Chapter 1

The luxurious Willson family villa is brightly lit.

Tonight is the birthday banquet of the seventy-year-old Mrs. Willson, the owner of the Willson family.

Many grandchildren, granddaughters, and grandsons-in-law gave gifts.

“Grandma, I heard that you love tea. This century-old Pu’er tea brick is worth 500,000 and is a birthday gift for you.”

“Grandma, I heard that you believe in Buddha. This jade Buddha is carved from Hetian jade and is worth 700,000.”

Old Mrs. Willson looked at the various gifts and laughed, making the whole family happy.

At this moment, Mrs. Willson’s eldest grandson-in-law, Charlie, suddenly said: “Grandma, can you lend me a million? Aunt Lena from the orphanage has uremia and needs money for treatment.”

The entire Willson family was shocked.

Everyone looked at Charlie with incredible eyes.

This live-in son-in-law is too courageous, right? The Lady Willson was over her birthday. Not only did he not prepare any gifts, he even dared to open his mouth and ask the Lady Willson to borrow one million?

Three years ago, the surviving Mr. Willson, don’t know from where found Charlie, and insisted on marrying his eldest granddaughter Claire Willson to him. At that time, Charlie was penniless, just like a beggar, same as now.

After the two got married, the Old Master passed away. Since then, the Willson family has been deliberately trying to drive him away.

It's just that Charlie is indifferent, and is not moved by other people's insults, so he has always been a live-in son-in-law in the Willson family.

It is also helpless to ask the Lady Willson to borrow money today.

Aunt Lena from the orphanage where he was taken in and saved, had uremia. Dialysis and kidney transplantation required at least one million. He really had no choice but to speak to the Lady Willson.

He felt that today is the Lady Willson's birthday, and then she may be kind and willing to help when she is happy.

Unexpectedly, the Old Mrs. Willson was still laughing for a second, and she immediately pulled her face down this second.

She threw the teacup in her hand to the ground and shouted angrily: "b*start thing, you are here to celebrate my birthday or to borrow money?"

Charlie's wife, Claire, hurried forward and explained to the Lady Willson: "Grandma, Charlie is ignorant, don't be surprised."

With that said, she was about to pull Charlie aside.

At this time, Claire's cousin, Wendy, sneered and said, "Sister, look at what kind of rubbish your marriage is! Gerald and I were just engaged and not yet married, so Gerald gave grandma a Hetian Jade Buddha, it's good for your husband, he didn't bring any gifts, and he still have the face to ask grandma to borrow money!"

"That's right, Brother Charlie, we are both grandsons-in-law of the Willson family. You, as the eldest grandson-in-law, are really a failure!"

The man who spoke was Wendy's fiance, Gerald, the young master of a large local family.

Although Gerald was about to marry Wendy, in his mind, Wendy's appearance was a thousand miles away from Charlie's wife Claire.

Claire was a well-known goddess in Aurous Hill, but seeing the goddess marrying this worthless man and a waste of money, Gerald was also very upset.

“This kind of garbage, it’s best to get him out of our Willson family as soon as possible!”

“Yes! The Willson family’s face has completely lost this guy!”

“I think it is fake that he borrowed money, and his interest in deliberately sweeping the birthday feast of the Lady Willson is true!”

Charlie couldn’t help clenching his fists when he saw that the entire Willson family was targeting and insulting him.

Had it not been for the medical expenses of the savior, he would have turned around and left this place of fake extravaganza and pomp.

However, thinking of his father’s teachings to him since he was a child, letting his kindness of dripping water and retribution to the spring, he tried to suppress the humiliation in his heart, and said to the Old Mrs. Willson: “Grandma, saving a life is better than building a seventh-level Buddha. Please be merciful”

Someone snorted coldly and cursed: “Wade, you don’t want to give grandma ecstasy here. If you want to have someone, you can find a way by yourself and don’t let your grandma pay to help you save people. What are you?”

It was Wendy’s brother, Harold.

The brothers and sisters have always had great opinions on Claire, who is superior to them in all aspects, so they like to seize the opportunity to mock Charlie the most.

Claire on the side looked a little embarrassed and said, “Grandma, Charlie lost his father when he was eight years old. Aunt Lena from the orphanage brought him up. He wanted to repay his gratitude because of a grateful heart. Please help him”

Old Mrs. Willson said with a dark face: “Let me help him? Okay, unless you divorce him and then marry Mr. Jones, if you do, I will immediately give him one million!”

The Lady Willson was talking about Wendell, who had been pursuing Claire. The Jones family was an upper-class family in Aurous Hill, much more powerful than the Willson family, and the Lady Willson always wanted to curry favor.

At this time, the housekeeper ran in and said loudly: “Mr. Jones sent someone with a birthday gift! A carved jade amulet from Laokeng is worth three million!”

Mrs. Willson was overjoyed and blurted out: “Bring it quickly, let me see!”

The butler immediately handed over an emerald green jade amulet, and everyone present let out a breath of surprise.

This jade amulet is emerald green, crystal clear, without a trace of impurities, and looks like a first-class genuine product.

Gerald, who had sent the Hetian Jade Buddha, saw this jade amulet, and his face was a little bit awkward. Unexpectedly, Wendell had nothing to do with the Willson family, and his shot was so generous!

Old Mrs. Willson happily played with jade amulets and said merrily: “Oh, Mr. Jones is really interested! Only if he could be my grandson-in-law, I would really wake up in my dreams!”

After that, she looked up at Claire: “How about my condition, would you like to consider it?”

Claire shook her head: “Grandma, I will not divorce Charlie.”

Mrs. Willson’s expression instantly turned into a haze, and she angrily cursed: “Don’t give me your face! You must hang on this rubbish! Let this rubbish get out of my face! My birthday banquet, he is not allowed to participate!”

Charlie was completely disappointed, and he had no face to stay in the Willson family at this time, so he said to Claire, “Claire, I will go to the hospital to see Aunt Lena.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Then I will be with you.”

Old Mrs. Willson cursed at this moment: “If you leave too, I won’t have you as granddaughter in the future! You take your parents and your mother, and get out of Willson’s house with this waste!”

Claire looked startled, and she didn’t expect the Lady Willson to say such harsh words.

Charlie said hurriedly: “You stay, don’t worry about me.”

With that said, before Claire recovered, he turned around and walked out.

Harold laughed behind him, “Oh my good brother-in-law, you left hungry and won’t go to the streets to beg for dinner? In that case, our Willson family’s face will not let you lose all of it? I still have it. For a coin, you can buy a steamed bun to eat!”

Harold said, took out a coin and threw it at Charlie’s feet.

The entire Willson family burst into laughter.

Charlie gritted his teeth and left the Willson family without looking back.

When he rushed to the hospital, Charlie immediately went to the payment office, wanting to communicate with the hospital, and to inform them that the medical expenses would be delayed for another two days.

However, when he asked the nurse, he was suddenly told that Aunt Lena had been sent to the best Hospital in Eastcliff overnight.

Charlie was shocked, and hurriedly asked her: “How much does it cost? I’ll find a way!”

The other party said: “A total of three million is needed. One million has been paid, and there is still a gap of two million. It will be paid in a week.”

“Who paid this million?”

The other party shook her head: “I don’t know either.”

Charlie was surprised and was about to figure it out. When he turned his head, a man in a black suit with gray hair, about fifty years old, was standing behind him.

With eyes facing each other, the man bowed to him and said, “Young master, you have suffered for so many years!”

Charlie frowned, as if his temperament had changed, and asked coldly: “Are you Stephen Thompson?”

The other party said in surprise: “Mr. Wade, you still remember me!”

Charlie’s expression froze, and he murmured: “Of course I remember! I remember every one of you! Back then, you forced my parents to take me out of Eastcliff and escape all the way. During this time, my parents died unexpectedly. I have also become an orphan, so why are you looking for me now!”

Stephen Thompson said very painfully: “Young Master, when your father passed away, Old Master Wade was also extremely sad. He has been looking for you for so many years. Now that it is all right, he wants you to come back to him with me!”

Charlie said coldly: “You can go, I will never see him in my life.”

Stephen Thompson said, “Young Master, do you still blame Master Wade?”

“Of course.” Charlie said word by word: “I will never forgive him in my life!”

“Hey” Stephen Thompson sighed and said: “Before I came, Master Wade said you might not forgive him.”

“That means he has self-knowledge!”

Stephen Thompson said: “Old Mr Wade. knows that you have suffered over the years, he wants to compensate you a little. If you don’t want to go back, he will buy the largest company in Aurous Hill and give it to you. In addition, he has asked me to give you this card. The password is your birthday.”

With that, Stephen Thompson handed over a Citibank premium card.

“Mr. Wade, there are only five such cards in the country.”

Charlie shook his head and said, “Take it away, I don’t want it.”

Stephen Thompson said: “Mr. Wade, for your savior, you still have a shortfall of 2 million in medical expenses. If you fail to pay, her life may be in danger.”

Charlie frowned: “You deliberately fix me?”

Stephen Thompson hurriedly said, “I don’t dare to! If you accept this card, it will be enough to pay the money.”

Charlie asked, “How much money is in this card?”

“Mr. said, this card is for you as a little pocket money, not much, a total of 10 billion!”

chapter 2

Ten billion? !

Charlie was stunned.

He knew that his grandfather’s family was rich, but at that time he was young and had no idea about money. He only knew that the Wade family was one of the top families in Eastcliff and in the country.

But he didn’t know exactly how much money it had.

But at this moment, he knew it.

Ten billion is just pocket money, and when it is about the entire Wade family, he is afraid it will be more than one trillion!

To be honest, at this moment, he was deeply moved in his heart.

But thinking of the death of his parents, Grandpa couldn’t shirk the blame, and he couldn’t forgive him.

Stephen Thompson saw his entanglement and hurriedly said, “Master, you are the heir of Wade family. You deserve this money, and strictly speaking, it belongs to your father.”

“Master said, if you are willing to go back, you will inherit the trillions of family properties. If you don’t want to go back, this money will be given as your living expenses.”

“Oh yes, Aurous Hill’s largest enterprise, the Emgrand Group with a market value of 100 billion, was wholly-owned by Yejia yesterday. Now all the shares are in your name, you can go to Emgrand Group for the hand over by tomorrow!”

Charlie was a little unbelievable.

Wade Family’s investment is too big for him to handle, right?

Ten billion premium cards, one hundred billion Emgrand Group!

Although Aurous Hill hides the dragon and crouching tiger, the only true god is the Emgrand Group. Any family must bow to their knees in front of the Emgrand Group. It is the emperor of Aurous Hill’s business field!

Even the Willson family and White family who humiliated him today, as well as the Jones family who pursue Claire, are all small in front of the Emgrand Group!

Unexpectedly, it turns out to be his own now?

At this time, Stephen Thompson handed him a business card and said, “Mr. Wade, you may need to calm down and think about it. I won’t bother you anymore. This is my phone number. Please tell me if you have anything to do!”

After speaking, Stephen Thompson turned and left.

After he left, Charlie was still in a daze.

He didn’t know whether he should accept Wade Family’s compensation.

But, thinking about it carefully, the humiliation that he has experienced over the past ten years, and the humiliation he has been given in the Willson family, these are the compensations given to him by the Wade family, why doesn't he take it?

Moreover, Aunt Lena's medical expenses still need two million, and it is urgent.

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and immediately turned back to the toll office: "Hello, I want to deposit the two million."

Swipe the card, enter the password, the transaction is successful.

Two million was easily credited to the hospital's account.

Charlie felt like the whole person was in the mist.

Has he become a billionaire?

Going home in a muddled manner.

The family had fallen out at this time.

Claire and her parents did not live in Willson's villa, but a very ordinary building.

They have been driven out since Claire married him and Old Mr. Willson died.

His mother-in-law was yelling at home: "Charlie that rubbish! Let us lose face today! If you don't divorce him, your grandmother will drive you out of the Willson Group!"

Claire said, "I'll find another job when I get out."

"You" said mother-in-law angrily: "What's so good about that rubbish? Why can't you divorce him and then marry Wendell? If you marry Wendell, our family can be proud!"

The father-in-law also said to the side: "Yes! Marry Wendell, our family will become a treasure immediately in front of your grandma, and your grandma will rush to curry favor with you every day."

Claire said: “Don’t say anything, I won’t divorce Charlie.”

“You kid!”

The two had to persuade Charlie to push in.

When they saw him, his father-in-law and mother-in-law didn’t look good.

The mother-in-law snorted coldly: “A rubbish, and a face to bear it all!”

Charlie sighed inwardly. His mother-in-law has always looked down upon him, but if he were to let her know that he is now the boss of the Emgrand Group and has 10 billion in cash, what would she be like?

However, Charlie is not yet ready to let people know his identity.

He has been away from the Wade family for many years, who knows what the Wade family is now? What if someone in the Wade family is unfavorable to him if he exposes himself?

Therefore, it is better to keep a low profile first.

So he lowered his head and said apologetically: “Mom, I’m sorry, I caused you trouble today.”

The mother-in-law scolded: “You are more than trouble, you are killing our family of three! You can’t be a little self-aware, and get out of our house?”

Claire hurriedly said: “Mom, how do you talk, Charlie is your son-in-law!”

“bulls*it!” Mother-in-law said bitterly: “I don’t have such a waste son-in-law! The farther you go, the better!”

Claire pushed Charlie: “Hurry go to the room.”

Charlie nodded gratefully and fled back to the room.

He and Claire had been married for three years, but they had never been married for three years in the strict sense. Claire slept on the bed and he slept on the floor next to her.

This night, Charlie couldn't sleep for a long time.

What happened today is really shocking, he will not be able to digest it for a while.

Before going to bed, Claire said to him, "How is Aunt Lena? I still have more than 100,000 private money. You can take it to her tomorrow."

Charlie said: "No, someone has already paid Aunt Lena and sent her to Eastcliff for treatment."

"Really?" Claire said in surprise, "Aunt Lena is saved?"

"Yes." Charlie said: "Aunt Lena has done good and accumulated virtue throughout her life and helped so many people. Now someone has finally repaid her."

"That's good." Claire nodded and said to Charlie: "You can breathe a sigh of relief."

"Yes."

Claire said: "I have to go to sleep. Recently, the company has a lot of things and I'm so tired."

Charlie asked: "What happened to the company?"

Claire said: "The business is not very good. Grandma has always wanted to cooperate with a large company like the Emgrand Group, but the strength of the Willson family is still much weaker and people look down on it."

Charlie suddenly thought of the Emgrand Group and asked her: "The Willson family has no cooperation with the Emgrand Group?"

Claire laughed at him and said: "How can the Emgrand Group look at the Willson family! Even Wendy's fiancé and Gerald's family are barely able to catch up with the Emgrand

Group. Grandma counts on them after they get married. The White family can help the Willson family connect with the Emgrand Group."

Charlie nodded.

It turned out that the Willson family had sharpened their heads and wanted to cooperate with the Emgrand Group.

However, Mrs. Willson was afraid of dreaming and could not think of it, Emgrand Group is now his own.

Thinking of this, Charlie decided to take over the Emgrand Group first, and then give Claire a little help through the Emgrand Group. She was too bullied in the Willson family. As her husband, he had the responsibility to help her improve her status in the family.

At first, Your husband is different from today!

I will never let anyone look down on you again!

I will make the entire Willson family bow to you!

Chapter 3

Early the next morning.

After Charlie finished cooking, he rode his little ebike to the Emgrand Group.

He parked the little ebike next to the parking lot of the Emgrand Group. As soon as the bike was locked, a black Bentley car slowly parked in a parking space opposite.

Charlie looked up inadvertently and saw a pair of young man and woman walking down the car.

The man is dressed in high-end suits, they look very stylish, and the women are coquettish. Although a bit gaudy, they are also rare beauties.

It turned out to be Claire's cousin Wendy, and her about to be engaged fiance, Gerald, the eldest of the White family.

Charlie didn't know what Wendy and Gerald were doing in the Emgrand Group, but in order to avoid trouble, he still prepared to hideaway.

Unexpectedly, things are hiding more and more.

The sharp-eyed Wendy immediately saw him and shouted loudly: "Oh, brother-in-law!"

Wendy's brother-in-law yelled extremely cordially, but Charlie couldn't help but he strode faster after hearing it.

Out of courtesy, he could only stop, and when the two approached, he smiled and said, "Wendy, why are you here?"

Wendy giggled: "I and Gerald came over to meet with Doris, the vice chairman of Emgrand Group!"

After that, she looked at Gerald with admiration and said, "Gerald's family has a lot of cooperation with the Emgrand Group. In the future, not only will it help the White family, but also our Willson family."

Charlie didn't know that the White family had a cooperation with the Emgrand Group. After all, the Emgrand Group had just become his industry and had not had time to understand it.

But he didn't show it, just smiled and said: "The Prince has an extraordinary temperament and a good strength. You are really talented and beautiful!"

Gerald White looked at Charlie contemptuously, and couldn't help feeling injustice in his heart.

This stinky rug was scolded by Mrs. Willson yesterday as a dog, and today he has a hippy smile like a okay person.

Why would a stunning beauty like Claire marry such a useless waste?

If it weren't for this useless man, he would definitely pursue Claire desperately, and how could he be engaged to this inferior Wendy in every respect?

Thinking of this, Gerald was upset, and deliberately asked, "What did brother-in-law come to the Emgrand Group for?"

Charlie said casually: "I'm looking for a job."

"Looking for a job?" He sneered and said, "Why do you want to find a job in the Emgrand Group?"

Charlie frowned: "What does my job search have to do with you?"

Wendy called Charlie to stop, just trying to sarcastically sarcasm him. Seeing that Gerald had started first, she immediately sneered: "Why, is Gerald wrong?"

"For academic qualifications, do you have a diploma?"

"If you want a job, do you have any achievements apart from your uselessness?"

"If you come to the Emgrand Group to apply for a security guard, They will not want a waste like you. If you are a little self-knowing, you might as well go picking up rubbish on the street. You can earn two or three thousand at least a month!"

After speaking, she threw the drink bottle in her hand at Charlie's feet and hummed: "Hey, don't say I don't take care about you, pick up this empty bottle and sell it for money!"

Gerald smiled and said: "Although you are rubbish, since you are a relative, then I have to take care of you as much as possible. It just so happens that I have some friendship with the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group. Why don't I help you with two good things and let her arrange it for you? A job cleaning the toilet?"

Charlie smiled coldly and said: "The kind of job I am looking for, you don't need to worry about it. You should worry about yourself. Emgrand Group is a large enterprise. I believe they will not cooperate with you with such low-quality garbage."

Gerald suddenly got furious: "Who do you say is rubbish!"

Charlie said disdainfully: “You are rubbish!”

After speaking, he was too lazy to talk to Gerald, and walked into the Emgrand Group Building.

“Drafting it, stop for me!” Gerald quickly followed, and caught up with Charlie at the elevator entrance.

He wanted to teach Charlie a good lesson, but at least slapped him twice to let him know the fate of people offending him.

But when he saw that he was already inside the Emgrand Group Building, he was worried that doing something here would anger his partners, so he had to temporarily dismiss the idea of teaching him.

he gritted his teeth and said, “I will let you go for a while today, and you won’t have such good luck next time!”

Charlie snorted coldly, stepped into the elevator, and said to him: “Gerald, do you think you are a powerful? Believe me, you will soon know the cost of arrogance!”

“f*ck you” Gerald stepped into the elevator.

Wendy gave him a hand and said in a contemptuous tone: “Gerald, don’t take the same elevator with this kind of rubbish, lest you get smoked by the stench on his body.”

Gerald nodded, knowing that he couldn’t do something with him here, so he said coldly: “Letting you go, I want you to look good next time!”

Charlie took the elevator directly to the top floor where the chairman’s office was.

On the side of the Emgrand Group, Stephen Thompson had already arranged it for him, and the person in charge of docking with him was a woman named Doris Yong.

Doris is well-known in Aurous Hill, and she is the most famous career oriented woman in Aurous Hill. Not only is she beautiful, but she is also very capable of working. She has been promoted to the vice chairman of Emgrand Group at a young age. She has contributed to Emgrand Group’s existence today.

Now that the Emgrand Group has been acquired by the Wade Family, the original chairman has abdicated, and Doris stayed and prepared to assist the new chairman.

When she saw Charlie, Doris was shocked. She didn't expect that Charlie would be so young and handsome!

After that, she did not dare to delay, and immediately said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, please come to my office."

Chapter 4

Charlie also saw Doris for the first time.

I have to say that Doris looks really beautiful!

At the age of twenty-seven or eighteen, she has a slender and plump figure, an alluring beauty and a noble and capable temperament.

Charlie sat down at Doris's desk and said: "I won't come to the Emgrand Group often in the future, so the Emgrand Group wants you to preside over the overall situation, and don't reveal my identity."

Doris knew that the Charlie family in front of her was extraordinary, and an emgrand group was nothing short of drizzle to his family, and it was normal to not want to manage it himself.

So she hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, if you have anything in the future, you can just tell me."

At this time, a female secretary knocked on the door and came in and said, "Miss Doris, there is a man named Gerald who has brought his fiancée to visit you."

Doris immediately said: "I'm seeing the distinguished guests, let them wait first."

Charlie asked her: "Do you know this Gerald?"

Doris hurriedly said: “His family is a partner under us, and their main business is dependent on us. Their family has always said that they will come to visit, and they have been here several times.”

Charlie said coldly: “From now on, the Emgrand Group will no longer have any business dealings with the White Family. All ongoing and preparatory cooperation will be suspended. If the White Family can still earn a cent from the Emgrand Group, you deputy Chairman, will have to pack your things!”

When Doris heard this, her expression suddenly frightened. She didn’t need to ask to know that someone from the White family must have offended the young master.

So she nodded immediately and said: “Mr.Wade, don’t worry, I will order now to terminate all cooperation with the White family!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Tell them that Emgrand Group will not cooperate with low-quality garbage, and then let the security guards drive them out.”

Outside, Gerald and Wendy were waiting excitedly.

The White family has always wanted to become a strategic partner of the Emgrand Group, so they especially hope to get closer to Doris.

But unexpectedly, Doris’s secretary came with several security guards.

Gerald couldn’t help asking her: “Hello, will Miss Doris have time to see us?”

The secretary looked at him and said coldly: “I’m sorry, our Deputy Doris said, Emgrand Group will not cooperate with people of low quality like you, from now on, we are canceling all cooperation with your family!”

“what did you say?!”

Gerald was stunned for a moment, and was astonished. Why is this sentence so familiar?

Oh, right! When he was in the parking lot just now, Charlie also said exactly the same thing!

What does Miss Doris mean? Why should they stop cooperating with the White family?

Gerald felt his brain congested.

what happened?

Terminate all cooperation?

More than half of White's profits are made by the Emgrand Group!

If the cooperation is terminated, wouldn't the family strength be cut by half immediately? !

He could not accept this reality and shouted: "I want to see Miss Doris! I want to ask Miss Doris face to face!"

The secretary said coldly: "I'm sorry, our Deputy Doris won't see you, and you won't be allowed to step into the Emgrand Group in the future!"

Gerald scolded angrily: "Did you deliberately play with me? We are a long-term partner of the Emgrand Group. How can we terminate cooperation like this!"

The secretary ignored him and said directly to the security guards around him: "Take them out!"

The security captain rushed forward, grabbed Gerald's wrist, and then twisted it behind him.

Gerald yelled in pain, and the guard yelled coldly: "Get out! If you dare to make trouble in the Emgrand Group, be careful that I dispose of you!"

"You are a security captain, dare to yell at me, do you know who I am?"

As soon as Gerald's voice fell, Captain slapped him and cursed, "In front of the Emgrand Group, what are you?"

Gerald was slapped with a fierce pain on his face. When he was about to get angry, the phone rang suddenly.

The call turned out to be from his father.

When the phone was connected, an angry roar came from the other side: “Gerald, what did you do? Now that Emgrand Group wants to cancel all cooperation with us, who did you offend?”

Gerald said aggrievedly: “Dad, I have not offended anyone. I just came to visit Miss Doris, but I haven’t even seen Miss Doris’s face.”

On the other end of the phone, Gerald’s father yelled, “The people of the Emgrand Group said that the reason they discontinued their cooperation with the White family is all because you are an unqualified rubbish! Now the family has suffered heavy losses because of you, so you hurry back to me and personally Explain to your grandpa!”

Gerald was driven out of the gate of Emgrand Group by security all the way, holding the phone with a surprised expression.

He suddenly thought of Charlie, and couldn’t help asking Wendy: “Wendy, is it because of your rubbish brother-in-law? Has he have anything to do with the Emgrand Group?”

“Huh?” Wendy was taken aback by Gerald’s words, thinking about it carefully, it might indeed be related to her rubbish brother-in-law.

However, he is obviously a waste!

Thinking of this, she shook her head flatly and said: “How could he have something to do with the Emgrand Group? He is not qualified to come to the Emgrand Group to clean the toilet!”

“That’s right.” Gerald nodded, thinking of his furious father, he said sullenly: “No, I have to go home quickly.”

The news that the White family was terminated by the Emgrand Group immediately spread throughout Aurous Hill.

Although it is not known why the Emgrand Group wants to block the White Family, everyone knows that the White Family must have offended the Emgrand Group.

At this time, the White family was over.

The White family's strength has plummeted by more than half. It was already close to the standard of the first-tier family, but now it has fallen directly into the tail of the second-tier family.

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard the news, she was shaking with anger.

She wanted to annul the marriage contract between Wendy and Gerald, but thought that the White family was thinner and camel was bigger than the horse, and the Willson family could not afford to offend, so she could only give this thought up temporarily.

At this time, in Doris's office.

Charlie learned the whole process just now and admired her style very much.

Charlie said with satisfaction: "Doris, what you did just now is very good. Starting today, your salary will be double."

Doris was surprised and delighted, and hurriedly stood up and bowed to Charlie, "Thank you Mr. Wade!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Also, I want you to announce two things."

"Mr. Wade, say it, and it will be done."

"The first thing is to announce the change of ownership of Emgrand Group and the appointment of the new chairman, but do not reveal the identity of the new chairman, only the last name is Wade, that is what people need to know."

"The second thing is to announce that Emgrand Group will invest 2 billion in Aurous Hill to build a six-star hotel. At the same time, it will launch a partner bidding. Construction and decoration companies in the city can participate in the bidding!"

The main business of the Willson Group is decoration. The Lady Willson dreams of going to the big ship of Emgrand Group. Whoever can win the cooperation of the Emgrand Group will definitely become the red man of the Willson Group.

Now the Emgrand Group is his own, and of course he has to give his wife some benefits.

Chapter 5

The two news released by the Emgrand Group completely detonated the entire Aurous Hill.

Hearing that the Emgrand Group has changed hands, the Willson family wanted to understand why the White Family was kicked out by the Emgrand Group.

It seems that the new owner of the Emgrand Group still looks down on families likes of the White Family.

But who is Mr. Wade? Is this person too good? The Emgrand Group, which has hundreds of billions, buys and buys, and the richest man in Aurous Hill is not as big as his!

For a time, countless families were ready to move. On the one hand, they were eager to have a relationship with this mysterious Mr. Wade, and on the other hand, they also longed for their daughter to marry Mr. Wade.

In addition, the Emgrand Group wants to invest in a hotel project of 2 billion, which also makes the entire Aurous Hill construction and decoration industry tremble!

Two billion!

Just get a little leftover material, and you can make a lot of money!

Countless companies want to get a share of it.

This naturally also includes the Old Mrs. Willson who is addicted to money!

Mrs. Willson was very excited at this time. This is a great opportunity for a two billion project!

If the Willson family can get a contract from it, it will really be ascended to heaven!

So she immediately ordered a family meeting to be held at home tonight to discuss how to make a breakthrough in the new project of the Emgrand Group. Everyone must attend!

That night, Willson's villa.

Because the Lady Willson asked everyone to be there, Charlie followed.

He knew that the Lady Willson was going to a meeting to discuss how to get a share of the Emgrand Group's big project.

Therefore, he wanted to take this opportunity to help his wife Claire grow her face!

When he arrived at the Willson family villa, Claire's cousin Harold immediately sneered when he saw him: "f*ck, Charlie, you have such a thick skin, and you have the face to see grandma again!"

Claire said with a cold face: "Don't talk nonsense. Grandma asked everyone in the Willson family to come. Charlie is my husband, and naturally also from the Willson family!"

Harold laughed and said, "He is though considered a half Willson family! But just a live-in son-in-law!"

Charlie touched his nose and said to Claire, "Forget about him my wife, don't be familiar with him, go in quickly, save grandma waiting."

Claire nodded, and owed Harold a good face, and walked in with Charlie.

Seeing this, Harold's expression also became cold, waiting for them to look good.

After entering the conference hall, Charlie and Claire found a place in the corner to sit down.

Soon, Mrs. Willson stepped forward and the family meeting officially began.

The Old Mrs. Willson sat in the main seat, knocked on the table, and said vigorously: “The Willson family has been waiting for an opportunity in the past few years, an opportunity that can make us one of the richest in Aurous Hill! Now, this opportunity has finally come!”

Mrs. Willson said loudly: “This time the Emgrand Group has thrown out a two-billion-dollar project. Whoever can get a cooperation contract from it will definitely benefit a lot!”

“Moreover, this is the first major project of the Emgrand Group after the change of ownership. For the Willson family, it is a great opportunity!”

“If we can cooperate with the Emgrand Group and leave a good impression on the new owner of the Emgrand Group, then the future of the Willson family will be limitless!”

Although the Lady Willson was very energetic, the people below seemed a little unmoved.

In fact, it is not a day or two for the Willson family to cooperate with the Emgrand Group. For such a long time, the Emgrand Group has ignored the Willson family. The Lady Willson now wants to take a share of the new project of the Emgrand Group. How can it be possible?

Seeing that all the people present were silent, Mrs. Willson immediately questioned in annoyance: “What? Are all dumb? Don’t you have the confidence to take a little leftover from the 2 billion project?”

Everyone looks at her and each other, but they dare not talk to each other.

The Lady Willson was even more angry, and gritted her teeth and said: “I will put the words here today, who can talk about the 30 million cooperation share from Emgrand Group, who is the director of the group!”

As soon as this remark came out, everyone sitting was taken aback.

The Lady Willson has always been arbitrary, so she has never appointed a director in the group. After all, the director has a lot of power, and it is almost the successor of the future group that is qualified to hold this position.

The Lady Willson is now using this position as a reward. She definitely hopes that there will be a brave competition for the reward. It can be seen that she is extremely eager for the Emgrand Group project.

However, although the position of the director is good, it is not so easy to take.

In the eyes of the Willson family, if you want to reach a cooperation with Emgrand, you have to get a contract of 30 million? Don't be kidding, even if Mrs. Willson goes out in person, the executives of the Emgrand Group will not see her, let alone talk about cooperation.

There was silence in the family meeting hall.

Seeing this, the Old Mrs. Willson asked angrily: "You are descendants of the Willson family, don't you want to share the worries for the Willson family?"

After that, the Old Mrs. Willson looked directly at Harold: "Harold, leave this to you!"

Harold laughed a few times and quickly said: "Grandma, even Gerald's house has been cleared by the Emgrand Group now. Our strength is worse than the Whites. How can we get the Emgrand Group contract?"

Mrs. Willson suddenly cursed: "rubbish! Deny yourself if you haven't tried it. You are more rubbish than Charlie!"

In fact, Mrs. Willson didn't know her heart, but she didn't want to be the helm of a second-and third-rate clan forever. She dreamed and longed for the Willson family to rise to the next level.

And this Emgrand Group project is the only opportunity.

Therefore, no matter how difficult it is, she would not give up.

She thought that Harold, as the eldest grandson, would be able to take over the task happily, but she did not expect that he would withdraw at this time!

Harold was also very depressed, who would take on such an impossible task? He was afraid that he will be kicked out before entering the gate of the Emgrand Group.

At that time, not only did things fail, but they were also ridiculed and laughed at by others, so he decided not to agree in any way.

After cursing Harold, the Old Mrs. Willson shouted and asked: “Where are the others? Don’t you dare to take this task?”

Charlie lightly touched Claire with his elbow at this time, and whispered: “Wife, you take this task!”

Claire hurriedly said: “It’s crazy! It’s impossible for the Emgrand Group to cooperate with a small company like the Willson family!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said confidently: “Don’t worry, you can definitely talk about this cooperation!”

Claire asked in surprise, “Really?”

Charlie said confidently: “Of course! I don’t think you have a problem at all! Seize this opportunity, and your future status in the Willson family will Hangingrocket!”

Claire didn’t know why. At this moment, she believed Charlie’s words in a bewildered manner.

She stood up subconsciously and said to the Old Mrs. Willson: “Grandma, I’m willing to try.”

Chapter 6

Claire’s statement made the entire Willson family stunned!

Everyone felt that Claire must be crazy!

Don’t divide the time to show off! At this moment of being in the limelight, what can be the result besides death?

The Emgrand Group is the largest company in Aurous Hill. How can people look at the Willson family? Whoever talks about it will never succeed!

Harold couldn't help but sarcastically said: "Claire, do you think you can get the contract from the Emgrand Group?"

Harold's own sister and Claire's cousin, Wendy, also sneered at this moment: "Sister Claire, what is your identity, and what is the identity of the Emgrand Group? You go to talk so rashly, don't shame our Willson family. !"

Someone agreed: "That is, if she is driven out by the Emgrand Group by then, our Willson family will definitely become a laughing stock in Aurous Hill!"

When Claire heard the sound, her cheeks were extremely red, feeling very embarrassed.

Since marrying Charlie, her status in the family has plummeted, becoming less and less important, and almost squeezed out, and even her parents have been ridiculed.

She felt that if she could talk about this project with the Emgrand Group, her position in the family would definitely be consolidated.

The most important thing is that parents can also stand upright.

But at this moment, being ridiculed by so many people, she couldn't help but retreat.

She gave Charlie a depressed look. Why did she listen to his bewitching words? Won't get up for this if she knew it

Old Mrs. Willson was very angry when she heard what everyone said.

After asking this question several times, no one dared to take this task. Now Claire took the initiative to stand up, and the group of people began to pour cold water again!

Although the Old Mrs. Willson had always disliked Claire, at this time, she felt that Claire was at least willing to share her worries, unlike other people who only knew to hide in their shells at this moment!

Especially Harold, her beloved grandson, really disappointed her, too much!

Because of this, Mrs. Willson's attitude towards Claire also changed a lot.

So she immediately said: "Since others dare not agree, don't talk nonsense! This time we cooperate with Emgrand Group on the project, let Claire talk about it!"

Claire could only bite the bullet and replied, "Don't worry, grandma, I will definitely go all out."

At this time, Harold sneered coldly from his nose and said, "What's the use of going all out? It's not a shame for the family to fail in the end!"

Charlie asked with a sneer, "Harold, what is your purpose in singing badly? Don't you think the Willson family is qualified to cooperate with Emgrand Group?"

Harold didn't expect that Charlie would dare to speak at the family meeting, and he would wear a high hat on himself.

Seeing that Mrs. Willson's expression was also a little sulky, he immediately explained: "I don't mean that, I just think it is impossible for Claire to discuss this cooperation!"

Charlie smiled and asked him: "Then what if she can talk about cooperation at first? Shall we make a bet?"

Harold sneered: "Come on, just gamble, I will be afraid of you? Tell me, what are you betting on?"

Charlie said: "If she start to negotiate a contract, you kneel down and knock me three heads in front of the whole family and say you are wrong. If she can't negotiate at first, I will knock three heads for you and say aloud that I was wrong, what do you think?"

"Hahahaha!" Harold immediately laughed wildly: "You rubbish are really looking for death! Okay, I'll bet with you!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said: "The whole family is here to witness that if anyone goes back, it will be equivalent to wishing death for father, mother, grandpa, grandma!"

Charlie deliberately said the three words “dead grandma” very seriously, because he was afraid that Harold would back out it when he loses.

As soon as these words came out, Harold never dared to go back, because in that way, wouldn’t it be cursing his grandma, that is, Old Mrs. Willson to die? When the time comes, Mrs. Willson will not let him go!

“Okay!” Harold didn’t know that Charlie had dug a hole for him, but instead felt that it was impossible for him to lose.

So, he laughed and said: “The whole family witnesses, I am waiting for you to kowtow to me!”

Claire was startled, and kept winking at him, but she didn’t expect him to completely ignore it.

Old Mrs. Willson didn’t care about this kind of gambling. Her only concern was whether she could enter the Emgrand Group’s cooperation list this time. If she could, don’t say let Harold kneel to Charlie, even if Harold called Charlie his father, she didn’t care either.

So she said: “Today’s meeting ends here. Claire, you have three days to win the contract and the meeting ends!”

Back home, the father-in-law and mother-in-law immediately attacked Charlie and Claire.

The mother-in-law Elaine Ma was anxiously worried, and blurted out: “Claire, you are crazy, how can you listen to Charlie’s rubbish words, so confused and promised this job!”

Father-in-law Jacob Willson also scolded Charlie and said, “Charlie, Charlie, you rubbish, you have killed my girl!”

Then, his father-in-law said angrily: “If you can’t talk about the Emgrand Group’s cooperation in the first place, you will definitely be squeezed out by the family. You, this rubbish, will also kneel and kowtow to Harold in front of the whole family. Don’t let you lose it?”

Charlie said seriously: “Dad and Mom, as long as the contract can be negotiated at first, everything will be solved?”

“Talk, talk, talk! Talk all bullsh*t!”

The father-in-law scolded: “Do you know how strong the Emgrand Group is? How can they look at the Willson family!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Maybe people can see it? I think it must be fine at first, and she can definitely get the contract down.”

The mother-in-law sneered at the side: “Do you think? Think you are the boss of the Emgrand Group? A rubbish, do you use any a**brain of yours? You are still talking here!”

Chapter 7

Seeing that her parents had been targeting Charlie, Claire sighed and said, “Dad and Mom, this matter has nothing to do with Charlie. I don’t want them to look down on us anymore. Isn’t the grievances we have suffered enough over the years? “

Claire’s mother blurted out: “Then you can’t agree to this errand, don’t talk about you, even if your grandma is gone, people won’t talk to her at Emgrand!”

Charlie looked at the scene in front of him with a wry smile, his snobbish father-in-law and mother-in-law, even if he kills, they couldn’t believe it. He is the boss of the Emgrand Group, right?

At this moment, there was a knock at the door.

“I’m coming”

The mother-in-law Elaine Ma sighed and opened the door.

Charlie looked around, and saw a young man in an Armani suit standing at the door. It could be said that he was a handsome and talented person with a Patek Geraldippe watch, which seemed to be worth at least three to five million.

The mother-in-law said excitedly: “Oh, it’s Wendell! Why are you here?”

This person is Wendell Jones, the son of Jones Family who has been pursuing Claire.

Wendell smiled and said: “Auntie, I heard that Claire has taken over the cooperation of Emgrand Group, so I came here to give her an idea.”

“Oh! You are really the savior of our family!”

Elaine was very excited. The look in Wendell’s eyes was like looking at her son-in-law. She hurriedly welcomed him in and said, “Wendell, do you have a way to help Claire win the Emgrand Group contract?” “

Wendell nodded with a smile, turning a blind eye to Charlie who was standing by, as if looking at the ants on the side of the road. He went straight to Claire and smiled slightly: “Claire, you don’t even tell me about such a big thing. , But you can rest assured that Emgrand Group and my company have a cooperation. I will ask my dad to say hello and I will do my best to help you.”

In fact, Wendell’s father didn’t have that much energy at all. He said this just to pretend to be an something in front of Claire.

Claire always knew that Wendell was interesting in her, so she said coldly: “Wendell, I understand your kindness, and I will find a way.”

Elaine exclaimed in disbelief: “Claire, are you crazy? Mr. Jones kindly came over to help you, how can you talk like that?”

Claire didn’t speak, but Charlie on the side asked Wendell with interest: “Mr. Jones, I’m very curious about what you can do to help Claire? The Emgrand Group is so big, it can’t be controlled by you, right? Emgrand signed a contract with Claire?”

Wendell sneered contemptuously, and said: “What do you know? Our Jones family and Emgrand Group have always been in-depth partners. This time from the Emgrand Group’s 2 billion project, our family can get at least one-third of it! I will let you My dad directly allocated tens of millions from this third to subcontract to Claire. Wouldn’t this help her complete the task?”

Charlie said in surprise: “Oh! I didn’t expect that Mr. Jones’s family has such a deep relationship with the Emgrand Group!”

Wendell snorted coldly and said, “Of course! In Aurous Hill, who doesn’t know that our Jones family works closely with Emgrand Group?”

After finishing speaking, Wendell stared at Charlie and said contemptuously: “Charlie, I advise you to leave Claire as a frog at the bottom of the well. A man like you can’t give her happiness and will only hinder her path to progress.”

Claire said coldly at this time: “I’m sorry Mr. Jones, I don’t need your help, and please don’t speak harshly to my husband!”

Wendell said dumbfounded: “Claire, if I help you like this, you still have to face this rubbish? What is he worthy of your maintenance?”

Claire said seriously: “He is not a waste, he is my husband!”

Wendell was full of gloom and anger, and said angrily: “Okay! Toast and not eat fine wine! I want to see what you can do to solve this trouble! If you can’t figure it out then, don’t blame me for not giving you a chance!”

After speaking, Wendell turned around and slammed the door away.

Elaine wanted to catch up to explain, but Wendell had already gone far.

She slapped her thighs with anger, and pointed to Charlie’s nose and cursed: “You are so mad at me! What else can you do except for your rubbish will drag your legs? Mr. Jones is so kind to help, but you are all Get angry and go!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Mom, he just talked about it. He couldn’t get the cooperation of Emgrand Group himself, so how could he be able to help Claire.”

“You bullsh*t!” Elaine said angrily: “The Jones family can get one-third of the Emgrand Group’s projects, you know what bullsh*t!”

Charlie sneered in his heart. I don’t know what Jones Family can do. I only know that my Emgrand Group will never have any cooperation with Jones Family! Even if the Emgrand

Group and Jones's did have a lot of cooperation in the past, from now on, this cooperations will all stop!

Claire didn't know what Charlie was thinking, and said to her mother: "Mom, don't blame Charlie. Let's talk about it when I come back from Emgrand Group!"

"Hey!" Elaine sighed long, only feeling that God was unfair. She married a rubbish husband, but the daughter married a more rubbish man.

What an injustice this is!

Chapter 8

Early the next morning, Claire brought the cooperation plan she had prepared overnight and came to the Emgrand Group with Charlie.

Looking at the 100-story Emgrand Group Building, Claire had no idea at all.

How could a company as large as the Emgrand Group look at the Willson family?

Not to mention that the Willson family wanted to negotiate a share of 30 million.

This is like a beggar who wants to go to a rich man's house to ask for a reward of 30 million, which is completely idiotic.

However, since she promised my grandma and accepted the task in public, then she have to try something.

Seeing that she was very nervous, Charlie tidied her hair a little distressedly: "Don't worry, my wife, you can talk, you will succeed."

Claire said helplessly: "Hope! You are waiting for me here."

After speaking, Claire took a deep breath and summoned her courage to walk into the door of the Emgrand Group.

Charlie watched behind her, took out her cell phone and called Doris.

“Doris, my wife has already gone up, you should know how to do the rest!”

Doris said immediately: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will definitely satisfy Mrs. Wade.”

Charlie asked again: “By the way, I heard that Emgrand Group has a deep cooperation with Jones Family?”

Doris said: “The cooperation between them and Emgrand was really deep in the past. They also want to cooperate deeply in our new project this time, and are submitting the cooperation application materials to me, but now it depends on what you mean, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie said coldly: “I don’t want to see the Jones family participate in this new project, and I won’t have any cooperation with them in the future.”

Doris hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, I will do it!”

On the other side, Claire walked into the office building of the Emgrand Group and waited for an appointment at the front desk. She didn’t even know whether Doris, the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group, would like to see her.

After a while, a female assistant came over with a graceful posture: “You are Ms. Claire, right? Miss Doris is waiting for you in the office, please follow me.”

Claire nodded. She was still waiting in line to make an appointment, so why she was called indirectly?

Could it be that Doris knew she was coming?

But it doesn’t make sense, how can a famous person like Doris know her?

Although she couldn’t figure it out, Claire also knew that the opportunity was rare, and hurriedly followed the other party.

The female assistant took Claire directly into Doris’s office.

Seeing Claire, Doris quickly got up from the chair and greeted her respectfully: “Hello, Ms. Willson, I am Doris, Vice Chairman of the Emgrand Group.”

Facing the famous Aurous Hill superwoman, Claire felt a little nervous, and said respectfully: “Hello, Mr. Doris, I am here this time to talk to you about the hotel project. Although the overall strength of our Willson family is not good Strong, but we are really working hard in the decoration business, and we have a good reputation!”

As she said, she nervously handed over a piece of information, saying: “Doris, this is the relevant introduction and qualification documents of our Willson Group. Please also check it out.”

Doris smiled, and after receiving the document, she glanced briefly and said directly: “Ms. Willson, I read your information. I think the Willson family and Emgrand can cooperate.”

“What? What you said is true?” Claire couldn’t believe it.

Agreed so soon? How could it be so simple?

Doris smiled and said: “Of course it is true. Although the Willson family’s own conditions do not meet the cooperation standards of the Emgrand Group, our chairman is very optimistic about Ms. Willson and is willing to cooperate with you.”

“Chairman?” Claire exclaimed and asked, “Who is your chairman?”

Doris smiled indifferently and said: “Our chairman is Someone called Wade from the Wade family of Eastcliff.”

“Wade?”

Claire frowned and said, “I don’t seem to know anyone named Wade, except for my husband.”

Doris nodded lightly, Charlie had told her not to reveal his identity information, so she could only reveal so much.

Apart from Charlie, Claire did not know anyone with the Wade, but she had never thought that her orphaned husband, who was of no use, was the son of Wades.

At this time, Doris said again: “Ms. Willson, let me see if the share of intention to cooperate in your information is 30 million?”

Claire nodded in a hurry, and asked without a bottom: “Is it too much?”

Doris smiled and said, “Not much, not much, but less.”

Claire became even more confused, and hurriedly asked, “What do you mean?”

Doris smiled and said: “Our chairman explained that he asked me to increase the cooperation share to 60 million.”

While talking, Doris took out a contract and handed it to Claire: “Look, the contract has been drawn up in advance, and the total is 60 million. If you think it’s okay, we can sign it now.”

“Huh? This”

Claire was really dumbfounded.

She didn’t expect that the Emgrand Group, which was unable to reach the Willson family, would take the initiative to prepare a contract for her!

Moreover, the contract amount has doubled!

Grandma’s goal is 30 million, and the contract actually says 60 million!

She suddenly thought that during the meeting last night, her husband Charlie resolutely let her take this task.

Why was he so confident?

And when he was at the door of the Emgrand Group just now, she had no confidence at the time, but he seemed confident.

Did he already know the result?

Who is he?

Chapter 9

At this moment, Claire suddenly had an unbelievable thought in her heart.

Is the Wade in Doris's mouth just her husband Charlie?

But after another thought, she felt it was too magical to be true.

how could it be!

Charlie is an orphan who grew up in a welfare institution!

However, besides Charlie, who else in this world would treat her so well?

30 million is an extravagant hope, but the other party directly gave 60 million

She couldn't help but ask Doris: "Ms. Doris, may I ask, is your chairman's name Charlie?"

Doris sighed in her heart. The young master had ordered not to reveal his identity, and could only say that his surname was Wade to the outside world. If this was guessed by the young lady, wouldn't she have to go back?

So she hurriedly said: "Ms. Willson don't ask any more. Our chairman is behind Eastcliff's famous door. His identity is highly confidential and I have no right to disclose it."

Claire nodded lightly, and after Doris said the famous Eastcliff family, she suddenly recovered.

Charlie is an orphan, it can't be some Eastcliff famous door, it seems that she really thinks too much

When she came out of Doris's office, Claire was still dizzy.

What she held in her hand was the 60 million cooperation agreement between the Willson family and the Emgrand Group.

All this is just like a dream.

At the gate of the Emgrand Group, Claire saw Charlie's figure and ran up excitedly and said, "Charlie, I actually made it."

Charlie smiled secretly in his heart, your husband is the boss of the Emgrand Group, how could you fail to talk about it?

However, he pretended to be surprised and said: "You can negotiate such a difficult project. Wife, you are really amazing!"

Claire said: "Oh, this is not my great one, this is simply a gift from the Emgrand Group."

"What?" Charlie asked deliberately: "Why do you say that?"

Claire was afraid that she would say something about the chairman of the Emgrand Group, and Charlie would be jealous, so she hurriedly said, "Oh, this is a long story. Let's go to the company now and tell everyone the good news."

Charlie laughed and said: "Okay! This time, that b@stard Harold, has to abide by the betting contract and kneel and kowtow to me!"

Claire nodded, and said: "He usually has a high-level eye and no one is in the eye, so he should be taught a lesson!"

In fact, Claire also has her own temper. She wants that the people like Harold don't look down on her and her husband in every possible way. Now that they have negotiated a cooperation, they really want to restrain them in the future.

More than ten minutes later, the two came to the Willson Group.

In the meeting room, everyone in the Willson family looked strange.

They all know that Claire went to the Emgrand Group early in the morning, but everyone didn't believe that she could handle it, and they were all waiting to see her become a joke.

Unexpectedly, she would come back so soon.

When Claire and Charlie arrived in the meeting room, everyone showed sarcasm.

Harold said unceremoniously: "Oh, Claire, you are back in just half an hour? Did you even fail to enter the door of the Emgrand Group! Hahahaha!"

His sister Wendy also sneered: "Oh, sister Claire, she failed in less than an hour. You also broke the record, right?"

Old Mrs. Willson's expression also turned gloomy. The Emgrand Group project is indeed extremely difficult. Even if Claire fails to reach a conclusion, she should at least be cautious, right? It really made her angry to give up so quickly.

So, the Old Mrs. Willson stared at her and said coldly, "Claire, you disappointed me too much."

Charlie frowned immediately when she heard this.

This group is too disgusting, right? Don't ask about the outcome of the matter, let's make a mockery first regardless of whether it is indiscriminate or not?

Especially Harold, the tortoise b@stard, what the h*ll are you doing? He will kowtow later!

Claire was originally excited, but at this moment, everyone's words were undoubtedly pouring cold water. With anger in her heart, she said: "I'm sorry, I disappointed you all. The Emgrand Group's Doris has already negotiated with me for the Project cooperation!"

"What? You talked about it?"

"Impossible! How is it possible! You can't even see Doris's face!"

Everyone was stunned.

“Claire, do you think we will believe it?”

Harold came back to his senses and immediately slapped the table and said angrily: “Doris of the Emgrand Group is a well-known business elite in the city. How could she meet you? What identity do you have?”

Facing everyone’s doubts and accusations, Claire directly took out the contract and handed it to Mrs. Willson: “This is the project contract of the Emgrand Group. Please have a look.”

This contract is like a bomb, causing the atmosphere of these people on the scene to burst suddenly!

Harold still didn’t believe it, and shouted loudly: “This must be her forged contract! I don’t believe that she can handle the Emgrand Group!”

“That’s it!” Wendy also added fuel and jealousy to the side: “How can she win the Emgrand Group’s contract? This is a big project of 30 million! If she is be able to it, I will have negotiated it!”

Claire sneered and said, “Cousin, you are wrong. This contract is not 30 million, but 60 million!”

“Get off!” Wendy grinned and said, “A contract of 60 million? Are you not embarrassed to say it! Are we really fools? You can sign 60 million, and I say I can sign 100 million! “

Harold also said with a cold face: “Claire, you are playing grandma and us as monkeys!”

After he finished speaking, he said to Mrs. Willson: “Grandma! At first this is a big treachery! You can’t spare her!”

The Old Mrs. Willson also gritted her teeth angrily. She felt that 90% of the 30 million was worthless. After half an hour, Claire ran back and told her that she signed 60 million

Isn’t this treating her as a fool in front of so many people?

Really be the head of the family for nothing?

This kind of unscrupulous offspring, if she can't drive out, how can she stand in the family in the future?

Old Mrs. Willson was anxious, slapped the table, and shouted: "Claire! Go to the personnel department to go through the resignation procedures immediately!"

Claire's expression was stunned. Are these people crazy? She opened the contract and took a look, can they still not believe?

At this moment, someone suddenly yelled: "f*ck! Emgrand Group's official statement is released! The 60 million contract is true!"

Chapter 10

With this roar, everyone was shocked.

Afterwards, everyone hurriedly took out their mobile phones and went to the official account of Emgrand Group!

really!

The official service account of Emgrand Group released a push!

The Emgrand Group's 2 billion hotel project signed the first partner. The group's vice chairman Doris and Aurous Hill Willson's representative Claire signed a 60 million decoration contract!

Seeing this title, everyone is crazy!

Claire actually talked about the project! And the amount doubled!

It has only been more than half an hour!

How could it be so easy? !

This is totally illogical!

Harold was shocked and regretted!

Before today, Claire was incomparable with himself in terms of status and identity.

If he accepted this task yesterday, no matter if he had negotiated it or not, he would not give Claire a chance to show her face!

In the end, he turned down because he was afraid of failure!

It doesn't matter if he refuse it, the key is that Claire actually made it!

This is simply slapped in the face!

Mrs. Willson immediately picked up the contract excitedly, read it carefully, and laughed excitedly: "Okay! Good! Good! Good! Claire, you really made a great contribution!"

After speaking, she asked: "How did you do it?"

Claire said: "Thanks to Ms. Doris, Deputy Doris, she is very optimistic about our Willson family."

In fact, Claire wanted to tell the truth, but after thinking about it carefully, she didn't know who the chairman of the Emgrand Group was, and no one might believe it, she ditched the idea.

Upon hearing this, Harold felt even more uncomfortable and wanted to die!

No wonder Claire can win the contract!

It turns out that Doris of the Emgrand Group is very optimistic about the Willson family!

Wouldn't anyone go?

He really missed a great opportunity!

At this time, Charlie spoke: “Harold, do you remember our gambling appointment?”

Harold’s expression was as ugly as if he had eaten sh!t.

How could he not remember the bet, and if he loses, he has to knock three heads in public.

Claire got the contract and made it clear that he had lost

No way!

How can he kowtow to this kind of garbage!

Never possible!

So he immediately gritted his teeth and said, “Charlie, what are you? It’s just a rubbish who enters our house and eats leftovers every day. You want me to kneel and kowtow to you?”

Charlie said calmly: “I am indeed a waste, but we swore yesterday, if anyone retreats, death, death, death, grandpa, death to grandma!”

Charlie deliberately said the three words “death to grandma” very hard.

really!

Mrs. Willson’s expression immediately became extremely ugly!

She stared at Harold, and asked him in a cold voice, “What? Do you want me to die?”

Harold panicked and blurted out: “Grandma, you can’t be fooled by Charlie! He wants to make your grandson’s face and your face lost!”

Charlie said indifferently at this time: “Harold, don’t fool grandma here, don’t forget that you have taken a poisonous oath, if you retreat, your oath will be condemned by God, do you want to curse grandma?”

Harold was horrified, and blurted out: “Grandma, you can’t make a joke!”

Old Mrs. Willson said with a cold face: “You know that I believed in Buddhism during my life and swear to heaven, how dare you break your promise?!”

“grandmother”

Harold really panicked, because he could see that grandma was really angry!

The Old Mrs. Willson saw that Harold even violated the vow linked to her life and death for the sake of his own prestige. She slammed the table and shouted angrily: “Are you determined to violate the oath?”

“Grandma I” Harold froze, and immediately made a calculation in his heart.

If he abides by the gambling agreement and kowtows to Charlie to admit his mistake, then he has lost face.

But if he doesn’t abide by the gambling agreement and angers his grandma, then he will lose everything he has in the Willson family!

Thinking of this, even though he was 10,000 times unwilling in his heart, he could only grit his teeth and said: “Okay! I am willing to do it!”

Charlie looked at him with a smile, and said nothing, just waiting for him to kneel and kowtow.

Harold felt that his legs were filled with lead and moved to Charlie with difficulty step by step.

He was trembling with hatred and gritted his teeth, but his legs softened and he knelt on the ground.

Plop!

Those in attendance even took out their phones quietly.

Harold lowered his head and said in a trembling voice, “I was wrong!”

After finishing speaking, he leaned down and dropped his head.

Charlie said: “What did you say, I didn’t hear clearly, speak louder.”

Harold endured the humiliation and kowtow again: “I was wrong!”

Charlie sneered and said: “Oh, it turns out that you were wrong, where did you go wrong?”

Harold’s heart for killing Charlie was all there, but there was one last head that didn’t knock.

So he just gritted his teeth and said: “I shouldn’t doubt Claire’s ability to be wrong.”

After speaking, he kowtowed again!

Charlie felt very comfortable!

He could not bear this Harold for a long time, and this time he seized the opportunity to let him kneel and kowtow. It feels really cool!

Claire looked at all this in surprise, and felt that her husband was suddenly different from before!

Where the specifics are different, she will not be able to tell for a while.

But, thinking back to the way that her husband had a bet with Harold yesterday, it seems that he had long expected that he would win?

Why does he have such a strong self-confidence?

Chapter 11

After Harold knocked three heads, tears of humiliation rolled in his eyes.

But he didn’t dare to make a mistake at the moment.

Because he knew that grandma must have strong dissatisfaction with him now.

At this time, he can’t say anything to make her angry anymore.

The Old Mrs. Willson saw that Harold kowtowed his head and admitted his mistake, she felt a little more relaxed.

She didn’t want her grandson to kowtow to Charlie, but the point was that this poisonous oath was about her own life.

She has always believed in Buddhism. If Harold doesn’t kowtow to admit his mistake, she is afraid that she will have trouble sleeping and eating, for fear of retribution to her.

So, she looked at Harold and said lightly: “Harold, these three heads are for you a little lesson. Don’t bet with others casually about things you are not sure about. Even if you bet, don’t harm your family!”

Harold said with a sad face, “Grandma, I know, I won’t dare anymore”

When speaking, his eyes cast a look at Charlie, viciously waiting for him, thinking, you rubbish, forcing me to kneel and kowtow to you and lose face, I will kill you sooner or later!

Immediately, Mrs. Willson opened the mouth and said: “It is gratifying to win this contract today. Everyone should hurry to prepare during this period. We must take this opportunity to build a good relationship with the Emgrand Group!”

Charlie reminded her on the side: “Grandma, since Claire talked about project cooperation, should the position of company director be given to Claire?”

Old Mrs. Willson raised her eyebrows, and she couldn’t help but think to herself.

She did say that whoever gets the contract can be the director.

However, when she thinks that Claire has always been disliked by herself, and that her rubbish husband has been disgusting, her heart beats again with a different tune.

If Claire is held up and she will not be under her control in the future, what should she do?

At this moment, she wanted to withdraw her previous promise.

After all, when she made the promise, she didn't swear a poisonous oath, even if she took it back, she will feel at ease.

However, she felt that this kind of remark could not be said when Claire just signed the contract, so she said in a convenient way: "Well, tomorrow night, I will hold a banquet and invite someone with good looks in Aurous Hill to the scene. Then, I will face to face announce our cooperation with Emgrand Group and the appointment of a new director."

Upon hearing this, Charlie was relieved with satisfaction.

Claire also smiled gently. It seems that the position of the director is finally her own, and she does not need to be squeezed out in the future, and her parents can raise their heads again!

Old Mrs. Willson turned her face, looked at Claire, and said, "Claire, there is one more thing, grandma wants you to help."

Claire hurriedly said, "Grandma, would you please say?"

Mrs. Willson said, "I want you to contact the chairman of Emgrand and invite him to the banquet tomorrow."

After a pause, the Lady Willson said with a look of expectation: "If he can come to our banquet, it will definitely be a brilliant good thing for our Willson family, and it will also make us famous!"

Claire thought for a moment, and hesitated: "But the last time I went, I only met Doris, the vice chairman of Emgrand, and never met the chairman himself. Moreover, we just

got someone's project and are holding such a banquet. Does it not seem too deliberate?"

"So what? I just want to tell the whole Aurous Hill people that we are now tied to the big ship of Emgrand, and in the future our Willson family will develop!"

The Lady Willson finished speaking, and then said: "Even if the chairman of Emgrand does not want to come, it is okay to invite Doris over. She is the No. 2 figure of Emgrand Group, and it would be very face lifting for us to ask her to come over."

At this point, Mrs. Willson was already excited.

When she thought that the big clans and big families who had not looked towards the Willson family in the past might have to rely on the snort of the Willson family in the future, she couldn't help but burst into enthusiasm.

The Willson family, in her hands, will become even more brilliant!

Claire thought for a moment before replying hesitantly: "I understand, I will try."

"It's not a try! must be invited!"

Claire nodded lightly, and then quietly asked Charlie, "What should I do? What if the chairman of Emgrand doesn't come? What if Doris is unwilling to come?"

Charlie laughed and said, "Try it, don't you have Doris's phone? Maybe the other party agrees as soon as you call?"

The Willson family will hold a banquet. In addition to showing the strength of the Willson family, Claire will also be announced at the banquet.

Wife is promoted to director, and it's not bad to be a husband of such a woman.

At this time, Claire didn't know that her husband was the chairman of the Emgrand Group. She sighed a little tangledly and said: "The other party is the chairman of Emgrand, and it is said that he is the young master of the Eastcliff family. How can he come to the banquet"

Charlie smiled and said, “I don’t think it is necessary. Maybe the other party is always at home with his wife, cooking and washing clothes?”

Claire was annoyed at him and said, “Do you think everyone is you?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, it is very likely that the boss of the Emgrand Group is just like me”

Claire curled her lips and said softly, “Cut it! How could it be possible!”

Chapter 12

Knowing that Charlie was joking, Claire didn’t care, stepped aside, and dialed Doris’s phone.

Soon, the call was connected.

Doris’s pleasant voice came across: “Ms. Willson, hello.”

“Hello, Miss Doris, I have something, I want to ask you for help.” Claire said embarrassedly.

“Well, say it.” Doris agreed.

Claire organized a few words, took a deep breath, and said courageously: “I want to ask if the chairman is free tomorrow night. We want to hold a banquet at home and officially announce the cooperation with Emgrand. I hope the chairman can appreciate it and bless us with his presence”

Doris was silent for a while, then replied: “Ms. Willson, I can’t do this, or else, I can help you ask the chairman’s opinion?”

Claire respectfully said, “Thank you, then I will trouble you.”

After hanging up the phone, Claire held the phone in some anxiety, waiting for news from the other party.

At this moment, Charlie’s cell phone rang suddenly.

Charlie was taken aback, and then he scolded himself in his heart. He forgot to mute the phone. It must be Doris who called to ask his opinion.

Charlie answered the phone with a calm expression on his face, and said “Yeah”.

Doris’s voice came from the other side, “Chairman, the Willson family is going to hold a banquet tomorrow night. Would you like to go there?”

Charlie replied: “Oh, that’s it, it’s okay, I’ll be fine. Just hang up.”

After that, Charlie hung up the phone quickly, and then mumbled, “These sales promotion is really annoying.”

Claire didn’t doubt anything, but shortly afterward, her mobile phone rang again.

Doris’s voice came over again, “Ms. Willson, our chairman has agreed, and will pass by then!”

“Really, that’s great, thank you for your help, and thanks to the Chairman for agreeing.” Claire was suddenly very excited. She did not expect that the other party would actually agree to it.

Claire hurriedly said to Mrs. Willson: “Grandma! The chairman of the Emgrand Group has already agreed!”

“Really?!” Mrs. Willson was suddenly excited!

After that, she immediately said to the Willson family present: “Go and prepare for me! Order the best hotel, order the best meals and drinks, and prepare to welcome the Emgrand chairman!”

“In addition, inform all the big companies in the city and invite them to our banquet! Tell them that the Emgrand chairman will appreciate their presence!”

Immediately afterwards, the entire Willson family became busy!

Everyone was extremely excited, constantly contacting various partners and the upper-class figures of Aurous Hill City.

This is undoubtedly a blockbuster!

For a time, the entire Aurous Hill City learned of this news.

The mysterious new chairman of the Emgrand Group will soon appear at the Willson's banquet tomorrow!

Mrs. Willson received countless inquiries, and she responded with a smile.

She is so happy today, because as soon as the banquet is over tomorrow, the Willson family will definitely become Aurous Hill's hottest family!

Thinking of this, she smiled excitedly and said: "Okay, come here today and start preparing for tomorrow's banquet, the meeting is over!"

At the end of the meeting, Mrs. Willson returned to her office.

Harold rolled his eyes and followed closely.

"Grandma, are you really going to give Claire the position of director?"

When he walked to a place where there was no one, Harold couldn't help but speak directly.

Old Mrs. Willson frowned slightly, and said coldly: "I have promised Claire, why can't I give it to her?"

Harold still insisted: "Grandma, you can't let her be the director!"

The Lady Willson asked back: "Why? She won such a big contract. She is the company's hero and deserves to be entitled."

Harold hurriedly said: "Claire was able to win the Emgrand contract because Wendell from the Jones family was behind her back. I heard that Wendell went to her house

yesterday! Emgrand Group signed a contract with us today. What a coincidence? You see, 80% of it is because she slept w!th Wendell!"

The Old Mrs. Willson looked sullen and said: "What you said is true?"

Harold said plausibly, "Of course it is true. Wendell did go to see Claire last night. You can find out after checking."

After that, Harold said to Mrs. Willson again: "Grandma, she is a married woman at first. If the matter between her and Wendell is spread, let people know that our Willson family got the Emgrand Group contract by this means. Where do you put the face of the Willson family? Where do you put your face?"

Old Mrs. Willson frowned, she had already believed most of it in her heart.

Wendell liked Claire, she knew it.

On her birthday, Wendell also gave a jade amulet worth three or four million.

This also reasonably explained why Claire was able to get a 60 million contract.

At this time, Harold said: "If you let such a shameless woman be the director, then our reputation will be even worse. At this time, we must choose someone else to be the director, and then we will also give credibility to the project. Go to other people, and it's best to choose a man, this can avoid gossip to the greatest extent!"

Old Mrs. Willson nodded gently.

She believed Harold's words 80%.

Looking at it this way, she really have to choose another director to eliminate rumors.

If everyone knows that Claire and Wendell got the contract before they get the contract, he can explain to the outside that he is getting the project with the new director, and he is definitely not relying on Claire to sell meat.

Moreover, the Lady Willson has a selfish heart.

She really doesn't like Claire! Moreover, she has always favored sons over daughters, and does not want to see Claire's status and strength in the Willson family grow.

She must be contained to ensure that the Willson family's assets will not leak to outsiders.

When she thought of this, she had already made up her mind.

So, she looked at Harold and said coldly, "Harold, in the future, you must listen to me. You can do what I ask you to do. You can never do what I don't let you do. Understand?"

Harold immediately said faithfully, "Grandma, don't worry. What you say in the future will be what Harold will do. I will fight wherever you refer!"

"Yeah." Mrs. Willson nodded with satisfaction, and said: "At the banquet tomorrow, I will tell everyone that you are the new director and are fully responsible for the cooperation with the Emgrand Group, but you must remember that you must be obedient. I can lift you up, and I can step on you!"

Harold was ecstatic in his heart and quickly said, "Grandma, don't worry! Harold must be obedient!"

Chapter 13

When she came out of the Willson Group, Claire was extremely excited.

Tomorrow grandma will officially announce her new appointment, and she can finally be proud of it!

Thinking of this, she couldn't help saying to Charlie: "Charlie, thank you! If it weren't for your encouragement, I wouldn't dare to take this task."

Charlie smiled and said, "My wife, you deserve it."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "By the way, my wife, do you want to celebrate such a big event?"

Claire nodded: “How do you want to celebrate?”

Charlie smiled and said: “It just so happens that the anniversary of our third wedding year is coming soon, let’s celebrate together! I’ll make preparations, you don’t have to worry about it.”

Claire asked in surprise, “Are you trying to surprise me?”

“Yes!” Charlie nodded and smiled: “I just want to prepare a surprise for you!”

Claire felt a little sweet in her heart, and said, “Then I won’t ask you exactly what it is!”

Charlie said, “Don’t ask, just wait!”

In order to prepare a special wedding anniversary for his wife, Charlie thought of many plans.

The whole is mainly based on compensation. After all, he used to be poor and didn’t have the money to buy gifts for his wife, and he didn’t even give his wife a formal wedding. Now that he has money, he must compensate her well.

After splitting up with his wife, Charlie went to a jewelry shop named Rare Earth in the center of Aurous Hill City by himself.

Rare Earth is the most famous jewelry store in the region.

Gold, platinum, diamonds, and jade, it can be said to have everything.

Charlie wanted to buy a gift for his wife first, and then go to the best hotel to book a late wedding.

After arriving at Rare Earth, the shopping guides saw him wearing a four-bar Adidas, and they didn’t bother to pay attention to him.

Charlie looked around for a long time, and saw a jade necklace locked in a cabinet.

The material of this necklace is the top ice jade, exquisite atmosphere, very in line with Claire's temperament.

Charlie looked at the price, thirteen million, which was trivial to him.

So he called a salesperson and said, "Hello, please take this necklace out and let me have a look."

The other party glanced at Charlie and said, "I don't have the key, it is in our manager's hands."

After speaking, he used the walkie-talkie to say: "Manager Jane, someone wants to see our treasure of the town shop!"

Soon, a very enchanting woman trot over excitedly. Her name was Jane, the sales manager here.

"Which distinguished guest wants to see the treasure of the town shop?"

The salesman pointed to Charlie and said, "Manager Jane, this is the gentleman."

"Huh?" When Jane saw Charlie, she was as sick as a fly.

How can this kind of filthy rug afford the treasure of the town shop?

Thinking of this, she immediately said to the male shopping guide: "Liu, are you kidding me?"

The other party said: "No, this gentleman really wants to see the treasure of the town shop."

Jane scolded: "Can this kind of filthy rug afford the treasure of the town shop? Are you blind? If you are blind, just say it and I will rid of you soon!"

Jane prides herself on being extremely accurate.

She can tell at a glance what kind of person and what kind of purchasing power one has.

Therefore, she also judged at a glance that Charlie was a pauper and stinky rug.

Not to mention the thirteen million treasure of the town shop, even the ordinary necklace for one thousand three hundreds, he definitely can't afford it!

This is not a waste of your feelings?

The male shopping guide dared not speak out, so Charlie frowned and asked her: "You don't open the door to do business? I want to see this necklace. What's the problem?"

Jane sneered: "We open the door to do business, but don't do business with worthless people. If you can't afford it, don't join the fun!"

Charlie frowned and said: "With which eye do you see that I can't afford it?"

"Ha ha!"

Jane said disdainfully: "This jade is worth tens of millions. What do you buy? I know, don't you just want me to take a picture of you and send it to your circle of friends?"

As she said, Jane wrapped her arms around her chest, with a high-pitched look, her face full of contempt.

Hearing that this jade is worth tens of millions, many people around pointed and said with contempt: "This kind of person is really shameless. He can't afford it but want to have to look at it. What to look at when you can't buy it even in dreams?"

"That's it, without looking at the identity, just that one dress, how can it be worthy of such a super jade?"

"I tell you, there are too many of these fooling around now!"

Charlie glanced at Jane at the counter, and saw that the other party was sneering at him with a disdainful face. He had already made up his mind to teach this b*tch, who is so low-minded!

So Charlie took out his cell phone and dialed Stephen Thompson's number.

“Come to Rare Earth, give me 13 million in cash. I want to see it in ten minutes.”

“No problem, Master, I will come here.”

Jane curled her mouth and smiled: “I’m still addicted to acting! You have 13 million in cash. I have never seen so much cash in my life. I hope you can open my eyes! You don’t know, more than For millions of cash, you need to make an appointment with the bank first? Hahaha, you are so funny!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Since you haven’t seen so much cash, you will see it soon.”

The people around were all talking about it.

“It’s not a problem to be poor, the problem is not to swell your face to fill a fat man”

“Haha, this man doesn’t look like a rich man at first sight. He is still talking about 13 million, and can give out 300,000. I call him my father!”

“I just want to see what the 13 million cash looks like!”

Listening to everyone standing on her side, Jane couldn’t help but smile. She couldn’t see the cash after a while, let’s see how the poor ghost ended up.

A few minutes later, at the entrance of Rare Earth, several Rolls Royce suddenly stopped.

Then, from the two front cars, eight bodyguards in black suits descended.

They were holding black leather suitcases in their hands, their muscles were tight, their faces were solemn, and they were all cold and murderous, and even the atmosphere around them was a little serious.

This scene immediately shocked the entire Rare Earth!

Where does this big man come from, there is such a pomp!

Chapter 14

Seeing such a big show, Jane was also shocked, thinking to herself that it was not really the person who was called by the poor ghost?

But after another thought, how could it be possible!

It is impossible for the poor ghost to know such a powerful character.

Stephen Thompson got off the third Rolls-Royce and walked into Rare Earth. Jane quickly got up to greet him.

But Stephen Thompson didn't even look at her, and went straight to Charlie.

"Master, I am here and I have brought the money."

Stephen Thompson said, waving his hand, and the bodyguard behind walked into Rare Earth, and directly put the box full of money on the ground and opened it.

It's all densely packed with cash!

The people around were so frightened that they gasped for air!

d*mn it!

This smelly filthy rug oh no! What this person said is actually true!

d*mn, what kind of big man is he!

Many people took out their phones to shoot videos one after another. They didn't want to miss such a shocking scene.

However, Stephen Thompson's bodyguards cleared them all out immediately, and they could only photograph Charlie on the back of his head.

Charlie pointed to the cash on the floor and asked Jane, "Have seen so much money? Have you seen it now?"

Jane was frightened and nodded, "I see it, I see it"

Charlie said to Stephen Thompson, “I want to see the manager of this store.”

Stephen Thompson nodded, took out his cell phone, and searched for a moment to call.

As soon as the call was connected, he cursed directly into the phone: “Bad son, I am Stephen Thompson. I am at Rare Earth now. Give you one minute and get out of here immediately! Otherwise, I will make people burn this Rare Earth! Then let someone break your dog legs!”

Jane’s face turned pale, and the expression in Stephen Thompson’s eyes was full of fear.

Is this person really so powerful?

Own boss, but Aurous Hill has a big man with a face, and he can eat well on the road, who can’t give him some face? How can anyone dare to talk to him like this?

Before a minute, a middle-aged fat man crawled out of the office behind him. As soon as he saw Stephen Thompson, he rushed forward and said, “Mr. Thompson, you come to my shop. Without saying a word in advance, I’d have come to meet you.”

Stephen Thompson directly slapped him in the face and furiously said, “You have a big shelf, and your clerk dares to neglect our young master. Are you tired of life?”

Stephen Thompson knew that the young master had been wronged a lot in the past ten years. At this time, seeing a clerk also gave him annoyance.

The middle-aged fat man received a slap in the face, and he was a bit wronged at first, but when he heard this, he was shocked and lost his mind.

The young master of Stephen Thompson? d*mn, Stephen Thompson already exists like a real dragon, isn’t his young master like a god in the Hanging?

His frightened legs kept trembling, and turned his head to see Charlie next to Stephen Thompson. Although he looked ordinary, he was the young master of Stephen Thompson’s boss family!

Thinking of this, the middle-aged fat man was even more apprehensive, and said quickly: “Master, I’m so sorry, I apologize to you.”

Then he turned his head, full of anger, and cursed: “Which thing that doesn’t have eyesight offends the young master? Stand up for me!”

The eyes of other shopping guides instantly focused on Jane.

Jane quickly wanted to shrink back.

But the middle-aged fat man rushed up instantly, grabbed Jane by the collar, slapped her face with a blow, and cursed: “You are a b!tch not better than that. Even you dare to offend the master. You are really blind. blind eyes!”

Jane was knocked to the ground by a slap, she said crying: “Boss, I’m sorry, I’m blind, please spare me this time!”

“Spare you?” The middle-aged fat man grabbed her hair and pulled her face up, hitting her face with a big fist.

With one punch and another punch, her face was full of blood: “Drafted, do you want to kill me? You want to kill me, I f*cking kill you first!”

Jane’s mouth full of teeth was broken several times, and the bridge of her nose she had just paid for was also broken, her face was full of blood.

She broke away crying and broke away from the middle-aged fat man. She knelt and crawled to Charlie’s side, grabbed his leg, and cried: “Mr. Wade, I really know that I was wrong. I will never look down on people in the future, please forgive me.”

Charlie said coldly: “Do it yourself.”

When the middle-aged fat man saw that she grabbed Charlie’s leg, he was so scared that he ran over and slammed on her head, cursing, “You can touch the young master’s leg? I’ll kill you!”

After this step, Jane suddenly became unconscious.

The middle-aged fat man said to the security guard next to him: “Put this dog-eyed into the waste bin behind the shop!”

“OK, boss!” The security guards did not dare to delay, and immediately took Jane, who was full of blood, and led her out.

Charlie said to the middle-aged fat man expressionlessly, “My wife likes that jade, please wrap it up for me.”

The middle-aged fat man nodded quickly and said, “Okay, I’ll wrap it up for you!”

Charlie took out the premium card and said, “Swipe this card.”

After speaking, he said to Stephen Thompson: “You can take the cashback.”

The middle-aged fat man hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you like this jade, so I will give it to you as a little gift!”

Charlie said: “I don’t need you to do that.”

The middle-aged fat man said in a consensual way: “Mr. Wade, treat it as a small little heart, please accept it!”

Stephen Thompson said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, since he intends to send you as a plea, please accept it, otherwise he won’t even be able to sleep at night.”

Charlie hesitated for a moment, then nodded gently: “Okay, then I thank you.”

Seeing Charlie accepted the jade necklace, the fat man breathed a sigh of relief.

If Charlie didn’t accept this necklace, he was really afraid that Stephen Thompson would not let him go. With his strength, hooking his fingers could also make him wiped out.

At this time, Stephen Thompson asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, do you want me to send you off?”

“No.” Charlie waved his hand and said, “Where is the back door? I’ll go by myself.”

The onlookers really opened their eyes today!

Several Rolls-Royces brought thirteen million in cash just to buy a piece of jade.

As a result, the boss of Rare Earth did not even dare to collect money!

What is the origin of that very humble young man?

Many people uploaded this video to the Internet, and it became popular online.

Netizens have called this mysterious person “super rich second generation”, “overbearing president”, “god-level rich man”, and even set off a “search for god-level rich man” activity, and countless people actively participated.

But fortunately, when these people took the video, the man and his people were cleared out of the store surrounded by bodyguards, so the identity in their video was very vague and could not be used as a reference for finding someone.

Chapter 15

After leaving Rare Earth, Charlie did not go home immediately.

He wanted to give his wife a full set of surprises on the day of wedding anniversary.

This surprise is not just a jade necklace, he also wants to make up a romantic wedding for his wife.

At the request of the Master Willson, Charlie and Claire hurriedly obtained the marriage certificate, and the wedding was never held in time.

The Old Master himself wanted to choose an auspicious day and hold a grand wedding, but soon after the two got the certificate, he was seriously ill and was admitted to the hospital, so the wedding was been delayed.

Later, the Old Master left, and Charlie was not admired by anyone in the Willson family, so the wedding was even more impossible.

However, now that he has money, he must pay his wife a wedding!

When he thought of holding a wedding, the first thing he thought of was the Hanging Garden of Shangri-La!

Shangri-La Hotel is currently the best hotel in Aurous Hill. The hotel occupies a large area, the decoration is very luxurious, and there is a large and high-end shopping mall inside.

The Hanging garden is on the highest level inside the mall.

The reason why it is called the Hanging garden is that it is built with crystal glass, and matched with high-end fresh flowers shipped by air from abroad, it looks like a sky garden suspended in the air.

This is also the grandest and most luxurious banquet hall in Aurous Hill. If a wedding is held here, it will cost at least several million.

Charlie is rich now, a few million is nothing to him, as long as he can make his wife happy, it is more important than anything.

So he came to Shangri-La Hotel and wanted to reserve the Hanging garden on his wedding anniversary.

However, Charlie did not know that Shangri-La Hotel adopted membership service.

Whether it is eating, lodging, or holding a banquet here, you must have hotel membership.

Moreover, the corresponding services are not available for different membership levels.

Ordinary members can only eat in the lobby and stay in standard rooms;

Silver members can eat in boxes and live in high-end luxury rooms;

Gold members can eat in luxurious boxes and live in luxurious suites;

Platinum members can eat in the Hanging garden and live in top luxury suites.

And the highest is the diamond member.

Only diamond members are eligible to live in the presidential suite, and only diamond members are eligible to hold the entire Hanging garden for banquets.

Moreover, members above the gold level cannot be processed with money, and they must have sufficient social status.

Charlie came to Shangri-La Hotel, but before entering the door, he was stopped by several men in black.

“Sorry sir, please show your membership card.”

Charlie’s clothes all over his body are not worth two hundred, which is extremely dazzling when compared with those brightly dressed and luxurious guests.

Charlie said hurriedly: “I want to find your account manager and talk about the reservation.”

The other party said coldly: “Sorry, you can’t enter without a membership card!”

Charlie said: “Then can I apply for a membership card now?”

The other party shook his head and said, “Sorry, the membership card must be processed through the introducer.”

Charlie frowned, saying that Shangri-La is too much trouble, right?

When he didn’t know what to do, he suddenly remembered that when he was arranged by Mr. Willson to enter Aurous Hill University to study with his wife as a senior, there was a college classmate named Sabrina Lee who seemed to be at work!

So he immediately took out his mobile phone and called Sabrina.

After explaining the situation that he wanted to apply for the card, Sabrina immediately said: “Class monitor Wade, this matter is handed over to me, I will come there!”

Charlie hurriedly thanked him.

It seems that even though they have only been university classmates with Sabrina for a year, there is still some friendship between them, and he must return Sabrina's favor in the future.

"Oh, Class monitor Wade!"

A few minutes later, a woman's exclamation suddenly came from inside the hotel door.

Lifting his head, Charlie saw a very coquettish woman wearing an ol costume, heavy makeup, and wriggling out of the hotel.

Sabrina? Her changes are really big enough! he almost dare not recognize her!

Seeing the glamorous girl, the two black-clothed security guards at the door hurriedly bent over and called respectfully: "Manager. Sabrina."

Charlie said in surprise: "Sabrina, I haven't seen you in a few years, you are now the team leader in Shangri-La, really amazing!"

Sabrina smiled and said: "Class monitor, you are polite, I am actually just a team leader of the personnel department, and I can only be regarded as a small and middle-level employee in Shangri-La."

Charlie exclaimed from the bottom of his heart: "That's already very powerful. I heard that Shangri-La's management is very demanding. You are really amazing!"

Sabrina smiled triumphantly, and then looked at the two black-clothed security guards beside her, and asked coldly: "You two blocked my university monitor at the door and refused to let in?"

The two looked at each other, and one of them hurriedly said: "I'm sorry, leader Sabrina, we didn't know this is your university classmate, and he doesn't have a membership card, we were also abiding by the hotel regulations"

Sabrina snorted coldly: "The rules are dead and people are alive. Don't you understand this truth?"

Charlie thought that Sabrina was going to punish them for this, and hurriedly said: “Sabrina, don’t make it difficult for them, they also act according to the rules.”

Looking at Charlie, Sabrina suddenly laughed. At the same time, she changed her face and sarcastically said: “Class monitor Wade, you take yourself too seriously, you really think I will do it for you, and it will be difficult for my subordinates?”

Charlie frowned: “Sabrina, what do you mean?”

“What do I mean?” Sabrina curled her lips and smiled: “Is it not obvious enough? Just like you, you want to enter Shangri-La? I tell you, don’t even think about it in this life!”

Charlie clenched his fists and asked her, “What the h*ll do you mean?”

“I am teasing you!” Sabrina smiled and shivered, and said, “When I was in college, I didn’t look down on you. I only knew the smelly rug, even a canteen bun without meat. Still working as a class leader? Are you still gesticulating about my academic performance? I babble! Don’t look at your virtue!”

Charlie said with a gloomy expression: “Sabrina, I think I have never provoked you, why do you ridicule me?”

Chapter 16

Sabrina hugged her shoulders and said proudly: “I just look down on you, why? You are not allowed to talk about it?”

“University classmates who didn’t know that you went to be a live-in son-in-law after graduation? When you were in school, you couldn’t afford to eat, and when you graduated you are eating leftovers, you still have the face to ask me for help?

A bit of anger surged in Charlie’s heart.

People do not offend him, He does not offend people, Sabrina is really too much this time!

At this moment, he suddenly received a text message from Stephen Thompson on his cell phone: “Mr. Wade, Shangri-La, is the property of our Wade Group. Shangri-La in Aurous Hill is just one of our more than 100 Shangri-La units.”.

Charlie’s pupils shrank suddenly!

Shangri-La belongs to the Wade family?

He subconsciously responded to the text message: “Aren’t you lying to me?”

Stephen Thompson said: “The person in charge of Aurous Hill Shangri-La is named Issac Craven and his phone number is 155. You call him and he will take care of everything.”

“Is it Okay?”

Seeing that Charlie kept low hair text messages made Sabrina very depressed.

She felt like she was abusing the dog, of course she wanted to hear the dog barking twice.

But unexpectedly, Charlie didn’t say a word.

It seems that this Class monitor, who was very stubborn when he was in college, is still so stubborn and indifferent to being scolded.

So she increased her firepower and sneered: “Oh, Class monitor, you can really bear it!”

“By the way, I heard people say that you and Claire had been married for three years and you haven’t gotten into her bed. Could it be that Claire was the mistress of others? Wouldn’t you just be a pretence for her to be someone else’s junior? Right? Hahaha!”

Charlie frowned.

It’s all about insulting me, but also insulting my wife?

Sabrina, you are looking for death by yourself!

So, he dialed the phone number of Issac Craven, the person in charge of Shangri-La, looked at Sabrina, and said indifferently: “I want to ask your person in charge, how does Shangri-La recruit employees? Even someone with mouth full of dung, can they still be recruited?”

“Dare to scold me? Are you tired of life!” Sabrina immediately exploded her hair and shouted at the security guard beside her: “He is here to insult me, give him a beating!”

At this time, Charlie had already dialed the phone.

“Hey, who.”

On the phone, a man’s coercive voice came.

Charlie asked coldly: “Are you Issac Craven? My name is Charlie Wade. I’m at the door of Shangri-La now. I will give you one minute to get down, or you will get out of Shangri-La in the future!”

The man on the phone who was still full of momentum suddenly asked: “Young Mr. Wade? Are you really at the door of Shangri-La?”

Charlie said coldly: “You still have fifty seconds!”

The other party seemed frightened and blurted out: “Wait a minute, I’m here!”

Sabrina laughed angrily by Charlie’s phone call, and said sarcastically: “Charlie, I didn’t expect you to brag like this? Do you know the identity of President Issac? The two top members of Shangri La did not dare to act in front of President Issac. Do you think you can bluff me by pretending to make a call?”

Charlie said lightly, “Is it bluffing you? You’ll know after 30 seconds!”

Sabrina laughed loudly: “Okay, Class monitor Wade, then I will wait with you for 30 seconds! Oh no, I will wait with you for three minutes! If they don’t come out for three minutes, I will let the security guard tear your mouth. Look at how you brag in the future! Hahaha! You really laugh at me!”

Twenty seconds.

A middle-aged man wearing a top-level customized suit ran out in a panic.

He is a dog of the Wade family and a very powerful dog.

Since he took office in Aurous Hill and became the head of Shangri-La, he has been one of the most respected existences in city. When has he been so flustered?

However, he had to panic, and never dreamed that the young master would appear in Shangri-La where he was in charge.

Sabrina was about to continue to ridicule Charlie, when she suddenly saw the security guards around her looking behind her with horror.

When she turned her head subconsciously, she suddenly discovered that President Issac was running out of it, and she was suddenly struck by lightning.

Immediately, she looked at Charlie, her eyes full of horror: “How is this possible?”

“Who is Mr. Charlie?!”

Issac Craven’s voice was trembling.

The people were stunned, and Mr. Issac, who was able to bring the Aurous Hill earthquakes by stomping his feet, changed his voice in a panic at this moment!

Charlie said at this moment: “I am!”

Issac Craven rushed to the front immediately, bowed and said: “Master”

Before he finished speaking, Charlie immediately said: “Mr. Issac, don’t say something outside.”

When Issac Craven heard this, his whole body trembled in shock.

d*mn, I am a stupid dog! The identity of the young master must be highly confidential, and he almost called out. If the young master blamed him for that, wouldn’t he be finished?

So he hurriedly changed his name, but still respectfully said: “Mr. Charlie, you are welcome to Shangri-La. Please move to my office to talk.”

Sabrina was already frightened, she couldn’t accept this reality, but it really happened in front of her eyes.

What is the origin of Charlie? How can the bosses of Shangri-La treat him respectfully?

She ridiculed him just now, shouldn’t he hold grudges?

Chapter 17

Thinking of this, Sabrina hurriedly changed into a flattering look, and said to Charlie in a charming manner: “It’s really an honor for our Shangri-La and my old classmates to come by, Mr. Charlie.”

She felt that by complimenting Charlie, she could make Charlie forget or ignore what she had done just now.

However, she took Charlie too kindly.

When Issac Craven heard Sabrina’s words, he asked in surprise: “Sabrina, are you Charlie’s classmate?”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Sabrina said hurriedly: “Charlie was the monitor of my college class. We have a very good relationship!”

Issac Craven said immediately: “I will report to the President’s Office tomorrow, and you will be the personnel director of Shangri-La!”

From the team leader to the personnel director, there are at least three levels in Shangri-La, and the remuneration is more than ten times, and most of the employees are in control of life and death. He is definitely one of the executives.

When Sabrina heard this, she was excited and almost fainted.

At this time, Charlie said coldly: “Mr. Charlie, do you know what my relationship is with Sabrina?”

Issac Craven thought that Charlie was dissatisfied with this arrangement, and immediately said: “If Mr. Charlie is not satisfied, then let Ms. Sabrina be promoted directly to vice president!”

Charlie suddenly said, “Because I didn’t have a membership card, I called Sabrina for help, but she actually humiliated me for no reason, and even wanted security to beat me several times. You actually want to promote her to vice president. What do you mean? Deliberately want to fight against me?”

Hearing this, Issac Craven felt cold.

The flattering hit the horse’s leg!

Immediately, his eyes were full of anger when he looked at Sabrina.

Immediately afterwards, he slapped Sabrina’s face fiercely, and cursed: “Even Mr. Charlie dared to offend, you have the courage of the bear heart and leopard? Don’t you want to live?”

Sabrina was so frightened that she was soft, knelt on the ground and kept kowtow, crying: “Mr. Charlie, I was wrong.”

Issac Craven kicked Sabrina abruptly, kicked her a few meters away, and cursed: “You are not a dog with long eyes! I will let you know today and it has caused Mr. Charlie’s price!”

Having said that, he shouted to the security guard beside him: “Beat her fiercely! Beat her half to death, and then give her plastic face a good look, and then tell the whole Aurous Hill that no company will dare to use her in the future!”

Sabrina was so frightened that she hurriedly said: “President Issac, I was wrong, please forgive me!”

Issac Craven was furious, and shouted: “Now you know it was wrong? Why did you go? You can offend Mr. Wade too? If it wasn’t for the face of Mr. Wade, I would kill you!”

Sabrina broke down and cried. She knelt on the ground and crawled all the way to Charlie, kowtowing her head again and again: “Class monitor Wade, I was wrong, sorry! Please let it for the sake of classmates.”

Charlie asked her indifferently: “Sabrina, classmate, why did you insult me and my wife just now?”

Sabrina cried bitterly and said, “Class monitor, I was confused just now. I blame my bad mouth. Please forgive me.”

Charlie said: “If people do not offend me, I will not offend others, but if they offend me, I will never forgive others!”

After that, he snorted and said: “You brew your own bitter wine, drink it yourself!”

Issac Craven scolded: “b*tch, dare to bitch with Mr. Wade, I will tear your broken mouth!”

Sabrina did not dare to beg for mercy anymore, but knelt on the ground and wept bitterly.

Charlie did not sympathize with her at all, but simply ignored her and said blankly to Issac Craven: “I want to talk to you about the Hanging garden. Let go to your office.”

Issac Craven nodded hurriedly, and said respectfully: “Mr. Charlie come with me!”

After speaking, he pointed at the security guard beside him and shouted: “Hit her hard!”

“Yes, President Issac!”

How dare the security guard disobey him, nodding his head immediately rushed to hold Sabrina to beat her.

Sabrina kept wailing, but Charlie completely ignored it, and under the guidance of Issac Craven nodding and bowing, he entered Shangri-La.

As soon as he arrived at Issac Craven's office, Charlie went straight to the topic: "A few days later, it will be my wife's wedding anniversary. I want to reserve the entire Hanging garden. Can I do that?"

Issac Craven said without hesitation: "Mr. Wade, in order to ensure fairness to all high-end members, Hanging Garden has always refused to book the venue. Even the city leaders will not provide private space service. However, as long as you need it, the air in the garden can even be reserved for you alone forever!"

Charlie said indifferently: "That's not necessary, just save it on the anniversary. Besides, I need you to cooperate with me and prepare a little surprise for my wife."

Issac Craven said immediately: "Mr. Wade, don't worry, all Shangri-La employees and I will obey your instructions!"

Charlie got things done in Shangri-La. When he took the bus home, almost all the passengers in the bus were using TikTok, Instagram and YouTube.

Moreover, to his surprise, everyone is watching the same video!

It's the video of throwing thirteen millions in cash at Rare Earth!

The video was shot from Stephen Thompson's Rolls-Royce team, a series of top Rolls-Royce cars, a dozen black security guards with black suitcases, and thirteen million cash dropped on the ground for dogs to watch. The low-ranking sales manager has no place to show herself, and the whole process is posted online.

However, the video failed to capture the front of Charlie.

This video quickly became popular in Aurous Hill. Countless people are wondering who is the superhero. Many girls even dreamed of Cinderella and the prince's dreams, eager to one day meet this low-key hero.

Charlie repeatedly confirmed that he was difficult to recognize in the video, and then he was relieved and returned home.

At this time, the home is full of joy.

Claire got the contract from the Emgrand Group and was about to become the director of the Willson Group. Her parents were naturally excited and tearful.

She have been looked down upon in the Willson family for so many years, now she can finally raise her head and be a woman!

When the father-in-law and mother-in-law were happy, seeing Charlie was not as bored as before.

The mother-in-law said excitedly: “Oh, I’m so happy today, my daughter is really not an ordinary person!”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie again, and said with a rare smile: “Charlie, you can be considered a great inspiration for this matter. I won’t let you cook today. Let’s find a restaurant to have a meal!”

Claire smiled and said, “Then let’s go to Kempinski to eat western food!”

“It’s too expensive!” The mother-in-law blurted out: “That’s not more than 1,000 per capita?”

Claire smiled and said, “Mom, the director’s salary is very high, with an annual salary of one million.”

“Oh!” The mother-in-law applauded joyfully, and happily said: “It’s great, great! My family is finally promising!”

After that, she said: “However, you must pay at least 70% to your mother from your future salary. You young people don’t understand the importance of financial management. Money is definitely more reliable with me than you save yourself!”

Claire nodded immediately and smiled: “Okay mom, I will give it to you every month at that time, but let’s say it, you can’t always rebuke Charlie in the future, saying things like how can he be your son-in-law? “

The mother-in-law immediately opened her eyes and smiled: “Okay! Mom cares about your face, so try to talk less about him in the future!”

Chapter 18

Wendell was sulking at home when a family of four went to Kempinski for dinner.

He also saw the news from the Emgrand Group, and was very depressed.

He thought Claire would not be able to get the contract from the Emgrand Group if he didn't help. He didn't expect that she would successfully win a contract of 60 million in the morning. He recalled that he had put a cruel remark at her house yesterday. This was not for her face?

Harold also called to complain about it, and said as soon as he opened his mouth: "Brother Wendell, you are too interesting! I have been helping you create opportunities to chase my cousin, but you helped her win the cooperation of the Emgrand Group. Didn't you embarrass me?"

Wendell is also very innocent, what the h*ll? I didn't help Claire!

At this time, Harold asked again: "Brother Wendell, tell me the truth, did you put my cousin to sleep?"

Wendell was too embarrassed to deny, saying that he had nothing to do with all of this, wouldn't that mean admitting that he was incompetent?

So he said um um ah ah, "Yes, sorry Harold, I will definitely compensate you if I have a chance in the future."

"I knew it!" Harold sighed, and then hurriedly asked: "Brother Wendell, my cousin should still be a intact? She seems to have never let that rubbish touch, you really hit a jackpot this time!"

Wendell was delighted when he heard this.

OK! Claire is still a ...!

Then he might as well declare to the public that she slept with him, so as to provoke the relationship between her and her husband.

Thinking of this, he smiled and said to Harold: “Harold, your cousin was indeed still a virgin, and it was really cool to do it, hahaha!”

Harold said bitterly: “Then you can’t ignore me from now on, Brother Wendell!”

“Relax!” Wendell readily agreed.

After hanging up Harold’s phone, Wendell’s father called again.

As soon as the phone was connected, he blurted out: “Wendell, something has happened! The Marriott Group stopped all our cooperation! Have you been offending people these days?”

When Wendell heard this, his heartfelt like an ice cellar.

The Emgrand Group has stopped all cooperation with the Jones family? Doesn’t it mean that the family has suffered heavy losses? !

He blurted out: “What’s the situation, Dad? I haven’t offended anyone these days! Have you offended anyone?”

Wendell’s father said angrily: “Neither do I! I have been in the company these days, and I haven’t gone out to offend anyone.”

Wendell said nervously: “Oh, dad, is it possible that the new chairman of Emgrand Group is preparing to shuffle the cards?”

“Very likely!” Wendell’s father suddenly realized: “Now that the new chairman has taken over, I haven’t had a chance to pay a visit. I have mentioned it to that Doris several times, but she keeps saying that their chairman is not attending guests.”

Wendell asked: “What should I do?”

His father thought for a while and said, “Oh, right, there will be a banquet in the Willson family tomorrow night. It is said that they have invited the chairman of the Emgrand Group. Let’s go and find a chance to meet him!”

“Okay!” Wendell said immediately: “Tomorrow we will go together!”

The next day, at the most important highlight of the Willson family, the entire family was excited up and down.

Because after a night of fermentation, the Willson family got the Emgrand Group contract and invited the Emgrand Group chairman to participate in the family banquet. The news has spread throughout Aurous Hill!

For this banquet, Charlie found his most expensive suit to put on and went to the hotel where the banquet was held.

As soon as he arrived at the hotel entrance, Charlie got out of the car and saw a Porsche suddenly braked and stopped in front of him.

Immediately afterwards, Wendell, dressed in a designer suit and meticulously combed hair, got out of the car.

Soon, a receptionist came up and greeted Wendell graciously.

And Wendell obviously saw Charlie too, with a trace of disdain in his eyes, looked at him up and down, and smiled: “Where did you find a copycat suit, and the person wearing it looks like a dog.”

Charlie asked calmly: “What does it have to do with you?”

The corner of Wendell’s mouth curled up, with a bit of sarcasm on his face, and said, “You have nothing to do with me, but your wife has something to do with me now.”

Charlie frowned slightly and asked, “What’s the relationship?”

People around can’t help but stop.

Beginning last night, there was a gossip in the circle.

According to the news, Claire was able to win the Emgrand Group's cooperation entirely because she dedicated her life to Wendell's relationship. Otherwise, with the strength of her and the Willson family, how could she win the Emgrand Group?

Now it seems that this is really a sign.

Wendell saw the crowd gathered, and said to Charlie: "What do you think was the reason why the Emgrand Group was able to win the cooperation in the first place?"

Charlie looked at Wendell and asked indifferently: "Because of what?"

Wendell's mouth curled up and said, "Of course it's because of me, because Claire is now my woman, so I tried my best to help her win the Emgrand cooperation. If you know, divorce her sooner, it's also considered adult beauty. "

Although everyone around had speculated, but now that Wendell said it bluntly, everyone could not help being surprised.

Claire actually got the cooperation of Emgrand Group through sleeping with Wendell!

"Because of you?" Charlie laughed instead of anger when he heard this, and said, "You are worthy too?"

Chapter 19

"I'm not worthy, are you worthy?"

Wendell said with gloomy eyes: "You are just a rubbish, you can't even look at your own wife. It's too wrong to follow you in the first place. It's nice to follow me, I can give her what she wants!"

Charlie's face turned cold, lowered his voice, and said coldly: "I'll give you two choices. First, you will kowtow to Claire and apologize. In front of everyone, you will swallow what you have said. Second, I will completely bankrupt your family group, if you disagree."

"Hahahahaha, are you kidding me? What kind of thing are you that made my group bankrupt?"

Wendell laughed wildly and looked at Charlie disdainfully, obviously not taking what he said seriously.

“Are you a mentally retarded daydreamer? What do you use to make my family group go bankrupt? Do you know what the market value of my family group is?”

Charlie was expressionless, staring at Wendell for a moment with a mentally retarded expression, took out the phone at random, and dialed Stephen Thompson.

“Within three minutes, I want to see Wendell’s group go bankrupt and liquidate its assets, and debts soar!”

In three minutes, letting a group with a market value of several billion go bankrupt is simply a pipe dream!

Wendell stared at Charlie with a stern look, and said: “d*mn, you’re so awesome! Do you think you are the superhero on the Internet?”

After that, Wendell said coldly: “rubbish, don’t pretend, I also give you two choices. First, you will kneel down and apologize to me, and then divorce Claire immediately; second, I will find a few people to completely abolish you from the face of earth. Then, let you see me and Claire sweet and sweet with your own eyes, and you can choose yourself! I will give you one minute!”

Charlie looked down at the phone and said, “You have one minute left, are you sure you can’t save it?”

“f*ck off! You still have thirty seconds to think about it. If you don’t kneel down, I will make you regret it forever!” Wendell said indifferently.

“Twenty seconds!”

“Ten seconds!”

“Five seconds!”

“The time is up, don’t blame me for being cruel, it’s you rubbish that you found yourself!” Wendell shook his collar, then waved to a few bodyguards, ready to take care of the rubbish first.

But at this moment, Wendell’s cell phone rang suddenly.

Wendell was taken aback, saw his father calling, and quickly picked up.

“Dad, I’m already at the party, are you here?”

On the phone, Wendell’s father snarled frantically: “You rubbish! Who on earth did you offend! What trouble did you cause! Now all shareholders are frantically dumping our group’s stock, and our stock has fallen by more than 90%!”

As he said, his father roared again: “The bank suddenly came to ask for debt repayment! All the partners suddenly stopped cooperating with us and stopped settlement! Our capital chain has been broken! There is only one way out for bankruptcy and liquidation!”

Wendell’s face instantly turned pale as he listened to the voice from the phone, and cold sweat dripped from his forehead.

“Our house is over! Completely over!”

Wendell wanted to ask again. Suddenly, he heard the sound of a police siren on the opposite side of the mobile phone, followed by the sound of a door breaking, and the voice of the police asking his father to cooperate in the investigation.

He was suddenly weak, and the phone fell to the ground, smashing to pieces.

As soon as his legs softened, he knelt in front of Charlie.

The wind blew, and the body and heart were cold.

Those bodyguards, seeing this picture, were all surprised and stopped stepping forward.

Wendell was extremely frightened, and asked Charlie in a low voice, “Who are you? You did it, right?”

The crowd onlookers were also extremely surprised. Wendell answered the call and suddenly knelt in front of the son-in-law of the Willson family. What happened?

Charlie looked down at him, bent over slightly, and said in a low voice: “I gave you the opportunity to choose, but you didn’t choose the right one.”

“I know that I was wrong, I apologize to you, please, let me go! At first I have nothing to do with you, I have never touched her, the Emgrand Group’s cooperation is not my help, those words just said are all made up, I beg you, forgive me and my family!”

Wendell kept kowtow apologizing, he couldn’t even dream that a son-in-law of the Willson family would have such a great energy! One phone call breaking his family!

When he raised his head and looked at Charlie’s cheek, he only felt that this plain face was more terrifying than a demon!

Can let his family go bankrupt within a few minutes, such a character is not offended at all!

Charlie shook his head and said, “You should be satisfied, because at least I will save you a life! Otherwise, your whole family will be dead!”

As soon as he said this, Wendell’s face paled and his whole body trembled violently.

Charlie looked at him and said coldly: “To tell you the truth, I am the superhero on the Internet. If you don’t want to die, you’d better not talk about my identity, otherwise, you and your father won’t survive tomorrow morning. !”

After speaking, Charlie patted Wendell’s face, and stepped into the hall without paying attention to him.

But Wendell completely slumped to the ground, and he did not dare to resist Charlie’s extremely humiliating action.

Seeing Charlie walked into the hall, Wendell even ran into the hall rolling.

Looking around and seeing Claire's figure, he crawled over there, knelt at Claire's feet, kept kowtow, and cried, "Claire, I apologize to you, I shouldn't tell you about it. The rumors, you got the Emgrand Group project, it has nothing to do with me, please, let me go!"

Claire was taken aback by his actions, and quickly dodged backwards, but ran into a warm embrace.

Claire looked back, and it was Charlie who hugged himself.

After Charlie came in, he saw Claire. Today's Claire has been carefully dressed, like a blooming star in the crowd, dazzling.

Seeing Wendell rushing towards Claire, Charlie took her in his arms first to prevent her from falling, and gave Wendell a fierce look.

Wendell was frightened and rolled away on his stomach, for fear of angering Charlie.

Claire asked puzzledly: "What happened to him?"

Charlie hugged her while whispering, "I'm afraid this person is sick. Leave him alone."

Although the two were husband and wife, they didn't have any close contact. Feeling Charlie's warm embrace, Claire's ears were red.

She hurriedly broke free from Charlie's arms, and said falteringly: "Well, Chairman Wade of the Emgrand Group should be here, I'm going to see"

Chapter 20

When Wendell fled, Harold just came in, followed by his sister Wendy and his fiance Yunlong White.

Beside Yunlong, there was also a young man dressed in luxurious clothes. Looking at his face, he looked a bit like Gerald.

When he met Wendell head-on, Harold said hurriedly: “Oh, brother Wendell! When I just came in, I heard someone say something happened to your family? Really?”

Wendell pushed him away in despair, muttering in his mouth: “It’s over, it’s over, it’s all over”

Harold asked with concern: “Mr. Jones, what’s wrong with you?”

Wendell shook his head in fear, dare not say anything.

He had no doubt that if he said something that he shouldn’t say, he might be corpse on the street tomorrow.

So Wendell broke away from Harold’s hand and ran out in despair.

Harold looked at his back and sighed, “I guess this house is really finished, sh!t, too soon, right? It was fine yesterday, but today it is bankrupt!”

Later, when Harold saw Charlie and Claire, he was moved with bad thoughts, and hurriedly greeted Claire, “Claire, I will introduce you to this distinguished guest. This is Gerald’s cousin, Fred White. , The eldest son of the White family.”

“Brother Fred, this is my cousin, Claire.” Harold introduced to Fred with a flattering expression.

As soon as Fred came in, his eyes were tightly focused on Claire. Hearing the words, he quickly stretched out his hand and said: “Hello Claire. I have heard about the beauty of the daughter of the Willson family a long time ago. Seeing it today, it really deserves its reputation.”

A trace of dissatisfaction flashed in Charlie’s eyes. There was no way for his wife to be beautiful, and the flies around her would be annoying to death after catching one after another.

So he stretched out his hand first, shook hands with Fred, and said coldly: “Hello, I am Claire’s husband.”

“You?” Fred looked up and down at Charlie, his disdain was overwhelming, and he withdrew his hand before he said indifferently: “I didn’t expect Claire to be married. It’s really a flower on the cow dung.”

Wendy quickly explained on the side: “Brother Fred, this rubbish is imported into our Willson family. He has no job and no ability!”

After finishing speaking, she deliberately winked at Fred and said, “Brother Fred, after I marry Gerald, we will be considered as a family, and we must have more contact by then.”

Fred naturally knew what she meant. This was to encourage him to pursue Claire. Then he smiled and said, “Miss Claire is as beautiful as an immortal. If I can communicate more, I can’t ask for it.”

At this moment, Charlie also saw his mother-in-law Elaine and father-in-law Jacob approaching.

After Elaine walked over, he hurriedly said to Claire, “Claire, have you heard about it? Jones family is bankrupt!”

“Huh?” Claire asked in surprise: “When did it happen?”

“Just now!” Elaine sighed: “I thought you would divorce Charlie in the future, and you can be with Wendell, but now it’s nothing to watch.”

Charlie was very depressed, is this mother-in-law a fool? Don’t know that the current son-in-law is the real son-in-law?

After seeing Elaine, Fred hurried over and introduced himself: “You must be Claire’s mother, right? Auntie, I am Gerald’s cousin Fred. You are so beautiful, no wonder you can give birth to Claire. Such a beautiful daughter.”

When Elaine heard that Fred turned out to be Gerald’s cousin, the eldest son of the White family, and the son of the rich family! Her eyes lit up and she said enthusiastically: “Yes, I am Claire’s mother. Are you and Claire friends?”

Fred nodded and smiled: “Kind of friends, but I just met today!”

Elaine was full of joy, and quickly nodded and said: “Everyone quickly find a place to sit, don’t stand, Mr. White, you young people, you should have more contact in the future.”

“Mom!” Claire exclaimed in dissatisfaction, preventing her mother from continuing.

Elaine was about to say something, Claire gave her a hand to remind everyone to pay attention to the stage.

At this time, Mrs. Willson was already standing in the spotlight!

She looked around with excitement before she stood in front of the microphone and smiled and said: “First of all, on behalf of the Willson family, I welcome dear friends and partners to come to our banquet.”

“Then, let us welcome the Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group, Ms. Doris.”

The spotlight moved instantaneously, hitting the beam of light on the front seat.

Wearing a black evening dress, Doris completely exposed her perfect figure to everyone’s eyes. Under the light, she was as dazzling as a fairy, and all the men in the field couldn’t help but focus on her.

Emgrand Group, Vice Chairman! Peerless beauty! Each of these identities is enough to attract everyone’s attention.

After Doris stood up, she just nodded to the crowd. When she saw Charlie, her eyes stayed for a while before she moved away.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson continued to speak: “Today, I would like to thank the Emgrand Group for being able to entrust such an important project to the Willson family. The Willson family will definitely go all out to live up to the trust of Emgrand.”

“Secondly, we also want to introduce to our friends an outstanding junior of our Willson family. If it weren’t for him, we would not have reached a cooperation with Emgrand. Moreover, after mutual consultation of our group, we decided to nominate him as our Willson Group’s Director, is solely responsible for the cooperation with Emgrand Group!”

The mother-in-law Elaine said excitedly: “Oh, Claire! It’s time for you to be on stage!”

Although Claire was ready to take the stage, she was still nervous.

Charlie immediately cast an encouraging look at her.

Harold looked at Claire who was full of excitement, and couldn't help but show a sneer at the corner of his mouth.

Old Mrs. Willson also looked at the table and spoke with a smile.

"Let us welcome the new director of the Willson Group, Harold!"

Claire's figure instantly froze in place

She looked to the side in disbelief, but saw Harold proudly and stepped onto the stage.

Charlie's eyes turned cold instantly.

A good way to cross the river and demolish the bridge!

The Willson family, after using Claire, immediately abandoned her, not caring about her feelings at all!

Claire's eye circles instantly turned red, and tears kept rolling in his eye sockets.

Immediately afterward, she stood up and ran out of the door without looking back.

For her, how happy she was when she came, how desperate she was now!

Charlie watched her leave, his face even colder.

Bullying my wife? Are you looking for death?

At this time, Harold stood on the stage and said proudly: "Thank you for the trust of the company, I will definitely work hard to be a director! I will definitely complete the project given to us by Emgrand Group!"

Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction, took the words, and said: “There is one more important thing about this banquet, that is, we are fortunate to have Mr. Wade, the new chairman of the Emgrand Group! Please use the warmest Applause, welcome to Chairman Wade!”

There was thunderous applause from the audience!

All the guests tonight are rushing to the new chairman of Emgrand Group!

Everyone is waiting to see his style!

Everyone is watching privately, just want to see, who will stand up at this moment!

Someone even said: “I suspect that the mysterious chairman of the Emgrand Group is the same person as the super goddess who made a lot of noise at Rare Earth on the Internet!”

“I also think it’s very possible! That super hero’s back looks strange, it shouldn’t be in the Aurous Hill circle!”

“God! If you say that, isn’t the chairman of Emgrand Group the most powerful super-rich in Aurous Hill?”

“I look forward to seeing him in his true colors!”

In this fierce applause, under the eager attention of countless people, Charlie suddenly, with cold his face and slowly stood up

Chapter 21

In everyone’s incredible eyes, Charlie slowly stood up.

The eyes of the entire banquet hall focused on him in an instant.

“Charlie, what are you doing! Sit down!” Elaine quickly reminded him in fright.

He didn't look at what occasion it was! There are so many big men present, none of them dared to stand up, you Charlie are a wasteful son-in-law, what makes you think the limelight at this time is for you?

Fred and Gerald also glanced at each other, secretly saying in their hearts, d*mn, the chairman of the Emgrand Group would really be him, right?

But then, the two shook their heads again.

Impossible, if he is really the chairman of Emgrand, how could he be scolded by Elaine?

"What are you rubbish! sit down in your place!" Harold shouted from the stage with a dark face.

Charlie glanced at him coldly, then walked straight to Doris Young, completely ignoring everyone's horrified gaze, and whispered a few words in her ear.

While listening, Doris Young nodded slightly.

This scene made everyone's heart tighten instantly.

Doris Young! The vice-chairman of Emgrand Group, the famous beauty of Aurous Hill City! Charlie, a wasteful son-in-law, how could he know her? And looking like this, the relationship between the two seems pretty good.

After speaking, Charlie stepped out of the hall regardless of everyone's gaze, focused on him, he went out to chase Claire.

But Doris Young stood up, stepped onto the stage, took the microphone, and said in the blank eyes of everyone: "Hello everyone, this is Doris Young. Mr. Charlie was outside the venue before and met our chairman. He brought me a world."

When everyone heard that Charlie was not the chairman of Emgrand, they were relieved.

Fred White breathed a sigh of relief and whispered disdainfully: "It's just that he met someone once, so he tried desperately to cheat on the assistant. It's really rubbish."

Gerald White shrugged and said with a smile: “This is how the little guy is.”

At this time, Doris Young on the stage glanced at Mrs. Willson, her face turned cold: “The chairman asked me to inform you.”

“From now on, Emgrand Group terminates its cooperation with Willson’s, and the signed contract is declared invalid!”

“boom!”

The crowd exploded in an instant, and no one expected that Doris Young would say such a thing.

This sudden change made everyone stunned.

Old Mrs. Willson paled instantly and asked eagerly: “Dear vice-chair, what is this? Is there anything in our Willson family that is wrong?”

Today, she invited all the people in Aurora Hill with good repute, hoping to take this opportunity to become famous in Aurous Hill.

If under all the eyes of everyone, the Willson family would be stepped on the soles of their feet if they cooperated.

Doris Young said: “This project was originally our chairman’s approval of Ms. Claire before cooperating with you, but you made your own claim and asked an inexplicable person to take charge of this project. Sorry, we don’t accept it!”

After speaking, Doris Young put down the microphone and walked out the door without looking back.

Old Mrs. Willson’s face was pale, and she slumped on the stage for an instant.

She never dreamed that her momentary cleverness would have ruined this golden opportunity for good!

Had she known this situation a long time ago, she would not have allow Harold to replace Claire's directorship.

Harold was also very at a loss this time, what's the matter? It seems that Doris Young deliberately targeted him, and he did not even offend her!

Harold couldn't help asking the Old Mrs. Willson: "Grandma, the director's appointment has been announced, you won't regret it?"

Old Mrs. Willson struggled to stand up, raised her hand and slapped him, angrily scolded: "b*stard stuff, you still don't want to miss the directorship, even at such a time!"

Chapter 22

After Charlie went out, he realized that Claire hadn't gone far, just squatting in an unmanned corner next to the hotel, crying aggrievedly.

He slowly approached, took off his coat, put on Claire, and said: "My wife, don't be sad, the director of the Willson family is not a treasure, no matter it's inappropriate for your family to treat you like that."

"You don't understand, if I become the director, my parents will be able to raise their eyes in the Willson family, how can grandma turn back," Claire whimpered.

Charlie continued to persuade: "Maybe they will have to come and beg you to be the director. You are crying like this now, and you won't look pretty after a while on stage."

Claire choked and said, "How is it possible? Grandma has said everything, and there will be no chance of turning back. Leave me, let me be alone."

At this moment, Mrs. Willson and Harold also ran out of the banquet hall.

The Lady Willson was too old and out of breath when she ran. A large group of people behind her came out to watch the scene in excitement.

After Harold came out, he saw Charlie and Claire.

He ran forward quickly, looked down at Claire with dim eyes, and blurted out: “Claire, hurry up and chase Miss Doris, let her not terminate cooperation with us!”

Claire looked blank: “Terminate cooperation? Why?”

Harold said angrily: “You are here pretending to be innocent. You must have instructed Miss Doris to embarrass me publicly. If you don’t settle this matter for me, I can’t spare you!”

Snapped!

The Old Mrs. Willson who was on the side slapped Harold angrily again and said “You b@stard, how can you talk to your sister like that! She is the director of our Willson Group!”

Harold was anxious: “Didn’t grandma chose me as the director?”

The Old Mrs. Willson said angrily: “If you hadn’t given me Ecstasy, how could I change my mind temporarily? If you continue to be reluctant, get out of the Willson family!”

After being smoked twice by the Lady Willson, Harold was extremely angry, but he dared not speak, so he could only swallow his anger temporarily.

The Old Mrs. Willson said to Claire again at this time: “Claire, grandma begs you, you are now the director of the Willson family, hurry up and explain to Miss Doris, otherwise, our Willson family will be in ruins!”

Claire looked at Charlie blankly with doubts.

Charlie shrugged and said, “I told you, they have to come and beg you to be the director in a while, you didn’t believe me, look, your face is all messed up.”

Claire blushed, wiped her tears, and said, “Then I will try to contact Emgrand.”

After speaking, she dialed Doris Young’s phone.

Everyone’s eyes focused on her.

After a while, the phone was connected, and Claire said: “Hello, Miss Doris, grandma asked me to explain to you, I will be promoted to the director of the Willson family, responsible for the cooperation with Emgrand, can you give us another chance? ”

Doris Young chuckled and said, “If you are the director and can take the charge then there is no problem. The cooperation can continue, but if it is someone else, everything stays at the current status.”

“Miss Doris thank you so much!”

Claire was always puzzled about this matter in her heart. From beginning to end, the Emgrand Group seemed to be here entirely to help her, which was too abnormal.

Doris Young said with a smile: “This is what our chairman meant. If there is a chance in the future, the chairman will explain it to you personally.”

Claire was even more puzzled. Who was the chairman of the other party, and she had never seen him. Why did the other party help him everywhere?

“Then, can you please return to the banquet hall again?” Claire asked nervously.

The other party had left with anger, obviously irritated by the Willson family. At this time, asking the other party to come back is a bit difficult.

But she didn’t expect that Doris Young agreed resolutely.

Soon everyone saw that Doris Young’s car had returned to the door of the hotel.

At this moment, everyone looked at Claire’s gaze, all filled with horror and awe.

Chapter 23

When everyone returned to the banquet hall, the Lady Willson took Claire’s hand on the stage.

With an intimate gesture, she said, “I’m really sorry for just now, it was me who made a mistake, in fact, thanks to Claire this time, she is the outstanding descendant of our

Willson family. This time the cooperation between the Willson family and the Emgrand resulted from the efforts of Claire. She really made great efforts."

Doris Young stood by her side, glanced at her disdainfully, waved her hand to stop her from speaking further, and said: "I will correct it. In this cooperation, Miss Claire has not only made great efforts, but completely it is made possible by her power, and has nothing to do with other people."

This is extremely rude, but everyone is accustomed to it. With the status of an emperor, even if Doris Young slaps the Lady Willson in public, she dare not say anything.

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded quickly and said: "Vice-chair Doris is right. For everything, the credit goes to Claire. From now on, Claire will be the director of the Willson family's business! Fully responsible for the cooperation between the Willson family and the Emgrand Group!"

Doris Young showed a slight smile and shook hands with Claire and said, "I hope we can cooperate happily in the future."

Claire was still a little at loss, and could only nod her confused head.

The audience burst into thunderous applause, and everyone looked at Claire's eyes, also full of enthusiasm.

This woman, who is on the list! The Emgrand Group treats her so seriously!

Claire herself was also confused. She turned her head to look at Charlie. The situation at this time was exactly the same as what Charlie had just said. Old Mrs. Willson returned the position of director that should belong to her.

Until the banquet was over, Claire was still in a daze after returning home.

Recalling what Charlie had said before, she couldn't help but feel a little puzzled. In the past few days, Charlie seemed to have become a little different.

There seemed to be many things on his body that she didn't understand, like it was covered by layers of mist.

This night, Claire became famous in Aurous Hill!

Everyone knows that there is an outstanding junior from the Willson family, and the Emgrand Group is on her back!

It seems that with her, the revitalization of the Willson family is just around the corner

The next morning, Claire woke up early and hurried to the company refreshed.

Today is her first day as a director. She hopes that she can go all out to do this thing well.

After Charlie got up, he started to do housework as always.

When Charlie finished his housework and was about to go to the vegetable market to buy vegetables for lunch, he suddenly received a call from his mother-in-law Elaine.

After answering the call, the mother-in-law's extremely anxious voice came from over there: "Charlie, within ten minutes, you must rush to the safe road for me, otherwise I won't spare you when I go home!"

After that, she hung up the phone.

Charlie was confused. The mother-in-law didn't say anything early in the morning. At this moment, she called suddenly, as if something urgent had happened.

Although Charlie was very disgusted with his mother-in-law, he did not dare to neglect her orders. After hurriedly cleaning up, he went out to take a taxi and rushed to Safe Road.

When he got out of the car, he saw a group of grandpas and aunts surrounded aggressively at the door of a closed insurance company.

And his mother-in-law stood at the forefront of the team, holding a banner in her hand, shouting angrily: "Rubbish Harley, Fake platform, We Want Our Rights, and pay back my hard-earned money!"

Charlie hurriedly stepped forward and asked: “Mom, you called me over, what’s the matter?”

As he was speaking, the condemning slogans sounded in his ear again, the grandfathers and aunts shouted hoarsely that rang the eardrums of the passerby’s.

Elaine pulled Charlie over, asked him to take her place, and then ordered: “Come on, shout this slogan for me, I have been yelling it all morning, and my voice has become hoars.”

Chapter 24

Charlie didn’t know why, but he could only protest with a few uncles and aunts. When shouting slogans, he inquired with an uncle next to him from time to time, and then he understood what was going on.

It turned out that this Harley Insurance Co., Ltd. offered insurance products with extremely high return rates.

And this elderly were attracted by the high rate of return. Everyone bought a lot of insurance products under the company’s name and became their customers.

This is the fixed time to pay dividends. Unexpectedly, when these elders and aunts came to withdraw cash, they discovered that the door of the company was closed, and only a few employees were at the door, using botched excuses to prevaricate everyone.

This gang of grandpas and aunts realized that they were deceived by the empty gloved white wolf.

No wonder the mother-in-law wanted to call him over in a hurry and asked him to participate with him.

Thinking of this, Charlie grew big and couldn’t help but ask his mother-in-law: “Mom, how much insurance did you buy?”

Elaine said anxiously: “They told me that buying the insurance products will bring me a lot of dividends, my head got dizzy and I bought all of their products with all the money from home.”

Charlie was taken aback, “What? All the money from home used to buy insurance?”

After hearing this sentence, Elaine immediately became irritated and cursed: “Just do you have a mouth? Do you think I am not embarrassed enough? Why speak so loudly?!”

As she spoke, she continued her carping and said, “If you had brought me some profit I would not have bought the products of this insurance company. With a wast son in law like you at the house, what else were my options for the money at home?”

This guy, it’s okay when he does not support the family. But now he is laughing at her, as if he’d made fortunes with that money.

Immediately, she said to Charlie: “I am telling you, keep chanting slogans here to help me, you can’t stop for a moment!”

Charlie couldn’t help but nodded and said, “Okay mom.”

At this moment, several aunts came over, looked up and down Charlie, then asked Elaine: “Sister Elaine, is this your son-in-law?”

As they spoke, they scanned Charlie’s clothes again, shook their head, and laughed: “Why does he look so poor? he does not look like a son-in-law material from any angle.”

“Yes, this dress is worn too many times! It can’t compare to that of Lady Willson!”

Some people are so good at disparaging, the ridicule in and out of the words is particularly harsh.

Charlie didn’t care. They were all old ladies who had fallen into the soil up to half of their bodies. Now they have lost their savings for a lifetime, so he doesn’t need to exchange words with them.

Elaine was also very angry at this time, and the more Charlie looked at it, the more unpleasant she was. She blurted out: “Look at him, I’ll let my daughter divorce him in a few days! Change her future with a new son-in-law!”

Charlie sneered in his heart. If you add the rich second generations of Aurous Hill in, it can’t be compare with his half finger.

Elaine was anxiously worried at this time, Charlie was a waste, and at most he could shout slogans for her.

If she wants to invest back, she still needs someone with real ability to come and help solve it.

It's a pity that Wendell Jones's family who has been pursuing her daughter has gone bankrupt. Otherwise, She could ask them to help!

correct!

Elaine suddenly remembered that Gerald's brother, Fred, whom she met at the family banquet yesterday is her hope.

Judging from his attitude towards her daughter at the time, it is estimated that he had some thoughts about Claire.

Although the White family is not as good as the previous Jones family, it is still a big family. If she calls him over, there should be a way.

It just so happened that Fred White left his Business card yesterday, so she took her phone out and dialed Fred's number.

Chapter 25

The call got connected soon.

Elaine said, "Hey, is it Fred? This is Clair's mother."

Ever since Fred White saw Claire at the banquet, he was shocked as a heavenly man and never forgot about her.

He was worried that he had no chance to get close to Claire, and it happened that Claire's mother called herself.

He speculated that Elaine was in trouble, and of course he would not let go of this opportunity for courtesy.

So, he immediately greeted politely: “Aunt Elaine, is everything Okay?”

“Well, there is something Auntie needs your help for.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Fred, a few old sisters and I bought some wealth management products from an insurance company called Harley, and the wealth of the family has been invested in it, but now this company does not allow withdrawals. Can you find a way to help Auntie get the money back?”

After listening, Fred was overjoyed. He felt that it was time to perform and said confidently: “Auntie, don’t worry, I will come to you now and I will definitely help you solve this matter!”

Elaine was immediately excited, and hurriedly said, “Thank you so much!”

Hanging up the phone, she looked at Charlie again and said angrily: “Some people don’t have any abilities, just can’t count on them. Besides shouting two slogans, what are they for? Utterly useless.”

Charlie sneered after listening, this mother-in-law was really snobbish and blind.

She called Fred for help?

This company has defrauded at least tens of millions or more of funds. Those who dare to swindle so much money must have a very strong backing. Itis even possible that they are bigwigs in the underground world.. How could Fred White let scammers spit out the money?

The White family’s strength is very average. After the Emgrand Group ceased cooperation, its strength has shrunk even more. With the White family’s background, it is basically impossible to interfere in such a large financial fraud.

In fact, this little matter can be solved immediately by calling Issac Craven from Shangri-La.

After all, he is the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, and any Aurous Hill entrepreneur or big figure in black and white must give him enough face.

However, my mother-in-law is really hateful. Since she believes in Fred White, let Fred White help her. Let's see what he can do for her.

When someone saw Elaine made a phone call, they immediately smiled, and immediately surrounded her and asked her if she had found any important figure to help them out?

Elaine proudly said to a group of old ladies and men around her"Don't worry, I asked the eldest master of the White family to come and help. Hey will make some calls, and our hard-earned money will be returned hopefully."

Someone exclaimed, "The eldest young master of the White family? Or sister, you are great, you can find such a great personality."

"Yes, then Young Mr. White must have a lot of contacts. To solve our problem, isn't it just a matter of a few words?"

"Sister, since you have such good contacts, why didn't you marry your daughter to someone like him, instead of giving your daughter to such a sh!t?"

Elaine glanced at Charlie disdainfully, and snorted coldly: "This kind of waste will be swept out by our Willson family sooner or later!"

Charlie didn't say a word, planning to wait for Fred White to come to see how he hit the wall.

Soon, a black Porsche slowly stopped in front of everyone.

A young man in a suit and leather shoes, with seemingly talented looks came out of the car.

Fred White is here.

The old men and women all around were sighing: "Oh, look at people, this is a young talent! Such a good son-in-law, I don't know who's daughter will be lucky in the future to be his wife."

Chapter 26

“Yeah! If my daughter could marry him, I would die of happiness!”

“Bah, stop dreaming! Even if you die, people won’t look down on your girl!”

At this moment, Elaine saw Fred White at once, and immediately ran forward, and said eagerly: “Oh, Fred, you are here, your aunt is going to die!”

The person here is Fred White.

Fred White smiled and said, “Auntie, I’m sorry, I have kept you waiting!”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Oh, Fred, you are so polite. Auntie didn’t wait for ten minutes. You came so fast!”

Fred White smiled and said, “I heard that you were in trouble, so I drove over and ran through several red lights along the way.”

Elaine looked smug, but asked with concern, “Isn’t it troublesome to run so many red lights?”

“No.” Fred White said calmly: “The traffic team in the city are all acquaintances, and a phone call can eliminate any violation.”

After speaking, Fred White said again: “Let’s talk about you! How much money have you been cheated off?”

Elaine sighed and said, “A total of more than one million has been invested. It is said that this month’s dividends can get 200,000, but the principal cannot be raised.”

Fred White nodded and said in a boisterously: “Don’t worry, I will handle this matter. If I go out, I will definitely help you get the money back.”

After speaking, he suddenly saw Charlie standing behind Elaine, and his face changed slightly.

Unexpectedly, Charlie, an eye-catching waste, was there.

Since seeing Claire, Fred White's thoughts of her moved in his heart. After hearing his younger brother Gerald White said that Claire should still be single, this thought in his heart was even stronger.

Therefore, seeing Claire's rubbish husband, he naturally sneered.

He deliberately smiled and said: "Oh, Brother Wade is here, do you have a way to help Aunt Elaine get back the investment? Or do you give it a try first? You won't turn around and blame me for stealing your limelight."

Elaine hurriedly said, "Let him try a bullsh*t, what can he do to help? He can just open his mouth and help shout some slogans! Fred, leave him alone."

Fred White nodded and said sarcastically: "Since Brother Wade doesn't have this ability, then I will give it a try!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Mr. Fred, come on, you can do it."

Fred White laughed disdainfully. At this time, the gang of grandpas and aunts around Elaine gathered one by one, chanting on Elaine, and said: "Elaine, can you let this little handsome guy also help us! All of us were cheated of hard-earned money!"

Elaine arrogantly said, "Oh, I can't be ask him for that. Fred is giving me a favor, but he doesn't know you."

Others pleaded with Fred White: "Mr. White, you are so great, please help us too!"

Fred White dismissed other people but saw that Elaine loves petty things and cheapness, so he smiled and said, "Since everyone is Aunt's friends, then I can do you a favor."

When everyone was overjoyed, Fred White looked arrogantly and said: "It's just that I am helping you because of Aunt Elaine. Therefore, you must pay Aunt 10% for the money I get for you. Is it acceptable?"

Others hurriedly said, "No problem! It's a lot better to get a return of 90 than nothing!"

As soon as Elaine heard this, she was immediately happy!

The money adds up to tens of millions considering all. If Fred White can really help to get it back, wouldn't she make millions?

Chapter 27

Just when Elaine was very excited, Fred White said loudly: "Uncles and aunts, don't worry, I will go to communicate with them now, just keep waiting for the good news."

Elaine felt that she was backed by Fred White at this moment, and no one dared to provoke her, so she immediately blurted out: "Fred, I'll come with you!"

Charlie hurriedly said to Elaine: "Mom, you'd better not go there and join in the fun. In case Fred White can't solve this matter, you may be in trouble!"

Huh!" Elaine said angrily: "Do you dare to question Mr. Fred's abilities?"

The other aunts and grandpas were all expecting that Fred White could help them get back their hard-earned money, and now Charlie actually sang against everyone, naturally causing everyone dissatisfaction.

In the face of countless people's accusations, Charlie said calmly: "Mom, it's okay for you to wait here. It's best not to join the negotiations."

Elaine couldn't hear it at all, and immediately cursed: "Shut your stinky mouth! this is not the place for you to speak?!"

Fred White's face was also full of arrogance, and he laughed and said, "You're not good at it, but your jealousy is not small. Do you think I'm just like you, a Rubbish who just opens mouth and shouts slogans?"

Seeing that his mother-in-law did not listen to his persuasion, Charlie didn't speak any more at all, and said lightly: "Okay, then I am waiting for the good news from Young Mr. White."

To his mother-in-law Elaine, Charlie is getting on her nerves. She is too snobbish, but often blinded by appearances. To put it plainly, she is the Lady Willson with long hair and short insight.

Today's incident seems to be nothing more than a fraud, but after a little research, you know that the water behind is very deep. The mother-in-law has no vision, and she has to go to the muddy water herself. Then she can't help her elevated sense of importance.

Elaine didn't know that Charlie was kind, so she gave him a fierce look, and said to Fred White apologetically in the next second: "Mr. Fred, don't take it to your heart if he says this rubbish. Auntie absolutely believes in you. "

Fred White smiled triumphantly and said: "It's okay, auntie, I won't be inferior to a wimp."

Having said that, he immediately said vigorously: "Auntie, let's go over!"

"it is good!"

Fred White took Elaine through the crowd and stepped to the door of Harley Insurance Company.

As soon as the two arrived at the door, he immediately said loudly to several employees who were blocking the door: "Go and tell your leader to immediately refund the money of these uncles and aunts, otherwise I will immediately let the lawyer team and the public security organ intervene. At that time, you and your boss will be arrested!"

Elaine also echoed from the side: "Have you heard of these dogs? We are supported now! If your scam company does not refund the money, be careful that Young Mr. White is sending you all to prison!"

The young employee at the head was also a little nervous and hurriedly said, "I'm sorry, I'm just a security guard, and I'm not responsible for the specific business!"

Fred White said coldly: "Then call your boss and tell him that I am Fred White of the Aurous Hill Royal Family! Let him come and deal with it personally, otherwise, he will face the consequences!"

While speaking, Fred White's face was full of arrogance.

Although White family is not top in Aurous Hill, it is at least medium.

The boss of a scam company, after hearing his name, can he still save himself?

The young employee didn't know his depth and was a little scared, so he immediately called his boss.

Chapter 28

At this time, in the office of the chairman of Harley Insurance Company, the boss Harley Zhou was serving a middle-aged man in his forties with a flat face.

He smiled all over his face, took out a bank card from the drawer, handed it over respectfully, and said: "Fifth Lord, there are 30 million in this card. The password is your birthday. It is given to you this time. Please have a look at the dividends."

The middle-aged man is dressed in a Thompson suit, looks a bit mad, but his eyes are not angry but majestic, and his aura is amazing.

If there were other people present, he would definitely recognize the identity of this middle-aged man.

He is Orvel Hong!

In the entire Aurous Hill, everyone knows that Orvel Hong is the underground emperor here, and no one dares to mess with him!

Orvel Hong looked at Harley Zhou, smiled approvingly, and said, "Harley Zhou, I didn't expect you to be a good one, good, good!"

Harley Zhou hurriedly said, "Fifth Lord, what about the troublesome Lady Willson downstairs?"

Orvel Hong said indifferently: “A bunch of old things, don’t care about them. If they don’t hear your words, I will arrange for the brethren to come over and give them some color to see!”

Harley Zhou breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, “Thank you, Lord Orvel!”

Orvel Hong smiled and said: “In the future, just let go of this kind of business. As long as you can make money, I will help you with anything.”

Harley Zhou was pleasantly surprised and humbled his face and said: “Thank you, Lord Orvel! With your words, I will continue to work harder and we will make a fortune together!”

Harley Zhou doesn’t have a deep background in Aurous Hill, but this personality has one advantage, that is, he has a good mind and can make crooked ways.

He engaged in financial management and defrauded money. Knowing that he could not hold down such a large amount of money, he asked Orvel for help, provided part of the illegal income to Orvel, and sought asylum from Orvel.

Orvel Hong calls the shots in Aurous Hill, so he would naturally be safe and sound, and it was Orvel Hong who was the backer, so he does not have any worries about the future, and the fraudulent business was flourishing.

Just when Harley Zhou was excited about going to the Orvel line, his subordinates called and said in a convenient way: “Boss, something has happened! There is a guy who claims to be the young master of the White family, Fred White, he’s demanding money immediately, otherwise, he will send you to prison!”

“d*mn, what about this?”

Harley Zhou frowned, and hurriedly said to Orvel Hong: “Orvel, there is a man who claims to be the Aurous Hill King’s family downstairs, who is leading the group of old men and old ladies to make trouble! He said that he only covered the sky in Aurous Hill. Let us spit out all the money we collected, or we will be sent to prison”

Harley Zhou deliberately added fuel and jealousy in order to provoke Orvel Hong.

As he said, he bent down again and begged: “Fifth Lord, the White family has some power in our Aurous Hill. If they hold on to me, I really can’t afford to offend him. Please take action to help the little brother tide over this difficulty! “

“The King of Aurous Hill?”

Orvel Hong snorted and said, “The little White family is not even a feather in my eyes! Even if he is in charge of the family, they have to bow down and salute when they see me! Now their junior dare to provoke me. When it comes to my head, I’m so tired and crooked!”

After all, Orvel Hong put Harley Zhou’s filial bank card into his pocket, and said coldly: “Let’s go, I want to see, what kind of lifeless thing he is? Orvel Hong only eats money. who’s asking me to spit it out!”

Chapter 29

Fred White stood at the door of Harley Company with a proud face.

He knew that today is a good opportunity for him to show off his strength in front of Claire’s mother, and he must do it well.

As long as the mother is dealt with, why worry about the daughter?

When the time comes, he will be able to take Claire, a famous beauty in Aurous Hill, into his bag, and he’s excited thinking about it!

So he said loudly: “Uncles and aunts, please rest assured, the boss of this scam company will come over and refund everyone soon!”

When everyone heard this, they immediately applauded, one by one, all excited and intolerably happy.

Only Charlie looked at Fred White with a sneer on his face. This guy took himself too seriously, and he was afraid that he would die later.

When Fred White held his chin up and enjoyed the respect of everyone, the door of Harley Insurance Company was suddenly pushed open from the inside.

Later, they saw the boss Harley Zhou walking out together with a middle-aged man wearing a Thompson suit.

Although the middle-aged man is a bit older, he has an amazing aura, it is Orvel Hong!

Behind Orvel Hong, there were several strong men who followed closely. These were all his personal bodyguards, one by one with extraordinary strength.

Orvel Hong's status is too high, so although many people in Aurous Hill treat his name well, they have no chance to see him, so no one, including Fred White, recognizes him.

Everyone just recognized Harley Zhou, the boss of Harley Insurance.

Then the atmosphere in the crowd exploded instantly!

"Mom, Fred really called Mr. Zhou over! He is really amazing!"

"Yes, thanks to Sister Elaine this time, we have hope for our money!"

"Sister Elaine, such a good young man, he is definitely a good candidate to be a son-in-law by thousand times!"

Elaine listened to the flattery of these old sisters, and was uncomfortable.

This Fred White really helped her to show off in front of a group of old sisters today.

Thinking of this, she smiled even more, looking at Fred White's eyes, she was indescribably satisfied.

At this time, Fred White walked forward triumphantly, with a lofty posture.

He did not know Harley Zhou, nor did he know Orvel Hong, but Harley Zhou seemed to respect Orvel Hong, so he mistook Orvel Hong for his boss.

So, he looked at Orvel Hong and said proudly: "Are you the boss of Harley Insurance Company?"

Orvel Hong said with a faint smile: “The boss is not me. I just help the boss. But if you have anything, you can tell me.”

Fred White suddenly realized, and then smiled disdainfully: “A subordinate is a sh!t. You are not worthy of talking to me. Get out of here and let your boss come!”

Charlie shook his head and looked at Fred White like an idiot.

The Thompson suit man in front of him was amazing, and he had his subordinates following him. At first glance, he was the kind of ugly stuff, but Fred White ridiculed him so arrogantly, obviously seeking his own death.

Elaine on the side also sneered and agreed: “Fre!, don’t talk nonsense with this kind of shit, the one next to him is the boss of Harley Insurance!”

Harley Zhou was dumbfounded!

This Fred White, and this old woman are so courageous!

They even dared to insult Orvel Hong as a street dog and told him to go away. He really don’t know how to write dead words!

In the whole Aurous Hill, who would dare to insult Orvel Hong so boldly? !

Even if there were, after being furious, Orvel Hong thrown into the river to feed the fish!

Chapter 30

At the moment when Fred White’s voice just fell, a strong subordinate behind Orvel Hong immediately took a step forward, grabbed Fred White’s hair, and slapped him from left to right.

“You sh!t! You dare to scold Orvel Hong, are you the god?”

After finishing speaking, he grabbed Elaine again, slapped her with a loud slap, and cursed: “Smelly lady, dare to scold Orvel Hong, believe it or not, I will tear your mouth open!”

boom!

When these words came out, both Fred White and Elaine were struck by lightning!

What?

The man in Thompson suit in front of them is actually the famous Orvel Hong of Aurous Hill? !

And they were insulting him recklessly just now?

Thinking of this, the faces of the two of them became extremely pale in an instant, cold sweat broke out on their bodies, and they were scared to death.

Fred White reacted the fastest. He thumped and knelt directly in front of Orvel Hong. While kowtowing, he cried and pleaded: “Fifth Lord, I was wrong. I apologize to you! I was blind and didn’t recognize you. , I opened my mouth to scold you! These d*mn old men and old ladies have nothing to do with me. Please, please spare my life!”

After he finished speaking, he knelt down, slapped himself and apologized again. He broke down and cried.

He really didn’t expect that the backing the boss of this scam company was actually the famous Orvel Hong of Aurous Hill!

Such a big man, let alone him, can’t afford to offend even with his whole family behind!

He regrets now and wants to die!

He just wanted to take this opportunity to offer Claire’s mother a courtesy, so that he has the opportunity to contact Claire.

Unexpectedly, before he got his wish, he would offend Orvel Hong to death!

If his father knew about this, he wouldn’t have to kill himself?

At this scene, the group of grandparents around was shocked.

They also expected Fred White to help him get the money back, but who would have thought that in the next second, he would kneel directly on the ground and apologize to the man in Thompson suit before him.

And Elaine, who was quite proud just now, but now she was slapped a few times, embarrassed like a dead dog.

Orvel Hong snorted coldly and said to the people around him: “Since this guy has such a cheap mouth, you will give him 10,000 slaps in turn. When will you slap him ten thousand times?”

Fred White was so frightened hearing the 10,000 slaps in the face, he thought he’d be beaten to death.

At this time, Orvel Hong’s men pointed to Elaine, who was beaten up and spread out, and blurted out, “Fifth Lord, what about this Lady Willson?”

Orvel Hong glanced at Elaine in disgust, and said lightly: “Ten thousand too!”

Elaine knelt on the ground with a frightened puff, and her whole body trembled violently. She was almost scared to death. She provokes Mr. Orvel, so can she still live?

At this moment, several of his subordinates stood up, some grabbed Fred White and some grabbed Elaine, and immediately prepared to move their hands.

Charlie has been watching this scene coldly in the crowd.

When he saw his mother-in-law being beaten, he didn’t want to intervene, because his mother-in-law has always been so cheap, it should be a lesson to her.

However, if Orvel Hong’s men slap her ten thousand times, if they don’t beat her to death, they will at least maim her. Then how can he explain to his wife?

It would be very painful for his wife too!

He felt that he had no choice but to manage.

Just when a brawny man stretched his arms and was about to draw a mark on Elaine's old face fiercely, Charlie hurried forward and grabbed his wrist!

Chapter 31

Elaine screamed in fright at this time, closed her eyes and was about to get twitched, but suddenly realized that the fierce slap had fallen.

When she opened her eyes, she was shocked!

Charlie, her Rubbish son-in-law, came out at this time and blocked the other's slap!

This

Her mind was short-circuited at once, but she didn't react. Why is Charlie so daring?

Orvel Hong didn't expect that someone would dare to stand up for this d*mn Lady Willson at this time, and asked coldly: "Who are you? Do you want to die too?"

Charlie smiled lightly: "Mr. Orvel, right? Give me a face. You can beat this dog next to me, but my mother-in-law you can't!"

Orvel Hong said with a sullen face: "This Lady Willson is your mother-in-law? Then what makes you think that you deserve a face?"

When he said this, Orvel Hong was already angry.

He has always been respected by countless people in Aurous Hill, but today he has encountered disrespect one after another.

First, there was a Fred White yelling in front of him, and a disgusting Lady Willson chirping beside him.

Now a young kid jumped out to point to himself. He really is the great Master Orvel. What kind of cats and dogs dare to contradict him at will?

Thinking of this, he immediately became furious and shouted to the people around him: “Kill this guy who doesn’t love his life!”

Charlie smiled faintly when he heard the words, and said, “Don’t worry, I’ll make a call and let the person on the phone tell you.”

After all, he took out his cell phone and called Issac Craven, the person in charge of Shangri-La.

Once the phone was connected, he respectfully said to the convenience: “Mr., what do you want?”

Charlie asked indifferently: “There is a man named Orvel Hong in Aurous Hill, do you know him?”

Issac Craven hurriedly smiled and said, “Mr., I know that name you mentioned. The outside world says that he is the underground emperor of Aurous Hill. In fact, he is just a small gangster!”

After speaking, Issac Craven said again: “This grandson knows that I am from the Wade family, and he wants to flatter me. He has begged me several times for a meal. I have never paid attention to him. Why? Mr. Wade, do you know him?”

Charlie said lightly: “Oh, this makes me want to kill him now.”

Issac Craven on the other side of the phone immediately exploded: “d*mn, doesn’t he want to live? How dare he provoke young master! Where are you now? I’ll send someone over immediately and get rid of that filth !”

Charlie said: “Call him, you can tell him.”

After speaking, he handed the phone to Hong and said, “Come on, you can pick it up.”

Orvel Hong looked suspicious.

what’s the situation? It doesn’t look like this guy is acting.

Does he really have a terrific background?

It doesn't look like it. The clothes are very common, and the total amount of money may not be five hundred. Even the mobile phone used is a few hundred at maximum. What can he do? Can he find someone to support?

He was very disdainful, but Orvel Hong still subconsciously took the call and asked tentatively: "Hey, I am Orvel Hong, who are you? Want to support this kid?"

On the phone, Issac Craven cursed, "Orvel! Are you so f*cking tired and crooked? Even you dare to provoke my master? Believe it or not, I will let your family die tonight with 25 people without a place for you to be buried!"

Chapter 32

Orvel Hong heard this voice, isn't this Issac Craven, who has been sharpening his head all the time and wants to curry favor?

He said he provoke his young master?

Could it be this kid in front of me?

In addition, as soon as he opened his mouth, he said twenty-five members of his family. Could it be that he had already figured out all his details?

He is the spokesperson of the Wade Family in Aurous Hill! The Wade Family's strength is extraordinary, and killing him is no different from killing an ant!

When he heard this, he was frightened suddenly.

He blurted out and begged for mercy: "Mr. Charlie, don't be angry, Mr. Charlie, I have made a little misunderstanding, I and Mr."

"You shut up!" Issac Craven cursed: "Our young master's identity is highly confidential. If you talk too much, be careful that I kill your family!"

Orvel Hong trembled all over, shaking more severely than Parkinson's, and hurriedly said: "Mr. Charlie, I am damned, I am damned! I must take care of this matter."

A manager Issac is enough for him to kneel and lick, and the Wade family above Mr. Charlie is the ultimate existence that makes him look beyond sight, and he needs to look up all his life.

But now, he didn't know whether he was alive, and directly offended the young master of the Wade family? !

Thinking of this, Orvel Hong focused his gaze on Charlie, his legs softened subconsciously, and he knelt in front of Charlie, and said with trepidation, "Mr. Charlie, I'm sorry, I don't know she is your mother-in-law, I got Confused, I apologize to you! Please forgive me!"

After that, he softened his legs and knelt in front of Charlie.

Everyone present was stunned, watching Orvel Hong actually kneel down to apologize to Charlie, this Rubbish? ? ?

Even Young Mr. White is a dead dog in front of Orvel Hong. This young man can make Orvel Hong kneel on the ground. How sacred is this? !

Orvel Hong's little brothers are also scared stupid!

Master Orvel is the underground emperor of Aurous Hill! What kind of young man can make him kneel? !

Charlie didn't want Orvel Hong's life either, after all, it was his mother-in-law, not himself.

Moreover, speaking to the bottom of his heart, Charlie still felt that watching his mother-in-law getting beaten was so d*mn good!

So he said to Orvel Hong: "I can forgive you this time, but talking about my mother-in-law's money, you must return it with profit!"

Orvel saw it was amnesty. He really didn't expect that Charlie would forgive himself. He squatted his head for the rest of his life and blurted out: "Don't worry, I will do it!"

Having said that, he immediately shouted to Harley Zhou next to him: "Hurry up and handle it! Take care or else I break your leg again!"

Elaine is already stupid, is this still her own waste son-in-law? Even the famous Orvel Hong would kneel down for him?

For a moment, Elaine felt that Charlie's image had grown taller in her own eyes, and how he became unpredictable.

Fred White, who had suffered several big mouths, was also dumbfounded. Isn't this Charlie a famous waste? Why is the fifth master so afraid of him?

At this time, Harley Zhou came over with a pale face carrying a black suitcase, and went to Elaine, and said in horror: "Auntie, your principal is 1.3 million, and the dividends promised, 200,000, total It is 1.5 million, here is 2 million, and the remaining 500,000 is our apology, please accept "

Elaine is stupid!

When did my own useless son-in-law get so much ability?

The principal was returned, the promised dividend of 200,000 was returned, and did they give an extra 500,000?

Chapter 33

One million and three hundred thousand, two million per second, this made Elaine immediately overjoyed, and she couldn't believe it.

Immediately, she asked Harley Zhou with a look of surprise: "The two million are really for me?"

Harley Zhou nodded hurriedly and said, "Of course, it's all yours!"

“Oh, that’s great!” Elaine was immediately excited.

Seeing Elaine got two million! Seven hundred thousand more principal! The other old men and women were all excited and crazy. They felt that since all her money was refunded, their own money should be refunded even with the profit?

So a few people took the lead and asked: “Manager Zhou, what about our money?”

Manager Zhou hurriedly looked at Orvel Hong.

Although Orvel Hong was not willing to vomit the money that he ate in his stomach, but the Charlie family who was offended this time, maybe even his life worth, so he couldn’t care about the distress, and blurted out: “Retire All back! For the sake of Mr. Charlie’s face, everyone’s money is returned with all the profits!”

The crowd suddenly cheered with excitement.

Charlie suddenly said coldly at this time: “Mr Orvel, these people have nothing to do with me. What do you mean by looking at my face? Do you want to play moral kidnapping with me?”

Orvel Hong was startled, and blurted out, “Mr. Charlie, what do you mean? Little confused, I don’t understand.”

Charlie said: “These people’s money has nothing to do with me. If you want to refund, you can refund, if you don’t want to refund, you won’t refund, but if you dare to say that the refund is for the sake of my face, then don’t blame me for turning my face now!”

These old men and old ladies have been taunting with Elaine just now. Why is he helping them get debts now?

On the contrary, not only would he not help them demand debts, but he would also give Orvel Hong some eye drops to let him figure it out and refunding the money to these old men and old ladies would offend him!

Orvel Hong understood immediately, and blurted out: “Mr. Charlie, don’t worry, I understand!”

After that, he said to Harley Zhou: “Only refund Mr. Charlie’s mother-in-law’s money, nothing else!”

“Ah?!” The old ladies who were still ecstatic just now went crazy one by one, and some even cried and wailed.

Some people begged Charlie to show mercy, but Charlie turned a deaf ear.

How did a bunch of old and disrespectful things sneer and insult him?

Now that I they saw him dealing with Orvel, they expect him to help?

Go to your mother!

Seeing these old men and old ladies frying the pan, Orvel Hong suddenly shouted: “It’s all f*cking shut up! Who the f*ck will say one more thing, if you quarrel with Mr. Charlie, I will kill you!”

These old men and old ladies suddenly didn’t dare to say anything

Orvel Hong looked at Fred White who was stunned, and blurted out: “Mr. Charlie, this Prince, is your friend?”

Charlie glanced at Fred White, and Fred White hurriedly begged: “Charlie, Charlie! Charlie, help me! Tell Mr. Orvel, we are good friends! Please!”

Charlie snorted coldly and said to Orvel Hong: “I don’t know this person, you continue to fulfill your promise, and let him go after you have done enough.”

Orvel Hong immediately understood, and ordered his men: “d*mn, give him a hit, this* b*tch, his presence fill my heart with anger!”

Fred White wailed in horror: “Charlie! It’s me who has eyes but not thinking! I beg you to help me, I beg you”

Chapter 34

Charlie looked at him and said coldly: “I have no relatives, no cause, no grievances, no grudges, but you ridiculed me over and over again, asking me to save you again? Wake up, don’t dream!”

Fred White suddenly collapsed and cried: “Charlie, I really know I was wrong, please help me.”

Seeing that Charlie’s expression was not good, Orvel Hong immediately shouted at his opponent: “d*mn, you guys, why don’t you do it? Are you looking for death?”

Several of his subordinates were taken aback, and hurriedly grabbed Fred White’s neck and hair, crackling and twitching.

Fred White’s mouth was full of blood and a few broken teeth, but he still didn’t stop. Every slap was drawn extremely hard!

Orvel Hong asked Charlie with a smile, “Mr. Charlie, are you satisfied with this treatment?”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, that’s it, I have to go.”

Orvel Hong hurriedly handed his business card to Charlie respectfully and complimented: “Mr. Charlie, this is my contact information. If you have anything in the future, please tell me, I will definitely be there on call.”

Charlie gave a hum, and put his business card into his pocket.

Then he said to his mother-in-law Elaine, “Mom, it’s late, let’s go back!”

Although Elaine was slapped a few times, she earned 700,000 Dollar in the end, so she closed her mouth happily at the moment. Charlie was also full of pride when she saw that her son-in-law really gave her a face!

Charlie brought the money and took Elaine to leave. The old men and old ladies gathered in front of Charlie, and said with intent, “Oh, Charlie, it was the aunt who just messed it. We didn’t expect you to be like this. Amazing, really young, and promising!”

“Yeah, Charlie, you are a talented person, and you look like a dragon and a phoenix among people. My son-in-law is far behind you.”

“See if you can help us and tell the manager, give us back the money, it’s all our hard-earned money!”

Charlie frowned and said coldly: “Why should I help you? Don’t you all have eyes above your top? If you don’t get the money back, you can ask your own son-in-law for help!”

After all, just take a step.

Everyone was very regretful when they heard this.

They blame themselves, there is now no way, now the opportunity to recover hard-earned money is completely gone

Thinking of this, some of them slapped themselves two slaps on the spot, and someone sat on the ground in despair, crying for father and mother, this is my coffin! It’s all over if it’s gone!

However, they didn’t have any choice. To blame, they blame their own mouths and they don’t have a good son-in-law like Charlie.

On the way home, Elaine asked Charlie with a flattering and full smile: “Charlie, how do you know the fifth master Hong? Why was he so polite to you?”

Charlie said haha, “How can I know someone like him? I just made a call to a classmate and he has the ability to let Harley refund the money.”

When Elaine heard this, she felt disappointed.

She thought that Charlie had something she didn’t know, but he still asked for help.

As a result, the eagerness in her heart was wiped out a lot in an instant.

But fortunately, she had to get the money back and made an extra 700,000 Dollar, which made her a little bit better about Charlie.

She opened her mouth and said to Charlie: “Charlie, today, you have to keep a secret for your mother. Don’t tell anyone that even though your mother is old, she has to have a face?”

Charlie smiled helplessly, and had no choice but to agree, and said, “I know Mom.”

Chapter 35

After taking care of the mother-in-law’s troubles, the mother-in-law took the cash and happily went to the bank to make a deposit.

Charlie went home directly.

Upon entering the house, seeing his wife Claire’s shoes had been changed at the door, he knew that she had returned, so he went straight to the bedroom.

As soon as he entered the bedroom, he saw his wife Claire just hanging up the phone, with surprise and excitement on her face.

He curiously asked: “Wife, who did you call just now?”

Claire said excitedly: “It’s my good girlfriend Elsa Dong! Do you remember her?”

“Remember.” Charlie nodded, and said, “I used to be studying in Aurous Hill and I was close to her. She is like the daughter of the Eastcliff family, right?”

“Yes.” Claire said, “Elsa’s family is pretty good in Eastcliff.”

Charlie smiled and asked, “What? She is coming to Aurous Hill to see you?”

Claire said: “It’s not just to see me, she is coming to work in Aurous Hill!”

Charlie asked suspiciously: “She is a daughter of the Eastcliff family. If she doesn’t manage her own business, what kind of work can make her come to Aurous Hill?”

Claire said: “I don’t know much. She said she was going to work at the Emgrand Group, but as for why she came to Emgrand so far, I don’t know.”

Charlie nodded but secretly thought: Although the Dong family is far behind the Wade family, in Eastcliff there is also some strength, Elsa has no need to give up her family's business and work in the imperial group.

Is there any special purpose for this woman to come to the Emgrand Group?

Charlie was puzzled, but he couldn't be sure for a while.

It seemed that after Elsa joined the Emgrand Group, Doris Young could feel her bottom.

At this moment, Claire seemed to have thought of something, patted her forehead, and said, "By the way, Charlie, I will have a meeting with someone from the Emgrand Group tomorrow. I can't get away. Can you pick me up at the airport? Elsa, arrange a place for her to catch the wind by the way."

Charlie promised: "Then I will make arrangements in advance tomorrow."

Claire said again: "By the way, find a better place, don't be afraid to spend money, take my bank card."

With that, she passed the wallet to him.

Charlie hurriedly said, "No, I have an acquaintance who has opened a restaurant that seems to be pretty good, so I can arrange it."

After all, Charlie took out his cell phone directly, wanting to send a text message to Issac Craven in Shangri La, asking him to arrange a banquet.

But he thought about it carefully, Shangri-La was a surprise for his wife, to entertain Elsa, it would be better to change to another place.

So he sent a text message to that Orvel Hong.

"I want to host a banquet to entertain my friends, you help me arrange a high-end hotel, but not in Shangri-La."

Soon, Orvel Hong replied a text message: “Don’t worry, Mr. Charlie, I have a Mansion under my name. It is a top restaurant in Aurous Hill and Shangri-La. I will help you arrange the best diamond box and the best service for your banquet.”

Charlie only replied one word: “OK.”

The next day, Claire spent the entire day in the Emgrand Group, busy dealing with matters related to cooperation.

Charlie called Doris Young, the vice chairman of Emgrand Group, and asked her about Elsa’s appointment.

Doris Young was surprised that Charlie knew about this. She said that Elsa was applying for an administrative director, a middle-level management position. Seeing that her resume was not bad, the group decided to admit her, and she had already been appointed for a few days.

Chapter 36

So Charlie urged her to observe this woman more after Elsa took the job, and always report to him if there was anything unusual.

After arranging for Doris Young, Charlie went out to take a taxi in the afternoon and went to the airport, ready to pick up Claire’s best friend Elsa.

After arriving at the airport by taxi, Charlie was about to go to the arrival hall. A Mercedes-Benz suddenly braked and stopped in front of him.

Claire’s cousin, Harold, suddenly got his head out of the car window, looked at Charlie with a strange frown, and asked, “Charlie, why are you here?”

“I’m here to pick up a girlfriend of Claire, why are you here?”

Charlie frowned and found that the people sitting on this big G were all acquaintances, besides Harold, there were Gerald and Wendy.

Harold said contemptuously: “You’re talking about Miss Dong, right? Miss Dong has us to entertain her, so you are no longer needed, get out!”

Charlie snorted coldly, and said, “If you want to get out, get out by yourself.”

After all, Charlie stopped responding to them and walked directly into the arrival hall.

Harold was about to swear, and Wendy next to him hurriedly reminded: “Brother, Miss Dong is coming soon. Grandma reminded you that you must leave a good impression on Miss Dong! If you can turn her into a sister-in-law, you are here. Our family’s status is no one can match, so don’t interfere with this waste.”

Harold suddenly woke up.

Almost forgot the main purpose of coming here today.

In fact, it is the second-best thing to catch Elsa. It is the most important thing to leave a good impression on her and get her hand in his hand.

The Dong family’s strength in Eastcliff is extraordinary. If they can come with her, then they will be on the same stage, and the Willson family can also ascend to the sky is worth.

So, he endured his dissatisfaction with Charlie, and they hurriedly got off and rushed to the arrival hall.

At this time, they saw a particularly conspicuous, young and beautiful woman in the crowd.

She wears long chestnut hair and a white skirt, which outlines an exquisite figure.

Although she is wearing sunglasses, her skin is as white as porcelain, her lips are full of flames, and the beauty of and allure cannot be concealed.

Looking closely at her, her appearance is by no means worse than Claire, and the two can be said to have their own merits.

For a moment, the sight of the crowd picking up passage focused on her.

Harold was already dumbfounded.

Even Gerald, who was watching the excitement next to him, was shocked and couldn't help but sigh: "As expected of Eastcliff's ladies, the temperament is really different."

At this time, Elsa also saw the crowd, and hurriedly walked over from the crowd, waved to them, and said, "Gerald, Wendy, and Charlie, long time no see!"

Harold's heart surged with enthusiasm, and he said first: "Long time no see, Elsa, you have become more beautiful."

Charlie smiled, and said: "Long time no see."

Harold hurriedly said at this moment: "Elsa, knowing that you are coming, I specially booked a box at the best hotel in Aurous Hill, waiting to pick you up, let's go there now."

Elsa glanced at Charlie and said sorry to Harold: "Harold, I'm really sorry. I have already made an appointment with Claire and Charlie in advance. Let's make an appointment another day. Anyway, I will stay in Aurous Hill for a long time. , There will be opportunities in the future."

When Harold heard these words, his heart couldn't help but become angry. On such an important day, Charlie, the smelly wire, came to mess with him, it was really horrible.

So, he deliberately said: "Elsa, to welcome you, I ordered the most famous Mansion in Aurous Hill, and it is a gold box with a minimum consumption of 300,000!"

As he said that, he looked at Charlie contemptuously, and said with a grin: "I don't know where my live-in brother-in-law ordered the banquet? If the grade is too low, wouldn't that be equal to neglecting you!"

Chapter 37

Charlie was also a little surprised when he heard that Harold's choice turned out to be Classic Mansion.

What a coincidence, didn't Hong Wu say that he opened Classic Mansion?

It seems that he also prepared a banquet in Classic Mansion, right?

At this time, Gerald on the side was surprised and said: “Harold, you can actually book the golden box of Classic Mansion? This is not something ordinary people can book!”

Harold smiled triumphantly: “To be honest, apart from the top diamond box in Classic Mansion, I really can’t book it, the others are really nothing.”

Having said that, this is just Harold’s bragging.

In fact, in order to book this golden box, Mrs. Willson personally came forward and paid a lot of money, entrusting several talents to successfully book it.

Elsa had heard of the name of Classic Mansion in Eastcliff, and hurriedly said: “Everyone is a friend, there is no need to be so extravagant.”

Harold said flatly: “You are a distinguished guest, how can you be treated like ordinary friends.”

After that, he asked Charlie again: “Brother-in-law, I don’t know where you ordered the banquet?”

Charlie said faintly: “It’s a coincidence, I also ordered Classic Mansion.” “Hahaha!” Harold laughed presumptuously: “Charlie, you are not afraid of bragging, you’re one of a kind. You can’t even book the bronze box in Classic Mansion, so you dare to play here.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, “If I blow or not, what does it have to do with you? I’m not inviting you to dinner. What are you doing with so much leisure?”

Harold said coldly: “Cut, I see you like this, you can’t even enter the door of Classic Mansion!”

Elsa on the side couldn’t bear to see Charlie being targeted.

She knew that Charlie was a live-in son-in-law, and had no money and status in the Willson family. It was really unrealistic to say that she could live in a top hotel, paid by him.

It is estimated that Charlie said this deliberately because he wanted to face.

So she didn't want Charlie to be too embarrassed, so she opened up and said to him: "Oh, there is no need to argue about this. Since everyone ordered the same place, then just go together."

Harold sarcastically said to Charlie: "Well, for Elsa's face, let me grab you a meal today, and let you see what high-end hotels look like!"

Charlie snorted and ignored him.

Orvel would kneel when he sees him. What was the hotel he opened in his own eyes?

It's a pity that Harold's cock is nothing more than a blind eye!

Classic Mansion is a quaint Chinese-style hotel, the decoration and style are full of traditional classical charm, extremely luxurious, even the signboard at the door is made of high-quality yellow rosewood.

Charlie looked at the decorations in Classic Mansion and was a little surprised.

Unexpectedly, Orvel's restaurant is really pretty good, and he can bring his wife over to have a taste of food in the future.

Elsa looked around and exclaimed: "I heard the name of Classic Mansion when I was in Eastcliff, and it really deserves its reputation."

Harold smiled and said, "If you come here, Elsa, of course, you have to use the best hotel too."

After finishing speaking, he glanced at Charlie and sneered: "It's not like some people. If it weren't for your light, they would never have the chance to come to such a high-end restaurant in their entire life."

Chapter 38

Wendy asked deliberately at this time: "Charlie, didn't you also book a box in Classic Mansion? Which one is it? Take us to open our eyes?"

Charlie said lightly: “I can’t remember which one is specific. I just sent a text message to their boss and asked him to help arrange it, and wait for me to look at the text message record.”

Harold sarcastically said, “Do you know who the boss here is? Just save your big talk here. The boss here is the famous Mr. Orvel. You dare to say such big things. Beware that Orvel hears it will you with fingers.”

At this time, Charlie turned on the phone and checked the text message Orvel sent to him last night and said lightly: “He said that he left me the Diamond Box.”

When Harold heard Charlie’s words, he immediately laughed: “Hahaha Diamond Box? Charlie, you are afraid to laugh at me. Do you know who can go to the Diamond Box? Prince of Aurous Hill is eligible to enter the Diamond Box, no more than ten people! You’re a sh!t!”

Elsa has not spoken, but she can’t help but think to herself that this Charlie also loves face too much, so how could he get the diamond box in his capacity? She used to think that this person had no money and power and was a little bit useless, but she did not expect him to be such a person who admires vanity.

What a disappointment!

Charlie laughed and didn’t say anything. In his opinion, these people who ridiculed themselves were with low mental retardation, but he didn’t bother to be familiar with them.

Gerald also sarcastically said: “Charlie, even my father is not qualified to eat in the diamond box, you dare to brag!”

Wendy echoed: “Brother Gerald, let alone eating in the Diamond Box, this kind of person is not eligible to eat leftovers in the Diamond Box!”

Charlie looked at Gerald and couldn’t help but sneer.

You stupid bird, Mr. Orvel just beat your brother yesterday, do you still dare to come to his restaurant for dinner?

So he deliberately asked: “Brother Gerald, I heard that something happened to your brother yesterday?”

Gerald frowned: “How do you know?”

After that, Gerald said again: “My brother was assaulted yesterday, and he is still unconscious. We are investigating who injured him and stripped him at that time! Do you have any clue?”

Charlie shook his head and deliberately pretended to be stupid: “I don’t know. I just heard that something happened to him. I don’t know what happened.”

“Humph!” Gerald said contemptuously: “You Rubbish, don’t talk about my White family with that mouth. Next time, be careful that I’ll not polite to you!”

Charlie smiled and ignored him.

Sure enough, it is a family of idiots!

Don’t even know that his brother was knocked unconscious by Orvel? It’s really interesting.

At this moment, a man in black rushed straight to the crowd and met him.

Seeing him a little familiar, Charlie remembered that he was one of Orvel’s bodyguards.

When the man saw Charlie, he recognized him, his face was full of enthusiasm and kindness, and he almost immediately bowed to him.

Charlie shook his head hurriedly towards him.

The black-clothed man hurriedly stopped, thinking that Mr. Charlie does not like being too high-profile, so he directly said: “Guests, please come with me, the box has been prepared for a long time.”

Harold was taken aback when he heard the words. When did the golden box service of Classic Pavilion be so attentive, someone came to greet him personally before he reported his name.

What a face!

Gerald on the side sighed: “Harold, your reputation is really big enough. I think he seems to be a person next to Mr. Orvel. It seems that Mr. Orvel attaches great importance to you. Did you know Mr. Orvel? Didn’t you hear it? Yes, you are really low-key.”

Harold laughed and said with a smug face: “There is no need to show off this kind of thing. It’s better to keep a low profile! Hahahaha!”

Chapter 39

Elsa was a little surprised.

Unexpectedly, Harold really had some connections in Aurous Hill, compared to Charlie, that was so much stronger.

It seems that in the future if she walks into Aurous Hill with him, it will be much more convenient for her daily activities.

The black man respectfully led everyone to the door of the diamond box.

Afterward, he took out the list, handed it to Charlie directly, and said softly: “Sir, please sign it.”

This diamond box was specially reserved for Charlie, and he needed to sign for confirmation.

Charlie smiled and took the pen and paper, and was about to write his name when Harold’s voice suddenly rang.

“d*mn, put the pen down!”

Harold walked over with a calm face, grabbed the pen and paper from Charlie's hand, brushed his name down, and yelled at Charlie: "You want to be shameless? Who ordered the box? Do you even count? What qualifications do you have to sign here!"

The black-clothed man was immediately dumbfounded, looked at Charlie, and gave him a questioning look, which means, do you need me to help you teach this b@stard now.

Charlie said indifferently: "It's okay. If he wants to sign, let him sign."

In front of Elsa, Charlie didn't want to make things too embarrassing, after all, she was his wife's best friend.

Soon, everyone in the box sat down.

Harold arranged for Elsa to sit in the lead, while Charlie sat in the corner alone, only Elsa said a few words to him from time to time.

Soon, exquisite dishes and wine were presented by the waiter.

All the dishes are very particular about the ingredients, the top-quality abalone and ten catties of Australian lobster can only be used as a foil here.

Even fine wine is a century-old national wine, and a bottle of half a catty alone can sell for more than 100,000.

Elsa is also a well-informed person and was shocked by the extravagance of this meal.

Gerald sighed, "Harold, how much is the standard for your meal?"

Harold said triumphantly: "My meal is 300,000."

Gerald said in surprise, "This is not the standard of 300,000. The bottles of wine alone are more than 300,000."

Harold was secretly frightened, and suddenly felt something was not right. Reminiscing about the attitude of the man in black just now, could it be that Orvel gave him any special treatment?

However, he doesn't even know him!

Elsa's beautiful eyes flickered, she glanced at Harold and said, "Harold, thank you!"

When Harold heard Elsa's words, he smiled and said, "This should be done everywhere."

With that, Harold smiled and asked Charlie: "Charlie, you must have never eaten such a good thing in your life?"

Charlie sneered: "What gives you the confidence?"

Harold said contemptuously: "After eating my food, that broken mouth is so hard! You f*cking had a chance to eat such a good thing before, I twist your head off and kick it for you!"

Charlie smiled indifferently. The days he lived when he was a child were extremely luxurious that ordinary people could not think of. Such a meal at Wade's family is also a meal for the people.

Seeing Charlie's silence, Wendy said angrily: "Charlie, what kind of attitude do you use to talk to my brother? Believe it or not, I will let you get out now! We let you eat the meal and you will act shamelessly. What a f*cking stinky rag!"

However, at this moment!

The door of the box was kicked open vigorously, and a fierce voice rang: "Where did you idiots come from? Who the h*ll let you in this box!"

As soon as he finished speaking, a man wearing an Armani suit, a big gold chain, and a centipede-like scar on his face spread from the corner of his eyes to his chin.

This man holds a bill in one hand and a stick in the other, with a fierce face!

A dozen burly men with scarred tattoos lined up next to them, surrounding everyone.

Everyone was stunned, panicked, what is the situation?

The leader is named Brother Biao, who is Orvel's, right-hand man. He beat the world with him in his early years, and he is also a famous person in Aurous Hill.

This time Orvel told him that it was the extremely noble Mr. Charlie to use the diamond box of Classic Pavilion, so he must arrange it properly.

But he never thought that when inspecting the use of the box, it was discovered that the diamond box was signed by Harold, who was angry and afraid.

Raging with anger, this d*mn Harold occupied the box he prepared for the distinguished guests;

Chapter 40:

I'm afraid that there is only one table for the top banquet in the Diamond Box, and the real guests will be coming. What should I do?

At this moment, Harold stood up and said, "What are you doing? I reserved this box. Why did you break in and make trouble?"

Brother Biao pointed at Harold and asked him, "Are you, Harold?"

Harold nodded and said proudly: "I am!"

Brother Biao said coldly: "Bring him to me!"

Upon hearing this, the two sturdy big men directly pulled Harold up and dragged him over.

"What are you doing? Let go of me!"

"Drafting, what are you talking nonsense!"

A sturdy man directly kicked his knee, and Harold knelt directly in front of Brother Biao.

Brother Biao's cold eyes looked back and forth on Harold, making people chill like a blade.

Snapped!

The signature slip was thrown directly on Harold's head.

Brother Biao scolded, "Who gave you the authority to use this box?"

Harold pretended to be calm and said: "There must be a misunderstanding, I ordered this golden box in advance, and I have paid the 300,000 deposit!"

Gerald also interjected: "What are you doing? This box is set by Harold. Do you have any rules?"

Brother Biao took a spit and slapped Harold and said, "Golden box? This is a d*mn diamond box for distinguished guests! You can also use this rubbish?!"

As soon as these words came out, everyone was stunned.

Diamond box?

No wonder this box is extremely luxurious, and the dishes and wines are among the top ones. It turns out that it is not a golden box at all!

Gerald broke into a cold sweat, and the diamond box was so honorable that he was not qualified to enter on his own with others, let alone use it.

Wendy quickly said: "Brother, you don't know Mr. Orvel, please explain to them quickly."

Harold screamed and hurriedly said, "Shut up, what nonsense, how can I know Orvel in my capacity."

Wendy said, "But didn't you just say"

Elsa saw the performance of the two brothers with her eyes, but she didn't even know what Harold said just now was bragging.

She was a little disappointed suddenly.

Brother Biao sneered at this time and said: “You f*cking dare to talk about the banner of Mr. Orvel, you guys are so filthy and crooked!”

As Biao said, he stood up and told the boys: “Hold down this kid’s hand! I will teach him a lesson.”

Harold was immediately held down, unable to move!

Next second!

Brother Biao held the stick and smashed it down without hesitation!

“Ah my hand, my hand is useless!”

Harold screamed frantically, sweating all over his body, and anger came from his crotch, and he passed out in a shameful manner.

Seeing this scene, Gerald and Wendy both turned pale and frightened.

Harold, who was still in full swing just now, was beaten back to his prototype in an instant. Who can’t be afraid?

Elsa was also scared enough, her whole body was shaking, hiding behind Charlie, and said in horror: “What can we do about this? Are they allowed to kill people?”

Charlie patted Elsa on the shoulder and comforted: “Don’t be afraid, no one will touch you if I am here.”

Elsa glanced at Charlie gratefully. Although she knew that Charlie could not solve such troubles, she still felt a little relieved by his words.

Here, Brother Biao kicked Harold, like pigs are beaten to death, and cursed: “What a fool!”

Brother Biao turned his head and looked at Gerald again.

“And you, just now you said I had no rules, right? Come on, you f*cking filth

Chapter 41

Gerald was so frightened that he shivered and said, “Brother Biao, I belong to the White family.”

“White family?” Brother Biao grinned and said, “What is the White family!”

Brother Biao spat out disdainfully, kicked Gerald to the ground, and said coldly: “The master Orvel just taught a White family stupid yesterday and was given 10,000 slaps in the face. You f*cking dare to follow him. Mention the king’s name in his house?

“Huh?” Gerald was frightened suddenly.

He thought that his brother was robbed by a gangster, but he did not expect that it was actually Orvel who beat him!

Just as he was splitting his guts, Brother Biao directly raised the stick and slammed it down against his head!

Boom!

Gerald only felt the world spin, his head buzzed, his mouth and nose were bleeding, and his consciousness was instantly blurred.

Wendy screamed loudly in horror instantly!

Gerald is her fiancé and her only chance to marry into the White family. If something happens, her life will be over.

“Ambulance, call an ambulance!”

Wendy yelled in a panic, and tremblingly took out the phone, but was too scared to press anymore, she could only keep screaming.

Brother Biao frowned and said cursingly: “You little filth, you dare to call. Gouge her mouth, let me see how she speaks!”

“Yes, Brother Biao!”

When the boys heard this, they all showed cruel smiles.

What they like most is to destroy the flowers with their hands, especially Wendy’s savage flowers.

Wendy panicked immediately, madly trying to step back, but there was a wall behind her, and there was nowhere to hide.

“Come here, b*tch!”

A one-eyed man grabbed Wendy’s hair viciously and directly pulled her up abruptly.

Then, facing Wendy’s face, the one-eyed man shook his arms and violently twitched.

These little brothers are all ruthless people who have been fighting with Brother Biao for many years.

In just two or three strokes, Wendy’s face was as swollen as a pig’s head, blood mixed with saliva and flowed down.

A woman being beaten like this will leave indelible marks on her face even if treated in time, which is almost equivalent to disfigurement!

Seeing that Brother Biao was so cruel, Elsa shivered again, leaning on Charlie’s back, and the two of them were almost close to each other.

At this time, Brother Biao saw Charlie and Elsa in the corner, and gave an order: “And the two of them, beat them to death! Dare to occupy the diamond box that I prepared for the distinguished guests. They are equally guilty!”

That little brother had never felt pity for delicate bodies, so he reached out and grabbed Elsa.

“I see who dares to move her!”

Charlie's eyes became extremely cold, and he kicked the brawny man to the ground.

Seeing this, Brother Biao's face sank, and he directly scolded, "Who the f*ck are you?"

Charlie said lightly: "I am someone you can't afford to offend!"

"Boy, you are looking for death!"

Charlie shook his head and dialed Orvel directly.

"Mr. Orvel, I'm in the diamond box right now, come down and meet me immediately!"

After speaking, Charlie hung up the phone and looked at Brother Biao coldly.

Elsa's face was pale, Harold just boasted to know Mr. Orvel, and the result was so miserable. Charlie dared to say such disrespectful words in front of Brother Biao, and maybe his life too was gone.

Wendy, who was drawn into a pig's head on the side, heard Charlie's words, her eyes were extremely horrified. This grandson is still pretending to be forceful at this time, is he trying to kill everyone?

Brother Biao sneered unceremoniously: "If you dare to offend the master Orvel in front of me, I think you are tired of your life or crooked in the head."

When the voice fell to the ground, Brother Biao waved his hand to the boys and said viciously: "Kill him for me!"

Suddenly, Orvel shouted from outside the box: "d*mn, Biao, you f*cking want to die, don't you? Even Mr. Charlie dares to move, I f*cking chopped you to feed the dog, believe it or not!"

Brother Biao was shocked as if struck by lightning!

Chapter 42

Mr. Orvel is here!

Mr. Charlie? Who is Mr. Charlie?

The next second, Orvel walked in tremblingly, and kicked Brother Biao directly to the ground: “You’re f*cking blind, you can’t even recognize Mr. Charlie, I’ll kill you!

Orvel scolded while kicking Brother Biao frantically.

Brother Biao, who had just been invincible, now looks like a dog in the water.

Elsa was dumbfounded, what is the situation?

The kids were also panicking, this young man was actually Mr. Charlie? He actually wanted to do something to him just now, so he was looking for death.

Orvel cursed at the others: “And what are you guys doing in a daze? Kneel down and apologize to Mr. Charlie!”

“Mr. Charlie, it’s because I have eyes but no pearls that I almost ran into you! I beg you to go around us.”

The boys knelt down, kowtow apologizing frantically.

Brother Biao was also so scared that he knelt on the ground, and while pulling his face, he begged for mercy: “I’m sorry Mr. Charlie, please don’t forgive me my transgressions, please spare me this time!”

Orvel also slapped himself, his face nervously said: “Mr. Charlie, it was because I did not do well, and let my subordinates deal with you and your friends.”

Charlie glanced at Elsa, and said lightly: “I just invited my wife’s girlfriend to dinner.”

After speaking, he looked at the others and said coldly: “They are not my friends.”

Elsa was completely shocked!

It turned out that Charlie was not bragging at all, he did book a box in Classic Mansion, and it was indeed the top diamond box.

More importantly, this box turned out to be reserved for him by Orvel himself!

Reminiscing that she had looked down on Charlie before, Elsa was blushing instantly, not to mention how ashamed she was.

At this moment, Harold trembled all over when he heard the words of several people!

what happened? Charlie, this Rubbish, turned out to be Mr. Orvel's friend?

Wendy was also frightened, Charlie actually knew Mr. Orvel!

The key is that Mr. Orvel was so kind to him!

Look at her fiancé Gerald again, he is already in a coma with blood!

While wiping the cold sweat on his forehead, Mr. Orvel promised: "Mr. Charlie, don't worry, there will never be another thing like this. From now on, you will come to Classic Mansion and have a meal in the Diamond Box at any time. Come, I picked his eyeballs later!."

Charlie gave a hum, turned his head and said to Elsa: "Elsa, I have eaten the meal too, it's so messy here, let's go!"

Elsa was awakened by Charlie, and subconsciously asked, "What about the others?"

Seeing the miserable appearances of Harold, Gerald, and Wendy, she was somewhat worried.

Charlie said lightly: "Let Mr. Orvel solve it."

Orvel immediately said, "Mr. Charlie, don't worry, I will arrange an ambulance to send them to the hospital for treatment!"

"Yeah." Charlie nodded and said, "If this is the case, then the two of us will leave first."

Elsa was a little dazed and followed Charlie out of Classic Mansion in a daze.

Coming out of Classic Mansion, Elsa couldn't calm down for a long time.

Looking at Charlie, who looked like an okay person, she only felt as if he was covered with a layer of fog, mysterious and profound.

"Charlie, what happened today"

Before Elsa finished speaking, Charlie interrupted her and said indifferently: "Elsa, please keep the matter a secret for me today. If Claire knows, she will be angry with underground people like Orvel."

Elsa had to nod her head: "Okay, I see."

After Charlie and Elsa left, Orvel asked to arrange an ambulance and took all the people to the hospital.

Wendy's face was deformed by the jaw bone, which was tantamount to disfigurement.

And one of Harold's hands was almost abolished, at least it will take a long time to recover.

As for Gerald, he was hit by a severe concussion. Although the person has been rescued from life danger, the sequel will be enough for him to suffer for a lifetime!

Chapter 43

Elsa and Doris Young of Emgrand Group's appointment date will be tomorrow.

Leaving Classic Mansion, Charlie drove her to the hotel where she was staying and then left.

Elsa was continuously shocked by the evening meal while thinking about her future development.

This time she came to Aurous Hill. On the surface, she came to work at the Emgrand Group, but in fact, she was still carrying a family responsibility.

Dad told her that there was top-secret news that Wades, the top Eastcliff family, had found their young master who had been missing for many years and also bought the Emgrand Group to give this young master to practice hands.

In other words, the Wade family master is in Aurous Hill, and he is the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

Although the Dong family is a very good family in Eastcliff, they can only reach a second-rate level, which is a thousand miles away from the Wade family.

Therefore, the Dong family hopes that Elsa can take advantage of Wade Family's young master's identity to find opportunities to contact him in advance, if she can get together with him and promote the marriage of the two, that would be great.

Although Elsa was a bit repulsive of such things, she didn't dare to neglect to think that the important task of family revitalization was on her shoulders.

She traveled all the way to Aurous Hill, preparing to work for the Emgrand Group, just to find the opportunity to contact the mysterious chairman of the Emgrand Group, and then find a way to attract his attention.

Elsa is definitely a very top super beauty in the upper class in Eastcliff.

She believes that with her appearance, knowledge, ability, and perfect body, she should be able to attract the attention of the Wade Family's heir apparent.

If she can really marry him, then the Dong family will usher in absolute revitalization! Become a first-class family in Yenching!

As soon as she thought of this, she was full of expectations for tomorrow's entry.

At the same time, she was also full of expectations for the mysterious Wade Family's man.

She couldn't help but wonder, how old is this Wade Family Young Master. and what is his appearance? Is he personable, tall, and handsome?

She couldn't help taking out her phone and opening the video app.

She clicked on the video with tens of millions of clicks in her favorites.

This video is where Charlie used cash to face the sales director at Rare Earth.

She had analyzed this video a long time ago and knew that this video took place in Aurous Hill, which happened to coincide with the time in the news that Charlie was found.

Therefore, she speculated that the god-level rich man in the video should be the youngest of the Wade family, the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

She stared carefully at the back of the god-level rich man in the picture, carefully watching and pondering.

From this vague video, you can probably see that the famous god-level rich man on the Internet is estimated to be in his twenties, tall and thin, but she can't see his face.

However, his figure is still very good, not much worse than those Korean long-legged models.

With such a figure, she believes the face will not be difficult to see!

However, Elsa suddenly felt a strange feeling in her heart. How could this person feel a bit like Charlie?

But after thinking about it, she thought it's impossible.

Charlie is the son-in-law of the Willson family, what is the strength of the Willson family? Even the Wade family's hair can't be compared. If Charlie is really the youngest of the Wade family, how could he live in the henhouse of the Willson family?

It seems that she must be thinking too much!

The next day, Elsa reached the Emgrand Group early in the morning.

Vice-Chairman Doris Young personally handled her entry.

Doris Young took her to the administrative department and introduced her to her job functions, and then said: “Elsa, if you don’t understand in the future, you can directly ask me or come to my office to find me. “

Elsa nodded gratefully, and asked tentatively: “Deputy Doris, I don’t know if I have a chance to meet the chairman? After all, I will be responsible for the company’s administrative affairs in the future. If I don’t know the chairman, I’m afraid I won’t be careful to neglect him.”

Chapter 44:

Doris suddenly became alert.

Charlie had asked her the day before yesterday to pay more attention to this Elsa, and Elsa asked about the chairman as soon as she came. It seemed a bit difficult to ignore.

She doesn’t know what the purpose of this beautiful girl is, who has traveled all the way to the Emgrand Group.

She said to Elsa: “Our chairman rarely comes to the company, but if he comes, I will tell him. If he wants to see you, I will notify you.”

Elsa was a little disappointed in her heart, but she nodded with a smile and said, “Thank you, Miss Doris!”

When Doris Young returned to her office, she reported the incident to Charlie.

As soon as Charlie heard that Elsa had just reported to the company, she wanted to meet with him, he became more vigilant.

This woman really came for him.

What is her purpose?

Want to get close to me, does she want to harm me or seduce me?

No matter what purpose she was with, Charlie felt a little disgusted.

So he decided to contact Elsa as little as possible, let alone let her know his true identity!

On the night of Elsa's entry, Charlie's wife, Claire, specially reserved a seat in a high-end hotel and was going to treat her to a meal.

As Claire's husband, Charlie naturally wanted to be with him.

This made Charlie a little depressed.

Just about to keep a distance from Elsa, he will have to eat with her again at night.

But depressed, he was still ready to go to the hotel with Claire anyway.

However, when he arrived at the hotel, Charlie realized that Claire's decision turned out to be the Hanging Garden of the Shangri-La Hotel!

The Hanging Garden Ballroom is mainly used to receive high-end guests, so it never provides any kind of private room service. However, Charlie booked the private room here on the wedding anniversary, which is unprecedented for Shangri-La.

Today is only three days away from the wedding anniversary.

A big and eye-catching notice has been placed at the entrance of Shangri-La Hotel: "The Hanging Garden will be reserved for guests in the Sky Garden three days later. All guests are not allowed to use it at that time, we apologize for the inconvenience!"

Everyone who saw this notice was shocked!

Someone has reserved the hanging garden in Shangri-La?

This has never provided charter service!

It is said that the children of several big leaders in the city wanted to hold a wedding banquet here, but they were all rejected without exception.

Who is it that has the face to cover the entire Hanging Garden from Shangri-La?

Claire also saw this eye-catching reminder, and said in surprise: “Oh, the Hanging Garden was actually reserved? This is incredible!”

Charlie smiled on the side and said, “What’s incredible? The banquet hall, isn’t it possible for people to book it out?”

“You don’t understand.” Claire said earnestly: “This Shangri-La is not our local enterprise. It is a top hotel chain in the world. Their sky garden is a major feature of its own. It only serves high-end guests. In the private space, today the big man will make a package, and the other high-end guests will not be able to use it normally, so they simply will not open the private space to the outside world.”

With that, Claire couldn’t help sighing: “I don’t know what background of this person is. It’s really amazing to be able to cover this place!”

Charlie deliberately smiled and said, “Perhaps someone who loves his wife, may want to hold a wedding for his wife!”

Claire was surprised and said, “Here is the wedding for his wife? Then she should be a wife who loves him very much, and his wife is really so lucky!”

Chapter 45:

Charlie was very happy to hear his wife say so.

It seems that the place he chose will surely satisfy his wife on the day of the wedding anniversary!

The two came to the sky garden and sat down in the reserved seats, and Elsa arrived soon.

“Claire!”

“Elsa!”

The two girlfriends hugged each other, happily.

Afterward, the two held hands and talked about the past for a long time, and then they gradually calmed down.

Elsa said: “Claire, you are too wasteful, you chose to eat in the sky garden!”

Claire smiled and said, “When you are here! Then I must bleed money, I don’t care!”

Elsa chuckled: “It’s really my good girlfriend!”

Claire said: “It’s true that I’m not even qualified to order food here. I asked Emgrand Group Vice Chairman Doris Young to help me decide this seat, using her membership card!”

Elsa sighed: “The sky garden seems to be very demanding. It must be a diamond member or something?”

“Yeah.” Claire nodded and said, “To be honest, this is my first time coming here!”

Elsa smiled and said, “Thank you so much, my kind queen!”

After speaking, she said again: “By the way, when I came up just now, I saw a notice outside saying that the sky garden was booked for three days later?”

“Yes.” Claire said: “It’s strange that Hanging Garden never accepted charter rooms before, and I don’t know what happened this time.”

Elsa nodded and said in passing: “Some time ago, there was an Aurous Hill god-level rich man. He bought a necklace and brought dozens of Rolls Royces, dozens of men in black, and more than 10 million in cash. Did you watch that video?”

Charlie shook his head, and Claire said, “I saw it, the pomp was quite big.”

Elsa said: “Everyone is guessing who he is.”

Claire said: “What is there to guess”

Elsa smiled and said: “Gossip! Everyone wants to know who is so domineering. Some people say it should be the new chairman of Emgrand Group.”

Charlie’s expression on the side was startled for an instant.

But it returned to normal soon.

Elsa went on to say: “Shangri-La’s Hanging Garden was wrapped up again today. I feel that the Hanging Garden package is the same person who bought the jade in the video.”

Claire sighed helplessly: “It’s been so long since I saw you, you are still so gossipy!”

Elsa smiled and said, “Gossip is the driving force for women to survive!”

After that, Elsa said again: “I’m going to come here in three days to have a look, who on earth has such a great face and can reserve the sky garden!”

When Charlie on the side heard this, his head suddenly became heavy.

He just wanted to surprise his wife and give her a wedding that hadn’t been honored that year.

But he didn’t want to be noticed by everyone at once.

However, he seemed to underestimate the influence of the Hanging Garden.

It is estimated that many people in Aurous Hill now have the same ideas as Elsa, they all want to see who has reserved the sky garden.

Chapter 46:

This is a bit tricky.

I have to say hello to Issac in advance and be fully prepared in advance, in any case, I can’t reveal my identity.

During the meal, Elsa said to the two of them: “This time I came to Aurous Hill, I also had an appointment with our former classmates. Everyone said that they would take this opportunity to have a classmate gathering. What do you two think?”

Charlie said immediately: “If you have a classmate gathering, I won’t participate.”

“Why?” Elsa said, “Although we are not four-year college classmates, we still had a classmate relationship for one year!”

When Charlie was taken in by the Old Master of the Willson family, he sent him to Aurous Hill University in order to let him know Claire in advance, and he went to the same class as Claire for a year of senior year.

After graduating from senior year, the two got married immediately.

However, Charlie had only been classmates with those people for a year, and most of them had always looked down on him, and they had no friends, so he was not interested at all to hear about class reunions.

Claire didn’t want to attend the class reunion either, so she said, “I will not go with Charlie. After graduation, I have no contact with most of my classmates.”

Elsa hurriedly said: “The main reason for the class reunion this time is that Darren in the class opened a restaurant, which will open tomorrow. He openly asked everyone to chill at his restaurant and have a meal together.”

After that, Elsa said again: “You think it’s a good business for someone else to go there, isn’t it inappropriate?”

As soon as the voice fell, the phones of all three of them beeped due to WeChat notification.

Immediately afterward, a lot of WeChat notifications popped up.

Everyone took out their mobile phones and looked at it. It turned out that Darren pulled a group of classmates, and this group soon reached more than 30 people.

Darren said in the group: “Dear old classmates, the small hotel I invested in will officially open at noon tomorrow. The hotel is in Aurous Hill. Please come and enjoy the experience with Aurous Hill classmates. It will be a class gathering!”

“It just so happens that Elsa, one of the two golden flowers in our class, will also come to work in Aurous Hill. She will also attend the party this time. It is said that Elsa is still single and the bachelors in the group can hurry up!”

Immediately afterward, a large group of people responded.

“Wow! Congratulations!”

“Oh, Elsa has come to Aurous Hill? Why haven’t we heard of it! She will be there by then!”

“Where is Claire, another golden flower in our class? Is she coming?”

“I heard that Claire was with Charlie, who came to our class later? I heard that Charlie still lives with the Willson family?”

“I also heard about it. I don’t know if it’s true or not. I haven’t seen them both since I graduated.”

“I heard that they are just a couple’s cutscene. They are nominal but not real. I don’t know if it is true or not?”

Claire saw these contents and said to Charlie, “Don’t take it to your heart.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s okay, what they said is also the actual situation, I have long been used to it.”

Elsa hurriedly said in the group: “Don’t gossip about others! I am now having dinner with the couple! They are lovely!”

“Oh, it’s Elsa!”

A lot of licking dogs quickly gathered around.

At this time, there was someone in the group Charlie, the group leader Darren: “Charlie, although you came to our class for a short time, the relationship between our two brothers was pretty good when we were in school. Tomorrow you and your wife must be there!”

Charlie’s impression of Darren was pretty good. This person was really nice. He was very kind to everyone, and he never ridiculed others. He was one of the few classmates he had a good relationship with.

Seeing that he had said so, Charlie immediately replied: “Okay, I will definitely come to join you tomorrow.”

Darren said immediately: “That’s great! We must get together tomorrow!”

Chapter 47:

Seeing that Charlie had agreed to the classmate gathering, Claire reminded Charlie, “We have to prepare some gifts for the opening of Darren Hotel. We cannot go empty-handed.”

Charlie nodded and said, “I’ll buy a gift for him tomorrow morning.”

“Okay.” Claire said: “It just so happens that I have to go to the Emgrand Group tomorrow morning.”

Elsa asked in surprise: “Are you coming to Emgrand tomorrow morning? Then come to me when you are finished with your business. It just so happens that I will drive your car to Darren’s restaurant at noon.”

Claire smiled and said: “Then your wishful thinking is wrong! I don’t have a car. I usually take a taxi or take a bus. Sometimes Charlie rides an electric bike to pick me up.”

“Huh?” Elsa blurted out: “You are a director, you haven’t bought a car yet!”

Claire said: “I haven’t worked for a long time, and I haven’t made any money. I usually spend money with Charlie and I have to pay for my mother’s living expenses. If I get it in one month, I can spare thousands. not enough to buy a car.”

After that, Claire said again: “Also, to be honest, I think buses are very convenient. If the weather is good, Charlie’s electric bike is also good.”

Elsa said seriously: “Sometimes you have to pay attention to ostentation. After all, you are now the director of the Willson Group, and you are the partner that directly cooperates with Emgrand. If you don’t even have a car, you will be talked about.”

Charlie also felt that Elsa was right.

My wife has always been too frugal, and most of the money she earned has been handed over to his mother-in-law, so she has always treated herself badly.

The mother-in-law is just a brave who just can’t eat. She saved more than one million to invest in unreliable financial management, not to mention two or three million to buy a car for her daughter to drive.

Thinking of this, he felt that he will have to buy a car for his wife. In this way, it would be convenient for her to go out and do errands in the future, and it would be better for her to talk about business with others.

After making up his mind, he decided to go to the 4s store early tomorrow morning to have a look

After dinner, the couple and Elsa left and took a taxi home together.

On the radio in the taxi, there are discussions about the Shangri-La Hanging Garden being chartered.

The hosts were all amazed that this was the first time in history that Shangri-La had made an exception to reserve the Sky Garden. He was also very curious about who could have such a great reputation.

The taxi driver also said: “I want to see, this person who packs the sky garden must be the god-level rich man on the YouTube short video!”

Charlie didn’t talk, but he was a little surprised in his heart!

It seems that after the news that the Hanging Garden on the top floor of the Shangri-La Hotel was reserved, it really caused a sensation throughout Aurous Hill!

This night, this matter continued to ferment throughout Aurous Hill! Soon the city is full of storms and no one knows it!

Everyone knows that the Shangri-La Hotel adopts a membership service, and only senior members have the opportunity to use the sky garden! As for the reservation, you don't have to think about it at all. Diamond members are not even eligible!

So, who on earth contracted the sky garden has suddenly become a major issue for everyone's curiosity!

There are rumors that the person who undertook the sky garden is the god-level wealthy who has become popular all over the country on YouTube;

Some people say that the person who has contracted the Sky Garden is an overseas rich man;

Some people even say that the person who has reserved the sky garden was a mysterious man. The reason why he did that was to hold a grand and romantic wedding.

Sure enough, the third rumor is more convincing!

For a time, there was another wave of rumors in the market!

Chapter 48:

Chapter 48:

After countless women heard it, they were even more envious and jealous.

Everyone speculated about which woman was so happy that allowed people to smash millions in one night, wrap up the entire sky garden, and show her love!

Many people are looking forward to that day soon, so let's find out!

In order to avoid revealing his identity, Charlie specially ordered Issac to make a special transformation of the entire Hanging Garden. At the same time, he also looked forward to the arrival of the wedding anniversary in his heart!

He wants to give Claire a grand wedding on the day of their anniversary!

……

Early the next morning, Charlie went out early and went to the 4s shop.

He has a 10 billion bank card in his hand, which he has not used much yet.

This time, he was going to buy Claire a luxury car that could be on the table.

He himself wanted to buy her a Rolls Royce in one step.

But after thinking about it carefully, he was afraid that such an expensive car would not be easy to explain to her. Moreover, Claire's personality has always been low-key. Even if she had such an expensive car, she would not be willing to drive it out.

So he decided to buy a business car for his wife about 500,000 worth, which is worthy of face, not too public, and more practical. She won't be so distressed if it is scratched or bumped.

Thinking of this, he planned to buy an Audi a6 for his wife. Nowadays, all business people drive a6. The car has a lot of reputation. Moreover, a6 is an extended business car, which is very suitable for his wife to drive.

When he came to the Audi 4s shop, he parked his little e-bike at the door and walked in.

Several shopping guides inside saw a customer coming, and two people were immediately ready to greet him.

A woman behind said hurriedly: "Oh, this man came on an electric bike. It seems that he is here to use the air conditioner or the Wi-Fi. Just leave him alone."

When they heard that they came on an electric bike, the others lost interest in an instant.

Recently, the weather is hot, and there are always poor ghosts who rush over to rub the air conditioner early. Sometimes they shamelessly sit in the exhibition car and don't get down. In the end, they can only send security guards to rush them out. The sales are very annoying. .

Charlie rides an electric bike and wears a suit to sell goods. It is really not conspicuous here. He doesn't look like a person who can afford Audi.

No one took care of himself, and Charlie didn't care. He went directly to the exhibition area of the a6 sedan and found that the price of this car ranges from 300,000 to more than 600,000. The model of more than 600,000 is the a6 top model and the extended executive version.

To be honest, this car looks really good!

The price of more than 600,000 is not too expensive, Claire should be able to accept it.

So he opened his mouth and said, "Is there a new car for this top A6? I want to buy it now!"

The shopping guides all looked at him like a fool, and one of them said contemptuously: "Have you seen the price? Is there a small number of zeros?"

Charlie frowned and looked at him: "618,000, I saw it."

The man sneered and said, "you saw it, are you still dreaming? Can you afford it? A bill will come out for you to swipe your card after a while, so many people are watching, you can't take it out, what a shame!"

Charlie asked coldly: "Are you sick? Coming out in the morning without taking medicine? Do you want me to call 120 for an ambulance to take you away?"

The man hummed and said, "Cut, don't be here to seduce me. Believe it or not, I will let the security guard drive you out? A poor guy who has come here to use air-conditioning and Wi-Fi, still pretends to be something?"

Chapter 49:

Charlie didn't get angry and laughed, and asked him, "If you sell this car, how much can you get?"

The other party said contemptuously: "I can raise ten thousand!"

Charlie nodded: "Very well, you lost ten thousand."

After speaking, Charlie turned and went out.

He met the manager of this store coming in, and the name of the sales manager: Whibe was written on the other's badge.

So Charlie asked him: "Are you the person in charge here?"

"Yes." Whibe nodded, "What are your needs?"

Charlie pointed to the sales just now and said to him: "You'd better turn that sale off. As long as he is here, it will only delay the business of your 4s store."

When the man heard this, he rushed over and said, "Manager Whibe, don't listen to his nonsense, this man is sick! He just came to use the air-conditioning wire!"

Charlie smiled and said, "If I am rag, just wait and see."

After speaking, he immediately went out and went directly to the BMW showroom next door.

As soon as he arrived at the BMW store, Charlie saw one of the most luxurious BMW 760. This is the top accessory of the BMW 7 Series. It is the most expensive model of BMW.

The BMW 760 has a 12-cylinder engine, which is extremely powerful, and the interior is a luxurious mess.

He is also a little angry, don't these Audi idiots look down on him? OK, then I will buy a top-fitting BMW for you to see.

Anyway, the Lord has money!

So he directly greeted a BMW salesperson and asked: "This 760, can I just take it away?"

The other girl was stunned: "Brother, this car has just arrived in the showroom today. Are you sure you want to buy it?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded: "I'm sure, take me to swipe the card!"

"Ah? This car is 2.6 million!" The other party was utterly dumbfounded.

She's been selling cars for a long time and has never seen a customer who comes in and asks for a card swipe without saying anything.

Isn't this elder brother here to amuse himself?

Charlie smiled and said: "I know, I see the price, you just say you sell it or not!"

"Sell, sell, of course," the little girl said happily: "Then please!"

Immediately afterward, under the leadership of the other party, Charlie swiped his card, paid, and picked up the car in one go.

When the 2.6 million BMW 760 came out, the people in the Audi store looked stupid.

Charlie drove the BMW 760 directly to the entrance of the Audi store, then opened the trunk and put his electric bike in, and then he drove away in a big way.

The shopping guide who looked down on Charlie was stunned. The Manager Whibe next to him said with a cold face: "Go to the HR and collect your dues, you are fired!"

"manager"

"roll!"

The employees in other Audi stores were also scared silly. d*mn, no one would have thought that the person riding an electric bike was so arrogant, with a car of more than 2.6 million, and he would buy it!

The shopping guide who despised Charlie was even more regretful. Not only did he miss a major customer, missed tens of thousands of commissions, but also lost his job. If he had known this way, he would not look down upon others.

Here, when Charlie drove the BMW 760 out, he felt a little impulsive just now.

He didn't feel sorry for the money, but the car was too expensive. How could he explain it to Claire?

Two million six hundred thousand, it can't fall from the sky?

Chapter 50:

After thinking about it, a great idea suddenly popped into his mind.

Later, he drove to the roadside car repair shop and spent 20 to ask the boss to replace the BMW 760 logo with a BMW 520.

The BMW 5 Series looks very similar to the 7 Series. The difference is mainly internal. It is difficult for most people to distinguish from the outside, mainly by the tail label.

The 520 is the lowest in the 5 series, with average power and control, and average in all aspects.

The 760 is the highest in the 7 Series, with extremely strong power, extremely strong control, and strong in all aspects.

Charlie drove the 760 with the 520 sign and thought to himself that Claire didn't know much about cars and didn't study the car. He told her that it was a BMW 520, and she probably couldn't recognize it.

The owner of the car repair shop slapped his lips, and said to his heart, this guy looked very honest, but he didn't expect to have such a heart, and deliberately changed the top

matching 760 to 520, he must be thinking about pretending to be a pig and eating a tiger!

After buying the car, Charlie thought that Darren White's restaurant was opening at noon today, and he had to prepare a gift for him.

Thinking that Darren was the only classmate who treated him well during college, he drove directly to a large consignment shop of art and literature and bought an early painting by Qing Dynasty painter Huang Shen for 200,000.

Huang Shen is not too famous, so most people can't recognize his paintings.

The reason for buying such an ancient painting is that, on the one hand, he felt that he should give Darren a weighty gift, but on the other hand, he did not want to let others know how much the painting was worth.

He thought, if someone asked about it, he would just be fooled by saying that it was a few thousand.

It was almost noon after buying the painting, Charlie called his wife Claire and told her he'll pick her up from the Emgrand Group along with Elsa.

As you can see, Claire discovered that Charlie actually drove a BMW 5 Series!

She looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and asked in surprise: "Where did this car come from?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I bought it for you!"

"You bought it?" Claire was even more surprised: "Where did you get the money?"

"Private money." Charlie said: "Look, I have been in the Willson family for so long, and I didn't spend a penny when I got married. These years, I have eaten at the Willson family, lived in the Willson family, and used the Willson family's resources. What's weird about saving some private money?"

Claire said, "But you save money and keep it for yourself! Why do you buy such an expensive car? It costs 400,000?"

Charlie smiled and said: “You are my wife. If I don’t use my personal money for you whom should I use it for? Besides, you are now the director with no car. Everyone will laugh at you.”

At this time, Elsa also said: “Claire, you really need a business car, this car is quite suitable for you, Charlie has you in his heart, you should be happy!”

Claire nodded and said very moved: “Charlie, thank you!”

Charlie shook his hand gently, and said with a smile: “Why are you so polite with your husband?”

After speaking, he greeted the two and said: “Let’s go directly to Darren’s hotel!”

Claire hurriedly asked, “Did you buy him a gift?”

“I bought it.” Charlie said, “I bought him a painting.”

“Painting?” Claire asked curiously, “What kind of painting?”

Charlie said: “It’s the kind of ancient paintings sold on Antique Street. I think the painting is a pomegranate, which means more money, more wealth, and more fortune. It’s pretty good, so I bought it.”

Claire asked, “How much did you buy it for?”

“Some thousands.”

Claire nodded and said with a smile: “Then you might have been cheated! You can’t buy any real ancient paintings for a few thousand.”

Charlie said with a smile: “It doesn’t matter, it’s mainly a kind of heart, courtesy is less affectionate.”

Claire nodded in agreement, and said, “You are right. The main thing is love. Let’s go straight to the hotel now!”

Chapter 51

Darren's newly opened hotel is in the development zone of Aurous Hill City.

The development zone is far away from the urban area, and the land is large and sparsely populated. Charlie was a little wondering why Darren chose to open the hotel here.

However, I heard from Claire that several large manufacturing enterprises have settled in the development zone recently, including large companies such as Foxconn, which will soon become functional.

So Darren is actually very wise to open the restaurant here now.

Darren's restaurant, on the edge of a wide new street, seems to be quite large, with two floors above and below.

The name of the restaurant is Yuelai Restaurant, and it seems to have some artistic conception.

When Charlie drove the car to the door of the hotel, there was already a row of cars parked at the door, and several people were standing in front of a golden BMW car smoking and chatting.

Charlie knew these people, they were all classmates in the previous university, but these people had no friendship with him.

The person headed by Charlie still remembered that his name was Gerald White, who was a relatively famous second-generation rich in his class at the time. He had always thought about Claire, but Claire didn't look at him all.

At this time, Gerald leaned against the golden BMW car and accepted compliments from his classmates. Several male classmates commented on his newly bought BMW sedan and exclaimed: "Brother Gerald, you are really a winner in life. You are driving such an expensive car, nevertheless, you have just graduated. BMW! It seems to be the BMW 540, right? The top 5 series?"

Gerald laughed and said, "Oh, 540, it's nothing more than 700,000 or 800,000 only."

“I wipe it! 540? This is the most expensive imported car in the 5 Series!”

“Hey, I want to buy a 200,000 BMW 1 Series, but I don’t even make up the down payment. It’s far worse than taking off!”

“Brother Gerald, your car must be very powerful, right?”

Gerald smiled and said, “Fortunately, it’s okay. The pick is relatively strong. Generally, you can’t meet an opponent on the street.”

“It’s awesome! If only I could have a BMW car! my girlfriend thinks that I can’t afford a car, and this is so annoying!”

At this time, someone with sharp eyes saw another BMW coming and said in surprise: “Oh, is this BMW also of one of our classmates?”

“Oh, my grass! Isn’t this Charlie’s the smelly rug?”

“It looks like Claire is sitting in the co-pilot! d*mn, this guy who eats leftovers is also driving a BMW. It must be Claire’s right!”

Gerald also saw Charlie in the car and said with a gloomy expression: “It turns out to be this rubbish! d*mn, he is really lucky!”

At this time someone asked: “Hey, which series of BMW is he driving?”

At this time, Charlie drove the car nearby, then reversed and parked into the parking space. Gerald glanced at the 520 on the tail label, and suddenly smiled contemptuously: “Cut, 520, the lowest beggar version of the 5 series, only a swollen face. Anyone can afford this model!”

The person next to him immediately nodded and said: “Brother Gerald, you have the top 5 series, he has the cheapest 5 series, is it a lot worse than yours?”

Gerald snorted coldly, “I can buy them both!”

“Brother Gerald is awesome!”

At this time, Charlie stopped the car, and Claire and Elsa walked off first.

A few boys immediately looked straight, and greeted them in a swarm: “Oh, two golden flowers in our class are here together!”

Chapter 52:

Claire and Elsa greeted everyone politely. Gerald looked at Claire, who is now more beautiful and moving, and his heart was extremely unbalanced.

d*mn, why?

When he was in college, he desperately pursued Claire, but she simply ignored him.

Now, she is actually married to a live-in son-in-law and a waste who eats leftovers!

God is really blind!

Thinking of this, he sneered: “Oh, Charlie, your treatment seems to be very good when you join Claire’s house! You are all in a BMW! Has Claire bought it? You really got a shortcut in this life. You are a role model!”

Claire’s expression was a little unhappy when she heard this, Elsa at the side immediately said, “Gerald, you are mistaken, this car is not bought by Claire, it was bought by Charlie himself!”

“Oh!” Gerald curled his lips: “Awesome, a all in the BMW 5 Series!”

After finishing speaking, he deliberately provokes Charlie: “I say, Charlie, there are no cars in the development zone, and the entrance avenue is wide and straight. How about we two drive-up faster than the other?”

Charlie frowned, looking at Gerald’s heart a little sulking.

What can he do to trouble me? I have no friendship with him.

Besides, whose car is faster than me? I am a BMW 760, the most expensive and fastest BMW model. Compared, it seems that I am bullying a child.

Gerald thought he was scared. Immediately sneered: “Oh, I said Charlie, why are you still the same as when you were in college! What are you afraid of? Are you reluctant to bear the petrol charges? It’s not a big deal, I’ll just add a tank of gas for you.”

Elsa protested with some dissatisfaction: “Hey, Gerald, what do you mean? Your car is a BMW 540, and Charlie’s is a 520. The power is different from several grades. Does it run faster than anyone else, do you think it’s fair?”

Gerald shrugged his shoulders: “The car mainly depends on the technology! A good car does not necessarily mean running fast, but also depends on the technology and courage. I don’t know if Charlie has the courage to compete? , Then forget it, anyway, Charlie has never been on the stage, everyone knows.”

Several people next to him immediately agreed, “That’s right, just say it if you’re afraid, not ashamed.”

Charlie didn’t get angry and laughed and said, “Gerald, there is no comparison, but we can’t just compare with the mouth? It’s better to just nod, or it’s more boring?”

“Okay!” Gerald was worried that Charlie was not fooled. Suddenly he heard that he mentioned it himself. He immediately believed that he was dying, and blurted out: “Well if anyone loses, he will kneel on the ground and kowtow to the other party. What do you think?”

Charlie shook his head: “It’s all grown-ups, don’t play childishly.”

At this time, Darren, wearing a suit, walked out with a large plate of firecrackers, and when he saw Charlie coming, he immediately stepped forward and said excitedly: “Oh, Charlie, you are here!”

Charlie nodded, smiled at him, and said, “Congratulations on the opening of your new store, Darren!”

Darren smiled and said, “Thank you, brother!”

Gerald said coldly at this time: “Charlie, don’t change the subject, tell me, what color do you think is appropriate?”

Darren asked curiously: “What’s wrong? What are you doing?”

Charlie smiled slightly, looked at the large plate of firecrackers in his arms, and asked him: “Darren, how loud are your firecrackers?”

“Thirty thousand ringing!” Darren smiled: “This cannon is not cheap, it is red all over the floor, more than six hundred!”

Charlie nodded, and said to Gerald, “Let’s compare, and whoever loses will put this firecracker in his car to explode, what do you think?”

Chapter 53

When Gerald heard this, he couldn’t hold back his excitement.

His own car is 540, Charlie’s is 520, even if he is exhausted, he cannot win.

He dared to bet such a big bet with himself!

Thirty thousand-ring firecrackers are set alight in the car, and this car is also terrible. Basically, the interior, seats, and console will be bombed to a mess.

Since Charlie is looking for death on his own, it really gave him a good opportunity to humiliate him!

Therefore, Gerald nodded almost without hesitation, and shouted: “Everyone is a testimony! I and Charlie will compete for the fastest car. If I lose, I put this firecracker in the car and lighted it. !”

After speaking, he said: “If anyone repents and shame, the whole family will die!”

A few male classmates next to him immediately began to make a fuss. The classmates upstairs heard that there was such a thing, and they all rushed out. Twenty or thirty people gathered around the door waiting for a good show.

Does everyone think Charlie is a fool, 520 dares to challenge 540? These are all straight roads. Whose car drives fast has little to do with technology, and depends entirely on the performance of the car.

A 520, even if it is driven by Schumacher, it is impossible to exceed the 540!

It seems that Charlie's brand new BMW 520 will soon be declared scrapped!

Claire also kept advising Charlie, saying: "Charlie, don't be agitated by him, he deliberately do this, don't compete with him."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Don't worry, wife, your husband will never lose."

Gerald laughed loudly: "Oh, Charlie, don't say anything else, I admire your courage! Hahaha, in this case, let's stop talking nonsense and just drive and compare!"

"Okay." Charlie nodded and asked him: "How do you compare?"

Gerald pointed to the intersection at the end of the road and said: "Let's start at the same time, and see who gets to that intersection first and then turns around. Once we go, whoever returns first will win. What do you think?"

Charlie smiled and said, "No problem!"

"Okay!" Gerald said excitedly: "Everyone is a testimony, we will start the game right away!"

With that, he got into his BMW 540 and drove onto the road.

Regardless of Claire's obstruction, Charlie drove the car to Gerald's side, the fronts of the two cars aligned.

At this time, a good guy smiled: "I'll count down to you!"

"Okay!" Gerald smiled: "Start when you are ready!"

Charlie nodded and turned on the sports model of his BMW 760.

The BMW 760 uses a 6.6-liter displacement and 585-horsepower engine.

The next BMW 540 uses a 3.0-liter displacement and 340-horsepower engine.

The displacement is twice as small as the 760, and the power is 245 horsepower. It can be said to be a world of difference!

However, how did Gerald know that Charlie's 520 is actually a top 760? He thought he had a chance to win.

The student in charge of the countdown shouted excitedly: "Prepare! 3, 2, 1!"

As soon as the voice fell, Gerald immediately stepped on the accelerator pedal!

He knew that Charlie was determined to lose, but he wanted to make Charlie's loss even more ugly!

So, try to run faster!

However, what he didn't expect was that on his right hand, a black shadow quickly rushed out, and instantly left him behind and far away!

It's Charlie's BMW 520!

Gerald could hardly believe his eyes!

Oh sh!t!

how can that be!

This is never possible!

Chapter 54:

His BMW 520 has only 184 horsepower, while his own car has 340 horsepower, which is near twice as high! How can he overtake him so easily? !?

The classmates watching the excitement are also dumbfounded!

No one thought that Charlie, who everyone thought was bound to lose, turned out to be like an arrow from the string, instantly surpassing Gerald, and suddenly leaving him far behind!

Before Gerald ran halfway, Charlie had already turned around at the end of the road!

When Gerald was about to turn around, Charlie had already driven the car back to the starting point!

Charlie won!

And won with a crushing advantage!

Gerald just turned around and came back, and saw that Charlie had reached the end, his whole body almost collapsed!

what happened!

What the h*ll is going on!

When did the BMW 520 become double the BMW 540?

wrong! This b@stard must have modified his car!

Oh sh!t! Take a modified car to pit me? d*mn it!

He gritted his teeth and drove the car back in front of everyone, Charlie was already clapping with Claire to celebrate the victory.

The surrounding students were all dumbfounded, and until now they couldn't figure out why Charlie's 520 was so fast!

Gerald stopped the car and walked out angrily and roared: "d*mn, Charlie! You drove a modified car, right? This is not around! The modified car has so much power than mine, how can it be compared?"

Charlie sneered and said, “Hey, Gerald, just now you said that motivation is more important, technology and courage are not. Now if you lose, you will be shameful?”

“I didn’t!” Gerald’s expression flashed a little panic, and he said arrogantly: “You cheated me!”

Elsa said contemptuously: “Gerald, you are nothing but words, it is really disgusting! Don’t forget the poisonous oath you just made, if anyone does not want to bet and lose, the whole family will die!”

“Yes!” Many of the classmates who were waiting to see Charlie’s jokes are now dissatisfied with Gerald. They can see that this person really can’t afford to lose, such a big person, he is not the one who picked up things by himself. Dare to cash out.

So someone opened his mouth and said: “Gerald, you are boring. Everyone has witnessed it. You have to compare yourself with Charlie. You also said that your motivation matters. If you lose, your whole family is dead. Now you have to cheat yourself. Is it obvious that the whole family would die and you will not honor the gambling contract?”

“Yeah!” A girl said: “Gerald, everyone used to think you are particularly masculine, and you say one thing, but we didn’t expect you to be such a backlash!”

Others said: “I can see what Gerald is like! He is a double-standard dog! If Charlie had lost, he will definitely not let Charlie go easily! Now that he loses, he starts to play rascals. It’s rubbish!”

Gerald’s face was blue and white.

To be honest, he had just bought this car for less than a month and spent more than 700,000 before and after.

If you really throw 30,000-ring firecrackers and light them, then this car will be terrible!

This is his own car! He usually doesn’t allow any small scratches or dust to appear, so why would he be willing to throw firecrackers into it?

However, with so many classmates looking at him, now that he has obviously lost the popular support, if he continues to persevere in shamelessness, then the classmates will definitely not get along with him in the future.

They even will say everywhere that he had lost the gambling, and would rather carry the gambling curse that the whole family died, and would never honor the bet.

Thinking of this, his heart was shaken.

If you don't lite the firecrackers, you will ruin your fame!

At this moment, Charlie suddenly said, "Gerald, everyone is a classmate. You can't be joking. Your car is quite expensive. If you don't want to, shouldn't have a bet."

Gerald breathed a sigh of relief instantly.

However, the surrounding students immediately discussed: "Oh! Charlie is still big-bodied. It's really shameful to see Gerald!"

"Yeah! Charlie realized that he couldn't afford to lose, so he gave him a step-down!"

Gerald's self-esteem suddenly burst, and he yelled: "Who the h*ll said I can't afford to lose? What about firecrackers, give them to me! Since I can afford to gamble, naturally I can afford to lose!"

At this moment, Charlie wiped a smile on the corner of his mouth.

Chapter 55

Gerald has lost his mind at this moment.

He didn't want to be crushed by Charlie's Rubbish in front of his classmates.

So he turned his mind, took the firecrackers from Darren's hands, and threw them directly into his car.

After that, he picked up the lighter, grabbed the fuse of the firecrackers, and said coldly: "You look good. Man is not someone who can't afford to lose! Not to mention Charlie's sympathy!"

With that said, he immediately lit the lighter!

The firecrackers ignited in an instant, crackling in the car, and exploded!

At first, you could still see the fire in the car, but soon, the car was full of thick white smoke, and the sound of constantly exploding firecrackers made Gerald's heart dripping with blood, but it made the classmates who watched it, bustling with excitement.

Many students have already started to take out their mobile phones to record videos, and plan to post the whole process to Instagram and Facebook in a while so that netizens will also take a look at this rare show operation.

The 30,000-ring firecrackers exploded, and soon the seats of the BMW 540 were blown up. The seats were filled with a large number of sponges, which were all flammable items. With the help of the firecrackers, an open flame was immediately ignited...

Everyone did not expect that the firecrackers would ignite the car, and the white smoke was filled with it, and it was invisible even if it caught fire.

However, when the firecrackers were almost exploded and the smoke began to disperse, the flames inside suddenly burst open, and the entire compartment suddenly fell into flames!

The classmates at the scene all screamed, and Gerald blurted out in shock: "d*mn, put out the fire! Put out the fire!"

He originally thought that a firecracker would blow up the seats and injure the interior at most, but he would spend tens of thousands, or even hundreds of thousands to repair it.

However, he never expected that firecrackers would set fire to the car!

He shouted for the fire extinguisher, but no one could help him put out the flames in the car empty-handed. He hurriedly dialed 119, and then watched desperately on the spot as the fire of his car grew stronger, and finally fell into a sea of flames.

When the fire truck came, only the burned frame of the BMW 540 was there.

From the frame, you can't even tell that this was once a BMW.

Gerald sat slumped on the ground, desperately watching his beloved BMW turn to ashes, and his heart was painful.

If he knew this would be the case, he'd have killed himself, but wouldn't actively provoke Charlie and want to play against him.

Not only did he lose his face, but he also took the car to ruin.

There was no expression on Darren's face, but he felt quite funny in his heart, and quietly gave Charlie a thumbs up.

Afterward, he said to Gerald, "Gerald, don't be too sad. Time is almost up. Should we go in for dinner?"

Gerald wanted to find a reason to leave directly, but after thinking about it carefully, it would be too cheap, Charlie, the b@stard!

In any case, his car was abandoned because of Charlie, so this place, I must find it back!

So he stood up, pretending to be calm and said: "What is so sad about me? I just wanted to bet."

Several of his classmates also came up to agree with him: "Brother Gerald is so rich, what is a BMW?"

"Yes! For him, it's just an ordinary scooter!"

Everyone knew that Gerald wanted to face, so he stopped mentioning this matter, and followed Darren to prepare for the opening ceremony.

In the store, several banquet tables have been set up in the lobby, and on the small stage in front, banners celebrating the reunion of classmates and the opening of the hotel are hung.

Chapter 56

Many classmates gave gifts one after another. Charlie also took the ancient painting he bought and walked to front closer to Darren and said, “Congratulations Darren, this is a little opening gift from me and Claire.”

Claire also smiled and said, “Darren, congratulations, and wish you a lot of money!”

“Thank you, thank you.” Darren hurriedly thanked him, and then leaned to Charlie’s ear, and said with a smirk: “I think you have a very close relationship with your wife, unlike what the outside world said! When will you have a baby?”

Claire could not help but blush when she heard the two people whispering. Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t gossip like that. When the time comes, I will tell you. You can’t live without the money!”

“That’s true!” Darren nodded repeatedly, and said: “I will wrap my child a big red envelope by then!”

At this time, a woman with heavy makeup and ordinary appearance came to Darren and asked, “Darren, who are these two?”

“This is my college buddy, iron buddy, Charlie! This is our school flower, Claire, and is now Charlie’s wife.”

After Darren introduced the two, he introduced the woman next to him, and said, “This is my fiancee, Lili Liu.”

“Huh? He is the one who eats leftovers?”

Lili blurted out, but soon realized that she was wrong, she quickly changed her words and smiled: “I have been listening to Darren mentioning you, you two are really talented and beautiful!”

Charlie pretended not to hear, and handed the ancient painting to Lili, saying: “This is our little gift.”

Lili smiled and said, “You came here that is more than enough, why bothered bringing a gift!”

As she said, she quickly accepted the gift box.

Charlie said, “You couple should be busy. Let’s find a place to sit first.”

“Okay.” Darren said apologetically: “I’m sorry Charlie, there are too many classmates, so I have to say hello.”

As soon as Charlie and Claire left, Lili hurriedly opened the gift box given by Charlie and found that there was a scroll inside. She frowned and said, “What did your classmate give?”

Darren said, “Can’t you see it? A painting!”

“Cut.” Lili curled her lips in disdain, opened the scroll and took a look, and said: “What a tattered thing, old and rotten, I guess it’s worth one or two hundreds.”

Darren sternly said: “What do you care about how much money it cost, the classmates give it to you, the gift is a symbol of affectionate.”

Lili said: “Come on, let me tell you that in the future, such classmates should be kept at arms length, and two people will give such a little bit of tattered. It is not enough to pay for their meals!”

Darren’s face was gloomy: “Lili, are you just such a snob?”

Lili suddenly became angry: “Darren how do you talk? I am snobbish? I want to be really snobbish, and I will find you a pauper? Don’t forget, my dad invested most of the money in this restaurant!”

Darren’s expression was a bit awkward, but he was also a little speechless at once.

At this time, Gerald walked in front of the two of them. He had recovered a lot from the burning of the car just now, and he began to carry a powerful posture again.

When he came to the two of them, he directly handed a thick red envelope and said lightly: “Darren, your restaurant is open, and I don’t know what to give you, so I just wrap you a big red envelope.”

Lili hurriedly accepted it as she thanked him. She squeezed her hands and knew that there was a 10,000-strong one, and immediately said flatly, “Oh, thank you!”

Gerald waved his hand and asked her, “I think Charlie also came to give gifts just now? What did he give?”

Lili snorted and said, “I don’t know from which second-hand market he brought a painting. It’s probably worth one or two hundreds!”

Gerald sneered and said, “pauper is after all pauper!”

Chapter 57:

Charlie sat down with Claire and Elsa, and Gerald followed and sat beside Elsa.

As soon as he sat down, he smiled and asked Elsa: “Elsa, I heard that you came to Aurous Hill this time to work in the Emgrand Group?”

Elsa nodded: “I just joined the job.”

Gerald smiled and said: “It’s a coincidence. My dad is in the Emgrand Group and is the deputy general manager of a department. Then I will let him take care of you.”

When these words came out, several people on the table exclaimed: “Brother Gerald, is your dad the deputy general manager of the Emgrand Group?”

“Yes.” Gerald nodded and said, “HE was promoted last year.”

Someone hurriedly complimented: “The annual salary of the deputy general manager is several million, right? That’s amazing! No wonder your family is so rich!”

Gerald smiled and said: “Several millions are just wages. My dad has a lot of power and some other income. Now Emgrand Group is working on a hotel project. After this project, my dad can earn at least 10 to 20 million. “

A male student sitting across from him hurriedly asked: “Brother Gerald, I also want to join the Emgrand Group. I have submitted my resume several times and there is no news. Can you tell uncle and see if you can recommend me internally?”

Gerald nodded and said readily, “Okay, turn around and send your resume to me on WeChat. I’ll say hello to him.”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning. He really didn’t know that Gerald’s father turned out to be an executive of the Emgrand Group.

This is a bit interesting. Then he should send a text message to Doris Young later and ask her to fire Gerald’s father.

So he deliberately asked: “Gerald, since your father is so capable in the Emgrand Group, why didn’t he get you in?”

Gerald sneered disdainfully: “You know what a bullsh*t? It doesn’t make much sense for me to join the Emgrand Group. The relationship between father and son can’t be concealed. People will always stared when I enter.”

Gerald said proudly: “So I don’t think about Emgrand Group at all. I have now established a building materials company, and then I will directly cooperate with Emgrand Group through my dad to receive orders from Emgrand Group for building materials.”

“I see!” Someone sighed: “Then you are making a lot of money?”

Gerald snorted: “It’s okay, in a year, I should be able to make a lot of money.”

With that said, he deliberately looked at Charlie and asked: “Charlie, what do you do now? Isn’t it because you have been washing clothes and cooking after you become a parent?”

Everyone on the table laughed.

Charlie said lightly: “In addition to washing clothes and cooking, I also have to take wife to work and massage her back, so life is busy.”

Gerald’s lungs are about to explode. This b@stard has a face that is taken for granted, and his face is really thick!

Controlling his anger, he gritted his teeth and said: “Charlie, I didn’t expect you to eat leftovers with peace of mind!”

“Otherwise?” Charlie said shamelessly: “I didn’t steal it, and I didn’t snatch it. Why don’t I feel comfortable with whatever I getto eat?”

The students around looked silly.

They have seen shameless, but they have never seen such shameless!

The point is, everyone is still envious!

After all, Claire is so beautiful. It is something that many people dream of to eat the soft rice of such a goddess level woman!

Jealousy, envy, and hate ah!

If there is a chance to serve a beauty like Claire, what is it to be a son-in-law? Being a son-in-law is also a winner in life!

Gerald was choked to death.

At this moment, Darren’s wife Lili suddenly stepped onto the stage.

After thanking everyone with a smile on her face, she said: “Thank you for giving us many gifts today. Both Darren and I are very moved. To express our gratitude to everyone, we decided to announce the details of the gifts here. , Thank you all again!”

Since today is the opening ceremony, the link of presenting gifts is naturally indispensable.

Chapter 58:

Originally, Darren didn't want to do this, but in fact he didn't have much right to speak, so he could only let Lili do things.

But many classmates are not surprised by this, because people have a psychology of comparison and show off. Everyone can see who gives what next, and can judge how old classmates have mixed up after entering the society.

Subsequently, Lili began to roll the call.

"Thank you Jones Jie for the one thousand red envelope!"

"Thank you White Bei for the pair of gold ingots!"

"Thank you Xu Oouou for the jade brave!"

"Thank you Gerald for the ten thousand red envelope!"

The first few gifts, whether they were red envelopes or gifts, were mostly around 1,000 in market value. Suddenly, when they arrived at Gerald, he gave 10,000 in red envelopes, and the students were shocked.

The opening ceremony is just a red envelope with 10,000. This is too big!

Many people watched Gerald with amazement and praised his greatness.

Gerald also had a smug look on his face. It seemed that he easily took the lead among these classmates.

At this time, Lili said again: "Thank you Charlie and Claire for the old painting!"

Everyone laughed as soon as this was said!

Old painting? Is it worth a hundreds?

Are these two too picky? Darren's Restaurant opened, Jones Luo's rich banquet cost hundreds of per person for eating alone. You two come to have a meal and give an old painting? Are you two not afraid of being laughed at?

Gerald also sneered: "Charlie, you can afford a BMW 520, and you can also afford to remodel it. Why then at the opening, you only gave such a tattered thing?"

Charlie smiled faintly: "You don't know its origin, so why do you say it is tattered?"

Gerald sneered and said: "Don't think I don't know what your idea is, just want to buy that tattered fake antique to pretend to be a good thing, so that people can't figure out how much it is worth!"

Then, he said aggressively: "To be honest, how much did your old painting cost? One hundred or eighty?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "That painting is more valuable than what everyone present today adds up!"

"Hahahaha!" Gerald took the lead and laughed: "You are really bragging not to write drafts! I gave 10,000 red envelopes, and there are more than 20 classmates, each of whom gave 1,000 which must be around 20,000. What do you say? What does it mean to say that your painting is worth more than 30,000?"

Charlie smiled and said, "You said it is less."

"Ah ha ha!"

Now, the whole class is laughing.

Everyone thinks that this Charlie is really too pretentious!

What is the gift, you dare to come out and provoke me? An old painting worth tens of thousands? Are you fooling someone?

At this time, Lili on the stage was also very contemptuous, and asked curiously: "Mr. Charlie, I don't know whose ancient painting you gave? Is it worth tens of thousands?"

Charlie said lightly: “A painter from the Qing Dynasty, not very famous.”

Lili laughed and said, “Oh, it’s a coincidence. My dad is a cultural relic appraiser, and he is very authoritative. He is Yuesheng Liu. He knows antiques. He should have heard of his name, right?”

Elsa exclaimed: “Yuesheng? Cultural relic expert Yuesheng? I remember this person, who was on State TV! Is he your father?”

Lili smiled and said, “Yes, it’s my father. He is upstairs now. How about I ask him to come down and appreciate this ancient painting given by classmate Charlie?”

Gerald stood up and said loudly: “Then Lili will let uncle come down to help us appreciate it. If the value of Charlie’s painting really exceeds all the gifts that everyone has today, Gerald, me Gerald, will eat this table on the spot! “

Chapter 59:

When they heard that Lili’s father was a cultural relic appraiser, all the classmates present cast contempt and sympathy at Charlie.

They think Charlie is really unlucky!

He wanted to pretend, but when he meets an expert person on the scene, is this not equal to slapping self in the face?

If Lili’s father, Yuesheng, comes in a while, wouldn’t he be ashamed?

Claire was also a little embarrassed, and whispered to Charlie: “Charlie, so many students are watching, don’t be stubborn, otherwise you will be embarrassed!”

Before coming, Charlie said that he bought a painting, but he said it was not worth a fews, and now he said it was worth tens of thousands. Claire was also a little bit bottomless at once, thinking that Charlie might have said that for the sake of face.

But Charlie didn’t care at all, and said, “Since you don’t believe it, let the professionals appraise it.”

After that, he said again: “By the way, everyone, don’t forget, classmate Gerald has never repented, and he cursed again. This time he wants to eat the table.”

When Gerald thought about the burning of the car just now, he gritted his teeth and cursed: “Charlie, you’re so f*cking arrogant! I was shamed by you for the racing thing just now! I’m willing to lose the bet! This time I am Still willing to bet! If the painting you gave is really worth tens of thousands, I will eat the table on the spot! If it’s not worth it, can you eat it?”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, if it’s not worth it, I’ll just eat it.”

Although the painting is not a famous painting, it is indeed the work of Qing Dynasty painter Huang Shen, and the antique shop is also a national chain, with genuine guarantees, and a penalty for fakes, so the paintings are never fake.

Claire wanted to stop Charlie, but he didn’t react at all. Charlie had already agreed. In desperation, she had to sigh secretly.

Elsa was also a little surprised, why is Charlie so sure?

In fact, take a closer look, this person is still very mysterious. In Classic Mansion that day, the famous Orvel nodded and bowed to him. She hadn’t figured out why.

But she can also be sure that Charlie must have a secret!

Gerald felt that he finally had a chance to regain the lost reputation, and immediately blurted out: “Okay, everyone is here to witness, let’s let Lili invite her father to come down to help us identify!”

Lili directly dialed the phone in front of everyone and said, “Dad, come down for a moment, Darren’s classmate has a painting and I want you to appraise it.”

One minute later, an Old Master slowly walked down the stairs from the second floor.

This person is Yuesheng, a famous cultural relic appraiser in Aurous Hill.

Today was the opening ceremony of Yuesheng’s daughter and future son-in-law’s restaurant. He also invited an old friend to gather in the private room upstairs. He heard

that there were ancient paintings that needed to be appraised. Soon as his professional habits came up, he hurried down to take a look.

Yuesheng stepped forward and stepped onto the stage. Lili hurriedly handed him the gift box with the painting, and said, “Dad, you can help identify this painting. Some people say it is worth tens of thousands!”

With that said, she looked at Charlie with a look of contempt.

Who believes a rag, leftover eating man can get an ancient painting worth tens of thousands?

No need to guess, the painting must be fake!

Others are just as she thought.

No one believed that Charlie could really give a calligraphy and painting worth tens of thousands.

Yuesheng took the gift box, and under the attention of everyone, he took out the scroll and opened it carefully.

The old paintings are a little yellowish, and they look really inconspicuous. Many of the classmates who like to judge people by appearance one after another said: “Oh, it doesn’t look like a good thing!”

“Yes, I think it’s worth fiftys.”

“It’s estimated that the box is not as valuable? That box is probably worth seven or eighty!”

Yuesheng studied the painting carefully, and after watching it for a few minutes, he smiled and asked, “Is this painting a gift from classmate?”

Chapter 60:

“Yes.” Lili said: “He is still a good buddy from college!”

When she said this, Lili was thinking that Charlie and Darren are good buddies, still he dared to give away a gift worth few hundred, and immediately wanted her father to expose him in front of everyone!

However, no one expected, Yuesheng sighed: “It seems that he is a good buddy! Not even a good buddy would be willing to give such a valuable thing.”

When everyone heard this, they were stunned!

what’s it? precious? Is this crap expensive?

Gerald thought to himself, your mother is precious! I can go to Antique Street to buy fake flowers and pee on them to make them look old. It looks more real than this painting!

At this time, Yuesheng said earnestly: “This is the real work of the Qing Dynasty painter Huang Shen. Although Huang Shen is not a very famous painter, he is also one of the outstanding painters. He is one of the Eight Eccentrics of Yangzhou!”

After speaking, Yuesheng said again: “I estimate that the market transaction price of this painting is around 200,000.”

“More than two hundred thousand?!” Lili was stupified, she thought this thing was not worth a hundreds, who would have thought that it was worth more than two hundred thousand!

Darren was dumbfounded, and blurted out: “Oh! Charlie, how can you give me such an expensive thing! This is too expensive”

Charlie said calmly: “Darren, it’s just a matter of heart, don’t care too much about its price.”

Darren was so touched, he didn’t expect that his good buddie in college would be so interesting!

Gerald looked dazed.

what’s the situation? This sh!t is worth more than two hundred thousand?

It’s worth more than 200,000. d*mn, isn’t this d*mn cheating?

The students were also shocked.

This time, no one dared to look down upon Charlie again!

After all, he is a person who gives gifts of more than two hundred thousand worth paintings at random!

Everyone is envious of Darren!

Really awesome! I received such an expensive gift at the opening, earning blood!

At this time, Lili was also shocked, and immediately changed her opinion of Charlie.

She knew her father’s level very well. Since her father said the painting was worth more than 200,000, it must be worth this number!

God! Darren’s classmates actually gave such an expensive gift, this handwriting is not so big!

Thinking of this, she looked at Charlie’s eyes with stars.

Claire asked puzzledly: “Charlie, how much did you spend on this painting?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said in a low voice, “In fact, it didn’t cost much. The main reason was that the one who sold the painting to me was an acquaintance, and he also collected it from the omission, so he dealt with it at a low price.”

Claire couldn’t help but said: “A painting of two hundred thousand, a few thousand sold to you, is there such a good thing in the world?”

Charlie said indifferently: “Many people don’t take money seriously? Otherwise, I wouldn’t give this painting to Darren.”

Claire nodded lightly. Charlie was right. If money is important, no one would give such expensive things. It seems that although her husband is not very promising, his courage is still beyond ordinary!

At this moment, Charlie stood up, looked at Gerald with a flustered expression, and asked with a smile: “Mr. Gerald, how do you want to eat at this table? Do you eat directly with your mouth or would like it chopped with a knife into pieces for you?”

Chapter 61

Gerald really wants to die!

Oh sh!t!

What’s up!

Did you go out today without reading the almanac?

Why did you get slapped by Charlie one after another?

Even if he killed himself, this painting turned out to be real, and it was worth more than two hundred thousand!

However, he has already said his bold words, what should he do now? Should he really eat the table?

Impossible!

When the car burns you can buy it again, but how can the table be eaten?

If you really eat it, don’t people want to die?

Other classmates also ridiculed him at this time: “Oh, Gerald, you said to eat the table yourself, don’t you regret it again at this time?”

“Yes, everyone is still waiting for your performance!”

Don’t know who slapped the table but a voice came: “Brother Gerald, please start your performance!”

Gerald’s expression was extremely ugly, and he blurted out: “Everyone, classmates, don’t you need to be so downhearted at this time?”

“Callous?” Charlie said with a smile: “You provoked this matter yourself. Everyone just urged you to fulfill your promises. Why do you get down?”

Gerald knew that he couldn’t get over with this crop today, so he could only endure his anger. He said in an annoying voice, “I was impulsive just now. I didn’t know it. I apologize to Charlie and everyone. I hope everyone will be able to forgive.”

Seeing that he suddenly softened, everyone was very surprised. Is this still Gerald? When did he admit it?

But Gerald had no choice.

What to do?

If he doesn’t admit that, he’s to eat the table, it’s impossible to eat it.

If he acts shamelessly, he must have committed public anger, and everyone still doesn’t know how to ridicule him.

Therefore, the only way at the moment is to admit the mistake, and only then can he overcome this hurdle.

Sure enough, as soon as he admitted, some classmates said: “Oh, it is not easy for Gerald to admit his mistake and apologize. Besides, it is impossible for everyone to really force others to eat the table, so let’s forget it!”

“That’s right, forget it! It’s impossible to eat a table, no one has eaten a table, let’s start it quickly!”

Charlie also knew that it was impossible for Gerald to eat at the table, but now that he admits it, his goal has been achieved. If you pretend to be forced, you have to clean up.

However, it is not enough for you to pretend to be so coercive and to tidy up like this. It is just the beginning, and there will be more miserable waiting for him later.

So he said, “Since Gerald has admitted his mistake and apologized, forget about eating the table. Today is the day when Darren Hotel opened, so don’t steal the limelight!”

Gerald breathed a sigh of relief.

But in his heart, he can’t wait to kill Charlie to relieve his only hatred.

Charlie didn’t plan to let him go either. He sent a text message to Doris Young: “Which vice president of the company has the surname White, and his son is Gerald, please check for me.”

Doris Young quickly replied: “There is a vice president named Younghai White, and his son is named Gerald. What’s the matter with the chairman, what is your order?”

Charlie replied: “Knock him off and let him go now.”

“OK, sir!”

Gerald didn’t know that his father had been expelled from the Emgrand Group and was walking through the expulsion process at the Emgrand Group.

After finally overcoming the gambling spell, he breathed a sigh of relief, but he was secretly thinking that he must find an opportunity to take revenge on Charlie!

Chapter 62:

More importantly, he has to find a way to regain his dignity in front of his classmates. Otherwise, after being beaten by Charlie twice in a row, how can he pretend to be formidable in front of classmates in the future?

When he didn’t know how to get his status back, there was a sudden noise at the door of the hotel.

Everyone looked sideways.

They saw a group of wicked young people rushing in, all of them wearing tattoos, holding baseball bats, galvanized water pipes, and the like. They were looking very uncomfortable at first sight.

Seeing such a group of people rushing in, everyone's expressions changed, especially Darren and Lili, their eyes full of fear.

After the head of the scarred face came in, he first glanced around the hall, then pointed at Darren, and said with a grin: "Boss, don't say hello in advance for such a big business, do you look down on us brothers?"

Lili's face was pale, she squeezed out a smile, and said, "What are you guys doing?"

Before the opening, Lili heard that there are people collecting protection fees. The last owner of this restaurant was said to have been destroyed by these gangsters and had to transfer this shop out of necessity.

However, Lili felt that, in a bright world, would those black people still dare to grab money in broad daylight? That's why she won this place at a low price and was ready to manage it.

Unexpectedly, just after opening, these people from the community would come here!

Scarface grinned: "When doing business here, we naturally want to take care of our brother Biao. We don't want too much. Give us 20% of the stock of your restaurant. In the future, if something happens to you here. It will be covered by us."

After that, Scarface said coldly: "If you don't give it, then don't blame me for being polite, you have to close the door today!"

Upon hearing this price, Darren and Lili both took a breath.

Twenty percent of the shares are required for one mouthful!

This is daylight grabbing!

"Give you a minute to think about it."

Suddenly, Gerald felt that he had a chance to come forward!

So he came out immediately and said: “Who are you guys with?”

Scarface asked with a grinning smile: “What are you, do I have to report to you?”

Gerald hummed and said, “Tell you, my father has contacts in both black and white in Aurous Hill! I’ll call the leader of the development zone and ask!”

Scarface looked at him with some fear, and tentatively said: “Do you know the leaders of the development zone?”

“Of course!” Gerald said coldly, “Get out if you don’t want to die!”

Scarface frowned and said, “Well, if you can find someone who can talk, I won’t come to this store in the future, but if you can’t find it, then don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Lili said nervously, “Brother Gerald, please contact us, please!”

Gerald smiled faintly and said, “Don’t worry, I will call the leaders of the development zone!”

The Emgrand Group also has projects in the development zone, and Gerald’s father is in charge, so the development zone leader has a lot of contact with his father, and he also knows Gerald.

Gerald called the first person directly, and he deliberately raised his voice and said: “Uncle Li, why are there a bunch of gangsters in the development zone collecting protection fees? They all came to my classmate’s business!”

There was a moment of stunned, and said: “Take off, what’s the matter?”

Gerald said: “A friend of mine opened a restaurant and encountered a disturbance and asked for protection fees, so I would like to ask District Mayor Li.”

The other end pondered for a moment, and said with a slight embarrassment: “I’m sorry to take off. I don’t care about these things you said. I’m in a meeting now, so I’ll hang up.”

Without waiting for Gerald to speak, he hung up the phone.

Gerald was dumbfounded.

what happened? Wasn’t District Mayor Li always cheating on his father, hoping to get more investment from the Emgrand Group?

Why didn’t he listen now?

Where did Gerald know that the news that his father was expelled from the Emgrand Group had spread throughout the leadership of Aurous Hill!

Chapter 63

Gerald didn’t know the reason, so he was very annoyed. Now that so many classmates are watching, he can only grit his teeth and look for other relationships.

Gerald made another call to the person in charge of the district public security branch.

This person also has a good relationship with his Dad.

As soon as the phone was connected, Gerald immediately said, “Director Issac, it’s me, Gerald, I have something to do in the development zone.”

Having said that, Gerald said the matter again.

The other party said embarrassingly: “Gerald, the other party is A Biao’s person, A Biao is Mr. Orvel’s person, you’d better not intervene in this matter.”

Gerald asked: “Don’t you care?”

The other side said: “You should also know the status of Orvel.”

Gerald was also a little flustered, and said, “Then you can always save face and help with the other party, right?”

The other party chuckled and said, “I really can’t sell this face, sorry.”

Gerald was angry and said, “Issac , I remember that you still want Emgrand Group to donate a batch of police cars to your branch? Don’t you want it?”

The other party simply didn’t say anything to him, and said coldly: “Gerald, your dad has been expelled from the Emgrand Group, don’t you know?”

“Expelled!? When did it happen?”

“Half an hour ago!”

The other party said, and then said: “You can figure it out by yourself before speaking.”

After speaking, hung up the phone!

Scarface saw him stunned, and said with a sneer: “Why? Can’t find anyone?”

Gerald was about to open his mouth to speak, but unexpectedly, Scarface slapped him in the face, and Gerald staggered, knocking down the table and chairs!

The audience was in an uproar!

Everyone’s faces were pale, but no one dared to step forward to stop this scarface.

“Do you dare to hit me?”

Gerald covered his face, his pale face showed deep anger.

“What’s wrong with me hitting you?”

Scarface smiled, and kicked Gerald’s stomach again, kicking Gerald to the ground, and follow up was a violent beating!

Gerald screamed when he was beaten, but at this moment, no one could help him.

After a while, Gerald was beaten into a pig's head, his face covered in blood looked terrible.

Gerald was afraid of being beaten, crying and begging: "Big Brother, Big Brother, I was wrong! Please stop beating!"

"Wrong?" Scarface snorted coldly: "Well, just do it? You f*cking pretend to be forceful with me. If I don't kill you, how will you get along?"

After speaking, greet the others: "d*mn, give me a hard hit!"

A crowd rushed up immediately, punching and kicking Gerald!

Some people even smashed him with a baseball bat. The scene was terrible.

Seeing that Gerald was beaten to death, Scarface walked in front of Darren at this time, and threatened coldly: "Your friend pretended to be forceful with me. The original 20% has now become 40%! If you don't agree, his fate , is what awaits you too!"

Darren was panicked, but if he wasted 40% of his shares in one go, wouldn't he become a part-time job holder for this gang?

So he plucked up the courage and said: "If you want 40%, then you might as well kill me!"

Scar frowned and said coldly: "Okay! Then I will fulfill your wish!"

After speaking, he immediately took out a bright sharp knife from his pocket.

Everyone was frightened, and the female classmate even screamed.

Charlie saw that the scar was about to act on Darren, and immediately blurted out: "Put the knife down for me!"

The Scarface turned his head and cursed: "Who the f*ck wants to die?"

Chapter 64:

Turning his head, he saw Charlie, his eyes were puzzled at first, and then turned into a deep panic, he knelt on the ground with a plop!

When everyone hadn't recovered, the scar face had already lost the sharp knife, slammed his bow left and right, and confessed: "Mr. Charlie, sorry! I didn't know you were here, I didn't see you here!"

Charlie was taken aback for a moment, looked at Scarface, and said, "Do you know me?"

Scarface nodded vigorously, and said: "Mr. Charlie, I am Brother Biao's subordinate, I have seen you in Classic Mansion."

Charlie suddenly realized.

It turned out to be so.

It was Orvel's younger brother who was troubled by Gerald and Harold in Classic Mansion that day, named Biao. This person was Biao's subordinate.

No wonder he was so scared to see him.

Orvel saw that his legs were weak, let alone Orvel's younger brother

The classmates were shocked! Lili was also surprised as if in a dream.

Everyone did not understand why a fierce Dao brother, a scar face that even Gerald dared to slap, would kneel down for Charlie, the son-in-law! Still showing a look of fear of Charlie?

Claire was also dumbfounded and asked Charlie, "What's the matter? Do you know him?"

Charlie was afraid that she would misunderstand that he had something to do with the underworld, and hurriedly said, "I don't know him!"

When Scarface saw this, he hurriedly said: “I don’t know Mr. Charlie, and Mr. Charlie doesn’t know me. I just keep hearing about Mr. Charlie’s name and I admire it.”

This a$shole son in law?

This man is respecting Charlie?

Everyone can’t accept this reality, it’s really magical!

Scarface hurriedly said to Darren, “You are Mr. Charlie’s friend. From now on, your restaurant will be covered by me, and I won’t charge you any protection fee! If anything happens, I will help you settle it!”

When this remark came out, everyone was shocked!

Lili cried with surprise in her heart.

On this day, the contrast is too exciting!

Because of Charlie’s face, they saved 40 shares. More importantly, this scar face was willing to cover the hotel for free in order to curry favor with Charlie!

Now they can do business with peace of mind!

Charlie is a life-saving grace!

Darren was also grateful, and said sincerely: “Charlie, I am really grateful for this matter.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Thanks to me, you are too far-sighted.”

Scarface looked at Gerald, who had been beaten unconscious, and said with horror and worry: “I’m sorry, Mr. Charlie, I beat your friend.”

Charlie said lightly: “It doesn’t matter, he is not my friend, just an acquaintance, and there is no friendship.”

After all, he said again: “You send him to the hospital, don’t affect the opening ceremony here.”

Scarface nodded immediately: “Then we will send him to the hospital! Mr. Charlie, you continue, we won’t bother!”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly greeted the brothers, took up the unconscious Gerald, and hurried away.

Everyone looked at Charlie’s eyes, from disdain to surprise, from surprise to awe.

No one knows why Charlie has such large energy.

This live-in son-in-law seems to have suddenly become another person!

At the banquet, many people came to curry favor with Charlie, including Lili, who was the first to look down on Charlie.

Lili has now worshipped Charlie as a true god, and she kept expressing her gratitude and even offered a permanent free bill.

Charlie didn’t care about it, he just gave Darren a face, and it was a little trouble for Darren.

But in the eyes of others, what he did today has been a bit magical!

Everyone wants to know what happened to this live-in son-in-law who ate soft rice?

Chapter 65:

Claire was also very curious about what happened today.

First, Charlie’s BMW 520, why on earth is it twice as fast as Gerald’s BMW 540?

Then there was Charlie’s ancient painting of hundreds of thousands!

Also, why does Charlie know people in underworld, and the people give him a lot of face.

On the way back, Charlie explained to her. He told Claire that this BMW 520 was a test-driving car modified by a 4s store. In order to make users mistakenly think that this car is very powerful, he made a little modification.

Claire didn't know much about cars, so she believed it silly.

As for the ancient paintings, it has been explained before.

However, the scarface thing is a bit tricky.

After all, what he called Mr. Charlie one by one was called diligence, and Charlie couldn't explain it.

In the end, he can only say that this scar-faced eldest brother is a relative of a friend of his own. He had seen him at a friend's party before, and he also respected him because of his friend's face.

Claire felt that something was wrong, but seeing Charlie's certainty, she knew that it was useless to ask further, so she didn't ask more.

Elsa has been observing Charlie, and she feels that Charlie is not easy, so she decided to observe him in the future to see what secrets he has!

Gerald is said to be miserable. He was in a coma when he was sent to the hospital.

His father was expelled from the Emgrand Group and was found to have used his position for personal gain. He has been sued by the Emgrand Group's legal department and was immediately arrested by the public security organs.

It can be said that Gerald's house is completely finished.

However, Gerald's family is not well-known in Aurous Hill, and no one is not concerned about their life and death.

Those who really get everyone's attention are the god-level tycoons and the mysterious big figures who will be in the Shangri-La Hanging Garden.

Everyone can't wait to know, who he is? Is it the same person?

Soon, the time came to the wedding anniversary.

Because he told Claire a long time ago that he wanted to give her a surprise, Charlie forced Claire to put on a noble and elegant white evening dress before going out.

Claire resignedly agreed, and at the same time he mumbled: "It's just going out for a meal. Why do you have to let me put on such formal clothes? Even if today is our wedding anniversary, it doesn't need to be so grand, right?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Today is our third anniversary. Naturally, it will be more formal. I have already booked the place to eat. The arrangements for tonight are guaranteed to satisfy you."

He has done a good job of keeping secrets these days, and his wife has not made any doubts about it.

Claire smiled lightly, and she was very moved.

In the first two years of their wedding anniversary, the two spent it at home casually. Although it was not unusual, Charlie at that time even had no money, he would prepare some small gifts for her to please her.

However, this year Charlie has been uncharacteristically different and kept mysterious, but instead made her unable to guess what new tricks her live-in husband wants to make.

After a while, the two of them changed their clothes, went out and took a taxi, all the way to the Shangri-La Hotel.

Charlie stepped out of the car, looked at Claire standing next to him, his eyes were indescribably gentle, and said: "Claire, tonight, we are here to celebrate the third wedding anniversary. What do you think?"

Chapter 66

Claire's expression suddenly became weird. Where is the restaurant that Charlie ordered tonight?

She subconsciously asked: "You're not lying to me?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Of course not!"

After speaking, Charlie explained: "A few days ago, I booked a place here. If you don't believe it, let's go in and check the information."

Claire shook her head. After three years of marriage, Charlie never lied to her, let alone on such an important day as today. Then she said, "No, I believe you."

After that, she asked: "You shouldn't have reserved a seat in the sky garden, right? Isn't there a big person chartered there today?"

Charlie hurriedly said, "I decided to be next to the Hanging Garden. It happens to be able to see the inside of the Hanging Garden. Then we can also take a look. Who on earth is it that has reserved it? What do you think?"

Claire smiled and said, "I'm not as gossipy as you!"

Afterward, the two walked into the Shangri-La Hotel.

When they were about to go upstairs, a woman's exclamation suddenly rang in their ears: "Oh, Claire, why are you here?!"

Claire raised her head and saw a pair of young men and women walking towards her.

The man wore a luxurious suite, and he knew it was a wealthy young master from a certain family at a glance, while the woman was covered in famous brands with beautiful makeup, but the brows and eyes were full of arrogant colors, and the dress was a bit kitsch and dancing posture.

This woman, Claire, knew her, Liqing, her roommate when she was in college.

Although Liqing and Claire were in the same dormitory, they are not classmates.

Although they were sleeping together, the relationship between Claire and Liqing was very ordinary.

This is mainly because Liqing Zhao pretends to be high-minded and is very jealous.

She has always felt that Claire is not worthy of the name Colonel's flower, and the real school flower should be her.

But the actual situation is that she is much worse than Claire in terms of appearance, build, momentum or connotation.

However, this woman has an advantage. She is especially good at hooking up with men. It is said that she has hooked up with a lot of rich people before. All the expenses for four years of college were paid by those men.

Claire frowned, but seeing everyone in the class, when the two approached, she could only bite the bullet and said politely: "Liqing, long time no see. My husband and I came here for dinner, you What?"

Liqing said in surprise: "Ah, that's a coincidence. My husband and I are here for dinner too!"

After that, she asked again pretendingly and curiously: "By the way, which position did you book, ordinary box, premium box, or luxury box?"

Claire was confused about Charlie's arrangement, and could only reply truthfully: "I don't know this. My husband ordered the location."

At this time, Liqing noticed the existence of Charlie, covered her mouth and smiled, and said, "Oh, this is your husband Charlie, right? He was a very ordinary man at school back then!"

The sneer hidden between the words is particularly harsh.

Claire looked embarrassed.

Liqing came back to her senses and hurriedly said apologetically: “Oh, sorry, sorry, blame me for being outspoken, you don’t mind.”

Charlie frowned slightly, this lady, she doesn’t seem good!

Chapter 67:

Liqing didn’t pay attention to Claire’s face, she pulled the man next to her proudly, and said, “I will introduce you to my husband Zheng Hao!”

Then, she praised: “He, he is the eldest master of the Zheng family in Aurous Hill, and he is also the heir of the Zheng family’s hundreds of millions of fortune!”

Claire nodded politely.

Charlie’s expression was a little gloomy.

I brought my wife to my wedding anniversary, who knew we’d meet such an annoying thing halfway through!

Liqing continued to say: “By the way, my husband is a platinum member here. He has a lot of authority. I guess Charlie has a regular box at most, right? Why don’t I ask him to help you upgrade directly to the luxurious box? How is it?”

Claire was about to decline, Charlie laughed, and said, “I booked a good position, so let’s forget about it.”

You know, the sky garden on the top floor will make up for a grand wedding. She is a platinum member. What’s so good about her?

What’s more, the entire Shangri-La Hotel is in his own home. If he took his wife to a luxury box with only platinum members, wouldn’t it be a surrender?

At this time, Liqing said with some dissatisfaction: “Claire, look at your married husband, you don’t know how to promote him, how do you usually discipline him?”

As she said, she took Zheng Hao's arm, nestled her head on his shoulder, and said with a smile: "Charlie's behavior is not suitable for such a noble occasion. I would like him to ask my husband for more advice in the future. Aristocratic etiquette, after all, my husband studied in England."

Zheng Hao glanced at Charlie with disdain, and smiled: "My wife, don't arrange this impossible task for me. Mr. Charlie is so maverick and you want to teach him aristocratic etiquette. I'm afraid it will be difficult. ."

Liqing nodded, sighed, and said to Claire: "If you want me to tell you, you should get divorced quickly, spending a lifetime with a poor man like Charlie you will feel wronged!"

Liqing just spoke without any cover, not caring about Claire's feelings at all.

Claire couldn't bear it, and immediately said coldly, "Liqing, what do you mean? My husband, it's not your right to comment."

Liqing covered her mouth and smiled, and said: "You didn't look down on me when I was in college. How could you be considered a colonel's flower if you had some bad money at the time? Now that you don't marry well, you don't want me to talk about it. ?"

Charlie was very unhappy when he heard this.

This Liqing, who was profane when she was in school, relied on having a decent face to hook up with a rich man, and now she is lucky to marry a rich family. Is she really a rich and young lady?

Besides, dare to laugh at his wife?

Really looking for death!

Thinking of this, a burst of anger surged in his heart.

So he took out his cell phone and sent a text message to Shangri-La boss Issac.

“Within three minutes, all the information of Liqing, the daughter-in-law of the Zheng family in Aurous Hill was sent!”

When Liqing saw Charlie looking down at the phone without saying a word, she laughed even more: “Look at your husband, I’m taunting you, he didn’t even dare to speak for you. hahaha!”

At this moment, Charlie suddenly received a text message from Issac: “Mr., the information about Liqing has been sent to you.”

Charlie looked at the content of the long text message, then looked at Liqing and her husband Zheng Hao, and asked with a smile, “I have some interesting information, do you want to listen to it?”

Liqing frowned and asked, “What information?”

Charlie said loudly: “Liqing, female, 26 years old, graduated from Aurous Hill University.”

Chapter 68:

“During the freshman year, according to investigations, there were no less than a hundred records of house openings, and there were eight different men who opened houses, including Li Hu, Ma Fei, and Du Willsonping.”

Liqing was dumbfounded, her face pale and blurted out: “What are you talking about! Be careful I will sue you for slander!”

Zheng Hao frowned, he was obviously shocked.

Charlie said again: “Oh, this is amazing. You have opened a house with two men a few times. One of these two men is called Dong Bin and the other is Dong Jie. These two men seem to be brothers. Are you in a threes0me?”

Liqing shouted in horror: “You are talking nonsense! You are talking nonsense!”

Charlie continued: “Also, during your sophomore year, you were taken care of by the vice president of Shenghua Group at a price of 30,000 per month. You were taken care of for a total of three years, during which you had four abortions for him. At the Aurous

Hill Women's and Children's Hospital, the last abortion doctor declared you to be infertile for life."

While talking, he asked Zheng Hao curiously: "Mr. Zheng, if I guess right, you should have no children yet?"

Zheng Hao's expression suddenly became ugly. He glared at Liqing and asked: "What's the matter?!"

Liqing sweated profusely and said in a panic: "Ahao, don't listen to his nonsense. I gave it to you the first time! You know!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Don't worry, don't worry, there are more exciting!"

Liqing pulled Zheng Hao in a panic, and while dragging him away, she said, "Stop talking! Husband, let's go! It's too late for dinner!"

Zheng Hao frowned and said to Charlie motionlessly: "What else?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Listen well. After graduating from university, Liqing underwent a thorough plastic surgery in the Plastic Surgery Hospital. A month later, she entered the Zheng family company and deliberately got to know the Zheng family by scratching Zheng Hao's Bentley car. Zheng Hao, a young man."

After speaking, Charlie looked up at Zheng Hao: "Am I right?"

Zheng Hao was dumbfounded.

I know these things and they are all true facts. That is to say, those things before are also true facts?

Liqing was already pale at this time, and her whole body was shaking in panic.

She begged Charlie: "Charlie, I beg you to stop talking, please!"

Charlie sneered and said, "Now you know to beg me? Sorry, it's late!"

After speaking, he said again: “After knowing Zheng Hao for half a month, she took advantage of the opportunity of a business trip to Haicheng to perform a meniscus repair operation at a plastic surgery hospital in Haicheng. After returning, she officially became a girlfriend with Zheng Hao and got married in half a year.”

Liqing was already sitting on the ground, she didn’t know how Charlie could reveal all her secrets, this was almost shaking her old bottom to her husband!

Zheng Hao was also so angry that his ears smoked, turned his head and glared at Liqing, and yelled: “So you lied to me that it was your first time that night, it was actually yours hundreds of thousands of times, right?”

Liqing hurriedly denied: “No, I didn’t, Ahao, you are my first time!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, I can find her medical records when doing the membrane repair. You will know when she goes to the hospital to check it.”

Zheng Hao grabbed Liqing’s collar and slapped her hard in the face: “Don’t tell the truth yet, do you? Don’t tell the truth yet. After I check it out, I will sweep you out. Your father, your mother, your brother, All moved out of my villa, and your brother should stop working in the Zheng’s family! I will let your family down the street!”

Liqing suddenly broke down and cried, and knelt on the ground begging for mercy: “Husband, don’t be angry, I was wrong. It was all the mistakes I made before when I was young and ignorant. Later, I changed my mind to righteousness and lived with you!”

Charlie said at this time: “Don’t believe her, after she married you, she had a few breakup shots with the man who took care of her. That breakup shot, the other party also took a video as a memorial. If you want, I can find out the video and send it to you to watch!”

Chapter 69:

Zheng Hao’s face was very ugly, extremely blue.

At this moment, he finally felt what it was like to have a prairie on his head!

When he couldn't bear it, he smoked Liqing countless big mouths like crazy, and cursed: "You stinky framer, you have been lying to me! Give me a cuckold, and I'll kill you! I'll kill you. !"

Liqing screamed when she was beaten, her hair scattered, and she broke down and cried.

Zheng Hao beat her and cursed: "Divorce! You are free now! Otherwise I will find someone to kill you, your parents, and your brother!"

Liqing completely collapsed!

She tried everything I could to marry into the Zheng family. She wanted to be a wife for a lifetime, but today, her dreams are completely broken!

All this is because of Charlie!

She hated Charlie so much, but Charlie smiled contemptuously at this time and said to Claire: "Wife, let them bite each other like dogs, let's go."

After speaking, he took Claire's hand and walked to the elevator.

Claire's beautiful eyes trembled, and she was shocked and couldn't believe it. Where did Charlie know so much about Liqing's dark history?

Thinking of this, her gaze couldn't help but look at Charlie, and she couldn't believe it and asked, "You made those things checked?"

"How is it possible, where do I have this ability?" Charlie said haha, "A classmate was badly injured by Liqing before. He has been digging for Liqing's black material, but I didn't expect it to come in handy now."

With that said, Charlie has taken her into the elevator.

As soon as he entered the elevator, Charlie pressed the button on the top floor. Claire hurriedly asked: "Charlie, did you press the wrong floor? Isn't the top floor the sky garden?"

Charlie smiled slightly: “My wife, where we are going to now is the sky garden at the top!”

As soon as these words came out, Claire was struck by lightning!

Sky garden? how can that be?

In the entire Aurous Hill, everyone knows that the sky garden tonight has obviously been reserved by a mysterious man?

Even if Charlie has great abilities, it is impossible to book a place in the sky garden to celebrate the third wedding anniversary!

But the next moment, a bold idea suddenly appeared in Claire’s heart: Could it be that Charlie was the mysterious man who reserved the entire sky garden? !

Although this is like a fantasy, but at this moment, besides this explanation, are there other possibilities?

Thinking of this, Claire couldn’t help asking: “Charlie, did you reserve the Hanging Garden?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Yes, I want to give you the biggest surprise today! I will provide you with a flourishing wedding that no one can copy!”

“what?”

Claire felt that her brain was short-circuited!

If this is really a big surprise Charlie prepared for her.

So, isn’t she the happiest woman in Aurous Hill tonight?

Thinking of this, Claire’s breathing became hurried, and she almost lost the ability to think.

Chapter 70:

Just as her inner world was turbulent, the elevator had reached the top floor of Shangri-La Hotel.

A service staff at the door bowed slightly and said with a smile: “Miss Claire, on behalf of our Shangglak Hotel, I would like to extend my heartfelt blessings to you and Mr. Charlie for the wedding anniversary tonight.”

Charlie waved his hand and said to her, “You all get back!”

Immediately, all the staff left the scene,

In the entire Hanging Garden, only the world of Claire and Charlie remained.

Claire was in a dream.

At this moment, what is greeted is a huge space with luxurious style.

The gorgeous crystal ceiling casts clear light, making the entire sky garden look elegant and quiet.

The soft piano masterpieces fill the sky garden and slowly occupy people’s hearts, making it hard to feel tension and anger.

Fresh high-end fresh flowers delivered by air from abroad exude bursts of fragrance, not strong or demon, but if anything is changing people’s mood, it is indescribably quiet and beautiful.

At this time, with the change of piano repertoire, the most classic wedding march called a Midsummer Night’s Dream suddenly sounded, and the melodious sound was endless.

When Claire was dizzyingly admiring the beautiful scenery, Charlie had put on a decent suit and was walking towards her with a bunch of flowers.

Every time he took a step, a series of beautiful and gorgeous red hearts wafted up on the floor made of crystal glass.

It seems that these love hearts are dancing with the sound of the piano, giving people a very powerful visual impact.

At this moment, outside the sky garden, countless people look forward to everything that happens inside through the crystal glass exterior wall and floor.

The only regret is that all the glass in the sky garden has been blurred to a certain extent. You can see a pair of young men and a women inside, and the flowers in it are so beautiful.

There is also the red love that keeps popping up on the floor. Countless women are looking forward to it and say: “This is so romantic! I have never seen such a romantic scene in my life.”

“If I were that woman, I would die of heart attack now!”

“Gosh! That man’s figure seems to be a mysterious rich man!”

“It’s a pity that I can’t see his face! Oh! What torture!”

The scenes in the sky garden completely immersed the people who watched the excitement from the outside world.

Thousands of people are looking at it and admiring it with extreme envy. Everyone’s eyes are full of blessings, watching this grand garden that seems to be suspended in the air.

Countless women burst into tears, and felt uncontrollable envy in their hearts. They were even more overwhelmed. They were so jealous that they could not wait to be the heroine of this grand wedding tonight.

Even if people can’t see the real faces of the two tonight, they can still feel how happy the heroine is now.

Charlie walked up to her step by step, pointed at the night view of Aurous Hill outside the French window, and said with affection: “Claire, I love you! I couldn’t give you a wedding back then, I hope this one is only for us A wedding for two, you can like it!”

Claire came back to her senses, covering her mouth, but crying pear blossoms brought rain, tears falling to the ground like pearls, and her pretty face kept falling.

After hearing this, Claire couldn't help the turbulence in her heart anymore, took a step forward, plunged into Charlie's arms, and said with tears: "I like it! I really like it! Thank you. Thank you Charlie! Thank you!"

Speaking of this, Claire was even more crying. At this moment, she felt that all the grievances she had suffered in the past three years were worth it!

No matter how Charlie did all this, at least for now, she is very happy, and tonight she is the happiest woman in Aurous Hill!

Chapter 71

Through the hazy frosted crystal glass, the whole Aurous Hill saw this extremely grand wedding.

While countless people are extremely envious, they are also guessing in their hearts, who is the couple who got married in the sky garden?

Moreover, these two people are too mysterious. Their wedding was attended by only the two of them, not even a relative or friend, not even a witness!

On the crystal stage, Charlie took Claire's hand and pulled out the jade necklace that was already prepared.

"Claire, this is my wedding anniversary gift for you, I hope you like it!"

Claire looked at the crystal-clear jade necklace and exclaimed: "This one shouldn't be the treasure of Rare Earth Pavilion's shop? Charlie, where did you get it?"

When talking, Claire was shocked.

Could it be that Charlie is the god-level rich man in the video?

Otherwise, how could this jade necklace be in his hand?

but

But this is not, this can't be!

Who is Charlie, he couldn't know better, how could he be a god-level rich man?

He is completely indifferent to the word rich!

Charlie saw Claire's surprise at this time, and he had an urge in his heart to tell her his true identity and tell her that he was the descendant of the great Wade family and the heir of trillions of wealth.

However, the next moment, he suddenly thought of a very serious matter.

What's the situation of the Wade family now, I don't know it!

In my impression, I met my uncle when I was young, that is to say, the previous generation of the entire Wade family was not the only one with Dad.

Since there are more than one sons, those uncles and uncles of my own may also have heirs. These people will inevitably regard him as a thorn in their eyes and flesh.

If he rashly announces his identity before he knows everything and does not have enough ability to protect himself and Claire, then he's afraid that Claire will be killed!

The methods used by the rich to fight for the property are very cruel. He really doesn't want his beloved wife because he takes risks.

Thinking of this, he deliberately lied: "This necklace looks exactly like the treasure of Rare Earth Pavilion's town shop, but it is something I paid to find someone to imitate. Although it also uses good jade materials, it is similar to that one in the Pavilion. Still, it is still far behind, and it cost tens of thousands in total."

With that said, Charlie asked Claire nervously again: "Claire, don't you like it?"

Claire was relieved!

This is much more reasonable.

So she hurriedly smiled and said: “Fool, how can I dislike it! You have done so much, and it is too late for me to be not moved!”

Charlie also breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly put the jade necklace on for Claire himself.

He looked at Claire with sincere eyes, and said emotionally: “Claire, marrying me for the past three years has caused you a lot of wrongs, but starting from today, I can assure you that no one can bully you anymore!”

Claire nodded emotionally. At this moment, she realized that her husband was finally going to raise his head and be a man!

At the end of the wedding, Charlie took Claire away quietly from the exclusive elevator in the sky garden.

Countless people onlookers on the scene felt a sense of loss.

Are the hero and heroine gone?

The two of them ran over and mysteriously fed the world a bit, and then ran away?

Chapter 72

For a while, the whole city was discussing this grand wedding.

But no one knows who the hero and heroine of the wedding are.

Charlie drove the BMW 520 modified from the BMW 760 and returned home with his wife.

On the way, Claire was still immersed in great happiness and couldn’t help herself from overthinking about all that happened in the last few hours.

She couldn’t help but ask Charlie, “How did you reserve the Sky Garden? It seems that there has never been a private reservation before, right?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “To be honest, a senior executive in Shangri-La is a good friend of mine from the orphanage. We used to have a hard time together. I will share half steamed bun with him, so this time I begged him for help and he was very interesting.”

Claire nodded slightly: “It turns out to be like this, why haven’t I heard you talk about it.”

Charlie said: “There are too many friends in the orphanage, and I can’t finish talking for three days and three nights. I thought you didn’t like listening to this, so I never mentioned.”

Claire said earnestly: “You are my husband. I am naturally very interested in what you have done before, and I really want to know.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then I will tell you more!”

“it is good!”

Back in the community, Charlie drove the car downstairs.

Just parked the car and got off with Claire, just in time to meet the father-in-law and mother-in-law walking back.

The mother-in-law saw them and immediately exclaimed: “Of course, where did this BMW come from?”

When the father-in-law saw this car, his eyes shone!

“Oh! BMW! Of course, you bought it new? A big deal!”

Claire hurriedly said, “Dad, Mom. I didn’t buy the car, it was Charlie.”

“Charlie?” Father-in-law frowned and asked, “Charlie, where did you get the money to buy this car? Did you use our house money?”

Charlie hurriedly said, “No, Dad, I bought this with my own money.”

The mother-in-law on the side took the father-in-law around the car and said, “Huh! Eat and live with us every day, save money to buy a BMW and don’t know how to honor us, what a white-eyed wolf!”

Claire hurriedly said, “Mom, don’t say that about Charlie”

The father-in-law’s voice was jealous: “Huh, you still bought a BMW 520, at Charlie’s level, worthy of such a good car? Buying a BMW 3 Series is not enough for him?”

The mother-in-law said coldly: “I’m telling you, your dad doesn’t have a car yet! Half of his body is about to fall into the soil. If you don’t let him enjoy it, I’m afraid he won’t be able to enjoy it in the future either!”

With that, the mother-in-law said angrily: “Well, give this car to your dad!”

Claire looked at Charlie and asked tentatively, “Charlie, do you think it’s okay?”

Charlie thought, yes, but this is not the BMW 520, this is the 760!

To be honest, the old husband is just a tight-handed sling, and he is not favored by the Lady Willson. For him, 760 is too wasteful.

Thinking of this, he hurriedly complimented: “Oh, dad, this is the BMW 520, the last model in the BMW 5 series, nicknamed the beggar version. If you drive this car out, you will be laughed at.”

Mother-in-law twisted her eyebrows: “What? Are you reluctant to give this away?”

Charlie hurriedly waved his hand: “No, no, how can I be reluctant, I think, I can’t let you drive a beggar version, otherwise, this 520 will not be given to you, I will buy you a 530. The 530 is one step higher than the 520, so you have face when you drive out!”

The mother-in-law frowned and asked, “Do you have money to buy 530?”

Charlie said: “I only paid a down payment for this car, and I still have some money in my hand. Don’t worry, I will buy you a car early tomorrow morning!”

Chapter 73

As soon as the father-in-law and mother-in-law heard that Charlie would buy them a better one tomorrow, the two immediately laughed.

The father-in-law did not know that what he had missed was a top-notch BMW 760.

Claire was a little worried. After returning to the room and washing up, she quietly asked Charlie, “Do you still have money to buy a car? I still have some private money here, or you can take it and use it for purchase!”

Charlie hurriedly waved his hand: “No, I’m still a little bit more useful.”

Claire apologized and said, “I’m really sorry, I didn’t expect my parents to be like this”

Charlie smiled and said, “What are you talking about? Your father and your mother are also my father and mother. We are all a family, and it is right to honor them.”

With that said, Charlie lay on his small floor and smiled: “Don’t worry, I will buy another one tomorrow morning!”

Claire said moved: “Charlie, thank you!”

Charlie laughed: “What are you polite with me about, wife!”

Claire asked him with a blushing face, “Will you not be cold at night when you sleep on the ground?”

Charlie blurted out: “No, it’s not cold at all, don’t worry, it’s alright!”

Claire suddenly groaned: “If it’s not cold, just fall asleep! Pig-head!”

Finally, she wanted him to sleep in the bed, but this pig head turned out to be so bad

Charlie suddenly realized at this moment that he seemed to have accidentally missed something

So he hurriedly said: “Oh my wife, it’s so cold on the ground, it makes me shiver!”

Claire said angrily: “If it’s cold, add a quilt!”

“Hey”

Charlie was immediately depressed.

After a long while, he did not give up and asked: “My wife, it seems to have cooled down, I’m so cold!”

Claire ignored him, kicked off a quilt, and said angrily: “How cold can it be at night in summer? If it’s still cold, I’ll find you a down jacket to wear!”

Charlie was desperate, and it seemed that his wife would really not let him go to bed tonight!

The next day, Claire prepared to go to work early in the morning.

Charlie made breakfast for her, handed her the key to the BMW car, and said, “Let’s drive to the company today.”

Claire couldn’t help but said, “The car you bought, I drive to work, isn’t it appropriate?”

Charlie said, “What’s wrong with this? You are my wife, and the car was bought for you, not for me.”

Claire nodded lightly and said thankfully, “Thank you!”

After speaking, she took the key of the BMW car from him.

The father-in-law on the side looked envious, and blurted out: “Charlie, you said you will buy me a car, did you forget?”

“I haven’t forgotten it!” Charlie said hurriedly: “Wait for me, I’ll buy it for you. Just wait for the new car to drive back home!”

The father-in-law suddenly smiled and said happily: “Then I’m just waiting! BMW 530, you said it yourself, don’t buy a wrong model!”

Charlie was amused for a while, nodded, and said, “Dad, don’t worry, I will buy the BMW 530 for you today!”

After that, he followed his wife downstairs and pulled his little e-bike from the BMW 760 from the trunk of the BMW 760.

Claire drove this BMW 760 to work, and Charlie himself rode his e-bike to the BMW 4s shop again.

When he was approaching the BMW 4s store, he happened to pass by the door of the Audi store.

Chapter 74

People in the Audi store first saw him, and a salesperson blurted out: “f*ck, the man who bought the BMW 760 is here again riding a little e-bike!”

“d*mn, if you kneel down for him today, you still have to stop him and sell him a top-equipped Audi a8!”

“Yes!”

All of a sudden, a large number of Audi salesmen rushed out and surrounded him.

“Sir! Come to our store to see the latest top-match Audi a8!”

“Sir! Our a8 is very powerful, using a w12 engine, which is even better than the BMW 760’s v12 engine!”

Charlie asked curiously: “Is it so awesome?”

“Really!” An Audi salesman hurriedly introduced: “Brother, let me tell you that our w12 engine can be turned off left and right. When the 12-cylinder is half off, there are 6 cylinders, which is more fuel-efficient!”

Charlie said contemptuously: “I should buy a 12-cylinder car and turned off the 6-cylinder to save fuel? Isn’t it good for me to buy a 6-cylinder car?”

“This…this…this…”

The salesman realized that he had said the wrong thing, his face flushed.

Charlie sneered at them and said, “I know what you think. You were uncomfortable when you saw that I bought a BMW 760 yesterday. So today, you are trying to coax me into becoming your customer, right?”

A group of people nodded hurriedly.

Charlie hummed: “Tell you guys! It’s late! Yesterday you ignored me, but today I make you unable to climb high!”

After speaking, Charlie pressed the horn of the little e-bike.

“Didi…”

“Get out of the way! Brother is going to the BMW store to buy a car!”

BMW’s sales also ran out at this time, and said angrily: “Audi’s grandson, what are you doing? Are you robbing our customers? Didn’t you see our customers just ignore you? Then surround you distinguished customers, believe it or not, I’ll call the media to expose you guys!”

Audi’s guy couldn’t hold it, so he could only walk away in despair.

The manager of the BMW 4s shop came to greet Charlie in person and asked respectfully: “Mr. Charlie, do you still want to buy a car today?”

Charlie nodded and said, “Is there a BMW 530? I’ll drive away today!”

"Yes!"

The manager was so excited.

He bought a BMW 760 yesterday and a BMW 530 today. This is really a big customer!

So he hurriedly said: "Sir, please come with me, I will show you the show car."

Charlie gave a hum and followed him into the exhibition hall.

There happened to be a BMW 530 in the exhibition hall. Charlie sat in and felt it, and found that although this car looked very similar to the 7 series, it was really a lot worse inside. , Already considered high configuration.

So he was about to swipe his card to buy a car. At this moment, he heard a familiar voice and said: "Oh my dear, I really like the BMW x6! Would you buy me an x6?"

Sitting in the car, Charlie followed the sound, but found out that Lili, the fiancee of his university friend Darren, was holding a strange man at this time, with a look of intimacy and ambiguity.

Charlie frowned and thought to himself, Lili called that man dear, could this woman cuckold Darren?

He couldn't help but get annoyed, because he hated this kind of woman who has no moral bottom line and is unfaithful to feelings in her life.

Moreover, Darren is busy with business, and she unexpectedly came out to cuckold him, this kind of woman is too disgusting!

At this time, he listened to the man with a lustful face and asked: "If I bought you x6 now, how would you explain that to Darren?"

"Darren?" Lili said with a look of disgust: "Don't mention the waste. The family wants money and he has no money and no ability. If it's not for looking at others to be honest and practical, I would not follow him altogether!"

Chapter 75

The man grinned, squeezed Lili's face, and asked, "Now you are my woman, and you are still going to be with him? Zhao Dong's woman, must not allow other men to get involved!"

Lili hurriedly said, "Don't worry, Dong, I haven't let him touch me since we were together. I think he is dirty! My body will always be always Dong's only, and it's only used to serve Dong. Brother, you are alone!"

Then, she explained: "Actually, I wanted to break up with him immediately after the restaurant opened, but I didn't expect that a classmate this guy knew was a bit capable and helped him fix the troubles in the development zone. Scar, I want to wait for the business to stabilize before telling him to break up and kick him out of the restaurant."

Zhao Dong laughed and said, "It's just a scar, what's the deal? If you told me earlier, I can ask his eldest brother to apologize to you with just one call."

Lili smiled and said, "Oh, you're still good at it Dong! At that time, it was urgent, I didn't care to call you, and Darren was also there, I'm afraid you will be unhappy if you meet him!"

Zhao Dong pinched her waist and said with a smile: "You are quite sensible!"

Lili hurriedly rubbed her arm in front of her and said, "Dong, are you willing to buy a BMW x6 for someone else?"

Zhao Dong smiled and said, "So, later, we will go to my house and let you feed several times. Then you will break up with that pauper, and I will buy you a BMW x6 tomorrow!"

Lili asked in surprise: "Dong, is what you said is true? Will you really buy me x6 tomorrow?"

"When did I lie to you?" Zhao Dong grinned and said, "However, you have to serve me well before you can drive it!"

Lili immediately winked and said, "Don't worry, Dong, I will take care of you when I get to your house later!"

The two said, turned around, and left the 4s shop.

Charlie was very annoyed at a couple of dogs, and immediately took out his mobile phone and called Darren.

As soon as Darren answered the phone, he immediately said excitedly: “Charlie, how are you doing? Why do you think of calling me?”

Charlie said lightly: “Call to greet you, what are you up to now?”

Darren said: “I’m helping out at the back kitchen of the restaurant. It’s not fast at noon, and it’s about to be served, so I’ll help.”

Charlie asked: “Are you busy in the hotel every day?”

Darren said: “Yes, the restaurant has just opened, and there are many things. Besides, more than half of the money in this restaurant is from Lili’s father. If I don’t work harder, they will look down upon them.”

Charlie asked again: “How much did you pay?”

“I gave out one hundred thousand. This is all my savings since graduating from university.”

Charlie continued to ask: “Who is the owner of the restaurant?”

Darren said: “It’s me!”

Charlie asked: “Is your name written in the industrial and commercial registration?”

Darren said: “That’s not the case. The industrial and commercial registration is in Lili’s father’s name. Lili and I are not married yet. Since they paid the money, it wasn’t appropriate to write my name on the paper.”

After speaking, Darren said again: “But her father said that after we get married, he will shift the ownership of the hotel to me.”

Charlie shook his head as he listened, this fool, I don't know if he has been used!

Lili treated him like a cow, a horse, and as a slave, and asked him to work in the hotel business in the development zone. She went out to steal people by herself, and got together with rich men, and planned to kick him out.

Now the hotel has nothing to do with Darren in the business registration. Once Lili turns her face, he can only go out of the house!

When the time comes, not only will everything be in vain, but his own 100,000 will also vanish!

Thinking of this, he felt even more disgusted with Lili and asked Darren directly: "Why did Lili go out now?"

Chapter 76

Darren smiled and said, "She, went to the hairdresser, what's wrong?"

Charlie sneered: "Doing hair? Did she say that?"

"Yes indeed!"

"You believe what she said?"

Darren asked in a surprised tone: "Charlie, what do you mean? Just say it, don't go around."

Charlie gave a hum and said: "Then I'll tell you the truth. I saw Lili in a BMW 4s store. She was still hugging a man named Zhaodong, and she kept calling that Zhaodong my dear, She might be cuckolded by him."

"Impossible!" Darren blurted out: "Lili is not that kind of person at all! Could it be you who recognized the wrong person?"

Charlie said confidently: "I can't be mistaken, it was her."

“I don’t believe it!” Darren said coldly, “Charlie, we are in a good relationship, but you can’t say bad things about my wife just because we are friends!”

Charlie said coldly: “Darren, wake up! Your wife is already with other men, and that Zhaodong also promised to buy her a BMW x6. Now Lili is going home with him, preparing for the evening. She will break up with you when she comes back! As an old classmate, I advise you to prepare early!”

Without waiting for Darren’s answer, Charlie continued: “You’d better transfer the painting that I sent you out first, and keep that painting. You still have the capital to make a comeback, but if you don’t believe me, then I don’t have any method to save you from the trouble coming up ahead.”

Darren was also anxious and said, “Charlie! Don’t talk nonsense here! Lili is my fiancee, I know her best, she will never betray me! If you frame her again, I will break my relationship with you!”

Charlie frowned and said lightly: “Okay, as a friend, the reminder I should give has been given. If you don’t believe me, then I have nothing to do. Good luck!”

After speaking, Charlie hung up the phone directly.

What an idiot who was dazzled by love, He secretly recorded a video and sent him to see it!

At this time, the manager of the BMW store knocked on the window and asked him: “Sir, are you satisfied with this 530?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s pretty good. Let’s take this one. Get me a new one from the warehouse.”

The manager immediately beamed his eyebrows: “Wait a minute, I will arrange for someone to pick up the car!”

Soon, a black BMW 530 drove over by the salesman stop there. Charlie simply swiped the card to pay and picked up the car, then folded the little e-bike, stuffed it into the trunk, and drove away in a big swing.

On the way back, his father-in-law and mother-in-law called, in turn, to ask him if he was back.

When Charlie arrived downstairs, he realized that they were already waiting downstairs.

Seeing Charlie really bought a BMW 530, the old couple smiled excitedly.

The father-in-law went around the BMW several times and exclaimed: “Good car! Good car! I didn’t expect that I could still drive a BMW!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, you might be able to drive a Rolls Royce in the future.”

The father-in-law laughed and said: “Then it depends on your ability!”

The mother-in-law was also very happy on the sidelines, and her attitude towards Charlie had also changed a lot.

Father-in-law got in the car for a test drive, and after returning, he said, “The car is really good, and it’s comfortable to drive, but the car is too long and not easy to handle. Charlie, you will be the driver for me this afternoon. I just made an appointment with someone to see things.”

Charlie nodded: “OK dad.”

The mother-in-law said with excitement: “When I turn around, I will be a driver and take me to have afternoon tea with my friends! Let them also see that I am also picked up by a BMW when I go out!”

“OK, mom!”

Chapter 77

After lunch, the Old Master, Jacob, was already dressed neatly and urged Charlie to say, “Charlie, hurry up and get ready. Drive-in our new car and follow me to Antique Street. There is a new Thompson Dynasty official kiln vase in a store. , I want to see it.”

Charlie couldn't help but persuade: "Dad, you're starting to play antiques again now? We don't have much money at home. Is it not a bit too extravagant to buy antiques?"

Jacob has no ability to make money, but he has a lot of dreams of getting rich. He likes to go shopping in the antique street when he has nothing to do. He wants to pick up a leak in his dreams, but in the past few years, he has basically been cheated.

It stopped for a while before, but he didn't expect that not only did it not completely stop, but it was revived.

Seeing that Charlie even dared to point to him, Jacob coldly snorted and said, "Don't talk so much nonsense, just send me over."

Charlie had no choice but to go against him, so he had to drive Jacob to Antique Street.

Aurous Hill is a famous historical city. It is located on the antique street outside the scenic spot. It is also well-known in China. Antique dealers and shoppers from all over the country gather here.

The local tourism department also took advantage of the trend and spent a lot of money to renovate the Antique Street and turn it into a tourist attraction.

When he arrived at Antique Street, Jacob came to the door of an antique shop and explained to the receptionist that he had an appointment. It was convenient to invite two people to the VIP room at the back to see the goods.

Charlie was about to follow in, but Jacob turned back and said, "Don't follow in. You can't understand it even if you come in. Wait for me at the door of the VIP room!"

Charlie nodded: "I know Dad!"

With his hands on his back, Jacob followed the reception staff into the VIP room, and Charlie sat down in the lounge area.

A few minutes later, Charlie suddenly heard a crisp sound coming from the VIP room.

Later, Charlie saw his old father-in-law coming out in a panic.

He still muttered: “It’s over, it’s over! This is over!”

Charlie hurriedly walked to the front and looked behind Jacob. He saw that a tall and thin ceramic bottle had fallen into two on the ground, and there were still many small ceramic fragments on the ground.

Through the fragments, we can vaguely see that the one that was broken should be a Thompson Dynasty jade pot spring bottle.

He had been in the Wade family since he was a child, and he was also very knowledgeable. You can tell at a glance that this bottle is a genuine antique, and it is not a big problem to sell it up to several million in the market.

It seems that Jacob has caused a major disaster this time.

In the VIP room, a middle-aged man said with a dark face: “Mr. Willson, our jade pot spring bottle at least cost five million. Now you have broken it, you must pay the price!”

This person is Liangyun, the manager of Jiqingtang.

Jacob pulled Charlie over, and said in a panic: “This is my rich son-in-law, do you know how much he has? Don’t say just five million, even fifty million is nothing! It’s nothing for him to pay at once. Talk to him! I have something to do, let’s go now!”

After that, Jacob pushed Charlie in, turned his head, and ran out.

Charlie looked dumbfounded, this Old Master is too shameless, this is a clear plan to let him be a scapegoat!

Liangyun looked at Charlie and asked coldly, “This gentleman, a total of 5.38 million is due, are you swiping your card or transferring money?”

Charlie spread his hands: “I have no money.”

He was not unable to afford it but wanted to teach the Old Master a lesson so that he would not be able to come to Antique Street every day.

“No money?” Liangyun gritted his teeth: “You smashed our most precious thing, do you think you can leave without money, just by hiding your assets?”

Charlie said helplessly: “I didn’t want to hide anything, but I really don’t have any money. Besides, I didn’t smash your bottle. Why should you make me pay?”

Chapter 78:

Liangyun was out of luck: “Isn’t that your father-in-law?”

Charlie nodded: “There you go, it’s my father-in-law, not me. Whoever smashed it, find him to pay for it.?”

Liangyun was annoyed for a while, but what Charlie said also made sense.

He couldn’t help but ask him to pay compensation, otherwise, the signboard of JiQingtang would be ruined.

So he hurriedly blurted out to a few people around him: “You guys, hurry up and get me back that old guy!”

Charlie watched them chasing the Old Master in a hurry, and he laughed and said nothing.

In fact, he could just swipe his card to pay the money, but then, wouldn’t it be cheaper for his shameless Old Master?

Instead of that, it’s better to let this old guy suffer.

Otherwise, if he encounters such a thing again in the future, he will cheat him shamelessly again.

All Jiqingtang’s people were dispatched and they all went to catch Mr. Jacob. Charlie was fine on his own, so he looked at the broken bottle on the ground.

The bottle is about half a meter high, and now it has broken into two halves and a pile of fragments, which is really a pity.

However, he suddenly noticed that something seemed to be hidden at the bottom of the lower half of the bottle.

He hurriedly reached in and took out a small wooden box!

Unexpectedly, there is such a mystery in this bottle!

The shape of the bottle has a small mouth and a big opening. The wooden box is obviously two or three times larger than the mouth of the bottle. It seems that this was not stuffed in the later stage, but when the bottle was made, the wooden box was used directly. The box is made in!

In this way, this wooden box should have been left by the Thompson Dynasty too!

He took the wooden box in his hand and looked at it carefully, then with a little force, he opened the wooden box with a snap.

As the wooden box opened, an extreme fragrance suddenly escaped, and Charlie took a sip, only feeling refreshed.

Take a closer look, inside the wooden box, lies an ancient book that is not as big as a palm!

Charlie picked up this very pocket-sized ancient book and saw four ancient seal characters written on the title page of the Jiuxuantianjing.

“This name is a bit interesting, I don’t know what it is.” Charlie opened the book and looked at it.

The first one is the medical technique, which records a large number of cases and treatment methods.

Charlie frowned slightly. He had also been in contact with traditional medicine and knew some basic theories of traditional medicine, but the content recorded in this book was obviously much better than the methods used in traditional medicine today.

Some methods of diagnosis and treatment are unheard of. Even at the end of the medical technique chapter, Charlie also saw alchemy, the effect of some pills, which is simply beyond the real knowledge of society.

Charlie became interested and sat on the ground, constantly flipping.

Unexpectedly, in the Nine Profound Sky Sutras, there are also the contents of Feng Shui fortune-telling, as well as various magical methods such as treasure inspection and restoration, in addition to many other strange things.

Charlie looked at it for a long time, only to feel that every word in the book was digging into his mind, his heart was like boiling water.

This is a peerless treasure!

Chapter 79:

Charlie was overjoyed and immediately prepared to stuff the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures into his arms.

As a result, the book immediately turned into powder and disappeared.

However, every word in the book was clearly printed in Charlie's brain.

At this time, Jacob who ran away was brutally escorted back by several big and three rough men.

Seeing the redness and swelling on both sides of his face, it seems that it was a grab for a gasp!

Looking at his embarrassed appearance, Charlie just wanted to laugh.

This old guy, it is outrageous to want to throw the pot at him after getting into trouble! Letting him take a lesson is a punishment.

The Old Master, Jacob, was particularly embarrassed at this time. He ran desperately just now and was exhausted.

But he didn't have a car key either. He was old and fat, and couldn't run fast. How could he compete with these young people?

So after a few meetings, he was caught, tied back, and slapped several times. It was really miserable to get home.

Several people caught Jacob back, and manager Liangyun gritted his teeth and said: "Old thing, you want to run after you smashed our bottle? You don't want to pay Jiqingtang!"

The Old Master in horror said, "I didn't mean it, it's because this bottle is too slippery."

Liangyun said coldly: "Stop talking nonsense with me! I will give you an afternoon to raise money. If you can't afford it, I will report and warn you of deliberately damaging other people's property. The case value of more than five million is enough for you to sit in prison. Now!"

Jacob trembled in fright. He looked at Charlie as if he saw a life-saving straw: "Charlie, my good son-in-law! I will die if you don't save me!"

Charlie said helplessly: "Dad, I don't have that much money!"

Jacob hurriedly blurted out: "Then you will go to jail instead of me! My family has supported you for so long, and it's time for you to repay you!"

Charlie thought to himself, why do you have the face to say such things?

Just as he was about to refuse, the middle-aged man took the lead and said: "If you are wronged, you have a debtor, our Jiqingtang is the most trustworthy business. You broke the bottle and you have to pay for it!"

After all, he said to Charlie: "You can go, but it's best to help him raise enough money, otherwise, after this afternoon, I will send him to the police station!"

Charlie nodded lightly.

Jacob was frightened and cried and said, "Good son-in-law, you can't go! What should I do if you leave!"

Charlie couldn't help being amused when he saw him so frightened.

But of course, he can't laugh on the face.

He was trying to find an excuse to raise money to leave, and let the Old Master stay here to suffer.

But it suddenly occurred to him that there was an ancient method of repairing porcelain artifacts in the shop just now, so he thought, "Manager if I can repair that jade pot spring bottle, can you let him go?"

Liangyun sneered and said, "Who do you think you are, and you need to restore the antiques. To tell you the truth, I have sent the photos to the Aurous Hill cultural relic appraisal experts."

Charlie shook his head and said: "Your bottle is broken, it's useless to keep it, I will try it without losing anything."

Liangyun sneered disdainfully, and said, "Okay, right? Okay! I want to see what you can do!"

Charlie said, "Prepare me a piece of rice paper, a brush, and five eggs. The eggs will be raw."

Liangyun waited to see what kind of joke Charlie would make, and without hesitation, he quickly found a basket of raw eggs for Charlie.

But he still couldn't help but ridiculed: "Use eggs to repair cultural relics. I have never seen such a method. I warn you, don't play tricks. Either you pay compensation or we take your father-in-law to court. Five million is enough for your father-in-law to sit in prison for a lifetime."

Chapter 80:

Charlie nodded and said, "What if I fix it?"

Liangyun coldly hummed, "If it is verified by professionals and it is repaired and most of the losses can be recovered, then you can go!"

“Okay!” Charlie nodded: “A word is a deal!”

After speaking, he immediately stopped talking to him, picked up the writing brush, and outlined the outline of the Yuhuchun bottle on the rice paper.

Afterward, he knocked the egg in a small mouth, dipped a little egg white with his index finger, wiped it on a fragment of the bottle, pressed it on the paper model, and then picked up a piece and pressed it on. The paper model was gradually being antiqued. The fragments are posted on

Everyone kept silent, for fear of interrupting his repair process.

Soon, half an hour passed.

When Charlie straightened up again, what appeared in front of everyone was a Thompson Dynasty jade pot spring bottle that looked like a new.

He smiled at Liangyun and said, “You can see where there are flaws.”

Liangyun picked up the bottle and looked up and down a few times before he said disdainfully: “Are you teasing me? You f*cking paste it with egg liquid, even if it’s repaired? I will break your leg and paste it with egg liquid. Ok?”

“Don’t mess with that bottle!”

At this moment, a clear and urgent voice suddenly came from the door.

Immediately afterward, a glamorous beauty in a small white casual suit stepped in.

She has a beautiful face, a perfect and tall figure, close to a height of 1.7 meters, exuding a luxurious aura, those beautiful eyes look into the room, her eyes are full of cold and arrogance, like a queen of frost.

The moment Liangyun saw this woman, his face changed drastically, and he quickly lowered his head respectfully and said, “Miss, why are you here?”

The visitor is the actual owner of Jiqingtang, Warnia Song, the eldest of the Song family, the top family of Aurous Hill.

Warnia snorted coldly, and said angrily: “I’m afraid I don’t come, you will ruin all this shop! What’s the matter?”

Liangyun smiled wryly and quickly replied: “A customer accidentally broke the bottle while looking at it. His son-in-law repaired it with an egg. I was about to say that such a repair is worthless, and I want to talk to them about compensation.”

Warnia leaned to the edge of the antique bottle and observed for a while, her complexion suddenly changed!

Then, she immediately turned her head and scolded Liangyun and said, “Quickly let go! Whoever makes you don’t understand, just touch it!”

Liangyun was immediately stunned: “Miss, what are you?”

Warnia said angrily: “This is a cultural relic that has just been restored. Except for the restoration experts, other people can’t touch them with their hands for the time being. Don’t you understand this rule?”

Liangyun hesitated and said, “This is just using egg liquid to paste it again, isn’t it a repair?”

Warnia’s beautiful eyes were angry, and she scolded: “You idiot, after the bottle is repaired, the price will at least double, but because you touch it with your hand, you will lose at least two million! You pack your things and don’t come tomorrow! ”

She had seen a porcelain plate in the same period at an auction in Hong Kong.

The history of the porcelain plate is very interesting. It is porcelain of the Thompson Dynasty. It was broken in the Song Dynasty and repaired by skilled craftsmen in the Song Dynasty in the same way.

And because this repair method is extremely rare and has long been lost in history, the final transaction price of the porcelain plate was 13 million, which far exceeded the actual value of the porcelain plate.

Now that this bottle was repaired by Charlie with a lost technique, the value of the bottle will rise!

Liangyun's face was pale, and he didn't expect that if he just touched the jade pot spring bottle, he would have caused such a big loss and lost his job.

Warnia then asked, "Where is the man who repaired this jade pot spring bottle? Take me to see him."

Chapter 81

Liangyun was shocked!

He never dreamed that this egg-repaired bottle would become a more precious treasure!

So he hurriedly pointed at Charlie: "Miss, this gentleman repaired it."

Warnia glanced at Charlie, wondering in her heart that he was too young to have such a lost cultural relic restoration technique?

With a faint smile, Warnia asked politely: "I am Warnia from the Song family. Dare to ask which cultural relic master you studied?"

Jacob, the horrified old father-in-law, heard Warnia's name and was immediately speechless!

Song family!

The Song family is the top family in Aurous Hill! Although the strength is not comparable to those of Eastcliff's superfamilies, in Aurous Hill, it is really a giant that no one can match!

He really didn't expect that he could meet the Song family's eldest here!

Here, Charlie doesn't feel much about Warnia's identity. Although the Song family is very powerful, it is still a family of hundreds of billions of assets. Compared with the Wade family's trillions of assets, that's a difference of 100,000. Eight thousand miles.

So he said faintly: "My name is Charlie, but I don't have any masters or expertise."

Immediately afterward, Charlie said again: "My father-in-law broke your jade pot spring bottle. I repaired it. Please also appraise the specific value to see if we still need to pay compensation."

Warnia shook her head and smiled: "After you have repaired it, this bottle has far exceeded its original value. Logically speaking, it should be our Jiqingtang who owes you now."

Charlie smiled faintly: "You don't need to be so polite, since this side has been processed, then my father-in-law and I should leave."

Warnia's big eyes turned slightly, and she smiled and said, "Sir, I don't know what your surname is and how you are called? Can you leave contact information for future communication?"

With that, Warnia took out her business card, handed it over, and said, "Sir, this is my business card. Please accept it."

Charlie nodded, accepted the business card, and said lightly: "My name is Charlie Wade, but I don't have a business card."

"It doesn't matter." Warnia said: "Is it convenient for Mr. Charlie to leave the phone number?"

Charlie felt that it was not a bad thing to know more people, and this Warnia looked very polite and humble, not like an arrogant and domineering person, and looked pleasing to the eye.

So he exchanged mobile phone numbers with Warnia.

Warnia then said, "Mr. Charlie, do you want me to send a car to take you two back?"

Charlie waved his hand and said, “No, we came by car.”

Warnia nodded and said: “That’s I must see you off!”

Afterward, Warnia sent the two to the BMW 530, watched Charlie drive away, and walked slowly back to Jiqingtang.

Charlie drove back, and the Old Master couldn’t help asking him: “Charlie, who did you learn the craft of cultural relics from?”

Naturally, Charlie couldn’t say that he found a magical Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets in the bottle he broke. After all, this book is so magical. There are so much content in it that he still needs to digest slowly. Things cannot be told to anyone.

So he said casually: “Learned from a sweeping uncle in the orphanage.”

The Old Master nodded and sighed: “It’s really fortunate. If you didn’t have this ability, I’m afraid I would have to go to jail.”

After that, the Old Master hurriedly asked: “That’s right! You must not tell your mother about this matter, you know?”

Chapter 82:

Charlie nodded: “I know Dad.”

The Old Master breathed a sigh of relief, rubbed his face, and said annoyedly: “If I knew you had this craft, then I won’t have run. I was tired and half-dead, and I was slapped a few times. d*mn, bad luck!”

After speaking, he asked Charlie: “Can you still see the mark on my face?”

Charlie said: “There is still a little redness.”

Jacob hummed and said, “If your mother asks when we get home, you will say that I accidentally hit a telephone pole.”

When they got home, Charlie was too busy to go to the vegetable market to buy vegetables and cook.

He called Claire and asked her what she wanted to eat, but she replied that she was going to meet Doris's construction plan in the evening, and Doris was going to entertain her for dinner at the Imperial Group.

Immediately afterward, Doris also sent him a text message, saying: "Mr. Wade, Mrs. Wade is about to start work here, so she may be busy in the near future, please don't mind."

Charlie is not an unreasonable person. Knowing that business matters are important, he replied: "The company's meals must be well. Don't let her eat boxed lunch."

Doris said immediately: "Don't worry, I will arrange the company's executive restaurant to make the best dinner to entertain young lady."

"Well, well done."

Since his wife won't come home for dinner, Charlie didn't pay much attention to it. He bought some ingredients and went home to make a home-cooked meal for the old man and mother-in-law.

After eating, the old couple went out to have some square dance. Charlie was at home by himself, still thinking of some mysterious contents in the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets.

At this moment, he suddenly received a call from Darren.

Charlie didn't want to answer his call. This kid was really a little fascinated, so he kindly reminded him, but he turned his face with anger, which made him feel a little suffocated.

But thinking about him, he was pitiful enough, so Charlie still answered the phone and asked him, "Is there anything wrong?"

On the other end of the phone, Darren sobbed vaguely: "Charlie, good brother, I'm sorry! I blamed you!"

Charlie heard him cry hard, feeling a little intolerable, and asked him, “Do you know the truth now?”

Darren cried and said, “After you finished talking to me, the more I thought about it, the more I felt something was wrong, and then through the positioning of her iPhone, I found a villa, but I knocked on the door and went in to catch them. I was beaten up by that man, his driver, and housekeeper, and then I was dragged to the hospital by emergency service.”

Speaking of this, Darren collapsed and cried: “Charlie, it is your brother that was blind and blamed you. You must not be angry with me. You are my only good friend. If you turn your face away, I really don’t have anything when I’m in Aurous Hill”

Charlie sighed and said, “I don’t blame you, which hospital are you in now?”

“I’m in the People’s Hospital.” Darren said, “My leg was hit by him with a baseball bat. The doctor said that I could not get out of bed during this period. The painting you gave me was taken by me when I went after them. Can you please help me to mortgage this painting to the pawnshop, all my money has gone into the hotel, and now I have no money and no money for treatment?”

Upon hearing this, Charlie immediately questioned: “Did those who hurt you not pay for the medical bill?”

“No”

“Have you called the police?”

“Reported, it’s useless, the police said I broke into the house without permission, and they beat me, which is a legitimate defense.”

“Unreasonable!” Charlie furiously said: “You wait, I will come there!”

Chapter 83

People’s Hospital.

Darren is lying on the bed in the emergency department.

He was hurt everywhere, and his right leg was also put in a cast, looking very pitiful.

Charlie couldn't help but sympathize, a big man who misunderstood the woman, and as a result, not only his heart was broken, but his body was beaten like this.

When Darren saw him come in, tears burst into his eyes, swollen like eggs.

"Charlie" Darren couldn't help crying as soon as he spoke.

Charlie walked to the front and said lightly: "Okay, it's just a b*tch, it's not worth your sadness."

Darren cried and said: "I chased her for three years. For her, I had no dignity in these years. I completely turned into a licking dog. I thought I would have everything in the end, but I didn't expect it to end like this. Finally, there is nothing for me."

Darren cried out of breath and said, "That b*tch, not only wants to break up with me but also wants me to leave the house! Most of the money I have made in the past few years has been spent on her. The 100,000 deposit was also invested in the hotel, but she doesn't even want to pay it back to me. I was so blind, how could I like such a terrible woman."

Charlie persuaded him: "Darren if a man can afford to put it down, he should fall down and get up again! What about the painting I gave you? That painting can sell for at least 200,000, enough for you to start a little business again."

Darren nodded and said, "The painting is in my arms. Fortunately, you reminded me of that and I brought the painting. Otherwise, she must have taken the painting away!"

Charlie said: "It's fine if the painting is still there. You can lie down and calm down. I'll buy you some fruits and pay the hospitalization fee by the way."

Darren was moved to tears: "Charlie, good brother, thank you so much, don't worry, I will return the money to you in the future!"

Charlie said lightly: "Okay, we're brothers, so talk less nonsense."

After speaking, he left the ward.

He was in a hurry just now and didn't care about shopping. Seeing Darren so pitiful, Charlie couldn't bear it, so he went to buy him some fruit and swiped his card to deposit one hundred thousand for hospitalization.

When returning to the ward, Charlie found that the door of the ward had been pushed open.

When he came to the front, he found that Lili was standing in front of Darren's bed with Zhaodong in her arms.

Seeing the two of them coming in, Darren asked loudly, "What are you doing here? here to make fun of me?"

Lili sneered: "Who doesn't see you as a clown!"

After speaking, she didn't forget to spit on the ground, and then said: "I'm here to ask you for the painting! Where did you hide it? Give it to me quickly!"

Darren said angrily: "Lili, my brother gave me that painting. Why do you need it?"

"Give it to you?" Lili snorted coldly: "Your mother figured out why Charlie gave the painting to me? It was a gift for the opening of the restaurant! Whose restaurant is it? It belongs to my dad!"

Darren didn't expect Lili to be so shameless, and his angry voice trembled: "Lili, don't go too far! Your restaurant still has the 100,000 I invested, and you must return the 100,000 to me. As for the painting, it was given to me by my good brother. Have you heard it? Given it to me!"

Chapter 84:

Lili said contemptuously: "Stop the f*cking bullshit with me. The restaurant has nothing to do with you. I won't give you a penny. The painting belongs to the restaurant. If you don't bring it out, I will call the police immediately. Just say you stole that painting from my restaurant!"

Zhaodong on the side also sneered: "Boy, I advise you to get to know yourself better. My network in Aurous Hill is something you can't afford. If you don't hand over the

painting, I just need to say hello to the Public Security Bureau. They Will arrest you immediately! Two hundred thousand case value is enough for you to go to prison for ten years!"

Darren's tears kept streaming, and he asked Lili: "I have done my best to you these years and gave you everything I could give you. Even if you don't appreciate it, you don't have to be like this, right?"

Lili disdainfully said: "Appreciate? What are you? I tell you, I have never liked you. You are not worthy of my liking! Only a man like Zhaodong deserves my liking!"

Zhaodong also smiled and said: "I forgot to tell you, Lili and I are in harmony in bed!"

Lili said shyly: "Oh, Zhaodong, why are you talking about this? Don't make me feel shy."

"Shy?" Zhaodong laughed and said, "Why don't we close the door and show it in front of this Rubbish and show him how you serve me?"

"Oh, no, it's too shameful!"

Darren couldn't stand it anymore. He picked up the pillow and slammed it over, cursing, "Dog man and woman, get out of my face!"

Zhaodong grabbed the pillow and snorted coldly: "I warn you, if you don't hand over the painting, I will break your other leg and throw you into jail!"

After listening to this outside, Charlie suddenly walked into the ward and shouted angrily: "Dare to hurt my brother and seek death!"

Zhaodong turned his head, looked at Charlie, and asked, "Who are you?"

Lili said: "This person is Charlie, the person who sent the painting."

Zhaodong laughed loudly: "Oh, who I thought it was? It turned out to be the rubbish who eats leftovers! His name is unknown to everyone in Aurous Hill!"

After that, Zhaodong looked at Charlie coldly, and said, “I will give you three seconds to get out. I can treat you as if you haven’t been here!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “Let me get out? What are you?”

Zhaodong gritted his teeth and said: “Boy, dare to pretend in front of Zhaodong?”

Charlie said coldly: “I don’t care if you are Zhaodong, zero, or diarrhea. You make me very upset today. I will give you a chance to kneel on the ground and give my brother three heads and let my brother break your One leg, otherwise, you will die an ugly death!”

Hearing this, Zhaodong seemed to laugh a few times. Then, his expression gradually solidified, and he said coldly: “Boy, what are you talking about? Let me kneel down? Are you tired of living?”

Lili couldn’t help but ridicule on the side: “Charlie, are you stupid? Pretending to force Zhaodong, do you think you have a long life?”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t talk to me, smelly braz!er!”

“You” Lili suddenly became angry and said to Zhaodong: “Honey! He dares to scold me! Find someone to kill him! I want to tear his mouth!”

Zhaodong gritted his teeth and said: “I don’t know anything good or bad! I’ll call someone to kill you, you wait!”

Charlie suddenly laughed when he heard this, and said, “Well, if you don’t kill me, you and this smelly filth will both die miserably!”

Chapter 85:

Zhaodong immediately made a call and said loudly, “Seven brothers, I am at the People’s Hospital now. Bring a few brothers here, I am going to give you a kid to take care of!”

Charlie did not call, but directly sent a text message to Mr. Orvel: “Come to the People’s Hospital, someone wants to kill me.”

Orvel immediately called back and blurted out, “Mr. Charlie, which dog is not long-eyed and doesn’t want to live?”

Charlie said lightly: “Stop talking nonsense, just come over directly.”

Orvel immediately said, “Mr. Charlie, don’t worry, I’ll be here!”

When Zhaodong saw that Charlie was also on the phone, he sneered: “What? Can you call someone too?”

Charlie sneered and said, “I said it will make you die miserably!”

Zhaodong seemed to have heard this joke, and sneered: “Are you out of your mind? In Aurous Hill, someone who can make me die miserably, no mother has given birth to such a man!”

Darren on the hospital bed struggled to sit up and said anxiously: “Charlie, you go quickly, don’t mess with this guy, you can’t mess with him.”

Charlie walked up to him, pushed him back on the bed, and said lightly: “Just lie down.”

Darren said eagerly: “You don’t know the origin of Zhaodong, his family is very powerful in Aurous Hill”

Charlie peeled an orange, stuffed it into his mouth, and said, “The person I can’t afford to offend hasn’t been born yet!”

Lili laughed and said, “Oh my god, you can really brag, do you know what Zhaodong does at home?”

Charlie said: “I don’t know what his family does, I only know that he will be a disabled person for the rest of his life!”

After finishing speaking, he said: “Oh yes, so you!”

Lili’s face turned black immediately: “Well, since you are looking for death, then wait!”

Charlie asked Darren at this time: “Does Lili’s father Yuesheng know about you being beaten?”

“He knows.” Darren said, “I called him.”

Charlie nodded and asked: “What did he say?”

Darren looked angry and said: “He said that it is young people’s affairs, he can’t control it! That means he doesn’t want me to be there!”

Charlie asked again: “Then you invested the 100,000 in the hotel, did you ask him for it?”

“Yes!” Darren’s expression became even more annoyed and gritted his teeth: “This Old Master actually said that my 100,000 was not invested in a restaurant and that he was honored as a future son-in-law. He also said that I was not qualified to go back. He will not return it to me!”

“Unreasonable!” Charlie snorted coldly, “No wonder there is such a cheap daughter, so he is a scumbag!”

“Charlie, what are you talking about?” Lili suddenly became angry, and blurted out: “Dare to scold my dad, I think you are tired of life, right?”

After speaking, she shook Zhaodong’s arm hurriedly, begging: “Darling, he dare to scold my dad, you beat him to death for me!”

Zhaodong is a playboy, he is not very tall, and his physical fitness is very average. Standing in front of Charlie, he is half short. What’s more, Charlie does all kinds of housework at home every day, goes to bed and wakes early, and has excellent physical fitness. If he started with Charlie, it would be impossible to win over Charlie.

What’s more, Charlie studied martial arts with his father when he was a child. After his parents passed away, he never failed to practice kung fu in the orphanage. It is precisely by virtue of the one-piece boxing skills he learned since childhood that he could not be bullied in the orphanage.

Therefore, if he really starts, let alone Zhaodong, even if it is five Zhaodongs, they may not stand as Charlie’s opponents.

Zhaodong also knew very well in his heart that if he did it now, he would not take advantage at all, and he would probably be beaten again. So he touched Lili's hand and comforted: "Baby, don't worry, Brother has already sent someone here. Just wait here! When they arrive, I will kill him!"

Chapter 86

Charlie then sent a text message to Issac in Shangri-La: "What is the origin of Zhaodong in Aurous Hill?"

Issac quickly replied: "The business at home is mainly engaged in jade shareholders and pawn auctions, so the strength is the same. Did he offend you?"

"Yeah." Charlie replied with a message: "I have asked Mr. Orvel to come over. Besides, you do something for me."

Issac hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, please say!"

Charlie said, "I want you to bring Zhaodong's father to the People's Hospital, as well as an old guy in Aurous Hill who is engaged in cultural relic identification, named Yuesheng, and bring them to me."

Issac immediately said: "OK master, I will escort them to see you personally!"

Charlie said: "You don't need to come forward, just send someone to do it. I don't want people to know that we know each other."

"OK Master! Then should I let people teach those two old things?"

Charlie said, "Catch it first, then give it to you."

"Okay, young master! Everything is up to you, and I will order it!"

Putting away the phone, Charlie looked at Zhaodong and Lili and said coldly: "They say that the son is not a godfather. I will let your Old Master come over later and talk about how they educate the two of you!"

Zhaodong said with a black face: “Boy, I advise you to stop at enough, otherwise when the person I call arrives, you might really be dead!”

Charlie snorted: “Let the person you call come sooner, I can’t wait.”

Zhaodong wanted to insult Charlie. At this time, the door of the ward was kicked open, and a guy with a face full of flesh rushed in with seven or eight men.

When Zhaodong saw him, he immediately pointed to Charlie and said, “Seven brothers, this kid, help me kill him!”

The Brother Qi frowned and said coldly: “You provoke my brother?”

Charlie smiled lightly, nodded, and said: “What? Are you going to stand up for him?”

Brother Qi looked at him suspiciously. This kid was talking face-to-face. He hadn’t seen him before and didn’t know the details, but why was he not afraid of himself at all?

So he tentatively asked: “Boy, where do you come from?”

Charlie said, “This city is my home.”

Zhaodong hurriedly added: “Seven brothers, this is a live-in son-in-law who eats leftovers.”

After speaking, he whispered in his ear again: “Brother Qi, this kid has no background, you can fight to the death without worry, I will carry it if something happens.”

“Eating soft rice?” Brother Qi grinned and said: “Okay, I hack his mouth off his face, I see how he can eat soft rice!”

After speaking, before Charlie could answer, he immediately waved to the men behind him: “d*mn, kill him for me!”

Zhaodong looked at Charlie and sneered: “What are the last words, Mr. Charlie?”

Charlie ignored him, looked at the Brother Qi, and said lightly: “Kneel down, I’ll spare your life.”

Brother Qi was stunned, and drew out his ears, frowned, and asked, “What did you say? Say it again, I promise you will not survive tonight!”

At this moment, a roar suddenly came from outside the door: “Little man, Mr. Charlie asked you to kneel down. Are you deaf?”

Brother Qi’s expression stunned, Orvel unexpectedly came!

Chapter 87

As soon as the voice fell, Orvel rushed in with Biao and dozens of other men.

As soon as he entered the door, he immediately greeted Biao: “Seal the door, no other people are allowed to enter!”

Biao nodded immediately: “I know that master Orvel!”

Brother Qi looked at Orvel dumbfounded, his brain was completely cut off.

Orvel!

The underground emperor of Aurous Hill City!

Brother Qi is just one of the local small bosses, but Orvel is the king of the local roads!

All people on the streets must worship Orvel’s wharf!

He couldn’t even dream that if he came to help Zhaodong deal with a little thing, he would actually alarm Orvel!

Zhaodong didn’t know Orvel. Seeing Brother Qi’s awkward look, he frowned and asked, “Brother Qi, what’s going on? Who is this old guy?”

As soon as these words came out, Brother Qi was trembling in shock.

He grabbed Zhaodong's hair and slammed his face with a fierce punch, directly breaking his nose, and watching his two nostrils bleed, Brother Qi gritted his teeth and cursed: "You filth, don't drag me down if you want to die! This is Mr. Orvel!"

"Ah?!" Zhaodong was frightened suddenly!

Orvel?!

Underground Emperor of Aurous Hill City?!

Why is he here?!

At this time, Orvel walked over with a black face and kicked Brother Qi's crotch. The kick made him feel terribly painful, and he knelt on the ground, his face extremely pale.

Orvel stared at him and said coldly, "You dared to provoke Mr. Charlie, have you lived enough?"

After finishing speaking, Orvel immediately said to Charlie, ashamed: "Mr. Charlie, I am late, please forgive me!"

Orvel's respectful attitude towards Charlie shocked everyone on the scene.

Zhaodong realized what kind of character he had provoked, and he was shaking all over with fright.

Charlie nodded to Mr. Orvel, pointed to Brother Qi, and asked, "Do you know this person?"

Mr. Orvel said: "I know, it's just a junior, who provokes Mr. Charlie with blind eyes. What should Mr. Charlie want to do? In one word, Mr. Orvel will do it right away!" live.

Charlie nodded and said, "He's very horrible, and he will destroy me when he enters the house. It is a hazard for such a person to stay in society. Abolish him and make him inseparable from a wheelchair for the rest of his life. "

Brother Qi was scared suddenly!

He just relied on fighting and fighting to eat. If he really becomes a cripple who can't do without a wheelchair, how can he mess around on the road in the future? Wouldn't it be over for a lifetime!

He knelt on the ground, climbed up to Charlie on his knees, and cried, "Mr. Charlie, I didn't know you. Please forgive me. I will never offend you again!"

Charlie said coldly: "I gave you a chance, but you were not sure."

He still felt that Charlie was looking for death at the time, but now he realized that it was not him who was looking for death, it was himself!

Panicked, he immediately knocked his head to the floor, crying, and said, "Mr. Charlie, please give me another chance and spare my dog's life!"

Charlie ignored him. Instead, he looked at Mr. Orvel and asked: "Don't do it yet, what are you waiting for?"

Mr. Orvel's expression was stunned, and he hurriedly said: "Come here! Break his kneecap to pieces!"

Immediately several younger men rushed up and pressed the big font of Brother Qi to the floor.

Chapter 88

At this time, Biao pulled out an iron rod and strode forward.

Brother Qi wanted to beg for mercy, but Biao gathered the iron rod directly above his head and slammed it down.

Click!

Brother Qi's right kneecap was smashed into powder!

This kind of crushing injury is impossible to cure in this life!

Brother Qi was wailing in pain, but Charlie said at this time: “It’s not enough. Only one leg is made worthless. He can still use crutches. I want him to live in a wheelchair!”

Biao nodded immediately, raised the steel rod, and slammed it on Brother Qi’s left knee.

Brother Qi rolled all over the floor in pain, and his whole body was in shock.

Orvel said to Biao, “Put something in his mouth so as not to disturb Mr. Charlie!”

“OK Master Orvel!”

Immediately afterward, Biao stuffed a few pieces of gauze into Brother Qi’s mouth, and threw him on the ground, curled up like a dead dog.

Zhaodong was already pale with fright, he finally understood what kind of existence he had angered!

Before Charlie took the trouble, he took the initiative to kneel on the ground and kowtowed his head: “Charlie, Mr. Charlie, I was wrong. I shouldn’t be rude to you, please have mercy on me!”

Lili was also shocked, seeing Zhaodong kneeling down and begging for mercy, she also knelt down and kept kowtow apologizing.

Charlie said coldly: “You couple of dogs, do you really think that if you ask for mercy, I will let you go? You are really stupid and naive!”

The two shuddered.

At this time, a few people in black walked in with two middle-aged and elderly people who were tied up.

The two middle-aged and elderly people had been beaten, bruised, and bleeding.

They threw the two middle-aged people to the ground and bowed to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, the person you want is here!”

Zhaodong and Lili glanced at them, and almost fainted on the spot in shock!

The two middle-aged and elderly people lying on the ground are Zhaodong's father, Zhao Haifeng, and Lili's father, Yuesheng!

Charlie asked people to pour cold water on the faces of Zhao Haifeng and Yuesheng, pour them sober, and then questioned Yuesheng: "Mr. Yuesheng, your daughter is provocative and casually cuckolding fiance. Do you know this?"

Yuesheng was frightened. He was beaten up before he came in. Knowing that his daughter had caused stubborn stubbornness this time, he kept shaking his head in order to protect himself: "I don't know, I don't know."

Charlie nodded and said, "You don't know, do you? You don't know it's father's oversight and negligence! Biao, break his left knee for me! Just like you did to the dead dog just now!"

"Good!" Biao immediately said to the people around him: "Hold him down for me!"

Yuesheng shouted in fright: "No! Help!"

Lili also shouted in shock: "Dad!"

Biao didn't hesitate, when his subordinates held Yuesheng's leg, he immediately swung the steel rod and slammed it down.

"what"

Yuesheng only felt the pain and wanted to die, his knees had been completely shattered, and she was afraid it would be impossible to recover in this life.

At this time, Charlie asked again: "I'll ask you again, your daughter is sloppy and cuckolds her fiance casually. Do you know this?"

Yuesheng cried and said, "I know, I know, it's because I can't discipline her, I must discipline her well in the future."

Charlie snorted coldly: “Since you know this, why don’t you stop it? You know your daughter is making mistakes but don’t care about teaching, that’s because your father’s three views are not correct and you are helping you to abuse!”

After finishing speaking, he shouted angrily at Biao: “Biao, give me his other leg!”

Chapter 89

Yuesheng didn’t expect that admitting his mistake would not work, Charlie still didn’t plan to let him go!

The whole person frightened, fell into a coma.

However, Biao’s steel rod made him awakened by severe pain in an instant!

“What!!!”

Yuesheng has lived for most of her life. Why did he suffer for such a crime?

He was in tears, crying desperately: “Mr. Charlie, I really know that I was wrong. From now on I will strictly discipline this unfilial girl, and I will never let her do this kind of hurtful things.”

Charlie said disdainfully: “You are quite shirking of responsibility!”

In a word, Yuesheng trembled instantly!

Charlie sternly asked: “Mr. Yuesheng, I ask you! My brother invested 100,000 in your hotel, why didn’t you refund it? Why did you say that my brother did not honor you?”

Yuesheng’s face was pale and hurriedly said, “I was wrong, I was wrong! I was greedy and shameless, I really know I was wrong!”

After he finished speaking, he looked at Darren who was angry on the bed, and blurted out and pleaded: “Darren, it’s me who s lost the mind. Don’t worry, I will pay you back this 100,000 with interest, please follow me. Mr. Charlie said pity, this old bone of mine really can’t stand the tossing.”

Charlie looked at Darren and asked, “Are you going to intercede for him?”

Darren shook his head resolutely, and blurted out: “No! I won’t intercede for any of them!”

“Okay!” Charlie nodded in satisfaction: “You are still a man!”

After finishing speaking, he turned his head to Yuesheng, who was desperate, and said, “Not only do you have no way to teach your son, you are also disrespectful, and you are trying to invade all my brother’s savings over the past few years. What is the difference between you and low-life?”

Yuesheng shivered in fright, crying and wailing: “Mr. Charlie, I’m a b@stard! I’m not a human! I’m damned! forgive me, forgive me, I beg you, I’ll be a cow and a horse for you in the future. From now on I will call you Grandpa, Grandpa Wade, please forgive me!”

Charlie sneered and said, “Spare you? It seems that although you are ugly, you think beautifully!”

After that, he said to Biao: “Take his right hand for me! I think he will dare not snatch other people’s things in the future!”

Yuesheng cried in despair: “No, Mr. Charlie, no.”

Biao simply smashed hard

“Ah, my hand, my hand”

Charlie said to Biao, “Get his mouth and pull it aside!”

“It is good!”

Biao immediately blocked his mouth and threw him together with Brother Qi.

Lili was so scared that she was going crazy.

Zhaodong is the same.

The same goes for Zhaodong's father, Zhao Haifeng!

He looked at Zhaodong, slapped angrily, and cursed: "Dog b@stard! Who made you mess around outside! You are going to kill me!"

Charlie looked at Zhao Haifeng with a smile, and asked, "What? Your son got together with my brother's fiancée and gave my brother a cuckold. Don't you know how to be a father?"

Zhao Haifeng cried with fright.

He didn't know how to answer.

Because just now Yuesheng's lessons for the past are there for him to get the idea.

If you say you know, your right leg will be broken;

If you don't know, your left leg will be broken

Chapter 90

Seeing that he didn't dare to answer, Charlie said directly to Biao: "This old guy seems to be very shrewd, he thinks he can escape punishment without speaking, Biao, you just scrap his two legs!"

"Yes, Mr. Charlie!"

Charlie looked at Zhao Haifeng who was extremely flustered, and said coldly: "blame your son for harming you!"

Immediately afterward, with two desperate wailings, Zhao Haifeng's two legs were completely scrapped!

Seeing that his father was smashed into a permanent disability, Zhaodong felt out of control for a while, and immediately afterward, a piece of yellowish smelly liquid leaked out of his crotch.

He was so scared and it was pee!

Charlie smiled coldly: “Okay, it seems that you are really a mess who can’t control that stuff. Today, all of this is caused by your inability to control it. I don’t think you can keep it anymore.”

After finishing speaking, he told Biao: “Let him never be a man!”

Biao’s expression flashed with a little bit of amazement.

The same man, he couldn’t help but tighten his crotch when he heard this command.

Orvel immediately yelled, “What are you doing in a daze? Don’t you hurry up to follow Mr. Charlie’s instructions!”

Biao immediately recovered, and said to the people around him: “Split the b@stard’s legs!”

Zhaodong was desperate and cried loudly: “Mr. Charlie, Mr. Wade, please forgive me! Even if you abolish my hands and feet, let me be a man!”

Charlie smiled: “Do you think this is a question of abolishing hands and feet and abolishing that stuff? You are wrong, this is a double choice question, you can’t escape either!”

Immediately afterward, Biao raised his foot and stepped down suddenly

Zhaodong completely became a eunuch!

However, this is not over yet!

According to Charlie’s request, Biao abolished his hands and feet!

The arrogant Zhaodong who cuckold others and even beat others into the hospital has completely become waste in a double sense, but no one sympathizes with him, and everything he has today is just for himself!

Now, only Lili is left intact.

At this time, Lili was almost insane. She knelt and crawled to the hospital bed, took Darren's hand, and cried and said: "Husband, I'm sorry, husband, I should not have betrayed you, in fact, I really love you, but I was assaulted once by the Zhaodong. He took a photo of me. I have no choice but to let him at his mercy!"

Zhaodong scolded angrily: "Lili, you dare to slander me! Obviously, it was the pawn shop where you and your dad came to me. You see that my family has the money to hook me up and take the initiative to sleep with me! Otherwise, it won't have been possible to get together with you!"

As he said, he cried and said to Charlie: "Mr. Charlie, don't believe in this frame. I have a chat history. She took the initiative to add me to WeChat to confess to me, saying that she fell in love with me at first sight, and she took the initiative to send me several messages. Private photos and close-ups to seduce me! These pictures are in my photo album, you can take out my phone and have a look!"

Lili suddenly paled and scolded, "The Zhaodong, didn't you promise me to delete the photo after seeing it?"

Zhaodong gritted his teeth and said: "You frame is really snake-hearted! Fortunately, I didn't listen to you and saved the photo, otherwise, I won't be killed by you!"

Lili hurriedly said to Darren again: "My husband, I am confused for a while! For the sake of our relationship for so many years, please forgive me!"

Charlie asked Darren: "What do you think?"

Darren glanced at Lili, reached out and pushed her aside, and said, "I don't know this woman."

Lili suddenly collapsed and cried!

Charlie said: "If this is the case, then break her legs, and then disfigure her so that she can no longer hook up with men for a while!"

Charlie didn't have the slightest sympathy for Lili, a b!itch natured sl*tty woman!

Biao immediately broke Lili's legs and her face according to the instructions, and even cut her hair with medical scissors!

So far, all five people have paid a painful price!

Chapter 91

Charlie asked them to drag all these five people up, and said coldly: "Today, I spared you five dogs, but if any of you dare to disclose everything that happened today, I will kill his whole family and understand?"

The five immediately nodded frantically.

It is a blessing in misfortune to be able to pick up life at this time, how dare to disobey Charlie's meaning!

Seeing that these five people were completely convinced by his own treatment, Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said to Lili's father and Yuesheng: "If you cheat my brother, you will have to pay the price. You will change the restaurant to my brother's name tomorrow, yourself. Get out of the restaurant with your daughter, do you understand?"

Yuesheng nodded like garlic: "I understand, I'll get out of here tomorrow!"

Charlie said to Zhaodong's father, Zhao Haifeng: "Your son cuckolded my brother and severely injured my brother. You will pay my brother two million in damages tomorrow. One point less will not work. Do you understand? "

Zhao Haifeng also hurriedly said: "Mr. Charlie, I will call you to take the money tomorrow!"

Charlie was only satisfied, and said to Orvel's men: "Okay, you throw all the garbage out!"

A group of people immediately took the five people out.

After they were taken away, Charlie said to Biao, "Biao, you did a good job this time."

Biao smiled and hurriedly said, “Mr. Charlie, this is what I should do!”

Charlie said lightly: “I will ask someone to transfer two million to your account as a reward for you.”

Biao was immediately ecstatic and bowed: “Thank you, Mr. Charlie!”

Although he has made a lot of money with Orvel, Mr. Orvel is really not so generous, and he can give two million for every shot.

Charlie directly sent a text message to Issac, asking him to help transfer money to Biao. Although he has a lot of money in his card, it is not convenient to operate now.

A minute later, the money went to Biao’s account.

Biao was so excited that he kept bowing to Charlie.

Charlie said to Orvel again: “Mr. Orvel, you must not look down on these two million.”

Mr. Orvel said hurriedly, “Mr. Charlie, it is my honor to share your worries for you.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “I will remember this favor, and I will give you a chance to rise above and beyond.”

Hearing this, Orvel immediately knelt on the ground, banged his head at Charlie.

For Mr. Orvel, what he wants is not money, but a higher level.

However, for a person like him, it’s hard to climb to the next level.

Issac was the object he had always wanted to fawn on, but Issac never looked down on him because his background was too low and dirty.

Now, with a word from Charlie, it is very likely that Issac will lead him so that in the future, he will really be able to take it to the next level!

After discussing the merits, Charlie turned around and said to Darren, “Are you satisfied with today’s affairs?”

Darren was extremely shocked.

He really didn’t understand why Charlie had become so powerful.

Even the underground emperor of Aurous Hill must kneel in front of him!

He froze for a long time before he came back to his senses, and hurriedly said: “Satisfied! Satisfied!”

Charlie said, “I’m returning you to the restaurant. I will also get you two million for the loss. The rest of the future will depend on you!”

Darren said immediately: “Charlie, I will definitely be a cow and a horse for you in the future, and repay your kindness! No matter what you ask me to do, I will say nothing!”

Chapter 92

Charlie nodded and said, “You should heal your injury first, and if you recover from your injury, run the restaurant well. If there is anything you need to do, I will tell you then.

Darren repeatedly said: “I will listen to your instructions at any time!”

Charlie said again: “Oh, right, about today you must not tell anyone about this matter. I don’t want others to know my identity, understand?”

Darren hurriedly nodded and said: “I understand, don’t worry, even if I die, I won’t say anything!”

Charlie gave a hum and said, “I will arrange two nurses for you to take care of you. Take care of yourself. I will leave now.”

Back home, Charlie did not tell his wife Claire what happened today.

He still doesn't want to let his wife know too much. For her, the less she knows, the safer.

The next day, when he was out shopping for groceries, he suddenly received a call. He picked it up and saw that it was actually from Warnia, the boss of Jiqingtang and the daughter of the Song family.

Charlie couldn't help but wonder, what would Warnia have to do with him?

After picking it up, Warnia's voice came, "Mr. Charlie, I'm really sorry, I take the liberty to interrupt, please forgive me."

Charlie asked subconsciously, "Is there something wrong with the Yuhuchun bottle after I repaired it?"

Warnia quickly replied: "That's not the case. I called Mr. Charlie because of other things."

Charlie gave a hum and said, "say it."

Warnia said: "The thing is, I have recently fancied something, but I am a little bit uncertain. You have a lot of knowledge in antiques, so I would like to ask you to come and help me with it?"

Charlie didn't actually have any interest in appreciating antiques, but now he also has some treasures that contain spiritual energy, so he continued to ask: "Can you tell me what it is?"

Warnia replied: "It's an ancient jade. According to the seller, after wearing it, it has the effect of peace of mind and good luck and avoiding evil."

Charlie's mind suddenly turned.

The Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures that he got accidentally seemed to record some spiritual things.

That kind of treasure that contains spiritual energy is of great benefit to people. He wanted to know if such a treasure could really be found in the world, so he agreed and said: "Okay, I can accompany you."

Warnia said, “Thank you, Mr. Charlie, I will pick you up at 8 o’clock tomorrow morning.”

“it is good.”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie also thought to himself.

Regal feng shui, this kind of antiques that can calm the nerves and seek good fortune and avoid evil is highly praised by the rich. You can contact them more in the future to see if there is any chance.

Early the next morning.

Warnia drove to pick up Charlie on time.

After Charlie got in the car, Warnia said: “Mr. Charlie, I’m going to buy this ancient jade today, as well as a few other people in Aurous Hill are interested. I am afraid the competition will be very fierce.”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “It doesn’t matter if there are many people or few people. The main thing is to see how things are. If things are good, you shouldn’t be afraid of people. I believe in Miss Song’s strength. If you really want to get a treasure, don’t stop yourself.”

Warnia smiled slightly and said, “Mr. Charlie, as the saying goes, there are mountains outside the mountains, and people outside the mountains. Just in Aurous Hill, this one-third of acres will hide dragons and crouching tigers. I don’t know how many people are better than me.”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and asked: “No? Isn’t the Song family the largest family in Aurous Hill?”

Warnia smiled and said, “That’s just the surface, let’s not talk about anything else. Take the new chairman of the Emgrand Group as an example. The Emgrand Group will top our entire Song family. The strength of this person is truly unfathomable.”

While talking, Warnia sighed again: “I actually want to make friends with this big man, but it’s a pity that this person is too mysterious to find any breakthrough.”

Chapter 93

Warnia spoke the truth.

She does feel that the new chairman of Emgrand Group is unfathomable.

You can buy a group of hundreds of billions at will without showing up. It can be seen that their industry is by no means just an Emgrand group.

In contrast, the Song family is indeed a little less interesting.

However, she didn't know that the chairman of the Emgrand Group she had always wanted to make friends with was sitting next to her at this time.

Charlie was naturally also very low-key, and casually echoed a few sentences, but never revealed any information.

Warnia's car drove fast and steady.

Soon, the car drove to a small courtyard by the river.

This small courtyard is secluded and elegant, with a simple and unpretentious appearance, but inside it is a huge water town.

Small bridges and flowing water, elegant gardens, pavilions, row upon row.

After parking, someone specially greeted the two to enter the door.

Go through the yard and into the lobby.

In the Chinese-style decorated hall, there is a mahogany round table, beside the table are several grandmaster chairs.

Seeing the two coming in, a white-haired Old Master stood up and said hello to Warnia: "Miss, you are here."

Warnia looked a little embarrassed and nodded and said, “Old Qi, why are you here too.”

The Old Master smiled slightly and said, “I heard that you are coming, so I am here to take care of it.”

Warnia nodded and introduced to Charlie: “Qi is always the appraiser of our Song family. He is sent by the family, so he should be afraid of making mistakes.”

Charlie nodded. She was too young, and the Song family was not worried.

Old Qi glanced at Charlie, his face was a little disdainful, and said, “This is the appraiser invited by the eldest? Is so young, have you learned appraisal?”

Next to him, a middle-aged man with a blue complexion sneered and said, “Looking for such a hairy boy to hold his hands? Is there no one in the Song family? Would you like me to lend you some appraiser? Hahahaha.”

Warnia’s face became cold, and she said, “Tailai Li, this is Aurous Hill, not your Haicheng. It’s not your turn to speak up here.”

Tailai shrugged, and said indifferently: “The little girl from the Song family has a big temper.”

“Okay,” a middle-aged man sitting at the east of the round table frowned. “It’s all for business, not for quarrels, all calm down.”

“And this young man, let’s sit together.”

Warnia snorted before sitting down slowly.

Charlie also took a seat, and then Warnia leaned in his ear and whispered: “The one called Tailai before is the richest man in Haicheng. Next to him is Guo Ming, a very powerful Fengshui master. The one who spoke just now is Qin Gang. , The head of the Qin family in Aurous Hill, their family is the closest”

Charlie only noticed that Tailai was sitting next to an Old Master in a turquoise Thompson suit.

The Old Master was full of silver hair and had a sense of immortality. He kept his eyes closed all over his body, exuding an atmosphere that no one should get close to. He hadn't even opened his eyes after the two of them arrived.

Speaking of this, Warnia shut up. Although Charlie was a little curious in his heart, he couldn't ask anymore.

After everyone was seated, sitting on the other side of the table, a fat man dressed in luxurious clothes smiled and said, "Since the quarrel is over, let's hurry up and see the goods. You are all big families. Stuff, there is no need to struggle for too long."

Qin Gang snorted coldly, and said, "As long as this thing is really like what you said, it can adjust Feng Shui, calm and concentrate, I really don't care about the billion self."

Chapter 94

The fat man glanced at him before placing a simple wooden box on the table.

Inside the box was a piece of red jade glowing with blood, with an old style. As soon as it was taken out, everyone felt that the hall was filled with a warm atmosphere.

The eyes of Qin Gang suddenly lit up.

Warnia turned around and asked Elder Qi, "Old Qi, what do you think of this jade?"

Elder Qi stared for a moment and nodded: "It should be no problem. It is a bloody jade from before the Thompson Dynasty, and at first glance, it can be seen that a good monk has cultivated it for a long time."

Warnia nodded, then turned to ask Charlie, "What do you think of it Mr. Charlie?"

Charlie curled his mouth in disdain and said: "Fake"

Old Qi snorted and scolded: "You are so young, who gave you the courage to slander in front of so many people!"

The Old Master Guo Ming beside Tailai also opened his eyes, looked, and asked: “Can I get started?”

The fat man sneered disdainfully and said, “Mr. Guo, are you kidding me? You don’t understand jade? Normal jade can’t be passed. My piece is bloody jade from the Zhou Dynasty.

Guo Ming was stunned for a moment before he said, “I was abrupt.”

After all, he also got to the edge of the ancient jade and watched it carefully. After a while, he closed his eyes again, and after a long time, he nodded and said: “If this jade is from the Zhou Dynasty, I don’t know, but it adjusts the Feng Shui and calms the mind. It should be real.”

As soon as these words were spoken, everyone’s hearts were instantly heated.

For them, it doesn’t really matter what history the jade has. The important thing is what role the jade has.

Old Qi smiled and said, “Old Guo is also a discerning person, not like those who are incapable and pretentious.”

When Warnia heard this, she couldn’t help but feel a little disappointed in Charlie.

It seems that he is still too young. Perhaps he has some accomplishments in the restoration of cultural relics, but he is still far behind these old people in the identification of antiques.

When Charlie saw this, he just shook his head slightly. Since these people are willing to be fooled, there is no need to stop them.

When the fat man saw that everyone had finished the appraisal, he closed the box and said with a smile: “Since the thing has been appraised, guys, is it time to make a price?”

Before he could finish his words, Qin Gang took the lead and said: “I will pay 100 million.”

“One hundred and thirty million.” Tailai also said.

Seeing that Warnia was silent, the fat man asked, “Where is Ms. Song?”

Seeing Warnia hesitated, Mr. Qi hurriedly whispered in her ear: “Miss, this is definitely a treasure. The estimated value should be around 300 million. If it can be won at 200 million, it will be a steady profit.”

Warnia was also a little shaken in her heart. She turned her head and glanced at Charlie, only to see that the other party looked indifferent, not sad or happy, and she couldn’t help but hesitate.

Old Qi glanced at Charlie with a cold look. Knowing that Warnia was affected by Charlie, she didn’t ask for a price. He said, “Just now, Mr. Charlie said that this ancient jade is fake. I really want to know. how he came to the conclusion! Let us also see Mr. Charlie’s methods!”

If Charlie talks nonsense later, Warnia will naturally know that Charlie’s words are false, and then she will feel relieved to bid.

Others contemptuously said:

“He knows what a little boy, don’t be ashamed of coming up”

“Yes, how can it be his turn to speak here?”

“If you don’t want to buy it, don’t waste everyone’s time.”

Listening to everyone’s ridicule, Charlie just stared at Old Qi with interest, and asked indifferently: “Are you sure you want me to tell?”

Chapter 95

“Of course! Just say it!”

Old Qi sneered and said: “I also want to see how you liars usually deceive people.”

Charlie shrugged and said: “I didn’t really want to expose your scam, but I can’t refuse you repeatedly asking for it.”

“A scam? Boy, you mean, did we all miss it?”

Guo Ming, who had been calm, said with a sneer.

Charlie glanced at him and said with a sneer: “You are the most stupid here in particular”

“Boy, you are looking for death!” Guo Ming was furious.

Charlie ignored him and said, “Jade is true jade, you liar have a conscience.”

Then he said: “But this jade is not a bloody jade of the Zhou Dynasty, and there is no good monk who has raised it personally. It is nothing more than a piece of fine topaz from Hetian. It has a good texture, but it has some value. The price is at most 500,000.”

“bulls*it. Can’t you see that the jade is red?” Qi Lao scolded.

Charlie continued: “The red color is due to the erosion of the manganese ore containing submanganate. Don’t you really think it was blood-soaked in the corpse of some eminent monk?”

“Then what about the warm atmosphere we feel?” Qin Gang frowned and asked eagerly.

Charlie shook his head and said, “This thing is even less technical. The grass from Africa, the rhizome is ground into a powder and dissolved in water. Soaking this jade in water for about half a year will naturally have this effect. It’s not a warm atmosphere. It’s a psychedelic effect. It’s easy to remove it. Just burn the piece of jade with fire.”

“Boy! How dare you say crazy words!” Hearing the words, the fat man patted the table and stood up.

Tailai turned dark, looked at the fat man, and said, “Take the jade out for a while?”

The fat man was sweating profusely and said: “What is too hot, this kid is obviously pretending to be a deceit, don’t listen to his nonsense!”

Qin Gang tapped his finger on the desktop and said, “After the fire, if the effect is still there, I will pay for it, but if the effect is gone, the consequences, you know, although

our Qin family has recently encountered something, it is not Let others ride on the head!"

Warnia also nodded and said: "If Mr. Charlie is wrong, it doesn't matter if you go too far. Jade will not burn, but if Mr. Charlie is right, you have to give us an explanation today!"

The fat man suddenly sweated profusely.

Of these three, none of them can be offended by him.

The reason why this round was made was entirely because of Qi Lao inside and outside, wanting to cheat Warnia a sum of money, and then share the spoils.

Unexpectedly, a Charlie would kill it halfway, and all the mysteries in it would be revealed in one word!

Actually, Charlie didn't know jade before.

The reason for being able to see through this jade at a glance is entirely because of the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets.

Don't know why. he just saw this piece of jade, and the answers have already appeared in his brain.

It seems that this identification of antique jade is a skill in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

Seeing that the fat man didn't speak, Charlie suddenly sneered and said: "Why? Is your heart guilty? Don't care about talking?"

The fat man's face was blue and white, but he didn't say whether he wanted to go too far.

Chapter 96

Charlie said angrily at this time: "Fatty, do you think it's okay not to speak? You have to know, this is Aurous Hill! Which of these people who were deceived by you is not rich?

Hooking fingers can let you stay in Aurous Hill. There is no place for burial! I advise you to be acquainted and take the time, to tell the truth, otherwise, no one can save you!"

Warnia knew that Charlie was launching a psychological offensive, and immediately cooperated with him, saying with a black face: "Our Song family is a big family with a bit of face in Aurous Hill. If anyone dares to deceive the Song family, our Song family must have it. Give him a profound lesson, if we are soft and spread, the family's face will be affected!"

The fat man was frightened suddenly!

He knows how high your Song family is. If he really angers Warnia, he will probably die in Aurous Hill!

So he was panicked, and hurriedly shouted at Qi Lao desperately: "Qi Lao, save me! This is not my own business!"

Old Qi's face changed suddenly and he roared: "What are you talking nonsense? You lied to the Song family and framed me. I want your life!"

After all, Qi Lao took out a dagger from his pocket, a cold light flashed in his eyes and immediately pounced on the fat man.

The fat man's eyes were cracked, and he cursed: "d*mn, you turn your face faster than a book! You obviously told me that Ms. Warnia relies on your mouth. As long as you say yes, this thing will be sold. You hurt me so much!"

Warnia gave them a cold look, and then said to Charlie: "Mr. Charlie just laughed, thanks to you today, let's leave, these people, our family will send someone to clean up these people."

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "Okay, then go back."

After all, the two got up and prepared to leave.

Seeing that Warnia was about to leave, Qi Lao was shocked, and he didn't care about killing the fat man. He knelt on the ground and said, "Miss, please forgive me. For the

sake of my hard work and work in the Song family for so many years, forgive me. This time"

Before Warnia spoke, Tailai stood up and sneered: "You old thing is really looking for death. You want to be Master of the game, and you can get two or three billion. Do you think the Song family can spare you? "

Old Qi was pale and sat slumped on the ground.

Tailai continued: "Even if the Song family forgave you, I, Tailai, will never forgive you!"

Old Qi suddenly collapsed and cried, and the whole person has completely collapsed.

Seeing this, Warnia shook her head slightly, and said to Charlie: "I'm so sorry, Mr. Charlie, my family made a mistake, you read a joke."

Charlie said calmly: "There are treacherous villains everywhere, Miss Song doesn't have to say that."

At this time, Tailai from Haicheng took Guo Ming and Qin Gang from the Aurous Hill Qin family, all came out.

Seeing Charlie, Tailai immediately stepped forward to Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade, thanks to you today, otherwise, Li will be fooled by this thief!"

Guo Ming next to him also said with some shame: "Mr. Wade is really a hero, and the Old Master just didn't see through the articles they wrote on jade, ashamed!"

Qin Gang also arched his hand and said, "Mr. Charlie, thanks to you today, otherwise the three of us who robbed the head and robbed it was a fake. Let alone the heavy losses, I am afraid that people will laugh out loud!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said faintly: "You are welcome, I was originally invited by Miss Song to come here to verify the authenticity of things, so this is also my business."

After everyone was done speaking, Charlie got into the car with Warnia.

At this time, there was silence in the courtyard behind him.

But Charlie could see that as soon as everyone left with their front feet, several people in black suits walked in quickly.

It seems that Qi Lao and the fat man are in a disaster!

Chapter 97

In the car, Warnia's expression has always been cold.

For her, she was very annoyed by a s*umbag in the family, and what was even more annoying was that this Uncle Qi wanted to set a situation for him in front of so many outsiders.

If you were fooled in today's affairs, given the money, and Uncle Qi also escaped, if you find yourself cheated in the future, you will lose your face and the entire Song family!

Fortunately, Charlie was present, lighting up the mystery in time and avoiding the loss of himself and his family.

So, she took out a bank card from the glove box in the car, handed it to Charlie, and said: "Mr. Charlie, there are one million in this card, and the code is six 8, which is a little bit of mine. Please accept it with your heart."

As she spoke, she couldn't help sighing, Charlie still seemed to be a little real to learn, she didn't know why she chose to join a small family? If he comes out to engage in the antique appraisal by himself, he can save a lot of family business after a few years.

Charlie looked at the card in her hand and hesitated slightly.

One million is not a small amount, but it just drizzles to the Song family.

Charlie didn't look down on this one million. After all, he still had more than 9.9 billion in his card, and this one million was just a drop in the bucket.

What's the point of accepting it?

But when he thinks about it carefully, he's not a trillionaire. The son-in-law of the Willson family.

For a son-in-law, if he is not interested in seeing one million, it will definitely make Warnia puzzled, so he directly took the card and said, "Thank you, Miss Song."

Warnia smiled slightly: "Mr. Charlie is polite."

After speaking, Warnia asked again: "Where is Mr. Charlie going next?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Send me to the vegetable market. I have to buy vegetables and go home to cook."

Warnia was stunned, and couldn't help saying: "I also heard about Mr. Charlie. To be honest, Mr. Charlie has such a skill. There is no need to let a son-in-law be attached to her. It is better to come to my Jiqingtang. As the chief appraiser, I will give you a basic salary of one million every year, what do you think?"

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "I am a person, my teeth are not good, and I am used to eating leftovers."

Warnia was startled slightly and then sighed.

It seems that the rumors in the market are really good, this Charlie is just a son-in-law who eats soft rice.

I used to think that he was just a Rubbish, and it was a helpless act for Rubbish to eat soft rice, which was understandable.

But now it seems that he is not a waste, but a waste of self-willing depravity.

This really made her unacceptable.

Immediately, her attitude towards Charlie also changed somewhat.

Charlie knew that she would look down on him a little bit, but this was the best way for him so that everyone could guess him wrong, and he would have the last laugh.

Passing by the vegetable market, Charlie got off and said goodbye to Warnia, and then bought some vegetables and went home.

But as soon as he walked in, Charlie heard the Old Master laughing wildly while shouting.

“Hahaha come! Come and see the baby I found!”

Claire also got off work and was sitting on the sofa reading documents. At this moment, she couldn’t help standing up and said to Jacob who was laughing, “Dad, you almost scared me to death.”

“Look at this.” Jacob didn’t notice Claire’s expression at all. He happily held a pair of palm-sized celadon cups and held them in a show-off manner: “This is the blue and white chicken bowl I found from the antique market. , I heard that it was picked up from the coffin of Emperor Gandi, and it was worth more than 500,000!”

“More than half a million?” Claire stood up suddenly and blurted out: “Dad, where did you get so much money?”

Chapter 98

Charlie was so helpless that he broke the Yuhuchun bottle in the morning. Taking advantage of his time to go out, did this Old Master go to Antique Street again?

This is the typical mindset. The scars forget the pain.

Jacob laughed and said mysteriously: “I mean this cup is worth half a million. Guess, how much did I buy?”

Claire hesitated for a moment, and tentatively said, “Three hundred thousand?”

“No! Guess again!” Jacob waved his hand.

“Two hundred thousand?”

“That’s not right!”

Charlie, who was next to him, glanced at the celadon cup and instantly saw that it was a fake, thinking that it would be good if this thing could be worth hundreds.

At this time, Jacob did not sell anymore, and said with a smile: “Hahaha, I bought it for 300! Isn’t it amazing?”

Jacob laughed, and the joy in his expression could not be suppressed.

Claire’s eyes widened in surprise and couldn’t believe it: “No, this cup really only cost three hundred?”

Elaine, the mother-in-law, heard the movement and walked out of the kitchen with joy, “This cup is so invaluable? Isn’t it fake?”

Jacob slapped his chest: “Don’t worry, the people who sell the cups don’t understand the market. I even asked someone to help me read it and said it was true!”

“Really?” Elaine carefully picked up the cup, looked left and right, smiling from ear to ear.

Charlie stood aside, but only smiled in agreement, his expression calm.

He had long seen that these two cups were fakes, but it was rare that the Old Master was so happy that he still did not expose them.

Jacob was so excited that he looked like a cat who stole the fish and said with joy: “This cup is not yet available. The boss said that he will bring the missing part, and I will take a look again tomorrow! Try to buy the whole set! In that case, the value can be doubled several times! With any luck, the six million debts can be paid back!”

Charlie frowned and immediately stopped: “Dad, don’t be greedy for playing antiques. Buying these two cups is enough, let’s not talk about it.”

Jacob glared at him and cursed: “What more, would the kid teach me now?”

Charlie said hurriedly: “No, no, do as you like it.”

After talking, I didn’t bother to be nosy.

Anyway, even if the Old Master is cheated, it is not his own money.

Claire also said, “Dad, why are you buying so much? These two cups can’t be eaten or drunk. Besides, the price difference is such big. Whether the cups are true or not has yet to be identified.”

She doesn’t believe that the pie is falling in the sky. If you can buy 500,000 for three hundred, wouldn’t everyone be rich?

Jacob was on his head when he saw a few people pouring cold water on himself and said contemptuously: “You don’t understand! This is an antique, and it depends on a pair of clever eyes to pick it up!”

As he said, he admired the celadon cup and said to Claire: “You don’t have to worry about this. There are still several people who want to grab it with me today. I may not be able to buy it tomorrow.”

Elaine said hurriedly: “If it is so valuable, you must find a way to sell it!”

Seeing the two elders busy admiring the chicken bowl cup, Claire quietly pulled Charlie aside.

“I don’t think this is very reliable. It feels like a scam. Dad will definitely go there tomorrow. Then you and Dad will take a trip to the Antique Street so that he won’t be cheated.”

Charlie nodded. If Claire didn’t say anything, he wouldn’t bother to care about it, but since his wife has spoken, he naturally couldn’t stand by and watch!

Chapter 99

The next day is the weekend.

Charlie was pulled by the Old Master and drove to the Antique Street early.

The Old Master was refreshed, and he waved to Charlie when he got out of the car, “come, I will show you what it means to pick up a fortune.”

After that, strode to Antique Street.

Charlie had to walk quickly to keep up, looking around as he walked.

On weekends, there are a lot more people on Antique Street than usual.

The antique jade shops on both sides are very dense, and the vendors who come out to set up stalls are also densely packed, and the whole street is blocked.

There are also many vendors who just spread a plastic sheet on the ground, filled with various antiques and jade, to welcome guests on the spot.

Charlie glanced casually, and almost didn’t see any genuine products. They were all used by black-hearted vendors to trick laymen and foreign tourists.

Many tourists who bought the fakes were completely blindfolded, holding the imitations and grinning, thinking that they were taking a big advantage.

“right here!”

Jacob stopped and stood in front of a simple stall, his expression unable to hide his excitement.

There were a few tourists standing next to the stall, picking antiques, Jacob hurried into the crowd for fear of falling behind.

Charlie glanced, this stall was nothing more than spreading a piece of oiled paper on the ground and placed dozens of antiques stained with mud, such as blue and white horses, five emperors copper coins, copper wine cups, blood jade bracelets, yellowed calligraphy, and paintings.

There was a dazzling array of things, but Charlie just took a casual look and found that these were all fakes.

The stall owner was a thin, dark-skinned man. He was wearing a coarse blue cloth. His hair was greasy and disheveled. He grew a simple and honest appearance. He looked dull and dull.

“Look at this!” Jacob greeted Charlie excitedly. He pointed to a colorful bottle with a big mouth and said in a low voice: “This is the wine bottle set with my two glasses! I bought it back and made one. Set, the price can be doubled!”

Charlie glanced at the wine bottle, held it in his hand, and raised his head to ask the boss.

“how much is it?”

The boss stared and blistered, and said dumbly: “My father said, at least 20,000, less than a cent will not be sold!”

When Jacob heard this, he almost laughed, and said to Charlie quickly: “This boss doesn’t know the goods, let’s buy them quickly, so as not to be picked up by others.”

After speaking, he hurriedly paid for it.

At this moment, Charlie swiftly held his hand and smiled: “Dad, this thing is not worth 20,000, let’s not buy it.”

“What?” Jacob was taken aback, “Then how much do you think it is worth?”

Charlie stretched out his hand and shook it in front of the boss: “This number.”

“Five thousand?” the boss asked, staring.

Charlie shook his head: “No, it’s fifty.”

The boss stared at Charlie for several seconds like looking at an alien, and suddenly shouted: “Do you know the goods? This is an antique left by my grandfather. It is a genuine treasure. You people in the city are too bullying. .”

Jacob was also anxious and pulled Charlie a hand: “Don’t talk nonsense, be careful of messing up the business.”

Charlie smiled, picked up the bottle and turned it over, pulled the yellow mud on the bottom of the bottle with his hand, pointed to the middle of a slit, and said, “Dad, look at what this is.”

The slit is extremely small. If it weren’t for Charlie pointed out, ordinary people would not see it at all. In the slit, a row of very small English letters appeared.

“Made in China.”

Jacob was stunned, his mouth opened so that he could lay an egg, and he couldn’t react for a long time.

Suddenly, he recovered, his face flushed, pointing to the boss and yelling.

“You, you are cheating!!”

Charlie took the wine bottle, shook it to the boss, and said, “The manufacturer dare not blatantly forge antiques. You have written this sign deliberately. You are quite clever. You know that you can block it with mud. In one sentence, thirty, can you sell it?”

“This”

The boss was stunned for a moment, suddenly all the honesty on his face disappeared, and he slapped his forehead with a smile.

Chapter 100

“Two bosses, I was coming out in a hurry today, and I took the wrong bottle.”

“You got it wrong?” Charlie smiled, and picked up a snuff bottle full of mud, digging into the mud on the bottle mouth with his hand, shone it to the sun, and said with a seriousness: “This is not wrong. It is made in Sioux City.”

In the snuff bottle, there was a row of small transparent characters.

“Made by Suzhou Crafts Factory.”

“I don’t know how to read, who knows what’s written on it.” The boss saw that he didn’t even do business. He sneered and wrapped the oiled paper cloth and wanted to grease the soles of his feet.

This time Jacob was completely in his senses, and he was so angry after realizing that he was treated like a monkey for a long time.

He grabbed the boss and roared.

“You liar, return the money to me.”

“What kind of money, I have never seen you before.” The boss struggled hard, and from the oil paper cloth he was holding in his hand, fake copper coins and fake jade horses kept dropping.

The jade horse fell on the ground without breaking. It seems to be made of hardened plastic.

“If you don’t refund the money, I’ll call the police!” Jacob screamed, his lungs exploded with anger.

Between the two pullings, a thing suddenly fell from the boss’s arms.

At the moment this thing fell, Charlie frowned suddenly and stared at the things on the ground.

This thing is a fist-sized white pebble, just like the pebble on the river beach, gray and matt.

But one difference is that this cobblestone is carved with the words “safe and rich!”

The fonts are crude and shoddy, and at first glance, they are carved up manually.

This kind of engraved stone is everywhere in the scenic area, and it is not worth any money. No wonder the boss didn’t put it out just now.

However, Charlie walked up with a stride, picked up the stone, and the blood all over his body suddenly boiled.

Just now, he felt a different kind of breath exuding from this antique!

Said it is breath, in fact, it is more like a kind of energy, a kind of magnetic field, which has produced a strong attraction to him.

Charlie knew that this should be the spiritual energy recorded in the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets!

Reiki is a mysterious energy that has been lost for a long time. It can not only completely transform a person's physical fitness, but can even cultivate and produce many incredible effects for ordinary people!

Charlie was overjoyed, calmly weighed the pebbles in his hand, and asked, "Is this yours?"

The boss froze for a moment, and nodded subconsciously, "Yes."

"How to sell this stone?"

Jacob was also surprised and asked, "Why did you buy this broken stone! Don't you know that this profiteer sells all fakes!"

"It's just a piece of stone. It's okay to buy one and go back to be unlucky." Charlie said with a smile.

The boss took the opportunity to break away from Jacob's hand and sneered at Charlie: "Do you really want to buy?"

Charlie nodded: "I do!"

The boss suddenly became energetic, and said eloquently, "Brother, you are really insightful! Don't look at my pebble, but it is of extraordinary origin. It was placed on the Dragon Case in Lord Qiandi's study. Paperweight"

Charlie didn’t have time to listen to his long talk and interrupted impatiently.

“Don’t talk to me about these and some, just come to the point!”

The boss laughed and said, “Since you are an expert, then 20,000!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “You want money crazy, right? One price, three hundred! If you don’t sell, I will call the police to arrest you.”

“Three hundred?” The boss sighed and said with a dry smile: “Brother, you are a person who knows the goods. Three hundred is three hundred.”

Charlie smiled slightly and pinched the stone in his hand.

Jacob was puzzled. He didn’t know why he bought such a broken stone. Just about to ask a question, there was a screaming voice next to him.

“Yeah, this stone is good, my master wants it!”

Chapter 101

Hearing this voice, Charlie frowned and looked up to look for recognition.

He saw a young man wearing a white linen suit, black shoes, and all kinds of bracelets, walking towards this side.

Although it was daylight, he wore a pair of antique gold-rimmed glasses with two round black glass plates, the kind of "civilization mirror" that the late Qing dynasty wore.

The young man was followed by four or five bodyguards. Compared with his looks, these bodyguards were much more fierce and evil, and every one next to him quickly moved away to avoid causing trouble.

"Yeah, it turned out to be Steven!"

As soon as the boss saw the young man, he immediately opened his eyes and smiled, and the flattering words came out of his mouth like running water: "Mr. Steven, why didn't you say anything in advance when you came here today? I'd have come to the street to welcome you."

"Okay, don't talk nonsense, I will just take a look today." The young man waved his hand impatiently.

He strode forward, took a look at the stone in Charlie's hand, and raised his head to ask the boss: "Ervin Jones, put this stone up for me! There is a paperweight stone on my dad's desk. It is just right to use it. !"

"This" the mung bean eye boss gave a dry smile, looked at Charlie with a grimace, and said to please: "Mr. Steven, this is really unfortunate! The stone has been bought by this brother! Actually, this stone is nothing special. Except for the press paper, it has no use for anything. I have specially reserved better products for you. What is the beauty of the worthless stones? Only the top quality products are worthy of your identity."

Charlie knew that this boss was named Ervin Jones, and he seemed to know this young man.

However, he was also amazed at Ervin Jones's lip service.

He’s really talkative to people and nonsense to ghosts.

Ervin Jones quickly took out the hardened plastic jade horse, splashing in his mouth, “Mr. Steven, this is the beloved object of the former imperial concubine. You see, this jade is crystal clear, and the jade is of good quality, so let’s not talk too much. For the sake of Mr. Steven, the price you bought the chicken tank cup is the same as yesterday. You can take it for nine thousand!”

Jacob was speechless when he heard that, the same fake chicken tank cup, dare to buy three hundred and still take advantage of it. He didn’t expect that Steven actually spent nine thousand!

“Don’t talk nonsense!” Mr. Steven was impatient at hearing, kicked Ervin Jones to the side, and said arrogantly: “I just like this stone, you give it to me, I will give you Twenty thousand!”

When Ervin Jones heard 20,000, his heart suddenly became hot, and he turned his head and said to Charlie: “Brother, how about you give it to Steven?”

Charlie frowned and said coldly, “This is something I bought, and I don’t want to transfer it to others.”

“Who asked you to transfer it? You haven’t paid any money, whoever paid for it!” Mr. Steven said impatiently, then took out a wallet from his arms, took a stack of banknotes, and threw them on Ervin Jones’s face.

“No need to look for 20,000, I’ll take it.”

Ervin Jones’s eyes lit up, and he quickly took the banknotes in his hand and smiled at Charlie: “Brother, I also have an inkstone paperweight from Emperor Kangxi. It is better to keep it than this.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Ervin Jones, you don’t need to break those things, right? I bought this paperweight first, and I am not interested in giving it to others.”

Seeing Charlie didn’t let go, Ervin Jones couldn’t help it.

After all, according to the rules of the antique transaction, it is to buy first, and if he breaks the rules, he will not be able to work in this antique street as soon as the news spreads.

Ervin Jones had to turn around, nodded, and said to Mr. Steven: “Mr. Steven, this paperweight is really not a good thing, there is something better in my house.”

Before he could finish his words, Mr. Steven kicked his waist and cursed: “You have been courageous? I have bought several things from you. Now you actually turn your elbow away to help a poor man talk?”

Ervin Jones was kicked and sat on the ground, clutching his waist and grunting, complaining: “Mr. Steven, if he doesn’t give it to me, I can’t help it.”

As he said, he winked Charlie vigorously, wanting him to let the stone out.

Just by looking at Charlie’s clothes and manners, he knew that he didn’t have much money in his family, and he had no power or influence.

Chapter 102:

But Steven is different. He is the famous second-generation in the literary and entertainment world, and he hasn’t felt a shortage of money since he was born.

Ervin Jones didn’t want to offend Steven or break the rules, so he winked at Charlie.

Charlie had seen Ervin Jones’s hint a long time ago, but he ignored it and said faintly, “No.”

Ervin Jones was really helpless, so he could only sit on the ground and hum, so as not to be vented by Mr. Steven again.

“Look at you waste!”

Mr. Steven cursed with his eyebrows crossed and had to raise his head and glance at Charlie with a slanted eye. He said with money in his hands, “You bought it for three hundred. I will pay thirty thousand. Give it to me!”

The crowd onlookers made a sound of inhalation, and they all looked at Charlie, their eyes full of jealousy.

The price of things bought for three hundred increased by a hundred times before the heat was covered. This is an obvious profit!

Besides that pebble, anyone who knows the goods can see that it was picked up on the river beach. This kind of broken stone, there are many on the river beach, where is the goddess paperweight!

Jacob was also a little excited. After all, he made more than two thousand when he changed hands. Not to mention making up for what he lost yesterday, he could still make a little profit.

Charlie raised his head, smiled at Mr. Steven, and said: “I say just now, don’t sell. Even if you pay 300,000, I still have these words.”

“you!”

Mr. Steven’s face suddenly became ugly, and a sharp light flashed in his eyes.

There were crowds all around, Charlie flatly refused in public, didn’t this make him ashamed?

“Turtle! You want to have trouble with me, right?” Steven sneered fiercely: “Don’t ask me, in this antique street, which one of the things that Steven likes can’t be bought?”

“Today you have to sell, and if you don’t, you still have to sell!”

After Steven finished speaking, he waved his hand behind him.

The bodyguards suddenly “hulled” and surrounded Charlie.

The crowd around him also changed color.

Even Jacob was stunned.

The Qin family in Aurous Hill?

That is a wealthy and distinguished family even more prominent than Gerald's family!

No wonder Mr. Steven spends nine thousand to buy a counterfeit chicken cup. He doesn't feel distressed at all. People don't care about money at all. If it is genuine or not, he just buys it for fun!

Several bodyguards surrounded Charlie, aggressively.

Jacob was afraid of things, so he winked at Charlie and asked him to quickly bring things to Mr. Steven.

Charlie looked faintly, glanced at the surrounding bodyguards, and said: "I'm still saying that, don't sell! If you want to take advantage of the situation, I can only tell you, my things, no one can take away! It won't work for you as well!"

"What's wrong with me?" Steven looked arrogant and raised his chin to scold, "I tell you, I am the king of heaven! You, a turtle who wants to fight with me, are impatient!"

Chapter 103:

Seeing Steven's arrogance, the surrounding crowd held their breath, thinking, this Charlie dared to confront Steven, this is a big loss.

Charlie still had a calm face and smiled: "I think you are also in the antique industry. Have you ever thought about what is most particular about the antique industry?"

Steven asked coldly, "What is the most important thing?"

Charlie laughed and said, "Of course the most peculiar thing is the rules!"

After that, raise the volume a bit and say loudly: "Antiques are first-come, first-served, and I'll be there. Who else will do business with you in this industry tomorrow? When that happens, Mr. Steven, you will become a rat crossing the street, and everyone will scream!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Steven was stunned, a flash of anger flashed across his face.

There is indeed such a rule in the antique world. He claims to play elegant scholar, and he is naturally very clear about this rule.

If today's incident spreads, the store he usually deals with will probably retreat for fear of offending other customers.

Steven didn't expect that Charlie would stop himself from coming to the stage with a few words!

He stared at Charlie fiercely, really wanting to kick that face.

But he still swallowed his anger forcibly, gritted his teeth, and said, "Do you really think that you are worthy of your rock? I just want you to know that antiques are not accessible to everyone. You are a poor ghost, you should go home as soon as possible to plant the land, so as not to tarnish it!"

After speaking, Steven rolled up his sleeves with a dark face, and raised his arms to Charlie's eyes and shook: "Open your dog's eyes and see clearly! This string of chicken blood jade is one hundred and fifty from Lingnan. I got it! Have you seen such a good thing?"

The bracelet on Steven's wrist was crystal clear, red, and shiny in the sun, and it was so beautiful that everyone around him opened his eyes.

Ervin Jones stared at the hand strings, swallowing fiercely, "I'm shocked, what a good thing!"

"Humph! Of course!" Steven was very proud of everyone's reaction.

After that, he glanced at Charlie contemptuously, opened his collar, and pulled out a gourd-shaped jade piece tied around his neck: "Look at this again!"

"This piece of chalcedony is a coming-of-age ceremony gift given to me by the emperor of the Sui Dynasty. Eighty-eight high-ranking monks set up an altar to consecrate the Buddha and recite the Buddha for 108 days! It is worth three million!"

Upon hearing that this piece of gourd chalcedony was so big, the crowd craned their necks to watch.

Ervin Jones flapped his nose with excitement as if being slapped, his eyes were straight at the jade gourd, his eyes were greedy, and he wanted to swallow it into his stomach.

Steven held the jade gourd and sneered at Charlie: “Poor playing watch, rich playing jade, you are a poor man, you can’t afford decent clothes, and you want to buy antiques. It makes people laugh out loud.”

His tone was ironic, and the surrounding crowd looked at Charlie from time to time.

Indeed, Charlie didn’t look like a wealthy family. He wore the most common white T-shirt, jeans, and a pair of sneakers, just like a young working man.

As for Steven’s outfit, it seems ordinary, but anyone who knows how to do it knows that this set of clothes is expensive and completely handmade, and it costs at least six figures from head to toe.

Charlie looked at Steven with a smug look and felt that this man was f*cking funny, but in fact, he was not a wicked person, at best he was a silly young master who was short-sighted.

So Charlie looked at him and asked with a smile: “You are rich, aren’t you? Look at your bracelet, it looks really good, but it’s a fake.”

Steven was taken aback for a moment, and suddenly roared, “You are talking nonsense, my bracelet can’t be fake.”

“If you don’t believe me, ask the bosses in the antique shops around you.”

Charlie shrugged and said something in the words: “If you have money to play antiques, you also have to look at who is playing antiques. If a blind person has to get in the antique circle, he doesn’t know how to pretend to understand, in the eyes of others. He is just a fat sheep, nothing more.”

Steven was full of irritation. Hearing that Charlie was mocking his ignorance, he sternly said: “If my bracelet is genuine, you can kneel down and admit it to me on the spot, how about it!”

104.Chapter 104

“Okay.” Charlie agreed, with an extremely relaxed attitude, “Thinking of artificial bloodstone as chicken blood jade, I can only say that you are really a talent.”

Steven was ridiculed by him, his face flushed, he turned his head fiercely and said to the crowd watching the whole scene.

“Boss Jones and Boss Li, you two will appraise me to see if this bracelet is true or not.”

The two people named by him suddenly showed embarrassment and looked at each other.

Appraisal of antiques, whether they are true or false, is offensive, and it might offend colleagues.

“Steven, we both have limited knowledge, we really can’t see it.”

Steven said angrily: “Don’t think I don’t know what yours is. You give me a good appraisal, no matter whether it is genuine or not, you will not trouble me! But if you fool around, I will find someone to appraise it afterward. I can’t spare you for telling lies.”

“Don’t be angry, Mr. Steven!”

The two came forward in shock.

No one dared to offend Mr. Steven when doing business in Antique Street.

Therefore, the two antique shop owners had to bite the bullet and take a look at the jade string.

A few minutes later, one of the bosses gave a shuddering dry smile: “Steven, that little brother is right, your bracelets”

“Say!” Steven sneered coldly.

The boss was frightened and said quickly, “Your bracelet is indeed artificial bloodstone, not jade.”

As soon as his voice fell, Steven’s face turned green, bloodshot, and flushed quickly, as if being slapped in public.

His throat swallowed fiercely as if to be angry.

The two bosses were so frightened that they drew back into the crowd, not daring to appear again.

Charlie smiled and said, “Do you believe it now? Buying a bunch of artificial stones for 1.5 million, Mr. Steven is indeed rich.”

“This time I missed you!” Steven gritted his teeth and said, “Isn’t it just one and a half millions? Do you think I will pay the money? Even if my bracelets are fake, my jade gourd is always real, absolutely genuine!”

For this jade gourd, Steven is 100% confident!

Because he did find an expert to appraise it, this gourd is indeed a good ancient jade, and it is in the Sui Dynasty!

Charlie snorted coldly: “If you can wear such a big evil thing as a treasure, I’m afraid there will be no second fool like you in the world!”

“What are you talking about! It’s just silly!”

Steven roared sharply, and the blue veins on his forehead protruded.

Charlie said faintly: “You have collected such a fierce thing next to your skin. You are lucky if you haven’t died yet.”

Steven’s face was ugly, but with the lessons learned just now, he was not sure whether Charlie’s words were true or false. He stared and asked, “Why do you say that?”

“Look at the shape of this jade gourd!”

Charlie said coldly: “Did you not check when you received the jade, what exactly do jade pieces of this shape do?”

Steven yelled with some confidence: “This isn’t this Sui Emperor’s coming-of-age ceremony! The gourd represents auspiciousness, and everyone who deals in jade knows this. I know this better than you poor guy! You know what a sh!t!”

Chapter 105:

Seeing Steven’s hard mouth, Charlie shook his head and sneered disdainfully: “You don’t even know the difference between a gourd and a jade plug? The old saying goes, “Jin and jade are in the nine orifices, and the dead are immortal.” You should always know the sentence?

“What kind of golden jade, dead people?” Steven was confused.

Charlie’s face was “You can’t teach a child”, and he shook his head and said, “I don’t know this? Have you always heard of Jiuqiaoyu?”

“What Nine Aperture Jade?” Steven was even more confused, looking at Charlie blankly.

Although Steven likes antiques, he doesn’t have the mind to study at all, that is, he buys what others say is good, and then goes out and pretends to be right.

“idiot!”

Charlie sneered: “Nine-aperture jade is the jade plug used by the dead to plug the nine-apertures. There are seven orifices in the ears, nose, mouth, and eyes, plus the genital pores and excretory holes.

“Dead!!” Steven opened his mouth wide, his eyes rounded.

He glanced at the jade hanging around his neck in disbelief, and the hair on his back suddenly stood up.

Is this from a dead person?

Charlie said mockingly: “It seems that you really don’t understand. This in your hand is used by a dead person to plug the drain hole, which is the cylinder door. You even wear it on your neck, don’t you feel smelly?”

Steven couldn’t speak anymore, staring at the jade gourd in his hand, suddenly a strong feeling of nausea surged.

This jade gourd was actually stuffed in that place!

And I actually took it as a mascot and hung it around my neck for three years

The most d*mn thing is that because I like this thing so much, I often play with it in my mouth

Doesn’t this mean that I indirectly ate the ancients’ filth?

“vomit!”

Steven couldn’t help it anymore, bending down and retching.

The crowd who were still scrambling to watch, now cast a mocking look at him.

Some even gloated at the misfortune, mocking Steven for being blind, and spending a lot of money to buy such a bad thing.

Charlie said coldly: “Also, this jade piece has been soaked in corpse qi for a long time, and it has sucked enough fierce aura. If you continue to wear it, you will surely die within a year.”

As soon as he finished his words, the crowd around Steven immediately “hulled” back, for fear of being contaminated by the ferocity on his body.

Ervin Jones, who was standing beside Steven, also ran to the very edge.

Although he is a half-bucket of water, and he usually does nothing but deceives, but he has also dealt with the thief fighting master, knowing that Charlie's words are not groundless!

Steven was also frightened and looked up at Charlie in a daze.

Charlie's face was cold, and he snorted: "Are you going to have a bad time this year? Have you had a bloody disaster like a car accident or something?"

Steven stared at Charlie blankly, completely stunned.

He did have a bad fortune this year, and he had just had a car accident at the beginning of the year. If it hadn't been for the crash-resistant Hummer that day, he would have given his life a long time ago.

However, the driver who drove was killed on the spot. He broke two ribs and spent half a month in the hospital before returning home.

Steven burst into a cold sweat, pulled the jade piece off his neck, waved, and threw it far away.

The crowd backed away quickly, for fear of causing trouble to the upper body.

Seeing Steven's guilty conscience, Charlie sneered in his heart. If he hadn't reminded him today, if Steven continued to wear it, he would definitely die this year.

"Who are you!" Steven gritted his teeth and glared at Charlie.

This person knows too much, is it someone sent by the enemy?

"I am someone you can't afford."

Chapter 106

Charlie said coldly, turning around and leaving.

When Steven saw that the other party was about to leave, he thought Charlie wanted to escape, and immediately roared: “Catch him for me! Dare to find my fault, there must be someone behind this kid!”

“Can’t afford to provoke? Haha, in Aurous Hill City, there is no one I can’t afford to provoke!”

“Catch him, break his leg, and ask who it is that dares to trouble my Qin family.”

He believed that Charlie was the person sent by his business rival, otherwise, how could he know exactly what happened to him in the car accident?

Several bodyguards acted immediately and rushed to stand in front of Charlie.

The other two bodyguards strode to Jacob’s face, and violently reached out their hands and grabbed them.

Jacob was so frightened, he didn’t expect to get into this kind of disaster when he went out to buy an antique.

Just when the bodyguard was about to catch Jacob, Charlie’s eyes were cold, and he kicked a brawny man in front of him with one foot, rushed to Jacob in three or two steps, and hit the bodyguard in the face with one punch.

“Bang!”

The bodyguard was about to grab Jacob and was hit by a punch in the front. He suddenly spurted his nose and backed away, covering his face.

The other bodyguard saw Charlie start his hand, quickly took out the electric baton, and called Charlie fiercely.

“Ah!” Jacob yelled in fright, “Charlie, get away!”

Before he finished speaking, Charlie shook his body agilely, avoided a stick that flew over, clasped the bodyguard’s left wrist with his backhand, and tried hard.

“boom!”

Before the bodyguard with the electric baton could react, he was thrown to the ground by one over his shoulder, grinning in pain, and could not get up for a long time.

Jacob was speechless, almost didn’t recognize that the young man standing in front of him was his son-in-law.

Why is his skill so good?

Charlie bent down, picked up the electric baton on the ground, squeezed it in his hand, and said, “Who else? Let’s go with the rest.”

The crowd watched silently, their eyes all fixed on Charlie.

Ervin Jones was also dumbfounded, staring at Charlie, and murmured: “Brother, amazing!”

He was fortunate that he didn’t make Charlie angry just now, otherwise, this one fell off his shoulders and his bones would fall apart.

Jacob returned to his senses and asked in shock behind Charlie: “Charlie, where did you learn this skill?”

“This” Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, when I first went to work, I was bored at home watching TV. Isn’t there a show on the ring every morning on TV? I learned all of it from TV.”

In fact, Charlie practiced Wing Chun since he was a child, and it is the most authentic Wing Chun. After all, this man is the descendant of the Wade family branch!

However, in order to hide his identity, he naturally cannot tell the Old Master.

Moreover, what surprised Charlie was that his current strength seemed to have improved a lot!

Combat effectiveness has been improved several times than usual.

It seems that this should be due to the Nine Profound Heaven Classics.

And the pebble full of aura just now, a little bit of aura entered the body, and I felt that the physical fitness of the whole person had improved a lot!

The crowd sounded in awe.

Such a powerful skill is stronger than the skill of a martial artist in the Aurous Hill City Martial Arts Hall. He actually taught himself by watching TV!!

This self-taught talent is simply amazing!

“I learned it from TV!” Ervin Jones’s eyes widened. Such an amazing skill came from watching TV. He quickly admired Charlie and sneered at him: “Big brother, may I ask which channel you are watching? Want to learn.”

Charlie looked at Ervin Jones and said faintly: “CCTV Sports Channel, The Arena!”

Chapter 107

The people present thought that Charlie was telling the truth, all of them were holding back their energy, and they wanted to go home and have a look at the program.

Steven, who was standing silly on the side, finally recovered his senses at this time, his expression extremely ugly.

This is so embarrassing!

The bodyguards that I have paid a lot of money to are all senior martial artists in the martial arts center in the city.

Unexpectedly, they were turned over in the blink of an eye by a hairy boy who watched TV and learned martial arts?

Steven is a layman in martial arts, and he can’t see the level of Charlie, but the bodyguards under him are not stupid.

Experts will know if there is any!

They knew at a glance that Charlie didn't speak big words, and the other party didn't even give his full strength.

It is indeed someone they can't afford to provoke!

Therefore, several bodyguards did not dare to step forward and looked at Charlie with awe.

Jacob watched from the side. He didn't know anything about martial arts. He thought that Charlie's tricks were ordinary, that is, pinching his wrists, throwing his shoulders and other things, but it was just a little bit stronger, he didn't know that this was the real skill.

Charlie smiled slightly at Steven at this time: "Are you coming by yourself or I need to come over?"

"You, don't come over."

Steven was so frightened that his head was sweating, and he subconsciously stepped back.

Seeing him so distressed, Charlie snorted coldly and walked towards him.

Steven stared at him in horror, and quickly stepped back.

If I was thrown by him like this, I would definitely have to lie down in the hospital for half a month!

At this moment, a black BMW car drove slowly from the street corner and stopped not far away.

The driver quickly opened the door and asked people to get out of the car.

Steven was overjoyed when he saw this scene and shouted at the other side: "Sister! I was beaten by someone! Come and save me!"

Charlie looked up and saw that the crowd voluntarily gave up the passage, and a woman in black tight-fitting sportswear was walking towards this side.

The tight-fitting sportswear outlines the woman's figure perfectly, and her face is angry, adding a bit of heroism.

"That's Steven's sister, Aoxue Qin!"

Someone in the crowd suddenly shouted in shock, and then the crowd was in an uproar.

Steven exclaimed: "Sister, this kid beat me, you help me beat him fiercely!"

After Aoxue approached, she glanced at the bodyguards lying on the ground, then looked at Charlie coldly: "You beat these people?"

Charlie said flatly: "It's me, what's the matter?"

Aoxue sneered and said, "Nothing much, apologize to my brother immediately!"

"What if I say no?"

"Then I will fight until you apologize!"

Before the words came to an end, Aoxue whips her legs and kicked Charlie's cheek in an instant.

Charlie was a little surprised, this woman's skill was much better than the previous group of bodyguards.

Her whip kick is full of strength and speed, and she seems to be a serious practitioner!

Steven watched this scene and secretly said, "Look at my sister, she can kill you!"

His sister has practiced martial arts for many years and is proficient in ancient martial arts and Sanda skills. Even some serious martial arts masters are not her equal opponents.

But the next moment, Steven's eyes widened suddenly.

Chapter 108

"Too weak!"

Following Charlie's anger, his body flashed to the side in an instant, and then he lifted his leg and kicked Aoxue's a**, kicking her whole body out.

Steven's jaw almost fell off, staring at the scene blankly, and whispered, "How is this possible!"

Aoxue was even more embarrassed. Since practicing martial arts, she has never been humiliated so much, and the place where the opponent kicked is too shameful to think of!

She was full of anger, and when she got up, she was about to rush towards Charlie. She decided in her heart that she must make this b@stard pay the price today!

"Aoxue, stop quickly! Don't be rude to Mr. Wade!"

At this moment, suddenly a middle-aged man ran up and grabbed Aoxue.

Aoxue had a pretty face of shame and yelled: "Dad, get out of the way, I want to kill him!"

Can you kick my a**? Don't you know Lianxiangxiyu? My butt is still aching now!

"Shut up!"

The middle-aged man glared at Aoxue and scolded.

Afterward, he walked towards Charlie with a humble expression on his face, took a deep breath, and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, you have met my ineffective daughter and nephew. I apologize to you. When I return, I will let them think about it."

Aoxue and Steven froze there, watching this scene in disbelief.

The father is a high-end figure in Aurous City, how could he be so polite to this kid.

Charlie recognized the middle-aged man.

Before, when he went to Appraise with Warnia, he met him. His name is Qin Gang.

So Charlie nodded and said, “Mr. Steven and this lady really should be more disciplined.”

Qin Gang nodded repeatedly, glared at the two, and said: “Come here and apologize to Mr. Wade!”

“I won’t apologize to the b@stard who kicked my a**!” Aoxue curled her lips with an angry expression on her face.

Qin Gang scolded angrily: “Apologies! Immediately! Now!”

Aoxue was instantly discouraged, biting her teeth in injustice, and whispered: “I’m sorry”

Steven was full of irritation and said, “Uncle, this kid humiliated me at will, and beat my sister. If you don’t clean him, let me apologize? If you can’t clean up, I will find someone. I’ll kill him!”

Snapped!

Qin Gang slapped his face heavily, and said angrily: “b*stard! Kneel down to Mr. Wade!”

Steven was slapped with gold stars in his eyes, and blood dripped from the corners of his mouth. He covered his face in horror. He was completely stunned. He didn’t know how things would turn out to be and let him kneel in public

This simply caused the Qin family’s face to be lost. How can they talk about prestige in Aurous Hill City from now on?

Qin Gang gritted his teeth and shouted, “You b@stard, do you know that if Mr. Wade finds out about your jade, not only will you be killed, but the entire Qin family will be killed!”

After that, he scolded angrily: “I thought why the Qin family has been in bad luck recently, and various things have happened one after another. It turns out that you, the b@stard, have caused the evil to descend upon us. If your grandfather knows about it, he’ll feed your legs to dogs!”

Seeing that his uncle was so serious, Steven was frightened, his legs softened, and knelt on the ground.

Qin Gang sternly shouted: “You still didn’t apologize to Mr. Wade!”

“Yes, I’m sorry” Steven was already scared, and apologized to Charlie trembling, his eyes full of horror.

Qin Gang said respectfully to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I don’t know how to deal with it, are you satisfied?”

Charlie said indifferently: “Forget it since he knelt down, then I won’t care about him.”

Qin Gang felt relieved, and hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, I have something else to ask you, after the jade is lost, can my Qin family’s fortune be restored to normal?”

Charlie sneered and said: “You think it’s pretty beautiful! This jade is so powerful that it’s not just on Steven alone. In my opinion, within a year, your Qin family will probably be ruined! “

Chapter 109

Qin Gang was frightened by Charlie’s words.

What do you mean?

This price is too painful, right?

Qin Gang’s face turned pale suddenly, and it took a long time to sigh: “I have never done anything wrong in my life, and I have done good deeds every day. How can I end up like this.”

Charlie smiled and said, “So it seems that you wanted to buy that piece of topaz last time because of this?”

Qin Gang nodded. In the past year, he tried all the methods, but none of them worked until he met Charlie.

Last time, he thought Charlie just knew how to appraise treasures, and didn’t pay much attention.

But today, Charlie actually broke his evil spirit with a word, which made him understand that Charlie is not an ordinary person at all, and the hope of saving the Qin family may lie in Charlie.

Immediately, he hurriedly clasped his fists at Charlie and begged: “Mr. Wade, please help me!”

After speaking, he hurriedly whispered a few words to the assistant beside him, who immediately turned and left.

Charlie smiled faintly and said, “Mr. Qin, you should solve your family’s affairs by yourself.”

He didn’t have much friendship with the Qin family and had a relationship with Qin Gang before.

What’s more, Steven in front of him also offended himself.

The horrified Aoxue next to her was quite pretty. The little girl had a very good figure, with her front convex and backward, and her pungent personality, quite a little chili.

But what does it have to do with yourself if you are beautiful or not? One is not his wife, and the other is not sleeping with himself.

Therefore, Charlie had no reason to help the Qin family.

However, Qin Gang was not willing to give up this excellent opportunity to save the family, he immediately bowed and said: “I beg Mr. to show the way!”

Qin Gang looked at Charlie almost piously, bowed ninety degrees, and assumed an extremely humble posture.

But Charlie remained unmoved.

Seeing that Charlie was indifferent, Qin Gang's heart slammed and knelt on the ground.

At this moment, Aoxue next to him saw this and knelt down without any hesitation.

She knelt in front of Charlie and pleaded bitterly: "Mr. Wade, I was abrupt and angered you just now. Please don't take it to your heart. The fate of my Qin family is in your hands. , Please also help!"

After that, she turned her head to look at Steven who was stunned. She slapped her face and slapped, "Steven! You caused this! You brought that weird dirty thing home, and so is the family." You are dragged down, and even Mr. Wade is offended by you, so please kowtow to Mr. Wade! Please, Mr. Wade!"

Steven was really frightened!

He really didn't expect that the Qin family's recent fate was unfavorable, and his blood and light disaster was caused by that piece of jade. Now he can't escape the blame and angers the only Mr. Wade who can resolve everything. He is really afraid of returning home. , Was beaten to death by the crowd in the family.

So he immediately knelt on the ground and kowtowed to Charlie, begging: "Mr., I'm wrong Mr.! It's me who has no eyes, I don't know what's good or bad, please forgive me and help us by the way. Qin family, I'll kowtow to you"

After that, Steven knocked his head on the concrete floor, making a bang.

At this time, Qin Gang's assistant ran back and handed him a gift box.

Qin Gang hurriedly gave it to Charlie, respectfully handing it to Charlie, and said humbly: "Mr. Wade, this is the most expensive jade bracelet. The price is more than six million. Please Mr. Wade accept it!"

Charlie glanced indifferently at the gift in Qin Gang's hand. It was a fine jadeite old pit ice seed bracelet with an excellent water head and crystal clear like glass.

Although it is not as good as the jade necklace he gave to his wife Claire before, it is almost top-notch!

The people around looked straight. Everyone knows this bracelet. The most expensive bracelet in Rare Earth has a price of six million.

Qin Gang actually asked his assistant to buy it back and give it to Charlie, and still begged Charlie to accept it.

It can be seen how strong he is to cater to Charlie at this moment!

What is Charlie's identity?

Chapter 110

Charlie's father-in-law was also dumbfounded, and he had never encountered such an incredible thing in his life.

Charlie looked at the jade bracelet but didn't accept it. He just looked at Qin Gang with a faint smile, and said: "Ms. Qin, how do you know that I must have a way to resolve this evil spirit?"

Qin Gang said piously: "If Mr. Wade can't do it, then no one in this world can do it!"

Charlie smiled indifferently, what Qin Gang said was true, he really had a way to resolve it.

The Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures have recorded this kind of evil spirit, and how to break it is also very clearly written there.

Charlie glanced at the jade bracelet and took it casually.

Look at this jade bracelet crystal bracelet, if it is worn on the wrist of his wife Claire, it must be very beautiful.

As for this Qin Gang.

To be honest, not bad guys.

It doesn't hurt to discipline the descendants of the family, and the crime does not lead to death.

Since he begged himself so piously, it wouldn't hurt to help him.

So Charlie said: "Well since you are a humble person, I'll see about it for your sake."

After that, he put the bracelet down.

Seeing Charlie accept the bracelet, Qin Gang was overjoyed and quickly bowed to him: "Mr. Wade, the Qin family can barely speak in Aurous Hill City. If you can break the evil spirit, Mr. Charlie, this Qin family will never forget your kindness and go all out when you need us."

The crowd around was in an uproar, and they were all surprised.

The Qin family is willing to go all out!

Charlie thought for a moment, and said: "If this is the case, then I will help you once, and rest is up to your Qin family's fate."

Qin Gang immediately squashed his head and said excitedly, "Mr. Wade, please!"

Charlie asked for a piece of yellow paper talisman and cinnabar from the antique shop next to him. He drew a few strokes on the yellow paper and gave it to Qin Gang.

"Put this talisman on the jade plug and take it home to burn incense daily. After the seventy-ninth day, the evil spirit will be completely removed."

"During these seven or seventy-nine days, the family should avoid killing and blood, and family members should bathe and burn incense every day. Remember."

"Sir, I'll be mindful of that!"

Qin Gang took the rune with both hands respectfully, and was extremely grateful to Charlie, carefully pasting the rune on the jade plug and wrapping it into a yellow paper bag.

As soon as it was wrapped up, Steven suddenly felt light in his body, the irritability of his whole body seemed to disappear, and his whole person became refreshed.

Qin Gang also felt the changes in his body, and his psyche was clearer and more comfortable than before!

He knew that Charlie's method worked!

This made him suddenly ecstatic!

Fortunately, I found Charlie, otherwise, after today, the Qin family will be in desperation!

Ervin Jones looked beside him in amazement, and when he saw Qin Gang finished, he hurriedly moved up with a shy face and bowed to Charlie with a smile.

"Big brother, can you help me? When do you think I can find a beautiful wife?"

Charlie frowned and shook his head: "If you want to marry a beautiful wife, learned to be a man first."

Aoxue stood by and let out a chuckle.

Chapter 111

Qin Gang smiled respectfully and said, "Mr. Wade, thanks for your great kindness to the Qin family. Today is a bit rushed, and it is too late to prepare. Can I invite Mr. Wade to come to the Qin family tomorrow? Host a banquet at home to entertain you personally, to thank you for your great kindness."

"No, I have something else."

Charlie shook his head coldly, and said, “Today’s affairs, I think you did more of good deeds. I don’t want to be too public, understand?”

Qin Gang was taken aback, and nodded again and again: “Qin understands! Mr. Wade will be useful to the Qin family in the future, just come to Qin.”

After speaking, he quickly handed over a gold-plated business card with his personal mobile phone number on it.

Charlie took it without looking, turned around, and took the Old Master to leave.

And Qin Gang kept watching the two of them disappear before glaring at Steven and said angrily: “From now on in Aurous Hill when you see Mr. Wade, you will bow respectfully and say hello to him, and don’t cause me trouble again!”

Steven said aggrieved: “I didn’t know that going to the street to buy something can offend a master.”

Aoxue on the side gritted her teeth as she watched Charlie’s departure.

Although she admired Charlie very much, she obviously still remembered Charlie kicking her a** in her heart.

For a proud girl, this kind of thing is simply unforgivable.

Qin Gang sighed and comforted her: “Girl, don’t retaliate against Mr. Wade, now our whole family is counting on Mr. Wade”

“Can he really help?” Steven mumbled.

Qin Gang scolded, “If you talk nonsense, I will break your leg!”

Steven shrank his neck, not daring to say more.

Aoxue stomped her feet bitterly, and said, “I know Dad, I will not provoke him.”

The thought of her body still aching, she felt angry and uncomfortable.

“It’s a pity,” Qin Gang sighed, shaking his head.

Aoxue asked in surprise: “What a pity?”

Qin Gang glanced at her and said, “Unfortunately, Mr. Wade is already married. Otherwise, I think you two becoming good friends.”

“Dad! What are you talking about!” Aoxue was so embarrassed and annoyed

On the way back, Jacob was still very surprised.

The dignified Qin Patriarch is so respectful to his live-in son-in-law!

“Charlie, are the things you told Qin Gang true?”

Jacob doubted that his son-in-law was becoming more and more like a liar.

Charlie chuckled and said, “It’s a half-truth, half-truth, don’t all scammers like to play tricks!”

After hearing this, Jacob was shocked and reprimanded in a panic: “f*ck, you dare to lie to the Qin family, and you have received such an expensive bracelet. What if someone finds it turns back and reveals it? Won’t they ruin our home!”

Charlie shook his head and said, “It’s not a big deal, you can return the bracelet to them, there is a rule of law, can they still kill me?”

Jacob sighed and sighed. Obviously, he was worried, but after thinking about it, there was no other way. He could only take a gamble. Maybe Charlie’s quack trick was really effective?

After returning home, Charlie went into the bedroom and took out the “Safety and Wealth” stone he had received from Ervin Jones.

And at this moment, Charlie suddenly felt that surging energy penetrated into his body from the stone.

Charlie suddenly felt warmth, and the entire chest and belly were uncomfortable.

Soon, layers of sweat, mixed with black impurities, were discharged from the body, and the body was extremely relaxed.

Chapter 112

After a while, Charlie felt that there was a burst of energy in his body running through the veins.

This is aura!

When he looked at the stone again, Charlie found that the stone had already contained aura, just like an ordinary stone.

Charlie ran the cultivation method recorded in the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures, and couldn't draw aura from it.

Charlie could only put the stone back in his pocket. Intuitively, he felt that this thing was extraordinary, but since he couldn't study it at this time, he could only wait until his cultivation level was improved.

Feeling sticky all over, Charlie hurried to take a bath. When he finished the bath, it was already over 5 in the afternoon.

Claire called him.

On the phone, Claire told Charlie that she was discussing project details at Emgrand Group. The BMW 760 modified 520 Charlie bought for her happened to be restricted today. She didn't drive and wanted Charlie to drive her 530. The Emgrand Group picked her up.

Charlie was naturally obliged to call his wife.

So he immediately asked the old man for the car key, went downstairs, and drove to the Emgrand Group.

After arriving downstairs, Charlie took out his mobile phone and dialed Claire.

Claire did not answer but quickly replied to him on WeChat.

“Charlie, I’m still in a meeting with the project team. You can wait for me downstairs for a while. Thank you.”

“Okay, then I will wait for you downstairs.”

After Charlie responded to Claire, he smoked outside the car while waiting.

At this time, Doris, the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group, called him and asked: “Mr., have you been to the Emgrand Group?”

Charlie asked curiously: “How do you know?”

Doris said, “I’m in my office, so I can see your car.”

Charlie raised his head and glanced, then smiled: “Are you looking for something to do with me?”

Doris said: “The young lady is still in meetings, and it may take a while, so I want to ask if you have time. If you have time, I would like to report to you about recent work.”

Charlie thought for a while. He hasn’t taken care of the Emgrand Group’s affairs recently, so he can’t be ignorant of it for too long, so he said: “Hmm, you wait, I will come up.”

Doris said: “Then go directly to your office, and I will report to you in your office.”

“That is what I am doing.”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie stepped into the building, got on the elevator, and went straight to the chairman’s office on the top floor.

When he walked out of the elevator door and headed for the office, a door behind him suddenly opened.

Elsa was planning to go to the bathroom at this time, but she didn't expect to see a familiar back when she left the house.

She didn't recognize that this figure was Charlie, but felt that this figure was very similar to the god-level rich on YouTube!

Could it be that the chairman I have always wanted to meet finally came?

Elsa became excited immediately!

After all, the fundamental purpose of coming to Aurous Hill and Emgrand Group is to get close to the mysterious chairman, and then work hard to make herself his woman. In this way, the entire Dong family can be improved.

This is the mission that the entire family entrusted to her, and it is also the sustenance of the entire family in the future.

However, Elsa is also very depressed. She has been here for so many days, and she hasn't even seen the chairman's face. How can she develop a relationship with the chairman in a longer-term direction?

So now seeing the back of the chairman, Elsa is very excited!

She hurriedly walked a few steps, followed Charlie, wanted to catch up to say hello, and then introduce herself!

Chapter 113

Charlie heard the footsteps behind him, and the left light swept across the glass beside him, and suddenly realized that Elsa was behind him!

bad!

If Elsa is allowed to recognize him here, she will definitely think of him as the chairman of the Emgrand Group!

She might even think of him as the Wade Family's Young Master!

This is terribly bad!

So, seeing Elsa want to catch up, he quickly speeded up, stepped into the chairman's office, and locked the door.

Elsa didn't expect that the other party would suddenly speed up, and when the reaction came to chase, the other party had already entered the office.

Seeing Charlie entering the office, Elsa was disappointed and muttered in a low voice: "Weird, why does this chairman seem to be hiding from me on purpose"

Thinking of this, she still didn't give up, went to knock on the door, and said: "Hello, chairman, I am the new administrative director Elsa, I want to report to you."

Charlie deliberately lowered his voice and replied: "Have you reported to Doris? The company does not allow leapfrog reporting, don't you know?"

"Sorry, Chairman, I forgot"

Elsa was frightened and nervous, and thought: "This chairman is so fierce, is he angry at her leapfrog report, or doesn't want to see her at all?"

However, Elsa didn't dare to stay at the door of Charlie's office and had no choice but to leave.

Charlie heard Elsa's footsteps getting farther and farther, and finally heaved a sigh of relief.

She almost recognized him, it was really dangerous!

He will have to think before coming to the Emgrand Group in the future, and Elsa is now the executive director of the Emgrand Group, and the office is on the same floor as herself.

In this way, the chance of being hit by her is too great.

It happened that Doris came over to report to him at this time.

Charlie said to her, “Doris, you can arrange something for me.”

Doris nodded: “Master, name it.”

Charlie said, “You help me change Elsa’s position.”

After speaking, he asked: “In our company, what position does not need to stay in the office all the time?”

“Sales, business.” Doris replied: “These two positions often have to go out for business, basically not in the company.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said: “Then transfer her to be the sales director.”

“No problem, I’ll start arranging when I go back later.” Doris agreed.

Subsequently, Doris and Charlie discussed the company’s recent situation.

Now, the new six-star hotel project of Emgrand Group has started, the site is located at the foot of Tueten Mountain, with beautiful scenery and an elegant environment.

After this hotel is completed, it will become the first six-star hotel in Aurous Hill, which is extremely luxurious.

The hotel-related business is progressing very smoothly. It is expected to be completed within two years and be put into use in two and a half years’ time. By then, the income ability of the Emgrand Group will rise to a new level.

Charlie instructed her: “If my wife does a good job and has the leisure ability, you can allocate more business to her.”

Doris immediately said: “You can rest assured, Master, I will definitely!”

Seeing that his wife was about to finish the meeting, Charlie said to Doris: “You go and call Elsa to your office now, I’ll take the opportunity to leave.”

Doris nodded hurriedly, returned to her office, and called Elsa.

Chapter 114

Hearing that Doris had something to do with her, Elsa went to her office immediately.

At this time, Charlie quickly went downstairs.

As soon as he went downstairs, he saw Claire walking out with a tired expression.

Claire was obviously exhausted from the cooperation, and said helplessly: “There are so many things now, I can’t be too busy.”

Charlie asked distressedly, “Should I divide the work? Or you just don’t do it.”

“That won’t work.” Claire said: “It hasn’t been long since I became the director, and my foundation is not stable. I must work hard, otherwise, my cousin will definitely get in.”

Thinking of Harold, Claire couldn’t help but feel annoyed. This person is particularly annoying, always opposing her, and always likes to do things that hurt others and put them at disadvantage.

On the way back, Claire closed her eyes in the car, and Charlie focused on driving without disturbing her.

At this moment, in Doris’s office.

Doris informed Elsa of the new appointment.

Elsa was a little surprised.

It hasn’t been long since she accepted the job of Chief Executive Officer, and now getting transferred to sales. Why?

Doris explained to her: “I think you are very capable, and you are too talented to do administrative work in the company, and I looked at your resume. Your university studies are business management and marketing, and sales are the best. Suitable for your position, and sales are more important to the company. If you do this job well, you will have a better future!”

Doris didn't talk nonsense.

Sales positions are much more important than the administration.

Sales is the department where the company really pays.

The administration is a steward of the company, who is in charge of trivial matters.

Elsa didn't think too much, but instead felt that if she could do a good job in sales and bring actual profits to the company, then the chairman of the board should pay more attention to her in the future!

So, this is a good thing for her!

Out of Doris's office happily, the first thing Elsa did was to call her good girlfriend Claire.

As soon as the phone connected, she said excitedly: "Claire, I have been transferred to the sales director!"

"Really?" Claire got excited all of a sudden, and said: "This is really great! You are a sales talent, and you are too talented to be an administrative officer! Now you have more room to play and can make great achievements!"

"Hehe!" Elsa was also very happy, blurting out: "Why don't we have dinner together to celebrate? You call Charlie as well."

Claire said with some embarrassment: "We are both getting home now. To be honest, I am really tired today. Can I get a rain check?"

Elsa knows that Claire has been working hard recently, so she hurriedly said, "Hmm! You have been working too hard lately. You work overtime frequently for meetings, so go back and have a good rest. Let's get together after you finish!"

"Okay." Claire said, "When I finish my work for a while, let's hang out together!"

Elsa smiled and said, "That's a deal!"

Hanging up the phone, Elsa felt a little lost.

She doesn't have any real friends in Aurous Hill, the only good friend is Claire.

Now she moved to the position of sales director, the stage was bigger, it was a good opportunity to prove herself, but she couldn't find a person to celebrate it with.

Just as she sighed and sighed, the phone rang suddenly.

It turned out to be Harold who called!

Chapter 115

Seeing Harold was calling, Elsa didn't want to pick it up.

She didn't have a good impression of Harold, and she could see that Harold's motive was nothing more than to get close to her and achieve the purpose of attracting her.

However, she really didn't have any interest in such people, so she hung up the phone directly.

But Harold persevered. After a few consecutive times, Elsa reluctantly picked it up and asked coldly: "Harold, are you okay?"

Harold hurriedly said, "Elsa, I heard that you were transferred to the sales director?"

Elsa asked in surprise: "Wow you are so well informed?"

Harold smiled and said, "I happen to have a few friends working in your Emgrand Group. They said they had received new appointments from the company, so they told me."

"Yeah." Elsa said: "I am now the sales director."

"Congratulations! Congratulations!" Harold said excitedly: "This position is with real power, and there is a lot to do! You are really lucky this time!"

Elsa said lightly: "Thank you."

Harold said again: “Elsa, you see, you have been in Aurous Hill for some time, the previous time in Classic Mansion, the trouble was quite unpleasant, in order to express my apology, I want to invite you to dinner again, just today You have moved to the post of sales director again. It is a happy day. It should be celebrated. What do you think?”

Elsa said, “But I might have to work overtime tonight”

Harold said: “Elsa, this happy event is to be celebrated in time. Otherwise, you won’t feel this joy tomorrow. You don’t have many friends in Aurous Hill. I would not as well just find a place for the two of us to celebrate. what do you think?”

Elsa was slightly moved.

To be honest, she really wanted to celebrate.

However, Claire couldn’t come, and she didn’t know who to celebrate with for a while.

Now that Harold took the initiative to call, he could be regarded as giving himself a choice.

Although Harold is a bit hypocritical, it is better for two people to celebrate than one.

Thinking of this, Elsa said: “Then you can send me the address.”

“Okay, I’ve made a reservation at the Aurous Hill Hotel. After you arrive, just report my name.”

Elsa nodded and said: “Okay, then I’ll be over in a while.”

Elsa left the company and took a taxi to the Aurous Hill Hotel.

Although it is not as good as Classic Mansion, it can be regarded as one of the top restaurants in Aurous Hill.

At this time, Harold was wearing a suit, arranging his oily head, and standing at the door with a gentle manner, waiting for Elsa.

However, the bandage on his hand completely destroyed the atmosphere he deliberately created.

Elsa's upper body casual clothes, lower body jeans, a youthful scene, the moment she got out of the car, she attracted all her eyes.

Harold and You Rongyan hurriedly greeted them and said, "Elsa, you are looking so beautiful today, please come in, you are all ready."

"Thank you." Elsa smiled politely.

The two were seated and soon the food was served.

Harold asked the waiter to bring a bottle of top-notch red wine and complimented him: "Elsa, today is a great day, so you have to drink something to celebrate!"

Elsa hurriedly said: "Don't drink the wine, let's have something else."

"How about that!"

Harold originally wanted to take the opportunity to get Elsa drunk and see if he could find a chance to start, but Elsa refused to drink as soon as he came up with this idea, which made him extremely disappointed.

Elsa waved her hand and said, "I'm sorry Harold, I'm not feeling well, so I really don't drink it anymore. I will drink some when I have a chance next time."

Chapter 116

In fact, Elsa can probably guess Harold's intentions, and her self-protection awareness is relatively strong, so she made up her mind not to drink with Harold tonight.

Harold couldn't help but feel depressed when he saw that he could not persuade her, but he didn't dare to show it.

Elsa nodded: "Thank you for understanding!"

At this moment, sitting at the table next to them, a young man who looked gentle was staring at Elsa forever.

After Elsa came in, he was attracted by Elsa's appearance and temperament.

In his opinion, this woman is really too beautiful, and she has an extraordinary temperament, just like a fairy coming to the world!

After observing for a while and discovering that this woman and the man opposite her were not a couple, the young man decided that he should not miss this opportunity.

After a while, the young man stood up, walked to the table of Elsa and Harold, and said to Elsa: "Hey lady, since you entered the hotel, I fell in love with you at first sight. I don't know if you want to stay. Give me a contact number?"

Elsa was stunned.

She didn't expect that she would meet someone who strikes up directly.

Harold was also very hot.

d*mn, where did the silly fork pop up? Didn't you see that I was with this girl? You dare to come up and flirt with her, you fu*king want to die?

So, before Elsa could speak, he said coldly: "Who are you? What are you doing here at our table?"

The young man said lightly: "What does it have to do with you when I talk to this lady?"

After that, he said to Elsa again: "Lady, I just stared at you for a long time. I didn't want to take the liberty to disturb you, but I was really moved by you. I came here for fear of missing this opportunity, so please forgive me. "

Harold exploded immediately!

d*mn, what kind of dog, dare you f*cking steal a woman from me?

So he immediately yelled: “I warn you, it’s best to stay away if you know! If you dare to talk or peek, I will gouge your dog eyes!”

The young man turned to look at Elsa and asked, “Your boyfriend?”

Elsa shook her head.

The young man turned his head to look at Harold, and said, “Since you are not her boyfriend, then I can confess to this beautiful woman, it has nothing to do with you, right?”

Harold sneered and said, “I don’t like you watching her, you can’t watch her!”

The young man frowned and said, “You seem to be awesome?”

Harold sneered: “Boy, I’m from the Willson family, stay away from me, don’t cause trouble to yourself!”

Elsa felt a little disgusted.

She didn’t like this young man’s direct confession.

Secondly, she doesn’t like Harold’s attitude of being the number one in the world.

At this moment, the young man’s face changed suddenly, staring at Harold and said coldly, “What the h*ll is the Willson family? What the h*ll are you? I warn you, if you pretend to be so f*cking with me, or I will let see!”

Harold gritted his teeth immediately, and his heart was already extremely angry.

Anyone really dares to pretend to be forceful!

The first time he invited Elsa to dinner, he lost his face once. This time, if he doesn’t give him some color, and then gets embarrassed again in Elsa’s face, it would be even more useless to chase her.

Thinking of this, he said nothing, picked up the wine bottle on the table, and yelled: “What are you talking nonsense here! You are going to die!”

After all, a bottle hit the young man’s head!

With a bang, the other party’s blood flowed!

Chapter 117

The young man was smashed by him, and he was dizzy and almost untenable.

The people around were also taken aback by this sudden use of wine bottle.

Harold stared at the young man with blood on his face and sneered: “If you don’t get out, I will break your leg!”

The young man gritted his teeth, covered his head, and said: “Okay, you have guts, you wait for me!”

After that, the young man clutched his smashed head and ran out in a hurry.

Harold laughed disdainfully, and said, “Fool, dare you to threaten me? I don’t even ask, who is Harold afraid of in this city?”

After speaking, he deliberately said to Elsa with a smug look: “Elsa, there are such flies everywhere, don’t be affected by him, let’s continue to eat and leave him alone.”

Elsa was not in a good mood after being so disturbed, she nodded and did not speak.

During the meal, Harold tried to invigorate the atmosphere several times, but Elsa didn’t catch it.

In her eyes, Harold was not only incapable but also a little too reckless. Such a man couldn’t stay in her eyes.

Harold originally thought that by standing up to that man directly in front of Elsa, should subdue her, but never expected that Elsa seemed to be a little more repulsive and disgusted with him.

This made him feel particularly depressed. He didn't expect that Elsa didn't like men who use violence. Isn't this shooting himself in the foot?

For a meal, Harold was extremely depressed.

He had just finished eating, he originally wanted to chat with Elsa a few more words to increase his relationship.

As a result, Elsa frowned and said: "It's late, I have to go back, thank you for your hospitality."

Harold was depressed and said, "Then I will drop you!"

Elsa shook her head: "No, I will just take a taxi."

At this time Elsa just wanted to quickly draw a line with Harold.

Harold was very angry, and said, "Then I will join you to the car, otherwise."

Elsa did not refuse, nodded, and got up and walked out.

Harold hurriedly followed.

He suffocated his stomach and wanted to make a romantic date. He took the opportunity to confess to Elsa, but he didn't expect that b@stard to ruin everything, there was no chance at all, and he seemed to have left a bad impression on Elsa.

"If I meet him again, I must kill him." Harold cursed bitterly.

At this moment, Charlie had just finished eating and was clearing the dishes.

Claire said anxiously at this time: "Charlie, there is a supplier quotation document in my bag, have you seen it?"

Charlie shook his head: “I haven’t touched your bag since I came back.”

Claire thought for a while before she patted her forehead and said, “Oh, the documents should have fallen in the meeting room of the Emgrand Group. I have to use them tomorrow morning. Or you can drive me to fetch them!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You are so tired. Take some rest. I’ll get it for you.”

Claire sighed and said, “I am really exhausted, so please do it for me. The document number is gy20191101.”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “It’s not a big deal.”

After that, Charlie drove to the Willson Group.

Here, Harold and Elsa had just left the hotel and came to the roadside.

Elsa was about to take a taxi, and at this moment, three white vans parked on the side of the road, and a dozen strong men suddenly got off and rushed over aggressively.

The dozen or so people are all black cloth masked, holding steel pipes, and they are here to seek revenge!

“Not good!” When Harold saw so many people running towards him, he was half-dead in shock.

Elsa also saw this scene, and her face paled in shock. She guessed that this group of people must be the young man who had just sought revenge. Looking at this posture, she was afraid that they would kill her!

Sure enough, a young man with gauze on his head stood up and shouted: “d*mn, that is the b@stard!”

As soon as the voice fell, everyone immediately rushed towards Harold with an order.

“I am the young master of the Willson family! You dare to touch me!”

Harold was flustered and yelled pretentiously.

A strong man smiled contemptuously and slammed a steel pipe at him when he came up.

Chapter 118

Harold was so frightened that he almost wet his pants.

At this time, he was shocked and suddenly pushed Elsa out. Elsa uttered an ah, and she pushed him to the other side.

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Harold ran to his car, opened the door, and sat in, then started the car and fled the scene without hesitation.

Elsa is about to explode!

This Harold is really a b@stard!

He caused the trouble himself, but at the critical moment, he, a big man, actually pushed her, a woman, to block the gun and ran away?

In this world, can you find a second sc*m like him?

Seeing Harold run away, the young man cursed.

“This b@stard dropped the woman and ran by himself. What a waste!”

After all, he stared at Elsa and said coldly: “Beauty, call that b@stard back to me, otherwise, don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Elsa blurted out: “I don’t know him well, please don’t involve me in your affairs.”

The young man pointed to his head holding the gauze and said coldly: “d*mn, I have sixteen stitches on my head. I can’t breathe, I can’t eat anything! If he doesn’t come to save you, you can tell me. Going home and letting Mr. cool off for a whole night is the compensation you have to pay!”

Elsa blurted out: “How can you do this! This is illegal!”

“Illegal?” The young man said coldly, “My words are the rule! After I finish you, you will find out what is legal and what is not!”

Elsa felt cold for a while, and her panic and despair almost obliterated her.

She hurriedly said: “I’ll call him now!”

After that, she took out his cell phone and called Harold.

Harold was driving desperately, thinking that the farther he could escape, the better when he suddenly saw Elsa calling him, and his heart shook.

That’s it!

d*mn, what bad luck!

He also said to get in touch with her and build a relationship with the Dong family, so that the family can ascend up.

This is all right, Elsa has been severely offended!

However, how dare he answers the phone at this time?

Answering the phone is nothing more than going back, even fools can guess the next step.

But, do you still have a life when you go back? The gang is aggressive and they also carry steel pipes, even if they don’t take his life, he is afraid he will be disabled for life.

Women are important, but life is more important!

So he decided to continue to escape, regardless of her call!

Elsa couldn’t get through, and she was desperate.

She pleaded to the young man: “I can give you money, please let me go. It’s really none of my business.”

The young man grinned and said: “I don’t want your money! I want your body!”

Elsa was so scared that she knew that if she didn’t do anything, this person would not let her go.

So, while the other party was not on guard, she bit her silver teeth and kicked between the young man’s legs.

The young man didn’t expect that she would dare to resist. He was kicked straight in the crotch, his body moved with a scream of pain, and subconsciously waved his hand, stabbing her with a knife!

Elsa was about to escape, when she felt a sharp pain in her thigh, she screamed and fell to the ground.

A sharp dagger pierced her leg with blood flowing out.

“Smelly lady, you want to run!”

The young man became angry and grabbed her by the hair, and said with a sneer: “Congratulations, your success has angered me. Tonight, my brother and I will take good care of you!”

Elsa shed two lines of tears in despair.

She had declared her death sentence in her heart. She knew that this young man would not let her go, and she was afraid that she would really die in his hands.

In this case, it is impossible for anyone to save her.

She had never noticed that at this time, a black BMW car was gradually approaching. Charlie, who was driving, saw her at a glance, frowning suddenly!

Chapter 119

Elsa suffered severe pain in her leg, desperate in her heart, and tears kept streaming out.

Seeing her beautiful face with rain in pear blossoms, the young man became wicked, swallowed hard, and blurted out: “Get her in the car!”

Someone booed next to him: “Master, when will we come with this beauty again?”

The young man said coldly: “When I’m done, let you come!”

After speaking, he reached out to grab her and get to the car.

At this moment, he suddenly heard several miserable screams from the periphery!

“what!”

Suddenly, several screams violently sounded.

The young man raised his head angrily and shouted sharply: “What’s the matter?”

But as soon as he looked up, he suddenly felt a strong wind hit the door!

Before he could dodge, he felt a sharp pain in his face, a hammer splashed all over his eyes, the bridge of his nose snapped off, and nosebleeds burst out suddenly.

Like a sledgehammer hitting his head, the young man screamed in pain, his body swayed and fell backward.

Just when he fell, he saw several accomplices behind him, lying on the ground like a dead dog, all motionless.

Elsa raised her head in horror, her beautiful eyes suddenly enlarged.

She saw a person wearing a black mask standing in front of her, his eyes as cold as a knife.

Elsa was surprised and happy, and exclaimed in her heart, who is he? Is he here to save her? Yes, he must be here to save her!

The youth's face was bloody, and he fell to the ground and couldn't get up.

This person shot too fast, and in a blink of an eye, the four people were released. The remaining masked people reacted for several seconds, rushing to him while roaring, and calling their comrades.

"You, who are you." Elsa sat on the ground, looking up at the person in front of her.

This person didn't answer, but quickly picked her up and ran deep into the alley.

Elsa panted, her heart pounding, she was still in shock.

Behind him came the stern shouts of the brawny men and the roar of motorcycles, clearly pursuing them with all their strength.

The whistling wind blew past her face, Elsa had lost too much blood on her legs, and, coupled with the panic, she could only hug this person weakly.

For some reason, she vaguely felt that the breath of this person seemed a bit familiar.

But she didn't know that this mysterious man hugging her was the husband of her good girlfriend, Charlie.

Charlie drove past here, but he happened to see Elsa being surrounded.

He was afraid that Elsa would have something serious, so he wore a mask and came to rescue her.

After being transformed by that ray of spiritual energy from the white stone, Charlie's skills have become extremely good, and the speed was much faster than before.

In addition, there were so many alleys here, Charlie quickly threw away the chasing soldiers.

He hugged Elsa and ran a long distance before coming to the depths of a park before stopping.

It’s getting late and the plants are dense in the depths of the park. Even if the opponent catches up, they can hide their traces.

He put Elsa on the ground and frowned when he saw that her pants had been stained red with blood.

Although Elsa lost too much blood, she managed to stay awake, pale and grateful: “Thank you for saving me. Who are you?”

Chapter 120

Charlie glanced at her but didn’t say a word.

He has never looked down upon her, even if he reveals his true colors, what is the point? It’s just annoying.

Therefore, it is better to hide to the end.

Moreover, he didn’t take special care of Elsa, he only took care of his wife Claire’s face before he tried to save her.

Seeing that Charlie didn’t say a word, Elsa also understood what the other party meant, and knew that the other party must not want to reveal the identity, so she was embarrassed to ask further.

But she has a strong personality, not the kind of woman who clings to men. Since the other party saved her, but she is not grateful for it, she always feels that she owes something in her heart.

Just as Elsa wanted to ask, she heard a hoarse and cold voice in her ears.

“Take off your pants.”

Elsa raised her head in astonishment and saw the masked man’s eyes look on her body, and she was suddenly angry.

Thought to escape the tiger’s mouth, but fell into the wolf den again.

This is a wilderness, and the opponent is so skilled, even if she shouts to the sky, she can't escape the clutches.

In despair, Elsa gritted her teeth and said sternly: "Don't touch me, I will never be humiliated! If you dare to do anything to me, I would rather die!"

Charlie was taken aback, deliberately suppressing the voice, pointing to her leg, and said: "Your hamstring has been injured, and the wound is close to the aorta. If it is not treated in time, it may become disabled. Now if the bleeding does not stop, it will send you to a coma. If you say the hospital, it's definitely too late to get to the hospital, what do you say?"

Elsa looked at him in amazement, her cheeks suddenly hot.

She thought that the other party wanted to be unruly to her, but she didn't expect

Seeing Elsa staring at him dumbfounded, Charlie sighed in his heart.

Elsa asked him timidly: "Can you help me stop the bleeding?"

Charlie nodded and said, "I have studied traditional medicine and can use acupuncture techniques to stop bleeding and slow down the injury. Then you will have time to go to the hospital for follow-up treatment."

"Thank you." Elsa's face flushed, her voice was as inaudible as a mosquito.

She couldn't help but glance at her wound, her heart was extremely contradictory.

This injury is impartial, just on the upper thigh, and she has to take off your pants.

But if she took it off, wouldn't she be seen by the other side?

The Dong family's upbringing is very strict, and Elsa never interacts with other men, let alone let men touch her body.

Moreover, the Dong family has a family doctor who is a well-known western doctor abroad. She does not believe that only acupuncture can stop bleeding and cure injuries.

Elsa thought for a while, and declined: “Thank you for your kindness, but please send me to the hospital first, I think I can hold it.”

Charlie frowned, how could he not know what the other party was thinking.

Elsa must feel that she is not injured to death now, so she wants to go to the hospital first.

But she knew that the reason she didn’t feel that serious right now was because he secretly injected a trace of spiritual power into her body when he was holding her.

Otherwise, how could she have survived until now, having lost too much blood and died?

Seeing that Charlie didn’t speak, Elsa believed that the injury should not be so serious, so she wanted to stand up.

But as soon as she moved, the wound burst open, and a burst of blood spurted out.

Elsa’s body became soft, she sat on the ground dizzy, her face extremely pale.

Charlie frowned and said, “I just said that if you move around, this leg will definitely be broken. Even if you go to the hospital, there is no way to cure it. Not to mention that you have lost too much blood. It is possible to die in shock without waiting for the ambulance to come. You can choose whether to cure it now or die!”

Chapter 121

Elsa clutched her legs and saw blood leaking from her fingers, she knew Charlie hadn’t lied to her.

However, asking her to take off her pants in front of a strange man, she struggled incomparably.

In the face of life and death, Elsa hesitated for a while and finally compromised.

She didn’t want to die, let alone become disabled.

Elsa’s face was flushed, she raised her head and glanced at Charlie, her heart thumped and her whole body was strange.

Finally, she said softly: “I see, thank you.”

Charlie nodded, knelt down, and grabbed her trousers with both hands and tore it forcefully.

Elsa suffocated her breath, her pretty face was so hot, her heart beat faster, she didn’t dare to look at Charlie when she lowered her head.

Charlie’s eyes were calm, he saw the knife wound on her left leg, put his two fingers together, and pointed at the acupuncture points.

A hint of spiritual energy dipped into the injury from his finger.

Charlie’s eyes were always staring at the wound, and he didn’t even glance at any other place.

He gestured like flying, and after a few fingers went down, the blood in the wound gradually stopped.

According to the medical techniques on the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, he was able to completely heal Elsa’s injuries, regenerate her tendons, and even recover the wounds on the spot, but Charlie didn’t want to shock her.

He just used fingers as acupuncture to help Elsa stop the bleeding, her muscles and veins healed, and then she stopped. She only needs to bandage the remaining skin wounds in the hospital and she can be discharged from the hospital and heal herself.

Elsa’s heart slammed into confusion, feeling that after Charlie tapped a few fingers, the pain was relieved and the blood stopped, she was shocked.

Unexpectedly, the traditional medicine that her family considers useless is more useful than western medicine!

“Okay.” Charlie said lightly, stood up without squinting, “You stand up and try.”

Elsa tried to stand up, her leg had stopped bleeding, she was surprised and happy.

She blushed and raised her head, and said shyly: “Since you don’t want to be named, give me a chance to thank you?”

“No,” Charlie said coldly, he didn’t want to expose his identity.

“You saved me. If I can’t even thank you, I will be ashamed all my life.”

Elsa said stubbornly, and then took off a necklace from her neck: “This is my coming-of-age ceremony. Grandpa gave me a gift. You save my life and I want to give it to you.”

What she held in her hand was a platinum chain with a crystal clear pink diamond inlaid on the pendant.

Charlie wanted to refuse, but he felt a faint aura on the pink diamond. He took it over with a turn of his mind.

He nodded, took off his jacket, tied it around her waist, and said, “Excuse me, I tore your pants. You can wrap my clothes around. I just used your phone to call I got the emergency number of the nearby hospital. The ambulance will arrive in about a few minutes. You are safe. I have something to do, will leave now.”

After speaking, Charlie turned around without looking back and disappeared into the dense sorghum field as soon as his figure shook.

“Hey, wait,” Elsa yelled, and Charlie had already been lost in front of her eyes.

Outside the park at this time, the sound of the ambulance was heard.

She looked down at the jacket surrounding her body, and then at the direction in which Charlie disappeared, feeling lost.

In the next second, she suddenly felt that the back when the other party left was so familiar.

Elsa recalled for a while, and suddenly remembered that this back figure is exactly the same as the chairman!

“Is it the chairman of the Emgrand Group?” Elsa was moved.

But she didn’t ask the other party’s name, nor did she see the other party’s appearance, and she doesn’t know if the guess is true?

At this moment, Elsa suddenly discovered that a gray pebble had fallen from the place where Charlie had just squatted. The words “peace and wealth” were still written on the stone.

Chapter 122

This stone, accidentally fell out, right?

Elsa immediately grasped it like a treasure.

If she never sees him again, then this stone is the only token he left to her.

After Elsa was taken to the hospital by ambulance, her injuries were not serious after diagnosis.

The doctor who treated didn’t know that she had undergone Charlie’s initial treatment, and was extremely surprised at her injury.

Judging from the stab wound on her leg, it can be seen that the tendon is ruptured, and damaged.

But for Elsa’s skin and flesh injuries, the tendons and veins inside were intact, as if they had been reconnected, the veins and tendons were stronger.

The doctor told her: “You can recover from your injury after a few days of rest. To be honest, this is really incredible. Did you do any special treatment for the wound?”

Elsa thought about the mysterious person, but she said: “I didn’t do anything special.”

The doctor sighed, “That’s amazing!”

Having said that, the doctor said again: “By the way, I have notified the police and they will come soon. You can tell them about the attack.”

Elsa nodded gently.

The police came quickly.

It was the senior executives of the Emgrand Group who took a serious injury.

Among the police officers who came, someone knew the Willson family and knew she was a guest of the Willson family, so they notified the family as well.

At the Willson family villa at this time, a large family is discussing what should be done.

Harold told them that something went wrong with Elsa, but did not say that it was because of him. The Old Mrs. Willson still felt that this was a good opportunity for the Willson family to perform. She must find a way to find Elsa, rescue her, and give Harold an extra Add drama to help him capture Elsa’s heart.

When she heard that she was in the hospital, Lady Willson was immediately disappointed and exclaimed: “If Harold could seize this hero’s chance to save her, it would have been great!”

After speaking, she immediately said to everyone: “Come, let’s go to the hospital and see!”

Harold had no bottom in his heart, but he could only bite the bullet and go to the hospital with his family.

On the way, Harold had already thought about excuses, but he didn’t know if Elsa would buy it.

Upon arriving at the hospital and seeing Elsa, Harold immediately showed a strong surprise on his face, and hurriedly stepped forward: “Elsa, are you okay? I was about to call my dad and take someone to save you.”

“Help me?” A hint of irony flashed across Elsa’s cold face, and said lightly: “I was almost killed by you!”

Harold hurriedly explained: “Elsa, don’t get me wrong. I was trying to attract their attention. After all, the person they were looking for was me, not you. I thought they wouldn’t do anything to you.”

Elsa snorted coldly and was too lazy to speak with Harold, because she had already seen the face of this person thoroughly, only thinking about how to go far away from him in the future.

Seeing that Elsa didn’t blame him anymore, thinking she believed his statement, Harold looked up and down Elsa and saw that she was surrounded by a men’s jacket. He frowned, “Elsa, where are your pants?”

Elsa was full of disgust, didn’t want to talk to him at all, and said coldly: “It has nothing to do with you!”

Old Mrs. Willson’s shrewd eyes swept over Elsa’s body, staring at the men’s jacket on her, and stepped forward and asked: “Elsa, if you have anything, you can tell grandma, that group of people didn’t do anything to you, right?”

Elsa said blankly: “They stabbed me. Fortunately, a young man who passed by saved me. Because I had a leg injury, he helped me treat it. The pants were torn and he took off his jacket. Give it to me, why, there is a problem?”

“Young man?” Old Mrs. Willson was shocked.

A young man rescued Elsa, which is not so good! In case Elsa feels good about the young man, wouldn’t her precious grandson Harold has no chance?

Harold also said jealously at this time: “Elsa, how did the other party treat you? Did he take off your pants and treat you?”

Elsa sneered and said sarcastically, “What does it have to do with you?”

Chapter 123

Harold only felt a “buzz” in his head, and a wave of jealousy hit his forehead.

He didn’t even touch Elsa’s hand, she was undressed by a strange man, and he was still touching and pressing on her thigh.

How the h*ll can this be accepted!

Harold didn’t care at this moment that Elsa was extremely disappointed in him. He gritted his teeth and said, “I don’t think this person wants to save you at all, but wants to take advantage of the fire, and try to insult!”

As soon as Harold’s voice fell, all the eyes of the Willson family were focused on Elsa.

Everyone thought the same as him.

A beautiful and attractive woman lying in front of a strange man with disheveled clothes, letting the other person rub her, the inner feelings of this make people think about it.

Elsa was swaying with anger, extremely disappointed in Harold!

Not only did he escape first, but now he is maliciously speculating about her accident, and in front of so many people, it is not only unscrupulous but shameless!

Elsa said coldly: “Harold, the person who saved me didn’t do anything wrong with me. I took off my own pants! It has nothing to do with you!”

After that, Elsa gritted her teeth and cursed: “It’s you, Harold, everything is caused by you tonight. When the other party brought people to seek revenge, you ran so fast and left me where I was. I was stabbed, and you still say this now? Are you not shameless?”

Harold choked, his face flushed and he was speechless.

Elsa didn’t look at him at all, she immediately got up out of the ward, stopped a car, and returned to the hotel where she was staying.

The Willson family was also stunned. No one thought that the truth of the matter turned out to be this way!

It turned out that Harold caused the trouble and left Elsa again, which caused Elsa to be stabbed.

As soon as Elsa walked away, the Old Mrs. Willson slapped Harold's face with anger.

Harold was beaten up and Lady Willson scolded: "How do I usually teach you? Let you please treat Elsa, you are good! You leave Elsa to fend for herself, you have done this kind of animal behavior, how could she like it? It is all on you?"

"Grandma, I was wrong." Harold clutched his hot face and suddenly woke up, regretting it greatly.

Only then did he realize that he and Elsa would never be together!

Charlie returned home and did not tell his wife what happened tonight.

And his wife knew nothing about Elsa's experience.

After all, Claire's family has always been rejected by Lady Willson, so they are not qualified to live in Willson's villa, and naturally, there is nowhere to learn about these things.

The next day, as soon as Claire got up, she received a call from the Lady Willson.

The Lady Willson said to her: "Claire, you go to Tianhao Building Materials Group today, find a way to talk with their boss, see if they can you first credit us with 10 million building materials, and wait until we settle the payment from the Emgrand Group."

Claire hurriedly said, "Grandma, Tianhao Building Materials Group has done a lot of business, and they have a high right to speak. They have never used credit."

Lady Willson said: "There is no way. The Willson family has some problems with the capital chain now. We can't afford to advance so many costs and expenses. It is also very difficult to obtain loans. We can only find a solution from Tianhao Building Materials Group."

Then, the Lady Willson said again: “Claire, now that the family is suffering from internal and external troubles, your cousin doesn’t give me strength. Now I only rely on you. Think of a way to have a good chat with Zhou Tianhao, the boss of Tianhao Building Materials Group. As long as he nods, we have a chance!”

Claire hesitated for a moment, but reluctantly agreed, and said, “Grandma, let me try.”

“Well, good!” The Old Mrs. Willson breathed a sigh of relief and said, “Grandma believes you can do it!”

Chapter 124

After hanging up the phone, Claire was a little melancholic.

Charlie couldn’t help asking: “What happened?”

Claire probably told Charlie about the matter again.

Charlie nodded and said, “Why don’t you tell the Emgrand Group and let them prepay 20 million for the project?”

Claire hurriedly said: “Well, how can we cooperate with Emgrand Group. We have already climbed high. If we ask someone to pay for the project, we will be looked down upon.”

Charlie wants to say, the Emgrand Group is your husband’s, what is the 20 million? Who dares to look down on you?

But Claire didn’t know.

She said: “Well, let me talk to Mr. Tianhao.”

Charlie said: “Then I will go with you.”

“Inappropriate.” Claire said: “Isn’t it too unprofessional to take husband to discuss business.”

After that, Claire said in a convenient way: “You just stay at home. If you are really bored, go out. There is nothing wrong anyway.”

Seeing her resolute attitude, Charlie didn’t say much.

He knew that his wife had always been independent, and wanted to work hard on her own for many things.

Then he might as well ask her to try, if it doesn’t work, he will come out to help secretly

After breakfast, Claire made an appointment with Zhou Tianhao, the boss of Tianhao Building Materials Group, and drove there alone.

The Tianhao Building Materials Group is one of the largest building materials groups in Aurous Hill and even in Jiangnan. It is mainly engaged in various aluminum alloy building materials and is an indispensable supplier for large-scale real estate projects.

Zhou Tianhao was born in a not so well-off family, but he was lucky enough to get a wife with a strong family, so he took the help of his wife’s house and developed to the present stage.

However, Zhou Tianhao has a strict wife. Although his wife is very ugly, he never dared to mess around outside, so Zhou Tianhao has a good reputation locally, saying that he is a good man who never forgets his wife.

Tianhao Building Materials Group is located on the outskirts of the city, with a large-scale factory with thousands of acres of land alone.

After Claire drove to Tianhao Building Materials Group, she came to the office building.

After stopping the car, Zhou Tianhao had been waiting in the lobby of the office building for a long time.

Seeing her coming, Zhou Tianhao immediately put on an enthusiastic smile, walked to Claire, proactively stretched out his hand, and said, “Oh, Mr. Willson, welcome!”

Claire stretched out her hand, shook it politely, and said with a smile: “Mr. Tianhao, you are too polite.”

After speaking, she wanted to withdraw her hand.

But she found that Zhou Tianhao grabbed her hand and didn't let go, and he even tightened his grip.

Claire pulled out her hand hard, and said with a wary expression: "Mr. Tianhao, what are you doing?"

Zhou Tianhao hurriedly scratched his head and smiled: "Oh, I'm so sorry. I always heard of you all around and saw you today. I could not hold back. Please forgive me!"

Seeing him, Claire was also frank and was able to apologize directly, a little relieved.

At this time, Zhou Tianhao hurriedly made a gesture of inviting and said with a smile: "Ms. Willson, please come to my office for a chat!"

Chapter 125

Zhou Tianhao took Claire to his office, and the moment the door closed, there was a burst of heat in his eyes.

He quietly locked the door and then invited Claire to sit down on the sofa.

Claire looked cramped and sat opposite him with her hands folded.

Zhou Tianhao smiled and asked, "Ms. Willson, I don't know if you came to me this time, what cooperation do you want to talk to me about?"

Claire was a little embarrassed and said: "I'm telling you that Mr. Tianhao, our Willson Group's cash flow is a bit tight recently, so I want to ask you, can you first let us credit a batch of building materials?"

"Account on credit?" Zhou Tianhao said with a look of embarrassment: "As for the situation of our Tianhao Building Materials Group, Ms. Willson, you must be aware of it. We never pay for credit or send out materials first. Get Materials but first release the funds.

“I know.” Claire said apologetically, “I really can’t help it, but you can rest assured that the company we cooperate with is Emgrand Group, which is the largest company in Aurous Hill. They will definitely not default on our projects. As long as the payment is paid back then, we will fill in the material payment for you immediately!”

Zhou Tianhao chuckled and said, “That’s what I said, but Ms. Willson, I’m not targeting you. Do you know why I set the rule that no credit is allowed?”

Claire shook her head: “Why?”

Zhou Tianhao said: “I was also very good at talking before. Customers have to get the goods first, and then settle the settlement later. I also agreed to expand the business and maintain the relationship. All customers said that as long as Party A settles it for them, they will settle the settlement immediately. But what happened? I lost more than 300 million in payment and they haven’t returned it yet!”

“so much?”

Claire was also stunned by this number.

All the assets of the entire Willson Group add up to just over one billion.

Unexpectedly, Zhou Tianhao couldn’t collect more than 300 million in payment for goods alone!

Zhou Tianhao sighed and said: “There is no way. These partners who are reluctant to settle the account using the same rhetoric. They all say that they will give me soon and immediately, but they just don’t in reality.”

Speaking of this, Zhou Tianhao shook his head and said with emotion: “In the end, there is really no way. I cannot stop all credit cooperation channels. You can get the goods. I have more goods here, but you must pay first.”

Claire’s expression was particularly disappointed. It seemed that this matter could not be settled the way she wants.

However, she also knows that since others have this principle, it is not good to tell them to give up the principle, so she stood up and said, “I’m really sorry, Mr. Tianhao. I will go

back and talk to my grandmother. I should raise funds as soon as possible. Come to work with you then."

When Zhou Tianhao saw her getting up to leave, he immediately said: "Oh, oh! Don't worry, Ms. Willson!"

With that said, Zhou Tianhao hurriedly stood up and continued: "What I said just now was for ordinary partners, but with Ms. Willson, naturally I have to count it separately!"

Claire asked with some puzzlement: "Mr. Tianhao, what do you mean?"

Zhou Tianhao squinted his eyes and looked at Claire greedily.

To be honest, Claire is so beautiful!

The beautiful ones make Zhou Tianhao out of breath!

In all these years, Zhou Tianhao faced the yellow-faced woman at home, and that ugly and shriveled woman was a thousand miles worse than Claire.

Claire looks impeccable, and her figure is even more irritating. Such a woman is simply the best!

Why can't he have such a blessing?

Why should such a superb woman marry a famous waste in the city?

Is her rubbish husband stronger?

Thinking of this, Zhou Tianhao seemed to have countless ants crawling around some parts of his body.

Chapter 126:

He felt that he hadn't had a chance to cheat for so many years, let alone touch the best beauties, seeing that half of his life had passed, he had been paying tribute to the disgusting yellow-faced woman.

Today is the best opportunity to break the shackles of fate!

Correct!

He wants to try this girl in front of him!

Try this super beauty that all men in the city are crazy about!

Thinking of this, he smiled and said: "Oh, Ms. Willson, since you have this need, then we can have a good chat. I am Tianhao, not as bad as you think."

Claire thought there was a play, and hurriedly sat down and asked with joy, "Mr. Tianhao, would you like to give us building materials on credit?"

Tianhao deliberately didn't say everything thoroughly, but rather vaguely said: "If it's someone else, I will definitely reject it directly, but if it's Ms. Willson, then I can consider it."

Claire hurriedly said: "In fact, our cooperation with Emgrand Group is really close. If you give us the building materials on credit, we will be able to give you the money immediately after the first batch of settlement from Emgrand."

Tianhao nodded and said, "Wait for me, I will make a pot of tea and we will talk over it."

With that, he got up and went to take out a teapot from the cupboard.

With his back facing Claire, he put the tea in the pot while taking out a box of sleeping pills from his pocket.

He usually took this box of pills by himself. He had some insomnia recently. The doctor prescribed some powerful sleeping pills for him. One pill will basically give him a good night's sleep.

Tianhao wanted to take the opportunity to handle Claire in the office, so he put six sleeping pills in the water.

In this way, as long as Claire drinks a cup of tea, it is basically equivalent to taking medicine.

When the action of medicine comes up, isn't she at the mercy of him?

You can put her to sleep first, then use your mobile phone to take some exposed videos and photos, and then use this to blackmail her for good!

As long as Claire called the police or told others what she was thinking, he would threaten her and publish these photos and videos, so that she would not be able to lift her head for the rest of her life and be pointed out for the rest of her life!

He believes Claire will never call the police or make public announcements.

At that time, he will have all the initiative!

He can fix her to have a relationship at any time, as long as she disagrees, he will threaten her with videos and photos and force her to submit!

In this way, wouldn't she be equivalent to having a best friend? Hahaha, is that still unhappy ending for him?

The more he thought about it, the more excited he became. After making the tea, his complexion returned to normal, and he returned to the sofa to sit down.

While pouring Claire a cup of tea, he said: "Ms. Willson, don't worry, let's talk slowly with a cup of tea."

Claire didn't think much about it. After speaking so much, she felt a little dry and dry, so he picked up the teacup and took a big sip.

Tianhao is so excited now!

He stared at Claire with fiery eyes, watching her slender and straight legs, slender waist, perfect figure, and pretty face.

This woman really exudes a charming aura everywhere, which makes his heart beat more and more.

Today is a godsend gift day for him!

When he thinks that he can enjoy this perfect woman in a while, Tianhao feels like he will burn all over!

Chapter 127:

Seeing Claire drank his tea, Tianhao was very excited.

Now, just wait for the effect of the drug to take place!

After Claire drank the cup of tea, she soon realized that something was wrong!

It seems that her head is a little dizzy and heavy!

What is going on?

She was shocked.

Did Tianhao mixed medicine in the tea this time?

Thinking of this, Claire trembled in shock!

She wanted to get up, but she felt that her legs were a little weaker.

Looking at it this way, she is afraid it is difficult to escape on her own!

Taking advantage of her own consciousness, she quietly turned on the phone, found Charlie's number on WeChat, and pressed the button to speak.

The voice was sent here, and at the same time, she said to Tianhao: “Mr. Tianhao, I feel a little dizzy. There is nothing wrong with this tea, right?”

Tianhao laughed and said, “No problem! This tea is top-notch. It costs more than 10,000 a catty. It is delicious. Would you have another cup?”

Claire said: “No thank you, Mr. Tianhao, I’m a little uncomfortable. Could you please send me out?”

Tianhao laughed a few times. He was sitting on Claire’s side, but at this time, he got up and walked to the side of Claire and sat down next to her.

Looking at the restless Claire, Tianhao smiled and said: “Mr. Willson, everyone says you are the top beauty in Aurous Hill. I saw you today. It really is a well-deserved reputation. I really admire it!”

Seeing that he posted it, Claire moved to the other side, shook her head, and said, “Mr. Tianhao, can you please stay away from me?”

Tianhao smiled and said, “What’s wrong with Ms. Willson? We are partners. It doesn’t hurt to get close, right?”

With that said, Tianhao’s body once again stuck to Claire’s side.

Claire wanted to hide again, but he had reached the edge of the sofa and could only shrink her body vigorously to prevent Tianhao from touching it.

Tianhao has been leaning towards her, his eyes are constantly looking at her.

Claire’s brain became heavier and heavier, and when her hands were loosened, his voice was sent to Charlie.

Charlie was doing housework at home at this time, and suddenly received a voice from his wife, subconsciously opened it, and suddenly the whole body was violent!

Oh sh!t!

This d*mn Tianhao even dared to think loosely about his wife.

He immediately took out his mobile phone and called Issac directly, and said with a black face: “All the hands you can mobilize must go to the Tianhao Building Materials Group. I will raze it to the ground today!”

Issac asked in surprise: “Mr., what’s the matter? This Tianhao’s wife still has some strength in the family. It is a small family attached to ours. If we rashly level the Tianhao Building Materials Group, we will not be able to compete with other younger brothers.”

Charlie asked in a cold voice, “That Tianhao, who wants to assault my wife, tell me, is it rash to level him?! Huh?!”

Issac suddenly shuddered!

He thought Tianhao got the young master by accident, but he didn’t expect that he turned his mind on the young lady!

If you dare to have this kind of rebellious idea, the crime cannot be blamed!

So he immediately said: “Mr. Wade, I will immediately mobilize the staff and rush over!”

“Okay! I’m going there now too!”

Issac immediately said, “Where are you, Mr. Wade? I will let the helicopter pick you up, so it will be faster!”

Chapter 128

“It is good!”

After a while, a top-heavy civilian helicopter roared up.

In the helicopter, sitting Issac and ten masters in black.

His expression is extremely ugly. d*mn, there are still people who dare to do something to the young lady in this one-third of an acre in Aurous Hill. He is really looking for death!

The helicopter was extremely fast, and it was upstairs to Claire's house in a flash.

Charlie rushed to the rooftop, climbed directly into the helicopter, and immediately said to Issac: "Hurry up at the fastest speed!"

At this time, in Tianhao Building Materials Group.

Seeing that Claire was already unable to struggle, Tianhao laughed excitedly, and immediately stretched out his hands, wanting to take off Claire's clothes!

At this moment, the door was suddenly kicked open by a few people!

An ugly, but aggressive woman rushed in with a few men who looked like bodyguards!

Seeing that Tianhao was about to take off Claire's clothes, the woman was extremely angry and blurted out, "Tianhao! You dare to eat without me!"

Tianhao was frightened suddenly!

Why did you find this yellowface woman?

Tianhao didn't know that almost all the people around him were bought by his wife. Every day he went and who came to him, his wife knew exactly where he went what he did, whom he met.

Hearing that Claire came to Tianhao, his wife immediately became vigilant.

Claire was a famous beauty in Aurous Hill. Because his wife was so ugly, she hated the beauty most. Hearing that Claire was here, she immediately set out to the office.

really!

As soon as she arrived, she found out that her husband was going to get together with Claire!

Tianhao was shocked at this time, and hurriedly said: “Wife! Wife, listen to me. Let me explain! It was she who seduced me!”

Claire’s face was flushed with redness and her clothes were a little untidy, she was immediately angry and cursed: “d*mn! You dog men and women! None of you can escape today!”

Having said that, she immediately said to the bodyguards around her: “Get me the dog and the b!tch!”

Several bodyguards rushed up immediately, grasped Tianhao firmly, and held Claire with their hands behind their back.

Lianpo first rushed to Tianhao, slapped in the face, and yelled: “You b@stard! Our Feng family treats you very well. Without our family, you still don’t know which public toilet to use. Yeah, you still dare to betray me!”

As Lianpo said, she beat him hard, shaking angrily.

Tianhao was screaming and cried, “My wife, don’t blame me, you really can’t blame me! blame this vixen, she seduced me!”

Lianpo asked coldly: “You tell me clearly what is going on!”

Tianhao hurriedly explained: “This Claire, there is a problem with the cash outflow at home, so she wants to come to me on credit for 10 million building materials. Our factory never credits, you know, and I never give anyone credit opportunity”

Speaking of this, Tianhao pointed at Claire angrily and cursed: “This shameless vixen, seeing that I refused her, she said that he would accompany me to sleep, hoping that I could give her building materials on credit.”

Lianpo asked coldly: “Then you go up and get ready to sleep with her?”

“I didn’t!” Tianhao said bitterly, “I was just confused for a while, but nothing really happened between me and her!”

Lianpo was so annoyed that she stepped forward to Claire and looked at her, who was already a little confused. She raised her hand and slapped her severely: “Smelly b!tch! Do you dare to seduce my husband and see me today? I won’t kill you? I will not only kill you! I will destroy your sorrowful face!”

Chapter 129

Lianpo slapped Claire’s face and immediately made Claire a little more sober.

She covered her face, looked at the fierce woman in front of her, and subconsciously asked: “Who are you and what are you going to do?”

Lianpo gritted her teeth and said: “What am I going to do? I’m going to kill you, you stinky frame!”

After all, she shouted to the bodyguard next to her: “Where’s the knife? Give it to me! I’m going to cut off the face of this stinky frame!”

“Yes, Miss!”

The bodyguard immediately took out a sharp knife and said respectfully: “Miss, with this kind of person, don’t dirty your hands, let me do it!”

Lianpo raised her hand and gave him a slap, grabbed the knife from his hand, and cursed: “Bast@rd, dare to talk to me at this time?”

The bodyguard immediately knelt on the ground and said in horror: “Miss, I was wrong, please forgive me!”

Lianpo kicked him away and said angrily: “Get out of here!”

After that, with a knife, she would come over and scratch Claire’s face.

Claire was trembling in fright, trying to break free, but her body was controlled by the bodyguard, and she couldn't move at all, and her body was so soft that she couldn't get her strength.

At this critical moment, someone suddenly shouted: "Give me the knife!"

Lianpo turned her head, and a young man rushed in with ten men in black!

"Who are you, drafting, dare to take care of my business? Do you know who I am?"

Charlie gritted his teeth and said: "I don't f*cking care who you are!"

After speaking, he rushed over and kicked the woman out.

Seeing Charlie, Claire broke down and cried, yelling: "Husband, save me"

With luck, Charlie gathered all the spiritual energy in his body on his fist, and suddenly punched the two bodyguards who were holding his wife.

boom!

The two of them were blasted out in an instant and hit the wall directly, and fell unconscious!

Claire was no longer under control, but when her legs became weak, she immediately fell to the ground.

Charlie immediately rushed up and hugged her in his arms, seeing a slap print on her face, the blood was dripping with distress!

"Claire, don't worry! Husband will give you revenge!"

Claire cried bitterly, hugged Charlie, crying, and said, "Husband, husband, take me home."

Charlie patted her on the back and calmly said: "Don't worry, your husband will take you home, no one can hurt you!"

As he said, a wave came out of his hand, making Claire fall asleep deeply.

Charlie put Claire on the sofa next to him and said to Issac, “Protect my wife for me!”

Issac nodded and said sternly, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, she is in safe hands, I will raise my head to see you!”

Charlie turned to look at the yellow-faced woman who was kicked by him, grabbed her from the ground, and punched her in the face: “You beat my wife?”

Lianpo was full of blood and shouted hoarsely: “Do you dare to beat me! Do you know who I am? I will kill you!”

After that, she shouted to the bodyguard next to her: “Kill him for me! Kill him! Whoever killed him, I will give him one million!”

When several bodyguards got excited, they rushed up immediately.

Charlie said blankly to Issac’s men: “Kill me! Kill me!”

Several people in black immediately took out the pitch-black pistols from their pockets and pulled the trigger at the bodyguards!

These bodyguards never dreamed that the group of people in black who came here would have guns!

Moreover, their marksmanship is excellent!

Every shot directly hit the skull of these bodyguards!

In an instant, all the bodyguards of Lianpo died tragically!

Everyone’s skull was lifted by bullets!

Lianpo was frightened by this sudden scene: “Who are you?”

Charlie sneered: “I am Claire’s husband!”

Tianhao, who was standing silly next to him, trembled with scared legs: “You, you are the live-in son-in-law of Willson family?”

Charlie smiled and asked him: “What? Are you curious, how can a son-in-law have such a strong background?”

Tianhao nodded repeatedly.

Chapter 130

Lianpo beside him calmed down and blurted out: “Tell you! My name is Lianpo! I am the daughter of the Feng family in Haicheng! Have you heard of the Feng family? Our master is the Wade family of Eastcliff! If you provoke me, no matter how strong your background is, our Feng family will never spare you! The Wade family will never spare you!”

“Oh?” Charlie smiled coldly, and said to the yellow-faced woman: “Listen well, I am the son of the Wade family of Eastcliff! I am your master! My name is! Wade! Issac!!!”

“boom!!!”

When these words came out, Lianpo was struck by lightning!

She looked at Charlie with wide eyes like a ghost.

“You, you, you are Wade Family Mr. Wade? How could it be possible! How could Wade Family Mr. Wade be in a small place like Aurous Hill!”

At this time, Issac suddenly came over and yelled: “Lianpo! Do you dare to be tough when you are about to die? This is our young master Charlie!”

Lianpo only saw Issac!

Issac!

This

This is the spokesperson of the Wade Family in Aurous Hill!

He is also the person who her father has been trying his best to curry favor!

Why is he here?

Is it

Is it

Is this young man really the young master of the Wade family? ! ? !

Lianpo suddenly collapsed, kneeling on the ground and kowtow desperately: “Mr.Wade, I was wrong, Mr.Wade! Mr. Wade, please forgive me, Mr. Wade! I really know that Mr. Wade. I am wrong! If I knew it was your wife I would never Dare to touch her with a finger, Mr. Wade!”

Tianhao also peed his pants in fright. He knelt on the ground with a plop and said with tears: “Mr.Wade, please forgive me.”

Charlie’s expression was sullen: “If you are plotting against my wife, do you still expect me to spare you?”

After all, Charlie shouted to men in black, “Shoot this bast@rd thing in his crotch!”

“boom!”

A man in black raised his hand and fired without hesitation.

In an instant, there was a burst of blood in the crotch of Tianhao

His roots are broken!

Charlie said again: “Break his spine, I want him to be paraplegic in a high position, and he can only move above his neck for a lifetime!”

The two black-clothed men from behind immediately stepped forward and punched Tianhao at the lumbar spine.

Click!

Tianhao felt a sharp pain!

But the pain only lasted for a second!

Next second!

Tianhao felt that he had completely lost consciousness from below his neck!

High paraplegia?

Wouldn't he has to lie down and live in this life? ! He doesn't even have the ability to stand up! He doesn't even have the ability to control his bowels anymore!

Life is better than death, isn't it a living dead? !

Tianhao was extremely desperate, and he wished to kill this man, but at this time he didn't even have the ability to kill himself!

The man in black looked at Charlie and asked, "Mr.Wade, what should I do with this yellow-faced woman?"

Charlie said with a cold face: "Same! Let them be a couple of the living dead!"

Lianpo went crazy, grabbing her hair and screaming, yelling for mercy.

But Charlie would not give her a chance.

There is only a dead-end if you dare to ruffle his feathers!

Do not!

It's so cheap to kill them with one shot!

Life is better than death for a lifetime, it is the best end!

Chapter 131

Lianpo's spine also broke!

again!

Both husband and wife have high paraplegia!

There will never be a chance of recovery!

Issac stepped forward at this time and said respectfully: "Mr.Wade, the three hundred heavy excavators I have mobilized have arrived. As long as you say something, we will immediately flatten the entire Tianhao Building Materials Group!"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded and said coldly: "Notify all the workers that the evacuation will be completed within ten minutes! Ten minutes later, it will be all flattened here!!!"

Tianhao and Lianpo were frightened.

A lifetime of hard work, is this over?

Everything is gone, and they can only be the living dead in the future. Without money, who will take care of them?

Charlie doesn't care about them.

He asked to turn on the fire alarm, and the entire factory immediately began to evacuate.

Later, Charlie picked up Claire, who was already asleep and asked several people in black to carry Tianhao and Lianpo who were unable to move.

When everyone stepped out of the office building, the entire factory was almost evacuated.

The workers thought that there was a fire, and all ran out as if to flee for their lives.

At this time, three hundred excavators have surrounded the factory.

Thousands of people called by Issac are in the periphery, and they are evacuating all the workers.

Standing in the square, Charlie said to Tianhao and Lianpo: “I want you to see with your own eyes how your hard work turns to ashes!”

After that, he immediately said to Issac: “Let the excavator come in! Take it down for me!”

Three hundred excavators came in vigorously.

The buckets and guns on the excavator made huge movements, like three hundred heavy tanks, directly tore apart several workshops of the entire factory, and then flattened them, leaving a piece of rubble.

Tianhao and Lianpo were extremely desperate.

This is all their hard work!

These factories, brick by brick and beam by beam, are the result of their half-life’s hard work.

It can be said that the factory is like their child.

Now, someone tore down their factory a little bit, this is simply torturing!

At this moment, the two of them had absolutely no idea of survival.

There is only one idea in the mind.

It’s death!

However, it does not exist.

Charlie will not give them a chance to die!

Let them taste the pain for the rest of their lives!

Later, Charlie said to the two of them: “I will spare you a dog’s life, but you will remember me, anyone who dares to reveal my identity to the outside world, I must kill his family without a leaving a person! Not even a dog will be left!”

The two of them collapsed in fright and cried: “Mr. Wade, we dare not master! Kill us, we dare not reveal your identity, master”

Charlie nodded.

Looking at the husband and wife who had become useless, and the Tianhao Building Materials Group that had become ruins, the ill feeling in his heart was finally released.

Afterward, he said to Issac: “Let the helicopter come over and take us back!”

Issac nodded immediately, and then respectfully asked: “Mr. Wade, I think the young lady may have been drugged, should I send her to the hospital, or I will arrange a doctor to come home?”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, just send us back!”

When he returned home, Claire still did not wake up.

This is mainly because Charlie did not take back the spiritual energy in her body.

Chapter 132

After returning home and putting her on the bed, he took the spell back from Claire’s body.

Immediately afterward, Claire woke up quietly.

“Husband!” Claire opened her eyes, saw Charlie’s face, and immediately assured him with ecstasy, and then she couldn’t help crying.

Charlie hurriedly comforted her: “It’s okay baby, don’t be afraid, your husband brought you home.”

“home?”

Claire looked around now.

Realizing that it was the bedroom of Charlie and herself, she couldn’t help but ask: “Tianhao didn’t embarrass you, right?”

“No.” Charlie said: “Tianhao and his wife have become paraplegic, and the entire Tianhao Building Materials Group has also been razed to the ground. This means that many injustices will kill themselves.”

Claire was shocked: “How come? What is going on?”

Charlie smiled faintly: “I called a few friends to help and snatched you out. As a result, the Tianhao Building Materials Group, the entire office building, and the factory were all tofu projects. After they came out, one of their workshops exploded. The whole factory building was blown up, but unfortunately, you fell asleep at the time, otherwise, you could see the domino-like heroic scene!”

Claire couldn’t believe it: “A good factory, a workshop exploded, and it was razed to the ground?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded: “It’s so powerful! I think they are condemned by heaven!”

After all, he immediately quietly sent a message to Issac.

“Get the media, let them claim that Tianhao Building Materials Group caused a chain reaction because of the explosion in the workshop, and the factory collapsed!”

Issac immediately replied: “Don’t worry, young master, getting on the news right away!”

A few minutes later, Claire was still trying her best to recall the details before the coma, and her mobile phone suddenly received a lot of news notifications.

She glanced at the title, and she was stunned!

The news headline is all about the Aurous Hill Tianhao Building Materials Group's accident. The accident led to the collapse of the engineering workshop of the whole plant. Several people died. The owner Tianhao and his wife were also seriously injured. The doctor said that he was afraid it was paraplegia!

Charlie said at this moment: "Here, I didn't lie to you, did I?"

Only then did Claire believe it, and exclaimed: "He was a really evil and evil is rewarded!"

After speaking, she hurriedly asked Charlie: "When you came in, the bad guy didn't do anything to me, right?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Your clothes were intact when I went. It was Tianhao's wife who rushed to stop him from invading you."

Claire shed two lines of tears: "Charlie, I'm sorry, I didn't mean to do this"

Charlie hurriedly said: "Silly girl, what are you talking about? I won't blame you! It's all me, your husband, who didn't protect you well, and let this kind of bad guy come in and almost hurt you."

Claire was so moved in her heart that she lightly hugged Charlie without saying a word.

At this moment, she realized that Charlie had extremely deep feelings for her, which made her feel a great sense of happiness in her heart.

One afternoon, Tianhao Building Materials Group was razed to the ground.

The entire upper class of Aurous Hill was in an uproar.

Although the news is said to be an accident to the outside world, none of them will believe this kind of rhetoric.

Everyone immediately began to speculate as to which big man did it.

Think about it, almost no one in Aurous Hill can do this.

Who is the one?

Everyone immediately began to think of many clues about Aurous Hill recently.

More than a dozen Rolls Royces, more than 10 million in cash to buy jadeite, became a mysterious god-level rich man who became popular on YouTube;

Acquired the Emgrand Group and threw 2 billion to build a six-star hotel, the Emgrand chairman;

The mysterious person who entrusted the Shangri-La Hanging Garden and held the wedding ceremony for two people in unprecedented history;

And this big man who razed Tianhao Building Materials Group to the ground in one afternoon

All these clues all point to one person!

The only possibility for these clues is the mysterious chairman of the Emgrand Group!

Besides him, who else has this ability?

This time, the identity of the chairman of Emgrand Group in Aurous Hill has become even more unfathomable!

Chapter 133

The saddest person when the Tianhao Building Materials Group is destroyed is Mrs. Willson.

Now the Willson family's economy is a little stagnant, she also hopes that Claire can persuade Tianhao Building Materials Group to first release a batch of building materials on credit, which can be regarded as a disguised solution to the financial pressure.

Unexpectedly, the entire Tianhao Building Materials Group was wiped out in one afternoon!

Now, what Lady Willson worries about most is the issue of funds. How to raise a sum of funds has become her greatest nightmare.

Claire did not tell her grandmother what happened yesterday. With this experience, she secretly decided not to deal with other family matters in the future and concentrate on cooperating with the Emgrand Group. Other things, even if grandma asks, she will never interfere.

The next day, Claire recovered from a lot of mental and physical conditions, and couldn't wait to go to work.

Charlie went out in the morning to go shopping for groceries, and when he returned home, he saw the Old Master, Jacob, sitting on the sofa with a depressed expression and sighed.

He frowned and asked, "Dad, why are you in a bad mood? Who made you unhappy again? Could it be that you were cheated on buying antiques once again?"

Jacob took a sip of jasmine tea and said angrily: "Don't mention antiques, sh!t, I'm angry when you mention it!"

"What?" Charlie couldn't help asking: "Are you really cheated?"

Jacob said: "It's not because of the number of places in the auction of Jumbo Pavilion!"

Charlie asked in surprise, "What is Treasure Pavilion?"

"It is a clubhouse of the Aurous Hill Cultural and Play Association. It often holds high-end auctions of culture and antiques. The auctions are all good things that are not available on the market. Every family has a place to participate."

When Jacob spoke, a trace of fascination appeared on his face.

But then, he said in a frustrated voice: "The Willson family only got an invitation letter, and your grandma actually gave it to Harold. The kid Harold has never been in contact

with antiques at all and doesn't understand anything. What are you going to do? Shame on it!"

Charlie knew that his father-in-law was very obsessed with antiques, and it must be very uncomfortable for him to lose this opportunity.

So Charlie smiled and said, "Dad, if you really want to go, just ask the scalper to buy an invitation letter."

Jacob waved his hand: "The organizer of the Treasure Pavilion auction is the Song family. The Song family is the most powerful family in Aurous Hill. I don't know how many people want it, how can it be bought."

Charlie smiled.

It turned out to be an auction organized by the Song family.

Warnia, the eldest of the Song family, didn't she beg him to help identify antiques?

Little things like invitation letters should be solved by saying hello to her.

Thinking of this, Charlie said indifferently: "Some of the friends I know happen to be from this Aurous Hill family. It shouldn't be difficult to get two invitation letters."

Jacob didn't believe it, and shook his head and said, "Forget it, what kind of decent friends can you know? I think it's just some friends of friends. How can they be able to contact the Song family."

Charlie didn't say a word, and went straight downstairs, got through to Warnia's phone, and said, "Miss Song, can you help me get two invitation letters for the Treasure Pavilion auction?"

Warnia said directly, "Mr. Charlie, are two enough? If there are not enough, I will give you a few more."

Charlie took a look at the invitation letter, and said, "Enough, but I will participate with the Old Master."

Jacob is a literary fan, Claire and his mother-in-law are not interested at all. Even if they let them go, it would be a waste of time.

Charlie knew the virtues of his father-in-law after the last Antique Street incident. He had to follow him and monitor him because he is afraid that his head would be dizzy and he would be pitted so that he had no pants left.

By the way, he also wanted to go over and see if there were any rare elixir or treasures at the auction.

Speaking of treasures, Charlie couldn't help but think of the stone that said "Peace and Prosperity".

After saving Elsa, the stone disappeared. He estimated that it was lost in the process of saving her.

Afterward, he went back to search for it via the route of the day but did not find it.

Fortunately, the aura of that stone has been absorbed by him, otherwise, he would really regret it.

Since "Jumbo Pavilion" auctions are all precious treasures in the world, maybe he can gain something.

Chapter 134

Until Claire came home from getting off work, Jacob still looked listless and couldn't even lift his energy after dinner.

Charlie knew that he was sulking because of the auction invitation.

At this time, Warnia just called and said, "Mr. Charlie, I'm sorry, I'm working in Haicheng this afternoon, and I'm downstairs at your house now, so I will hand you the invitation letter."

Charlie hurriedly said, "I'll come down and get it!"

After speaking, he hurried out.

Warnia sat downstairs in her Rolls-Royce, saw Charlie come out, got out of the car, and handed him two invitation letters.

Charlie thanked her and returned home without chatting with her.

Back home, the Old Master was still angry.

Claire persuaded him: “Oh, dad, don’t be angry. Grandma gave the invitation letter to Harold, hoping that Harold could take this opportunity to get to know a few people in the upper class and engage in social relationships.”

Jacob sighed: “Hey, your grandma has been partial since she was a child. She didn’t wait to see me, she loved your uncle and Harold. It’s still like this until now. It’s really annoying for me!”

Claire nodded helplessly, she also knew that grandma was eccentric.

Grandma felt that her father had nothing to do with her, and he didn’t have much ability.

Then she felt that Claire was a girl and couldn’t inherit the family business, so she was a little bit more pampering towards Harold.

Later, when she married Charlie, her grandmother had completely abandoned her family.

At this time, Charlie walked to the front and handed two golden invitation letters to the Old Master, and said: “Dad, I have the invitation letter you want.”

“What!!”

Jacob jumped up like a spring on his butt!

He snatched the invitation letter in Charlie’s hand, and hurriedly opened it and glanced at it. He was so excited that he couldn’t speak.

Claire next to him was also particularly surprised. She took the invitation letter in her father's hand and looked at it. It turned out to be an invitation letter from "Jumbo Pavilion".

"Great! Charlie, you are really my good son-in-law." Jacob flushed with excitement and even said nothing.

He stretched out his hand and patted Charlie's shoulder: "My daughter married you, she really married the right person."

"Hey, just an invitation letter, it makes you so happy that your mind is not clear." Elaine cursed badly.

Jacob clutched the invitation letter tightly and said to Elaine dissatisfiedly: "What do you know, this is an invitation letter from Jumbo Pavilion!"

After speaking, he smiled and said to Charlie: "Sit down and eat!"

Then he greeted Claire: "Go, get the bottle of seal wine in my room, and have I will have a couple of glasses with my good son-in-law tonight."

Elaine looked at Jacob's happiness and gave Charlie a look of anger, no longer speaking.

Claire was also very happy, but she had some doubts. After taking out the medicinal liquor, she sat down beside Charlie and bumped her elbow: "Where did you get this invitation letter?"

She also inquired about the company in the afternoon and wanted to get an invitation letter for her dad, but when she asked, she realized that the invitation letter from Jumbo Pavilion was limited to every family!

How did Charlie get it?

Charlie smiled and said: "I asked a friend what I wanted, and he also got two invitation letters, but he didn't want to go, so he gave it to me."

"Is there such a coincidence?" Claire was dubious, "Why haven't I heard you say that there is a friend with such good family conditions? What is his name?"

Charlie said lightly: “His name is Qin. I helped him in Antique Street last time. Dad knows.”

Jacob also nodded again and again: “It’s true that the Qin also gave a jade bracelet to Charlie, said to be worth five or six million!”

Chapter 135

As soon as Elaine heard that he had given away a bracelet worth five or six million, her eyes flashed!

“Bracelet? Where is it? Show it to me!”

Charlie was wary in his heart and said, “Mom, the bracelet is in the bedroom, but I plan to return this one.”

“Return?” Elaine couldn’t help frowning: “Is your brain sick? Return a five or six million things?”

Charlie said: “I only did a small favor, and they gave such a valuable thing. It’s not appropriate.”

“What is appropriate and inappropriate!” Elaine blurted out: “If he dares to give it to us, he dares to ask for it! What about the bracelet? If you don’t need it, I want it!”

Charlie knew that the mother-in-law didn’t hold back any good thoughts. The bracelet was actually intended to be given to Claire by him, but he had not found a suitable reason to tell her, so he put it on hold.

Unexpectedly, Jacob’s mouth was quick enough, and it shook out all at once.

It’s not that Charlie is reluctant to bear a bracelet of several million. After all, he has nearly 10 billion in his card. What kind of bracelet he can’t afford?

But the key is that he feels that his mother-in-law really doesn’t deserve to wear such precious things. With her shrewd temper and petty character, wearing a bracelet of 30,000 to 20,000 is worthy of her.

However, the mother-in-law Elaine was not willing to miss the opportunity at this time.

Five or six million bracelets, how much face is it?

So she urged again and again: “Where is the bracelet? Take it out and let me have a look!”

Claire next to him also knew that if this bracelet was really taken out and got into mother’s hand, it would not come back.

So she also said, “Mom, since it’s something to be returned to others, let’s not take it out to see it. In case it hits and falls, it’s not easy to explain it to others.”

“Return back?” Elaine was anxious, stood up, and reprimanded: “Did your brain kick the donkey?”

Claire knew that her mother would definitely want to spoil her next time, so she resolutely said: “Mom, don’t talk about it, I have already discussed with Charlie, this is the case.”

Elaine also knew Claire’s temper. If she insisted on giving it back, she couldn’t stop it.

Thinking of the millions worth thing to be returned, she immediately shed tears in distress, crying and said: “It’s okay to hire a son-in-law, and it’s okay to hire a son-in-law. The girl and me are not in the same mind, I am just dead!”

Claire clipped a piece of meat to her mother and said, “Okay mom, I will buy you a bracelet in the future.”

“This is what you said!”

The day of the auction.

Charlie had just left the room and came to the living room early in the morning. Jacob was already waiting impatiently and greeted him excitedly when he saw him.

“Charlie, let’s go quickly, don’t be late.”

Knowing that he could go to the auction, Jacob didn't sleep well all night. He had already waited for Charlie here. As soon as he saw Charlie coming out, he lied to him and left.

Treasure Pavilion is a group of cultural and recreational lovers in Aurous Hill City, a cultural and recreational association organized spontaneously. Its base camp is in a manor in a scenic suburb of the city.

The president of the association has a background. It is said that personality is a real estate giant in the province who loves culture and entertainment. He took the lead in investing 100 million and gathered a group of businesspeople who also love cultural and entertainment items to form the "Jumbo Pavilion."

Charlie and Jacob arrived at the gate of Jumbo Manor, parked the car, got out of the car, and looked around.

The surrounding scenery is really chic and quiet, with a sense of extravagance, and all the cars parked outside are luxury cars, and the worst are Porsches.

The 5 Series BMW that Charlie drove was like a pheasant that fell into a phoenix den, especially dazzling.

When the Old Master got out of the car, he had to walk inside.

Chapter 136

Jacob was extremely excited. This was the first time he had come to such a high-end occasion. He kept looking around, but he was still a little afraid and couldn't let go of his hands and feet.

At the entrance of the venue, Jacob showed the invitation letter nervously.

He was a little worried, would the two invitation letters that Charlie has gotten be fake?

However, the security at the door immediately passed the verification, and respectfully said to the two of them: "Please come in!"

Jacob was relieved and walked in with Charlie.

The two of them had just entered the venue, and Harold, who was dressed up like a dog, also walked in swaggeringly.

As soon as he walked in, Harold frowned, his expression flashing in shock.

Charlie and Jacob are here!

This one, one young and rag, what are you doing here? There is only one invitation letter in the entire Willson family, and now it is in his hand, do these two rags want to get in?

Thinking of the losses suffered by Charlie before, Harold strode forward angrily, and shouted: “Charlie, how did you get in? Do you know where this is?”

Charlie suddenly heard Harold’s male duck voice, and couldn’t help frowning.

When Jacob saw Harold, he smiled triumphantly: “Oh, Harold, you are here too.”

Not only did Harold look down on Charlie, but also the second uncle Jacob, so he frowned and asked him, “What are you doing here? Is there an invitation?”

“Of course!” Jacob blurted out.

Harold asked aggressively: “Just because you two can still get the invitation letter? Where did it come from?”

Charlie glanced at him and said indifferently: “Harold, where did our invitation letter come from? What does it matter to you?”

Harold sneered and said, “As for the two of you, how can you get the invitation letter from the Song family? I think you guys stole someone else’s invitation letter and got in here, right?”

Charlie didn’t bother to pay attention to him, turned his head, and said nothing.

His ignorant attitude made Harold even angrier.

In his eyes, Charlie is mere Rubbish, he has no status at all in the Willson family, he is an inferior person!

And now, Charlie can also come to Treasure Pavilion, which makes Harold feel very humiliated!

An inferior person who eats leftovers, why stand here side by side with him.

Harold stared at Charlie, pointed at his nose, and said, “Say, how did you two get in here?”

Charlie frowned and said to Jacob: “Dad, don’t care about this kind of brain damage, let’s go, don’t care about him.”

“stop!”

Harold stepped forward, deliberately blocking him, staring provocatively: “You still want to run, are you guilty? You must have used shameless means to get in! You are not qualified to enter this high-end occasion. ! Show me your invitation letter!”

Charlie was also angry, even though he tolerated step by step, it was impossible for the opponent to provoke again and again.

He said coldly: “Look at my invitation letter? You are not worthy! Get out!”

Harold frowned, and anger rushed to his forehead.

In his eyes, Charlie has always been a mediocre wimp, dare to let him go!

Harold grabbed Charlie’s arm, and said coldly, “If you don’t speak clearly today, won’t let you leave.”

Chapter 137

Harold shot quickly, but Charlie easily avoided.

Afterward, he clasped Harold's wrist with his backhand, shook it lightly, and sneered in his mouth: "What? The injury on your hand is healed? When the scar is over, I forgot the pain?"

Harold suddenly felt a huge force coming, and he couldn't help taking two steps backward, feeling angry and shocked in his heart.

This kid's hand strength is not low!

Knowing that it is not Charlie's opponent, Harold cursed coldly: "d*mn, you Rubbish wait for me, I will ask the manager to kick you out now!"

With that, Harold turned his head and shouted at the manager on the side.

Soon, a middle-aged man in a suit and leather shoes walked quickly, with two security guards behind him.

This middle-aged man was very popular and smiled at Harold: "Mr. Willson, what's your order?"

"Manager, check their invitation letter." Harold pointed his finger at Charlie and said disdainfully: "I suspect that their invitation letter is fake."

For the privacy of guests, each invitation letter does not include the guest's name, only a string of passwords.

Enter the password into the software in the phone to find out the names of the participants.

When the manager saw Harold's luxurious clothes, he knew that he was the child of a wealthy family. Looking back at Charlie, he wore ordinary clothes. He smiled contemptuously and said to Charlie: "Please show me the invitation letter and I will check it."

Although he was polite, there was a trace of contempt in his eyes.

Because Charlie wears ordinary clothes, from the outside, he doesn't look like a distinguished guest who can enter the Treasure Pavilion.

Charlie also felt the contemptuous look in the opponent's eyes, and couldn't help but feel angry, and said coldly: "What if I don't?"

The manager gave a dry cough, his eyes fell cold, and continued to ask: "Then dare you to ask which family are you in Aurous Hill City?"

Before Charlie could speak, Harold said first: "He is a member of our Willson family. No, he is a live-in son-in-law of our Willson family. In fact, he is not worthy of being a child of the Willson family. At best, he is a dog of ours!"

The four words "live-in son-in-law" made the manager guess seven or eight points.

How could a person with status in Aurous Hill City become a son-in-law?

The manager's face sank, and he said, "Let's talk about it, how did you get in?"

Faced with the scrutiny of this group of people, Charlie was already impatient in his heart, and he was also disappointed at Treasure Pavillion's behavior of dividing the guests into different classes.

He said coldly: "Of course I walked in."

The manager knew that Charlie's status was humble, and he stopped probing and said coldly: "If you don't follow the rules and hand in the invitation letter to me for inspection, then I have to ask you to go out."

After he finished speaking, he waved his hand, and the two security guards immediately stepped forward and circled Charlie with eyes.

When Jacob saw this posture, he suddenly panicked.

He was afraid that there was a problem with the invitation letter, so he hurriedly said to Charlie: "Charlie, I think we should avoid trouble, and go back quickly."

Charlie frowned, and asked a little unexpectedly, "Dad, are you not going to watch the auction?"

Jacob shook his head and said, “I won’t go anymore. We shouldn’t have come to this kind of place. If we are kicked out in a while, it won’t look good.”

Charlie nodded when he saw that the old man had already decided, and he didn’t speak anymore. He nodded and took Jacob out.

It was just an auction, and he is not here to attend it. Since the Old Master didn’t want to attend, then he didn’t need to stay here and pester these people.

As for Warnia, if she asks about it, he will just say, your Song family’s place, I’m afraid I can’t afford it!

Afterward, he turned and left with the Old Master.

Harold laughed presumptuously behind him: “Hahaha, two rags, are you scared? A guilty conscience? Even dare to enter the auction of the Song family, really looking for death!”

Charlie ignored him and walked out.

At this moment, the crowd suddenly burst into an uproar.

Chapter 138

The crowd voluntarily gave up a passage from the middle, a man and a woman, stepping into the venue.

The woman wore a black evening dress, with a delicate face and a slender figure.

Under the bright light, she has a beautiful appearance and elegant temperament, and her every move, even her walking posture, is exceptionally elegant.

This beauty was the best, and Harold was completely lost in seeing her.

Warnia walked into the venue, scanned with her beautiful eyes, saw two empty seats in the VIP area in the front row, and asked: “The two VIP guests I invited have not arrived yet?”

Fungui Bao glanced at the guest information, frowned, and said: “Miss Song, the entrance shows that the invitation letters of these two distinguished guests have been verified. This proves that they have entered our auction. I don’t know where did they go. Where they are.”

After that, he immediately ordered the people on the side: “Go and call the manager.”

Soon, the manager came over and asked, “Mr. Bao, what do you want?”

Fungui Bao pointed to two vacant seats in the VIP area and asked: “Two distinguished guests have already verified the invitation letter, why are they not in the seats?”

“Two distinguished guests?” The manager suddenly thought of the old and the young who had just been driven out by him.

Is it

Shouldn’t

Since they have an invitation letter and they are still VIPs, why not let them check?

Is he angry?

Over

Fungui Bao glanced at the manager’s panic, glanced at the security guard on one side, and said, “You do.”

The security guard did not dare to hide it, and quickly recounted what had happened.

After listening, Warnia frowned, glanced at Fungui Bao, and said: “Mr. Bao, I will go to Mr. Charlie first, and leave it to you to deal with this matter. I hope you can give me a satisfactory result. .”

Fungui Bao nodded and watched Warnia leave. He looked gloomy and stared at the manager: “Are you tired of life? Even the distinguished guests invited by Miss Song personally dare to offend?”

The manager's legs softened, and he immediately knelt on the ground, pointing at Harold not far away, and cried out: "Mr. Bao, I didn't mean it, it was this b@stard who tricked me!"

Fungui Bao kicked the manager's face fiercely, kicked him to the ground, and cursed: "Let your dog see people down again. Now roll immediately. Don't let me see you again! In addition, today caused According to the terms of the labor contract, you will compensate for all the losses incurred by you. If you lose a penny, I will kill you!"

"Mr. Bao, please spare me"

The manager was very frightened. The loss was not small. It was really necessary to compensate, and it was not enough to pay for the loss of his property.

"The lawyer will inform you how much compensation should be paid," Fungui Bao said coldly.

The manager turned around, knelt on the ground, and kept kowtow apologizing.

Fungui Bao kicked him in disgust, winked at the left and right security guards, and whispered, "Take him out and break his legs! Let him not have eyes!"

He has been in shopping malls for many years, and naturally, he is not a good person. He is inconvenienced in front of everyone, but he will never be merciless in private!

"Lord, I got it wrong, please open the net." The manager was so scared that he begged for mercy.

Two security guards rushed forward and dragged him away with their arms.

Fungui Bao then turned his attention to Harold, and said to the people around him: "Go, bring me that man!"

Harold was still proud at this time, and he was even more pleased when he heard that the treasure pavilion's owner saw him.

Everyone knows that Master of Treasure Pavilion has a very deep background. If this can be flattered and attached, there will naturally be benefits in the future!

When he came to Fungui Bao, Harold flattered and complimented: “Oh, hello Mr. Bao! Your little brother has long admired your name. I see you today. It is indeed a dragon and phoenix among the people and a well-deserved reputation you have!”

Mr. Bao gritted his teeth, kicked Harold far away, and cursed: “d*mn, Harold, right? You dare to offend our Miss Song’s guests, I think you are tired and crooked!”

Chapter 139

Harold wanted to take the opportunity to establish a relationship with Fungui Bao, but he never dreamed that Fungui Bao would suddenly kick him off.

He rolled on the ground several times before he could stabilize his figure and sat on the ground at a loss: “Mr. Bao, what is going on, is there any misunderstanding?”

The others in the room also looked silly.

“Is this guy from the Willson family? Why did you offend Mr. Bao?”

“The Willson family doesn’t have many abilities. Now that you offend the pavilion master, you won’t be able to mix in Aurous Hill in the future?”

For a time, there were a lot of discussions.

Many people even watched Fungui Bao fighting against Harold with the mentality of watching a good show.

At this time, Fungui Bao glared at Harold and snorted coldly: “Misunderstanding? I mistook your mother!”

After that, he came up and kicked him again, and the kick made him cry out for a change.

Fungui Bao still didn’t subdue his hatred, so he stepped directly on his chest and said sternly: “b*stard, do you know who you offended?”

Harold's face was dumbfounded: "I haven't offended anyone, Mr. Bao, this is really a great injustice"

Fungui Bao raised his hand and slapped him twice, and scolded angrily: "Dog, the two you offended are distinguished guests of Miss Song, I really kill you and it still would not reduce my hatred!"

After he finished speaking, he immediately instructed the people around him: "Drag this b@stard out of my face and beat him up! In addition, from now on, apart from the two distinguished guests just now, our Treasure Pavilion bans Harold and the entire Willson family. The other people step in, who dares to let them in and break their legs directly!"

Immediately afterward, Harold was beaten by several security guards.

After a fight, these people dragged him directly and threw him out of the Treasure Pavilion!

He had a blue nose and a swollen face, and his whole body was shaking, and he was too scared to speak.

He knew that he had caused a catastrophe and harmed the entire Willson family!

But how could he think that Charlie turned out to be the guest invited by Warnia?

Why can he know the eldest lady of the Song family!

Why can this waste be favored by Warnia!

After Charlie and Jacob came out, they drove home.

Jacob sighed in the car: "Charlie, it's not your dad who told you. If you really can't find the invitation letter, why should you steal someone else's?"

"Dad, there is no problem with the invitation letter, it is the people who look down on others," Charlie explained helplessly.

Jacob said angrily: “If you can be a little better and have some ability, would they dare to treat us like this? After all, you are too incapable and too useless!”

Charlie shook his head, too lazy to explain.

At this moment, a Rolls-Royce from the rear speeded up, and after passing by two people’s cars, it slowed down and stopped on the side of the road.

Seeing that the other party was looking for him, Charlie also stopped the car.

Warnia stepped on a pair of elegant long legs, stepped out of the car, and said apologetically to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, I’m really sorry about the accident just now. I didn’t arrange it. Please don’t worry about it. .”

Charlie shook his head and said, “It has nothing to do with you. It is Mr. Bao who has to take care of his employees.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Mr. Charlie, he has already fired the manager involved. Let’s go back and continue participating in the auction now. What do you think?”

Chapter 140

Charlie refused: “Sorry Miss Song, today’s good mood has been spoiled by one or two flies, so I won’t go back to participate in the auction. Let’s talk about it next time.”

Warnia felt very sorry: “I’m so sorry, Mr. Charlie.”

After finishing speaking, she took out a wooden box from the car, stuffed it into Charlie’s hand, and said: “Mr. Charlie, this is a little bit of my heart, as a little apology.”

When Charlie got the wooden box, he felt an aura from it, so he didn’t refuse.

Seeing Charlie accepting the gift, Warnia went on to say: “Well, today’s auction will be suspended. I will ask Fungui Bao to rectify the team of Treasure Pavillion. When he finishes the rectification, we will hold another one, and I will invite Wade Mr. and Uncle Willson.”

Jacob was already stunned. Isn't this woman the last lady from the Song family that Jiqingtang smashed the antique bottle last time?

She was so polite to his son-in-law and even willing to suspend the auction for him and start anew. This is too much face, right?

Is it because the bottle was repaired last time?

A good deed, I will really have to look at my son-in-law in the future.

Charlie also noticed Warnia's sincerity, so he nodded faintly, and said: "Then when it reopens, we'll come and join in."

Jacob hurriedly echoed: "Yes, yes, you must go."

"Okay, let's go back to those two first, I'm really embarrassed about today's affairs!"

After Warnia apologized again, she said goodbye to the two and turned to leave.

When Warnia left, the Old Master hurriedly pointed to the wooden box in Charlie's hand and asked, "Charlie, what kind of baby did Miss Song give you? Open it and take a look!"

Charlie nodded and opened the wooden box.

Suddenly, a strong aura poured out, refreshing people.

"Huh, what is this?" Jacob stretched his head and took a look, his face suddenly surprised.

There was a black thing in the box. The fist was thick and thin. At first glance, it looked like a piece of coal, but it was rough and soiled.

When he saw this, Charlie couldn't help but feel shocked, secretly surprised at Warnia's generous shots.

Jacob looked at the “black bump” and looked at it, but couldn’t see what it was, and said in wonder: “I thought it was a good baby, but I didn’t expect it to be a piece of wood.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, it is indeed wood, but it is very rare.”

Jacob was even more surprised: “My son-in-law, what the h*ll is this?”

Charlie said: “This is lightning strikes the wood.”

“It’s formed by the trees that fell during the thunderstorm.”

Jacob had heard about it one or two before and said quickly: “But this kind of wood is often seen when thundering in the mountains. How can it be valuable?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, ordinary trees struck by lightning can of course be seen everywhere. But this section of the wood struck by lightning, you see, it has been charred and black jade, only instantaneously charring under extremely high temperature, indicating this. The energy of the sky thunder is extremely strong, I am afraid it is a huge thunder that has been rare in hundreds of years.”

“In addition, this section of lightning-struck wood is black and shiny, with faint bloodline patterns, indicating that it is the heart of the blood dragon wood, the king of wood, and it is even rarer.”

Hearing this, Jacob said disdainfully: “I don’t believe that a piece of wood that has been struck by thunder is worth so much money? It’s all a lie. The real value is an antique cultural relic. If your wood was plated by Lord Qianlong, Maybe it’s worth two more.”

Charlie smiled. This kind of thing is of high value. Not only does it have ample spiritual energy, but it can also even be refined according to the records of the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets.

However, Jacob naturally cannot understand.

So Charlie didn’t explain much to him and put the box away.

Chapter 141

When the two returned home, neither of the women was at home.

The mother-in-law Elaine went to the chess and card room to play mahjong before returning, and Claire did not get off work.

So Charlie went back to the bedroom first and took the lightning striker out of the box.

A strong aura came out from the lightning strike.

Charlie sat cross-legged on the ground, placed the lightning strike wood in his palm, closed his eyes slightly, and the "Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets" mental method was running in his body, slowly sucking spiritual energy into his body.

When he opened his eyes, his eyes were exquisite and his aura changed drastically.

The blood dragon thunderbolt wood in his hand is already a little dim.

But even if it loses aura, it still has some strong thunderous breath, which is considered a treasure.

If supported by other treasures, Charlie could now use it to refine some simple magical artifacts.

When he came out of the room, it was already night.

As soon as he arrived in the living room, Charlie heard his mother-in-law snorted coldly and said, "Now that the shelf is big and I don't have any food, wait for me to serve you, right?"

Charlie smiled wryly and explained: "Sorry mom, I was so tired this afternoon and fell asleep."

"Hey, did going to the auction exhaust you? Or did Harold exhaust you?" Elaine said angrily.

Charlie was shocked, then shook his head and said, “I didn’t pit Harold, where did you hear the news?”

Elaine snorted coldly, and said, “Of course the Lady Willson called and said, you don’t have to be embarrassed, and Harold was kicked out. The Lady Willson called and scolded me! She said you are Rubbish. Can you cause less trouble for the family?”

Claire said from the side: “Mom, I think Harold was kicked out. He must have caused some trouble himself. It has nothing to do with Charlie. Charlie is not like that.”

“Why not?” Elaine threw her chopsticks angrily: “Harold filed a complaint after he came back, saying that because Charlie got the invitation letter by improper means, after being found out, Treasure was offended and he was a member of the Willson family. One of them was also kicked out, and the owner of the treasure pavilion was still talking. The Willson family is not allowed to go in the future, they will break their legs if they dare to! The family is embarrassed this time!”

Jacob said at this time: “Huh! The invitation letter is fundamentally problematic. I think, Harold must have caused the trouble himself, and he was afraid that his mother would punish him, so he deliberately dumped the pot on Charlie.”

“You’re still here to help this wimpy talk, if you didn’t want to go to that auction, can these things happen?” Elaine glared at Jacob and cursed.

Jacob hurriedly shut up for dinner, not daring to make a sound.

Elaine said impatiently: “He is a waste, what can he have in getting the invitation letter, and now he has offended Harold, I see how he ends up.”

Before she finished speaking, there was a knock on the door, followed by a low voice.

“Excuse me, is Mr. Charlie at home?”

Elaine’s face was tense, and she glared at Charlie angrily, “Oops, it must be the Lady Willson who came. It depends on what you did!

“Let’s take a look first.” Claire also looked solemn, stood up and walked towards the door.

There was no sound in the living room, Elaine and Jacob both stood up nervously, thinking about how to respond.

Charlie's face was slightly dark, if the Lady Willson turned black and white and brought someone to the door to ask the crime, then he wouldn't have to give the Lady Willson face!

Chapter 142

Claire opened the door carefully, and asked vigilantly: "What's the matter with you?"

Charlie frowned, walked to the door with a stride, pulled Claire behind him calmly, and said coldly to the people outside: "You are looking for me?"

A middle-aged man in a straight suit suddenly smiled respectfully after seeing him: "You are Mr. Charlie, right? I am the new manager of Treasure Pavillion and I just took office this afternoon.

Charlie looked at the people in surprise: "Are you from the Treasures Pavilion?"

"Treasures Pavilion?"

Claire, who was standing behind him, was also stunned.

The man hurriedly said: "Our pavilion master deeply felt self-blame for Mr. Charlie's departure. He drove out Harold who was in the middle of the matter on the spot, and also suspended the auction. Treasure Pavilion was not well received, we came here in hope Mr. Charlie can forgive us regardless of the previous troubles."

After speaking, the middle-aged man waved his hand behind him.

Several strong men in black immediately carried gifts and put them at the door.

Charlie glanced, and saw that there were so many gifts!

A box of limited edition "Yellow Crane Tower" and a box of 30-year-old Moutai Liquor!

There is also a pair of antique vases from the Ming Dynasty and a set of tortoiseshell!

These gifts are worth over a million!

“Mr. Charlie, this is the mistake of Treasures Pavilion. The owner of the pavilion is preparing for a new auction with Ms. Song, so he can’t come by himself, so he asked me to apologize, saying that he will apologize to you personally when he has the opportunity. Please forgive us!”

After finishing speaking, the middle-aged man bowed deeply in front of Charlie.

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, put things down.”

The middle-aged man then took out two golden invitation letters from his pocket, handed them to Charlie respectfully, and continued: “This is an invitation letter for the new auction. Please come there with Mr. Willson, this time I promise I won’t let you down again, please give us a chance to make up for it!”

After speaking, he explained: “There is also a special Treasures Pavilion Royal VIP Card. We only issued ten of these cards, which are valid for life. You can enjoy the highest courtesy when you come to Treasures Pavilion!”

Charlie glanced at the VIP card. The surface of the card was golden, with gold leaf and diamonds.

He said lightly: “I am not very interested in auctions. Ask my dad if he is interested.”

“Okay.” The middle-aged man hurriedly held the card to Jacob, and said with a smile: “Old Mr. Willson, I’m really sorry today, please be sure to visit us the day after tomorrow.”

“This” Jacob has calmed down from the shock, glanced at the VIP card, and couldn’t help swallowing his throat.

He recognized that this is a limited-level VIP card of the Treasures Pavilion, which is only issued to members of the cabinet with status, and not for sale at all!

Those who have this VIP card can enter and exit the treasure pavilion freely, and enjoy the highest treatment. All the antiques in the pavilion can be enjoyed at will, and there are also high discounts for purchase.

Jacob couldn't refuse such a temptation.

Just about to accept it cheeky, a hand suddenly stretched out from the side and snatched both VIP cards.

It was Charlie's mother-in-law, Elaine, grabbing two VIP cards with a smile, and she was so happy that she said: "Since you are here to apologize, I will reluctantly accept these gifts and VIP cards. The auction will be the day after tomorrow. , My husband will come!"

Chapter 143

Elaine was so excited!

These gifts are all money!

She doesn't know how much the antique is worth, but that box of collection-grade Maotai is worth 30,000 or 40,000, and this box of 20 bottles is hundreds of thousands!

There are also collections of Yellow Crane Tower cigarettes, one of five thousand, one box of fifty, more than two hundred thousand, the two together are worth one million!

Don't do it for anything!

And holding these two VIP cards, she still has the capital to show off in front of those old girlfriends!

When Claire saw Elaine's obsessive attitude, she called helplessly: "Mom"

Elaine glared at her: "What's wrong? Can't I accept gifts from others?"

Claire said: "I mean it shouldn't be accepted. You haven't figured out what's going on, how can you accept such a heavy gift from others."

Charlie said lightly at this time: “This is an apologetic gift and should be accepted.”

The middle-aged man was relieved.

Before coming out, the pavilion master had personally explained that if Mr. Charlie confiscated these things, then he would not have to go back.

Charlie turned his head and saw that Elaine had moved the tobacco and alcohol into the house with joy, holding a pair of antique vases and touching and looking under the lamp, he could only shake his head in his heart and said to the middle-aged man: “Thank you for this. See you.”

“Well, I won’t bother you anymore, Mr. Charlie.”

Charlie closed the door, turned around, but was taken aback for a moment, and said, “You guys are all watching what I’m doing.”

He saw three people in the living room, all six eyes were on him.

The mother-in-law Elaine gave a dry cough and a smirk, and asked: “Charlie, when did you have friendship with Treasure Pavillion? Why did they come to our house to give gifts and apologize?”

Charlie shook his head and said: “Mom, you have misunderstood. I have no friendship with them. The reason why they came to apologize is mainly because the service attitude of Treasures is good. Their employees have made mistakes, and the boss has a better reputation, so they compensate so strongly. “

Elaine was frustrated at once, pulling her face down, and said, “I thought you were a good man, and you could be in favor of big shots. I didn’t expect it was because of the good service attitude of others.”

Claire was a little confused on the side. The other party gave such an expensive gift, is it just because of the good service attitude and wanted to compensate Charlie?

However, after receiving a lot of gifts, Elaine felt better, and finally stopped targeting Charlie, thinking happily in her heart to quickly sell the tobacco and alcohol first.

After eating, Charlie cleaned up the dishes in the kitchen, and suddenly received a call.

The one who called was Qin Gang, who had a relationship with both sides.

That jade bracelet was given by Qin Gang.

On the phone, Qin Gang respectfully said: “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said lightly: “Something?”

Qin Gang hurriedly said: “Thanks to Mr. Charlie’s last guidance, the Qin family has been doing a lot in the past few days, and I have to thank Mr. Charlie for his guidance, otherwise our Qin family will be in a disaster.”

Charlie said indifferently: “I think it’s not so smooth, right? If it’s so smooth, would you call me now?”

Qin Gang choked and laughed awkwardly: “Mr. Charlie really knows everything like a god. I can’t hide anything from you.”

Charlie smiled lightly, without saying a word.

Sure enough, Qin Gang trembled and said, “Mr. Charlie, please save my Qin family one more time. We will remember it all our lives.”

Chapter 144

His face was pale, and his body trembled slightly, as if in great fear.

Charlie frowned and asked faintly: “Is the jade cracked?”

“Mr. Charlie is worthy of being a master, and you are right again.”

Qin Gang’s voice was extremely pious, and he sighed: “Originally, I followed your instructions and confessed the jade plug, and ordered the people in the family to be vegetarian for seven days without seeing the blood.”

“How can I think that my stupid nephew Steven secretly ate some stewed pigeon soup, and accidentally stained the pigeon blood on the jade plug. The jade plug immediately fell apart. I beat him up and shut it down. At home, strange things still happening!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “What strange thing happened?”

Qin Gang hurriedly said: “Last night was violent and rainy, a thunder struck the courtyard scorching a century-old osmanthus tree.”

“Not only that, the tablets of the Qin family’s ancestors enshrined in the ancestral hall fell to the ground for no reason and fell in half. This is a horrible omen.”

Charlie frowned. From the perspective of Feng Shui, planting osmanthus trees in the courtyard is a symbol of wealth and good fortune.

However, the laurel tree was knocked down by the thunder, which indicates that the Qin family will be broken.

The ancestral tablet was broken, which was a sign that the Qin family would die.

He really didn’t expect that the evil spirit of this jade plug was so heavy, it was so serious that it exceeded his estimate, it could reach the sky with pigeon blood.

Hearing no reply from Charlie, Qin Gang beat a drum in his heart and pleaded: “Although my Qin family is in business, but I have always been kind to people and have not done anything to harm the world. I beg Mr. Wade to save my family.”

Charlie said, “Qin Gang, it’s not that I didn’t save you, but the evil spirit was too heavy. After being carried by Steven for many years, the evil spirit had already enveloped the Qin family courtyard. It was impossible to deal with it with ordinary runes. “

“Then, what should we do? The Qin family has suffered such a disaster, it is really unfortunate for the family!”

Qin Gang sighed, his voice trembling.

Charlie groaned: “The evil spirit will be more fierce when it sees blood, and it is still hot pigeon blood. Now to suppress such a heavy evil spirit, I am afraid that we can only borrow the power of the heaven and earth treasure.”

“Okay, Mr. Wade needs something, even if I lose my fortune, I will definitely get it.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Well, I happen to be participating in the auction of Treasure Pavilion tomorrow. I will go to the auction to see if there are any spiritual objects of heaven and earth. As for whether they can be photographed, it depends on your luck.”

“Okay, forgive me for troubling you Mr. Wade.” Qin Gang, as if caught the straw, repeatedly thanked Charlie.

After speaking, he hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie, I will send you a premium card tomorrow. If there is any place where you need money, just swipe the card!”

Charlie snorted. After all, he was helping the Qin family, and he couldn’t let himself spend money.

Immediately, Charlie said: “You’d better be mentally prepared. Heaven and Earth Spirit Treasures are not so easy to get, but they can’t be found. As for whether there is an auction, it depends on your Qin family’s luck.”

Qin Gang kept expressing his position: “Yes, I will also inquire more privately, but I still have to trouble you.”

After the accident, he also sought out a number of well-known Feng Shui masters, but those people just glanced at the door of Qin’s house, and immediately waved their hands and turned aside.

Now Qin Gang’s only hope of life-saving lies in Charlie.

Charlie really sighed in his heart.

According to numerology, Qin Gang should have done no harm in his life, and should have died safely.

How can he think of God's will to make Steven, a dead star in the family, makes the family restless, if he does not save him, within a year, his family will be destroyed.

Not only him and that Steven, but also his beautiful little chili beauty Aoxue, they all will die.

Chapter 145

The next day, Qin Gang came to Charlie's downstairs early in the morning.

He waited until Charlie came out to buy vegetables before he greeted him and handed Charlie a premium card.

According to him, there are hundreds of millions in this card. In order to save the Qin family, even Charlie can spend all the money.

Little Chili Aoxue is also there, but this time Aoxue is not as arrogant as last time.

Seeing Charlie, Aoxue looked respectful.

Since Steven got into trouble, the Qin family has encountered a lot of bad things, and the Old Master's body has also deteriorated for no reason, and he is dying. He then understands that the only one who can save them is Mr. Charlie!

After Qin Gang handed the card to Charlie, he knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, and pleaded with tears, "Mr. Wade! Please save my Qin family's life anyway possible. It doesn't matter if I die, but my daughter still young"

Aoxue couldn't help but reddened her eyes, knelt on the ground, crying and said, "Mr. Wade, please save the Qin family. If possible, I am willing to use my own life in exchange for my father's longevity!"

Qin Gang said angrily: "What are you talking nonsense!"

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and stretched out his hand to help the two of them up one by one. When Aoxue touched his hand pleading , the little girl's soft and white hands made Charlie uneasy.

After helping the two of them, Aoxue blushed a little, and seemed very embarrassed.

Charlie said: “Don’t worry, I will try my best to make your family survive this catastrophe safely.”

The father and daughter were so touched that they wanted to kneel again, but they were stopped by Charlie: “Okay, those who are kneeling here will have a bad influence. Let’s go first. I’ll let you know if I have news.”

“Thank you Mr. Wade!” The father and daughter left with gratitude.

When Charlie returned home after buying vegetables, the Old Master Jacob hurried forward and said nervously: “Charlie, I just saw you and Qin Gang talking outside the community?”

“Yes, he has something to do with me.”

Jacob couldn’t help but said, “I think he looks ugly, it doesn’t seem like something is good. Did you tell his fortune last time and there was a problem?”

This matter, Jacob has been worried, always feel that Charlie is just talking about it.

Charlie smiled and said: “Dad, Qin Gang came to me to help him get rid of the evil spirits at home. He also gave me a bank card and asked me to help him see if it can be used at the auction tomorrow.”

Jacob stayed for a while and said quickly: “How much does he give you?”

Charlie said casually: “Several hundred million.”

“How many?”

Jacob’s eyes widened, and he was so shocked that he was holding his chest and could not speak. He was almost out of breath.

He was anxious to hold Charlie: “Charlie, you must not lie to people! The Qin family gives you so much money, if something goes wrong, wouldn’t the Qin family kill our whole family? Give the money back.”

“Dad, don’t worry, I have a sense of measure and there will be no problems.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Dad, this time the matter is of great importance, you’d better not tell Claire and Mom, otherwise, it will be out of control.”

“I know I know.”

Jacob knew his prodigal wife too well.

This girl is just a lunatic who wants money and he can’t say anything to her.

If she finds that there were hundreds of millions in this card, she wouldn’t care about the Qin family and spend the money first.

That’s hundreds of millions!

When Jacob thought of this number, his heart jumped suddenly, and he persuaded Charlie for a while. After seeing that the persuasion had no effect, he had to sit on the sofa and sigh.

He didn’t believe that Charlie had the ability to help the Qin family solve the problem, and now he was afraid that Charlie would spend the money of the Qin family indiscriminately, and finally be settled by the Qin family.

Now, he can only stare at Charlie at the auction, and don’t let him buy things randomly.

If the Qin family was cheated of so much money, wouldn’t the other party come after the family?

Chapter 146

Early the next morning, Charlie was going to the auction.

Because of the Qin family's affairs, Jacob was so worried that he hadn't slept well all night, so he repeatedly told him in the living room.

Charlie said a few perfunctory words, and then asked: "Dad, I heard that there is a final treasure at the auction of Treasures Pavilion, right?"

"Yes." Jacob didn't know why, and said: "I heard it is a valuable treasure, unparalleled in the world."

After he finished speaking, he suddenly thought of something, and he hurriedly pulled Charlie and told him: "My son-in-law, don't make the idea of this final treasure. Its starting price is tens of millions. Let's take a look."

Charlie knew that his father-in-law was worried that he would use the Qin family's money, so he smiled and said, "Dad, you are right.

"That's good." Jacob was afraid that he would not give up, and added: "But even if you want to shoot, you don't have your share."

"why?"

"I went out to inquire about it yesterday. I heard that boss Yu from Xuanjitang was also here at this auction, and he was here for this final treasure."

Charlie said in surprise: "Xuanjitang is also here?"

This mysterious hall is unknown to no one.

Its owner, Mr. Jinghai, is a famous Feng Shui master in the country!

Many celebrities in Hong Kong have spent a lot of money in line to ask him for fortune-telling.

If you want to ask this Feng Shui master to look at the photos, the cost of one time is not low, all start at seven figures.

If a celebrity wants to buy a magic weapon from Xuanjitang, it will be even more expensive.

However, although the fees of Xuanjitang are expensive, it is said that there are absolutely real materials.

This is located in the iron mouth and bronze teeth of Mr. Jinghai, fortune telling is particularly accurate.

He once predicted to a reporter from Hong Kong that two well-known celebrities would be divorced in November this year.

At that time, the two big stars had just finished their wedding. They were so affectionate that the whole country booed at his prediction.

And in November, the two celebrities each posted on Instagram and announced the divorce notice.

From then on, the name of Xuanjitang spread throughout the country, making people who want to see Master more like a crucian carp.

When people in the entertainment circle mentioned Mr. Jinghai, they were also in awe.

The head office of XuanJi is in Hong Kong City, and the owner spent a lot of money to buy a floor in Central Plaza, which shows his pockets.

Unexpectedly, Boss Jinghai would also come to participate in the auction. It seems that this treasure is inevitable.

So Charlie asked curiously: “What is this final treasure?”

“Then I don’t know, we just can’t buy it anyway.”

Jacob was still nagging, Charlie’s cell phone rang suddenly.

He picked up the phone and heard Warnia’s voice.

“Mr. Charlie, my car is parked at your door. Let me pick you up on the way.”

Warnia was also afraid that something would happen at this reception, so she planned to follow Charlie and go with him.

Charlie walked out and saw a big red Bentley parked on the side of the road, with a brand-new body gleaming in the sun.

Warnia leaned against the car, wearing a bright red tight dress to set off the exquisite curves, wavy curly hair draped over her shoulders, charming, and wearing a pair of sun-shading sunglasses on her face.

Warnia saw the two come out, took off her sunglasses, and said, “Uncle Willson, Mr. Charlie, I’m going to the auction of Treasures Pavilion, and I am here to pick you up.”

“Oh, it’s Miss Song.” Jacob recognized her too, and said flattered: “Miss Song, you are so polite.”

“Yes, you two, please get in the car!” Warnia nodded politely and opened the door.

Who can believe that Warnia, the eldest of the Song family, took the initiative to open the door for a son-in-law? !

Chapter 147

Soon, the car drove to the exhibition center.

The Convention and Exhibition Center is a circular dome building. The outer circle is filled with shops selling flowers and birds, and the auction room is in the middle.

The convention and exhibition center, newly built last year, is magnificent and antique.

Charlie followed Warnia and took the landscape glass elevator to the top of the sixth floor.

As soon as the elevator door opened, an artistic exhibition hall suddenly appeared in front. Antique calligraphy and paintings hung on the surrounding walls. This is the auction house.

The auction table in the front is covered with a red carpet, and there are all sofa decks under the stage. The table is filled with foreign wines and fresh fruits for guests to enjoy.

Compared with the last auction, it can be seen that Treasures Pavilion has made a lot of effort this time. Just leasing and arranging the venue. It has spent nearly one million.

Warnia's box was in the middle of the front row, and a group of people was about to move forward, but suddenly heard a noise behind them.

Charlie only had time to turn his head, and was pushed from behind by a few people and was forced to step aside.

He frowned slightly and watched as a group of people came in through the passage. It was a few bodyguards who opened the way.

"Mr. Jinghai is here too?" Warnia exclaimed softly, looking up at the crowd.

The people who squeezed in were all distinguished guests attending the auction, but at the moment they were all surrounded by a middle-aged man with a cold and arrogant face wearing a blue cloth gown, with an extremely respectful look.

Charlie took a look and said, "It turns out that this is Mr. Jinghai, but this posture is quite good."

Mr. Jinghai was hugged by the crowd and walked forward. He drew out a light yellow triangle rune and handed it to the most complimented boss beside him. He said indifferently: "Today you and I are destined, this peace symbol is free it can keep you safe and prosperous."

"Thank you, Mr. Jinghai."

The boss was full of surprises, flattered, took the peace talisman, carried it into his arms like a treasure, and said to the people around: "Mr. Jinghai's peace talisman is very

good. I have been asking for it every year, thanks to the past few years. Mr. Jinghai, my business is getting bigger and bigger."

The surrounding crowd looked jealous, some cheeky begged Mr. Jinghai, but Mr. Jinghai ignored them.

The assistant next to Mr. Jinghai snorted and said to the crowd: "Do you think that Mr. Jinghai's peace charms can be obtained if you want? The minimum cost of asking for peace charms in our mysterious hall is 200,000 for each!"

The crowd recovered, and someone shouted immediately.

"It's rare for Master Jinghai to come to Aurous Hill City. I would like to give out 200,000 for a peace talisman, and Master Jinghai will give it."

"I want to buy it too! Ask Master Jinghai to give me a charm."

"Mr. Jinghai's peace talisman is hard to find. Two hundred thousand is nothing, I will buy five!"

The scene was very lively, and many bosses transferred deposits on the spot to buy Master Wade's peace symbol.

"Line up, one by one."

The assistant registered them one by one impatiently, and the scene was very hot.

Charlie couldn't help but said: "What kind of peace talisman is so expensive, it's too easy to make money."

His voice is not loud, but Mr. Jinghai suddenly raised his head and stared at him with frowning brows.

Mr. Jinghai pushed away from the crowd, strode to Charlie, took a look and said: "You friend, listen to your tone, do you have an opinion on my safety charm?"

Charlie said lightly: "I don't think this is worth so much money."

Someone in the crowd immediately said: “You know what is bullsh*t! Mr. Jinghai’s talisman, 200,000 are considered cheap!”

“That’s right! Many people are rushing to buy two million talismans!”

“This kind of rag, it is estimated that you can afford the two-Dollar peace charm in the temple!”

Mr. Jinghai looked at Charlie, snorted, and said, “You can eat rice but you can’t talk nonsense. The reason why people grow their brains is to think in their heads before speaking. It’s best not to pretend to understand.”

After speaking, Mr. Jinghai curled his lips in disdain, and walked into the exhibition hall first.

Charlie’s face was indifferent, and he didn’t even see Mr. Jinghai in his eyes.

Chapter 148

Warnia on the side said embarrassingly: “Mr. Charlie, don’t take it to your heart, Mr. Jinghai has a bigger temper.”

Charlie shook his head indifferently, and said to Warnia, “Let’s go in.”

The guests entered the venue one by one, and the host was Fungui Bao, the owner of the treasure pavilion, and a few words of routine speech on the stage entered the auction.

The auction officially begins!

Due to the temporary cancellation of the last auction, this time there were more lots than last time, and the number of guests doubled.

The first item that the two ladies of etiquette pushed onto the stage with a trolley was an antique copper incense burner, with white mist curling up and smelling fragrant.

The auctioneer introduced: “This is the Songhe Backflow Incense Burner of the Thompson Dynasty. It is one of the treasures given to the painter and calligraphy master Su Dongpo by the Emperor of Thompson Dynasty. The two boxes of ambergris are used by the Thompson Dynasty court and are not allowed to be used by the people. Moreover, the production method has been lost, and it is refreshing to hear, and it has a slight cheering effect!”

After speaking, he motioned to the lady of manners to light incense.

A lady of etiquette carefully dug a handful of incense with a silver spoon to light it.

A white smoke slowly dripping down the incense burner like a waterfall, and the pine cranes on the incense burner were vivid, and faintly flapping their wings.

A faint scent floated up in the auction hall immediately, and the smell was refreshing, and everyone couldn’t help but feel refreshed.

Charlie nodded and said: “It is indeed authentic ambergris, refined by sperm whales, and this kind of hand-made incense technology is basically impossible to buy now.”

The auctioneer knocked the gavel twice and said: “The starting price of the Songhe Backflow Incense Burner is 800,000, and the price is increased by 100,000.”

This incense burner is exquisitely made, has a certain collection value, and the auction price is also moderate, and the audience raised placards.

In a short while, the incense burner was auctioned away by a player for 1.6 million.

Immediately afterwards, seven or eight lots were presented, all of which were high-quality antiques.

The atmosphere of the venue was warm, and guests bidding.

Jacob watched it with gusto, but he was shy in his pocket, otherwise he would be itchy and holding a card.

However, Charlie had no interest in these collections.

Although these lots are precious, they are limited to collections, and they are of little value to him.

At this moment, the hostess brought a white porcelain plate with a string of purple beads shining in the light!

The auctioneer introduced: “The natural purple pearls of the East China Sea can only be picked out from a thousand beads. The beads are round and uniform in size, which is a rare good product.”

The auction price of this string of purple pearls is not expensive, as long as four hundred thousand.

Charlie raised his head and immediately bid.

“Five hundred thousand!”

Jacob’s eyelids twitched, and he quickly said: “What are you doing with this! The pearl necklace is worth tens of thousands. This 400,000 is a waste! Don’t shoot!”

Charlie looked at the string of pearls, thinking of Claire in his heart, and said with a smile: “I think Claire is quite suitable for wearing it. Pearls calm the nerves. She has been under too much pressure recently and has poor sleep cycle.

When he heard that he was buying for his daughter, Jacob closed his mouth knowingly what he wanted to say.

The collection value of this necklace is not high, so no one bids.

Just when the auctioneer was about to make a final decision, a voice suddenly sounded.

“Six hundred thousand!”

Charlie looked to the side looking for the sound.

He saw that Steven, from the Qin family, showed his head from the side, with a sneer on his face, and said to Charlie: “Sorry, I also fell in love with this necklace!”

Charlie couldn't help frowning, why is he here too? Isn't he forbidden by Qin Gang?

Chapter 149

Steven has had a miserable life these few days.

After getting into trouble a few days ago, he was severely beaten by his second uncle and was also banned.

However, with his extreme love for antiques, how can this level of auction be missed.

So, he tried his best to run out to participate in the auction today, but he didn't expect to see Charlie here again.

He had always been disdainful of Charlie, in his opinion, the second uncle was completely deceived by this kid.

But he didn't dare to provoke Charlie head-on. Seeing that Charlie was about to shoot the necklace, he immediately bid the price. Although it was useless, it was good to make Charlie uncomfortable.

Charlie glanced at him, then turned his head indifferently, and continued to bid.

"Seven hundred thousand!"

Steven followed closely: "800,000!"

Jacob couldn't sit still, and said quickly: "Charlie, let's not shoot, forget it, don't fight."

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Look at how I play with him."

After speaking, he directly raised his hand: "Eight million!"

The scene was dumbfounded.

Others call 800,000, you call 8 million? Are you poisonous?

Steven was also dumbfounded. d*mn, you don't play cards according to the routine! Mine is 800,000. You should be calling 900,000. The maximum is one million. What do you mean by eight million?

Do you have money to burn, or is your brain short-circuited?

Charlie raised his eyebrows towards Steven and smiled, "Mr. Steven, continue!"

Steven sipped: "Am I crazy? Buy this tattered thing for eight million? Forget it, it suits you!"

Although Steven couldn't hold his face, he was really unwilling to bid on the basis of eight million.

The value of this bead is as high as 700,000. If he really spend more than 8 million to buy it, he will be broken when he goes home?

Money is not spent like that!

Charlie stared at Steven at this time, and said disdainfully: "Mr. Steven, you withered so soon? It seems that you can't do it either."

Everyone laughed.

Steven blushed and said, "You're so f*cking irritating me. I don't think you can afford it at all. Blind your mother asking for a price and want to lead me to a set? Humph, I have to see how the f*ck you take it out!"

Charlie curled his lips: "If you can't afford it, just say you can't. What's the point of explaining so much here?"

At this time, the auctioneer also dropped the hammer.

"Eight million, deal, congratulations to Mr. Charlie!"

After that, a lady of manners came to Charlie with a wireless credit card machine and said, "Mr. Charlie, please use your card to pay."

Everyone was staring at Charlie, and Steven sneered: “Charlie, how the h*ll I see you swiping your card! Can you take out 8 million?”

Others were curious as to whether Charlie was so frantic and mad, could he really come up with so much money.

Charlie smiled lightly, took out Qin Gang’s premium card, and finished swiping the card with a bang.

The premium card has no password.

Credit card successful!

The lady of etiquette handed the list to Charlie and respectfully said: “Mr. Charlie, the treasures you procured will be delivered to you before the end!”

“Good!” Charlie nodded.

Others were shocked!

It seems that he is really rich!

Buying a necklace of 700,000 at the price of 8 million, this man is really bold!

At this moment, Charlie looked at Steven and asked with a smile, “Mr. Steven, have you taken this order?”

There was a burst of laughter around, and someone ridiculed: “Mr. Steven, isn’t he in the middle of his family and can’t afford to pay?”

“Haha, I think Young Mr. Steven is too weak to lift the knife!”

“Hahahaha!”

Steven felt hot on his face.

d*mn, this grandson can really come up with so much money!

This time he is really embarrassed!

So he gritted his teeth and said: “Charlie, I will never lose to you in the next item!”

Charlie nodded, and said indifferently: “Okay, let’s move to the next one!”

Steven didn’t know where Charlie was so emboldened, let alone Charlie still holding a card from his second uncle in his hand.

Soon, a few more collections were sold, followed by a semi-finished Tian Huangyu embryo.

Half of this jade embryo is wrapped in rock to show that it is purely natural, and the price is 800,000.

Chapter 150

The naturally formed jade embryo contains a certain amount of spiritual energy, Charlie thought to himself, this thing was just right for Qin Gang to practice evil spirits, and he immediately raised the card.

“900 thousand!”

But as soon as his voice fell, the familiar voice sounded again.

“1000000!”

Charlie turned his head and met Steven’s provocative eyes.

He remained silent and continued to raise his placard.

“1.1 million!”

“120!”

After several times, the price of Tian Huangyu embryos has doubled, and under Steven’s deliberate bidding, it has soared to 2 million!

Many people present also saw that Steven had begun to deliberately target Charlie again.

Everyone was waiting to watch another good show, so they stared at Charlie's hand.

Charlie slowly raised his placard and said: "Twenty million!"

d*mn it!

The scene is crazy!

Two million is directly called 20 million? It's the same as before, it's directly increased ten times!

Steven's face was extremely ugly.

Is this Charlie dying? Even if you have money, is that money not money? So corrupt?

He is a famous prodigal in Aurous Hill, but even he is not willing to buy something ten times the price.

He hesitated suddenly.

Follow or not?

Follow, then throw away more than 18 million for nothing.

If he doesn't follow, Charlie is afraid that he will kill him, and these people are afraid that they will laugh at him.

He has lost face just now, and if Charlie takes it this time, it would be really shameless to come out!

Thinking of this, Steven gritted his teeth and blurted out: "I'm out of 20.1 million!"

There was an exclamation at the scene!

Steven added 100,000!

This is a challenge!

Charlie smiled slightly at this time, and raised his hand again: “I give out thirty million!”

“I go!!!”

“This f*cking crazy!!!”

“This buddy is too rigid!!!”

Two million is 20 million, and 20.1 million is 30 million. Charlie’s handwriting scared everyone on the scene.

Steven also collapsed!

What is Charlie doing? Is he really so rich? Thirty million! One can buy fifteen pieces of this jade! No matter who pays this price, it will be a big taker!

Charlie asked Steven again at this time: “Mr. Steven, come on, continue!”

Steven panicked.

30 million to buy a piece of jade, if he let the family know, he will die!

Sister Aoxue is afraid that he will be crippled for life.

But, so many people are watching

How to do it?

Steven’s face was red and white.

The auctioneer bid: “Thirty million once!”

“Thirty million twice!”

The lively audience at the scene began to shout:

“Mr. Steven bid!”

“Mr. Steven, you have to be hard!”

“Mr. Steven, don’t let us look down on you!”

“Mr. Steven, are you really persuaded? You just pretended to be so forceful, and now you are afraid?”

Charlie said with a smile: “Mr. Steven, if you don’t bid, you will lose!”

Chapter 151

Steven was eye-catching at this time, and he hesitated for a moment, but his reason still defeated his impulse.

He said angrily: “I give up!”

“cut!”

“Force!”

“What a shame!”

“What a f*cking shame!”

There was a burst of scolding and laughter at the scene, making Steven face lost.

He even regretted coming out today, otherwise, he wouldn’t be so embarrassed.

Feeling extremely embarrassed, Steven was very angry for a while, turned his head and saw Charlie’s teasing eyes, even more furious.

He couldn’t help rushing out of his private room and walked to Charlie to question.

“This rug Wade, did you deliberately fix me?”

Charlie slowly picked up water on the table, took a sip, and said, “No one is forcing you to bid with me. You are the one who insists on doing it against me. If you do, you become angry and pathetic?”

Warnia on the side also said coldly: “Mr. Steven, the auction rules are like this. I would like to accept the bet and don’t come if I can’t afford it.”

Steven gritted his teeth with anger, but he didn’t dare to offend Warnia.

“Not done with you!” Steven pointed at Charlie fiercely with his hand, and returned to the box angrily.

Charlie couldn't help but shook his head. With Steven, the prodigal son, the Qin family thought it would be difficult.

Under everyone's gaze, Charlie continued to swipe the premium card to pay.

Anyway, it was Qin Gang's money, and it didn't hurt at all to spend it.

anyway.

If Qin Gang knew that he had spent so much money because of the prodigal Steven of their Qin family, what would he be like?

The man might Steven to relieve the anger?

Really interesting

One hour later, the auction was nearing completion.

During this period of time, Steven didn't bid even once, and he was probably afraid of Charlie.

At this moment, several waiters struggled to push a trolley onto the stage with a huge object on it.

Charlie suddenly held his breath and looked up to the stage.

He felt a strong aura! !

At this moment, Mr. Jinghai in the next box was also refreshed, staring at the lot.

This is the final treasure!

However, when Fungui Bao opened the curtain covering it, the crowd showed disappointment.

Because what was on the cart turned out to be a big, tattered reef with seaweed and dried shells attached to it! !

There was a lot of discussion in the audience, and they didn't understand why Treasures regarded this broken stone as the finale.

At this time, Fungui Bao explained.

"Don't worry, everyone, this is the final product of this show, natural clams!"

"This clam is naturally generated on the seafloor. It has been identified that the shellfish has been 100 years old and has been soaked on the seafloor for thousands of years after death. The shell has shown a natural pattern making it definitely a unique treasure."

After speaking, he ordered the courtesy lady to wipe off a piece for everyone to watch.

Sure enough, the exposed palm-sized area showed a transparent gold-red color like amber which was beautiful.

This time the venue was a complete sensation.

The price of crustaceans in the international arena ranges from 30,000 to 50,000, and the life span of shells is only 20 to 100 years, and this clam has a hundred years of age. It is not easy and it is definitely among the treasures. the best treasures.

It is even more rare than it has slept on the seabed for thousands of years, the color is golden red and transparent, and there is a natural 4D pattern. It can be said that it has an excellent meaning and is the top treasure among the clams.

The starting price of this clam is nine million.

Chapter 152

Crowds bid, and soon the price drove up to 12 million.

Many people retire when they knew the difficulties, but there are still people who know the goods persevering.

At this moment, Mr. Jinghai stood up and said loudly: "I'm out of 15 million!"

After speaking, he turned around and bowed his hands to everyone, smiling: “Dear friends, I am here at this auction today, it is for this clam, please give Jinghai a certain noodle, let Jinghai a certain time, later I will give everyone a peace symbol as a gift of gratitude.”

Most of the guests present were the bosses. Knowing the reputation of Mr. Jinghai, they did not dare to offend casually.

If it doesn’t work well, people can make a fool of themselves, and it will make you jump around.

Besides, giving away two hundred thousand one peace charms is not in vain, so although many people are unhappy, they still choose to bear it.

Although Fungui Bao’s face remained silent, he was really unhappy in his heart.

Originally, the auction was for the higher bidder, but Mr. Jinghai broke the rules.

If the 15 million were taken away by him, it wouldn’t be a big deal for him to make less money, but after the reputation spreads, the prestige of Treasure Pavillion in the industry will surely be damaged.

But Fungui Bao also knew that Mr. Jinghai was very strong and very skilled, so he couldn’t easily offend him, so he could only give up.

Mr. Jinghai was so proud that he couldn’t hold back his excitement.

For this clam, he did not hesitate to fly to Aurous Hill, after several setbacks, he finally got what he wanted!

What is a mere 15 million?

As long as things get into his hands, he can definitely make a fortune!

Moreover, the scene was indeed silent. It seemed that he had made a move with Master stroke, and no one dared to bid with him!

This is face, this is majesty!

All over the country, who wouldn't give a bit of a thin face to Mr. Jinghai?

It seems that this piece of crustacean, he has picked up a big leak of 15 million!

At this moment, a faint voice sounded again.

"I pay 30 million!"

As soon as this sound came out, the venue was quiet.

Everyone looked at the bidder in unison, with surprise in their hearts.

It's him again!

It was the young man in ordinary clothes. At first glance, there was nothing extraordinary, but the two bids with Steven were impressive!

The point is that he bid sky-high prices twice and swiped his card for payment both times. It was so awesome!

However, no one thought that this guy would dare to challenge Mr. Jinghai?

Mr. Jinghai saw him at a glance, and his face suddenly sank.

At this time, Steven stood up in shock and rubbed his eyes vigorously.

Warnia didn't expect that Charlie would suddenly make an offer with Mr. Jinghai.

She only knew that Charlie had the ability to appraise treasures, but did not know how many assets Charlie had.

She couldn't help thinking to herself that she didn't even want to offend Master Jinghai, this Charlie, wouldn't he worry about Mr. Jinghai's revenge?

It was Jacob who recovered first, and hurriedly pulled him: “Charlie, what are you doing, sit down!”

“Dad, I have a sense of measure.”

Charlie turned his head and said lightly, then raised his head again, his eyes extremely calm.

“Charlie, what do you mean? Want to grab Master Jinghai’s stuff?” Steven took the initiative and asked coldly.

Charlie smiled slightly: “This is an auction. Everyone can shoot. How can you say that you are robbing others? You are so big, don’t you understand the rules?”

After speaking, Charlie sneered again: “You, you should just sit there and stop talking. Don’t you feel blushing just after losing your face?”

When Steven heard this, he was immediately embarrassed and immediately sat back with a guilty conscience and stopped speaking.

Mr. Jinghai sullenly, staring at Charlie like an awl, coldly said: “It’s you again! Do you know where I came from? Do you dare to snatch things from Jinghai?”

Charlie sneered and asked him: “I care not what kind of chicken bully you are, I will snatch it from you today, what I think is mine?!”

Chapter 153

Mr. Jinghai is going crazy!

He enjoys a great reputation both at home and abroad. Everyone present respects him, but this kid is extremely arrogant. He demolished his platform several times, which is really annoying!

What’s even more exaggerated is that he dare to scold him!

This is simply looking for death! ! !

The people present were also shocked!

What the h*ll is this grandson? How dare you be so tough? Scold Mr. Jinghai? Tired of life, right? Mr. Jinghai, a feng shui master, has 10,000 ways to kill him without drawing blood!

However, even though Mr. Jinghai was angry in his heart, in order to get the clam at a low price, he still maintained his demeanor on the surface and smiled and said, “This friend, you and I had a little misunderstanding at the door just now, but just a little thing. Just open it. If you bid with me for revenge, it would be too cautious, right?”

Mr. Jinghai himself is preparing 15 million to take this clam, but if he and Charlie are firm, the next bid will exceed 30 million.

He doesn’t want to spend so much money!

Therefore, he swallowed his breath and hoped that Charlie could withdraw his bid.

After he gets the 15 million clams, he will slowly settle accounts with him!

Charlie had seen his motives a long time ago, and said contemptuously: “Don’t talk nonsense with me, I am also fond of this clam, if you can afford it, you can pay, and you can play with it if you can’t afford it, let me take it!”

The scene is crazy again!

d*mn it!

This buddy actually let Mr. Jinghai play eggs.

Is it too kind?

Mr. Jinghai kept a cold face, but in order to save money, he continued to speak: “I really like this clam, can you give me face?”

Charlie glanced at him and said flatly: “Give you face? Do I know you?”

After speaking, Charlie asked again: “Hey, just tell me, can’t you afford to pay?”

Mr. Jinghai’s face is extremely ugly, so far no one has dared to speak to him like this!

Moreover, the other party looked as young as twenty or so, younger than his own disciples and grandchildren!

Under the annoyance, Mr. Jinghai was too lazy to maintain his demeanor, and said coldly: “Unexpectedly, my face would be so despised by others! Well, since it is fair competition, then the higher price will naturally get! I want to see how much wealth you have, come and grab this clam from me!”

After he finished speaking, he raised his head and shouted: “I’ll pay 50 million!!”

The loud voice made the audience noisy again!

The bidding became a big bet, and the atmosphere in the venue quickly became warm!

The rules are simple!

Who has more money!

Who is the king of this battle!

Mr. Jinghai’s thinking is very simple. If he fights with him a little bit, he is afraid that he will go on endlessly. Therefore, he must bid a price that can bluff him, and directly ask him 50 million. He must not dare to follow!

However, no one thought that Charlie’s face remained unchanged, and two words were spit out in his mouth.

“One hundred million!”

The auction price doubled again!

The atmosphere in the venue is boiling!

In just a few minutes, the price of this lot has even doubled tenfold, which is the focus of auction history!

Steven couldn't help shouting, "Charlie, you don't pretend to be there, do you have the money?"

Charlie couldn't help laughing, and said: "It's true, why do you drop it? You are not convinced? I might as well tell you the truth, this card I use is from your Qin family, and it was given to me by your second uncle. So, is it unexpected? Are you surprised?"

Chapter 154

"You! You!" Steven's face flushed, "You b@stard, dare to waste Qin family's money! Sooner or later, I'm going to smash you, a liar!"

Mr. Jinghai turned his head, looked at Steven, and asked, "Mr. Steven, do you know this person?"

Steven snorted coldly and said, "He is a live-in son-in-law of the Willson family, and he doesn't have a job. He eats his wife's soft rice at home. Recently, he has some money by tricking my second uncle."

"is it?"

Mr. Jinghai raised his eyebrows, as if taking a reassurance pill, and snorted coldly.

"Slap a swollen face to fill a fat man, young people, I advise you not to be too arrogant, otherwise you are the one who suffers, not that I despise you, can you get one hundred million?"

Charlie's face was slightly cold, and he said lightly: "I can't get it, don't worry about it, you can continue to bid if you have seeds, and shut your mouth if you don't have them!"

Mr. Jinghai couldn't stand it any longer and cursed: "Boy! You are looking for death!"

Charlie laughed and said, "I'm looking for death? It's up to you? You can't even afford to buy things, and you want to kill me? What a fool!"

Mr. Jinghai was repeatedly ridiculed by Charlie and could no longer maintain his demeanor. He sullenly shouted, “Young man, you’d better give me enough! Obediently let things out, otherwise you will have your life to buy, and your life will be useless!”

Fungui Bao’s expression suddenly changed as soon as these words were spoken. This is a clear rule to smash the treasure pavilion!

His face was sullen, but he didn’t dare to refute Master Jinghai, and he was very uncomfortable.

Charlie smiled slightly: “If you want my life, you have to wait for the auction to end, right? Now the auction is not over, I just paid 100 million, please continue to bid!”

Warnia was very surprised, Mr. Jinghai is not an ordinary person, even with the Song family backing, there is no guarantee that she can deal with Mr. Jinghai.

But what did Charlie mean by offending Master Wade so much? Where does the confidence come from?

Jacob fell on the sofa and was shocked to cover his heart, panting, thinking: “It’s over, this time is over, my son-in-law is over, and my family will be over.”

Mr. Jinghai’s face was stiff, Charlie didn’t put him in his eyes at all, these words were undoubtedly slapped him in the face!

However, Charlie was right. This was at the auction. If he wanted to get the clam, he had to continue bidding.

But, one hundred million

Who the h*ll can afford it!

Everyone’s eyes are on Master Wade, to see how he responds.

Mr. Jinghai’s face was green and white, but for that clam, he suppressed his anger and said in a low voice to Charlie:

“My friend, if I offended you just now, it was really unintentional, please forgive me.”

“But this clam is really useful to me. Please raise your hand and let me give you a favor. My favor is more valuable than this clam!”

The cold light in his eyes flickered, and this hairy boy dared to make himself so embarrassed. When this matter is over, he must kill him!

Charlie said faintly: “I’m sorry, I can use it to be useful, so I can’t let you have it!”

“Moreover, I just said that you are a chicken bully in my eyes, and your favor is worthless to me!”

Mr. Jinghai broke down!

He has only one thought now: When the auction ends, he will kill Charlie by finding a way!

Must kill him! ! !

Seeing that Mr. Jinghai was counseled, the people at the scene couldn’t help but sigh. They didn’t expect that this young man had just gone all the way to the end, and even Mr. Jinghai had tasted his defeat!

With the final hammer drop of the auctioneer, Charlie finally succeeded in taking the finale of the clam at a price of 100 million.

Mr. Jinghai was so angry that he glanced bitterly at Charlie, his face was green and he left the scene directly.

He wants to kill Charlie right now, but circumstances don’t allow it. This matter will be solved slowly!

Looking at the back of Mr. Jinghai leaving, Warnia reminded Charlie: “Mr. Jinghai is not an ordinary person. I don’t think he will give up and will make trouble for you. You must be careful these days.”

Charlie smiled and said: “I’m afraid he won’t come!”

Chapter 155

One hundred million smashed in and replaced it with a clam.

Everyone thought Charlie was crazy, but only Charlie didn’t care about it at all.

On the way back, Charlie explained to Jacob about the auction, indicating that the one hundred million was authorized by the Qin family, so that the Old Master could not bear it and frightened him again.

After arriving home, Charlie immediately began to study the clamshell while Claire was not off work.

This clam is as big as a wheel, it has been cleaned up, and after a simple polishing, a golden-red smooth shell surface is revealed.

Charlie broke it into several pieces with a little effort.

He picked up a piece and looked at it.

Sure enough, three white beads were exposed in the thick shell.

This is the essence of clams.

The clam is one of the seven treasures of Buddhism, and the pearl of this clam is even more spiritual.

And only shellfish that have a life span of more than a hundred years and have been psychic will have them, and they are formed by absorbing the essence of the ocean.

This is the best in the refining device, and it can be met but not sought, which is why Charlie must take it at the expense of a large price.

Charlie found three sea spirit orbs from the clams, and he was quite satisfied.

Afterwards, Charlie took the bleeding dragon and thundered the wood, and according to the method in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, he punched a few handprints in with spiritual energy.

As soon as the handprint entered it, it immediately elicited the strongest thunderous breath inside.

As soon as the clam encountered this thunderous breath, it burst out with a slight golden light, and quickly absorbed the escaped breath.

Charlie picked up the Sea clam and began to refine the magical artifact.

Soon, the Sea clam gradually formed in his hands.

He took out the pearl necklace that he had bought at the auction today, took some pearls from it, and refined them with the sea spirit beads, and finally refined them into a bracelet.

The remaining clam shells are also top grade.

He took one of them, refined it into a “scare talisman”, and planned to take this to Qin Gang.

The shock talisman made with a clamshell shell blended with the thunderous breath that specializes in breaking the evil spirits, and it was enough for the Qin family to deal with that evil spirit.

After finishing these refining, Charlie saw that there were still a lot of crustacean fragments left, and seeing that it was still early, he held the clamshell fragments to refine his hands and tried to refine a “thunder order”.

According to the records in the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures, this thunder stunner is a low-level magic weapon, mainly used to summon thunder and rain.

However, he added the thunder energy of the blood dragon thunder strikes the woods, and doubled its effect. It can be used to expel ghosts and suppress evil, as well as attack and fight.

As soon as he finished practicing the Thunder Order, he heard movement from downstairs.

The wife is back.

Charlie hurriedly took the remaining shards of clams under the bed, and walked out of the bedroom with the freshly made sea spirit beads.

As soon as he looked up, he saw Claire standing in the living room, talking helplessly to her mother Elaine.

Charlie walked over and saw Elaine shaking her wrist. On her wrist, it was the jade bracelet that Qin Gang gave him.

Elaine said with joy: “Claire, this bracelet is really good, I wear it out, everyone praises it as a good thing, not to mention it’s more face-saving!”

Claire said helplessly: “Mom, didn’t Charlie leave this bracelet at home a few days ago? Why did you wear it without saying anything? I thought I lost it.”

Elaine glared: “I’m your mother, what’s wrong with wearing one! Give me a few more days to wear it, go out and show it off!”

Seeing the two mother and daughter arguing, Charlie hurriedly walked over and said roundly, “Claire, let her wear it if she like it. I just made a new bracelet and I plan to give it to you.

“What bracelet?” Elaine grabbed it like a treasure.

But when she saw it was just a string of shell beads, she immediately handed it to Claire out of anger: “It’s this kind of worthless thing again.”

Chapter 156

Claire took it, put it on her hand naturally, looked at it and said, “You did it yourself, right?”

"Yes."

Charlie nodded and said, "This shell pearl bracelet has the effect of calming the nerves and helping you sleep, and it can also ward off evil and help you in self-defense. Today is a little too late, so it is relatively rough. I will make you better when I have the opportunity in the future. "

Before he could finish speaking, Claire smiled slightly: "Thank you, I like it very much."

"You like it."

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief.

The jade necklace he gave to Claire before was very precious, but Claire didn't wear it much.

She usually likes to be plain and doesn't care about gold and silver jewelry, so she doesn't like to wear too showy things

However, Claire seemed very pleased with this string of clam bracelets.

Seeing Claire, Elaine seemed to like the broken bracelet very much, and muttered angrily: "It's neither gold nor jade, but a bunch of worthless shell pearls. What's the use?"

Charlie smiled, not arguing with her.

It's okay not to let Claire know its value. Otherwise, she knew that if this magic weapon bracelet was sold, the rich would at least be willing to bid more than a billion for it.

After giving the bracelet to Claire, Charlie went downstairs, found a courier in the same city, and mailed Qin Gang the shock charm and the premium card together.

In this way, it can be regarded as a satisfactory explanation to him.

Qin Family

Mr. Jinghai was sitting on the Grand Master's chair in the main hall at this time, his face was gloomy and he didn't say a word.

When he came to Aurous Hill on this trip, he was aimed at this clam. There are sea spirit beads in it, which are used to make magical artifacts. The value is immeasurable!

But he didn't expect Charlie to killed his plans halfway, disrupt his plan and make him gritted his teeth with hatred!

Steven stood by, standing with his hands down.

The prestige of Xuanjitang is outside, and of course the Qin family also recognizes Master Jinghai, and they all stand aside respectfully.

Qin Gang smiled complimentarily: "I didn't expect Mr. Jinghai to come to the humble house. Qin is really fortunate. I don't know what is going on with Jinghai's coming?"

Mr. Jinghai took a sip of tea unhurriedly, put the cup on the table, and said slowly.

"I ran into Mr. Steven at the auction, and he invited me to show your family's fortune."

Qin Gang had been prepared to clean up Steven, and see if he would dare to sneak out next time, but seeing that Steven invited the famous Mr. Jinghai, he put the pressure down.

"Mr. Jinghai, please take your time!"

Mr. Jinghai nodded and said, "If I'm not wrong, the Qin family has been in bad luck over the past two years. I am afraid that someone in the family has an ominous thing. There was a bloody disaster last year. As for this year."

After speaking, he looked around pretending to be mysterious, and sighed: "I think your Qin family's fortune has come to an end. If this continues, the Qin family will be ruined, and the family will be destroyed!"

As soon as Mr. Jinghai finished speaking, Qin Gang paled, and quickly said respectfully: "Mr. Jinghai, you are truly a master of Xuanjitang. My Qin family is indeed in bad luck. Please help!"

Everyone in the Qin family was also surprised!

Mr. Jinghai is really an expert, and he is all right.

Charlie hasn't replied yet, and Qin Gang has already waited impatiently.

But right now, the famous Mr. Jinghai came to the door himself, he seemed to have caught the straw, and asked quickly: "Mr. Jinghai, do you have a solution?"

"Of course there is a way."

Mr. Jinghai said slowly, and suddenly frowned: "But I see your house, I am afraid that there has been a magical trick that confuses the people recently, which has broken the Feng Shui and hastened the demise of the Qin family. If you let it continue to harm you, I am afraid that your Qin will all die within half a year!"

Chapter 157

"What, the stick?"

Qin Gang was stunned for a while.

Charlie was the only one who showed Feng Shui to the Qin family recently.

Qin Gang was extremely convinced by Charlie, and quickly said: "Mr., can you read it wrong? There was indeed a Mr. Charlie who helped me resolve it, but his methods are very useful, and it should not be a magic stick."

Mr. Jinghai snorted coldly and shouted: "A person who pretends to be a ghost is the best at deceiving an ignorant person. If you are willing to believe him, just let me go!"

"Mr. Jinghai stayed." Qin Gang panicked, and quickly stopped: "Please enlighten me, Mr. Jinghai, what is wrong with Mr. Wade's method?"

Without raising his head, Mr. Jinghai reached out and pointed to the central room: "You bring a bowl of water."

Qin Gang quickly ordered someone to bring a bowl of clear water.

Mr. Jinghai took the clear water to read a word, melted a few charms on the water, and then flicked the water on Qin Gang's eyelids.

Qin had just opened his eyes, and suddenly he was terrified and backed away.

"Mr. Jinghai, this, what is this"

He suddenly saw a strange layer of black smoke on his house!

Moreover, on the heads of the Qin family, there were wisps of gray lifeless air, and the faces of the people were pale, just like a group of zombies.

Mr. Jinghai snorted: "I opened the eyes of the sky to you. What you see is Yin Qi, but your family members are all under danger and will die soon."

Qin Gang was so frightened that he fell into a chair and muttered, "What can I do about this?"

"It's okay, if I come here today, it can be regarded as destined for you."

Mr. Jinghai took out a safety talisman and handed it to a member of the Qin clan.

Qin Gang suddenly saw that this peace talisman glowed with a faint golden light, and the golden light immediately diminished the death spirit on the head of the tribe.

Mr. Jinghai flicked his hand in front of Qin Gang, and everything Qin Gang saw suddenly disappeared and returned to its original state.

"This, this" Qin Gang was in a cold sweat, and hurriedly said: "Mr.Jinghai is really a god! Please save my Qin family, I am willing to pay no matter how much money."

"Save a life and win a seventh-level float. I came here today for this."

As Mr. Jinghai said, he took out dozens of safety charms and handed them over: "If you order your people to carry these with them, it will naturally resolve the bad luck."

Qin Gang took it gratefully and hesitated: “I wonder how much Master Jinghai this thing worth?”

Mr. Jinghai waved his hand: “Resolving bad luck is also a merit. I don’t accept any money. But if there is a magic stick to coax you and let you spend a lot of money to buy a magical weapon, you must not charge it.”

Steven next to him couldn’t help saying, “Second Uncle, I’ve said Charlie is a liar! He took the money from our house and didn’t know where he was going to spend it! You must chase the money back, otherwise you will sue him. Fraud! Let him live his life in prison!”

Aoxue frowned, thinking, not knowing why, but she felt that Mr. Jinghai looked more like a liar.

That Charlie, apart from being a bit bad and having no IQ at all, he didn’t seem so bad, and in many cases, he could give people a feeling of inscrutable depth, like a deep pool of nowhere. The bottom of the lake or, a deep ocean trench.

Chapter 158

“You shut up.” Qin Gang glared at Steven, then turned and respectfully said to Master Jinghai: “Thank you for your advice, I will definitely pay attention to it in the future.”

Mr. Jinghai nodded meaningfully, got up and left.

As soon as Master Jinghai left, Steven immediately said: “Second Uncle, Mr. Jinghai is a well-known master of Xuanjitang. How can a liar like Charlie can be compare to him? This time, Mr. Jinghai will solve all the problems in our family. Yes, it doesn’t cost a penny!”

“Mr. Jinghai didn’t charge any money, but Charlie cheated our family a lot of money. He spent 100 million and took a piece of a broken shell. This is a scam! You are too naive, how can you give him so much money? If this spreads out, people in Aurous Hill won’t call us Qin family fools?”

Qin Gang was silent, but his face was already suspicious.

Mr. Jinghai's reputation is indeed very strong, and the things that Mr. Jinghai just let himself see are vivid and have to be believed.

More importantly, Mr. Jinghai did not take a cent, while Charlie spent more than 100 million on the auction.

The more such a comparison, the more he felt that Charlie might be something wrong!

At this moment, a housekeeper of the Qin family knocked on the door, and only stepped in after getting permission from Qin Gang.

"Mr Qin, there is your express."

After speaking, he handed over a paper box.

Qin Gang frowned, and after unpacking the paper box, he found a token lying quietly inside.

Looking closely at this token, it seems that it is only a thin piece, only the size of a matchbox, worn with a cheap red string, and it looks exactly like the stalls in tourist attractions.

Qin Gang looked at the sender and saw that the word Charlie was written on it.

Looking at the remarks, there are only a few words written on it: "Scary talisman, hang in the main hall to break the evil!"

When Steven saw it, he immediately cursed: "d*mn, second uncle, this Charlie treats you as a fool! Just where is this broken shell, maybe it was bought from a stall on the street! How can it be broken?"

"Moreover, he gave us such a thing for more than 100 million? He still sent it to us! He doesn't care about you face! You said, this Charlie is not a liar, what else can he be?"

Steven was so angry, and said sharply, "Second Uncle, let's take someone to Charlie and get the money back! Otherwise, if Charlie runs away, our loss will be too great. !"

“You shut up first, let me think about it.” Qin Gang said, rubbing his eyebrows, looking at the startled talisman, he really couldn’t see any magic.

After hesitating for a while, Qin Gang summoned the Qin family members and said with a sullen face: “It is a matter of life and death of the Qin family. It is of great importance. I will go to Charlie tomorrow and ask what happened! You must wear Mr. Jinghai’s safety talisman. Feel free to take it off!”

“Yes!”

“Second Uncle, I want to go too!” Steven gritted his teeth: “This person named Charlie has done a lot of harm to me. Now that I’m catching his fox tail, I have to break his leg by myself.”

“Only you? Can you beat him?”

Qin Gang frowned and said, “But if you really want to go, you should bring a few more bodyguards. First inquire about Charlie’s whereabouts tomorrow, just in case.”

After speaking, he paused again and shouted: “Remember, I didn’t ask you to take people to trouble Charlie, I am afraid that you would act recklessly and be beaten again!”

Steven was overjoyed and immediately said, “I understand.”

Qin Gang said coldly: “Although my Qin family is not a top-level family, it can’t tolerate others to deceive me. If anyone deceives me, I will respond back! I must check this out. If Charlie really pretends to be what he is not, I will not forgive him!”

Chapter 159

After leaving Qin’s house, Mr. Jinghai immediately made up his wishful thinking.

He naturally wanted Charlie to avenge him, and he wanted to take back the clams that Charlie had stolen, but this was not enough!

When he came to Aurous Hill this time, he also wanted to establish a prestige in Aurous Hill, recruit a group of believers, and provide more support to his career.

Therefore, he planned a game that he thought was the best of both worlds.

Think of Charlie as the key to killing the chicken and the monkey and letting the whole Aurous Hill surrender!

Charlie didn't know that the so-called Mr. Jinghai was planning to use himself to sacrifice the flag.

In the evening, he was preparing to buy vegetables and cook when he suddenly received a call from Warnia.

After picking it up, Warnia had a serious tone and said directly to Charlie: "Mr. Charlie, that Mr. Jinghai invited some masters in antiques, feng shui, and metaphysics to hold a banquet at White's house. Ask me if you have time to go there?"

"White family? Which type of family is it?"

Warnia said: "A middle-class family. They have two male descendants, Gerald and Fred White."

"Both of them? How could they be elected to his house?" Charlie asked strangely.

Warnia explained: "Recently, the White family has not been going well. The son Fred White and nephew Gerald have had troubles one after another. The White family's career has also plummeted. Therefore, the White family's head begged Mr. Jinghai and wanted him to change the feng shui of the White family."

While speaking, Warnia continued: "But I think Mr. Jinghai has invited a bunch of metaphysical masters. It may not be as simple as trying to earn some money from the White family. There may be other thoughts."

Charlie smiled and said nonchalantly: "I snatched the clam at the auction and choked him. I am sure that he wants to retaliate against me. It is estimated that this time he set up a set for me. Right!"

With a slight smile, Charlie said again: "But I will go this time and see face to face what tricks he wants to play."

Warnia saw that he agreed and said, “That’s it, the place is at White’s house. Tomorrow morning, let’s go together. I will drive to pick you up.”

“Done.”

Early the next morning, Warnia drove to pick up Charlie and went to White’s house.

White’s villa is located on the mountainside in the suburbs with beautiful scenery.

The pavilions in this area were all built into antique buildings. The White family spent hundreds of millions to decorate them. They are usually used to receive distinguished guests or entertain friends.

Outside the pavilion by the lake, there are dozens of yellow rosewood chairs. A dozen invited guests have sat down and communicating with each other, and laughter came from time to time.

Sitting in the main seat is a fat middle-aged man. He is Fred White’s father, Solmon White.

And sitting beside him was Mr. Jinghai.

In addition to these two people, Charlie also met two acquaintances, Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, and Guo Ming who followed him.

Seeing Charlie coming in, Tailai nodded to Charlie.

Solmon White glanced at him sideways and snorted coldly.

Obviously he also knew that Fred and Gerald had suffered a loss at Charlie’s hands, so seeing Charlie, he didn’t have a good face.

Fungui Bao quickly stood up to greet him and said, “Mr. Charlie, Miss Song, you are here.”

Chapter 160

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Come and see the style of Master Jinghai.”

A middle-aged man in a long gown asked in surprise: “This is the buyer who took the finale at the auction with a billions?”

Fungui Bao smiled and introduced: “It is Mr. Wade.”

“What? Mr.Wade?” Solmon White glanced at Charlie disdainfully, and then smiled: “Now the name of Master Wade is almost worthless. Any kind of waste can call himself a master, and he is truly capable like Mr. Jinghai. The master, but so low-key.”

As soon as he finished speaking, the crowd was embarrassed.

It wasn’t that Solmon White deliberately belittled him, it was indeed that Charlie could not be called a “master” regardless of age or style of clothing.

And all Masters present here are almost all defiant people in the metaphysical world. To let them and Charlie, a young man, call out “Master Wade”, many people here are unhappy.

Mr. Jinghai stood up and smiled calmly: “It’s okay. I want to take advantage of the king’s place to host this banquet. I also want to get together with you. As for who is the real master and who is the one who is worthy of fame, I will wait. It’s natural to see the difference.”

After hearing Mr. Jinghai’s words, everyone present couldn’t help but sneer at Charlie.

This kind of hairy boy is not just for fame, but what else can it be.

Warnia also frowned slightly. She knew that Mr. Jinghai would target Charlie, but she did not expect that the atmosphere would be so solemn as soon as she entered.

However, Charlie looked cold, walked up to his chair and sat down without squinting, he didn’t know everything around him.

When Solmon White saw that everyone was there, he said, “Since everyone is here, then I will tell you that today, Mr. Jinghai took advantage of our White’s place to host this

banquet. First, I wanted to get to know you, and second, too. I want to learn from everyone."

"How to compare?" someone asked.

"Naturally is based on the level of magic."

At this time, Mr. Jinghai stood up and explained: "The rules are very simple. As we all know, there are five disciplines in our metaphysics. You can choose the category you are good at and choose your opponent to compete!"

"In order to be more formal, the funds are sponsored by the White family. Each contest has a prize of five million. Whoever wins will take away five million, and the loser will also have 50,000 horses."

This rule is reasonable, and money can be made, many people nodded in agreement.

People in the metaphysical circles usually do their own things, and the cards will not be easily revealed. Today, the people who come to the banquet are all capable people in the metaphysical circles. Everyone gathers together to compete. Not only can they find out about each other's details, but also get bonuses and kill two birds with one stone.

"Just to learn from each other?" Charlie sneered slightly. He didn't think that Mr. Jinghai held today's banquet just to prove his prowess.

After Solmon White waited for everyone to discuss it, he continued: "However, setting up a bonus alone may not arouse everyone's enthusiasm. After all, everyone has a wealth and there is no shortage of these millions."

"So in order to make everyone more motivated, there is an additional condition, that is, the winner either chooses to take away the five million bonus, or take away something from the loser!"

"The one who wins in the end is the first sage in the metaphysical circle of Nanguang area. From now on, all the cult people in Nanguang area will respect him. Anything large and small in the area will be respected with the consent of the person!"

As soon as he finished speaking, the whole yard was quiet.

For a moment, there was a commotion again, and many people showed upset expressions and started talking.

“What if the challenger chooses a category that the challenged party is not good at?”

“The metaphysical world in Nanguang area respects the first. Isn’t this looting for territory?”

“Isn’t this funny? In the profound arts world in Nanguang area, we have always been accustomed to our own way. Now it is really nonsense to take orders from others. Besides, there are people who are not from Nanguang, right?”

There was a lot of discussion among the crowd, and they did not expect that this so-called banquet was actually a Hongmen banquet that Mr. Jinghai wanted to dominate the Nanguang Academy!

Chapter 161

At this time, Solmon said: “Everyone, stay calm, Mr. Jinghai is also considering the development of our metaphysical world. Before, everyone was scattered, but now we are organized, formed an alliance, and elected a leader. In the future, it will be more convenient to deal with the enemy, this also a good thing. As for the categories that you are not good at, since you have to choose the leader, it must be a person who is proficient in all aspects of mountain medicine and life in general to be qualified.”

While he was speaking, some people sternly objected, but some people made up their minds.

After all, the winner can win the same thing as the loser. If they get the first place, they can also command the entire Nanguang metaphysics world.

You know, metaphysics is more than just academic research.

Behind the metaphysics is a huge industrial chain, and it can also allow some big people to cling to them!

The temptation of money and power, few people can refuse, some people are moved on the spot.

“Of course.” Jinghai stood up and said: “I don’t force you, if anyone is afraid, you can withdraw now. But in the future, he will not have the opportunity to join the metaphysics alliance in Nanguang circles, and he will be directly excluded.”

Everyone hesitated for a while. Although the risks are high, there are also many opportunities.

Everyone is thinking in their hearts, after all, it is a great temptation to become the leader, and no one feels bad.

Charlie sat in the chair and said nothing.

Jinghai’s ambition is too great, this is to pave the way to enter the mainland.

However, Charlie had no interest in this metaphysical alliance either, and planned to sit and watch the show.

Soon, a middle-aged man with short beard stood up

The middle-aged man casually took out a jade slip with a large palm, and swayed in the wind, the jade slip was shining brightly, and he said: “Yang Jones, Yun City, ask Mr. Jinghai for his ability to speak casually.”

The Jones family is a metaphysical family, focusing on Bu Yi, which is the inheritance of Shao Yong during the Northern Thompson Dynasty.

Yang Jones is the forty-sixth generation descendant of Meihua who is easy to count. He is very famous in Yun City, and he is naturally proud. The first challenge is Jinghai!

“it is okay!”

There was a burst of applause in the field.

Yang Jones raised his chin arrogantly: “This jade slip was handed down from the Northern Thompson Dynasty and helped many masters of Yi-learning Bu Yi! As for the number one in Nanguang area, I think Jones’s family should be ranked first.”

Jinghai also walked to the court, nodded slightly to Yang Jones, and smiled: “This jade slip is indeed a good thing, but it won’t belong to you soon.”

He stretched out his hand and took out a purse from his pocket. After untying it, he took out an inch-long rune paper, but this rune paper also had a shining luster with cinnabar runes engraved on it.

“Arhat Golden Talisman!”

When the crowd saw this golden talisman, they suddenly exclaimed.

Warnia explained to Charlie: “The Arhat Golden Talisman was made by eighteen monks who chanted the sutras for seven or forty-nine days, consecrated and refined, and belonged to the fierce anti-evil talisman.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “It’s normal, not a good thing.”

Hearing what he said, everyone turned their eyes and cast disgusting eyes at him.

Jinghai also snorted coldly: “I don’t have any real skills, but I am not bragging.”

Everyone knows that the Arhat Talisman is a rare treasure. It is not easy to find a group of 18 accomplished monks, and when it is made, the time and place are favorable. The failure rate of consecration is as high as 90%!

And this one in Jinghai’s hand is full of golden light, it can be said to be hard to find!

“Stop talking nonsense, let’s open a hexagram.”

Yang Jones let out a cold snort, then pinched several handprints in his hand, chanting the formula in his mouth, and after a while, he said, “The hour begins, and after a quarter of an hour, wind and thunder will come from the west.”

Jinghai smiled slightly, and without seeing any movement, he said: “The wind is wrapped in thunder. To be precise, this is not the wind, but the shock caused by the opening of the mountain, and it is man-made. There will be jail.”

Yang Jones frowned, shook his head and said, “Impossible! No one is shown in the hexagram.”

Chapter 162

Mr. Jinghai just smiled and did not answer.

Everyone was curious and waited secretly.

A quarter of an hour passed quickly, and Yang Jones stared nervously in the air in a daze.

But at this moment, a loud “bang” suddenly came from the west, and then a gust of wind swept across, and the ground vibrated slightly.

Solmon smiled and took out his mobile phone, and said: “The news feed I just got, on the side of Xishan, someone quarried rocks, which caused a 2.4 earthquake. The police have arrested him.”

Yang Jones’s face was gray and froze on the spot. He only counted the wind and thunder, but Mr. Jinghai even counted that the matter was man-made and that there would be prison.

He raised his head, no longer the arrogance he had just now, and smiled embarrassingly: “Mr. Jinghai is great, it was Jones who lost. I will withdraw from this banquet!”

After speaking, he picked up the jade slip, turned and left.

“Slow!” Solmon shouted, “Mr. Jones, since you are on the court, you should abide by the rules.”

“What are the rules?” Yang Jones’s face was sullen.

“According to the rules, the winner has the right to take your things! And, you have to admit it in public, and you will respect Mr. Jinghai in the future.”

“Nonsense! It’s just a banquet. You want to seize my magic weapon, and you want me to respect others, just dreaming.”

Yang Jones laughed furiously, his character is hot, how can he tolerate succumbing to others.

Jinghai raised his hand and took out another rune. He used his fingers to draw and call it a few times, and then said “Hurry as a law”.

“Crack!”

Under all eyes, Yang Jones’s jade slip suddenly broke into two halves and fell to the ground.

“you!!”

Yang Jones’s treasure was destroyed, and he was frightened and trembling with anger.

Jinghai proudly said: “If you don’t follow the rules, we should destroy it! Don’t give me garbage like that!”

Yang Jones’s face was as gray as death, and he knew that his way of doing things was not a little bit different from that of Jinghai.

He destroyed his treasure in one blow, but he didn’t even have the power to fight back.

Glancing at the jade slips on the ground, Yang Jones gritted his teeth and said, “It’s me who is low-minded and inferior humans!”

After speaking, he didn’t even pick up the jade slips on the ground, and left with a black face.

And seeing this scene, the expressions of all the people present changed. Jinghai was unfathomable. People who were still confident just now hesitated.

Tailai also frowned and asked Guo Ming in a low voice.

Immediately afterward, Tailai stood up, waved his hand bitterly, and said, “What can I do for such a boring banquet? Goodbye, everyone!”

After that, he took Guo Ming and walked out.

Suddenly four strong men in black jumped out from the left and right, blocking the way.

Tailai angrily said, “What are you doing?”

“Mr. Guo Ming, why bother to leave now that you are here?”

Jinghai stepped forward and smiled slightly: “My banquet is not a place where you want to come or leave at your will. If you want to go now, isn’t it a violation of the rules?”

Tailai snorted coldly: “I am not a member of your metaphysics. It is not my business if you choose the leader yourself!”

Jinghai snorted coldly: “If you want to go, you can save things and consider me to be worthy of your respect!”

Chapter 163

Tailai was also a man with a face anyway, and was furious by Jinghai’s words and said, “What do you mean?”

“Mr. Tailai, let me see!”

Guo Ming said in a deep voice, stepping forward and reprimanding: “If you dare to stop, it’s no wonder that I am ruthless!”

Seeing Guo Ming was about to make a move, everyone present cheered.

“Mr. Guo Ming, let this stinky Taoist priest from Hong Kong city taste the greatness of our Nanguang.”

“An outsider wants to unify the Nanguang Academy, and he talks about dreams.”

“Fight him back, Nanguang can’t tolerate him in the wild.”

Jinghai smiled coldly and said, “If you are not convinced, you can try it!”

Guo Ming was furious, and struck Jinghai with a punch. This punch was powerful, and obviously Guo Ming was not an ordinary person.

“Just rely on you?” Everyone only felt that there was a flower in front of them, and Jinghai had already swayed in front of Guo Ming, stretched out his hand and stuck a yellow symbol on his forehead.

“Fast posture.” Warnia said in surprise.

And Guo Ming was stiff as if he had been hit by a holding spell, only his eyes could turn around, revealing a panic.

Jinghai calmed down, smiled slightly, and suddenly scolded.

“Get down!”

“thump!”

As if he heard the order, Guo Ming suddenly fell on the ground, on all fours.

“Mr. Guo Ming!” Tailai took a breath and screamed quickly.

The surrounding crowd looked at each other, all in shock.

With just such a trick, Guo Ming didn’t even have room to resist. How powerful is this!

Guo Ming lay on the ground, extremely annoyed, but his body didn’t listen at all, and his mouth angrily said: “Old dog! What kind of sorcerer are you.”

“Just your three-legged cat skills, and still have the face to challenge me?” Mr. Jinghai sneered sarcastically, and suddenly scolded, “Tell me how a dog barks!”

Guo Ming was shocked, and quickly wanted to shut up.

But his mouth did not shut, even his vocal cords could not be controlled, and there was a dry “barking” sound from his mouth.

Tailai was shocked and almost fell over with a shake.

Guo Ming is over sixty years old, but now lies in front of Master Jinghai like a dog, learning how to bark vaguely.

It was originally a funny scene, but there was a dead silence inside.

The crowd was horrified, and there was a burst of fear on their backs.

Jinghai actually defeated two masters in a row in less than ten minutes. How powerful is this?

“Puppet technique, this is the Xiangxi puppet technique that has long since been lost!” Fungui Bao murmured, his expression in shock.

After he finished speaking, a cold breath suddenly sounded in the field.

The puppet technique was passed down from Xiangxi. It was originally a secret technique passed down from the ancestors of the corpse chaser, but it has now been lost.

Unexpectedly, they would be able to witness it with their own eyes. This is enough to show that Jinghai’s Taoism is unpredictable, and the people here cannot match it!

Chapter 164

Guo Ming was still lying on the ground, his face flushed with embarrassment, but he couldn’t control it at all, and he even wanted to die.

Jinghai waved his hand, and Guo Ming suddenly became soft and collapsed directly on the ground, extremely ashamed.

“What, Mr. Guo Ming, are you convinced?” Solmon laughed.

Guo Ming gritted his teeth, blood oozing between his teeth, and murmured bitterly: “I’m taken.”

Seeing Guo Ming bowed his head to admit defeat, the whole yard was silent, and no one dared to say anything again.

And then, Jinghai turned his head to look at Charlie, and said: “Snatched my clams treasure that day, today you see my magical powers, do you dare to be arrogant?”

Charlie shrugged and said: “Just your two strokes, are you counting?”

Warnia hurriedly grabbed Charlie, and said in a low voice, “Now let’s be soft here. Jinghai does have some skills. Don’t lose your life for indifferent dignity.”

Jinghai sneered and said, “You are young and ignorant, I ask you, how dare you compare me with yourself! If you lose, return the clams back to me and apologize to me on your knees!”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “Competition? What makes you think you worthy of me?”

Everyone’s complexion changed suddenly, and this kid dared to speak such a wild world! He doesn’t want to live anymore?

In the quiet courtyard, there was a dead silence.

Warnia also stood up in shock. As soon as she said this, it couldn’t be done right.

Jinghai was even more angry, and walked in front of Charlie step by step, and said: “I have seen many people in my life, but they are not like you, deliberately begging to die.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Who will live and die is not necessarily obvious.”

Jinghai had a murderous intent, and when his eyes were cold, he wanted to do it.

At this moment, a group of people suddenly broke into the door, aggressively.

The leader was Steven. He saw Charlie and immediately shouted: “Charlie, your magic stick, pretend to be a devil to deceive my Uncle! You lied to my family, stole money and used it at the auction to replenish your balance. It was at the expense of Master Jinghai to see through your trick! You should surrender your property now, otherwise my Qin family cannot spare you.”

As soon as the voice fell, Qin Gang and Aoxue walked in from the door. After hearing Steven’s scolding, it was too late to stop, and there was an embarrassment.

Charlie glanced at him lightly, but said nothing.

However, his glance made Qin Gang feel cold all over his body, and he was full of fear. He yelled at Steven and quickly explained to Charlie with a dry smile: “Mr. Wade, this is what happened.”

Qin Gang didn’t dare to conceal it, and explained what happened.

After Charlie finished listening, he just frowned slightly, and said coldly: “It’s more than one billion. If you regret it, the money can be refunded to you at any time.”

“Oh, Mr. Wade, don’t say that. How dare I ask Mr. Wade for a refund! I came here today. It was Qin who admired the prestige of Master Wades for a long time and wanted to see it.”

Qin Gang couldn’t figure out whether Charlie was capable or fudged, but he was also considered a smart person, so he wasn’t going to turn his face with Charlie right away.

Although he was complimenting him, he hesitated in his heart. He felt that Charlie couldn’t test the depth of this person by himself, so he might as well let Jinghai try.

If Charlie showed his feet in front of Jinghai, then he would naturally not be polite to him, and how much money he spent, even the profit would have to be vomited from his mouth.

So he sneered at Charlie himself and the others: “Then I won’t disturb Master Wades. I’ll talk about this later. You guys should be busy with the important things at hand and leave me alone.”

Steven wanted to speak angrily, but Qin Gang glared fiercely, and he not dared to speak any more.

When Jinghai saw this, he smiled at Qin Gang and said, “You just came here. I know your Qin family has been upset recently. Charlie also did the practice in your Qin family. I will try it with him today, by the way. Solve the problems for your Qin family! Charlie, if you dare to compete with me, not only will you undoubtedly die today, but afterwards, I will do everything to destroy you!”

Charlie frowned, and said with a sneer: “Since you want to die, it is your wish.”

Chapter 165

Seeing Charlie’s determination, Jinghai sneered and said to Solmon: “It seems that some people are really tired and crooked, no matter what, go and prepare me three pillars of sandalwood, a purple gold incense burner, and a peach wood sword. With one hand, I will fulfill him.”

Solmon didn’t dare to neglect, and he was ready soon.

After a while, sandalwood was inserted into the incense burner, and clear smoke curled up.

Mr. Jinghai raised the peach wood sword, chanting words.

Standing next to him, Qin Gang felt dizzy, as if there were several shots in his head and his temples jumped.

He endured it for a while, really couldn’t stand it, and pleaded: “Mr. Jinghai, how long is this Feng Shui going to continue?”

“Your family’s aura is very heavy. This is a vision, and the Feng Shui Bureau also needs time. Please bear with it for the time being.”

Seeing Master Wade speak, Qin Gang can only bite the bullet and endure it.

But the more patient he was, the more uncomfortable he felt all over, not only was he nauseous, but he also felt severe pain in his head.

But fortunately, a thing on his chest exuded vigorous warmth in an instant, protecting the heart, so that Qin Gang did not collapse on the spot.

Qin Gang was shocked: “Isn’t this the charm given by Charlie?”

Not knowing what he was thinking, Jinghai took a sip of water and sprayed it on the mahogany sword with a “poof”, swiping the sword to cut off the rising smoke.

Just as the wooden sword swept across the smoke, Qin Gang suddenly felt as if his head had been hit hard, his throat was sweet, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

“Uncle!”

Steven was shocked and rushed forward, holding him back.

But Qin Gang’s face was ashen, and he didn’t even have the strength to speak.

“Mr. Jinghai, how could my Uncle be like this?” Steven asked anxiously.

Jinghai’s expression remained unchanged, and said, “The Qin family’s aura is too heavy. I broke it with a fierce Feng Shui situation, and the Patriarch was naturally the first to bear the brunt.”

Qin Gang hurriedly dragged the sick body, struggling to thank: “Thank you, Mr. Jinghai, for setting up the bureau, I am grateful.”

After his blood spurted out, he did feel a lot more comfortable in his body.

Not only that, but Steven also felt the changes in his body, and he quickly thanked Jinghai.

Fungui Bao frowned and said, “Jinghai is really capable. The Qin family’s evil spirits are so heavy, he can alleviate it, and he really has two brushes.”

All of you present here are Feng Shui masters, and I don’t need to explain that you know that Jinghai broke the Qin family’s evil spirits, and the eyes that looked at him also admired.

“Uncle, let’s go sit there.” Steven helped Qin Gang to walk aside, then turned to look at Charlie, and provocatively said: “How about it? Quickly return our Qin family’s money.”

Charlie curled his lips and said, “The money can be paid back to you, but Qin Gang is afraid that it will be spent.”

“What!” Qin Gang was suddenly shocked.

Charlie glanced at him coldly and said, “Look at your palm, is there a red line.”

Qin Gang’s face was ugly, and he quickly turned his palms up, and was stunned.

He saw a faint red line on his palm.

This red line starts from the lifeline of the palm and extends to the arm!

Qin Gang was shocked: “What is this, I didn’t have it before.”

Chapter 166

Charlie said coldly: “This is your lifeline. The Qin family is so cursed that Jinghai uses your life to resolve it! Three days later, this red line extends to your elbow, and then you will be dead! Use the virtues accumulated in your life’s good deeds to change the Qin family’s line and continue.”

When Qin Gang heard this, he was shocked to stay there.

Steven was also in a panic, and quickly looked at everyone present.

All Masters here nodded slightly when they saw this scene. Qin Gang would not live for three days.

Steven knelt on the ground with a thud, and begged Jinghai: “Mr. Jinghai, please, save my Uncle!”

Jinghai looked arrogant and sneered: “The spell is out, how can it be taken back? I used Qin Gang’s life in exchange for your family’s life, you should thank me.”

Aoxue also turned pale, biting her lower lip and entangled for a long time, then she knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, and said: “Please, save my dad”

Charlie glanced at her and said indifferently: “Since your Qin family chooses to believe in Jinghai, then it has nothing to do with me, so why let me do it?”

Aoxue’s eyes were red, and she gritted her teeth and said, “If you can save my dad, I will promise you anything you want.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I have no interest.”

Qin Gang also ran over, knelt in front of Charlie, and cried out: “Mr. Wade, I am blinded by lard, and it is Steven, the sorrowful star, bewitching me.”

While speaking, Qin Gang pulled Steven away, and slapped his face desperately.

Steven dodged again and again.

Aoxue also grabbed Charlie’s leg and cried: “Just save my dad, please.”

Charlie sighed and said, “Okay, all stand up. I scared you just now. Nothing at all. Fortunately, your dad is wearing a frightening talisman, or there is no time to fight Steven now.”

Qin Gang looked suspicious, took out the shocking talisman from his arms, and said, “Is this talisman working?”

Charlie nodded and said, “The red line faded quickly. With Jinghai’s two tricks, it is still a long way from trying to break my talisman.”

Qin Gang looked down at his arm, and saw that the red line had dimmed a lot and was gradually fading. He couldn’t help but be overjoyed and said, “Thank you, Mr. Wade, if it wasn’t for you, I would be dead today.”

Charlie waved his hand and said: “It’s because you are lucky, and you came here with a talisman. Otherwise, I don’t bother to care about you.”

After speaking, Charlie turned his head to look at Jinghai, and said: “Now the result is obvious, don’t you admit defeat?”

Steven finally came over at this time, knelt on the ground, and apologized to Charlie without a word.

Jinghai’s face turned blue, staring at Charlie fiercely, and said: “With some small means, I dare to say that I have won? I wanted to spare your life, who knows you are stubborn and give you a chance at last, Hand over the clams, kneel down and apologize!”

He didn’t want to use the last hole card, but the matter was here, Charlie had already defeated him, making his meditation layout in vain!

Moreover, once he uses his hole cards, even he can’t completely control it. Everyone here might die!

Charlie’s face gradually turned cold, and said, “What if I say no?”

“You forced me!” Jinghai took out a black porcelain altar from the box beside him as soon as he finished speaking.

A few black mosquitoes flew out of the altar, and instantly pounced on the meat and vegetables on the table, chewing them.

Warnia looked weird and said, “Does Jinghai still raise mosquitoes?”

Everyone watched the black mosquitoes pounce on the flesh, and the picture was very strange. The masters present were all inexplicable. They had no idea what was going on and asked each other.

But in a moment, the meat dishes that were eaten by black mosquitoes turned color quickly, and countless smaller black mosquitoes emerged from the meat!

Chapter 167

In less than five minutes, the fresh dishes on the table just now were all rotten and spoiled, and dense mosquitoes emerged.

There is a rooster on the grass in the courtyard, which was raised by the White family.

A few mosquitoes flew to the rooster at an extremely fast speed. After more than ten seconds, the rooster screamed and flapped its wings, fell to the ground and convulsed to death.

From the feathers of the dead chicken, a large black mosquito drilled out and flew into the air.

The black mosquitoes in the air are densely packed, rushing towards the crowd like a whirlwind.

The yard suddenly exploded, and the crowd was in a mess, dodge desperately.

This black mosquito is extremely poisonous, not only biting people, but also getting into the skin from the wound.

Mosquitoes are very small, only the size of sand grains.

And the bitten person will be swollen and painful.

The masters in the field have used their housekeeping skills, throwing amulets and chanting mantras.

Some people even got under the table, and someone jumped into the pool with a plop, screaming constantly.

“What the h*ll is this!” Warnia was scared to death.

“This is a corpse eater!” Fungui Bao was shocked and angry: “This is made from a baby corpse. It originated from southern Xinjiang. I didn’t expect Jinghai to raise this insidious thing.”

Jinghai laughed and said cruelly: “This corpse eater is made from a fetus. It is the most poisonous. If you don’t respect me, none of you can run away.”

Black mosquitoes grew more and more. An Old Master was bitten and swollen all over, vomiting black blood, and fainted to the ground.

The black mosquitoes in the air made the scalp numb, and Warnia was also flustered.

But soon she discovered that there was no mosquito around Charlie!

As soon as those mosquitoes approached Charlie, they turned into black charcoal instantly as if they had encountered something extremely terrifying!

At this moment, Charlie sneered, and walked towards Jinghai slowly without receiving any obstacles, holding a white shell symbol in his hand.

This is the thundering order he refined!

It exudes a faint fluorescent light, with a hint of thunder surrounding it.

Watching this scene, Jinghai muttered: “Why are you doing this? How is this possible?”

Charlie seemed to be bathed in a halo, as if a god came personally, his expression indifferent.

“Impossible! The Corpse spell has been completely destroyed, it is impossible for anyone to deal with it!” Jinghai roared hoarsely.

Charlie looked at Jinghai and sneered, “I dare to call it a waste? Today, I will show you what is real, great supernatural power!”

Immediately afterwards, Charlie yelled: “Here it comes!”

As soon as the voice fell, there was a loud noise!

“Boom!”

In an instant, there was a thunderbolt in the sky, and the sky that was still clear just now suddenly piled up black clouds!

In a blink of an eye, the entire sky is already covered with dark clouds!

“This!” Fungui Bao looked up at the sky, shocked to speak.

Everyone, including Warnia, also had the same expression.

Qin Gang murmured: “A miracle, this is a miracle!”

In the next second, a silver snake lightning shot straight down from the air!

“f*ck!”

An angry lightning hit the mosquitoes, and the mosquitoes immediately turned into coke.

The tables and chairs split, the trees fell, and the air was filled with a strong smell of burnt dryness.

But Charlie stood with his hand held up, staring coldly, and the thunder light around his body flickered!

There was a strong wind in the courtyard, and a torrential rain poured down, washing the whole area clean.

A few seconds later, the crowd recovered and dodged around, fearing being struck by lightning.

Chapter 168

“I’ll go, he, he is not a human! He is a god!”

“Don’t hack me, I will kneel down and admit my mistake to Mr. Wade.”

“Help, I was wrong!”

Several people thumped and knelt down, and kowtow to Charlie.

Qin Gang was also scared to drill down the table, awe in his heart.

However, these few sky thunders, like eyes, only cleaved mosquitoes into dregs, and didn't hurt anyone.

Jinghai's expression was extremely shocked and terrified!

He never dreamed that Charlie's strength would be so terrifying!

Compared with him, he is like an ant!

If the billowing thunder struck him, he wouldn't be able to keep a whole body!

He panicked, and quickly got up, scrambling to flee outside the courtyard. He just wanted to escape now. He escaped from Aurous Hill and never came back again. He didn't even think about being a venerable person in Aurous Hill!

"Want to escape?"

Charlie smiled coldly, stretched out his hand and pointed: "Here, come again!"

"Boom!"

A sky of thunder smashed its head and smashed Jinghai straight to the ground, breaking the pottery jar in his hand.

His hands were severely painful, he was scared and shivered and screamed.

"Wade, Mr. Wade spare my life"

Charlie looked cold, and walked towards him step by step.

"Using a fetus to refine Gu! It is really damaging to the world, and extremely corrupt!"

"The evil devil said crookedly, he was punishable by the heavens! I am punishing you by thunder today! Do you accept it!"

Jinghai opened his mouth wide, but couldn't say anything. He watched the thunder and lightning flash in the dark clouds, and he was crying in grief and indignation. It seems that today is his limit.

why! Why is there such a terrifying existence in Aurous Hill? Why do I have to trouble him blindly

"boom!"

It doesn't mean that Jinghai wants to understand the cause and effect, and several days of thunder are smashed together, and a bunch of smashes are on Jinghai!

Mr. Jinghai, who was also aggressive and arrogant just now, was smashed to the ground before he even screamed.

But the human form is no longer visible, it becomes a piece of burnt "wood", and a burnt smell permeates the courtyard, which is disgusting.

"Rain harvests, wind rises!"

Charlie waved his hand, the torrential rain stopped miraculously, and a gust of wind blew up on the ground, flying sand and rocks, sweeping away the smell of burnt corpses in the courtyard.

In the gust of wind, Charlie's face was calm, as if nothing had happened.

But everyone in the courtyard had their mouths open in shock.

Steven trembled all over and didn't dare to speak. If Charlie struck him with lightning at that time, he would have died long ago. Only then did he understand that Charlie had always put him in his eyes, so he could survive.

"Mr. Wade, you are a god!"

Qin Gang's voice trembled, and he knelt on the ground with a plop, facing Charlie with his hands together.

Solmon was already so scared that he knelt on the ground, walked a few steps in front of Charlie, and kept kowtowing.

“Mr. Wade spares my life. I am obsessed with my heart. I don’t follow Mr. Jinghai. I follow the gods and sticks! I beg Mr. Wade for my dog life. I am willing to be a bull and a horse for Mr. Wade.

Charlie glanced at him indifferently, and walked past Solmon.

Fungui Bao said respectfully; “I think that the venerable of Nanguang from now on will be Mr. Wade! From the future of Nanguang metaphysics, please give orders Mr. Wade, and I will follow your orders.”

Ordered the entire Nanguang area of the metaphysical community, just now everyone was fighting to death and life, but now no one has any objections, all of them are convinced, and shouted in unison.

“Mr. Wade, please order the Aurous Hill!”

Chapter 169

Everyone was fighting to death just now, but now they are all eager to let Charlie order the entire Aurous Hill, even the entire Nanguang area of metaphysics, and no one has objections to Charlie.

They have never seen a god like Charlie, who can attract heavenly thunder in a word!

This is the realm of metaphysics, a supernatural power that they don’t dare not imagine!

Looking at that Jinghai who was scorched by lightning on the ground, he knew that Charlie’s strength was unfathomable. Letting such a person order everyone, not only was everyone convinced, but they also hoped to get Charlie’s advice.

Charlie frowned slightly, and said to everyone: “I am not a member of metaphysics, and I don’t usually study Feng Shui, and I am not interested in metaphysics. In the future, let Fungui Bao act as an agent for you.”

As soon as he finished speaking, the people present opened their mouths in shock.

The sky thunder just now has shocked their minds, Mr. Wade still said that he is not interested in Feng Shui metaphysics? And he is not a person in metaphysics?

Is this just a momentary interest of others, just summoning a few sky thunders to play?

clothes!

Capital service!

The crowd is silent, he look at them, others look at him.

Fungui Bao glanced at Charlie hesitantly, and said respectfully: “It is an honor to share the worries for Mr. Wade! From now on, I would like to ask you friends to take care of the matters. I will take care of the minor matters by myself, and then come to ask Mr. Wade for advice.”

The dignified atmosphere relaxed a lot. Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, immediately walked over and said in a respectful voice, “I thank Mr. Wade for this move and would like to offer a cheque for 80 million to show my admiration!”

Guo Ming also stepped forward, ashamed, and said, “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for eliminating the harm! From now on, Guo Ming will listen to any dispatch from Nanguang Supreme leader!”

“Wish to listen!”

When the crowd saw the two men stepping forward to shoot their horses, they were immediately unwilling to be left behind, and they flattered Charlie.

Fungui Bao said: “Today’s banquet, the White family sponsored 150 million. It was originally a bonus for each winner. Now Mr. Wade is the first, this bonus will naturally go to him.”

Solmon still knelt on the ground and did not dare to get up, his forehead was knocked out, and he hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, a villain with no eyes, almost harmed the heroes of Nanguang, and please forgive me.”

Charlie frowned and said coldly: “Solmon, didn’t you believe in Jinghai before?”

Solmon hurriedly knocked his head and said: “Mr. Wade, the villain is completely blinded by that Jinghai! Now I know that he is nothing more than a bug in front of Mr. Wade. From now on, the villain will keep his eyes open and worship Mr. Wade throughout his life with respect!”

After that, Solmon said again: “Mr. Wade, in order to express the villain’s inner apology, I would like to give Mr. Wade another villa. After I send someone to clean up, I will give you the key and ask Mr. Wade to forgive me my crime!”

villa?

Charlie frowned slightly.

For his worth, a villa is nothing.

However, if he buys it himself, it must be inappropriate. After all, there is no way to explain the source of funds to wife.

But if someone wants to give him a set, then why should he be polite?

After all, nowadays the family still lives in the old house, and it really needs to change to a better environment.

As for this Solmon, it is indeed a bit hateful, but it seems that he has a deep remorse attitude and is not guilty of death.

So Charlie nodded and said, “If you are interested, let’s just do this. If it gets into my hands again in the future, I won’t be so good at talking!”

Chapter 170

Solmon was overjoyed and quickly knelt and thanked him: “Thank you Mr. Wade for raising your hand! The villain must reflect on it seriously and there will never be another next time!”

“Ok.

Immediately, he looked at Qin Gang, who was full of horror.

Indifferently asked him: “Qin Gang, does your family think that Charlie cheated you of your money?”

Qin Gang suddenly softened his legs and knelt on the ground with a thump, and said in horror: “I dare not! I was just confused for a while and had a little doubt about Mr. Wade. Now that I am completely convinced that Mr. Wade is the real master of metaphysics. I seek forgiveness!”

After finishing talking, he grabbed Steven who was frightened and silly, and shouted angrily: “b*stard thing, kneel down!”

Steven was already trembling with fright, and Qin Gang yelled, knelt down instantly, and said tremblingly: “Mr. Wade, I was wrong Mr. Wade! Please forgive me, I really didn’t mean to doubt you!”

Qin Gang shook his hand and gave him a big mouth, and then he slapped another one with the backhand, slapped a dozen times in a row, causing Steven’s cheek to swell into a pig’s head.

Steven didn’t dare to move, he knelt on the ground and cried. At this time, being beaten was nothing to him. He was most afraid that Charlie would directly recruit a sky thunder-like Jinghai and smash him to death.

The handsome face of Aoxue next to him turned pale with fright.

She never dreamed that Charlie would turned out to be such a master with great magical powers.

Originally, she was still a little angry with Charlie in her heart, and felt that she had to find a chance to avenge Charlie, a disciple, but now it seems that the other party is so strong that she can only worship!

She was afraid that Charlie would be angry with her younger brother Steven, so she knelt down and begged: “Mr. Wade, my younger brother is still young and ignorant. Please forgive him this time.”

Seeing that the three of the Qin family were kneeling in front of him, Charlie said calmly: “It is good that you have a good attitude to admit your mistakes, so I won’t mention this for the time being, but if there are similar things in the future, don’t blame me for being cruel!”

As soon as the Qin family heard these words, the family hurriedly bowed their heads and thanked him as if they were getting amnesty.

Warnia stood outside the crowd, watching this scene in her eyes, feeling excited and mixed.

Before today, she had always thought that Charlie was just a little accomplished in antiques, but his background and family background were ordinary, so he was not a big man.

Unexpectedly, he turned out to be hiding his strength!

Today’s scene really shocked Warnia to speak. She had never seen such a scene in her entire life.

At this moment, Charlie took a step higher, looked down at the people present, and said coldly: “Listen to me!”

As soon as these words came out, everyone immediately looked up at Charlie, showing full respect, and did not dare to make a sound.

Charlie looked around the crowd and sternly shouted: “Out of this door, no one can mention anything to the outside world about today’s matter. Otherwise, I will let him have a taste of Jinghaii’s fate!”

Everyone’s expressions were stunned, and it seemed that Mr. Wade didn’t want to pass on his identity and strength!

He really is a very low-key master!

Unlike the famous Jinghai, who has a little three-legged cat technique, he will show off publicly everywhere.

Compared with Mr. Wade, he is simply worthless! More than guilty!

As a result, everyone clasped their fists and bowed: “We will follow Mr. Wade’s instructions!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction at this time, and said, “In that case, we will leave now!”

Chapter 171

In the eyes of everyone worshiping, Charlie left calmly.

Warnia couldn’t help but look at him on the way to send him back.

At this time, Charlie had returned to the ordinary state of his, and she could not see any powerful cultivation base on his body.

She was surprised and felt a little weird.

Just now, Charlie exuded the aura of a superior, which made people fear and tremble.

But now, this temperament is gone, at first glance, it looks no different from passersby.

Hard to say if it is his intentional restraint, or just an illusion.

Warnia couldn’t help asking: “Charlie, did you really call the spirits that time?”

Charlie looked at her and smiled slightly.

“Guess? If I say it’s a coincidence, do you believe it?”

In Warnia’s mind, the appearance of Charlie summoning Tianlei flashed past unconsciously.

In the flash of thunder, he stood proudly in the world, with outstanding temperament.

If it is such a man, no matter which woman sees it, she will fall in love.

Warnia couldn't help her heart moving, but she shook her head quickly.

What a joke!

Even the world's top physicists cannot control lightning.

If Charlie could summon Tianlei, would he still be a poor son-in-law like he is now?

Could it be that the sky thunder just now was really just a coincidence?

When Charlie returned to the door, he heard the voice of his mother-in-law Elaine coming from the house.

"I told you to find a capable husband, but you just didn't listen! See how capable this son-in-law is, he gave her a big four-bedroom! More than 180 square meters! How bright? Let's look at our house again, it's a total of 120 square meters, so I'm a stubborn person!"

After finishing speaking, the mother-in-law said angrily: "People's son-in-law can count on it. Charlie's marriage is useless. Counting on him, I'm afraid I won't live in a big house in my life!"

Claire's dissatisfied voice came: "Mom, what do you envy other people doing, besides, I have also been promoted to director. If we save a few years, can we still not afford a new house?"

The mother-in-law spoofed and said: "Wait a few more years? Wait a few more years, the day lily will be cold! Since you married Charlie, our family's life has plummeted. We can still live in Willson's villa, now what? This broken house, my friends, all can live better than me!"

Claire said: "Mom, does it make sense for you to always compare like this?"

"It's boring!" The mother-in-law said angrily, "Because I can't beat others, so I'm boring! Especially boring!"

Charlie shook his head helplessly at this time, opened the door and walked in.

Seeing Charlie's return, Elaine snorted coldly, and said, "Do you still know how to come back? Can you cook the meal? We are all hungry!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Mom, I'm going to cook now."

After speaking, he went straight to the kitchen.

Charlie couldn't be more clear about Elaine's character, snobbery and clumsy, he felt uncomfortable when he saw what other people had.

If she knows that Solmon wants to give him a villa in order to make amends, she is afraid that she will come over and kneel and lick him immediately.

Chapter 172

However, as for Elaine's performance, he is not ready to say anything about this house.

Charlie was busy working in the kitchen, Claire walked over and said in a low voice, "Don't take what mom said to your heart, she just admires vanity."

Charlie deliberately said, "What did Mom say? I didn't hear a word."

"Just pretend, it's strange if you didn't hear it." Claire poked Charlie's forehead with her finger.

Charlie took advantage of the opportunity to hold her hand.

Claire blushed, and quickly looked out of the kitchen before she retracted her hands.

But Charlie held on to it, took a closer look, and saw that she was carrying the bracelet he made, and he smiled and asked, "Is this bracelet effective?"

"Huh?" Claire regained her senses, nodded and said, "Don't say it is really effective. Since I put on the bracelet, my body feels like a new look and feels much more comfortable. What exactly is your bracelet made of? Does it work?"

Charlie smiled and said, "It's just a pearl."

The white beads were worn on Claire's wrist, making her wrist like snow, white and tender like a new lotus root.

Charlie's smooth and warm jade hand was held in his hand, like a piece of warm jade, and he didn't want to let it go.

Claire also noticed it, blushing, and immediately retracted her hand and glared at him.

Charlie smiled and said, "Do you want to change the house too?"

"Of course, who doesn't want to live in a new house? Since my mother moved out of the villa, she complained all the time that it was too small and broken."

Claire sighed, then recovered and said: "It's just that the house price is too expensive now, and the family doesn't have that much money, so let's forget it."

With that said, Claire suddenly remembered something and blurted out: "By the way, we can go to see the real estate first, and calculate how much the difference between this house and the new one would be. If the price difference is not so high, then replace this with a better one."

Before Charlie had time to speak, Claire said excitedly: "That's it. It's the weekend tomorrow, let's go out and check out the real estate!"

Seeing that she was very interested in this matter, Charlie nodded and said, "Since you want to see it, I will accompany you."

Claire researched the real estate information on her mobile phone and decided to take a look for houses in New District with a better environment.

It just so happened that someone came and knocked on the door after eating. A courier handed a small package to Charlie and said, "This is for you. Please sign it."

After Charlie signed the receipt, he opened it and found that there was a suite door key and several golden cards with the words "Tomson Villa a05" on it.

At this time, Charlie received a phone call from Solmon, the patriarch of the White family. He respectfully said on the phone: "Mr. Wade, have you received the key and

room card? Tomson Villa is developed by Tomson Company in Aurous Hill. The most high-end real estate project. The No. a05 I gave you, is the largest villa, excluding the courtyard, with an area of more than 1,000 square meters, please accept it!"

Charlie has heard of Tomson. They have developed villas and high-rise communities in Aurous Hill, which can be said to be the highest-end real estate project in the city.

The market price of such a villa is at least 100 million.

It seems that Solmon is indeed bleeding heavily.

So Charlie said lightly: "You have a heart."

Solmon said ecstatically: "Where is it! It is an honor for the White family to serve Mr. Wade!"

Back to the room, Charlie deliberately asked Claire: "Wife, do you like the house of Thomps Builders?"

"Thomson First Grade?!" Claire exclaimed, "How can we afford the houses there! The prices of ordinary high-rise residential buildings there are twice as expensive as outside! But the houses are indeed the best in Aurous Hill!" "

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "You can go and see it tomorrow, let's talk about whether you can buy it or not later."

Claire hurriedly waved her hand and said, "Forget it, let's be more pragmatic and take a look at ordinary houses."

Charlie smiled and said, "You tell me, I have a friend at Tomson First Grade. He said he can help get the internal price. We can go and see first."

Chapter 173

Early the next morning, Charlie took the villa key and the companion access card given by Solmon, and drove with his wife to the Tomson sales center.

Soon, the car stopped in front of the Tomson sales center.

At this time, the sales center is almost crowded. It seems that the citizens of Aurous Hill are still very interested in the real estate of Tomson. Even if they can't afford it, they must come to open their eyes.

Seeing this posture, Claire said to Charlie: "Charlie, there are so expensive, we can't afford it, so don't join in the fun!"

Charlie smiled and said, "My wife, you have come here, what are you going to do, besides, I really want to see the world, come with me and have a look?"

Claire said helplessly: "Well, it's just time to see what the top Tomson looks like."

After entering, the people gathered around the huge sand table, listening to the shopping guide explaining the general situation of the Tomson community.

The area of real estate developed by Tomson in Aurous Hill is very large.

On the periphery of the real estate, there are high-rise residential buildings, which are relatively ordinary housing. The area ranges from 120 square meters to 240 square meters. The price is very high, starting at 80,000.

As for the deepest, most comfortable and perfect prime location of the real estate, it is the villa area with single-family houses.

The size of the villa area ranges from 300 square meters to more than 1,000 square meters. Because it has a yard and a basement, the price is very expensive, at 130,000 square meters.

In other words, the villa Solmon gave to Charlie was worth 130 million!

The shopping guide also introduced: "We provide separate property and security services for distinguished villa owners. Don't look at ordinary houses and villas in the same community, but there is a fence around the villa area. Isolated from ordinary houses!"

“The ordinary residential area outside is already very safe. People are not allowed to enter, and the villa area inside is safer. To put it simply, if a thief enters the ordinary residential area outside, it is absolutely impossible. Then enter the villa area through the security of the villa area, so the owner of the villa area is extremely safe, you can rest assured!”

At this time, a woman said angrily: “You are too much, right? This is to let the owners of the ordinary residential area outside help the owners of the villa area to block bullets!”

Many people around nodded one after another, listening to the shopping guide, it really meant that.

Charlie felt that the voice was a bit familiar, and when he looked up, he realized that it was a woman with heavy makeup.

That woman is Claire’s cousin, Wendy.

Why is she here?

Charlie and Claire were a little surprised.

Looking next to her, her father Noah Willson, mother Horiyah Qian and her brother Harold were all there!

Could it be that their family came to buy a house?

Claire whispered to Charlie: “Uncle and family are all here, let’s go!”

Charlie shook his head: “What are you doing? If they are here, can’t we be here?”

Claire said, “I’m afraid they will run on you again.”

Chapter 174

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Don’t worry, your husband has been run on for so many years. There are already more lice and itching!”

“Okay” Claire nodded.

At this time, the shopping guide said with a smile to Wendy who had just protested: “This lady, it’s true that we, Tomson, have always regarded the villa owners as the most distinguished owners. Our private swimming pool, high-end Sports clubs, high-end health clubs, golf courses, and Michelin restaurants specially introduced from Italy are all opened in the villa area and only serve the villa owners!”

Wendy said angrily: “What do you mean, the owner of our high-rise living outside are not humans? We also spent money, OK? Why don’t we enjoy these supporting facilities?”

The shopping guide said sorry: “I’m sorry, we also have a club in the high-rise area outside. If you buy a house, you can use the high-rise area club.”

Wendy asked: “Can’t I go there to use high-end health club? Can’t I go to play golf?”

“No.” The shopping guide said: “The facilities in our house are specially prepared for villa owners. I’m really sorry.”

Harold was very annoyed and said, “What the h*ll are you doing? We are still planning to buy your 240-square-meter largest high-rise residential building, 167 million! With so much money, you don’t let us use the supporting facilities inside? Mom? Yes, believe it or not, I won’t buy it?”

The shopping guide smiled slightly and said, “Sir, let me tell you that when we built this project, we built the outer circle of ordinary residences because of the city’s requirement that we were not allowed to develop a pure villa area!”

“That’s why we built these attached ordinary residences, and everything in our place is respected by the owners of the villa area!”

“If you can’t accept it, you can buy a villa, or you can buy nothing at all. To be honest, our outer flats are also selling very well, and we sold 80 on the opening day!”

Harold’s expression suddenly became ugly.

He thought that if he said not to buy, the other party would start to think about their stance.

But he didn't expect that people would be so rigid.

The subtext of the shopping guide is: If you want to buy you can buy, If you don't want to, just f*ck off.

The angered Harold blurted out to his parents, "I'm goning, don't buy it, we can buy it wherever when we have money!"

Harold's mother, Horiyah, said, "Where are you going? This is the house I am after, and I can't look at the houses elsewhere."

Harold persuaded, "Mom, isn't it just for the wealthy people in the villa area to whom we will stand guard and block bullets? You have to be treated differently. What's good about this place?"

"You know what a sh!t!" Horiyah said. "Even if the outside high-rise environment and facilities are not as good as the inner villa area, it is the best in the high-rise area of Aurous Hill! The villa your grandma lives in is too old. The decorations were done many years ago, and I've long been bored!"

Noah Willson on the side also nodded and said, "Your grandma's current villa is indeed too old, the surrounding area is also remote, and there are no supporting facilities. If you want to buy a pack of cigarettes at night, you have to drive a long way. How can the facilities be so complete here."

As he said, he said again: "I have the same idea as your mother, just buy it here!"

Harold sighed. He was just pretending to be haughty in front of the shopping guide.

He was irritated, and suddenly saw two familiar figures, which made him immediately interested, and blurted out: "Oh, Claire, Charlie, why are you two here?"

Claire didn't expect to be seen by Harold. Seeing his voice attracted the attention of his family, he laughed twice and said, "I and Charlie came out to take a look."

Harold immediately said contemptuously: “Why? With your family’s strength, plus your waste husband, you still want to buy a house in a high-end place like Tomson?”

Chapter 175

Harold naturally looked down upon Charlie by 10,000.

And he was full of resentment towards Claire, then the company director.

Seeing that the couple came to Tomson to see the house, they wanted to seize the opportunity to satirize them.

When Charlie heard that Harold dared to spray on him and his wife, he immediately sneered: “What? People like you can come to Tomson for inspection, why can’t we?”

Harold sneered and said, “I can come because our family can afford it. Can you afford to buy a house here?”

Charlie smiled: “How do you know that I can’t afford it?”

Harold snorted: “How can you afford to have a ghost! Do you know how much this house is? The smallest one is 120 square meters, more than 80,000 square meters, and it costs 10 million. Ten million you hear?”

Charlie laughed: “I don’t bother to buy the smallest house. If I want to buy it, I will also buy the largest.”

“You’re pooh!” Harold said coldly: “The biggest two hundred and forty flats can you afford?”

Wendy also laughed: “Yeah, Charlie, can you afford a two hundred and forty square meters house? Such a big house, even our family can’t buy it. How can you?”

Charlie looked at her, smiled and asked: “Who told you that I want to buy a house of 240 square meters?”

Wendy snorted contemptuously: “What? Didn’t you say you want to buy the biggest one? Can’t install it now?”

Charlie laughed and said, “Wendy, you are so unpromising. Didn’t you see that there is a large villa area on this table? The villa inside is the largest house.”

“Bah!” Wendy said disdainfully: “Returning the villa, the smallest villa inside is tens of millions, and the expensive one is even hundreds of millions. You can’t afford it for eight lifetimes with your rag life!”

Charlie smiled and said: “What a coincidence, I just have one set, and it’s the biggest one!”

“Hahahaha!” Harold’s family laughed forward and backwards, pointing to Charlie and said contemptuously: “You still buy the largest villa? My God, are you laughing at us too?”

Many customers who watched the house also heard Charlie’s words, and laughed one by one: “It looks like a stinky rag, and he still buying a villa?”

“If he can afford this villa, then I can afford the entire Tomson product!”

“It’s really bragging not to write drafts!”

Claire’s face was also a little unsustainable, and she whispered in Charlie’s ear: “Charlie! What are you talking nonsense? Aren’t you ashamed of talking nonsense?”

Charlie smiled and said, “What’s the shame to be honest?”

Harold smiled backwards and closed together, and said: “Have you heard, your own wife doesn’t believe you, and the eyes of the people are sharp. People like you are not even fit to enter this sales hall!”

After speaking, he said viciously: “Wait, I will tell the sales lady to drive you out!”

Immediately afterwards, Harold immediately greeted a sales lady who came over and pointed to Charlie and said, “Beauty, what’s the matter with you, why did you let such rubbish rag in? This kind of person said without embarrassment to buy your best villa.

With such people in the most expensive villa here, those of us who are really capable of buying a house don't want to take it!"

The sales lady glanced at Charlie, and she could also see that Charlie's clothes were ordinary, not what a rich man should have.

Not to mention buying a villa, even the client who buys the smallest three-bedroom apartment is more decent than him.

The surrounding people also started to booze, saying: "Hurry up and get this guy out, it affects our mood too much."

Chapter 176

The sales lady walked up to Charlie and said: "Gentleman, if you are not going to buy a house, please leave, and don't affect our other customers who are interested in the houses."

Claire sighed, pulled Charlie's sleeves, and said, "Let's go, let's go and take a look elsewhere."

Others also started to roar: "Poor ghosts go quickly, don't be embarrassed here."

Charlie didn't move, and said with a smile: "Do you know why you can't afford to live in a villa? Because you are all short-sighted people. With your eyesight, it is impossible for you to live in a villa in this life."

Harold sipped: "Bah! Charlie, you really have a face to say? Look at all of them, which one is not more rich than you?"

Charlie raised his eyebrows and asked with a smile: "Harold, you keep saying that I can't afford a villa, so if I really can afford it, what shall you do?"

Harold laughed a lot, pointed to the tallest high-rise building on the sand table, and said arrogantly: "If you can afford the villa inside, I, Harold, will jump off the top of this building!"

Many people around screamed: "Smelly pauper, if you can afford it, I will dance too!"

“That’s it! If you want to jump, you can count me as well! I don’t like this kind of stupid who likes to pretend!”

Claire never felt so embarrassed, and complained a bit to Charlie, and reprimanded: “Charlie! What do you have to do with them here? Do you have to be happy not to come to to this place?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “My wife, how do you know if your husband knows nothing?”

With that, Charlie took out the villa key and the villa’s access card from his pocket, and said lightly: “Look, this is the key and information card of the a05 villa.”

Wendy smiled and said: “Charlie, do you think you can make us believe you by just holding the key? You think we are too mentally retarded?”

Charlie threw the key and the information card to the sales lady, and said lightly: “Come on, tell them if this is true.”

The sales lady recognized the key and information card that Charlie had taken out at a glance, and when she saw that they were exclusively for the Tomson Villa, she was shocked.

Could it be that this person is really the owner of the villa area? She just wanted to kick him out. If he is really the owner, if he gets angry, her job will definitely be gone.

Thinking of this, she took Charlie’s information card in a panic, scanned the internal reader, and the reader immediately issued a computer voice: “Hi, distinguished owner of Building A05, Mr. Charlie, welcome to your home!”

The sales lady suddenly exclaimed: “Are you Mr. Charlie?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded, it seems that the White family has already transferred this villa to this name.

The sales lady immediately returned the card to Charlie with very respectful hands, and said in a panic: “Mr. Charlie, I’m so sorry, I didn’t know you are the distinguished owner of Building A05. Please forgive me for what happened just now.”

Everyone present could not help but be stunned to see this scene!

Charlie is really the owner here? Are you kidding me? Can this kind of person afford a Tomson first-class villa?

Harold's expression is extremely ugly, what the h*ll is going on! Charlie buys Tomson's first-class villa? He would rather believe that there are ghosts in the world than that Charlie has this strength!

But, what's the matter with this sales lady? She can never lie, right?

And she just scanned Charlie's card, and even the machine reminded Charlie to be the owner here

what happened? !

Chapter 177

Seeing that the sales lady was nervous, fearing that she would lose her job because she offended Charlie, Charlie waved his hand lightly: "Little things, I won't hold grudges."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "By the way, you can tell these short-sighted guys about the a05 villa."

The sales lady hurriedly said to others: "Our Tomson villa area is divided into four types abcd, of which the best is the largest area of type a, which has three floors above ground and two floors underground. There is a private elevator inside, the total usable area is more than 1,000 square meters, and it is equipped with hundreds of square meters of front and rear courtyards. The price is more than 100 million. It is the most expensive villa of our Tomson and even the entire Aurous Hill!"

When these words came out, everyone's jaw dropped!

Charlie, owns a villa that sells for more than one billion, a three-bedroom house with a dozen or so, and who is dressed in ordinary clothes, can actually have such a super luxury house?

Harold's expression is extremely ugly, his sister and parents are going crazy with jealousy!

Wendy asked incredulously: "Charlie! How come you have a villa here?!"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "Someone gave it to me, can't I have it?"

"Why are you!" Wendy is really angry. Her heart is higher than the sky for her life, and she has no chance to live in the luxurious villa here. Why can Charlie live here?

Charlie was too lazy to respond to her, but looked at her brother Harold, smiled and said, "Harold, didn't you want to jump off the building? When would you jump?"

Harold's face was pale, extremely ugly, and clenched his fists and said: "Charlie, you f*cking talk to me about these useless things, I still don't believe you can afford this villa! Not to mention that someone will give you the villa! Tell me, how did you come to this villa!"

Charlie shook his head and smiled, and said to the people around: "If you see it, it means you can't lose."

After speaking, Charlie said to Harold again: "Harold, with your ability, you are also worthy of buying a set of ordinary high-rises, so that people like us who live in villas can stand guard. You are not worthy of living in the villa, let alone know me. How did the villa come from, it's none of your business? All you need to know is that this is a place you can't afford to live in this whole life!"

"you"

Harold's expression was extremely ugly.

It was the first time for him to be so insulted by Charlie, but the most hateful thing was that he couldn't even talk back!

How to pay it back? He bought a 240-square-meter building for his family, and the pressure was still a little bit heavy. The family was hesitant here, but Charlie actually had the largest villa here. The gap between them was really too big!

It can be said that this time he was sturdy and satirized by Charlie! It really made him angry!

He gritted his teeth and said with a black face: “Charlie, you can stand it. You don’t want us to say hello to your home in such a big villa. Is there still the Willson family in your eyes?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Didn’t you always say that I am not from the Willson family? So, why do you want to say hello”

Having said this, Charlie turned to Claire: “Wife, as we are here, let’s go to our new villa to see?”

Claire blurted out: “What the h*ll is going on here?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I’ll explain to you slowly later.”

Just after speaking, he suddenly heard a familiar voice.

“Oh, eldest brother and sister-in-law, are you buying a house in Tomson? It’s amazing!”

Chapter 178

It was Charlie’s mother-in-law, Elaine!

Coming with Elaine is Charlie’s father-in-law Jacob!

Charlie and Claire were a little surprised, why did they both come here?

Claire hurriedly stepped forward and asked, “Parents, why are you here?”

Elaine said: “Your uncle and aunt called us, saying that they want to see the Tomson house, and let us come over and help them come up with ideas.”

When Elaine said this, she looked at Charlie, somewhat annoyed in her heart.

In fact, she didn't want to come over at all, because she had just got angry with her daughter yesterday and said she wanted to move out of the old house, but unexpectedly, she received a call from Noah's family today and they asked her and her husband to come and show them the house.

What house to see? Don't they just want to call them over to show them that they want to buy at Tomson?

Elaine was uncomfortable with anger, but because she didn't dare not give face to the Willson family boss, she had to rush over with her husband as a foil.

That's why she was upset with Charlie in every way. If she finds a talented son-in-law, she might be able to live in Tomson first!

At this time, she looked at her sister-in-law Horiyah with a flattering expression, and said with emotion: "Sister-in-law, you are really amazing! You bought a house in Tomson in a blink of an eye! I really envy you! I don't know how long our family can live in that old house. From such a luxurious house like Tomson! What you bought is 240 square meters? I see if our family can't save so much money in 50 years!"

Although she was very upset with the eldest family, Elaine also knew that she had to slap them, so she came up with three horses.

Harold's mother, Horiyah Qian's expression was extremely ugly, she glared at Elaine and said coldly: "Elaine, what do you mean by this? Do you look down on people?"

Horiyah Qian's heart is almost exploded!

She wanted to call Jacob and Elaine over and let them witness the purchase of a first-grade Tomson mansion with their own eyes, so that they had a sense of existence in front of them, and then satirized them again.

But she didn't expect that the son-in-law has the ability! he actually got a Tomson first-class mansion villa!

This is really maddening her, and she is also jealous of death.

Now that Elaine is here, she deliberately complimented her for buying a 240-square-meter building. Isn't this a mockery of her?

Your family has hundreds of millions of worth villa, and you still say you envy me? You also said that you can't live in such a luxurious house. Isn't this a curse?

Elaine didn't know what was going on, she slapped Horiyah Qian's flattery when she came, but Horiyah Qian said that she looked down on people, and she was so wrong in her heart. The Lady Willson licked her when she came, and she disliked her of course. Look down on her? Does look down on her if she kneel?

So Elaine hurriedly bites the bullet and continued flattering: "Oh, sister-in-law, I am compared with you, that is, the candle meets the sun, and it is far behind. How can I look down on you! You see how good your life is, you're going to live in the Tomson first-grade house. Look at me again. I still live in the small broken house. Hey, our little broken house is really broken and rotten. How does it compare with your Tomson first-grade house! So of course I Envy you!"

Horiyah Qian was even more irritated by what she tried to say something, she couldn't even speak her words.

Her husband, Noah Willson next to her, gritted his teeth and cursed: "Elaine, is it interesting for you to blame Horiyah here? Isn't it just a villa? What are you bullish for?"

After that, he looked at his brother Jacob and said coldly: "Jacob, am I still a brother in the eyes of you husband and wife? You have a villa and are calling ours big one."

Jacob was stunned: "Villa? What villa? Brother, are you going to buy a villa? so Rich!"

Chapter 179

When Noah Willson heard this, he suddenly thought that Jacob was deliberately running him with words, blowing his beard and staring angrily, and said: "Jacob is OK, why do you say such things? Don't you just want to live in Tomson first grade villa now? Isn't this just getting up with me?"

Jacob was stunned: "What? I live in Tomson's first-class villa? Big brother, don't you always use me to ridicule me?"

Elaine was also confused: “Brother, are you making a mistake? Is there any misunderstanding in this?”

Noah Willson pointed at Charlie, and said with a displeased expression: “Your son-in-law has made a reservation for first-class villa, let him talk about the specifics!”

Elaine and Jacob were both dumbfounded, they looked at Charlie in astonishment, and asked with unbelievable faces: “Charlie, what your uncle said is true? Did you really get a Tomson first-class villa?”

Charlie nodded and said, “Parents, there is indeed a villa, which is given to me by someone for helping him.”

“Who gave it?” Elaine blurted out with a look of ecstasy in her eyes.

Charlie said: “I helped a friend solve some feng shui problems, and he gave me a villa.”

Elaine was extremely excited and blurted out: “Take us to visit this villa! d*mn! Tomson’s villa, I can’t even dream of it!”

Claire pulled Charlie a hand at this time, and asked in a low voice, “Charlie, what is going on?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said in a low voice: “Someone really gave me a villa. If you don’t believe it, let’s go and see it now.”

When Elaine looked at her eldest brother and sister-in-law again, she felt a sense of superiority in her heart!

OK!

If you buy a large apartment, just follow me and let me come to accompany you to see the house. Now it’s alright. I’m going to live in the Tomson Villa area soon. I’ve been pressed by you for such a long time. Turned over to be Mastered!

So she deliberately smiled and said: “Oh, eldest brother and sister, Harold and Wendy, since you are all here, why don’t we visit this villa together, what do you think?”

Noah wished to leave immediately, but his wife Horiyah still grabbed him, winked at him, and said to Elaine, “Okay, in that case, let’s go and see!”

As she said, she lowered her voice and said in her husband’s ear: “I will take some photos and videos later and show them to the Lady Willson. If the Lady Willson sees this villa, she will naturally ask them to come over. Is it not right?”

Noah Willson’s eyes suddenly lit up!

It turns out that his wife has a working idea!

It’s wonderful!

So Charlie took a group of people and walked into the villa area of Tomson.

As soon as they entered the villa area, everyone kept looking around. The environment in the villa area was several times better than the high-rise residences outside, and it was extremely refined.

“Charlie, where is your villa?” Wendy asked loudly on purpose.

Charlie took the key, walked past Wendy, smiled and walked to the villa in front: “This is the one, a05.”

Under the eyes of everyone, Charlie didn’t change his face, took the key to open the door of the villa, and gently pushed.

The door squeaked open to both sides, and the exquisite garden scene inside was immediately presented to everyone.

Click!

The door lock opened.

Wendy was stunned!

Harold and his parents were all dumbfounded!

Claire also held her breath, rubbed her eyes vigorously with her hand, and looked forward.

In the garden, there is a magnificent and spacious luxury villa in the middle of the garden with pavilions, flowers and trees.

“This is too luxurious, right?” Noah Willson was the first to recover and exclaimed in shock.

Harold’s expression was very ugly, and he said angrily: “Who would give you such a good villa? I don’t believe it!!”

“You can’t help it if you don’t believe it, but this villa is indeed given to me.” Charlie was too lazy to explain.

Wendy glared at Charlie fiercely, “hum” with anger, and said sourly, “Charlie, are you worthy of such an expensive villa?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It has nothing to do with you.”

The crowd was silent in the open space at the gate of the villa.

No one could think that the owner of the most expensive villa in Aurous Hill was actually Charlie! !

Chapter 180

Wendy and Noah were even more unacceptable of this reality, as if they were slapped, slapped in public, wishing to dig a hole in and bury themselves.

The facts are breaking down!

At this moment, an Old Master walked out of the villa.

The Old Master came directly to Charlie and asked respectfully: “Hello, are you Mr. Charlie Wade?”

Charlie nodded and said, “I am, who are you?”

The Old Master said: “Hello, Mr. Charlie, I am Mr. White’s housekeeper, and I am responsible for taking care of this villa. You can call me Libo. I usually take care of the villa and maintain hygiene.”

“Libo?” Wendy on the side stared at him dumbfounded, her whole brain short-circuited.

This Uncle Libo, isn’t this her fiance Gerald’s housekeeper? Why is he here?

Does this villa belong to the White family?

In that case, why give it to Charlie?

Wendy hurriedly asked: “Libo, what is going on? Is this villa owned by the White family?”

Libo said: “It used to be, but now it belongs to Mr. Charlie.”

With that, Libo looked at Charlie again and asked, “Mr. Charlie, the decoration in the villa has not been completed yet. When do you plan to move in? I will let the workers do it faster and make preparations in advance.”

Charlie said faintly: “We will not move for the time being. You will continue to look after the villa. I will call you before I move.”

“Yes! Mr. Charlie!”

After Libo finished speaking, he bowed to Charlie again, then let him aside, waiting for him to enter.

Wendy’s eyes almost popped out, and the whole group of Willson family relatives was also surprised.

“The housekeeper of the White family?” Wendy said dumbfounded: “Which White family is Gerald’s family?”

Charlie looked at her, smiled slightly, and said, “Yes, it’s your fiance Gerald’s house. His father gave me this house.”

“What?!” Wendy’s brain exploded!

This villa belongs to her fiancé’s family?

In other words, the original villa could have been hers in the future?

But why would it be given to Charlie!

This is my villa!

Wendy’s parents were also very puzzled and angry at the same time.

The White family is the daughter’s future husband’s family. The White family’s villa is naturally for their daughter. Why is it given to Charlie? This is not logical!

Horiyah Qian blurted out and asked Wendy: “Wendy, what’s the matter with this? Do you know the White family villa?”

Wendy shook her head repeatedly: “I don’t know, I have never heard Gerald talk about it.”

Horiyah Qian immediately shouted, “Quickly call Gerald and ask! Ask clearly what’s going on!”

“Yes, I must!”

Wendy immediately took out the phone and called Gerald.

As soon as the call connected, she asked Gerald: “Gerald, does your family have a villa in Tomson?”

Gerald said: “There is a set, what’s wrong?”

Wendy said with some dissatisfaction: “Why haven’t you heard about it! Is it the wedding room for the two of us?”

“No.” Gerald said: “My uncle bought that villa for the elderly. He prefers the environment of Tomson, so how could he be willing to use it for us.”

After speaking, Gerald asked again: “How do you know about this?”

Wendy’s aggrieved tears flowed out: “Do you know, your uncle gave away this villa!”

“Gave it away?” Gerald blurted out, “Who gave it away?”

Wendy broke down and cried and said: “Gave it to Charlie! It’s my Rubbish brother-in-law Charlie!”

Chapter 181

Gerald was also stunned.

Tomson’s villa is the most valuable property in the hands of the entire White family.

This house is owned by Solmon, the current owner of the White family and the uncle of Gerald.

Solmon, Fred White’s father, is currently the head of the White family, while Gerald’s father is only the second in command.

This villa, let alone Gerald, even Gerald’s dad is greedy, but there is no way, their family simply can’t afford such an expensive villa.

Hearing that the uncle even gave this villa to Charlie, Gerald was also extremely shocked and uncomfortable, and immediately said to Wendy: “Wait a moment, I will ask my uncle.”

Wendy hung up the phone, gritted her teeth and looked at Charlie, and questioned: “Charlie, what can you do to trick this villa from Uncle?”

Charlie said lightly: “Mr. Solmon chased me to give away this villa to me.”

“You nonsense!” Wendy blurted out suddenly, “You have nothing to do with the White family. How could Uncle White give you such an expensive house for no reason! You must have used some shameful means!”

At this time, Gerald called Wendy and said, “Wendy, my uncle seemed to be busy, so he just hung up my phone after saying a word.”

Charlie sneered, and directly took out the phone to turn on the speakerphone and dialed Solmon’s number.

With a beep, the phone was connected instantly.

Wendy was stunned on the spot.

“Mr. Wade!” Solmon’s voice was full of flattery: “Mr. Wade should have visited the villa at Tomson? I wonder if Mr. Wade is satisfied?”

Charlie said directly: “I saw the villa, and it’s not bad overall, It is interesting.”

Solmon hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, you like it!”

Charlie said calmly: “I just called to tell you that I’m quite satisfied with the villa.”

“If you have any needs, please tell me at any time, and I will try my best to solve it! Try to make Mr. Wade satisfied!”

The crowd around was silent and in shock.

Unexpectedly, this villa was actually given to Charlie by Solmon. Why?

Unexpectedly, Solmon, who had to be respectful even after meeting his fiancé, would kneel and lick Charlie’s rubbish like a dog! This made Wendy feel hot on her face, and she couldn’t help her face.

She finally couldn't help but asked aloud to Charlie's cell phone: "Uncle White, I am Gerald's fiancee Wendy. You will never give the villa to Charlie for no reason. What is the reason?"

"Huh, what are you? You deserve to ask about my personal affairs?"

Solmon said coldly.

Wendy's face was hot.

Charlie said lightly: "Solmon, you should explain to them, otherwise, they will think I lied to you."

"Okay!" Solmon said immediately: "Since Mr. Charlie has said it, let me explain to the public that I owe Mr. Charlie a great favor, so I gifted this villa. I would like to thank the clowns if they do Dare to doubt Mr. Charlie, I will definitely not let it go!"

Wendy was aggrieved for a while. How could she have been scolded so severely, her face flushed, and she almost cried aggrieved.

Seeing that Wendy was so aggrieved and crying, Noah Willson's face couldn't get through, and he coughed to please and said: "Ms. White, Wendy is still a child. She is also curious and has no other meaning."

Solmon ignored him and said respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, do you need me to explain anything?"

"That's it." Charlie nodded.

"Then I won't bother Mr. Charlie, please call me whenever you have to."

Charlie let out a "um" and hung up the phone.

Chapter 182

"Charlie, is this really the villa the White family gave you?" Jacob reacted and opened his mouth in surprise.

“Dad, yes.” Charlie smiled.

“This you” Jacob stammered, feeling like he was dreaming.

Claire hurriedly supported him, “Dad, go sit over there and take some rest. Now that Mr. White explained the situation, everyone knows about the villa. Charlie got it right.”

Claire emphasized the words “just gain”, specifically speaking to a group of relatives in the Willson family.

Horiyah clutched her heart in disbelief, and muttered: “This White family is really a big deal. If they want to give a mansion of hundreds of millions, why not give it to us?”

Not only she couldn’t figure it out, others also found it incredible, and even Harold was jealous.

They can’t afford such a mansion for ten lifetimes!

But why did the pie that fell from the sky hit Charlie, a wasteful body!

What kind of sh!t luck is this!

Noah’s face was pale, it didn’t matter that he was ignored by Solmon, but he felt that this villa should be his daughter’s property in the future, and it was in Charlie’s hands in a blink of an eye, making him totally unacceptable!

He looked at his crying daughter and then at Charlie, feeling even more sullen in his heart.

He hadn’t looked down on Jacob for a long time, but now he was crushed by a door-in-law, what a shame!

Noah said sternly: “Charlie, tell everyone, what kind of favor does Mr. White owe you? You are not going to help Mr. White under the banner of the Willson family?”

Charlie said lightly: “This is my personal business, so please tell me!”

He turned around and said to Libo: “It’s getting late, let’s see off the guests.”

Noah Willson claims to be an “elder”, but in his eyes, he’s not even a bullsh*t!

Uncle Libo nodded respectfully and said to the crowd: “I’m sorry, I will send everyone to the door!”

Noah touched a gray nose, “hum” with anger, and walked out with a calm face.

Wendy stared at Charlie bitterly and resentfully, and then walked out.

The family almost broke down in their hearts.

How can they not be so high, how they used to look at the live-in son-in-law, now unexpectedly he hit the big luck!

At this time, Libo closed the door and went back to the guest room without disturbing Charlie’s family.

Harold’s family is gone, Claire then asked: “Charlie, now you should tell us the truth, White always owes you something.”

Charlie hesitated for a while, still not thinking about how to explain it.

A few days ago, the White family pulled Jinghai into the game and wanted to unify the Aurous Hill metaphysics, but Jinghai was struck to death by his own “Thunder Order”. The White family was afraid that he would condemn them as well, so the host sent him the gift of villa to admit defeat. They were also afraid that Charlie would be angry and would kill them.

After thinking about it, Charlie said, “I helped White’s family see Feng Shui, so they gave me this villa.”

“Huh?” Claire and her parents were shocked.

“Charlie, are you helping people with Feng Shui?” Claire’s eyes widened.

Charlie nodded: “Yes.”

Claire asked puzzledly: “Where did you learn Feng Shui?”

Charlie smiled and said, “On TV, there are many Feng Shui programs on TV.”

Claire panicked and blurted out: “You are crazy! Watching TV and dare to show people Feng Shui, and dare to accept such an expensive villa?!”

Chapter 183

Seeing Claire panicked, Charlie smiled and said with relief: “My wife, don’t worry about the villa, the king will never come to trouble.”

Jacob kept shaking his head: “No, last time you helped the Qin family with Feng Shui and spent hundreds of millions to procure those shells, and now the White family is looking for you again. These two families are both reputable families in Aurous Hill City. Just your little knowledge of Feng Shui. Sooner or later we have to wear clothes! In case they are held accountable, our family will have to follow suit!”

As he said, Jacob said hurriedly: “You should return the villa to the White family soon, otherwise, if someone tries to settle after the fall, we are all over!”

At this moment, Charlie’s mother-in-law Elaine blurted out: “What’s the return? This big villa was given to Charlie by Mr. White, and it was not stolen by Charlie! Why pay it back? In the future, this is our Home, our villa!”

Elaine had never thought in her life that she would have the opportunity to live in such a luxurious villa. Now that the villa has been acquired, Jacob said that he would go back. Isn’t this like killing her?

Claire shouted helplessly: “Mom! We can’t collect this kind of stuff, it will be very troublesome in the future!”

“Trouble you a**!” Elaine snorted disdainfully, then looked at Charlie and said flatly: “Oh, Charlie, I didn’t expect you to have such a great ability to earn a big villa. .”

Elaine smiled all over her face and said excitedly: “You are really a good son-in-law. If you go to show others Feng Shui early, wouldn’t our family be rich already!”

Jacob really couldn’t stand it, and said, “Wife, this is not about the villa. Even if Charlie shows them Feng Shui, he can accept a villa like this? If the White family regrets it in the future, won’t they hate us?”

Elaine jumped three feet high and pointed to Jacob’s nose and cursed: “Don’t tell me those who have nothing, I have suffered from poverty all my life with you, and now it’s hard to live in a big villa, don’t you want it? I tell You, if you dare to let your son-in-law return back this villa, I will divorce you!”

“You, you, you are a mouse giving the cat three losses, you don’t want to make money!”

Jacob was so angry that he couldn’t speak, and sat down on the sofa.

Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, don’t worry, this villa will not be taken away.”

“Good son-in-law, you are really capable.”

Elaine looked around, touching antiques for a while, painting and calligraphy for a while, and was overjoyed: “Let him show off Noah Willson. Now I live in a big villa. They can only buy a flat outside. It’s really 30 years. Thirty years in that dilapidated house”

Claire couldn’t stand it anymore, so she pulled Charlie to the side and whispered: “You tell me the truth, what is going on?”

Charlie said: “My wife. Don’t worry, it’s definitely a legitimate income. But now I am inconvenient to say that I will tell you if I have a chance in the future.”

“Since you said that there is a reason, then I believe you.” Claire thought for a while and said, “But look at Feng Shui, you still don’t do it again, lest my dad and I be worried about it.”

Charlie took the opportunity to take her hand and said, “Don’t worry, I won’t do things that worry you. Dad has been urging to have children. What should you do if I have an accident?”

“Don’t give me poor mouth.”

Claire blushed, and quickly broke free.

At this moment, Elaine happily came down the stairs and shouted while walking.

“When I return from a trip next week, I will call all the people I know and come to see the big villa I bought!”

Claire said, “Mom, the villa was given to Charlie.”

“He is our son-in-law, and the villa that is his, is also ours.”

Chapter 184

Elaine triumphantly shook the bracelet in her hand: “I have already sent a WeChat Moments, look at this bracelet, there is also the big villa, others will like me!”

Charlie looked at Elaine’s bracelet. Qin Gang gave it to him and he intended to give it to his wife. He didn’t want to make it cheap to his mother-in-law.

The royal mansion.

Gerald stood in the hall and reported what he had learned on the phone to his father.

After speaking, he hesitated for a while, then raised his head and said: “Dad, isn’t the uncle confused? Such an expensive villa, if I haven’t lived in a day, I will give it to Charlie that stupid bird! You have to persuade him!”

The Gerald’s father was sitting on the grandmaster’s chair, his face solemn.

Gerald returned to report, saying that his uncle had given the villa to Charlie.

He didn’t believe it, so he went to ask his elder brother Solmon for verification, but he didn’t expect this to be true!

Moreover, Solmon also downplayed the reason for giving away the villa, only owing to Charlie a favor.

What kind of favor, let the extremely stingy Solmon give away such an expensive mansion?

The king said with a cold face: “I have already called your uncle. He seems to have a very determined attitude. He wants to return the villa, which is unlikely.”

Gerald gritted his teeth and said, “Dad, do you think Charlie has any problems? We have been investigating for so long, but we can’t find any real news about him, which is strange.”

The prince pondered for a while, and then said slowly: “Your uncle has been shrewd throughout his life, and he will never indulge Charlie for anything, so no matter what problem Charlie has, in short, this person, you must not provoke in the near future. I will check with your uncle in the evening to see what background this person has.”

“Yes.”

At the same time, Noah Willson and his family are suing the Old Mrs. Willson.

Wendy snorted and cried with tears: “Grandma, Charlie, I don’t know what means he used to deceive the White family’s villa in Tomson. It is a villa worth more than 100 million! Moreover, he got the villa. , and didn’t take the initiative to honor you, and drove our family out of the villa. Isn’t this too much?”

Old Mrs. Willson sat on the main seat, her expression was majestic, and her expression was also very dissatisfied with a cold snort: “This kid Charlie really doesn’t understand the rules!”

“Yeah, Mom! he is so shameless!” Noah said with a calm face, “He, as the son-in-law of the Willson family, naturally should know that any good things in the Willson family must be enjoyed by you first. The location of your villa is remote and the decoration is old. It should have been replaced a long time ago. If he really has you in his heart, he must first give you the Tomson first-class villa! Let you enjoy it first!”

As soon as these words were spoken, Mrs. Willson’s eyes suddenly lit up!

Willson's villa has been her living for more than ten years. Although it looks impressive, it is already an old property. Coupled with the relatively poor location, it can sell for 10 to 20 million.

Tomson's villa is a hundred times better than here. The Lady Willson herself is very greedy, but she can't afford it because she has no money.

But when she heard that Charlie had the largest villa of Tomson First-Class, and Noah's fanfare, she also felt that this villa should really be enjoyed by her, the head of the family!

Chapter 185

When the Old Mrs. Willson was dreaming of living in the Tomson Villa, Noah Willson rubbed her hands and said with a long sigh: "Mom, I plan to send someone to Eastcliff in the near future, and invite Elsa's family to come as a guest. Then tell them cryptically, hoping that they will engage Elsa to Harold, what do you think?"

"Dong's family" Mrs. Willson sighed and said, "Last time Harold left Elsa and ran away by himself, I guess Elsa has a big opinion of him now!"

Noah said: "I think this little thing is harmless. This family and that family are themselves a complement to each other. What everyone values is the future development prospects. Although our Willson family is not comparable to the Dong family, we have got the Emgrand Group. The cooperation between the two parties is still promising in the future. Maybe the Dong family will agree to this marriage.

Old Mrs. Willson thought for a while, nodded and said: "In this case, you try to invite them to see if the Dong family are interested in coming to Aurous Hill as a guest."

"Okay!" Noah hurriedly said again: "Mom, the Dong family is a big family. If we don't have a decent villa and we lose face in front of the Dong family, it won't work."

After speaking, he said again: "If you can get the Tomson first-class villa from Charlie's hands, then the Dong family will be a guest. Seeing the Tomson first-class villa, you will also take a high look at our Willson family. You said What?"

Old Mrs. Willson nodded.

People rely on clothing, exuberance of gold, and living standards in a villa of more than 100 million worth. It will naturally greatly improve the family's face.

In addition, she was coveting Charlie's first-class Tomson villa in her heart. This was just a chance to start.

So she said majestically: "Bring your brother's family to the old house tomorrow! I will tell them personally!"

Brother Harold glanced at each other, and was delighted.

Now Jacob's family relies on the company for food, and Jacob's family is under the family. As long as the Lady Willson speaks, how can Jacob's family stand?

The Lady Willson asked them to surrender the villa, dare they say a word?

With the Lady Willson's preference for her own home, as long as this villa comes from Charlie's hands, it will be her own in the future!

Early the next morning, Jacob led his daughter and son-in-law and hurried to the old house of the Willson family.

Claire opened the car door and asked, "Dad, grandma specifically called you to go there. Didn't she say anything important?"

"I'll talk about it if I go." Jacob said: "And your uncle Noah will also come along."

Charlie's brows frowned, and seeing the battle, it seemed that there was nothing good.

Claire said angrily: "What else can happen, I guess it must be the villa."

"About the villa, Charlie will explain it to your grandma in a while."

Jacob didn't think too much, got into the car and urged Charlie to drive.

At 9:30, the car drove to the door of Willson's old house.

The family walked into the hall, Charlie glanced around, frowning slightly.

He saw the Old Mrs. Willson sitting in the middle chair, with Noah standing next to her, and Harold brother and sister standing on the other side.

In addition to them, there are several relatives of the elders of the Willson family sitting on both sides of the main room, and several younger generations of the Willson family standing on both sides, staring at them.

Isn't it just the trivial matter of traveling that has a three-counseling framework?

Jacob is as his name suggests, he is very honest at ordinary times, and he can't beat a bullsh*t with three sticks.

Chapter 186

Now when he saw this pose, he shrank half of his head, called "Mom" tremblingly, and then called "Big Brother" with a smile.

Noah Willson didn't seem to hear him and ignored him.

Old Mrs. Willson nodded lightly.

Jacob asked tentatively, "Mom, you called me today?"

"Let me ask you, what's the matter with Tomson's villa?" Old Mrs. Willson asked coldly.

Jacob said quickly: "That villa was given to Charlie by President White. Charlie helped him see Feng Shui before."

"Telling the Feng Shui?" Harold sneered, and said in a weird manner: "If you look at Feng Shui, you can see a luxurious mansion. All of us in the Willson family should stop working, and we will all deceive to cheat money!"

There was a low laughter in the hall.

Listening to the ridicule of the relatives, Jacob was embarrassed and could only laugh.

On the contrary, Noah laughed twice, and made a rounding up: “Mom, no matter what Charlie is, President White has also explained it. It is indeed a gift for him. This matter is also considered to be clear, young brother There is no need to explain.”

Jacob gave his eldest brother a grateful look, somewhat flattered.

The eldest brother usually dismissed himself at all, but it was unprecedented to help him speak today!

Noah smiled slightly and turned to Mrs. Willson and said, “Mom, you don’t need to ask how the villa came. Anyway, Mr. White himself said that it was given to Charlie, so we have nothing to worry about.”

“Yeah.” Mrs. Willson nodded and said to Jacob, “Jac, your eldest brother wants to marry hi boy into Dong family it’s Harold marrying Elsa from the Dong family. What do you think of this matter?”

“This is a good thing.” Jacob said with a smile: “The Dong family is a well-known family in the capital. If we can get married with the Dong family, it will also help our Willson family.”

“A good thing is a good thing,” Mrs. Willson sighed with a long sigh, “But, our family, compared with Dong’s family, that’s really a far cry. Even if your eldest brother has this heart, he doesn’t have the face to talk to Dong’s family. .”

Jacob nodded seriously and said the truth: “Mom, to tell the truth, I also think Elsa should not look towards this favorably.”

Harold’s expression was extremely ugly, and he blurted out, “Uncle, what do you mean by this?”

Only then did Jacob realize that he had said something wrong, and hurriedly changed his words: “Oh, I didn’t mean that. I meant to say that compared with the Dong family, our Willson family is indeed far behind.”

Old Mrs. Willson said indifferently: “People depend on clothes, and Buddha depends on gold. If we live in the best villa in Aurous Hill, after the Dong family comes, we can leave a good impression!”

Jacob asked in surprise: “Mom, are you going to change houses?”

Old Mrs. Willson said lightly: “I want to change to a better one, but unfortunately I don’t have that much money.”

When Jacob heard this, he hurriedly said: “If Mom needs money, I still have a million.”

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “A villa can be tens of millions or hundreds of millions at every turn. Is a million enough?”

With that, she deliberately changed her conversation and said, “Jac, doesn’t your family have a ready-made villa in Tomson?”

“Yes.” Jacob didn’t know, so he said blankly: “What’s wrong?”

“What’s the matter?” The Old Mrs. Willson looked upset, and said, “I am your mother. You can bear to see me living in this old house for so many years? Now that you have a Tomson first-class villa, shouldn’t you bring it here? Honor and honor me as a mother, let me live in that villa first?”

Chapter 187

Jacob was taken aback for a moment, and hurriedly said, “Mom, the villa was given to Charlie by the White family, not for me.”

The Old Mrs. Willson became impatient, and she was too lazy to conceal it, and said directly: “Charlie is the son-in-law of the Willson family, and the villa the White family gave him must also belong to the Willson family! As the head of the Willson family, don’t I have the right yet? Do you live in Willson’s villa?”

Charlie next to him sneered slightly. He didn’t say a word just now, just knowing that there must be nothing good about this family gathering today.

It turned out that the Lady Willson just wanted his villa.

Jacob understood now, sweating even more anxiously, stammering speechless, looking back at Charlie, eyes full of embarrassment.

Noah Willson said triumphantly: “Jac, you are Charlie’s father-in-law. If he dares not listen to what you say, isn’t he too arrogant at home? What status do you have?”

“That’s right!” Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction, her eyes full of greed, she couldn’t help feeling the excitement deep in her heart when she thought of living in the big villa of Tomson community.

Claire couldn’t help it, and said coldly: “Grandma, the villa is not owned by our Willson family. If you want to take the villa, you have to ask Charlie’s opinion. If Charlie is unwilling to give it, no one is qualified to ask for it!”

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and looked at Claire, feeling very unhappy in her heart.

“Talking!”

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Charlie coldly, and said unceremoniously: “This villa was given by the White family. You are just a live-in son-in-law, and you are not qualified to enjoy it. Tomorrow you go to the company’s finance department to receive one hundred thousand, your reward for dedicating the villa!”

The Lady Willson’s command-like tone gave no room for discussion.

Noah said: “Charlie, 100,000 is a lot, you are a waste of money, I guess you have never seen so much money.”

Charlie slowly raised his head and sneered from his nostrils: “For one hundred thousand, you want to forcefully buy a villa worth more than 130 million in Tomson? Old Mrs. Willson, you are too shameless!”

His voice rang loudly and clearly reached the ears of everyone present.

The crowd was shocked, and the entire hall was suddenly silent.

All eyes were fixed on Charlie.

Surprised

Shock

Incredible

Claire was also shocked.

She didn't expect Charlie to be so tough!

Old Mrs. Willson turned blue with anger, she patted the table again, and shouted sharply: "b*stard! Even you dared to stand up! Come here, get this Rubbish Charlie out!!"

"No respect! It is extremely arrogant!" Harold coldly scolded: "Grandma, I think he should respect the family law! He is a live-in son-in-law, dare to be arrogant like this, it is the opposite!"

Jacob looked at Charlie, but did not dare to speak at all.

"Respect and humble?" Charlie sneered from his nostrils, and said coldly: "The distinction between respect and inferiority is to treat people who are worthy of respect! Among you present, except for my father-in-law Jacob, who is worthy of my respect?"

This group of people is extremely greedy, he has long wanted to endure it!

Old Mrs. Willson, as Jacob's mother, screamed at her second son, without paying attention!

Noah Willson, as the eldest brother of Jacob, has never looked down upon him, not only that, but also wants to take everything from his brother.

Chapter 188

As for him, the "live-in son-in-law" of the Willson family, this group of people has never seen it directly!

Even Charlie didn't pay attention to him at all!

It was only Jacob who cared about his family and couldn't bear to give up!

And Claire has always been bullied, and the identity of the cooperator with the Emgrand Group has always been missed by everyone in the Willson family!

The entire Willson family was firmly crushed on their heads!

Any bullying!

Charlie looked at his wife and put it down for the time being, but he didn't expect this group of people to be so shameless that they wanted to take their villa!

"Charlie, how dare you talk to grandma like this!" Harold shouted angrily, "I have to teach you today!"

"Only you?" Charlie sneered and said contemptuously: "Harold, to me Charlie, you are just a poor worm, humble like an ant!"

"Presumptuous." The Old Mrs. Willson stood up suddenly and sternly shouted: "Charlie, you kneel down and apologized, and then give up the villa, I will forgive you this time! Otherwise, I will let Claire and you now Divorce. I will drive you out of Willson's house and leave you on the streets. You can't survive!"

Claire, who kept her head down, raised her head abruptly, stood in front of Charlie, and said, "I don't agree! Are you my grandmother? Or are you the Patriarch of the Willson family?! You oppress me so much. Dad, bullying Charlie, do you still treat my family as your own family!"

"I will never divorce Charlie!"

"You" the Old Mrs. Willson almost turned her back in anger, pointed her finger at Claire's nose, and shouted at Jacob sharply: "Look at your good daughter, who turned her elbow out! Let her kneel down together!"

Jacob slowly raised his head, staring directly at the Old Mrs. Willson.

After changing his previous cringe, Jacob's expression was also very dissatisfied.

Noah froze for a moment. His second brother is usually very useless and is led by a strict wife at home. He didn't dare to talk back in front of Mrs. Willson, but now he dares to look directly at Mrs. Willson with contempt?

He shouted sharply: "Second brother, don't you hurry up to tell your daughter-in-law to kneel down and let mother calm down?!"

And Jacob, who is usually the timidest, turned blue at this time, and said, "Brother, someone gave Charlie the villa. What he wants to do with it is his business. Who my daughter married? You can't control things! This villa is worth more than one billion, almost more than the assets of the entire Willson family. Why do you want to occupy it?"

"You shameless son!!" Old Mrs. Willson was trembling with anger, grabbed the teacup on the mahogany table and threw it at Jacob.

Jacob didn't dodge or hide, and was hit by a "bang" on his head with a teacup, leaving a big bruise.

The tea dripped down his face, and the tea dregs splashed all over his body.

He remained motionless.

"Dad!" Claire yelled heartbreakingly, her eyes suddenly red.

She can be humiliated, but she cannot tolerate others to humiliate her father!

Jacob let the tea flow on his face, raised his head coldly, and said, "Mom, if there is nothing else, we will leave now."

After speaking, he said "Let's go" to Charlie and Claire next to him, then turned around and walked outside the door without looking back.

Claire wiped away tears, glanced bitterly at the people in the hall, and turned away without hesitation.

Charlie didn't even look at everyone, and turned around to leave.

Noah Willson was so mad, he was about to run away!

Chapter 189

Noah Willson discussed with Mrs. Willson last night and carefully planned all this.

Today, he also specially invited the respected members of the Willson family, and put on a three-council trial.

Half of it was a temptation and half a threat. He wanted Jacob to voluntarily hand over the villa.

If he doesn't take the initiative to hand in, force him to do it!

According to his thoughts, Jacob was usually the most timid, and his mother would shiver all over his body when she uttered a rebuke. When the time came, he would definitely offer the villa's hands honestly.

As for Claire, he didn't care at all. What right does a married woman have?

What's more, still married to a Rubbish!

As for the waste Charlie, let alone!

The live-in son-in-law has no status in the Willson family, and he doesn't even have the qualifications to speak!

If asked to let him hand over the villa, he must hand it over honestly!

However, Noah did not expect that Jacob was so anxious that he even dared to talk back to the Lady Willson!

Claire, a granddaughter, didn't even listen to the Lady Willson!

Even the Rubbish Charlie dared to point to the Lady Willson's nose and call her shameless!

“Your family is really the opposite!”

Noah Willson gritted his teeth and turned around and said, “Mom, you can’t let them go like this! If you let it go today, in the future, our Willson family will not be riding on their heads? What majesty will you have in the Willson family in the future? !”

Mrs. Willson’s face is extremely ugly!

She has a strong desire to control their life!

After the father’s death, she kept the entire Willson family in her own hands and did not allow anyone to challenge her authority.

However, she did not expect that today she would suffer the disobedience of Claire’s family of three, which made her resent!

She roared hysterically: “The Willson family is unfortunately out of this family! You are all from my Willson family! As long as I don’t die for a day, you have to listen to me!”

Having said that, the Old Mrs. Willson shouted sharply: “Close the door, family law will take care of you!”

She has absolute authority in the Willson family, and Jacob, who is usually the most submissive to her, dares to disobey her today!

Among them were granddaughter and daughter-in-law, who didn’t even look at her!

I don’t know how Jacob taught his children to be so unfilial!

If not severely punished today, what is the majesty of the head of the family?

Besides, if they were to leave like this today, how could the Tomson first-class villa be taken over!

She lived half of her life and never expected to live in such a villa. Now this villa is in the hands of her son’s family, and she has to grab anything and enjoy it!

Therefore, in any case, they must be asked to surrender the villa!

Even if they want to leave the Willson family, they must leave the villa!

As a result, a group of bodyguards and subordinates immediately surrounded the three people.

Charlie stood in the courtyard of the old mansion, with a vigorous aura. He looked at the bodyguards coldly and shouted angrily: “Who dares to take a step forward, don’t blame me for being impolite!”

“You are a Rubbish thing, dare to show off here!”

One of the bodyguards shouted angrily and hit Charlie with a stick.

Charlie’s eyes were cold, he directly grabbed the eyebrow stick in his hand and hit the opponent’s leg easily.

The bodyguard felt a strong attack from the bend of his leg, and he knelt in front of Charlie uncontrollably, his leg was broken!

Charlie didn’t even look at him, and with a harder hand, he broke the eyebrow stick into two with a “pop”.

“Dang!”

Charlie directly threw the broken stick to the ground.

Chapter 190

The people in the yard were shocked.

This eyebrow stick is made of the hardest yellow elmwood, which is extremely hard. Even two sturdy men can hardly break with all their strength.

But in Charlie’s hands, it turned out to be like crispy noodles, so weak!

After practicing the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, Charlie's strength has become stronger and stronger, and these bodyguards are simply not opponents!

Seeing Charlie's move, Jacob let out a sigh of relief.

He didn't expect that his son-in-law should be so capable! It seems that today he and his daughter can leave the Willson family safely!

The bodyguards in the old house of the Willson family were all arranged by Noah Willson. They were all his confidants. At this moment, seeing that he was very strong, everyone was a little flustered.

Noah Willson gritted his teeth and said: "Charlie, I didn't expect you to have learned some three-legged cat kung fu, but I see you alone, how to deal with so many hands! Give it to me together!"

"Yes! Let's go together and kill him!" Harold also gritted his teeth, showing his face.

He had suffered a loss in Charlie's hands long ago, so he planned to take revenge today!

A group of bodyguards got the order and immediately rushed towards Charlie.

Charlie ignored them, and when several bodyguards rushed over, he suddenly volleyed with a roundabout kick and kicked the two bodyguards out.

Immediately afterwards, he "brushed" a few punches, and instantly knocked down the bodyguard who rushed in front!

Claire, who was standing behind him, was stunned. She had no idea that Charlie, who gets along with her day and night, would be so good.

Seeing his daughter's shocked expression, Jacob quickly explained: "Claire, when you usually go to work, Charlie is at home following the TV to practice martial arts."

"He still practices martial arts?"

Claire was even more incredible.

Jacob said: “He knows a lot! Qin Gang asked him to do things last time!”

With that said, Jacob felt a little guilty when he saw Charlie fought against several bodyguards.

The Willson family had always underestimated Charlie, and let him stay at home to buy vegetables and cook, but Charlie was also a man, and he also had his own dignity.

Which man is willing to wash and cook at home all his life?

It seems that the family is ashamed of Charlie!

At this moment, Charlie defeated several bodyguards in succession, without fear.

There is also a mess in the courtyard!

Wendy and the Lady Willson ran into the house long ago to take shelter, and all men left in the courtyard.

Harold next to him looked extremely annoyed. He didn’t expect Charlie to be so good. Seeing Charlie gradually gain the upper hand, Harold gritted his teeth, bent over and picked up an axe, walked quietly over, while Charlie was kicking one of the bodyguards. When he saw the bodyguard, he slammed on head.

“Charlie, be careful!”

Claire screamed when she saw the sharp light of the ax.

“d*mn, Rubbish the silk, I hack you to death!”

Harold’s new hatred and old hatred rushed into his heart together and slashed fiercely.

Jacob was so frightened that his legs became weak and he almost collapsed to the ground.

They want Charlie’s life!

Axe flashes!

When it was said that it was too late, Charlie suddenly raised his hand, and his two fingers accurately clamped the axe blade, turning his head coldly to look at Harold.

Harold was shocked, trying hard to get the axe back.

But Charlie's two fingers are like a vise, even if he uses the strength of sh!t, the steel axe pinched between the fingers will not move.

Harold sweated coldly on his forehead and roared, "Rubbish, let me go."

Charlie stared at him and sneered: "Harold, you stupid, you can't cut anyone, I think you are a waste!"

Chapter 191

"You watch Harold's murder like this?!"

Seeing Harold wielding an axe to chop Charlie, Jacob recovered and roared angrily.

However, the Old Mrs. Willson sitting on the high hall and Noah Willson standing on the steps were not moved at all!

He didn't even blink his eyelids!

The other relatives of the Willson family also said nothing! As if they had nothing to do with them!

And the Lady Willson, only wants the villa at this time!

Others, of course, eyeing it too.

Sometimes, the older the person, the more greedy!

In ancient times, the older the emperor, the more faint, the more arrogant and extravagant, the older and the bigger he was to build palaces and tombs for himself.

And the older Mrs. Willson is, the older she is, the more she hopes she can live better and enjoy it!

The Lady Willson wanted to live in a better place, die in a better place, and be buried in a better place.

That indicates that in the next life she will have endless glory and wealth!

Therefore, this is why the old people often want to prepare a thick coffin and a gorgeous grave for themselves.

Therefore, for Mrs. Willson, she must grab this $130 million villa!

Even if Harold really killed Charlie, as long as he can get the villa, it doesn't matter!

Jacob and Claire raised their heads to look at these people, and their hearts were completely cold.

This is the so-called "blood" relative!

For money, in order to rob the property, they did not hesitate to set up a situation to take it, and even wanted to kill his family!

The eldest brother Noah said unhurriedly, "Second brother, Harold is still a child. He is playing around, why should you take it seriously? Besides, even if he really cut Charlie down, he is not from the Willson family. Right!"

In his opinion, anyway, Charlie is a live-in son-in-law who has no power and no influence, even if Harold chopped him out of his brain, he would lose more money.

That would happen to get both people and money.

That villa is worth 130 million!

And now housing prices are still soaring!

If they grab it, let the Lady Willson live in first, and when the Lady Willson dies, the villa is estimated to be worth at least 200 million!

Two hundred million! Will they all be their own by then?

With so much money, who can resist this temptation?

“I don’t have a big brother like you!!”

Jacob yelled angrily, picked up a mop, and hit Harold fiercely.

Noah Willson frowned, fearing that his son would be beaten, and immediately rushed to stop him.

“It’s really against you, don’t you want to face?”

Before he finished speaking, Jacob hit him with a stick. Fortunately, Noah dodged fast and only hit a stick on his shoulder, grinning in pain.

Seeing that the father, who is usually honest and easy to deal with, was also so angry, Claire hated the ruthlessness of the Willson family and worried about Charlie’s safety.

At this moment, Charlie held the axe blade, looked at Harold, with a hint of ridicule on his face, and whispered: “Harold, I tell you the truth, in fact, in my eyes, you are a waste of money. Not on spot!”

“Charlie, f*ck your mother!”

An anger rushed to Harold’s forehead, “You are a waste of money, how dare you speak to me like this”

Before he finished speaking, Charlie grabbed his wrist directly and broke it back.

Hearing the crisp sound of “pop”, Harold burst out a heart-piercing scream!

The palm of his right hand was actually broken back by Charlie one hundred and eighty degrees, breaking it abruptly!

Harold howled loudly and slumped on the ground with tears.

Chapter 192

Seeing that his grandson was broken by Charlie, Mrs. Willson, who was leisurely watching “Family Law”, was suddenly angry!

She was so angry that she rushed over, slapped Charlie’s face with a slap in the face.

When she slapped her hand into the air, Charlie suddenly turned around and said coldly: “Old thing, you f*cking want to die!”

After speaking, he slapped the Lady Willson’s face, and slapped the Lady Willson’s hind legs a few steps!

At this moment, Charlie’s eyes were extremely cold, and his whole body exuded a murderous aura!

Although the Old Mrs. Willson was slapped in the face, she was so painful that she shuddered involuntarily.

She covered her face and backed away in fright.

The Lady Willson who retreated didn’t even dare to look at Charlie. This was the first time she saw him with such terrible eyes.

The Willson family looked stupid!

What the h*ll! What the h*ll!

This rubbish, even he dared to beat Lady Willson.

However, who can vent their anger for the Lady Willson at this time?

The injured bodyguard has fallen to the ground, and the remaining few, with a look of fear on their faces, do not dare to step forward.

Although the Old Mrs. Willson wanted Charlie's life, she knew at this time that Charlie didn't know where to learn a kung fu, he was so powerful, she couldn't keep him!

Claire could see her heart pounding, her beautiful eyes followed Charlie all the time, her mood was exceptionally strange, and her cheeks couldn't help but feel slightly hot.

It was the first time she discovered that Charlie had such a sturdy and mighty side.

In the past, in Claire's impression, Charlie only felt that he was taciturn, and knew nothing except buying vegetables and cooking.

At this time, Charlie, seeing that no one dared to step forward, he raised his head, glanced at the crowd coldly, and shouted to the two bodyguards who were hiding away: "If you don't open the door now, I will break your neck!"

The two bodyguards frightened their legs and hurriedly opened the door of the house!

Noah said angrily: "Mom, we can't let them go!"

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth, staring at Charlie, and said bitterly: "Let them go!"

"Grandma, how can I let them go like this?" Harold yelled reluctantly, with hatred in his eyes: "He broke my hand, I'm going to chop him!"

Old Mrs. Willson suppressed her anger and said coldly: "Shut up all of you!"

Noah Willson said viciously: "Charlie, you hurt my son and broke my Willson family rules, you will definitely regret it!"

The Old Mrs. Willson said word by word: "From now on, the Jacob family will be removed from the Willson family, and they will no longer be my Willson family's children!"

Jacob raised his head, his head was broken and blood stained on his face.

He said blankly: "Such a Willson family is not rare for me!"

Claire also nodded and said, “Yes! we are not unhappy!”

The Lady Willson gritted her teeth and said: “Claire! You are really the money-losing people of my Willson family! From now on, you have also been removed from the Willson Group! The Willson Group is now cooperating with the Emgrand Group, and it will surely become a big winner in the future! And you are unfilial Granddaughter, you will have nothing to do with the Willson Group in the future! Get away from us as far away as possible!”

Claire said firmly: “I don’t care about it anymore. Dad, Charlie, let’s go.”

Having said that, Claire and Charlie supported Jacob together, gave the Willson family angry look, turned their heads and left.

She walked out of the door without any nostalgia at all.

Today she saw the true colors of these people clearly!

The so-called relative is not as good as an outsider!

If it weren’t for her parents’ sake, she would have drawn a clear line from the so-called “Willson family”!

Charlie was also extremely cold in his heart.

Old Mrs. Willson, Noah Willson, Harold, three generations are all f*cking idiots!

Do they think, why do they think that you can still cooperate with Emgrand Group?

Chapter 193

As Charlie drove away from Willson’s house, Jacob said angrily: “I knew that my mother and eldest brother’s family were so cold-blooded, so I shouldn’t have helped them so much.”

Claire sighed in the co-pilot, and said, “With their style, even if the Willson family has a big foundation, they will be ruined.”

The mother-in-law Elaine said indignantly: “The key is that we have helped them so much! Isn’t the Emgrand Group’s contract awarded for the first time? Now it is cheaper for them.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Mom, they will kill themselves if they do many injustices, and they will not end well.”

The Willson family’s current reliance is nothing more than cooperation with the Emgrand Group, and they don’t know that the Emgrand Group belongs to them.

Offending him, still want to make money from Emgrand Group?

Daydreaming!

As long as he gave Doris a phone call, the Willson family would be defeated.

Jacob touched the half-dry blood on his head, and muttered: “Who would have thought that the Willson family was so overwhelming that our family hadn’t had a chance to live in the villa sent by the White family. They had to grab it clearly. bully!”

With that said, Jacob’s eyes lit up, and he said to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, you take us to Tomson. I always remember that villa and want to see it again.”

Claire said: “Dad, this is almost home, so what else to see? Isn’t that villa not under renovation yet? Libo is still looking at it.”

Jacob said: “Oh, I want to go take a good look, otherwise I can’t sleep!”

Charlie can naturally understand Jacob’s mentality. It’s like a person who can’t afford a car suddenly has a top-notch luxury car. Even if he doesn’t drive, he always wants to take a look at it in the parking lot.

So he said to Claire, “Since Dad wants to see it, let’s go and see it, just to see if there are any decoration ideas. You can talk to Libo.”

Jacob smiled and said, “Charlie still understands my mind best!”

Claire sighed helplessly and said, “All right, then let’s go and have a look.”

Charlie immediately turned around at the traffic light and drove to Tomson First Grade

Charlie parked the car in front of Tomson’s villa, and when he got out of the car, his brows suddenly frowned.

The fence gate of the villa was actually hidden, and there seemed to be noisy sounds inside.

Seeing that Charlie was silent, Claire asked in confusion, “What’s the matter?”

Charlie said: “It doesn’t seem to be right, I’ll go in and have a look!”

After all, Charlie took the lead to walk a few steps quickly into the yard.

As soon as he entered the yard, he found several bodyguards dressed in black, throwing some furniture out of the villa.

Jacob exclaimed: “It’s from the Willson family!”

Charlie’s complexion suddenly became gloomy. These people in the Willson family were really lingering. They didn’t trouble them yet, but they came to the door first.

“Who allowed you to come in!”

Charlie scolded coldly and rushed up quickly.

When several bodyguards saw Charlie, their faces were panicked.

At this time, Harold’s drake voice came from the main hall.

“I let them in!”

Harold walked arrogantly with a crowbar in his left hand and thick gauze in his right hand.

Chapter 194

“Charlie, you Rubbish, now you have been driven out of the Willson family. Of course, this Tomson first-class villa must stay in the Willson family. I am here to collect the villa keys today!”

Claire gritted her teeth and said: “You are too much, forcing Charlie to surrender the villa is not a success, now you have to grab it?”

Jacob also said angrily: “Harold, the villa belongs to my son-in-law, no one can take it away!”

Harold spit, and cursed: “Draft, Claire who do you think you are? You are now a bereaved dog driven out of the house, are you qualified to talk to me?”

As he said, Harold picked up the crowbar again, pointed at Jacob and continued to curse: “You have an old thing, do you think you are still my Uncle? Hurry up and get off, otherwise, I’ll break your leg!”

Charlie was so angry that he said coldly, “Where is Uncle Libo?”

Harold stepped forward and laughed: “Isn’t there an Old Master who guards the house in the villa? d*mn, I got rid of him. I can’t beat him anymore, let him know from now on, Who is the real owner of the villa.”

“You hit Libo?” Charlie’s eyes were cold.

Although Libo was from the previous White family, he let him be in charge of this villa and he will be his own in the future.

Moreover, Uncle Libo is honest and loyal and respectful to him.

More importantly, he is more than sixty years old this year, and he is in his dying years. This Harold shouldn’t even let go of an Old Master, it is really hateful!

Harold sneered at this moment and said: “Why, a dog slave who doesn’t recognize his master, doesn’t beat him hard, how can he know who Master Wade is? There is a saying

that when hitting a dog depends on Master Wade. He must hit a dog now, yes. In order to let his master know who is the one who can't afford it"

After all, Harold laughed arrogantly and his face was full of revenge pleasure.

Charlie was already so angry that he punched him without hesitation.

"boom!"

Harold couldn't dodge, and was hit by an iron fist on the bridge of his nose. He suddenly spurted from his nose and screamed in pain.

"Why are you still stunned? Give me all! I want this waste to die!"

Harold stepped back frantically like a dog, and shouted at the bodyguards.

The bodyguards took out long knives from their waists one after another, and rushed towards Charlie viciously.

"Charlie, I know you can fight, but what if you can't fight again! I want to see if you have a hard skin or a hard knife!"

Seeing this, Claire and Jacob looked pale.

Charlie can fight, but after all, he has a flesh and blood body. The opponent is the Willson family bodyguard with a long knife. How could he win?

Charlie didn't care, his face was cold, without the slightest change.

"You want my life even with these stinky fish and shrimps?!"

After all, Charlie's speed was like a ghost, shuttled among the bodyguards of the Willson family.

Even if the bodyguards of the Willson family held a long knife, they couldn't touch the corner of his clothes at all.

And Charlie, like a butterfly wearing a flower, started to attack while evading.

He just throws a fist casually, he can easily make a sound of breaking through the sky, full of momentum!

Although the bodyguards were all retired special forces and they also had long swords, they were not opponents at all when facing Charlie!

In the blink of an eye, everyone was knocked to the ground by Charlie!

No one knows exactly how he did it, because they couldn't see Charlie's moves at all, and these bodyguards had already been knocked to the ground!

Moreover, Charlie was very angry when he took the shot, so he didn't have any sympathy for these bodyguards, and directly attacked them. All of them had broken hands or feet, all lying in the yard screaming!

Chapter 195

Harold was already stunned by the sight in front of him!

He knew that Charlie was great, but he did not expect that the bodyguards with knives were not Charlie's opponents!

Seeing the murderous Charlie, his frightened legs were shaking.

Coming to grab the villa was instructed by Mrs. Willson. Because he had an enmity with Charlie, he took the initiative to ask Mrs. Willson to take advantage of this opportunity to destroy Charlie.

However, he didn't expect that Charlie actually put down all the bodyguards with knives, and he didn't get hurt at all!

Is this Charlie still a human? !

At this time, Charlie had already walked towards Harold with a cold face.

He must teach this rude man a lesson and make him pay a painful price!

Seeing Charlie walk towards him, Harold's face pales in fright, and he blurted out: "You can't kill me! I am the son of the Willson family. If you dare to touch my hair, the Willson family will definitely not let you go!"

Charlie was indifferent and ruthless. He walked up to Harold step by step, pulled him up directly by the collar, and said coldly: "The Willson family you mentioned is not even rooted hair in my eyes!"

"Claire, Uncle, please let Charlie stop."

In a hurry, Harold pleaded to Claire and Jacob in a panic, completely forgetting the appearance of being defiant before.

Claire said coldly: "You have what you end up with today, you deserve it!"

Jacob looked at Claire and then at Harold, struggling very much.

Ask yourself, Jacob has been completely disappointed with the people of the Willson family. Although Harold is his nephew, he doesn't care about family affection, so why should he care?

But after all, the Willson family still had some power. If Charlie really killed Harold, he would definitely usher in crazy revenge from the Willson family.

Thinking of this, Jacob said helplessly: "Charlie, give him a lesson."

Charlie thought for a moment, then coldly nodded, and pressed Harold to the ground. The gravel plunged directly into his face, and the blood could not stop flowing down.

"I can spare your life, but you have annoyed me, the death penalty is unavoidable, and the living sin cannot escape!"

With that, Charlie punched him in the lower abdomen. This punch was full of force and directly hit Harold's groin.

Although Harold is just an ordinary person, he doesn't have any martial arts cultivation skills, but this punch is enough to destroy his ability in that area. From now on, this kid will become an incompetent man.

Harold only felt the punch coming over at this time, it was the most painful pain in the world! Let him lie on the ground in pain and roll, and he doesn't know what sequelae this punch will bring to him.

Afterwards, Charlie immediately called the community security, arrested all the people and sent them to the bureau, and then looked at Libo's injuries.

Fortunately, Uncle Libo only suffered some skin injuries, but it was not a major problem, and Charlie was relieved.

However, Charlie was extremely angry at the Willson family. Since the Willson family is so disgusting, they must not blame him now!

They arrived home.

Jacob sat on the sofa. The bloodstains on his face had been dealt with, but he still had a blue nose and a swollen face. There was a bruise on his forehead. He was also in a trance and his head was dizzy.

Today, the eldest brother ordered the bodyguard to beat him badly. He felt cold and uncomfortable, and he is still angrily.

Claire rubbed medicine on his forehead and said, "Dad, Charlie has already helped you out, so don't take it too seriously."

Jacob sighed and said, "I'm chilling, my mother, my brother, none of them treat me as their own."

After that, Jacob said again: "Claire, now they have driven you out of the Willson Group, what are your plans next?"

Chapter 196

Claire said, "plan? I'll find a job first.

Seeing this, Charlie didn't speak, but walked to the balcony and called Solmon.

As soon as he spoke, Charlie asked him: "Your nephew Gerald, is there a marriage contract with Wendy?"

"Yes." Solmon hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade have any instructions?"

Charlie said coldly: "I have broken up with the Willson family. If your White family is still intermarried with the Willson family, it will not give me a good impression. If there are any contradictions then, don't blame me for being impolite."

When Solmon heard this, he suddenly became nervous and blurted out: "Mr. Wade, don't get me wrong. Our White family has long wanted to regret the marriage. If it weren't for Mr. Wade as the son-in-law of the Willson family, how could we marry a woman like Wendy? Don't worry, I will arrange someone to go there and notify the Willson family to dissolve the engagement!

Charlie nodded and said with satisfaction: "It's up to you."

Solmon hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will look forward to everything in the future of my White family!"

"Yeah." Charlie said lightly: "Okay, do it now."

"OK Mr. Wade!"

Didn't the Willson family want to go to the White family? In this case, let their wishful thinking come to nothing!

Subsequently, Charlie called Doris of the Emgrand Group.

The Willson family is now a street dog, and they have to fight harder.

As soon as the call was connected, Charlie said coldly: "Doris, now announce to the public that Emgrand Group has suspended all cooperation with Willson Group! And will always exclude them from the scope of cooperation!"

Doris asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade, this is the company of the young grandma’s family, did they do so much harm to Ms. Claire?”

Charlie said indifferently: “My wife has broken with them, and they will have nothing to do with me and my wife in the future!”

Only then did Doris understood, and immediately blurted out: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I know! I’ll make a statement!”

In this way, the Willson family is completely finished!

Isn’t little Lady Willson arrogant? Then she will be left with nothing!

After hanging up the phone, Charlie went back to the living room and looked at Jacob. He saw that Jacob’s eye sockets were swollen, and the bruise on his forehead was getting worse and worse. I’m afraid it won’t be eliminated in one and a half months.

And he could see that Jacob not only suffered trauma, but also some impacts on his brain. There was slight congestion in his skull. It is best to go to the hospital for craniotomy to remove blood clots.

Otherwise, over time, this intracranial hematoma will be a “time bomb”, and maybe one day it will suddenly erupt, and may lead to death.

However, Charlie was afraid that Claire would panic, and temporarily concealed this matter.

He stood up and said, “I’ll go out and buy some medicinal materials to treat dad.”

Many medical techniques are recorded in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures. There is a prescription that can relieve depression and activate blood circulation, which can cure the situation of the father-in-law.

Claire asked curiously: “What kind of medicinal materials can be bought, will it work? Or should we go to the hospital?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “No need to go to the hospital. Doctors will deliberately scare and make things serious. Dad would be anxious after hearing this. I have a prescription that is very effective for bruises.”

Claire nodded then.

When Charlie opened the door of the room, an acquaintance happened to come outside the door.

It turned out to be Qin Gang.

He frowned, looked at Qin Gang and asked, “Why are you here?”

Chapter 197

When Qin Gang saw Charlie, he hurriedly smiled and said, “Mr. Wade, I heard that you encountered something today, so I collected some medicinal materials and brought them over for you to have a look.

After speaking, a bodyguard behind him stepped forward and respectfully presented a red wooden box.

Qin Gang opened the lid and smiled respectfully: “Mr. Wade, please take a look.”

In the box there was an old wild ginseng with a thick arm, as well as purplish red and shiny Ganoderma lucidum, as well as several expensive medicinal materials on the market, which are not found in ordinary traditional medicine stores.

Charlie glanced at it. Although these medicinal materials are precious, they don’t contain much spiritual energy, but they are better than nothing.

It just so happened that he also had to prepare pills for promoting blood circulation and swimming, and these medicinal materials just happened to come in handy.

Charlie nodded faintly and said: “Give it to me.”

Qin Gang hurriedly took the box and said, “Thanks to Mr. Wade’s guidance, everything is going well in the Qin family now, and the business has doubled in the past two days, all thanks to Mr. Wade’s credit. In the future, if Mr. Wade needs anything from the Qin family, please feel free. Qin must do his best to fulfil it.”

Charlie said, “Then you continue to pay attention to me. If you have good medicinal materials, please bring them to me. They are really useful.”

“Yes!” After Qin Gang agreed, he immediately said, “Mr. Wade, if nothing is wrong, can you come to the house to enjoy the noodles and have a home-cooked meal?

Charlie said indifferently: “Someday, there is something wrong at home now.”

“Okay.” Qin Gang said hurriedly: “Then I won’t bother!”

After speaking, he left.

Charlie also turned around and returned home.

Jacob’s headache was unbearable, so Claire helped him to a nearby traditional medicine acupuncture center, wanting to massage and promote blood circulation.

Charlie said to him, “Dad, it’s not suitable for you walking indiscriminately right now, so let’s take a break. A friend just delivered medicinal materials. I will prepare a little pill for you. It should have a good effect.”

Jacob asked wonderingly: “Charlie, do you still have the ability to cure diseases and prescribe medicine?”

Charlie said: “I learned a little bit of it before.”

He could hardly say that he had read the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures and knew that there was a medicine Pill.

This is a lost traditional medicine prescription. It can not only remove blood congestion in the brain, but also has a miraculous effect on serious brain diseases such as cerebral infarction and stroke.

If a Pill for Dispersing Blood and Heart Relief is formulated, for Jacob, it will naturally cure the disease.

But Jacob was a little worried. He said embarrassingly: “Charlie, it’s not that your dad doesn’t believe you. You are okay in fighting. You can’t learn to treat illness and save people by watching TV.”

As he said, he coughed twice and said, “Well, let Claire take me to the hospital!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Okay, if you can’t believe me, you can go to the hospital to try it first. If it works, it’s a good thing.”

Jacob hurriedly said: “It is not that I can’t believe you. It is a little bit painful right now. I will go and see a doctor first.”

After speaking, he said to Claire, “Claire, let’s go.”

Claire nodded and helped Jacob to stand up and they went out.

Charlie walked into the kitchen and began to make prescriptions.

According to the records on the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, this medicine is very effective. Jacob only had a slight blood flow in his brain. To get the drug, Charlie subtracted a few medicinal materials before starting to make it.

Chapter 198

The Pill was developed by the famous traditional medicine doctor Simiao in the Thompson Dynasty. His widely circulated works are Qianjin Prescriptions and Thompson Materia Medica, and the Simiao’s Medical Classics are his memorials of medical practice in the past dynasties, and many clinical records are recorded. Experience, these classics are also included in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

Compared with the previous two medical books, this Simiao’s medical classics is more clinically valuable, but not many people know it. Now it has been completely lost, and most traditional medicine practitioners have not even heard of this name.

According to the prescriptions in the medical classics, Charlie quickly prepared a box of walnut-sized honey pills with six pills in total.

As soon as the pills were prepared, Claire helped Jacob back.

Jacob still had pain on his face, and he became increasingly uncomfortable walking.

Claire was also a little worried, and said, “Dad, if it’s not possible, let’s go to the hospital for a look, what do you think?”

Jacob waved his hand: “Oh, I don’t want to go to the hospital anymore. It’s too much trouble. I have to take a blood test and a urine test and I have to take a film. Sometimes all is right and something is wrong. Let’s help me sit on the sofa for a while.”

Jacob went to the traditional medicine Museum just now for an acupuncture massage, but he didn’t expect that it wouldn’t work at all. His head became more painful. At this time, he just wanted to sit down and rest quickly, otherwise he might faint.

At this moment, Charlie walked out carrying the pill he had just configured.

Claire heard the smell of medicine floating in the air, and she asked in surprise: “Charlie, are you boiling medicine?”

Charlie pointed to the honey pill in his hand and said, “Dad, this pill can invigorate blood and remove blood stasis, and the effect is very good. You can take one and try it.”

He picked up the pill and looked at it. A particularly fresh medicinal scent came into his nostrils, making him feel refreshed.

He asked in surprise: “You made this pill?”

“Yes!” Charlie said, “I just made it.”

Jacob asked again: “Have you studied medicine?”

Charlie said: “I used to learn from an Old Master sweeping the floor in an orphanage. His ancestor was a traditional medicine doctor.”

Jacob said with a look of disbelief, “Really? Can the things taught by the old sweeping man work?”

“It is guaranteed to be effective. You can try it. The medicine will cure the disease.”

Jacob felt a little nervous, but when he thought of his current situation, he couldn’t bear the pain, so he took the pills in two mouthfuls.

Before Claire asked about the origin of Qing Pills, he saw that Jacob had already taken it, and quickly asked, “Dad, how do you feel?”

“It seems that I just ate it and my head really doesn’t hurt so much.” Jacob was also surprised.

This pill seemed unremarkable, but after he took it, it seemed as if a breath of fresh air reached his forehead, his nose opened up, his head became clearer, and the pain in the back of his head actually disappeared a lot.

Jacob asked happily, “Charlie, where did you buy this medicine?”

Charlie said, “Qin Gang just sent some medicinal materials over, so I just fiddled with them.”

Jacob continued to admire: “This President Qin is such a good person! Knowing that I was injured, he even delivered medicine specially!”

Claire also said: “Everyone in Aurous Hill City said that Qin Gang is kind, and that seemed to be the case. If the uncle Noah was like President Qin with kind thoughts, how could it be like this.”

When he mentioned Noah, Jacob looked down, waved his hand and said, “Don’t mention him.”

Jacob returned to the house to rest after taking the medicine.

Charlie saw that Claire’s face was not so good, and asked: “You should rest soon, don’t get angry, Willson family, you will definitely pay the price for today’s affairs!”

Chapter 199

At this moment, the Willson family compound.

The Old Mrs. Willson and Noah Willson are waiting for news that Harold has successfully seized the villa.

But unexpectedly, they received the news that Harold was seriously injured and arrested and detained by the police on the grounds that he was suspected of breaking into private houses and intentionally hurting others!

This made Old Mrs. Willson particularly angry!

She angrily said: “This must be done by Claire and her family again! It’s really unreasonable!”

Noah was very nervous when he heard that his son was injured, and said angrily: “Mom! Jacob is so arrogant! You have to call the shots for Harold! After all, he has always listened to your sayings, what you say, he will look at you! “

“It’s natural!” The Lady Willson snorted coldly, and said, “What if their family has that villa? Isn’t it an empty shell? No money, no power, how can they fight us! Not only do they want to take the villa It will cost them a painful price if they get it!”

As he was talking, someone came in to pass a message: “Lady Willson, Solmon, the head of the White family, has just arrived!”

“Oh?” the Lady Willson blurted out, “please come in quickly! I was just about to ask you why he should give the villa to that family. White family are also our in-laws, so how can he break his elbow!”

As she was talking, Solmon flew over with his nephew Gerald.

The two of them came over, and they had retired.

In fact, Gerald was a little tired of losing Wendy, the main reason was that Wendy’s family really couldn’t make it to the table.

So, when the uncle said that he would divorce, he did not object, even let the uncle be Master here.

Seeing the two coming in, Mrs. Willson hurriedly greeted them and said, “Oh, my in-laws are here, why don’t you say hello in advance!”

Solmon sneered, and said, “Mrs. Willson is so majestic!”

Old Mrs. Willson didn’t know what Solmon’s words meant, she squeezed out an awkward smile, and said, “Why are you saying this?”

After that, she said to Noah quickly: “It’s rare that President White came to the door in person. Don’t you come here quickly and invite President White to sit in? This is your future in-laws!”

“I won’t come in.” Solmon waved his hand with a cold face, and said, “I came here today, mainly to talk about the marriage between the two families.”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Please rest assured, Mr. White, the courtesy we should have at the wedding banquet, there will be no less, please say it Mr. White if you have any requirements.”

Solmon said coldly: “Then I will make a long story short. Our White family has recently thought about it and felt that the different ways are not conspiring for us to get along together. Therefore, this time we are here to cancel the marriage contract between Gerald and your Wendy.”

“What, do you want to cancel the marriage contract?” The Old Mrs. Willson and Noah Willson were both shocked.

Wendy behind her was silly, and she blurted out: “Why? Gerald and I have booked the big day!”

After speaking, she asked Gerald: “Gerald, what is going on?”

Gerald stretched out his hands awkwardly, and said, “This is a family arrangement, and I can’t help it.”

The Willson family is about to collapse!

The relationship between the two families was booked long ago, and even the marriage has been booked. Now all relatives and friends know about it and are waiting for the wedding next month.

At this time, the White family actually wanted to cancel?

The Old Mrs. Willson is looking forward to getting married with the White family, and relying on the White family to fly to the top!

Now the White family is about to cancel it with a single sentence. Doesn't this vanish all her big dreams?

Chapter 200

Moreover, although Wendy and Gerald are not married, they have been together for a long time. Some time ago, the two children were careless and got pregnant unexpectedly. In order not to make gossips, Lady Willson asked Wendy to knock off the child and prepare to wait for marriage.

Unexpectedly, White's family will now come directly to retreat!

This, isn't this playing with the granddaughter for so long?

Moreover, she also made her belly bigger once, so she was going to leave?

She was very angry and tremblingly asked: "Mr. White, why are doing this? My Willson family has not offended you! Moreover, we have always treated Gerald as our own son. He had been with Wendy before. For a child, I also think that the reputation of the two families should be taken into consideration, and we can't get pregnant before unmarried, so I advocated that Wendy had the child knocked out. You can't do this to her, right?"

Speaking of the child, Wendy burst into tears.

Solmon sneered and said: "If this matter is to be blamed, you can't blame Gerald, just blame your Old Mrs. Willson for being too shameless!"

“This” Old Mrs. Willson didn’t expect, Solmon cursed directly on her head and couldn’t help asking: “What happened to you, Lady Willson?”

Solmon hummed: “The villa I gave to Charlie, you guys were going to grab it too. For people with no character like you, how can I become relatives with you?!”

The Old Mrs. Willson was dumbfounded, and blurted out: “My family, this is a matter between us and Charlie, so why it bothers you?”

Solmon said coldly: “You Lady Willson is really shameless! That villa is my honor to Mr. Charlie, you dare to snatch it? You don’t look at it, you’re a sh!t!”

Mrs. Willson felt a sharp pain in her chest.

This Solmon doesn’t give her respect! If the family is rich, can they insult me like this?

However, she did not dare to refute it at once.

Because she knows that she is at a loss in this matter!

Moreover, she really did not expect that Solmon would respect Charlie Rubbish so much!

This in the end is why? !

At this time, Wendy sat on the ground, watching Gerald crying and said: “Gerald, I was pregnant with your child, you can’t leave me!”

Gerald on the side said lightly: “If you are to blame, blame your grandma and your father, oh yes, and your brother!”

As he said, Gerald said again: “Also, you even beat Libo. You know that Libo has been in my White’s house for 40 years and saved my father’s life. And he was the one who looked after me when I was young. I was saved by Uncle Libo when I stumbled into the water. Otherwise, I would be dead now. Uncle Libo is no different from my grandfather to me. You actually beat him to rob the villa! How outrageous! A shameless family cannot be like my family, I won’t be your son-in-law, and don’t even want you to be our daughter-in-law!”

Noah Willson stood aside, his face pale.

Old Mrs. Willson also had a frightened expression on her face.

They thought that Uncle Libo was just a subordinate, but they didn't expect it to be so important to the White family.

Old Mrs. Willson regrets that her intestines are all green at this time. If she knew that, what villa would she still rob!

The villa was not snatched and ruined the granddaughter's marriage!

The key is that I still count on relying on the White family to fly and grow up! Now all the chickens have been beaten!

Thinking of this, the Lady Willson almost burst into tears.

Sitting paralyzed on the ground, Wendy yelled at the Old Mrs. Willson angrily: "I blame you for the dead Lady Willson! I blame you for ruining my happiness!"

Chapter 201

Mrs. Willson was struck by lightning at this time!

How did that happen?

Only Charlie could have such a big energy? Even the White family broke with their Willson family?

At the thought of this, her heart throbbed with pain.

She wanted to beg Solmon not to abandon the Willson family at this time, but the other party didn't pay attention to her at all. After saying that they were about to divorce, they swaggered to take Gerald and left.

Wendy broke down and cried!

She accompanied Gerald for several years, and gave everything to the other party, even they were pregnant with child and now, everything has disappeared.

Therefore, she has an unforgettable hatred towards grandma in her heart.

Her father, Noah, was also very depressed. He followed the Lady Willson and ditched his younger brother's family, but he didn't seem to get any benefits.

More importantly, the son was injured and arrested, and the daughter was abandoned by the fiance's family. This really gave him an irreparable loss.

He complained to the Old Mrs. Willson: "Mom, I usually listen to you in everything, but at this point, my family has lost too much!"

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson tried to stabilize their emotions, and said: "Don't panic! Why anxious? Harold just spends money to redeem the people. As for Wendy's marriage, what are we afraid of? Good women don't have to worry about marrying, our Wendy is beautiful, and I don't know how many rich sons will line up to pursue her tomorrow!"

After speaking, the Lady Willson said again: "Don't forget, we still have the Emgrand Group's contract in hand! This is our Willson family's turnaround battle! If we win this battle, our Willson family will still need to rely on in the future. As the kings? Do we still need to depend on the rich? We are the rich ourselves!"

Noah hurriedly asked: "Mom, the emgrand group's project was previously in hands of Claire's dead girl. Now she has been kicked out of the Willson Group. This project, as well as the position of director, should be replaced?"

"Change! Of course you want to change!" The Lady Willson blurted out immediately: "Don't worry, I will give this position to Harold! When Harold comes out, he will be the director of the Willson Group and is fully responsible for the cooperation between the Willson Group and the Emgrand Group! "

Noah Willson gratefully rejoiced, and the whole person finally got some comfort.

The loss is so great that if the Lady Willson doesn't make up for herself a little, it is really impossible. Since this project is given to her son, then her son will still have a chance to stand up in the future.

At this time, Mrs. Willson exhorted: "There must be no gaps in the cooperation of the Emgrand Group. When the time comes, Harold will give me an all-out connection. We must take down this project beautifully, even from the Emgrand Group. Get more projects in your hands!"

Noah Willson said immediately: "Mom, don't worry, I will let Harold go all out!"

While talking, someone knocked on the door.

Immediately afterwards, a man in a suit walked into the courtyard of the Willson family mansion.

"Excuse me, is Mrs. Willson at home?"

Old Mrs. Willson greeted her and asked, "I am, who are you?"

The other party said: "Hello, I am the chief lawyer of Emgrand Group."

When she heard that it was a member of the Emgrand Group, Mrs. Willson hurriedly said enthusiastically: "Oh, oh! It turned out to be a barrister of the Emgrand Group! Come in! Come in!"

"No." The other party said coldly: "I'm here to give you a lawyer's letter in person."

"Lawyer's letter?" Mrs. Willson asked in surprise, "What lawyer's letter?"

The other party said: "The lawyer's letter for the termination of the contract, our Emgrand Group has decided to terminate all cooperation with the Willson family after negotiation, and will never have any form of cooperation with the Willson family in the future, please receive the lawyer's letter Within three days, go to the Emgrand Group to complete the agreement procedures."

"what?!"

Chapter 202

For the Lady Willson and Noah, this was a bolt from the blue!

Just now, they said that the Emgrand Group was the Willson family's turn to rely on. Now the Emgrand Group has come to terminate the contract? And never cooperate with the Willson family?

This

This is to block the Willson family!

The Lady Willson tremblingly asked, "Lawyer, what is going on? Why is this? Isn't our cooperation good?"

The lawyer said coldly: "Our cooperation with Ms. Claire is very good, but I heard that Ms. Claire has left your Willson Group. I am embarrassed. We don't want to cooperate with you people anymore."

Only then did the Old Mrs. Willson understood that it was Claire!

She was suddenly angry!

why!

Why do you have to revolve around that unbelievable granddaughter?

She is a Rubbish! She herself married a Rubbish!

The Willson family is my, I Old Mrs. Willson has the final say, you should give me face! Why give her face? Why only look at her face! ? !

Old Mrs. Willson was a little angry, and she blurted out: "Your Emgrand Group can be considered a big company with a good reputation! Just so casually unilaterally terminate the contract with us, aren't you afraid that we will go to the court to sue you? Are you not afraid of this incident? After going out, will it affect the reputation of your Emgrand Group?!"

The lawyer smiled indifferently and said: “Mrs. Willson, have you not seen the contract before? For all the external cooperation of our Emgrand Group, we have the right to unilaterally stop the cooperation. This is the privilege of Party A. Haven’t you heard of it? Yes, does the engineering work, is Party A the father?”

After that, the lawyer said again: “Even if the whole Aurous Hill, and even the whole country, know that we are uncooperative with you? We are reasonable and legal! And, it was not me that scared you, Mrs. Willson, our Emgrand Group is very famous in the country. Big, the company we blocked, other companies generally dare not cooperate, so, for your Willson Group, please ask for more luck in the future!”

“You,” Mrs. Willson was indeed shocked by these words!

Blocked by Emgrand Group! How will you mess up from now on? !

Isn’t the future of the Willson Group going to end? !

If no one is willing to cooperate with an engineering company, it will have only one end!

Bankruptcy!

Do not! No way!

The Lady Willson is already hysterical at this time!

The Willson Group is mine!

The Willson Group should become a leader and make me an object of respect for everyone! Let me enjoy the endless glory and wealth!

It cannot go bankrupt! It must not go bankrupt! ! !

Thinking of this, the Lady Willson burst into tears, and begged: “Lawyer, I beg you for the sake of my age. Tell you Doris, Doris, I beg for mercy, everything in the Willson Group is on the line. The cooperation with your company is on. At this time, your company can’t abandon us!”

The lawyer sneered: “I’m sorry, Lady Willson, the decision not to cooperate with you and block you was made by our CEO. Our CEO also said that you are disrespectful and shameless old things like you are not worthy of cooperation with us. !”

After speaking, he dropped the cancellation letter, turned and left!

Old Mrs. Willson was very angry, spit out a big mouthful of blood, and fell to the ground unconscious!

Chapter 203

The news that the Emgrand Group banned the Willson Group soon came out.

Just when the whole Aurous Hill knew that the Willson family was finished, it came out that the Old Mrs. Willson was in a hurry and was hospitalized.

After Charlie’s father-in-law Jacob heard the news, there was surprisingly no disturbance.

He said to his daughter and son-in-law: “With my mother’s personality and the need to control the psychology of others throughout her life, it will be a matter of time to lose. There is nothing to be sympathetic to. Let her reflect on it in the hospital. Maybe she can figure out her life. What is wrong with it!”

Charlie felt that Jacob had been confused, and it was rare to see the essence of things this time.

When the family breathed a sigh of relief, his wife, Claire, began to work on the job search quietly.

In the evening, when Charlie had just finished cooking, he suddenly heard the sound of opening the door behind him.

He turned around and saw Jacob coming in from the door with a smile on his face, his footsteps vigorous.

Charlie looked at Jacob’s happy look, and couldn’t help asking: “Dad, you went for a walk around, what good things have happened?”

“Hahaha, I’m really lucky today.” Jacob said with joy, “After I took the pills you gave, not only the pain in my body disappeared, but the spirit also improved. It is a panacea.”

“No, I just went to the Antique Street to stroll around. Guess who I met?”

“Who?” Charlie felt a little bit in his heart. Could it be that Jacob was coaxed around by the counterfeit dealers and killed him as a fat sheep once again?

He quickly looked up and down at Jacob, and breathed a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, he held nothing with his hands empty.

Jacob took a sip of tea and said mysteriously: “Sir, do you remember the last time we met Ervin Jones, who was a scammer in Antique Street, right?”

“Remember, what happened?”

“Haha, I met this kid as soon as I went today!”

Charlie was shocked: “Dad, you won’t buy his goods again, will you?”

“No.” Jacob waved his hand and said happily, “This Ervin Jones, now that he know that I am your Old Master, he dare not be clever at all. Not only did he give me a piece of ancient jade pendant, he also helped me sell the pills up.”

Charlie frowned, and the ancient jade pendant Ervin Jones gave to Jacob was probably a fake, but it was strange that he actually helped Jacob sell medicine.

“What pill?”

“It’s the medicine you made for me to treat traumatic injuries. It’s called the heart-relief pill.” Jacob slapped his thigh and said excitedly: “My injuries are all healed. Ervin Jones heard that this pill is so effectivet, he said he had a way to sell the pills for me, so I gave him two pills, but I didn’t expect them to be sold!”

Charlie was dumbfounded.

Pills are not a rare thing, and the Old Master can only throw them away if he can't finish eating them, but this Ervin Jones can really take advantage of the loopholes, and he can even sell the leftover medicine.

"Dad, this medicine is not right, how can you sell it."

Jacob said, "I don't know about that. Anyway, Ervin Jones helped me sell the medicine. Guess how much it sold."

"over a thousand?"

"Your point is not even a fraction." Jacob triumphed and slapped: "It's half a million!!"

"puff!"

Charlie was drinking water, and the water in his mouth spurted out suddenly.

He couldn't believe it. The pill that cost less than 100 were sold for half a million by Ervin Jones, a profiteer?

Chapter 204

Who is the hapless person who has a lot of money and is fooled by this profiteer?

Charlie couldn't help asking: "Which wrongdoer did this profiteer sell the medicine to?"

"I don't know, Ervin Jones said that he has professional ethics and must keep his clients secret."

After Jacob finished speaking, he shook his head and sighed: "The 500,000, he hit my card with a lot of money, saying that he was filial to you. I will give him a bit of hard work. He doesn't want it. These two hairs do business. His talent, when he stops making fakes, I advise him to do a decent job and go to work."

Charlie shook his head.

People like Ervin Jones can't change the sh!t!

He has been kidnapped since he was a child, and it has become commonplace. If he really wants to go to work for a day, I am afraid this is like killing him.

It is impossible for him to go to work, he will never go to work in his life.

However, since the pills are sold at a high price by the Old Master, they can be used as subsidies for the family.

Anyway, the Willson family recently left the Willson company, and Claire might have to be unemployed at home for a while, and the Old Master's dividends from the Willson company might not be available, so it was just the money to make the transition.

After earning half a million in vain, Jacob's originally depressed mood was swept away, and he walked all the way into the bedroom humming the red lantern of Peking opera, finally showing a smile on his face.

Charlie went back to the bedroom and told Claire about it.

Claire almost jumped out of bed and asked nervously, "Others spend a lot of money to buy pills, but money matters. If something goes wrong with eating that thing, can we get away with it?"

"Don't worry." Charlie said with a smile: "This "blood-relief pill" is only for removing blood stasis and invigorating blood. The materials are not valuable. They can't be eaten as a meal, and they will have nosebleeds for two days at most. The blame is to buy medicine Customers, people are stupid and have a lot of money."

Claire was still worried: "Then you say, who on earth is willing to spend half a million to buy these two pills?"

Charlie said casually: "It may be someone who has a cerebral obstruction or a cardiovascular and cerebrovascular disease. This pill is also very effective for these diseases."

Hearing what he said, Claire's hanging mental complexity was relieved a lot.

These types of diseases are serious medical illnesses, and it would cost no less than 500,000 to go to the hospital for treatment.

I hope the medicine will work and don't make people spend so much money in vain.

After eating, Charlie received a call from Orvel when he was washing the dishes.

Although Orvel is known as the underground king of Aurous Hill, he has been low-key and depressed since he met Charlie.

Although Charlie didn't look down on him, he had to say that Orvel was quite sensible. Last time Darren was bullied, and in the hospital ward, he also helped him solve a little problem.

So at that time, Charlie had promised that he would give him a chance to rise to the top, but he did not expect that he would take the initiative to call himself.

After answering the phone, Charlie asked him, "Mr. Orvel, are you looking for me?"

Orvel hurriedly laughed and said, "Oh, Mr. Charlie! I called you this time because I heard about your order to the Aurous Hill Metaphysical Circle. I would like to congratulate you."

Charlie said coldly: "Don't talk to me here, just tell me if you have anything, don't grind!"

Orvel hurriedly said: "Oh, Mr. Charlie, you know everything like a god, and you will see through it when I think about it carefully."

Charlie asked coldly: "Still talking nonsense?"

Orvel hurriedly said: "That's how Mr. Charlie, the Song family has treated me well for many years. Their eldest lady has had some trouble recently. I would like to ask you to come over and take a look."

Charlie said, "Miss of Song Family? Warnia?"

"Yes!" said Orvel, "Miss Warnia is in trouble!"

Chapter 205

The Song family to which Warnia belongs is the top family in Aurous Hill.

However, the Song family was still a thousand miles away from the Eastcliff's Wade family.

But Warnia still doesn't know Charlie's true identity, so Charlie in her eyes is just a young man who has some research on antiques and then dabbled in metaphysics.

The last time Charlie slammed thunder to death in Aurous Hill, it really scared many people and was regarded as a master of metaphysics by many people. However, Charlie deliberately gave Warnia an indication that it was just a coincidence. After all, how could ordinary people Order the sky thunder.

Finally, Warnia was also confused, thinking that Charlie might indeed have more luck.

Since then, Warnia has disappeared from Charlie's world.

Charlie thought she was missing, but he didn't expect to be in trouble.

So, he asked Orvel: "What's the matter? What is wrong with Miss Song?"

Orvel said: "Ms. Song recently committed Tai Sui. Maybe something went wrong with Feng Shui luck, and she was totally unlucky."

After that, Orvel said again: "I found many feng shui masters everywhere, but they can't solve the problem. I would like to ask you to have a look, see if you can break the predicament of Missy."

Charlie said calmly: "You can talk about what problems she has encountered first, so I might as well make a judgment."

Orvel hurriedly said: "The lady was injured recently. She has had several small car accidents. Then she sprained her foot when going down the stairs, burned the back of her hand while drinking coffee, and was bitten by her own dog yesterday. One mouthful, not only that, but several important cooperations of the Song Family Group also had big problems and had a great impact on the income.

After that, Orvel said again: “The thing that saddens the eldest most is that she has somehow lost one of the most precious diamond necklaces she has worn for more than ten years. It is the relic left by her mother before her death. The young lady cried for several days about this.”

Charlie chuckled twice, and said: “It seems that Miss Song has really had a bad luck recently.”

“Don’t tell me!” Orvel looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, you are a master of metaphysics. I believe you must have a solution for this matter?”

Charlie asked him back: “Mr. Orvel, why are you so caring about Miss Song? What is your relationship with the Song family?”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said: “I tell you Mr. Charlie, Miss Song’s grandfather is my benefactor. I was able to stand up in Aurous Hill back then, It was all thanks to the support of Miss Song’s grandfather. I originally wanted to repay him. I have always helped the Song family solve some inconvenient things for them to come forward.”

After that, Mr. Orvel said again: “To put it bluntly, I just want to repay the favor. The Song family is my benefactor.”

“En.” Charlie nodded and said, “You are also sincere, and Ms. Song and I have some friendship, so come and pick me from my house tomorrow. Let’s go and take a look.”

“Okay!” Orvel said excitedly: “Thank you Mr. Charlie! I am grateful!”

Early the next morning, Orvel called Charlie.

Chapter 206

When Charlie went downstairs, Orvel was sitting in the car and beckoned to him, saying, “Mr. Charlie, get in the car!”

Charlie nodded and walked quickly to get into the car. Orvel hurriedly started the car and drove towards the outskirts of the city.

On the way, Orvel said anxiously: “I heard that a Feng Shui master from Hong Kong is coming soon, Mr. Charlie, you can’t let him steal your limelight!”

As he said, he added, “Miss Song is the eldest daughter of the Song family and will soon take over the entire family affairs. If we can do this beautifully, you and I will benefit infinitely!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mr. Orvel, you are not kind, you said yesterday that it was to repay your kindness, but now you show the foxtail, so you want to treat Miss Song for this?”

Mr. Orvel said embarrassingly: “Repaying one’s kindness is one aspect, and getting closer to one another is also one aspect! I know that Mr. Charlie has great powers, but to be honest, it is not a bad thing to be able to get closer to Miss Song, Miss Song is young and attractive. Beautiful and with strong family background. If you become friends and join forces in the future, it will be a good thing for you, don’t you think?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said lightly: “If the Feng Shui master from Hong Kong is really good, then I can’t help it.”

Orvel sighed and said, “Let’s go and take a look first. You are a master of metaphysics with real abilities. Then you can see if you can find a suitable opportunity. Let’s just grab the business from that Hong Kong man!”

Charlie didn’t say a word, he was also considering this issue in his heart. If Mr. Lai from Hong Kong is really a descendant of the Lai family, he probably has a few brushes.

He might as well take a look at what Lai’s family does, and perhaps what enlightenment it might have for his next comprehension of the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets!

Miss Song’s villa is in the most luxurious villa area in the suburbs.

Orvel drove Charlie all the way and stopped in front of a super luxurious villa.

At this time, a man with the appearance of a housekeeper came out. Orvel hurriedly stuck his head out and said, “Boyu, is the eldest lady at home?”

The housekeeper nodded indifferently, and said: “Mr. Orvel, what has brought you here?”

Orvel hurriedly said with a smile: “Boyu, I have invited a master to come over, and I want him to help the young lady, he is a real master of metaphysics!”

The butler glanced at Charlie, who was in the co-driver. He didn’t take the young man seriously, and said coldly: “Mr. Orvel, Mr. Lai from Hong Kong has already come and is showing the elder lady Feng Shui. It is inconvenient to bother him. If there is nothing wrong, you can go back.”

Orvel quickly said: “Boyu, Mr. Charlie is here, why should not let Mr. Charlie have a try? Besides, Mr. Charlie and Missy have friendship!”

Uncle Boyu asked him: “Many people say that they have friendship with Missy, and I can hear the cocoon. Besides, can the person you invite have abilities as good as Mr. Lai from Hong Kong? Mr. Lai is the originator of Feng Shui, Lai Buyi. He spent a lot of effort and traveled all the way to from Hong Kong, so follow along and join in the fun! Let’s go!”

Charlie was a little surprised when he heard that, not at the identity of Mr. Lai, but at the big man who stomped off Aurous Hill’s entire road. As a result, there was even a housekeeper at Warnia’s door. He can’t figure it out.

Not only can’t figure it out, he even has to kneel and lick.

Charlie couldn’t help but slander, this Orvel, in front of Uncle Boyu, is really begging for nothing! If this matter spreads out, it will be despised by people in the whole city!

Chapter 207

Orvel was despised by the butler, but he was not angry at all. On the contrary, the smile on his face accumulated more deeply. He respectfully said: “Look, Boyu, this lady’s problem is so serious. It must be the same for us today. Want to share the worries for her! What if Mr. Lai doesn’t care about Missy’s problem? He is a Hong Kong master, and he may not be able to eat well when he arrives on our mainland!”

Boyu said coldly: “What can’t be eaten, you really think you can find someone to be able to compare to Mr. Lai? Go away, if it interferes with Mr. Lai’s formation, the lady will blame it, you can’t afford it.

Orvel scratched his head anxiously. Unexpectedly, Boyu wouldn’t even let them in the door. How could Charlie show the elder lady Feng Shui?

So he blurted out: “Boyu, have you heard about the fate of that man in Aurous Hill? He was also a master in Hong Kong, that smashing, arrogant, and what was the result? He came to Aurous Hill and pretend to be something in front of Mr. Charlie, Mr. Charlie brought thunder, click it, and hacked him to death!”

After listening to it, Boyu was dumbfounded.

The look in Charlie’s eyes was also a little more in awe.

He had heard about Jinghai.

However, he didn’t know exactly who killed him in the Aurous Hill.

Unexpectedly, it turned out to be the young man in front of him!

In an instant, he had a sense of respect for Charlie.

So, he arched his hand at Charlie and said: “Mr. Charlie is so capable, I have also heard about it, and I admire it!”

After speaking, he hesitated for a moment, and said: “If this is the case, then please come in and have a look, but Mr. Charlie, you must come first and wait. Since Mr. Lai from Hong Kong is here first, please don’t bother him too much before he finishes the Feng Shui. Let’s wait until Mr. Lai finishes reading it. If Mr. Lai solves Missy’s problem, please don’t interfere.”

Charlie nodded, and said indifferently, “No problem.”

Boyu used the remote control to open the door and said to Orvel: “Get the car in.”

Orvel hurriedly drove into the villa and said with a look of exclamation: “Mr. Charlie, you were really awesome just now, except for the Song family, they rarely give outsiders such a face.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Look at your unpromising appearance. The housekeeper of the Song family has to kneel and lick the flattery. I really don’t know how you got into the position of Big Brother on Aurous Hill Road.”

Orvel said with a stern smile: “Mr. Charlie, you don’t know anything, no matter how good we are, isn’t it still a little girl who can’t get on the table? In front of a large family like the Song family , That is, the material for brother!”

After that, he parked the car and said to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, let’s go to meet Mr. Lai for a while.”

Boyu led the two into the villa, which was decorated extremely luxuriously, almost like the royal family.

When they arrived on the second floor, Boyu directly led them to a room where the door was opened and knocked gently.

Then he took them straight in.

Chapter 208

In the room, a lean middle-aged man in a blue shirt was holding a compass and was looking around, muttering words. Warnia stood with her back to the door and heard three people coming in. She turned around and asked: “Boyu, what’s up?”

Boyu hurriedly said: “Miss, Orvel brought Mr. Charlie over, saying that he wanted to help you take a look at Feng Shui.”

Warnia turned around and saw Charlie, suddenly surprised: “Charlie, why are you here?”

As soon as Charlie saw Warnia, he found that she was a lot more haggard than he had seen a few days ago, and according to the records in the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures, her hall was darkened and her fortune was out of luck. It seemed that something really went wrong.

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Mr. Orvel said that you are in trouble, so he took me over to see you.”

At this time, the middle-aged man holding the compass spoke in Hong Kong accent, and said, “Miss Song, ordinary people shouldn’t interfere! Otherwise, it will affect the operation of the Feng Shui Array!”

Warnia knew that Charlie knew something about metaphysics, but Feng Shui fortune was somewhat different from metaphysics. She felt that Charlie’s metaphysics was suitable for fighting strong, but Feng Shui was a discipline related to a different realm. Metaphysics is not a number of ways, so in no way Charlie can be compared to Mr. Lai.

So, she said a little apologetically: “I’m sorry Charlie, Mr. Lai is helping me do this. Please sit downstairs for a while, and I will come over to entertain you later, sorry!”

Charlie said: “Miss Song, one more person has one more way. I do see that you have some problems. As a friend, I hope to help you solve the trouble, but you can let the Mr. Lai make a formation first. If he can solve it, then everyone is happy. If he can’t solve it, I will try.”

At this moment, the middle-aged man holding the compass gave a cold snort, and said: “I am a Lai buyi’s 22nd generation successor. How can I be hard to beat by such a trivial matter? I think you are young, Dare to call yourself a Feng Shui Master, I am afraid you are a liar!”

Charlie smiled slightly, seeing a black and red air lingering in the hall of Mr. Lai, with a bloody smell, he said lightly: “Mr. Lai, since you are a Feng Shui master, why didn’t you look at yourself today? Isn’t there a disaster of blood and light?”

Mr. Lai laughed and said, “Say I have a bloody disaster? Boy, you are crazy!”

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said, “I’m telling the truth. The blackness of your Yintang remains, your eyes are white and swollen, and your pupils are red and open. This is a sign of your fortune. If you don’t pay attention to the remedy, I am afraid The disaster of blood and light cannot be stopped!”

Mr. Lai sneered: “Boy, I’m a descendant of the Lai family from Hong Kong, so don’t behave in front of me!”

Charlie curled his lips: “I’m a big talker? You master from Hong Kong, I don’t think you are the only one. To be honest, they are all pretty watery!”

Mr. Lai immediately cursed: “You bah! Talk about our Hong Kong master water? You’re a sh!t!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Have you heard of someone named Jinghai? Do you know his fate?”

“I don’t know anything about Jinghai!” Mr. Lai snorted coldly, looked at the Song family eldest, and said, “Miss, wait for me to do it right away, to help you reverse your fortune, and let this unobstructed kid have insights. My Hong Kong Lai family’s true Feng Shui mastery cannot be challenged!”

Warnia nodded slightly, glanced at Charlie, and said to Mr. Lai: “Mr., please do it as soon as possible!”

Mr. Lai immediately took out a few pieces of talisman paper, gestured to the void for a while, and shouted with words in his mouth: “All those who are facing the battle are arrayed in front of them, and they are as fast as the law!”

After that, he threw the pieces of talisman paper into the air, observing the direction and speed of the talisman paper scattered, then pointed to a pot of green plants in front of the window and said, “Miss, the problem is found! This window opens to the east. , It is the direction of the purple gas coming from the east, your fortune should flow in from the east, and this pot of green plants just blocked the eye and blocked your fortune!

Chapter 209

When Warnia heard that Mr. Lai had found the key to the problem, she immediately asked with excitement, “Mr. Lai, will my fortune be better by removing the green plants?”

“Neither!”

Mr. Lai said with a serious face: “The feng shui formation is an invisible formation. Even if you remove the green plants, you can’t remove its influence on the feng shui pattern. Warnia hurriedly asked, “What should I do? ! “

Mr. Lai said: “You should place the exorcism transporter refined by Masters in the place of the green plants! Only in this way can you completely eradicate your troubles, keep your fortune open, and the purple gas coming from the east!”

Warnia asked: “Then what is the thing that drives away evil spirits?”

Mr. Lai immediately took out an egg-sized stone from his pocket and said earnestly: “Miss, this is Taishan chalcedony. It is the essence of the entire Taishan stone that has been eroded and weathered for tens of millions of years. It is a magical product for exorcising evil and transporting! If you place this piece of Taishan chalcedony in the place of a green plant, all the evil aura will immediately dissipate. When the purple qi comes from the east, it will definitely go back!”

Warnia asked with joy, “Mr. Lai, how much does this Taishan Chalcedony cost? I will buy it!”

Upon hearing this, Mr. Lai’s eyes flashed with excitement!

Immediately, he said with a serious face: “Miss Taishan, if this piece of Taishan Chalcedony is placed in Hong Kong, it will be worth at least 15 million, but I also have a relationship with the young lady. I will sell you this piece of Taishan Chalcedony for only Ten million.”

Warnia nodded and said, “Money is not a problem, as long as it can really help me solve the trouble!”

Mr. Lai said without hesitation: “Miss, don’t worry, if you put Taishan Chalcedony up now, your fortune will be completely changed tomorrow!”

Warnia breathed a sigh of relief immediately. She did not hesitate to bring the checkbook, and with a tender wave of her hand, she wrote a cash check for 10 million and handed it to Mr. Lai: “Mr. Lai, give that Taishan stone to me. Please make your formation!”

Warnia now only wants to solve the current trouble as soon as possible!

Recently, she has been tortured crazy by her own bad luck.

Just last month, just after her 24th birthday, she began to be unlucky.

First, there were various car accidents, and all five cars were damaged to varying degrees;

Not long after, she sprained her ankle again, and she is still in pain.

A few days ago, the relic left by her mother, and also her most cherished jewelry, was lost by her!

That jewelry has been with her for more than ten years, and it is almost her half-life. She offered a reward of several million, but there has been no news.

For this reason, she did not know how many times she cried quietly at night;

Yesterday, the Hong Kong Li family, which the Song family was actively cooperating with, added a lot of blockage to the Song family!

The two originally negotiated cooperation and were about to sign a contract, but the Li family in Hong Kong suddenly introduced a partner. Not only did they stop signing the contract with the Song family, but also revealed from all aspects that they wanted to cooperate with another partner.

For Warnia, this is tantamount to that the duck that brought its food to mouth but was suddenly taken away by someone else.

The loss this brought to the Song family was extremely huge, far more than she could bear!

All kinds of unlucky things continued, and Warnia had long been unable to bear it. At this moment, she just wanted to get in touch with this sad life, so as not to suffer more losses.

Therefore, it is very cost-effective for her to spend 10 million to solve the Feng Shui problem.

Mr. Lai got a check of 10 million, and his hands tremble a little with excitement.

Chapter 210

He hid the check in his body, and immediately took the Taishan chalcedony to the window sill, took down the pot of green plants, placed the stone on it, and kept chanting Taoist mantras.

Charlie looked at all this and sneered secretly.

This Mr. Lai not only doesn't understand sh!t, but also unknowingly self-defeated and caused a catastrophe!

In fact, he had already seen the weirdness of this house through the Feng Shui mystery in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

He could clearly feel that in this room, a very terrifying formation of trapped dragons in the mystery of Feng Shui was basically formed.

The so-called trapped dragon formation, as the name implies, in this formation, even if it is a dragon, it will be trapped, let alone the fortune of ordinary people.

Therefore, no matter how strong the fortune is, those who live in the trapped dragon will inevitably lose their fortune and continue to have bad luck.

The eldest lady lives in such a room, her own fortune is all trapped, and once a person's fortune is trapped, naturally one after another will be unlucky.

Fortunately, this trapped dragon formation has only begun to take shape and has not yet been perfected.

If it is really allowed to continue to improve, not only human fortune, but also human fate can be trapped in it.

Then it won't be bad luck, it is very likely that you will lose your life!

Coincidentally, the only loophole left by this trapped dragon formation is that pot of green plants!

Green plants are wood, representing life and vitality!

With it, it is tantamount to opening the only remaining life for this Array.

There is a student who can barely fight against the gathering of the trapped dragons, keeping the last bit of luck for the young lady.

However, Mr. Lai accidentally picked this place and put his broken stone here.

You know, stone is hard! Represents unbreakably!

Once this stone replaces the green plants, the dragon formation is almost complete!

At this time, Mr. Lai finished chanting the mantra and took a deep breath, saying: “Miss Lai, someone Lai has finished the formation, you can rest assured!”

Warnia hurriedly asked: “Then my future fortune can be restored? Wouldn’t it be so bad?”

“Yes!” Mr. Lai nodded and said, “I rely on someone for his Feng Shui technique, which is famous in Guangdong, Hong Kong and Macau. Even Hong Kong tycoon Li Ka-shing and Macau gambling king Stanley Ho are also the Feng Shui clients of mine. Miss, don’t worry! “

Warnia hurriedly asked: “Mr. Lai, I wonder if you can wish me to find the bracelet my mother left me? If possible, I would pay another 10 million!”

Mr. Lai scratched his head: “This eldest lady, I am good at Feng Shui mystery. Finding things is not my area of expertise.”

Warnia nodded disappointedly: “It’s okay, you reversed the current bad luck, I am very grateful to you, Mr. Lai.”

As soon as she finished speaking, her cell phone rang. On the phone, a woman said hurriedly: “Mr. Song, it’s not good, something has happened!”

Warnia hurriedly asked, “What’s the matter?”

The other party said: “The shipment we exported to the United States was just unloaded in the United States. As a result, the other company said that our product was not up to standard and we had to return it in accordance with the contract and claim triple compensation!”

Warnia suddenly glared, and blurted out in a panic: “The five thousand tons of goods will be returned? This time, I have lost tens of millions of transportation fees and customs declaration fees, plus triple the compensation. Several hundred million!”

Chapter 211

Warnia couldn’t understand why Mr. Lai just changed her fortune, and then there was such a big problem?

At the moment on the phone, he said: “There is no way, Miss, now the other party strongly demands triple compensation, we are very passive!”

Warnia hurriedly asked: “Could it be a mistake? Did you ask them to test it again!”

The other party said: “I have already told them, but they said that after monitoring twice, the goods still failed the test!”

Warnia blurted out: “Check the source immediately to see our export records. When was this batch of goods produced and who was responsible? Find out and tell me clearly!”

After that, she said again: “In the U.S., you can drag as long as you can, and then send a few people over to check it out!”

“OK, mam!”

After hanging up the phone, Warnia’s expression was cloudy. She looked at Mr. Lai and asked, “Mr. Lai I have encountered another particularly difficult thing. If it can’t be solved, the loss may exceed 500 million. Haven’t you reversed the fortune?!”

Mr. Lai dodged Warnia’s eyes, and said falteringly: “Stopping adversity also takes time, and it cannot be done overnight.”

Warnia replied: “Then it will improve slowly, and there shouldn’t be new bad luck suddenly!”

At this time, Warnia called again, and it turned out to be the eldest son of the Hong Kong Li family!

She hurriedly connected the phone, smiled and said, “Hello, Gongzi Li!”

“Miss Song.” The other party said in a cold voice: “We thought about it and felt that the Song family was not the best partner in our eyes, so we might unilaterally terminate the cooperation.”

“Termination of cooperation?!” Warnia suddenly became anxious and blurted out: “Mr. Li, you should be able to see that we are obviously superior in all aspects compared to others! The cooperation between the Li family and our Song family is the best and Good choice”

The other party chuckled and said: “To be honest, a master next to my father is measuring Feng Shui for my father. He said that the aura of the Song family does not seem to match that of the Li family. If we continue to cooperate with you, it may affect the fortune of the Li family, so , I’m sorry Miss Song.”

After speaking, he hung up phone.

This!

Warnia originally wanted to take this opportunity to take the Song family to the next level, but she was completely disappointed when she did not expect it to be empty.

Mr. Lai was already a little panicked at this time. He originally wanted to lie to her and leave as soon as possible. He didn’t expect that after his own practice, Warnia suddenly became even more unlucky?

He felt that in this place shouldn’t stay here for long, so he hurriedly said: “Miss Song, the change of Feng Shui fortune requires a process, so you must calm down. I believe that by tomorrow, everything will disappear! I will leave now!”

After he finished speaking, he was about to walk outside.

Warnia blurted out: “Wait a minute! Mr. Lai, this situation is obviously problematic! Why did I have two such big troubles immediately after you finished the formation!? Give me an explanation for everything you say! “

Just after speaking, Warnia felt a sharp pain in her lower abdomen, which made her sigh, almost unable to stand firm.

She barely stood firm by holding on to the TV on the wall, and the colic made her sweat!

She wondered, what was wrong! When this has not yet come, how can it happen to her.

She hasn’t figured it out yet. There was another sharp pain in her lower abdomen. This pain made her legs soft and she could only hold the TV with her hands to keep standing.

At this time, the bracket of the TV on the wall suddenly clicked, and the metal bracket broke!

Chapter 212

Seeing that the sixty-inch big TV slammed into her feet in a daze, Charlie hurriedly stepped forward and took her hand, and violently pulled her into his arms.

With a loud noise, the TV set fell off and hit the ground heavily.

The casing and screen suddenly shattered, and a piece of shattered hard plastic was snapped out, wiping Warnia’s slender white calf and flew by.

“Ah!” Warnia felt a sharp pain in her calf, and when she lowered her head, it had already cut a two to three centimeters long opening, and blood poured out in an instant.

Charlie hurriedly took out a tissue from his pocket, squatted down to help her cover the wound, and asked: “Miss, do you have disinfection products such as iodophor at home?”

Warnia was a little angry when Charlie touched her calf, just about to have an attack, but when she thought that Charlie had saved her just now, she suppressed the fire.

She immediately looked at Lai Buyi and asked with obvious anger: “Mr. Lai, if you don’t give me a reasonable explanation today, don’t go anywhere!”

When Orvel saw this, he grabbed Master Wade Lai by the neck and asked coldly: “d*mn, say! What did you do to our lady?!”

Mr. Lai cried and said, “I didn’t do anything! I just set up a battle to help her change her fortune.”

“You don’t bluff me!” Orvel scolded angrily: “You changed her fortune for the worse, right?”

After that, Orvel gritted his teeth and cursed: “Say, did you collect money from someone and deliberately harm our eldest lady?”

Mr. Lai trembled in shock, and blurted out, “Big Brother, I didn’t! I was not instructed by anyone.”

Orvel grinned and said, “If you don’t tell the truth, then I will chop you up and feed to the dog!”

After that, he immediately said to Warnia: “Miss, hand this b@stard over to me, I will let him evaporate from the world!”

Warnia was also very annoyed, and said coldly, “Mr. Lai, if you don’t give me an explanation, then I can only order the people to do things!”

Mr. Lai hurriedly knelt on the ground, crying and said: “Miss, I just lied to you for some money, I really didn’t hurt you!”

Warnia asked with a cold face: “What you did just now was all fooling me?”

“Yes.” Mr. Lai hurriedly took out the check and begged for mercy: “I will refund you the money, please let me go.”

Warnia stared at him for a while, seeing that he didn’t seem to be lying, she felt even more desperate.

what happened? Is her fortune worse?

Suddenly, she suffered heavy losses. If this continues, the family business will be ruined in her own hands.

At this moment, Charlie, who had not spoken, suddenly said, “Miss, in fact, Mr. Lai did not do nothing.”

Warnia looked at him and asked, “What does this mean?”

Charlie said calmly: “The layout of your room is matched with your own five elements to form a large array of trapped dragons on Feng Shui!”

“The Dragon Array will lock all your fortune into the formation. The reason there is still a little leeway is because the pot of green plants has left a gate for the Dragon Array.”

After speaking, Charlie looked at the so-called Mr. Lai and smiled: “Unfortunately, this guy replaced the green plant with a stone. The stone is gold. This time, the gate is sealed. It doesn’t matter if you remove it now. Use it, so your fortune will be lost instantly, and it will only get worse and worse.”

Warnia was suddenly struck by lightning, and hurriedly put away the contempt for him before, bowed and clasped her fists and said pleadingly, “Mr. Charlie, please help!”

Chapter 213

Mr. Lai knew that he had caused a catastrophe when he heard this, and hurriedly said, “Miss Song, I didn’t mean it! Mr. Wade please take that stone away quickly.”

Charlie shook his head: “It’s useless to take it away. The Dragon Array is closed. It’s like throwing a stone into the water. Even if the stone is taken away, the water wave generated by the stone cannot be stopped.

Warnia looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and she couldn’t help but respect him a little bit, and asked: “Mr. Wade please help me solve this troubled dragon formation. No matter how much money I have to spend, I will not hesitate!”

When Orvel heard that Charlie saw the doorway, he hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie, please help our eldest lady.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Miss Song, the Feng Shui in your room was not originally a trapped dragon, but this year is your natal year. Your own lifestyle has changed during this life year. It doesn’t fit in with the Feng Shui of this room, so it forms a big trapped dragon formation.”

After all, Charlie said again: “I want to change the Feng Shui of your room now, it may cause damage to your room, and I hope you don’t mind.”

Warnia said immediately: “Mr. please, even if you demolish this house, I have no objection!”

Charlie nodded and said to the housekeeper: “Uncle Boyu, please find a crowbar.”

Boyu immediately said: “I will get it now!”

After a while, Boyu came in with a metal crowbar and asked: “Mr. Wade is this all right?”

“Give it to me.”

Charlie looked around carefully, then pinched his fingers to make the final decision, then took a few steps in the room, pointed to a piece of wooden floor under his feet, and said, “Mr. Orvel, please pry this floor open.”

Orvel nodded, did not go to help immediately, but looked at Mr. Lai and punched him in the abdomen.

With this punch down, Mr. Lai immediately spit out a mouthful of blood and wailed on the ground.

Orvel is a gangster like that, who has very practical experience. After this punch, Mr. Lai has no ability to sit up, let alone escape.

After that, Orvel took the crowbar from Boyu and raised the floor according to Charlie’s instructions.

The floor was pried open, exposing the concrete floor.

Orvel asked him: “Mr. Charlie, what should I do next?”

Charlie said lightly: “The trapped dragon array must have a central axis, so I just deduced it. Below this should be the central axis of the trapped dragon array. The central axis of the trapped dragon array is driven by water, and the water flows through the eyes. It will produce the effect of locking the fortune, so if I am not wrong, there should be a water pipe line under this cement.”

“Really?” Orvel asked in surprise: “Mr. Charlie, can your eyes see through?”

Charlie said indifferently: “It’s not a perspective, but a deduction through the five elements and knowledge! For example, if you see the lights on the roof turn on, you can guess that the roof must be buried in telecommunications.”

What Charlie said were all Feng Shui mysteries recorded in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures. Most people don’t understand Feng Shui formation at all, so they can’t guess where there is water or fire.

At this time, Charlie said again: “I think the cement on the water pipe should be very thin. You can see if you hit it hard with a crowbar a few times.”

“Good!” Orvel suddenly slammed the concrete floor hard, breaking a thin layer of concrete away in a few strokes.

Everyone held their breath and watched, and as expected, they saw Orvel smash a PVC water pipe as thick as a thumb from the cement!

This kind of water pipe leads from the aisle to the bathroom, but there is only this one, that is, in a huge house, the water pipe can be anywhere.

However, Charlie was able to directly point out the specific location of the water pipe, which was a bit shocking!

Chapter 214

“It’s amazing!” Not only Orvel was stunned, but Warnia and Boyu were also dumbfounded.

It’s amazing to be able to find out the water pipes hidden in the cement.

Charlie said again: “Break open the water pipe and let the water spill out. Once the water comes out of the formation, it will break down the formation. Once the formation collapses, the it will no longer exist!”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Mr. Orvel, you must smash this water pipe!”

Orvel nodded and smashed the floor several times before smashing the water pipe.

A large swath of water mist spewed out in a flash, and Charlie, Warnia and Boyu all hurriedly backed away to avoid it.

When the water gushed out, Charlie discovered that the Dragon Dragon Formation had also been completely abolished because of the fatal damage.

Afterwards, Charlie said to Boyu: “Turn off the water valve, the dragon formation has been broken.”

“This is broken?” Everyone looked incredulous.

Charlie said calmly: “It has been broken, and Miss Song’s fortune has been suppressed for so many days, and she should soon flourish.”

Just after speaking, Warnia’s phone rang.

“Mr. Song, the American side called and said that they made a mistake in the sample. It is not our problem. Our goods are all qualified.”

“Great!”

Warnia really took it! As soon as this breaks the formation, it immediately revolves

As soon as she hung up the call, she immediately said to Charlie with a look of gratitude: “Mr. Charlie, you are such a god! Thank you so much!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Miss Song, you are welcome. I have also been entrusted by Mr. Orvel to come and help. All should be done.”

Hearing this, Orvel was so moved that he almost cried. He didn’t expect that Charlie could still remember to speak for him at this time. In this way, he would definitely be able to remember his work with Missy!

He has always wanted to hug the eldest lady’s thigh, but the eldest lady is more repulsive to people of his origin, so he has always been able to wander around the edge of the Song family’s industry. With this credit, he will Surely you will be able to enter the Song family’s direct line of troops!

Warnia looked at Mr. Orvel and said, “You took interest in this matter, and I will remember it.”

Orvel hurriedly said: “Miss, this is my business!”

Warnia nodded. In front of Orvel, she was still the tall lady, but in front of Charlie, she was very respectful.

At this time, Warnia’s cell phone rang again.

It’s Gongzi Li from Hong Kong Li Family!

“Young Mr. Li?”

Warnia was a little bit dissatisfied with the pigeons being released by Gongzi Li.

Gongzi Li said on the phone, “Miss Song, I’m so sorry! Just a little misunderstanding, my father’s Feng Shui master said, Miss Song, your fortune has changed suddenly, and now your wealth is soaring, and you are overwhelmed. I strongly recommend that we cooperate with your Song family. I sincerely hope that we can sign the contract as soon as possible. I want to fly to your city tomorrow. I wonder if I will be able to see you face to face?”

Chapter 215

Gongzi Li's attitude suddenly changed drastically, and Warnia was shocked, and her chin almost fell to the ground!

Although she was a little angry at what Gongzi Li had done before, she was about to shout out excitedly now.

But she restrained it and said, "In this case, let's make an appointment at a time and place for the signing ceremony."

Gongzi Li said immediately: "The sooner the signing is, the better, so let me fly to Aurous Hill tomorrow to meet you in person!"

Warnia hung up the phone, almost admiring Charlie

From the two phone calls made by Gongzi Li just now, she can just see the power of Charlie.

The liar, Mr. Lai, destroyed the only student of the Dragon Array. Gongzi Li immediately called and refused to cooperate. He also said that it was his father's Feng Shui master who saw that her luck was not good, and as soon as Charlie broke the formation, the opponent immediately Called and said that her wealth was soaring, this was the best proof of Charlie's strength.

When Warnia was amazed, she received another call from a stranger, and the other party asked, "Is it Miss Song?"

"It's me, who are you?"

The other party said: "Miss Song, I am the manager of the Hermès store. You tried clothes and accessories in our store last week. Do you remember?"

Warnia said: "Well, remember, what's the matter?"

The other party said: "That's right, we just found a string of diamond jewelry in the corner of the fitting room with your name engraved on it. I think you should have left it in the store, so I called to confirm it!"

Warnia suddenly trembled with excitement, and asked: “Where is the bracelet now? Is it with you?”

“Yes, in our shop.”

“Then I will fetch it!”

After hanging up the phone, Warnia could not control her tears. She looked at Charlie and choked with gratitude: “Mr. Charlie, the bracelet my mother left for me has been found. Thank you so much.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Just find it. If Miss Song is in a hurry, please go and get it!”

Warnia nodded, hurriedly wrote a check for 20 million, handed it to Charlie, and said, “Mr. Charlie, this is a little heart, please accept it!”

Charlie smiled slightly and waved his hand.

20 million?

I really don’t lack twenty million

I don’t know how to spend nearly tens of billions of cash there. What do you want me to do with 20 million?

So, he said lightly: “Miss Song, you and I are also friends. There is no need to talk about money for this matter.”

Warnia still insisted at this time: “Mr. Charlie, the twenty million is a part of my heart, so I hope you can accept it! Otherwise, I will really feel sorry!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Miss Song, there may be intersections in the future, so why bother to calculate the accounts so clearly.”

When Warnia heard this, she suddenly realized that she hurriedly put away the check and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, Mr. Charlie, I am a little stupid. If something happens to Mr. Charlie in the future, Warnia dare not follow the instructions!”

Charlie gave a hum and said, “Okay, go get your bracelet back!”

Warnia nodded, she really couldn’t wait to get her bracelet back, so after thanking Charlie, she hurriedly asked Boyu to drive her out.

After the two of them left, Orvel was also extremely grateful to Charlie, holding his hand, and excitedly said: “Mr. Charlie, you are so interesting! If you have anything in the future, even if you go up to the sword mountain or down the fire. , I am also willing to put my heart on the ground for you!

Chapter 216

Charlie smiled and said, “Remember your words, maybe I will have something to do for you in the future!”

Orvel hurriedly nodded: “Mr. Charlie, if you have anything, just order!”

At this time, Mr. Lai had been lying on the floor crying and begging for mercy: “Big Brother, please I am a bullsh*t! I will never dare anymore!”

Orvel sneered: “You liar, my people will come right away, and they will arrange it for you!”

Charlie asked in a low voice, “What are you going to do with him?”

Orvel said coldly: “I said how to chop up and feed the dog, how can I say nothing? I have a little brother who opened a dog-fighting kennel, let alone him, ten sc*m he can also eat with those dogs.

Charlie glanced at him without any sympathy.

This kind of deceitful liar is no different from a quack doctor. If a quack doctor is not cured, he will kill people. If you mess with this kind of fake Feng Shui, you may also die.

To put it bluntly, they are all rascal b@stards, and they are indeed dead.

Moreover, today, in order to defraud Warnia's money, he completely completed the trapped dragon formation. Warnia could have run out of life soon.

People like her control hundreds of billions of assets. If her fortune and fate are all exhausted, I don't know how many people below will be implicated. In that case, Warnia will not be the only one killed!

Therefore, there is really no need for such a sc*m to stay in the world.

At this time, Orvel's younger brother came over, set up the deceitful Mr. Lai and took away.

When Mr. Lai left, the ghost cried and howled, crying how miserable, innocent, and regretful he was, but no one sympathized with him.

Charlie shook his head as he watched, and said that he had a bloody disaster today, he didn't believe him, he really deserved it.

After solving all the problems, Orvel thanked Charlie a lot, and only then sent him home.

After returning home, Claire was still looking for work online.

Charlie didn't say much. In fact, Charlie himself wanted to support Claire in starting a company, but it seemed that Claire didn't have this idea, so he didn't say much.

He also didn't want Claire to be too tired. If she were to start a company and start a business, sshe would have a lot of work in the early stage. With Claire's personal character, she would suffer a lot.

In the evening, Charlie received a call from his good brother Darren in college.

Since the last time helped him teach a lesson to the adulterer and his ex in the hospital, Charlie has never seen him again. The main reason is that there are too many things in the family that he really can't take care of.

Darren told Charlie on the phone that he had almost recovered and was discharged today.

Since Charlie helped him get back to the hotel and paid millions in compensation, the first thing he did when he was discharged from the hospital was to invite a few better classmates to dinner.

Seeing that his good brother was about to be discharged from the hospital, Charlie naturally readily agreed.

At this time, Claire walked out of the bathroom after taking a shower, and casually asked Charlie: “It’s so late, who is calling you?”

Charlie said indifferently: “Darren is discharged from the hospital. We are going to have a dinner. Let’s go together tomorrow.”

Claire nodded and said, “Okay.”

Chapter 217

At noon the next day.

Charlie drove his wife Claire to Fenglin Hotel.

Although Fenglin Hotel is not top-notch in Aurous Hill, it can be regarded as a luxury level, enough to show Darren’s sincerity.

This time Darren was also considered to be bleeding, and he directly booked a luxurious box in the Fenglin Hotel.

The box is luxuriously decorated, enough to accommodate twenty people, and the initial consumption alone is seven or eight thousand.

After Charlie arrived, many people had already arrived in the box, besides Darren and Elsa, there were also a few classmates.

Elsa has not had a good time recently.

She has come to Aurous Hill from Yenching University for a long time, so as to have the opportunity to get in touch with the chairman of the Emgrand Group. However, after working for so long, she has never had a chance to see the real person of the chairman!

Moreover, she used to be the administrative director inside the company, but now it's better to go straight out to be the sales director. She runs around outside every day.

What made her tortured even more was that she had been obsessed with that man since she was rescued by that mysterious man last time.

Therefore, her desire to meet the chairman of the Emgrand Group is not as great as before. Now she only wants to see her lifesaver, because she feels as if she has fallen in love with the mysterious man at first sight.

But she couldn't think of it. In fact, the chairman of the Emgrand Group and the mysterious lifesaver were actually the same person, Charlie.

Seeing Charlie and Claire entering the box, Darren hurriedly stood up and said: "Charlie, Claire, you are here, sit down have a seat."

Darren greeted Charlie and Claire with a very respectful tone, and he admired and appreciated this good brother.

Elsa looked a little haggard when she saw the two of them. She felt that she had a stomach and no one could say anything. Seeing Claire, she suddenly had the urge to talk.

So she stepped forward and took Claire's wrist and said weakly, "Claire, let's sit together. I have something to tell you."

Claire smiled and said, "What's wrong with you, looking listless?"

Elsa sighed and said, "It's not because of my mysterious lifesaver. I found that I have fallen in love with him completely. Now I close my eyes and I am full of him in my head. It is him who I see in sleeps and dreams, but I can't find him. What should I do with him"

“This, I can’t help it.” Claire helplessly spread her hands. After Elsa was rescued by a mysterious man, she shouted all day to find that man. But there are so many people, where can I find him? A single mysterious person?

Charlie on the side just sat down and heard Claire and Elsa’s words, a cold sweat broke out on his forehead, Elsa actually fell in love with him?

This is too ridiculous, don’t let Elsa know that her male god is him, otherwise there will definitely be a mess!

After three rounds of wine and food, Darren began to liven up the atmosphere again: “Everyone, thank you all for coming today. I will toast to everyone.”

After speaking, he drank it all.

Several well-connected classmates applauded one after another: “Mr. Darren is great!”

Charlie smiled faintly, took a sip from the wine glass.

“I heard that Mr. Darren is now the big boss, he opened a big hotel, he still has two million cash in his hand, and he knows people on in the infuluential circles, he must take care of us in the future.”

A coquettish woman dressed in enchanting clothes with light makeup on her face smiled charmingly.

Chapter 218

“Juan Thompson, what you said, Darren and us are the best classmates. If something happens, he will definitely give us a hand.

A man with a Chinese character face also picked up a wine glass and drank it in one go.

Charlie glanced over them faintly, vaguely remembering that the two of them were his college classmates, the female was Juan Thompson, and the male was Jianhua Liu.

Darren said embarrassedly: “What it is, It is really a long story, not worth mentioning!”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and sighed with emotion.

When he met a s*umbag, he had almost been deceived for nothing, and was even beaten up.

However, it is precisely because of Charlie's help that he could retake the hotel and receive two million in compensation.

It can be said that this was all given by Charlie, so how embarrassed to take it out.

So, he turned the topic off and said: "Jianhua is doing well now. I heard that you have become an executive of a company, and you have an annual salary of 700,000 to 800,000."

Jianhua sighed and said, "Don't mention it, that company is too bad. I'm about to resign and go to Xinhe Company to try. I heard that our university classmate Qiang Han was a senior manager there. Now it's pretty good! Unexpectedly, this kid could have this ability!"

"Oh, he" Darren smiled awkwardly. His relationship with Qiang Han was not good, so Qiang Han was not invited to this party.

However, Jianhua and Qiang Han are very close. If they go to Xinhe Company and have Qiang Han's support, they must be able to mix in a good position.

Elsa also said thoughtfully: "I heard that Xinhe Company in Aurous Hill is also a good large company, and it is quite strong. I can't expect Qiang Han to mix so well now."

Claire suddenly froze when she heard Xinhe Company.

After breaking with the Willson family, she was expelled from the Willson Group. In order to find a job, she has put in a lot of resumes these days, one of which is Xinhe Company.

Thinking of this, Claire smiled and said, "It just so happens that I have to apply for a job at Xinhe Group. If it passes, we will work in a company in the future."

Juan on the side asked in astonishment: “In the beginning, you have been in the Willson Group well, why should you go to Xinhe Company to submit your resume?”

Claire said helplessly: “I have drawn a clear line from the Willson family now, so I have to go out and find a new job, otherwise I can’t support my family.”

When Juan heard this, she looked at Charlie’s eyes full of contempt: “Charlie, look at how hard it was in the beginning. As a man, you actually let your woman fall to this point, you are too Useless.”

The relationship between Jianhua and Charlie is not good, so she laughed unscrupulously: “Charlie, or go to Qiang Han’s company to apply, although with your ability, you can only be a cleaner. , But for the face of old classmates, it’s okay to let you be a cleaning foreman.”

Charlie said lightly: “You should keep this good thing for yourself, I’m not interested.”

Seeing him so unappreciative, Jianhua said uncomfortably: “Charlie, I know you have a strong self-esteem, but you see now, everyone is better than you, I advise you to recognize the reality.”

Darren frowned and said, “Okay, today is the day of our classmate’s reunion. Don’t run against Charlie like this.”

After that, Darren said apologetically to Charlie: “Charlie, you must not take to your heart, Juan and Jianhua are so straightforward.”

Juan snorted coldly and said, “Darren, who made Charlie this Rubbish always look calm and unreliable. He has no ability, and he is quite good at pretending to be compelling.”

Jianhua added disdainfully: “He is just a poor d*ck”

Chapter 219

Charlie’s eyes were very cold, but looking at Darren’s face, he didn’t bother to be familiar with these two idiots.

Seeing this, Juan and Jianhua looked down on Charlie even more. They were ridiculed. They didn't even dare to put a bullsh*t. They were a waste!

Jianhua continued sarcastically: "Hey, if you want me to tell you, Claire is really blind. If so many good boys in our class don't look for her, why did she pick a rag like Charlie?"

As he was speaking, at this moment, the door of the box was suddenly pushed open.

"Boom"

Several sturdy men in black broke into the box, and one of them, a young man with a cigarette in his head, said coldly: "Get out of here, I want this box."

Jianhua frowned and said, "What are you doing? Didn't you see us eating?"

After speaking, he patted the table and said, "This is the Fenglin Hotel. Don't you understand the rules of first come first come first?"

"First come first?"

The young man with a cigarette holding a small inch walked up to Jianhua and slapped him directly. Jianhua fell to the ground, his face swollen immediately.

"You f*cking pretend to be forceful with me? I'm the f*cking Leopard Lin under Orvel! who the h*ll are you!"

"Leopard Lin?"

Jianhua held his face, his eyes panicked. Leopard is a famous leader in this area. Although it's not a big deal in Aurous Hill, it is a person who no one can afford to offend.

"Sorry Leopard, let's go now, let's go!"

Leopard sneered and looked at the crowd cursing: "What are you doing in a daze? Don't get out of here!"

Elsa and Claire panicked, and subconsciously hid behind Charlie

Charlie looked at Leopard Lin and said coldly: “For Mr. Orvel’s face, you get out now, I can spare your life!”

“f*ck, Charlie, you’re f*cking crazy, this is Leopard, Brother Leopard!”

“Sorry Brother Leopard, we are not familiar with this Charlie, just ask him if you have anything, don’t hurt us”

Jianhua and Juan criticized Charlie for being bloody. What a f*cking pretense, this is Orvel’s Leopard! It’s a murderous person who has seen blood. You don’t want to look to him like this unless you are looking for death!

However, the man named Leopard hesitated. He looked at Charlie as if he was thinking of something. His expression suddenly changed and he said tentatively: “You are Charlie Wade?”

Leopard has been following Orvel for a long time. He had the privilege of hearing Charlie’s name, and then suddenly remembered.

Charlie said coldly: “Could there be two other Charlie Wades in Aurous Hill?!”

Leopard was struck by thunder, and immediately knelt on the ground: “I’m sorry Mr. Wade, I didn’t know that it were you Master. I deserve a million deaths!”

Jianhua watched this scene and said blankly: “Brother Leopard, is there any misunderstanding? It’s true that this person is called Charlie, but he is just a Rubbish son-in-law, not a master at all!”

Leopard Lin turned pale when he heard this, and kicked Jianhua to the ground: “B@stard, your mother, are you looking for death? Dare to insult Mr. Wade and see if I won’t kill you today!”

Although Leopard can be regarded as the number one person in the surrounding area, he knew in his heart that he was a dog of Orvel, and facing Charlie, Orvel had to kneel and lick, and he was even qualified to lick the bottom. Dare not have it!

“And you b*tch, you f*cking dare to insult Mr. Wade!”

While talking, Leopard turned his head and gave Juan a slap, bleeding her mouth.

Chapter 220

“Oh, Leopard Lin, we still have to eat, please get out of here!”

Charlie didn’t bother to care about a small character like Leopard, so he directly bowed his hand and let him go.

Leopard nodded and bowed his waist and said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I’ll get out of here! Get out of here now!”

After finishing speaking, like a pug, he quickly retreated from the box.

In the box, don’t mention how uncomfortable Jianhua and Juan were. Charlie, who had just been mocked by them in every possible way, turned into Mr. Wade in the mouth of Brother Leopard. What the h*ll was going on?

There must be some misunderstanding inside, Charlie is just a waste! Also worthy of being called Lord, a master?

Darren said to the two of them: “You two, let’s have a snack in the future. You must be low-key when you come out. What should be said and what should not be said, think before you speak, it could bring you big trouble!”

Jianhua and Juan had just been beaten by Leopard, and now they dare not even let go.

Darren then said to Charlie: “Charlie, thanks to you, I toast you on behalf of everyone, thank you!”

Charlie smiled faintly: “It’s just a small matter.”

The next day, Claire received an interview invitation from Xinhe Company.

The interview was scheduled in the afternoon, and Charlie took advantage of Claire's attention and took out his cell phone to call Solmon White.

After the call was connected, Solmon White's respectful voice rang: "Mr. Wade, what are your instructions?"

Charlie said lightly: "My wife is going to apply for a job at Xinhe Construction Company. I want to ask you about this company."

Solmon White was surprised and said: "Xinhe Construction Company? This company is a wholly-owned enterprise controlled by the White family. Miss Willson is going to apply for this company? This is too bad for Miss Willson, or I will just remove the chairman of the company. How about changing Miss Willson as the next Chairman?"

Charlie was stunned when he heard the words, he was a little surprised that Xinhe Company belonged to the White family.

If Solmon White can help, it would be good, but after thinking about it, his wife wanted to rely on her own ability, so he said lightly: "No, you just arrange it then and let my wife pass the interview."

Solmon White immediately respectfully said: "Okay Mr. Wade, I will arrange it now."

Here, after Solmon White just hung up the phone, he immediately asked his assistant to send a notice to the senior management of Xinhe Company. The thing Mr. Wade ordered, he must do well.

At two o'clock in the afternoon, Claire was about to leave for an interview at Xinhe Company.

Since the car was sent to the 4s shop for maintenance today, Charlie and Claire had no choice but to take a taxi, but this was the peak time. The two waited on the roadside for a long time and did not get a taxi.

Claire was a little anxious, and said helplessly: "If I miss the interview with Xinhe Company a little later, it would definitely give them a bad impression. I would not have sent the car for maintenance if I knew it."

Charlie was also very helpless. Looking at the number of taxis, there are more than fifty people who can turn to him. It's really a mistake.

At this time, a black Rolls-Royce Phantom slowly stopped in front of the two.

The window rolled down and the person inside was Solmon White. He was surprised and said: "Mr. Charlie, are you planning to take a taxi?"

Charlie was stunned for a moment. It's a coincidence that Solmon White just made it?

So he said: I want to take my wife to the Xinhe company for an interview, why are you here?"

Chapter 221

Solmon White said quickly: "Mr. Charlie, it's peak time. It is estimated that it is difficult to get a taxi. If you don't dislike it, I will give you two a ride.

Although Claire felt a little strange that Solmon White had just arrived, she said with embarrassment: "This is too troublesome for Mr. White."

"No trouble, no trouble at all." Solmon White hurriedly got out of the car and opened the door for the two of them, very happy.

Seeing this, Charlie touched his nose and didn't say a word. He knew that Solmon White had seized the opportunity to kneel, and he would definitely not let it go. It happened that he needed to use him too, so there was no reason to refuse.

The driver drove in front, and Solmon White sat in the passenger seat, chatting casually with Charlie.

As soon as she got into the car, Claire was very puzzled as she listened to the conversation between the two.

This Solmon White is also a successful person in Aurous Hill. He has a higher status in the business circle than the Old Mrs. Willson. He is usually stable, but Claire clearly feels that Solmon White seems to be playing Charlie's flattery, and he is particularly numb.

She took a peek at Charlie, and saw that his face was natural, neither humble nor overbearing, and even more weird.

Logically speaking, in front of Solmon White and other figures, ordinary people are only stubborn and try their best to please, but Charlie looks indifferent, and he doesn't even pay attention to Solmon White.

What's more amazing is that Solmon White gave Charlie a villa worth more than 100 million, which is really strange!

However, Claire had long heard that Solmon White was particularly superstitious of metaphysics. He would still burn incense and worship God of Wealth at home on the fifth and fifteenth of each month. It just so happened that Charlie seemed to have studied such mysterious things. For this reason Solmon White was so polite to Charlie.

However, these feudal superstitions, anyway, she firmly does not believe.

Ten minutes later, the car had stopped at the door of Xinhe Construction Company.

As soon as the car stopped, Solmon White hurriedly got out of the car and opened the door for the two of them.

Claire hurriedly said "Thank you Mr. White", and then followed Charlie to Xinhe Construction Company.

"Mr. Wade, I'll be here waiting for you to come out." Solmon said.

Charlie nodded to him and said, "Thank you for sending us here, but you don't have to wait here. I don't know when you will come out. You just need to go."

"It's okay, I'm fine today."

Solmon White nodded and bowed his waist and smiled: "The White family hasn't been doing good business recently. He's really worried. I have to take the time to consult with you."

Charlie smiled and said, "Are you from a chicken? This year's fleeting year is Tai Sui, chickens and dogs are incompatible, and the two are incompatible with each other. You

can buy some herbs such as Zak Ai, Tribulus Terrestris, Cangzhu, Poria, etc. Take a few more medicated baths to get rid of the eczema, and the fortune should not be so bad. The internal dampness is caused by the evil, and the evil invades, not only affecting the body, but also affecting the air transport."

Solmon White was stunned when he heard the words, even his eyes were almost staring.

After Charlie finished speaking, he turned and left.

Solmon White was still shocked, and he murmured after a long while: "God, Mr. Wade is really an outsider in the world! Even the eczema on my thigh can be counted, even my wife doesn't know it!"

With a look of worship, he respectfully bowed to Charlie's back, and bowed deeply.

It seems that he insisted on holding Charlie's golden thigh, he was holding it right! !

Solmon White looked complacent and snorted coldly: "Old Sol, don't think that if you walked up to Mr. Charlie's big tree, you were lucky! I hold my thighs by my strength, and I am no worse than you!"

Charlie walked into the hall and sent Claire into the interview room.

Claire entered the interview room, there were still a few interviewers, she was queuing.

Charlie was boring and wandered around the hall. He glanced downstairs from the window, and saw that Solmon White was still waiting. He couldn't help but shook his head.

The White family had no choice but to treat him as an ancestor.

In the office.

Chapter 222

Qiang Han sat behind his desk, with his legs on the table, holding his mobile phone with interest, and flirting with several women on a mobile app. At this moment, the phone buzzed and a text message popped up.

Qiang Han was impatient for a while, reluctantly opened the text message, and saw the interview plan sent by the personnel department.

After that, his brows immediately frowned, and his face was shocked.

After reading the text message, he sneered mockingly, picked up the phone and shook the people around him: “Guess, who has the letter?”

On the sofa in front of Qiang Han, there was a man and a woman sitting on the sofa. It was Juan and Jianhua who came to cheat on Qiang Han.

Juan wore a tight skirt with a low-cut, hot waves, showing an enchanting look all over her body. While picking her nails, she asked: “Who?”

“Charlie and Claire!” After Qiang Han finished speaking, he immediately let out a disdainful cry, and said with a smile: “It’s really strange that Claire wants to send us a letter to apply for the job.”

Jianhua said dissatisfied: “Why did she come?”

Juan said: “I heard from Claire yesterday that she and Charlie have been kicked out of the Willson family. She must come out to find a job.”

Jianhua snorted coldly: “Qiang Han, this rubbish was able to pretend to be coercive yesterday, causing me and Juan to be beaten up. You have to help us out!”

Qiang Han said disdainfully: “I used to think that Charlie was very upset, but now his wife still wants to write a letter to apply for a job? It’s a dream!”

With that said, Qiang Han tidied up his clothes and said lightly: “You are waiting here, I will now reject Claire and let her go straight away!”

Upon hearing this, Juan and Jianhua showed smirking smiles. Now, let’s see how Claire and Charlie cry!

Qiang Han walked out of the office and went directly to the conference room dedicated to interviews.

In the conference room at this time, there were three interviewers sitting, and it was Claire who was interviewing.

“Hello, Mr. Qiang Han!”

When the three interviewers saw Qiang Han coming in, they quickly stood up and bowed.

Qiang Han deliberately exclaimed at Claire: “Oh! Claire! Why are you here?”

Claire was also surprised and said, “It’s been a long time since I saw you Qiang Han.”

Qiang Han glanced at Claire faintly, then smiled and nodded: “Long time no see.”

Then he said directly to the three interviewers: “You can go out, here I will be interviewing.”

“Mr. Qiang Han, is this bad?”

“What’s wrong, can’t I still decide that a small interview will fail?”

“OK President Qiang Han!”

Qiang Han is an executive of Xinhe. Of course, the interviewer did not dare to offend him, and immediately left the conference room.

Seeing this, Claire was very puzzled. What Qiang Han meant was that they were all old classmates. Is he trying to open a back door for himself?

“Claire, I heard that you are applying for the job this time, I rushed over here specially.”

As Qiang Han said, he looked at Claire unceremoniously, and secretly regretted that Claire was so beautiful and of good figure, but she was much stronger than those women on mobile apps.

It’s a pity that she turned out to be Charlie’s Rubbish woman!

Chapter 223

Claire didn’t know that Qiang Han had no good intentions at this time. Seeing him so polite, she quickly said, “Qiang Han, you are so polite.

Qiang Han smiled pretentiously, took out Claire’s resume from the table, flipped through it pretendingly, and then said very embarrassed: “Claire, your resume is not very suitable for us. Ability or qualifications are a bit short.”

Having said that, Qiang Han sighed and said, “Sorry, Claire, you interview failed, I suggest you to go to another company to try!”

Claire was taken aback, and hurriedly said: “How can you say that. I was in the management in the Willson Group, and there is absolutely no problem with my professional ability.”

Qiang Han shook his head and said seriously: “No, no, no, your so-called qualifications and abilities are all because you are from the Willson family. After you leave the Willson family, you are actually nothing!”

“Okay.” Claire’s face sank, and Qiang Han was clearly targeting her.

Thinking of this, Claire didn’t mention how angry she was, knowing that Xinhe’s work was already an extravagant hope, and she no longer had a good face, got up and walked out directly.

Qiang Han smiled triumphantly behind her, and muttered: “As long as I stay in the faith for one day, you don’t have to come in!”

At this moment, Charlie was waiting in the rest area. After a while, he saw Claire walking out with aggrieved expression.

He hurriedly greeted her and asked in confusion, “What’s wrong with my wife? Didn’t the application go smoothly?”

Claire’s eyes blushed and she directly told the story of the interview.

After listening to Clarie, his heart became angry.

This Qiang Han is really shameless. I didn't bother him and it was enough to give him face. How dare he show my wife a face?

Thinking of this, he directly sent a message to Solmon White: "Qiang Han of Xinhe Group is a little jumpy. Even dared to bully my wife. How is President White going to solve it?"

At this time, Solmon White was waiting for Charlie with his bodyguards in the lobby downstairs. After receiving this text message abruptly, he was frightened!

d*mn, I was deliberately trying to fawn on Charlie, this Qiang Han even dared to offend his wife, isn't this man looking for trouble for himself?

In anger, Solmon White immediately said to the assistant without hesitation: "Call all the members of the Trust and Board of Directors!"

Xinhe Construction Co., Ltd. itself is a subsidiary of White's family, so Solmon White's majesty here is like an emperor.

Solmon White had just arrived, and a large number of executives from the board of directors hurried over.

As the head of the White family, Solmon White, the group of Xinhe people cannot offend him. If he disbands Xinhe in a rage, everyone will have to sleep on the street.

Qiang Han is not a member of the board of directors, so he doesn't know how much trouble he has caused.

After driving away Claire, he returned to his office, sitting on the office chair with a smug face and smoking a cigar.

When Jianhua and Juan heard that he had chased Claire away, they both felt extremely relieved of their hatred. They surrounded him one by one to praise: "Mr. Qiang Han is really awesome, and your one sentence made Claire go."

“That is, President Qiang Han is a senior executive of Xinhe. Among us classmates, the best mix is President Han.”

Juan and Jianhua touted Qiang Han, thinking in their hearts that if they can hug Qiang Han’s thighs, they will have a bright future, not to mention the development.

Qiang Han said triumphantly: “I used to think Charlie was not pleasing to the eye, but now his wife wants to apply for Xinhe, but there is no door for such people in the company!”

Juan said: “Oh, Mr. Han, you should have taken a video with your phone just now. I really want to see how ugly Claire’s expression is after being rejected!”

Qiang Han laughed and said, “It’s like f*cking crying, so f*cking laughing at me!”

Jianhua hurriedly asked, “What about Charlie? Did you follow it?”

“I haven’t seen him.” Qiang Han snorted coldly, and said, “If Charlie dares to come, I f*cking spray him directly, the smelly wire still dared to write a letter, and I will break his legs!”

Juan complimented: “Mr. Qiang Han, you are really amazing! How could Charlie’s stinky rag compare to you!”

Chapter 224

Qiang Han laughed and said, “Wait, when I join the board of directors of Xinhe Company, these people will look up and worship me!”

Jianhua hurriedly asked: “Mr. Han, are you going to join the board of directors?”

“Almost. Qiang Han said with a smile: “It’s in operation. If nothing happens, I will go in in a few months! “

“You are really amazing!” Jianhua gave a thumbs up and exclaimed: “Mr. Qiang Han, don’t forget me, brother in the future!”

Qiang Han nodded: “Don’t worry, I will take care of you.”

As he was talking, there was a loud bang, and the door of Qiang Han’s office was kicked open.

“Who the h*ll dare to kick my door”

Qiang Han was taken aback and was about to scold him. He turned around and saw all the members of the board of directors arrived, complimenting a middle-aged man in a suit, and quickly and he swallowed the words into his stomach.

Solmon White looked at Qiang Han gloomily and said, “Are you Qiang Han?”

Qiang Han was stunned and nodded and said, “It’s me.”

Without saying anything, Solmon White slapped him on the face.

“You’re going to f*cking die, who gives you the right to refuse Miss Willson’s interview!”

Qiang Han’s face immediately swelled into a pig’s head, and he was stupefied: “Who are you? Dare to beat me!”

“Hit you? I not only hit you, I can kill you!”

Solmon White kicked Qiang Han to the ground, stepped on his head and said, “Do you know that Mr. Wade told me that I must pass Miss Willson’s interview, but I was messed up by your rubbish. Don’t let you pay, my name Solmon White is written backwards!”

Qiang Han was shocked. Hearing the words Solmon White, he still didn’t understand that he had kicked the iron plate.

Solmon White, that is Master of Xinhe, the owner of the White family!

The entire Xinhe belongs to the White family, and he actually provoked such a big man. What is the situation?

“President White, I really didn’t know this happened. If I knew it, I wouldn’t dare to give such a thing try, Mr. White, please calm down!”

Qiang Han was stepped on the ground by Solmon White, and he dared not move like a dead dog, so he could only plead.

Juan and Jianhua were even more terrified, and they didn’t dare to put any nonsense.

Is it because of Charlie again? !

How did Charlie know Solmon White? He was just a waste son-in-law!

Juan and Jianhua didn’t know that the big man in their eyes was Charlie’s dog at all. They were begging for mercy just to hold Charlie’s thigh.

“Qiang Han, from now on, you are fired by Xinhe, and according to the contract, you are a major liability accident, and you have to compensate the company for 5 million!”

Qiang Han was suddenly struck by lightning!

Five million, he didn’t have that much money even after selling himself!

Qiang Han knelt on the ground immediately and kept kowtowing: “Mr. White, you give me another chance, I will apologize to Claire, I really know I was wrong!”

Solmon White sneered, “Apologize? Are you worthy of it?”

With that said, Solmon White kicked Qiang Han away and told others: “Pass on, Qiang Han has offended Mr. Wade. The White family now bans him from all aspects. We must let this rubbish live on the streets!”

Chapter 225

Qiang Han collapsed directly, his eyes filled with despair.

The reason why he can be reused is that he became an executive at a young age, and it has a lot to do with him actively signing a contract.

In order to strengthen the control of employees, Xinhe has issued a very demanding management contract, which can be promoted after signing, but after signing, it will be fully bound by Xinhe.

For example, Qiang Han, after he signed this agreement, it was reused, but he had to work hard and be loyal. Once he didn't work hard, or had disagreements, Xinhe Company would file a huge claim against him.

Many people are afraid to take responsibility, so they dare not sign such a contract, but Qiang Han just graduated that year, in order to climb up, he closed his eyes and signed the contract.

Unexpectedly, now it finally turned into bitter wine!

Qiang Han knelt on the ground, his whole body almost collapsed.

All his life bets are placed on Xinhe Company, but now Xinhe has is suing him for a claim of 5 million. At the same time, Solmon White wants to block him.

In this way, how can he still find a job? Without a job, there is no income, and life is in trouble.

And at the same time, he has to face a recovery of 5 million. So besides going to prison, there is no other possibility for him now.

He knelt on the ground like crazy, kowtow to Solmon White desperately, crying with snot and tears: "Mr. White, please forgive me this time and give me another chance, Mr. White! If I am blocked, I don't have the money to pay the company five million. Please give me a chance to stay in the company and act as a donkey for you. I will definitely catch my tail, be an honest man, and make contributions to the company!"

Solmon White kicked him, kicked him all the way, and said coldly, "Now knowing what's the use of admitting a mistake? You thought the world was created by your house. If you got into trouble and said I'm sorry, you will be forgiven? Tell you, if Mr. Wade gets angry with me because of you, then I will kill you!"

Qiang Han trembled in fright and his face was pale as paper. He did not expect that Charlie, the Rubbish in his eyes, had such a large amount of energy that Solmon White could kill a person like himself for him!

If he had known this long time ago, he would rather kneel down for Claire and call her sister as soon as he meet, and would never refuse her.

Now, it's too late to say anything, he's done for his life

At this moment, Solmon White frowned and noticed Juan and Jianhua in the office again, and asked: "Who are you two? Are you friends with Qiang Han? Or are you Xinhe employees?"

Juan and Jianhua were awakened immediately, and quickly denied: "No, no, we have nothing to do with Qiang Han, we don't even know him."

At this time, it was too late to clear up the relationship with Qiang Han, how could they admit that

Solmon White asked suspiciously: "Really? Then why were you talking and laughing with him in his office?"

Seeing this, Qiang Han said angrily: "Mr. White, they are my college classmates. They were the ones who encouraged me to suppress Claire!"

Qiang Han was going crazy, he had such a miserable end, and he couldn't get rid of Juan and Jianhua, and they want to have a good end for themselves.

Solmon White said coldly: "It turns out that the dog bit the dog and blocked the two people together!"

When Jianhua heard this, he became anxious, and went crazy with Qiang Han: "Qiang Han, you drag me into the water? You can't die a simple death!"

At this moment, Charlie had already taken a taxi and went home with Claire.

Charlie looked at Claire, and saw that she hadn't spoken anything along the way, and thoughtfully, he said: "For work, I will look for it in two days. They didn't hire you, but

they had no eyes. It seems that this company is not big, and going there will limit your future development."

Chapter 226

Claire sighed and said, "Now that it's hard to find a job, I can only continue to look for it and see my luck.

Charlie asked her: "Do you want to go to the Emgrand Group?"

Claire shook her head and said, "How can I enter the Emgrand Group, and the Emgrand Group has strict audits and ratings. It would be embarrassing for me to start from the grassroots level."

Charlie sighed and said, "My wife, in fact, I think you should start your own business!"

"Start my own business?" Claire asked in surprise: "How to create?"

Charlie said: "You have been in this industry for many years, and you have accumulated a lot of contacts. Doris of the Emgrand Group seems to be very good with you. Solmon White is now counting on me to show him Feng Shui. That can also help."

Claire laughed at him and said: "You have to start a company with at least two to three million in capital, and there will be more subsequent investments. How can we have so much money to invest in it."

Charlie said: "I can help you find a solution for the funding problem! I still know a few people!"

Charlie smiled and said, "If you really have this idea, the registered capital is not a problem."

Claire raised her head and said, "Charlie, I know that you know many business friends like President White. It is not a problem to borrow funds, but to be honest, I am under a lot of psychological pressure and I might as well invest less. One point, I open my own personal studio, and then went to help major construction companies draw design drawings."

Charlie said immediately: “No matter what decision you make, I will support it!”

Claire nodded gratefully, and said, “I want to build the studio first and then do it well. The people in the Willson family think that I can’t leave the Willson company, and I will let them see if I can do it or not.”

Charlie thought for a while, nodded and smiled: “I support you, but if you encounter any problems at work, you can tell me and we will solve them together! The big deal, I will be an employee for you, your husband has no other skills. But I can still carry your bag while driving.”

“Ok.”

Claire nodded, her expression slightly moved.

The decision actually took a great risk.

If she doesn’t go to work, the family’s biggest source of income will be cut off, and even if she opens a design studio, she still needs to rent an office, buy office equipment, etc.

This also requires a certain amount of capital investment.

What’s more, the Willson Company and the major construction companies in Aurous Hill City have business contacts, they will be suppressed secretly.

But Charlie didn’t even think about it, and categorically supported her.

Claire’s heart couldn’t be said to be unmoved.

When she was in a complicated mood, she heard Charlie’s sentence again.

“My wife, you can just let it go, if it doesn’t work, I will find a job to support you.”

At this moment, Claire held her breath, a soreness rushed to her nose, and her eyes were almost red.

It was as if she was running into a wall and lost her soul, she did not expect that her husband, who she felt was “worthless”, still firmly believed in her and supported her!

Chapter 227

Because Charlie urged Claire to start a business, Claire was thinking about it all night by herself, until the next morning, her face was still full of fatigue.

After waking up, Claire hurriedly started to wash. Charlie asked distressedly: “Why don’t you sleep more, my wife, why do you get up in such a hurry?”

Claire said, “I’m going to the Future Company, so I must not be late.”

Charlie asked, “Future Company? Going for an interview again?”

“No.” Claire shook her head, hesitated and said: “I’ll try to pull some projects.”

“Okay.” Charlie said with a smile: “If you start a construction company, I’ll work for you.”

“A construction company started as soon as it was opened. Funds and connections are all problems.” Claire said: “I am going to build an office. Let me start with the studio. I will help the construction company draw design. A certain number of contacts will accumulate some funds before registering the company.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Money and connections are not a problem. If you really want to start a company, I will open one for you.”

“No.” Claire rejected his kindness without thinking, and said seriously: “I want to try it myself first, and then talk about where you get the resources. The construction company can’t just be opened like that.”

Charlie said: “I have the money to start a company, and I also have the contacts you want.”

Now the Emgrand Group’s investment covers almost 70% of Aurous Hill’s industries, and it’s easy to get some design contracts in the construction industry.

Claire thought he was joking and waved her hand angrily; “You don’t understand things in the construction industry. I will do it myself for investment matters, so you don’t have to worry about it.”

To register a construction company, at least 10 million start-up capital is required, and working capital is also needed. Where would he get that money.

Even if he had the money in his hands, he couldn’t have the connections in the construction industry.

Charlie was speechless for a while, and his wife left his ready-made resources without using them, and had to start from scratch by herself. He really didn’t know what to say.

As soon as Claire left forefoot, Elaine, mother-in-law on the back foot, came back. Her pension also counted on the Willson Group, so she often went to the Willson Group for these two days.

Although Claire’s family broke with the Willson family, Elaine thought about reconciliation as before.

“Where did Claire go?”

“It looks like someone is looking for a project.”

“What kind of project! Do you really want to leave the Willson family?” Elaine said angrily: “Isn’t it just a little misunderstanding, just made a fuss like this, arguing to cut off relations with the Willson family, what will it look like?”

Jacob was taken aback for a while and looked up and down Elaine.

“My wife, you went to Willson’s house, and you got confused by the Old Mrs. Willson’s scolding?”

“What kind of confusion, I’m not confused at all.” Elaine sat down on the sofa angrily: “Tomorrow you will go to Willson’s house with me and confess a mistake to the Lady Willson. The Lady Willson is your mother, and the eldest man is your eldest brother. , The blood relationship will be retained as much as possible.”

Jacob's expression was not good, and he said angrily: "They want to sell my house and rob Charlie's villa. They didn't regard me as Willson family from beginning to end! If you want to apologize, I won't step in again. One step from the Willson family is the best for me."

Seeing Jacob, who had always been honest, had a tough attitude this time, Elaine was so angry that she turned to Charlie and said.

"Charlie, your father is a dead brain, you come to judge! With three of us, there was no overnight feud. You opened your mouth and said things that sever the relationship, this is too trifling! Besides, my pension also counts on the Willson Group!"

"She is confused? She wants to seize my property, rob Charlie's villa, and said she wants Claire to divorce and marry another man. Is this confusion?"

Jacob became angry all of a sudden, stood up and said, "You go to Willson's house and they will give you a bit of mischievous soup, you believe it!"

Seeing the father-in-law and mother-in-law arguing, they both pulled themselves to judge, Charlie's head grew big.

He quickly found an excuse: "Claire asked me to pick her up, I'm going out."

Chapter 228

After speaking, Charlie hurriedly walked out of the gate, and there was a quarrel between the two behind him.

It is difficult for an upright official to decide on housework, so it is better for him not to blend in.

Charlie casually found a small restaurant, ordered a few dishes, and planned to mix it up at night before going home.

This is a famous food street in Aurous Hill City with many people.

Charlie was eating, his eyes suddenly looked at the two figures across the street, and he was taken aback.

Isn’t that his wife Claire?

Across the street is a very high-end restaurant. Across the floor-to-ceiling glass on the second floor, Charlie is seeing Claire sitting by the window, and a middle-aged man in a suit and leather shoes wearing gold glasses is sitting opposite.

Claire was holding the materials and was talking to the man non-stop, as if she was introducing her own studio, probably because she wanted the other party to invest.

But the middle-aged man was absent-minded, his eyes gazed toward her neck, neckline, and chest.

He even wanted to touch Claire’s hand by holding the materials.

Fortunately, Claire’s eyesight was quick and her hands were quick, and she drew away.

Charlie saw an angry rush toward his forehead!

This sh!t, dare to hit his wife’s idea!

The waiter had just walked over with a bowl of wonton noodles, before putting it down, Charlie stood up with a “jerk”, took out a red banknote and patted it on the table.

“keep the change.”

The second floor lounge of Yunlai Hotel.

Claire was suppressing the disgust in her heart, forcing herself to smile, and said to the man across the table: “Mr. Mei, the company’s future plans are written in the information. There will be development in the future. If you are willing to follow I will cooperate, I will definitely give you the best project planning.”

“Miss Willson, I know your abilities.” The middle-aged man showed an embarrassed expression: “But now the company still has several projects under investment at the same time, so the funds are very tight.”

Claire was a little disappointed. She exhausted her tongue and talked with him for a long time, but the other party was still ambiguous, so she couldn't figure out the details.

Seeing Claire's expression, the middle-aged man deliberately rubbed his hands and said, "Actually, it is not impossible. I will discuss with the company's senior management. To be honest, I am very optimistic about your company. Or else at 8 o'clock tonight. Let's talk a little bit, and I'll learn more.

"Mr. Mei, this is not so good, right"

Claire hesitated.

It's late at eight o'clock in the evening, and if we continue to talk, I am afraid that the results will come out late at night. I am a married woman, and it will not sound good to spread it out.

The middle-aged man laughed and said, "It's not too late. Investment is not a trivial matter. We no longer have a deep understanding of each other. How can we have mutual trust? I will invite you to have a supper and discuss plans. Come on, Mr. Willson, for Our future cooperation let's do a handshake."

After speaking, the middle-aged man stretched out his hand and shook it to Claire's small hand, a faint light flashed under his eyes.

This middle-aged man was named Ping Mei, and he had long coveted Claire, the "Aurous Hill No. 1 Beauty".

Just because of the lack of opportunities, there has been no chance to start with this beauty.

Now Claire actually found him personally, saying that she was disconnected from the Willson family and wanted to persuade him to invest in her new studio, which made him irritated in private parts. He planned to take Claire down tonight and play with it!

Chapter 229

Claire didn't want to shake hands with Ping Mei, but when she saw that the other party took the initiative to shake hands, she felt that if she refused, she would appear insincere, so she had to bite the bullet and stretch out her hand.

Just when Ping Mei secretly hid her joy and wanted to hold Claire's little hand.

Suddenly, a big hand was stretched out in the diagonal stab, and it was directly held in her hand.

Ping Mei was stunned for a moment, looked up angrily, looked at the incoming person and shouted, "Who are you, what the h*ll are you doing?"

When Claire raised her head, she was also stunned.

"Charlie, when did you come?"

After speaking, she quickly explained to Ping Mei: "He is my husband."

When he heard the word "husband", Ping Mei's face suddenly became dark.

"I just arrived." Charlie pretended not to see it, smiled at Claire, and said to Ping Mei: "Your name is Ping Mei, isn't it, the boss of Future Company Company?"

Ping Mei's face was sullen and corrected, "Yes, it's me, how about it?"

"Not very good, people are indeed pretty lousy!" Charlie nodded repeatedly, and deliberately lengthened his tone.

Ping Mei was sullen in his heart, and coldly wanted to withdraw his hand.

But Charlie's palms were like iron tongs, which made him unable to move.

"Hiss!" Ping Mei let out an inhalation sound, his palm hurts more and more, and his bones seem to be about to break. "You, let go, my hand will be broken by you."

Claire knew that Charlie was strong, and said quickly; "Charlie, let go of it."

Charlie released his hand and looked at Ping Mei with a smile.

Ping Mei's expression was distorted with pain, and he glanced at Charlie angrily, and then said to Claire: "Tell your husband to go back quickly. I'm not used to talking about cooperation in front of outsiders."

Claire hesitated for a moment and said, "Charlie is my husband. He knows about my company, he's not an outsider."

"Even if he's not an outsider, I'm not used to talking about such an important thing in front of a third party." Ping Mei gave Charlie a bored glance, just wanting to drive him away quickly, and said, "Besides, about cooperation, he doesn't understand either."

Claire raised her head and said softly: "Charlie, I'm here to discuss business matters, you go back first."

"It's okay, I'll wait for you." After Charlie finished speaking, he sat down next to Claire.

Seeing Charlie clinging to Claire's delicate body, Ping Mei frustrated his teeth in anger. He was really unwilling to see the flesh of his mouth and he was about to fly like this.

He snorted coldly and said: "You are the son-in-law of the Willson family. You are well-known in Aurous Hill City. Claire has worked hard to support her family, so please don't delay her work. I will discuss cooperation with Claire. You will only get in the way here."

Ping Mei's tone was very rude, because he didn't put Charlie in his eyes at all and wanted to send him away.

The poor son-in-law of the Willson family, most people in the circle knew, Ping Mei couldn't help but sigh that Claire was married to a "soft rice man" it seemed exactly when a flower grew on the cow dung.

Charlie frowned and stared at Ping Mei coldly.

This flower is called "Claire", calling her like his wife!

Ping Mei looked at Charlie with disdain, and said, “Charlie, if you are a man, don’t delay Claire’s work! Can you help Claire? Do you have the money to cooperate? Can you help Claire? To the contract for architectural design drawings?”

“If not, I advise you to find a job, deliver food or be a security guard, so as not to panic at home every day and be suspicious of your wife!”

Chapter 230

Claire felt uncomfortable when she heard it, and said, “Mr. Mei, Charlie also did a lot of things at home. Also, I would like to trouble you to call my full name Claire. I am not used to outsiders calling my nickname.”

“What does he do at home, buying vegetables? Cooking? Or washing clothes?”

Ping Mei couldn’t help laughing, and said, “Clai, if your husband can’t find a job, our company happens to be recruiting security, so you can let him try.”

After speaking, he said half-jokingly: “Clai, if I were you, I wouldn’t marry a man who couldn’t even find a job. I would have divorced this kind of Rubbish a long time ago.”

Claire frowned and was about to speak, but suddenly felt a chill around her.

She turned her head and saw Charlie stand up with a smile on his face, and said to Ping Mei: “I have heard of the name of Mr. Mei for a long time, and he is indeed as his name suggests. I also have something to say to Mr. Mei.”

Ping Mei’s face was dark: “What do you want to say.”

He forgave Charlie for being useless and not daring to do anything to himself!

Charlie put his hands on the table, leaned forward slightly, and smiled.

“What I want to say is that being a person can be useless or incompetent, but it must not be without character! Because without character, then it is not a human being, but an animal!”

After speaking, he held the hot soup that had just been served in both hands and poured it on Ping Mei's head blankly.

With a scream, Ping Mei jumped up and he was scalded.

Claire was so shocked that her face paled. After a moment of stunned, she quickly called the waiter to bring a napkin.

The piping hot soup was so hot that Ping Mei's face was burnt red. The thick soup ran down his neck and into his clothes. The whole body was sticky and embarrassed. There was still a leaf of vegetable hanging on the glasses.

Ping Mei grinned and screamed constantly.

The manager rushed over with a few waiters and was shocked when he saw the situation, and quickly ordered the waiters to help.

Ping Mei took off his glasses and yelled at Charlie: "You are looking for death!!"

After speaking, he showed a fierce look, reached out his hand and pointed at Charlie, and immediately took out his mobile phone to make a call.

"Hey, bring a few people to the Jiantia Hotel, call more people! There is a poor dog who does not have long eyes, and I need to teach him a lesson!"

Hearing Ping Mei calling someone, Claire quickly apologized to Ping Mei: "Mr. Mei, sorry, my husband was a little excited just now."

"Don't tell me this! He splashed me with soup, I have to let him kneel for me today." Ping Mei was angry.

Seeing that Ping Mei was getting angry, Claire quickly turned around and said to Charlie: "You go out first, let me explain to Mr. Mei."

"Don't pay attention to him, follow me." Charlie said, reaching out to pull Claire.

Claire frowned, pushed away from him, and said angrily: “Mr. Ping Mei is the boss of the Future Company. He is very influential in the construction industry in Aurous Hill City, and he knows people from three schools and nine schools! I can’t get cooperation. It doesn’t matter, but there are some things that you can’t solve with great strength.”

Charlie said: “I haven’t paid attention to a small company that is not influential.”

“small company?”

Claire was almost groaned by him.

In the construction industry of Aurous Hill City, Future Company ranks in the top five, even larger than Willson Company.

She was afraid that Charlie would offend Mr. Mei again, and said with a cold face: “Charlie, leave this to me to deal with, go out and wait for me outside the door!”

Chapter 231

Charlie wanted to say something, but seeing that Claire was already angry, he could only sullen his face and turned and walked out of the restaurant.

The boss of a small company dared to be so crazy in front of him? Isn’t this tired of living? What is it?

Claire was so jealous of him, didn’t she know that her husband was the strongest one?

At this moment, Charlie wanted to tell Claire of his true identity so that she would no longer have to worry about the future, and no longer have to be worried and bullied by the small boss of such a small company.

However, when the words came to his lips, he still held back.

Exposing his identity means that he has officially accepted the return to the Wade family, and wants to return to the Wade family to recognize the ancestor and return to the clan.

Charlie didn't want to go back.

Walking to the door of the hotel, Charlie looked up at the upstairs, then took out his mobile phone and made a call to the housekeeper of the Wade family, Stephen Thompson.

"Check for me the details of the Future Company, which customers they have recently worked with, and what projects they have on hand."

Stephen Thompson's respectful voice came from the mobile phone: "Mr. Wade the major clients of Future Company are basically small businesses under the Wade family. They also took a few real estate properties of the Emgrand Group this year."

"Really?" Charlie sneered, and after doing it for a long time, it turned out that this Ping Mei was still a squat who ate food behind his a**.

Charlie suddenly wanted to laugh.

If Ping Mei knew that he was offending his business dad, how would he feel?

Thinking of this, he said to Stephen Thompson: "Help me teach Future Company a lesson."

Stephen Thompson asked respectfully, "Mr. Wade what do you want?"

"Oh, you withdrew all the cooperation with the Future Company, I think this stupid company is not pleasing to the eye."

"Who dares to offend you? Do you want me to let their boss do it directly? Let him evaporate!"

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "Don't fight and kill at every turn. If you kill him, how does he feel the pain? Just let him go bankrupt and not get up for the rest of his life."

"Sure young Master, wait a few minutes, I'll make arrangements."

For Stephen Thompson, letting Future Company go bankrupt was as simple as squeezing an ant to death.

Charlie finished his instructions, hung up the phone, looked upstairs, and found that Claire was still apologizing to Ping Mei, but Ping Mei was proud and did not know what he was talking about. , It is probably cursing Charlie.

He simply sat on the side of the road, waiting lazily for his wife to come out.

On the road, Charlie, dressed in ordinary clothes, was just like an ordinary passerby. No one would look at him for more than a second.

However, he can turn the famous Aurous Hill boss into a pauper with nothing.

Claire had been making plea in front of Ping Mei, and Ping Mei's expression seemed to ease.

Later, Claire accompanied Ping Mei out of the gate, and Ping Mei's burned face was still aching.

He saw Charlie sitting on the side of the road, gave him a fierce look, then turned around and said to Claire, "Clai, for your sake, I will forgive your Rubbish husband once, and I will do it tomorrow night. I invite you to dinner and talk about cooperation."

On the surface, if he had nothing to do, it was just to please Claire's favor, but his heart was still burning with anger.

If it hadn't been for Claire's apology just now, he would have wanted someone to come over and destroy Charlie on the spot!

However, Ping Mei didn't plan to punish Charlie, he just wanted to let him go temporarily, and when he got Claire tomorrow, he would find someone to abolish Charlie!

Charlie walked over and said to Claire: "Wife, let's go home, there is nothing to talk about with this kind of b@stard who is about to go bankrupt, let alone give the deals like cooperation."

Ping Mei's face changed slightly, and he said coldly: "Boy, you really f*cking want to die, saying that I am going bankrupt? Believe it or not that I will kill you in minutes? The reason why you are still fine now is entirely that I gave Claire Face!"

Charlie sneered, and slapped his hand over.

"Snapped!"

Chapter 232

Ping Mei was stunned, covering his face, and then shouted angrily.

"Rubbish! How dare you hit me?"

Charlie sneered, "What's wrong with hitting you? If I hit you, you have to bear it!"

After speaking, he raised his hand and slapped him again, and his cheek was swollen high.

Although Claire was also a little disgusted with Ping Mei, seeing Charlie slapped him twice in a row, she was still a little worried, and hurriedly said, "Charlie, what are you doing? I'm telling you, don't you just do it with others ?"

What she worries about is not her own cooperation, but whether Charlie will be retaliated by Ping Mei. After all, Ping Mei is also a big boss with a surname. How can he swallow this breath after being beaten?

Sure enough, Ping Mei became irritated and completely exposed. He pointed to Claire and said: "The surname is Willson, your husband's debt will be paid today, I will kill him! Let him disappear completely from the face of Aurous Hill!"

When Claire heard the words, she said angrily: "You are shameless!"

"Shameless?" Ping Mei snorted coldly: "Don't think I don't know, the Willson family has already swept you out. Do you think you are from Willson family? I tell you the truth, I Ping Mei stomped my foot in Aurous Hill City. It can kill your whole family. If you don't want any accidents in your family, you'd better kneel and climb on my bed. If I am happy, I can barely forgive you!"

Claire trembled with anger, and said sharply, “Ping Mei, you are a b@stard!”

“I’m powerful, what’s wrong with shamelessness?” Ping Mei said shamelessly.

Charlie stood up and said to Ping Mei: “The Mr Mei, you are already bankrupt, so if you are powerful, you should save the time.”

“What did you say!”

Ping Mei was taken aback, completely unresponsive.

He was about to shout when his cell phone rang.

Ping Mei didn’t want to answer, but the phone rang like a reminder.

Ping Mei gave Charlie a fierce finger and picked up the phone impatiently.

“Hey, what’s the matter”

“Mr. Mei, it’s not good! The shareholders of the company that was supposed to cooperate with us suddenly withdrew all our cooperation!”

“What!” Ping Mei’s face changed drastically, “I will call Jingcheng immediately.”

“Wait a minute, not only the Beijing side withdrew the cooperation, but also the Emgrand Group, which has a long-term cooperation with our company, suddenly canceled all cooperation. In addition, Mr. Zhao, Mr. Li and Mr. Thompson all canceled the contract.”

Ping Mei held the phone and was too surprised to speak.

But the voice in the phone continued.

“At present, four companies have called and asked Future Company to pay huge liquidated damages.”

“Mr. Jones from the Finance Department called and wanted to recover the 280 million engineering loan and transfer the account within tomorrow, otherwise they would go through legal procedures and seize the real estate under construction.”

“Also, the heads of China Bank, China Construction Bank, Industrial and Commercial Bank, and Agricultural Bank of China all called to collect debts. We must settle all previous loans by noon tomorrow, or else they will auction off the company’s assets.”

Ping Mei was sweating profusely, his face was bloodless, and layers of cold sweat soaked his shirt.

Is this world crazy?

Or is he having nightmares?

How come all the unfortunate things all of a sudden happen to him at once?

All of them are like an appointment!

What’s the matter?

what the h*ll is it?

Chapter 233

After being hit one after another, Ping Mei sweated like rain. He couldn’t even stand firmly and had to hold on to the wall with his hands.

Claire didn’t know who he was calling, but after seeing Ping Mei actually answered a call, her expression suddenly changed, as if he was about to suffer an emergency, she couldn’t help but wonder.

“Charlie, is Ping Mei suddenly ill?”

Charlie said with a faint smile, “Maybe, he has a brain disease, and he can’t even remember what he is.”

The secretary's panic and crying sounded from the phone, but Ping Mei couldn't hear him clearly. There was ringing in his ears, and his mind was full of what Charlie said just now.

"You are already broke!"

Ping Mei was in a cold sweat, raised his head in horror, and stared at Charlie firmly.

Could it be that he didn't know the prophet?

He is really broke!

Ping Mei slumped down the wall, desperate.

Charlie gave him a cold look and said to Claire, "Let's go."

Claire didn't know what was going on with Ping Mei, but she didn't want to look at this person anymore and turned around and left.

At this moment, Ping Mei suddenly woke up, suddenly raised her head to look at Charlie!

Suddenly she climbed up and rushed to Charlie's back.

Just when Charlie was about to get in the car, Ping Mei rushed over, his eyes were blood-red, he was panting hard, his eyes fixed on him.

Ping Mei's crazy appearance made Claire nervous, and she subconsciously took a step back to Charlie.

"You did it, right? You did all of this, didn't you?"

Ping Mei stared at Charlie and asked in a panic.

Charlie glanced at Ping Mei, and said blankly: "Get out!"

The tone is simple and neat, just like berating a dog.

The crowd looked at each other!

Oh God!

Isn't this the famous Mr. Mei?

This young man dressed like a passerby, dare to call Mr. Mei in public?

Doesn't he want to mix in Aurous Hill City?

however

Just in full view, Ping Mei suddenly thumped and knelt in front of Charlie, and said with a weeping face: "Mr. Wade, I was wrong! Please, let me make a living."

There was silence around, and the crowd couldn't believe their eyes.

Ping Mei, the famous construction giant in Aurous Hill City, actually kneeled in front of a passerby!

Even Claire was stunned, completely unexpected that Ping Mei would kneel to Charlie.

"Mr. Wade, I should die and shouldn't play Claire's idea! I was wrong, I repent, I will never do it again in the future, please give me a way of life, don't play me to death."

As Ping Mei said, he slapped himself fiercely, making it loud and clear.

Charlie's face was expressionless, watching him slap a dozen slaps, his mouth was bleeding, and he said faintly: "Mr. Mei, I don't know what you are talking about."

"Mr. Wade, once the Future Company goes bankrupt, not only will I not have a penny, but I will still have hundreds of millions of debts that cannot be filled, and I will not be able to pay it off in my next life!"

Ping Mei knelt on the ground and pleaded, without the demeanor of a successful person.

All this happened too suddenly, and it was too coincidental!

Charlie said that he was “bankrupt,” and Future Company will usher in bad luck one after another, and it will definitely go bankrupt tomorrow!

Chapter 234

All this seems to be a coincidence, but how can there be such a coincidence?

Ping Mei vaguely felt that what happened must be related to Charlie, so he didn’t care about face and knelt in public.

Claire didn’t know the content of the call, and couldn’t help but said in surprise: “Ping Mei, isn’t your company doing well? Besides, what does your bankruptcy have to do with Charlie?”

Ping Mei knelt on the ground and said, “Sister Claire, I offended you just now, and I confessed to you! Just now the company called to say that the customer was canceled, the cooperation was withdrawn, and the bank was collecting debts. I really have no way to survive.”

Claire was stunned for a moment, and said, “I think you made a mistake, Charlie doesn’t have such great power.”

Charlie also said lightly: “Ping Mei, everything in this world has cause and effect. It’s useless if you ask me, please reflect on yourself.”

After that, he took Claire into the car.

When Charlie drove the car away, Ping Mei still knelt on the side of the road blankly.

The crowd around him gathered more and more, all of them looked at him with surprise and kept whispering.

But Ping Mei can no longer take care of it.

From tomorrow on, he will become a beggar on the street from a highly successful person!

No, not even a beggar!

Not only would he have no money, he would have to pay hundreds of millions of liquidated damages!

The phone was still ringing, and the assistant's flustered voice came.

"Mr. Mei's phone call from the usury company said that the interest rate will be increased by ten points, and the debt will be collected tomorrow. If you can't pay the money, just chop off your right hand."

"Mr. Mei, the landlord of the office building we rented called and said that the rent will be increased by 20 times. If you don't give it, they will tell you to move out before tomorrow!"

"Mr. Mei"

The phone slipped from Ping Mei's hand to the ground, and he knelt on the ground with a dull expression.

Suddenly, Ping Mei screamed wildly: "Oh my God, who the h*ll am I offending!"

He slammed his hands on the ground frantically, and at the same time knocked his head on the ground with smashing blood out.

Ping Mei couldn't bear the huge blow and suffered a nervous breakdown. He foamed at the mouth, rolled his eyes and fainted.

Charlie drove the car, his face calm.

The more Claire thought about it, the more she realized something was wrong, and couldn't help asking: "What did you do to Ping Mei, he was afraid of you, why?"

Charlie said lightly: “I didn’t do anything to him. I have been waiting for you outside. How can I do anything to him? It is estimated that he has offended too many people. Others don’t let him go.”

Claire thought about it, and dispelled a lot of suspicion. Maybe it was Ping Mei who had offended some powerful person, but he put the account on Charlie.

Thinking of this, Claire felt angrily and said, “This Ping Mei is really shameless. He deserves to be bankrupt.”

Charlie smiled calmly.

It was indeed Ping Mei who deserved it. He provoked him, and bankruptcy was the best outcome, otherwise he would led such people evaporate.

Claire sighed softly and said: “It seems we still have to find a partner again and see if we can talk to the studio about business.”

When Charlie heard this, he prepared to say hello to Doris, and asked Emgrand Group to give his wife more orders.

When the two returned home, Claire was still talking to Charlie about her next development plan for the studio.

But as soon as the two entered the house, Jacob rubbed his hands and walked forward. He glanced at the two with an awkward look and said, “Claire, your mother asks you to return to work in the Willson Group tomorrow.”

“What?” Claire was stunned.

Charlie frowned and said, “Didn’t you draw a clear line from the Willson family?”

“Oh!” Jacob looked embarrassed, and said helplessly: “Your mother doesn’t know what kind of ecstasy soup was poured into her, so she is focused on Willson family, so”

Before Jacob finished speaking, Claire said angrily to Elaine: “Mom, the Willson family bullied my dad and wanted to take Charlie’s villa. Why should we go back?”

Chapter 235

At this moment, facing Claire's questioning, mother Elaine said angrily: "After all, you are also blood from the Willson family! Besides, your grandma has already apologized to me and said It was a moment of confusion. Harold instigated the discord and made her angry, and now Harold has been severely punished by her. What else are you dissatisfied with?"

Claire said angrily: "What about an apology? My grandmother, I can't know better. Even if she apologizes, she is definitely not out of sincerity! She just wants me to go back and help her fix the Emgrand's cooperation, there is nothing else.

Elaine hurriedly persuaded: "Don't think your grandma thinks so badly. It's all a family. How can there be overnight hatred?"

"We are not in the same family anymore." Claire said angrily: "I can't go back to work in the Willson Group."

"What are you talking about?" Elaine said dissatisfiedly: "Your grandma has realized her mistake. Do you ask an elder to pull her face down to apologize to you?"

After speaking, Elaine said again: "In order to show sincerity, your grandma gave me a gold necklace and two jade bracelets."

"Mom, just says the jewelry that grandma gave you, you just want it."

Claire finished talking angrily, ignored Elaine, turned around and walked into the bedroom.

Charlie also quickly followed in.

Elaine said angrily in the living room: "Look at your daughter."

Unexpectedly, Jacob ignored her and turned away.

In the bedroom, Claire was still angry and complained to Charlie: "I didn't expect that the Willson family would use jewelry to buy my mother. Didn't you know that my mom

saw the money open? So did the Willson family. Some jewelry was given by them, say a few good things, she became confused and forgot how they insulted us back then."

Although Charlie was unhappy, he was inconvenient to say bad things about his mother-in-law. He could only persuade: "When we broke with the Willson family, Mom didn't follow it, so maybe she didn't know the despicable methods of the Willson family."

Claire said, "Then what if she insists on me going back to work?"

Charlie said: "You think about it yourself, and I support any decision you make."

Claire nodded and said firmly: "I still want to start my own business!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I think so too. If you start a business well, you will be able to succeed!"

While talking, Charlie thought to himself that he should take the time to call Qin Gang from the Qin family, Issac from Shangri-La, Orvel from the Taoist family, Warnia from the Song family, and Solmon White from the White family to call out to have a meal and talk with them. Say hello, and let them take care of his wife's career in the future.

Thinking about this, Charlie suddenly received a call from Warnia. On the phone, she respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, it's me, Warnia. I wonder if you are busy?"

Charlie said indifferently: "No, Miss Song, we can speak."

Warnia said: "Mr. Wade, my grandfather has been suffering from a physical illness recently and has not seen what is wrong. I don't know if you have time, can you come to my grandfather's house and see him?"

After that, Warnia said again: "Don't worry, you will not be treated badly in the consultation fee."

Charlie thought, Warnia was the daughter of a top family in Aurous Hill. In the future, his wife would start a business, and she might have to ask her to help, so she readily agreed and said, "Then tonight."

Warnia immediately said gratefully: “Well, I’ll pick you up at night!”

“It is good.”

After hanging up Warnia’s phone, Charlie said to Claire: “If a friend finds me tonight, I won’t eat at home.”

Claire nodded and didn’t ask much, but just told: “When you are outside, don’t always make feng shui stuff with others, if they treat you as a liar, it will cause trouble.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Don’t worry, I know it in my heart.

Chapter 236

In the evening, Warnia drove to the community to pick up Charlie.

Seeing Charlie, she bowed her hands respectfully and said, “Mr. Wade, I’m causing you trouble.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Miss Song doesn’t have to be so polite.”

After speaking, he saw a diamond bracelet on her wrist and asked curiously, “Is this the bracelet you lost last time?”

Warnia hurriedly nodded and said, “This is the one that my mother left to me before her death. It is as important as life to me. Thanks to Mr. Wade, otherwise, I might never get it back.”

Charlie smiled and said, “You are still in love with it, even if I didn’t help you, it had returned to your hands after a while.”

Warnia knew that Charlie was being modest, and hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you are rarely seen as a master with real skills, and it is unheard of to be so humble and low-key.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Miss Song doesn’t have to slap me, let’s get to business quickly.”

Warnia nodded hurriedly and said, “Mr. Wade, please get in the car!”

Sitting in Warnia’s Rolls-Royce, the driver drove the car quickly to the Song’s mansion in Aurous Hill.

This is a typical Chinese-style villa with magnificent shapes and seven-layered gardens. It is full of classical beauty and poetry, showing the owner’s elegant taste.

Moreover, this manor occupies a very large area, and being able to own such a large piece of land in Aurous Hill is enough to see the wealth of the family.

Under Warnia’s leadership, Charlie came to the main courtyard. As soon as he entered the door, he saw a young man in a suit and leather shoes walking here with an old-looking man and a young girl.

“Sister, this is”

The handsome young man looked at Charlie suspiciously.

“This is Mr. Wade.” Warnia’s expression was slightly uneasy, but she still put up her temper and introduced, “This is my cousin Honor Song.”

“Hello.” Charlie nodded.

“Mr. Wade?”

The youth scanned Charlie up and down, and then sarcastically said, “Sister, would you invite a so-called master who is younger than me to see Grandpa? It’s a little tricky, right?”

Charlie listened, and his heart moved slightly.

On the way here, Warnia mentioned that Grandpa Song is now dying and his life is hanging by a thread.

The younger generations in the family are all eight immortals who cross the sea to show their magical powers. During this time, they have invited countless famous doctors to

come over, hoping to cure the Old Master Song, so as to make great contributions, or get more shares in the future when sharing the property.

Especially Warnia and her cousin Honor.

But it is a pity that all of these famous doctors who have been invited have come back unwillingly.

This Honor seems to be a bit hostile to Warnia, so even the look in his eyes is full of discomfort.

Warnia said at this moment: “Brother, Mr. Wade is very powerful. I used to have bad luck. It was Mr. Wade who helped me resolve the reversal. He has a supernatural power.”

Honor said with contempt: “Sister, for grandpa’s treatment, what you need is a genius doctor, not Mr. Feng Shui who pretends to be a god, you know?”

Chapter 237

Charlie felt a little unhappy at this moment.

Coming here is to give Warnia face, otherwise, as the young master of the Wade family, his status is beyond the Song family. What qualifications do they have to let him come?

Warnia was also a little angry at this time and said, “Brother, you can disbelieve some things, but you can’t disrespect them!”

Honor snorted coldly: “Respect? I only respect those masters who have real talents and learning. As for swindlers, they don’t deserve Honor’s respect!”

After that, he pointed to the Old Master next to him, and proudly introduced: “This is Tianqi Shi and his granddaughter, the most famous doctor in Aurous Hill.”

Charlie looked up and was taken aback.

These two people are one old and one young, and they look like grandparents.

But their clothes are obviously different from others.

The Old Master is over sixty years old, wearing a green bamboo cloth robe, a pair of old-fashioned black-framed reading glasses, and a long white beard. His eyes are gleaming.

The girl standing next to him, about eighteen or nineteen years old, was wearing a loose student cheongsam, with short haircut with bangs, bright eyes and white teeth, and she exuded a cold and classical atmosphere.

However, the appearance of this girl made Charlie pay more attention, because in Aurous Hill City, her appearance was comparable to Claire, the “first beauty”, and he hadn’t seen a few.

Compared to Claire, the girl’s eyes were sharper, and she was vaguely arrogant, and she didn’t look close.

Seeing Charlie looking over, Tianqi nodded faintly, but the girl was extremely cold and didn’t look at all.

Honor again said to Warnia: “Sister, I think the person you’re looking for is only in his early twenties. Maybe the yin and yang, the five elements, and the warm and cold may not be memorized, but he claims to be a master. People would laugh at our Song family for being so fainted, not believing in medical skills, but in superstition?”

The spear and stick in Honor’s words were pointed at Charlie. Charlie was also shocked. How could he become a liar?

At this time, Honor clasped his fist to the Old Master again and said, “Old Shi, it is my sister who is ignorant and has gone to conclusions in a hurry. Don’t care about her in general.”

Tianqi said very modestly: “You don’t necessarily have no real talents when you are young, and Mr. Song doesn’t have to doubt this little friend so much.”

Honor sighed and said, “You don’t know anything about it Mr. Shi, my younger sister, who is always scammed when she is ill, she is always deceived.”

Warnia's expression was a bit ugly at this time, and she blurted out: "Brother, what do you mean by this?"

Honor asked, "Am I wrong? I heard that you were deceived by a so-called Feng Shui master from Hong Kong before, and you still haven't realized it yet?"

"You" Warnia couldn't hold her face.

The "Mr. Lai" incident was indeed a failure of her own. She did not expect that she would be fooled by a liar from Hong Kong. Fortunately, Charlie was present, otherwise she would be in bad luck.

However, Honor obviously didn't know Charlie's ability, so he dared to speak out whatever came to his mouth.

At this time, Honor said to Charlie again: "Boy, I don't know how you lied to Warnia, but I don't want you to trick my Song family. This old Shi, the three generations of court doctors from the ancestors, you are a young man. Little liar, I advise you to leave as soon as possible, so as not to ask for trouble!"

Warnia's face was extremely ugly, but she couldn't find a reason to refute it. After all, Charlie really looked too young. This alone couldn't convince people. If she hadn't seen Charlie's extraordinary things, she would not believe it as well.

However, she didn't expect that Charlie was very calm about this, and said with a smile: "Haha, it's okay, a small person like me, just watching and observing, never disturb this Xinglin Sage Hand to heal and save people."

Chapter 238

"Count you acquaintance.

At this time, a middle-aged man came out of the house and said: "Warnia, Honor, your grandpa is going to die soon!"

Tianqi quickly asked, "Where is the Old Master Song? Let the Old Master come and have a look!"

“In the back house, please follow me.” Honor hurriedly led the way and led the grandson to the backyard.

Warnia hurriedly pulled Charlie to follow.

When everyone came to a luxurious and classical room in the back house, they saw a dying Old Master lying on a big bed made of yellow rosewood.

The Old Master’s face was haggard, his face was golden paper, and his brows were tightly frowned, as if he was enduring great pain.

Tianqi said immediately: “Mr. Song is in a critical condition. Please allow my granddaughter and me to begin treatment immediately.”

Honor hurriedly said: “Old Shi, please do it!”

Tianqi nodded, but did not heal it himself, but stood by the bed and pointed the young woman to take action.

There was a silver needle on the bedside table, and the woman was holding the silver needle and piercing Song Lao’s body.

She is very proficient in the needle technique, even better than an old traditional medicine practitioner who has practiced medicine for 20 to 30 years. It is no wonder that although she is young, the people of the Song family are relieved to let her heal.

This young woman is indeed good-looking. Not only is she beautiful and charming, but she also has heroism between her eyebrows. Both her looks and temperament can be called the best.

However, what Charlie looked at was not the beauty of this woman, but her inner body.

Because he had already seen that when this woman was under the needle, she could actually use a little invigorating cooperation, which can be regarded as half a fellow.

According to the records of the classical Chinese Taoism has passed down five branches, namely mountain, medicine, life, Xiang, and Bu.

In the cultivation of these five branches, there is a little real energy, which can be regarded as a little cultivation.

Charlie could tell at a glance that Tianqi and his granddaughter were descendants of the word “mountain”.

The Shanzi pulse is mainly based on medical skills, first learning medicine, then martial arts, and then practicing medical martial arts.

However, even if Shi Tianqiye and Sun Yiwu were co-cultivators, they were still fleshy mortals, and all mortals could exert only true energy.

But Charlie had already reborn through the reincarnation of spiritual energy, and his physique had long surpassed that of a mortal.

The “True Qi” cultivated by Taoist Five Vessels was only one word behind the “Spirit Qi” in Charlie’s body, but it was actually different from the cloud and mud, which was a complete difference.

In layman’s terms, it is the difference between coal and diamonds. Although the two are the same in origin, coal can only be used as raw material, with limited energy and low price, while diamonds are the essence after tempering, drawing a lot of energy and being hard. Incomparable, the price has also increased thousands of times.

Many descendants of the Taoist Five Channels have cultivated hard for a lifetime, hoping to cultivate a trace of “aura”.

Because once you have aura, even a little bit can greatly improve your cultivation level and achieve the purpose of prolonging your life.

However, 99 disciples of the Taoist Five Channels, can’t cultivate a little spiritual energy until they die.

Chapter 239

“The two genius doctors are working hard.” The middle-aged man of the Song family said quickly. When he winked, his nephew Honor hurriedly held a cup of gu tea, and invited them to rest and drink tea.

The young woman quickly put down the silver needle, panted and took the teacup, and drank it.

Although only one-third of the acupuncture process, Song Lao's face has turned ruddy and his breath has become more even.

The Song family around them also showed joy and respect.

The woman was also quite contented. After drinking the tea, she gave Charlie a showy look, meaning: You see how well I cured.

Charlie couldn't speak, and there was no expression on his face.

In fact, if her infuriating qi is mastered well and the heat is in place, wherever it takes to spend so much infuriating qi, she will not be so tired.

But Charlie couldn't make any more instructions, he didn't want to mess with this "chicken chili" again.

Charlie turned around and glanced at Song Lao's injury, his brows frowned.

After the woman gave him acupuncture, Song Lao's condition did improve, but this was only superficial.

Old Song has old wounds in his body, his muscles and veins have long been ruined, and he also has blood deficiency, and several organs are already somewhat exhausted. The woman's diagnosis and treatment just now only treats the symptoms but not the root cause.

On the surface, Song Lao's complexion was ruddy, but in fact he suppressed the deficiency. After two days, he will relapse, and the disease will collapse and the symptoms will be more severe, which will be life-threatening.

The so-called genius doctor means to let him live two or three days longer.

Seeing this, Charlie made a decisive decision, stood by the bed, picked up the silver needle by the table, and said lightly: "The Old Master still has a hidden disease in his body, wait for me to get a needle."

Seeing Charlie applying acupuncture, the middle-aged man of the Song family suddenly looked surprised and wanted to stop it, but when he saw that he was proficient, he couldn't help but frown.

Honor suddenly went into flames on the side, blurting out: "Hey! What are you doing?

Charlie said indifferently: "Song Lao has an old illness in his body. I will try to restore his muscles and veins, and also reshape his internal organs. Otherwise, he won't live for three days."

"What are you talking about?" he was furious and cursed: "You curse my grandfather, I f*cking kill you!"

Warnia hurriedly stopped in front of him and blurted out: "Brother, let Mr. Wade treat Grandpa, don't make trouble!"

"I'm making trouble?" Honor said angrily: "You can rest assured that you hand over your grandfather's life to him. I don't have the courage of you! Are you trying to kill Grandpa?"

Warnia said coldly: "I believe in Mr. Wade's strength, let Mr. Wade do his work, and I will be responsible if something goes wrong!"

"You are responsible for the bullsh*t!"

At this moment, Charlie didn't lift his head, and the silver needle in his hand was flying like a fly. With a wave of his hand, he pierced several acupuncture points such as Guan, Juque, Shaoyang, and supplemented with a little spiritual energy to enter Song Lao's body with the tip of the needle.

The young woman saw that Charlie really dared to give Song Lao acupuncture directly, and her face suddenly became angry, so she stepped forward to stop it, and blurted out: "Hey, kid, you stop quickly, if something happens, you can be held responsible. "

At this moment, Tianqi next to her suddenly stopped her, and said in a deep voice: "Hold on, don't disturb him!"

The young woman said anxiously: “Grandpa, he will treat the patient indiscriminately, and he will treat the patient with problems!”

Tianqi said in a deep voice, “Zhaovi, look carefully at his injection technique!”

Seeing that grandpa said so, the woman had to look at Charlie’s hand.

Chapter 240

At this sight, she was also dumbfounded, it turned out to be the needle technique she had just used!

She immediately said angrily: “It’s really shameless to steal from the teacher to learn art! I learned away the Sanyang Needle Method I just applied!”

Tianqi’s face was solemn, and he spoke a few seconds later: “Look again and pay attention to his gestures!”

The woman looked at it carefully for a while, but suddenly she was shocked, and muttered: “What is he?”

She recognized that the needle method Charlie used was indeed the “Three Yang Needle Method” handed down by the Shi family’s ancestors. It was exactly the same as her acupuncture method just now, but after a closer look, there were some differences.

Compared with the “Sanyang Needle Method” she used just now, Charlie’s acupuncture points were different in several points, even more complicated than her acupuncture method.

This

Is this an upgraded version of the Sanyang Needle Method?

She was horrified and said: “Grandpa, how could he be so…?”

Tianqi nodded. He was already watching mesmerized, with a look of admiration on his face, and said: “Unexpectedly, this little friend turned out to be a master of both medical

and martial arts! You see that his internal interest is stable. The silver needle is steady when the needle is placed, and the real energy is slowly injected. Only a person with a cultivation base of more than 50 years can have such a stable internal breath! I did not expect that his cultivation base would have surpassed me at a young age."

The woman said unconvincedly: "Grandpa, in time, I will be able to surpass him."

Tianqi sighed, his face full of admiration: "If I read it right, his whole set of acupuncture methods contains the missing part of my Shi family's "Sanyang Needle Method"! I didn't expect to see it in my lifetime. The truly lost "Three Yang Needle Method" is really lucky for me."

After finishing speaking, he glanced at his granddaughter and taught: "Don't talk about you, even if I practice for another 50 years, my cultivation base will be worse than him!"

"It's just that there are a few more acupuncture points, how can it be so magical." The woman muttered.

She was aroused to win, and said with a "hum", "Grandpa, what does he do for a few shots? My family medicine is ranked first in Nanguang. I don't believe it. He is better than our family in everything, and I will try to compete with him later!"

Seeing his granddaughter's aggressive face, Tianqi could only shake his head and said, "You don't touch the south wall and don't look back."

Half a cup of tea time passed, Charlie's acupuncture was over, and he took a deep breath and said lightly: "The Old Master will wake up in half an hour. After I give the injection today, I will guarantee his life extension for at least five years!"

Honor blurted out: "You are just f@rting! Even American experts say that my grandfather can live for a month at most, and you can extend his life by five years if you speak. Why?"

Charlie said coldly: "Just because I am Charlie, Charlie Wade!"

"Bah!" Honor sneered: "You return Mr. Wade, if my grandfather has any shortcomings, I don't want your life!"

Tianqi's granddaughter stepped forward and said unceremoniously, "Hey, which medical clinic are you from? Where do you teach?"

Charlie turned his head and said, "I am not a member of a medical clinic, and I have no teacher."

The woman asked: "That's weird! Where did you learn the needle technique?"

Charlie smiled and said, "This is my personal matter, and I am sorry for the inconvenience."

The woman reluctantly said: "This is my family's ancestral acupuncture method, I naturally have to ask clearly, lest others steal the teacher and learn art."

"Zhovia, don't be rude to Mr. Charlie!" Tianqi said with a deep expression. He immediately stepped forward and said respectfully to Charlie: "Mr. Charlie, my granddaughter has both died since childhood. So, don't mind."

After speaking, he scolded Zhovia again: "Don't you apologize to Mr. Charlie? Don't you see that Mr. Charlie's acupuncture method is better than my family's acupuncture method? His acupuncture method is "Sanyang" The ancestor of Acupuncture! Moreover, Song Laojing has obviously improved a lot after his treatment!"

Chapter 241

Zhovia was aggrieved for a while, gritted her teeth, and said unconvincedly: "I want to compete with him. If he is really capable, I will apologize to him.

"How long are you going to fool around!" Tianqi blew his beard and stared.

The middle-aged man from the Song family next to him was stunned. No one thought that the strength of Charlie was actually higher than that of Tianqi?

Honor was also a little confused at once. Does this kid really have a few brushes?

How is this possible!

Just rely on him?

Can Tianqi be convinced?

At this moment, Charlie glanced at Zhovia, and saw that her face was full of anger, her small face was flushed, and she looked dissatisfied, amused, and asked: “What are you better than?”

“Of course it’s medical skills!” Zhovia rolled her eyes and suddenly smiled: “The basis of traditional medicine is to see, hear, and ask, we are better! Tell me, everyone in this room, what kind of disease does everyone have? Where is it?”

It may sound simple to tell the patient’s symptoms from the pulse, but it is even more difficult for traditional medicine.

Even Tianqi himself may not be able to see it completely.

However, this is Zhovia’s skill. She has been in her grandfather’s arms since she was one year old, and she has seen at least tens of thousands of patients.

Her memory is amazing, and she can remember almost everyone’s “sickness” and classify them.

Over time, she could see the other party’s condition from their face, and she was almost sure of it.

“Zhovia, aren’t you Mrs. Difficulties?” Tianqi scolded dissatisfiedly.

However, no one expected, Charlie nodded and smiled: “Then it depends on you.”

Seeing Charlie’s promise, Tianqi didn’t say anything anymore, he also wanted to see his details.

“I’ll come first.” Zhovia was overjoyed, and she immediately stepped forward, walked slowly in front of the crowd, staring at the other side carefully.

Ten minutes later, Zhovia smiled and said, “I’m all optimistic! Uncle Song has reddening on his body and horizontal stripes on his forehead. He should be suffering from high blood pressure. He usually has a light diet and avoids big fish.”

As soon as she finished speaking, the middle-aged man of the Song family exclaimed: “The genius doctor Zhovia is really amazing. I do have high blood pressure.”

Zhovia pointed to Honor again and said, “Your eyebrows are red, your eyes are cloudy, you have lung fever, and your condition is almost healed.”

Honor smiled bitterly: “I admire it. I was coughed and caught a lung infection last week. I have almost treated it.”

Zhovia added: “As for Miss Song, sometimes she has irregular menstruation and menstrual cramps, which should be caused by overwork.”

Warnia nodded and said, “You’re right.”

She pointed out the symptoms of several people one by one, and they were all correct.

Everyone was shocked and praised Tianqi for his teaching, and his granddaughter’s young age and her medical skills.

Tianqi also smiled, quite proud.

Finally, Zhovia looked at Charlie again, smiled triumphantly, and said: “Mr. Charlie, your condition is the most serious! You must have a heart attack!”

Charlie smiled and said: “I didn’t expect you to be less than twenty, but the medical skills are so amazing. I also admire it. However, there is a little omission, I will add it for you.”

Chapter 242

After finishing speaking, he pointed to the middle-aged man of the Song family: “In addition to high blood pressure, this gentleman also suffers from diabetes and heart palpitations, especially the ribs of the left chest must have been broken. It is assumed that it should be an old injury ten years ago.

The middle-aged man from the Song family was shocked and said in astonishment, “Mr. Charlie, your medical skills are too strong. Even my diabetes and broken bones can be seen. I did have a car accident 13 years ago and had a rib fracture. “

Charlie smiled and pointed to Honor again: “His lung infection was caused by the invasion of cold after drinking and his insufficient kidney functioning. In addition to lung heat, his biggest problem should be kidney deficiency. First, eradicate the lung heat will to cure the kidney.”

Honor was embarrassed and said, “You’re so f*cking pretending to be a fool, I have a very good kidney!”

A man is said to have kidney deficiency, naturally, he is not convinced.

Moreover, even if the kidney is really weak, it must not be admitted.

Charlie looked at him and said lightly: “Kidney deficiency is just a sign of renal function decline. If you continue like that, your kidney function will get worse and worse. This will not only affect your ability in that area but also make you more likely to suffer from uremia. So don’t be too conceited and take the time to go to the hospital, maybe there is still a rescue, otherwise, you can only wait for the kidney transplant.”

“You” Honor was irritated, and was about to attack, but was stopped by the middle-aged man on the side.

Charlie looked at Warnia again and said lightly: “Miss Song, your body is mainly affected by the effects of the trapped dragon formation before, and there are some sequelae, and you happened to have a menstrual event last midnight, and you were more cloudy. But you can rest assured that when this menstruation passes, all these symptoms will naturally disappear, and future menstruations will be more punctual.”

Warnia looked surprised, and she was a little bit ashamed.

She didn’t know, how could Charlie figure out that she was here, and figure out that she came last night, is this not amazing?

At this time, Zhovia saw Charlie supplement the condition of these people, she was surprised, but even more unconvinced.

She couldn't see these hidden diseases by looking at the face, but Charlie just glanced at it lightly, but said everything, what is going on? Is he guessing?

Zhovia bit her lip and said, "Mr. Charlie, you have a heart attack, am I right?"

"Really?" Charlie smiled and stretched out his hand in front of Tianqi: "Trouble Tianqi, take my pulse for me."

Tianqi hesitated, stretched out his hand to put Charlie's wrist.

After a while, he put down his hand, turned his head and glared at Zhovia, then yelled: "You are a three-legged cat, and you are still making an ax in front of Mr. Charlie. You still don't apologize to Mr. Charlie!"

Zhovia shouted: "Grandpa, what did I say wrong."

Tianqi shook his head, sighed, and said: "Take a pulse yourself, Mr. Charlie has a heart attack. You are mistaken."

"What!" Zhovia couldn't believe her ears. She had never made any mistakes in her diagnosis for more than ten years, and the characteristics of heart disease were the easiest to see. How could she get it wrong?

She walked in front of Charlie, stretched out her hand to catch his pulse, and was stunned, her face flushed suddenly.

His heart is very good, with no heart disease!

Did he deliberately pretend to have a heart attack just now to make her appear foolish?

If he can do it and easily disguise the characteristics of a certain disease on his own surface, then his body's control of true qi should have been superb, right?

If you say that, you can really be regarded as a man of God.

Moreover, he saw the hidden illnesses of these people just now, and he didn't think about it. His medical skills are far above her!

Don’t say you can’t compare, even if it is grandpa, it is absolutely incomparable!

However, he is still so young, how can he have such a strong strength?

Chapter 243

Zhovia finally understood what Charlie meant by “almost mean”.

People still give her face, she doesn’t “almost mean”, but “much worse”!

Tianqi was also shocked.

He saw that Charlie was controlling his internal breath, deliberately letting the true energy flow backward in his body, creating the illusion of “heart disease”, so his granddaughter was fooled.

However, the reverse flow of true Qi in the body can make people extremely painful.

But Charlie can not only control the true Qi flow in his body, but also retract and unwind freely, and his complexion is as usual, without any pain, this cultivation base is probably more than 50 years, at least more than a hundred years of learning! !

Tianqi knew that he had met an expert in the hidden world.

His granddaughter is still dying, constantly provoking him. Fortunately, Charlie is a gentleman. If she angers him, then he and his granddaughter will have to return to the West with only one move, and they will not even have the strength to fight back.

So, he glared at Zhovia, and said, “Mr. Charlie’s cultivation level is extraordinary. You have taken a look at it by yourself and don’t apologize.”

After finishing speaking, Tianqi quickly clasped his fists and arched his hands to Charlie: “The Old Master has no way to discipline his granddaughter. Please master Wade, you must punish her well when you return.”

Zhovia also recovered and understood that the other party's medical skills were several grades higher than her own, and had to be convinced. She bowed her head and said, "I admit that your medical skills are better than mine."

Charlie smiled and waved his hand, and said: "Practicing medicine is to save the world and save people. There is nothing strong or not strong. If I encounter some intractable diseases that I haven't seen, I might have to ask Mr. Tianqi for more advice."

This speech made Tianqi look ashamed, but he was even more admired.

Obviously, the other party's medical skills are much higher than his own, but he deliberately gave himself a step-down. This mind is definitely not owned by ordinary people!

Moreover, his medical skills have reached a superb level, so much so that throughout China, there will be no second person to be found like him!

Tianqi arched his hand to Charlie and said with a serious face: "I didn't expect that in my lifetime, I would meet a master like Mr. Wade, and I will ask Master Wade for advice in the future."

Charlie held his hand and nodded slightly.

Tianqi was surprised and quickly said, "Thank you, Mr. Wade."

Seeing the conversation between the two, everyone in the room was shocked.

He was already the number one genius doctor in Aurous Hill, so he condescended to ask Charlie for advice.

Everyone in the room was shocked.

The No. 1 genius doctor in Aurous Hill is highly respected no matter where he goes, and the major hospitals also treat Tianqi as a guest. He actually looks like a pupil in front of Charlie and asks the "master" for advice. This is incredible!

Zhovia was also stunned, but she didn't dare to ask more.

Charlie glanced at Tianqi and said, “Old Shi, I think you have an internal injury, so you let your granddaughter take care of the illness, right?”

“You actually saw my grandpa’s internal injury?”

A look of surprise flashed across Zhovia’s face.

However, she quickly regained her composure.

With Charlie’s medical skills, it can be seen that it is also normal.

Zhovia said: “My grandfather was in retreat and healed his wounds. This year, he did not treat others anymore. When Honor came to find him, my grandfather also declined. But two days ago, a friend of my grandfather sold him a magical medicine. I heard that magic medicine was obtained in Aurous Hill. My grandfather wanted to come and have a look, so he stopped by to see Mr. Song as well.”

Chapter 244

“What magical medicine?” Charlie was also surprised.

There was even a magical medicine that made Tianqi fascinated, and he didn’t know what rare treasure it was.

Tianqi quickly took out a jade box from his arms, opened it cautiously, and said, “This magical medicine cost me five million, but it’s absolutely worth it! I have taken half of it, and I am refining this half of the medicine. I am carrying it with me, Mr. Wade, please have a look.”

Seeing that this “magic medicine” turned Tianqi into a treasure, the crowd gathered around to see what the “magic medicine” was that fascinated the doctor.

As soon as the jade box was opened, a smell of medicine suddenly popped out.

Seeing half a black traditional medicine pill in the box, Tianqi took a jade knife, carefully cut off a large piece the size of a nail, and handed it to the middle-aged man in the Song family and Honor to let them both try.

The two hesitated and put the medicine slag into their mouths.

The medicine slag melted in the mouth, and the expression of the middle-aged man from the Song family became more and more surprised.

“Old Shi, what kind of medicine is this? I often have a dull pain in the fracture of my left chest, but now the pain is gone!”

Honor was also stunned: “My lungs have always been uncomfortable, but after eating this little medicine residue, I feel better immediately!”

Tianqi smiled and said, “Now you know its efficacy.”

The middle-aged man from the Song family looked surprised and said to Mr. Shi, “This elixir is really amazing. If Mr. Shi can make it, I’d like to spend a lot of money on it!”

Tianqi smiled bitterly: “I have also studied its prescription, but I can’t make it at all. I only know that it is an alchemy that has long been lost. I’m afraid this half-magic medicine is a gem in the world.”

Charlie saw the half pill and was stunned on the spot, followed by a wry smile.

“Old Shi, you bought this medicine for five million?”

“Yes.”

Tianqi smiled and said, “Five million is not too much. It is worth 10 million to buy such a long-lost elixir.”

Mr. Wade, you can also see that this pill comes from a good source. My friend said that the person who made this pill was Grand Mr. Yin Shi, who was more than 150 years old. My friend knelt at the gate of Grand Mr.’s residence for three days. It was only three nights that moved Master and bought it for five million pieces. The day after he bought the medicine, the grandmaster left his home and wandered around, I am afraid it will be hard to see him again in this life. “

The middle-aged man of the Song family sighed: “This old master, I am afraid it is an immortal master! Spend five million to buy an elixir, which is really not much.”

Zhovia apologized to Charlie just now, although she was convinced of his medical skills when she thought that his medical skills were better than Grandpa, she was uncomfortable anyway.

Seeing Charlie's face at this moment weird, as if holding back a smile, she immediately became a little angry and couldn't help but said: "Hey, what are you laughing. Don't you even look down on the elixir, you can practice?"

Charlie was stunned for a moment and seeing everyone looking at him, he had to say: "I made this pill, Mr. Shi, you were cheated on by your friend."

As soon as his voice fell, the whole room was silent.

Dozens of eyes stared at him, everyone was stunned.

Tianqi was stunned on the spot, unable to return to God. After a while, he said in astonishment: "Mr. Wade, you really cultivated these peerless magical medicines?"

Zhovia opened her mouth wide as if her body was frozen.

Charlie nodded and said faintly: "This thing is not a magical medicine, but I got it out and treated my father-in-law for the bruises, and I was afraid that his body would not be able to bear it. I also deliberately reduced the potency of these medicines, which are only semi-finished products. ."

As soon as Charlie finished speaking, the crowd was silent again!

Chapter 245

Tianqi was so shocked by Charlie's description that he couldn't even speak.

The whole body, even the white beard, is trembling

He couldn't believe that he thought it was the magic medicine refined by Grand Master Hidden, but it was actually refined by the young Charlie who was standing in front of him.

And, in his words, this can only be regarded as a semi-finished product?!

The semi-finished products are so powerful, then if the pill is refined for 800, wouldn't the effect be at least twice as good as the current one?!

The middle-aged man in the Song family was dumbfounded, and suddenly a burst of ecstasy surged in his heart!

He never dreamed that Warnia could find such a great god!

If the Song family could hold such a thigh, it would be a golden thigh!

But what is it that most rich and powerful people are afraid of? It's death!

No matter how much money, no matter how great the momentum, lifeless enjoyment can only be in vain!

If you know this kind of master who can take out the magic medicine at hand, prolonging your life is not a luxury!

Let Song Lao say, if Song Lao can live for another five years, it will be a blessing to the entire Song family!

Because Song Lao's face, Song Lao's foundation, and Song Lao's contacts are impossible to compare to any descendant in the family!

The Old Master is alive, many people must give face, but if the Old Master is gone, many people will no longer give the Song family any importance.

Therefore, the Song family also hoped that the Old Master could live as many years as possible.

With him protecting the sons of the Song family, they will get twice the result with half the effort!

Honor, who had been looking down upon Charlie, was also shocked at this time.

At the same time, he couldn't help feeling a little panicked.

Just now, je was desperately ridiculing him, but he didn't want to know that he is the real hidden master!

Tianqi couldn't help holding his fists and bowed, begging: "Mr. Wade, the Old Master has been plagued by old injuries. If you can be kind and make a magical medicine, the Old Master would like to give you 10 million in cash!"

The middle-aged man from the Song family couldn't help but stepped forward to salute, and said with a trembling, "Mr. Wade, if you can refine the magic medicine again, please give me a gift to the Song family. The Song family is also willing to give you ten million in cash! "

Charlie said indifferently: "I don't lack money, and I can prepare medicine again. It's not troublesome. Since you are sincere, I will prepare some more in the future. I will give you one at that time."

"Mr. Wade, you are really a distinguished person from my Song family." The middle-aged man from the Song family was so excited that he saw Charlie standing, and quickly moved a stool over and wiped it with his sleeve: "Mr. Wade Sit down."

Honor also hurriedly held a cup of tea and presented it to Charlie respectfully: "Mr. Wade, take a sip of tea."

Warnia watched silently, shocked in her heart with nothing to add!

She didn't expect Charlie to have such strength!

Moreover, he is a superfluous son-in-law, and his 20 million cash is unmoved. Why?

Could it be that his own energy is stronger than what she can currently see?

But why should such a powerful person be willing to be a son-in-law?

Tianqi, known as a genius doctor, also sighed from the bottom of his heart at this time: "Mr. Wade, you are really an immortal master! Your strength, your heart, and

atmosphere, I am afraid that if I live for a hundred years, I may not be able to catch up with you."

Chapter 246

In Tianqi's view, even if he lived another fifty years, he would still not be able to touch Charlie's current heel at most.

This man's medical skills are unfathomable, and what's more magical is that he can refine such powerful magical medicine. This is simply a godlike existence!

Tianqi's granddaughter, Zhovia, was already blushing at this time. She was not convinced of Charlie just now, but now she is completely convinced!

Charlie said to Tianqi indifferently at this time: "Old Shi, although the medicine you bought is really effective for your internal injuries, it lacks a few prescriptions after all, and the effect is 20%. Wait for me. I will give you a complete pill, then you just have to take it, and the internal injury will be cured immediately."

"Mr. Wade, thank you next!"

Tianqi was grateful, and the Old Master knelt and clasped his fists in tears.

Zhovia also bowed down with Tianqi, blushing, and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, thank you!"

Tianqi also said: "Mr. Wade, you are not in Nanguang Traditional traditional medical field, but I have been in contact for decades, and I have some connections. With Mr. Wade's kindness, I have no retribution. If you need any medicinal materials in the future, Or if you want to do something, just ask me for it."

Charlie nodded slightly.

Don't think that Tianqi is only a traditional medicine doctor, but the Shi family has practiced medicine for generations and is the number one genius doctor in the south of the Yangtze River. His connections and resources in medicinal materials are probably not as good as the Song family.

With the help of the Shi family, it will be easier to find medicinal materials for cultivation in the future.

At this moment, Song Lao, who had not been moving, suddenly coughed and opened his eyes!

Everyone's eyes were attracted by him. Under this look, he was suddenly surprised!

Old Song, who had been unconscious, sat up from the bed by himself!

This this

The middle-aged man in the Song family didn't even dare to breathe, he was afraid that all this was just his own illusion.

The doctor had already given the Old Master a critical illness notice, thinking that the Old Master would not survive for a few days.

Honor specially invited the genius doctor Tianqi, but after Tianqi's granddaughter gave the injection, it only made the Old Master's complexion slightly restored, but he could do nothing about Song Lao's condition.

He thought that he could even prepare for the Old Master's funeral, and Charlie went up silently and gave the Old Master an injection.

And he did not expect that Charlie said that the Old Master would wake up in half an hour, and the Old Master would actually wake up in half an hour!

Moreover, the Old Master seems to have clear eyes, a strong complexion, and a ruddy complexion that is much better than before he fell ill!

This is really amazing!

Tianqi exclaimed, and said, "Mr. Wade said half an hour, but even a minute is not wasted!"

The Song family members were amazed, as said, a genius doctor! Sure enough, a genius doctor!

The middle-aged man from the Song family hurriedly stepped forward and asked the Old Master: “Dad, how are you feeling?”

Lao Song looked at his beloved son with complicated eyes, and his eyes were full of rejoicing after the disaster, and exclaimed: “I thought I was dead, I really didn’t expect to wake up again.”

The middle-aged man from the Song family pointed to Charlie and said excitedly, “Dad, thanks to Mr. Wade for saving you this time!”

Old Song turned his head to look at Charlie. Seeing that he was so young, he couldn’t help but be startled slightly. Then he recovered and said, “The life-saving grace of the genius doctor is unforgettable!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “It’s not enough to raise your hand.”

Having said that, Charlie pointed to Tianqi and his granddaughter Zhovia next to him and said: “Mr. Shi and his granddaughter have done a lot to save you. It is not my credit alone.”

Chapter 247:

Chapter 247:

Tianqi did not expect that Charlie would still be able to say good things to him and his granddaughter at this time. He was grateful and humbly said: “Song Lao, Mr. Wade is humble. In fact, Song Lao can turn the crisis into safety. It’s not him, and we may not wake you up.

Song Lao nodded but said politely: “I’ve heard of the reputation of being a genius doctor, so please don’t belittle yourself. In any case, you are already kind to me if you can come this time.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, my life-saving grace is unforgettable! If there is anything that can be of any use for you in the Song family, it belongs to you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Mr. Song is polite.”

After speaking, when it was late, Charlie said: “Song Lao, you have recovered from a serious illness, and it is not suitable to spend more energy. It is better for you to have some rest, and I will too leave now.”

Old Song hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie, I don’t know how much consultation fee should be paid for saving Lao Fu’s life this time? Lao Fu will definitely pay twice!”

Charlie said indifferently: “There is no need for the consultation fee. This time I came here for Warnia, it is the help between friends.”

Warnia was shocked both physically and mentally when she heard this!

Charlie is giving credit to her in front of grandpa! After all, grandpa can decide how many properties each Song family can inherit and what role they can play in the family business in the future!

If she can get his love, she may even become the future leader of the Song family, which is what she has been looking forward to.

Charlie gave her such a big credit this time, and it seems that she is one step closer to this goal!

Elder Song couldn’t help but look at his granddaughter Warnia, nodded slightly, and even said: “Okay! Very good! Warnia, even if you save your grandfather, you must not treat Mr. Wade badly!”

Warnia hurriedly bowed, and said seriously: “Grandpa, don’t worry, I will repay Mr. Wade well!”

“Good.” Song Lao nodded in satisfaction and laughed heartily.

Honor standing not far away, his expression became extremely ugly.

This credit was completely robbed by Warnia, so it seems that he will be very passive in the future

Charlie didn't stay in Song's house for too long. Seeing that Song Lao was almost recovered, he proposed to leave.

So, Song Lao asked the Song family member to see him off to the door in person.

Tianqi also decided to leave with his granddaughter. To Charlie, he said that in the next few days, he would find a hotel to stay in Aurous Hill, and he would contact him when he finished refining the medicine.

Tianqi was naturally thankful, watching Charlie respectfully get into Warnia's car.

Later, Warnia drove Charlie back to the city.

On the way, Warnia said to him: "Mr. Wade, thank you so much today."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Little things, you don't need to be so polite, maybe I will need Miss Song's help in the future!"

Warnia hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade can rest assured, in your need, Warnia will never refuse to go through fire and water!"

After all, Warnia looked at Charlie's profile and asked tentatively: "Mr. Wade, I wonder if you can find a place to sit and have a drink?"

She had ten thousand doubts about Charlie in her heart, waiting for the mystery to be solved, and she also found that Charlie seemed to have a strong magnetic force on his body and began to exude an irresistible attraction to herself, which made her unable to help it. She wants to get in touch with him more and learn more about the secrets in his heart.

Chapter 248

Charlie looked at the time, it wasn't too late, and it was true that he hadn't drunk happily for a long time, so he nodded and said, "Okay, you can choose the place!"

Warnia was overjoyed on her face and hurriedly said: “I know a bar, it’s a great place!”

After that, she stepped on the accelerator and drove quickly towards the city center.

In the city center, a bar named sunny.

Warnia parked the car at the door, and directly threw the car key to the little brother standing there, and took Charlie through the steps.

When the waiter saw her, he immediately said respectfully: “Miss Song, good evening! Are you still in your old seat?”

Warnia nodded, and the other party immediately said, “Please follow me.”

On the first floor of this bar, there is a dance floor and a DJ, which is quite lively, but the waiter took them directly to the second floor. On the second floor, beside the empty railing, there is a seat with no seats around. Not only can you watch the lively scene below, and there is no influence around, and the music is not so loud, it can be quiet in the noise.

As soon as Warnia sat down, she immediately said to the waiter: “Two bottles of the best 82 Lafite.”

“OK, Miss Song!”

The waiter bowed very respectfully, and then quickly brought up two bottles of red wine.

The wine was opened, and part of it was poured into the decanter. The waiter wanted to wait there. Warnia said to him, “Go down and say hello to your boss. Don’t bring other guests on the second floor today.”

“OK, Miss Song!” The other party bowed respectfully and retreated.

Charlie asked curiously: “Do you have shares here?”

Warnia smiled slightly and said, “This bar was opened by a member of the Song family branch.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “The Song family is really a big family.”

Warnia laughed at herself and said, “It’s okay. In Aurous Hill, this one-third of acres, there is really no family that can match it, but after leaving Aurous Hill, it is actually nothing. Just Eastcliff has a big Big family with much better votes than the Song family. The Lan family, the Huang family, the Ou family, and the Dong family are the most powerful, and the Su family and the Wade family. Big families like the Wade family can match dozens of us. We can only look up.”

Charlie smiled without saying a word.

Wade family? Isn’t it his family?

It’s just that he hasn’t figured out whether he wants to go back yet.

To be honest, life is actually pretty good now. Not only does he have the Emgrand Group and tens of billions of cash, but also have the infinite possibilities that the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures give me.

In contrast, if he goes back to Wade’s house, he will be subject to many constraints. How can he be so free then?

Warnia poured a glass of red wine for Charlie and herself at this time, handed one of them to him, smiled, and said, “Come on, Mr. Wade, I toast you a glass!”

The lights on the second floor were dim, and the waiter placed two candles on the table. Warnia’s face looked pink and tender under the candlelight.

Charlie took the wine, looked at Warnia, who was rosy and tender, and said with a smile: “Miss Song, whenever you drink, you must have a reason to drink, such as what we want to celebrate, or what we want to remember or forget, to be upset or happy about something, so before we drink each glass of wine, we have to talk about why this glass of wine was drunk, what do you think?”

Chapter 249

Hearing Charlie's special request, Warnia said with a smile: "Okay, since it's the first drink, let me explain why.

With that, she cleared her throat, smiled sweetly, and said, "Of course the first drink is to thank you! You saved my grandfather today and did me a big favor!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, then we will do this glass of wine!"

After speaking, he picked up the wine glass, touched the wine glass in Warnia's hand, and drank it in one go.

Warnia also drank all the wine in the wine glass very boldly, and then asked Charlie with a smile: "Mr. Charlie, why did you drink the second glass?"

"Okay." Charlie smiled, and said: "This second cup is just for fate! In this world, people can get to know each other because of the fate gained through thousands of years of cultivation. You and I have a fate. This cup of wine is Respect for fate!"

"Okay!" Warnia said with a smile: "Respect for fate!"

Immediately after the third cup, Warnia blushed pretty and said: "This cup of wine, to Mr. Wade's superb ability, I saw Mr. Charlie's ability to treat illnesses and save people today, and I became more and more certain that your act in Aurous Hill by lightning. It's not accidental, Mr. Charlie, would you like to talk about it yourself?

Charlie smiled casually, and said unfathomably: "Was it not accidental? God knows it better. As for you and me mortals, you can only say that the secret is not to be revealed."

Warnia nodded and smiled, watching Charlie's beautiful eyes continue to flow, and said seriously: "In order not to reveal the secret, let's have a drink!"

"it is good!"

After a few glasses of wine, Warnia's eyes turned a bit blurred.

Although she has a good amount of alcohol tolerance, she drinks several glasses of red wine in one breath.

At this time, it was time for her to say the toast and the reason for drinking.

Warnia looked at Charlie with a pair of big eyes and a bit drunk, and suddenly said faintly: “Actually, Mr. Charlie, I recently discovered that you are actually quite good.”

“Very good?” Charlie chuckled and asked curiously: “What do you mean by this?”

“Many aspects.” Warnia said earnestly: “You are more interesting than the people I usually contact. Many people I usually contact, either always flatter me, hold me, follow me, or always treat me. I have some unclear attempts, and it can be said that few are good things.”

“What?” Charlie asked curiously: “Do you think I have no intentions against you?”

Warnia nodded and said, “I think you seem to feel a little detached from the world.”

Chapter 250

Charlie asked curiously: “Beyond the mundane world? What do you say?”

Warnia said seriously: “Mr. Charlie looks ugly, but he is actually very capable, capable but not arrogant, usually not showing up, but once someone touches your limit, you will not hesitate. The counterattack, and the decisive killing and not leaving any opportunity for the opponent to backhand, these qualities are by no means carried by the ordinary people.

After that, Warnia said again: “More importantly, I don’t understand. Why do you want to be a live-in son-in-law in the Willson family because you have such a great ability? The Willson family is just a second-and third-rate ordinary family. You are a great god, stay in it?”

Charlie didn’t answer her question, but asked her: “Then you think if I don’t stay in the Willson family, where should I stay? Or, do you think, where can I stay in it?”

Warnia said seriously: “I think you should marry a top-notch big family. For an expert like you, countless big families will sharpen their heads and marry their daughters to you.”

Charlie said with a smile: “What’s the point of that? This kind of combination of interests does not have any love factor in itself. A girl from a big family is willing to marry someone she doesn’t like? Or just want to be herself Is your life under the command and control of your family?”

Warnia naturally said: “Of course! Any big family has always been particularly strict with the girls in the family. For example, you must go to a very top aristocratic school, not to learn knowledge, but to learn aristocratic social etiquette. For another example, if we are under a certain age or timing, the family strictly forbids us from contacting the opposite s3x, and never allows us to fall in love on our own.

“Really?” Charlie asked surprised: “This is the 21st century. How come you big families are more feudal than those in the ancient feudal society of our country?”

“This is not feudal.” Warnia said earnestly: “This is the survival rule of the upper family.”

“Law of survival?” Charlie asked curiously: “How to say?”

Warnia said seriously: “We need to cooperate, bind, and exchange resources with other families. Therefore, one of the family mottos of our Song family is very important: All direct members of the family must obey the family when talking about marriage.”

“In the feudal society, the requirement of the Song family to intermarriage was that the marriage must be between the cousins, that is, the previous cousin married the cousin, this cousin married that cousin, this is to prevent wealth dilution or outflow, but now the country prohibits three generations blood relatives to married, but even abroad, many cousins still get married.”

“Later, our family motto was gradually relaxed. We did not require marriage with a cousin, but we had to intermarry with other large families. The other side’s family power can be higher than our own, but it must not be too much lower than ours.”

Speaking of this, Warnia sighed and continued: “The family believes that a family has the value of cooperation, and it will find ways to let the men of the family marry the women

of the other family, or marry the women of the family into the other family. All family members must focus on family interests and must not disobey any arrangements made by the family, especially major marriages."

Charlie sighed, and said, "It seems that this big family also has the distress of the big family. The richer, the more greedy for money."

When speaking, Charlie also sighed inwardly. It seemed that if he returned to the Wade family, the Wade family would absolutely have to exercise the same control over him, and might even look down on the Willson family and force him to divorce Claire. , And then introduce him to a wealthy daughter from another big family.

It seemed that the Wade family really couldn't return.

Thinking in his heart, Charlie asked: "By the way, I think Miss Song you are also at the age of marrying. I wonder if your family has arranged a good marriage partner for you?"

Warnia shook her head and said, "It was originally planned. First, my cousin Honor's marriage was decided. His fiancee was the daughter of a northern family designated by my grandfather. When it was my turn, my grandfather was seriously ill. So I didn't care about this matter anymore, but now my grandpa is healed from illness, I guess he will start planning my marriage soon."

Chapter 251

Charlie laughed helplessly when he heard it, and said, "Miss Song doesn't seem to want to be restrained by the Song family?"

Warnia nodded and said, "I really don't want to, but I have no other way.

"Why?" Charlie said earnestly: "I think your grandfather should have changed his mind after this critical moment of life and death, plus this time you found me and saved his life. If he is really grateful to you, you ask him for a free body, or a right to freely decide your future husband, I believe he should agree."

Warnia smiled bitterly and shook her head, and said, "It's impossible. Even if Grandpa loves me and wants to agree, he dare not agree."

“Why?” Charlie asked puzzledly: “Isn’t your grandpa the head of the family? He controls everything in the Song family, so what else is he afraid of?”

Warnia said seriously: “The Song family has developed many branches for so many years to date. The branches rely on rules to restrain each other so that everyone obeys the family precepts. Otherwise, if you break the rules, others will also Imitate, once your children marry freely, children from other families also hope to be able to love freely. In that case, the Song family’s losses will inevitably be very heavy. If everyone is so unruly, the Song family may fail in a few decades.”

Having said that, Warnia said again: “The Song family has been able to stand tall from the end of the Qing Dynasty. It has grown up to today. The main thing is that everyone abides by the family motto and does not cross the thunder pool for half a step. Even if the family is divided and there are many branches, Our various branches are also supervising each other, and no one is allowed to have anything harmful to the interests of the Song family.”

Charlie sighed and said seriously: “I always thought that Miss Song was a very powerful woman. I didn’t expect you to be a sleeping beast. Everything must be at the mercy of others.”

“Right!” Warnia sighed very lowly, and said, “There is no way to fight this kind of thing.”

Speaking of this, Warnia shook her head, picked up the glass, and said, “Mr. Charlie, let’s not talk about these unhappy things. Come on, drink! I’ll toast to you again!”

Charlie smiled slightly, picked up the wine glass, and said: “This glass of wine, to respect for freedom!”

Warnia was slightly startled.

Respect for freedom?

Where does my freedom come from?

Although she was very depressed, she still smiled forcefully, nodded, and said, “Come, let us respect freedom!”

After another glass of wine, Warnia became drunker. She looked at Charlie and said with a sigh: “Many times I would wish if rather be born in an ordinary family. In that case, my life might be a little more difficult, but there would be absolutely not so many constraints, what my family can bring to me, apart from such a high position and the inexhaustible wealth of my life, has not given me any real happiness.”

Charlie smiled. Said: “Many ordinary people are actually more envious of you, rich people who never have to worry about money. Isn’t there a saying that they would rather cry in a BMW than laugh on a bicycle? In your eyes, an ordinary family is very rare, but in the eyes of ordinary people, this kind of ordinariness is precisely what they most want to get rid of. Everyone has sharpened their heads, isn’t it just to make money?”

Warnia looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, you are not trying to make money! You don’t seem to care about the amount of money at all. Just like just now, a pill of 10 million, you can make as much as you like. Ten million, but you don’t want to ask for it, don’t you want to give it away, isn’t this just looking at money like dirt?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, thinking to himself, I regard money as dung because I am not short of money.

You didn’t know me when I was short of money.

At the time, Aunt Lena was seriously ill. In order to make up for her medical expenses, I begged Mrs. Willson to borrow money at her birthday banquet.

I thought that if she believed in Buddhism, she would have the kind of Buddhist thought of saving one’s life than building a seventh-level Buddha, and maybe she would lend me some money.

Chapter 252

“But she didn’t expect that she believed in Buddhism on the surface, but inside was actually an extremely greedy shameless person.

At that time, if someone wanted to give me a million, I was even willing to kneel down for him.

People cannot resist the attraction of money when they have no money.

Those who can really do it treat money like dung, people who already have money to spend, it is worthless.

For example, now, ten to twenty million is considered a bullsh*t? I don't know how to spend the tens of billions in my account, and the Emgrand Group has tens of billions of profits a year, and I don't know how to spend it.

In this case, what is the point of asking for 20 million? I would rather not have this money, and let them pay homage to them, calling themselves one by one Mr. Wade and one by one great benefactor.

This is really cool!

But, these words, how can I tell Warnia."

She now thinks he is a saint with money like dung and the ability to reach the sky.

In that case, let her continue to think so!

At this time, Warnia drank a little and said: "Actually, I can tolerate everything else, but in the matter of marriage, I really don't want to be manipulated by them. I don't want to be their pawn. I don't want to marry a man I don't love at all, and I don't want to give my youth and happiness to the Song family. I don't want to repeat the mistakes of my mother."

Charlie asked curiously: "Your mother, was it also an arranged marriage?"

"Yes." Warnia nodded and said, "My mother married my dad. She was never happy in her life. She was depressed for many years and passed away at a young age."

Charlie remembered that Warnia lost her mother's relic left to her last time. According to Orvel, her mother has been away for more than ten years.

Warnia is also twenty-five or so. It is estimated that her mother had already left when she was ten years old. In that case, her mother was really young when she left.

Warnia drank a sip of wine alone, played with the wine glass in her hand, and said apologetically: "I'm sorry, Mr. Charlie, for letting you listen to my so much nonsense."

Charlie hurriedly said: “Miss Song, don’t say that you can choose to tell me this, it must be your trust in me.”

Warnia nodded lightly, wiped away the tears from the corners of her eyes, and said, “By the way, thank you very much Mr. Charlie today. Not only did you save my grandfather, but you also heard me complain about so much nonsense, thank you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You don’t need to be so polite, no matter how you can be regarded as friends, when friends are too polite, and they seem to be divided.”

“Yeah!” Warnia nodded and said, “It’s getting late, Mr. Charlie or I will drop you back.”

Charlie waved his hand: “You don’t need to send me off, but you can’t drive in this situation. It’s best to find a substitute.”

Warnia nodded and said, “Don’t worry, the female manager here can help me drive. I’ll take you back first!”

Chapter 253

That night, after Warnia sent Charlie home, she returned to the Song family villa.

The Song family father did not follow Charlie’s instructions to take a rest but was sitting in the hall, listening to Warnia’s father and her uncles to report the family situation.

Seeing her back, Mr. Song hurriedly waved his hand and said: “Warnia, I have been waiting for you.”

“Grandpa!” Warnia screamed respectfully, and asked, “I wonder what grandpa would like to give me?”

Mr. Song said, “You invited Mr. Wade here. What is the situation of Mr. Wade? Please tell me about it. I want a detailed account.”

“Yes, grandpa!”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade and I met by chance in Jiqingtang, when Mr. Wade was with his father-in-law.”

“Father-in-law?” Old Son Song frowned, “Mr. Wade is already married?”

“Yes.” Warnia nodded quickly. “

“It’s a pity, it’s a pity!” Mr. Song shook his head and sighed, “It’s really a pity!”

Honor hurriedly said: “Grandpa, don’t worry, I have inquired about this Mr. Wade. He seems to be a live-in son-in-law recruited by a not very influential small family.”

“Small family?” Old Son Song was even more puzzled: “Which little family can find such a son-in-law?”

Honor said with a smile: “Willson family, you probably haven’t heard of Grandpa.”

“I have never heard of it.”

Grandpa Song frowned and said, “Since it’s a small family, it won’t get in the way. We still have hope.”

After speaking, he looked at Warnia and said: “Warnia, you go on.”

So Warnia continued: “At that time in Jiqingtang, Mr. Wade’s father-in-law accidentally overturned one of our antique vases, and then Mr. Wade repaired it with lost craftsmanship. Not only did he repair the vase, but also doubled its value. At that time, I paid more attention to Mr. Wade.”

Immediately afterward, Warnia recounted the whole process of knowing Charlie.

When she said that Charlie had smashed Hong Kong metaphysics master in Aurous Hill to death at the White family’s metaphysics conference, everyone sitting was stunned!

Old Song murmured: “I have heard of this person a long time ago. It is said that he has an incomparable ability. Even if Li Ka-shing wants to sell him a bit of face, he was killed by Mr. Wade?”

“Yes!” Warnia said with a face full of admiration: “On the same day, that man was arrogant in front of Mr. Wade. Mr. Wade only said a word of thunder to the sky. Then, a thunder exploded out of thin air, killing that fake master instantly.”

“My God, what kind of supernatural power is this!” Old Master Song was shocked!

The other Song family members were also shocked.

Leading the sky to smash Master from Hong Kong metaphysics? This is too amazing, right?

Then Warnia said: “Later, another Feng Shui master from Hong Kong tried to deceive me. Thanks to Mr. Wade who saw through the other side, he helped me change the trapped dragon formation in Feng Shui!”

Warnia continued to talk about the magic of Charlie that day. After listening to Mr. Song, combined with the fact that he was rescued by Charlie today, the whole person was struck by lightning!

After sitting in the upper seat for a long time, he sighed and said, “This Willson family, this is a dragon son-in-law! This Charlie is an ordinary mortal, he is a real dragon in the sky!”

Honor said awkwardly: “Grandpa, this Charlie has a little skill, but it’s a bit too exaggerated to say what he is a real dragon?”

“Exaggeration?” Mr. Song said coldly: “You think that if you say a word of thunder to the sky, the sky will drop thunder and lightning. Isn’t this a great supernatural power? People with great supernatural powers, not to mention a real dragon, even a true god, That’s it!”

After speaking, he looked at Warnia and said seriously: “Warnia! Grandpa gives you a task!”

Chapter 254

Warnia hurriedly said, “Grandpa, yes please!”

Mr. Song said, “I want you to recruit Charlie to the Song family to be our son-in-law anyway!”

“Ah?!” The people present, including Warnia, looked shocked.

However, in Warnia’s heart, there was a burst of excitement like a little woman.

But she still said very cautiously: “Grandpa, Mr. Wade, he is already married.”

“So what?” The Old Master Song said firmly: “Don’t say that he is already married, even if he has a lot of wives and concubines and a lot of children, we have to win him over! If we have such a dragon son in the Song family. Sitting in town can ensure that the energy of the Song family has increased exponentially, and even we can rank among the top Chinese families! If there is no such dragon son-in-law, after a hundred, three hundred, and five hundred years, the sons of our Song family may not be able to Realize this magnificent wish and make the Song family one of the top families in the Country!”

Warnia hesitated again and again, but suddenly had a strong expectation.

She looked at her grandpa and said seriously: “Grandpa, I understand!”

Father Song laughed loudly and said, “Good! Good! Good! Great! If this happens, Warnia, you will be the next Patriarch of the Song family!”

When these words came out, the audience was shocked!

When did the Patriarch of the Song family given to a woman?

However, Mr. Song just made such a promise!

To tell all, Mr. Song has never broken his promise in his life!

For a time, everyone in the Song family had their own thoughts

When Charlie went home, it was already ten o’clock in the evening.

However, when he arrived home, he was a little puzzled to see the family sitting in the living room with a solemn atmosphere.

Elaine saw Charlie come back, staring and questioning: “Charlie, where have you been? Haven’t come back for so long? Is there still this home in your eyes?”

Charlie was about to speak, his wife Claire suddenly frowned and called out: “Mom!”

Elaine didn’t have an attack.

Charlie carried the vegetables to the table and asked casually, “What are you talking about, so solemnly?”

Jacob asked: “Today’s big news in Aurous Hill, don’t you know?”

“What news?”

“Military companies suddenly announced bankruptcy, and the cooperative companies have terminated their contracts. The creditors came to the door as if they had agreed. Mei’s capital chain broke, went bankrupt overnight, and owed several billion in debt. He was forced to jump off the building and fell comma.”

Charlie pretended to be ignorant, and said in surprise: “Really? So miserable?”

Jacob shook his head and sighed: “Ping Mei used to be a dominant figure in the real estate industry in Aurous Hill. He was rich and powerful, and he didn’t know who he had offended. He actually fell to this point.”

“A person like him deserves bankruptcy.” Claire’s face was cold, and she didn’t sympathize with the pervert who intended to invade her.

Elaine sighed: “So Claire, how dangerous is it to start a business on your own? It’s possible that if you don’t make money, your life will be lost!”

After that, she looked at Claire and said firmly, “So you don’t want to do any studio! The risk is too great! If you want me to say, you should honestly return to the Willson Group, your grandma has promised you will be the director, you will have a million annual salary after you go back. Isn’t it better than starting a business yourself?”

Chapter 255

Hearing that her mother always persuades her to return to the Willson Group, Claire asked very puzzledly: “Mom, what kind of ecstasy did grandma give you? Why do you have to let me return to the Willson Group?”

Elaine was also anxious, and said, “Isn’t it obvious that the Willson Group is paying an annual salary of one million? Isn’t it better than your own business? What if you lose money in your business, what should I do with your dad?”

Claire said firmly: “Mom, don’t tell me, I will never go back to the Willson Group again. Even if I go to the streets to beg for food, I will not go back! I don’t want to fight for steamed buns, but I have to fight for my breath!”

Elaine looked like she hated iron but not steel, and taught Claire: “Keep your breath? What’s the use of no money?”

After Elaine finished speaking, with two lines of tears, she said aggrieved: “Now the Willson family company is about to close down. If it really closes, your father and I won’t get the pension! You know we all rely on this. A sum of money to provide for the elderly! Moreover, even if your grandma does not wait to see your dad, your dad still has a stake in the Willson Group. If you don’t go back, the dividend will be gone! What if our old couple is helpless in the future? “

Claire blurted out: “Mom, this is the Willson family’s own mismanagement. If they really go bankrupt one day, they deserve it!”

Elaine suddenly became anxious: “What are you talking about? We have spent so much effort in the Willson family for so many years. Seeing that the bamboo basket is empty and nothing is gone, have you considered it for Mom?”

Claire said seriously: “I have always considered for you. You told me to hand over most of the salary to you. I have always obeyed. You said you want to take care of all the money in our family. Father and I have no objection to managing money. I follow you in so many places, but you also have to give me a little respect. I don’t want to go back to the Willson Group. I want to start my own business and do something by myself. Can’t you support me?”

Elaine knew that she was wrong, but Claire could only say that she could only sit on the sofa and cried with her face covered, muttering: “Why do I have such a hard life? I! I have worked hard to raise a girl and count on her. Marrying a good husband and being a master, what happened? Your grandfather insisted on recruiting such an inverted son-in-law to come in. Now my daughter doesn’t listen to me anymore. This family doesn’t care for me anymore. What’s the point of being alive? “

When Claire saw that her mother had begun to sell miserably and engage in moral kidnapping, she was anxious, and said, “Mom, don’t you want to show Charlie out for everything? Charlie is pretty promising now, then After the villa is renovated for a while, you can live in it. Isn’t this dragging Charlie’s blessing?”

Elaine cried and said, “What about living in? Isn’t it still worrying about living in, for fear that the White family will react and drive our family out again?”

Claire sighed and said, “If you have to cry and worry yourself like this, then I can’t help it, or else I rent a house with Charlie outside, let’s move out.”

“You” Elaine was anxious when she heard this, and stood up and said, “Do you want to separate from us?”

Claire nodded and said, “We have been married for several years, and it is time to move out.”

“No!” Elaine blurted out immediately: “Absolutely not!”

Claire said seriously: “Mom, if you force me to go to the Willson Group, then I will move out with Charlie; if you don’t mention the Willson Group, then I won’t move. Choose one of the two, you see for yourself.”

Elaine stared at Claire’s eyes, knowing that this girl was not joking with her, and suddenly realized that she had played a little too far.

If she really kept on crying, making troubles like this, she would probably move out with Charlie. At that time, she would break up with her!

Chapter 256

In that case, when the villa Solmon White gave to Charlie is finished, how can one have the chance to live in?

When she thought of this, she suddenly gave in.

So, she could only sigh and say: “Okay, Mom supports you in starting your business, and I won’t mention the Willson Group. Is this all right?”

Claire was satisfied then, nodded and said, “Then we won’t move out.”

Seeing Claire’s passiveness into activeness, Charlie couldn’t help giving her a thumbs up.

The wife really has some abilities, she can’t see it at ordinary times, but she is very effective at critical moments.

The Old Master, Jacob, has not spoken, but seeing his daughter rarely lose her temper, he feels a little frustrated, so he hurriedly came out and said: “Look at your mothers, what was the argument just now? Like now, the family is in harmony. Is it alright?”

Elaine glared at him and said, “I don’t hear you bullsh*t just now, and now you are talking about it again! Charlie can live in a villa no matter how wasteful he is, how about you? You know how to play with strange things all day long. It’s weird and tattered, the most useless thing in this family is you!”

“Hey!” Jacob became anxious when he heard his wife put the fire on him, and said immediately: “I tell you Elaine, don’t despise me, I am amazing now! Last time I dumped medicinal materials and made hundreds of thousands you forgot about it?”

Elaine said disdainfully: “You will be taken away, I think you will be arrested for fraud sooner or later, don’t expect me to spend money to rescue you!”

“You b*tch!” Jacob said angrily, “Don’t look down on people, okay? I’m dealing with antiques, that’s talented!”

As he said, he rushed into the room, took out a pen holder, and said with a arrogant expression: “Look, the good things I collected during the day, I will let you see and know! Just this thing will cost hundreds of thousands!”

Elaine said disdainfully: “It’s just you? Why don’t you go and live there? You don’t have to pee to see your own virtues, it’s not enough for people to see.”

Jacob stomped angrily: “You girl, don’t look down on people if you don’t understand! This pen holder is from the Qing Dynasty. I spent five thousand to pick up theis thing. I have sent the photo to Ervin Jones, who is a cultural relic, to see. He is willing to pay three hundred thousand.”

Charlie glanced at Jacob’s pen holder and was surprised.

If it is really a pen holder left over from the Qing Dynasty, it might be worth hundreds of thousands. However, you can tell at a glance that Jacob’s pen holder is something from the Qing Dynasty. It is obvious that it is made of modern craftsmanship. It is worth a hundreds at most.

Jacob bought this pen holder for five thousand, which clearly makes people foolish.

He couldn’t help wondering. The Old Master doesn’t understand sh!t, and it’s normal to be deceived, but Ervin Jones is a ghostly antique dealer. You sell him a hundred thousand worth of things. He can’t wait to spend only one hundred for it. He doesn’t. You may not be able to tell that this pen holder is a fake, so why are you willing to spend 300,000 on this?

Chapter 257

Hearing Jacob said this, everyone else looked incredulous.

Elaine asked in surprise: “You said that someone really wants to spend 300,000 on this ragged thing? It’s such a ragged thing, I don’t think it can sell for fiftys.”

Jacob said triumphantly: “Why would I lie to you for? If you don’t believe me, read the chat log!”

As he said, he opened the WeChat chat record, and a person named Ervin sent him a voice before.

Jacob clicked on the voice, and Ervin Jones's voice came out: "Uncle Willson, your pen holder is a good thing! I think it is a Qing Dynasty object. Otherwise, I will give you 300,000, and you will sell it to me. Come on!"

Elaine was surprised and said: "Oh my god! It's true! Mr. Willson, you are great, you are good at it! you bought it for 5,000 and sell it for 300,000!"

Jacob hummed, and asked with a sullen face: "Have you taken it? I'll ask you if you have taken it?"

"I've taken it!" Elaine herself is a master who sees money, and money is her father and grandfather. As soon as she heard that it could sell for 300,000, she immediately forgot what she had just said and said with a smile: " My husband has developed his skills too! Very powerful! It seems that Charlie is the worst in our family!"

Charlie's face is green, he said to himself, "What the h*ll it has to do with me? Don't forget to bring me in too at this time? Do you know the money he made by dumping the medicine? I made the medicine?"

It seems that if he finds an opportunity to ask that Ervin Jones, which of the tendons did not fit well? Didn't this make it clear that the father-in-law was spending money?

Jacob handed the pen holder to Charlie with excitement at this time, and said, "Charlie, tomorrow you take the pen holder and go to the Antique Street to find Ervin Jones. He will prepare 300,000 cash for you, and you will bring it back to me. "

Charlie nodded hurriedly: "I know Dad."

Jacob said with satisfaction: "You, you will go to the antique literary circle with me more in the future, maybe someday you will be like me, and you will have a sharp eye. When the time comes, let's pick up the leaks together. Can't you make a fortune?"

Charlie could only agree with his mouth, but what he thought was, if you don't do business all the time, how much trouble has he caused, and still calmly asked him to learn from? Why don't you think about it, in Jiqingtang, you smashed someone's antique vase. If I hadn't helped you repair it, you would have been in jail for the family to sue, and you still have a little memory?

But then Charlie thought about it, father-in-law is just an old naughty boy. He does everything like a real person all day long, but it's useless to say that he doesn't work, let him just feel good about himself.

Early the next morning, Jacob happily called Charlie, and said directly: "Charlie, you quickly take the pen holder to find Ervin Jones, he has the cash ready!"

Charlie nodded and asked, "Dad, aren't you going?"

Jacob said: "I'm going to the Calligraphy and Painting Association in the morning. They invited me to a meeting and let me join! After joining the meeting, there are a lot of good things about internal auctions of paintings and calligraphy, and many omissions can be picked up!"

Charlie said helplessly, "Well, I'll go to the Antique Street to find Ervin Jones."

Now that Jacob had confessed, Charlie was going to go to Antique Street to find Ervin Jones.

Claire just took a break today, and was boring when she was idle, and said: "Charlie, I will also follow you."

Charlie nodded and said, "Just right, drive the car."

Claire said, "Go ahead, I don't want to drive anymore."

Chapter 258

"Okay, let me drive."

The couple drove together to Antique Street.

The antique street on weekends is the time when there are most people.

Ervin Jones is an old senior in Antique Street and has his own fixed booth, so Charlie found him as soon as he went.

At this time, Ervin Jones was holding a fake jade pendant, bragging to a foreign couple, spitting and saying: “I told you that this jade is a treasure worn by Emperor Chongzhen of the Ming Dynasty. Later, he was not in Jingshan, Eastcliff. Then, this jade pendant fell into Li Zicheng’s hands. Later, Li Zicheng was defeated. His grandson took the jade and escaped. After many twists and turns, it finally fell to me.”

“So powerful?” The middle-aged man asked in surprise, “How much does this jade cost?”

Ervin Jones grinned and said: “I think you have a relationship with this jade, so let’s take it away from you 180,000. When you leave this antique street, you can find an auction house and sell it for 1.8 million.”

The woman curled her lips: “Except for the antique street, which is tenfold, why don’t you go straight? Think we are fools? Really, husband, let’s go!”

After speaking, the woman took her husband away.

Ervin Jones cursed his mother in situ angrily: “d*mn, when did foreign tourists become so smart?”

Seeing this, Charlie stepped forward and smiled: “I said Ervin Jones, are you still kidnapped in this pit?”

“Ouch!” When Ervin Jones saw Charlie, his liver trembled with excitement, he hurriedly greeted him, nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, why are you free to come here!”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Claire beside him again and exclaimed: “Oh! This is Mr. Wade’s wife, right? She is really a talented woman!”

Charlie said, “Stop flattering. I’m here to find you this time. I heard that you want 300,000 to buy my Old Master’s pen holder?”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Ervin Jones nodded repeatedly and said excitedly: “Your father-in-law is really a god! he can pick up such a big leak. The pen holder is at least worth three or four hundred thousand, which is amazing!”

Charlie pulled Ervin Jones aside, and said in a low voice: “Don’t you troll with me here. Everyone on Antique Street can tell that this broken pen holder is fake. The only one who can’t tell it is fake is my Old Master, you If you spend three hundred thousand to buy such a thing, you can’t pay for it? Come on, why?”

Ervin Jones hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you have good eyesight. To tell you the truth, the younger one is also trying to honor you. Last time, your Old Master brought two magical medicines and asked me to resell them and earn one or two million. , The more he come back, the more I think about it, the more I feel uneasy. You said that the medicine that Mr. Wade made made me earn a lot of money. How inappropriate, right?”

As he said, Ervin Jones smiled graciously, and said: “That’s why we thought about another way to share the profit with Mr. Wade. I know Mr. Wade treats money like dung, so you will return it from your father-in-law. .”

Charlie sneered: “Yes, Ervin Jones, you pitted the magic medicine I gave to my father-in-law and gave him hundreds of thousands. You made millions, thinking that you can atone for his sin by spending 300,000 on a pen holder?”

Ervin Jones shivered in fright: “Mr. Wade, you forgive me! If you are not satisfied, I will return the money to you! Nothing else, just to make your friend!”

Ervin Jones can’t offend Charlie. He knows that Charlie is very powerful now. Many great people regard him as a master. Even the metaphysical masters from Hong Kong are said to have been destroyed by him, so he just wants to please Charlie. .

Charlie glanced at Ervin Jones and said faintly: “Forget it, father-in-law doesn’t know the value of the pill himself, and thinks that he took advantage of you, and he deserves it. “

After finishing speaking, he looked at Ervin Jones and said, “Just forget about it, but I might be able to use you when I play with antiques in the future. Then you can be smart, do you hear it?”

Ervin Jones immediately said excitedly: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry. From now on, I will be Ervin Jones, and your dog. What do you want me to do, I will do it!”

Chapter 259

Seeing Ervin Jones doing this, Charlie nodded in satisfaction.

Ervin Jones is a very clever man, he has a good brain, and he has many ways to do things for himself in the future, which is indeed useful.

So he said to Ervin Jones, “I will definitely not treat you badly for not doing things well in the future.”

Ervin Jones hurriedly clasped his fists: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, Ervin will only look forward to your head!”

Seeing his flattering appearance, Charlie shook his head and smiled: “You shamelessly look like you really don’t want to be beaten.”

Ervin Jones smiled and said: “Mr. Wade, my face is a bit ugly, but money is not ugly!”

As he said, he took out a black box from under the booth seat, handed it to Charlie, and said, “Mr. Wade, this is 300,000 cash, look at it.”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “Don’t look at it, I’m leaving.”

Ervin Jones asked: “Aren’t you going around in Antique Street?”

“No more.” Charlie said: “10,000 things, 9,999 fakes, what’s better, not going.”

Ervin Jones nodded and said, “Then you go slowly, and I will close the stall.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Why are you going to close the stall?”

Ervin Jones said: “I buy some goods in the commodity market. Nobody buys fake jade now. They all like to buy fake copper coins. The fake Kangxi Tongbao sold in the small commodity market is a dime at the wholesale price. Can sell for one or two thousand.”

When Claire heard this, he was surprised and said: “A dime for one or two thousand? Is this not too cruel?”

Ervin Jones scratched his head: “You don’t know anything. Antique Street sells this way. If I sell it for a, my counterparts in Antique Street will kill me.”

Charlie said helplessly: “Can’t you do something that doesn’t deceive people?”

Ervin Jones said with a bitter face, “Mr. Wade, if I don’t deceive in Antique Street, I will really starve to death!”

Charlie said helplessly: “Forget it, you can control it yourself.”

After that, thinking that the small commodity market was on his way home, he said to him: “You follow me, I will give you a ride.”

Ervin Jones didn’t expect that Mr. Charlie Wade would be willing to pick him up, and immediately said excitedly: “Mr. Wade, you really give the little disciple face, thank you, thank you!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Okay, stop talking nonsense, get in the car!”

When the car left the Antique Street, the sky suddenly became gloomy. After a thunderstorm, there was a sudden heavy rain.

The summer itself is rainy, and it rains at every turn in these two days, and the urban area has even been waterlogged at some places.

The rain was heavy, and the traffic station on the radio reminded the car owner that the underpasses of several arterial roads had serious water accumulation and were closed.

Therefore, Charlie could only choose to detour from the outskirts of the city.

On the way, Ervin Jones was excited and nervous. He sat in the back row and secretly took a picture of Charlie’s side face while driving, and posted a circle of friends pretending to be forceful, saying, “Your brother is fortunate to be able to get a ride in Mr. Wade’s car. “

A lot of people commented immediately below, and the content is nothing more than your kid! Mr. Wade, you can get in touch with each other, and don’t forget to bring brothers when you become more developed.

Ervin Jones suddenly burst into vanity.

Charlie was not driving fast, and when he passed a secluded street, his eyes suddenly caught a car parked on the side of the road.

This car was an old black Mercedes-Benz, parked crookedly on the side of the road, and a woman in the car hurriedly walked down.

Seeing that the two front tires of Mercedes-Benz are flat, it is estimated that the tires had to be replaced.

Charlie didn't intend to be nosy, and drove directly. Unexpectedly, at this moment, Claire accidentally saw the Mercedes Benz outside the window and the woman walking down the Mercedes Benz, she was taken aback for a moment, and then she shouted: " Charlie, isn't that Elsa? Stop now."

Charlie then stopped the car.

Chapter 260

Claire hurriedly took the umbrella and pushed the door to get off.

Seeing this, Charlie hurriedly ran after her.

"Elsa, what happened?"

Claire ran to ask when she got out of the car.

"Claire? Why are you here?" Elsa shivered under the rain, suddenly raised her head, just to see Claire.

She looked surprised and extremely embarrassed, as if she didn't want to be seen by her girlfriends in such embarrassed manner.

Claire held an umbrella for Elsa and said at the same time: "I happened to pass by with Charlie. I saw you. What's wrong with you?"

Elsa said annoyedly: “Don’t mention it, the company asked me to run sales and gave me a car. I came out to see the customer today. Before I could meet the customer, the tire got punctured! And I just looked at it and it seems that the other got punctured too, I’m so angry!”

Charlie was a little puzzled.

It is normal to drive with one tire out of function to some distance.

However, under normal circumstances, sharp objects such as nails or iron wires are accidentally pressed, so in general, only one tire must be punctured.

If both tires are punctured at the same time, it feels a bit wrong.

So he said to Elsa: “The rain is getting heavier, and it is not safe for you to stay here alone. It is better to go back to the city with our car first, and leave your car here, wait for the rain to stop and call for help to drag it back.”

Elsa nodded, sighed and said, “It can only be this way.”

Charlie was taking her back to the car. At this moment, she heard a sound of breaking through the sky very keenly!

She immediately saw a silver light bursting through the air in the heavy rain!

Moreover, this silver light came straight to Elsa!

Charlie didn’t even think about it, and instantly stretched out his hand and pulled Elsa into his arms.

At the same time, just hearing the sound of “dang”, a sharp flying knife was pierced on the front cover of the Mercedes-Benz!

The blade is as thin as a willow leaf, sharp and shiny, and it is still “buzzing”!

The front cover of the car is made of hard metal, but this extremely thin throwing knife is cut in half like tofu!

There was silence all around, and the eyes of several people were fixed on the flying knife.

Fortunately, Charlie was able to save her in time. The flying knife that came straight to Elsa's temple brushed Elsa's cheeks. The sharp blade cut off a few hairs of her. It was really thrilling!

Even if Elsa came from a famous family and had experienced many storms, she couldn't help screaming when she saw this suddenly.

Immediately afterwards, another cold light attacked by two knives, Charlie frowned, held Elsa and turned around, flashing the two life-threatening knives in an instant.

This flying knife is full of vigor, if it weren't for the protection of the exercises in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, it would be impossible to save Elsa at this time, or to protect himself even!

Elsa was also stunned!

Unexpectedly, in Aurous Hill, someone wanted her life!

What she didn't expect was that it was Charlie who rescued her twice!

At this moment, Charlie hugged Elsa, raised his head coldly, and looked into the rain curtain.

He saw an off-road vehicle parked not far away. A person in the vehicle was looking at him dumbfounded, as if he did not expect to rescue Elsa from his throwing knife.

"Who is the kid, dare to spoil the good things of my brothers!"

In the off-road vehicle, two figures came down.

The two men were full of murderous aura and walked towards Charlie.

Chapter 261

Among the two oncomings, the one walking in front was a man in white.

This man was wearing a white silk cloth practice clothes with a fluttering robe, and even a drop of rain did not hit him.

The other is in black and has a strong body! Powerful muscles!

A barrier seemed to have formed around his body, automatically isolating the rainwater.

Charlie glanced lightly and saw that these two men were beyond normal and their skill was not low.

At this moment, Ervin Jones, who was sitting in the car window and looking out, suddenly seemed to have seen a ghost and wanted to run as soon as he opened the car door.

Charlie's eyes were quick and fast, he grabbed his back collar, and said coldly, "Where are you running!"

"Oliver Vincent, they are Oliver Vincent!" Ervin Jones yelled in a panic while struggling, "Mr. Wade, let me go, I don't want to die"

The sturdy man sneered: "You can recognize the brothers, you are a little bit knowledgeable, but before our brothers are done, none of you should leave!"

"Oliver Vincent?"

Charlie looked at the two of them, frowning for some reflection.

There was a piece of news on the hot search the year before, which was broadcast on several TV stations in a loop, and he accidentally watched it while cooking at home.

The news is a pair of vicious robbers who hijacked the son of the richest man in Haicheng and demanded a huge ransom of 80 million.

In the end, the richest man also had the backbone. Not only did he not give it, he also spent 100 million to invite the elders of the Guwu Association Alliance in Nanguang to ask for his son to be rescued.

The Nanguang Armed Forces League's combat power is the first in the province, with its armed forces spreading across Nanguang, and its power is huge. Once the Armed Forces League issues a wanted order, it is tantamount to setting up a network of men across heaven and earth.

Elder Issac has profound cultivation, ranking fifth in the entire Wu League, and he is famous.

At that time, everyone was waiting and waiting for the robbers to kneel and beg for mercy.

As a result, Elder Issac hunted down for seven days, but he did not even find the shadow of the robbers!

In the end, in order to save face, he had to ask the entire Wu League to dispatch, but they were still hounded away by the robbers.

After the robbers escaped, they cut off one of the ears of the richest man's son as a threat, and the ransom was raised to 300 million.

The richest man had to honestly pay a ransom of 300 million then redeemed his son.

In particular, it can be seen that Oliver Vincent's strength is indeed great, and they flew around to commit crimes, ordinary people were suddenly targeted by them, and they could not escape the clutches!

Oliver Vincent came this time, aiming directly at Elsa, in order to kill Elsa.

Elsa's face changed sharply: "After I came to Aurous Hill, I have always kept a low profile and have never fought with anyone. Why would you kill me?"

The sturdy man sneered at this moment: "We have no grievances with you, let alone know you. It's just that someone is spending money to buy your life!"

Elsa asked, “Who is it? Who wants my life?”

The big man smiled and said, “Why do the dead still have so many problems?”

Charlie guarded both Elsa and his wife Claire at this time, and said coldly: “What? Do you dare to kill in front of me? Have you ever asked me?”

The white-clothed man said coldly: “What are you? We two brothers have killed countless people. A slump like you doesn’t even deserve to be killed by us!”

After all, the white-clothed man said again: “However, since you don’t have long eyes in my hands today, then the fate of all of you is over!”

Claire and Elsa’s faces pale in fright.

These people look like angels of death, and they definitely have seen blood on their hands, so angry and daunting.

Charlie said to Claire, “Claire, take Elsa to the car, don’t worry about it, leave it to me!”

Chapter 262

Claire didn’t want to: “I don’t! I’m with you!”

Charlie said coldly: “Go! Don’t stay here to distract me! It will hurt us all by then.”

Claire nodded then, pulling Elsa to return to the car.

Elsa was pulled by her and staggered. A white stone slipped out of her pocket and fell to the ground.

At this moment, Charlie sneered and said, “Two ants, dare you to yell in front of me? You two are really tired and crooked!”

The sturdy man smiled contemptuously, and said, “I don’t know who is the ant, you can try it.”

After finishing speaking, the sturdy man blasted Charlie's head with a punch, and the fist wind was extremely strong, and he seemed to smash Charlie's head directly.

Seeing this, Charlie said lightly: "Things that don't know whether they live or die."

After that, he kicked the big man with his foot, accurately kicking the important part.

Although the figure of the big man is fast, it is far not as fast as Charlie!

In an instant, he could no longer see where Charlie was in front of him, and immediately after that, he felt a sharp pain in his crotch!

"what!"

The big sturdy man suddenly screamed, put his hands in his pants, and collapsed to the ground with his waist bowed.

A piece of blood gradually oozes from his pants.

The sturdy man was about to faint in pain, and howled miserably: "Big brother, big brother, my egg is broken"

The man in white didn't expect Charlie to escape his younger brother's attack. What's even more incredible is that not only did he escape the attack, he even injured his younger brother with one blow!

This made his face suddenly change, and he looked at Charlie in surprise.

He is also a person with a cultivation base, and he is fully aware of what this is.

It is an extremely powerful inner family spell!

At least there are warriors who have been practicing for more than decades!

But the young man in front of him is only in his twenties, and he didn't expect to be an invisible master. If he fights against him, he can only draw a tie at best!

At this moment, Charlie stepped on the face of the sturdy man with the soles of his shoes, stomped his head into the muddy water, and said with a playful smile: “Weren’t you arrogant with me just now? I can’t be a man right now, interview you, How does it feel to be a eunuch?”

The gravel on the ground made several bloodstains on the sturdy man’s cheeks. He endured the pain and humiliation, and screamed wildly: “Big brother, cut this kid! Cut him!!!”

Just now he was kicked and exploded by Charlie. He has been abandoned. If it weren’t for his profound cultivation, if he were replaced by an ordinary person, there would be no life left!

Now, he can no longer care about his roots, he just wants Charlie’s life!

Seeing Charlie stepping on his younger brother’s face, insulting at will, the man in white had a gloomy face as if dripping water.

In anger, he didn’t care about Charlie’s unfathomable reach out of his hand, just thinking of killing him and avenging his brother!

So he roared in anger: “Boy, I’m going to take your skin off and eat your flesh and blood!”

Charlie said with a playful smile: “Eat my flesh and blood? With all due respect, with your three-legged cat’s skill, eating my sh!t is more than enough!”

“you”

The man in white is going crazy!

Oliver Vincent had a prestigious reputation on the road when they will be seen insulted like this!

The man gritted his teeth and shouted hysterically: “I’m fighting you!”

Chapter 263

In the next second, everyone felt that there was a flower in front of them, and the figure of the white-clothed man turned into a phantom and punched Charlie at the door.

As the white-clothed man punched, a wave of air was set off around him, forcing the rain around him to disperse backward involuntarily.

Wherever his fist wind passed, all the rain turned into steam.

“This is killing people!”

Ervin Jones was horrified and turned around to go under the car.

Elsa, who had just been pulled into the car by Claire, was so scared that she held her breath and was extremely nervous, for fear that her savior would die here because of her.

Although Claire was also very nervous, she felt that Charlie would surely be able to turn the bad into the good.

At this moment, Charlie looked at the white-clothed man with a cold face.

He did not see the white-clothed man’s offensive in his eyes at all, but when he got close in front of him, he grasped the white-clothed man’s fist and twisted it one hundred and eighty degrees!

There was a crackling of joints, accompanied by the violent howl of the white-clothed man, the entire palm was completely dislocated and deformed, the bones and veins were all broken, and the entire wrist was limply drooping.

“Big Brother!”

The big man on the ground screamed suddenly.

Charlie didn’t look at it and stepped on him again with one foot.

“Snapped!”

The sturdy man's chest suddenly collapsed deeply, swallowing a few mouthfuls of muddy water, followed by a few mouthfuls of blood, and then, his body shook a few times, and there is no movement.

"Second brother!" The white-clothed man was about to collapse at this time, his eyes were splitting, revealed fierce light, and a burst of energy broke out all over his body.

The white-clothed man squeezed his right hand into an eagle's claw, and an afterimage swayed in the air. There were dozens of hand shadows in the air, and the crowd couldn't distinguish between the real and the false.

Charlie didn't move.

The white-clothed man's eyes showed a glare, and he suddenly pointed to Charlie's eyeball!

This finger condenses his whole body's energy, be sure to kill the enemy with one blow!

Poke in Charlie's eye socket, directly pierced the eyeball, pierced his finger deep into the eye socket, and pierced his brain!

And the inner strength on the fingers can directly shatter Charlie's head like a watermelon!

Charlie stood coldly and suddenly laughed.

"Unbearable!"

He casually slapped it. No one knew, he had an aura in his palm. This slap was more fierce than a car crash!

Boom!

With a movemnt of his hands, Charlie slapped the white-clothed man to the ground with a slap like a dog!

There was silence all around!

Claire rubbed her eyes vigorously, almost unable to believe it.

Ervin Jones was also stunned.

These two are really “Oliver Vincent”?

This strength is a bit inconsistent with rumors!

In the legend, the most powerful boss was slapped to the ground by Charlie?

How is this possible?

The white-clothed man collapsed to the ground, unable to get up anymore, his heart was terribly shocked.

Chapter 264

This slap seemed to be an understatement, but when the slap fell, a few strong internal breaths penetrated into his head, rushing around the body along the meridians, like a fuse, letting several important veins in his body. All burst.

All the important veins in his body burst and all his skills have been lost!

The white-clothed man was extremely shocked and screamed with great pain.

Being able to possess such a hidden inner strength is simply unfathomable, and he can’t see the details of Charlie at all!

Even the first person in the Wu League already dominates the Nanguang area, it is impossible to have such a strong skill!

And Charlie’s skill is probably still above it.

Where did this guy come from?!

He and his brother, this time are not here to kill, but to die!

At this moment, Charlie slammed his groin with a punch, and his groin burst in his abdomen with a punch, and his whole person instantly became useless with his hands and feet unconscious, only one step away from death.

With one punch down, Charlie looked down at the man in white condescendingly, his eyes were full of irresistible coldness, and the cold voice asked: “Say, who is going to kill Elsa?”

The white man’s face was as gray as death. At this moment, he has been abolished. For the warrior, life is worse than death, and his spirit is completely destroyed. He desperately said: “You kill me, let me die with dignity!”

Charlie said coldly: “Dignity? You’re not worthy! If you don’t tell Master Wade behind the scenes, I will break all the meridians in your body, so that you can’t even blink your eyelids for the rest of your life! Then I will send you to the police station, you seem to be a wanted criminal, and I can exchange a lot of money. Then I will let you lie down and go to prison for the rest of your life!”

The white-clothed man said in amazement: “I am inferior to others in his skills, and I am guilty of death. I just ask you to give me a happy ending here!”

Charlie nodded: “Say it, say it, I’ll give you a happy one!”

The white-clothed man hesitated for a moment and blurted out: “The employer is a cousin of Elsa. We must kill Elsa in Aurous Hill to prevent her from living.”

Charlie nodded faintly: “If that’s the case, then you can taste the death”

With that said, Charlie used the technique to directly stun the white man to death!

Elsa was shocked when she heard the words of the two of them. Is it her cousin who wants to kill her?

Could it be that what happened at home? He didn’t want to let her go back to Eastcliff alive. Isn’t this too cruel?

At this moment, Ervin Jones got out from under the car and noticed the white stone that Elsa had dropped earlier on the ground.

He quickly picked it up, and when he was about to hand it to her, he was taken aback.

“Miss, isn’t this the stone of peace and wealth? Why is it in your hands?”

Elsa was shocked and asked in surprise: “Do you know it?”

Ervin Jones scratched his head and smirked: “I sold this stone to Mr. Wade. Later, he didn’t know where he lost it. He ran up and asked me if I have the same stone. Unfortunately, there is only one stone in the world. , Where is the second one, I didn’t know it at this moment.”

Elsa couldn’t believe it, her chest was like something bursting open, and Ervin Jones’s words kept echoing in her ears.

She murmured: “Is this stone the only one in the world?”

“Only this one!” Ervin Jones said affirmatively: “There are no two identical leaves in this world, nor can there be two identical stones. I recognize that this stone is definitely this one and only this one!”

Speaking of this, Ervin Jones sighed: “Hey, it’s a pity, I have never been able to find a similar stone for Mr. Wade since then.”

“Mr. Wade?!”

“He kept it from me for so long”

The savior whom she has longed for, the lover of her dream for a long time, turned out to be him!

She actually fell in love with the good girlfriend’s husband, Charlie!!

She was so desperate that she burst into tears.

She couldn’t help asking God: Is there anything more ironic than this in the world?!

Chapter 265

At this moment, Elsa was struck by lightning.

She looked at Charlie, who was full of murderous air, and her heart was terrified. At the same time, she immediately pushed him into an extremely contradictory situation.

And where did Charlie know that he had been recognized by Elsa?

After solving Oliver Vincent, the corner of his mouth still sneered.

The Oliver Vincent, the name is like martial arts, but in fact, they are just two dead dogs.

However, in Ervin Jones's eyes, he was already looking terrified.

Oliver Vincent has been rampant on the road for many years, killing countless people with both hands, and had never suffered a defeat.

The whole Aurous Hill was frightened.

However, they so strong that the two actually died under Charlie's two moves, which really made him unable to believe.

That being said, isn't Mr. Wade's strength able to top Aurous Hill?!

At this moment, Charlie glanced at the two corpses that had gradually become cold, then turned her head and saw Elsa's expression in a trance, she seriously reminded: "Elsa, your cousin cannot hire them to kill you this time. Secondly, I suggest you be more careful these days, and it is better to hire a bodyguard to be prepared."

Elsa looked at Charlie with an extremely complicated expression, adjusted her breathing after a while, bit her lip, and whispered: "But I will not find a suitable bodyguard for a while."

Now Elsa is struggling with conflicting thoughts in her heart.

First, the people in her family and her cousin wanted to kill her, and then the mysterious man she fell in love with turned out to be the husband of a good girlfriend.

These two things were tortures for her, making her feel very miserable and helpless.

How did Claire know that a good girlfriend is in love with her husband?

She stepped forward and hugged her gently, patted her shoulder gently, and comforted: “Elsa, don’t worry too much. Since Charlie can fight so well, even the famous Oliver Vincent are not his opponent. You can ask him to protect you in the future. Pay attention to it at ordinary times. If you are not at ease when you go out, you can call him at any time and let him protect you!”

What Claire thought was that since her husband has this ability, it is only natural for him to protect her girlfriends.

But what she didn’t know was that a good girlfriend fell in love with her husband.

Elsa, who was on the side, was still very disappointed, but when she heard this, she burst into joy and her heart throbbed.

She did not feel depressed because the lover in her dream was Charlie or even lost her feeling for him.

On the contrary, because Charlie rescued her again today, in her mind, Charlie became the superhero who saved her twice. If it weren’t for Charlie, she would probably not escape the calamity twice!

This is also the reason why her feelings for Charlie suddenly increased much more than when she had for the mysterious person before.

Although she also knew that to fall in love with a good girlfriend’s husband was too immoral.

However, she also knew that the two were not really husband and wife. The two got married because of the insistence of Claire’s grandfather, and the two had never had any emotional foundation.

Even when she was chatting with Claire the other day, she heard from her that she and Charlie had never been married to each other, and they still slept separately. Claire slept in bed and Charlie slept on the ground.

Chapter 266

So, does this mean that she can like Charlie and not feel sorry for her good girlfriends?

Maybe if she could get together with Charlie, it would be a relief for her good girlfriend!

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said to Charlie with joy: “Then I will trouble you, Charlie.”

Charlie smiled faintly and said, “It’s not troublesome at all.”

His smile made Elsa’s heart tremble again.

Reason tells her that Charlie is a best friend’s husband and there is no chance, but Elsa can’t help but have strange thoughts because of the emotional impulse.

Charlie didn’t know Elsa’s thoughts and left his phone number to Elsa.

At this moment, Ervin Jones leaned forward and said with a flattering expression: “Mr. Wade, you are so amazing. The evil stars like Oliver Vincent can’t do a single trick in front of you. I Ervin Jones reveres you. Admire you by throwing five-body throwing on the ground, you are like a god among the gods!”

With that said, Ervin Jones knelt directly on the ground without hesitation.

Charlie looked at him in a solitary manner, and deliberately asked him: “I said Ervin Jones, what did you run just now? Are you afraid I can’t beat Oliver Vincent?”

“No, no!” Ervin Jones was pale and hurriedly explained: “Mr. Wade, you have misunderstood, how could I doubt your strength? I just got confused just now, so please don’t take it to your heart.”

After finishing talking, Ervin Jones banged his head and tremblingly said: “Mr. Wade, you are the real dragon on earth! From now on, I will not worship the sky or the earth, I will only worship Mr. Wade. !”

Claire looked at Ervin Jones’s dog-licking gesture, shook his head, and said to Charlie, “What do you do now? I killed both Oliver and Vincent, should we call the police?”

Charlie thought for a while, and said lightly: “You get in the car first, I will solve it.”

Claire nodded and got into the car with Elsa and Ervin Jones.

When they all got in the car, Charlie took out his mobile phone from his pocket and called Issac, the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, the owner of Shangri-La Hotel.

Soon the call was connected, and Issac’s respectful voice rang: “Mr. Wade?”

Charlie said calmly: “I met Oliver Vincent. These two dogs barked at me. Now they have become two dead dogs. The corpses are on the side of the road. I don’t want to leave any trouble. You send someone right now and deal with it.”

Hearing this, Issac was shocked and said: “Mr. Wade you solved the Oliver Vincent? God, that’s a famous thief duo in Aurous Hill! The methods are cruel and ruthless, and the strength is also number one in Eastcliff!”

Issac couldn’t help but said excitedly: “Mr. Wade you are so amazing. If the Wade Family knows your strength, it would definitely cause a huge sensation.”

Charlie said calmly: “It’s enough for you to know this, don’t pass it back to the Wade family, or I will never forgive you!”

Issac respected Charlie’s orders, and said respectfully: “It’s the young master, I must be tight-lipped, and I will send someone to deal with it right now.”

Charlie gave a satisfied hum, then hung up the phone and walked to the car.

Opening the car door, Charlie sat in the driver’s seat and started the car calmly, as if what he had killed just now was really just two dogs.

Elsa sat in the back row, her beautiful eyes staring at Charlie’s profile.

In her eyes, two shining lusters flickered in them, carefully tasted, there was actually a color of love and admiration!

Chapter 267

After the car arrived in the city, the terrifying storm just now gradually stopped.

Then, as the wind rose and the clouds rose, a rainbow of seven colors hung in the sky, attracting countless people to stop and watch.

Charlie stopped the car at the entrance of the small commodity market and let Ervin Jones get out of the car.

After Ervin got off the car, he respectfully raised his bows at Charlie, and said: “Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie looked at him and said lightly: “Ervin Jones, you must never tell anyone what happened today, do you understand?”

“Mr. Wade, don’t worry, Ervin understands!” Ervin Jones’s face was full of admiration, and he had treated Charlie like a god.

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and drove away.

And Ervin Jones stood there, watching Charlie drive away, but did not dare to move for a long time.

As for Elsa in the car, Charlie and Claire directly took her to the hotel.

Elsa has always stayed in a hotel in Aurous Hill and lived in Shangri-La. The security here is very good, and it is the property of the Wade family. It would take Elsa’s cousin tonnes of courage, and he would never dare to attack Elsa here.

Until she got out of the car, Elsa’s eyes looking at Charlie were still very complicated. She was like a big rock in her heart. She had a lot of words. She wanted to say to Charlie, she wanted to thank him, and she wanted to confess to him, regretting that she had no eyes. She read him wrong.

It was just that in front of Claire, what she wanted to say could not be said at all.

Can’t help it several times, Elsa hesitated and stopped.

Elsa arrived at the door of the hotel, Claire hugged her and said softly: “Elsa, remember, you must call Charlie when you encounter trouble, and don’t let yourself be in danger.”

Elsa nodded and said softly: “Don’t worry, Claire, I will.”

Charlie looked at Claire holding Elsa, and couldn’t help feeling sore. His wife had not held him many times, but she often held Elsa, her best friend.

Charlie didn’t notice. Elsa looked at Claire’s eyes with some envy as well.

Taking into account that Elsa is Claire’s best friend, Charlie likes their company. For her safety, he took advantage of the second daughter’s goodbye to send a message to Issac: “Please send a message to Eastcliff Dong’s family. If they follow the idea of harming Elsa anymore, I will level the Dong family!”

The strength of the Dong family is less than one-tenth of the Wade family, they will not dare to make another mistake

After separating from Elsa, after Charlie and the two returned home, Claire hurried to the bathroom to take a shower and change clothes because of the rain.

Charlie handed all the money he took back from Ervin Jones to Jacob.

Jacob triumphantly took over 300,000 and said excitedly: “These 300,000 are just the beginning. Next time I will earn him 3 million by picking up leaks. From now on, our family’s good life will depend on me. Hahahaha.”

Charlie smiled awkwardly, and said in his heart, “Jacob, Jacob, you can spare Ervin Jones. This grandson has been cheated for so long, and I don’t know how much money he can make, but he lost 300,000 from you all at once.

If you find some rubbish crafts for him, he thinks that he is the Old Master, and he is afraid that you will be angry, and then spend a lot of money to buy it, he will be tortured to bankruptcy sooner or later.

Although Ervin Jones is a profiteer, his human nature is not bad. It is indeed impossible to let him cut meat to the Old Master.

So Charlie persuaded him: “Dad, you should not deal with Ervin Jones less in the future. This person doesn’t have a word in his mouth. Sooner or later you will suffer a lot if you get caught with him.”

Jacob disdainfully said: “What do you know, you show people feng shui or something outside, that’s a lie. We are doing a serious antique business. If you don’t understand, don’t follow suit. Keep your eyes open and look good. Go ahead.”

Chapter 268

Seeing that Jacob had identified this path of no return, Charlie could only shake his head helplessly and returned to the bedroom.

When he walked into the bedroom, Claire had already taken a shower and put on lavender silk suspender pajamas.

The fragrant shoulders were like snow, the jade arms were smooth and tender, and most of her beautiful back was exposed. Charlie couldn’t help his throat dry as his eyes focused on her.

The pajamas, thin as cicada wings, neatly outline the graceful curves of her lying on her side. The skirt just covers her thighs. The two curvy legs are slightly close together, and the jade feet are round as jade.

Claire’s face was reddened by his fiery eyes, and she quickly groaned: “What are you looking at? It’s not that you haven’t seen it before, what’s so beautiful.”

Charlie smiled: “My wife, you look so beautiful, I can’t see enough.”

Claire rolled her eyes, but her beautiful eyes flashed with strange colors.

Today Charlie’s performance surprised her. Previously, she thought that Charlie would only look at Feng Shui and know a little about martial arts, but she didn’t expect him to be so brilliant.

At the critical moment, it was really unusual to be able to save the life of her best friend!

She couldn't help asking: "Charlie, tell me why are you so powerful? Even Oliver Vincent are not your opponents."

Charlie grinned and said: "This is a secret unless you let me k!ss, otherwise I won't tell you."

Claire screamed, blushing, and said, "In your dreams."

Charlie looked at Claire's little woman's posture, and his heart was hot. He turned around and opened the closet to find the quilt.

But when he opened the closet, he was stunned.

The closet was empty, and the mattress he usually used to hit the floor was gone.

"Wife, where is my quilt?"

Charlie turned around and asked.

Claire recovered and said, "I just took it and washed it for you."

Charlie was speechless for a while, and even the place to sleep was gone, and said helplessly: "I can't sleep on the floor without a mattress, then I'll go to the sofa."

"Really a pig." Claire curled her lips, took out her personal bedding from the closet, and handed it to Charlie: "You use mine."

On the white bedding, there was still a faint fragrance, Charlie exulted, and said dryly: "Wife, you are so kind to me."

Claire glanced at Charlie and said, "Go to sleep."

Charlie replied, holding Claire's private bedding, smelling the faint fragrance, and couldn't help but feel excited.

If this continues, wouldn't he be able to sleep with his wife soon?

At this time, Claire said to him: "I have to be busy with the studio for these two days. I just got up the matter and I have to hurry up to find some orders. You stay with my dad at home. Don't let him go out and buy things. Those antiques, have you heard of them?"

Charlie hurriedly said: "My wife, I'll go to help your studio? No salary, I'll clean the table, sweep the floor, serve you tea, or something!"

Claire smiled and said: "No, the studio is still out of work. If the work goes alive, I can draw pictures and make design drafts. I don't need your help. You can do housework at home."

Chapter 269

Early the next morning, Claire hurried to the studio.

Charlie rode his electric bike to buy vegetables at the vegetable market.

Claire has been busy working on the work of the studio recently. It has been very hard. He bought some high-nutrition dishes to supplement his wife.

When he finished buying vegetables, Charlie just came out of the vegetable market and saw Elsa in there.

"Charlie!" Elsa called him, her face full of excitement.

Charlie looked at her and said in surprise: "Elsa, what a coincidence, you are here too!"

Elsa looked at Charlie and said falteringly: "Yes, no, no, I am."

Charlie was a little confused, and said, "Speak slowly, have you encountered something?"

Elsa couldn't help her cheeks getting embarrassed. In fact, she had been waiting outside Claire's home early in the morning and had been following Charlie all the way.

Elsa plucked up the courage, but her red lip lightly, and said, “I came here to thank you specially. Thank you for saving me yesterday.”

Charlie couldn’t laugh or cry and said, “I saved you because you are Claire’s best friend. You don’t have to be so polite with me for that.”

What did he think it was because of this.

Elsa shook her head and summoned the courage to continue: “Charlie, in fact, I still know that not only did you save me yesterday, but you were also the one who saved me last time at the Aurous Hill Hotel.”

Charlie snorted, how could Elsa know what happened last time? He masked himself last time, she shouldn’t have known it!

He hurriedly denied it and said: “You must have admitted the wrong person? I have never been to an Aurous Hill restaurant. There must be someone else who saved you.”

Elsa looked at Charlie with incomparably complex eyes, with unwillingness, admiration, and unspeakable resentment in it.

Why didn’t he even have the idea of confessing? Isn’t he so worthless in his own eyes? He didn’t even admit to saving her?

Thinking of this, she said with tears in her eyes: “When I was in the Aurous Hill Hotel, Harold invited me to dinner. I was accosted by the rich second generation. As a result, Harold provoked others and was surrounded by people at the door of the restaurant. At the critical juncture, Harold left me and escaped. At that time, there was a masked hero, like a world-famous hero, who defeated everyone and saved me, and you also saved me.”

Speaking of this, Elsa’s complexion instantly turned red, and that day she had a skin-to-skin relationship with Charlie, and her pants were taken off by him.

Of course, she also knew very well that Charlie took off her pants, in fact, to save her, and did not have any unruly intentions.

Charlie's face turned green after hearing this, this lady, who really doesn't open the pot, can she admit this kind of thing?

Of course not!

If he let Claire know that something like this happened to him and her girlfriend, she can't blow up the pot!

"Elsa, you really misunderstood. I can fight very well, but I am really not your savior."

After speaking, he hurriedly changed his words: "Even if it was me, it was only the one time I saved you yesterday!"

Seeing that Charlie didn't admit it at this time, Elsa sighed faintly and took out the safe and wealthy stone from her pocket.

"What about this stone? How do you explain it."

Charlie's eyes widened, isn't this his own stone that has been lost for a long time? He couldn't find it all the time. Why was it in Elsa's hands? Could it be that he rescued her at the Aurous Hill Hotel and it was picked up by her?

Chapter 270

No wonder he couldn't find this stone after that day, it turned out to be lost that day! And it happened to be picked up by Elsa

"I really can't explain it now, let me go", he said in his heart.

Thinking of this, Charlie could only bite the bullet and pretended to be stupid, and said, "What do you mean, isn't this just a broken stone?"

Elsa looked at Charlie's eyes seriously and said, "Don't lie to me, Ervin Jones has already told me that this stone is yours. It is called the Ping An Wealth Stone, and it is unique in the world."

When Charlie heard this, he secretly scolded Ervin Jones bloody, how could this Ervin speak out.

Seeing that Elsa had grasped the conclusive evidence at this time, Charlie could only nod and confessed: “Well, I admit that I was the one who rescued you at the Aurous Hill Hotel at the time, and I saw you by accident that day. Tell Claire!”

As Charlie admitted, the atmosphere between the two became silent for a while.

Charlie was embarrassed that he had concealed his identity for so long, but Elsa directly pierced him, not knowing how to face her.

But Elsa’s thoughts are surging like waves, and her mind is extremely complicated.

Elsa looked at Charlie, wanted to speak a few times, but she wanted to stop. Finally, she mustered up the courage and took a step forward, only half a slap away from Charlie’s body.

“Charlie, I like you!”

The corner of Charlie’s mouth twitched, and he took a step back without a trace, and said: “Elsa, I am your girlfriend’s husband”

Elsa gritted her teeth and said: “So what? I know that you and Claire have no relationship basis. You were married at the time because of Mr. Willson. If so, then you not a husband who snatches a girlfriend, you are my girlfriend’s fake husband.”

With that, Elsa grabbed Charlie’s hand and placed it on her heart, and said in a loving tone: “Charlie, I am not an inferior beginning, and I am not inferior to her in any sense. I am still the eldest daughter of the Dong family. And I love you more than her, I am willing to do anything for you.”

Charlie felt the plumpness on Elsa’s chest, quickly withdrew his hand, and refused: “Elsa, there is absolutely no possibility for the two of us. I cannot betray Claire, and I believe that you are just having a momentary impulse. Don’t put your mind on me, it’s not worth it.”

Elsa was rejected by Charlie, her pretty face said stubbornly: “No, I went back yesterday and thought about it all night, Charlie, since you saved me for the first time, I have fallen in love with you, the second time you saved me, I have fallen in love with you hopelessly!”

As she said, she said loudly and emotionally: “I just like you! I just love you! You believe me, if you are willing to be with me, I will not let anyone look down on you! I can be the silent one next to you forever a woman who supports you!”

Charlie couldn’t help smiling wryly.

Elsa only knew that he was her lifesaver, but she didn’t know he was also the chairman of the Emgrand Group and the eldest master of the Wade family. If he wanted not to be looked down upon by others, she could immediately disclose his identity and receive worship from countless people from then on.

However, that kind of life is not rare at all.

But Charlie definitely couldn’t say that, otherwise it would hurt Elsa too much.

Moreover, it will reveal his true identity.

Elsa looked at Charlie and said stubbornly: “It doesn’t matter if you reject me now, but I will definitely not back down. I will use my practical actions to let you know that I love you more and suit you better than ever. I can only be your underground lover in the future, and I am willing to follow you forever!”

Charlie said helplessly: “Elsa, you are just a little impulsive now. I advise you to think about it carefully. Then, I go home to cook, you can think about it yourself.”

After finishing speaking, Charlie rode away on the tram like escaping.

Charlie felt that Elsa must have been hot for three minutes, and after two days of hiding, she would definitely have no such thoughts.

However, at this moment, Elsa looked at Charlie’s leaving figure, but her eyes were still very firm. She said to herself: “Elsa, don’t be discouraged, you can definitely do it!”

Chapter 271

After returning home, Charlie didn't think about Elsa again.

However, after he calmed down, he suddenly thought that the medicine he had promised Tianqi and Song family had not been refined yet.

For them, this medicine is simply the most amazing medicinal material in the world.

But to Charlie, this medicine was just one of the most common medicinal materials in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

If the more powerful medicines in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures can be refined, the effects can even bring back the dead, and even make people immortal, right?

However, those high-level medicines require a lot of rare treasures that people have never heard of. What's more, a lot of them also need Reiki as a primer for refining medicine. He has just entered the door, and there is still a long way to go. The road is to go, so I can only do it one step at a time.

The reason why he was willing to refining medicine for them was that Charlie himself wanted to take advantage of the opportunity of refining medicine to accumulate more experience in this skill.

However, he had no medicinal materials in his hand. Since he was refining medicine for the Song family, he naturally wanted the Song family to help solve this problem, so he directly called Warnia.

Recently, Warnia has been thinking about how to have more opportunities to contact Charlie.

Grandpa said that if anyone recruits a son-in-law like Charlie, in the family they will be greatly promoted, and a master like Charlie is simply a violent heavenly thing in an uninfluenced family like the Willson family.

Therefore, the best way is to be able to join forces.

Only a family called a dragon is worthy of having a son-in-law like a dragon.

Dragon son, how can you marry a brood of snakes and rats?

The more she thought about it, the stronger her heart for Charlie became, and she even faintly brought some expectations.

She wanted to call Charlie more, invite him out to meet more, and create more opportunities for contact, but she was also afraid that becoming too obvious would be seen by Charlie.

Warnia is proud of her life. It can be said that she is the most eye-catching princess in Aurous Hill. Compared with her, the daughters of other families are not worth mentioning. Therefore, a woman like her is also beyond the reach of Aurous Hill men.

From birth to now, Warnia hasn't moved any man, but Charlie is the first.

It happened that he was still a married man and a son-in-law.

Warnia also felt that this was somewhat ironic, and she was uncertain how to develop with Charlie in her heart.

Just when Charlie was always in her mind, she received a call from him.

At that moment, her girl's heart was full of excitement.

When she got on the phone, her voice even trembled, and asked, "Mr. Wade, why do you have time to call me?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Miss Song, I am going to start refining medicine tomorrow, but I need some medicinal materials. You can solve it for me and then send it over."

Warnia was suddenly excited when she heard that Charlie was finally going to make medicine.

The Song family has been waiting for Charlie's magical medicine, but they haven't heard anything about it. Everyone is waiting anxiously, but no one is embarrassed to urge Charlie. After all, Charlie wants to send them meds. How dare they rush to save face?

So Warnia hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, you can give me the list of medicinal materials, and I will immediately find the best quality medicinal materials to send to you!”

Chapter 272

“Very good.” Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Remember to prepare more weight, I still have other use.”

Charlie doesn’t need money to buy medicinal materials, but he needs a reliable channel for medicinal materials. Good medicinal materials are like good antique cultural relics. The solution is important.

His roots in Aurous Hill are still relatively shallow, so he’s naturally not as good as the Song family. They have cultivated in Aurous Hill for hundreds of years, and they are very strong in various ways.

Warnia hung up the phone and received a list of medicinal materials from Charlie, so she called Qin Gang of the Qin family as soon as possible.

Although the Qin family is not as good as the Song family, the head of the Qin family is in the business of antiques, wenwan, and Chinese herbal medicine.

Even Charlie didn’t know that Qin Gang was actually the largest supplier of medicinal materials in the entire Aurous Hill area.

This is mainly because of Qin Gang’s medicinal material business is not privately owned. It is a pharmaceutical factory that directly supplies major traditional medicines, as well as chain pharmacies, only wholesale, not retail.

Warnia recounted Charlie’s list on the phone and then asked: “Mr. Qin Gang, I don’t know if I can get these medicinal materials for me. I want the best quality and a large quantity!”

As soon as Qin Gang heard that Warnia wanted these medicinal materials, he immediately realized what he hurriedly asked: “Miss Song, dare to ask, this medicinal material is prepared for Mr. Charlie Mr. Wade?”

“Yes.” Warnia had a good relationship with Qin Gang, so she didn’t hide her words, she said: “Mr. Steven should have also heard that Mr. Wade rescued my grandfather. He made a favor a few days ago and wanted to give me some magical medicine. I will prepare medicinal materials for that.”

Qin Gang said immediately: “Miss Song, don’t worry, I will prepare these medicinal materials, and I will deliver them to Mr. Wade directly.”

Warnia said: “Mr. Gin Gang, please send it off to me, if it’s appropriate?”

Qin Gang said earnestly: “Miss Song, you and I are friends, so I won’t tell you those imaginary ones. I also want to dare to ask Mr. Wade for magical medicine. In the future, in case of emergency, I just borrow this opportunity of delivering medicinal materials to Mr. Wade.”

Warnia thought for a while, even if she didn’t let Qin Gang send medicinal materials, Qin Gang would look for Charlie for medicinal materials, so she just gave him a favor so that he could take advantage of the opportunity to send medicinal materials to Charlie.

So she smiled and said, “I don’t have any opinion on this, but Mr. Gin Gang must prepare for the medicinal materials that Mr. Wade wants. Don’t make any mistakes!”

Qin Gang quickly assured: “Miss Song, don’t worry, I can’t fool Mr. Wade!”

Warnia smiled and said, “That’s it, you go and prepare, and send it to Mr. Wade.”

After hanging up the phone, Qin Gang was very excited.

His daughter, Aoxue, the beautiful and hot little pepper, saw her father rub his hands in excitement at this time, and couldn’t help asking, “Dad, what are you excited about?”

Qin Gang laughed loudly: “There is a great thing!”

Aoxue asked in surprise: “What’s the great thing?”

“It’s Mr. Wade!” Qin Gang said excitedly.

Aoxue felt a little in her heart, Mr. Wade? ! That amazing master Wade?

She couldn't help but shyly asked, "Dad, what happened to Mr. Wade?"

Qin Gang blurted out, "Mr. Wade is going to make a magic medicine! Miss Song asked me to help Mr. Wade prepare medicinal materials. At that time, I will also be going to ask Mr. Wade to come back for a magic medicine!"

Chapter 273

Since being taught by Charlie to be a human, Aoxue has thoroughly understood what it means to be a person outside the sky and someone outside the person.

Knowing that Charlie has great supernatural powers, she has always admired Charlie in her heart, and she is even more ashamed.

Ashamed, it was natural that she was overwhelmed at the beginning and even had to compete with Mr. Wade.

However, the more beautiful girls with hot personality, the more they like men who are much stronger than them because only such men can convince them.

Therefore, Aoxue always regarded Charlie as her biggest idol.

Hearing that Charlie wanted to make magical medicine, she couldn't help but exclaimed: "She didn't expect Mr. Wade to have this ability to make magical medicine!"

Qin Gang sighed: "How powerful is Mr. Wade? We only saw the tip of the iceberg! I heard that a few days ago, even the genius doctor Tianqi paid homage to Mr. Wade's medical skills! His injury was because he bought Mr. Wade casually. Refining magic medicine is mostly better!"

"Gosh!"

Aoxue was completely shocked!

Her family has been doing medicinal materials business all year round, and in fact, she still knows a lot about traditional medicine.

Tianqi is one of several superb traditional medicine masters in China. In terms of seniority, he is really at the level of Patriarch, even some big people, it is difficult to invite him out of the mountain. Unexpectedly, even he is not as young as a young man like Mr. Wade!

Aoxue couldn't help being full of fascination with Charlie.

Such a man with great ability is the object of women's most admiration!

Especially a strong woman like her would only worship and surrender to such a powerful man. So, all of a sudden, she felt like a deer crashing in her heart, not to mention how excited she was.

Qin Gang suddenly saw his daughter's blushing. He was taken aback for a moment, and then immediately realized that his daughter seemed to be a little girly to Charlie.

He turned slightly in his heart and hurriedly said to Aoxue: "Aoxue, Dad will prepare medicinal materials now. When the medicinal materials are ready, you will take them to Mr. Wade tomorrow morning."

"Me?" Aoxue asked in surprise: "Dad, don't you want to go by yourself? Why do you let me go again?"

Qin Gang smiled and said, "You are a girl, and you are about the same age as Mr. Wade. You are both young people, so naturally, you can talk better."

After speaking, Qin Gang said again: "Actually, Dad is telling you the truth, don't look at Mr. Wade's strength and supernatural powers, in fact, he is a very low-key person and has been a son-in-law in the Willson family for several years."

Aoxue nodded and said, "I seem to have heard about this, but I don't understand why Mr. Wade is so powerful, why does he want to be a son-in-law? Even if he loves that Willson family woman again, he can directly reveal that he is married. Why does he want to be a son-in-law?"

Qin Gang sighed, “This is where Mr. Wade is unpredictable! If you say that it is really because of love, there is nothing wrong with it, but I have heard people say that he and Claire from the Willson family, in fact, It’s just nominal. In the past, Claire’s mother told people outside that Mr. Wade was at home and couldn’t even get to Claire’s bed, so he could only sleep on the floor!”

“Ah?!” Aoxue was dumbfounded: “It would be too much to let Mr. Wade sleep on the floor of the Willson family.”

Qin Gang said: “They don’t understand how great Mr. Wade is! I think it may be one of the ways of cultivation of Mr. Wade. Many people in the world like to practice asceticism, and practice as hard as possible.”

“That’s it.” Aoxue nodded and said, “Mr. Wade is really amazing!”

Chapter 274

Qin Gang said earnestly at this time: “Daughter, it won’t take a long time for Mr. Wade to spread the wings and soar into the sky. At that time, all Aurous Hill, and even large families across the country, will be desperate to curry favor with him. The big family will send their most beautiful daughters into his arms. You have to seize this opportunity to deliver medicine to Mr. Wade!”

”what”

Aoxue blushed all of a sudden: “Dad, what are you talking about? I don’t understand what opportunity to take.”

“Still acting stupid with me?” Qin Gang said sternly, “Dad can see that you have admiration for Mr. Wade, right?”

Aoxue squeezed ashamedly for a while before finally nodding.

Qin Gang said: “I have a hunch that Mr. Wade, this real dragon, will not last long in the little snake den of the Willson family. One day he will definitely leave the Willson family. Mr. Wade builds up a good relationship, even a foundation of affection!”

Speaking of this, Qin Gang looked forward with emotion: “If our Qin family can recruit a son-in-law like Mr. Wade, this will definitely influence our family’s fortunes for the next hundred years! At that time, we will realize the aspirations of our ancestors, The Qin family has become the top in the land of China! If that is the case, the ancestor’s grave will be smoked! The ancestors will be very pleased!”

Aoxue’s heart shuddered when she heard this, and she immediately put away her original shame.

Dad was right. This is not a simple matter of love for children.

This is the key to whether a family can break through the shackles of fate and meet the weathered dragon!

Encountering the weathered dragon is a difficult opportunity for a family to wait for a century!

How many families have flourished and disappeared in less than a hundred years, but there are also many families that can survive a hundred years, but they still cannot go further.

The Qin family is the latter!

If the Qin family can seize the opportunity of Charlie, it is likely to soar into the sky!

This is really an excellent opportunity that may not be encountered in a century!

Now, this opportunity seems to be in her own hands. If she can really recruit Charlie into the Qin family, then the family can at least take a hundred years of detours!

God!

The powerful sense of family mission has already urged her heart to quickly move closer to Charlie.

So, she immediately said to Qin Gang: “Dad, go and prepare medicinal materials! I will take it to Mr. Wade tomorrow morning!”

Qin Gang nodded with satisfaction, and said, “It must be beautiful and shiny. My daughter dare not say that she is all over the country, but here in Aurous Hill, she is definitely a beautiful woman. If you dress well, you will look absolutely gorgeous!”

Aoxue’s face was blushing, but she nodded very seriously and said, “Don’t worry, Dad, I will definitely pay attention!”

Qin Gang said: “Tomorrow you will see Mr. Wade, remember to tell him that the Qin family respects him very much, and I hope to serve him all the time, and to support him in the future. In addition, tell Mr. Wade that our Qin family has been doing this for nearly a hundred years. In the medicinal material business, what kind of good medicinal materials he needs in the future, just tell us and it will be arranged!”

“After you have said this, please ask Mr. Wade to ask him whether he can give the Qin family a magical medicine. The Qin family will be grateful for everything! I believe that after you say this, Mr. Wade will definitely not refuse! “

Chapter 275

Early the next morning.

Charlie was about to go out to buy vegetables, so he received a call.

It was Aoxue, the little pepper of the Qin family.

Aoxue got on the phone, and asked happily, “Mr. Wade, are you at home now?”

Charlie snorted and said, “At home, why, are you looking for something to do with me?”

Aoxue said: “My dad asked me to send you some medicinal materials, saying that it was Warnia’s order. I wonder if it will be convenient for you? If it is convenient, I will bring it to the door.”

His wife, Claire, went to work in the studio. The Old Master drove his mother-in-law to Tomson’s villa to see the progress of the renovation, so Charlie was at home alone, which was not inconvenient.

So he said: “It’s convenient for me. Come here directly.”

Aoxue hurriedly said, “OK, Mr. Wade. I will be there soon!”

A few minutes later, Charlie heard a knock on the door.

When he opened the door, he saw Aoxue, who was wearing a beige dress with a black shawl and long hair, was standing in the doorway, with a huge suitcase in her hand, and a shy face.

“Hello Mr. Wade, I am Aoxue, I don’t know if you still remember me”

Aoxue was extremely nervous at the moment.

Since her father told her yesterday the importance of Mr. Wade to the future of the family, she tossed and turned all night and did not sleep well.

Charlie was naturally all thinking in her mind.

She is also at the age of a young girl.

Which girl doesn’t want to find a handsome, rich, and powerful man who is a good husband too?

And when she looked around, there were no men in the world who could compete with Charlie!

This is the real candidate for a good husband!

Don’t say that Dad hopes to make progress with him, even if he doesn’t say it, she can’t help but be fascinated by him.

Charlie didn’t know why Aoxue was so nervous. The last time he saw her, she was very savage and insisted on competing with herself.

Why does she seem today as if he has changed?

The hot little pepper suddenly turned into a fresh and delicious cucumber?

So he asked curiously: “What’s wrong with you today? It seems to be a big change from before?”

Aoxue said in embarrassment, “Mr. Wade, I used to be ignorant, and last time I was frivolous in front of Master Wade. Please forgive me.”

Charlie smiled and said, “It seems that the changes are really big.”

After speaking, he flashed over and said: “Stop talking at the door, come in.”

Aoxue nodded hurriedly and walked in carefully holding the box.

Charlie saw that it was exhausting to pull this huge box. Aoxue is also a trainer and has some strength. Normally strong labor may not be her opponent. She is still so hard. It seems that this box must be very difficult.

So he asked curiously: “What’s in your box? Why is it so heavy?”

Aoxue hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, these are all medicinal materials my father prepared for you, and they are all top-quality medicinal materials!”

After speaking, she put the suitcase on the floor of the living room and opened the suitcase.

Chapter 276

The most eye-catching medicinal materials are really the best!

Even Charlie himself had no way to buy the best medicinal materials!

Charlie was a little shocked and couldn’t help asking: “How can your father get so many such good medicinal materials?”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade knows something. My Qin family manages a lot of business. One of them is medicinal materials. Our ancestors were medicinal materials dealers from the Qing Dynasty. We had our own mule and horse team to collect the top medicinal materials and transport them. We sold it to princes and nobles in the capital

and sold it to rich merchants in Aurous Hill. For so many years, we have not lost this business.

After that, Aoxue hurriedly said: “By the way, my father asked me to tell Mr. Wade that if Mr. Wade has any demand for medicinal materials in the future, tell us directly, the Qin family will do everything possible to meet your needs!”

Charlie was also surprised.

Ever since he accidentally obtained the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets, he was attracted by the mystery in it. There are so many abilities and prescriptions for refining medicine, but many medicinal materials have never even heard of it.

He was still worrying about this, but he didn’t expect that the Qin family was a medicinal material merchant with a century-old heritage!

This is really nowhere to be found after breaking through the iron shoes, and it is all effortless!

So he couldn’t hide his joy and said, “Okay! Very good! With the help of your Qin family in the future, my medicine refining will be much easier!”

Aoxue heard Charlie talking about refining medicine, hesitated again and again, gathered courage, and knelt on the ground with a thud.

Charlie was startled by her sudden movement, and asked in surprise: “Aoxue, what are you doing?”

Aoxue knelt on her knees, clasped her fists in her hands, and pleaded with a pious expression: “Mr. Wade! My father heard that you are going to make magical medicine, and he yearned for it, so I begged Mr. Wade, can I be here? After refining the magic medicine, it is also too”

Aoxue stayed for a long time and didn’t say anything else.

She has always been admired by others since she was a child. How can she beg others? Not to mention begging for something.

Therefore, this thin-skinned girl is now embarrassed to tell her real needs.

Seeing her hesitating, Charlie couldn't help worrying about her.

However, even if Aoxue didn't say it, he knew Aoxue's request in his heart.

So he said lightly: "Does your father also want a magic medicine?"

Aoxue nodded as soon as she heard this!

Immediately, she hurriedly said: "If Mr. Wade is too burdened, we will never force it!"

Charlie smiled.

What kind of magical medicine is the medicine he wants to refine for Tianqi and the others? It's nothing more than the lowest grade medicine in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

This kind of thing is easy and trouble-free when refining. As long as there are raw materials, it can be produced in minutes, which is faster than steaming buns with noodles. What the Qin family wants is nothing more than medicine. Of course, he will not refuse.

The most important thing is that in the future, he will rely on the Qin family to prepare medicinal materials for himself.

If this time he can take the Qin family for his own use and let them become his disciples, it will be much easier for medicinal materials in the future.

So, he looked at Aoxue, who was embarrassed and flushed with eyes full of pleading, smiled slightly, reached out to support her, and smiled: "Your father wants my medicine, I can give it."

"Really?" Aoxue was suddenly excited when she heard this.

Charlie smiled and said, "Of course it's true. Even if you don't look at your dad's face, I can't refuse it because of your little beauty."

In fact, Charlie was joking.

But unexpectedly, after Aoxue listened, the deer slammed into her heart!

At this time, Charlie, in order to invite people to buy their hearts, smiled indifferently: “Well, since I have a relationship with your Qin family, this time I will give you two pills when I refine the magical medicine!”

Chapter 277

Whether it was Qin Gang or Aoxue, they only dared to ask for one magic medicine that Charlie had made.

In their opinion, it is already smoke from the ancestral grave to be able to get a magic medicine!

With this magical medicine in hand, in the future, as long as people still have half their breath, they can be rescued from purgatory. It is of great significance to a family like them.

However, no one dares to ask for it, Charlie will give them two!

Aoxue stayed where she was struck by lightning when she heard this.

She looked at Charlie with beautiful eyes, and a layer of mist was cast in a moment. Then, tears that were bigger than mung beans rolled down, and Charlie inevitably felt pity when he saw it.

Aoxue was crying, and choked up and asked, “Mr. Wade, are you speaking the truth?”

Charlie smiled and said, “What? Are you afraid that Mr. Wade lied to you?”

“Don’t dare!” Aoxue hurriedly shook her head, the teardrops fluttered, making Charlie feel so cute about her.

Aoxue wiped her tears and smiled, “I just can’t believe that, thank you so much! Thank you so much!”

After that, Aoxue bowed.

She believed that even if her father was here and heard Charlie say that he would give two magic pills, she would definitely bow down and thank you!

Seeing her excited look, Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Aoxue, go back and tell your father that I, Charlie, have always been a gentleman who has trouble chasing after a gentleman. After the magical medicine is refined, I will give him two pills. , But if I have any needs for the Qin family in the future, he must not reject me, do you understand?”

Aoxue nodded hurriedly, and said excitedly: “I understand Mr. Wade! Thank you!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, Aoxue, you don’t need to kneel, get up.”

Aoxue hurriedly said, “Aoxue obeyed!”

After speaking, she stood up cautiously.

Charlie smiled and said: “We are not an ancient martial arts movie, needless to say so politely.”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “Dad always teaches me that I must be polite and respectful to seniors. Mr. Wade, you have the ability to reach the sky. Naturally, Aoxue must be respectful and respect you!”

Charlie smiled faintly and said: “I looked at your temper before, and seemed to have been spoiled since childhood. I didn’t expect it to be a book and a gift, and I am impressed.”

Aoxue was happy, but also a little embarrassed.

How can she know how to deliver gifts?

Before today, she was still that unruly little pepper.

It’s her temperament if she doesn’t accept anyone she can choke at anyone.

But now, in front of Charlie, she was really convinced by 10,000 people, and her father was eagerly looking forward to her with expectations, so in front of Charlie, she unconsciously wanted to be a well-behaved and loving kitten.

Seeing that it was late, Charlie said to Aoxue: “Aoxue, I will accept the medicinal materials first, but I have to go out to buy vegetables or let’s go out together?”

Aoxue realized that she was delaying Mr. Wade’s work, and nodded hurriedly, saying, “Mr. Wade, Aoxue won’t disturb you.”

Charlie shook his head slightly and said, “Don’t think about it, go back and tell your dad that I will contact him after the medicine is refined.”

“OK, Mr. Wade!” Aoxue immediately bowed and saluted.

Charlie held his arms before stopping her, and then hid the medicine materials in the kitchen, and then went out with her.

At the gate of the community, Aoxue thanked him a lot, and then reluctantly bid farewell to Charlie and drove home.

Charlie, on the other hand, returned to the old wasteful son-in-law’s appearance. He dragged a small cart for grocery shopping with a brand of washing powder and walked to the small vegetable market near his home.

Chapter 278

Aoxue returned home with great excitement in her heart.

At this time in the Qin Mansion, Qin Gang was waiting anxiously.

He didn’t know whether Charlie could agree to his daughter’s visit to ask for medicine.

After all, although he wanted to be a dog for Charlie, he was afraid that Charlie would not look down upon a family like his own.

The Qin family in Aurous Hill is stronger than Solmon White's but much worse than Warnia's.

And Charlie is the target of the Song family. With the Song family in front, how can there be a chance to show his face?

Aoxue came back when she was feeling uneasy.

As soon as her car stopped in the courtyard of the villa, Qin Gang ran out quickly.

Just as she had stopped the car and pushed the door down, Qin Gang hurriedly asked: "Aoxue, how was it? Did Mr. Wade agrees?!"

Aoxue nodded and nodded repeatedly with tears in her eyes.

"Dad, Mr. Wade agreed!"

"Great!" Qin Gang burst into laughter with excitement.

At this time, Aoxue said again: "Dad, Mr. Wade said, he wants to give us two."

"What?!" Qin Gang was dumbfounded!

"Two?! Give us?! Mr. Wade is going to give us two magic pills?! You can't get it wrong?!"

Qin Gang felt that he could not even breathe.

Aoxue nodded at this time and said very seriously: "It is indeed to give us two magical medicines, I heard it right!"

"Oh my God!" Qin Gang burst into tears: "Mr. Wade is trying to pull our Qin family?"

Aoxue said hurriedly: "Mr. Wade said, he will have some demand for medicinal materials in the future, and wants us to cooperate well."

Qin Gang said excitedly: "Great Aoxue! Great! Mr. Wade is going to promote our Qin family! With his great god, our Qin family will be revitalized, so there is hope for us!"

After that, he asked again: “By the way, Mr. Wade saw you, does he show any special expressions?”

Aoxue’s face flushed to the base of her neck.

She vaguely said, “Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade, he said he said”

“Oh, what did Mr. Wade say?”

Aoxue lowered her head and said in embarrassment, “Mr. Wade said, for the face of my little beauty, he can’t refuse.”

“Hahaha!” Qin Gang laughed three times and exulted: “There is a play! There is a play! It seems that one day in the future, Mr. Wade may also become my Qin Gang’s son-in-law!”

Aoxue said shyly: “Dad, what are you talking about:

Qin Gang said excitedly: “Anything is possible! Aoxue, you have to keep working hard!”

After finishing speaking, Qin Gang said excitedly: “Mr. Wade has great magical powers, and his style of behavior must be different from ordinary people, and he certainly doesn’t care about the worldly gazes and moral constraints. Otherwise, with his power, how could he succumb to the Willson family to be a man? Home son-in-law? So, my daughter, you must continue to work hard and strive to cook mature rice with Mr. Wade. It is best to have a son for Mr. Wade. In that case, my Qin family really has to vacate. Go Up!”

Aoxue was so embarrassed that she couldn’t wait to dig a hole and get in, covering her face and saying, “Dad, what are you talking about, it’s disrespectful!”

After finishing speaking, she stomped her feet and ran back to her room.

Chapter 279

The matter of Charlie’s refining magical medicine spread like wildfire among several upper-class families in Aurous Hill.

Solmon White, the owner of the White family, Fungui Bao, the owner of Treasure Pavillion, and Orvel, the owner of Classic Mansion, all heard the news.

Although the three of them couldn't help but want to ask Charlie for medicine, Solmon White was the only one who really had the face to speak.

Solmon White is confident.

After all, he had already expressed his sincerity to Charlie long ago, and even gave Charlie a Tomson First-Class villa that had been bought for more than 100 million.

Therefore, he also ran to Charlie's house in the afternoon, taking advantage of Charlie's own home, and begged Charlie for a magical medicine.

Charlie did not refuse him.

After all, he's a relatively comfortable person. Although his son and nephew are a bit stupid and a bit bad, they have been taught the lesson. Now he treats himself honestly and docilely. It's just medicine, no need. Stingy.

Solmon White got an affirmative answer and slammed Charlie three heads excitedly.

The richer people are more afraid of death. For them, the miracle medicine is like a miracle medicine for rebirth. Everyone wants to be able to get self-defense.

After agreeing to Solmon White and sending him away, Charlie took out some medicinal materials at home and refined a batch of pills.

In this batch, he used only one-tenth of the medicinal materials to make 30 pills.

Moreover, because the pill this time uses a full set of prescriptions, the medicinal materials are much better than the last one, so the efficacy is more than ten times higher.

If the previous one can treat almost most moderate internal injuries and has some effect on all internal injuries, then this time the pill can almost heal fatal internal injuries.

Even Tianqi's years of old wounds and stubborn illnesses can be cured by swallowing half a capsule.

If you are chased by a master, even if you only have one breath, you can survive by taking this medicine.

After refining the medicine, Charlie kept twenty of them, took out ten of them, and called Warnia, Tianqi, Qin Gang, and Solmon White that he had refined the magic medicine. It will be set up at Orvel's Classic Mansion tonight. Banquet, distribute the magic medicine to them.

When everyone heard it, they were ecstatic.

Unexpectedly, Mr. Wade is really a dragon! The magic medicine was made so quickly! It's almost as fast as making dumplings!

That night, everyone came to Classic Mansion in advance, waiting for Charlie's ride.

Charlie prepared meals for Claire, his father-in-law, and his mother-in-law before telling them that he had an old friend from the orphanage who had come back and wanted to meet for a small gathering and then slipped out of the house.

At the gate of Classic Mansion, Solmon White, Qin Gang, and his daughter, Warnia, the genius doctor Tianqi, his granddaughter Zhovia, Orvel, and others personally greeted them at the door.

Today, Classic Mansion closed doors and thanked guests, only to entertain Charlie alone.

Seeing Charlie, everyone's expressions were stunned, and they clasped their fists and said respectfully: "Welcome Mr. Wade."

Charlie glanced at the crowd and smiled faintly: "You guys came really early, when did you arrive?"

Warnia smiled slightly: "Mr. Wade, it's rare for you to organize the game yourself. We must arrive a little earlier to show respect."

For today's dinner, Warnia deliberately dressed up and put on an elegant and noble black evening dress. The tulle lining outlines her perfect and slim curve, but it does not appear coquettish, but rather different. Charming.

Coupled with Warnia's perfect facial features, she showed her temperament to the fullest.

Chapter 280

Charlie couldn't help but look at it a few more times, and today's Warnia is truly amazing.

If you compare her with Claire, the appearance and build of the two are almost equal to each other, but in terms of temperament, Claire is more than one grade lower than Warnia.

After all, Warnia is a daughter of the Song family, and her temperament is beyond the reach of an ordinary woman.

Aoxue also blushed and walked in front of Charlie, and also bowed.

Unlike Warnia, who is a mature and intellectual beauty, Aoxue's heroic appearance is fused with the appearance of a current little woman, and it has a special flavor.

Aoxue painted light makeup, coupled with her own martial arts practice, the original temperament was like a snow lotus on an iceberg, extremely lingering.

However, after Charlie was in her heart, she became like a flower in full bloom in the spring sunshine, a little more tender.

At this moment, she looked at Charlie, her cheeks couldn't help showing a crimson color, adding a little daughter's gesture.

There was a strange flash in Warnia's eyes on the side, a woman's instinct made her subconsciously dampen Aoxue.

She thought to herself: This Aoxue of the Qin family, doesn't have ideas for Mr. Wade?

Grandfather has instructed her to find a way to recruit Mr. Wade as the son-in-law of the Song family.

And she was really tempted by this proposal.

Could it be that Aoxue from the Qin family had the same thoughts as her own?!

Charlie didn't know the thoughts of Warnia and Aoxue, but just smiled at everyone, and said: "You will remember from now on, get along with me, you don't need too much red tape, I am a person who looks down on everything, you just need to treat me plainly."

When everyone heard this, they waved their hands quickly.

Qin Gang reverently said: "What kind of status is Mr. Wade, we should serve respectfully and not break the rules!"

Solmon White also followed: "Mr. Wade, as the Supreme Master of Nanguang, is kind to me and waits for me. Let alone wait for a while, even if we wait for a day, we won't say anything."

Tianqi couldn't help but put his hand over and said: "Mr. Wade is unparalleled in medical skills, but anyone in Aurous Hill will admire him as long as he knows Mr. Wade's superb skills."

Seeing this, Charlie nodded helplessly and said, "Okay, let's not stand at the door, let's go in first."

Warnia smiled softly: "Mr. Wade, please first."

Charlie didn't refuse and walked in the forefront.

The other big brothers followed Charlie in turn, falling half of their body distance, not dare to increase it.

Entering the diamond box of Classic Mansion, the dishes in the elegant room are ready and the table is full of delicacies.

Charlie didn't invite many people, but they were all important figures in Aurous Hill City. All of them were bigwigs. If they were seen by outsiders, they would definitely be shocked.

As the owner of Classic Mansion, Orvel said in a respectful tone: "Mr. Wade, I heard that you are going to treat guests at Classic Mansion. So, I specially set up this table of dishes. The dishes are higher than the general diamond box specifications. There is more than one grade, and the wine is also a century-old Moutai aged wine that was specially delivered by air from Guizhou overnight. I hope you will be satisfied."

Although Orvel knew Charlie's abilities a long time ago, the many bigwigs who came today completely shocked him.

Warnia, the eldest lady of the Song family, Qin Gang and daughter of the Qin family, Solmon White, the head of the White family, and the genius doctor Tianqi.

There is a single pick from here. They are all important figures in Aurous Hill, but in front of Charlie, they are like harmless little sheep. Therefore, people like Orvel who are mixed with society are even more inferior. Come to the table!

Chapter 281

With so many bigwigs gathered together, Orvel didn't dare to speak loudly at all.

Even in his territory, when he entered the private room, he could only behave like a pug, wagging his tail in front of Charlie, hoping that he could take a look at himself.

Seeing that Orvel was so careful, Charlie smiled at him, nodded, and said, "Mr. Orvel, you are interesting."

Orvel heard Charlie's words and said with excitement: "It is my honor to be able to do things for Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade, please come to your seat."

Charlie nodded slightly and sat down in the position of Master Wade.

Then Orvel said respectfully: "Mr. Wade has any instructions, just call me, I will be at the door!"

After all, he carefully exited the box and guarded the door of the diamond box like a waiter.

Mr. Orvel is also the King of Aurous Hill Underground.

But at this time, he was just a gangster who couldn't get on the stage.

Each of these big men who ate with Charlie was much better than himself. In his capacity, he was not qualified to go directly to the table. It was already three lives fortunate to be able to talk to Charlie.

As soon as Charlie sat down on the main seat, Warnia followed closely and directly sat in Charlie's right seat.

The two were close to each other, only half a distance away, Charlie could even smell the faint fragrance of Warnia's body.

According to the rules at the dinner table, the most distinguished person is the main seat, and the next-level person is on both sides of the VIP guests.

Among them, the Song family is the strongest. As the representative of the Song family, Warnia naturally wants to sit with Charlie.

Therefore, at this time, whoever could sit on the other side of Charlie became the object of other people's intentions to fight.

Qin Gang pushed Aoxue at this time and smiled and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, you are a person with great magical powers. My daughter Aoxue has admired you for a long time and has always regarded you as an idol in her heart. Why not let her sit too? Next to you, serving you tea and pouring wine, what do you think?"

As soon as she said this, Warnia raised her pretty brows, and the expressions in Qin Gang's eyes were quite meaningful.

But Solmon White cursed secretly in his heart, what a f*cking shame that old dog Qin, wanted to use his daughter to get closer to Mr. Wade.

The main reason why Solmon White gritted his teeth in his heart is mainly that he has no daughters.

He secretly thought, if Solmon White, my daughter, will come out frantically when I get you Qin Gang.

At this time, Aoxue was flushed and embarrassed in her heart.

Although she also liked Mr. Wade, her father had already said that she should seize the opportunity, but in front of a group of people, it was too shameful.

However, although she was embarrassed, Aoxue was not the kind of twisted person, and she simply said openly: “Mr. Wade, please give Aoxue a chance to serve.”

Charlie was taken aback when he heard the words, and said lightly: “Since you have this heart, just sit next to me.”

Aoxue was overjoyed and hurriedly bowed to thank him, and then sat next to Charlie.

Tianqi’s eyes were very envious. In fact, he also wanted his granddaughter to sit next to Mr. Wade. However, Aoxue was the first step, and the first step forward without removing this face for a while.

Tianqi did not dare to think about making Zhovia the woman of Mr. Wade.

But if Zhovia could be favored by Mr. Wade and accepted as a maid, that would be the blessing of cultivation in eight lifetimes!

Chapter 282

Because Charlie’s medical skills are superb, and even his own ancestral medical skills, he knows better than himself. If Zhovia is fortunate to be able to serve Charlie in the future, she will definitely have the opportunity to learn.

This is also one of his purposes for bringing Zhovia to the dinner.

Of course, another purpose is naturally to seek medicine from Charlie.

He has been tortured by his own injuries for half his life, and now he finally has the opportunity to cure him in one fell swoop!

Thinking of this, Tianqi gave Zhovia a profound look, so she must look for opportunities to get closer to Charlie.

How could Zhovia not know her grandfather's thoughts, and her cheeks suddenly became crimson alluring, embarrassing and hot.

Zhovia hurriedly lowered her head, but waves arose in her heart. From time to time, she raised her head to look at Charlie, her fingers tangled together again.

Mr. Wade is the most powerful genius doctor she has ever seen. Both her character and appearance are superior. It is not an exaggeration to describe it as rare in the world, but she also knows very well in her heart that she can't be worthy of Mr. Charlie's attention and admiration.

Except for Zhovia, Aoxue and Warnia also looked at Charlie's eyes with strange colors, and their beautiful eyes never moved away from him.

Charlie didn't notice the gaze of the three women. He looked at everyone and smiled. He raised the cup and said, "Everyone, Wade is in Aurous Hill. It's so fateful to know you all. I have a banquet today and I want to get in touch with everyone more than I can usually. In the future in Aurous Hill, I will inevitably need every one of you to help me."

As soon as his hand moved, the crowd at the table also picked up the cups, for fear that it was a step slower.

Warnia hurriedly said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade is too polite. If you have anything, please do not hesitate to tell us. This is what we should do."

Tianqi also followed: "Mr. Wade reaches the world, and his medical skills are superb. The Old Master will admire you very much. If Mr. Wade has any dispatch in the future, the Old Master will dare not follow it!"

Charlie smiled faintly, and said: "Okay, everything is in the wine, everyone will do this glass!"

“Mr. Wade, cheers!”

Everyone drank a glass of wine together, and then respectfully raised the glass, seeing Charlie dare not put it down.

Charlie put the wine glass down first and then took out a box from his arms.

Everyone immediately stopped all their movements, and even their breathing became more cautious, their eyes all staring at the box, their excitement could not increase.

They know that in this box is the magic medicine everyone is thinking of!

Charlie looked at everyone at this time, and said lightly: “This is the medicine he is refining this time.”

“Really!”

Everyone suddenly became excited.

Everyone came rushing to this magical medicine, and at this time they couldn’t wait to see the magical medicine.

Charlie opened the box, revealing the ten pills in it, and said lightly: “Everyone, the medicine I refined this time is at least ten times more effective than the medicine I refined last time!”

“Ten times?!” Everyone was too excited to speak.

They wanted a magic medicine like the last time they were satisfied, but they didn’t expect this magic medicine to be ten times better than the last one!

Charlie said at this time: “My medicine, I dare not say that it can save the dead and turn the living into immortals, but it can strengthen the body, prolong life, and cure all diseases. Before dying, as long as you have a breath, you can get a life back after taking my medicine. It is not a problem to live for a few more years. Therefore, after you take it, you must be cautious and cautious and not be s3xually swallowed!”

Everyone was horrified and unbearable. This time, the medicine was so amazing?!

Chapter 283

The pill that Charlie held in his hand was nothing but the medicine he refined according to the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, but it made everyone's heartbeat crazily.

A crowd of people waited to see the crystal clear pill, and everyone's breathing started to rush.

Among these people, Tianqi, the oldest, was the most excited, and even the genius doctor's usual indifferent manner was almost unable to maintain.

He has a serious old injury that has not been cured, which has caused him to suffer from illness for half his life.

Last time, he occasionally got the pills refined by Charlie, and the symptoms relieved a lot, but the cure was not yet possible.

Now, after hearing that the effect of this new medicine was more than ten times that of the last time, Tianqi was so excited that he even felt that he would be able to completely heal the old wounds.

If Mr. Wade's magic medicine can really have this effect, then this is a great kindness!

And Warnia's eyes were extremely excited.

Although Charlie used acupuncture to save her grandfather, his body is still weak. If he wants to live and live a long life, he must rely on Charlie's magical medicine.

Therefore, at this time, her eyes looking at the magic medicine was extremely hot, and the eyes looking at Charlie were even hotter.

As for Qin Gang, he almost shouted with excitement when he thought of getting two magical medicines.

Charlie said lightly at this time: “Some problems that modern medicine cannot overcome, such as diabetes, kidney failure, and other malignant diseases, can be cured by taking this pill.”

Everyone was even more shocked by the voice!

Although the diseases Charlie said casually are very common, they are all difficult diseases in modern medicine. Not to mention that they can’t be cured by taking medicine, even going abroad can’t cure them.

Especially diabetes is also known as undead cancer, there is no cure at all!

But here with the help of Charlie, a magic medicine can be cured.

This is simply a medical miracle!

Everyone present sighed inwardly, Mr. Wade is really the genius doctor of the world, the true dragon of nine days!

Aoxue’s beautiful eyes were shining, and her complexion was as if a fire was burning. She couldn’t help thinking that Mr. Wade, a figure like this, will surely soar into the nine heavens. She must seize the opportunity and she must not miss it.

Zhovia couldn’t help showing her admiring eyes at Charlie.

Charlie’s ability was something she could not imagine in her entire life. If she could learn some trivial methods under Mr. Wade, it would be enough for the entire medical world.

At this moment, Charlie saw that everyone was eager to see through, smiled faintly, and said: “Okay, let me divide the medicine!”

Everyone couldn’t bear it for a long time, and their faces were full of excitement.

Charlie stood up, took out a pill with one hand, first handed it to the oldest Tianqi, and said lightly: “Mr. Shi, this one is for you.”

Tianqi trembled. He knelt on his knees, holding his hands above his head respectfully, and said humbly, “Mr. Wade gave me the medicine! Mr. Wade is very kind, and I am willing to be a cow and a horse for my whole life, and repay Mr. Wade!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Shi, you and I are also destined, don’t be so polite.”

After all, put the pill in Tianqi’s hands.

Tianqi was full of tears, and when he thought of being tortured for half his life by an old injury, he subconsciously wanted to take it all out and completely free himself from the pain.

Chapter 284

Charlie stopped him and said lightly: “Mr. Shi, this medicine is too strong. You only need to take half a capsule to cure your old disease. Treasure the remaining half capsule, and it will be of great use in the future.

Tianqi’s heart was shocked, he could heal himself with only half of it? This is really amazing!

Thinking of this, he took out the blade used to scrape the dregs of medicine, split the pill into two, then opened his mouth and swallowed it.

Everyone looked at him intently, hoping to see a miracle happen.

A few seconds after Tianqi took the pill, his face instantly became flushed, his skin instantly turned red, and he sweated a lot.

Tianqi felt like a magical warm current in his body was running around.

His body like long-dried yellow earth with mottled cracks, and this warm current, like mild clean water, quickly fills up the cracks in the yellow earth and nourishes the entire land.

He felt that his stubborn and old wound had started to repair quickly, and his eyes widened, revealing an expression of disbelief!

“Mr. Wade, this is really amazing! The old disease that has plagued me for decades is completely healed within a few minutes!”

Tianqi’s eyes were full of tears that flowed down his cheeks.

Over the years, he was tortured by the old illness and collapsed. Not only was he unable to treat the illness himself, but he was also in danger of losing his life at any time, and his life was extremely painful.

But now, Charlie’s half a pill will cure him completely.

This can be said to be amazing, and it is no longer able to describe it in words!

Puff!

Tianqi knelt again, and the old tearfully said: “Mr. Wade, you are my reborn parent. If you don’t dislike it, Tianqi is willing to treat you with the courtesy of father, brother, and teacher titles.”

Suffering from illness and pain, once he recovered, the ups and downs made him feel excited.

Everyone saw Tianqi recovering like this on the spot, and they admired the magic medicine made by Mr. Wade even more!

This pill alone is worth more than ten thousand gold. After they get it, they won’t sell it for any amount of money!

Charlie looked at Tianqi, supported him with one hand, and said, “Mr. Shi, I have taken your mind, but you are an elder, after all, so don’t salute me in the future.”

Tianqi hurriedly said, “Why then, Mr. Wade is the benefactor in the next step”

Seeing that he had a strong s3xual axis, Charlie stopped talking, but looked at Warnia, took out medicine, and said, “Miss Song, this medicine is for Mr. Song.”

Warnia hurriedly knelt in front of Charlie as Tianqi did before, and raised her hands above her head: “Thank you, Mr. Charlie, for giving the medicine! Your great kindness, the Song family will never forget!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and took out two pills without failing, hiding one pill in the sleeve, and putting the other pill into Warnia’s hands.

Warnia got the medicine and was excited. She was about to close her palm and carefully put the pill away. At this time, she felt a round object in the center of her palm.

She felt a little in her heart, raised her head to look at Charlie, and saw Charlie looking at her with a smile on his face, and blinked his right eye lightly, and suddenly understood what Charlie meant.

This is Charlie giving her one more, and then told her to keep quiet

Warnia was extremely excited and touched. She didn’t dare to hope that Charlie could give her two pills.

Moreover, the second one was given quietly. Does this mean that the second one was not given to Grandpa by him, but given to her?

Chapter 285

For Charlie, giving Warnia one more medicine was nothing.

However, for Warnia, it is of great significance.

At this time, her heart was already touched by Charlie, and she even felt a little girl being protected and cared for by a big boy.

In her silly eyes, Charlie walked to Solmon White and took out a pill: “Mr. White, this one is for you.”

Solmon White shivered all over, and immediately knelt on the ground, just like everyone else, waiting respectfully.

Charlie put the medicine in his hand, and Solmon White blurted out: “Thank you Mr. Wade for giving the medicine! Solmon White will listen to your orders in the future!”

Seeing Solmon White’s piety kneeling on the ground, he said lightly: “Mr. White, your son, and your nephew both angered me at the beginning. If you hadn’t been a human being, they would probably not have been in this world.”

Solmon White squatted in his heart and squatted his head hurriedly and said: “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for raising your hand!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Tell the young people in your family that they must learn to behave with tail clipped.”

Solmon White nodded in a hurry: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I must warn them!”

“Yeah.” Charlie said lightly: “You take the medicine, and it may save your life in the future.”

As soon as Solmon White got the magic medicine, his face was flushed with excitement: “Mr. Wade, if you need my family in the future, please let me know!”

After that, it was Qin Gang.

Charlie promised Aoxue to give her two pills, so Charlie gave Qin Gang one, and Aoxue another one.

The father and daughter knelt on the ground together, extremely pious.

Qin Gang immediately expressed his stance, saying: “From now on, my Qin family will also regard Mr. Wade as the dragon head!”

Charlie smiled slightly and nodded in satisfaction.

At this time, all the medicines that should be given have been given out, but he thought about it and said loudly: “Mr. Orvel, come in.”

Orvel, who had been guarding the door of the box, hurried in: “Mr. Wade, what’s your order?”

With that, Orvel looked at Charlie respectfully and bowed his hands in salute.

Charlie nodded faintly and smiled: “I know you and I are not short anymore. You work hard and work diligently. I will prepare a pill for you today when refining medicine.”

When Orvel heard this, his whole body was dumbfounded! The limbs are hot, and the head explodes!

He had been waiting outside the box just now, and of course, he had heard what Charlie said in the box and what happened after Tianqi took the medicine.

However, he knew very well in his heart that a person like himself, who can’t get on the stage, after all, could not be eligible for the medicine given by Mr. Wade?

However, at this moment, he heard that Charlie was going to give this magical medicine to him, and he knelt on the ground without hesitation!

“Mr. Wade, I am an illiterate person, Mr. Orvel, I don’t know how to say beautiful things. From now on, my life will be yours. Even if you let me go up and down the sea of fire, if I frown, hit me with thunder. boom!”

Orvel was so touched that he couldn’t help himself. Kneeling on the ground, he respectfully took the pills from Charlie, excited as if he were treating a peerless treasure.

Chapter 286

Charlie waved his hand and said: “Okay, take care of me in the future, I will not forget your credit!”

Orvel firmly said: “Mr. Orvel will definitely not let you down!”

When everyone saw that Charlie had given a magical medicine to Orvel, the shock in their hearts was beyond words.

Although Orvel was very impressive in Aurous Hill, it was nothing to them, but after such a small character followed Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade did not hesitate to give the magic medicine.

This is how Mr. Wade treats his own people, really is the grace of heaven!

He knelt on the ground at the door of the box, crawling on the ground with his knees in front of Charlie, moved in his heart, tears on his face.

“Mr. Wade, I really didn’t expect you to see me as a small person in your eyes. Mr. Orvel was really grateful.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Mr. Orvel, I live in the world, and I look at the character of the other party, not the identity of the other party. You remember classmate Darren, in terms of status, he is inferior to you in the case; in terms of strength. , Not as good as your little brother. When he was trapped by a sl*t and was lying in the hospital, he didn’t even have the ability to commit suicide, but why should you still help him, save him, and protect him? Because he belongs to me, Charlie’s friend, no matter how small he is, I will not let it go.”

Orvel’s heart trembled, and he couldn’t help being moved to tears. He choked his head and said, “Master Wade, Orvel will definitely help you in the future!”

Charlie handed the medicine to him and said, “If you follow me, you must understand a truth. With my strength, you don’t need your heart and soul. As long as you do things for me down-to-earth, I will surely protect you for a lifetime!”

In this sentence, Charlie did not say anything.

Regarding wealth, what he has is that tens of billions of cash and hundreds of billions of companies already have inexhaustible wealth;

In terms of strength, he has the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets, and his strength is extraordinary.

Therefore, as long as Mr. Orvel steadfastly follows him, he will naturally not treat Mr. Orvel badly.

And Charlie's words also made everyone present even more strongly admire and respect Charlie.

Let everyone present, deep in their hearts, make up their minds to follow Charlie! Charlie bowed his head all his life.

At this time, Solmon White took out a wearable smart bracelet key and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, this is the smart bracelet key of the Bugatti Veyron Hermes special edition sports car. This car is the one I got from the Aurous Hill International Auto Show in advance. Ordered, the auto show officially starts tomorrow, and you can pick up the car!"

The ordinary Bugatti Veyron is priced at about 26 million, while the Hermes special edition is priced at more than 40 million.

Before Charlie spoke, Qin Gang hurriedly took out a smart bracelet key and hurriedly said: "What a coincidence, Mr. Wade! I also ordered a sports car for you at the auto show, but I ordered an Aston Martin. Limited edition one77."

Aston Martin's limited edition one77 is also priced at 40 million.

Unexpectedly, the two of them thought of going together.

Solmon White looked at Qin Gang annoyed, and blurted out: "Old Qin, why do you give Mr. Wade a sports car like me? Did you deliberately follow me?"

Qin Gang said confidently: "How can I learn from you! I think Mr. Wade should drive the best sports car, so I specifically ordered that Aston Martin!"

Tianqi on the side saw that the two of them were giving gifts one after another, and hurriedly took out a sandalwood gift box from his pocket. After opening it, there was a very shiny, colored porcelain wine glass inside.

He said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, this Chenghua Doucai wine glass was handed down from the Ming Dynasty, and it is also one of my favorite antiques in my life. I give it to Mr. Wade first today. I hope Mr. Wade will like it!"

Seeing that all three of them gave out gifts, Warnia, who had received two magical medicines, didn't dare to fall behind. She turned her back in a hurry, scribbled a cheque, and put her hands in front of Charlie: "Mr. Wade, this one hundred million cheque, expressing a little care, please accept it!"

Chapter 287

Charlie didn't expect that these people would unexpectedly meet and give gifts to him.

Moreover, the gifts they give are more expensive.

Both sports cars are of the 40 million class.

The Chenghua Doucai wine cups of the Ming Dynasty cost at least fifty to six million.

Warnia directly gave a check for 100 million.

However, these are really indifferent things to Charlie.

The first is sports cars, which are too public and he doesn't like them very much;

Secondly, antiques, too much sophistication, he doesn't like it;

As for money, the last thing he lacks is money.

However, seeing that these four people were looking forward to it, eager to accept their filial gift, Charlie thought for a moment, but did not refuse, but said indifferently: "Okay, I will accept things, you have brought me."

Since they want to follow their own saddles and become their own forces, it should be acceptable to accept them.

When everyone saw their gifts accepted, they were relieved and all smiled.

Charlie casually stuffed a 100 million cash check, two smart bracelet keys, and a Chenghua Doucai cup into his pocket, and then said lightly: "Well, everyone, let's eat!"

Everyone hurriedly said: “Eat and feast!”

At this time, Mr. Orvel stood up from the ground and said: “Mr. Wade, I’ll go to the door and wait.”

Charlie nodded, did not leave him.

For these people sitting here, Mr. Orvel really can’t make it to the table.

The gangster on the road, no matter how good the gangsters are, they are still gangsters. They themselves are more than the richest of these big families.

After dinner, Charlie declined Warnia’s request to drive him home and walked home alone.

After Warnia thanked him a lot, she drove her limited edition Bentley car and returned to her villa.

While holding the steering wheel in one hand, she was holding two magical medicines on the other hand, wondering whether she should give both to her grandpa, or just keep one for herself?

If she gives it all to Grandpa, then this magic medicine will be missed by herself, and she feels a little bit sad.

However, if she keeps one on her own terms, if grandpa knows about it in the future, wonder if it will cause trouble?

After thinking about it, the desire for magical medicine overcame another thought. She carefully placed the magical medicine in the glove box in the car and decided to hold it first. If she needed it in the future, she would use it. If she doesn’t need it, but Grandpa needs it, she can take it out again.

At that time, she will offer grandfather the magic medicine twice to extend his life. She believes that at that time he will treat her differently.

When she returned home, Mr. Song, who was half-lying on the sofa, couldn’t wait.

The last time Charlie came to the house, although he rescued him, he did not improve his system. He is still a little old and sick. After several days of resting, his health is slightly better. But he still needs someone to help him stand or walk on crutches.

For an Old Master who was proud and accomplished a lot in his life, the physical inconvenience became the biggest regret in their old age.

And now, he is pinning everything on the magic medicine refined by Mr. Charlie Wade.

Chapter 288

If granddaughter Warnia can get back the magical medicine and give it to him, he will definitely be able to get rid of the current troubles and regain the feeling of being strong and healthy ten or twenty years ago.

When Warnia came in with a pill of magical medicine, Mr. Song struggled to sit up straight, and asked with some trembling, “Warnia, Mr. Wade gave the medicine?”

Warnia nodded repeatedly, offered the pill with both hands, and said, “Grandpa, this is the magic medicine that Mr. Wade has refined this time. Take it!”

“Good, good!” Old Master Song said several times excitedly, and then asked, “Has Tianqi taken it?”

“he has taken it.” Warnia said: “Mr. Shi took only half of a capsule according to Mr. Wade’s instructions, and all the old injuries and stubborn illnesses were cured. It is amazing!”

As soon as he heard this, Mr. Song became excited and said tremblingly: “It’s so amazing and fast. Give me water and I need to take this now!”

The people around him immediately brought a bowl of tea.

The sons and descendants of the Song family stood in front of the Old Master, waiting to see the moment the miracle was born.

The descendants of the Song family now hope that the Old Master can live for a few more years and can protect these offspring more. Therefore, they also hope that the Old Master can improve after taking magic medicine.

The Old Master swallowed the pill tremblingly and took it with warm water. After the pill entered the stomach, it immediately turned into a burst of energy, which swept the whole body through all the meridians of the Old Master.

Immediately afterward, the Old Master felt that his whole body was repeatedly injected with energy, so he tried to stand up without using a cane.

The offspring around him was very nervous, for fear that the father would not be able to get up and fall, so everyone was ready to step forward and rescue.

However, no one thought that the Old Master just stood up easily with a slight effort!

Without any external force, the Old Master stood up easily with his legs alone, without shaking at all.

Elder Song felt the surging power of his legs, and immediately summoned the courage and walked out.

This step is a footprint!

No hurry, no tiredness, no panic, no rush, no shaking, no breath!

Everyone was amazed!

Is this still a dead Old Master? This is not worse than a middle-aged person in his 50s and 60s!

Father Song regained his control over his body and strength. He was so excited that he tried to walk a few steps quickly, it was fast and steady!

This made him extremely excited, and he blurted out with a laugh: “It’s great! It’s great! Mr. Wade is really a god!”

After that, he turned his head to look at Warnia, and said seriously: “Warnia, if you can get a good son-in-law like Mr. Wade, I can live to at least one hundred years old, your father, your uncle, yourself and your brother. Sisters, it’s possible to live a hundred years! Once a family can live a hundred years old for three consecutive generations, this is simply a god-like family, and no one can shake it!”

Warnia had been shocked.

Grandpa was a person who was going to die, and was saved by Charlie, but after he was saved, Grandpa was also very excited.

But now, Charlie’s magical medicine made grandfather seem to be twenty years younger in an instant. Now, he believes he will live for another twenty years. By then, he will really become a centenarian!

How many centenarians can there be in the world? Very few!

And if the soul figure of a big family can live beyond a hundred years, it is simply the family’s greatest fortune, because the family can only develop and grow in the hands of the soul figure.

Once the soul figure dies, it will immediately fall into the infighting of a group of dragons without a leader, you are fighting for me.

How many families are in decline is caused by the death of soul characters and the renunciation of family descendants? Now Charlie will continue the prosperity of the Song family for at least two decades!

Chapter 289

This night, the family members who got the magic medicine could not sleep all night.

Warnia, who witnessed the miracle happening to grandpa with her own eyes, was also very excited.

Thinking of the magic medicine that Mr. Wade had quietly given to her, a strong warm current surged in her heart.

Mr. Wade treats her so well, this kindness is unforgettable!

Same as her, who fell into insomnia because of thinking about Charlie, and Aoxue, the little pepper of the Qin family.

After her father Qin Gang got the two magical medicines, he immediately gave her one as soon as he returned home and told her to hide it next to her body.

Now, this pill was stored close to her body, with her body temperature and fragrance on it.

The thought that this was given by Charlie to her made her happy and almost drunk.

And Charlie, as the big man behind all this, is still lying on the floor next to his wife's bed and continues to sleep particularly sweetly as his son-in-law.

Early the next morning, Claire went to the studio.

After so many days of preparation, her studio is said to have begun to take shape and is ready to officially open.

Charlie wanted to help her, but she only wanted to build her own business with her own hands.

Charlie understands her feelings. Since leaving the Willson family, she has been thinking about how to prove herself and can't let the Willson family look down upon her.

Well-dressed Charlie was about to go out to buy groceries and found that his pockets were bulging, which reminded him of the gifts everyone gave him yesterday.

Two smart keys for luxury cars, a Mingchao Chenghua Doucai wine glass, and a check for 100 million.

The Doucai cup was placed in a sandalwood box, which was relatively large, so he simply put the box together in his own small closet. As for the car bracelet and check, he originally wanted to put it in the cabinet, but after thinking about it carefully he gives up the idea.

Mother-in-law, she likes to come to the room to churn around when she has nothing to do. Last time Qin Gang gave him a jade bracelet, but his wife didn't wear it before she went along.

If she finds the check of 100 million and the smart keys of two luxury cars, she will definitely take it for herself.

More importantly, if she finds out, he can't explain it at all.

This one hundred million check alone was enough to scare her to death three times.

So Charlie left the smart bracelet and check in his pocket and went out to the vegetable market.

On the way, Qin Gang called him, and after a few greetings, he asked carefully: "Mr. Wade, do you still like the sports car given to you?"

"Oh," Charlie remembered suddenly, and said, "I haven't seen it yet."

Qin Gang said hurriedly and respectfully: "The car is at the Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center. The International Auto Show is now underway. If it is not inconvenient for you to go there, I can send someone to the house in a transporter."

Charlie said, "Forget it, don't send to the house anymore, I'll take the time to check it out."

The community he lives in is very ordinary, and a house is worth two or three million. If two sports cars worth more than 40 million are suddenly parked, the entire community is estimated to be fried.

Therefore, he thought about parking the car first at Tomson's villa, where the villa has a private basement, and parking in the basement is more worry-free.

When he arrived at the vegetable market, Charlie received a call from Darren, a good university brother. On the phone, Darren asked, "Charlie, where are you?"

Charlie said: "I'm shopping at the vegetable market, what's wrong, Darren, are you looking for me?"

Chapter 290

Darren hesitated a little and said: “My dear, I came to the Aurous Hill International Auto Show today”

Charlie knew that he was a car fan, and his favorite thing was cars. When he was in college, he used to save a month of living expenses and went to other cities to watch the auto show.

So he smiled and asked, “Did you go to see the car again?”

“Yes.” Darren said: “This time there are several world-class limited-edition sports cars coming to the exhibition, it is very rare to see them.

As he said, Darren hurriedly said: “Oh, I didn’t ask you to talk about this.”

Charlie asked: “Then what are you looking for?”

Darren hesitated for a moment, and then said: “That’s it, I saw it at the auto show.”

“My wife?” Charlie asked in surprise: “What did she go to the auto show?”

“I don’t know either.” Darren said, “She is with a man, so I called to ask if you know this.”

Charlie frowned.

Claire went to the auto show with a man?

Why didn’t he listen to her?

Although the two of them don’t communicate much, they will still tell each other about some things. She went to the auto show with a man. She didn’t talk about it to him. Is there anything hidden?

Although Charlie is the Wade Family Young Mr. and Mr. Wade in the eyes of Aurous Hill big men, he still lacks confidence in his relationship with Claire.

He was also worried that Claire might be tempted outside, so he said to Darren, “I know Darren, thank you.”

Darren said: “Charlie, my mother called me just now and told me that something happened at home and asked me to go back. You should come and have a look.”

“Okay.” Charlie said: “I’ll go and have a look later, you should be busy first.”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie parked the electric bike on the side of the road and took a taxi to Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center.

The Convention and Exhibition Center is a large-scale real estate project that specializes in undertaking various exhibitions. Basically, large-scale exhibitions in Aurous Hill are held here.

Charlie entered the exhibition hall, and when he looked around, he was surrounded by ordinary citizens watching the auto show, and the surrounding platforms were also full of luxury cars.

Here, the starting point is the imported luxury cars such as the Audi a8, including luxury sports cars such as Lamborghini and Ferrari. In the center of the exhibition hall, on the highest platform, there is one red and one black. A top luxury sports car.

These two cars were the ones that Solmon White and Qin Gang gave to Charlie.

An Aston Martin one77, a Bugatti Veyron Hermes special edition.

These two cars are also the two super luxury cars at the finale of the entire auto show. The surroundings of the two cars are almost surrounded by audiences and reporters.

Besides the two cars, there were two strong and mighty security guards. The security guards turned their backs to the two luxury cars and formed a circle facing the crowd so that the crowd could not touch the cars.

The host is introducing, saying: “These two cars have already been ordered away. They are personal items. You can watch and take photos, but you can’t touch them. Thank you for your cooperation.”

A reporter couldn't help asking loudly: "The auto show has just started, and both cars have been booked? If it is not convenient to reveal, who are these two rich men?"

The host smiled slightly and said: "It's not two rich men, but one rich man."

"One?" The reporter exclaimed, "Could it be that two cars were bought by one person?"

"Yes." The host nodded and said with a smile: "These two cars are indeed owned by the same rich man!"

Chapter 291

The host's words left everyone stunned.

Both of these are the world's top luxury cars. It is rare to see them in normal times. There are not even a few in China, so they were bought by the same person in advance?

You know, this level of a luxury car cannot be bought simply by money!

Aston Martin's one77 is only open to members of the Aston brand, and the buyer must have three or more Aston Martin sports cars worth more than ten million in order to be eligible for purchase.

This is the only way to qualify. This car is limited in the world. There are only 77 cars in more than 200 countries around the world. There is not even one in China!

The Bugatti Veyron Hermès special edition sports car is more difficult to purchase because Bugatti itself serves the world's top rich, coupled with Hermès joint customization, it is simply expensive!

These two cars were actually bought by the same person, which shows that this person's identity and status are astonishingly powerful!

However, Charlie's eyes were not on these two cars.

He was looking for Claire's figure everywhere in the crowd.

When he repeatedly searched for a long time and couldn't find her, he suddenly heard a man next to him say: "Claire, come and take a look at these two cars. These two cars are really the best in the world, even I have never seen them. !"

Charlie turned his head when he heard the sound, and saw Claire, a man, and a woman still following her.

The men's suits and leather shoes looked greasy, while the women's clothes were cool and slim, but they were far worse than Claire's.

At this time, Claire was following the person, smiling slightly, and said: "Manager Gao Junwei Junwei, I don't have much research on cars."

The person called Mr. Gao Junwei laughed and said: "I have a deep research on cars. After all, our convention and exhibition center often undertakes some auto show activities."

Seeing that Claire was keeping a normal distance with the other party, and also called the other party's manager Gao Junwei, he guessed that she might be out to talk about cooperation, and he was suddenly relieved.

Since his wife is here to talk about cooperation, if she finds out at this time, he might be misunderstood by her, so Charlie is ready to take the opportunity to slip away.

Unexpectedly, as soon as Claire raised her head, Claire glanced at him and asked in surprise: "Charlie, why are you here?"

Charlie didn't expect to be discovered by Claire, and hurriedly said, "I have come to see and meet the world, wife, why are you here?"

Claire nodded and didn't think much about it. She explained to Charlie, Mr. Gao Junwei beside her, and said, "Charlie, let me introduce to you. This is Mr. Gao Junwei from the Gao family. Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center is theirs. The home industry, they were one of the partners of the Willson Group before, and now their cooperation with the Willson Group has stopped. It just happens that the exhibition hall of the Convention and Exhibition Center will be renovated in two days, so they invited me to talk about cooperation."

With that, Claire introduced the woman next to Gao Junwei to Charlie again, and said: “By the way, this is Juan Jones, my former high school classmate, now she is the secretary of Mr. Gao.”

At this time, Juan glanced at Charlie, with surprise, and said: “Claire, I heard from our high school classmates that you hired a very useless live-in son-in-law, and it turned out to be him. kind of you.”

Gao Junwei smiled faintly, watching Charlie’s eyes flashed with hostility, but then he hid it well.

Chapter 292

He had always thought about Claire and knew Charlie’s existence, but he had never seen it before.

Knowing that the person in front of him is Claire’s useless husband, Gao Junwei looked at Charlie and asked curiously: “I don’t know where Mr. Charlie is now?”

Charlie said lightly: “I am a vagrant now.”

Juan said in disdain: “Isn’t that just for soft rice?”

Gao Junwei’s eyes also flashed a trace of disdain. When Claire was still in the Willson Group, he had a good impression of Claire. Now he heard that Claire started her own business, so he deliberately found Claire. He threw out an order for the renovation of the exhibition center and invited her over.

Thinking of having to establish an image in front of Claire, he looked at Charlie and smiled slightly: “Charlie, in fact, you shouldn’t be here today. Those who came to participate in the auto show today are all famous figures in Aurous Hill City. You just came here to embarrass Claire?”

Claire’s face immediately became ugly when she heard this. She didn’t expect Gao Junwei to ridicule Charlie, so she was naturally a little unhappy.

However, before Claire could speak, Charlie’s eyes became cold, and he said lightly, “Is this kind of exhibition really awesome? I wouldn’t come if it wasn’t for my car here.”

“Your car is here? You don’t look at your identity?”

Juan yelled contemptuously from the side, and said, “Don’t you know that the luxury cars on display here start at a million? I think you can’t even afford a wheel off them!”

Gao Junwei was even more disdainful of Charlie, and said proudly: “Charlie, I know that your kind of live-in son-in-law’s mind is to eat soft rice? You want to have a little face, so you want Claire to buy it for you. Right?”

Claire said with a cold face: “Manager Gao Junwei, Charlie doesn’t need me to buy a car for him. Charlie bought me the car I drive.”

Gao Junwei was taken aback for a moment. He didn’t expect that Charlie could still afford a car to give it to Claire.

Juan looked at Charlie and laughed disdainfully, then sneered: “Is it possible that you can get off the car?”

After finishing speaking, she turned to Claire and asked, “Claire, what car did your husband give you? Could it be Chery QQ?”

Claire said: “Charlie bought two cars in total, one is the BMW 520 for me and the other is the BMW 530 for my father.”

Juan said in a weird manner: “Yeah, I didn’t expect your husband to have money.”

Gao Junwei shook his head and smiled contemptuously: “BMW 520? This kind of car is driven by a subordinate in our house. How can it be matched with Claire.”

Immediately, he looked at Charlie and said coldly: “Charlie, a BMW 520 is very cheap. If you take a loan, the down payment is only 100,000, but the luxury cars here are all millions. You buy A great luxury car, the BMW 5 Series is not eligible to enter at all. The last time is the BMW 740. Moreover, at this auto show, there are also two top luxury sports cars in the world. You can open your eyes this time.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, pointed to the two top luxury cars on the platform, and asked, “You said that these are all luxury cars that I can’t afford. Then I ask you, these two top luxury sports cars in the world, you can buy them. Are you up?”

Gao Junwei sneered: “In this exhibition hall, except for these two cars, I can afford every other car. What about you? rag like you, I see you go wherever you want, but you can’t afford one!”

Chapter 293

After Gao Junwei disparaged Charlie, he turned around and said to Claire: “Claire, I attach great importance to our cooperation this time. In order to express my sincerity, except for the two in the middle of this auto show, you Pick anyone. It’s time to replace your junk BMW 520. How about the Audi rs8? It’s equipped with nearly two million tops. It’s powerful and it matches you very well!”

Gao Junwei has been coveting Claire for a long time. This time he invited Claire to come over. He wanted to use the money to win Claire in the name of renovating the auto show center.

Juan has always known that Gao Junwei has thoughts about Claire, so she hurriedly said to the side: “Claire, this is what our President Gao thinks of you. You must not refuse.”

Claire quickly refused: “Thank you, Mr. Gao Junwei, for your kindness, but the gift is too expensive, I can’t ask for it.”

Gao Junwei laughed and said: “It is just two million for Audi rs8s. This little money is nothing to me. As long as you like it at first, I will buy it all for you now.”

Charlie looked at Gao Junwei coldly and said lightly: “No, we have a car at home, so you don’t need to buy it. Besides, it won’t be your turn to send it.”

“Only you?” Gao Junwei said disdainfully: “It’s not that I despise you, which car did you say?”

Charlie looked at him playfully, pointed at the two Aston Martin one77s and the limited-edition Bugatti Veyron on the stage, and said with a smile: “How about the two you can’t afford?”

“Grass!” Gao Junwei thought that Charlie deliberately ridiculed that he could not afford such an expensive car, and said coldly: “Boy, don’t be too arrogant, I have already said

that, except for these two cars in the exhibition hall today, everything I can send all the cars, can you?!"

Charlie said: "I also said, I will give these two cars if I want to give them away!"

"Hahahaha!" Gao Junwei smiled and blurted out: "Do you know what kind of car it is? Open your mouth and blow it? It's not that I look down on you, these two cars are guarded by security guards, you can even not touch the wire, let alone buy them!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I don't think it's you who can't really touch it, right?"

Gao Junwei sneered: "The convention and exhibition center belongs to my family. The managers of these two companies have to give me a face. If I want to touch this car, I won't be able to touch it?"

Charlie shrugged and said, "I think you are no different from me. I can't touch it, and you can't touch it. We are actually the same."

Gao Junwei immediately exploded when he heard this, and gritted his teeth, and said: "Are you worthy of being compared with me?"

Charlie nodded, and said, "Of course I am. I said, there is no difference between us. If you don't believe me, try it?"

"Okay!" Gao Junwei was about to be imminent by Charlie's violent general method at this time, and said coldly: "You wait, I will touch it for you!"

After that, he stepped towards the crowd.

Charlie's expression was a bit chilly at this time.

Qin Gang and Solmon White gave their two cars to him. According to them, they both hired security guards from the cash transport company.

In order to absolutely ensure that no one else is allowed to touch these two cars before Charlie has started.

If Gao Junwei really touched the two cars today, then he would go to the two people to settle the accounts, and at least he would have to punish them for an unfavorable crime!

But what if Gao Junwei touches it? When he touched it and showed himself, he took out his bracelet and sat in to see what his expression would look like when he sees it.

Chapter 294

Gao Junwei stepped away from the crowd in front of the car at this time. Then he went to the security guard and said: “Hey there, I am the deputy general manager of the Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center. I would like to appreciate these two cars?”

“No!” One of the security guards who joined the cash transport company after retiring from the army said very firmly at this time: “Our leader has an order, except for the owner of the car, no one is allowed to approach!”

Gao Junwei’s face couldn’t hold back.

d*mn, I really can’t touch it?

This is too shameless, right? You know this is our showroom!

If I can’t touch these two cars, isn’t it really the same as Charlie’s the stinky rag? !

No, he can’t lose the face if he says anything!

Gao Junwei suppressed the irritation in his heart and said to the security guard in a good voice: “Man, I am also a car lover. Give me convenience. I will not treat you badly in the future.”

After all, the security guard is a veteran with an upright personality, so he sternly refused: “This sir, I will tell you again, if you are not the owner of the car, you are never allowed to approach this car for half a step!”

Seeing that the other party always doesn’t give him face, Gao Junwei immediately became anxious, and gritted his teeth, and threatened: “The entire exhibition center belongs to my house. You, a security guard, dare to confront me, don’t you want to get mixed up?”

The other party said lightly: “I’m sorry, I’m the security guard of Ultimate Banknote Company, not the security guard of Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center. Even if you are the boss of Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center, you have no right to control me!”

“You!” Gao Junwei became angry from embarrassment and said: “You are shameless!”

After that, Gao Junwei immediately yelled: “Believe it or not, I will let you get out of my convention and exhibition center now?”

The other side said blankly: “We have signed a contract with your stadium, and we rented this place today, so you have no right to let me out. Moreover, my job is to protect this car. Do you have any other opinions? You can talk to our leader.”

Charlie walked up to Gao Junwei at this time and smiled and asked, “Oh, Mr. Gao, what’s the matter? Is it because people don’t let you touch it like this? Hey, it’s a shame!”

Gao Junwei glared at Charlie, then glanced at Claire again, blushing like a monkey butt0cks.

He uttered a rant, but now the other security guard really doesn’t give him a bit of face, and he doesn’t even give him the opportunity to touch these two cars. It’s simply a shame!

Seeing Gao Junwei’s frustration, Juan couldn’t help but help him return to Charlie and said, “What are you so stinky with us? Believe it or not, I’ll let the security guard drive you out?”

At this time, a reporter holding a camera said to Gao Junwei: “Hey friend, if people don’t let you touch the cars, please don’t mess around here, we are all affected by you when we take pictures.”

Others also echoed: “Yes, it is such an expensive car, do you think it is easy to touch? Just look at it!”

“I think he just wants to touch it, take a picture and send it to Moments! I have seen a lot of such vain d*cks!”

Gao Junwei's expression became extremely ugly. If he couldn't go over and touch these two cars, wouldn't he, like Charlie, become a stinky thread in everyone's eyes?

Thinking of this, he darkened his face and said to the security guard: "I'll give you thirty seconds. If you still block my way, I will drive all of your people and cars out, and you won't have to do any car shows anymore at my place. Done!"

Chapter 295

At this time, a manager dressed in a suit heard the quarrel here and hurried over.

Behind him followed a group of sturdy guys dressed up as bodyguards, all with stubborn eyes and stubble.

"What happened? Who is making noise here?"

Gao Junwei saw the manager and said arrogantly: "Are you the person in charge here?"

"Yes." The man nodded and said, "I am the executive manager of the exhibition, Limo, who are you?"

Gao Junwei snorted coldly and said, "I am Gao Junwei from the Convention and Exhibition Center."

Limo said lightly: "It turned out to be Mr. Gao. I don't know if Mr. Gao is noisy here, what's the matter?"

Gao Junwei said coldly: "Your subordinates are too good at doing things. I want to go up and take a closer look at the two cars, but he didn't let me get on, what does this mean? Isn't this like looking down on me?"

Limo smiled slightly and said, "Sorry, Mr. Gao Junwei, these two cars have already been bought by customers, and now we are waiting for them to pick up the cars. We also explained that these two cars are too noble. No one except the owner. Can't touch."

Gao Junwei frowned and asked, "That's not giving me face?"

“I’m sorry.” Limo defaulted and said: “It is not about giving a face to anyone, let alone Mr. Gao, even if it is the King of Heaven, he can’t touch these two cars as long as he is not the owner of the car!”

Gao Junwei almost deceived, in front of so many people, especially Claire, who is still here, she can say, he has no respect here, right?

it is good!

Then don’t blame me for being crazy!

So he immediately shouted angrily: “Okay! Since you are so powerful, then the temple of our convention and exhibition center is too small to accommodate you, so I ask you to clear the place and leave!”

Limo said, “Mr. Gao Junwei, this is too much? We have signed the lease contract after all, and we have already paid the money. How can you break the contract?”

“What about breaking the contract?” Gao Junwei said annoyed: “I would rather pay you liquidated damages and drive you dogs out!”

Juan hurried to persuade him at this time and whispered: “Mr. Gao Junwei, if we breach the contract, the penalty will be three times the total amount. If it gets to the chairman, he will definitely be angry.”

At this moment, Gao Junwei was stunned again.

Charlie looked very happy on the side, laughed, and said: “Manager Gao Junwei, in your status, you can’t touch these two cars yet. Is it so difficult to touch them? Oh, being the boss of this Convention and Exhibition Center, what a shame for you!”

Gao Junwei said angrily: “Who the h*ll told you I can’t touch it?”

After finishing speaking, he turned his face and pushed Limo away directly, and said coldly: “I will touch this car today, don’t come over and ask for trouble if you don’t want to die, or I will call someone and immediately kill you!”

Seeing Gao Junwei rush to the Aston Martin limited edition one77, Limo was a little anxious, he hurriedly called the security guard to stop him.

Gao Junwei did not expect that a few smelly security guards would really stop him, and immediately shouted: “The security guards in the exhibition center will come over to me!”

These security guards are all from outside, but there are many security guards in the exhibition center itself, and the number of them is not less than the other party. See who is afraid of whom?

Limo saw a few security guards from the convention and exhibition center running over, and there might be a conflict, so he quickly called Qin Gang.

Chapter 296

“Mr. Qin, Mr. Gao Junwei from the Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center has to touch that Aston Martin one77. It is about to embroil into a fight now, what should I do?”

Qin Gang was shocked and blurted out: “That car was given to Mr. Wade! I don’t care about the tall and short young sons, except Mr. Wade, whoever dares to touch the car, let the security guard give him his hand!”

Limo hurriedly said: “Mr. Qin, Aurous Hill Convention, and Exhibition Center belongs to the Gao family. Isn’t it a bit too much to do this?”

“The Gao family is a bullsh*t?” Qin Gang shouted violently, “The Gao family is not even a bullsh*t in my eyes. I tell you, as long as the kid gets his finger on the car I bought, you better get out of Aurous Hill and never let me see you again!”

Qin Gang only got two magical medicines from Charlie yesterday. He didn’t fall asleep all night with excitement. Suddenly he heard that someone dared to touch the car he bought for Mr. Wade. Wasn’t this his mother looking for death?

The strength of the Gao family was far below that of the Qin family. What’s more, behind Qin Gang there was a big god-like Mr. Wade, the little Gao Junwei, he didn’t even see him as worthy of his worries.

Hearing this, Limo's heart shuddered, and then looked up and found that Gao Junwei had already taken a few security guards, choking with the security guards hired by him!

Gao Junwei is still so arrogant and coldly said: "If you don't get out of the way, I will let people do it!"

Limo's hands were shaking in anger, d*mn, do you really treat these security guards as decorations? These are usually masters of escorting money transport trucks, how can you compare them to the security guards at the gates?

In addition, he had just received instructions from Qin Gang, and he was afraid that the two cars might have gone wrong, so he pointed to Gao Junwei and ordered the security guard he hired: "d*mn, give me something to face! We will fight! Fight fiercely! If he's killed, President White will cover us!"

The security guard of the banknote transportation company could not bear Gao Junwei's bad attitude for a long time. He was holding back his energy to teach him a lesson. Upon hearing Limo's order, he was immediately beaten up. The headed security guard shouted: "You deserve this!"

After that, he slapped Gao Junwei's face directly and cursed: "I wanted to hit you a long time ago, b@stard!"

Gao Junwei was slapped with a slap in the face and stared to the roof, and shouted sternly, "This is the roof of my Gao family, you dare to hit me?"

"f*ck you uncle!" The veteran security guard immediately raised his foot and kicked Gao Junwei's waist fiercely.

With this strong foot, he kicked Gao Junwei directly, clutching his stomach and rolling him on the ground.

The security guards of several other convention and exhibition centers were not rivals at all in front of the security of the cash transport company. After a while, they were all beaten up and down.

Juan rushed to Gao Junwei, protecting him, and angrily cursed: “You guys are looking for death, right? You are over! Dare to beat our Mr. Gao! The Gao family will not let you go!”

Limo said coldly: “The Gao family? Tell you, this car was bought by the owner of the Qin family! He said since your Gao family dares to ask for something, your mother who dares to fight doesn’t even know you!”

“Qin Family” Juan heard this, she was dumbfounded.

Gao Junwei was lying on the ground in pain, panic in his heart.

Qin family? !

The Qin family is in Aurous Hill, but it is a big family second only to the Song family!

Moreover, the relationship between the Qin family and the Song family seems to have always been good!

In contrast, the Gao family is nothing more than operating a convention and exhibition center, which is more than ten thousand miles away, how can it troubled the Qin family!

Gao Junwei ignored the whole body pain, and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, I’m sorry! I really didn’t know this is the car Qin bought. I’m sorry, I have no eyes.”

Chapter 297

Gao Junwei was frightened at this time, but he almost wanted to kill in his heart.

He was beaten in his home convention and exhibition center, and he had to kneel down and apologize to the person who beat him. More importantly, he was beaten in front of Claire. This was the greatest humiliation he has encountered in life!

However, he couldn’t afford to provoke the Qin family, so he could only move his anger to Charlie in his heart.

He felt that it was Charlie the stinky silk that made him have to touch the car. As a result, he was beaten and embarrassed in front of Claire. This hatred must be reported by himself!

At this moment, Limo saw that he was still acquainted, so he said to the people around him: “Okay, don’t fight!”

The security guards of a group of cash transport companies gave up, but the security guards of the convention and exhibition center have been beaten and rolled all over the floor.

Charlie stood by, looking at Gao Junwei who was embarrassed on the ground with a scornful face, and asked with a smile: “Mr. Gao, it seems that these two cars, you really can’t even touch it!”

Gao Junwei hated the tickle of his teeth, but he didn’t expect that he would dare to provoke him, and he suddenly cursed with a gloomy expression: “Charlie, you made me ashamed today, I will definitely not forgive you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “What? Am I wrong?”

After speaking, Charlie asked Claire next to him again: “Wife, am I right?”

Claire was a little embarrassed at this time, just now Gao Junwei constantly ridiculed Charlie, she was indeed a little annoyed in her heart, but she did not expect things to turn into this.

The reason why she didn’t get angry with Gao Junwei just now was mainly because she wanted to talk about the cooperation of the exhibition center.

However, seeing Gao Junwei’s true appearance revealed, she also felt a little disgust in her heart, so she looked at him and said seriously: “Gao Junwei, this matter itself is your provocation first. It is you that conflicted with others and was beaten. What does it have to do with Charlie? I hope you can tell right from wrong and not trouble him!”

Gao Junwei noticed that Claire looked down on him a little, and was full of resentment. He stared at Charlie and gritted his teeth and said, “Smelly rag, you wait for me!”

Charlie looked at him in surprise: “What do you call me?”

Gao Junwei scolded angrily: “I call you Stinky pauper! Are you deaf?”

Juan, who was next to him, also added fuel and jealousy, and yelled, “Charlie, you son-in-law who eats soft rice, you are praised for asking you to hang silk.”

Charlie was not angry, and smiled and said, “You said that I am pauper, but you can’t even touch the sides of these two cars, and you were beaten by so many people. Who the h*ll is rag now?”

There was a burst of laughter from the crowd watching.

Gao Junwei’s face is extremely ugly, gritted his teeth and said: “It’s as if you can touch it. There is a kind of thing you can touch one and show me?”

When he said this, Gao Junwei was thinking of giving Charlie a stimulating method.

If he gets fooled and touches these two cars, he must be beaten violently.

If he is not fooled, just admitting the counsel in front of everyone, then he can save a little bit of face.

However, he didn’t expect Charlie to say calmly at this time: “What’s the point of a light touch? Would you like me to take a test drive to show you?”

“Hahaha!” Gao Jun sneered in a great voice: “Test drive? Your stinky rag is also worth of test drive of such an expensive car? You can touch the doorknob, I count you as winning today!”

Gao Junwei felt that Limo had so many people guarding here anyway, if Charlie wanted to touch it, he would definitely be beaten like himself!

Charlie smiled slightly, pointed to the Aston Martin one77 in front of him, and asked Claire: “My wife, do you want to take this car for a drive? If you want, I’ll take you there!”

Claire hurriedly pulled him and said in a low voice: “Charlie, don’t mess around, can’t you see Gao Junwei’s end?”

At this time, Gao Junwei struggled to stand up and sneered: “Charlie, what are you doing with her? Do you know how awesome this car is? There are only 77 cars in the world, and there is no market! Even my dad Hasn’t been in this car before, do you still want to ride in this car?”

Charlie shrugged and said: “It’s my own car, can’t I sit in it for a ride?”

Chapter 298

Gao Junwei laughed angrily: “Charlie, the more you pretend, the more addicted you are, right? You don’t take a piss and take pictures of yourself. You are hairy, what qualifications to ride in this car?”

Juan also said disdainfully: “Claire, it’s really hard for you to marry such a boastful and non-draft Rubbish.

Claire’s face was very helpless, and the gaze looking at Charlie was also a little disappointed.

Is this guy’s brain broken when he says such inconsequential words on this occasion?

Charlie didn’t bother to explain, took out two wearable bracelet keys from his pocket, held them in his hand, shook Limo, who was in charge of the auto show, and said lightly: “Do you recognize these two things?”

When Limo saw the smart bracelet key that Charlie took out, he was completely confused.

Thinking of what Qin Gang said on the phone, he suddenly snorted.

d*mn it!

Could this young man be Mr. Charlie, Mr. Wade?

Correct!

It seems to call him Charlie!

So he hurriedly bowed deeply and said humbly: “Hello Mr. Wade! Limo salutes Mr. Wade and has seen Mr. Wade!”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly flashed over, pointed at the two supercars behind, respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, your two cars are ready, you can drive away at any time. If you don’t want to drive, we can help you transport them. Home!”

Everyone around was stunned.

Gao Junwei’s eyes were about to fall to the ground, but Juan was shocked!

Even Gao Junwei dared to hit someone who saw Charlie bow and salute like a grandson, and called him Mr. Wade?

What is even more incredible is that, according to what he meant, these two supercars belonged to Charlie? !

What exactly is going on?

Claire was also dumbfounded, and for a while, she didn’t understand what happened.

However, thinking that Solmon White had given Charlie a big villa, she suddenly guessed the outline in her heart.

This Charlie must have gone to show Feng Shui to the rich again and fool others!

At this time, Gao Junwei hurriedly said to Limo: “Manager Limo, you must be mistaken. This person is Charlie, a well-known poor son-in-law of the Aurous Hill Willson family, not a master Wade at all.”

Juan also looked at the manager flatly and blurted out: “Manager, look at Charlie, who is so poor, how can he be like someone who can afford such an expensive sports car?

Maybe, he brought counterfeit keys and dare to come to the auto show and pretend to be forced, you must not be fooled by him."

Charlie snorted and took Claire who was silly on the spot and walked towards the Aston Martin one77.

The security guard who wanted to protect the car to the death and prevent it from being touched by other people just now, seeing Limo being so polite to Charlie, naturally gave way.

Charlie took Claire's hand and walked to the driving position of the Aston Martin one77. The bracelet just approached the door and a beep was heard.

Immediately afterward, the car lights like shark eyes lit up instantly!

The LCD screen and ambient light in the car also light up at the same time.

Aston Martin one77's iconic pair of scissor doors rose up automatically!

Chapter 299

When Charlie unlocked the Aston Martin one77 with the smart bracelet, everyone at the scene was shocked!

Everyone exclaimed in their hearts: This Aston Martin one77 is really Charlie's!

Gao Junwei is also dumbfounded, what is the situation?

Isn't Charlie a pauper son-in-law?

How could he afford such an expensive car? !

Juan was even more stunned: "This is incredible. Can this man who eats leftovers can afford an Aston Martin one77?"

At this time, Charlie led her to the front of the co-pilot, and said with a smile: "My wife, get in the car, I'll take you around!"

Claire asked with a puzzled face: “Is this car really yours?”

Charlie nodded: “Of course, the key is here, can your husband lie to you?”

After speaking, Charlie hurriedly whispered in her ear: “Wife, Qin Gang actually lent this car to me to check out. He said it was for me to experience it. I deliberately pretended to force Gao Junwei just now!”

Charlie himself is not very interested in these two too much publicity cars. Today, if it weren’t for Darren’s words to see his wife here, he wouldn’t even bother to come and collect these two cars.

Moreover, he also knows his wife’s personality. She is absolutely unwilling to drive such a car on a daily basis, which is too public.

So, he made up such a lie, and after taking his wife to experience it, he drove the car back and handed the two cars to that Limo for safekeeping.

Claire suddenly realized it, and at the same time, she was relieved.

She was really afraid that Charlie would continue to lie to the big men, and the more they lied, the more they would get into trouble.

Since someone else lent him the car to experience it, then she doesn’t have to worry so much.

Thinking of this, she felt a lot more relaxed, and she was also full of curiosity about this Aston Martin one77.

Although Claire is not a vain woman, she still wants to sit in and experience such a top sports car.

So, she bent down gently and sat in this super luxurious Aston Martin one77!

Charlie didn’t sit in anxiously, but looked at the dumbfounded Gao Junwei and Juan, and said with a sneer: “pauper is a pauper. Go back and make more money before you come out to pretend to be embarrassingly rich!”

After speaking, they were too lazy to take care of the sauce-stained expressions of the two, and sat in the luxury sports car and pressed the engine start switch.

In a short time, the super sports car's powerful engine roared throughout the exhibition hall.

Claire had never driven a luxury car of this level. She sat in the driving position, swallowed hard, held the steering wheel excitedly, and started the car.

The top luxury car Aston Martin one77 slowly started in the sight of everyone, drove down the slope on the other side of the booth, and then drove directly out of the exhibition hall.

The powerful aura immediately caused a sensation.

Gao Junwei was completely confused, is this car really such a waste? What is the situation!

Juan also had a pale face. If both cars belonged to Charlie, didn't she offend him a lot just now?

She couldn't help but get it: "This is impossible, isn't he the Rubbish son-in-law of the Willson family? Where did he get the car key?"

Gao Junwei could not accept life and death. Charlie could really afford this Aston Martin one77, so he gritted his teeth and said, "That hanging wire must have a stolen car key!"

When the manager Limo heard this, he was very angry. These two fools, dare to insult Mr. Wade? Just looking for death!

He turned his head to look at Gao Junwei and Juan, and yelled angrily: "You have offended Mr. Wade, and dare to bark here!"

With that said, he directly ordered the bodyguard: "Hit him hard!"

Gao Junwei was knocked to the ground with three punches and two kicks by the bodyguard. He was immediately caught by his hair and beaten desperately on the face. He soon became a pig head.

Chapter 300

Juan was also beaten with disheveled hair, and her mouth was crooked, and Gao Junwei also limped in pain.

After beating the two, Limo directly let them be thrown out of the exhibition hall.

Gao Junwei lay on the concrete floor, shouting angrily: “d*mn, who is this Charlie!”

Juan said angrily: “He is just a son-in-law, I think he is a driver at most, and it is impossible to be Mr. Wade.”

Gao Junwei was beaten with blood foam in his mouth, and said: “Smelly rag, I will never let him go!”

After speaking, he had a cold expression, gritted his teeth, and said: “And Claire! Don’t even want to escape from my palm!”

Here, Aston Martin one77 has left the convention center.

The super luxurious sports car has aroused the close attention of countless people on the street.

It was the first time to ride an Aston Martin one77, Claire found it very novel.

After all, it is the world’s top supercar, and almost all young people hope to have the opportunity to experience it.

However, Claire’s curiosity about it was just a taste of it.

Before Charlie drove far, Claire said to him: “Let’s drive the car back, don’t cause problems for Qin Gang.”

Charlie said, “What are you afraid of? Mr. Qin Gang is a good person.”

“That’s not appropriate.” Claire said seriously: “Anyway, we have already experienced it. Let’s return the car and go home.”

Seeing her persistence, Charlie nodded gently.

Immediately, he drove the car back to the exhibition hall and parked on the booth.

As soon as he got out of the car, Limo respectfully greeted him and asked him: “Mr. Wade, how do you feel? Are you satisfied?”

Charlie nodded and said in a low voice, “First, find a place for me to store these two cars, and I will ask you to get them later when I need them.”

Limo didn’t dare to ask too much, and nodded hurriedly: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will help you keep them safe!”

Charlie smiled with satisfaction and said, “Then I will leave now.”

“Mr. Wade, I’ll give it to you!”

“No need!”

On the way back, Claire couldn’t help sighing: “I originally said that I would try to negotiate the list of the Convention and Exhibition Center, and by the way, I would have liked to invite them to the opening ceremony tomorrow. Now it’s gone again.”

Charlie asked curiously: “My wife, is your studio ready to officially announce the opening?”

“Yes.” Claire said, “After so many days of preparation, it is almost ready to officially open.”

Speaking of this, Claire said sadly: “It’s a pity, I can’t invite anyone with a reputation to come to join me. I only invite a few classmates, and then you and your parents will come as well.”

Charlie nodded, but thought in his heart, can’t find anyone with a big face to join her? Husband will help you find one!

Emgrand Group Mrs. Doris, Miss Song Family Warnia, Qin Family Patriarch Qin Gang, White Family Patriarch Solmon White, Underground King Orvel, and Treasure Pavellion's Mr. Bao Fungui.

He knows a lot of big people who are among the best in Aurous Hill, and they all are at the beck and call of Mr. Wade. Then, as long as he gives an order, they will come over and take care of his wife's business by the way. The wife's studio will surely make a sensation in Aurous Hill.

Thinking of this, he immediately edited a message and sent in a group to these people on WeChat:

"My wife's studio will open tomorrow morning. Please take the time to come over and join us. The address is..."

Chapter 301

After WeChat was sent, Charlie kept receiving all kinds of replies.

The first reply was Warnia: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will come to congratulate you tomorrow!”

Then Qin Gang said, “Thank you for the invitation Mr. Wade, and I will definitely come and join tomorrow!”

Solmon White said: “Mr. Wade, I will bring and my nephew to congratulate you tomorrow. By the way, let these two little rascals face you in repentance.”

Everyone was excited about Charlie’s invitation, thinking it was a good opportunity to get closer to Mr. Wade.

Claire originally had some regrets about the opening ceremony tomorrow, but never thought that her husband had already prepared a grand show for her!

Back home, Claire washed and rested early, preparing for the opening ceremony tomorrow morning.

Charlie also slept very early, and he was thinking about how to make his wife the most concerned woman in Aurous Hill tomorrow.

The next day.

Today is Claire’s scheduled opening day.

Because she didn’t have much money and was just starting out, Claire rented the company’s office address in the slightly remote Wing Star Building.

Although the Wing Star Building is the property of a subsidiary of the Emgrand Group, it is really not worth mentioning. The Emgrand Group generally does not bother to operate it on its own, so it is leased to some intermediary companies.

Originally, Charlie wanted to say something to Doris, asking her to vacate one of the floors of the Wing Star Building directly for his wife as a studio address.

But thinking about it, he was afraid of explaining it to Claire, so she let her spend her own money to rent a small office.

Claire and Charlie stood at the door of the office at this time, waiting for the guests to arrive.

Yesterday, Claire sent invitation letters to some of the partners who were in Willson's house before, and even plucked up the courage to send one to the Emgrand Group, but she was still a little nervous and didn't know these guests will come.

She lacks strength. If even the opening ceremony is deserted, then the circle will look down on her company even more.

Seeing her nervousness, Charlie comforted her: "My wife, it's still early. It is estimated that when the time comes, all the guests will arrive. Don't worry."

The scheduled opening time is ten o'clock in the morning, just after nine o'clock at this time, it is normal for no one.

But not long after, Claire's cell phone rang suddenly.

After she picked it up, she found out that it was the phone from the front desk of the building, saying that it was the Willson family's visit, so let her know in advance.

Charlie also heard the voice on the phone and asked in surprise: "Willson family? What are they doing here? You sent them an invitation letter?"

Claire shook her head and said, "I was like that with them before. Why would I invite them over? Maybe they want to see a joke. The front desk said that grandma came here in person and brought uncle and family. Don't create any conflict."

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "As long as they don't look for trouble, I will definitely not go to conflict with them on this happy day."

Chapter 302

Claire nodded worriedly.

Immediately afterwards, she saw Old Mrs. Willson walking over from the outside passage with Noah Willson, Harold, and Wendy on crutches.

Harold, who has beaten up some time ago and caught in the police station, had just been redeemed by the Lady Willson with money, so at this moment Harold saw Charlie and his face was full of resentment towards him.

But Charlie didn't bother to care about him.

Today is a big day for the opening of the business, and he doesn't want to have any conflict with them, so as long as this group of people does not go too far, he will not take the initiative to provoke them.

Wendy walked to the front, sneered, and said: "Claire, you don't even say hello when you see your grandma, are you too unfilial?"

Claire said indifferently: "You have kicked us out of the Willson family. It stands to reason that we have nothing to do now!"

"b@stard!" Old Mrs. Willson jabbed her crutches to the ground and said angrily, "You are the blood of the Willson family, so you are born to be from the Willson family, and when you die, you are also the ghost of the Willson family!"

Charlie said coldly at this time: "Some people speak too much. They said they were kicked out of their homes, and they no longer recognize them as members of the Willson family. Now they say that they belong to the Willson family. Is this not too contradictory?"

Harold gritted his teeth and said: "When grandma speaks, it doesn't suit a waste like you to interrupt!"

Charlie looked at him, and asked, "Did you not get beaten enough last time? Do you want me to loosen your muscles?!"

Harold's neck shrank, and he immediately persuaded.

When he robbed the villa last time, he had already seen Charlie's strength, let alone one himself, even ten of them would not be his opponent, so he should be honest.

At this time, Claire pursed her mouth, turned her head to look at Mrs. Willson, and said, "Sorry, we didn't invite you at today's opening ceremony. Please leave as soon as possible."

"Opening ceremony?" Mrs. Willson said disdainfully: "Claire, you wouldn't think that if your small workshop opens, there will really be customers to join us?"

Noah Willson on the side also chuckled and said, "I heard that you still sent an invitation letter to the Emgrand Group with a shy face? You don't want to think about how it is possible for a small workshop like yours to enter the eyes of the Emgrand Group."

"Yes." The Old Mrs. Willson took the conversation back again, and said with a look of consolation: "Claire, the family doesn't talk about two families, the couple quarreled at the head of the bed, and the end of the bed was reconciled as before, let alone you, It's my granddaughter, you have my blood in your body, why fight with me?"

With that said, the Old Mrs. Willson went further and said: "Look at you, you are working on such a dilapidated studio by yourself. It requires money and resources, and there are no resources. Why not return to the Willson Group, and grandma will let you be the director, and you work with your grandmother. In the future, I will give you an account of the shares of the Willson Group, and even let you take over as the head. What do you think?"

The Willson family is in a very difficult situation recently.

Emgrand broke off their cooperation with them, blocked them, and the White family came to divorce again, and Harold couldn't support the wall with mud.

Mrs. Willson's only hope at this time was to bring Claire back to work within the group to make a breakthrough in business.

Maybe Claire could get the Emgrand Group's contract back, so that other partners would come to cooperate with them one after another, and the situation would be reversed in no time.

However, Mrs. Willson did not expect that Claire will shake her head calmly in rejection. She said, "I am not interested, I just want to do my own thing."

Noah Willson coldly snorted, "Claire, I would advise you to be respectful. Do you see how desolate you are when you opened here today? Does anyone congratulate you? That's what you want to start a business? I think you are 80% still destined to failure. Start a business, then go bankrupt, is this what you want?"

Charlie's expression was full of disdain and sarcasm and said: "Is there anyone here to congratulate, what to do with you? As long as you want to know, the entire Aurous Hill dignitaries will come to congratulate Claire!"

Chapter 303

Hearing what Charlie said, Harold smiled contemptuously, and said sarcastically: "Charlie, just pretend, you just know a few s*umbags, do you really think you are a big man? I really don't believe you. Can the powerful person really come here!"

Wendy on the side could not help but snorted: "Charlie, this waste, is best at bragging. If there is no one to congratulate on the opening ceremony today, tomorrow this studio will become Aurous Hill's laughing stock. I see how you will take orders!"

When Claire heard her, even though she didn't say anything on the surface, she still couldn't help but worry.

The opening ceremony, to put it bluntly, is a ceremony that embodies the network resources.

If there are many customers, it proves that the company has a strong network and strength can be reflected, especially if there are big people, then many people will be very face-off when they hear about this.

But if there is no customer, wouldn't it be telling others that her company has no resources and no connections? How can anyone cooperate with this kind of company?

If Emgrand Group could send someone to participate in the opening today, it would have added a lot of brilliance to his company, but Claire was not sure whether Emgrand Group would take care of her.

Old Mrs. Willson said at this time: “Claire, this is about to be 10 o’clock, and there is no guest. I don’t think anyone has any interest in this small workshop. I advise you to return to the Willson Group to work. It’s better to help the Willson family steadily in the future than to come out and be cold-eyed.”

After knowing that Claire’s company was about to open, the Willson family also had exchanges with some of the partners who had good relationships before. After they knew that Claire was from the Willson family, they all said that they would not come to the opening ceremony. I will never cooperate with Claire’s studio in the future.

Therefore, Mrs. Willson dared to pack tickets, and there won’t be any capable guests here today.

At that time, Claire will naturally feel frustrated when she sees no one in her studio, and she will be able to handle her better in the future!

At this moment, Claire was indeed very anxious, biting her lower lip, worried.

Charlie, who was next to her, shook her hand and said seriously: “Wife, even if there is no guest today, what can be done? It is enough to have me here!”

Claire looked at him moved, and nodded lightly, feeling that he was more at ease.

However, the Old Mrs. Willson sneered: “Charlie, you take yourself too seriously, what use are you here? Can you find a big person to join Claire’s studio? Can you give Claire a favor? Is the studio looking for a cooperation order? Without the support of the Willson Group, you will sooner or later drive yourself to a dead end!

Charlie said arrogantly: “Claire’s company will definitely get better and better! Let alone a Willson Group that is on the verge of bankruptcy, even the Willson Group in its previous heyday is nothing in front of Claire. What’s the matter! Why is it difficult to surpass you at first?”

“What a big tone!”

The Old Mrs. Willson heard that Charlie actually said that the Willson Group was on the verge of bankruptcy, and also said that Claire could easily surpass the Willson Group in its heyday, feeling that the whole person was greatly insulted!

She angrily threw her crutches to the ground, and said: “You are just a rubbish who entered our Willson family, how dare you say anything here?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You said I’m not ashamed? Ha ha, I’m just telling the truth. If you don’t believe me, just wait and see!”

Harold sneered a few times and said, “Okay, Charlie, I’m waiting for you to become a big company.”

As time passed by, the time for karma was getting closer and closer.

Claire’s heart became more and more flustered, and he kept looking at his watch, staring outside blankly.

Seeing her situation, Charlie comforted a few words, but it had no effect.

Chapter 304

But he was not in a hurry. Since he had sent an invitation letter to the Emgrand, it was impossible for Doris to not come.

The reason why she hasn’t arrived yet, is she probably preparing a gift!

Noah Willson put on a posture of leaning on the old and selling the old, and said, “How about it, do you still think you have any connections?”

It’s almost ten o’clock. If there were to be any guests, they would have come long ago.

And now the front door is empty, obviously the dust has settled, and no one will appear again.

Wendy also gloated and said: “Dad, this waste said, there is not a guest, it does not matter, it is enough to have him alone. He really doesn’t know where his status can go, does he really think he’s the most powerful in Aurous Hill?”

At this moment, suddenly a voice from the front desk was deliberately raised from a distance.

“Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, President is visiting”

Tailai?

Charlie was a little puzzled. Since the last time the White family banquet where he brought the lightning strikes on the spot, he has never seen Tailai again. Today, his wife opened the business and did not invite him. Why did she come?

The Willson family was also dumbfounded!

Tailai? The richest man in Haicheng next door is very strong. How could he come here?

After Tailai entered the door, he ran straight to the office where Charlie was standing.

The Willson family was surprised for a while, and glanced at each other. Noah Willson took a step forward and said, “I just met a businessman from Haicheng a few days ago. He said that he has been walking closer to Tailai. He introduced me to Tailai?”

After speaking, Noah Willson sorted his clothes and greeted him forward.

Old Mrs. Willson didn’t dare to pretend to be big, and walked out behind.

As soon as the fat-headed and big-eared Tailai approached, he hurriedly moved to Charlie’s side. He didn’t pay attention to Noah Willson who came up, and said with great surprise: “Mr. Charlie finally caught up.”

In the eyes of everyone’s incomparable surprise, Charlie nodded slightly and said, “Why are you here?”

Tailai hurriedly said respectfully: “Mr. Charlie, your wife opened the business today, how can I not come to join you!”

At this time, Noah Willson came to the front and interjected with excitement: “Mr. Li, you are here, let’s go and talk inside. As you stand here and talk, it’s not appropriate”

Tailai was getting close to Charlie, but was suddenly interrupted. The smiling face suddenly became gloomy, and the air of a long-time high-ranking person exuded. He squinted at Noah Willson and said coldly: “What are you? Did you not see me talking to Mr. Charlie?”

Noah Willson was very embarrassed, dumbfounded, and subconsciously asked: “I am Noah Willson from the Willson family, I was introduced to you by President Ma from Haicheng?”

Tailai frowned slightly and said disdainfully: “I don’t know you, let alone Mr. Ma. I came here today to congratulate Mrs. Wade’s company!”

Chapter 305

Tailai’s words shocked the Willson family.

He actually made a special trip to congratulate Claire? !

This is the richest man in Haichen!

Charlie and Claire, when did they catch such a line? !

Noah Willson was shocked in his heart, and he didn’t expect that the other party would be so rude to him, he would swear, and he couldn’t hold his face, he hurriedly backed a few steps with interest, and stood aside.

With a face full of doubt, Wendy asked Harold next to her in a low voice, saying, “This fat man is really the richest man in Haicheng? Does it feel like an actor has been invited? How can the richest man treat a Rubbish with respect”

Harold shook his head and replied in a low voice, “I don’t think it looks like it.”

None of the people present had seen Tailai.

But Tailai, who was kneeling and licking Charlie in front of him, and Tailai, who was rumored to behave badly, were not alone at all.

At this time, Tailai took out an exquisite box from his bag, handed it to Claire, smiled respectfully and said, “Congratulations to Mrs. Wade’s company for opening. This is a little bit of my heart, please accept it.”

Claire was a little at a loss. She didn’t invite Tailai, didn’t even know Tailai, and didn’t know if she should accept this gift.

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “My wife, this is President Li’s heart, accept it.”

Claire then took the box, and after thanking him, she put away the present.

But she heard Wendy say: “Claire, President Li gave a gift, would you let us see it?”

“Yes, Li is always a big boss with a fortune of hundreds of billions, and the gifts he gives are definitely not ordinary.” Harold also said.

Claire looked at Charlie before opening the gift box under everyone’s attention.

Inside the exquisite gift box, there is a crystal-clear jade pendant.

This pendant has no impurities, the whole body is emerald green, and it looks extremely transparent under the light.

Old Mrs. Willson also stared at this pendant closely, her two old eyes were completely sinking into it.

She has already seen that this pendant is exactly the “clear breeze and bright moon” at the Eastcliff auction some time ago!

At that time, it was sold at a high price of 50 million. It is said that it was bought by a huge man in Haicheng, but she did not expect that man to be Tailai.

She looked at the pendant and her eyes were red.

If the Willson family had such a pendant, it would be enough to fight a turnaround!

Wendy also said with some jealousy: “I didn’t expect someone to come, I don’t know what sh!t luck was, they met President Li”

As soon as she finished speaking, she heard the front desk of the building shout: “Ms. Claire has a congratulatory gift!”

Immediately afterward, a rumbling sound came from outside.

Everyone walked out of the building together, looked up, and saw that the square of the building had been cleared, and a huge helicopter was slowly descending.

Immediately afterwards, the staff of the entire building became busy.

One flower basket after another, one gift after another, were moved from the helicopter to the door of Claire’s office.

Chapter 306

The people in the entire building are boiling, but it’s just a company opening, so there can be such a big scene, even the helicopter has been dispatched!

The crowd poked their heads and looked at the few people standing in front of the company.

Claire looked at all of it with a sense of loss. Although she invited some people, they didn’t have much friendship with her. Besides, she didn’t know anyone who was able to fly, in a helicopter.

Someone in the crowd exclaimed: “Isn’t that flower basket limited to the legendary Tiffany? It seems that this flower basket is worth more than one million!”

“Wow, look at the flowers in these flower baskets. They seem to have never been seen before! This is too pretty!”

“That’s a Dutch tulip! The top Dutch tulip is similar to our domestic bluegrass. It is very expensive. Any one costs thousands or even tens of thousands. There are also blue enchantresses and Juliet roses that are all top in the world. These precious flowers! These flowers cannot be cultivated in our country. They can only be transported by air from abroad!”

“No wonder the helicopter was dispatched! It is estimated that after being transported to the airport from abroad, it was directly transported here by helicopter!”

“Looking at it this way, a flower basket is worth one million for Tiffany’s basket alone, and the precious flowers in it may also cost one million.”

“There are a total of 20 baskets worth more than 40 million here?”

“Oh my God, this is the real ho! An opening ceremony, more than 40 million gift baskets alone?!”

“Yeah! And these flowers won’t survive for long. I’m afraid they will wither after a few days. This is too extravagant.”

The Old Mrs. Willson on the side couldn’t help swallowing.

She also likes planting flowers, and planted a lot of all kinds of flowers in the courtyard of Willson’s villa.

However, she has always been reluctant to buy the world’s rare flowers.

Especially the most classic red and white tulips in the Netherlands, one plant costs nearly 10,000.

Wendy’s eyes straightened, and she whispered: “Grandma, I remember that you really liked the Dutch tulips, but in the end I was not willing to buy them. I could only buy a few hundred Henan tulips. How do these people give Claire gave such a valuable gift!”

When the Lady Willson thought of her Henan tulips, it was a thousand miles away from others’ Dutch tulips!

As a result, she was even more jealous, and she couldn't help but wonder if she could take a few away when she leaves, and plant them in her garden to see if they could survive.

At this moment, someone outside shouted:

"Ms. Doris, Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group, Ms. Warnia, Patriarch Solmon White, Patriarch Qin Gang, and genius Doctor Tianqi, congratulations on the opening of Madame Wade's company, and wish the company a prosperous business!"

Not only the Willson family was shocked, but even the entire staff of the Wing Star Building were shocked!

Although they are an industry under the Emgrand Group, the Emgrand Group seldom intervenes. They didn't expect that the vice chairman of the group and so many Aurous Hill big figures came to this humble building for the opening of Claire's company!

So many big people gathered in the Wing Star Building, which is also a brilliant thing for the Wing Star Building.

This also made many people wonder in their hearts: What is the background of this newly opened company, and how can so many bigwigs congratulate them at the same time.

The members of the Willson family were also dumbfounded. Everyone wondered in their hearts: How much face is this Claire? !

Claire herself was stunned, and just hearing these names made her very panicked.

After all, the entire Willson family is now in despair, and Claire also knows very well that he can only be regarded as a newcomer who has just started a business and is poor, and has no foundation in Aurous Hill.

So, how could these big shots personally join in for the opening ceremony?

Could it be because of her husband Charlie? !

Chapter 307

At this time, the crowd of onlookers quickly gave up a passage.

Two beautiful women, Doris and Warnia, walking side by side from outside, wearing very decent formal attire and smiling.

Behind them, Solmon White took Gerald and Fred White, Qin Gang took Aoxue and Steven, Tianqi took Zhovia, and walked in.

And Mr. Orvel followed all of them.

Wendy looked at this scene with a face full of disbelief.

Among these people, no matter which one is, it is rare to see big people.

Unexpectedly, she would gather here to celebrate Claire, which really made her feel extremely uncomfortable!

Before that, she also had her own pride. She was also a young lady, the rich lady, and one of the most outstanding young people in Aurous Hill City.

She has an outstanding appearance and good figure, and she is also a proper goddess in the upper class of Aurous Hill.

She has been competing with her cousin everywhere for so many years.

She thought that she had found a good husband and could crush her cousin in all aspects, but now, everything she has is compared to Claire.

Her current self is actually different from her!

“Claire, what kind of sh!t luck did you have?!” Wendy looked at Claire with undisguised jealousy.

Claire ignored her, because she herself was in a daze at this time.

She couldn’t help looking at Charlie, and asked in a low voice, “You invited these people?”

Charlie nodded, and said, “These people, I have shown them Feng Shui and pointed out their fortunes. It can be regarded as a little friendship.”

Claire feels her head is huge

She has told Charlie many times, don’t make that kind of thing to deceive people, he didn’t listen, on the contrary, he deceived more and more, and he was a little man who couldn’t afford to offend.

Wouldn’t it be bad luck if it was discovered one day?

She wanted to persuade Charlie, but before she could speak, Doris and Warnia had already walked to the front.

Warnia spoke first.

She glanced at Claire unobtrusively, then smiled, stretched out her hand and said: “Congratulations to Madam Wade’s company for opening. If the Song family has design needs in the future, we’ll ask for your help!”

Obviously she was here to deliver the business, and he said that she would ask her for help. The Willson family was simply dumbfounded. How can Claire make Miss Song so humble?

Claire stretched out her hand nervously, shook Warnia’s, and said flattered: “Thank you Miss Song!”

While talking, Warnia was looking at her, and she was also looking at Warnia.

Warnia was almost the same as Claire in appearance and figure, but the noble temperament that Warnia was born with was incomparable to Claire.

Thinking of this, Claire couldn’t help feeling a little inferior.

Warnia said at this time: “Mrs. Wade, you are Mr. Wade’s wife, and you are the benefactor of Warnia, so you and I must not be polite!”

Chapter 308

Sure enough, I came here looking at Charlie’s face

Hearing this, Claire couldn’t help but glance at Charlie, who was greeted by others, feeling a little jealous in his heart.

My husband, who could make Miss Song Family attach so much importance, he really became more and more invisible.

Afterward, Doris also came forward, shook hands with Claire, and smiled: “Mrs. Wade, congratulations on your successful business. Our Emgrand Group has several projects and we are waiting to cooperate with you!”

“Really?!” Claire was shocked!

At the beginning, the Willson family was able to get the Emgrand Group’s 60 million contracts, which was enough to make the whole family excited. If she could get the Emgrand Group’s 6 million contracts, she would be very popular!

Doris smiled slightly at this time and said, “Of course it is true Mrs. Wade. We now have a total of almost 300 million in renovation projects. If Mrs. Wade can afford it, then we will assign it to you!”

The Willson family next to them are almost jealous!

A three-billion-dollar renovation project? !

All to Claire? !

The Emgrand Group was squeezed by the door, right?

A company like theirs, come to kneel and lick a little Claire? !

In these three hundred million projects, even if it can give the Willson family thirty million, it is enough for the Willson family to stand up!

The Old Mrs. Willson felt extremely uncomfortable. She knew that Claire had such great ability. Even if she kneeled down for her, she would stay in Willson's house!

At this point in her mind, she secretly swears in her heart: I have to get Claire back for anything this time! Get the Emgrand Group's project back!

At this moment, Solmon White also brought his son Fred and nephew Gerald up.

As soon as Solmon White arrived, he respectfully clasped his fists and said: "Mrs. Wade, we also wish you a good business and good fortune! In addition, if the White Group has any decoration business in the future, it will be given to you!"

Claire was flattered and hurriedly said, "Thank you, Mr. White."

Gerald and Fred White also stepped forward, bowing deeply and respectfully saying: "Mrs. Wade, congratulations on your opening!"

The two of them were already honest and submissive, and the liver trembled when they heard Charlie's name. In addition, the family was now blessed by Charlie, so they really felt sincere about Claire. respect.

At this time, Wendy, who was not far away, had an extremely tangled expression as she watched the White family approach.

She saw Gerald, whom she had always loved so much, and felt bitter and unbearable. Originally, she should have been married to him, become his wife, and White's daughter-in-law.

However, now, he is even stranger to her. Not only has he blocked all her contact information, but he doesn't even bother to look at her.

What made her even more unacceptable was that even Gerald, whom she loved so much, had to bow his head and respectfully talk to Claire. In such a comparison, she was simply thrown into outer space by Claire!

Seeing this, Wendy finally couldn't help it, stepped forward, grabbed Gerald's arm, and said with tears: "Gerald! Gerald! Why haven't you been in contact with me lately"

Gerald's face became cold, and he took his arm out of Wendy's hand and said coldly: "Sorry, we have nothing to do with you anymore. I am here to congratulate Mr. Wade and Madam Wade, please respect me a little!"

"Me? Respect?!" When Wendy heard this, her whole body almost collapsed, her tears kept falling, and she shouted: "Gerald! I have been with you for so many years, and I am your fiancee. I have also been pregnant with your child. Now you let me show respect. You played with me, you then dump me. Do you respect me?!"

Chapter 309

Wendy's heart was extremely sad and painful at this time.

The beautiful sustenance of the rest of her life was once placed on Gerald alone.

But unexpectedly, Gerald pushed her into the abyss with his own hands!

What made her even more unacceptable was that Gerald not only played with and abandoned her, but even showed such a strong dislike in front of so many people!

This almost made her run away!

Facing her crying question, Gerald said coldly with a gloomy expression: "Don't mess around here. It's normal to fall in love and break up. Is there any respect or disrespect?"

Seeing that Wendy seemed to be making trouble at this time, Charlie stepped over.

When Gerald saw Charlie, his face paled in fright, for fear that Charlie would be dissatisfied with this scene, and quickly explained: "Mr. Wade, don't be surprised, this shameless b*tch, you must leave her yelling here."

Wendy really did not expect that in the past, Gerald was quite fond of her, but now, his attitude towards her is like a slap in the face.

Moreover, Gerald actually said that she was a shameless b*tch in order to curry favor with Charlie!

This made her feel extremely upset!

All her patience has completely broken the limit at this moment, and she shouted hysterically: “Are you guys blindly admitting to wrong?! What kind of thing is Charlie? But just a wasteful son-in-law! What are you guys? Everyone has to kneel and lick him?! Why?!”

Gerald was shocked, slapped her face, and cursed: “Shut up, b*tch! What kind of a bird are you, and how dare you comment on Mr. Wade? Believe it or not, I will kill you!”

Seeing the humiliation of her precious granddaughter, Mrs. Willson was also very dissatisfied in her heart. She stepped forward and said coldly: “Mr. White, restrain your nephew! Don’t deceive too much!”

“Too much deception?!” Solmon White squinted at her and said with a sneer: “To tell you the truth, if it wasn’t for Mrs. Wade’s company to open today and the day when he was overjoyed, I wouldn’t have seen blood. With what she said just now, I would beat her on the leg. broken!”

After finishing talking, Solmon White stared at Mrs. Willson again, and said coldly: “Also, what are you? Let me restrain my nephew? Don’t think I don’t know, I indulged Harold and snatched the villa that I gave to Mr. Wade. , It’s you, old witch! I didn’t bother you. I wanted to give Mr. Wade and Madam Wade’s face. You can say one more nonsense. Believe it or not, I’ll fight with you?”

Old Mrs. Willson had a cold back and her legs suddenly began to tremble.

She is accustomed to being domineering in the Willson family, and when she come out she wants to assume the posture of a patron, but now she has lost power!

What’s more, even if she didn’t lose his power, in front of Solmon White, she was not qualified to point at him.

If Solmon White is really going to rush to beat her now, she really has no way

The Old Mrs. Willson was flustered, and hurriedly blurted out: “White the Lady Willson who is worried about it for a while. Please don’t be familiar with me.”

Solmon White looked at her in disgust, and said, “Hurry up and go!”

Old Mrs. Willson walked away immediately.

However, Wendy suffered repeated blows, and at this time had lost her mind.

She suddenly rushed in front of Gerald, hugged Gerald, crying and begging: “Gerald, why are you so indifferent to me?! I have always loved you, I love you very much! The body, my heart, everything about me is yours. Why do you want to divorce me? I beg you, give me another chance, OK, let’s start from the beginning, OK?”

Seeing that she suddenly jumped up and hugged him, Gerald hurriedly struggled, tried to break free, couldn’t help but feel annoyed.

Chapter 310

He knew very well in his heart that he was deceived by the Willson family’s mentally handicapped people and almost offended Mr. Wade. Fortunately, Mr. Wade had a large number of adults, so he didn’t continue to target him, otherwise he might have harmed the entire White family.

Now, this Wendy still has the face to find him to get back together?

Isn’t this f*cking pulling him into the fire pit?

Thinking of this, Gerald pushed Wendy to the ground and kicked her in the stomach, yelling: “Wendy! From today, you will roll as far as you can go. If you entangle, I swear to God that I will kill you!”

Wendy was struck by lightning immediately, and her whole body was dumbfounded.

Looking at Gerald, there was no way to connect with Gerald who was in love with her before.

Although Claire was always dissatisfied with Wendy, she was still her own cousin. Seeing that she was insulted like this, she couldn't see it. So she said to Gerald: "Mr. White, you and Wendy are either If you love it, even if you can't be a lover, you can't be an enemy, right?"

As soon as these words came out, Gerald immediately bowed in trepidation and fear: "Mrs. Wade, what you taught us! It was improperly handled underneath. Please forgive me!"

Wendy did not expect that Gerald would be so cruel and merciless to her, yet so respectful of Claire

She turned her head to look at Claire, not only did she not feel grateful, but hated her for being a shareholder!

A voice yelled in her heart: It was Claire, this b*tch! blame this b*tch for making me into the field where she is today!

Had it not been for this b*tch, and this b*tch's waste husband, she would have married Gerald long ago!

She could have lived the happy life of Mrs. White a long time ago, and at the same time, he can help the Willson family to a higher level, and the entire Willson family will not be reduced to the present situation!

Blame you!

Blame you! !

Blame you! ! !

You b*tch! ! !

Thinking of this, Wendy with a disheveled hair jumped up suddenly, and suddenly pinched towards Claire full of hatred.

"b*tch! I strangled you! It was you who killed me! I want to strangle you!!!"

Seeing her suddenly walk towards her, Claire's eyes were full of blood-red, and she was shocked and hurriedly hid back.

Charlie's face was cold, and he was about to shoot Wendy, but saw that Mr. Orvel had already rushed out at this time, slapped Wendy hard on the face, and slapped her to the ground.

Mr. Orvel was very angry, and said, "Who are you? You even dared to beat Madam Wade. I will kill you now!"

While speaking, Mr. Orvel said hello to the back: "Come here, take out this b*tch who has offended Mrs. Wade, and kill her first!"

As soon as Mr. Orvel's words fell, two burly men in black immediately ran out from behind, pulled Wendy up, and dragged her out.

Noah Willson hurriedly rushed over, begging: "The little girl is ignorant, please forgive her."

The killing intent in Mr. Orvel's eyes was vertical and horizontal: "What kind of thing are you! No more chirp, I will kill you too!"

Chapter 311

Noah Willson was frightened by Mr. Orvel.

He had no doubt about Mr. Orvel's words. For such a person who has been in the underground for years and unified the entire Aurous Hill underground world, killing two people could not be hard.

Seeing that these two brawny men were about to take Wendy away, Noah Willson was very anxious, and he asked Claire for help: "Claire, please beg for mercy. After all, it is your sister. How can you look at her taken away?"

Claire felt a little unbearable, and said to the two strong men: "Don't make things difficult for her. Wendy was also confused for a while and didn't mean to hurt me."

Although Claire was a little disgusted with Wendy, she was a cousin after all, so how could she be beaten to death?

Hearing what she said, Mr. Orvel turned to look at Charlie, waiting for Charlie to give orders.

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Do what my wife says.”

Mr. Orvel said, “Since Madam Wade has spoken, let them live!”

Charlie nodded and said to Mrs. Willson: “I said it a long time ago. You are not welcome here. If you are acquainted, just go by yourself. Otherwise, I will let Mr. Orvel’s people beat you out!”

Old Mrs. Willson trembled with anger, and the road was unsteady, but she didn’t dare to stay here, she could only leave quickly with the help of Noah Willson, for fear of being beaten.

Wendy was still in a state of despair and screamed: “I won’t go! I won’t go! I’m going to strangle that b*tch Claire! Let go of me and let me strangle her!”

Mr. Orvel kicked her with a black face, and kicked her to the ground directly, yelling: “Cut off your tongue, if you don’t stop talking nonsense!”

Seeing that his sister was about to cause a catastrophe, Harold hurriedly stepped forward to help her up and said, “Sister, let’s go home!”

The Lady Willson sighed repeatedly. Today, she wanted to mock Claire. By the way, she would give her a little pressure and induce her to return to the Willson family. Unexpectedly, Claire today is no longer in the same language. There are so many big people backing her. The Willson family is completely unable to trick her back

When she left, Mrs. Willson felt extremely uncomfortable. If she knew today, why bother? Now Claire is unwilling to return to the Willson family. The Willson family has lost the last straw, and it seems that only bankruptcy is left for them to have it in their fate.

After the Willson family left in disgrace, Claire was relieved.

However, the lively atmosphere on the scene quickly made her nervous again.

The people here are all big people, but the place here is very small and the reception is not very convenient.

Just thinking about it, many staff from Wing Star Building ran over to entertain them with meals, drinks and drinks.

After all, it is the property of the Emgrand Group. With a call from Doris, the group immediately put aside all their work and gathered around Claire's studio to help.

Doris came to Claire and said, "Mrs. Wade, Wing Star Building is the property of our Emgrand Group. Since you choose to start a business here, we naturally have to show something."

Then, she greeted a middle-aged person and said, "This is Xu Bo, the manager of Wing Star Building. I have already told him that in the future, the office on this floor will gradually be invited to quit and leave it to your company. ."

Claire hurriedly waved her hand, flattered and said, "Doris, you don't need to be so polite. I have a studio now. I can't use such a large place, and the cost of such a large place is too high, I can't afford it."

Xu Bo hurriedly handed over a check for 180,000 and said to Claire, "Mrs. Wade, this is your prepaid one-year office rent. From now on, all the rent, utilities, property fees, Air conditioning and heating costs are all borne by us!"

Chapter 312

Claire nervously said: "Oh, this works so well"

Charlie took her hand at this time and said with a smile: "Wife, since Doris has the heart to help you, why do you refuse on her Doris's face?"

Claire hurriedly said, "I'm not refuting Doris's face, I just think it's too embarrassing."

Charlie took the check from Xu Bo and put it in Claire's hand, saying: "Since Doris and Xu said that it is free, then you should take the money. Emgrand Group is a large group

with a market value of hundreds of billions. Why would you care about your rent? Besides, I will work with you in the future. You can't be so dismissive, right?"

Charlie's words made Claire's heart lose.

Indeed, the Emgrand Group is the largest company in Aurous Hill. Just one company is comparable in scale to the entire Song family.

If she had to meet Doris because of the 180,000 rent, it would probably make Doris feel uncomfortable.

So she nodded hurriedly and said gratefully: "Doris, thank you so much!"

Doris smiled slightly: "Everyone is a partner, and it is okay to help each other."

Claire nodded hurriedly, and then handed the check to Charlie, saying: "The dress I wear has no pockets. You can put this check for me."

"Okay!" Charlie slipped the check into his pocket and said to Claire, "Go, I'll take you to say hello to Miss Song. They have several renovation projects in the Song family recently. You can talk to her more."

Claire responded, but she didn't want to chat with Warnia.

Because she is indeed a little inferior in front of Warnia.

More importantly, she always felt that behind Warnia's generous and intellectual smile, there seemed to be some hostility hidden.

It is said that a woman's intuition is the most accurate. Deep down in Warnia's heart, she was thinking that one day she would be able to bring Charlie, the son-in-law, from Willsons to Song's house, so she would faintly be hostile.

And Claire was already aware of Warnia's deeply hidden hostility.

It's just that she hasn't figured out the source of this hostility yet.

At this time, Claire checked the time. It was already past ten o'clock, and her parents hadn't arrived yet.

So she quietly told Charlie: "Charlie, Mom and Dad have not arrived yet, you call them and ask where they are."

Charlie nodded and said, "Maybe there is a traffic jam on the road."

He and Claire got up early because they had to clean up the office and prepare for reception. Before going out, they also agreed with the old wife and mother-in-law to come to the company before ten o'clock and attend the opening ceremony together.

But now more than ten minutes have passed, and they haven't seen the shadow of the two old men.

Charlie took out his cell phone, and just about to make a call, he heard Claire's cell phone ring.

Claire saw that her mother Elaine was calling, and she immediately answered the phone.

As soon as the phone was connected, Elaine's anxious voice came: "Claire, there was a car accident on our way here, and your dad is injured and he is in the People's Hospital. Come here!"

Chapter 313

"What?!" Claire was shocked, and immediately asked, "How is Dad's injury? Which hospital is it in?"

Elaine's voice trembled, hurriedly, still crying, and said: "At Aurous Hill People's Hospital, your dad was knocked into a coma. Come here!"

Claire didn't expect that at the first moment, she was still celebrating the grand opening with joy, but the next second, she suddenly received such a bad news.

She said anxiously: "Okay, I'll come over immediately!"

Charlie heard the call between the two clearly and realized the seriousness of the matter.

Afterwards, without saying anything, he immediately said to everyone present: "Everyone sits by yourself for a while, Claire and I are going out!"

Under normal circumstances, it is a very rude behavior for the host to leave the guests aside, but these people are Charlie's fans, so naturally they have no opinion on Charlie.

So Charlie drove his wife Claire straight to Aurous Hill People's Hospital.

When they arrived at the hospital, Charlie and Claire went all the way to the ICU ward of the hospital.

Pushing the door in, Charlie saw at a glance that Jacob was lying on the hospital bed, his eyes closed tightly, and he was unconscious.

As for the mother-in-law Elaine, she was sitting in front of the hospital bed with bloodstains on her body, her face pale, and she looked lost.

Claire's pretty face turned pale, her eye circles instantly red and swollen, she rushed over and asked anxiously, "Mom, what's wrong with dad?"

Elaine's eyes were red and said, "Your dad took me to attend your opening ceremony and was hit by a muck truck running through a red light. Now his situation is very dangerous."

Claire hurriedly asked the doctor making rounds in the ward: "Doctor, how is my father's condition?"

The doctor said, "Don't worry, he is not in danger for the time being."

Claire and Charlie breathed a sigh of relief when they heard that Jacob was not in danger.

Unexpectedly, the doctor hesitated at this moment and said again: "But"

Claire couldn't help asking: "But what?"

The doctor sighed and said, "However, the patient has injured his spine and will face high paraplegia when he wakes up."

High paraplegia, that is, paralysis from the neck down.

In that case, a human would become a living dead with no abilities, only slightly better than a vegetable.

When she heard that her dad might face high paraplegia,

Claire's eyes were dark, and she only felt that the sky was spinning for a while, if it weren't for Charlie's quick eyes and hands to support her, she would collapse to the ground.

If her father, Jacob, really becomes paraplegic, it means that he can only lie on the bed in the future, can't do anything, and completely lose his ability to live!

This kind of life, for a person, is simply better than death!

She hurriedly asked: "Doctor, can a spinal injury be cured?"

The doctor shook his head and said: "Basically, there is no cure. At least there are no cases of high paraplegia cured in the world. The most common is that the patient has recovered to the point where the patient can sit up by himself, and the rest is basically powerless, so You have to be mentally prepared"

Hearing this, Claire couldn't help crying like rain, and it was pear blossoms with rain.

Then, she choked up and asked Elaine, "Mom, are you okay?"

Chapter 314

Elaine looked pale and said, "Hey, I'm fine, but my head hurts a bit. The doctor said that there was basically no major problem after the examination. It was mainly your dad. The muck truck hit his side at the time."

As she said, she cried all of a sudden.

Her husband may be paraplegic at a high position, which is also a fatal blow to her.

Charlie asked carefully to find out that the muck truck that ran the red light had already escaped after the incident. The mother-in-law and the Old Master both fell into a coma when the accident happened, and could not see the approximate visual characteristics of the license plate number.

Subsequently, the two were sent to the hospital by kind passers-bys.

Elaine's situation was better. Sitting in the passenger seat, she was just unconscious when she was hit at the beginning. At most, she was stippled and suffered some minor injuries. She woke up after arriving at the hospital.

But the Old Master sat in the driving position and took most of the impact, so he was not so lucky, and he was hit by a muck truck.

Charlie couldn't help sighing: god doesn't have long eyes either.

This Old Master, although he usually likes to brag, he doesn't understand and has to pretend to be an expert, but to the bottom of his heart, he is not a bad person, he is just a little useless.

As a result, Jacob is currently paraplegic in a high position. If he does not take action, he will be basically cold for the rest of his life.

On the contrary, mother-in-law is not only a standard snobbery, she is also a half-shrew, a stinky Lady who wants to sell her daughters and begs for glory, and she has no morals or limits in her life.

The results of it? She has nothing to do.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed, thinking evilly in his heart, why isn't the person who was knocked into a paraplegic, his mother-in-law Elaine?

If she bumped into a high paraplegia, she will save a lot of worry in the future when she is in Willson's family.

At this moment, the door of the ICU ward opened, and two figures walked in from outside.

When Charlie saw the young man walking in the forefront, his face suddenly became cold. The person here was Gao Junwei, who was hit hard by himself at the car show yesterday.

And behind him, there was a middle-aged man carrying a medicine chest with a big red cross on it.

Claire couldn't help asking: "Mom, why did he come?"

Elaine said, "I asked him to come. Junwei knew the dean of this hospital. He was visiting relatives here when we were admitted. He saw that I and your dad were injured, so he arranged for your dad to the ICU ward."

After speaking, she immediately changed her face, greeted him with a smile on her face, and exclaimed affectionately: "Junwei, you have been busy running up and down just now. You have worked hard, come and have a rest!"

Gao Junwei smiled slightly and said, "It's okay, Auntie, I'm not tired."

As he said, he suddenly saw Charlie standing behind Elaine, his face changed slightly.

Unexpectedly, Charlie, an eye-catching waste, was actually there.

Yesterday at the auto show, it was because Charlie was in the middle of it, that made him lose face in front of Claire.

Since then, he hated Charlie deeply.

And he didn't think Charlie Rubbish would be really awesome, so he wanted to find a chance to pierce his disguise.

Now that the enemy meets, he is naturally jealous, and at the same time, he is even thinking about regaining his face before Claire and regain her favor.

At this time, Elaine sighed, wiped away her tears, and said: “Junwei, the doctor said just now that your Uncle Willson may be paralyzed in bed for the rest of his life. How can this make me live?”

Gao Junwei hurriedly pointed to the middle-aged man behind him and introduced to Elaine: “Auntie, don’t worry! This is Zhongjing Liu, the famous doctor Zhongjing Liu. He is a famous traditional medicine doctor in the country. I specially invited him to come to see uncle. He is a great healer! Uncle will be able to heal with him!”

Chapter 315

As soon as Elaine heard that the other party was a well-known expert in the country, she was immediately excited and said hurriedly: “Oh, Junwei, thank you so much! Thank you also, Doctor Zhongjing!”

Gao Junwei smiled slightly and said calmly: “Auntie, you are welcome, this is what I should do.

After speaking, he turned around and respectfully said to Zhongjing Liu behind him: “Mr. Zhongjing, Uncle Willson’s illness, I’m bothering you.”

Hearing this, Zhongjing Liu took a step forward, smiled slightly, and said confidently: “Don’t worry, isn’t the patient hurting the spine? Although it is difficult to heal, it is still very easy for me.”

The doctor in charge of the hospital asked in surprise: “As far as I know, there is no good solution for spinal injuries in the world. Even the richest people in the world can only lie on the bed after they have injured their spine. With cord sclerosis, you can only sit in a wheelchair for the rest of your life, with only three fingers you can move. Why are you so confident?”

Zhongjing Liu smiled and said arrogantly: “Because I have a magical medicine, as long as I give it to the patient, the patient will recover soon.”

After speaking, he carefully took out half a crystal clear pill from the medicine cabinet.

Holding the pill, Zhongjing Liu looked arrogantly and said, “Look, this is the magical medicine I developed! After eating it, let alone a spinal injury, it is nothing to say to restore a vegetative person to normal!”

Claire, who has been crying silently, couldn’t help but ask: “Does this medicine really work?”

“Of course!” Zhongjing Liu said with a proud face, stroking his beard, “I am the world’s number one magic drug maker. It was made with the essence of life and painstaking effort by an expert with great magical powers before driving to the west. , Priceless, if it weren’t for Mr. Gao’s face, I would never take this medicine out.”

Charlie looked at the half-pill in Zhongjing Liu’s hand, and he was immediately happy.

Isn’t this just the semi-finished products that he prepared to heal Jacob?

This medicinal property is actually one-tenth of the actual finished product. Although it is not bad, it is no problem for general injuries and serious illnesses, but it is a bit less potent.

It was also fortunate that Zhongjing Liu treated it like a treasure, and even took it out carefully, for fear that it would be broken and damaged.

But in Charlie’s eyes, this medicine is a gadget he refining at will, as much as he wants!

Thinking of this, he sneered even more.

If it were the magic medicine that he refined for the second time, it could indeed heal the Old Master’s spine and make him recover as before.

However, this half-finished product in Zhongjing Liu’s hands is definitely not good.

So Charlie couldn’t help but shook his head and said, “Forget it, Dr. Zhongjing, you can’t cure father-in-law’s disease with your medicine.”

Gao Junwei next to him immediately sarcastically said: “Charlie, how you dare to question the authority of Doctor Zhongjing here?!”

Zhongjing Liu seemed to hear a big joke, and said: “Boy, what do you know? Even the famous traditional medicine expert Tianqi, his injuries were cured by my magic medicine. This traditional medicine leader is convinced that It’s ridiculous that you can’t say it’s a suspicious magic drug!”

When this word came out, everyone present was shocked!

Who is Tianqi?

He is the undisputed expert of the traditional medicine circle. He has extremely superb medical skills and he has treated countless people throughout his life. Even if you are rich and powerful, it is difficult to invite him out!

But now, he was helpless with his own body, but the magical medicine developed by the magical doctor Zhongjing was directly cured? !

But Charlie said that the medicine was not effective at this moment. Isn’t this a joke? !

Chapter 316

After hearing this, Elaine was furious and immediately cursed: “Charlie, you are a useless rubbish, what kind of stuff you are, don’t you know it?!”

As she said, the more she looked at Charlie, the more displeased she was, and she said, “Don’t be here to delay the treatment by Doctor Zhongjing, hurry up!”

Charlie frowned. At the same time, he couldn’t help but slander in his heart: Could it be that Zhongjing Liu was the first to buy the medicine from Ervin Jones?

If this is the case, the one who resold one of the medicines to Tianqi at a high price of five million is probably also him.

It seems that Zhongjing Liu is still a profitable businessman in his bones!

This Gao Junwei invited him out of the mountain for fear that he did not spend less.

At this time, Gao Junwei also thought he had grasped Charlie's handle, and sneered: "Charlie, you are a Rubbish, and you can't help with anything. You are quite nonsense?!"

As he said, he pretended to suddenly realize, and said, "Oh, I can understand it, you question the genius Doctor Zhongjing, you don't want to see Uncle Willson heal!"

"Hehe, am I talking nonsense?"

Charlie can tolerate the unreasonable troubles of his mother-in-law, but it does not mean that he also puts Gao Junwei in his eyes, and immediately sneered: "I know Tianqi, why haven't I heard him say that his illness was cured by this idiot?"

Gao Junwei laughed and said, "Charlie, you are really funny when you talk, and you know Tianqi. Why don't you say that you know the president of the United States?!"

When Zhongjing Liu heard Charlie say that he was a sh!t quack, his face was also very ugly.

Afterwards, he reprimanded with the appearance of an expert: "You young man, you are not very capable, and your tone is not small. It is estimated that you have never read a medical book, and dare you to say that I am a quack?!"

As he said, he pointed at Charlie arrogantly and said: "You, apologize to me now! Otherwise, I won't save this patient!"

Elaine paled with fright, and blurted out: "Charlie, do you want to kill my husband?! What is your intention?! Do you want to kill my husband first, and then kill me, you? To monopolize our property?!"

Charlie's face was green.

I monopolize your property? Does your family have any property?

Your family is now, I'm afraid it won't even be able to take out a few million, just an ordinary three-bedroom apartment, is it worth my exclusive possession?

Charlie doesn't know how to spend tens of billions in the bank, and there are 100 million cheques honored by Warnia in his pocket. She says he wants to monopolize the family's property? !

It's really the biggest joke in the world!

Gao Junwei also added fuel and jealousy to the side: "Auntie, I think this Charlie is indeed plotting wrong, you must take precautions, otherwise, in the future, you will really be trapped by such a white-eyed wolf!"

Claire couldn't help but said, "Charlie, let the genius Doctor Zhongjing try."

Unexpectedly, the genius Doctor Zhongjing was forced by this fashion, and coldly snorted: "Boy, if you don't kneel and kowtow to me today, this patient, he really won't be cured!"

Unexpectedly, as soon as he finished saying this, a cold voice suddenly sounded from outside the door: "Who is it that dared to let Mr. Wade kneel down for him? You are impatient!"

Chapter 317

As the voice came in, they saw a middle-aged man wearing a Tailored suit stepping into the ward.

At the moment when Gao Junwei and Liu Zhongjing saw this middle-aged man, their expressions changed drastically and they were shocked!

The dignified Aurous Hill underground king Orvel!

What's happening here? !

Why did he get here?

Gao Junwei and the two hadn't reacted yet, and the next scene made them dumbfounded, and the whole person was struck by lightning!

At the door of the ward, there were a few more people rushing in. It was Doris, Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group, Solmon White, Patriarch of the White Family, Qin Gang Patriarch of the Qin Family, Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, Tianqi, the dean of traditional medicine, and others!

These bigwigs, who have an important status in Aurous Hill and Haicheng, walked directly to Charlie, bowed together, and cried respectfully: “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie asked, “Why are you here?”

Orvel said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, we heard that your father-in-law was in a car accident, so we hurried over to come and visit. I hope you don’t mind.”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said, “You are so kind.”

He said these words casually, but just these simple words made these big men like treasures, their faces flushed, and their bodies were so excited that they couldn’t stop shaking slightly.

Seeing such a scene, Elaine looked ashamed and said to her heart: “It’s over, Charlie, a liar, is getting more and more deceived. Now so many big guys treat Charlie respectfully, in case his deception is exposed one day, Isn’t this family going to die?”

She doesn’t believe that Charlie really has any abilities. She knew Charlie’s past was very clear. She became an orphan at the age of eight and went to a welfare home. Wipe the glass, and was later brought back by the Willson family father to marry Claire.

If he is really capable, how can he be so stubborn?

Gao Junwei was dumbfounded, especially when he saw Warnia, it was even more incredible!

This is the famous Song family youngest progeny!

In front of the Song family, his Gao family was not even a bullsh*t, even his father had no right to see Warnia!

But at this moment, Warnia, who is beautiful and moving, is actually respectful of Charlie's Rubbish?

How can that be? !

Gao Junwei couldn't understand why Charlie was a wasteful, what is worthy of such a condescending wealthy lady worth hundreds of billions!

As a result, he couldn't help being surprised anymore and blurted out: "Miss Song, have you admitted the wrong person? Charlie is the Rubbish?!"

Warnia's face became cold, and she shouted: "Who gave you the courage to question Mr. Wade here?!"

Qin Gang on the side also gave a cold smile and shouted to Gao Junwei: "Mr. Wade is the only true dragon in the world, with unimaginable fairy methods. How can you say this?"

Solmon White, Patriarch of the White Family, scolded coldly: "Yes, Mr. Wade is highly respected and famous in Aurous Hill. How could his name be something you can call with such lowely words?!"

Chapter 318

Orvel's eyes were cold, and he said, "I'm all looking at Mr. Wade's horse's head. You dare to be disrespectful to him, that is, if you are our enemy, if you dare to speak wildly, your legs and feet will be interrupted!"

Under the scolding of everyone, Gao Junwei's face turned blue and white, and his whole person was shocked and speechless.

At this moment, Tianqi yelled coldly and said, "Zhongjing Liu, come over here!"

Upon hearing this, Zhongjing Liu was panicked.

Others don't know, but he knows whether his miraculous medicine has cured Tianqi's illness. Now that he sees the righteous master, he has to wear his lies.

But at this moment, he could only bite the bullet and step forward and respectfully said: “Old Shi.”

Tianqi angrily rebuked, “I just heard you say that you cured my disease with the medicine in your hand?”

Zhongjing Liu panicked and said: “Old Shi, I am not covering up and bragging, please forgive me.”

In fact, Zhongjing Liu knew very well that after he sold the medicine to Tianqi, Tianqi made it clear that the medicine was very powerful and relieved his injuries, but it was still far from a cure.

The reason why he said just now that this medicine cured Tianqi was mainly to pretend to force himself.

However, he never dreamed that Tianqi would appear here.

At this moment, facing Tianqi, he was extremely nervous. Although he is also a well-known traditional medicine doctor, he is still far behind Tianqi. Tianqi is the president of the traditional medicine Association. If he provokes him, he would say something. He can remove him from the TCM circle.

In that way, all the hard work of my life will be lost.

Tianqi was not prepared to forgive Zhongjing Liu so easily. He looked at Zhongjing Liu and said coldly: “You have offended Mr. Wade, don’t you hurry up and apologize!”

Zhongjing Liu was so angry, what the h*ll? Want to apologize to a little boy? Why? Even if he brags, it doesn’t mean he is worse than Charlie!

Thinking of this, he stubbornly said: “Old Shi, I admit that I brag about you, but this kid with the name Wade speaks wildly and insults my magical medicine. Why should I apologize to him?”

Tianqi had a dark face, and after leading him aside, he whispered: “You idiot! Do you know that the magic medicine in your hand is made by Mr. Wade? How dare you talk like that about him?”

“What?” Zhongjing Liu cried out in disbelief: “This magical medicine was made by Charlie?”

Tianqi said coldly: “To tell you the truth, Mr. Wade has refined a magical medicine with better effects a few days ago. My old wounds are cured by Mr. Wade’s magical medicine! You dare to question his level ?!”

Zhongjing Liu panicked and couldn’t choose his way. His sweat continued to flow. He hurriedly explained: “Master, I didn’t know that the magic medicine was made by Mr. Wade. If I knew it earlier, how could I dare to do this.”

Unexpectedly, before he finished speaking, Tianqi said coldly: “It’s late! After this incident, I will suggest the health department to permanently revoke your medical qualification certificate!”

As soon as he said this, Zhongjing Liu’s face instantly became extremely pale, and his body was suddenly cold and sweaty, and he was scared to death.

Then, he reacted with a plop, kneeling directly in front of Charlie, kowtow, crying and begging: “Mr. Wade, I am wrong, I apologize to you! I lied to everyone, this magic medicine I didn’t develop it at all, I bought it. I don’t know if it can cure high paraplegia. I just took it out and flicked it out. I have no eye to see it and bumped into you. Please, please spare my life! “

After he finished speaking, he knelt down, slapped himself and apologized again, breaking down and crying.

Chapter 319

At this scene, Gao Junwei was even more stunned to see Claire and Elaine’s mother and daughter in shock.

Elaine also expected this magical Doctor Zhongjing to help her husband, but who would have thought that he would kneel down and apologize to Charlie.

Gao Junwei’s face was pale, and he clenched his hands tightly, only to feel that Charlie’s face was completely stepped under his feet.

But he didn't believe in Charlie's great ability, and he was unwilling to bow his head to this waste.

Unexpectedly, at this moment, Orvel suddenly sneered at him and asked Charlie for instructions: "Mr. Wade, what should I do with this man?"

He was in front of Charlie, but he didn't dare to make claims, otherwise, he would attack Gao Junwei's previous attitude towards Charlie, and he would deal with the opponent to death.

Charlie said calmly: "You can figure it out by yourself."

After Orvel heard this, he was about to say that people would beat him up, but Qin Gang frowned and asked: "The man has a big status, I heard Limo say that you were the one who embarrassed Mr. Wade at the auto show yesterday. Right?"

"Ah, no, that's not me"

Gao Junwei panicked completely.

Although he suffered a big loss yesterday, in the final analysis it was his trouble finding Charlie. Now it seems that people have to settle two accounts together.

When Orvel heard this, he suddenly sneered and said: "Okay, it turns out that you, a dog with no eyesight, felt sorry for Mr. Wade yesterday! Okay, I will let you know the cost of having trouble with Mr. Wade!"

After that, he immediately ordered his opponent: "Come on, throw this unopenable thing down the window!"

Gao Junwei was so scared that he did not dare to hold on anymore. He knelt on the ground and cried out, "Mr. Charlie, I was wrong. I apologize to you. I don't dare anymore. Please forgive me. This time"

Charlie sneered and said, "Aren't you quite capable? What do you want me to do with this waste?"

Gao Junwei cried loudly with his nose and tears: “Charlie, I was really wrong, I am a Rubbish! I am a rag! I am the biggest smelly rag in the world! Please raise your hand let me go once.”

Charlie kicked him away and said coldly, “Have you heard a word? You didn’t respond to me before, but now I can’t afford you.”

After that, he shouted to Mr. Orvel: “What are you drowsy at?!”

Mr. Orvel’s expression stunned, and he hurriedly ordered his subordinates: “Have you been so f*cking stunned? Even if you are stunned, you also jump down for me!”

Without saying anything, several of Orvel’s men immediately lifted Gao Junwei up, and with a scream, they threw him out the window.

Claire suddenly covered her mouth, her heart pounding, and her mind went blank.

This is the third floor. What if Gao Junwei falls down?

Thinking of this, she and Elaine rushed out the window.

However, Gao Junwei’s condition was life-threatening, just clutching his legs on the lawn and screaming constantly.

Because he happened to be in the hospital, a doctor arrived soon and sent him to emergency.

Claire also breathed a sigh of relief. Recently, Gao Junwei has been leaning on her, and he has repeatedly insulted Charlie, which made her a little disgusted.

Now that the other party has clearly broken his leg, it seems that he will not come back to pester her for a while.

Charlie took advantage of this moment, quietly walked to Tianqi, took out a pill he refined for the second time from his pocket, and whispered: “Mr. Shi, you will give it to me later. The Old Master treated the illness and then gave him this medicine.”

Chapter 320

In fact, on the way to the hospital, Charlie planned to personally treat the Old Master.

With the pills he refined, he could heal a spine injury without any effort.

However, after he arrived at the hospital, he discovered that Gao Junwei had invited the genius Doctor Zhongjing. With these two people disrupting the situation, his mother-in-law Elaine would never let him interfere.

Moreover, he was also worried that if he took out the magic medicine, it would make his wife and mother-in-law confused, and it would be difficult to explain it.

Now that Tianqi is here, it couldn't be more convenient for him to handle this matter.

With the help of Tianqi, a master of traditional medicine, to heal the Old Master, he can definitely explain the past.

After all, Tianqi has a huge reputation, and he can also be convinced that he can perform medical miracles.

Tianqi understood his thoughts, but was surprised to ask: "Mr. Wade, spinal injury is a not a common problem in Chinese and Western medicine. There is no way to overcome it now. Can your magical medicine really cure it?"

After speaking, he said apologetically: "Sorry, Mr. Wade, I didn't mean to doubt your magic drug, but I was a little nervous. This is really beyond my understanding."

Charlie said lightly: "Don't worry, this medicine can repair the damage to the spine."

Tianqi was surprised and said: "Oh, if your father-in-law is cured, this will be a medical miracle. If it spreads out, it will shock the whole world. How can I dare to take such a reputation."

Charlie said indifferently: "You should know that I am not a person who seeks a reputation. Besides, I am not involved in the medical profession. Therefore, it is not appropriate for me to do this kind of thing. It is you. If you can cure the spine with traditional medicine. It spreads out, this is a great miracle of our Chinese TCM, and it will

surely make the whole world look at TCM with admiration, so you should stop rejecting it."

When Tianqi heard this, he nodded immediately, took the pill, and respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, I obey!"

Charlie suddenly remembered something and hurriedly said, "By the way, only half the capsule is needed to treat spinal injuries, and the remaining half will be given to you."

Tianqi trembled all over

Can half a capsule cure high paraplegia caused by spinal injury? This is amazing, right? !

What made him even more excited was that Charlie was actually willing to give the remaining half to him.

This is simply a great reward!

After all, the medicine that Mr. Wade gave him last time had already been taken by himself.

Although he healed the old wounds that he had never healed in his life, his fate with that magical medicine only lasted a moment.

Now, everyone else still had the magic medicine given by Mr. Wade, but his was gone.

Tianqi himself felt a little regretful, but he knew that Charlie was so kind to him, and before he repaid him, he was really embarrassed to talk to Charlie again.

But now, Charlie actually wants to give him half of the remaining medicine for the treatment!

This made him extremely excited and moved.

If you have this half, you will have one more life-saving support in the future!

Tianqi was so excited that he could not wait to kneel to Charlie immediately.

With two chokes, Tianqi burst into tears and nodded again and again: “Mr. Wade’s great kindness, I will never forget!”

Charlie gave him a calm look, and then said: “Okay, go for treatment, don’t make my wife anxious.”

Chapter 321

At this moment, Claire was very worried about her father’s injury.

She had never expected that Zhongjing Liu, whom Gao Junwei had invited, was actually a quack doctor.

Now that Zhongjing Liu has been seen through, who can heal her father’s spine throughout Aurous Hill?

Just thinking about it, Charlie walked to her with Tianqi and introduced: “Claire, this is a famous doctor, Tianqi is experienced, he can heal our dad’s injury.”

When Claire and Elaine heard this, they were overjoyed!

The mother and daughter never dreamed that Tianqi, a top traditional medicine doctor, would be willing to treat Jacob.

Claire hurriedly said, “Mr. Tianqi, my dad’s illness, I beg you to cure him for us!”

Tianqi smiled slightly and said: “Mrs. Wade, please rest assured, Mr. Wade has the grace of reinventing me, I will definitely go all out.”

After finishing speaking, he stepped up to Jacob who was lying on the hospital bed, took out the pill, cut half of it very carefully, and put half of the medicine into Jacob’s mouth with the eyes of everyone expecting.

Everyone held their breath.

Although the original doctor at the hospital did not believe that traditional medicine could cure the spinal injury, after all, he was the famous Tianqi. This made him vaguely feel that a miracle might really happen.

Warnia, Solmon White, Qin Gang, and Mr. Orvel all got Charlie's magical medicine, so they recognized the origin of this medicine at a glance. They also want to know at this moment, how amazing is this magical medicine? Can it deal with high paraplegia?

Afterwards, Jacob's body trembled slightly, and his face that was originally extremely pale began to flush at this moment, and his closed eyes slowly opened at the same time.

When Jacob opened his eyes, he only felt a shock. The whole body was warm, and he was indescribably comfortable.

Moreover, the painful feeling deep into the bone marrow is slowly disappearing!

He subconsciously tried to sit up, and at this moment, a scene that stunned everyone!

Jacob actually relied on his own strength to sit up from the hospital bed!

Everyone present was shocked after seeing such a scene!

Claire covered her small mouth and cried with joy. Tianqi is indeed a master of traditional medicine. He has rejuvenated her father's high paraplegia. He really cured him!

And Orvel and others witnessed Jacob's recovery as before, and they admired Charlie even more!

They knew that half of the pill Jacob ate was the magical medicine refined by Charlie, and they had obtained them all. Now they saw that the pill had such a mighty power! High paraplegia can be cured with only half a capsule, and all of them are excited with no addition!

At the same time, they couldn't help but sigh in their hearts: Mr. Wade is really a god and man!

The pill prepared by his hand can cure even high paraplegia instantly. It is a life-saving medicine!

And Tianqi was shocked and about to faint!

This is really a medical miracle! Even if it is an American, it is impossible to cure high paraplegia. However, it was cured with only half a magic drug!

Thinking of this, he was so excited that he couldn't help but put the remaining half in his clothes inner pocket carefully.

This is an extra half magical medicine that Mr. Wade rewarded himself! Be sure to keep it safe!

Chapter 322

At this time, Jacob felt the astonishing changes in his body, and his expression was incredulous.

He vaguely remembered that he had been hit by a car accident and he couldn't move all his body.

But now, how does it feel as if this incident has never happened before? The feeling of his body turned out to be so good that it couldn't be better, even better than before the injury!

What is going on here?

Thinking of this, Jacob was suddenly confused.

He couldn't help asking Claire, "Claire, what's wrong with me?!"

Claire recovered and hurriedly cried and said, "Dad, you were almost paralyzed in a car accident, thanks to the genius doctor."

After all, she stepped up to Tianqi and said gratefully: "Thank you so much for this, genius doctor. If it weren't for you, my dad would really be helpless."

After that, she had a pretty face and solemnly, and she wanted to bend over to thank Tianqi.

Tianqi hurriedly helped her up. He actually wanted to say: I want to thank Mr. Wade. Without Mr. Wade's medicine, her father can't be cured by himself. Even, her father's recovery depends on Mr. Wade's magical medicine…

However, when he thought that Charlie didn't want to expose his strength, Tianqi had no choice but to bite the bullet and say, "Mrs. Wade, it's just a small matter. You don't need to be so polite."

If it weren't for the magical medicine of Mr. Wade, even a Master of traditional medicine would have no cure for high-level paraplegia.

The doctor in charge of the hospital was also stunned. He looked at Tianqi and said tremblingly: "Mr. Shi, you have created a world-class medical miracle! You can get a Nobel prize in medicine just by using your medicine. This is a great event for the benefit of all mankind!"

Tianqi smiled awkwardly, and said: "If you are serious, the Old Master only got the magic medicine by accident. Otherwise, even if I have great skills, I will not be able to restore the paralyzed person to normal."

The attending doctor sighed: "Your magic medicine is a medical miracle in itself! If mass production is possible, I don't know how many people will benefit!"

Tianqi shook his head and said, "My magical medicine was refined by someone with great magical powers. It is extremely rare in the world. I only have the last half left, let alone mass production."

The attending doctor sighed and said, "That's really a shame."

Claire hurriedly stepped forward at this time and asked the attending doctor: "Doctor, how long will my father be discharged from the hospital in the current situation?"

The attending doctor said: "Well, I just took a look at Mr. Willson's condition. The spinal injury has been repaired, and other injuries to the body have recovered very well.

However, I still recommend that you observe him in the hospital for a few days first. Let Mr. Willson take a good rest."

Tianqi on the side also spoke: "Yes, Mrs. Wade, usually injured, three points depend on treatment, seven points on support, so I suggest that Mr. Willson not be in a hurry to leave the hospital, and take a few days in the hospital before taking leave."

Claire nodded hurriedly and said, "Then lets him be hospitalized for a few days first!"

Upon hearing this, Charlie said to Tianqi, Warnia and the others: "Thank you for running to see my father-in-law, thank you! But my father-in-law has recovered from his illness, let him rest quietly."

Everyone nodded hurriedly.

Now that Mr. Wade has spoken, it is natural to leave as soon as possible so as not to cause chaos.

So Warnia, Tianqi, Qin Gang, Solmon White, Orvel and others respectfully bid farewell to Charlie.

When Charlie sent them out first, Elaine, his mother-in-law, said to Claire very worriedly: "Claire, Charlie is useless rubbish, and now he is more capable of deceiving people! So many big people are Being played around by him, this is the rhythm of death!"

Chapter 323

Hearing this warning from her mother, Claire also felt embarrassed.

She also thinks that Charlie's feng shui style is close to these big figures, in fact, it is equivalent to walking a tightrope in the Grand Canyon, which is very dangerous.

There were some soothsayers masters who deceived many celebrities before, but after the storm, they were united and killed.

If Charlie continues like this, it really doesn't matter what will happen in the future.

Elaine saw that Claire was also worried, and knew that she had succeeded in moving her, and hurried on the railroad while it was hot: “After your dad is discharged from the hospital, you must divorce him quickly! Otherwise, wait someday this group will know they have been fooled by him, but our family still has to suffer as a whole?”

As he said, Elaine added: “You didn’t look at that Gao Junwei? He was thrown downstairs without saying a few words. Charlie lied to them so badly, and I didn’t know how to die by then!”

Claire said displeasedly: “Mom, Charlie just asked a genius doctor to save dad, how can you say such a thing? Isn’t this crossing the river to demolish the bridge?”

“Why can’t you say?” Elaine said angrily: “Do you know that his current situation is just like I had invested in financial insurance at the time, and there may be a thunderstorm someday! Once a thunderstorm occurs, it will be nothing here. Nothing, all gone!”

Claire said very seriously: “Mom, no matter what, I will not choose to divorce Charlie.”

That’s what she said, but Claire couldn’t help but feel worried.

She wasn’t afraid that Charlie would hurt her and the Willson family in the future, but she was worried that Charlie would be in danger of being retaliated by these big figures of the city.

Thinking of this, she felt that she must persuade Charlie to stop letting him fool others by relying on superstition, lest he would ask for trouble in the future.

When Elaine heard this, she said angrily: “You kid! You really want to piss me off!”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie returned after sending everyone.

Elaine wanted to say something more, the attending doctor said at this time: “Yes, please go through a hospitalization procedure soon, and we will start follow-up rehabilitation and nursing.”

“Okay!” Claire turned her head and said to Charlie, “Is the one hundred and eighty thousand cheque that Doris refunded just now with you?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said, “Then I will pay the money!”

After speaking, Charlie turned around and left the ward again.

Claire’s mother, Elaine, when she heard that there were 180,000 checks, hurriedly asked: “Check? What check? Where did the check come from?”

Claire said: “It was Doris of the Emgrand Group who refunded my office rent, and they gave me the office in Wing Star Building for free.”

Elaine said excitedly: “Is there such a good thing? Oh! This time you saved 180,000!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly asked the doctor: “By the way, how much do we have to pay for hospitalization?”

The attending doctor said: “Because the patient has recovered, all that is left is rehabilitation and nursing care. In fact, it is not much money. Only two thousand a day is enough. You can pay a deposit of 20,000 first.”

When Elaine heard that he only needed to pay 20,000, she immediately moved her mind. The check was 180,000! 160,000 can be left!

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said to Claire: “I’ll go to Charlie, I’ll go for the payment!”

After speaking, she hurried out to catch up.

Charlie was walking to the payment office at this time, and suddenly heard a rush of footsteps behind him, turning his head, mother-in-law Elaine was already there.

Elaine stood still in front of him and ordered out of breath: “Charlie, bring the check, and I’ll pay the fee!”

Charlie didn’t know that she was greedy for the remaining 160,000, so he said, “Mom, you can go back and accompany Dad. I will pay the fee.”

Elaine glared at him and said angrily: “Why are you such a nonsense? I said, I’ll go, you take out the check and go back to the ward to help Claire!”

Chapter 324

Charlie shrugged helplessly, took out the check from his pocket and handed it to her, saying, “Mom, here is the check.”

Elaine took the check excitedly, and ran to the payment office with joy.

Seeing that she was so anxious, Charlie knew that she was planning to spend money, sighed, and turned back to the ward.

After returning, Claire asked curiously: “Did my mother catch up with you?”

Charlie nodded: “Mom is going to leave the check and said she will pay the money.”

“Okay.” Claire also looked helpless.

She knows that her mother has always been greedy for money and is absolutely open to money. Knowing that there is a refund of the 180,000 rent, she will definitely make some ideas.

But she is not good to say anything. After all, her mother is such a person. If she disagrees, she will definitely cry and hang herself.

At this time, Elaine rushed to the payment office, slapped the cheque in front of the toll collector, and said: “I’ll pay Jacob’s hospitalization fee.”

The toll collector nodded, opened the file, saw the hospitalization information, and said: “It is enough to pay 20,000, refund more and less makeup.”

“Okay.” Elaine couldn’t hide her excitement and said: “Pay with this check, and send the rest to my personal card.”

After finishing speaking, she took out her bank card, handed it over, and said: “Just punch into this card, don’t rush.”

The toll collector gave a hum, picked up the check and glanced at it, suddenly stunned!

Elaine was stunned when she saw her, thinking that she was deliberately sabotaged, and said angrily: “What’s the matter with you? You should deal with it quickly! I still have something to do!”

The toll collector came back to her senses. Seeing Elaine’s face was impatient, she was also a little angry, and threw the check directly on Elaine’s face, and said angrily: “I think you are a patient from the psychiatric department. Right? Take a check for 100 million to pay the hospital bill?! Didn’t take medicine today?”

“What? One hundred million?!” Elaine frowned, lowered her head and picked up the check on the ground, and when she glanced at it, she was shocked by the large number of “0” on the check!

While counting, she muttered to herself: “One, ten, one hundred, one thousand, ten thousand, one hundred thousand, one million, ten million, one hundred million”

Counting here, she was blinded and blurted out: “It’s a hundred million! This is a fortune!”

The toll collector could not hide his anger and said: “I said you are sick? Where did you get a mischievous cheque and dare to come to me to lie? Believe it or not, I will call 110 to catch you and go to jail for fraud!”

Only then did Elaine come back to her senses, and suddenly she was frightened in a cold sweat.

Oh my God!

Almost something big happened!

How could this one hundred million check be true!

The daughter clearly said that it was 180,000, and this one hundred million cheque must have belonged to Charlie!

This d*mn stinky silk, it’s okay to lie to the big guys and be addicted to it, and he carries a fake 100 million check with him! I almost pit myself!

I really don't know if this guy is intentional or unintentional! But this is all evidence of his deception!

No way! Charlie dared to cheat me, he must take this check, in front of daughter, face him symptomatically!

Whatever she says today, she has to ask her daughter to divorce this big liar!

Chapter 325

Charlie was in the ward, speaking with his wife Claire, and Jacob.

At this time, the door of the ward was kicked open with a bang.

The mother-in-law Elaine rushed in fiercely.

As soon as she came in, Elaine took the one-billion-dollar check in her hand, and while shaking it loudly, she cursed: "Charlie! You b@stard, even you dare to cheat?!"

Charlie was stunned, and asked in surprise: "Mom, which one are you singing? When did I lie to you?"

Elaine ignored him, ran to Claire, and complained: "Daughter! You have to divorce this big liar! This guy is uneasy and unkind! He wants to cheat your mother!"

Claire was also puzzled and asked, "Mom, what's the matter?"

Elaine handed the check to Claire, and said angrily: "Look! Your husband rag actually gave me a fake check worth 100 million! The cashier at the hospital almost called police and got me arrested. Called me a scammer!"

"f*ck..."

Charlie felt a little bit in his heart, this...this one hundred million cheque, Warnia honored him...

d*mn, it must have been put in the pocket and confused with the 180,000 checks!

It’s over!

How to explain this?

Claire took a look at the check at this time, his face suddenly hard to look, he blurted out: “Charlie, what is going on with this 100 million fake check? Are you now engaged in fraud?”

Charlie hurriedly explained: “Oh wife, it is a misunderstanding!”

Claire frowned and asked, “What the h*ll is going on? Explain clearly to me!”

Elaine said to the side: “I need to ask? This check must be a prop he brought with him to deceive people! He accidentally gave it to me! Humph! Fortunately, it was given to me! If it is really used to deceive people , The police can’t catch him and shoot him?”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Claire again, and said distressedly: “Claire, this Rubbish goes out and dares to defraud 100 million. You dare to believe such a courage? If you don’t divorce him, our whole family will be killed by him! “

Claire’s face also turned cold, looking at Charlie, and said, “Charlie, if you don’t explain this clearly, I’ll really consider divorcing you! You are poor, I can accept it. But if you don’t follow the right path, steal and kidnap, then I can’t get through with you!”

Charlie turned his mind and hurriedly said aggrieved: “My wife, let me be honest with you, this one hundred million cheque, I actually bought it from the funeral store…”

“Funeral store?!” Claire and Elaine were both taken aback and asked: “What’s the matter?”

Charlie had no choice but to sigh: “Didn’t my Old Master die when I was eight? He asked me to have a dream two days ago, saying that he had no money to spend and was bullied by others, so I had to give him everything. Burn some money…”

Having said that, Charlie continued to sigh and said, “I dare not delay, so I went to the funeral shop and asked. People recommended this kind of check to me, saying that one is worth one hundred million, and one is worth more than a dozen of the previous Ming banknotes. Bundled, energy-saving and environmentally friendly, so I bought one for

ten, thinking that I burned it at the intersection at night, but I didn't expect that I just took the wrong one and gave this to mother..."

Claire asked suspiciously: "What you said is true?"

Charlie hurriedly nodded: "It's true! Think about it, how good everyone is these years! Who would be cheated by a check of 100 million? A check of 100 million can't even cheat a hospital cashier... ."

Claire thought about it, and what Charlie said was indeed the truth.

No one would believe a one-hundred-million-Dollar cheque, and it is not suitable for use as a fraud tool.

Chapter 326

Thinking of this, she eased her expression a bit, handed him the check, and said, "install it, and burn it for your dad at night. Don't confuse us anymore! In case of an oolong, you may have to Something happened!"

Charlie also hurriedly nodded: "Don't worry, my wife, I know, I must pay attention!"

After speaking, he hurriedly drew out another check for 180,000, handed it to Elaine, and said, "Mom, this check is true, here it is!"

After speaking, he hurriedly flattered and said: "Fortunately, you found out early, or if I really burn this check, we will lose a lot!"

Elaine glared at him, if it weren't for the check, she was unwilling to let him go.

However, who would have trouble with money? Take this check, and the remaining 160,000 can be her own!

Seeing she accepted the check, Charlie sighed with relief. He was not careful and almost had a big deal. Fortunately, his brain reacted faster.

But having said that, mother-in-law is really clever and was mistaken by cleverness. If she knew that this one hundred million cheque was true, she would be annoyed to jump straight from this window!

Just as he breathed a sigh of relief, an old and anxious voice suddenly came from outside the ward door: “Jacob, Jacob! My son, how are you! Mom is here to see you!”

Upon hearing this, Charlie frowned.

After that, he saw the Old Mrs. Willson walking in with a cane, Noah Willson, Harold, and Wendy.

Old Mrs. Willson had an anxious and distressed face, her eyes were red, and she seemed to have just cried.

As soon as she walked in, she couldn’t help crying, and hurriedly walked to Jacob who was lying on the hospital bed, and said with tears: “Jacob, mom heard that you were in a car accident and was so scared that I almost died of a heart attack. I rushed to see you, how are you doing now?”

Although Claire was a little disgusted with these people, she felt that she was visiting her father after all, and she couldn’t refute the face, so she took a step forward for a hundred years and said, “Grandma, dad is all right. Charlie’s injuries have already been treated. He is healed.”

The Old Mrs. Willson breathed a sigh of relief and said, “That’s good, that’s good.”

Jacob also said a little embarrassingly: “Mom, don’t worry, I will die.”

In fact, Jacob also complained to the Lady Willson in his heart.

However, in addition to complaints, there are still family affections.

After all, she is his own mother, how can he really have no feelings at all?

At this moment, seeing his mother caring about him so much and crying like this, he was also moved.

Old Mrs. Willson burst into tears, and she reprimanded herself and said: “I blame Jacob, and I don’t care about you so much. After knowing that you have an accident, your mother feels regretful. I am really afraid that you will be injured. Mom’s misunderstanding is gone”

With that, the Lady Willson was already crying bitterly, and choked with sobs: “Jacob, for so many years, in fact, mom didn’t care about you. Mom just always wanted you to be a good man, so she was deliberately harsh on you and hoped that you could grow up quickly. , It’s all hard work for mom to be alone. Don’t blame mom.”

Jacob suddenly felt his heart tighten, and he burst into tears unconsciously.

He had always complained to the Lady Willson before, why did she love his brother so much but not him?

Why do you always encourage your brother, but to yourself, no matter what you do is wrong?

This matter has become a knot of his heart for so many years.

But today, when Mom said so tearfully, he suddenly felt that the knot in his heart seemed to loosen a lot.

Chapter 327

Charlie frowned.

He is not from the Willson family, and there is no such so-called family bondage, so he can tell at a glance that the Old Mrs. Willson is doing a bitter trick.

The Willson family is now in a desperate situation, and if it can’t be relieved, the Willson Group will fall apart, and the Lady Willson will instantly fall to the bottom.

She is a person who loves face all her life and would rather die than accept that she is poor and destitute, so she will definitely rack her brains to find a way to turn around.

She had bullied and lured Claire before, but Claire never gave her any chance.

She also used money to try to find a breakthrough from Elaine, but Elaine failed to convince Claire.

Now, she began to aim at Jacob, and was ready to use a bitter trick to find a breakthrough from Jacob!

This may also be her last resort.

Jacob was already fooled at this time.

He felt his heart knot untied, and the respect and love for his mother appeared in his heart.

So, he shed tears and said: “Mom, I don’t actually blame you in my heart. I know that I am not up to date. I am not as capable as my elder brother, nor as strong as my elder brother. I have disappointed you, sorry”

Old Mrs. Willson grabbed his hand, and while holding it tightly, she choked and said, “Good son, you can understand Mom’s painstaking efforts. Even if Mom is dead now, it’s worth it!”

The old Willson standing by the side hurriedly stepped forward and sobbed: “Mom, don’t keep talking about death. Jacob and I have lost our dad, so I can’t say anything without mom!”

While wiping her tears, Mrs. Willson said gratifiedly: “You brothers have me in your hearts. Even if I die, I will be smiling on death bed!”

Then she said, “You guys, you must be brothers together! Only brothers can be together! The old saying goes well: Brothers are united, and the benefits are broken! If the two of you can tie together and do it well, what will the Willson family worry about? Can’t it be strong?!”

Noah Willson nodded repeatedly: “Mom, you are right, I have been taught! From now on, I will work together with Jacob to make the Willson family bigger and stronger!”

Jacob’s expression was also a bit agitated, and he was on the set at first glance.

Charlie couldn't help sighing, the Lady Willson is really a good trickster! The effort of three or two paragraphs has already brought Jacob into the ditch!

really!

Jacob was also instigated by her and his elder brother's words, and was moved and said, "Don't worry, mom, I will definitely work together with elder brother!"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she became excited and blurted out: "Good! Good! Great!"

At this time, the Lady Willson said to Harold and Wendy, who had been keeping their heads down and silent, "You two, quickly apologize to Claire and Charlie! Although you and Claire are not brothers and sisters, there is a relationship between cousins, everyone's blood is thicker than water, how can you always treat Claire and Charlie so excessively?"

With that said, the Lady Willson looked at Wendy and shouted: "Wendy! Especially you! At the opening ceremony today, do you still want to do something with your cousin? Don't give it to your sister quickly apologize!"

The two brothers and sisters immediately bowed deeply and said in a very pious voice: "Claire, we were wrong before! Please forgive us! We will never do anything against you in the future!"

Claire was also a little caught off guard. She had never seen Harold and Wendy apologize softly. These two brothers and sisters have been stabbing their heads and facing each other life and death for so many years.

However, seeing that both of them had apologized, Claire also kindly said, "Forget the past."

Mrs. Willson was overjoyed and immediately said to Claire: "Claire, your dad's body is still in the recovery stage, so he must be recuperated. Although Willson's villa is a bit older, the environment is better than that of the resident they live in. There are a lot of strong buildings, how about you all move back to live?"

Chapter 328

Noah Willson also hurriedly agreed: “Yes, Claire, your father’s health is important, not only to have a good environment, but also to have a good mood! So, you just listen to your grandma’s arrangements, come back and live, I will Ask a few nanny to take care of your father 24 hours a day!”

Jacob was lying on the hospital bed. After hearing this, he was immediately moved.

When he was moved, his heart was a little shaken, his brain was hot, and he couldn’t help but ask Claire, “Claire, let’s move back.”

Claire was also a little tangled at once.

For a while, she would not be able to figure out whether grandma was like this out of truth or falsehood.

But seeing grandma, dad, uncle, mother and son holding hands and crying together, I was more or less moved.

Moreover, for the sake of her father’s recovery, if he can return to Willson’s house with a good environment, a good mood, and proper care, he will definitely be able to recover faster and better.

Elaine also persuaded at this time: “Claire, what a great opportunity! What are you still trying to do? Hurry up and agree!”

Claire was a little hesitant at first, but when she saw that her parents were persuading , on the spur of the moment, she said, “Well then, just move back.”

Old Mrs. Willson’s expression was immediately happy, and her heart was extremely excited.

It’s done!

Hahaha!

Sure enough!

Sure enough, life is still old and spicy, Jacob is just a Rubbish, Elaine is a money addict who sees money, Charlie is a Rubbish who can only deceive people, Claire seems to be a bit capable, but its not impossible tricked her. Has the bitter trick been completely settled?

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson couldn't be more proud of it!

Noah Willson couldn't help but quietly give the Lady Willson a thumbs up, and his admiration for his mother at this time was like a torrential river.

Mother is indeed an old world. This drama is almost at the textbook level. It starts with younger brother Jacob as a breakthrough, and then curves to save the country and impress Claire. It is perfect!

Seeing that his wife was going to be fooled, Charlie hurriedly said, "Grandma, uncle, it's natural to move back to live in the first place, it's no problem.

Harold frowned, and shouted coldly, "But what? Our Willson family's affairs, what's the matter with you? Don't you talk too much?!"

Old Mrs. Willson raised her hand and slapped Harold, and shouted angrily: "How do you talk to your brother-in-law?! Keep your bullsh*t to yourself?!"

With this slap, Harold was stunned, and immediately understood.

d*mn it! he almost got into trouble because he couldn't help but mock Charlie!

If he really can't help it, and ridicule Charlie, revealing the truth of repentance on the surface but no correction in the heart, then the perfect plan of grandma's use of bitter tricks to trick Claire's family back may be revealed!

Thinking of this, he panicked and immediately said to Charlie: "I'm sorry, brother-in-law, it's my mouth! It's my mouth! Please forgive me!"

As he said, he slapped himself twice, appearing extremely sincere.

Charlie couldn't help but sneered in his heart, okay, the Willson family really gave up everything in order to act in this bitter drama.

Chapter 329

In order to expose the true colors of this group of people, Charlie said: "I just said that it is okay to move back to live. After all, they are all a family, but now Claire's studio is already in operation, so I have to say in advance. She won't go back to work in the Willson Group again!"

"What?!" The Old Mrs. Willson suddenly seemed to have been stepped on her tail, and instantly jumped up and said: "How can it be done! I said, not only do the family need to live together, but the energy must also be used! Back to the Willson family, but not to the Willson Group?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Grandma, you just said that it was for the convenience of taking care of father-in-law, that's why you invited our family back. It doesn't matter if we go back, we also agreed, but going back to the Willson Group is not the same as going home. Right?"

"No!" Mrs. Willson said categorically, "Since she has returned to the Willson family, she must return to work in the Willson Group at first!"

After that, she continued to flicker Claire, saying: "Claire, your company has just opened, and there is no business yet. It is very difficult to run a company by yourself. How can you handle it? It is better to shut down the company. Back to the Willson Group, in that case, your life will definitely be more comfortable and easier!"

Claire also smacked an unusual smell from Mrs. Willson's words.

It seems that Charlie is right. The Lady Willson's desire for her family to return to the Willson family is a fake, but it is true that she wants to return to the Willson Group!

In this case, Mrs. Willson tossed over and over again, in fact, she was trying everything she could to get her back.

Then all her performance just now should be all performances, right?

Thinking of this, her back felt cold!

If Charlie hadn't reacted quickly, she might have been fooled!

So she hurriedly said to Mrs. Willson: "Grandma, I am very grateful that you have invited our family back to live, but Charlie is right. Going back to live, and going back to work are two different things, not to be confused, so I have to solemnly tell you that I can go back to live, but it is impossible to return to the Willson Group. I want to run my own studio."

Seeing Claire so determined, the Old Mrs. Willson hated Charlie in her heart!

She had done so much work and acted in so many plays, but Charlie was not confused by a word!

This is d*mn it!

She hurriedly played the bitter trick again, crying, and said: "Claire, do you hate grandma so much? Go home to live and come back to work. Our family strives to create a new situation and a new height. This is not perfect. Is it the situation? Why do you have to guard your own studio?"

After speaking, she wiped her tears and asked: "Aren't you willing to forgive grandma now?"

Claire said seriously: "Grandma, this matter has nothing to do with forgiveness or not forgiveness. It's just that I understand one thing now. Sending someone under the fence is not the answer. The best way is to have a world of your own, even if It's just an eave that can shelter from the wind and rain, and it's much better than sending someone under a fence. Therefore, I chose to start my own business instead of returning to the Willson Group!

Jacob and Elaine comforted one after another: "Claire, why are you still so stubborn? How nice to go back! Much better than your own business!"

Claire said without hesitation: "Dad and Mom, this is my own personal decision. Don't say it anymore. You can't change my attention."

Mrs. Willson knew that victory or defeat was in one fell swoop!

If Claire was unwilling to go back, it would be useless to talk about Jacob and Elaine as cumbersome and rubbish.

Therefore, she could only grit her teeth secretly and at the same time used her own assassin!

Chapter 330

She walked to Claire tremblingly, and knelt directly in front of her with a plop!

Everyone in the house was stunned!

Who would have thought that the Old Mrs. Willson, who has always been aloof and arrogant, would kneel down for Claire!

This is really subverting their three views too!

Even Noah Willson didn't expect that his mother would be so willing to pay for it to deceive Claire when they went back!

She wants to be strong all her life, and she wants to control others and let others kneel to her. When did she kneel to others?

Claire was also caught off guard, and said hurriedly: "Grandma, what are you doing? Please get up and say something!"

Old Mrs. Willson knelt in front of her and said apologetically: "Claire, it was grandma's fault before, grandma apologizes to you! Just forgive grandma and come back to Willson's house to help. Willson's family can't live without you! If not, You, the Willson family is really over, grandma begs you, come back!"

At this moment, Mrs. Willson's attitude towards Claire has changed drastically. She no longer has the arrogance and reliance on the face to sell her terms. It is just endless regrets and pleadings.

The current Willson family is already in danger. She feels that even if she kneels down and begs, she must beg Claire back to the Willson family.

Otherwise, the huge family business will really be ruined in her own hands.

When Noah Willson saw the Old Mrs. Willson, he knelt down and begged along with her, his expression changed, and he took Harold and Wendy, followed by kneeling to the ground, begging Claire.

Seeing such a scene, Claire suddenly felt a little at a loss.

She never expected that the Old Mrs. Willson, who regarded her face as more important than her own life, could kneel down and apologize to her in front of so many people.

It seems that the Willson family nowadays is really exhausted.

Seeing that Claire was still indifferent, the Lady Willson was still in tears, begging to say: “Claire, you can have pity for your poor grandma, Willson family can’t live without you, please come back!”

After she finished speaking, she knelt on the ground and knocked directly at Claire three times, unspeakably miserable, as if she was about to kneel to death on the spot.

“I knew so, why bother?”

At this time, Charlie walked up to the Old Mrs. Willson and said coldly: “Grandma, thank you very much for coming to visit my father-in-law, but it is impossible for us to return to the Willson Group.”

With that said, he issued an eviction order and said: “Please leave now!”

The Old Mrs. Willson couldn’t stop the tears, and said angrily: “Charlie, when you had nothing to join my Willson family, we gave you food, drink, clothing, and housing, didn’t you have it? Can you be a little grateful? At this time, do you still want to split our Willson family?”

Charlie smiled faintly and said, “I’m sorry, grandma, the one who feeds me is Claire and my father-in-law and mother-in-law. You have not given me anything except mocking me and calling me waste. Why should I be grateful?”

After that, Charlie’s face turned dark, and he coldly snorted: “Don’t think I don’t know what your plan is. You want to trick Claire back with bitter tricks, let Claire help the Willson Group to cooperate, and revitalize the Willson Group. Am I wrong?”

Chapter 331

Mrs. Willson’s true motive was suddenly exposed by Charlie, and her whole person was a little flustered.

She thought that she would be able to kill Claire’s family with four bites, especially Charlie’s waste. It was not difficult. Just ask Harold and Wendy to apologize to him and treat him as a special person, he would be grateful.

However, she did not expect that Charlie was the one who was drunk and alone.

Seeing that her motive was seen through, Mrs. Willson hesitated and said: “It’s all a family, and it’s all in one place. If a family opens two companies, it’s also a joke to spread it out?”

Charlie sneered: “Hong Kong’s rich man Li Ka-shing, and his son are not in the same company, what’s the problem? I think you are ill-intentioned, and the truth is false, survival is true!”

“You, you” Old Mrs. Willson couldn’t speak angrily, Noah Willson on the side immediately yelled, “Charlie, pay attention to your words, in this house, you are just an outsider!”

Charlie ignored him and said to his wife Claire instead: “Claire, you must keep your eyes open. Some people just want to use you. When they finish using you, they will kick you away immediately. After you helped the Emgrand Group to win the 60 million contract, how did they treat you? On the surface, they said they wanted to promote you to the director, but in reality? At the banquet, they announced publicly that Harold was promoted to director. Do you still want to experience it a second time?”

Claire's expression instantly became extremely awe-inspiring.

At this moment, she really understood thoroughly.

Thanks to her husband Charlie's reminder, otherwise, she would most likely be fooled by them again.

At this time, Harold saw that the plan went bankrupt, and pointed at Charlie angrily, and said, "Charlie, you stinky silk, is there a place for you to talk about? Are you making trouble with our housework? You don't want to live anymore. Right?"

Charlie looked at him coldly and asked: "Why? Can't pretend to be? I tell you Harold, if you see me in the future, you have to be polite, otherwise I will call Mr. Orvel directly and let him give you a chasing order so that you can't stay in Aurous Hill!"

"I'm going to your mother!" Harold was furious, and shouted: "You bluff me? Don't think I don't know what you are, aren't you something that will be tricked and kidnapped? When they see through your tricks, I don't even know how you die."

Charlie sneered: "At least they haven't seen my tricks yet, at least they still respectfully call me Mr. Wade!"

After speaking, Charlie said contemptuously, "You still have to continue to pretend, right? Okay, I will call Mr. Orvel now!"

Immediately afterwards, Charlie took out his mobile phone, called Mr. Orvel immediately, and turned on the speaker.

Harold's face suddenly paled in shock, and his sweat kept falling.

This guy actually called Orvel? !

If Orvel really wanted to give him a chasing order, wouldn't he be finished? !

When he thought of this, he immediately persuaded himself, and blurted out: "Charlie, Charlie, I just made a joke with you, don't take it seriously, you are my brother-in-law, we are a family."

Charlie smiled and said, “I and you are not a family.”

While talking, the phone went through.

Mr. Orvel asked respectfully: “Mr. Wade?”

Charlie glanced at Harold, who was shaking like chaff, and said lightly: “Mr. Orvel, if I ask you to make a chasing order, how many brothers can follow?”

Chapter 332

Mr. Orvel immediately said: “Mr. Wade, I have people in Aurous Hill, and most of the nightclubs, bars, KTV, and construction sites have my people. As long as you tell me who will give me the order to kill. I can guarantee that the number of people who look for him everywhere on the street every day and want his life cannot be counted!”

Harold was almost frightened when he heard that he was complete. He knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, crying, and said: “Charlie, my good brother-in-law, I’m really kidding you, you just treat me as a bullsh*t and let me go. Right”

Charlie asked him coldly: “Why? Don’t you pretend to be forced?”

“I don’t pretend, don’t pretend, don’t pretend anymore” Harold was almost scared to death at this time, how dare he pretend to force Charlie.

In Aurous Hill, if Orvel ordered to kill him, then the whole road would not swarm to kill him?

After all, this is a good opportunity to play for Orvel, and please Orvel!

Charlie took the phone at this time and said coldly: “Since you are not pretending, let me see your sincerity. Otherwise, I can only understand that this is a temporary soft service. If I let you go, you can turn and will still pretend to be forceful after the day.”

Harold shook his heart, realizing that Charlie might not let him go so easily, so without a word, he immediately knocked his head on the smooth and hard floor of the hospital, banging three times.

“Charlie, I was wrong! I apologize to you! Please forgive me, don’t let Orvel chase me down!”

Having said this, Harold was already crying and regretted his death in his heart.

Is there a problem in your mind? Why do you have to force Charlie to pretend to be forced? Isn’t this a case of death? When Orvel realized that he was a liar, and hacks him to death is still a matter of course, but if Charlie really let Orvel hack him, he won’t survive tomorrow morning

At this moment, Noah Willson saw his son kneeling and kowtow being bullied by Charlie, and said angrily: “Charlie! Don’t deceive people too much!”

Charlie asked curiously: “You said I deceived people too much?”

After finishing speaking, he immediately said to Mr. Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, another person is added to the chasing order for the rivers and lakes. This time I want you to chase and kill a pair of father and son!”

Mr. Orvel immediately blurted out: “Mr. Wade, please rest assured, as long as you give an order, I will not be stopped even if they are the kings of heaven! Tell me, what is the name of the father and son!”

Noah Willson uttered an ah, and he was trembling in shock.

Charlie is too ruthless, right

He just said that he was too deceiving, he wanted to chase them down together? !

How can they stand this old bone?

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson had realized that it would be difficult to reap the water, for fear that her son and grandson would be hurt again, she hurriedly said: “Charlie, you let them go, just as if we haven’t been here today”

Charlie shook his head: “That won’t work, you are here, why should I assume you haven’t been here?”

Old Mrs. Willson tremblingly asked: “Then how can you stop?”

Charlie said indifferently: “You are at the face of my father-in-law and my mother-in-law. Tell me the true purpose of your coming this time. If you are sincere enough, I will spare them and let you never come; if you are not enough sincerely, I’m sorry, I have made this order of chasing after death!”

Chapter 333

Upon hearing this, Harold, who was so frightened and knelt on the ground, hurriedly cried and said, “Grandma, tell the truth! You tell Charlie the truth! Otherwise, I might be dead, grandma!”

Noah Willson was also afraid of getting angry, so he hurriedly pleaded: “Mom, just tell the truth.

The Old Mrs. Willson has given up struggling this time, and sighed, like a cock that was defeated in a fight, and said: “Charlie is right. I am here this time. I really want to use a bitter trick to trick you back and take you back to Willson Group.”

After finishing speaking, the Old Mrs. Willson wanted to wash white again, and blurted out: “But me”

Charlie interrupted her directly and roughly: “It’s nothing but, you are finished, you can go.”

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at him bitterly and said: “You always want me to finish speaking, I also have difficulties.”

Charlie said coldly: “You have no hardships, some are just bitter fruits! The bitter fruits are grown by yourself, and you can only eat them yourself!”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “If you guys are more acquainted, now close your mouth, pinch your tails, and roll away, this incident will have never happened, otherwise.”

At this point, Charlie yelled at Mr. Orvel on the phone and said, “Mr. Orvel, if you hear a Lady Willson pushing me here again, immediately give Noah Willson, Harold his son a chase order! “

Mr. Orvel blurted out, “Mr. Wade can rest assured, I will follow your instructions!”

The Old Mrs. Willson was so depressed, she nodded herself, completely accepted the failure, beckoned to several people, and said weakly, “Let’s go.”

Noah Willson, Harold, and Wendy, who had been silent for a while, hurriedly helped her and left the ward quickly.

After they left, Jacob let out a long sigh, and said lonely: “I thought my mother finally woke up, but I didn’t expect that it would be a calculation in the end.”

Elaine lamented: “If the Willson Group goes down, our pensions will not be paid.”

Claire looked at Charlie and said softly: “Charlie, thank you, if it weren’t for your reminder, I might have been fooled.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I am your husband, what do you do with me so politely?”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “In the next few days, let Dad take a good rest in the hospital for a few days. I will take care of him. You can start and open the company. Don’t let the Willson family look down on you!”

Claire nodded quickly and said seriously: “I know! I will definitely go all out!”

When Mrs. Willson returned home, she was in a trance and almost collapsed.

Who would have thought that not long ago, because of the cooperation of the Emgrand Group, she had a big banquet in the hotel, and the scenery was all the same?

However, in a blink of an eye, the Willson family was left alone and almost went bankrupt.

The Emgrand Group stopped cooperating and also blocked the Willson Group. Now, the Willson Group has lost all cooperation and the company has no money.

But at the same time, the company is also facing a large amount of capital expenditure.

For example, the rents of the office buildings of the group, the salaries of all the people above and below the group, the construction costs of the project construction party, and the material costs of the material suppliers.

Chapter 334

Now, the Willson Group is like a bag of rice with a hole in it. There was not much rice in it, but it rushed out, and it couldn't stand it anymore.

What's even more annoying is that Wendy, her most beloved granddaughter, had the opportunity to marry Gerald, the son of the White family, but now, the White family has avoided the Willson family.

The last support of White family also disappeared.

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson couldn't help tears.

In the past few years, the Old Master has been in charge of housekeeping, but he did not expect that he would manage the family business in this field.

If this continues, the group will not only be completely closed down but will also face huge debts. By then, even this old villa will not be kept.

And all of this stems from selfishness.

If it wasn't for the purpose of seizing the villa that White's family gave to Charlie, how could Jacob and Claire and their daughter break with them?

If Claire hadn't left the Willson Group, how could the Emgrand Group have turned against the Willson Group?

The eldest son Noah Willson was also on the verge of collapse.

The family business is at stake, his daughter loses her happiness, her son has no future, and Charlie has been repeatedly humiliating them.

He now has the heart to do something to restore the decline, but he can't find any light.

Wendy has been crying ever since she came back, crying heartbreakingly, and he felt uncomfortable.

He couldn't help asking the Old Mrs. Willson: "Mom, is there no hope for the Willson family in the future?"

Old Mrs. Willson shed two lines of muddy tears and said painfully: "There is no other way to do it. If the company does not declare bankruptcy, the subsequent debts will crush us."

Noah Willson choked up and said: "Mom, can you find old friends and see who can invest a sum of money in the Willson Group to help us tide over the difficulties?"

"Investment?" Old Mrs. Willson smiled bitterly: "Now that the Emgrand Group has banned us, who would dare to invest their money? Those old friends in the past are now avoiding me one by one and not answering calls. I can see through. How can there be any friends in this world? It is all interactions for benefits!"

Harold said angrily: "Grandma, if you say that there are no friends, only benefits, Charlie's Rubbish, why can he make friends with so many big people, and those big people give him so much face, shouting Wade Mr. Wade? What benefits can he bring to them?"

The Old Mrs. Willson said with emotion: "This Charlie, don't look at it as a poor and vain Rubbish, is really a little capable of talking to people and talking nonsense. I heard that the reason why these big people are so polite to him is that he can make them think that he is capable of doing fortune-telling, it's all fools, no different from the old fortune-telling man under the roadside tree!"

Harold asked puzzledly: "Then why do so many big people believe him?"

Old Mrs. Willson said: "Believe him because he has not been seen by others. This kind of person is like those masters in the past. They are especially good at bluffing people and

bluffing everyone. They are stunned for a moment, but turned their head when everyone will come to their senses, didn't these people become liars that everyone shouted and beaten?"

Speaking of this, Lady Willson said with a cold expression: "In my opinion, Charlie will show flaws in a short time. When these big people know that they have been tricked by him, they will definitely strip him alive and feed him to the dog! "

Harold looked expectantly and said, "I can't wait! Can't wait to see Charlie being chopped up and fed the dog!"

Old Mrs. Willson said with a bitter face: "Yes! Don't worry, there will be one day!"

Chapter 335

When the Willson family was crying and cursing Charlie, two Rolls Royce slowly stopped at the door of Willson's villa.

Immediately, six black-clothed bodyguards came down from the two cars. One of them opened the rear door of the car behind and walked out of the car, a middle-aged man in his fifties.

This man was dressed very gorgeously, a top-notch hand-made suit made by Britain, and it looked quite affable.

When the middle-aged man got out of the car, he held a thick copy of the Willson family tree and asked the assistant beside him: "This is the Aurous Hill Willson family?"

The assistant nodded and said, "Back to President Willson, I have confirmed from the civil affairs system that this is the Aurous Hill Willson family."

"Yeah." The middle-aged man nodded and looked at the Willson family and said with emotion: "I didn't expect the Willson family on Aurous Hill to look so down and out. They are really poor relatives."

The assistant hurriedly said: "Mr. Willson, or let's not go, it would be annoying to get these poor ghosts in touch."

The middle-aged man waved his hand slightly and said: “Although the Willson family of Aurous Hill has already had five clothes with our family, according to my father, during the War of Resistance, the Aurous Hill Willson family saved his life. He always wanted to find them before his death and thanked them face to face, but he was paralyzed in bed and didn’t have a chance to come over. He said that I had to come over for him for this wish. By the way, he sorted out the genealogy of his ancestors and included them. “

The assistant asked curiously: “Mr. Willson, what is the story of this period of history you are talking about?”

The middle-aged man said: “The Willson family was still very big back then. The whole family lived in a village. Then the devils came and the war broke out. Everyone fled for their lives. My father and the ancestor of this family were distant cousins. During the escape, my father was hit by a stray bullet and almost died. It was their father who carried my father and escaped.”

The assistant exclaimed and said: “So there is still such a relationship.”

“Yes.” The middle-aged man sighed and said, “Okay, go knock on the door!”

In the Willson family house, the large family was sitting together and weeping sadly. When the doorbell rang, Noah Willson hurriedly wiped away the tears and walked to the courtyard to open the door.

Seeing a middle-aged man who was a few years older than him and with an arrogant expression standing outside the door, and seeing him with six bodyguards beside him, and two Les Roys parked behind him, he knew he was a big man, so he couldn’t help asking: “Can I help you?”

The middle-aged man smiled slightly and asked him: “Are you a descendant of the Willson family?”

Noah Willson nodded subconsciously: “Yes, my surname is Willson, what’s wrong?”

The middle-aged man introduced himself: “Hello, my name is Fredmen Willson, the head of the Eastcliff Willson family,”

“Eastcliff Willson family?” Noah Willson asked in surprise: “What do you mean? Why haven’t I heard of it?”

The middle-aged man smiled and said: “Our ancestors are family, and they can be regarded as distant relatives. My father and your father should be distant relatives, so when we are here, they can be regarded as relatives.”

Noah Willson asked in surprise, “Are you also from the Willson family?”

“Yes.” Fredmen Willson nodded and said: “This time I came to visit, mainly because of my father’s entrustment before his death, to come to your house to express my gratitude to your Old Master in person. In addition, I hope to get to know you.”

As he said, he took out a business card and handed it to Noah Willson, “This is my business card.”

Noah Willson took the business card, glanced at it, and was dumbfounded.

Fredmen Willson, Chairman of Future Company Group?

This Future Company Group is a very famous listed group!

Noah Willson was happy and hurriedly said, “Oh, it turned out to be Fredmen Willson, who has admired his name for a long time!”

After speaking, he hurriedly explained: “Fredmen Willson, what is the relationship between your father and my father? My father, an Old Master, had already driven Hexi more than three years ago.”

Fredmen Willson sighed and said, “Oh, that’s really unfortunate. My father just left last year. Before leaving, he still wanted to see the savior. I didn’t expect the benefactor to go one step ahead of him.”

Chapter 336

Speaking of this, Fredmen Willson said with emotion: “It is estimated that these old brothers have been away for decades, and maybe they meet again over there.

Noah Willson nodded repeatedly, and said humbly, “Mr. Fredmen, please come in and sit down!”

Fredmen Willson gave a hum, and laughed: “Then bother!”

“Don’t disturb, don’t disturb!”

Noah Willson hurriedly welcomed Fredmen Willson in, walked through the yard and into the living room. He hurriedly said to Mrs. Willson: “Mom! Chairman of Eastcliff Future Company Group and Chairman Fredmen Willson is here!”

Old Mrs. Willson was shocked!

Future Company Group?

This is the famous A-share listed group!

How did their chairman find their home?

Although she was very puzzled, she still got up very excited to greet him, and said: “Oh! Welcome Chairman Willson to my house, please forgive me, Lady Willson, I have missed a long way!”

“Where!” Fredmen Willson smiled and arched his hands slightly, and suddenly caught a glimpse of Wendy, who had been crying for a long time, with red eyes, heartbroken, and when he glanced over, he suddenly felt that this girl was beautiful and pitiful. It really made him feel pity, and he couldn’t help but move.

Wendy was in a state of collapse at this time and did not notice that the new guest at home was silently looking at her with his greedy eyes.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson invited Fredmen Willson to sit and said with excitement: “I didn’t expect Fredmen Willson to come to our house. It really made us flourish!”

“You are polite.” Fredmen Willson said with a smile: “You should be the Lady Willson of the Willson family, right?”

Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Fredmen can call me Old Mrs. Willson, don’t be so polite.”

Fredmen Willson nodded and said, “I’m here this time because of the last wish of my dad.”

After speaking, he told about his father and the Willson family’s Old Master and their past years.

The ancestor of the Willson family was in a small mountain village in Nanguang Province. Almost all in that village were people surnamed Willson. They belonged to a large family that had developed for hundreds of years. Because the branches and leaves were too large, it had grown to thousands of people. At the time of scale, most of them have been out of the five clothes, and the blood relationship is very weak, and it can’t even be called a blood relationship.

At that time, Fredmen Willson’s father and Old Master Willson were both teenage boys. The seven or eight generations of the two were barely relatives, but the two of them had good personal relationships, and they were considered lifelong friendships.

Later, after being invaded, the Willson family ran for their lives in a hurry and fell apart. Fortunately, Fredmen Willson’s father had taken his life fortunately for his Mr. Willson’s persistence.

Later, everyone was separated in the flames of war, so they had not been able to find each other.

Fredmen Willson’s father was still thinking about this until his death, so he asked Fredmen Willson to find a way to find his benefactor and come over to thank him.

However, Fredmen Willson didn’t take it seriously. Although he agreed to his father’s wish after his soul left his body, he forgot about the matter.

Until a few days ago, he kept having nightmares repeatedly, dreaming that the Old Master came back to him and complained that his words were not honored. Then he found the fortune-telling master to look at it. The master said that the Old Master’s last wish is strong. If he does not fulfill it for him, he will come to find him in the dream.

No way, Fredmen Willson spent money to hire people to look around and found clues to the Aurous Hill Willson family.

After hearing this, Mrs. Willson started to cry with excitement.

This is really nowhere to be found, there is still another light in the dark!

Future Company Group is a listed group with a market value of tens of billions. Fredmen Willson uses his fingers to help the Willson family survive from desperation!

Chapter 337

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson couldn't help being excited, and said to Fredmen Willson: "Oh, Fredmen, your father was really a good man who knew his gratitude! He remembers all these years of things so clearly!"

Fredmen Willson nodded and sighed, "After all, it is a life-saving grace, and my father has never forgotten it for so many years.

After finishing talking, Fredmen Willson took out a red high-end jewelry box from his pocket and handed it to Mrs. Willson, saying: "My father saved money and told me that I must deliver this item to Mrs. Willson, but Mrs. Willson also drives the crane. Go west, then I will give it to you!"

Old Mrs. Willson thought it was to repay her kindness, so he gave her some rare and precious treasure, she was excited to take it, and she opened it and saw it suddenly.

It turned out to be a rusty bullet? !

What the h*ll is this?

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Fredmen Willson suspiciously: "Fredmen Willson, this is."

Fredmen Willson hurriedly said: "This is the bullet that the devil hit into my dad's leg back then. Old Master Willson used a red knife to dig it out. My grandfather kept it close to his body. He gave it to me before he left. To keep as a memorial."

Old Mrs. Willson was almost scolding her mother in her heart.

What the h*ll is going on?

My Old Master saved your dad's life, so your dad will give a bullet of decades-old as a souvenir?

Are you too picky? What is the grace of dripping water and retribution to the spring?

This broken bullet is not worth a penny, and it's been in the human body before, so weirdly panicked. You give this thing to me? ! It's better to give eighteen million to let us tide over the difficulties!

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson said with a sigh of relief: "I really didn't expect your father to be such a kind and righteous person. If he knew that our Willson family was suffering from the disaster, he would definitely help?"

Fredmen Willson's expression was startled, and he said that he was really a poor relative of his mother. Did he want money without saying three words?

However, after all, he was here to help the Old Master repay his wishes, so he was unkind and unreasonable, so he followed the flow of the boat and asked: "Old Mrs. Willson, I don't know what disasters your family is facing now?"

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: "We have a company that is mainly engaged in decoration projects, called Willson Group. The business was prosperous, but now the capital chain has encountered a problem and is about to go bankrupt. We need a sum of money to save it."

Fredmen Willson nodded and said with a smile: "Mrs. Willson is a blessed person when she looks at her face. Don't worry, I believe that the Willson family will be able to make good luck!"

After listening to the Old Mrs. Willson, he really wanted to scold her.

This is because he wants them to have a grateful heart and take some money to show the meaning of not looking at the face of the monk and looking at the face of the

Buddha. If he doesn't look at the face of the Buddha, he will also see the face of a dead father.

In the end, he is better. Tells her that she is blessed, and can he turn bad luck into good luck?

If it weren't for her distinguished status, old woman, he really wants to wedge her face with a bench!

At this moment, Fredmen Willson couldn't help looking at Wendy, who seemed to be desperate, and then smiled and said to the Old Mrs. Willson: "Lady Willson, you haven't introduced the others?"

Old Mrs. Willson took a close look, and when she took a closer look, she saw that Fredmen Willson seemed to have some thoughts about Wendy.

Suddenly, she seemed to have found a life-saving straw.

Chapter 338

Thinking of this, she hurriedly introduced Noah Willson and said: "This is my eldest son Noah Willson.

Fredmen Willson nodded with Noah Willson, but he didn't seem to care about him in his attitude.

The Lady Willson introduced Harold and said, "Fredmen Willson, this is my grandson, Harold."

Harold knelt and licked his face and said hurriedly: "Hello Mr.Fredmen! Please take care of me in the future."

Fredmen Willson responded with um, um, before the Lady Willson introduced Wendy, his eyes had already ran to Wendy.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson smiled unpredictably before introducing Wendy and saying: "Fredmen Willson, this one is my granddaughter Wendy Willson."

Fredmen Willson breathed a sigh of relief.

He came to the Willson family for the first time, and he was worried about whether Wendy would be Harold's wife. In that case, he didn't seem to have a chance to start.

But when she heard that she was also from the Willson family, Fredmen Willson's heart suddenly became alive.

Although Wendy is not a superb beauty, she can definitely be regarded as an upper-middle or even first-rate. Otherwise, Gerald of the White family would not be able to look down upon her.

It's a pity that Wendy has always been pressed by Claire, a top super first-class beauty, so no matter whether she is in Willson's house or in Aurous Hill, she can't seem to show it.

But now that Claire is not there, Wendy has just cried again, her eyes and nose are red, which really makes a man feel the desire to care for her and protect her in his heart.

The Old Mrs. Willson saw that Fredmen Willson was wrong with Wendy, so she hurriedly said: "Fredmen, Wendy is 24 this year, and she has no boyfriend. If there are suitable young talents around Fredmen Willson, you can introduce them to Wendy."

She didn't really want Fredmen Willson to introduce someone to Wendy, she just told Fredmen Willson in a disguised form that her granddaughter is single now if he wants to have a chance!

Fredmen Willson was indeed tempted.

He is old and his wife is also old, and he has long lost interest in her.

Moreover, when he came to Aurous Hill this time, his wife was not around, so I could play at will. If I could take this opportunity to be happy with Wendy, it would indeed be a good thing in the world.

Thinking of this, he took the initiative to reach out to Wendy, smiled, and said, "Ms. Wendy is so beautiful, why doesn't she have a boyfriend?"

It’s okay not to say this. When he said this, Wendy’s eyes were red, and two lines of tears flowed out.

She was dying in discomfort.

The Willson family is dying now, and all his good expectations have all gone into vain. Gerald now thinks that he wants to see the plague god, and can’t avoid it. Let alone marry that family, even if she asked him to have a breakup, he probably won’t take a look at her.

She is so miserable, but her cousin, Claire, is like a fish in the water. So many big people used to celebrate her opening, really wanting face and pomp, such a comparison, how can she not be angry, not annoyed deep in her heart, Not desperate?

Seeing Wendy crying, Fredmen Willson suddenly felt distressed and said hurriedly: “Oh, what is wrong with Miss Wendy? Why are you crying?”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said, “Isn’t there something wrong with our family’s company? Wendy has a deep relationship with the company and feels uncomfortable. For these two days, she has been begging me to find a way to save the company. But I Lady Willson, seeing The loess is half-buried, what can I do to save the company? So there is no way, I can only watch my precious granddaughter cry uncomfortably”

Fredmen Willson immediately said to Wendy, “Ms. Wendy, if you have any needs, you can tell me! I am quite capable, maybe I can help you?”

Chapter 339

Fredmen Willson suddenly said that he could help, which made Old Mrs. Willson overjoyed.

However, Wendy was not happy at all in her heart.

Her focus is not on the Willson Group at all.

Even, she doesn’t really care about the life and death of the Willson Group.

She just wants to complete her life counterattack, marry a rich son, and then become the envy of everyone, and then she will reach the pinnacle of her life.

In that way, the Willson Group is nothing more than her own family's property. What does it have to do with her?

What makes her most sad now is Gerald's unfeeling towards her and her confusion in the future.

As for the Willson Group, she doesn't care.

Seeing that she was indifferent, the Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly pushed her and said, "Wendy, what are you doing in a daze? Thank Mr. Fredmen Willson quickly!"

Wendy was stunned, raised her head, and said, "Thank him for what?"

Old Mrs. Willson angrily said: "Of course it is Mr. Fredmen Willson who is willing to help the Willson Group! Are you stupid?"

Wendy blurted out: "I care about the life-long events of Gerald and me, not the Willson Group!"

"b*stard thing!" The Old Mrs. Willson was so angry, she raised her hand and slapped Wendy in the face.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson cursed in her heart: "I'm almost making the Willson Group's future bright. Are you still thinking about Gerald's mischief? It's really annoying to me! Why don't you know to help me share my worries?! What a waste!"

Suddenly Wendy received a slap in the face, looked at the Lady Willson dumbfounded, and immediately cried: "You are sick! What are you doing with me?! What does the Willson Group have to do with me? I don't work in the Willson Group! Yes! Beat me, why don't you go and beat that b*tch Claire!"

Old Mrs. Willson was stunned!

Never dreaming that Wendy would dare to disobey her!

She was about to get angry, but Wendy turned her head and ran out.

This

The Old Mrs. Willson was so embarrassed that she blurted out and shouted at Noah Willson: “Go and chase her back!”

“Okay” Noah Willson nodded awkwardly: “I’ll go after her.”

The Old Mrs. Willson said to Fredmen Willson with a guilty face: “Fredmen, I’m really embarrassed, let you watch a joke.”

Fredmen Willson was also a little embarrassed, he smiled, and asked, “I think Miss Wendy seems to be a little irritated, what is going on?”

“Hey.” The Old Mrs. Willson sighed and said: “Don’t mention it, it’s all the unfortunate misfortune of our Willson family, who hired a mean and dirty son-in-law.”

Afterwards, the Lady Willson said all about Charlie and Claire leaving the Willson family, causing the Willson family to fall into trouble, and even causing the White family to remarry with Wendy.

However, Lady Willson cannot say that.

According to the version from the Lady Willson’s mouth, all the fault lies in the unfilial son Jacob’s family of four, who betrayed the family, betrayed the blood, and even forced the Lady Willson to kneel and beg.

Fredmen Willson was somewhat uncomfortable when he heard this, and sighed: “There are such unscrupulous descendants, it is too much!”

The Old Mrs. Willson wiped away her tears, looked at Fredmen Willson, and pleaded: “Fredmen Willson, you are the chairman of the Future Company Group. If you can help us, our Willson family will definitely be able to make a comeback.”

Chapter 340

“Oh,” Fredmen Willson smiled awkwardly and said, “Well, to be honest, investing in this kind of thing is very prudent. First of all, I need to know the specific situation of Willson’s company and see if there is any investment value, how much investment, and how long it will take to return. So that I can make a decision to invest or not to invest”

Mrs. Willson knew very well in her heart that the Willson Group is now in a mess. If it really depends on the specific situation, no one will invest.

How to vote? It is useless to invest tens of millions in the Willson Group. After Emgrand Group does not cooperate with the Willson Group, everyone does not wait to see the Willson Group going down.

And what the Willson Group does is the decoration project itself. This kind of business requires other people to work for them. If no one wants to work, it can only be idle.

Therefore, normally, no one will invest in the Willson Group, unless there is a fool who has no money to spend.

Fredmen Willson was extremely shrewd at first glance, and he would never be willing to help in vain. Unless there is sufficient return, it is possible for him to payout.

The Old Mrs. Willson thought for a moment and said to Fredmen Willson: “Fredmen, let’s do this. You have just come to Aurous Hill. We are a family. Your father and my husband also have connections. We should understand more and communicate more. How long do you think you can stay at our home?”

Fredmen Willson thought, and hurriedly asked, “Well, I’m an outsider, it is not convenient to live at your home? After all, Miss Wendy has not yet left the cabinet.”

In fact, an old fox like Fredmen Willson knows his motives very well, so his speech is also very technical.

If he asked directly whether Wendy lived here, he would immediately appear what he really is, this is not what he wants.

If he changes the way and asks her if she live here, will it affect Wendy? That would be very technical.

If Lady Willson said, don't worry, if Wendy doesn't live here, it won't have any impact, then she just politely refused.

If the Lady Willson says, you can rest assured that they are all from your own family and will not have any influence on Wendy, then it proves that Wendy also lives here, and she agrees.

The Old Mrs. Willson is also a good person, how can she not know Fredmen Willson's motive?

The reason she invited him to stay at home for a few days was to persuade Wendy and let her find a chance to get closer to Fredmen Willson.

Her wishful thinking is very good because then, Fredmen Willson will definitely be able to invest in the Willson family.

After all, Fredmen Willson is the chairman of a listed group. If he invests in the Willson family, it will not only solve the money problem but also bring a strong enough background to the Willson family. At that time, the Willson family will be able to come back to life and create glory again!

So she smiled and said, "Don't worry, Fredmen Willson, Wendy is a very sensible girl. She must also welcome Fredmen Willson to live at home. Besides, although our house is a bit old, it's a single-family villa. , You live here, outsiders will not know."

Fredmen Willson immediately relaxed, nodded, and said, "Then I will be more respectful than my fate! I just have some business to talk about in Aurous Hill these days. By the way, I can get to know you more and then consider whether to invest in your business. "

"Okay!" Old Mrs. Willson smiled excitedly: "That's great. I'll let someone go and clean up the guest room."

While talking, Mrs. Willson lowered her voice and said: "Fredmen, to tell you the truth, the guest room is opposite Wendy's room. If you have any needs, you can find her."

Fredmen Willson was extremely excited.

OK!

This Lady Willson really took the road!

Although he has money and no shortage of women, it can easily be known by his wife if he messes around outside.

However, if he lives in Willson's house, if he can get along with Wendy, then he definitely doesn't have to worry that his wife will know.

After all, in her eyes, this is his own family, he is here to fulfill his father's last wish, so she will definitely not doubt it!

This is definitely a great choice for stealing fish!

Chapter 341

Wendy was slapped by the Lady Willson and ran out, but before she ran out of the yard, she was stopped by Noah Willson.

Noah Willson persuaded her to come back, but she couldn't follow her life and death. She always felt that she had fallen into this field. The great responsibility lies with Mrs. Willson. If it weren't for her, how could she be so miserable?

So, she was angry for a while, wishing to run away from home, the farther the better.

But her father's words still let her dispel the idea.

Noah Willson said earnestly: "Wendy, where are you going to run away from home? You don't even have a job, and there is no place to live outside. You are a girl, so you can't go out to rent a house and work at this time, right? Your grandma did something wrong, but what else can we do now besides sticking to your grandma? After all, she is the head of the Willson family!"

Wendy was silent for a moment, thinking about her father's words repeatedly.

If she leaves the Willson family, she really has nowhere to go. She can't wander the streets, right? After all, she is the second young lady of the Willson family in the eyes of others. If she wanders on the street, wouldn't she be laughed at?

So she could only say aggrieved: “Dad, grandma is too domineering and authoritarian, or let’s move out.”

Noah Willson sighed and said, “Move out? Now, if you move out, there will be nothing left. Your grandma can live for a few years at most? When she passes away, this villa and some other assets of the Willson family will belong to our family. , This is our house. If we move out and your second uncle and his family come back, what should we do? Then there will be nothing?”

Wendy suddenly realized.

Don’t look at Claire’s family now, the relationship with the Lady Willson is stinky, but if his family moves out, they are likely to take advantage of it.

Thinking of this, Wendy burst into tears aggrieved, and said: “But it’s not a way to keep going like this, I can’t stand her anymore.”

Noah Willson had no choice but to comfort her: “Don’t think about it so much. After all, there are guests at home. We can’t let the guests read the jokes. When the guests leave, Dad will give you a little money, and you will travel and relax.”

Wendy nodded slightly, then agreed, saying: “Okay”

When returning to the villa with her father, Mrs. Willson had just sent Fredmen Willson into the guest room herself and walked downstairs alone.

Seeing Wendy’s return, she hurried forward and said apologetically: “Wendy, it was a bad grandma just now. Grandma made an impulse and apologize to you. I hope you can forgive your grandma!”

The Old Mrs. Willson also hoped that Wendy could get Fredmen Willson, so when Wendy came back, the first thing she did was to take the initiative to apologize.

Wendy didn’t expect that grandma would take the initiative to apologize. This is extremely rare for a tough grandma for a lifetime, so she felt a lot more comfortable.

Old Mrs. Willson took Wendy’s hand, went to sit down on the sofa, and said earnestly: “Wendy, our family is facing very big difficulties now, do you know this?”

Wendy nodded: “Grandma, I know.”

“You are now being divorced by the White family, and it has become a joke for Aurous Hill. Although grandma doesn’t want to mention this, this is the truth. You should know it in your heart?”

When it came to this, Wendy couldn’t help crying again.

The whole Aurous Hill knew that she was a woman who was divorced by the White family, so if she wanted to marry a wealthy family in her life, it would basically be impossible.

At least, it’s impossible in Aurous Hill.

Chapter 342

Therefore, her own future immediately became extremely slim.

Old Mrs. Willson helped her wipe away the tears and said seriously: “Wendy, you used to be a little princess in our house. I spoiled you, your parents spoiled you, and your brother spoiled you, so You didn’t study well before, and you didn’t want to go to work after you graduated. This is all right, but now our family is not what it used to be. You must change. You must mature as soon as possible and share part of the responsibility for this family, which can only get worse and worse.”

Wendy nodded repeatedly, and said guiltily: “Grandma, I’m sorry, I was too playful before, and I didn’t learn anything. I can’t help the family share the worries.”

Old Mrs. Willson squeezed her hand and said seriously: “Wendy, the past is over. You are the second granddaughter of grandma’s baby. How could grandma blame you and treat you badly?”

Then, the Lady Willson said earnestly: “Now, there is an excellent opportunity to achieve multiple benefits in one fell swoop. Not only will it solve the family crisis, it will also allow you to find a chance to get up again, and even make her become what you want. Do you want to catch it?”

When Wendy heard this, she nodded and said excitedly: “Grandma, I will think!”

When Noah Willson and Harold heard this, they hurriedly surrounded them.

Among them, Noah Willson couldn't hide his excitement and asked, "Mom, what is a good way?"

The Old Mrs. Willson said seriously: "It's Fredmen, Fredmen Willson who lives in the guest room upstairs!"

"He?" Noah Willson asked hurriedly, "he promised to help us?"

"No." The Old Mrs. Willson shook her head and said, "He told us that he was not relatives or reasons, and he came only for his father's last wish, and he has no obligation to help us."

Noah Willson didn't quite understand, and asked, "Then what do you mean?"

Old Mrs. Willson said: "I mean, let Wendy seize this opportunity of Fredmen Willson! I can see that he is interested in Wendy!"

Noah Willson was shocked and blurted out: "Mom, are you asking Wendy to accompany Fredmen Willson? He is older than her!"

"So what?" Mrs. Willson asked back: "Is there anything wrong with being older? Gerald is not very young. After Wendy has been with him for so long, she had an abortion for him. What happened? He only hurt Wendy. What did he give to Wendy?"

Noah Willson said anxiously: "That's normal male and female love, but Fredmen Willson is already an Old Master!"

Mrs. Willson said solemnly: "What's wrong with the Old Master? Old Master, rich and powerful, with connections and resources, don't you need anything if you follow him?"

Noah Willson waved his hands vigorously: "No way, no way! I think Wendy and Gerald are still acceptable, but if we let her and Fredmen Willson, how can I be a father accept it?"

"Can't accept it?" The Old Mrs. Willson snorted and asked in return: "Then you can accept being poor? If the Willson Group goes bankrupt, what inheritance can you inherit

from me? This old villa? Don't forget, Willson The group still owes the bank's loan. When the time comes for bankruptcy, the court will take back the villa! I don't care, and I will not survive the next few years. What about you? What will you do then? Just like Jacob, go to live in the villa. Is it a broken tube building?!"

Noah Willson was speechless

He doesn't want to betray his daughter, but he doesn't want to be poor either

Just when he didn't know what to do, Wendy, who had not spoken, suddenly said: "Grandma, if he can help the Willson Group, then I am willing to accompany him! But I have one condition!"

Old Mrs. Willson asked excitedly: "What conditions?!"

Wendy gritted her teeth and said: "I want to be the director of the Willson Group! This is the position before Claire had!"

Chapter 343

That night, after taking a shower, Wendy only put on a bath towel and knocked on the door of Fredmen Willson's room opposite.

This night, she did not come out of Fredmen Willson's guest room again.

The next morning, when the red-faced Fredmen Willson walked downstairs with Wendy, Noah Willson and his wife Horiyah's faces were a little ugly, but more embarrassing.

Fredmen Willson also saw that the couple might not be satisfied with the relationship between him and Wendy, so he said almost without hesitation: "I have decided to invest 80 million in the Willson family to help it rebuild the industry. To show my sincerity, I will pay 10 million to the Willson Group's account today, and the remaining 70 million will be paid within one month!"

As soon as these words came out, the entire Willson family suddenly became excited.

Noah Willson and his wife did not have any embarrassment or discomfort and immediately treated Fredmen Willson respectfully as a guest.

Old Mrs. Willson was naturally too excited and immediately announced that after the 10 million arrived, the Willson Group would re-operate, with Wendy as the director!

For the Willson family, they swept away all the previous haze at this moment, and they almost bought a pair of firecrackers and celebrated presumptuously.

Fredmen Willson took out his own expression while accepting the compliments from the Willson family.

He asked the company's finance company to immediately fund the Willson Group with 10 million so that the Willson Group can temporarily get rid of the financial chain break.

At the same time, personally transferred 5 million to Wendy as pocket money for her.

Wendy went all out to serve him last night, and it really made him so satisfied. Fredmen Willson, who was in his fifties, hadn't experienced this stimulating passion for a long time. It was Wendy that made him feel young again.

So, after one night, he loved Wendy very much and even thought of keeping her as a concubine for a long time.

Therefore, after giving the money, he said to Mrs. Willson and Mr. and Mrs. Noah at the dinner table: "Old Madam, Mr. Noah, younger brothers and sisters, I have a gratuitous request, and please agree to it!"

The Lady Willson was trembling with excitement a long time ago. At this time, she naturally said with joy: "Oh, Fredmen, they are all in the same family. Don't say anything about two families. Just mention what you want. You are the elder of the Willson family. Benefactor, your request, the Willson family dare not follow your request!"

Fredmen Willson glanced at Wendy, and said: "I and Wendy are also in agreement. Although the age gap is a bit big, true love is always regardless of age limit. So I hope that you can agree to let Wendy be my lover. I will definitely help the Willson family with all my strength, and at the same time will do my best to treat Wendy well!"

Although Wendy was somewhat resistant to the Old Master Fredmen Willson in her heart, she did not have any resistance to his money. After receiving five million and

hearing this, she was naturally happy. As long as she held Fredmen Willson's thigh tightly, she would be able to do so in the future!

And when the Old Mrs. Willson heard this, she was very excited and agreed on the spot, saying: "Fredmen Willson, since you and Wendy are in agreement, then the Lady Willson, I naturally raised my hands in favor of you being together!"

Although Noah Willson was somewhat unacceptable, he was relieved when he thought that the Willson family would board a big boat in the future, and said, "You can decide these things by yourself. We have no opinion."

Horiyah said with a little dissatisfaction: "Fredmen Willson, I heard that you have a family. Our Wendy is not yet married. If things with you spread out, how can we behave in the future?"

Fredmen Willson said immediately: "Don't worry, younger brothers and sisters, when the time is right in the future, and I will surely marry Wendy!"

Upon hearing this, the whole family was very excited.

Marry Wendy?

Then, isn't the Willson family going to the listed group? !

This is really great!

In order to show his sincerity, Fredmen Willson said: "In fact, everyone does not know that I also have a lot of business in Nanguang Province. Moreover, I am the chairman of Nanguang Chamber of Commerce. In the future, I will definitely be able to help the Willson family in many ways. It will definitely make the Willson family a top family in Aurous Hill!"

As soon as this was said, the Willson family cried with joy!

Wendy held Fredmen Willson's waist and cried constantly in front of her grandparents and parents.

Chapter 344

She felt that she finally had a chance to rise!

Fredmen Willson said at this time: “By the way, there will be a decoration industry summit in Aurous Hill in two days. I also received an invitation. Then you will come with me. I will solemnly introduce the Willson Group to everyone and announce my decision to invest in the Willson Group!”

Wendy asked numbly: “Fredmen, how can you introduce our relationship to others?”

Fredmen Willson smiled and said: “For the time being, I will give you a grievance. I will say that I am your uncle. When the time is right to turn back, I will be married to you after my divorce with Lianpo!”

Wendy was overjoyed and whispered: “Fredmen, that’s really great. I want to stay together with you and grow old with you!”

Fredmen Willson touched her smooth hand and said emotionally: “Don’t worry, my dear, we will definitely stay together forever!”

There was no rush to announce the resurgence of the Willson family, so Charlie didn’t know this variable.

In the past few days, he is running between home and the hospital, taking care of the Old Master who is in the hospital.

The old man is no longer a serious problem, just rest in the hospital for a few days and recover well.

In the past few days, Charlie naturally has to take on the responsibility of delivering meals.

The news that Jacob’s high paraplegia was cured has caused a sensation in the whole country after being heard from the hospital.

Few people in the medical field dare to believe that such a medical miracle cannot happen in China.

However, many people were relieved when they heard that this was the handwriting of the genius doctor Tianqi.

The name of the genius doctor Tianqi is really impressive in China, especially in the medical field, almost everyone knows.

This time, the high-level paraplegia was cured, and Tianqi's reputation became even higher. He has become the first person in the field of traditional medicine in China.

Countless reporters want to interview Tianqi, even foreign reporters want to interview him, and many top pharmaceutical companies want to find him to cooperate in the treatment of high-level paraplegia drugs, but Tianqi refused.

He didn't want to take advantage of Mr. Wade's ability to grab the limelight. After all, these abilities to reach the sky are not his own, but Mr. Wade's unique!

In order to express his admiration and gratitude to Mr. Wade, Tianqi made a decision: stay in Aurous Hill!

He felt that only by staying in Aurous Hill could he have a chance to repay Charlie's kindness. Therefore, he wanted to open a medical clinic in Aurous Hill, and he wanted to be a doctor and take medicine in Aurous Hill, and listen to Charlie's dispatch at any time.

His granddaughter Zhovia, when she heard that her grandfather had decided to stay in Aurous Hill, was speechless with excitement.

It is said that girls are the most cherished of spring, and Zhovia is also the age of cherishing spring, and her heart is at the stage of full bloom.

Moreover, no woman can resist the charm of a powerful man.

Therefore, she had long been fascinated by Charlie, closing her eyes every day, and what emerged was the handsome and indifferent face of Mr. Wade.

Although she knew that Charlie was already married, she, like several other girls, felt that Charlie and Claire did not have such a deep relationship, and she still had a chance.

Being able to stay in Aurous Hill would give her a little more possibility.

Charlie delivered meals to the Old Master. On the way back, he received a call from Tianqi. He respectfully said on the phone: “Mr. Wade, I have rented a shop near Mrs. Wade’s company and opened It is a traditional medicine clinic, and I will stay in Aurous Hill for a long time. If you have any assignments, please call me at any time, and I will be there on call!”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Okay, that’s great.”

Chapter 345

Early that morning, Claire got up very early and put on makeup.

After putting on makeup, her eyebrows were so beautiful that Charlie was particularly moved.

But he asked strangely: “My wife, you usually go to work without makeup. Why put on makeup today? Is there anything important?”

On weekdays, Claire always has her face upright. That’s because her face is already beautiful when she is not covered with pink and white, so she rarely wears makeup.

Claire replied earnestly: “Today is the summit of the Aurous Hill decoration industry. Come with me. Our company has just opened. It is rare that the organizer will invite us. This is a good opportunity to emerge in the industry. We must perform well and strive to gain a foothold in the industry.”

Charlie asked a little surprised: “Who sponsored it? We just opened, why would the invite us?”

Claire smiled and said: “It is hosted by the Emgrand Group. Miss Doris sent me an invitation letter.”

“No wonder” Charlie usually doesn’t care about the group’s affairs, so he didn’t know that Emgrand was actually the organizer of this summit.

It is estimated that Doris deliberately organized such a summit because his wife’s company had just opened and wanted to help his wife’s company expand its popularity.

To put it bluntly, it is to set up a stage for his wife to sing.

After Claire put on her makeup, she found Charlie a suit to put on before taking him out.

When they arrived at the meeting place, it was already overcrowded. There were middle-aged men in suits and leather shoes and beautiful beauties with them.

Charlie didn't have much contact with the decoration industry, so he didn't have any acquaintances, but Claire had been in contact with this industry in the Willson Group before, so when she came in, she met many acquaintances to say hello.

Accompanying Claire to send out a circle of business cards, Charlie suddenly found that the crowd seemed to be surrounded by a middle-aged man at once, and a large group of people surrounded them and praised them.

Charlie's eyes were sharp, and he saw at a glance that the strange middle-aged man was carrying Wendy next to him!

He couldn't help but asked Claire curiously: "Wife, isn't the Willson Group bankrupt? What is Wendy doing?"

Claire also took a few glances and shook her head: "I'm not very clear. I heard from my mother that the Willson family has made another investment in the past few days, and some businesses are running normally."

Charlie couldn't help frowning.

Invest in the Willson family? Who is not so long-eyed?

Not to mention their conflicts with the Willson family, Warnia, Solmon White, and Qin Gang all know that, even if they don't, they should have heard that the Willson Group has been blocked by the Emgrand Group. At this time, investing in the Willson family is not a brain disease. ?

At this moment, two people were whispering to each other, one of them said: "Hey, that is Fredmen Willson, the chairman of Future Company Group!"

“He is Fredmen?!” Another person exclaimed, “It seems that the president of the Nanguang Chamber of Commerce is him?”

“Yes, it’s him!”

“How can a person from Eastcliff become the chairman of the Nanguang Chamber of Commerce?!”

“Future Company Group also has a lot of business in Nanguang, and the main reason is that the Song family did not compete with them for the position of chairman. Otherwise, the chairman must belong to the Song family.”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning.

Chapter 346

It turned out that the thigh held by Wendy Willson was the chairman of the Eastcliff listed group!

Moreover, the other party’s surname is Willson, is he a relative?

He couldn’t help asking Claire: “Wife, do you know the relationship between the Willson family and this Fredmen Willson? Is he a distant relative?”

“do not know.”

“Strange…” Charlie murmured: “Normally, the chairman of a listed group with a market value of 10 billion can not be mixed with low-end coffee like the Willson family, let alone Wendy. Showing face, is there any adultery in it?”

Claire hurriedly said: “Don’t talk nonsense, that man looks older than my uncle, how could there be any adultery…”

At this time, Wendy, surrounded by the crowd, finally felt that kind of feeling that has attracted much attention!

Fredmen Willson next to her is not only the chairman of the listed group but also the chairman of the Nanguang Chamber of Commerce. All the businessmen present naturally cheered on him and continued to flatter him!

When Fredmen Willson introduced Wendy to them, he used the titles of his niece and future heir to the Willson family, and he also took the initiative to say that he had invested in the Willson Group, and all of a sudden, these people would treat her respectfully!

Even, many people who were too lazy to take care of the Willson family before, in order to curry favor with Fredmen Willson, even offered to cooperate deeply with the Willson family! With a humble face, he handed Wendy's business cards and exchanged phone numbers.

At this moment, Wendy felt the treatment that the upper-class society and the powerful, and she was naturally excited.

Prior to this, the Willson family was in the construction and decoration industry, and everyone hated it, but after embracing Fredmen Willson's thigh, it immediately became the object of the construction and decoration industry who wanted to make cooperation.

Shopping malls are really Vanity Fair, so snobbish and realistic!

She couldn't help thinking of Claire in her heart. Don't you Claire think you are great? Didn't you laugh at me for being divorced by the White family? Now I am not only close to Fredmen Willson, who is more capable, but also the director of the Willson Group! Even grandma treats me respectfully, What are you compare to me!

Thinking of this, she immediately thought that Claire, now that she started her own business and set up a studio, should also participate in this kind of industry summit, right? She wonders if she is here yet? !

So she immediately stood on tiptoe and looked out of the crowd, trying to find Claire's figure.

really! An extremely beautiful figure jumped into her eyes!

It is Claire!

And next to Claire was Charlie's d*mn rubbish and stinky silk presence!

Wendy gritted her teeth bitterly at this moment.

Claire, today I am going to take back all the humiliation you gave me before, included with all the benefits!

Thinking of this, she immediately took a handful of Fredmen Willson by her side and said, "My cousin and her Rubbish husband are also here, let's go and say hello to them!"

Fredmen Willson nodded and said dozingly: "Wendy, the two of them insulted you so much before, today I will make them pay for that with double the price!"

Wendy was so moved, she blurted out: "Fredmen, you are so kind to me…"

Fredmen Willson smiled slightly: "I treat you well, isn't this a matter of course?"

After speaking, he sneered and said, "Where is your cousin and that stinky rag? Take me to meet them. I will teach them how to behave today. By the way, let the entire Nanguang Chamber of Commerce block them. The woman who bullied Fredmen Willson's girl, I think she is living impatiently!"

Chapter 347

Thinking of finally having a chance to avenge Claire and Charlie, Wendy held Fredmen Willson with excitement and walked towards them.

As soon as the person came to the front, Wendy said proudly: "Oh, who is here! It turned out to be a woman who was evicted from the house, and a son-in-law who came to the house, you are even qualified to participate in such a summit?"

After that, she looked at Claire up and down again, and snorted coldly: "Claire, your studio has just opened, and now you don't even have a single employee? Is this kind of silk hanging company eligible to participate in industry summits? I think the Emgrand Group is really blind!"

Seeing that Wendy had come here, Charlie asked in a cold voice, “Wendy, the other day you knelt on your knees and begged for mercy and was slapped by your grandma, did you forget it? I think your scars are all right. Forget the pain! “

When Wendy heard Charlie say the angriest point in her heart, she immediately furious, and shouted: “Charlie, how rarely do you pretend to be here with me! Do you think I am the same Wendy before? I tell you, today if you are with me to speak, you have to kneel and speak!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “Under the world, the person who can make me kneel down hasn’t been born yet! Even if the king of heaven comes, I don’t want to kneel, are you living enough?”

Wendy yelled contemptuously: “Charlie, do you think it’s great for you to fool a few big people? Can you trample our Willson family under your feet? I tell you! The Willson family is not what it used to be!”

Charlie smiled and asked, “What? Did you hold your thighs?”

Wendy pointed to Fredmen Willson, and the villain said with a great ambition: “This is the chairman of the Future Company Group, Fredmen Willson, Fredmen Willson! He is a member of our Willson family! Now he is also an investor in our Willson Group! He will support us, you are a waste, dare to be arrogant here? Believe it or not, Claire’s studio will be completely blocked! At the same time, let you have no place to stand in Aurous Hill?!”

After that, she looked at Claire viciously again, and shouted coldly: “Claire, don’t you think you are awesome? Don’t you think that the Emgrand Group can help you block the Willson Group?”

“I’m telling you, starting today, Fate has taken turns! With Chairman Willson here, the Willson Group will not be blocked, but will fly into the sky!!”

“And you! Claire! You will be completely banned in Aurous Hill! You will have nothing! At that time, I must ask you to kneel in front of my grandma and me and kowtow for mercy!!!”

Faced with a series of arrogant performances by Wendy, Claire said indifferently: “Don’t worry, although I am a person who has no abilities, but I am stronger than you, you will kneel down and beg me for money, but I will not kneel down and beg you!”

Wendy did not expect that when she threatened Claire herself, she was not afraid at all!

Claire’s tough attitude made her even more angry!

She scolded angrily: “Claire, you are still arrogant when you die! Okay! Wait to see how Chairman Willson let your family fall into the street!”

Charlie looked at Fredmen Willson next to Wendy, and asked with a smile: “Listen to what this means, you want to be the first for the Willson family?”

At this time, Fredmen Willson stared at Claire with straight eyes.

Wendy was originally a great beauty, but he didn’t expect that Claire would be much more beautiful than Wendy. For a while, he was so emotional, he was a little temporarily absent.

Moreover, he was also a little unhappy at this moment.

For Wendy, who is far less attractive than Claire, he has already spent 15 million!

Among them, 10 million was invested in the Willson Group and 5 million given for Wendy’s spending.

But he didn’t expect that Charlie, a waste-to-door son-in-law, would have such a blessing to be together with a woman like Claire, it is simply more than annoying!

Chapter 348

So he also looked at Charlie up and down, sneered, and said, “You’re the son-in-law that Rubbish live-in?”

Charlie said indifferently: “It’s me, what can you advise?”

Fredmen Willson said coldly: “I heard that you have insulted Wendy before, and I will slowly settle these accounts with you for Wendy!”

Charlie nodded and said disdainfully: “It’s better to hit the sun if you choose a day. If you want to count it, just do it now.

Fredmen Willson thought that revealing his identity and saying a few ruthless words would be enough to make Charlie kneel and beg for mercy, but he did not expect that a mere Rubbish would dare to talk to him like this! he was humiliated for a while, so he gritted his teeth and said, “Boy, you seem to be very arrogant? Do you know who I am, Fredmen Willson?”

Charlie smirked and said, “You don’t deserve to let me know a Rubbish like you.”

Fredmen Willson was furious and said, “Although I am not from Aurous Hill, Fredmen Willson, with my strength, is the dragon crossing the river in Aurous Hill! You are the first to talk to me like this!”

Charlie put away his cynical smile, staring at Fredmen Willson with frosty eyes, and said word by word: “In Aurous Hill, you have to lie down for me if you are a tiger! If you are a dragon, you have to hold it for me! Because of the whole Aurous Hill, only I, Charlie, is a real dragon!”

Fredmen Willson was taken aback by Charlie’s sharp eyes, but immediately recovered and forced himself to calm down a bit. Then he sneered, “Wendy is right, you are really stinky silk! Just relying on you, really a dragon? You really laughed off Mr.’s big teeth. In my eyes, you are not as good as a bug!”

After finishing speaking, he deliberately looked at Claire and said with a wretched smile: “Miss Claire, I have long heard of you being beautiful and moving. When I saw you today, you really deserved it. You will never have such a rag in your life. Future prospects, it is better to follow me, I will not treat you badly!”

Then, he pointed to Wendy and said to Claire: “Wendy followed me, and I gave her 5 million pocket money. If you follow me, I will give you 10 million!”

Claire angrily said, “You are shameless!”

Fredmen Willson laughed and said, “Although I’m a little shameless, the kung fu in bed is still very strong. You are sure that you will fall in love with me completely after you try it once!”

Charlie couldn’t bear it at this time, and suddenly punched him in the face without mercy!

boom!

Fredmen Willson’s entire face collapsed instantly by this punch!

His nose is shattered and broken! The four front teeth were also interrupted by a punch!

All of a sudden, the attention of the entire venue was focused here.

No one thought that someone would dare to beat Fredmen Willson!

This person is not only the chairman of the Future Company Group but also the chairman of the Nanguang Chamber of Commerce. He has an extremely high status and extraordinary strength. Who would dare to beat him? Is it because life is not long enough? !

At this moment, Fredmen Willson slumped on the ground with blood on his face, pointing at Charlie and shouting in pain and anger: “Smelly pauper, how dare you hit me?! I want to kill you!”

Charlie said coldly: “Not only will I beat you, but I will also abolish you!”

After speaking, Charlie stepped his foot in front of his crotch and sneered: “Chairman Willson, don’t you like playing with women? From now on, you can completely say goodbye to women!”

Chapter 349

Fredmen Willson thought that Charlie was going to trample on his roots, and his face was pale and frightened!

Even though he still feels that Charlie is a stinky cock who can kill himself by hooking, but right now, if Charlie really stepped on it, he would be completely useless!

Turning his head, even if he cuts Charlie a thousand knives, what's the use? The roots will still become a puddle of mud!

As a man, especially a man who is rich and does not lack women, he must not lose his roots anyway! How is this different from taking your own life? !

So he hurriedly begged for mercy: "Brother Wade! Brother Wade! If you have something to say, you can say it!"

Charlie hung his toes and asked with a smile: "Why? Afraid?"

With a cold sweat on his face, Fredmen Willson nodded and said, "I was wrong! I was really wrong! Please, your lord, ignore the villain's faults, and spare me this time!"

What Fredmen Willson thinks is that a big man can bend and stretch, first admit that he can keep his roots, and then find someone to come and kill Charlie directly in return for today's deep hatred.

Charlie doesn't know what he's thinking. At this time, he is just like a cat playing with a mouse. He smiled and said, "Okay, since you beg me to forgive you, then call me Dad to listen. ."

The people at the scene were scared and stupid!

Is this guy too cruel? !

Let Chairman Fredmen Willsonxiao call him a young father? !

Is he tired of living? What is he? !

Fredmen Willson's face was also a little uncontrollable at this time.

With so many people watching, let him be called father? His age is more than enough to be his father!

If he really called his father today, wouldn't it be laughed at by thousands of people? !

However, right now his life root is controlled by Charlie, no matter how big the background is, it is far from being able to quench his thirst.

Just when he didn't know what choice to make, Charlie smiled and said, "Oh, I didn't expect Chairman Willson to be so kind, okay! In this case, then I will fulfill you! In my heart and your life roots Say goodbye!"

After all, lift his foot and step on it!

Fredmen Willson's frightened soul dissipated, and he wetted his crotch, and a large puddle of yellow liquid leaked under his butt. He cried and said, "Dad! I'm wrong, father! Please spare the roots under your feet!"

After saying this, Fredmen Willson wept bitterly.

What a mistake! Why didn't he bring the bodyguard in?

If the bodyguards followed up, how could he be so humiliated by Charlie! He vomited blood early and let him call himself father!

At this moment, deep in his heart, he already wanted to take Charlie off!

And his dad immediately caused countless people's exclamation at the venue!

The chairman of the Future Company Group, was beaten by a young man and peed his pants. He still called him father? This is simply too shocking!

Seeing this, Wendy shouted at Charlie angrily: "Charlie! Even Fredmen Willson, dare to move, this time you are over! You are dead!"

Fredmen Willson also felt ashamed and indignant. He looked at Charlie and asked, "Are you satisfied now? Can you let me go?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Okay! Since Fredmen Willson can bend and stretch and call me father obediently, then, of course, I have to fulfill my promise and will never step on your roots!”

Fredmen Willson finally breathed a sigh of relief.

But in the next second, Charlie sneered and said, “But well, your roots will definitely be useless in the future. I think, instead of letting you stare at a mound of rotten meat every day in the future, it is better to let you stare. An intact but unusable root of grief is more interesting!”

Chapter 350

Fredmen Willson didn’t understand, and subconsciously asked, “What do you mean!”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay, I won’t step on your roots, but I will abolish it!”

After speaking, Charlie tapped his toes gently on his lower abdomen, and a breath of real energy flowed out along the toes.

Since having the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, he has grasped the desire to control true qi. This trace of true qi has directly cut off Fredmen Willson’s nerves, making it impossible for him to exert any male power.

However, Fredmen Willson didn’t know what Charlie meant when he gently tapped on himself.

He also couldn’t notice at this time that he had lost the ability of a man. In the future, he could only look at an undamaged root, and then beat his chest against the unusable thing.

Right now, he was just extremely angry and terrified, eager to flee here, and then brought in the bodyguards outside, directly beat Charlie half to death, and then crushed his roots!

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and asked: “Can I go?”

Charlie asked back: “Who are you asking?”

Fredmen Willson said angrily: “Of course I am asking you!”

Charlie asked again: “Then who am I?”

Fredmen Willson’s face suddenly became extremely ugly. He was a smart man. He knew what Charlie meant. He wanted to call him father again!

d*mn, this humiliation, I can’t bear it!

So he said angrily: “Charlie! Don’t go too far! Just now you said that as long as I call you Dad, you will spare me. Why are you turning back?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Because I am shameless”

After speaking, Charlie stared at him and said coldly: “If you don’t bark now, then I might have stepped on it accidentally. In that case, don’t blame me!”

Fredmen Willson was completely scared, gritted his teeth, and said, “Okay! My name is!”

In his opinion, since he has already yelled once, his face has been lost, and it doesn’t matter if he yells again. The key is how to let Charlie temporarily let him go and give himself a chance to go out and call someone!

So he pleaded again: “Dad, please let me go.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction: “My dear son is so good, okay, dad forgives you this time, get out of here!”

Upon hearing this, Fredmen Willson hurriedly rushed out of the distance and ran out with Wendy.

Fredmen Willson’s urine dragged a long way on the smooth floor because he had urinated his pants before, looking very disgusting.

When everyone saw his embarrassed appearance, they couldn’t help but laugh. Fredmen Willson heard these ridicules and felt like he was repeatedly delayed by a knife. He fell a dog and gnawed sh!t.

There was a burst of laughter at the scene, and Wendy hurriedly tried her best to pull Fredmen Willson up, and the two of them ran out in a hurry.

Claire said with some worry at this time: “Charlie, this Fredmen Willson is very powerful. If you provoke him so much, what will he do if he retaliates against you in the future?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Wife, didn’t I just say it? He is lying for me by the tiger, and the dragon is holding it for me. There is no chance for him to be arrogant in this one-third of Aurous Hill!”

Claire said with concern: “I know you have some friendship with some local big people, but that is not stable after all! What if they don’t help you, what do you do?”

Charlie patted her shoulder gently and said, “My wife, you can doubt the world, but you must not doubt your husband!”

Claire was suddenly startled when she saw his confident face.

She found that she actually saw the domineering arrogance of the world from the face of this Rubbish husband

Chapter 351

Just as Claire felt that Charlie had undergone tremendous changes, Fredmen Willson, who had escaped from the venue, returned with his four bodyguards aggressively!

These four bodyguards are the four most capable of playing under his hand, and their strength is extraordinary.

In his opinion, with these four people, it was so easy to kill Charlie!

However, he was not prepared to kill Charlie in the crowd.

He thought, first in the crowd, forcing Charlie to call himself grandfather! Get the face he lost just now, and then destroy Charlie’s roots!

After that waiting for today, looking for another opportunity to kill Charlie!

The previous is just asking for some interest, and only by killing Charlie, in the end, can he relieve his hatred!

After all, he has lived for more than fifty years and has never been as embarrassed as he is today!

After rushing into the venue with his bodyguards, Fredmen Willson pointed at Charlie and shouted: “Whoever crushed his thing to me, I will give him one million!”

One million is a huge sum of money for the bodyguards, and the four bodyguards rushed towards Charlie at the same time!

Claire saw the four strong men madly rushing towards Charlie, she screamed in fright and wanted to pull Charlie away.

But Charlie stood still, motionless.

escape? move from here!

How could the dignified young master of Wade family be scared away by this kind of battle?

Scared? Not even there!

Not to mention that I am the young master of Wade family, just with the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets, these three-legged cat Kung Fu bodyguards cannot be his opponents!

The four bodyguards looked at Charlie at this time, completely treating him as a bundle of banknotes! They were afraid that they could not get it, so they rushed to him desperately.

Charlie smiled and locked his eyes on the movements of the four at the same time, just waiting for them to rush to the front, and directly destroy them all!

A bodyguard who had practiced sprinting quickly took the lead. He grinned and said to Charlie: “Smelly boy! Dare to provoke Fredmen Willson, I will kill you!”

As soon as the voice fell, people had already arrived in front of Charlie.

Just when everyone thought that Charlie was bound to face a severe beating, Charlie suddenly jumped on the spot and kicked the man's chest fiercely.

Boom!

The bodyguard with a height of 1.9 meters turned into a human shell and flew out!

His 14 ribs were kicked and broken by Charlie!

There are only twenty-four ribs in total, Charlie kicked most of them with one kick!

When he flew out upside down, there was still a spurt of blood in his mouth, which looked miserable.

And the three people behind were suddenly caught!

Originally, he was following the opponent and rushed forward, for fear that he would not be the first to make a million.

As a result, he didn't expect this person to suddenly become a powerful human cannonball, directly hitting the three of them, and instantly knocking them to the ground!

"Huh!"

The scene exclaimed!

No one thought that Charlie would have such a powerful force with a kick!

A woman next to him exclaimed, "This! This is impossible!"

Charlie glanced at her and sneered: "Impossible? Even if there are tens of them, they don't deserve to be compared with me!"

Charlie is not arrogantly bragging!

Although martial artists are very strong, he has not exceeded the scope of an ordinary person.

And he has the Nine Profound Sky Secrets by his body, and the body has been strengthened by an aura, no matter how strong an ordinary person is, he can never be compared with Charlie!

At this time, of the four bodyguards, the one who was kicked first had passed out.

The remaining three were also smashed to the ground, fractured all over their bodies, lying on the ground wailing.

Chapter 352

The eyes that looked at Charlie were also full of horror!

Why is this guy so scary? ! Before the three of them actually fought him, they were hit by this person and they lost their combat effectiveness? ! This is simply a god!

Charlie stepped up to the three of them, stared at them with two cold lights, and said coldly: “I like being a dog for others so much, then they will all crawl on the ground!”

After speaking, he stepped on the right leg of one of them!

Click!

The kneecap of the right leg was crushed

Immediately afterward, he raised his foot again, and the opponent’s left leg was not let go!

Seeing this, the other two trembled in shock!

Immediately, the two cried and begged Charlie for mercy.

Charlie said coldly: “You gangsters are more cruel than anyone when they hurt people, and more cowardly than anyone when they hurt you. I let you go today, and when you

face the weak in the future, you will definitely be This vicious face! I abolished you for the sake of the people!"

After all, don't care about the other party's crying and wailing at all, going up is four feet!

Click! Click! Click! Click!

In the world, there have been three more useless people who can no longer stand up!

The scene was frightened by Charlie's brutal methods.

Fredmen Willson and Wendy who followed were also frightened!

Fredmen Willson never dreamed that Charlie would be so ruthless and so strong!

His four bodyguards, one face-to-face effort, were all gone! Completely scrapped!

They are all master fighters! One of them was the national champion of fighting in previous years!

Fredmen Willson's frightened legs swung straight, and the place where he was wet before felt cold.

He turned around silently, stepping to escape.

Whatever you say, you can no longer fall into Charlie's hands

At this time, someone suddenly said: "You old dog, you want to slip if you provoke Mr. Wade?!"

Immediately after the crowd separated, Orvel walked in with a few brawny men in black, with a sneer, directly stopped in front of Fredmen Willson.

Fredmen Willson looked at him in a panic and asked, "Who are you?"

Snapped!

His response was a resounding slap in the face.

Five fingerprints appeared on Fredmen Willson's face, and he furiously said, "Do you dare to hit me? I am the president of the Nanguang Chamber of Commerce!"

Snapped!

Orvel didn't show any mercy and slapped his face again.

"Guild leader? You're fighting the chairman! If you dare to be disrespectful to Mr. Charlie, you will die!"

Fredmen Willson was angry and frightened, and hurriedly said: "Misunderstanding! Misunderstanding! between me and Mr. Charlie, it is just a misunderstanding! I'm leaving now, I'm leaving now!"

"Want to go?!" Orvel smiled contemptuously and said, "Have you asked Mr. Wade?"

Fredmen Willson hurriedly turned his head, looked at Charlie, and pleaded tremblingly: "Charlie, Mr. Charlie, it was a misunderstanding just now. These four guys troubled you, and I can't stop them. They are here now, facing the end they deserved, please let me go"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, I can let you go, after all, I let you go just now."

Having said that, Charlie looked at him and said playfully: "However, what should you do, don't I need to teach you anymore?"

Fredmen Willson was afraid that Charlie would abolish him like a bodyguard, so he knelt on the ground with a plop, crying in tears and begged: "Dad, I beg you, my lord, have a lot, so please spare your son this time!"

Orvel was stunned and blurted out: "f*ck it! You really are so conscious!"

Fredmen Willson smiled bitterly and said, "I'll tell you, I'm already skilled in business."

Chapter 353

There was a sneer around.

This Fredmen Willson is really unseeded!

At this moment, he called Charlie's father three times!

What the h*ll is the famous chairman of Future Company Group?

However, how can Fredmen Willson take care of it now?

He knows that a man must be able to bend and stretch.

To be alive, you must first have fate before you can have a seed, right?

Life is gone, does he want to plant an egg?

Therefore, he hurriedly licked his face and said to Charlie: "Dad, please raise your hand and spare me this time. I will be grateful to Dade and Dad forever!"

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "It's okay to call Dad just now, but it doesn't work now."

Fredmen Willson was startled, thinking that Charlie was going to kill him, and kowtow hurriedly crying: "Dad, I'm really wrong Dad! Please, for the sake of my age, please spare me this time."

Charlie glanced at Wendy, who was already scared next to him, and said lightly: "Wendy, your patrons are already kneeling, why are you still standing?"

Wendy was taken aback, and said in a panic: "What do you mean?"

Fredmen Willson hurriedly stretched out his hand and violently pulled her to the ground, causing her to kneel in front of Charlie, and whispered: "You let the dog eat your brain? Don't you know you want to kneel and talk to father?"

No way, Fredmen Willson's desire to survive at this moment is too strong, face, dignity, face, and so on are completely unimportant.

Wendy knelt on the ground and did not dare to move or talk nonsense. Fredmen Willson then said to Charlie: “Dad, are you satisfied this time?”

Charlie shook his head: “Not satisfied.”

Fredmen Willson trembled and asked: “Then how can you be satisfied?!”

Charlie smiled playfully and said, “Call me Grandpa loudly. If the call is good, I can consider letting you go.”

Fredmen Willson’s heart wants to die.

Today, he has a brain problem. He had to fight against this Charlie, not only did he not take advantage of it, but it was bad luck!

Beaten, knelt, kowtowed, called dad, peed pants

Now, let him call his grandpa.

It’s shameful to throw it at grandma’s house

Seeing him hesitate, Charlie asked coldly, “What? You don’t want to?”

Fredmen Willson trembled and said hurriedly: “Yes, I do!”

After finishing speaking, he immediately knocked his head and cried: “Grandpa! I was really wrong, please forgive me!”

Charlie frowned and asked him: “Who am I?”

Fredmen Willson said with tears: “You are my grandfather!”

Charlie asked again: “Then who are you?”

Fredmen Willson cried and choked, “I am your grandson”

Charlie gave a hum, nodded, and said, “Okay, I am so young, and I am also a grandfather. If this is the case, then I will spare your life.”

Fredmen Willson finally breathed a sigh of relief, kowtow again and again, and got up to leave.

“Wait a minute!” Charlie stopped him: “Just leave like that? Without asking?”

Chapter 354

Fredmen Willson endured the humiliation and anger in his heart, and respectfully said to Charlie: “Grandpa, can I go now?”

Charlie patted his face and said lightly: “You can go, my dear grandson!”

Fredmen Willson shed tears of humiliation, then turned around and walked out tremblingly.

Wendy didn’t dare to delay and immediately followed out.

When the two of them left, they were afraid that Charlie would stop them trouble them again, but Charlie had no interest in talking to them.

Fredmen Willson’s lifeblood has lost his power, and for the rest of his life, he will be trapped in extreme pain and unable to extricate himself!

After the two went out, Mr. Orvel hurriedly stepped forward to salute Charlie and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I was late. It is my fault to let you waste your tongue and hands with this bunch of garbage yourself. Please punish me.”

Charlie waved his hand, not caring about these, but asked: “Why are you here? Isn’t this a summit of the construction and decoration industry? Are you still in the decoration business?”

“Yes!” Orvel smiled and replied, “Most of the cement yellow sand used in Aurous Hill decoration is controlled by me. Speaking of which, I am also a big middleman in the decoration industry, so they also invited me as well.”

Charlie knows that in the decoration industry, there are plenty of dealers, which are all gray industries. Orvel is mixed with society. It is normal to do some gray industries for him.

So he nodded and said, “You, don’t do anything harmful to the world and don’t bully ordinary people.”

Orvel hurriedly said: “I follow Mr. Charlie’s teachings, I have already started to cleanse, how can I dare to do those harmful things again”

Charlie grumbled with satisfaction.

Orvel pointed to Fredmen Willson’s four deposed bodyguards and asked: “Mr. Wade, what about these four people?”

Charlie said, “Take the legs of the fainted guy and throw them away so that it won’t affect my mood!”

Orvel nodded immediately, and instructed the people around him: “Don’t you follow Mr. Wade’s instructions?”

Everyone hurriedly bowed, “We will follow Mr. Wade’s arrangement!”

After finishing speaking, the knee of the person who passed out first was also abolished, and then they dragged four dead dogs and took them straight out.

Fredmen Willson could only drive by himself and drove Wendy to the hospital for treatment of her facial injuries, and then drove back to Willson’s villa.

In the car, Fredmen Willson was in pain all over, and his heart was full of extreme indignation.

Wendy gritted her teeth and said in hatred: “My dear! Charlie, this Rubbish, even dared to beat you. He is looking for death! You must not let this beast go!”

Fredmen Willson’s face was dark, with cold eyes, gritted his teeth and said angrily: “Don’t worry, I will kill him! Not only will I kill him, but I will also take his skin off! I’m so big! No one has dared to do this to me!”

Wendy was overjoyed, her disgust towards Charlie had already reached a peak, and now Fredmen Willson had a murderous intention on him, and he would not live long if she wanted to.

Wendy said coldly: “My dear when you do it, you must remember to take me. I will torture him severely. I will watch this rubbish kneel and beg for mercy with my own eyes!”

Fredmen Willson slammed a fist on the back of the seat, and said angrily: “I will definitely thwart this waste!”

“Great!”

Wendy knew that Fredmen Willson’s family had a lot of clout, and it would be so easy to kill Charlie.

The reason why he met this fate today was mainly that the manpower he brought was not enough. If he had brought dozens of people over next time, would Charlie still survive?

By then, Charlie will undoubtedly die!

Thinking of this, she had already experienced a burst of excitement in advance of revenge!

She couldn’t help but looked at Fredmen Willson, and said delicately: “My dear, this Charlie will be killed by you sooner or later, so you don’t need to be too angry now, lest you hurt your body.”

After speaking, she immediately gave a wink and said in a numb voice: “When we go home, I will take care of you.”

Chapter 355

Fredmen Willson did hold back the evil fire, and he needed Wendy to help to vent, otherwise, he would have to hold back the sickness!

Therefore, immediately after returning to Willson's house, Fredmen Willson couldn't wait and pulled Wendy to go upstairs.

Noah Willson and Horiyah in the living room were embarrassed on their faces when they saw the two come in and went straight upstairs without saying hello.

Seeing that the two were rushing upstairs, the Old Mrs. Willson coughed and said: "Wendy can keep up with Chairman Willson, that is her blessing, you two should not think about it."

Noah Willson nodded awkwardly, and said, "Mom, I didn't think about it, but I felt a little awkward."

Old Mrs. Willson said disdainfully: "What's so awkward about this? Isn't it enough if you have money? The five million that Chairman Willson gave to Wendy, is it now in your hands?"

Noah Willson nodded and said, "Yes, mom, in my hands."

The Old Mrs. Willson said earnestly: "If Wendy and Chairman Willson have a better relationship, let alone five million, what does it count as fifty million? At that time, will all this money go into your pocket?"

Upon hearing this, Noah Willson felt much better.

The reason why he promised his daughter to be together with Fredmen Willson was simply because of the money.

Fredmen Willson invested 10 million in the Willson Group and gave another 5 million to Wendy. This is a big deal, and this is just the beginning. Over time, he will definitely invest more money in the group.

Thinking of this, Fredmen Willson immediately disappeared from the previous embarrassment and took his wife Horiyah back to his room on the first floor.

As soon as he entered the house, he said anxiously: "My wife, the flat floor that we saw at Tomson last time, the down payment is five or six million, and we can also make up the first payment, but the decoration inside, I can't handle it, but now that Fredmen

Willson has given Wendy the five million, we add the money and there is no pressure to buy the big flat!"

Horiyah was overjoyed at first and soon said with a gloomy expression: "I don't want to live on the first-class floor of Tomson. Jacob's family and the Rubbish Charlie live in the villa area inside. I will live outside of them, stand guard for them, let them laugh at me? I won't go!"

Fredmen Willson said: "In this way, we are now in the early ten million, and we will talk to Wendy tomorrow, let her blow the pillow breeze in the ears of Chairman Willson, and see if we can let Chairman Willson sponsor us millions more At that time, we will buy a villa with a down payment!"

Although Tomson's villas cost hundreds of millions at every turn, the prices of other villas in Aurous Hill are not too high.

A villa with a detached house, normally only 20 to 30 million, with a down payment of 40, the money on hand is enough.

However, decorating the villa is also a huge expense. At least three to five million must be prepared for decoration, so Noah Willson and his wife cannot afford it.

However, if Fredmen Willson can sponsor a little, wouldn't it be easy to solve?

Horiyah couldn't help getting excited and said, "You said, can Fredmen Willson give us some subsidies?"

Noah Willson smiled and said: "With the face of our family Wendy, I have to show him no matter what, I think he still likes our Wendy."

Horiyah nodded, her expression full of joy, and the interface said: "Actually, it's really good for Wendy to follow Fredmen Willson. At least he can't lose money. Chairman Willson is much brighter than Gerald's kid. Wendy has been with Gerald for so many years and even had a baby for him. He didn't say to give Wendy millions of pocket money!"

Noah Willson nodded repeatedly and said seriously: "That's what I said! The family surnamed White is not a good thing!"

Horiyah waved her hand: “Forget it, let’s not talk about the one that suffered thousands of swords. They will be thundered and killed every day, so let’s talk about the house. There are quite a lot of Aurous Hill villas, let’s drive tomorrow. Take a look?”

“Okay! Then first go to our this other place in Aurous Hill. I heard that the villa is not bad!”

The two of them were thinking about the new house when they suddenly heard a violent noise from upstairs at this time.

Chapter 356

Wendy and Fredmen Willson lived upstairs. The couple looked at each other and hurriedly went out to find out.

At this time, Wendy ran down from upstairs with a crying voice.

Noah Willson saw that there were still five fingerprints on her face, and asked quickly: “Wendy, what’s the matter? Did Fredmen Willson hit you?”

Wendy cried and said, “Dad and Mom, he suddenly stopped working. I tried all kinds of methods and he still couldn’t work. As a result, he became angry and slapped me.”

“It doesn’t work?” Noah Willson asked in surprise, “What’s wrong? What’s the matter?”

Wendy couldn’t take care of her clothes anymore, and hurriedly explained: “It’s just that it’s not working, the man’s one, there is no reaction at all!”

“Huh?” Horiyah asked in surprise: “Could it be that he’s getting older and not so easy to use?”

Wendy shook her head repeatedly: “No! It was alive and well yesterday! It is suddenly totally unusable today.”

Only then did Noah Willson understand why his daughter was slapped in the face.

To be honest, a man who suddenly loses that ability will definitely lose his mind.

As he was thinking, Fredmen Willson hurriedly ran down from upstairs wrapped in his nightgown.

Horiyah hurriedly asked, “Fredmen, what’s going on? Why is Wendy not doing well? You can tell her that there is no need to do it, right?”

Fredmen Willson’s expression was extremely ugly, and he gritted his teeth and said: “Don’t you f*cking bullshit, hurry up and drive me to the hospital!”

Noah Willson was slightly dissatisfied with Fredmen Willson’s attitude. Just thinking about the theory, the Lady Willson also came over and said with a black face: “Noah! What are you doing in a daze? Fredmen Willson’s body is the most important thing! Go and drive!”

Seeing that the Lady Willson had come out to give orders, Noah Willson didn’t dare to talk more, let alone delay, so he quickly picked up the car key and took Fredmen Willson to the hospital.

On the way to the hospital, Fredmen Willson’s expression was so ugly, and he hated Charlie to death at this time!

He finally understands what Charlie said before!

Stepping on this into a lump of rotten meat, it is better to make himself look at the unusable roots uncomfortable.

Knew it!

This b@stard didn’t know what method he used, so quietly, he was deprived of all the ability to be a man!

How did he do it? He obviously didn’t do any harm to his roots!

Why suddenly he can’t use it? !

He has been paying great attention to this aspect of maintenance for so many years. There are millions spent on kidney and qi every year. It has always been said to be a livelihood, even more than a young man in his twenties. Nothing less!

What did Charlie do to him?

The more Fredmen Willson thought about it, the more panicked he always felt that Charlie seemed strange!

It's okay if this problem can be cured, but if it can't be cured, what's the point of paying it back by yourself? !

Chapter 357

People's Hospital.

Because it was already night, after Noah Willson brought Fredmen Willson to the hospital, he could only hang up an emergency number.

After waiting in line for dozens of minutes, after meeting the doctor, the doctor asked, "Where is it?"

Fredmen Willson sent out Noah Willson, and said to the doctor himself: "Doctor, it seems to be dying all of a sudden, you help me find out what is going on."

"the instrument?!" The doctor was dumbfounded and said: "This is an andrological disease, and it is not in the emergency department. You should come over tomorrow morning and directly call the andrology doctor to check it for you. We at the emergency department are mainly responsible for headaches, brain fever, accidental injuries, or sudden illnesses."

Fredmen Willson said angrily: "Doctor is this a sudden illness! Can't you come to see it?!"

The doctor said embarrassingly: "I have been in the emergency for so many years, and I have never heard of sudden dysfunction. This thing has a process. It works well at first, then gradually becomes less useful, and then it becomes worse and worse. It's not easy to use, and then it won't work."

Fredmen Willson didn't expect that he would describe it to him in such a detailed manner. He suddenly became angry and scolded: "Are you sick? I asked you to arrange an examination for me. How can you tell me this?"

The doctor was also annoyed and blurted out: “What’s the matter with you? I told you that your illness is not under our emergency care. If you mess around here, I will let the security guard clear you out!”

“You” Fredmen Willson gritted his teeth angrily. After a while, he pointed to the computer in front of him, and said coldly: “Hey Cortana, look at Future Company Group!”

The doctor frowned, “What?”

Fredmen Willson shouted coldly: “I want you to Google Future Company Group!”

The doctor was stunned by his attitude, and subconsciously opened the browser and searched for the Future Company Group.

After opening the encyclopedia of Future Company Group, he saw the head of the chairman Fredmen Willson.

This, isn’t this the Chair of the Commerce committee in front of you?

d*mn it! Turned out to be a big man

The doctor hurriedly said respectfully: “Oh, Chairman Willson, I didn’t know if you are coming, don’t be angry.”

As he said, he hurriedly said: “Well, please describe to me the course of the illness. I will see if I can arrange for a resident to help you go through the back door to check it.”

Fredmen Willson’s face looked a little better now, and he said, “I didn’t have any history of this illness. I was fine yesterday, but I suddenly cannot use it today.”

The doctor asked curiously: “Is it useless at all?”

“Yes!” Fredmen Willson said with a black face, “It’s useless at all!”

The doctor said: “Then this may have something to do with the nervous system. So, Mr. Willson, I will arrange for a neurologist to do an examination for you. What do you think?”

Fredmen Willson waved his hand: “Hurry up!”

The doctor did not dare to neglect him, so he hurried to call the doctor in the inpatient department to help arrange the test.

After all, it’s already night. The outpatient doctors have long since returned home after getting off work. Only the inpatient department has night shift doctors on duty.

Coincidentally, the doctor on duty in the inpatient department happened to be the attending doctor when Charlie’s old-in-law Jacob suffered a spinal injury a few days ago.

The attending doctor performed a series of examinations on Fredmen Willson and looked at the results of various examinations with a grim expression.

Fredmen Willson was lying on the examination bed in a panic.

He can’t feel that piece at all now, he feels that the place has disappeared, let alone use it again.

He had no choice but to use this mouthful in his life. If he couldn’t use it anymore, he might as well die.

Chapter 358

Seeing that the doctor looked serious at this time, Fredmen Willson asked quickly: “Doctor, how is my condition?”

The attending doctor shook his head helplessly and said, “Fredmen Willson, your problem may not be cured, because through our equipment, your nerves have been completely necrotic and there is no cure.

“Is your hospital not good enough?”

Noah Willson on the side answered and asked.

The attending doctor glanced at him contemptuously and said: “With the current medical methods, the damaged nerves can be slowly recovered, but the necrotic nerves cannot be brought back to life. It is like encountering a car accident. Some people can Stand up slowly, some people will never stand up for a lifetime.”

As he said, he looked at Fredmen Willson again, and said seriously: “This situation is the same no matter where you go, even if it is abroad, it cannot be cured.”

“How could this be!!!”

Fredmen Willson’s face was pale and desperate, and he blurted out: “What I have is money! Can one hundred million do? Can one hundred million cure my roots?!”

The attending doctor said seriously: “Nerves are like human life. Even if you are dying, you have a chance to be saved. But if you die, you are really dead. No one can get you back to life.”

After that, he said again: “Don’t say one billion, ten billion won’t save a mortal person. Look at Apple’s Jobs, how rich he was? Didn’t he die when he was in his fifties?”

As soon as he heard this, Fredmen Willson’s heart felt like a thunder strike.

Can’t heal? !

Is it really bad? !

Isn’t it because he has made so much money to be able to live a fairy life in the amusement world?

If the roots are abolished, what is the meaning of his life?

Thinking of this, Fredmen Willson, a well-known business tycoon, even covered his face burst into tears, and wept.

Seeing this scene, Noah Willson beside him felt a fever in his eyes and almost burst into tears.

Being a man, he can understand Fredmen Willson's pain at this moment too much.

At the same time, he couldn't help but tighten his leg roots, thinking that he must protect his roots anyway! A man can't do without roots!

At this moment, the attending doctor suddenly said, "However, Chairman Willson, to be honest with you, someone can cure your disease!"

"What? What you said is true?!" Fredmen Willson suddenly got excited, grabbed the hand of the attending doctor, and tremblingly asked: "Who can cure it? Tell me!"

The attending doctor smiled mysteriously and said, "This person, he is not from our hospital!"

"Then how do you know that he can cure nerve necrosis?! Didn't you just say that nerve necrosis can not be cured?"

The attending doctor said: "It is true that it cannot be cured, but he alone can cure it! For him, he can cure people with high paraplegia and full paralysis from the neck down, not to mention you are just a handful of people. In the case of paralysis, it is estimated that he can easily heal you."

Fredmen Willson was so excited that he blurted out, "Who is he? Where is he? Tell me!"

The attending doctor smiled and said, "Fredmen Willson, it's okay to introduce it to you, but would you also give me some introduction fee?"

Fredmen Willson immediately took out the checkbook, wrote a check for one hundred thousand, and handed it to him, saying: "If the person you introduced can really cure me, I will give you another nine hundred thousand!"

The attending doctor excitedly accepted the check, and then said: "There is a genius doctor in Aurous Hill who cured a patient with high paraplegia a few days ago. This is a miracle in our neurology field! A clinic opened in Aurous Hill. If you ask him to take action, maybe he can really heal you."

When Fredmen Willson heard this, he was shocked for a moment, and asked happily: “The genius doctor you are talking about is Tianqi?”

Chapter 359

“Do you know god doctor Tianqi?” the attending doctor asked strangely.

Fredmen Willson was overjoyed and laughed: “It’s more than acquaintance! The genius doctor you said is a family friend with our Willson family! In the beginning the genius doctor, it was thanks to the relief of our family that he could achieve what he is now. In Aurous Hill, this is great!”

Speaking of this, Fredmen Willson jumped up from the hospital bed and said to Noah Willson: “Hurry up with me to visit doctor Tianqi, I am saved!”

Asking for the address of Tianqi Clinic, Noah Willson drove quickly and took Fredmen Willson to Clinic.

As soon as he arrived at the gate of the Clinic, Fredmen Willson got out of the car and ran in impatiently.

Before entering the door, he found a man who drove out a young man on crutches.

The young man limped and pleaded: “Little master, little master, please tell me to the genius doctor Tianqi, and say I beg him to help me heal it. As long as he heals my leg, I will give him five million!”

The pharmacy guy said coldly: “I’m sorry Mr. Gao Junwei, we said that the genius doctor said that you have offended the lifesaver of the genius doctor, so no matter how much money you give, he will not treat you!”

After speaking, he said again: “Mr. Gao Junwei, you have come here every day for the past few days, and it has interfered with our normal business. doctor Tianqi said that if you come back tomorrow, he will call the police!”

The young man on the crutches looked very painful, and begged: “Little master, please have a good word with the genius doctor Tianqi, I am willing to give you a million for the benefit!”

The pharmacy guy pushed him all the way out the door, and said coldly: “Please go, don’t come again!”

Noah Willson recognized this young man after going in!

Isn’t this Gao Junwei from the Gao family?

It is said that he offended Charlie at the auto show. When Jacob was hospitalized, he was fouled by Charlie, causing Orvel to thrown him directly from the ward on the third floor of the hospital and it broke his leg.

So he hurried forward and asked in surprise: “Oh, Mr. Gao Junwei, what’s wrong with you?”

“Uncle Willson?” Gao Junwei recognized Noah Willson, sighed, and said, “Don’t mention it, didn’t I break my leg? I have been suffering from sequelae. The doctor said that I might be lame for the rest of my life, so I hurried to seek help from a genius I was treated, but the genius doctor didn’t want to see me at all and drove me out.”

Noah Willson was startled, and he blurted out and asked, “Is it because of Charlie that doctor Tianqi is not willing to save you?”

“Yes,” Gao Junwei gritted his teeth and cursed: “I didn’t expect that even the genius doctor Tianqi would be bewitched by this kind of thief!”

Fredmen Willson asked in surprise: “What’s the situation? Uncle Shi also knows that Charlie?”

Noah Willson nodded and said, “It seems that the relationship is pretty good. I don’t know what’s going on.”

Fredmen Willson said coldly: “How can his relationship with Uncle Shi compare to my relationship with Uncle Shi? I know Uncle Shi when I was three years old. This has been more than 50 years!”

After speaking, he walked in with a haughty look.

As soon as he entered the door, he shouted: “Uncle Shi, save me, Uncle Shi!”

The guy inside who just drove Gao Junwei away said: “Sir, we are already closed. If you want to see the doctor, come back tomorrow!”

Fredmen Willson hurriedly said: “I and Uncle Shi are old friends! Our two families are family friends!”

As he was speaking, Tianqi heard the sound and greeted him from inside.

Seeing Fredmen Willson, he asked in surprise: “Fredmen? Why did you come to Aurous Hill?”

Fredmen Willson said: “It’s a long story, let alone those, Uncle Shi, I’m sick, you can save me.”

Tianqi hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, slowly tell me what’s going on.”

Only then did Fredmen Willson spoke and explained his condition again.

After Tianqi finished listening, he slowly frowned.

Chapter 360

Necrosis?

This is really tricky!

In Chinese and Western medicine, there is no good way to treat it.

If it is really necrotic, basically it can only be scrapped.

So, he hurriedly asked: “How did you do this? It’s not easy to see such special nervous necrosis!”

Fredmen Willson didn’t want to talk about his embarrassment tonight. He said vaguely: “I don’t know what’s going on. It’s just like that. I went to the People’s Hospital just now, where I checked it out and said it was neurological. “

After speaking, he pleaded with a sad face: “Uncle Shi, I was the one you grew up watching. You must help me!”

Tianqi felt very tricky.

This illness is not easy to deal with, even with his medical skills, it can only be said to maintain the status quo so that he will not be necrotic there.

But if you want to cure nerve necrosis and restore function, I’m afraid it’s impossible

So he sighed and said, “Fredmen, your problem is very serious. Nervous necrosis is an international medical problem. It can’t be cured, and I have no good way.”

Fredmen Willson hurriedly asked: “Uncle Shi, I heard from the attending doctor at the People’s Hospital that you can cure even the paralysis below the neck. Why can’t I be cured with such a slight paralysis?”

Tianqi sighed and said, “To tell you the truth, your disease is either incurable or the cost of treatment is too high.”

After speaking, he said again: “I have a magical medicine given by my benefactor in my hand. The effect of this magical medicine is really amazing. You only need to take half a pill and you will get better.”

Fredmen Willson was overjoyed and hurriedly pleaded: “Uncle Shi, then you can give me this medicine! You can’t just watch me become incompetent!”

Tianqi was also a little embarrassed and said sincerely: “Fredmen, uncle tells you the truth. I originally planned to keep this medicine for my life. As you know, I am old and the doctors will not treat themselves, maybe Someday I am dying and I will rely on this medicine to save my life.”

Fredmen Willson hurriedly knelt on the ground and kowtowed his head while begging: “Uncle Shi, you can’t die without saving! You can save me this time because of the face of my father and the friendship between our two families for so many years. Right!”

Tianqi hesitated for a moment, struggling inwardly.

After a while, he let out a long sigh and said, “It’s fine, I’ll give you half of this medicine.”

He received the favor of Fredmen Willson’s father. Although he has been helping their family members to see a doctor for these years, the kindness has long been reported several times or ten times, but now that Fredmen Willson has suffered this kind of injury, he feels that he can’t die. .

Seeing Tianqi finally let go, Fredmen Willson was overjoyed and couldn’t help but thank Tianqi.

Tianqi was about to take out half of the magic medicine he had personally cherished but suddenly saw Zhovia rushing in from outside.

Fredmen Willson was in a good mood. He saw the young and beautiful Zhovia running in and said with a smile, “Oh, Zhovia! Do you know Uncle Willson?”

When Zhovia saw him, she was stunned.

Looking at Grandpa Tianqi, he actually took out half of the magic medicine that Mr. Wade gave him.

She felt a little in her heart, and hurriedly walked over, pulled Tianqi aside, and whispered, “Grandpa, what are you doing?”

Tianqi sighed and said: “Your Uncle Willson is injured, I am going to give him this half magical medicine, as it is to pay back the kindness of his Willson family back then.”

Zhovia hurriedly said: “You can’t help me, grandpa! Let’s not say that you have reported the favor of the Willson family thousands of times a long time ago. Just talk about this wretched Fredmen Willson, do you know who he offended today?!”

Tianqi hurriedly asked: “Who did he offend?”

Zhovia blurted out: “Mr. Charlie Wade!”

Chapter 361

After hearing what Zhovia said, Tianqi was dumbfounded in shock!

He was surprised and asked: “You mean, Fredmen offended Mr. Wade?!”

“Yeah!” Zhovia nodded repeatedly, and said, “And the offending seems to be quite terrible. He actually ranted to Mr. Wade’s wife and offered Mr. Wade’s wife 10 million to sleep with him!”

Tianqi was furious, and this Fredmen Willson was guilty of the bear heart and leopard, dare to provoke Mr. Wade?

Mr. Wade has the kindness to reinvent himself. Compared with him, what is Fredmen Willson worth?

Yes, his father helped him back then, but after so many years of helping this family treat illnesses and saving its people, he has already repaid their favors thousands of times!

What’s more, his father is gone, and he doesn’t owe him anything.

If he has simply something wrong with himself, he can save him, and of course, it is his duty to save him!

But if he messes with Mr. Wade, then sorry! The enemy of Mr. Wade is his enemy!

Thinking of this, Tianqi darkened his face and stepped to Fredmen Willson’s face.

Fredmen Willson couldn’t help feeling a little nervous when he saw him coming in with a calm face.

Before he could ask, Tianqi took the lead and asked in a cold tone: “I ask you, did you offend a person named Charlie Wade today?”

Fredmen Willson nodded and said, “Uncle Shi actually knows it too? That smelly rag actually made me embarrassed in public. Sooner or later, I will kill him. He will not be stumbling for a few days. Uncle Shi doesn’t have to worry.”

Tianqi sneered, pointed outside, and shouted: “Get out of here!”

Fredmen Willson was stunned immediately, and said in surprise: “Uncle Shi, what’s the matter?”

Tianqi said in a loud voice: “Don’t call me uncle. From now on, I am cutting off from you and your family, and I will have nothing to do with you!”

Fredmen Willson was frightened. With Tianqi here, he and his family could be said to have lost their lives.

After all, making money is easy, but the life extension is difficult!

If he turned his face with Tianqi and returned to the family, it would not be better!

More importantly, if he turns his face with him, wouldn’t he give himself the half magic medicine?

What about your own roots?

What about the happiness of the lower body and the second half of life? !

So he asked eagerly: “Uncle Shi, what the h*ll is going on? Did you make a mistake?”

Tianqi snorted coldly, and said, “I tell you! Mr. Wade is not only my savior, but also the only true dragon in the world! If you dare to disrespect Mr. Charlie, it is tantamount to hitting me Tianqi in the face! For your father’s face, I won’t clean up you today, so let you go! Don’t show up in front of me in the future!”

Chapter 362

“Mr. Wade? Real dragon?” Fredmen Willson hurriedly said, “Uncle Shi, you too are you always confused and deceived by that smelly rug? What kind of master or real dragon is he? Isn’t he just a son-in-law? a hanging rug? He joined the Willson family, treated me as a guest, and gave me his sister-in-law Wendy to accompany me on the bed. Compared with me, he is a hairy man!”

Speaking of this, Fredmen Willson said again: “Uncle Shi, this kind of smelly rug is worthy of your maintenance, and even the decades of friendship between our two families are ignored?”

“b@stard!” Tianqi was furious when he heard this. He picked up the medicine pestle next to him and slammed Fredmen Willson’s head fiercely. He cursed, “You still dare to speak rudely to Mr. Wade! Get out of here! “

Fredmen Willson didn’t escape, but Tianqi smashed his forehead with a pill, grinning in pain, and a big bag instantly popped up.

He grinned and stared and cursed: “Mr. Shi, you are so old-eyed! Don’t worry about believing that kind of liar, even you dare to beat me! I f*cking kill you!”

After speaking, he raised his chair and was about to smash it towards Tianqi.

Although Tianqi is older, he is also a practitioner. After the old wounds in his body were cured by Charlie’s magic medicine, his body was more agile and flexible, which was not comparable to an obese middle-aged person like Fredmen Willson.

As a result, Tianqi dodged dexterously, avoiding the bench that Fredmen Willson smashed over.

Fredmen Willson knocked it down, raised a chair, gritted his teeth, and said: “Surnamed Shi, if you want to survive, you can obediently take out the half of the medicine. Otherwise, I will kill you today!”

“b*stard, do you still want to beat my grandfather? I’ll kill you!”

Zhovia was so angry that she rolled up her sleeves and rushed towards him.

The Aurous Hill family who has really studied traditional medicine for many years has also learned martial arts more or less. This is especially true of the Shi family. The Shi family is not only a master of traditional medicine, but also a family of martial arts. Even the granddaughter Zhovia, who is a foreigner, has also practiced good kung fu. It’s more than enough.

Before Fredmen Willson recovered, he was kicked to the ground by Zhovia. Then, Zhovia put her cloth shoes against his throat and said coldly: “If you don’t roll anymore, don’t blame me for being impolite!”

Knowing that he is not Zhovia's opponent, Fredmen Willson hurriedly escaped from Clinic. Before leaving, he would still curse and threaten: "The surname Shi, you will wait for me. Today's hatred, I will definitely find you in the future. Remember me!"

"b@stard thing!" Tianqi angrily scolded: "Get out of here! Never let me see you again!"

Fredmen Willson escaped from the Clinic in embarrassment, his face full of anger.

Seeing Fredmen Willson coming out, Noah Willson hurriedly greeted him and asked, "Fredmen, how is it? Has the genius doctor Tianqi cured you?"

Fredmen Willson gritted his teeth and said bitterly: "This ungrateful old b@stard actually said that Charlie is his benefactor, and he won't heal me for life and death, so he f*cked with me and drove me out!"

Noah Willson didn't expect that Tianqi was also bewitched by Charlie's stinky rag. He couldn't help but sighed: "This Charlie is really lingering!"

Fredmen Willson scolded: "It's all the f*cking waiting for Mr. Wade no matter it is Tianqi or Charlie, there will be no good end! I will definitely make them pay the price of blood!"

Noah Willson also had enough of Charlie's suffering, but he had never had a chance and was unable to seek revenge from Charlie, so he was very depressed and very angry.

Moreover, he was particularly greedy for the Tomson First-Class villa that Solmon White gave to Charlie!

If this Fredmen Willson could really kill Charlie, then the younger brother Jacob's family would have nothing to rely on, and wouldn't he let him kill them then?

In that way, Tomson's villa is his own!

Thinking of this, he resisted the excitement in his heart, and hurriedly echoed: "Fredmen, what you said is very true! That Charlie is an unfamiliar white-eyed wolf! A beast! He who has lived in our Willson family for so many years, Eating from our Willson family, but repeatedly humiliating our family, and now bullying Fredmen, it is simply a heinous sin, and must be paid with death!"

Chapter 363

Fredmen Willson really had a murderous intent on Charlie.

However, he is also very clear in his heart that there are five words that are right: the Raptors are not the same.

In other words, it is difficult for a strong dragon to crush a local snake.

He couldn't kill Charlie at all now.

What's more, this guy's own strength is very strong, and it seems that he should still be a standard trainer.

As the saying goes, the gangster knows martial arts, and no one can control it. If you want to engage with him, you must find a real master, otherwise, it might be useless!

At the moment, the most important thing is to find a way to cure his own disease, otherwise, life will be worse than death in the future!

Thinking of this, Fredmen Willson hated Tianqi's teeth!

This old dog day! He obviously has medicine that can cure him, but he doesn't even use it for on him!

What is even more annoying is that he actually drove him out of his hospital for that Charlie, what a d*mn!

Noah Willson was also worried. If Fredmen Willson's illness cannot be cured, wouldn't his daughter be honorably laid off?

In that way, how can he reach the pinnacle of his life?

The Willson family now only got Fredmen Willson's 10 million investment. Fredmen Willson promised 80 million at the beginning, and 70 million has not been given yet. If he can't find the ability to be a man, then 70 million is definitely not coming their way!

Thinking of this, he was even more anxious than Fredmen Willson, hoping that Fredmen Willson could regain his power.

So he asked with great concern as he drove: “Chairman Willson, this Shi is so ignorant, do you want me to find some people for you, beat him up, and take his medicine?”

Fredmen Willson waved his hand: “This old dog thief is very strong, and his granddaughter is also very unusual. More importantly, the Old Master has seen a lot of big people and really offended him. Maybe it’s big trouble.”

Tianqi is a master of traditional medicine. In Eastcliff and several other big cities, he has been regarded as a guest by countless big figures and big families. Although Fredmen Willson is also very powerful, he really has to count it. Among the people Tianqi knows, he is even in the top 30. Can’t get in.

Therefore, he dared not offend Tianqi rashly.

To cure the disease, they can only find another way.

But at this time, he suddenly remembered something and said to Noah Willson: “I have a friend who owns a pharmaceutical factory in Aurous Hill. It is one of the largest companies in the country. I will contact him tomorrow.”

Noah Willson breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, “That’s really great! I’m really afraid that your body won’t recover.”

Fredmen Willson said: “Go to the roadside drugstore first and buy me some v!agra to try!”

“Okay!” Noah Willson hurriedly parked his car on the side of the road obediently, got off the car and went to the drugstore on the roadside, and bought Fredmen Willson a large box of imported v!agra.

Fredmen Willson couldn’t wait to say: “Go, drive home quickly, let Wendy try it with me!”

Noah Willson was a little embarrassed. He didn’t expect that Fredmen Willson would actually ask his daughter to try the medicine in front of him.

However, since this kind of thing has been done, there is no need to care too much about it, so he didn't take it seriously anymore, and drove home quickly.

Chapter 364

Tianqi was still angry.

Two people who asked for their own treatment came tonight, and they all offended Mr. Wade!

That Junwei Gao pretended to be forced with Mr. Wade in the ward that day, and finally failed to pretend to be forced. He was thrown directly out of the window on the third floor by Mr. Orvel and broke his leg. He did not expect that he still had the face to come to seek treatment for himself!

And that Fredmen Willson!

The most hateful is him!

He had offended Mr. Wade before, so he almost gave him the medicine, unaware of the story background!

If he really cured him, wouldn't it mean that he would avenge Mr. Wade En invisible? !

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but sigh with his granddaughter Zhovia: "Zhovia, fortunately, you came in time. If you come late, grandpa would give Fredmen Willson half of the magic medicine!"

Zhovia was also a little scared, and said, "Grandpa, I heard that the reason why Fredmen Willson lost that ability is because of Mr. Wade!"

"That's it!" Tianqi couldn't help exclaiming: "Mr. Wade can destroy his nerves invisibly. This is really a great ability! Even if the best surgeon manually removes the nerves, it can't be so accurate."

Zhovia said: "He deserves it! Who made him offend Mr. Wade!"

After speaking, Zhovia said again: “Grandpa, I think you should make a stand with the entire Willson family. Otherwise, if Mr. Wade knows that we have a relationship with their family and misunderstands you again, that would be bad! “

“Okay!” Tianqi nodded and said, “I will call the sister-in-law of the Willson family and explain the matter to her.”

After all, Tianqi took out his mobile phone and called Fredmen Willson’s mother, Bihua Willson.

Bihua Willson is eighty-three years old this year. There is a Chinese saying: “Seventy-three, eighty-four, Hades will pick them up.” This means that there are two major obstacles for the elderly, which are seven. At the age of thirteen and eighty-four, the elderly are most likely to get sick and die at these two ages.

The reason for such a saying is closely related to the two great saints in ancient China.

Confucius, the sage of Confucius, lived 73 years old

Mencius Meng Yasheng lived eighty-four years old.

The Chinese people have always admired Confucius and Mencius from ancient times to the present. That’s why there are two big hurdles of seventy-three and eighty-four.

In Bihua Willson’s first hurried year, when he was seventy-three years old, he suffered a serious illness.

At that time, it was Tianqi who rushed all the way to Eastcliff and prescribed nine prescriptions to Bihua Willson before pulling her back from the gate.

Bihua Willson knew in her heart that she was about to reach the second hurdle in her life. This time she was getting older and might be even more dangerous, so she especially hoped that she could invite Tianqi over before her birthday.

So, when she received Tianqi’s call, she cordially said: “Tianqi, I was thinking about calling you! Next month is my 84th birthday on the lunar calendar. Will you have time? If so, what do you think of it when you come to the birthday banquet for the Lady Willson?”

Tianqi knew very well that Bihua Willson was going to have a second hurdle year this year. If it weren't for what happened today, the Lady Willson would not need to say that he would go there before her birthday and personally treat her body so that she can be safe. Live to be ninety years old.

But now, Fredmen Willson actually provokes Mr. Wade, so, no matter what, he can't go anymore!

Besides, he has repaid his gratitude for so many years, and that is already repaid enough.

Therefore, he said lightly: "Sister-in-law, I have been treating the Willson family for so many years. The kindness of Brother Willson to me back then can be regarded as the kindness of dripping water and the spring of water, so in the future, we two Don't have any further contact!"

Chapter 365

When Bihua Willson heard this, she immediately asked nervously: "Tianqi, what's the matter with you? Our two families have been in friendship for so many years, so how can you stop it?"

Tianqi said earnestly: "Sister-in-law, Big Brother Willson was kind to me back then. I have repaid the Willson family for so many years without asking for anything in return."

"This is natural!" Bihua Willson hurriedly said, "But, what is the reason for you to break up with our Willson family? If it's an old woman, where I didn't do well, you tell me, I will definitely correct it!"

Tianqi said: "Sister-in-law, it is not your problem, but your son Fredmen who is the problem."

"Fredmen?" Bihua Willson said in surprise: "What's wrong with him? Did he offend you? But he is in Aurous Hill now!"

"I'm also in Aurous Hill." Tianqi said earnestly: "I saw Fredmen Willson, but he didn't offend me much, mainly because he offended my benefactor. This benefactor has the

kindness to recreate me, so I am healthy now. The gratitude of the benefactor can only draw a clear line between the Willson family, my sister-in-law forgives me."

Bihua Willson felt a little in his heart.

His son actually angered Tianqi in Aurous Hill? What a b@stard! Tianqi is a well-known traditional medicine master in China. How many super-big people are ill and demand him to be treated. There is often a saying in the circle of the rich and powerful in Eastcliff, saying: "If the king of Yan made you die for three shifts, and Tianqi can keep you until five shifts!"

The meaning of these words, that is to say, even if the dying person, as long as Tianqi takes the shot, they can live for a while. This is simply a dream for the powerful class!

Macau gambling king Stanley Ho has been using various high-tech methods in the hospital to extend his life in recent years. The money spent in the hospital alone is hundreds of millions each year, but to him, what is the hundreds of millions? No life is more precious!

If life comes to an abrupt end, what if you have billions of wealth? Didn't it burn out and live in a small wooden box?

Therefore, the more powerful, the more fond of Tianqi.

No one of Eastcliff's rich and powerful envy the Willson family. The reason is that they are family acquaintances with Tianqi. Others abandon their wealth, and they may not be able to change Tianqi's treatment once, and because of their friendship with Tianqi, Tianqi goes to Willson almost every year. This makes countless people jealous to death.

Bihua Willson's husband, Fredmen Willson's father, had cancer more than ten years ago.

If Tianqi hadn't done everything possible to sign up for him, how could he live until last year and leave?

When the Old Master left, he was already eighty-six years old, and his life was long enough to make healthy people envy.

Bihua Willson was even more hopeful that Tianqi could live to be over ninety years old, or even over a hundred years old. She did not expect Tianqi to have a break with her family at this time. This made her nervous, and she blurted out and pleaded: “Tianqi, don’t follow Fredmen’s words, after all, he is your junior, some places offended you, please be more tolerant, I will call him when I turn back, scold him, let him come to you and apologize to you immediately… .”

Tianqi said indifferently, “Sister-in-law, no need. If he offends me, I will forgive him, but who he offended is my great benefactor, so you don’t need to talk about it anymore, and I won’t change my mind. I hope you will live a long and healthy life in the future, goodbye!”

After speaking, Tianqi immediately hung up the phone, then turned off the phone directly, and said to Zhovia: “Close the door and go back to the hotel.”

……

On the other side, Fredmen Willson took Noah Willson’s car and returned to the Willson family villa.

Once back to the villa, he poured a glass of water in the living room on the first floor, took out v!agra directly, looked at the instructions above, and said, “Eat one pill at a time?”

Old Mrs. Willson felt ashamed to see him directly taking out this medicine.

Noah Willson’s wife, Horiyah, was even embarrassed to see.

Although Wendy did not speak, her expression was expectant.

Since Noah Willson lost that ability, his attitude towards her has become very poor.

Chapter 366

Don’t talk about giving her pocket money, even the promised follow-up investment will not be followed.

It now seems that only if Fredmen Willson quickly restores his male power, can she continue to benefit from him.

Otherwise, Fredmen Willson will definitely abandon her, even the entire Willson family.

So far, the 10 million invested by Fredmen Willson is only able to sustain the Willson Group, and it is far from enough to bring the Willson Group back to its peak.

Noah Willson laughed at the side and said, “This one can do it one at a time. It is very effective.”

“Yeah.” Noah Willson nodded, and then, directly removed three of them from the medicine board and took a bite of it.

He hoped that the imported western medicine would be effective, so he said to Wendy: “Wendy, follow me upstairs.”

Wendy nodded hurriedly, came over to grab Fredmen Willson’s wrist, and said flatly, “My dear, let’s go back to the room and try again.”

Fredmen Willson gave a hum, pulled Wendy into the room, and then asked her to use her best efforts to help him find confidence.

But it is a pity that Wendy has been tossing for a long time, but these medicines are of no use!

Fredmen Willson swallowed three more pills, but still couldn’t find the slightest feeling.

This moment made him feel down.

Seeing Wendy still showing off on him, he was so angry that he kicked her under the bed and shouted: “I don’t need you here, get out!”

Wendy was afraid that Fredmen Willson would be angry with her, so she hurriedly said, “My dear, don’t be too anxious. I believe I will find a way to cure you soon!”

“Get out!” Fredmen Willson yelled annoyingly and threw the pillow at Wendy.

Wendy dared not stay to touch him, hurriedly wrapped her clothes, and hurried out.

Fredmen Willson lay on the bed alone, trembling with anger.

A successful man, after reaching the pinnacle of his life, what he most looks forward to is to be able to appreciate the amorous feelings of countless beautiful women.

However, once he lost his ability in that area, wouldn't all that money has nothing to do with him?

He can't accept it!

Just when he was furious, the phone rang suddenly.

It was his mother who called.

Fredmen Willson hurriedly connected the phone and asked respectfully: "Mom, you haven't slept at this late hour?"

Bihua Willson cursed on the other end of the phone: "You b@stard! Are you going to kill me? Do you want me to be eighty-four years old this year or not?"

Fredmen Willson hurriedly asked: "Mom, what kind of thing are you talking about, how can I harm you?"

"bulls*it!" Bihua Willson blurted out: "I ask you, how did you offend Tianqi? He is going to make a clean break with our family. Do you know how much loss this will cost to our family?!"

Chapter 367

Fredmen Willson shivered in shock at what his mother said.

Because he offended that pauper Charlie, not only did he not save him, but he wanted to make a clean break with his family?

This old thing was blinded by Charlie's medicine, right? !

He was full of resentment, but he could only say to Bihua Willson: “Mom, that old dog with the surname Shi is not a good thing!”

Bihua Willson gritted her teeth and cursed: “I don’t care what you do. On my eighty-fourth birthday, Tianqi must come to Eastcliff to check my body and diagnose and treat my problems. Otherwise, I will not forgive you!”

Many people are more selfish as they get older.

The older you are, the more you are afraid of death, and the more you want to live longer. Therefore, Bihua Willson doesn’t want to know why Fredmen Willson and Tianqi are in conflict. She just wants Tianqi to continue to be a health doctor for herself.

With him as a health doctor, it is no problem to live to be over ninety years old, but without him, she may not even be able to pass this year’s hurdle.

Fredmen Willson was also depressed. He wanted to explain and complain, but Bihua Willson didn’t give him a chance at all. After giving the order hard, she immediately hung up the phone.

Fredmen Willson smashed the room angrily, and then finally gritted her teeth and picked up the phone to call Tianqi, trying to use repentance and pleading to ask him to continue to see his mother.

But Tianqi’s cell phone was turned off.

This made Fredmen Willson even more angry.

But no way, he dared not disobey his mother’s orders, so he dressed in embarrassment, went downstairs, and drove to Tianqi’s Clinic.

When the car arrived at the gate of the Clinic, it was already closed.

Fredmen Willson gritted his teeth at the door but saw two figures walking out of the darkness not far away.

One of them limped and seemed a bit familiar.

So Fredmen Willson hurriedly hid to the side and observed it secretly. As the two people approached, he saw that it was a middle-aged man in his fifties with a young man in his twenties.

The twenty-something young man was leaning on a cane in one hand and a huge green oil drum in the other.

There are already some defeated middle-aged people next to him, holding the lame young man in one hand and carrying the same green oil drum in the other.

Fredmen Willson recognized the young man. When he came to see Tianqi for treatment today, the young man was being driven out by the pharmacy.

It seems that this guy is seeking no cure and is about to set fire to Tianqi's Clinic!

The two people who came were Junwei Gao who had pretended to be forced by Charlie in the hospital before and was finally thrown down from the third floor by Mr. Orvel.

Junwei Gao left his legs with sequelae and became lame. He hated Charlie in his heart. He wanted to find Tianqi to heal the injury before going to Charlie to settle the account, but he didn't expect Tianqi to directly prevent him from entering the door.

He returned to the hospital and complained to his father Jianjun Gao. The two were too angry, so they bought two barrels of gasoline and wanted to burn Tianqi's Clinic.

The two people's plan was to set the Clinic on fire, teach Tianqi a little lesson, and then find a way to find Charlie for revenge.

Fredmen Willson heard Junwei Gao say to Jianjun Gao at this time: "Dad, you said that the Old Master named Shi can't live in the Clinic?"

"How do I know?" Jianjun Gao said coldly: "Well, he can't live here, he just burned him by a fire! d*mn, f*cking with me, it's d*mn!"

Junwei Gao gritted his teeth angrily, and said: "This surname Shi, he couldn't save him. It would be cheaper to burn him to death with a fire!"

Chapter 368

After that, he opened the gasoline tank and said to Jianjun Gao next to him: “Dad, I think I will pour the gasoline in through the rolling shutter, let the gasoline be fully spread inside, and then make a fire outside to ensure that there are even cockroaches inside can’t live!”

Jianjun Gao nodded, snorted coldly, and said, “Okay! Burn them to death!”

Although Jianjun Gao’s strength is not top-notch in Aurous Hill, it is not top-notch, but when it comes to doting on his son, he is really the number one in Aurous Hill.

This old grandson’s ancestors have been singles for several generations. He has given birth to several daughters in a row, and he has such a baby bump as Junwei Gao. Naturally, he has been spoiled and spoiled since childhood.

When Junwei Gao was in elementary school, he was beaten with a ruler on the palm by his teacher’s hand because of his poor study and class trouble. Jianjun Gao took someone to the school and broke the teacher’s right arm, leaving him disabled for life

When Junwei Gao was in junior high school, he suffered a lot from fighting with others at school. Jianjun Gao directly hired someone to knock his classmate who beat his son into a vegetable;

Such examples are countless in Junwei Gao’s growth process.

In the eyes of Jianjun Gao, anyone who bullies his son will end up dead.

Tianqi wouldn’t heal his son’s legs, d*mn it!

That Charlie actually harmed his son to look like what he is today, even more d*mn it!

Therefore, he planned to burn Tianqi to death today, and then according to the planned plot tomorrow, he would kill Charlie!

Fredmen Willson saw that the two of them were really going to set fire to Tianqi’s Clinic, and might even burn Tianqi to death. Suddenly he became anxious, and he did not hesitate to jump out and say to the two of them: “Two! impulse!”

Gao father and son were shocked!

They had thought that no one would notice them at night, but suddenly a person would come out.

When Junwei Gao was shocked, he also recognized Fredmen Willson, and said in surprise: “Are you the one who came to see Tianqi before? Why, are you going to help him?”

Fredmen Willson hurriedly waved his hand and said: “I don’t care about Tianqi’s life or death! But his magical medicine is worn close to his body. I believe his magical medicine can not only heal your legs, but also my injuries. If you burn him with such a fire, then his magical medicine must be burned too!”

Junwei Gao suddenly realized!

Yes indeed!

I didn’t expect it!

Tianqi really has a magical medicine, and that magical medicine can cure even high-level paraplegia with spinal injury, let alone his lame leg.

If he burned him to death with fire, wouldn’t there be no chance to heal the lame leg?

Thinking of this, he suddenly hesitated.

Fredmen Willson said at this time: “Two people, I don’t think so, don’t burn the old dog’s shop first, find a way to tie up the old dog, then grab his medicine, and finally kill him! “

Jianjun Gao frowned and asked, “Why, you also an enemy of Shi?”

“Of course there is a grudge!” Fredmen Willson said coldly: “And it’s an unshakable hatred! I also want to kill him quickly, but first I have to get the magic medicine to cure the disease!”

Jianjun Gao said: “In this case, it’s better for us to tie Shi together and force him to hand over the magical medicine, and then kill him alive!”

“Okay.” Fredmen Willson nodded and said, “In this case, let’s leave contact information. Let’s find a time tomorrow. Let’s meet to discuss the details!”

Chapter 369

Jianjun Gao and his son did not know that Tianqi only had half a magic drug.

But Fredmen Willson was very clear.

After all, he almost got the half pill from Tianqi’s hand in the afternoon.

He himself didn’t dare to attack Tianqi, but if the two of them dared to attack Tianqi, then he would be able to sit back and enjoy his achievements as long as he did a little trick.

For example, he can imitate a few medicines according to the shape of the half medicine and then take them with himself. After they tie Tianqi, find the half medicine from Tianqi, and give them the fake medicines, and by that time he could not only heal his own lifeblood, but even push Tianqi’s death completely on the father and son.

Jianjun Gao didn’t expect so many twists and turns.

He just felt that since they have a common enemy, they can be comrades-in-arms.

Many people are powerful, and the risks can be shared equally. Why not do it?

As for the magic drug, he didn’t know how much Tianqi had.

However, to him, Tianqi had to die if he had medicine, and he had to die if he didn’t because he and his son could not swallow this breath.

So, he and Fredmen Willson exchanged contact information, and the two agreed to make time for a telephone conversation tomorrow, and then left Tianqi’s Clinic with his son carrying the gasoline can.

Fredmen Willson was complacent about his plan, and drove back to Willson's villa in a hurry, planning to go back to boil some noodles, get some black paint, and knead out a few doughs like magical medicine.

On the way back from the Gao family, Junwei Gao asked his father Jianjun Gao: "Dad, let's get Charlie out and kill him according to the original plan tomorrow, and then make an appointment with this person to kill Tianqi together?"

Jianjun Gao nodded and said, "Kill Charlie first, and when Charlie dies, let's get Tianqi's magical medicine and heal your legs!"

"Great!" Junwei Gao said excitedly: "I find the magic medicine, I won't have to be lame in the future!"

Jianjun Gao smiled slightly and said, "Son, don't worry, even if Dad is lame, he can't make you lame!"

After speaking, he said again: "Let's go back and rest first. Tomorrow you will call and follow the plan we planned!"

"Okay, dad!"

……

The next morning, Charlie bought it and came back early. After breakfast, his mother-in-law Elaine went out to make an appointment with a good sister at the Mahjong Hall.

Elaine is a mahjong fan. As long as there is nothing wrong, she will play mahjong in the mahjong hall all day long.

Just out of the house and walking towards the Mahjong Hall, Elaine suddenly received a call.

She took out her mobile phone and took a look, and found that Junwei Gao was calling, so she picked up the phone and asked: "Junwei, how do you think of calling auntie?"

Since Claire married Charlie, Elaine thought about one thing every day: how to get her daughter to divorce Charlie and then marry a wealthy family.

At the earliest, she hoped that her daughter would marry the second generation of rich Wendell Jones, but the Jones family went bankrupt unexpectedly. What's more amazing is that Wendell Jones's family disappeared overnight and never appeared in Aurous Hill;

Later, she hoped that her daughter would marry Fred White of White's family, but when Fred White was helping her to collect debts, he was slapped ten thousand times by Orvel's men, and then he never dared to come out again;

A few days ago, she hoped that her daughter would marry Junwei Gao. As a result, Junwei Gao was directly thrown out of the window of her husband's ward by Orvel. Since then, Junwei Gao has disappeared.

It can be said that at this stage, Junwei Gao is actually the best candidate in her mind.

Although last time he found a deceitful genius Doctor Zhongjing, he could not heal her husband's injury, but he was also a victim of being deceived, so Elaine never blamed him in her heart.

Chapter 370

On the contrary, Elaine often felt responsible for Junwei Gao's broken leg. After all, they were kind at the time.

So when she received a call from Junwei Gao, she was not only happy but also a little guilty.

Junwei Gao said solemnly on the other end of the phone: "Auntie, when Uncle Willson was hospitalized in a car accident last time, I was actually deceived and hired a fake genius to treat uncle. I had no chance to say sorry to you..."

"Oh!" Elaine said flatteringly: "Junwei, what are you talking about! Auntie has always been very grateful and guilty for what happened that day, it is the auntie who should say sorry!"

At this time, Junwei Gao said hurriedly: "Where is it, auntie, this is all my negligence. I haven't checked the details of that Doctor Zhongjing."

As he said, he continued: “So, I want to treat you to a meal so that I can apologize to you. I hope you can agree.”

Elaine was immediately happy.

To be honest, she didn’t feel that Junwei Gao was at all wrong in this matter.

On the contrary, in her opinion, Junwei Gao was actually one of the victims of this incident, and because of Charlie’s Rubbish, he broke a leg, and he was really innocent.

Moreover, Junwei Gao’s call made Elaine’s impression of him a little better.

Take a look at Junwei Gao. He doesn’t say that he has money at home, he is so enthusiastic, he is so polite and respects her! This is a good candidate for a son-in-law!

If he can get in touch with her daughter more, and turn around and drive away Charlie’s pauper who pretends and fools all day long, won’t her daughter be able to marry a rich family?

More importantly, the Gao family has a convention and exhibition center, and the amount of decoration projects in it are huge. If she and her daughter come together, wouldn’t these projects also fall into the daughter’s company?

Even if you take the project, turn it over, or subcontract it to others, you can at least make a price difference of several million?

Isn’t that 10,000 times stronger than that of Charlie?

Therefore, it is difficult to find a good guy like Junwei Gao with a lantern! Let the daughter seize this opportunity to say anything.

Thinking of this, Elaine hurriedly said politely: “Oh, Junwei, you want to invite Auntie to dinner, how sorry…”

“Auntie, don’t be so polite, this is what I should do!”

Junwei Gao heard her tone lose and hurriedly said, “Auntie, to show my sincerity, I also specially prepared a gift worth millions!”

Millions of gifts? !

As soon as Elaine heard this, her heart immediately blossomed!

Mom!

Junwei Gao, this kid is so caring!

A million gifts, isn’t this sent?

So she smiled and hurriedly agreed, and asked excitedly: “Junwei, you tell auntie the time and address, auntie must be there on time!”

Junwei Gao smiled and said: “Auntie, the address is set at T & H Hotel on Hex Road. It is the best seafood restaurant in Aurous Hill. It’s at 12 o’clock at noon. Then we will meet at the door.”

“Good, good!” Elaine happily agreed.

Junwei Gao said again: “Auntie, don’t tell Claire now, I also planned an apology ceremony for her, and then you will have to help me secretly!”

Elaine smiled and said, “You young people understand romance! Okay! Auntie promises you not to tell her!”

Chapter 371

Elaine absently soaked in the Mahjong Hall all morning, waiting for the time to be almost up, and hurriedly went to the T & H Hotel to make an appointment with Junwei Gao.

In the morning, she repeatedly thought, what would Junwei Gao’s million gifts be?

Jewelry? cash? check? Or something else?

For people like Elaine, who loves to take advantage of the small bargain, Junwei Gao's one million gifts is too attractive.

Last time, Elaine took Claire's check for 180,000, and took away 160,000 from it. She was so happy that she couldn't keep her mouth shut for several days.

So, the thought of getting a million gifts from Junwei Gao immediately made her feel even more excited.

At eleven thirty, Elaine bid farewell to her friends, walked out of the mahjong hall, took a taxi, and went straight to the T & H Hotel.

When she arrived at the place agreed by both parties, she did not rush in as agreed, but stood at the door of the hotel, waiting for Junwei Gao's arrival.

Soon, a brand new black Mercedes Benz car slowly stopped in front of her.

Immediately afterwards, the car door opened, and a young man in a suit and leather shoes stepped out of the car.

The person here is Junwei Gao.

Junwei Gao looked really handsome and decent, but the only regret was that he was limping on foot.

A young girl was attracted by Junwei Gao's cool looks and Mercedes-Benz luxury cars. She was looking at him with glare, but when she saw that he was a lame, she immediately sighed in regret and turned away.

Junwei Gao saw all this in his eyes, and was extremely angry in his heart. He hated Charlie and Tianqi, and he just wanted to get rid of them.

However, at this time Elaine was not far in front of him, so he could not show his inner hatred, so he limped in front of Elaine.

Junwei Gao came to Elaine, smiled slightly, and said, "Auntie, sorry, I have kept you waiting."

Elaine hurriedly said, “Oh, Junwei, you are so polite. I have just arrived…”

With that, she looked at the brand new Mercedes-Benz behind Junwei Gao and asked in surprise: “Oh, this Mercedes-Benz, is this your new car?”

Junwei Gao smiled and said: “Yes, this Mercedes-Benz S500 was just taken out from the 4s store this morning. The price is not too expensive, it’s just over 1.6 million.”

After speaking, he handed over the key to Elaine’s hand and said, “Auntie, please accept the key to this car.”

After receiving the key, Elaine was confused and couldn’t help asking: “Junwei, what are you doing?”

Junwei Gao smiled slightly and said: “Auntie, this is the gift I told you on the phone! I think Uncle Willson and Claire both have a BMW. You don’t have a car yet. This is really unreasonable, and I’m sorry.”

Elaine was very excited and said, “Oh, Junwei, this is too expensive, how can Auntie want it!”

Although she said that, the car key in her hand was tightly held by her, and she had no intention of returning it to Junwei Gao.

Junwei Gao naturally took this point of her careful thinking in his eyes, and said with a smile: “Auntie, to be honest, both uncle and Claire drove 5 series BMWs with a ragged class. The total amount is only 900,000. It’s not as luxurious as this Mercedes-Benz S500. I think, according to your temperament, Auntie, you should be driving a Mercedes-Benz, so please accept this car!

Elaine’s heart has long been happy!

She is the typical representative of the snobbish mother-in-law often seen in society!

Chapter 372

In her eyes, there is nothing but money!

In her opinion, the most important thing for a son-in-law is to have money and be willing to spend money on her. Otherwise, no matter how good the son-in-law is, he is just stinky sh!t in her eyes.

A man like Junwei Gao is the best candidate for a son-in-law, because he is willing to spend money on his mother-in-law!

Now she hasn't come together with his daughter, he's already so generous. He wants to give her a 1.6 million Mercedes Benz. If Claire really follows him in the future, will he not be able to give her a big villa. Big yacht? !

When she thought of this, she was so excited!

However, the superficial politeness is still necessary. She grabbed Junwei Gao's arm and said seriously: "Oh, Junwei, you are so touched by Auntie, but this car is really too expensive. If I accept it, maybe it's not suitable, right?"

"How could it be inappropriate?" Junwei Gao said earnestly: "Auntie, it is my heart to give you something, you can just accept it with confidence! There is nothing inappropriate!"

Elaine was overjoyed when she saw what he said so firm, and stopped being polite with him, put the key in her pocket, and said with a smile: "The aunt, you can just follow me, just accept it! Thank you so much, Junwei!"

Junwei Gao glanced at her expression of being obsessed with wealth, sneered in his heart, and shot at Claire's mother's snobbery. It seems that his and his father's plan can definitely be realized successfully!

However, he thought so in his heart, but said politely: "Auntie, let's stop pestering at the door, let's go in and eat and talk."

Elaine was very excited and nodded quickly: "Well, go in and chat, go in and chat!"

The two walked into the T & H Hotel, Junwei Gao directly asked the waiter to take them to the reserved position.

After the two were seated, Junwei Gao directly ordered a large table of expensive delicacies.

While eating, Junwei Gao pretended to be guilty and said: “Auntie, the last time Uncle Willson was hospitalized, I actually asked a quack doctor to come over. I didn’t do this well. I have to say sorry to you here!”

Elaine looked at Junwei Gao and said with a smile: “You kid doesn’t need to be like this. Auntie didn’t blame you for what happened last time! You are also a victim!”

Junwei Gao nodded, looked at Elaine, and said earnestly: “Auntie, to tell you something in my heart, I want to chase Claire and marry her as a wife, I don’t you know if you will agree?”

When Elaine heard this, she was excited and said: “Agree! Aunty 10,000 agrees! To tell you the truth, in the aunt’s heart, I have long considered you my future son-in-law!”

Junwei Gao sighed and said, “You think so, but I’m afraid Claire is there, and still hates me now. If the misunderstanding between the two of us is not resolved, I’m afraid it will be impossible to talk to her in this life.”

Elaine immediately said, “If you have any misunderstandings, just let it go? If you are embarrassed to say it, Auntie will help you!”

Upon hearing this, Junwei Gao knew that the fire was almost over, and suggested: “Auntie, I actually wanted to apologize and confess to Claire in person. Or else, our family has a villa by the river. I will be there tonight. Where can I set up a candlelight dinner, make some flowers, and put it in a heart shape? Then you will ask Claire out for me and let me apologize to her. By the way, confess, maybe she will become excited and accept my apology. That’s it!”

“Oh, Junwei, you’re so caring!” Elaine’s eyes lit up and hurriedly said, “That’s OK, I’ll call Claire!”

After speaking, she took out the phone and prepared to call Claire.

Junwei Gao was overjoyed and hurriedly said: “Auntie, you must not tell Claire, I want to ask her out, otherwise she will definitely not come to see me directly.”

After talking, Junwei Gao said again: "You can tell her, just say that you have a friend who is going to decorate a large villa on the riverside, hoping to find her studio to design it. She has such a strong entrepreneurial spirit. The order will definitely be accepted as soon as possible. Then you will come with her. When I confess to her, you can help me say something nice!"

Elaine's eyes lit up and she blurted out, "That's great! Just do what you said!"

Junwei Gao's eyes flashed a sinister look, and he thought to himself: "Tonight, I will engage Claire, who is all-powerful, and then try Elaine, who is still charming, and another call to trick Charlie. One shot break him!"

Chapter 373

At this time, Claire, Charlie and Jacob had just had lunch at home.

When Charlie went to the kitchen to clean up his dishes as usual, he suddenly received a call from Zhovia.

As soon as the call was connected, Zhovia answered shamefully: "Mr. Wade, what are you doing?"

"At home." Charlie said lightly and asked: "What's the matter? What's wrong with?"

Zhovia said, "I want to call and report something to you."

"Say it."

Zhovia hurriedly said: "That's right. Yesterday Junwei Gao and Fredmen both ran to my grandfather's Clinic and asked him for treatment. My grandfather didn't know that Fredmen had offended you, so he almost gave him the half of the medicine you gave him last time!"

Charlie asked curiously: "Why? Does your family have a good relationship with Fredmen? How could your grandfather give him such a precious medicine?"

Charlie knew very well in his heart that in Tianqi's mind, the magic medicine he gave was regarded as a treasure, and it was as important as fate.

No one will give such an important thing to someone who doesn't know or has a normal relationship.

Zhovia hurriedly said: "My grandfather and Fredmen's father were like brothers. The two have a relationship for many years, so the two also have a relationship for many years."

Having said that, Zhovia told Charlie the causes and consequences of his grandfather and the Willson family for so many years.

After Charlie heard it, he realized that the Willson family was actually the benefactor who helped Tianqi back then.

And Tianqi's ability to repay the kindness of Willson's family for so many years because of a little favor back then made him somewhat admired.

What made him more satisfied was that Tianqi was able to distinguish right from wrong, and for his own sake, he did not hesitate to break with the Willson family.

Although Charlie is the young master of Eastcliff's top family, he left the family with his father when he was very young and ran around to survive. After his father died unexpectedly, he could only survive in the orphanage and tasted the warmth of the world.

It was also in the orphanage that Charlie developed the character of knowing and repaying kindness.

Aunt Lena from the orphanage helped him. Even if she suffered all the insults, sarcasm and personal attacks from the Willson family, he asked the Old Mrs. Willson for help and loaned money to Aunt Lena to treat her illness;

Claire helped him, and even if she couldn't look down on the poor Willson family, and his wonderful pair of fathers-in-law, he would not leave Claire.

It is precisely because he is the person who knows the gratitude that he has a better impression of Tianqi.

It seems that Tianqi will surely become his loyal follower in the future.

Since Tianqi is so loyal, he should give him a little advantage.

Thinking of this, Charlie decided to go to Tianqi's Clinic in the afternoon and give him another medicine that he refined last time.

That time, Charlie refined 30 medicines in one go, sent a gave away medicines, and more than 20 medicines are still with him.

For him, this medicine is almost at his fingertips, and it has no practical effect on people who practice the Nine Profound Sky Secrets and have spiritual energy in their bodies, so giving him one is almost zero cost.

Moreover, Charlie also hoped to let people like Aurous Hill know that he was a person with distinct rewards and punishments.

You must be punished if you do bad things!

However, if it is done, it is even more rewarding!

Tianqi did a good job this time, so he will go to reward him in the afternoon with the magic medicine he dreamed of.

So Charlie asked Zhovia: "Is your grandpa in Clinic this afternoon?"

"Yes." Zhovia asked excitedly, "Mr. Wade, are you coming?"

Chapter 374

Charlie gave a hum, and said, "I'll go over and take a look this afternoon."

"Great Mr. Wade!" Zhovia cheered and said, "Then I will tell Grandpa now, he must be very excited!"

After finishing the kitchen, Charlie just came out and saw that Claire was ready to go out, so he asked, "Wife, are you going to the studio?"

Claire shook her head and said, “Mom called me and said that she has a friend who wants to renovate a villa and wants me to pick up this list. I’m going to check it out.”

Charlie asked hurriedly, “Which villa area?”

Claire said: “The villa is right by the river.”

Charlie smiled and said: “That’s right, you can drop me off at Clinic, I’ll go to see the genius doctor Tianqi.”

Claire asked in surprise: “Are you going to see the genius doctor Tianqi? Or I will be with you too, let’s buy something by the way and visit this Old Master!”

Claire was very grateful to Tianqi, because she always felt that it was Tianqi who rejuvenated and cured her father’s high paraplegia.

Charlie smiled and said, “You don’t have to worry about it. You can take care of your affairs when you take me to the place. I can go to see the genius doctor.”

Claire said, “That’s not appropriate…”

Charlie smiled and said, “There is nothing inappropriate. Besides, the genius doctor has a weird character. Let’s go together. People may not be happy.”

As soon as Claire heard this, he nodded and said, “All right, then you go first. If possible, make an appointment with the genius doctor Tianqi, and let us treat him to dinner.”

“it is good!”

……

The couple went out together, Claire drove Charlie to the direction outside the city.

Passing by Clinic, Charlie got out of the car and told Claire to drive carefully, and walked into the gate of Clinic.

Tianqi was in the Clinic to see a doctor at this time, when he saw Charlie coming in, he was suddenly excited, got up to greet him, and said, “Mr. Wade, you are here!”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said, “Be busy first, don’t worry about me.”

Tianqi nodded, and called Zhovia who was filling the medicine in the back, and said, “Zhovia, Mr. Wade is here! Come out and entertain him!”

Zhovia immediately dropped her work, and walked over with two red clouds on her cheeks.

“Mr. Wade, you are here!”

Zhovia’s voice was crisp and sweet, and there was an innocent smile on her face, especially the two shallow dimples, which looked particularly loving.

What surprised Charlie even more was that unlike other women, Zhovia always had a faint fragrance of perfume, and what she carried was a faint fragrance of medicinal materials.

In most drugstores, the medicine inside is very strong, and it doesn’t smell good at all, but the smell of Zhovia’s body is fragrant, and even has a somewhat soothing effect.

Charlie looked at her and smiled: “Now that your grandfather is recovering, you just retreated behind the scenes and started fighting?”

“Yes.” Zhovia smiled sweetly: “But I don’t always fight. Grandpa sees five patients in person every day, and I see the rest.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Your medical skills are already superb. I believe it won’t be long before you will become a famous doctor in Aurous Hill.”

“How can it be?” Zhovia couldn’t help but shyly said: “My medical skills are far worse than Grandpa, and are even worse than Mr. Wade by a thousand miles…”

At this time, Tianqi escorted the patient away and said to the fellow in the Clinic: “Say hello to the patient waiting to be treated, and say that I have a distinguished guest here. I want to suspend the consultation and entertain first. Please forgive me.”

After speaking, he immediately walked to Charlie, held his fist and bowed respectfully, and said, “Hello, Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 375

Seeing Tianqi coming up, Charlie saluted him, smiled slightly, waved his hand and said, “Old Shi, you don’t need to be so polite with me, and you don’t need to call me Mr. Wade, just call me Charlie.”

“How did that make it!” Tianqi hurriedly bowed and said, “Mr. Wade is a true dragon on earth, how can I directly call the name of Master Wade!”

Seeing that he was a little stubborn in etiquette, Charlie didn’t continue to persuade him, but said: “I heard that Junwei Gao and Fredmen came to you yesterday?”

Tianqi asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade, how do you know this?”

Zhovia stuck out her tongue and said, “Grandpa, I told Mr. Wade…”

Tianqi hurriedly reprimanded: “You child! Mr. Wade is busy with his daily affairs, how can you bother him with this little thing?”

Zhovia was a bit wronged.

The reason why she called Charlie was not to ask Grandpa for credit, but to find a chance to talk to Charlie.

After all, she had already regarded Charlie as an idol in her heart, and even admired him more than her grandpa, so she also wanted to find opportunities to contact him more, even if it was a phone call.

However, you cannot always make a call without a topic, right?

Therefore, she made her own way and reported yesterday’s events to Charlie.

Unexpectedly, grandpa said nothing, and immediately scolded her.

Tianqi's heart was mainly worried about Charlie's misunderstanding. After all, Zhovia's call to Charlie meant a bit of asking for her own credit. He didn't want Charlie to misunderstand that she was a person who wanted to take credit for everything.

Seeing Zhovia's grievance, Charlie said with a smile: "Old Shi, it's just a small matter, why bother to blame Zhovia."

Tianqi hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade you make me laugh."

Charlie waved his hand and said lightly: "Old Shi, that Junwei Gao, and that Fredmen have all offended me. If you can refuse to treat them, you can also be regarded as giving face to Charlie. This favor, I have written down. ."

Tianqi hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, you are kind and my savior. This little thing is to share worries and problems for you. You don't have to be polite about it."

After that, Tianqi pointed to his Clinic and said seriously: "My decision to stay in Aurous Hill to open a medical clinic is mainly to be able to listen to Mr. Wade's dispatch at any time, and have the opportunity to repay your kindness!"

Charlie smiled and said, "You are interested."

After speaking, he took out a pill from his pocket and handed it to Tianqi, saying: "Mr. Shi, the medicine I gave you before can cure injuries and strengthen the body. Although I have not specifically demonstrated it, it is based on ancient records. Even if a dying Old Master takes a magical medicine, it can prolong life for five to ten years. So I will give you this medicine and do keep it next to you. It may be useful in the future."

Tianqi looked at the pill, trembled all over, thumped and knelt on the ground, trembling and said, "Mr. Wade, you can't be more... You have already given me a half magical medicine last time. Now, Shi hasn't repaid his favor, how can I receive such a big gift..."

Zhovia, who was next to him, knelt down when she saw her grandfather, and she knelt on the ground with a plop, but she was clever, with her slender hands resting on top of her knees, and Shu muscles's big eyes, shy and bold looking at Charlie.

Charlie's magical medicine was also given to several people. Although these people knew that the magical medicine was extremely precious, the person who knew the value of it most was Tianqi.

First of all, Tianqi has practiced medicine all his life. The more proficient in medicine, the more he knows how powerful this magical medicine is. It is not rare in the world, and even the second one can't be found;

Secondly, Tianqi is getting old, and the older you are, the more you know the fate, even if you are a famous doctor in the world? After more than eighty years of age, it is possible that one day he will quietly pass away in his sleep.

And this magic medicine can make the dying Old Master live longer and prolong his life. How can this be a medicine, this is a life span of several years!

Of course Tianqi wanted this magic medicine, but he dared not ask for it.

Chapter 376

As the saying goes, no merit is not rewarded.

He just rejected Junwei Gao and Fredmen. In his opinion, this little thing was completely unworthy of allowing Charlie to give him such a precious magic medicine.

But Charlie didn't care.

If he want to make this thing himself, he can make thousands of them a day.

The main reason why he doesn't make so many is that things are rare and expensive.

Therefore, giving one to Tianqi is nothing at all.

So he said lightly: "Old Shi, since you want to stay at my side and share the worries for me, you should know that Charlie always rewards his friends, and I think you do well and deserve rewards, then I will naturally reward you. , And you don't have to be polite with me. If I reward you, you will accept it."

Tianqi was excited with tears, and hurriedly lay his hands on the ground, kowtow, and said: “Thank you Mr. Wade! Thank you Mr. Wade!”

Zhovia hurriedly bowed her head respectfully and said, “Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie looked at Zhovia, smiled slightly, and said, “Zhovia, raise your head.”

Zhovia hurriedly raised her head, looking at Charlie with a flushed face, her eyes a little shy and dodging.

Charlie looked at her and smiled slightly: “In the future, when the time is right, I will also give you a magic medicine. By then, you may be able to take your medical skills further.”

The magic medicine for the elderly is mainly to treat and restore the body function and meridian energy to younger.

After young people take it, it can strengthen the body to a great extent, and even greatly enhance the meridians in the body.

traditional medicine values qi the most. It has higher requirements for the internal qi in the body of the doctor. For example, acupuncture and moxibustion, people with insufficient internal qi, even if they know some acupuncture methods, they can’t get it out, and it won’t be effective.

So this is also the fundamental reason why many famous doctors have a strong body.

As soon as Zhovia heard this, tears flowed out of excitement. Tianqi next to her was also very excited and hurriedly said: “Zhovia, don’t you give thanks to Mr. Wade!”

Zhovia came back to her senses, so she leaned over and kowtows, and choked with excitement in her mouth: “Thank you Mr. Wade!”

……

When Charlie was in Clinic and gave medicine to Tianqi, Claire just drove to the riverside villa in the suburbs.

After she arrived at the gate of the villa area, she called her mother Elaine and said, “Mom, I have already arrived at the riverside villa, where exactly is your friend?”

Elaine was anxiously waiting for Claire in Junwei Gao’s villa at this time. After receiving a call, she hurriedly said excitedly: “This is a high-end villa area. The management is very strict. No cars are allowed to enter. You should park your car. In the parking lot at the door, Mom will come out to pick you up!”

“Okay.” Claire said: “Then I will wait for you at the door.”

Here, Elaine hung up the phone with excitement, and hurriedly said to Junwei Gao and Junwei Gao’s father Jianjun Gao: “Claire is here, I will pick her up!”

Junwei Gao hurriedly pointed to the heart-shaped roses and candles at the entrance of the gate, and said, “Auntie, don’t let go of your mouth. I hope Claire should come in without knowing my existence. Let her enter the door and see this romantic scene!”

Elaine smiled from ear to ear, and said, “Oh, Junwei, don’t worry, I won’t let it go!”

Chapter 377

Junwei Gao’s father, Jianjun Gao, has not spoken, but looked at Elaine up and down. He felt that although this woman was a little older, she was still very charming, and she was the kind of person who had a better taste among her peers.

Looking at Elaine at this time, his gaze was a bit greedy, and he thought to himself, when Claire arrived, he will immediately tied up these girls. When the time comes, he will taste the taste of Elaine.

If he has time, he can even try that young and beautiful Claire!

Thinking of this, he smiled and said to Elaine: “Oh, Ms. Elaine, if your family can come together with ours, then we will be married in the future too!”

Elaine looked at Jianjun Gao and nodded repeatedly, and flattered: “Mr. Junwei Gao, it is the first blessing of our family to be able to be with you!”

Jianjun Gao smiled and said, “Ms. Arima is in the middle of the match. I think the two children will be able to come together.”

Elaine agreed with him and said: “I have the same views as you! The two children, talented and beautiful, are really perfect match. Don’t worry, I will persuade Claire to divorce Charlie waste!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly said to Junwei Gao: “Junwei, don’t think that Claire was married, and you have an opinion on her because of the second marriage. In our family Claire was long married to Charlie’s Rubbish, but she has guarded her body like jade!”

Junwei Gao suddenly became excited.

Guarded her body like jade?

Does Claire still retain her chastity?

God! That’s awesome!

Today, Claire, a famous beauty in Aurous Hill, will be captured by him for the first time!

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help being excited, and wished he could rectify Claire on the spot immediately.

Elaine was thinking of petty gains. She couldn’t understand the viciousness of Junwei Gao’s heart. She didn’t even know that the catastrophe was imminent. Instead, she smiled and said, “Oh, I’m going to take it for the first time. You can wait a while. “

The father and son sent her out, and when they returned to the house, they both had ghosts.

Junwei Gao couldn’t help saying, “Dad, Claire is still a problem. If you kill her at once, it would be too bad, right?”

Jianjun Gao said coldly: “If you kill, you will be a hundred. If she stays alive, problems will happen sooner or later!”

Junwei Gao said: “Let’s kill Elaine and Charlie first, and put Claire under house arrest in the basement. Our villa is so soundproofed and the distance from other homes is so large. No one will be able to find.”

Jianjun Gao’s eyes lit up, and he blurted out: “You mean to keep Claire under house arrest for a long time?”

“That’s right!” Junwei Gao said: “Otherwise, isn’t such a beautiful big beauty a violent thing?”

Jianjun Gao thought about it, and said to Junwei Gao: “Then, let’s bring Charlie to kill first, then put Elaine and Claire on, and then kill Elaine, Claire just as you said. Imprisoned in the basement of the villa, she belongs to you every Monday, three, five and seven, and every week, four and six to me!”

Junwei Gao was stunned. He didn’t expect that his father would still want to get a share of Claire’s affairs.

But it doesn’t matter if you think about it carefully. After all, once he kills Charlie, he must kill Elaine. In that case, Claire must hate him to the bone.

At that time, they have only two choices, either kill her and kill her completely, or imprison her as a plaything.

Since it is a plaything, it doesn’t hurt to have one more person to share the game.

So he nodded and said to Jianjun Gao: “Dad, I listen to you.”

Jianjun Gao immediately raised his eyebrows and said cheerfully, “That’s good!”

Chapter 378

Having said that, he took out a black pistol from his waist, checked it last, and said with a cold face: “After Charlie came, I will just shoot him! I will give you revenge!”

……

Claire still didn’t know everything at this time.

She waited for a while at the entrance of the riverside villa, and saw her mother Elaine trot out to meet her.

Afterwards, Elaine opened the gate of the community and greeted her: “Claire, come in!”

Claire greeted her hurriedly.

When she came to her mother, Claire couldn’t help asking: “Mom, why haven’t I heard you say that you know friends who live in a riverside villa!”

The Riverside Villa is located on the Yangtze River in Aurous Hill, next to the river view. It is one of the local high-end communities. The people who live here are either rich or expensive, which is obviously beyond Elaine’s normal social scope.

Elaine grinned and said: “I have an old classmate. She recently made a fortune in business. Just bought a villa here. Isn’t this just thinking about renovation? They said, the renovation budget is 8 million! Is it a big deal?”

Claire smiled and said: “Of course, normal home improvement, more than one million is considered a big order.”

Elaine smiled and said: “That’s good! Let’s go there quickly, you can take a look at the layout of the house and give a rough decoration plan.”

“That’s great!”

Soon, Elaine took Claire to the door of Villa 8 and rang the doorbell.

The luxurious door opened, and then Junwei Gao appeared at the door with a warm smile on her face.

As soon as the door opened, Junwei Gao said with a smile: “Claire, long time no see.”

She was taken aback for a moment, her pretty face instantly turned cold, she ignored him, and directly questioned Elaine behind her: “Mom, this friend you are talking about is it him?!”

Elaine said awkwardly: “Claire, don’t worry, Junwei has prepared a surprise for you!”

Junwei Gao nodded hurriedly, flashed around, revealing the rose love on the floor of the entrance hall.

Claire asked Elaine angrily: “Mom, it turns out that you and Junwei Gao joined forces to lie to me?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Claire, listen to me, Junwei is sincere to you…”

Junwei Gao also hurriedly explained: “Claire, it’s not about Auntie, I asked Auntie to help me invite you over.”

Claire looked at Elaine with a bit of chill expression, and said, “Mom, you really disappointed me!”

After speaking, she turned around to leave.

Elaine hurriedly blocked Claire’s path, and persuaded, “Claire, it’s your mother, I didn’t lie to you. It’s all for your own good. Junwei really has cooperation and wants to talk to you. The villa belongs to him and is about to be decorated.”

Claire frowned and said angrily: “I am not the same with him!”

Elaine glared at her and said, “What are you talking about? In order to apologize to you, Junwei’s attitude is low enough. Look, how nice this kid is! What are you still doing?”

As she said, she urged: “Oh, we are all here, just listen to what Mom said, and communicate with Junwei, even if the matter between you two fails, it’s good to talk about cooperation, isn’t it?”

After finishing talking, she didn’t wait for Claire to react, she pushed Claire directly into the house!

Chapter 379

Where did Elaine know that this push not only pushed her daughter into the fire pit, but also pushed herself into the fire pit.

Now she is full of hope that Claire can clear up her suspicions with Junwei Gao, and then have a good impression of Junwei Gao, the son-in-law who is in her own mind.

In this way, she could divorce Charlie's Rubbish and then marry Junwei Gao.

As soon as Claire was pushed by her mother, she couldn't help feeling a little angry.

Mom usually has no morals, no bottom line, and even a love for money, which she can't bear.

However, she is still thinking about herself now, which makes her really disappointed!

She was about to turn around and go out, but she did not expect Junwei Gao to lock the door directly at this time.

Claire said with a cold face, "Junwei Gao, please let me out!"

"Claire, it's all here, don't you go so anxiously! How about going into the house and having a chat?"

Junwei Gao stood in front of Claire, staring at the woman in front of him with fiery eyes, watching her slender and straight legs, slender waist, perfect figure, pretty face, and his heart was excited...

This woman really exudes charm everywhere, which makes his heart hotter and hotter.

Claire looked at him in disgust, and said coldly: "I have nothing to chat with you, please let me go!"

Elaine was still on the sidelines and said stupidly: "Oh, Claire, why is your child's attitude so bad? Talk to Junwei!"

Claire said coldly: “I have nothing to say to him!”

After finishing speaking, she pointed at Junwei Gao and warned: “Junwei Gao, please get out of the way, I want to go out!”

Junwei Gao looked at Claire with a cold expression, and suddenly laughed!

At the same time, he also changed another face, with a scornful and sinister smile on his face: “Claire, do you really take yourself seriously?! Tell you, I asked you to come, just because I saw it. You, don’t be shameless! Otherwise, you will suffer in the future!”

Claire’s expression changed, and she asked, “Junwei Gao, what do you want to do?”

“What do I want to do?”

Junwei Gao laughed and said in a wretched tone: “Of course I want to f*ck you!”

Hearing this, Claire was shocked, and her heart was terrified, and she immediately ran out.

But before she took a step, Junwei Gao held her wrist tightly and she couldn’t move.

Claire said angrily: “You! let me go!”

Junwei Gao stared at her pretty face and said with a smile: “Claire, you look more and more beautiful! I really want to f*ck you now!”

At this time, he looked at Claire’s beautiful and moving appearance, looked at the face and figure that were so perfect that she was fascinating, his eyes were already terrifyingly hot.

Chapter 380

For him, he dreamed of getting Claire’s body.

Claire is the No. 1 beauty in Aurous Hill, and she definitely deserves this title, it can be said to be the best among the best.

And now, such a nearly perfect woman will soon belong to him, how not excited his heart is!

Hearing this, Elaine, who was next to him, couldn't believe it.

Didn't Junwei Gao say to apologize to Claire before confessing to her?

But now, what is going on?

She hurriedly stepped forward and stopped and said, "Junwei, what's the matter with you? That's not what you said to auntie!"

"Say a bullsh*t!" Junwei Gao's expression changed. He kicked Elaine directly on the ground and sneered: "You really thought I asked you to call your daughter over to confess to her. To be your son-in-law? You are less f*cking daydreaming!"

As he said, he continued with an icy expression: "Just like you snob, who is open to money, is also worthy of my future mother-in-law? I tell you, I just want to go inside Claire, not only I want to go to her, My dad wants to go too!"

At this time, Jianjun Gao came over with a pistol and said with a smile: "Son, you are half right. I not only want to be with Claire, I also want to try this Elaine! A charming mature woman of this age, she is my favorite!"

Elaine's face pale in fright, and blurted out: "You can't do this...this is illegal!"

"Follow your mother's law!" Junwei Gao cursed coldly: "Today we not only wanted to f*ck you two, but we also called Charlie over and shot him! A sling waste, dare to fight me, and do it. Broke my leg, I must blow his dog's head with one shot in front of you two!"

Elaine cried in fright and blurted out: "Junwei, this is your personal grievance with Charlie. It has nothing to do with us. How can you settle accounts with Charlie? We don't care, but you have to let us go first. Okay!"

"Let you go?" Junwei Gao said contemptuously: "You are simply dreaming! Today neither you nor Claire can leave!"

Elaine cried and said, “Junwei, Auntie believes that you are not a bad boy. The reason why you took this path is because Charlie broke your leg. Auntie begs you. You let Auntie and Claire go on a horse, okay?”

“I’m not a bad boy?” Junwei Gao laughed, squatting directly on the ground, staring at Elaine’s horrified face, and said with a smile: “To tell you the truth, the reason why you and your husband Jacob had a car accident that day was because of me. The arrangement was that I found the driver of a muck truck and gave him 200,000, let him deliberately run a red light, hit Jacob’s BMW, and caused him to be paraplegic in a high position!”

As soon as these words came out, Claire’s heart was extremely angry!

She blurted out: “Junwei Gao! Why did you do this? When did my parents offend you?”

Junwei Gao laughed and said, “Your parents didn’t offend me, but who made me like you? Who made me like you, but you didn’t answer me? I like you, you don’t give me a chance. Then I will create opportunities!”

As he said, Junwei Gao said again: “You said, if I don’t knock your dad into that forceful way, and then let the Doctor Zhongjing treat your dad, how can I win your favor and finally put you to sleep? ”

“Hey…” Junwei Gao sighed at this point, gritted his teeth and said: “It’s a pity! Who thought that his sh!t magical medicine would not work at all, and halfway through Charlie Rubbish, otherwise. , Maybe you are my woman now!”

“Blame that d*mn Charlie! He ruined the entire plan! He also told Mr. Orvel to throw me out of the window, causing me to become lame at a young age! This hatred, I must take the original It’s a good report!”

Claire shouted angrily: “Junwei Gao! Are you not afraid of being punished and struck by lightning?!”

“The sky thunders?” Junwei Gao smiled: “Okay, as long as you can be a super beauty of Aurous Hill, even if God really wants to kill me, then I will recognize it! But before that, you let me be well Let’s talk about it again!”

Chapter 381

Claire was frightened by Junwei Gao's vicious look.

Elaine next to her was also panicked to the extreme.

At this moment, Elaine couldn't wait to smoke a few big mouths.

Why are you so obsessed with your heart that you have to match Junwei Gao with your daughter?

It's good this time, I got my daughter and myself in...

She looked at Claire and cried guiltily: "Claire, Mom didn't know that was the case, I'm sorry for you..."

Claire sighed while crying, but couldn't say a word.

Junwei Gao stared at Elaine, gritted his teeth and said: "I didn't need to do this to you. I originally wanted to take a genius doctor to cure him after hitting your husband, so that she would be grateful to me at first and be with me....."

Speaking of this, Junwei Gao cursed fiercely: "Who would have wanted to kill Charlie halfway through this rubbish! Otherwise, maybe she would have been my woman at first! The blame is that you are blind and have found such a son-in-law!"

Elaine immediately sat down and shouted wildly: "I said Charlie was a Rubbish. I didn't expect that after eating soft meals at our house for so many years, now he has led us, mother and daughter, to such an end..."

Claire said indignantly: "Mom! This is not Charlie's fault at all! Don't you understand yet?"

Elaine cried and said, "Why do you keep maintaining that waste! It's all for this reason, do you still maintain him? Do you still have your mother in your eyes?"

Junwei Gao was troubled by her noisy headache, frowned and said: “Okay, don’t be here chirping, it doesn’t matter who protects whoever, you mother and daughter, neither of you can escape my palm!”

After that, he looked at Elaine with a nasty smile, and said: “Aunt, don’t you want me to be your son-in-law? Or just let me be your lover?”

Elaine’s face was pale in fright, and the whole person was struck by lightning!

She never dreamed that Junwei Gao, who had previously said that he wanted to marry Claire and be her son-in-law, was an upright gentleman on the surface, but behind the back, he was such a s*umbag!

After the husband Jacob was involved in a car accident, she was very grateful to Junwei Gao for arranging the ICU ward and inviting a genius to treat him.

Moreover, seeing Junwei Gao broke another leg because of this, she felt even more guilty.

But as a result, all of this is just a play he directed and acted on her!

Junwei Gao was the real culprit why she and her husband Jacob had a car accident!

Besides, is he still a person?

At this age, she’s estimated to be of same age with his mother, he is not going to let her go?

It’s not as good as a pig and a dog!

She felt regretful in her heart!

If she hadn’t chosen to believe this s*umbag’s deceit and deceived her daughter Claire here, how could the mother and daughter fall into such a dangerous situation? !

This is a big mistake!

Seeing Elaine trembling with fright, Junwei Gao sneered and said to her: “Don’t worry, I won’t do you right now. I will lead Charlie over and break his legs and feet with a gun. , Let him watch me do you guys! I want him to die! When he finishes watching, I will blow his dog’s head again and send him on the road!”

Afterwards, he grabbed Claire’s bag, found her mobile phone, and called Charlie.

Charlie had just come out of the Clinic at this time and received a call from his wife. He was about to ask how the business talk was, but he heard Junwei Gao’s voice.

Chapter 382

“Oh, Charlie, you didn’t expect it to be me. who called you?”

“Junwei Gao?!” Charlie asked coldly: “Why is Claire’s mobile phone in your hands?”

Junwei Gao sneered: “Because your wife is in my hands now, I’m ready to strip her naked and enjoy her body!”

After talking, Junwei Gao said again: “Oh, yes! I heard that she is still a stranger? Your stinky silk is a failure. You have been married to her for more than three years and failed to engage her. Today I will Break through this last layer for you, hahahahaha!”

Charlie was furious, and he said in an extremely cold voice: “Junwei Gao, I warn you, if dare to hurt my wife a hair, I will kill you!”

“I’ll go to your mother!” Junwei Gao said coldly: “You have 20 minutes to come to the riverside villa. Your wife is not only a virgin.” No guarantee, no guarantee! You can do it yourself!”

At this time, Claire blurted out and shouted: “Charlie, you must never come, they have guns!”

Junwei Gao slapped Claire on the face at this time and cursed: “Grass, why the f*ck you are talking here? If he doesn’t come, you will be dead today!”

Charlie gritted his teeth and said sternly: “It’s me you want to kill, don’t hurt my wife, I will come over!”

Junwei Gao said: “You are only allowed to come alone, otherwise, I will just shoot your wife and then your mother-in-law!”

……

Charlie hung up the phone, stopped a car without saying anything, and headed to the riverside villa.

Now, his murderous heart almost exploded, he just wanted to break Junwei Gao’s body into pieces!

At this time, Junwei Gao was also excited and intolerable.

He was very sure that as long as Charlie came, he would definitely die, and he would die miserably!

At that time, he could avenge his broken leg, and by the way, in front of him, he would give Claire to him!

At that time, Charlie’s hands and feet will be ridden with bullets, and he could only watch the first time that he takes Claire away like a useless person. At that time Charlie’s heart will be extremely desperate!

Hahahaha!

Thinking of this, Junwei Gao screamed in excitement!

At the same time, Jianjun Gao next to him was suddenly uncontrollable.

Both Elaine and Claire are so beautiful, he can’t wait to make one first!

For Claire he wants to leave her for his son to get started first, then he might as well take Elaine first!

Thinking of this, he immediately walked up to Elaine and smiled: “Your son-in-law will take another twenty or thirty minutes to come. Why don’t we go to the inner room and have a shot? Have some fun!”

Elaine's unspeakable anger, she hurriedly stood up, raised her hand just to slap him, and yelled, "Being an old and disrespectful thing, beat your mother to death as$hole!"

Unexpectedly, Jianjun Gao caught this hand before it fell.

Jianjun Gao looked at Elaine, who was struggling with fiery eyes, laughed, and said, "Ms. Elaine, don't think I have no strength when I am old. Tell you, I am strong, and you will like it!"

Junwei Gao on the side said with a smile: "Dad, I think if I cut Charlie's hands and feet later, it is better to force her to get together with Charlie. Then we will make some videos and send them to Internet. She will be ruined to death!"

Jianjun Gao laughed: "Let them be cast aside by thousands of people after they die! What a great idea!"

Chapter 383

Elaine was so frightened by the vicious plan of the father and son!

She cursed, "You two beasts are not good enough to die, I will kill you!"

Jianjun Gao slapped Elaine directly and sneered: "d*mn, you stinky lady, be honest with me!"

With that, he grabbed Elaine by the hair and dragged her towards the bedroom inside.

Elaine kept resisting, Claire also wanted to come up to rescue her, but Junwei Gao didn't give her a chance at all, grabbing her arm firmly and making her unable to move.

Jianjun Gao didn't expect Elaine to have such a fierce temper. He scolded angrily: "d*mn, you stinky lady, believe me or not I will shot you?"

Junwei Gao said at this time: "Dad, Charlie might come at any time. In case, when he comes, your side is not finished, I can't deal with him alone!"

Jianjun Gao hesitated for a moment, kicked Elaine aside, and said coldly: "Well, in this case, wait until I kill your son-in-law first, and then I will get you!"

Elaine trembled with fright. Now, Charlie's only chance of survival for herself and her daughter lies with Charlie. If Charlie is really capable, there may be a chance to save herself and her daughter. If Charlie is not capable, the probability is Three people are going to die here...

Thinking of this, Elaine couldn't help crying, and she felt regretful in her heart.

It's a pity that if she knew about today, why bother?

……

Soon, Charlie, who wanted to save Claire, rushed to the riverside villa.

After he got out of the car, he immediately called Claire. After Junwei Gao got on the phone, he asked coldly, "You came alone?"

Charlie said: "Yes, I am by myself!"

Junwei Gao walked to the window, looked at the yard, and said, "The door is unlocked. Come to the yard by yourself, raise your hands to the top of your head and don't play tricks, otherwise, I will shoot Claire immediately!"

"Okay." Charlie agreed and immediately pushed open the courtyard door of Junwei Gao's villa, then raised his hands to the top of his head.

Junwei Gao felt relieved when he saw that he had come by himself.

Then he opened the door, threw out a handcuff, and said to Charlie: "Cuff your hands, don't play tricks!"

Through the window, Claire shouted loudly, "Charlie, don't come in! They want to kill you!"

Charlie gave her a relieved look from a distance, but at this time, his heart was already murderous.

Junwei Gao, I will kill you today!

Immediately, Charlie didn't say anything, and immediately handcuffed his hands with handcuffs, then raised his hands high and said coldly, "Are you satisfied?"

Junwei Gao laughed, Jianjun Gao walked into the yard with a pistol, pointed the gun at Charlie, and said coldly: "Come in!"

Charlie said blankly: "Just enter."

After all, walked into the villa.

Junwei Gao is extremely excited!

He has been looking forward to this moment these days, looking forward to the moment when he can cut his enemies!

Chapter 384

Didn't you Charlie pretend to be forced? Don't you know Mr. Orvel? Didn't you throw me out the window?

Now I want your life!

Charlie stepped into the house and immediately saw Claire, so he said apologetically: "Claire, I'm sorry, I'm late."

Seeing Charlie rushing to save herself, Claire's heart was shocked and happy, worried and afraid.

However, she didn't know why. At this moment, Charlie's figure was so tall and safe to her.

Claire suddenly wept bitterly and said, "My husband..."

Elaine, who was kicked to the ground, woke up suddenly, crawling over to hold Charlie's thigh and crying, saying: "Charlie, my good son-in-law, you are here to save mom! If you come one step later, Mom is not guaranteed for the late festival!"

As she said, she pointed at Junwei Gao and his son, and cried out: "Don't you know, Junwei Gao, this beast, lied to me to confess to Claire and asked me to ask her to come here. In the end, he not only wanted Bullying Claire, but he still has ideas for me! You said that if there is something wrong with you, what will you do in the future!"

Charlie frowned.

He understood that the reason why his wife had such a thing was all the fault of the mother-in-law!

At this moment, he was so angry that he even wanted to slap this snobby mother-in-law to death!

However, he also knew that now is not the time to teach Elaine, the most important thing is to solve the father and son Junwei Gao and Jianjun Gao first.

Thinking of this, Charlie looked at Claire and said softly, "Don't worry, you will leave everything here to my husband!"

Claire looked at Charlie and just cried. After crying for a moment, he choked and said: "Charlie, why are you so stupid! Didn't you come here to die in vain?"

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, "Do you know? Many people in Aurous Hill say that your husband is a real dragon on earth. How can you die so easily?"

"Hahahaha!" Junwei Gao seemed to hear the big joke and blurted out: "Charlie, you are the real dragon on earth? I think you are a real bug on earth! You are a ridiculous bug in my eyes. I can crush you with my toes!"

Charlie looked at him coldly and said lightly: "The surname is high, the grievances between men should be resolved in private by men. What is the ability to kidnap women? If you are a man, put Claire and my mother-in-law away.You want to kill or slash me, or whatever!"

Junwei Gao sneered and said: “What you think is so beautiful! Do you think I can kill you to relieve my hatred? Tell you, before I kill you, I will sleep with your wife Claire in front of you! , I will also use Claire’s cell phone to register you with and post the video online! Let the world know that you Charlie was cocked before death!”

With that, Junwei Gao gritted his teeth and said: “By the way, the video name will be Super Smelly pauper!”

Junwei Gao hates Charlie for his bones, but killing him is really not enough to relieve his hatred, so he plans to register for an online video site with Claire’s mobile phone number, and then upload the video to the Internet. Anyway, it is impossible for others to him because the phone will never be traced to him.

That way, even if Charlie died, the green hat video about him would continue to circulate.

Killing him personally, and seeing him die, poked in the backbone, mocked, and mocked by others. This is the coolest thing!

Charlie looked at Junwei Gao at this time, sneered, and said: “If you really want to register a video for me, the name of the post should be called Dragon Son-in-law! Oh, by the way, remember to use a dragon as my avatar. This is in line with my temperament!”

Junwei Gao smiled contemptuously: “I’ll just obey you, and you will not forget to pretend when you are about to die!”

Charlie said indifferently: “It is you, not me, who will die!”

Jianjun Gao frowned, pointed his gun at Charlie’s forehead, gritted his teeth and said: “Boy, pretend to be forceful? Believe it or not, I will kill you with one shot now!”

Charlie sneered and said word by word: “I! Do not! Believe it!”

Chapter 385

“Oh sh!t!”

Seeing that Charlie didn't pay much attention to him, Jianjun Gao sneered, and said, "You really are so pretending! Good! Since you like to pretend much, I will let you taste the pain in the world today! fI will first take away your root!"

Junwei Gao hurriedly said to the side: "Dad, don't rush to hack his roots! I still want to take a picture of his infatuation with his mother-in-law! Or let's interrupt his hands and feet first and play him slowly!"

"Okay!" Jianjun Gao grinned and said: "Interrupt his hands and feet, and then let him show a live broadcast!"

Elaine and Claire were pale in shock, and Jianjun Gao had aimed his gun at Charlie's thigh.

He looked at Charlie and sneered: "This is the price you pay for provoking my son!"

After that, he pulled the trigger.

At this time, Charlie quietly let out two true energy from his hands, causing Claire and Elaine to fall asleep deeply.

When Jianjun Gao saw these two women asleep instantly, he was shocked and blurted out: "What's the matter? These two women are scared?"

"Almost." Junwei Gao said angrily: "What a f*cking disappointment! I want them to watch Charlie being interrupted!"

Jianjun Gao said: "It's easy, go get some water and splash them both up! To abolish such a spectacular drama as Charlie, they must witness it with their own eyes."

Seeing that his wife and mother-in-law were already asleep, Charlie no longer had any scruples. He sneered and said, "Just because of him, you want to destroy me?"

Jianjun Gao pointed his gun at him and said, "Charlie, you dare to pretend to be heard when you die? No matter how awesome you are, can you still have my bullets?!"

Junwei Gao is also full of confidence, yelling: "Charlie, if you kneel down to beg me now, and then put your legs on your own, maybe I can give you a good time later!"

In his opinion, even if Charlie cramped and peeled his skin, he couldn't get rid of his hatred.

He wanted to drink Charlie's blood, eat Charlie's meat, and then cut Charlie into pieces to feed the dog!

Hearing this, Charlie's eyes were extremely cold, and suddenly with his hands, the handcuffs made of stainless steel broke!

Father and son Gao were stunned by this scene!

What kind of monster is this? Who can with both hands break the handcuffs? !

Junwei Gao hurriedly said in fright: "Dad, this guy is not normal, hit him to death!"

At this time, Charlie sneered and said: "Now you still want to kill me? It's too late!"

After that, he raised his hand slightly, and he held a thundering order in his hand.

This is the thunder order that caused the sky thunder's death in Aurous Hill!

Jianjun Gao was a little dumbfounded, he didn't understand what Charlie was holding.

But instinct told him that this thing is weird!

So, he was afraid that things would change in vain, so he immediately pulled the trigger!

At this moment, Charlie gave a soft sigh: "Thunder come!"

With the fall of these words, thunder light flashed all over his body, the light was immense, like a dragon!

The whole hall is instantly bright as day!

The father and son did not react at all, they saw a white glow in front of them, and then, the sound of thunder rumbling in their ears was endless!

The two felt as if they were in the thundering sea above the nine heavens, and their souls were frightened!

Chapter 386

Looking at Charlie again, thunder and lightning lingered all over him, like a heavenly dragon descending into the world!

Junwei Gao yelled in panic: “Dad, what the h*ll is this! Shoot him quickly! Come on!”

Jianjun Gao’s legs trembled in fright, and he blurted out: “I…my hand can’t work…this Charlie seems to be able to summon supernatural powers…”

Junwei Gao panicked and said: “No one can summon the sky thunder, I think he is pretending to be a ghost, quickly beat him to death!”

Charlie sneered: “Junwei Gao, if you don’t believe that I am a true dragon in the sky, then I will let you see it with your own eyes!”

Afterwards, Charlie looked at Jianjun Gao again and said coldly: “Jianjun Gao, don’t forget that you were killed by your son!”

After that, he raised his hand to Jianjun Gao and yelled: “Thunder is coming!”

Hearing a loud bang, Jianjun Gao’s head flashed with a ten-thousand-square ray of light. The strength of this light made Junwei Gao blind for a short time!

When this light dissipated, he saw Jianjun Gao, who was already alive, had died in an instant, and his whole person had turned into a piece of human-shaped coke, with the dark pistol still in his hand, but he still had the slightest trace of life?

Seeing such a scene, Junwei Gao was struck by lightning!

d*mn it, why did he become like this?

Standing here just now, the alive father was killed by the sky thunder that Charlie attracted? !

This is a big living person!

Why was Charlie not struck to death by lightning?

Junwei Gao's whole person was already trembling violently with fright, and all of this was completely beyond the scope of his understanding.

Is this Charlie really a real dragon in the sky? !

Isn't society always anti-feudal superstition? If people want to believe in science, where does the real dragon come from?

However, his father, who had turned into coke, stood in front of him. The dark corpse had turned into black charcoal, and he even kept dropping charcoal powder. This is a fact that he has seen with his own eyes!

Seeing that Junwei Gao was already scared, Charlie sneered, "Junwei Gao, do you believe this time?"

Junwei Gao stared at Charlie as if he saw a ghost. Suddenly he was weak, his legs softened, he knelt in front of Charlie, his body and heart were cold.

It wasn't until this time that he suddenly realized why Charlie dismissed him from beginning to end, and why the bigwigs like Orvel, Solmon White, Qin Gang and other important positions in Aurous Hill would treat Charlie respectfully.

If you know Charlie's immortal means that can provoke Fenglei by raising his hand, how can you still be not afraid of him?

Let your power be supreme, I will break it by lightning!

Such a human myth can't afford to offend him at all!

Junwei Gao was desperate in his heart. He knelt and crawled in front of Charlie. He kept kowtowing apologizing, saying: "Charlie, Mr. Wade, I know I was wrong, I apologize to you, please, let me go! I didn't do any wrong with Claire, your lord has a lot, let me go, please, spare me, spare my dog's life!"

Charlie looked at him, sneered, pointed at his legs, and said with a arrogant face: “Here it comes!”

Click!

Two sky thunders instantly struck Junwei Gao’s legs!

Junwei Gao frightened the ghost crying wolf howling, he only felt his legs numb, as if he had lost consciousness, and then looked down, his legs turned into two coke sticks!

“Ah…Ah…” Junwei Gao couldn’t believe that all this was real before him, so scared that he grabbed his thigh with both hands.

But he never thought that his legs were like two charcoals that had been burned to ashes, and they seemed to have their original shape, but when they touched them with his hands, they turned into flying ash!

Chapter 387

Seeing that his legs turned into fly ash and floated in the air, Junwei Gao was so frightened that he broke down and cried, and he was incontinent at the same time.

Only then did he truly understand that Charlie was indeed a real dragon in the sky, and in front of him, he was not even a worm.

With a cold face, he said, “From your idea of beating my wife, you are destined to have only one way to go, and that is death Road!”

As soon as he said this, Junwei Gao was so frightened that he couldn’t stop shaking up and down.

Death Road? !

Thinking of this, he broke down even more, weeping bitterly, and begged: “Mr. Wade, I have no legs, and I am a completely disabled person. Please let me go this time, please. !”

Charlie sneered, “Don’t you want to be a company with your father on Death Road? Don’t forget, he died for you!”

“I don’t want it, I don’t want it!” Junwei Gao waved and shouted hysterically.

death?

How can he have the courage to face death at this young age!

He just wants to live in the world now.

Charlie looked at him playfully and sneered: “Do you think it’s better to live than to die?”

Junwei Gao nodded in horror!

Of course it’s better to live than to die!

Who doesn’t want to survive? !

Charlie said coldly at this time: “This shows that you are not suffering enough now!”

After that, he waved his hand and faintly shouted: “Here!”

Another thunder went straight to Junwei Gao’s crotch.

With a click, Junwei Gao felt his crotch tingling, and then, the crotch was completely ashes!

He took a handful of black ash from his crotch, stared at the black ash, crying loudly!

This is his root!

Now, it turned into a cloud of dust…

However, Charlie was not willing to let him go.

Charlie looked at him and said with a playful smile: “You can still hold up this black ash with your hands, to prove that you are not a disabled person at all!”

After speaking, he stepped forward to Junwei Gao, opened his hands, and sneered: “Here, Here!”

Immediately afterwards, two lightning flashes!

Junwei Gao saw with his own eyes that he was holding a pair of black and gray arms in the air, instantly turning into two charcoal lumps…

He was completely frightened, his body shook, and two black charcoals snapped off his shoulders with a click, and fell to the ground, turning into a ball of dust…

At this moment, Junwei Gao has become a stick without limbs. He looked at Charlie and begged in a panic: “Charlie…you let me go…It’s already so miserable, so you can just kill me, okay? I beg you…”

As he spoke, tears and nose flowed.

Charlie shook his head and said coldly: “I said, if you touch my wife, you will die! The reason why I didn’t give you a happy one is that I want you to feel it, what despair is!”

Junwei Gao said in a panic: “You…you killed my father, are you not afraid of being caught?! Do you know that our family is very strong! They can chase you at any time and let you die?!”

Charlie waved his sleeves, swept the charcoal powder aside, then sat cross-legged in front of him, looked at his eyes, and said with a smile: “Junwei Gao, do you know what my true identity is? “

Junwei Gao shook his head blankly.

Chapter 388

There is a word, he dare not say.

Aren't you the famous Rubbish pauper Charlie, the live in son-in-law?

Seeing that he didn't dare to speak, Charlie smiled and said, "You must think that I'm just a stinky rag, right?"

Junwei Gao dared not speak up.

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "To tell you the truth, I am the young master of the Wade Family of Eastcliff and the chairman of the Emgrand Group. What do you think is your family in front of me?"

Junwei Gao was immediately terrified...

Wade Family? !

Isn't that the top family in the country? !

why.....

Why did the eldest master of the Wade family come to the Willson family in Aurous Hill to be a live-in son-in-law? !

He couldn't help saying: "I don't understand...I don't understand...If you are really the Wade Family Mr. Wade then why are you willing to stay in the Willson family and be ridiculed by others? You can obviously let the Willson family Kneeling on your knees, you can obviously make the whole Aurous Hill bow to you..."

Charlie patted his face and said calmly: "Mortals are not qualified to see the true face of the dragon, and the true dragon does not bother to let them surrender."

After that, Charlie looked at the time and said lightly: "It's almost time, Junwei Gao, hurry up on the road before your dad is far away! When you get to death Road, you may be able to catch up with him and be a company. ."

Junwei Gao wailed in fear, but Charlie didn't give him a chance. He stood up, looked at Junwei Gao with a grin, and waved with one hand: "Thunder!"

There was a loud bang, and after the frightening thunder light dissipated, Junwei Gao, with endless regret and fear, turned his whole person into powder, leaving no trace in this world at all!

Charlie looked at his wife and mother-in-law who were still in a coma around him, sighed lightly, took out his mobile phone, and called Orvel.

As soon as the phone was connected, Charlie immediately ordered: “I’m at the riverside villa, bring a few people and cars, and bring some gasoline by the way.”

Mr. Orvel immediately said, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, Mr. Orvel will come here!”

More than ten minutes later, Mr. Orvel led people to arrive.

Charlie asked them to drive the car into the yard, and then said to Mr. Orvel: “Give me your car. I will take my wife and mother-in-law back. Here you help me set a fire and burn this thing to ground.”

Orvel hurriedly nodded, and respectfully opened his Mercedes-Benz door.

Charlie put his wife and mother-in-law in the back seat, and said to Mr. Orvel: “Say hello to the media, don’t report on this side.”

“OK, Mr. Wade.” Orvel hurriedly agreed.

……

Charlie drove away from the riverside villa and returned to his home in the city.

After the car stopped downstairs, he took away the true energy from his wife and mother-in-law, and then the two woke up quietly.

When the two woke up, they were still in the worry and fear before, but suddenly saw that he was sitting in the car, and Charlie looked back at the two, both of them were a little shocked.

Claire couldn't help asking, "Charlie, what's the matter? Why are we here? Where are Junwei Gao and his father?"

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "They have fled because of the crime of kidnapping. The police are hunting them down."

"Ah?" Claire exclaimed and asked: "How did you escape with us?"

Charlie said: "I called the police before, so when they were about to kill me, the police arrived at the scene, and the father and son had to escape! I guess they wouldn't dare to return to Aurous Hill in this life!"

Claire recalled Charlie's single-handedly saving her in the past, her moved eyes were red, and she whispered, "Husband, thank you..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Why are so polite with your husband? Your husband should do it!"

For Charlie, to hear Claire's husband thank you, it was worth it!

Chapter 389

At this moment, Elaine, who was next to him, breathed a sigh of relief, patted his chest and said, "It's a blessing today! I was almost ruined by that Jianjun Gao..."

Claire looked at her and said helplessly: "Mom, can you have a snack in everything from now on? Don't be sold anymore! I don't know! If it wasn't for Charlie today, we both will be dead by now!"

Elaine knew that she was wrong, but she reluctantly said: "What's the matter? I am also a victim! Besides, this matter itself was caused by Charlie. If he didn't provoke Junwei Gao, we couldn't encounter this kind of danger? After all, it was all his doing!"

Claire angrily said, "Why don't you get some sense!"

After that, she pushed the door and got out of the car, and went upstairs...

Seeing Claire upstairs, Elaine hurriedly pushed the car door to catch up.

Charlie also hurriedly followed. When he got home, the Old Master was not at home, so Elaine said to Claire, “Claire, don’t tell your dad what happened today. Do you hear?”

Claire asked back: “Don’t you think you are right? What’s the guilty conscience?”

Elaine insisted: “Why do I have a guilty conscience? I just don’t want your dad to worry too much, aren’t we two already all right? What’s the point of making him afraid?”

Claire said, “If you don’t admit your mistakes in this matter, then I will tell Dad and let Dad judge!”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Oh, okay! I admit that I owe it to consideration, okay? I blame that d*mn Junwei Gao, sh!t, even who dared to fix Lady Willson! He also said to give me a Mercedes-Benz S500, I haven’t even opened it yet!”

Claire suddenly heard Elaine talking about the Mercedes-Benz S500, and hurriedly asked: “What Mercedes-Benz S500? Mom, what is going on?!”

Elaine realized that she had said something wrong, and hurriedly explained: “Oh, that Junwei Gao called me and said that he wanted to apologize to you, so he gave me a Mercedes-Benz car first, and I thought about it. , You and your dad both have a car. I haven’t driven a car yet, and someone just happened to deliver it to the door. Isn’t that good? I can get you a decoration order, so I was confused and agreed.”

After speaking, Elaine hurriedly argued: “But I did all that for you and this family!”

Claire said angrily: “Can you just use it for me and this family every time to perfuse me and justify yourself? If it wasn’t for Charlie today, I might be dead, and you might be dead too, and The night of death is not guaranteed. If we are both gone, how can you let Dad live? Maybe a family of three will get in! Charlie risked his life to save us, you didn’t even have a word of thanks, still this sophistry is really disappointing!”

When Elaine heard Claire accusing her, she immediately sat on the ground with anger, and began to cry and scream.

“Oh my goodness, how come I have such a hard life, this one child in my entire life, she actually pointed to my nose and scolded me, my goodness, why I am alive! Just take me away!”

In the past, if Elaine was sloppy, Claire would definitely compromise soon.

But today, Claire didn’t mean to compromise at all.

She looked at Elaine in extreme disappointment, and said with red eyes: “Mom, you always do this every time you make a mistake and move on without admitting it, hoping that others will not be held accountable again. If others continue to be held accountable, you will be sloppy. Shameless, do you think others will always accommodate you and forgive you?”

Elaine continued her performance, crying and wailing: “I’m so bitter, God! My biological girl actually talked to me like this. Doesn’t she know that her parents are more than heaven? No matter what parents do wrong, they should be treated like children. I don’t have the right to blame! God, you said this house, can I stay in the future? I can’t stay anymore, then what is the point of being alive…”

Claire shed two lines of tears, and resolutely said: “Mom, if you are always like this, then Charlie and I will move out. I still have some savings. Let us rent a one-bedroom apartment. It doesn’t cost much.”

Chapter 390

After speaking, she said to Charlie: “Husband, go and pack your things!”

Of course Charlie nodded repeatedly and said, “Okay, then I will go.”

Claire took out her cell phone again and said to Elaine, “I call dad and tell him I am moving out. Let the two of you live there. No matter what you do wrong, I won’t accuse you again.”

Elaine suddenly panicked.

In her life, the only hope she has is Claire.

Otherwise, with Jacob's ability, don't even think about turning over in this life.

However, this time Claire seemed to have a very determined attitude. If she had really called Jacob, there would be no room for turning around.

So she rushed over, hugged Claire's legs, and cried and said, "Claire, don't leave Mom Claire! Isn't it okay if Mom is wrong? Mom really knows it wrong! It's all my fault for being so senseless! Don't worry, Mom will change it in the future, can't Mom change it?"

Claire looked at her and said blankly: "If you really know you are wrong, you should apologize to Charlie first! Not only apologize for what you said, but also thank Charlie for saving us!"

Elaine replied subconsciously: "This waste, did he save us?"

Claire was anxious and stamped her feet: "You still call him Rubbish!"

Elaine hurriedly changed her words: "I was wrong. He is not a waste. You are right. I will apologize to him!"

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly got up and went to the room of Claire and Charlie, and said reluctantly to Charlie: "Charlie, I apologize to you. I used to talk badly, so don't take it to your heart."

Then, she hesitated for a moment, and then said: "That's still there, thank you for today."

Charlie was indeed annoyed at Elaine, but it was not her bad attitude towards herself, but her greedy and shameless character, which almost harmed Claire.

For Charlie, as long as Claire is intact, even if Elaine is dead, he will not feel uncomfortable at all.

However, if Elaine caused Claire to be injured, she would die 10,000 times, which would not be enough to forgive herself.

Today's things are very annoying and scary, but fortunately, Claire is intact, and he can't teach her in front of Claire or show her some color.

However, if after today's incident, the stupid mother-in-law could have a little longer memory, then it would be better.

Thinking of this, Charlie thought to himself and gave Elaine one last chance. If she dared to cause such trouble next time, she would have her leg interrupted and let her sit in a wheelchair for the rest of her life.

If she can cause trouble in a wheelchair, then just make her a vegetable!

Chapter 391

Because Elaine confessed her mistake softly and assured him that she would not commit it again in the future, Claire was so soft-hearted that she did not pursue it anymore.

In private, Claire said to Charlie: "Charlie, my mother is like this. Don't blame her too much. As long as she knows her mistakes and can correct herself, she can do her best."

What can Charlie say? After all, she is his mother-in-law and Claire's real mother, so he can only smile and say: "I know Claire. You can think about this kind of thing by yourself. You don't need to think about me. I am Your husband, she is my mother-in-law, and I will definitely not blame her."

Claire nodded moved, gently hugged Charlie, and sighed: "What happened today is really thanks to you. If it weren't for you, mother and I would not be able to leave there alive… "

Charlie smiled and said, "Well, you don't have to say thank you."

"Yeah…" Claire nodded and said, "Just wait and see when you move out, what do you think?"

Although Charlie wanted to move out with Claire, he still had to respect Claire for these matters.

So he smiled and said, "I don't care about moving out. It doesn't matter whether you move or not."

As he said, he remembered something and said: “By the way, Tomson’s villa is about to be renovated. When it is done, let’s move in together as a family.”

Claire was a little overwhelmed and said, “After all, the villa belongs to Solmon White. If he comes back someday and wants to get back, it may be troublesome. Let’s move in as a family, isn’t it good?”

“Nothing bad.” Charlie smiled: “Solmon White transferred the villa to me a long time ago. Now the owner of the villa is me. He can’t come back anymore. Besides, you don’t want to live a quieter life in the future. If we move to a villa, where the house is large and has several floors, we can live on the third floor and let our parents live on the second floor. In this way, we can meet as little as possible and we can be freer. What do you think?”

Claire thought about it carefully, Charlie’s words really moved her.

She doesn’t want to escape the troubles of this family, but sometimes she feels that she is their child after all, so how can she move away from home immediately when her wings become hard.

However, this kind of thing is difficult to cushion.

However, if you really move into the villa, it will be much easier to worry about. Everyone’s room is not on the first floor, so they can minimize the interference between them.

So she nodded and said to Charlie: “In this case, when the decoration is completed, let’s move in!”

……

Riverside villas, a villa is burning.

When the fire brigade arrived at the scene, it took a long time to put out the fire, but everything in the villa had been reduced to ashes.

However, the fire department also monitored the remains of the fire site and found no human bodies or bones, which proved that the fire did not cause casualties.

A fire with no casualties was naturally not so noticeable, so no one cared about the sudden fire.

The reason why they couldn't find any corpses or remains was because Jianjun Gao and Junwei Gao, father and son, had long been chopped into ashes under Charlie's thunder, and fused with the ashes from other objects in the room. It is thinner and smaller than flour, so no DNA component can be found at all.

The father and son of the Gao family have completely evaporated out of the world.

The Whole Gao family is anxious and on tenterhooks. Although they don't know where the two masters have gone, or their horrible plan to retaliate against Charlie, the villa that burned down belonged to their home. Now that the villa is burnt to ashes and the people are missing, they will naturally feel a bit bad!

Subsequently, the Gao family offered a reward of five million to find someone, and also sent photos of the two to the whole city.

However, no one can find two people who have disappeared out of thin air, and there is no clue about them in this world.

Chapter 392

At the same time, Fredmen, who was ruined by Charlie, was waiting for Jianjun Gao's call at Willson's home.

Since last night at the gate of the Clinic of Tianqi, he saw this pair of father and son who wanted to use gasoline to light up the Clinic, he realized that he had a fool to use.

What he had originally thought was to fool them both, lead them to treat Tianqi, and then use the fake medicine he prepared to exchange for Tianqi's real medicine.

Once he gets Tianqi's real medicine, the roots he can't use can naturally restore to the former glory.

However, after he said that he called today, the guy has never called him, which made him a little anxious.

He didn't know Jianjun Gao's name, so he could only call him according to the phone number he left, but how to call it was not in the service area.

The more unable to make a call, Fredmen became more irritable.

Old Mrs. Willson, Noah Willson, wife Horiyah, daughter Wendy, and son Harold, all of the family of five stood by and watched carefully at Fredmen sitting on the chair.

"d*mn! This dog, let me dove! He's really untrustworthy!"

After dialing Jianjun Gao's phone again, he still couldn't get through. Fredmen's face was gloomy.

He is about to collapse now. Without the ability of a man, he is simply a living eunuch, so now he can't wait to get Tianqi's magical medicine.

However, he knew Tianqi's details, so he didn't dare to provoke Fredmen directly.

Seeing him getting more and more irritable, Wendy hurriedly stepped forward and asked, "My dear, what's wrong with you? Who do you call? Why so irritable."

Fredmen said with a black face, "To a b@stard who doesn't know his name, sh!t."

Everyone looked at each other, wondering why Fredmen would repeatedly call someone who didn't know his name.

At this time, Harold suddenly received a WeChat and opened it. It was a large group of Aurous Hill dudes. All the group owners in the group said: "Junwei Gao and his father Jianjun Gao are missing. The Gao family is offering a reward of five million. Clues, if anyone knows the clues, you can get the money and invite everyone to drink!"

Immediately afterwards, photos of the two were sent.

Harold muttered in surprise: "How could Junwei Gao and Jianjun Gao suddenly disappear?"

Wendy asked in surprise: “Brother, didn’t Junwei Gao let Charlie be thrown from the hospital upstairs two days ago and fell into a cripple?”

“Yes.” Harold said, “They went missing today…”

As soon as Fredmen heard this, he immediately confronted the father and son carrying gasoline last night, and hurriedly asked, “Who is Junwei Gao you just mentioned? Is there a photo?”

“Yes.” Harold hurriedly handed him the phone and said, “Look, Fredmen, they are the two of them who disappeared today.”

When Fredmen saw the photo of the father and son, he suddenly exclaimed: “f*ck!”

Oh sh!t!

What happened? !

It was agreed that we would go to engage in Tianqi together today, but the mentally retarded father and son suddenly disappeared? !

Could it be… Could it be that Charlie did it? !

Chapter 393

Thinking that the disappearance of the Gao family man and his son might have something to do with Charlie, Fredmen couldn’t help feeling nervous.

If Charlie can really let the father and son evaporate, then can’t he do anything to him…

Moreover, in this way, he will have to forget Tianqi’s magical medicine.

After all, there is no substitute for the dead ghost and the back pot man available now, and must not venture to provoke Tianqi.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson looked at Fredmen with a flattering face, humbled like a dog, and said flatly: “Mr. Willson, or else we can think of a way to visit the big hospital in Eastcliff, maybe you can get treatment for the disease.”

Now Fredmen is the life-saving straw for the entire Willson family, and the Old Mrs. Willson is even more anxious than him. If Fredmen is unable to recover the ability of a man, the remaining 70 million investment will definitely be in a dream.

“Yes, Mr. Willson, I think Tianqi is a man of fame and reputation. He can mix with Charlie’s cock and he has the ability to bullsh*t.”

Noah Willson also licked his face and took the conversation, even more flattering than the Old Mrs. Willson.

Their voices fell to the ground, Fredmen’s expression was even more ugly, and he gritted his teeth and said: “Shut up, Tianqi’s veteran skill, I know, he is unwilling to treat me, and it would be useless to go to Eastcliff.”

Wendy also said anxiously: “Mr. Willson, isn’t Aurous Hill the only genius doctor named Tianqi? Why don’t we find someone else?”

She didn’t have feelings for Fredmen, but she had just paid such a high price, but didn’t get much benefit. How could she be willing?

Noah Willson remembered something and hurriedly asked: “Fredmen, didn’t you say that that night, there was a friend who opened a pharmaceutical factory? Would you like to ask the other person?”

Fredmen’s expression was suddenly happy, thinking about Tianqi’s magical medicine, but forgot about it.

There is a Wei family in Aurous Hill, which itself is a large company in the Aurous Hill pharmaceutical industry. The man, whose name is named Hetang Wei, is also ranked top in the country.

It just so happened that Fredmen had a good relationship with the eldest master of the Wei family. The two often fool around together. Now it is estimated that he is the last straw in Aurous Hill.

And the eldest young master of the Wei family, just like himself, is also a devil and fellow.

If ask him for help, start from this aspect.

He looked up at Wendy, his eyes full of dissatisfaction and disgust.

After spending 15 million up and down, he played with this woman for two or three days, and then became a eunuch. This is really the most expensive woman he has ever played!

Now, his roots have become a decoration, and he can't continue to engage in Wendy. It's useless to keep this woman. It's better to take her over and go to the young master of the Wei family to play the residual heat.

Thinking of this, Fredmen looked at Wendy, smiled suddenly, and said, "Wendy, you will be better dressed tomorrow. Come with me to see a friend."

It's rare for Wendy to see Fredmen smiling and talking to her these days, she was happy, and nodded hurriedly, not knowing what Fredmen was thinking about.

……

The next day.

The news of the disappearance of the Gao family old man and his son is still spreading throughout the city.

However, Claire and Elaine didn't take it seriously, because Charlie had already said that these two people absconded in fear of crime.

Since it is a crime to abscond, it is natural to evaporate the world.

Fredmen contacted the eldest young master of the Wei family in advance, and in the evening, took Wendy to the box of the Aurous Hill family club, anxiously awaiting the arrival of the other party.

Chapter 394

Wendy dressed up very beautifully today. She is wearing a black hip skirt worth 100,000. Not only did she show the curves of her body, she also deliberately showed the career line on her chest, and she also painted heavy makeup on her face.

Although she is much worse than Claire, Warnia and other women, after being well-dressed, coupled with revealing clothes, she can still make most men feel impatient.

She was even a little excited when she heard that she was coming to see the young master of the Wei family.

Although the Wei family is not a top family in Aurous Hill, it is still much stronger than the Willson family.

Now that the Willson family is lonely, Wendy also hopes that she can get to know more wealthy people. If she finds a good opportunity, she may be able to bring some improvement to the family.

After the two waited in the box for a while, the door of the box was suddenly pushed open.

A middle-aged man in an Armani suit walked in. The man combed his head and looked wretched. He also carried a Patek Geraldippe watch on his wrist.

Behind him, followed by a man carrying a bag, about one or two years younger than him, looking like an assistant.

Fredmen stood up, smiled and said, “Oh, brother Wei, sit inside.”

The middle-aged man smiled and said to Fredmen: “Fredmen, you are a very busy man. You used to come to Aurous Hill for a long time. Why suddenly you have time to ask me? It really flattered me, my little brother!”

As he said, he saw Wendy beside Fredmen, and his eyes lit up suddenly.

So he smiled and said to Fredmen: “I said Mr. Willson, who is this beauty? You don’t introduce her to your brother.”

Fredmen pulled Wendy over and said with a smile: “Come on, brother Wei, let me introduce to you. This is my niece, Wendy.”

“It turns out to be President Willson’s niece, no wonder she is so beautiful.”

When Wei heard this, he smiled and nodded, a greedy look flashed in his eyes, and he reached out to Wendy and said, “Miss Willson, lucky to to meet you!”

Fredmen said to Wendy: “Wendy, this is Barena Wei, the general manager of Weijia Pharmaceutical. Weijia Pharmaceutical is a well-known pharmaceutical company in Aurous Hill, and it is very powerful.”

Wendy also hurriedly shook hands with the other party, and said: “Hello, Mr. Wei!”

Barena Wei greedily touched Wendy’s hands twice, then took off his coat and threw it to the man dressed as an assistant behind him.

The assistant missed one, and his jacket fell to the ground.

Barena Wei’s eyes flashed with a look of disgust, and he glared at him and cursed: “Rubbish! This little thing can’t be done!”

“Sorry, brother, it’s all my fault…Don’t be angry.” The man’s face was pale, he quickly picked up his jacket and wiped the dust off.

He didn’t say it, but Barena Wei became even more upset when he said this. He walked to the front and slapped him and said coldly, “Liang Wei, how many times have I said that you were born and raised by a mounter? b@stard, there is no right to call me eldest brother, get out and wait for me.”

Liang Wei was slapped, but he didn’t dare to refute, as if he had been used to it, he nodded humbly and said, “I know that big brother.”

After speaking, he hurried out of the box.

“What a disappointment, d*mn it!”

Barena Wei said something cursively, Fredmen on the side said curiously, “Brother Wei, is this your Rubbish brother?”

Barena Wei said coldly: “It’s just a wild species, not my brother!”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Wendy greedily, smiled and asked, “Ms. Wendy is so beautiful, do you have a boyfriend?”

Chapter 395

When Wendy heard this, she did not answer Barena Wei’s question, but looked at Fredmen awkwardly.

She dare not say that she has no boyfriend, because she is Fredmen’s lover after all.

But she did not dare to say that she was Fredmen’s lover to outsiders. After all, Fredmen had a family and a room, and she would not be able to see it. In case she made her own way and said she was his lover and caused him trouble, it would be finding something for yourself.

However, what she didn’t expect was that Fredmen was very generous at this time. He smiled and said to Barena Wei directly: “Brother Wei, let’s tell you, Wendy is actually my lover, but you have to be tight-lipped and don’t tell others. .”

Barena Wei suddenly felt a little regretful. He thought it was Fredmen’s niece, but he didn’t expect that the niece was just a cover, but in fact she was a lover.

Although he fell in love with Wendy, he didn’t dare to steal a woman from Fredmen, so he could only dispel the thoughts in his heart.

Fredmen naturally saw his performance in his eyes, smiled quietly, and started talking with Barena Wei.

He deliberately asked Barena Wei, “By the way, Brother Wei, how is your Dad’s health lately?”

Barena Wei sighed and said, “It’s not so good. The Old Master had too many romantic debts when he was young. Now he has been punished, and his body is worse than every day.”

Fredmen asked curiously: “Mr. Wei has a lot of romantic debts?”

“Of course there are many.” Barena Wei said helplessly: “You don’t know that my Old Master, like me, is a humanoid pile driver. He was handsome when he was young, and he would coax women and buy medicinal materials everywhere by doing business. The chance of going to sleep is almost wherever you go in this field. As far as I know, there are no less than 20 old lovers! This is just what I know, more than that could be breathing somewhere!”

“So moving!” Fredmen exclaimed, “Your father was so romantic when he was young?”

Barena Wei nodded, and said depressed, “How else can I find a half-brother who is a wild brother for me? Actually, there are several wild plants outside my dad, and the others are all girls. This species is a man. After my grandfather knew about it, he insisted that the Wei family’s species could not be left outside, and forced my dad to take him back from Changbai Mountain.”

After speaking, Barena Wei said again: “Not only I don’t want to see this wild species, but my dad doesn’t want to see him either himself, but there is no way. It is a mess at home.”

Fredmen had long heard that the Wei family had two sons, the eldest son was Barena Wei, and the younger son Liang Wei was an illegitimate son. He was a romantic debt left by the Wei family’s father in the early years. He was not received until he was a teenager. The Wei family has never been seen by anyone, and even the character of the Wei family is not qualified to use it.

It seems that Liang Wei grew up in this environment, and it is also miserable enough.

Fredmen suddenly asked curiously: “By the way, Brother Wei, your Old Master is so romantic, his ability in that area is definitely not ordinary, is there any good medicine?”

Barena Wei nodded and said with a smile: “Don’t say, there is really a recipe that the Old Master accidentally got outside when he was young, it can strengthen the muscles and nourish the kidney, and greatly improve the ability of men in that area.”

“Really?!” Fredmen said in surprise, “Brother, is this recipe still there now?”

Barena Wei said: “How do you say this recipe? When I was young, my dad ate it for 20 to 30 years. It was really useful. It is said that when the old guy was collecting medicine in the southwest, he fought a dozen times overnight and he gave him the nickname Wei Jia 14…”

Speaking of this, Barena Wei sighed and said: “But this prescription, I wanted to take it for mass production later, and the pharmacokinetics studied it and found that this thing has the strong liver toxicity and nephrotoxicity, so you Look at my Old Master, in his early sixties, his liver and kidneys are almost exhausted, and the doctor said that if he lives for another two or three years at most, he has to go to the west to report to the Buddha.”

Chapter 396

Fredmen’s originally delighted face suddenly became heavy.

It is important to regain the abilities of men and reorganize the male power, but life is even more important!

You can’t take your life in order to play with women, right?

Barena Wei saw his contrast, and asked curiously: “Fredmen, what wrong…is there anything unspeakable?”

Fredmen showed a helpless expression and said, “Brother Wei, it’s true that I am a d*mn living eunuch now, brother, and I can’t do anything at all. I went to the hospital and the doctor couldn’t do anything. You must help me!”

As he said, he hurriedly asked, “Is the medicine your Old Master used once or twice as toxic? Would you like to get it for me to try?”

Barena Wei hurriedly said, “Brother, don’t try that medicine. If you really break your body, the gain is not worth the loss!”

As he said, he said again: “By the way, our Wei family is just studying this prescription, hoping to improve it, so that it not only strengthens the male virility, but also not hurt the body. If done well, it is possible. It has a strong repairing effect on men’s abilities!”

“Really?!” Fredmen said in surprise: “That’s great! When can I get it out?”

Barena Wei said: “However, this medicine is still short of medicinal materials. If it is to be completed, it will take two days for the traditional medicine Expo to be held before I can buy this medicinal material at the Expo.”

Fredmen was overjoyed, let alone two days, as long as he can be cured, he can wait two years!

So he hurriedly said: “Brother Wei, after the medicine, is made, can you sell me a copy? I really need this thing now.”

Is it necessary? He is now a living eunuch, if he keeps that way, he might as well cut himself off.

Barena Wei sighed and said, “It’s not that the Old Master didn’t help you. The materials needed for this medicine are too precious. It is estimated that in the early trials, only one copy can be made…”

After finishing speaking, he glanced at Wendy and said with a smile: “However, it is not impossible to discuss…”

How could Fredmen not know what Barena Wei this old fox meant. He showed a smile that every man understands, and said directly to Wendy: “Wendy, from now on you will be Brother Wei’s person. Thank him for me, like serving me. Serve him, you know?”

When Barena Wei heard this, he was immediately excited.

Seeing Wendy’s first glance, he longed for something to happen to this beauty.

But when he heard that she was Fredmen’s niece, he was very disappointed.

But unexpectedly, she turned out to be Fredmen's lover, and Fredmen directly pushed Wendy into his hands in order to beg for medicine.

This is really no effort at all!

Chapter 397

Wendy's heart was somewhat unhappy.

She even hopes to continue to be Fredmen's lover, and Fredmen can introduce her to more important people.

In this way, with the help of Fredmen's aura, she can manage her contacts and gradually become a lady of Aurous Hill.

At that time, not only will benefit a lot, the Willson Group will also benefit, and she will also become the support of the Willson Group and the leader of the Willson Group.

But what she didn't expect was that Fredmen only used herself as a tool. In order to ask for a medicine, she had to hand over herself to Barena Wei?

I want to be Fredmen's lover and a celebrity in the upper class, but I don't want to be a plaything of the upper class. Once the reputation of the plaything spreads, then I don't want to climb up in my life.

So, she took Fredmen's hand and said, "Fredmen, people love you so much, they want to be by your side and don't want to leave you..."

Fredmen was very upset with Wendy at this time, because Wendy was the one with the least price-performance ratio among the women he had played with.

Therefore, he is now anxious to get rid of Wendy in exchange for the last benefit.

Sending her to Barena Wei naturally became the best choice today.

Now that he has no abilities in that area, he can only watch Wendy and can't eat it, but if Wendy is sent out, if the Wei family can really cure his hidden illness, then he can continue to find other women.

So he said coldly to Wendy: "Stop with me. I ask you to accompany Brother Wei, so you can accompany him. Where is there so much nonsense?"

Wendy's aggrieved tears flowed, crying, "Fredmen, didn't you stay with me because you like me? If you really like me, how can you give me to someone else?"

Barena Wei on the side was a little uncomfortable, and said: "Oh, Fredmen, since Miss Wendy has a deep affection for you, then don't make it difficult!"

Fredmen raised his hand and slapped Wendy, cursing: "You are just a plaything of Mr.. You have to do what Mr. Wei asks you to do, and you dare to disobey? Tell you, if you don't accompany me well today Accompanying Brother Wei, I immediately withdrew from the Willson family and let the Willson family go bankrupt. You must also return the money I gave you. How can Fredmen help the Willson family? Back to the original shape, that is what you want!"

Upon hearing this, Wendy was stunned, and a sense of humiliation instantly surged into her heart.

But what's the use of humiliation?

Can she refuse Fredmen because of humiliation?

Rejecting Fredmen is very simple. If she doesn't agree, she can do it.

But what happens after rejection? After refusing, everything goes back to its original form, the Willson family was waiting for bankruptcy, and her own socialite dream would also be broken.

Therefore, Wendy could only force a smile and said: "I promise, I promise! I will definitely take care of Mr. Wei."

Fredmen sneered and said, "You count as acquaintance!"

As he said, he pushed Wendy into Barena Wei's arms and smiled: "Go with Mr. Wei tonight!"

Barena Wei hugged Wendy, feeling very excited, and said with a smile: "Wendy, let me open a room in the hotel. Let's get to know each other tonight!"

Wendy quietly wiped away her tears, resentful in her heart.

Once upon a time, Wendy was also the daughter of the Willson family, and was also sought after by countless people. She also had a proud heart. Looking for a boyfriend would always be the rich second generation of a big family, and she would not even look at some of them.

However, she never expected that she would end up like this after she had exhausted all the functions.

Chapter 398

Fiance Gerald abandoned her and she became Fredmen's lover, but she was used as a tool by him and he threw her to Barena Wei. If Barena gets tired of her in the future, who will she be thrown to?

At this moment, she couldn't help but think of her cousin Claire.

Claire had never thought so much on her own. She had never been in a relationship before, and she was married directly to Charlie, a Rubbish, but although Charlie was a bit Rubbish, Charlie would never let her be insulted like this… ….

In contrast, she may not be a winner.

Barena Wei hugged her tightly in his arms and said to Fredmen with a wry face: "Don't worry, Mr. Willson, when we gather the prescription, I will send you the medicine immediately! Help you regain your power!"

"Great!" Fredmen finally relieved his heart and said with a smile: "Then I can wait for your good news with peace of mind!"

Barena Wei nodded and looked at the time. He felt a little anxious about doing something with Wendy, so he smiled at Fredmen and said, “Mr. Willson, it’s not too early today, or we will be there tonight. Here?”

Fredmen knew that Barena Wei couldn’t wait to take Wendy to spend the night together, and his heart couldn’t help but feel envy.

But he nodded very generously and smiled: “Okay, that’s it for tonight, you two go first!”

After speaking, he said to Wendy: “Serve President Wei well, do you understand?”

Wendy nodded humiliatingly, and could only say honestly: “I understand…”

This night, Wendy became Barena Wei’s lover again.

Although Wendy was deeply disgusted with this new title, Barena Wei was amazed at her performance in that respect.

This evening, Barena Wei also found his second spring on Wendy’s body.

So, after the harvest, he held Wendy and promised her: “You don’t need to accompany the old fellow Fredmen anymore. Follow me steadfastly and I will make you a queen.”

Wendy finally felt better when he said this.

If Barena Wei could make her something, it would not be a bad thing to follow him.

After all, although he is not as rich as Fredmen, at least he is much younger than Fredmen, and, it seems, he is not the kind of man who can give her to others casually.

……

Early the next morning, news of the disappearance of the Gao family and his son continued to ferment.

It is said that the Gao family raised the reward to 10 million, and many small gangsters on the road began to look for the whereabouts of the father and son, hoping to get rich overnight.

It is a pity that the Gao family and his son have been wiped out, and they no longer exist between heaven and earth.

After breakfast, Claire went to the studio, and Jacob went to the Antique Association. It is said that he is learning antique appreciation from Master in the association recently. As for Elaine, she was as scared as a dog yesterday, but she went to play Mahjongagain early this morning with heavy makeup.

Charlie was mopping the floor alone at home, and suddenly received a call from Warnia, the eldest of the Song family.

Charlie pressed the answer button while dragging the ground.

Warnia's gentle voice sounded, and she asked respectfully: "Mr. Wade, are you at home now?"

"Yes." Charlie asked curiously: "You have something to do with me?"

Chapter 399

Charlie asked curiously: "Are you looking for me?"

Warnia smiled slightly and said, "That's right. Our Song family invested in a high-end club in Jinka District. We want to send you a supreme membership card. Now I'm downstairs in your house."

Charlie said indifferently: "Come up directly, I'm at home."

Warnia hurriedly said, "That's great, I will come up right now."

Charlie hung up with a hum.

A few minutes later, Warnia rang the doorbell.

Charlie opened the door, and his eyes lit up.

Today Warnia is wearing a long black evening dress, trimmed very close to the body, showing her thin willow-like waist perfectly. Under the skirt with short front and long back, there are a pair of white and flawless long legs. Like a beautiful jade.

Coupled with her glamorous and noble face, as well as the high-ranking temperament she has cultivated for a long time, the whole person is as beautiful as a night elf.

Her dress was so stunning, Charlie couldn't help but look more.

"Mr. Wade."

Warnia owed her body. When she came, she deliberately put on makeup and dressed up. Seeing Charlie's amazing eyes, she couldn't help feeling sweet.

Charlie nodded lightly: "Come in and sit down."

Warnia gave a hum, and cautiously followed Charlie in.

After the two of them sat down, Warnia took out a VIP card made of pure platinum and offered them respectfully with both hands.

"Mr. Wade, this is the supreme VIP card of the Brilliant Club. Only one card has been made. Only you have it. It is a bit of my heart. Anytime you come to the Brilliant Club, you can use this card for free for life."

The glorious club that just opened has been a hot topic in Aurous Hill's upper class these days.

Because it is a club invested by the Song family, the overall investment is extremely high, and it has been built for several years before finally being completed. It can be regarded as the top high-end business club in Aurous Hill.

With the support of the Song family, Aurous Hill and almost all the big figures in the entire Nanguang province gathered here.

The more such big people gather together, the better the best choice for business talks, cooperation, and expansion of contacts. So before it opened, it was sought after by countless people, and everyone wanted to become a member of the brilliant club.

However, in order to ensure the high-end of the club, members here have very strict threshold restrictions.

Brilliant members are divided into four levels: ordinary member, senior member, vip member, and senior vip member. As for the supreme vip card sent by Warnia to Charlie, it is unique, so the outside world simply does not know it.

Among them, just the lowest ordinary member, the membership fee is one million, the premium member is five million, and the VIP member is tens of millions.

To become a senior VIP member, you must be a patriarch with a family asset of tens of billions, otherwise it is impossible.

Therefore, to the outside world, senior VIP is already a top member.

Charlie didn't have much interest in this kind of thing, but it was not easy to refute Warnia's face. After all, she made a special membership for him. If he refused, it would seem a little unreasonable.

So he took the supreme membership card, smiled and thanked her, then put it in his pocket.

At this time, Warnia looked at Charlie, hesitated for a moment, and said somewhat embarrassingly: "Mr. Wade, besides that, I have a gratuitous request. I wonder if Mr. Wade can do it."

Chapter 400

Charlie said lightly: "Talk about it."

Warnia hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, our family invested more than one billion in the brilliant club. It can be regarded as a relatively large project. I am afraid that there will be any mistakes. I hope you can help to take a look at the feng shui and stop the disaster and bring blessing."

Warnia said so, she was a little nervous, she didn't know if Charlie would agree, she looked at Charlie nervously with her big eyes.

Charlie smiled faintly, thinking that the Song family had always been doing well and was loyal to him. In addition, Warnia came to the door in person this time and had a very respectful attitude, so why not just go and take a look.

So, he nodded and said: "If this is the case, then I will come with you."

Warnia hurriedly said: "Thank you Mr. Wade for taking the time out of your busy schedule. My car is downstairs at your house. We can leave at any time. When is it convenient for you?"

Charlie said: "Let's do it now, just to see how your club is doing."

Warnia was overjoyed and hurriedly accompanied Charlie out respectfully.

……

Soon, Warnia's Rolls-Royce stopped at the door of the brilliant club.

Brilliant Club is located in Jinka District, the most prosperous area in Aurous Hill.

The Song family started this project a few years ago, and it was only recently completed.

This clubhouse is run by the top domestic architects, and the decoration style is also at the forefront of the trend, extremely luxurious.

As soon as the car stopped, a waiter immediately came forward to open the door, and Charlie and Warnia walked off.

After getting off, Warnia respectfully said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, please follow me."

Charlie nodded, and first glanced at the facade of the entire clubhouse.

The exterior shape of the glorious clubhouse looks rich and magnificent, and the luxurious atmosphere reveals a trace of nobility. The two white marble pillars are carved with dragon patterns, which are lifelike and daunting.

From the moment you step into the clubhouse, the floor is covered with a layer of handmade wool carpets.

The size of such a wool carpet is almost tens of thousands of square meter. For a thousand square meters of space in the entire hall, the money spent on the stall alone is tens of millions!

Warnia respectfully followed by her side, pointing to the walls around the hall that were tens of meters high, and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, these murals are world-class cultural treasures, and each mural is worth about tens of millions.”

Charlie nodded and said, “There is a country in the Middle East called Abu Dhabi. The grand mosque there is like this as a whole, but what you deal with here is just right, without such a strong religious color.”

“Yes.” Warnia said cautiously: “After all, most of us in China are atheists and don’t promote too much feudal superstition, so we tried to avoid religious and cultural styles when we designed this club from the beginning. .”

After that, Warnia pointed to a ten-meter-high, very huge ceiling crystal lamp at the top of the hall. This crystal lamp is not only huge in size, but also very bright, making the whole room like daylight, with bright lights.

Warnia continued: “Mr. Wade, this crystal chandelier is made of natural crystal and weighs 8.8 tons. It was acquired by the Song family after a lot of connections and effort, and in order to get it from Europe. To bring it here, we specially assemble it by airlift from Austria to Aurous Hill.”

Charlie said: “Feng Shui said that in all business places and all serious business, the light should not be too dark. The darker the light, the more it affects Feng Shui, so you can never save money on the lamp.”

Warnia nodded and said, “Mr. Wade I will note this down.”

After that, Warnia smiled at Charlie and said, “Mr. Wade, the top floor here is not open to the public. Except for the Song family, only you, the only supreme VIP, can go up. Why don’t we go to the top floor to take a look?”

Charlie nodded slightly: “Okay.”

Chapter 401

The brilliant club has 15 floors.

Except for the lobby on the first floor, the other fourteen floors are used as entertainment venues.

Among them, below the tenth floor are boxes of different sizes and styles. Even the boxes of ordinary members are extremely luxurious, not to mention the high-level VIP boxes, which are simply an emperor’s enjoyment.

As for the tenth floor and above, there are swimming pools, sky gardens, fitness and entertainment facilities.

Among them, the top fifteen floors are the most luxurious.

On the fifteenth floor, Charlie just got out of the elevator, and immediately saw the luxury of the surroundings.

It’s a palace-like splendor, everything is extremely luxurious and elegant, and basically nothing can be faulted.

Warnia walked beside Charlie and introduced, saying, “Mr. Wade, this floor is the most luxurious floor in the entire glorious club. It is also equipped with a semi-outdoor infinity pool, presidential suite, private dining room, and even if you want to listen to music A small concert can be held here. If you like a singer, you can ask him to come over and sing for you on the 15th floor.”

With that, Warnia hurriedly said: “By the way, a very famous girl group is coming to Aurous Hill for a concert recently. One of their members has been very popular recently and is named koi girl. The other’s economic company happens to be Our Song family invested, if you are interested in can be arranged,

Charlie smiled lightly, waved his hand and said: “Forget it, I don’t like the entertainment industry too much.”

Warnia nodded and said, “The entertainment industry is really messed up. If you like more powerful players, I can also help you invite some top singers over and sing for you alone.”

Charlie smiled and said, “If I have this need, I will tell you.”

“Okay.” Warnia smiled and said: “In short, Mr. Wade must not be polite to Warnia. If you have any needs, you can tell me that I will do its best to satisfy you.”

When she said this, Warnia’s face was reddened. This arrogant and indifferent eldest lady was rarely ashamed in front of a man.

In fact, Warnia has always remembered the teachings of her grandpa.

To find a way, to recruite him as the Song Family’s son-in-law.

Moreover, she herself also likes Charlie, a man who has strength and ability, but is very low-key, and she has long been fond of Charlie.

Therefore, these words are not only a heartfelt expression to Charlie, but also a vague expression of love.

It’s just that Charlie didn’t taste the deeper meaning, but smiled slightly, thanked Warnia’s respect, and said: “From a glance, the Feng Shui here is still very good. At that time, I considered the issue of Feng Shui. However, it is required to be careful about it. Therefore, I have to look at each level, otherwise I may not be able to see it.”

After speaking, Charlie said calmly: “Let’s do it, you go ahead and I will just go around.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, I will stay with you!”

Charlie smiled and said: “No, no, you need to be calm to see Feng Shui more thoroughly. I’ll go and watch it alone. Just wait for me here.”

Warnia didn't insist on accompanying him anymore, and respectfully said: "Mr. Wade has any needs, just call me directly."

Charlie nodded slightly to Warnia, did not speak, and walked into the elevator.

……

Charlie went down from the fifteenth floor and took the elevator floor by floor to look over.

Look at it layer by layer, and finally he reach the only second layer that he hasn't seen.

Looking at it all day, Charlie felt that the brilliant clubhouse can be said that the decoration of each floor is very luxurious, and the designer's intentions can be seen.

However, the feng shui here can only be regarded as quite satisfactory.

Chapter 402

Brilliant Feng Shui does have a certain degree of exquisiteness, but in Charlie's view, there is nothing very profound and unique.

Ordinary people may think that Feng Shui here is very good, but in his opinion, the Feng Shui here is like a glass of boiled water. It has no advantages, no harm, dull and unremarkable.

But now that Warnia had promised, Charlie didn't mind making a move, raising the entire glorious Feng Shui to the next level.

He thought to himself that combining the Feng Shui mystery in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, he soon had a whole set of ideas.

At this moment, a woman's voice suddenly came from behind him.

"Charlie, why are you Rubbish here?"

Hearing this, Charlie frowned and turned around, and saw Wendy and a man in a white suit walking over.

The man is no one else but the eldest son of the Wei family, Barena Wei.

Barena Wei has loved Wendy since he got her from Fredmen.

He even promised Wendy that she would be a master.

Wendy was unwilling to be sent around like a plaything at first, but seeing that Barena Wei was really sincere to her, she was willing to be his lover.

From Wendy's point of view, although the Wei family's strength is not as good as Fredmen's Future Company Group, it is at least one billion in assets. Compared with the previous Willson family, that is too much.

Therefore, after she approached Barena Wei, she regained her former pride.

Today the brilliant club opened, Barena Wei specially spent 5 million to buy a senior member qualification, and then brought Wendy over to experience it, and meet the world by the way.

After Wendy entered the glorious clubhouse, she was shocked by the luxury here, and suddenly she had the feeling of high society.

But when she was immersed in this feeling, she suddenly saw Charlie who made her hate him.

It's like when eating the Manchu Feast, suddenly saw a fly.

Disappointment!

It's really disappointing!

She was so disappointed that she just wanted to quickly find a way to get rid of this fly!

Otherwise, the experience of this full-fledged man will instantly fall into the valley!

Of course, it is best to swat this fly to death.

When Barena Wei saw Wendy firing a cannon at a very ordinary guy, he hugged her waist tightly, and asked curiously: “Wendy, this is the smelly live-in son-in-law Charlie you said?”

“It’s him!” Wendy gritted her teeth and looked at Charlie, and said, “This grandson has been a notorious waste since he was in college. I didn’t expect that he would still come to the brilliant club!”

When Barena Wei was lingering with Wendy, he heard Wendy talk about some of the past of the Willson family, so he was very impressed with Charlie.

When he thought that he had just conquered Wendy, in order to make Wendy give up, he naturally wanted to give her a lot of help, so Barena Wei looked at Charlie and sneered: “Boy, is the glorious club a place where you can come?”

Charlie’s face became cold, and he asked, “Why can’t I come?”

“Why can’t you come?” Barena Wei grinned and said, “Because you are not worthy!”

Chapter 403

Charlie couldn’t help laughing when he heard Barena Wei’s words.

He was not angry, but looked at him with a good temper, and asked with a smile: “Come on, tell me, why am I not worthy?”

Barena Wei’s nostrils turned into the sky, and he coldly snorted, “I need to ask? You naturally don’t deserve it! Look at the clothes you wear, sh!t, it’s not as good as the doorman at the door!”

Charlie smiled and said: “What I wear is my freedom. Does Brilliant Club still require guests to wear specific clothes?”

Barena Wei sneered: “Of course, the Brilliant Club does not require clothing, but the membership system is implemented here! No member is absolutely not allowed to enter!”

With that, Barena Wei asked sarcastically, “Are you an ordinary member here?”

Charlie shook his head lightly: “No.”

Barena Wei asked disdainfully: “Then are you a senior member here?”

Charlie also shook his head: “No.”

Barena Wei sneered and said, “Why don’t you want to tell me, are you a VIP member here?”

Charlie spread his hand: “It’s still not.”

Barena Wei couldn’t help laughing: “Hahaha, you smelly rug, wouldn’t you tell me you are a senior VIP member? As far as I know, no more than ten people can get senior VIP members in Aurous Hill!”

Charlie smiled lightly, showing two rows of small white teeth, and said harmlessly, “Neither.”

Barena Wei frowned and snorted coldly: “You or him are not any members. I think you came in while you were unprepared, right?”

Wendy on the side also said sarcastically: “Then I need to ask, how could such a waste son-in-law who was abandoned by our Willson family be a member here? It’s definitely a stinky rag who came in to eat and drink!”

After finishing speaking, she glared at Charlie, gritted her teeth and said: “Charlie, you came to the wrong place today! This is the newly opened brilliant high-end club of the Song family. Today, it is open for trial business. The people who come are all decent characters. You dare to get in and make trouble. Are you not afraid of being killed by security?”

Charlie said innocently: “I am a member here, why would the security beat me?”

Barena Wei sneered and said, “Do you f*cking pretend to me? There are four grades of members here, ordinary member, senior member, VIP member, and senior VIP member. You are none of these four. You still say you are a member?”

Charlie said seriously: “Although I am not a member of these four tiers, I am a supreme VIP member and belong to the fifth tier. Don’t you know?”

“Bah!” Barena Wei said contemptuously: “I can go to your mother to drop it! I didn’t see the hanging introduction in the lobby on the first floor? There are four files in total, and you really know how to edit it. What kind of supreme VIP member? Dan, are you not afraid of offending the Song family?”

Charlie shook his head helplessly and said: “You are so strange, what I told you is the truth, why do you just not believe it?”

“I believe you?” Barena Wei seemed to hear a big joke, and said mockingly: “Just like that, you want to fool me, Barena Wei?”

Charlie asked curiously: “Are you famous? Why haven’t I heard of you?”

Barena Wei sneered: “Have you heard of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals? I’m the general manager of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals.”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I’m sorry, I haven’t heard of it.”

Barena Wei thought that Charlie was deliberately taunting him, and suddenly said with a gloomy face: “Boy, you are having trouble today, and you don’t have a membership, and you dare to enter the brilliant club of the Song family. You also blatantly said that you are a supreme VIP member. Which idiot made up this name for you? It’s a d*mn bluff!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, took out his membership card, and said, “Here, look, this is my membership card. Does it say Supreme VIP Member?”

Chapter 404

Barena Wei took a look at the membership card and immediately frowned.

Not to mention, the workmanship of this card is so good!

The workmanship is much better than your ordinary membership card!

However,he has never heard of any supreme VIP members of the Glory Club! There are obviously only four gears!

Thinking of this, Barena Wei had an answer in his heart.

This card must be forged like this!

d*mn, this smelly rag is so bold!

He even dares to forge the membership card of the Song Family Club. What is the difference between this and forged bank checks?

So he immediately snorted and said: “Boy, quickly kneel down and apologize to me, and then get out of here! Otherwise, I’ll say hello to Boyu, the housekeeper of the Song family. Do you know that I am talking to Boyu? What’s the relationship? Boyu and my dad, that’s like brother!”

In fact, Barena Wei’s father has nothing to do with Boyu.

The two of them are just fellows, and it coincides that they have known each other for a long time, so they are a bit personal.

Boyu has been in Song family for many years, and his position is detached.

It can be said to be a foreigner with the strongest strength and highest status in addition to the big figures in the Song family.

In terms of status, Boyu is much better than an underground king like Orvel.

Because Orvel couldn’t come to the stage after all, unlike Boyu, he was the spokesperson of the Song family on many occasions.

Therefore, Barena Wei often talked about Boyu when he was outside, which could have the effect of a fake tiger.

When Charlie heard that he knew Boyu, he sneered and said, “I forgot to tell you that the Supreme VIP membership card was given to me by Warnia Song, the eldest of the

Song family. Didn't you just ask, which idiot made up this name? This name was made up by Miss Song."

"I'm going to your mother!" Barena Wei snorted contemptuously, and said, "Just like you, it's worth Miss Song to make up a name for you? Do you really think that you don't need money, you can just blow it? It's going to kill you if you blow it, you know?"

Charlie asked curiously: "Why is it terrible? Is it toxic?"

"I'm stupid..." Barena Wei exploded and shouted angrily, and said, "Will you f*cking behave with me? Do you know, you are disrespectful to Miss Song, if Miss Song finds out, your dog life can not be saved!"

Charlie smiled and said, "It seems you are disrespectful to Miss Song, right?"

Wendy on the side immediately said to Barena Wei: "Barena, what are you talking about with this kind of rag? Directly call the security guards of the brilliant club to come over and tell them what he just said. Will the security guards let him go? You must say hello to Boyu when that time comes, give this stinky cock a lesson and abolish him so that he can't be a man!"

Fredmen couldn't be a man, it seemed that Charlie had used some shameful means, Wendy had always hated this, so now she especially hope that someone can abolish Charlie.

When Barena Wei heard this, she immediately patted Wendy's hand and said, "Don't worry, Wendy, I will call the security guard to come and kill him!"

After that, he immediately shouted: "Where is the security? Are they dead? Come here! Someone pretends to be a brilliant member and arranges your eldest lady!"

As soon as the voice fell, a vigorous and solemn voice sounded: "Who is making noise? What's the matter?"

Charlie looked up, okay, the housekeeper of the Song family, that bad Old Master is here!

Chapter 405

With Boyu's angry shout, Barena Wei suddenly burst into laughter.

He looked at Charlie with a smile on his face, and mocked: "Haha, man, you are dead this time, and even the gods can't save you!"

After finishing speaking, he turned his head to look at Boyu, pointed at Charlie and complained: "Boyu, here is a force, not only pretending to be a member of our glorious club, but also daring to be disrespectful to Song Family. You can teach him a lesson right!"

Boyu frowned.

He's getting older and my eyes are not so good, so he can't see the face at all from a distance.

But he did recognize Barena Wei who was a little closer to him.

Because he is the son of a fellow villager, he has a lot of contact and is relatively trustworthy, so he sternly said: "Who is so brave? Security, take it for me!"

A few security guards of the top five and three thick will immediately encircle them aggressively.

Wendy was very excited, staring at Charlie with a sneer and sarcastically said: "Charlie, I see how you died today!"

Charlie sneered: "You die eight times, and I can't die either."

Wendy stomped: "It's f*cking hard! Barena, someone will tear his mouth!"

Charlie ignored him, but looked at Boyu, who was approaching, and shouted coldly: "Mr. Boyu, you bad Old Master, you are very powerful! Want to take me down?"

As soon as this sound came out, everyone on the scene was shocked!

d*mn, is this guy not dying fast enough? Calling Boyu a bad Old Master? !

See how Boyu killed him this time!

It is said that Boyu started a fire to death!

However, Boyu hasn't been angry for many years! This time it is estimated to be blown up by this guy!

However, no one thought that Boyu was shocked by this sound, shaking his whole body!

He listened to his voice like Mr. Wade, and when he looked up, he was indeed Master Wade who even the Song family was respected by!

Seeing Charlie, he shuddered, and the aura just disappeared. He immediately clasped his fists and bowed, "Mr. Wade, I didn't know it were you. It is really offensive..."

As soon as these words came out, the audience suddenly froze!

This...

What the h*ll is going on? !

The aloof Boyu unexpectedly apologized to a smelly pauper? !

Before everyone knew what was going on, Charlie said coldly: "I heard that you have a very high status in the Song family. No matter how high you are, you shouldn't be higher than the Song family Old Master?"

Because Barena Wei said that Boyu was his father's brother, Charlie did not intend to spare Boyu easily.

He doesn't want to care if Boyu is innocent. Who made others pretend to be forced by him under your name? Then he will ask you to settle the account!

When Boyu heard that Charlie moved out of the Song family directly, he suddenly knew that he was in trouble!

Chapter 406

Without saying anything, he knelt in front of Charlie with a thud, and said with trepidation and piousness: “Mr. Wade, if there is something wrong with what I did, let me make it clear that I will make all efforts to correct it!”

Charlie nodded, looked down at him, pointed to Barena Wei with a dumb face next to him, and asked, “This man said that you are his father’s brother, is it true?”

Boyu glanced at Barena Wei and immediately said, “Mr. Wade, his father and I are fellow villagers, and can barely be regarded as friends, but we are definitely not brothers.”

“Good.” Charlie nodded. Said: “This kid and his concubine have been using your flag to mock me, threaten me, and kill me. What do you think about this?”

Boyu instantly understood that Charlie’s dissatisfaction with him was completely responsible for Barena Wei in the courtyard.

He yelled at Barena Wei angrily: “b*stard! you offended Mr. Wade, and don’t kneel down!”

Barena Wei hadn’t figured out what was going on.

What is Mr. Wade? Why is it Mr. Wade?

Isn’t it just a smelly rug? Is he confused?

So, he subconsciously said: “Uncle Boyu, isn’t this just a Rubbish and stinky silk? You are such a high figure, kneel down to him? You are the confidant of the Song family! And he offended Miss Song family, you have to Kill him!”

Boyu shivered in anger.

Let him kill Mr. Wade? Is he f*cking crazy!

Who doesn’t know the name of Mr. Wade in the upper class of Aurous Hill?

The Old Master of the Song family relied on Mr. Wade's magic needle and magic medicine to recover from the beginning!

The Song family went up and down, respecting Charlie and treating Charlie as a god!

No matter how much he has a status, it is also compared to his subordinates. Even the people who are in charge of the Song family are regarded as gods. If you see it yourself, you have to be like a god and kneel down!

The man at the helm of the Song family, Mr. Song, now says the most words at home every day:

"You really don't know Song family, in what year and month can you get Charlie, the real dragon in the world, the Old Master can't wait to let him the grandson-in-law..."

Therefore, in Boyu's heart, Charlie's status is even higher than that of the Song Family!

Now Barena Wei, a little b@stard, said that he and his father were brothers, and holding his own flag, annoyed Mr. Wade, he was going to kill this pretender!

Thinking of this, he immediately stood up, raised his hand and slapped Barena Wei's face, and then shouted to the security guard beside him: "Come on, press him down! And the woman next to him! "

Barena Wei didn't expect that Boyu would raise his hand and hit him. Just about to ask what happened, he felt two strong forces pressed down from his shoulders on both sides, causing him to kneel on the ground uncontrollably.

Wendy was so frightened that she hadn't recovered when she was pushed to the ground.

At this moment, Uncle Boyu put his hands on the ground, looked up at Charlie, and said with a panic: "Mr. Wade, I made friends accidentally. I didn't expect my friends to have such a son who doesn't know good or bad. Please rest assured, Mr. Wade. I will teach him a lesson and let him know the price of rebelling against you!"

Charlie said indifferently: “He is a small person, a little talker, it’s not a big deal. Besides, people know you Old Master Boyu, even if you reach out and hit me, I can only endure it!”

As soon as Boyu heard this, he knew that Charlie was not going to forgive himself this way, so he slammed three heads in a row, and said, “Mr. Wade, if you have any dissatisfaction, please don’t hesitate to say it, even if it’s a waste. Boyu is absolutely unambiguous!”

Charlie waved his hand: “You don’t need to scrap it, I just want to know, if someone offends your eldest lady, what would you do?”

After speaking, Charlie pointed to the Supreme VIP membership card in Barena Wei’s hand, and said to Bo: “This card is given to me by your eldest lady. The title of the Supreme VIP member to show respect. As a result, in this person’s mouth, the Supreme VIP member became a stupid name. I ask you, does this not mean calling your eldest lady a stupid?”

Boyu turned his head, gritted his teeth and waited for Barena Wei. He questioned with a gloomy expression and murderous expression: “You bast@rd Wei, are you living enough??”

Chapter 407

Barena Wei was frightened by Boyu trembling.

He was terrified, but still pretending to be aggrieved: “Boyu, in the information displayed in the lobby on the first floor, there is no such thing as a supreme VIP member. This must be made up by the guy himself. You can’t be fooled by him!”

“That’s it!” Wendy also said life and death, sarcastically: “This kind of person’s shamelessness is really the only thing I have seen in my life. I don’t care if he pretend to be a member. He also specially fabricated a level and even forged a membership card. It’s too bad, you don’t put the Song family in my eyes at all!”

Wendy wanted to kill and punish him, and closely linked Charlie’s behavior with the rebellious Song family.

In this way, the Song family would naturally not let Charlie go.

However, she completely ignored the relationship between Charlie and the Song family.

Even if she didn't believe in Charlie rag from the beginning to the end, there could be any upper-class resources that could really be respected by the upper-class people, but that was the case.

At this time, Boyu was shivered by these two popular people, and gritted his teeth: "Do you two know that this supreme VIP member is specially set by our eldest lady for Mr. Wade? There is only one person in the world! You! blatantly offended Mr. Wade and offended the eldest lady here. Today I will never forgive you!"

"Ah?!" Barena Wei felt a little bit in her heart, this supreme VIP member turned out to be real? !

Moreover, this level is still set by Miss Song Family?

Didn't you scold Miss Song Family?

My God…Isn't this seeking a dead end? !

At this time, Boyu looked at Charlie respectfully and said: "Mr. Wade, these two rubbish offended you, what price do you want them to pay?"

Charlie said lightly: "These two people are extremely low-quality, their mouths are so bad that they are spraying feces. I think I should let them neutralize the breath in their mouths."

Boyu hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, do you want to pour them a few kilograms of perfume?"

Charlie waved his hand: "Boyu, people must have common sense. Perfume is a high-concentration chemical product. It's okay to spray a little bit. Drinking a few kilograms will kill you. Although these two people's mouth is a little bit cheap and smelly, Sin does not die."

Both Barena Wei and Wendy looked at Charlie in disbelief. They didn't expect that he would let them go. This really surprised them…

Boyu hurriedly asked: “Then I don’t know what Mr. Wade has to order?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “If you spray feces on their mouth, just bring some bashful things to neutralize it. Or else, take them to the men’s bathroom and let them lick the men’s bathroom urinals! If they don’t Willing to lick, and then feed them to drink perfume.”

Boyu nodded immediately: “Okay! Now that Mr. Wade has ordered, come here! First invite the guests from the men’s bathroom, temporarily close them, and then take these two sl*ts to the men’s bathroom and let them take everything Licking the urinal clean!”

Barena Wei and Wendy looked at each other, panicking each other to death.

Licking the urinal? How embarrassing and disgusting!

Barena Wei is a man himself, he knows how dirty, bashful and disgusting the urinal is…

Countless people are urinating on it, and their fingers are disgusting to death. Now let himself lick? Isn’t this an insult? !

So he hurriedly begged Boyu: “Boyu, for the sake of my dad’s face, you can spare me this time… The urinal is a place where people can’t lick, it’s too disgusting. ……”

Chapter 408

Boyu said coldly: “Okay, you don’t need to lick it. I will immediately ask the warehouse to bring ten kilograms of concentrated perfume. You have five kilograms each. You can’t leave until you finish drinking it!”

The Glory Club has fifteen floors, with a huge area, and there are very high-class fragrances everywhere, all of which are imported perfumes.

Therefore, the stock of perfume in the brilliant club is extremely large.

When Barena Wei heard that he was going to drink five kilograms of perfume, his liver trembled.

There are at least two and a half kilograms of alcohol in five kilograms of perfume, as well as various chemical additives, musk additives, and antiseptic additives. If he really drinks five kilograms, he will not be able to save it!

In contrast, licking the urinal is a bit disgusting, but at least he can survive...

Seeing him hesitate, Boyu immediately became angry and lost his patience. He said to the security guard beside him: "d*mn, he doesn't want to lick it. Give me a slap in the face first, and charge me some interest! "

"Yes!"

He gave a direct order, and the security guard of the Brilliant Senior Club rushed over and surrounded Barena Wei and Wendy.

The security guards didn't say anything, and didn't procrastinate, immediately raised their fists and punched them together.

Before Barena Wei and Wendy could react, they were beaten with fists and kicks. The beatings blossomed all over their faces, their noses and tears were beaten out, and they were miserable.

Barena Wei, who was in pain all over, struggled and pleaded: "Boyu, how can I say that I am also your senior member. I spent 5 million. Don't say that my dad and you are still friends. Even if they are just ordinary people, since I am Customer here, you shouldn't call me either!"

When Boyu heard this, his face turned green: "Do you think you are a member here, so you can provoke our supreme VIP member? I tell you that the entire Song family respects Mr. Wade, and you dare to disobey Mr. Wade. What are you? I tell you, tomorrow I will refund your membership fee to you. From now on, the Glory Club will permanently ban you from entering!"

Barena Wei is going crazy, his eyes are red. The senior members bought it for real money, so why do you cancel it?

But at this time, how can he dare to talk to Boyu?

A security guard ran over holding a few large bottles and said respectfully: “Boyu, here’s the perfume.”

Boyu nodded and said: “Okay! Since they don’t want to lick the urinal, then pry open their mouths and pour them in with perfume! Each can fill five kilograms, and one drop must be no less!”

Several security guards immediately stepped forward, pinched Barena Wei and Wendy’s mouths, and asked them to open their mouths.

Immediately afterwards, the two security guards each took a two-pound perfume bottle and directly unscrewed the lid. The strong aroma instantly overflowed, and the smell was so strong that it was even a little choking.

Boyu looked at Barena Wei and Wendy with pale faces, and said coldly: “Drink so many perfumes. It is estimated that you will be able to ensure that your bodies will not rot when you die. Then find a wasteland to dig a pit and bury. Maybe a few hundred years later there will be an unearthed cultural relic!”

When the two heard this, they were shocked.

No one wants to die!

They thought that drinking perfume was just a threat, but they didn’t expect it to be true. In this way, licking the urinal has become the mildest punishment in the world!

So the two said in unison: “Forgive us Boyu! We choose to lick the urinal!”

Chapter 409

Everyone knows that the urinal in the men’s bathroom is irritating, but it will not be fatal if it is licked.

But if the five kilograms of perfume were down, their bodies would not be able to cover it.

Although Barena Wei and Wendy are arrogant, neither of them wants to make fun of their lives.

As long as they survive, licking the urinal is nothing.

It's not a big deal to rinse your mouth and brush your teeth a few times!

Seeing that they had chosen to lick the urinal, Boyu said: "Come here, drag this pair of dogs to the men's bathroom, and let them lick the urinal clean. If they dare to leave a stain, they will Hit all the sh!t!"

The security guards dragged Barena Wei and Wendy to the men's bathroom on the second floor like a dead dog. Boyu respectfully said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, would you like to oversee it?"

Charlie nodded, "Of course I can't miss such an interesting thing."

After all, under Boyu's respectful service, he stepped to the bathroom.

The bathroom on the second floor is very large, and there are two rows of sixteen urinals alone.

Several security guards pushed Barena Wei and Wendy to one of the urinals, and said coldly, "What the h*ll are you doing? Hurry up!"

Barena Wei tremblingly stuck out his tongue, but he never dared to move forward.

Although the bathroom of the Brilliant Clubhouse is quite clean, it is a urinal after all. Usually the bathroom has an aromatherapy effect. You can't smell anything too irritating and ask, but when you approach the urinal, you can still smell a strong urine smell. This led Barena Wei feel nauseous.

Wendy was also fainted by the disgusting hair. The smell was so violent that she almost fainted.

Seeing that the two were still rubbing together, Boyu said coldly: "If you're haggling again, I'll let you lick the toilet!"

The two shuddered in fright. Barena Wei mustered up the courage first, leaned forward to the white porcelain urinal, stuck out his tongue, and licked the tip of his tongue until he clicked on it, and then he retched disgustingly.

Wendy, who was on the side, could only learn something, closed her eyes and gently licked on the urinal.

Barena Wei's expression was very ugly, black and green, looking at Boyu, begging: "Boyu, we have already licked it, can you let us go?"

Boyu turned his head and looked at Charlie: "Mr. Wade, what do you think?"

Charlie hugged his arms and sneered: "This is too foolish, right? Just stick your tongue? What a joke!"

Boyu hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade, what do you mean?"

Charlie pointed to the sixteen urinals in two rows, and said, "In this way, let them lick eight of them, and distribute them fairly. No one suffers. Each one must be licked from the inside out. It won't work!"

Everyone present was stunned...

Mr. Wade is too cruel!

One person licks eight urinals? !

This urinal is an imported Kohler urinal. It is very large and stylish. It is almost one meter high, not to mention licking eight. Even if they lick one, they will have to smash people to death, licking eight...

When Barena Wei heard this, Wendy broke down. Wendy burst into tears and begged Charlie on her knees: "Charlie, anyway, you are also my brother-in-law. For the sake of my youth and ignorance, let me go this time?"

Barena Wei also folded his hands together and kept begging: "Mr. Wade, you have a lot of ways, please give me a way to survive..."

Charlie nodded and said, "I've given you a way to survive. I will let you go immediately after licking eight."

Chapter 410

Barena Wei's expression was even uglier than his dead father, and he cried and said, "Mr. Wade, eight are too many, and one is so big, no one can stand this stuff..."

"Oh, can't stand it?" Charlie smiled, and said to Uncle: "Call Mr. Orvel and bring these two people to his dogfighting ring. Like the Hong Kong Mr. Lai, chop up and feed them to dogs!"

Boyu nodded immediately and said, "OK, Mr. Wade!"

At the beginning, the liar from Hong Kong, the Feng Shui master named Lai, was exposed because he lied to the eldest, and was directly fed the dog by Mr. Orvel.

Mr. Orvel didn't do this kind of thing once or twice. He was already familiar with it.

When Barena Wei and Wendy heard this, they were frightened.

At this time, how dare the two of them bargain?

Barena Wei, who has the strongest desire for survival, blurted out: "I lick! I lick! I will lick!"

After finishing speaking, he immediately rushed to the urinal in front of him, stuck out his tongue and licked it to resist the nausea.

The pungent smell made him vomit while licking, but he didn't dare to delay any time. For fear of being dragged to feed the dog, he could only bite the bullet and continue to lick.

Wendy was so sad that she cried, holding the urinal and licking it.

Charlie said at this time: "Wendy, this row has been claimed by Barena Wei, you are licking it now to help him, the row you have to lick is behind you."

Wendy cried loudly. It turned out that it was licked in vain just now, so she could only cry while crawling to the back row, holding the urinal and licking it.

This is really the biggest humiliation she has suffered in her life, and the worst torture she has suffered in her life...

Charlie didn't want to stay here to appreciate their performance art, and told Boyu: "Remember, you must let them lick clean before letting them go!"

Boyu quickly said, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will look at them personally."

Charlie nodded, turned directly onto the private elevator, and went to the 18th floor.

Boyu personally sent him off, not daring to be disrespectful.

When Charlie was about to get on the elevator, Boyu said nervously: "Mr. Wade, what happened just now is really because of my impropriety. It must have irritated you, and I hope you can forgive me."

Charlie said indifferently: "Give me a good look at those two people, as long as they lick carefully and cleanly, then forget about it."

Boyu hurriedly nodded: "Mr. Wade, please rest assured, even if they dare to miss one spot, I will kill them!"

As he said, he couldn't help but begged: "Mr. Wade, there is another plea from me..."

Charlie said lightly: "Say it."

Boyu hurriedly bowed respectfully: "Mr. Wade, what happened just now, please don't tell Missy, your great kindness, I will remember it for life!"

In the final analysis, Boyu is nothing more than a servant and a courtier of the Song family, and Charlie is a guest of the Song family desperately trying to fudge. If Warnia knows what happened just now, she will definitely punish him and even take his job as a steward. .

Charlie also knew that Boyu himself was not wrong, it was just being used by others. Seeing that his attitude was very correct, he nodded and said: "Okay, I will help you this time for the time being. Anything to do, don't blame me for being rude to you."

Boyu immediately thanked him and said, “Mr. Wade, please rest assured that I will definitely draw a clear line with this kind of person in the future. If there is another time, I will break his legs!”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded faintly, waved his hand, and said: “Okay, you go.”

Only then did Boyu worshipped and said: “Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 411

After reaching the top floor, Charlie found Warnia and probably told her about the Feng Shui situation of the Brilliant Club.

Warnia couldn’t help being a little disappointed when she heard that the entire glorious feng shui was unremarkable.

It seems that the feng shui master she was looking for before was not really good, and has no feng shui ability at all.

So she hurriedly asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, do you have any good ways to improve the brilliant’s Feng Shui?”

Charlie smiled faintly, and said: “You have two welcoming pine trees on the first floor, placed in the southeast and northwest corners, facing each other at an angle, and then replace the two stone pillars at the door with stone lions. A male and a female, it is impossible for a lioness to bring a cub. It must be two male lions, and the two male lions must not be parallel. The eyes must be placed at 90 degrees. At the same time, let people make two gold foils and press them on the stone lions. Below you, in this way, it can become a pattern of two lions gathering wealth.”

Warnia asked subconsciously: “I don’t know what the two lions gather for wealth?”

Charlie said with a smile: “The gathering of wealth with two lions is a feng shui for wealth, with two lions as the mainstay, two welcoming pine as the supplement, and the combination of gold leaf and the brilliant club. As long as it is arranged, it will be brilliant. The wealth of the clubhouse will be taken a step forward.”

Warnia was shocked. The method Charlie said was something she had never heard of. At the same time, she sighed for Mr. Wade's ability. Just casually giving pointers can have such an amazing effect. This is simply a magical method.

Mr. Wade is indeed a real dragon on earth, as Grandpa said!

Warnia said gratefully, "Thank you, Mr. Wade, I will let people do it."

Charlie nodded and checked the time, it was almost time to go back to buy vegetables and cook.

So, he said to Warnia: "You remember what I just said, and quickly arrange for someone to change it. It's getting late, I'll go back first."

Warnia hurriedly said: "Then I will see you off."

"No need." Charlie said: "I went to the second floor and greeted Boyu. I saw him just now."

Warnia said: "Then I can't let you go alone..."

Charlie smiled and said: "Let's go drive, wait for me outside the lobby on the first floor, I'll say hello, and then come down to find you."

Warnia nodded and said, "Okay Mr. Wade, I will wait for you in the car."

The reason why Charlie wanted to see Boyu was not that he really wanted to say hello to him, but because he wanted to see how Wendy and Barena Wei were doing.

When he came to the second floor bathroom, Wendy and Barena Wei had just licked the second urinal.

Both their faces were extremely pale, and the ground next to them was full of filth. Seeing Charlie's arrival, Boyu hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, you are here!"

Charlie frowned and asked, "Did they just licked the second one? Is the efficiency not too slow?"

Boyu hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, these two are almost finished vomiting their bile…”

Charlie said coldly: “Give them an hour. If they can’t finish it within an hour, take them to lick the third floor!”

“Yes!” Boyu nodded hurriedly, and then shouted to the two of them: “Have you heard? Don’t hurry up, each of you will have eight more urinals to lick!”

The two of them paled in shock, and Wendy even spit out bile, but she could only wipe her mouth and continued to lick the urinal in shame.

At a certain moment, Charlie thought in his heart, is it a bit too much to treat a woman like this?

Chapter 412

But when you think about it, it’s not at all!

This Wendy is a snake hearted! How many times has she urged others to rectify him, and even wanted to abandon him, if it wasn’t for his own ability, she would have killed him killed.

So, give her a little today, enough to make her remember the lesson of life!

Afterwards, Charlie said to Uncle: “I’m leaving, your eldest lady is waiting for me downstairs. You can supervise things here. If you dare to release the water, I can only ask you!”

Boyu hurriedly bowed: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will supervise with all my strength! I will never release water!”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded, turned and left.

After he left, Wendy and Barena Wei were afraid of being punished because of their slow speed, so they could only lick the disgusting men’s urinal harder.

When the two of them finished licking the eight urinals each, their tongues were about to break, and the smell on their tongues was as if they had been marinated in urine for a year, and the smell was unbearable.

The mouths of the two of them were naturally unsmiling, not only that, but the whole body was full of a disgusting smell.

The two of them wanted to borrow some tap water to rinse their mouths, but Boyu didn't agree. For fear that Charlie would turn around and blame him, he hurriedly asked someone to drive them out.

After the two were driven out, they plunged into the fountain pool at the door, rinsed, washed their faces, hands, and tongues. After washing for more than half an hour, the mouths still smelled like a commotion. The two of them had completely collapsed. The tongue was cut off and thrown into the sewer.

Wendy had no effect after washing for a long time. She sat slumped on the edge of the fountain and broke down crying. She had been stimulated by Claire earlier and almost lost her mind. Now because of Charlie, she is almost forced to become mentally ill.

Barena Wei is also crazy!

d*mn, when you grow up so big, when have you suffered such a loss? It's so f*cking up!

The point is, why does Charlie have such a face? When Boyu saw him, it was like a mouse meeting a cat. d*mn, it was the old and majestic housekeeper of the Song family, who was just a f*cking old dog!

So he asked Wendy with a dark face: "What is the origin of Charlie, that dog?!"

Wendy said: "This b@stard is really a stinky silk. He had no parents at the age of eight. He grew up in the orphanage, and later entered our house as a live-in son-in-law. He is a waste that's all."

Barena Wei frowned and said, "You speak a little bit away from me, it's too flavorful!"

Wendy said in her heart that she still thinks her words are too savory, so she didn't have the embarrassment to say, but she disliked him?

But she didn't dare to disobey Barena Wei, so she moved back more than half a meter.

Barena Wei questioned her at this time: "Then why both Boyu and Miss Song's family should give this waste face?!"

Wendy said with a bitter face, "I don't know! I also want to know why! I used to scold him in front of me, and he didn't even dare to let his eyes meet with mine. When eating, I poured water on his head. He wanted to say sorry to me; when our family had dinner, he was not given the opportunity to serve the table, and let him serve as a waiter next to him serving tea and changing the plate. During the New Year's Eve dinner, he dropped the plate. I slapped him in the face..."

Speaking of this, Wendy was also extremely distressed and said: "I don't know why. Suddenly, this Rubbish has become a capable person in the eyes of many people. Many people call him Mr. Wade, and many people want to embrace him. , In the end all has become confused and miserable..."

After that, Wendy said again: "That's right! Chairman Fredmen, is still very strong in that respect. It can be said that he is stronger and stronger than the young man, but because after a conflict with him, he returned home. The inexplicable ones can't be used anymore, and he didn't know until now, whether Charlie did anything tricks..."

"d*mn!" Barena Wei gritted his teeth and said, "I can't swallow this breath! I have to go to Fredmen to discuss it later!"

Chapter 413

Warnia drove Charlie to the vegetable market all the way in her Rolls Royce.

Rolls Royce stopped at the door of the vegetable market. Charlie said to Warnia, "Thank you for dropping me back. I'm leaving."

Warnia nodded with a complicated expression, and said, "Mr. Wade, go slowly. If there is nothing wrong, you can relax at the Brilliant Club. I have been there recently and will definitely serve Mr. Wade myself."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Okay, I will go if I have time, so I will leave first."

Warnia nodded her head in a hurry, and said respectfully: “Okay, Mr. Wade go slowly.”

Saying goodbye to Charlie respectfully, watching Charlie’s back disappear into the entrance of the vegetable market, Warnia couldn’t help sighing.

Seeing Charlie, a real dragon with superb strength on earth, had to rush to buy vegetables and cook before his wife got off work, she felt very unbalanced in her heart.

It’s not that Claire has never seen her before. She looks really good and is inseparable from him. However, in terms of temperament, academic qualifications, ability, and family background, she has nothing to compare with herself.

She has received a Western aristocratic education since she was a child, even if she communicated with descendants of European royal families, she did not lose to them in terms of temperament and etiquette.

And she graduated from Harvard University in the United States, Claire just graduated from Aurous Hill University, the school level is also very bad;

She is now in charge of half of the Song family’s industry, and every business has made steady progress. What about Claire? Even a small Willson family couldn’t get a foothold in a small area. Her grandmother and cousin couldn’t make it out. She was incapable, incompetent, and had no wrist at all.

As for the family background, she is even less than a fraction of the Song family!

The Willson family is already on the verge of bankruptcy, and Claire’s own studio has just opened. The gap is almost a thousand miles.

However, she is only better than her in one sense!

She has a good husband!

This is what makes her heart jealous, to go crazy!

Why is she inferior to her in all aspects, but can have such a good husband by her side, willingly and willingly to guard her?

Why is she so good in all aspects, but can't find a man as good as Charlie as a husband?

Warnia was born proud and never envied anyone, but Claire was the one, who really made her envy her!

She felt that a capable man like Charlie should be with a woman like herself who is very good in every aspect!

In this way, it can be regarded as a talented girl and a strong alliance.

Even, she couldn't help but impulsively a few times and wanted to confess to Charlie and tell him what she thought of him.

But after careful consideration, she gave up.

It is not that she is unwilling to confess, but that she is still not sure of victory.

Without the certainty of victory, she would probably be rejected or even disgusted by Charlie. In that case, the gain would not be worth the loss!

After so many years of experience in the Song family, and in the business world, Warnia has long developed a good ability to judge the situation and act accordingly.

Therefore, she can only temporarily hold back her inner love for Charlie, first accumulate a good feeling in front of Charlie and in Charlie's heart, and wait for the good feeling to reach a certain level, then confess to him!

Chapter 414

Charlie returned home to make a meal, and Jacob, the Old Master who had been out all day, returned first.

Then Claire, who had been busy all day.

After Claire returned, all the food was on the table, and Elaine hurried back happily.

As soon as she entered the door, she started to show off to everyone, saying: “Today I won more than 7,000 at the Mahjong Hall!”

Jacob subconsciously said, “Oh, my wife, that’s amazing! Seven thousand a day, two hundred ten thousand a month!”

Claire couldn’t help but frowned and said, “Mom, you occasionally play mahjong and relax. I don’t have any problems. I can understand playing a little bit of money. But winning or losing 7,000 a day is a bit too big, right? There is a big risk when you get caught!”

Elaine waved her hand and said with a look of disdain: “Oh, don’t you come to educate me, I know in my heart that all the rookies playing cards with me are far worse than me. I close my eyes and play cards with them. I always win! Do you know what your mother’s nickname is? The God of Haihe Road Sparrow is me!”

Claire sighed helplessly, rubbed her temples, and simply ignored her.

While eating, Claire suddenly received a WeChat message, opened it and checked it, and then asked Charlie, “It’s the weekend tomorrow. Do you have any plans?”

Charlie said: “What arrangements can I have, buying vegetables, cooking, washing clothes and sweeping the floor.”

Claire said: “Elsa told me on WeChat that she has booked a suite at the hot spring hotel and asked us to go to the hot spring. If you don’t have any special arrangements, then I will agree to her.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Soak in the hot springs? Should I go too?”

Claire nodded: “She has reserved a suite, we have a room, and she has a room by herself, just to invite the two of us. She said she has been here for so long and hasn’t invited the two of us.”

Elaine on the side immediately became vigilant and blurted out: “Claire! You and Elsa go to the hot springs, what do you want Charlie to do? He is not allowed to go! Stay at home and work!”

Claire said, “Mom, Elsa invited him! We must go together if I want to go!”

Elaine glared at Charlie and said, “How can you do that? You two will still sleep in the same room then, what if he does something to you? Aren’t you at a loss?”

Charlie realized that it turned out that he was worried about this owed mother-in-law…

Claire was also a little overwhelmed with Elaine’s words, and said in a bad tone: “Mom, Charlie and I are husband and wife. We will solve our own affairs, so you don’t need to worry about it.”

Elaine was also anxious. She threw the chopsticks and said angrily: “What? I’m a mother, I can’t care about you?!”

Claire still used colors and said angrily: “You can control what you should manage, you can’t control what you don’t!”

Elaine patted the table and said: “There is nothing wrong with being a mother! You have to take care of everything!”

Claire’s rebellious enthusiasm was aroused, and she blurted out: “You can’t care about this! I said, Charlie must go! No one can stop it! If you stop, I will move out!”

“You…” Elaine persuaded all of a sudden.

As long as Claire said to move out, she was holding Elaine’s weakness.

Elaine had no choice but to say angrily: “Yes, I don’t care, you go, you’d better grasp it yourself, or you will regret it in the future!”

After speaking, she rolled her eyes, looked at Charlie with a smile, and said, “Good son-in-law, if you don’t go tomorrow or else, how about going to the mahjong hall with mom to play? Mom won’t let you go for nothing, here’s your pocket money of two thousand!”

Elaine thought very well. Since Claire didn’t make sense, she wanted to find a breakthrough from Charlie. If she could persuade Charlie not to go, then Claire can’t blame her?

However, Charlie smiled faintly at this time, and said, “Mom, I don’t know how to play mahjong. I will go to the hot spring with Claire!”

Chapter 415

In fact, Charlie really didn’t want to go.

If Elaine didn’t force him, he would definitely reject Claire.

As for why he didn’t want to go, in fact, he was a bit repulsive to Elsa in his heart.

Ever since he rescued Elsa for the second time, and Elsa knew that he was her dream lover, she had been confessing to him.

Now she wants to ask his wife to go out to the hot springs, and she also needs to bring him. The real purpose is to ask his wife to be fake, right?

In this case, it would be a bit embarrassing if he did go.

However, this Elaine insisted on jumping out and chirping, forcing him to talk, which made Charlie annoyed.

Don’t you let me go?

OK, then I will go!

Mad at you!

Elaine didn’t expect Charlie to disobey her, panting with anger, but because Claire was there, she couldn’t say anything.

Seeing Charlie’s promise, Claire said: “The place Elsa decided is in the Champs Elysées Hot Spring Hotel in the suburbs. It is said to be an industry under Shangri-La Hotel. It is said to be pretty good. She will drive over to pick us up tomorrow.”

Charlie nodded and said: “Okay.”

Claire said: “Remember to pack a pair of swimming trunks at night. You must wear swimming trunks in the hot spring.”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Wife, don’t you also want to wear a swimsuit?”

Claire nodded and said, “Of course! I have to!”

Elaine hurriedly interjected: “Claire! You are never allowed to wear a bikini! Take out your most conservative swimsuit and bring it with you! So as not to let the b@stard Charlie take advantage!”

After speaking, remembering something, she said: “By the way! I have a set of face kini, which is suitable for you! Would you like that? I’ll take it out for you!”

Face Gini is a swimsuit worn by some middle-aged aunts at the beach. Not only is it one-piece and very tightly wrapped, but the most terrifying thing is that for sun protection, the entire face is wrapped in, only the glasses, mouth, and nose. A small hole is opened, and the degree of protection is comparable to the mask of a terrorist fan!

If you put on the face Gini, whether you are as beautiful as a god or as ugly as cow dung, you will become a monster without a face and expression…

When Claire heard that her mother let herself wear a jini, she said angrily: “Mom, are you a devil? I’m only in my twenties, you let me wear a jini? Why don’t you let me be wrapped in a big cotton jacket and two cotton Go pants to the hot spring?”

Elaine said with a serious look: “Mom is afraid that you will be taken advantage of! Charlie, this kid, your mom knows that he is a pervert in his bones, you must be careful!”

Charlie was furious.

d*mn, he knew that Junwei Gao’s father Jianjun Gao made her count the ball that day, so why did he save her? What a d*mn waste of food!

Claire didn’t pay attention to Elaine either. After dinner, she took Charlie back to the house.

After returning to the house, she chose a swimsuit that was not so revealing and conservative, but that looked very casual and comfortable.

As for Charlie, it's simple, a pair of boxer shorts is enough.

……

The next morning, as soon as the two had packed their clothes, Elsa called again and said that she had driven downstairs.

Chapter 416

Going out is worth the money, Charlie has been hesitant in his heart.

For Elsa, a enthusiastic and bold girl, he really didn't know how to deal with it.

On the one hand, he didn't want to hurt Elsa, but on the other hand, he didn't want to be sorry for Claire.

Therefore, now he is in complete dilemma.

He was also worried about whether Elsa would take the opportunity to confess to him or make bolder moves when he went to the hot springs.

However, since he had agreed to his wife, it was impossible to go back at this time, so he could only go out with her.

After following Claire downstairs, he saw Elsa poking her head out of a Mercedes-Benz and saying, "Charlie, put your luggage in the trunk. You sit in the back seat and let Claire sit in the co-driver to chat with me. !"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded, put the luggage in the trunk, and then got into the back seat.

After Charlie got in the car, Elsa turned her head and blinked at him shyly.

Charlie pretended not to see it, stretched his waist and said, "Oh, I didn't sleep well last night. I was a little tired. I'll squint for a while."

After speaking, he closed his eyes and nodded off in the back seat.

Elsa was also a little bit lost in her heart. She knew the reason for Charlie's attitude, but she couldn't say anything when Claire was here.

Moreover, she also expected that Charlie would be colder to her, but it didn't matter, since she had already liked him, she was also ready to fight a protracted battle with him.

Because she knew that Claire's marriage with Charlie was in name only, so she didn't feel guilty at this time.

Elsa drove the car to the outskirts. After more than an hour, the car drove into the foot of a beautiful mountain. After a few minutes, she reached the entrance of the Champs Elysees Hot Spring.

Champs Elys Spa is the only natural hot spring in Aurous Hill. It is located at the foot of Nanxiang Mountain. There are a few natural geothermal hot springs. Shangri-La Group bought the hot springs and the entire mountain and developed the Champs Elys Spa Hotel.

The Champs Elysées Hot Spring Hotel has a very high compulsion and good consumption, so those who can come here to soak in the hot springs are rich people.

However, even so, the availability of rooms here is in short supply. Not only the wealthy people in Aurous Hill, but also the wealthy people in surrounding cities, will come all the way to enjoy the baptism of the hot springs on weekends.

Today is the weekend, so the business here is exceptionally good. There are almost no vacancies in the parking lot.

Elsa drove the car and ran back and forth in the parking lot several times, only to finally find an empty parking space, so she was happy, looked around, and immediately drove towards the empty space.

When she arrived in front of the parking space, Elsa gave a direction and was about to reverse and park.

And when she was a few meters away from the parking space at the back of her car, suddenly a Maserati sports car rushed over!

Maserati's speed was very fast, and when she turned around, she was about to rush into the parking space where Elsa was about to stop.

Elsa was startled, her hands were so messed up, she didn't react, she forgot to step on the brakes, so her car continued to fall backward.

Hearing only the harsh noise, the side of the other party's car had already been scratched by Elsa's rear.

Elsa came back to her senses and hurriedly stopped the car. She couldn't help but frown and complained: "Where can there be such a parking space? The quality is too bad, right? The basic rules of first-come, first-served parking spaces can't be done. Understand?"

At this time, in the Maserati sports car, a young man wearing an exaggerated leather jacket and combing his greasy hair came out.

After the young man got out of the car, he glanced at the scratches on the side of the car, his face suddenly gloomy!

He gritted his teeth, walked to Elsa's car, slapped the window hard, and cursed: "f*ck, stupid, you f*cking blind? Can't see that I was going to park in this space? He also shaved the new car he bought, and quickly get him off!"

Chapter 417

Elsa was also very upset in her heart.

She is also Miss Dong's family anyway, who is a dumb person, so she pushed the door and got out of the car, and directly reasoned with the young man: "What are you yelling? You have no quality to grab a parking space, and you don't have to count. ?? Still scolding others here!"

The young man did not expect that Elsa would dare to talk back, and yelled, "It is stupid's silly female driver again. Of the ten silly drivers on the road, nine of them are all

women! Can you f*cking drive? Go back to your mother's womb when the meeting is held, and then come out again, don't be ashamed of coming out!"

After that, he said again: "I've just bought this car with a size of one hundred and hundreds of thousands. This f*cking made you cut it out, how much am I going to lose?"

Elsa frowned and retorted: "Hey, you figure it out! I saw this parking space first, and I was ready to fall in. You broke out halfway to grab the parking space. It was originally your fault and you still have a face?"

The young man scolded angrily: "What's wrong with Mr. scolding you? Isn't it right to call you? Mr. not only scolds you, but Mr. beats you!"

After all, the young man stretched out his hand and grabbed Elsa's hair.

Elsa was startled, she didn't expect this person to be so rude, and she hurriedly hid back.

Claire hurriedly shouted: "Charlie, something has happened, come down quickly!"

The young man frowned and looked at Claire, then sneered: "Oh, this beauty is very pretty. Come on, stay with me all night, I won't investigate this matter any further!"

After speaking, he had to reach out and pull Claire into his arms.

As soon as the young man's hand reached halfway, he was firmly grasped by a pair of strong hands.

Seeing Charlie got out of the car, the young man dared to grab his hand, raised his eyebrows, and cursed: "Why are you so stupid? Are you looking for death? Let me go!"

Charlie threw his hand aside, his face was sullen, and he said, "Isn't it normal to drive a little bit? Isn't it normal? Is there anything you can say properly? Hands can solve the problem?"

The young man looked at Charlie and said contemptuously: "What can I say to you poor guys?! Three people drove a broken old Mercedes less than a 200,000 second-hand car. How dare you pretend to be something in front of me? "

After finishing speaking, pointing to his Maserati, he said coldly: “The Maserati that I just mentioned was shaved by you. Come on, how can you compensate?”

Charlie frowned and said: “We saw the parking space first, and we prepared to park in first. You have no right, and suddenly came out to grab the parking space. Why should we compensate?”

The youth arrogantly said: “Why? You shouldn’t stop here because of your f*cking broken car! You can’t offend me!”

Charlie didn’t get angry and laughed and said, “We won’t compensate for this kind of thing. If it doesn’t work, call the traffic police. Even if the traffic police decide the responsibility, it is your full responsibility. You should compensate us, understand?”

The young man grinned, and gritted his teeth and cursed: “What the h*ll is it? Talk to me about the traffic police? Do you know what I said, you have to die here?”

At this moment, a woman with heavy makeup and cosmetic face walked out of the young man’s car. She pointed at Charlie and said contemptuously: “You are so poor, you dare to chirp here? Did you know that I have 3 million fans on YouTube? If you don’t pay money, believe it or not, take pictures of your gang of beatings and post them on the Internet so that fans can kill you?”

The young man immediately put on a trivial and flattering expression, and said, “Oh, my dear, why are you back down? Hurry back to the car and wait. Your husband can do this!”

Chapter 418

After speaking, the young man put on a vicious expression and cursed at Charlie: “Boy, if you know me, you should pay the money quickly, and then drive off. Don’t disturb me and my girlfriend to go to the hot springs.”

Charlie asked coldly: “What if I don’t pay?”

The young man gave a cold smile before he said: “A bunch of poor people, really f*cking pretends, you wait, I will let you know the consequences of not paying.”

After speaking, the young man took out his cell phone and dialed out.

After a while, the phone was connected, and the young man said, “Manager Zeng, I’m here to play with you. The car was scraped by a few poor people as soon as it arrived in the parking lot. They look crooked, you quickly bring a few people over.”

After hanging up the phone, the young man looked at Charlie with a sneer, and said, “Poor, I will give you a chance to lose money, and then apologize to me. Otherwise, when Manager Zeng comes, I won’t be as fruitful as you!”

Seeing that the other party called for someone, Elsa was afraid that Charlie would be injured, so she hurriedly said: “Okay, if I accept it, you can tell me, how much is the loss?”

The young man sneered: “My car was scratched by you this time, and the original paint will never be returned. This is a lifetime pain. You have to pay half the price of the car if you say anything! I will give you a discount. Even if you are 800,000!”

“What? Eight hundred thousand?!” Elsa said angrily, “You are an errant! Your car, even if you go to Maserati 4s shop, it will cost you two or three thousands for a paint, plus sheet metal. , One or two, I think you can do all that by not paying more than ten thousand!”

“Ten thousand?!” The young man spit out thick sputum on the ground and almost spit on Elsa’s feet. he cursed with a mouthful of big yellow teeth: “Are you arguing with me? Do you know what I do? Just ten thousand. Thinking of something? Let me tell you that you cannot get away with one less than 800,000 today. If the money is not enough, it doesn’t matter, leave your ID card information, and then give me an IOU. The interest is 80,000 a day!”

“You…this is simply extortion!”

Claire couldn’t see it anymore, and said angrily: “No matter how arrogant you are, we will call the police!”

“Report, if you want to!” The young man said contemptuously: “I’m afraid you count me as losing! Play this set with me? Tell you, I’m black and white, and I eat both ways!”

Elsa admitted that she was planted, she didn't care about 800,000, 8 million is a drizzle, but she really didn't want to cause trouble to Charlie

She invited them to come over, in fact, she wanted to meet Charlie and have more opportunities to get in touch and get along with each other.

Therefore, she didn't want Charlie to cause trouble because of herself, and she didn't want Charlie to affect his mood because of this incident.

So she gritted her teeth and said, "Okay, 800,000, give me a card number, and then I will turn it over for you."

"f*ck, what are you saying is true?!" The young man didn't expect that 800,000, she would really give it!

What he originally thought was that the other party counter-offered, made concessions by himself, and eventually extorted one hundred thousand from the other party and made a lot of money.

Unexpectedly, people would give 800,000 if nothing else!

Now it's a f*cking profit!

But at this moment, Charlie suddenly stopped Elsa and said coldly: "Don't give him a penny. I want to see what the consequences can be today!"

Chapter 419

Seeing that Charlie was blocking his financial path, the young man immediately gritted his teeth and said: "Okay, you are forced to find death. If I don't beat you half to death later, I won't be surnamed Liu!"

Charlie said indifferently: "You guys like to pretend so much, I think you can change your surname."

"Stupid!" The youth immediately violent veins, ready to come up and make two gestures with Charlie at any time.

At this moment. A middle-aged fat man with a few strong security guards hurried over.

When he saw him coming, the youth immediately said with a smile: “Manager Zeng, I have not seen you in the past few days, and you have become fat again. It seems that life is really nourishing!”

Manager Zeng laughed and complimented: “Mr. Liu, how can you moisturize my days? I just pass my days, unlike you, who has a big family.”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked: “By the way, Mr. Liu, what is going on here?”

The young man pointed Charlie with his hand, and said in a cold voice: “This poor hanger is too f*cking pretending. He won’t be compensated me for scraping my car. The bones are still so f*cking hard. Solve it!”

Manager Zeng nodded and looked at Charlie.

After looking around, he found that Charlie was wearing ordinary clothes, and he didn’t have the temperament of a rich second-generation. In addition, he drove an old Mercedes-Benz, and knew that the other party was also a person with no background, so he spoke. : “Boy, when you go out, you don’t have any vision? Do you know who you provoke?”

“Who is it?” Charlie asked indifferently.

Manager Zeng glanced at the youth and said, “Mr. Liu Ming of the Liu family, the Liu family has hundreds of millions of assets, you can’t afford it!”

After he finished speaking, he immediately said: “If you don’t want to cause trouble, just listen to me, honestly lose the money, then move the car away, don’t waste Mr. Liu’s time.”

Charlie frowned and said, “You are also very interesting. You came up and said that it was my problem and wanted me to compensate?”

Manager Zeng sneered: “Sure enough, you are a poor man. Open your dog’s eyes and see what car is parked around? What car are you driving? Which car do we have here,

which is less than one million What qualifications do you have to park a broken Mercedes here?"

Charlie glanced around and said, "I didn't see a sign prohibiting parking of cars under one million."

"What the f*ck are you talking about!"

Seeing that Charlie was always stuck with oil and salt, Liu Ming kicked the taillights of the Mercedes-Benz, and kicked the taillights with a slap.

Immediately he cursed: "d*mn, I have tolerated you for a long time, you are a poor hanger, what do you pretend to be here? More chirps, believe it or not, I can break your leg? You don't want to lose money. These idiot girls accompany me tonight!"

While speaking, Liu Ming grabbed Claire who was standing next to Charlie.

Charlie frowned, stood in front of Claire and Elsa, grabbed Liu Ming's arm and pushed him out.

Liu Ming was furious and cursed: "You are so poor and want to fight back? I think these two ladies are honored by me. If you dare to fight back, I will kill you! You believe me. Do not believe?"

Charlie squinted his eyes slightly, with a cold expression in his eyes. He looked at Liu Ming and said, "It's better to leave a way for being a man, and don't let yourself go to death."

As soon as Liu Ming stretched out his hand, he pushed Charlie, and said with an annoyed smile: "Oh, you are a poor hanger and you have installed it. I won't stay behind. What can you do for me!"

Manager Zeng also waved from the side, asked the security guard to surround Charlie and the others, and said: "Poor, let go of Mr. Liu, you hurt Mr. Liu, you can't afford to die!"

Why would Charlie take care of his nonsense? He lifted his leg and kicked directly on Liu Ming's stomach and kicked him out.

Liu Ming only felt a sharp pain in his stomach, as if his intestines were broken, and said angrily: “Manager Zeng, kill him! d*mn! Dare to beat me, beat him to death! I am responsible if something goes wrong! “

Manager Zeng was about to order, but suddenly heard a voice from inside.

Chapter 420

“Yeah, what’s the matter, so lively?”

When Manager Zeng heard this, his whole body was shocked. It was too late to hit Charlie. He turned to look over there and said eagerly, “Mr. Orvel, are you finished soaking? How do you feel?”

“It’s okay.” Orvel responded casually and asked curiously: “What are you doing?”

While speaking, Orvel brought a bunch of his little brothers and walked towards him.

Manager Zeng quickly explained: “A poor man hit Mr. Liu. I am about to avenge Mr. Liu. This kid is not very capable, but his bones are a bit hard.”

Liu Ming clutched his stomach, and shouted at Mr. Orvel, “Uncle, long time no see.”

Orvel glanced at him twice before smiling and said, “It turns out that it’s the little b@stard of the Liu family, you are bad enough, can you still be beaten in Aurous Hill? It’s too shameful for you!”

Orvel has a good relationship with Liu Ming’s father, so Liu Ming is regarded as his half-elder nephew, and he speaks more directly, and he is completely elder.

Liu Ming didn’t dare to make a second in front of Orvel, so he had to say embarrassingly: “Uncle, isn’t this a poor man who is stunned, and I will let him know the cost of beating me later!”

Orvel snorted and said, “I really want to see, whoever is so courageous, even you dare to fight.”

Orvel walked to the neighborhood, and then pushed aside the security guards surrounded by layers and looked at the crowd.

Immediately afterwards, he saw Charlie with an indifferent expression.

Charlie looked at Orvel playfully, and asked, “Mr. Orvel, are you pretty nosy?”

Orvel immediately broke into a cold sweat!

He did not expect that the one surrounded by this group of people turned out to be Mr. Wade!

At this moment, he secretly rejoiced in his heart. Fortunately, he didn’t say anything excessive just now. Otherwise, if he accidentally angered Mr. Wade, wouldn’t he even have to follow him?

The last time Mr. Wade gave his favor and rewarded himself with a magical medicine, he was already loyal to Mr. Wade. He was his dog when he was born and his dead dog when he died. This time he almost didn’t have eyes and bit his master. It’s almost a disaster!

Orvel hurriedly bowed deeply and respectfully said, “Mr. Wade, I didn’t know it was you who came…”

The people around were suddenly speechless…

The famous Orvel is so respectful to a poor man? !

Isn’t this f*cking weird?

Charlie pointed his finger at the young man and asked faintly, “Do you know this kid?”

Mr. Orvel is not a fool, knowing that Liu Ming must have offended Mr. Wade. At this time, he could not care that he was a friend’s son. He immediately walked in front of Liu Ming and knocked Liu Ming to the ground with a fierce slap. Grab his hair and slam his head against the concrete floor!

With a boom, Liu Ming was smashed.

Liu Ming resisted the severe pain, and asked: “Uncle…you…what are you hitting me for?!”

Mr. Orvel glared at him, slammed directly on Liu Ming’s head again!

“Dare to provoke Mr. Wade, you’re so f*cking impatient!”

Chapter 421

Manager Zeng of the Champs Elys Spa saw this scene completely stunned.

He didn’t know what was going on, and the security guards didn’t dare to move.

Liu Ming even screamed like a pig: “Uncle stop fighting! What the h*ll is going on!?”

Orvel stepped on Liu Ming’s face with his foot, and said coldly: “Liu Ming, I usually call you a big nephew and give you a face, don’t I? You f*cking act like this outside?”

Liu Ming said anxiously: “Uncle, how did I provoke you? If you tell me, I will change it!”

While kicking him, Orvel cursed: “Mr. Wade is as kind to me as a new parent. You dare to be disrespectful to Mr. Wade. You say it yourself, are you looking for death?!”

Only then did Liu Ming realize that he had provoked someone who shouldn’t be provoked, and hurriedly cried and pleaded: “Uncle, I was wrong. I confess my mistake to Mr. Wade. I apologized to him. It was my fault. Blame me, I am willing to compensate him for his loss!”

Orvel glanced at his Maserati sports car and sneered: “You kids are not youself when you drive a new car, isn’t it? Come on, smash his car! It’s a mess! I want to listen to it today. Rang! Driving a f*cking broken Maserati and driving you to the sky, anyone dares to offend!”

“OK!” The strong man in black at the back immediately picked up the clubs and smashed the Maserati.

The plastic face woman sitting inside Maserati screamed in terror, opened the door and ran out.

Looking at her appearance, Orvel knew that she was not a good bird, and immediately said to his opponent: “Come on, get me that plastic face kneels down!”

As a result, the plastic face was immediately taken over and knelt on the ground with a splash.

She annoyed and said: “What are you doing? I tell you, I have millions of fans on YouTube! You annoyed me, I will expose you!”

“I’m going to your mother!” Orvel slapped her directly, put her prosthetic nose under his hand, and pointed at her and cursed: “A little Rubbish internet celebrity dare to yell here, know me Who is it?”

“Who knows you, old stuff!” muttered with a plastic face gritted teeth.

Liu Ming next to him was frightened and slapped her face, cursing: “Are you crazy? This is the master Orvel! Great master Orvel!”

The facelifted face was back in the car just now, and was patronizing the car to take a selfie with Maserati’s steering wheel. I didn’t know that this man was Mr. Orvel. When she heard this, she was frightened and trembling and said, “Great Lord. ….. Yes… I’m sorry, if I know it was you and killed me, I wouldn’t dare to offend you…”

Orvel said coldly: “Unlock your phone for me!”

Plastic face didn’t know what he was going to do, but she didn’t dare to disobey him. After all, this is the king of the Aurous Hill underground world, so she can only do it obediently.

Orvel took her mobile phone, turned on YouTube, and clicked directly to shoot. He patted the face of the other party with a crooked nose, and said loudly, “Come on, say to the camera that you are a stinky frame from the second generation of Pong Fu. Ten times!”

Seeing that Orvel was about to shoot her on the face of the facelift, she hurriedly begged: “No way, Mr. Orvel, I have a lot of fans…If they see me, what should I do… “

“Don’t tell me?” Orvel nodded and said: “Tie her up and take her away, and send her to my KTV as a lady for three years. If she dares to run, you will kill her.”

“Yes!” The younger brothers hurried forward.

The face was scared and hurriedly crying and begging: “Oh Lord, I said! I said it’s not enough…”

Orvel pointed the camera at her and shouted coldly: “Say it!”

Plastic face crying, while saying: “I am the second generation of Pongfu’s stinky frame…”

After speaking ten times in a row, Orvel stopped recording and sent it directly to her YouTube. Then he slammed the phone to the ground and broke it into pieces.

Chapter 422

Now, she wanted to delete it but couldn’t delete it.

In the ear, the sound of smashing cars was endless, and the brand-new Maserati was quickly smashed into a pile of scrap iron.

Liu Ming trembled all over, no matter how stupid he knew it, he probably kicked on an iron plate this time, and he hugged Orvel’s leg and begged for mercy: “I’m wrong, Uncle, please spare me once, I really know it’s wrong!”

“Wrong with your mother!” Mr. Orvel kicked Liu Ming fiercely in the chest, turned to look at Charlie, and asked for instructions: “Mr. Wade, what do you think?”

Charlie glanced at Liu Ming coldly and smiled: “This kid is very interesting. He likes to curse and sprays manure with his mouth full. By the way, two days ago I heard that someone also sprayed manure with his mouth full, and was finally pulled to the toilet. Licking the urinal, do you know this?”

Of course Orvel knows!

At the time in the brilliant club, Barena Wei of the Wei family brought a concubine over and offended Mr. Wade. He was forced by Boyu, the head housekeeper of the Song family, to lick eight urinals. This matter spread early in Aurous Hill. A lot of people talked after dinner.

However, Boyu didn't dare to expose Charlie's identity to the outside world, so no one outside knew that Barena Wei and his concubine were punished so badly that they had offended some big people.

Two days ago, Liu Ming laughed at Barena Wei for being embarrassed and being so miserable. He also said that if he was so miserable, he would resist desperately.

Unexpectedly, Charlie suddenly said such words at this time, and his soul was frightened.

He didn't want to follow in Barena Wei's footsteps and lick the urinal in the men's bathroom…

So he hurriedly begged: "Mr. Wade, I don't know. Please forgive me this time. You see that my car was also smashed, and I am out of breath. Please forgive me. One time…"

Charlie smiled lightly and said: "You seemed to like to call me a poor man just now. I think you seem to be particularly interested in the word poor man?"

"No, no!" Liu Ming hurriedly shook his head and waved his hand, and explained in a flustered manner: "I am a poor man! I am a poor man! Mr. Wade!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Okay, since you know you are poor, then I suggest you engrave these two characters on your forehead so that everyone can know, right?"

Liu Ming squatted his head in fright, and cried, "Mr. Wade, please spare me this time. I am willing to pay you five million! Oh no! I will pay you ten million!"

Charlie shook his head: "I am a poor person, so I am not interested in your money. Besides, you scared my wife just now. Do you think you can just lose some money?"

After speaking, he asked Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, do you have a knife?”

Orvel hurriedly winked at his opponent.

His men immediately handed over a sharp folding dagger.

Orvel handed the dagger to Charlie respectfully and said, “Mr. Wade, please.”

“Shall I please?” Charlie glared at him and asked him: “Do you think it’s worthwhile for me to write an inscription by myself?”

Only then did Mr. Orvel realize how big a mistake he had made!

Yes, a Liu Ming, how can he be qualified to let Mr. Wade personally engrave on his forehead!

So he hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, let me come! I come!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Engrave a little deeper, I’m afraid that if the engraving is shallow, he will not have a long memory in the future!”

Chapter 423

When Orvel listened to Charlie’s instructions, his expression stunned, he immediately picked up the dagger, and said to his followers, “Come on, hold his head for me!”

Liu Ming was frightened, struggling desperately, shaking his head desperately, he was unwilling to let people engrave the word “poor hang” on his forehead, these two words, but he said every day when he spoke to others and scolded others. !

In the past few years, Liu Ming’s family has made some money, and his life has become more and more nourishing, so his whole person has become more and more ecstatic.

When he goes out and see garbage pickers, he will call them poor;

When he goes to the street and sees that one’s car is not as good as his, he will also call them poor.

Some time ago, a high school student wearing Metersbonwe accidentally rubbed milk tea on his r jacket. He directly beat the other party into a concussion. When the other party's parents arrived, he also scolded the other party: "A poor family Hanging, selling your whole family is worth nothing for me!"

After speaking, he left without paying any money for medical expenses.

Last night, he went out to catch a meal and saw a traffic jam on the road. He drove his Maserati retrogradely on the sidewalk, forcing the cyclist to carry the car to the side of the road to give him the way. As a result, an Old Master acted slightly slower. At one point, when he got out of the car, he kicked the Old Master into the green belt on the side of the road, and then spit on the opponent's face, and cursed: "B@stard stupid dare to stand in my way? This time it is just kicked. Next time I will f*cking kill you old thing!"

After that, he just drove away.

Even just now, he didn't have the quality himself, robbed someone else's parking space, and ended up rubbing the car. Instead, he criticized Elsa and Charlie for being poor when he spoke. The degree of arrogance is evident.

If he is now engraved with the word "poor hang" on his forehead, it is really the best punishment for his life, his character, and his actions!

Seeing this kid struggling back and forth, he refused to let himself engrave, and immediately gritted his teeth and cursed: "If you cooperate honestly, I will engrave two characters on your forehead, but if you fight with me here, I'm sorry. , I will not only engrave the word "Poor hang" on your forehead, but I will also engrave the word on your cheeks on the left and right sides!"

After finishing speaking, Orvel felt puzzled, and said: "Right! Don't you just think that your dad has made too much money in the past two years, and it is not you who floated? Then I will let your dad be arrested. Engraved four characters on his face! Then tell him that all this is thanks to you!"

Liu Ming was really frightened!

Although he has a bit of money, it is impossible to really fight against Orvel!

The underworld brother Mr. Orvel, can chop his family into the meat with one knife!

Moreover, above Orvel, there is also the Song family. Who doesn't know that Orvel is a dog of the Song family on the road?

However, even if he is just a dog in the Song family, he is definitely not something others can afford!

If he really engraved the word "poor hang" on his face, how would he see people in the future?

If he really engraved the words "Poor Father" on his father's face, how would his father see people in the future?

When the time comes, Dad will be angry and strip him alive!

So he could only cry while begging: "Uncle, please be merciful, can you make it smaller?"

"f*ck off!" Orvel slapped his face directly, and cursed: "Dare to bargain with me?"

Liu Ming was in tears and was extremely afraid of feeling wronged in his heart, but he dared not say anything to Mr. Orvel.

Mr. Orvel asked people to grab his head tightly, preparing to use a dagger to engrave a poor character on it.

Charlie took out his phone and turned on the video recording.

Although Liu Ming begged him to engrave a bit smaller, how could he dare to neglect Charlie?

Chapter 424

So go as big and deep as possible!

This word occupies half of the forehead.

Moreover, Mr. Orvel, an old thing, is too d*mn ugly writer!

His poor character is not as good as a primary school student.

Mr. Orvel returned to find a supplement for himself, hehe smiled: “Looking at Mr. Wade, I am not used to lettering with a knife, it’s ugly…”

Charlie snorted and asked, “You tell the truth, how many years have you read?”

Mr. Orvel laughed and said, “I have been studying for several years. I graduated from elementary school anyway, but it’s true that I didn’t study hard in six years of elementary school…”

Charlie nodded and said, “Alright, if you engraved him too well, it would be cheaper for him.

When Liu Ming heard this, he cried out of breath.

The pain on the forehead is no longer important at all. The important thing is, doesn’t this mean that he’s disfigured?

Mr. Orvel looked at the other party’s bloody forehead, took out a wrinkled pile of toilet paper from his pocket, sucked the blood-sucking water, and said, “Come on, the other side now!”

Immediately afterward, Mr. Orvel began to carve another character.

He also engraved this character very big, one on each side is really eye-catching!

After the engraving, he looked around for himself, nodded in satisfaction, and then asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, do you think my craft is okay?”

Charlie stopped the video recording, nodded, and said, “Seems pretty good.”

Orvel just smiled and asked, “Mr. Wade, how to deal with this plastic face?”

Charlie said calmly: “You will observe at these two people from now on. If Liu Ming dared to remove his scars and grow long hair to cover his forehead, he would be killed directly by me, and if she had this plastic face if she dared to go. Fix her crooked nose and disfigure her entire face! Besides, if she still dares to play YouTube, break her leg!”

The bodies of the two kneeling on the ground were suddenly startled…

When Liu Ming was thinking about going back, he hurried to find a plastic surgery hospital to remove the scars, and then grow his hair a little longer and covered his forehead with bangs. This should have a little effect…

But what Charlie meant was to let all the people see what was on his forehead with two big characters in the future!

And that plastic face was thinking about it, and when he went back, she will quickly find a mobile phone to log in to YouTube, deleted the video that Orvel sent just now, and then go to the plastic surgery hospital to get her nose back.

But Charlie directly and expressly forbids her to trim her nose, and even refused to let her use YouTube. How can she become an internet celebrity in the future? How to lie to those poor fans? How to hook up the rich second generation? !

The two of them cried and begged for mercy, hoping that Charlie could open up their future and not to kill them all.

Charlie was completely unmoved. He said to Orvel, “You remember what I told you. If something goes wrong, I will ask you only!”

Orvel immediately stood up straight and said seriously: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will observe these two sl*t in the future!”

After that, he gritted his teeth and looked at the two of them, and said coldly: “You two bird people will remember me. You will check in with me every other week from now on. Let me check in person, and I will go to the chase one day later. At that time, the entire Aurous Hill, and even the entire Nanguang people will hunt you down! If you escape from the province, I will send my little brother across the province to hunt you down! Until I hacked you to death I won’t stop, do you understand?!”

Chapter 425

At this moment, Liu Ming and facial plastic surgery are completely desperate for their future life.

Seeing that their punishment was more relieved, Charlie said to Mr. Orvel: “I look at these two people as a headache, so I hurried to get away.”

Mr. Orvel nodded, kicked Liu Ming, and cursed: “Don’t you hurry up?!”

Liu Ming got up, ignored the dirt on his body, and hurriedly prepared to escape with the plastic face.

Mr. Orvel gave him a violent kick on his a**, kicked him all the way, fell a dog to gnaw sh!t, and then shouted: “Listen you two. After a week, come to my Classic Mansion to report to me. Let me check, if you don’t come, just wait to be hacked to death!”

“Lord, don’t worry, we must be there…”

The two hurriedly agreed, and then they continued to flee in a panic, and they quickly fled without a trace.

Mr. Orvel came to Charlie’s side with a stern face and asked flatly, “Mr. Wade, are you satisfied?”

Charlie turned to look at Claire and Elsa. Seeing that they had a strange expression, he asked: “Wife, Elsa, are you satisfied?”

Only then did Claire vaguely said, “Charlie, is it not a bit cruel to treat both of them like this?”

Orvel hurriedly said: “Mrs. Wade, you don’t know anything. This Liu Ming is a brutal b@stard. He loves to bully the poor all the time. I don’t know how many poor people are bullied. The most annoying thing is that this grandson last year. In winter, drinking too much and in a bad mood saw a homeless tramp who went straight up and killed him. The bad things he did are really exhausted!”

Claire exclaimed, “Is this person really so bad?”

Orvel nodded and said, “This grandson likes to bully the poor the most. The poorer he is, the more he will bully to death.”

Elsa on the side said: “Then he really deserves it! What kind of ability to bully the poor? What a b@stard!”

Orvel hurriedly said: “Miss Elsa, you are so right! For a person like this, Mr. Wade is doing this for the heavens!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Okay, don’t linger here, you should be busy, my wife and I are going to the hot spring.”

Orvel hurriedly pointed to the hot spring hotel manager who was shocked a long time ago, and asked, “Mr. Charlie, what should I do with this person? Can’t just let him go? Do you want to engrave him too? “

Charlie said lightly: “A dogleg, let him leave his job immediately, get him out of Aurous Hill, and don’t let him show up in Aurous Hill in the future, otherwise let the brothers on the road see once and chop once!”

The manager Zeng has not dared to speak. Hearing this, he hurriedly called out: “Orvel, don’t mess around, our Champs Elys Spa Hotel, but Shangri-La’s property, Shangri-La’s Issac, you should know? If you move me, Mr. Issac will not let you go!”

Manager Zeng thinks that Orvel is awesome, and the Song family is behind him, but his manager Issac is also very good. He is the spokesperson of the Wade family, and the Wade family behind it is much better than the Song family!

Mr. Orvel sneered and said, “Okay, you can call Mr. Issac to see if he can protect you!”

“Call him!” Manager Zeng let out a sigh of relief, took out the phone, and dialed Issac.

Soon, the call was connected.

Manager Zeng hurriedly said: “Mr. Issac, Orvel is making trouble here. He carved the words “Poor Hang” on Liu Ming’s forehead with a knife and beat Liu Ming’s girlfriend’s nose crooked. He wants me out of Aurous Hill and wants to block me, you have to save me!”

Issac asked in surprise: “What’s the matter? Give Mr. Orvel the phone and I will tell him.”

Chapter 426

Manager Zeng quickly handed the phone to Mr. Orvel and said, “Mr. Orvel, Mr. Issac is looking for you.”

Orvel picked up the phone, and Issac reprimanded on the phone: “Mr. Orvel, what’s the matter with you? Do you dare to make trouble on my ground? Do you want to hit me? Are you a bit too arrogant?”

Mr. Orvel said seriously: “Ms. Issac, it was not I who made trouble, but Liu Ming, who offended Mr. Wade, and your, Manager Zeng, also helped Liu Ming teach Mr. Wade. What do you think?”

Issac blurted out and asked, “Mr. Wade? Is it Mr. Wade?”

“Of course, besides him, who else is Mr. Wade?” Mr. Orvel smiled.

Issac was shocked!

Unexpectedly, a dog under his hands bit his owner!

This is just asking for f*cking death!

So, he immediately followed by detour: “Mr. Orvel, you turn on the handsfree!”

Orvel immediately turned on the speaker and heard Issac’s angry roar: “Zeng, you b@stard! You don’t have so long eyes and offend Mr. Wade? Have you lived enough?”

As soon as Zeng heard this, his legs trembled with fright: “Mr. Wade, I don’t know this is Mr. Wade…”

Issac scolded: “You do it yourself this time, don’t blame me for not showing you mercy.”

After speaking, he said again: “Mr. Orvel, what does Mr. Wade mean?”

Orvel said: “Mr. Wade meant to dismiss this kid, then drive out of Aurous Hill, and see him cut once when he comes back!”

Issac said immediately: “Okay! Could you do me a favor!”

Orvel hurriedly said, “Issac, please speak.”

Issac said coldly: “Beat him to half death first!”

“Okay.” Orvel agreed with a smile and then hung up.

Zeng was already sitting on the ground with fright. Who is that young man! Why even President Issac respects him so much!

He couldn’t help but knelt and climbed in front of Charlie, kowtowing his head and begging for mercy: “Mr. Wade, please let me go. I have lived in Aurous Hill since I was a child. My parents, relatives, and friends are in Aurous Hill. If I can’t come back for a lifetime, Why am I still alive!”

Charlie said coldly: “As the manager of Champs Elysees, I believe that Issac should not give you less money. Your salary plus bonus for a year is at least one or two million or more. This in itself is enough for you to live a good life in Aurous Hill. , Become a high-paid family man, but you just want to be a sh!t for someone like Liu Ming, and you also bring Champs Elys’ security guards to help Liu Ming beat other guests. With this end, you deserve it!”

After speaking, Charlie asked again: “Do you know that, including you and these security guards, all the employees hired by Champs Elysees? Champs Elys hired you with money so that you can help everyone As for customer service, you should treat every customer fairly. Why are you responsive to Liu Ming?! You even helped him beat others. Is this a job duty given to you by Champs Elys?”

Zeng cried and said, “Mr. Wade, to tell you, I think that Liu Ming has a little background, and I want to make friends with him more, so I deliberately please, I was also confused for a while…”

Charlie sneered: “Adults must pay for their own confusion!”

After all, he looked at Orvel and angrily said: “Mr. Orvel, don’t do it yet, what are you waiting for?!”

Chapter 427

When Orvel saw that Charlie was a little angry, he hurriedly waved to his opponent and said coldly: “Hit me hard!”

A group of strong guys immediately surrounded Zeng, punched and kicked, until he was dying of breath, which was regarded as a stop.

Zeng lay on the ground and yelled, even worse still to come, Mr. Orvel said coldly: “I’ll give you half a day to leave Aurous Hill. If I see you tomorrow after daybreak, I will kill you!”

The dying Zeng choked weakly: “Fifth Lord, can you give me two days of grace and let me heal the injury before leaving…”

“Go to the field for treatment!” Orvel said coldly, “Call your family and directly hire an ambulance to take you away. Just stay away from Aurous Hill! If you die in another place, don’t let your ashes brought back to Aurous Hill for burial, otherwise I will take you out of the grave, and lifted your ashes!”

Zeng was frightened as if he had gone mad, convulsing on the ground for a long time.

This is so cruel!

Hurry up and kill!

People are not allowed to come back, and the ashes are not allowed to come back even? !

At this moment, Zeng really wanted to die.

But there is no way, he himself knows that he is to blame.

Issac allowed him to be in charge of the Champs Elysees Hot Springs so that he would serve the customers well. It was good for him. In order to favor individual customers, he took the Champs Elys security to try to beat other customers. This is serious negligence in itself!

What's more, he also provoked a distinguished guest who even Issac was very respectful. It would be considered kindness if he didn't want his life!

So he could only tremble and took out his cell phone, crying and calling his family, asking them to find an ambulance and send him to the next city for treatment.

Once Zeng was settled, Orvel looked at Charlie in kindness and smiled: "Mr. Charlie, do you want me to accompany you in to check-in?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "Forget it, you can handle it here, I can go inside by myself."

Orvel nodded quickly and said, "Then I would leave. If there is anything wrong with Mr. Charlie, please call me at any time."

Charlie nodded, then looked at Claire and Elsa, and said, "Let's go."

Only then did Elsa come back to her senses, looking at Charlie's eyes, full of unconcealed love and admiration.

This man is like this, every gesture can give people an infinite sense of security...

As long as he is by her side, she is particularly at ease in her heart, even if the sky is falling, she won't be afraid.

……

Champs Elys Spa is a Japanese-style private hot spring.

The customer has a private suite. Behind the suite is a courtyard covering an area of 100 square meters, and the private hot spring is located in this courtyard.

The water in the hot spring pool is drawn from the eyes of the underground hot spring and flows continuously into the hot spring pool 24 hours a day, keeping the temperature very suitable.

Issac knew that Charlie was here, and hurriedly arranged for the hotel people to upgrade their room to the best set of top-notch suites. There are two super-large and luxurious bedrooms. Even the hot springs are much larger than other places. The scenery is much more beautiful.

After entering the room, Claire and Elsa looked at the surroundings and immediately became happy. Elsa hurriedly urged Claire and said, “Claire, change your swimsuit quickly. Let’s go to the hot spring to relieve our fatigue!”

“Hmm!” Claire was also very happy, and immediately nodded and agreed.

Charlie originally thought about having a chance to see the beauty of his wife changing her swimsuit, but he didn’t expect that the two went to the same room…

Chapter 428

Seeing this scene, he naturally knew that two beautiful women could only appreciate each other, and his hopes were lost.

So Charlie went to another room and changed into the shorts he brought over.

Since Charlie changed shorts relatively quickly, when he came out, the two girls hadn’t come out yet.

So Charlie walked to the yard first and slowly entered the huge hot spring pool.

Charlie couldn’t help but let out a long sigh of relief as the warm water gradually spread over his body.

After a while, footsteps sounded, Claire and the two changed their clothes and walked into the yard.

Charlie turned his head to look, and his eyes lit up.

The swimsuit Claire wore was conservative, nevertheless, it outlined her perfect figure, slender legs, and fair skin, all of which made Charlie's heart hot.

And Elsa next to her was even bolder. Although Elaine stopped Claire from letting her wear a bikini, Elsa really wore a pink bikini!

This bikini only covers the important parts and shows most of the other parts in the air, which makes the figure unparalleled.

She is not inferior to Claire's body, and her appearance is equally beautiful because her dress is bolder and more irritating, but she overwhelms Claire!

Seeing Charlie's somewhat surprised and stunning gaze, Elsa smiled charmingly, and then quietly threw a loving look at him, which looked bold and shy.

Seeing this as gentle as water, and with a somewhat fiery look in his eyes, Charlie felt a little throbbing unconsciously.

But he could only pretend that he didn't know, and quickly withdrew his gaze, fearing that he couldn't restrain himself and reappeared in the water, and secondly he was afraid that Claire would see the clues.

The two women twisted their waists naturally and walked over like a pair of models. In Charlie's eyes, it was a wonderful underwear show.

Afterwards, the two reached the side of the hot spring pool, stepped on their long white legs, and plunged into the water one after another.

It was also the first time for Claire to wear a swimsuit in front of her husband, so she was a little bit shy, so she took Elsa, sitting two or three meters away from Charlie, whispering, and chatting about some topics between girlfriends.

But Elsa's thoughts were clearly on Charlie.

While chatting with Claire one by one, she secretly glanced at Charlie with her eyes from time to time.

In order to prevent being seen by his wife, Charlie could only turn his back, and then closed his eyes and rested in the hot spring.

The two women chatted for a while because the hot springs made their bodies too relaxed, so they both felt a little sleepy.

Claire has been very tired recently. Not only is there a lot of things happening recently, but the company is newly opened, and she has been busy tossing, and she is already exhausted.

At this time, she was surrounded by the warm spring water, and she felt unprecedented tiredness. After a while, she became sleepy.

So, ten minutes later, she was by the hot spring pool, leaning against the hot spring pool with a towel, and fell asleep slowly.

And Charlie was closing his eyes to rest up his mind at this time, and suddenly he felt the water surging around him. When he opened his eyes, he saw Elsa's white and tender body, who had already swum to his side.

Just as Charlie was about to speak, Elsa stretched out a finger and put it directly in front of his lips, and whispered: "She fell asleep, don't wake her up."

Charlie glanced at Claire and made sure she was really asleep. Then he breathed a sigh of relief and whispered: "We shouldn't be so close, especially in the face of Claire!"

"Claire is already asleep!" Elsa smiled, and said emotionally: "I just want to thank you for what happened just now, you saved me again..."

Chapter 429

Facing Elsa's confession, Charlie said with a calm face: "It just happened to meet a few s*umbags, just clean up, don't take it to heart."

Elsa said seriously: "Then I would like to thank you very much!"

After all, Elsa sat down next to Charlie, and when she stretched out her hand, she hugged Charlie's arm in her arms.

The two of them wore very little, Charlie's arm instantly felt the smooth and tender skin touch.

Charlie squeezed and said quickly: "Elsa, don't do this, you will be seen by Claire."

Elsa smiled and said, "That means I can't see it at first, so I can do it?"

"I didn't mean that..." Charlie said helplessly.

Elsa hugged a little tighter and said: "I want to hug. It's best to let Claire see it, and then you two divorce so that you can be with me."

Charlie asked with a righteous look: "How can you do this? You are Claire's good girlfriend!"

Elsa also said seriously: "I know that you and Claire were not married because of love, but because her grandfather insisted on doing his own way, so she was willing to marry you, and I also know that you two have no substance until now. There's no such thing as a husband and wife!"

Speaking of this, Elsa couldn't help but said emotionally: "Since you don't have any marriage at all, why do you hang around each other? Hurry up and get divorced, and then you can find your true love. Isn't it good? Everyone will not delay anyone!"

Charlie waved his hand: "You don't understand my feelings for Claire."

Elsa asked: "Then my feelings for you, do you understand?"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "I understand, but I can't promise you anything, sorry."

"Why?!" Elsa said aggrievedly: "Why would you rather want a marriage without any facts than let go of this false marriage and pursue true love?"

Charlie whispered: "I made it clear to you last time. We are not suitable. Even if I divorced Claire, we may not be able to get together. What's more, I won't be with Claire at all. Divorce, it's totally meaningless for you to waste time on me."

Elsa snorted softly: “I am willing to waste time, I just love you!”

Charlie said helplessly: “You are purely stupid. Instead of wasting time on me, it is better to find a single man who is not married and has no girlfriend to have a serious relationship.”

Elsa’s big eyes were suddenly covered with a layer of mist, and her mouth was pouting, and she choked up: “Charlie, my whole heart is on you. Since you saved me for the first time, I have fallen in love with you. , After so many things in the middle to now, I am hopelessly in love with you…”

As she said, there were two red clouds on her face, and she said seriously: “I dreamed of you last night…”

“Dreaming about me?” Charlie asked in surprise: “What did you dream about me?”

Elsa said: “I dreamed that you and I went back to my house, we got married, and then…”

“Then what?” Charlie asked.

Elsa blushed and said like a mosquito hum: “Then I gave you a big fat boy…”

Charlie curled his lips and said, “Dreams are all opposite…”

Elsa said immediately: “That’s fine to have a beautiful daughter, I like it too.”

Seeing Elsa’s serious look, Charlie really had a headache.

Charlie had to emphasize again: “Elsa, we really can’t…you don’t understand me…”

Elsa’s eyes were a little dim, and she said: “If you don’t understand, you can slowly understand. It doesn’t matter if you don’t divorce Claire. I can love you secretly, even if I secretly love you for a lifetime, I am willing to…”

Chapter 430

Charlie was a little speechless for a while, what did Elsa mean in her words, even she was willing to be an underground lover for him?

But how could he agree to such a thing?

First of all, he was sincere towards Claire. She was arranged to marry him by her grandfather. Even though she was so dissatisfied, she finally agreed, and even the whole family laughed at her and ridiculed her. Old Willson, of course, he never looked down upon him.

Moreover, after Aunt Lena of the welfare institute became ill, she has been living frugally under Elaine's nose, lending money to him, and even paid Aunt Lena's medical expenses. Charlie will never forget this kindness.

So, how could he agree to let Elsa be his lover?

At this moment, Claire, who was asleep, suddenly moved.

Charlie was shocked, and quickly took his arm out of Elsa's arms.

And Elsa glanced at Claire and saw that she was not awake, she immediately pressed her face to Charlie's mouth at this moment and k!ssed him gently with her lips.

The touch is delicate, and it breaks with one touch.

Charlie hadn't recovered yet, Elsa had already blushed and swam away.

But Charlie saw that Claire was about to wake up, so he couldn't say anything.

Claire stretched out at this time, opened her eyes, and sighed: "Oh! It's really comfortable to take a bath in the hot spring! I was feeling tired during this period of time, it relieved most of it all at once!"

After speaking, she saw Elsa's face flushed, she asked in surprise: "Elsa, the hot spring water is not hot, why is your face so red?"

Elsa rubbed her face embarrassedly and then said with a smile: “The hot spring water is not hot. The key is that there is such a beautiful big beauty lying next to me. It makes me feel hot when I see you…”

While speaking, she stretched out her hand to scratch Claire.

Claire hurriedly avoided, Elsa hurriedly squirted water on her body, Claire also hurriedly held water to fight back, and the two women quarreled.

Elsa’s figure is more plump, and Charlie is a little dizzy with such a large movement, and Claire on the side is not much inferior to her, and it is also beautiful scenery.

Charlie felt a rush of heat in his body. In order to calm his mind, he plunged into the water and stopped looking at the two women.

Seeing this, Elsa deliberately teased: “Hey, Charlie, why are you still dipping your head in the water? Are you not afraid of choking water!”

Charlie vomited a bunch of bubbles in the water, raised his head, and said, “Um, I’m done soaking, you two get busy, I’ll get you some drinks.”

Claire hurriedly said: “It happens that I am thirsty, Charlie, please help me get a bottle of ice-cola!”

Charlie nodded: “Okay.”

Elsa said hurriedly: “Then I want Iced Sprite!”

“Okay.” Charlie agreed, got up hurriedly, and escaped from the hot spring pool.

There are two big beauties around him, one is his wife, the other is his lover, and they are dressed in such a cool dress. If they stay here, they are afraid that they will really be unable to control them.

Claire still had no intention of marrying him.

Although Elsa has 10,000 loves for herself, since she is already the husband of men, of course, she can't do anything to her.

Therefore, to Charlie, these two women are both types that can see and cannot eat.

This type is seen too much, not only hurts the body but also sad!

Chapter 431

When Charlie and his wife and Elsa were bathing in the hot springs, Liu Ming, who was engraved with the words "Poor Hang" on his forehead, and his girlfriend with a crooked nose, were sitting in a dilapidated van and bumped back to Aurous Hill. In the city.

Sitting in the car, Liu Ming kept covering his bloody forehead for fear of being seen by the van driver.

He stopped the van on the way out of the Champs Elysées. The two sides negotiated the fare to home at a price of 200, so now he just wants to get home as soon as possible, and doesn't want to have trouble.

However, the driver saw the blood on Liu Ming's forehead in the rearview mirror.

He observed for a long time and couldn't help but ask in surprise: "Young man, are you hurt?"

Liu Ming said irritably: "It has nothing to do with you, drive your car well and stop the f*cking nonsense!"

The driver was a little unhappy, and said, "Don't you care about it? Besides, your forehead is always bleeding. Don't stain the interior seats in my car!"

As soon as Liu Ming heard this, he exploded and he blurted out: "d*mn poor hanging, you rubbish thing, the new car is worth 40,000 to 50,000, and you are afraid that I will get your car dirty. What a f*ck!"

Poor hanging has long become Liu Ming's mantra. Even if the word "poor hanging" has been engraved on his forehead, he will not be able to correct his own problems for a

while. This is why the ancestors said that the country is easy to change and nature is hard to move!

The driver didn't expect this guy to scold him, and immediately became angry, and he blurted out: "You guys are too uneducated, right? How can you get dirty?"

Liu Ming was annoyed to death. Seeing that he was reluctant, he blurted out: "Grass, you are endlessly poor? Then the f*ck is forced to talk with me, believe it or not, I call someone to kill you. Poor like you, no one can control me when I beat you to death!"

The van driver was also very angry at this time. At this time, he drove through an intersection in the city center. Seeing a traffic police car was leaning on the corner of the intersection on duty, he drove the car directly to the traffic police and stopped, and then immediately pushed the door down. Car: "Comrade traffic police, a customer in my car threatened to kill me. I suspect that he has weapons on his body, which has seriously threatened my personal safety!"

Upon hearing this, several traffic police immediately got out of the car, surrounded the van, and then opened the door, shouting to Liu Ming sitting inside and the plastic face, "Hold your head with your hands and get out of the car!"

Liu Ming realized that he was in trouble.

This is a downtown area!

Let himself hold his head in his hands and get out of the car, isn't it impossible to cover the words "Poor Hanging" on your forehead? !

So, he made up his mind, not going to live or die!

Afterwards, he blurted out to the traffic policeman and said, "What are you doing? I just took a taxi, but did I bother you? Hurry up and ask the driver to come back and drive me home, otherwise I will never finish with him!"

When the traffic police saw his arrogant and domineering appearance, he knew that this person must not be a good stubborn, and seeing his hand covering his forehead, the blood was constantly oozing from it, it was estimated that he had just participated in a

weapon fight. Such a person basically has a criminal record. Most of them are still fugitives, so it is time to catch one!

So several traffic policemen winked at each other. One of them took out the chili water used by the traffic police for law enforcement, and said to Liu Ming: “Now I warn you, put your head in your hands and get out of the car for inspection, otherwise, we will treat you according to law. Take coercive measures!”

Liu Ming became annoyed, and he blurted out: “I know the captain of your transportation team. He is a good friend of my dad. If you are not convinced, call and ask if he knows the Liu Group.I am the son Liu Ming!”

The traffic police sneered: “The son of the Liu group? You too dare to brag, you have to take a van when you go out, so you are ashamed to say that you are the son of the Liu group? Does the Liu Group not give their son a car? Is he worth 40,000?!”

Liu Ming hates others for doubting his own strength, and hates others for taunting him. Seeing that a few traffic policemen dare to ridicule him, he immediately blurted out: “Grass, a bunch of poor hanging here and pretending to be something? Believe me or not. Call your team leader?”

Chapter 432

The traffic police said coldly: “Okay, insulting law enforcement officers! You are already blatantly resisting the law! Then don’t blame us for being rude!”

After speaking, one immediately took out the chili water and sprayed it against Liu Ming’s face.

Liu Ming felt that his eyes were so hot that he was about to sore, and he subconsciously stretched out his hand to rub it. This rubbing didn’t matter, the two big bloody characters on his forehead were instantly exposed.

“I’m going…” one of the traffic police sighed, “Look at him, he has a poor hanging on his forehead!”

“What kind of tattoo is this? It’s really hardcore!”

“Hahaha, no wonder this kid likes to scold others for being poor, because he has these two words on his forehead!”

When Liu Ming heard this, he hurriedly tried to cover his forehead, but at this moment, his eyes were swollen and painful, and he didn’t see a few traffic policemen reaching out!

Immediately afterwards, Liu Ming was dragged out of the car and then pressed to the ground.

The traffic police immediately put his hands behind his back and handcuffed him with hands-on his back. In this way, he would have no way to get to him, let alone cover his forehead with the word “poor hanging”.

Afterwards, the traffic police brought him and the plastic face to the side of the road, told them to squat on the side of the road, and then called the team, asked the team to send someone over to take the guy back to investigate.

This is the intersection in the city center with the most traffic!

Almost everyone who has been here can see a young man with red eyes squatting on the side of the road. The most frightening thing is not his eyes sprayed with chili water, but the two huge characters on his forehead: poor hanging. …..

Many people took out their mobile phones to take pictures. Liu Ming was embarrassed and furious, squatting on the spot and trying to turn around, facing passersby with his butt0cks.

However, the traffic police directly pressed him there and said coldly: “Don’t move, don’t you like to say these two words? It happens to be an exhibition for the citizens here!”

Liu Ming wants to die…

he had known this a long time ago, why to bother to pretend to the driver of the van, if he had to endure a wave, he would be home now.

At this moment, an old BMW car parked on the side of the road, and a young man got out of the car and ran over with some kindness, and asked, “Oh, Mr. Liu, what’s the

matter with you? Ouch, your forehead. What's going on?! Who carved you a poor hanging on there?"

Liu Ming, who had been desperately bowing his head, suddenly heard someone calling himself Mr. Liu, and he wanted to die. The last thing he wanted at the moment was to be recognized, but he was recognized by others...

At this moment, he wanted to kill someone angrily!

He looked up, the speaker was a little familiar, and couldn't help but ask: "Who the f*ck are you?"

The person hurriedly explained: "I am Harold! Harold of the Willson family, we have eaten together before, and the young master of the White family, Gerald, don't you remember us?"

Liu Ming gritted his teeth and looked at him, suddenly a mouthful of bloody sputum was spit on his face, angrily cursed: "f*ck your mother and make the Willson family hang up, dare to come here to watch me as a joke, believe it or not, you will die?!"

Chapter 433

Harold was also suffocated in his heart.

What the f*ck is this called?

He saw Liu Ming being handcuffed by the traffic police to the side of the road, and wanted to come over to say hello and chat. He didn't expect this guy to come up and curse and spit on his face. This is so f*cking disgusting!

He angrily said: "Mr. Liu, you are too much! I came over to ask the situation out of concern among friends, how can you do this?"

Liu Ming scolded, "You f*cking care? Besides, you poor guy is worthy of being my friend? You are a chicken, you, stinky silk, big poor guy, do you want to be close to me? Get out!"

"I..." Harold was wronged.

But he didn't dare to confront Liu Ming. After all, the ability of the Liu family was countless times stronger than that of the Willson family who was on the verge of bankruptcy. Offending him would definitely not end well.

So, he could only use his sleeves to dry the phlegm on his face, and said angrily: "Mr. Liu, you are so passionate, sorry."

After speaking, he quickly turned into the car and drove away.

At this time, he felt wronged in his heart.

What the h*ll do you think this is…

It's so maddening to pay for life!

Here, Liu Ming is not feeling well.

He was also sighing, what the h*ll is this? he wanted to go home low-key, but he didn't expect to have an exhibition at the intersection of the city center.

Many people took photos of him with their mobile phones, and some even posted them on facebook and Instagram. The good guys even gave him a new nickname, "Aurous Hill No. 1 Poor Hang."

Liu Ming's deeds spread throughout Aurous Hill all at once…

……

The night at the Champs Elysées hot spring felt very tormenting for Charlie.

Originally, he was going to sleep with his wife Claire directly.

As a result, he didn't know if Elsa was deliberate or unintentional. She insisted on pulling Claire to sleep together, and she also called her girlfriend time.

Therefore, Charlie could only sleep in another room by himself.

The next day, they were going to check out and return to the city after getting up, but the two women were reluctant to partake in the private hot spring here, so they soaked for another morning before they reluctantly checked out with Charlie.

However, after the baptism of the hot springs, both of them looked radiant and extremely beautiful.

When checking out, Issac came in person.

He chased Charlie and Claire to apologize again and again, and warned all Champs Ely's employees on the spot that if there were any more cases of treating customers differently and favoring one another, it would not be tolerated.

The entire Champs Elysian staff finally realized the importance of serving customers well.

Afterwards, Issac took the top of Champs Elys and politely sent Charlie and the others out of the gate.

Issac had originally planned to send Charlie to the parking lot. Charlie gave him a look and said calmly: "We will go directly to the parking lot to pick up the car and return to the city, so you don't have to face things again."

Issac was also very on the road, knowing that Charlie didn't want to let herself always follow, so he hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, go slowly."

Out of the gate, Elsa stretched her waist very enchantingly, and said: "It's really comfortable to take a bath in the hot springs. Claire, if you two are fine, how nice it would be to stay here for a few days and then go back!"

Claire smiled and said, "My company has just opened, and there are so many things. How can I live here for a few days..."

Chapter 434

After that, Claire asked again: "Don't you have to go to work?"

Elsa sticks out her tongue and said: “My job was originally run outside. Moreover, I have never met the chairman of the Emgrand Group since I have been there. He can’t control me. I belong to an unsupervised employee. It’s okay not to go to work occasionally.”

Afterwards, Elsa said again: “But since you have something, I will send you two back first.”

When she arrived at the parking lot, Charlie discovered that Orvel was standing next to Elsa’s car. The place where the car had been scratched yesterday had also been repaired.

When Orvel saw him coming, he hurriedly greeted him and said respectfully, “Mr. Charlie, are you still having fun?”

“Not bad.” Charlie looked at the rear of the car a few times, and when he saw that the repaired one was the same as the new one, he said, “You are good.”

Orvel said hurriedly and respectfully: “Mr. Wade, there happens to be an auto repair shop underneath, and workers are asked to come over with tools for the construction. Are you going home? Do you need me to send a few people to escort you back?”

Charlie waved his hand quickly and refused: “You go if you are busy, and we can go back by ourselves.”

“That’s OK, if Mr. Charlie has something to do, you can find me at any time.” Orvel arched his hands, and then left with his men.

Seeing this scene, Claire couldn’t help but shook his head and said to Charlie: “I don’t know what demon these people are, how can I treat you so respectfully.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Can’t it be my own ability?”

Claire gave him a blank look and said, “What’s the skill of Feng Shui mystery, right? The more they believe in you now, the more they will find that they have been deceived in the future, the more vicious the revenge will be. You’d better be careful.”

Charlie smiled and didn’t argue.

The three got into the car and drove towards the city.

On the road, Elsa asked as she drove, “Claire, are you two going home or where?”

“Go home.” Claire said: “If you go home and take a good rest, you will be resurrected with full blood on Monday!”

Elsa nodded and said: “Then I will send you two home first, and then back to the hotel.”

Claire asked in surprise: “Are you still living in hotel?”

Elsa gave a hum and said, “Where else can I live without a hotel? I have always lived in Shangri-La.”

Claire asked: “It’s very deserted to live in a hotel alone? Why don’t you buy a house in Aurous Hill?”

Elsa smiled bitterly: “It’s more troublesome to buy a house and live by yourself. It’s better to live in a hotel. Every day someone cleans up the room. You can directly call whatever you want to eat. The dining staff will bring you to the room. The clothes will be sent to me after drying and ironing.”

For people like Elsa who have a lot of money in her family, she spends money to save herself time and energy.

Claire asked again: “Then what’s going on in your family? Has your cousin targeted you lately?”

“Nothing.” Elsa said: “I filed a complaint with my family before, but they said that there was insufficient evidence and they could not be sure that everything I said was true, but now my cousin seems to have stopped a lot, and dare not do anything to me. .”

With that, she looked at Charlie in the back row through the rearview mirror in the car, and made a “thank you” gesture.

She knew very well in her heart that it was Charlie who had warned those of the Dong Family who wanted to target her, and they had restrained.

Therefore, Charlie really didn’t know how many times he had saved her.

Claire suddenly felt a little distressed for Elsa, a good girlfriend, who came to work in Aurous Hill by herself and could only live in a hotel all the time. She also suffered betrayal and hunted down by her family…

Thinking of this, she said to Elsa: “Elsa, the White family gave Charlie a villa, which is located at Tomson. When the decoration is completed, I will reserve a room for you. You can move in and live with us.”

“Really?!” Elsa asked very excitedly.

Claire smiled and said: “Of course it is true! I am your good girlfriend, can I lie to you?”

Chapter 435

Claire and Elsa, two good girlfriends, soon made a reservation about living together in the Tomson Villa.

Both women were very happy, but Charlie was a little depressed.

Claire is really innocent, she doesn’t know Elsa has always thought about your husband.

Here she invited her to move to the villa to live with, silly wife, this is to lead a wolf into the room!

However, Charlie couldn’t explicitly refuse this kind of thing, and he didn’t have a reason to refuse.

Therefore, even if he is unsatisfied, he can only hide it in your stomach.

Elsa was very happy.

Because in this way, she can get along with Charlie day and night, in that case, the possibility of herself and him is much greater.

The car drove downstairs to Claire’s house. After Charlie and Claire bid farewell to Elsa, they got out of the car and prepared to go upstairs.

At this moment, an Old Master saw the two get out of the car and hurriedly walked over to meet them.

Charlie saw that it was Tianqi.

When Claire saw Tianqi, she was immediately very excited. He greeted him and said respectfully: “Mr. Shi, why are you here? Last time you saved my father, I haven’t had time to thank you.”

Tianqi hurriedly waved his hand and said, “Mrs. Wade, you don’t have to be polite. Shi did not dare to take credit for what happened last time. I came here this time because I have something to do with Mr. Charlie.”

“Then let’s go upstairs and talk? There is also a good tea from my father’s collection at home. You are here, and he will definitely take it out to entertain you.” Claire invited.

Tianqi smiled and declined: “Thank you, I just want to say a few words to Mr. Charlie, so I won’t bother Madam Wade and your father.”

Seeing that the two were polite, Charlie didn’t end there, so he immediately interjected: “Claire, go up first, let me talk to genius doctor Tianqi.”

Claire commanded: “Then you have to entertain the genius doctor.”

Charlie nodded and agreed, Claire only then went upstairs.

Seeing Claire’s departure, Tianqi respectfully bowed to Charlie and said, “Mr. Wade, I am looking for you because I want to report something to you.”

Charlie nodded: “Say it.”

Tianqi said: “Tomorrow, there will be a traditional medicine expo in Aurous Hill. I heard that there is still a 300-year-old purple ginseng to be auctioned. The whole Chinese medical profession is quite a sensation. I think this magic medicine will not be born for a long time. It’s rare, you may be able to use it, so I’ll ask you, would you like to have a look tomorrow?”

“Three hundred years old best purple ginseng?”

Charlie couldn't help thinking for a moment.

According to the records in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, purple ginseng is indeed a very rare good thing. The 300-year-old purple ginseng is a rare and precious medicinal material!

If you have this medicinal material, you can refine some more powerful pill, such as the rejuvenating pill that can bring the dead back to life.

Thinking of this, Charlie nodded and promised: "Okay, then go and take a look."

Tianqi hurriedly said: "Then I will arrange the invitation letter and will pick you up tomorrow morning."

"Okay, that's it."

"I will leave now." Tianqi bowed his hands in salute.

Bidding farewell, Charlie nodded, then stepped upstairs.

Chapter 436

Early the next morning, Tianqi came to pick up Charlie and went to the traditional medicine Expo.

What Charlie didn't expect was that the venue of the Expo was also chosen in the Aurous Hill Convention and Exhibition Center.

The last time Junwei Gao came here, Junwei Gao was still very arrogant in front of him, but at this time, Junwei Gao and his old son Jianjun Gao were all turned into ashes, leaving no trace in the world.

The phrase "I don't know where to go, but the peach blossom still smiles in the spring breeze".

Stepping into the convention and exhibition center, Charlie saw at a glance that on the wall of the hall, there were still missing persons notices of Junwei Gao and Jianjun Gao.

The Gao family had increased the bounty to 30 million, but still did not find the whereabouts of the father and son.

However, these efforts are destined to be futile.

When Charlie and Tianqi walked in together, Qin Gang took Aoxue and greeted them together.

The Qin family is in the business of medicinal materials. This kind of traditional medicine expo, they are also the exhibition and sales parties, so they only prepared here early in the morning.

When he saw Charlie, Qin Gang stepped forward with excitement, and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, you are here!”

Aoxue on the side seemed to be worried, and her face was a little haggard, he didn’t know why.

However, seeing Charlie, Aoxue’s mood still jumped up, walked to Charlie with a little shame, bowed obediently, smiled lightly, and said softly, “Hello, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie nodded slightly and observed at Aoxue for a moment, knowing that she was pretending to be something, but the other party did not say, and he was not easy to ask, so he said to her: “Aoxue, your complexion is not very good, please pay attention to your health.”

As soon as Aoxue heard this, her cheeks were blushing, she didn’t expect Charlie to care about her for the first time, and she couldn’t help making her feel even more happy, nodding her head again and again.

Qin Gang also said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I wonder if you are here for the 300-year-old purple ginseng?”

Charlie nodded and asked, “Any specific news?”

Qin Gang smiled and said: “This 300-year-old super-quality purple ginseng was acquired by accident by a medicinal company near Changbai Mountain in the northeast. It is said that the starting price this time is 5 million. The price alone is not high, but 5 million. A

purple ginseng is actually quite high. It is estimated that the final bid will be more than 30 million, and the price/performance ratio is not too high."

Charlie nodded.

A superb purple ginseng is really of little use to ordinary people or doctors of ordinary traditional medicine.

Whether it is purple ginseng, ganoderma, or cordyceps, these precious Chinese medicinal materials are basically not useful if they are eaten directly. They do have the effect of strengthening the body, but they have no ability to cure all diseases.

Therefore, if good medicinal materials want to exert their maximum effect, one depends on the combination of prescriptions and the other depends on the ability of refining medicine.

The prescription is the most important thing. Use the same ten medicinal materials to make a prescription. Some can cure diseases, and some can kill people. The fundamental reason lies in the different proportions of the ten medicinal materials, just the proportions. Differences can lead to such a big gap, and if there are a few different medicines, it is very different.

As for the ability to refine medicine, it is based on a good prescription to refine good medicinal materials into good medicine.

If the ability is not enough, the medicinal material of 10 points will be refined into 1 point.

If the ability is very strong, 1 point of medicinal materials will finally make 10 points.

If it is strong in all aspects, a medicinal material with 10 points can even make 100 points.

Charlie's ability is the kind of medicinal materials with 10 points, the kind that can make 100 points of medicine.

In addition, he has a classic recipe that has been lost for a long time, and he can even produce medicines far exceeding 100 points.

Therefore, something like the premium purple ginseng is useful to him, but it really doesn't make much sense to others.

But with his own hands, he can refine a better miraculous medicine, much better than the pill given to everyone last time!

Chapter 437

At this time, Charlie suddenly heard a few familiar voices from behind him.

A man said, "Fredmen, don't worry. As long as we take the 300-year-old purple ginseng this time, all the medicinal materials we need for our new prescription will be available. By then, your disease will definitely be cured. it is good!"

It was Barena Wei from the Wei family who spoke.

That is the one who was forced to lick the urinal a few days ago.

At this time, Fredmen, the native of the Willson family, said: "Oh, I really want to thank Brother Wei in advance. When my illness is cured, I will definitely strengthen the cooperative relationship with the Wei family. Then, my family and I , Will give some resources to help the Wei family, our two strong alliances will last forever!"

Barena Wei was also very excited, and said excitedly: "Then I also want to thank Fredmen in advance, hahahaha."

Charlie turned back and saw that it was Barena Wei and Fredmen who were coming from far and near.

Following the two, there was Wendy.

At this time, Wendy did not have the embarrassment of licking the urinal that day. She held a Hermès limited bag in one hand, and held Barena Wei's arm in the other. She walked with her eyes higher than the top, completely like a lady.

Behind a few people, there was a person who looked somewhat similar to Barena Wei followed. Charlie didn't know this guy. This person was the illegitimate child of Barena Wei's half-brother, Liang Wei, who was always dismissed in the Wei family. .

And just as Charlie saw several people, several people also found Charlie.

Fredmen, Barena Wei, and Wendy, these three people all have blood and deep hatred for Charlie, and they hate him to the bone. When they see him at this time, they are all angry and want to tear him alive.

And when Barena Wei saw him, he was even more angry, as if the urinal smell of disgust came to the extreme.

Wendy couldn't help but retching when thinking about it at the beginning. After so many days, her tongue tastes nothing and feels stinky. All this is thanks to Charlie!

Seeing Charlie, Fredmen, with the strongest background and strength, took the lead to speak. He gritted his teeth and said: "It turns out that it's you stinky silk, let's meet again!"

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, "Last time you called me father and grandfather, that was so refreshing, but you changed the name in a blink of an eye? My grandson is too unfilial, right?"

Fredmen clenched his fists hatefully when he heard him mention it.

That incident made him lose face and somehow lost his ability to be a man. It was the greatest shame in his life!

But he knew that he couldn't beat Charlie, and he didn't dare to do it. He could only sneer and said: "That is to say that a good man does not suffer from immediate losses, and a big man can bend and stretch. What do you know about this kind of waste? Don't think that you will fight, you are a personal thing! This world It's very dark, so be careful when you walk at night."

Charlie sneered and said: "I think you can only bend now, can't stretch, right? Have you recovered your male prowess during this period of time?"

Chapter 438

Fredmen gritted his teeth angrily when he heard Charlie scold him for being able to bend and not stretch!

“Don’t be arrogant!” Fredmen gritted his teeth and cursed, “I will regain my power sooner or later. Don’t worry, I will not spare you!”

Tianqi coldly scolded: “Fredmen! I have warned you many times that you must be respectful and polite to Mr. Wade and don’t offend. If you target Mr. Wade again, don’t blame me for turning my face and denying people!”

When Fredmen saw Tianqi speaking for Charlie, his brain hurt.

His mother has been urging him to repair the relationship with Tianqi as soon as possible and invite Tianqi to go to Eastcliff to attend her 84th birthday party.

However, this Tianqi is really stubborn!

Mixing with Charlie this kind of stinky rag all day long, what exactly is he pictured?

However, Fredmen did not dare to disobey Tianqi in public, and could only say angrily: “Uncle, you must keep your eyes open. There are too many scammers these days, and many elderly people are deceived by those ulterior swindlers in society. Some are just to buy you some fakes, and even follow your a** to recognize you as godfather; some just take some fake and shoddy things and sell them to the elderly as a panacea. You are a shrewd man, but don’t lose it. Hoof!”

Barena Wei on the side also gave a disdainful smile, and said, “This kind of Rubbish liar, in a small place like Aurous Hill, can only jump for a few days. When he is in a big place, he must not be scared to death? The place this gang has never seen the world before will be deceived by him!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Was the toilet in the Brilliant Clubhouse not big enough last time? Your mouth still smells bad. The toilets in the Convention and Exhibition Center are very powerful. There are only 20 or 30 urinals in the men’s toilet. Cool?”

Barena Wei’s expression was extremely ugly, but with seven points of dread, he said, “You…don’t think that you have fooled Boyu, you can run wild in Aurous Hill!”

Qin Gang had been standing behind. At this moment, when Barena Wei was targeting Charlie, he immediately said with a cold face: “Barena Wei, what kind of thing do you dare to say to Mr. Wade?”

Their Qin family is one of the Wei family's medicinal material suppliers, and they have been in contact before, but he did not expect that Barena Wei would be disrespectful to Charlie!

Barena Wei didn't see him just now. At this time, he glanced at Qin Gang and said with disdain: "Qin Gang, our two families have worked together for more than ten years. Why are you even speaking for this waste?"

Qin Gang snorted and said, "Mr. Wade's ability is not something people like you can know. If you insult Mr. Wade, you insult my Qin family. From now on, our Qin family will cut off all cooperation with your Wei family. All medicinal materials will no longer be supplied to the Wei family!"

Barena Wei's face changed slightly, and they would be in trouble if they lost the Qin family supplier.

But you can't lose face when you lose anything, so he gritted his teeth and said coldly: "Without the supplier of your Qin family, our Wei family is still living and moisturized, but your Qin family has broken off cooperation with us, I am afraid that in the future It's not easy, right?"

Qin Gang's face remained as usual, and he resolutely said: "The Qin family's medicinal materials are well-known throughout the country. Even if you don't cooperate with us, it will not have a big impact on us. It is your Wei family that will suffer. If my Qin family's medicinal materials are gone, I will see your future How to guarantee the quality of medicines!"

The middle-aged man behind Barena Wei said sorry to Qin Gang at this time: "Don't mind Mr. Steven, my brother was joking just now. Our two companies have been cooperating for so long, so we rashly terminated our cooperation. Neither side is good..."

Before he finished speaking, Barena Wei turned his head, kicked him, and said coldly: "Liang Wei! When do you speak here? What do I want to do with you? Remember you? Your identity, you are a b@stard born from a mount, and if you babble with me, you will go back to your Changbai Mountain!"

Chapter 439

Liang Wei was kicked to the ground, covering his stomach with pain, his face flushed.

But he didn't dare to speak any more, just stood up quietly, stood behind Barena Wei again, and said nothing.

Charlie glanced at Liang Wei more.

From his body, Charlie saw a little bit of his previous shadow.

Being despised, or even humiliated by others, but he can only choose to forbear, stay invisible, and quietly wait for a chance to rise.

At this time, Wendy said to Barena Wei: "My dear, you can't be guilty of being angry with a Rubbish and a b@stard. Let's go in."

Barena Wei nodded.

Charlie, this Rubbish, and Liang Wei, a b@stard, were rubbish in his eyes. Even if he suffered a big loss under Charlie's hands, he still didn't think Charlie was a great person.

On the contrary, he was still waiting for an opportunity to retaliate against Charlie to relieve his hatred.

Charlie didn't bother to argue with this group of people. The reason why he came to the Expo was for the 300-year-old purple ginseng.

As for Fredmen and Barena Wei, if they dare to continue to pretend to be forceful, then they have the opportunity to slowly clean up them.

Seeing Fredmen, Barena Wei and others are gone, Tianqi shook his head and sighed: "This Fredmen is really self-inflicted and cannot live!"

Qin Gang said, "Mr. Wade, Mr. Shi, let's go in too, don't let these villains affect our mood."

Charlie said with a smile, "Of course I don't care about a group of clowns."

They walked into the center of the exhibition hall. There are already exhibition counters for various traditional medicine materials, and each of them displays many kinds of medicinal materials.

Qin Gang first invited Charlie to inspect his booth. The Qin family deserves to be a medicinal material dealer with a history of over a hundred years. They have more than a dozen showcases, and various rare medicinal materials filled the counter.

Qin Gang said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, if there are medicinal materials you need in it, just say it and I will bring it out to you.”

Charlie nodded and said, “After I get the three-hundred-year-old purple ginseng, I may make a new medicine. I will tell you what I need then.”

Qin Gang hurriedly said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade has any request, despite the instructions, Qin Gang will do his best to fulfill it for you!”

Charlie looked around at the expo, and found no medicinal materials worthy of his attention, which made him somewhat disappointed.

It seems that most of the medicinal materials can only be regarded as ordinary goods, and there is nothing special about them.

After shopping for a while, it was almost time for the auction, and Charlie went to the auction hall with Qin Gang and Tianqi.

The entire auction hall can accommodate millions of seats and has a large area.

In the front of the auction hall, a transparent booth with four sides of glass was erected. In the center, it is the 300-year-old purple ginseng plant.

After Charlie saw this purple ginseng, he was delighted.

He could perceive that this purple ginseng has a strong medicinal power. According to his eyesight, the purple ginseng is said to be 300 years old, but in fact it is almost 400 years old, and the quality is even better than imagined.

Chapter 440

There are many kinds of ginseng, common ginseng, American ginseng, red ginseng, purple ginseng, and wild ginseng. Among them, purple ginseng is the rarest and the most expensive.

And ginseng itself has a lifespan, and most of them cannot live for a hundred years. Therefore, it is not to say that a ginseng plant has not been picked, it can become a hundred-year-old ginseng or a hundred-year-old ginseng. More than a hundred years will come to an end.

Ginseng that can live more than two to three hundred years is the best ginseng, and ginseng that can live more than five hundred years is almost rare. Some people collect ginseng for a lifetime and have no chance to see it.

As for thousands of years of ginseng, it is even more invaluable. It almost only exists in legends, and it is rare to see anyone take it out.

Therefore, this 300-year-old purple ginseng is extremely precious.

At this time, the auction hall was already overcrowded. Most of the people who came were from all over the country in the world of traditional medicine, allopathic medicine, and medicinal materials. There were also many old Chinese doctors who could be regarded as masters of traditional medicine.

Among them, many people are familiar with Tianqi. After seeing Tianqi coming in, they came forward to congratulate him.

These are to congratulate him on successfully curing high paraplegia and creating a miracle in medical history.

But Tianqi was extremely ashamed.

Everyone thinks that he is responsible for the treatment of high-level paraplegia, but only he himself knows that the credit is entirely Charlie's alone. Mr. Charlie Wade likes to keep a low profile, so he let himself take it for him.

Many people gathered around Tianqi and asked Tianqi how to cure high paraplegia. Tianqi said: “Actually, treating high paraplegia is not my own skill, but a magical medicine I occasionally got has exerted a huge therapeutic effect.”

Someone asked: “Old Shi, can you publish the prescription for this magical medicine? If it is published, it will benefit all mankind!”

“That’s right!” Someone echoed, saying: “Apply a genius doctor, announce this prescription, you may get the Nobel Prize in medicine!”

Tianqi said embarrassingly: “Let’s forget it, it is indeed some inconvenient hidden information.”

At this time, a young man in a suit and leather shoes came to Tianqi, bowed slightly, and said in not fluent Chinese: “Hello, doctor Tianqi, my name is Ichiro Kobayashi, and I am the vice chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.”

Tianqi nodded and said, “I know that you Willsonlin Pharmaceutical, I wonder why you are looking for me?”

Ichiro Kobayashi said seriously: “Mr. Shi, our Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is the strongest pharmaceutical company in Asia. There are many popular classic drugs that are developed and produced by our company. With such a strong strength to support, we have the ability to carry forward your prescription for high-level paraplegia and sell it to more than 200 countries around the world. Therefore, I sincerely hope that you can sell this prescription to us!”

When Tianqi heard the other party’s words, he couldn’t help but frowned and said, “I remember, many of your medicines were not developed by yourself, and those medicines are all our Kampo!”

The so-called Hanfang is actually an ancient prescription of traditional medicine.

Japan and South Korea were deeply influenced by Chinese culture in ancient times. Naturally, their medicine was also taught from this land’s traditional medicine. Now the pharmaceutical companies in these two countries are all engaged in Kampo medicines, which, to put it bluntly, is plagiarizing things from the Chinese ancestors.

Because ancient Chinese prescriptions are recorded in some pharmacopeias and there is no clear patent copyright protection, these Japanese and Korean pharmaceutical companies have plagiarized various prescriptions from the traditional Chinese pharmacopeia, and then produced a variety of medicines and sold them all over the world.

It would be fine if they made it clear that these medicines originated from ancient Chinese prescriptions, but they just want to publicize that the prescriptions were developed by themselves.

There are even more shameless people who will describe the traditional medicine as a medicine handed down by the ancestors of their own country, making consumers all over the world think that these medicines are really the historical heritage of Japan and South Korea.

This kind of blatant plagiarism has long made Tianqi and a lot of traditional medicine practitioners indignation!

At this time, Ichiro Kobayashi said with an arrogant expression: “Mr. Shi, I want to correct your mistake. All of our medicines at Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, none of them use Kampo, all of which are based on the essence of our Japanese traditional medicine!”

Chapter 441

Hearing Kobayashi Ichiro’s open denial, Tianqi said coldly: “I remember that you have three medicines that are marketed globally, namely, a stomach powder, a clear throat powder, and an eczema lotion. The three medicines have one prescription. It comes from Jones Zhongjing’s Treatise on Febrile Diseases and Miscellaneous Diseases in the Eastern Han Dynasty of China, a Yellow Emperor’s Internal Classic from the Western Han Dynasty, and one from the Compendium of Materia Medica. Am I right?”

Ichiro Kobayashi’s expression was a bit ugly, but he insisted on denying it: “Isn’t Mr. Shi joking? These ancient Chinese pharmacopeias one or two thousand years ago are basically rubbish without any clinical application and no scientific basis. How can a big company use the backward pharmacopeia one or two thousand years ago? What a joke!”

Hearing that Ichiro Kobayashi publicly insulted the essence of traditional medicine left by his ancestors, other traditional medicine experts in the room scolded him.

Tianqi also said with a righteous look: “It happens that I have been idle for these two days. After the expo, I will personally write three papers, detailing the prescriptions, ins and outs of your three medicines, and detailed records in our ancient pharmacopeia. I sort out all of them, and after the publication, see how you still quibble!”

Kobayashi Ichiro’s face suddenly turned black.

He is the vice-chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. This company was founded by his father. He naturally knew the details.

The reason why Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has grown to today’s scale is entirely based on the prescriptions recorded in the ancient Chinese Pharmacopoeia.

The Japanese themselves are good at making packaging, so they took ancient Chinese prescriptions and packaged them to a certain extent, and publicized that they had spent a lot of money to research new results. With good curative effects, they immediately opened the market.

However, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was unwilling to admit that their drug formula had plagiarized the ancient Chinese Pharmacopoeia. For this reason, Tianqi has been very dissatisfied but has never found a chance to protest.

Unexpectedly, he saw Kobayashi Ichiro here today, so he naturally wanted to seek justice for traditional medicine.

Ichiro Kobayashi did not expect Tianqi to accurately state the origin of the prescriptions of his three medicines. For fear that Tianqi would actually publish a paper, he hurriedly said: “Tianqi, thesis or something, is it unnecessary? I just thought. Find you to cooperate with new medicine. If you agree, we will cooperate. If you do not agree, we will not cooperate. Why hurt harmony?”

Tianqi said seriously: “Since you deny that you have plagiarized Hanfang, then I have nothing to do with you, goodbye.”

After speaking, Tianqi said again: “By the way, I will definitely write the thesis.”

Ichiro Kobayashi gritted his teeth and looked at Tianqi. After a while, he still held back his anger, nodded and said, “Well, since the genius doctor Tianqi is unwilling to cooperate, then I won’t force it.”

Then, he asked, “I don’t need the prescription. Can you sell me a medicine? I’m willing to pay 50 million! My father suffered a car accident the year before and was lying in bed with paraplegia at a high position. I really hope to cure him!”

The price of 50 million frightened Tianqi.

Tianqi glanced at Charlie. After all, this was Charlie’s magic medicine. If he was willing to sell one piece to Kobayashi Ichiro for fifty million, then he would be a match for Mr. Wade.

However, Charlie waved his hand quietly at him.

He doesn’t care about 50 million, let alone sell the medicine to someone who plagiarizes traditional medicine for 50 million.

Seeing Charlie wave his hand, Tianqi immediately said to Kobayashi Ichiro: “Sorry, Mr. Kobayashi, the medicine has been used up, there will be no more.”

Ichiro Kobayashi gritted his teeth, nodded gloomily, and said, “OK genius doctors, I know, I don’t want to force everyone to have aspirations, we will have a period later.”

Chapter 442

After that, turn around and left.

Charlie said to Tianqi at this time: “This Japanese seems a bit insidious. If he thinks you really have a prescription for high paraplegia, then you must be more careful. After all, once this magical medicine is produced, Can earn huge wealth in the world.”

There was a movie before, called I am not a god of medicine. It was about a Chinese leukemia patient. Because he couldn’t afford the extremely expensive medicines in the West, he could only go to India to buy imitations.

Through this movie, you can see how black-hearted a large pharmaceutical group is to make money. When a drug is developed, a patient needs to spend at least 20,000 to 30,000 a month to afford it. Isn't this a deadly rhythm?

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical also wanted to get a few special drugs that could be sold at a high price, so they set their sights on Tianqi.

Ichiro Kobayashi felt that if he could treat high paraplegia, it would be equivalent to having a powerful tool for collecting money.

A person with high paraplegia can not get out of bed, walk, or even urinate and defecate voluntarily. This feeling that life is better than death will cause them and their families to be tortured.

If a billionaire has high paraplegia, he will receive 50 million for medicine, and he will take it out willingly.

If a billionaire like Bill Gates had high paraplegia, he would give him 50 billion for a medicine!

As for the poor paraplegics, he doesn't bother to care about their life and death. What does it have to do with him? Want to buy medicine cheaply? impossible!

However, Ichiro Kobayashi did not expect that Tianqi would refuse so simply, which made him feel a little angry.

However, he didn't care, because he had already inquired about before, Tianqi should have the kind of magic medicine to cure high paraplegia.

I just need to find a way to get the magic medicine, and then bring it back to Japan, let the company's pharmacists study the ingredients in the magic medicine, and it should be imitated soon!

Tianqi also knew what Kobayashi Ichiro was thinking. In the face of such a huge benefit, this guy would never give up so easily, and would definitely look for other ways.

So he said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I will be cautious."

Charlie said earnestly: “It’s useless to be cautious. You have to understand the truth that everyone is innocent and guilty.”

Tianqi hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, what should I do then? The medicine you gave me later is also carried on my body. If they were snatched away, then…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I will temporarily refine a few pills for you later. You carry them with you. If someone snatches them, give him the pills.”

In Charlie’s memory. That kind of pill is actually a kind of poison. The patient will get a great recovery in a short time after taking it, but it is only fake. Immediately after that, he would exhaust the last energy of his whole body and die suddenly.

This Kobayashi Ichiro’s father doesn’t know if he is really paraplegic, but he can set up a set for him. If he really plots against this magical medicine, then he will be out of luck!

Chapter 443

Refining such pills is not difficult. Just some of the more common medicinal materials. Before the auction started immediately before the auction of the ultimate purple ginseng, Charlie found Qin Gang and gave him a dozen medicinal materials. Qin Gang immediately went to help him gather the materials.

Later, Charlie went to the lounge rented by Qin Gang and refined four such pills alone. Since traditional medicines are all ingredients of Chinese herbal medicines, once they are boiled out, no matter what the prescription is for or how different they are, the soup after boiled out is dark brown.

The same goes for pills. This time, the color of this pill was almost the same as the previous magic drug, and Charlie deliberately made the size the same as the previous magic drug, and there was no difference at all. Later, he came to the auction venue, and while everyone was not paying attention, he gave Tianqi the four pills, and then took back half of the magical medicine from Tianqi and took him to keep it.

After doing all this, the auction just entered the stage of bidding for the best purple ginseng. Soon, the host stepped onto the stage and said: “Next, we are going to start bidding for our last finale medicinal material, the 300-year-old purple ginseng! Before we start the bidding, the famous genius doctor Tianqi Shi will come to personally

appraise for us this superb purple ginseng!" Before Tianqi came, he promised the organizer that he would appraise this superb purple ginseng on the spot, so he walked to the center and took the superb purple ginseng from the hands of the hostess.

After careful identification, he opened his mouth and said: "Everyone, in Shi's humble opinion, the actual life span of this superb purple ginseng should be around three hundred and fifty years or even higher. It can be said to be the best among the best, please rest assured!" Everyone present exclaimed! They thought it was three hundred years old, but they didn't expect it to be more than three hundred and fifty years old.

This is really amazing! Charlie couldn't help but look at Tianqi with admiration. He didn't expect that he could also see the actual age of this top-quality purple ginseng, and it seemed that he had a strong Chinese medical knowledge. At this time, the host smiled and said: "Mr. Shi studied ancient and modern times and is a well-known Aurous Hill sage. A few days ago, he cured a patient with high paraplegia and created a medical miracle. I think everyone has heard about it, so with Tianqi's appraisal opinion, everyone can rest 10,000 hearts on this superb purple ginseng."

When Tianqi returned to his seat, vicissitudes of voice suddenly came to the mind behind him: "Old Master Shi, high paraplegia is a terminal illness that cannot be cured by Chinese or Western medicine. How did you cure it? Why do I not believe that you can really cure it? Tell me, did the blind cat meet the dead mouse?" Tianqi looked at the place where the sound was made. After he could see who it was, he smiled and said, "Bruce, you are not waiting for the Chinese Medical Clinic. What are you doing here?"

Traditional medicine lord! When they heard this name, the people around couldn't help being shocked. This traditional medicine lord is called a contemporary imperial doctor! he is the representative of the highest level of traditional medicine in China! Bruce laughed at this moment, and said, "I just came to see if you have the ability. The spread is too mysterious, I don't believe it." Tianqi smiled slightly and said,

"It's really just rumored, you don't really need to believe it." Bruce was stunned, did not expect Tianqi to be so humble? He thought he would be more real, but he would deny it directly, which made him suddenly wonder what to say. At this time, the host opened his mouth and said: "Next, we will start bidding for this 300-year-old purple ginseng.

Its starting price is 5 million, and the price increase should not be less than 1 million. Now everyone can show up." The host smiled sweetly, and after speaking, he stood aside. As soon as she finished speaking, she heard Barena Wei in the back row directly

shouting: “Ten million.” Everyone was speechless, this 300-year-old top-quality purple ginseng had doubled the price in the first bid.

Chapter 444

Barena Wei knew that if the premium purple ginseng was bid all the way, it would probably cost 20 to 30 million, so he simply doubled it and frightened others, so that he might even steal a chicken.

“Eleven million.” A middle-aged man in the court also raised a placard and shouted.

Barena Wei glanced at the man with disdain, then raised his placard again: “15 million.”

“16 million.”

Someone spoke again.

“Twenty-five million.” Barena Wei held up his card.

He is helping Fredmen participate in the auction this time, and the bid will also be borne by Fredmen, so he doesn’t feel distressed at all.

The price of 25 million made many people have the idea of giving up.

Although the best purple ginseng is good, the effect of one plant is limited. 25 million is already at a very high price.

However, at this moment, someone at the scene suddenly shouted: “I’ll pay 30 million!”

Everyone hurriedly looked around, only to find that the bidder turned out to be Charlie sitting next to Tianqi.

Barena Wei and Fredmen did not expect that Charlie would rob them at this time, so the two exchanged glances. Fredmen directly took the sign in Barena Wei’s hand, raised it and said, “Forty million!”

Fredmen knows very well that Charlie is very difficult to deal with. Once he consumes him, the price will not be known!

Moreover, this guy couldn't buy it at first glance. He must know that he needed this superb purple ginseng to regain his glory, so he deliberately made trouble with himself and wanted to raise the price to disgust him.

Therefore, he planned to call for 40 million in one step, so that Charlie would not dare to follow!

However, Charlie raised his placard again at this time and said lightly: "50 million!"

In his pocket, there was a check for 100 million from Warnia last time.

Last time he gave this check to his mother-in-law Elaine by mistake, and it almost caused a catastrophe. He was very upset with the check. He was thinking about finding an opportunity to spend it, so he has done it today. Get ready, use this one hundred million check to bid for this superb purple ginseng!

Anyway, besides this one hundred million check, there is money in the card. In his eyes, this check is just a piece of waste paper that he doesn't know how to deal with. It finally came in handy today.

Hearing Charlie's call for fifty million, Fredmen died of anger.

He gritted his teeth and said to Barena Wei: "This horrible waste, deliberately wants to go against me! Fifty million, it's weird he can get it!"

Barena Wei also nodded and cursed, "This kid is really bad sh!t soup, this super-quality purple ginseng is actually about 20 million, and 50 million to buy it is really a waste. It can be said to be a fool! "

Fredmen gritted his teeth and said: "d*mn, I'll call him around to see, I can't wait for this problem with my body!"

After speaking, he held up the sign and shouted in a cold voice: "I will pay 60 million!"

Did he think, Charlie still dare to call 60 million?

Unexpectedly, Charlie directly raised his placard: “I will give out 80 million!”

Fredmen suddenly exploded and stood up and asked loudly, “What do you mean by that? What the h*ll is he? It’s 80 million, can you afford that much money?”

Charlie said with a smile: “My dear grandson, don’t worry, grandpa can afford it!”

Chapter 445

Many people at the scene knew that Fredmen had knelt down before calling Charlie’s father and Charlie’s grandfather, so when they heard this, they suddenly laughed.

Fredmen couldn’t hold on to his face, gritted his teeth, and said, “Okay! You have a seed! I will give out 90 million!”

Barena Wei pulled his sleeves beside him and said, “Fredmen, ninety million is too expensive. This thing is not worth so much. Don’t be impulsive and fall for that b@stard!”

90 million to buy a ginseng? Except for thousands of years of super-premium products, no ginseng is worth so much money!

Although Fredmen is rich, he is not a lavish person. Sleeping Wendy only spent 15 million and asked him to spend 90 million to buy ginseng, which is really a bit superior.

However, what he was thinking at this time was that he had to heal himself!

After so many days, he hasn’t felt there, it’s almost like nothing. If this continues, he will lose hope in life…

So, he made up his mind in his heart and gave out 90 million, no more!

At this moment, Charlie faintly held up the sign and said: “I will give one hundred million!”

Fredmen immediately shivered with anger, and cursed, “What do you want to do with this rubbish? It is probably a good thing that disturbs me?”

Charlie smiled faintly and said: “I have taken a fancy to this purple ginseng. Of course, I have to bid for it. What’s the matter? What if you, Chairman Willson, can’t be snatched from you?”

Fredmen cursed: “Do you think I don’t know your details? You are just a live-in son-in-law. You don’t have 100 million in the entire Willson family! How can you get so much money? Come?”

After that, Fredmen turned his head to look at the host, and said: “I suggest you drive this guy out, this guy is cheating! He can’t have that much money at all!”

Tianqi frowned and said, “All the expenses of Mr. Charlie today can be counted under my name.”

Qin Gang also said quickly: “My Qin family’s funds are also available for use by Mr. Wade at will!”

When the two of them said these words, the scene was shocked!

What is Charlie’s background? Tianqi, the genius doctor and Qin Family Patriarch Qin Gang, are willing to pay for him. This is a hundred million!

At this time, Charlie smiled faintly, and said: “It’s just a hundred million, I can still afford it. That’s right, I have a hundred million in my pocket. It’s been a d*mn half a month, and it’s almost annoying. I’m dead, just take this opportunity to spend it.”

Fredmen said contemptuously: “What are you bragging about? Do you treat everyone as a three-year-old kid? And you have 100 million in your pocket, do you know how much a billion is? A billion in cash weighs more than a ton! Can you? Put it in your pocket?!”

Charlie curled his lips and said with a smile: “You really are a stinky silk that has never seen the world.”

With that said, Charlie took out the 100 million check that Warnia gave him from his pocket. The check had been crumpled in his pocket for many days, and it looked like a pile of waste paper.

Charlie raised the check and said to the host: “Beauty, let your financial staff come over and check it.”

Fredmen sneered and said, “stupid, just take a wad of waste paper and say it is one hundred million? Then I will use several hundred million to wipe one butt!”

Charlie ignored him, holding the check indifferently.

At this moment, the host brought the financial staff, and Charlie handed over the check. The other party checked it for a while and immediately said: “This check has a face value of 100 million, which is true.”

After speaking, everyone present suddenly exploded!

A one-hundred-million cheque, just as waste paper in his pocket?

What the h*ll should he do if he loses it?

What if it accidentally slips out of pocket while squatting in the toilet?

Chapter 446

What if I accidentally put the clothes together and throw them into the washing machine and wash them into pulp?

What a big heart! Big scary!

Fredmen Willson’s angry face was twitching faintly at this time. He didn’t even understand why this waste could have so much money? Isn’t he just a son-in-law?

Charlie asked the hostess at this time: “Since no one is robbing me, I can also get 100 million. This super-quality purple ginseng should belong to me, right?”

The host hurriedly said: “Now I announce that this 300-year-old purple ginseng is back…”

Before he finished speaking, Fredmen Willson hurriedly said: “Don’t worry! I have to increase the fare!”

The scene was shocked again!

The auction starts at 5 million, and all the auctions have reached 100 million. Do you need to increase the price? !

This purple ginseng is not worth so much money at all! Are these two crazy?

Barena Wei hurriedly reminded: “Oh, Willson Dong, a billion Dollar is a big loss. With this money, what’s wrong with it?”

Fredmen Willson asked: “If you can’t get it, what about your new medicine? What about my illness?”

Just as he was talking, a middle-aged man with a little bald head rushed over and said to Barena Wei, “I’m sorry, Mr. Wei. The laboratory was waiting for the results just now, so I came late.”

The person who spoke was the chief pharmacist of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals. He had just arrived from the pharmaceutical factory to help Barena Wei check the purple ginseng.

Barena Wei hurriedly said: “Professor Ke, you just came here, do you think the superb purple ginseng in the host’s hand is worth 100 million?”

“One hundred million?” Professor Ke shook his head and smiled: “It’s not worth it. For three hundred years of purple ginseng, the highest market price is only thirty million. It can’t be higher. One hundred million will only be bought by fools… ..”

“What about Willson Dong’s disease?” Barena Wei asked.

Professor Ke said with a confident expression, “In fact, it doesn’t have to be 300-year-old purple ginseng. We only need to find a few 100-year-old purple ginseng to purify and replace it. 100-year-old purple ginseng on the market The value of one plant is only about one million, and five is worth five million. The price/performance ratio far exceeds that of 300 years.”

At this time, the host asked Fredmen Willson: “Willson Dong, how much do you want to add? Please tell me the specific amount directly, otherwise it will be difficult for us to continue.”

After hearing what Professor Ke said, Fredmen Willson felt confident in his heart. He felt that he could not be taken advantage of, so he should give this opportunity to Charlie and let him hurt him.

So he immediately shook his head and said: “I decided not to add it. It is simply mental retardation to spend 100 million to buy this kind of thing. Only people with poor brains can do this kind of thing.”

There was a boo in the scene.

If you have no money, you can say you have no money. If you are reluctant, you can say that you don’t want to. If someone else is mentally retarded, what kind of sour spirit is this?

Fredmen Willson was booed by so many people, and his heart was a little irritable, but he didn’t dare to have an attack, so he had to bite the bullet and endure it.

No one would have trouble with money, and he didn’t think it was worth spending tens of millions to buy face.

The host then said: “One hundred million once.”

“One hundred million twice.”

“One hundred million three times, congratulations to Mr. Charlie, the transaction.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, looked at Fredmen Willson, and said with a smile: “Send you a friendly reminder that you can’t cure Yang Wei’s disease with any medicine, so I advise you not to waste your efforts!”

Chapter 447

Everyone looked at Fredmen Willson together.

Fredmen Willson was ashamed and annoyed, and cursed: “You are Yang Wei, and your whole family is Yang Wei. I tell you, I am very good!”

Charlie smiled faintly: “Who can’t use it, who knows in his heart that the hard place is not hard, what’s the use of bare mouth?”

Everyone laughed at Fredmen Willson.

Could it be that this well-known Chairman Willson has really lost his male power?

It seems to be the same, otherwise, why does he have to bid for a premium purple ginseng? And also mixed with Barena Wei of the Wei family.

Those who are here today are all people from the TCM field. Everyone knows that the Wei family is studying a new drug that can strengthen male virility and greatly restore male abilities. It seems that Fredmen Willson and Barena Wei are mixed together, and they want to be the first drug test. People?

Fredmen Willson gritted his teeth angrily, and blurted out: “You named Wade, don’t spit people here! Mr. is very capable!”

“My own concubine has given away his hands, and he said he has strong ability? If he is really capable, do he need to give it away?”

Fredmen Willson blushed, and said annoyedly: “You…what are you talking about?!”

Wendy also questioned angrily: “Charlie, why are you ruining people’s innocence for no reason!”

Charlie sneered when they saw the two of them looking anxious and depraved. He was too lazy to quarrel with them. He took the best purple ginseng directly from the host, and said to Shi Tianqi and Qin Gang: “Okay, there is nothing I’m interested in here. Let’s go. .”

After speaking, Charlie got up and walked out.

Shi Tianqi and Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, we will send you off!”

“No need.” Charlie waved his hand and said, “I can go by myself. You can stay and socialize with everyone.”

As he said, he glanced not far away and kept staring at Shi Tianqi’s Kobayashi Ichiro in secret, and reminded Shi Tianqi, “Old Shi, after today, if someone steals the medicine from you or steals the medicine from you, you Don’t resist, just give it to him if he wants, understand?”

Shi Tianqi nodded immediately and smiled: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, Shi understands!”

Qin Aoxue’s eyes were always on him. Seeing that he was about to leave, she was a little anxious. He hesitated and asked in a low voice, “Mr. Wade, can I send you off?”

When Qin Aoxue first came, Charlie saw that she had something on her mind, and that she had something to say to herself. Seeing that she finally had the courage to say it, he nodded and said: “Okay, you send me. “

Qin Aoxue looked at Charlie gratefully, and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, please!”

Qin Aoxue respectfully accompanied Charlie to the door.

Charlie looked at Qin Aoxue who was hesitant to speak, and asked, “Aoxue, honestly, do you have something on your mind?”

Qin Aoxue bit her lower lip and said with some embarrassment: “Mr. Wade, you can see it all…”

Chapter 448

“You are almost writing on your face, can I see it?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “If you encounter any difficulties, you are welcome, just tell me.”

Qin Aoxue subconsciously touched her face, feeling her cheeks hot.

Although she was originally a valiant, cheerful and generous woman, she was always shy in front of Charlie.

So she calmed her mind, and then said seriously: “Mr. Wade, I do have something, and I want to ask you for help.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Just tell me.”

Qin Aoxue said: “Mr. Wade, I have a good friend in college. She used to have a very lively, sunny, and positive personality. But I feel that she has been brainwashed by her boyfriend recently. Doing a lot of extreme things, once when she was scolded by her boyfriend and wanted to jump off the building, I was persuaded. Later, her boyfriend was brainwashed and prepared to swallow sleeping pills to commit suicide. I told the teacher to rescue her… ..”

Speaking of this, Qin Aoxue said sadly: “But my best friend has been completely brainwashed now. Not only does she not thank me for saving her, but instead feels that I broke her relationship with her boyfriend and quarreled with me several times. , I even cut off contact with me. I think her condition seems to be wrong these days, so I want to persuade her, but she directly scolded me. I’m really afraid that something will happen to her if she goes on like this… …”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Brainwashing? Was it MLM by her boyfriend?”

Qin Aoxue shook her head and explained: “It’s not a pyramid scheme. I collected some information and found that it seems to be a very popular means of chasing girls, conquering girls, and controlling girls!”

Speaking of this, Qin Aoxue said indignantly: “These scumbags seem to pursue girls and fall in love with them, but in fact, they are able to control the girls to be their cows and horses, and even die for them. For pleasure, but many girls are very innocent, sinking into it step by step, and eventually suffer serious injuries and even lose their lives. These scumbags are simply a bunch of unforgivable bastards!”

Charlie frowned and said, “There is still such a bastard?”

“Yes!” Qin Aoxue said: “Before my girlfriend was in trouble, I didn’t expect that there would be such a person, but after I carefully understood it, I discovered that there are

not a few scumbags like this, and they take pleasure in playing with women. , No conscience at all!"

Charlie said coldly: "Each of them is given their lives by great women, but they still take pleasure in playing with women. Such scum is simply the dregs of society!"

Qin Aoxue said indignantly: "This fellow scumbag is not a day or two. Last year, a girl in our school was pregnant and jumped out of the building. It is said that he instigated him; another girl was repeatedly insulted by him because he didn't give it to him for the first time. Feeling very dirty, I left a suicide note saying that I wanted to wash my own filth. He committed suicide by jumping into the river. It is said that there are also four or five girls who were forced to drop out of school because of his mental disorder. Two of them died..."

Charlie frowned. He had never thought that there would be such a scumbag, so he immediately said firmly: "In this case, I'll take care of this! You take a moment and take me to see you. You girlfriend!"

Qin Aoxue burst into tears with excitement, grabbed Charlie's hand, and said, "Mr. Wade, if you are willing to make a move, then my girlfriend must be saved!"

Charlie said, "As long as this kind of thing comes from constant psychological hints at work, I'm not sure if I can relieve the other party's psychological hints to your girlfriends, but I can give it a try."

Qin Aoxue nodded repeatedly: "I believe you can do it!" The

After all, Qin Aoxue said: "Why don't you come to my school at night, I will take you to find my girlfriend."

"Okay." Charlie said, "If I can, I would like to see the scumbag who plays with your girlfriends. Is he from your school too?"

"Yes!" Qin Aoxue said: "He is the school grass of our school. He has a great reputation in the school. He is handsome, rich in family, and can coax girls, so many girls like him, and because of this, He can keep spoiling the little girl."

Charlie sneered and said: “Okay, a scumbag who likes to give people psychological hints, I would like to meet him for a while, and let him have a taste by the way, what is meant by treating his body by his own way! “

Chapter 449

Charlie made an appointment with Qin Aoxue, and met at the Aurous Hill School of Finance and Economics where she was studying in the evening, and then returned home with the 300-year-old purple ginseng.

On the way, Charlie called Hong Wu and Issac Craven respectively, telling them that someone was worried about Shi Tianqi’s medicine, so they asked them to send someone to protect Shi Tianqi secretly while staring at Kobayashi Ichiro secretly.

Issac Craven had been in Aurous Hill for many years and had a great influence, so Charlie asked him to set up a secret sentry directly at the airport and stared at Ichiro Kobayashi, not allowing him to leave Aurous Hill casually.

He knew that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical must be planning to take away the magic medicine from Shi Tianqi and return to Japan to study its ingredients.

Therefore, he was going to dig a big hole for Kobayashi Ichiro.

At this time, Ichiro Kobayashi didn’t know that Charlie had already woven an invisible big net, which firmly covered him inside.

In the evening, Charlie came to Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics as scheduled, and Qin Aoxue was already waiting for him outside the school gate.

Seeing him coming, Qin Aoxue hurriedly stepped forward and said anxiously: “Mr. Wade! My bestie seems to be jumping off the building, please come with me and have a look!”

Charlie hurriedly asked: “What’s the situation?”

Qin Aoxue said: “After having dinner in the cafeteria, I watched her secretly. The scumbag scolded her again, slapped her and left. My best friend was crying and

wandering by the artificial lake. After a long time, I'm afraid she can't think about it, and a few classmates are staring at her secretly!"

Charlie nodded and said, "It shouldn't be too late. Take me there quickly."

Before coming, Charlie used his mobile phone to check what Qin Aoxue said. It is called the art of hitting up in the scumbag circle, and it has now developed to the point where it is a little deformed and abnormal.

This group of people takes pleasure in playing with and hurting women, and is immersed in it and enjoys it.

Many girls are confused by them, and it is easy to do things that hurt themselves, and some even sacrifice their lives.

So Charlie was also very anxious to get angry, just thinking about seeing that girl first to see what was going on with her.

Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics is very famous and is ranked among the top three universities of finance and economics in the country. The school covers a large area with beautiful scenery, and there is a very large artificial lake inside.

Qin Aoxue brought Charlie to the artificial lake. A girl hiding in the dark rushed over and said to Qin Aoxue: "Aoxue, you can come back. Liuyue has been wandering by the lake for a long time. I'm really afraid of her. Jump in impulsively!"

Qin Aoxue hurriedly asked, "Where is she now?"

The girl pointed to a dark shadow near the artificial lake and said, "It's there!"

As soon as Charlie looked over, he saw that the dark shadow suddenly jumped and jumped into the lake with a thud.

Several girls screamed in fright, Charlie rushed over without saying a word, plunged into the lake, and picked up the girl who was about to sink.

The girl was begging for death, and suddenly felt that she was picked up by someone and pushed to the surface of the water. She cried and shouted: “Don’t save me, let me die, I am not pure, I am not clean, I am sorry Wu Qi, I am sorry for his love for me…”

Chapter 450

Charlie dragged her to the shore while screaming coldly: “Parents whose bodies are affected by hair and skin, are you worthy of your parents for hurting your body for a scumbag?!”

The girl wailed: “Please let me die. A dirty girl like me has no face to see my parents. It is their shame that I am alive. Only by dying can I get them free. …..”

Charlie dragged her to the shore with ease, threw her on the grass on the shore, pointed her nose and said furiously: “d*mn! You live not only for yourself, but also for your parents. They worked so hard. You nurture adults, let you grow up, and provide you with education. You don’t make you jump into the lake to commit suicide for a scumbag! They let you grow up, become a pillar of talent, contribute to the country and society!”

Several girls also cried around at this time, and persuaded: “Liu Yue, why are you so stupid! Do you think it is worth hurting yourself for that scumbag?”

The girl called Liuyue broke down and cried and kept saying: “I’m so dirty, I’m sorry, if I don’t die, he will be tortured too, I don’t want him to be tortured, I want him to be happy… ..”

Charlie couldn’t help but frown.

It seems that this girl named Liu Yue has been brainwashed by the other party quite seriously!

So he immediately said to the other girls: “You go to one side first, and I will have a private chat with her.”

The other girls were a little hesitant, Qin Aoxue looked at him with big eyes full of admiration, and said to the classmates around him: “Let’s go to the side and let Brother Wade persuade her.”

Seeing that Qin Aoxue had said so, the others nodded, and a few of them retreated far away.

That Liu Yue was sitting wet on the muddy ground on the shore at this moment, muttering: “Let me die, a filthy woman like me doesn’t deserve to live, I want to use death to prove that my feelings for him are true. Yes, I want to prove with death that I really love him…”

Charlie could see that Liu Yue’s thinking at this time was chaotic.

Someone must have repeatedly instilled this kind of psychological suggestion that she is dirty and that she should die. Over time, she herself will firmly believe that she is dirty and deserves to die.

This kind of psychological suggestion needs at least half a year to deepen, ferment, and breed continuously.

In other words, that scumbag had brainwashed her for at least half a year in order to let her die!

So Charlie immediately thought that there is also a powerful psychological hypnosis technique in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, so he gathered some spiritual energy in his body into his fingertips, lightly nodded Liu Yue’s forehead, and said, “Liu Yue, look Follow me.”

Liu Yue immediately looked up at him as if being cursed.

Charlie asked, “Tell me, what is going on?”

Liu Yue said dumbly: “I talked to a boyfriend when I was a freshman, and gave him his body on impulse. Then I met Wu Qi. He has been pursuing me. I also like him very much, but he knows me. After the first time, I was very disgusted with me. Every time I had a relationship with me, I would beat me, scold me, call me dirty, say I am sorry for him…”

Charlie nodded, and said in a supremely majestic tone: “Liu Yue, what I will say next, you have to keep in your mind for a lifetime, until you die in the future, you can’t forget it, you can do it ?”

Liu Yue had been hypnotized by Charlie at this time. Charlie's hypnotism is assisted by spiritual energy, and the hypnosis intensity far exceeds the psychological hint that the scumbag gave her, so she hurriedly nodded respectfully and said: "You can give me your orders, Liu Yue I must go all out!"

Charlie said word by word: "Remember, you just did what most couples in the world would do. This is your own choice. It has nothing to do with filth, and your life is the most precious in the world. Not only belongs to you, but also belongs to your parents, and everyone who truly loves you, who truly loves you, will never persuade you to give up your life, so you must cherish your life in the future, stay away from scumbags, and be filial to your parents , Contribute to society, understand?!"

Chapter 451

If the psychological suggestion of the s*umbag is a stream, then Charlie's hypnosis is the whole sea!

In an instant, he completely defeated the psychological hint that the s*umbag gave to Yuesheng.

But at this moment, in Yuesheng's heart, Charlie's words already stood there like a beacon of life, and they would never disappear in her entire life.

Suddenly she had an epiphany at this time, and realized how stupid she was before.

Thinking that she was almost bewitched by a s*umbag to commit suicide, she was so frightened, she immediately knelt on the ground, bowed her head to Charlie, and said, "Thank you for saving me. I will live well in the future, and will never disappoint my parents and society for their cultivation!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said, "Since you can wake up to your senses, then I wish you a happy and fulfilling life in the future."

With that said, Charlie thought of the s*umbag and asked, "Can you tell me about your boyfriend?"

Yuesheng said bitterly: "From now on, he is not my boyfriend, this kind of person will only make me feel sick!"

After that, she respectfully said to Charlie: “The s*umbag is called Wu Qi, and he is the school grass of our Aurous Hill School of Finance and Economics. He is not a local, but it is said that his family is very good. I was also deceived by lard at the time. I always think he is the perfect object. I didn’t expect him to be such a despicable villain.”

Charlie nodded and said, “I heard he killed many girls?”

Yuesheng nodded repeatedly: “I don’t know how many girls he has played with. I’m just one of them…”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “In this way, call him and say that before dying, there is a gift you want to give him, so that he can come here now.”

Yuesheng asked hurriedly, “What if he doesn’t want to come over?”

Charlie said: “If he doesn’t want to come, then you tell him, you have to break up with him, and from now on, the well water will not be offended by the river. This kind of rubbish wants to force you to commit suicide and regard your suicide as your greatest achievement. If he hears that you are going to break up with him, it must be a great blow to him.”

Such s*umbags take pleasure in being able to control women, but if women get out of control, it will be a huge pain and shock to them.

They regard this kind of thing as a war. There is only one victor in the war. If the victor is not themselves, the label of the loser will be put on their heads.

For these people, failure is beyond their tolerance!

……

At this moment, in a bar near Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, Wu Qi was sitting opposite a beautiful girl, and said with a smile: “Beauty, God is really unfair to me. I come here alone every day. Drinking two drinks at the bar, I saw you for the first time today, and it instantly made me feel that I had lived for nothing in the past twenty years.”

The girl smiled a little embarrassedly: “You are pretty good, do you talk to girls less often?”

Wu Qi shook his head repeatedly, and said solemnly: “I am actually quite shy and don’t dare to talk to girls, but the feeling you give me is so special. I hesitated and struggled for a long time by myself before finally deciding to come over and say hello to you.”

With that said, Wu Qi deliberately exposed the Vacheron Constantin watch on his wrist.

This watch, worth more than seven million, is an extremely rare limited edition.

But to Wu Qi, this kind of watch is nothing at all. There are several more expensive watches in his family, each worth tens of millions.

The girl recognized this piece of Vacheron Constantin at a glance, was surprised for a moment, and hurriedly pretended not to see it, and said with a grin: “Since we are so destined, why not drink two glasses together?”

Wu Qi smiled slightly and said, “I will invite you tonight.”

After speaking, he immediately beckoned and said to the waiter: “Here, the two best ace of spades champagne.”

Ace of spades sells for more than 20,000 in the bar, which can be said to be the most expensive champagne.

Chapter 452

Seeing that he was so generous, the girl’s defense had almost completely collapsed, she just waited to learn more about Wu Qi, and then went further.

At this time, Wu Qi’s cell phone rang suddenly. He looked down and found that it was Yuesheng’s call, and he couldn’t help but frown.

Why isn’t this woman going to die? What annoying!

Seeing him with a weird expression, the girl asked curiously: “It’s not your girlfriend’s phone call, right?”

“No, it’s not.” Wu Qi hurriedly explained: “Ex-girlfriend, she cheated, but she has been pestering me.”

After speaking, he sighed and said: “Hey beauty waits for me, I will be back when I answer the phone.”

“It is Okay.”

Wu Qi took his cell phone and went out of the bar. Then he got on the phone. As soon as he opened his mouth, he cursed: “Why are you filthy girl calling me? Isn’t the insult and humiliation you brought me enough?! “

Yuesheng was turning on the speaker at this time, and Charlie felt annoyed when he heard this.

This b@stard is really giving his own psychological hints all the time! Just want Yuesheng to feel dirty, want her to give up her life!

However, he did not expect that Yuesheng was actually completely free from his psychological hints at this time.

But Yuesheng still obediently followed Charlie’s instructions and said: “Wu Qi, I am ready to die. Only if I die can you be free from the humiliation…”

Wu Qi said impatiently: “Then you go quickly, don’t f*cking hurt me again!”

Charlie typed a string of words with his mobile phone and handed it to Yuesheng.

Yuesheng read the words on Charlie’s phone and said, “Then can you come to meet me by the artificial lake of the school? Before I leave, I still have gifts to give you…”

Wu Qi immediately said: “No! I don’t want to see you again, seeing you will make me feel sick! It makes me nauseous, makes me want to vomit, makes me want to draw my own face, and asks how I fall in love with some Dirty woman like you!”

Yuesheng said, Charlie sent another string of words at this time.

She read as she read: “Since you don’t want to come, let’s break up. From now on you will take your Road and I will cross my single-plank bridge. If we meet at school, I hope you can pretend not to know me. Thank you.”

Wu Qi was stunned.

what’s the situation? !

Hasn’t Yuesheng been brainwashed by him? !

How could she suddenly wake up? Why is she so calm about breaking up with him?

d*mn it, isn’t this slap in the face? ! Haven’t all his previous efforts been abandoned?

So he hurriedly begged: “Yuesheng, how could you be so cruel and hurt me, and then leave me, are you really going to break my heart?”

Yuesheng looked at Charlie’s cell phone and read the lines Charlie wrote to her, and said, “Don’t you hurt my heart? I’m ready to die. My only wish is to see you again before I die. On the one hand, if I give you a gift, why can’t you promise me? If you don’t promise me, then I can only break up with you!”

When Wu Qi heard this, he blurted out immediately: “Don’t! Don’t break up with me! You want to see me, right? I’ll see you now! On the artificial lake, right?”

Yuesheng gave a hum, and said, “Yes!”

Chapter 453

Seeing that Yuesheng might want to get rid of his own control, Wu Qi was extremely nervous, ignoring that there was still a beautiful prey waiting for him in the bar, and hurried back to school.

As soon as he entered the school, Wu Qi hurried to the artificial lake, and finally saw Yuesheng on the edge of the artificial lake.

He hurried to Yuesheng and asked: "Yuesheng, what gift do you want to give me?"

Charlie suddenly stood up at this time and smiled: "She has no gifts for you, but I do!"

"Who are you?" Wu Qi frowned and looked at Yuesheng, and asked: "This person is your relative?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I am not her relative."

Wu Qi asked: "Then who are you?"

Charlie said lightly: "I am the one who walks for the sky!"

After speaking, Charlie patted Yuesheng on the back and said: "Yuesheng, you go to Aoxue and the others, first go back to the dormitory and change to dry clothes. This has nothing to do with you."

Yuesheng nodded gratefully, because of what happened just now, she had 10,000 trust in Charlie, bowed respectfully, and walked to find Aoxue and the others not far away.

Aoxue and a few classmates saw that she had given up committing suicide and immediately held her and wept with joy.

Yuesheng was also grateful to the fellows for their concern.

Later, a few classmates sent her back to the bedroom.

Wu Qi looked at it from a distance, feeling that Yuesheng's current state seemed strange, could it be that she had got rid of his own psychological hints? !

He was very angry, frowned and looked at Charlie in front of him, and said coldly: "You asked Yuesheng to call me and lie to me? What do you mean?"

Charlie sneered and asked, "What do I mean? I just wanted to ask you, did your parents give birth to you and let you poison women? You are such a sc*m, do your parents know?"

Wu Qi's expression also became gloomy. He had realized that he might be exposed, so he cursed: "Whatever, I play with women and it's my ability. What's the matter with you? What are you? Want to take care of me too? Do you know who I am? Do you believe it or not?

Charlie smiled and said, "What? You have a big background?"

Wu Qi was full of arrogance and said, "Have you heard of the Wu family? If you haven't heard of it, you can go to inquire about it. Our Wu family is the top family in Aurous Hill!"

"Oh." Charlie said with a smile: "The Aurous Hill top family, so amazing, are the men from your Aurous Hill top family like you? Are innocent women like you?"

Wu Qi sneered: "I like it, are you dissatisfied? I just like to see these women being manipulated by me, just like watching them self-harm and commit suicide for me. Can you control it? Also, can I control it? "

Charlie said coldly: "Do you think your family is very powerful, so you have someone to support you? Besides. How did I hear that the real big families are in the north, especially Eastcliff, that's everyone. In places where ethnic groups gather, these families outside are somewhat unable to get up to the table."

Wu Qi said contemptuously: "Although our Wu family is not comparable to the top big families in Eastcliff, we are still one of the best in the Aurous Hill area. Even the Song family in Aurous Hill is not as strong as ours, so you still weigh in. You provoke me, can you hold it?"

Charlie nodded and exaggeratedly said, "Suhang Wu Family, right? That's amazing, I'm so scared!"

Wu Qi sneered: "Get out of the way if you're afraid, don't be nosy, otherwise, I can kill your whole family by just calling!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'm afraid to return, but I have a problem. The more afraid, the more I have to try!"

After speaking, Charlie observed at him murderously, saying every word: “Do you know who I am?”

“You’re the d*mn who cares about you!” Wu Qi gritted his teeth and said, “If you provoke me, even if you’re the king of heaven, you have to pay the price!”

Chapter 454

Charlie rounded his arm, slapped it, and directly caused Wu Qi to stagger and fall to the ground.

Wu Qi hasn’t been touched with a finger in his entire life, and has been held in the hands. How could he have received such a slap, he immediately got up and roared: “I f*cking kill you!”

“Kill me?” Charlie said coldly: “Bast@rd, you listen to me, my grandfather’s surname is Wade, my name is Charlie! Wade family master of Eastcliff, chairman of the Emgrand Group! You are now weighing and weighing, you A filthy Wu family is also worthy of being arrogant in front of me?!”

Wu Qi was struck by lightning immediately!

Wade Family? !

This is the top family in the country!

Although the Wu family is better than the Song family, it is not even one-tenth less than the Wade family.

Although he had also doubted whether Charlie was bluffing himself, but after another thought, this person was not afraid of hearing his own report, and he dared to slap himself. It seemed that he must be full of confidence!

This also means that what he said is 80% true!

At this moment, Wu Qi suddenly became nervous!

He thought he could dominate in Aurous Hill and even the whole Aurous Hill, but he didn't expect that the young master of Wade family would appear in Aurous Hill, and would appear in front of him and make trouble for himself.

After all, he is a high-achieving student and a young master from a large family who has been trained by nobles since childhood. His IQ, EQ, and methods of doing things are by no means comparable to those of Harold's generation. He immediately realized that he might be in trouble, and might even bring the whole family face trouble.

So he knelt on the ground very acquainted with the current affairs, and begged: "Mr. Wade, I have offended you because of my blindness. Please also remember that you are not a villain!"

Charlie was very surprised at the speed of his transformation.

It seems that this guy is indeed very smart!

No wonder he can constantly control and hurt girls with psychological hints. This kind of person has too good brains. Most people can't beat him with IQ. In the end, they can only be at his mercy.

However, Charlie was not merciful to him.

He sneered and said: "You guy, you can really bend and stretch, but you really think that if you kneel down and beg me, I will let you go?!"

Wu Qi trembled and said, "Mr. Wade, I know I was wrong. I will definitely correct my evil in the future. At the same time, I am willing to spend 100 million to compensate Yuesheng! I hope you can forgive me!"

Charlie smiled and said, "You, you don't understand Charlie's behavior too much. If you are in my hands today, it can't be solved by money!"

Wu Qi hurriedly asked: "Mr. Wade, how do you want to solve it?!"

Charlie grinned and said, "I want to treat you in my own way!"

Wu Qi was a little surprised.

What do you mean? Do you want to give me psychological hints too?

how is this possible?

He a good hand at psychological suggestion. Psychology is the elective course in college. How could Charlie brainwash me?

Seeing him with a surprised look, Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t you like to give girls psychological hints? I’m going to add a psychological hint to you so that you have to eat sh!t every hour. Don’t eat until you don’t stop!”

Chapter 455

Wu Qi looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and felt that Charlie was talking about a fantasy.

At this moment, Charlie smiled evilly and continued: “Also, after I finish this psychological suggestion, if someone stops you from eating sh!t at that time, you will do everything possible to kill yourself until you eat sh!t. At the same time, if you see sh!t on the road, you must also eat it. If you don’t eat it, you will die. Whoever dares to stop you, you will still find a way to kill yourself. The cycle goes back and forth for a lifetime!”

“So, in your future life, apart from eating sh!t, you will have no other pursuits. You will not pursue spending money, pleasure, or women. For the rest of your life, you will only want to eat. feces!”

When Wu Qi heard this, he couldn’t help being a little angry, and said, “Mr. Wade, do you treat me as a mentally retarded? Do you think I will listen to you if you say this? Psychological hints are not done this way. You are not professional at all!”

Charlie laughed and said, “I’m not professional? I’m too professional, okay? If you don’t believe me, come and try!”

After all, Charlie stretched out his hand and tapped on his forehead…

Wu Qi’s whole body seemed to have been fixed, and he paused for about ten seconds. Then, he suddenly opened his eyes and murmured anxiously: “Where is the sh!t? Where is the sh!t? Don’t take another bite. I’m dying! I’m dying! How can there be sh!t?!”

After finishing speaking, he also forgot who Charlie was, turned his head and ran to the dormitory, because there was a voice in his mind telling him that there are toilets in the dormitory building, and from some of them he can eat sh!t…

A shocking incident broke out in the dormitory building of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics!

The school grass, super rich second-generation Wu Qi suddenly rushed into the bedroom toilet and kicked a male student who was sitting on the toilet defecating.

Listening to the first half, it seems to be a story of a domineering rich second-generation bullying classmates, but this second half is really disgusting.

After kicking the classmate who was defecate, he directly reached out and grabbed the stool that was just pulled out, grabbed it and stuffed it in his mouth…

The scene of his devouring caused the roommates in the bedroom to vomit bile.

The classmates didn't know what he was going crazy suddenly, so they called the teacher quickly. When the teacher came, Wu Qi had just eaten and he didn't even wipe his mouth. When the teacher came, he vomited and vomited to death.

The teacher knew that Wu Qi's family was very strong, so he didn't dare to take it lightly, staring at him in disgust and asking him: "Student Wu Qi, what's wrong with you?"

Wu Qi had just recovered his sanity at this time, and felt an extremely disgusting taste in his mouth, so he wiped it and put it under his nose. The disgusting almost died.

He had completely forgotten that he had seen Charlie, and he had also forgotten that he had just grabbed sh!t and ate it. Now he has no idea why he had a mouthful of sh!t.

He rushed into the bathroom to rinse his mouth and retches constantly. The teacher followed and asked: "Student Wu Qi, are you feeling unwell?"

Wu Qi paled and shook his head: "What the h*ll is going on? Is anyone pitting me?!"

A classmate plucked up the courage and said: "Boss, you just came back from outside, kicked the roommate off the toilet with one foot, and then ate what he pulled…"

Speaking of this, he really couldn't go on. He strongly controlled the thought of vomiting, and said, "Should we go to the hospital for a visit?"

"What the h*ll are you talking about?!" Wu Qi scolded angrily: "You said I ate the roomate..."

Several classmates nodded one after another.

Wu Qi vomited for a while and cursed: "Quick! Quickly take me to the hospital!"

The teacher hurriedly drove his car, where Wu Qi went to the People's Hospital.

Several classmates who had a good relationship with Wu Qi also followed.

As soon as he arrived at the hospital and saw the emergency doctor, Wu Qi couldn't wait to say: "Doctor, come on, give me a gastric lavage! I ate sh!t!"

The doctor was stunned. After more than ten years of experience in medicine, it was the first time he saw such a "patient".

He subconsciously asked: "Why are you eating sh!t?"

Chapter 456

Wu Qi grabbed his collar angrily: "If I f*cking know, I'll come to you?! Give me a stomach lavage!"

Although the doctor was very dissatisfied with his attitude, he was still kind and hurriedly said to the nurse: "Prepare gastric lavage tools!"

The nurse nodded hurriedly and set about preparing.

At this moment, Wu Qi suddenly felt that there was another pain in his mind, and then his whole body lost control from his mind, and all his thoughts were sh!t!

So he blurted out subconsciously: "Where is the toilet? Where is the toilet?!"

The doctor subconsciously pointed to the right hand and said, “Turn left and go to the end.”

When Wu Qi heard this, he blurted out and rushed to the toilet.

The teacher and a few classmates hurried to catch up.

As soon as Wu Qi rushed into the toilet, he went straight to open one of the compartments. After opening, instead of going to the toilet, he looked into the toilet. Seeing that the toilet was empty, he immediately exited and opened the second one.

Everyone was frightened by his actions, could it be…is he going to eat again? !

At this moment, Wu Qi opened the second compartment, and there was an Old Master in it. Wu Qi was about to rush up immediately. Everyone held him tightly and blurted out: “No way, Wu Qi, no way! “

Wu Qi yelled frantically: “Let go of me! Let me go! Let me eat, I want to eat!”

Everyone almost collapsed, what happened to this person? Suddenly become neurotic? Otherwise, why is he suddenly crazy, desperate to eat sh!t?

The teacher yelled at this moment: “Quickly, get him up and get out!”

So several people together, just carried him out.

As soon as he exited the toilet door, Wu Qi collapsed and shouted: “Let me down, I want to eat sh!t! Let me down! If I don’t eat it, I will die! Please let me down!”

The entire emergency department of the hospital was boiling.

They have seen people with various diseases, but who has seen people who are forced to eat sh!t?

And he’s a young and handsome guy. What’s the reason?

The doctor was also very embarrassed and asked, “He just said he needs gastric lavage, why is he suddenly saying that he wants to eat something like that…They wonder if this person has something wrong with his nerves? How about you taking him to SanityLab Hospital, right?”

When the teacher thought about it, this kind of thing really didn’t look like some kind of organ disease. It was estimated that this was a mental problem, so he hurriedly said, “Let’s go to the SanityLab Hospital!”

At this time, Wu Qi was almost crazy!

He is now thinking about eating sh!t, and ready to self-harm if he can’t eat it. He keeps slapping himself, seizing the opportunity, kneeling on the ground and hitting the floor with his head. The classmates grabbed him desperately, but he changed. Be even more irritable, and shouted wildly: “You all f*cking let me go! If you don’t let me eat sh!t, I will die can’t you see!”

After that, he started struggling violently.

Because of his explosive power, a few classmates didn’t hold him down. He broke free all at once, rushed to the toilet quickly.

A lot of classmates hurried to catch up, but they were not as fast as him. When everyone rushed to the toilet, he had already pulled out the Old Master just now and threw him to the ground. He threw himself directly into the toilet and started to stuff his mouth with…

Everyone hurriedly stepped forward and dragged him tightly, but he stopped slowly and still didn’t stop…

The Old Master didn’t even pull up the pants and was scared, and he was shivering on the ground. Someone was frightened by the sight. He immediately took out his phone and took a video, which was posted on Facebook.

“An eye-opener! Aurous Hill People’s Hospital has a lunatic who grabs sh!t and eats…”

Chapter 457

Wu Qi's headteacher and roommates in the same dormitory were almost tortured crazy by him.

They resisted the nausea and wanted to send Wu Qis back to the doctor.

The Old Master who was pulled out of the toilet by Wu Qi and thrown to the floor whimpered: "If your brain is sick, don't let him out! Why is he stealing sh!t!"

The headteacher looked embarrassed and took out his wallet, handed him five hundred, and said, "Master this should compensate you for your loss, please forgive me..."

The Old Master didn't expect that he could earn 500 in this way. The grievances just now disappeared in an instant. Then he asked with joy, "Well, do you want to next time?"

The headteacher retched and said, "Uncle, I don't want it next time. If you don't finish it, please continue to go in..."

After finishing speaking, he shouted to everyone quickly: "Quickly, get Wu Qi to the doctor!"

When he arrived at the doctor, the doctor glanced at him, then vomited all the supper, and blurted out: "I beg you, take him to the mental hospital, we really can't cure this kind of disease!"

The headteacher said: "Well, somehow, give him a stomach wash, how dirty it is to eat..."

The doctor was about to cry and said, "I can wash him, but are you not afraid that he will slow down and eat again? No matter how I wash this, I have to put the tube in a little bit, I can't stand it. He eats so fast!"

The headteacher asked some of his classmates: "Is this the second time for him?"

"Yes." The same bed hurriedly nodded and said: "It's almost an hour away!"

The headteacher said: "Then he might have to eat in another hour..."

Thinking of this, he hesitated for a moment, and blurted out: “Wipe him clean, get in the car, let’s go to the SanityLab Hospital, otherwise, in case of delay, it will be finished again!”

Everyone had to endure the nausea, wipe Wu Qi’s mouth with a tissue, and then walked out with him in a daze.

As soon as he got in the car, Wu Qi came back to his senses, feeling a strange nausea in his mouth, and couldn’t help asking: “What happened to me?”

A sleeper sitting next to him asked in surprise: “Don’t you remember?”

Wu Qi shook his head and said, “I don’t remember, I just remember that I had a headache just now, and my mind was buzzing.”

After speaking, Wu Qi put his hand to his mouth, he sighed, and instantly he was almost fainted. He blurted out and asked, “What’s the situation?! Did I eat that thing again?!”

Sitting in the dormitory of the front co-pilot, the old third turned around and said, “Boss, we couldn’t stop you with all our hard work just now. You rushed into the toilet and took an Old Master…”

The bedmate sitting next to Wu Qi hurriedly said: “Hey, don’t talk about it!”

“Oh…” The youngest realized that this fact was a bit disgusting, so he closed his mouth with interest.

Wu Qi hurriedly asked: “What the h*ll is going on?! Tell me clearly!”

“This…” Everyone looked at each other. No one wanted to describe the terrible devil scene just now, and even thinking about it, it felt disgusting.

Wu Qi shouted with a dark face: “d*mn! You guys can’t tell me!”

The voice roared out, and the whole car was immediately stinking!

Chapter 458

The three classmates and the head teacher who drove were a little dizzy. The head teacher hurriedly put down all the windows and let the wind continue to pour into the car, which is regarded as blowing away the smell.

Wu Qi exploded. He gritted his teeth and said to the person on his right hand: “Fourth, if you or he doesn’t tell me clearly, don’t blame me for turning my face with you! The two hundred thousand you took from me last time, hurry up Give it back to me!”

Hearing this, the guy hurriedly said: “Boss, I said! I said it’s okay! Just now, you suddenly had to eat that thing like crazy. The three of us pressed you, but you were too strong and broke away. After that, you ran to the toilet of the hospital, but we didn’t catch up with you. You broke into a cubicle and pulled out an Old Master who was doing to the toilet, and then…”

Wu Qi’s face turned black. He resisted the nausea and murmured, “I…have I eaten?”

The fourth child nodded cautiously, and said, “Yes…you…eat…”

“vomit……”

Wu Qi spit out suddenly.

The thing that he ate twice in a row, all vomited in the car…

At this time, the whole car seemed to have fallen into a septic tank, and it smelled like the gutter, and the windows were hard to use when driving…

The other four people in the car have completely collapsed!

The head teacher wanted to die. He had just bought a car for 200,000 and drove it for two weeks, and it was covered with the vomit. It is estimated that he will not be able to drive in the future.

But he also dared not say anything. After all, the Wu family’s strength is too strong. The principal has already told him that he must take care of Wu Qi and must not be negligent…

At this time, Wu Qi’s video of eating stool has become popular on Facebook!

This kind of brutal and inhuman devil video has exploded in the moment it goes up!

The Wu family in Suzhou and Hangzhou was shocked when they saw this video! The whole family became nervous about it.

The Wu family is one of the largest families in the south of the Yangtze River. They have always attached great importance to their children. Suddenly, Wu Qi had such an unthinkable thing. The Wu family immediately realized that something must have happened, so they had to come and find out.

At the same time, the Wu family is also trying every means to contact the entire network to delete videos. After all, this kind of thing is too shameful for them. How can a big family like theirs afford this person?

However, the speed of this video spread was so fast, and it spread to platforms such as Youtube, Instagram, and Twitter. It almost instantly reached the hottest state, and it was instantly known.

The head of the Wu family was furious. Wu Qi's father Regnar immediately called Wu Qi and blurted out, "Wu Qi, what's wrong with you?! What is it that stimulates you?! Do you know your video? , After the video exploded, how much black was smeared on the family's face!"

When Wu Qi heard that the video had exploded on YouTube, he couldn't wait to hit himself to death, or just jump out of the car and kill himself.

He cried loudly and said, "Dad! you can't blame me for this! I don't know what's wrong. My brain will have problems every hour, and then I will eat that thing uncontrollably. The whole person is totally unaware. My classmate said that if I can't eat that, I will self-harm and commit suicide…Dad, you have to find a way to save me!"

When Regnar heard this, he immediately said, "Son, wait for me! I will fly over with your brother and the doctor!"

After finishing speaking, he immediately took his brother Roger, too late to pack any luggage, and hurriedly took a private plane from Suzhou to Hangzhou to Aurous Hill. They were accompanied by the entire Wu family's physician team.

The strength of the Wu family even exceeds that of the Song family by a large margin. The family has all aspects of supporting facilities, not only private jets, private yachts, but even a private medical team and security team.

The Wu family's physician team is composed of six top medical experts in various fields, including one of the best psychiatric experts in China.

However, the Wu family did not know that even the best psychiatrists in the world would not be able to cure Wu Qi's disease!

Chapter 459

Charlie was at the gate of Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics at this time, and Aoxue the arm affectionately.

"Mr. Wade, you are so amazing! So many of us have been useless to persuade Yuesheng for so long, so you just said a few words to her, and she immediately figured it out!"

Charlie said indifferently: "It may be that after jumping into the lake, she realized the preciousness of life. People will only see some of their own problems when they are in desperation."

Aoxue nodded repeatedly, and said gratefully: "Mr. Wade, thank you so much this time. If it weren't for you, Yuesheng might have been short-sighted..."

Charlie said: "Don't worry, she will face life positively and optimistically in the future."

After speaking, Charlie reminded: "You also have to be careful yourself, and when you find a boyfriend in the future, don't be fooled by such a s*umbag!"

Aoxue smiled shyly, and said, "Of course not! I am very smart..."

After speaking, he looked at Charlie with big eyes full of admiration, and whispered: "I have thought about it. If I find a boyfriend in the future, I will find someone like Mr. Wade..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Do you want to hire a son-in-law?"

Aoxue replied with shame: “If I can find Mr. Wade, it doesn’t matter if he doesn’t come to the door…”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Okay, you are still young now, study hard, it is not too late to fall in love after graduating from college.”

Aoxue mumbled her little mouth, and said, “If you meet the right one, you may talk about it in advance, after all, the true love is the biggest!”

“Yeah.” Charlie also said seriously: “If you really meet the right person, of course don’t miss the opportunity.”

With that, Charlie didn’t think deeply, and said to her: “Okay, you can go back to the bedroom, I’m leaving.”

Aoxue said, “Mr. Wade, are you leaving now? Would you like to have a cup of coffee together?”

Charlie waved his hand: “Stop drinking, I can’t sleep at night after drinking.”

At this time, Aoxue suddenly received a WeChat message, she subconsciously opened it, and she was stunned and blurted out: “My mother, it’s disgusting!”

Charlie asked curiously: “What’s wrong?”

Aoxue retched for a while, and then handed the phone to Charlie. While coughing violently, she said: “The hot video on Facebook…that Wu Qi, actually rushed to eat stool in the hospital bathroom… …. Oh, it’s really disgusting, who would eat that kind of thing! It’s sick!”

Charlie glanced at the video, it was really disgusting, but it was d*mn good looking at it.

Isn’t he the dog kid who liked to give others psychological hints? This time he’s on the cusp, and feels the pleasure brought by psychological hints.

Charlie could already foresee Wu Qi’s future.

He must eat stool once an hour, otherwise life will fall into the extreme of self-harm and suicide.

It would be useless to tie him tightly. If they don't feed him, he would try to bite his tongue, attempt a hunger strike, abstain from water, and even keep yelling crazy.

Therefore, the best way to keep him alive is to satisfy his need to eat stool every hour.

Otherwise, this person will suffer torture and die within a month.

But fortunately, the Wu family is also a big family, with a big support base and a lot of people. This will definitely be indispensable in the future…

But Wu Qi will be a bit miserable for the rest of his life. He has to eat every hour. They don't know how long he can last!

……

When Charlie returned home, Wu Qi was sent to the SanityLab Hospital.

SanityLab Hospital is the only psychiatric hospital in Aurous Hill, but it is too remote.

Chapter 460

Driving this way, twenty or thirty kilometers, the smell in this car is comparable to a septic tank, and for several others, it is simply a torture like a purgatory on earth.

Just got out of the car and was helping Wu Qi to walk into the hospital. At this time, Wu Qi suddenly felt something wrong…

He felt dizzy and headache in his head, so he looked at the people around him desperately, and cried and said: "It's over…that feeling will come again…after a while if I lose again Reason, you must hold me back!"

Several people had lingering fears, but they nodded subconsciously.

What they thought in hearts is that if they pull him, he will definitely try to pull them, but if he succeeds, it's really bad...

Immediately afterwards, Wu Qi suddenly changed his face and shouted hysterically: "Where is the toilet?! Where is the toilet?!"

Everyone looked at each other, desperate in their hearts...

It really started again!

How to do? !

The head teacher yelled: "Push him there! Don't let go this time!"

So everyone hurriedly hugged him, put him down on the ground, and then pressed his limbs tightly. The head teacher said, "You wait, I'll call the doctor to help!"

Three people pressed Wu Qi desperately, but Wu Qi had been struggling desperately. One of them couldn't help but say: "Oh f*ck, I can't hold him anymore, what should I do!"

"If you can't hold it, you have to press it!" Another said, "Wait when I pull off the belt and tie up his legs!"

"It's a good way!"

At this moment, Wu Qi was crushed to the ground, his eyes were red, and he blurted out and shouted: "Let go of me! You guys, let me go!"

People passing by the psychiatric hospital are not used to this. Everyone is too lazy to take a look. After all, there are often such hysterical patients here.

At this time, a retired Old Master living in the back family yard led a huge husky to the front, the husky smelled everywhere, and then squatted down in a circle.

Seeing this, the roommate in Wu Qi's bedroom yelled at the Old Master: "Hurry up and take your dog away! Don't let him pull it here!"

The Old Master glared at him and said, “Can you control it?”

The roommate was anxious, and blurted out: “You dead Old Master, if you don’t get rid of your dead dog, something big will happen!”

The Old Master snorted coldly and said, “I have been keeping this dog for six years. Even if it is pulled on my bed, I will let it pull it comfortably. Then I clean it up again, and I am not willing to let it be wronged. Who do you think you are?”

“You…” The roommate was speechless.

At this time, the husky had already worked hard, pulled out a few times, and pulled out a lot of hot sh!t.

Wu Qi was even crazy when he saw this scene!

It seemed that he was given a stimulant in an instant, and his body’s strength exploded several times in an instant. He bowed fiercely, and knocked all the three people on his body to the ground!

The three of them fell on all sides, and before they had time to cry out, the fourth child collapsed and shouted: “f*ck, stop the boss!”

As the three of them said, they went crazy to catch up.

But, how can they have such crazy Wu Qi fast!

Wu Qi rushed to the Husky in an instant, toward the big pile of sh!t on the ground, instantly like a vicious dog rushing for food, opened his mouth and rushed up!

The Old Master was shocked by the scene of subverting the three views, jumping half a meter high, and trembling: “You…you…how many days have you been hungry?!”

Chapter 461

Wu Qi has completely lost his mind.

At this time, the psychological hints Charlie gave him were extremely strong, driving him to just “fill his stomach” in his mind!

The three classmates collapsed and went forward desperately to pull him away. He lay on the ground like a mad dog, eating and cursing.

The headteacher just ran out with a few doctors. Seeing this scene, the doctors who were used to seeing mental illness were also frightened.

They have seen all kinds of mental illnesses, but this is really the first time they saw…

This is too cruel, right? !

As a result, a bunch of doctors hurried forward and dragged the person back from the sh!t abruptly, then tied the person to a special bed with a fixed belt, and pushed the person into the mental hospital.

At this moment, the entire Aurous Hill School of Finance and Economics is spreading Wu Qi’s video.

Countless people will vomit on the spot after watching it, but everyone is still watching it with strong nausea, watching this video of Wu Qi’s destruction.

Many people clapped their hands and cheered excitedly when they saw Wu Qi’s end, because they in the school knew that Wu Qi was a super pervert. He liked to control girls psychologically, and then forced them to self-harm and commit suicide. To satisfy his twisted psychology.

Many people with a sense of justice dislike or even hate him, but because no one can provoke him, Wu Qi has never paid any price for his actions.

However, Wu Qi, who likes to give other people psychological hints the most, has turned into a shocking mental retard. This is not only irony, but also a hatred! They are really happy!

The Wu family’s private plane has landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

From Suzhou to Hangzhou to Aurous Hill is very close, the high-speed rail only takes about one and a half hours, so there are no flights between the two cities, and it only took half an hour for Wu's private plane to fly here.

After that, Regnar Wu took Wu Qi's brother Roger Wu and several top doctors and quickly got off the plane.

On the side of the plane, several Rolls-Royce had been waiting for a long time, and the group was divided into three cars and went straight to the SanityLab Hospital.

This Mental Hospital was not far from the airport, so the group rushed to the hospital quickly.

When they reached there, Wu Qi was tightly tied to the bed, struggling with all his strength, and a towel was stuffed into his mouth. This was because he couldn't get away and tried to bite his tongue and kill himself. The doctor blocked his mouth quickly.

At this time, Wu Qi seemed to be suffering from rabies, and the whole person was completely mad.

When Regnar saw that his son became like this, he was heartbroken and hurriedly stepped forward and said, "Wu Qi, Dad is here!"

Wu Qi can't recognize his father at all at this time, he just wants to fill his stomach…

So he pulled his feet and arms vigorously, his wrists and ankles were tied with belts, so he quickly got all scars and even faint bleeding.

Regnar hurriedly said to the psychiatric expert he had brought: "Look at what is going on!"

The doctor nodded and said, "I will give the second young master a sedative first!"

After speaking, he immediately took out the syringe and sedative from the medicine box he carried, and gave Wu Qi a shot without hesitation.

However, after the needle went down, Wu Qi didn't feel calm at all. He was still struggling desperately, whimpering and saying something, but he couldn't hear clearly because of the towel.

Seeing that the tranquilizer had no effect, Regnar hurriedly asked: "What's going on?!"

The expert was a bit big, and said, "Mr. Regnar, let alone a person, even if it is a cow, he has no reaction at all..."

Chapter 462

Regnar blurted out: "You don't need to say that I also know that he has no reaction at all. I want to ask you, what to do now?"

The expert thought for a while and said: "I want to increase the dose a little bit. In any case, let the young master calm down first."

Regnar nodded and said, "What are you waiting for?!"

Experts said: "Mr. Regnar, excessive use of sedatives can damage the body, so..."

Regnar blurted out: "He is already damaging his own body, and the most important thing is to calm him down quickly!"

"OK!" The expert nodded hurriedly and immediately prepared to increase the dose.

After another shot, Wu Qi still didn't change much.

"It's really weird..." the expert said: "This kind of tranquilizer has a very strong effect. After two injections, the manic elephant will also stop, but the young master is still so irritable, which is really a bit unreasonable. ....."

At this time, the heart expert on the side said: "No, Mr. Wu Qi's body is shaking, as if his heartbeat is fast!"

After that, he immediately took out a portable ECG monitor and turned it on for a test. At this time, Wu Qi's heart rate was as high as 180 beats per minute!

“This…this is the heartbeat index after violent anaerobic exercise… If the young master keeps this heart rate, the heart may not be able to handle it longer!”

Regnar hurriedly asked: “What happens if it doesn’t get down?”

Cardiologists said: “This can lead to a heart failure, palpitations, or myocardial infarction, and it will be life-threatening!”

Regnar asked, “What should we do?!”

The cardiologist said: “The best way is to calm down the young master as soon as possible, otherwise, the heart will be difficult to bear this load for too long…”

The psychiatrist on the side said: “But the second young master can’t calm down now. After the two sedatives have been taken, he still doesn’t get better at all…”

At this time, Wu Qi was still struggling desperately, so that his heartbeat was getting faster and faster!

The cardiologist was anxious, and blurted out: “No way! The heart rate is still rising. If this continues, it will soon be life-threatening!”

Regnar hurriedly asked some Wu Qi’s classmates who were already frightened next to him: “What is going on with him tonight? Is there any way to calm him down?”

The three of them look at him and he look at them. One of them plucked up the courage and said, “Hello, uncle, after Wu Qi returned to the bedroom tonight, he started to eat sh!t. When he wants to eat sh!t, no one can stop him. It’s only when he is finished eating that he can regain his sanity…The second and third time the same thing happened…”

Regnar’s face was extremely cold, and he asked, “In other words, he can only calm down after eating that thing, right?”

“Yes…” Everyone nodded hurriedly.

Roger on the side could not help saying, “Dad, is someone deliberately pulling a revenge on Wu Qi? After all, Wu Qi has indeed hurt some girls from poor families in the past two years in college. It seems that two have died.”

Regnar said blankly, “You said it yourself. Those are girls from poor families. Neither the living girl nor the family member of the dead girl can make any waves. I suspect there is something strange.”

At this time, the cardiologist said: “Mr. Orvel, the second young master’s heart rate has exceeded 220. If this continues, it is estimated that the young master heart will not work soon!”

Regnar gritted his teeth and spit out three words after a while: “Let him eat!”

Wu Qi’s brother Roger blurted out: “Dad, I can’t let my brother go to the toilet to eat that thing! This…this is too disgusting!”

Regnar said coldly: “Now there is no other way! The most important thing is to save his life! Let him eat first! Wait for him to stabilize before finding a way!”

Chapter 463

This night is destined to be lively and extraordinary.

On the other side, Wu Qi subverted everyone’s views. On the other side, Fredmen followed Barena Wei and hurried back to Wei’s house without the three hundred-year-old purple ginseng.

Fredmen felt regretful and grateful for not being able to win the 300-year-old best purple ginseng at the auction. Unfortunately, the century-old purple ginseng is naturally not as good as the 300-year-old best purple ginseng. Fortunately, it is enough. Saved more than 90 million…

Barena Wei took him three hundred-year-old purple ginseng to a friend to buy them, and they spent three million in total, while Charlie spent 100 million on the three-hundred-year-old purple ginseng.

In comparison, he felt a lot more comfortable in an instant.

At this time, he only hoped that the Wei family's improved prescription would cure his stubborn disease.

Because this medicine placed the hope of the Wei family on the future, all the children of the Wei family were present. Even the head of the Wei family, Youngzheng Wei, came to the huge living room to supervise the scene, carrying his weak body.

Youngzheng Wei is in his sixties this year. Wearing a tunic suit with all white hair and pleats on his face, he swayed when he walked, and he couldn't even straighten his waist. At first glance, when he was young, women played too much, leading to blood loss.

Professor Ke, the chief pharmacist of the Wei family, instructed several assistants at this time. In the living room of the Wei family, micro-reactors, refining machines and centrifuges were placed in preparation for new prescriptions.

Although the three-hundred-year-old purple ginseng was not taken, Professor Ke decided to give it a try.

Because if this medicine really has to use 300-year-old purple ginseng, it will be difficult to mass produce it.

After all, this medicinal material is too expensive and too rare to find.

Therefore, if it can be proved that 100-year-old purple ginseng can be used, even lower purple ginseng can be used, then the production capacity can be greatly enhanced, and the cost can be greatly reduced.

The Wei family was extremely excited up and down.

Because if this medicine can be prepared smoothly and has the expected curative effect, it will be beyond the existence of Western medicine v!agra, and the Wei family may even become a world-class pharmaceutical company with this medicine!

v!agra, a chemical ingredient called sildenafil, has a very good effect on the treatment of weakened male functions. Its previous patent has been in the hands of the well-known American pharmaceutical company Ruihui.

With this drug, Ruihui has increased its market value by tens of billions!

In other words, this medicine has been sold globally, which has earned Ruihui hundreds of billions of dollars!

And if the Wei family's prescription is really done, it will not only improve the abilities of men, but more importantly, it can also regulate and improve the body of men. The effect will be better than that of v!agra!

At that time, once it is sold to the world, it will not make a profit?

Fredmen doesn't know how much profit this medicine will have in the future. What he thinks now is that if this medicine can cure him, he must find a few beautiful women and fight for three days and three nights nonstop!

During this period of time, it really made him want to die!

He looked at Professor Ke nervously. Professor Ke first weighed and distinguished the precious medicinal materials, and then put them into the centrifuge in order.

Professor Ke is a relatively powerful expert in integrated traditional Chinese and Western medicine in China. Traditional medicine uses a method of boiling. The effective ingredients are wasted and the purity is insufficient. Therefore, with the preparation of Western medicine reactors, centrifuges and other equipment, traditional medicine can be made with effective ingredients, the medicinal materials are well retained and purified.

Seeing Fredmen's nervous expression on the side, Youngzheng Wei smiled and said to Fredmen: "Fredmen, this is an improved new generation formula based on the top secret prescriptions of our Wei family. Professor Ke's calculations and speculations have completely eliminated them. All the toxic and side effects are genuine magical medicines at a reasonable price."

When Fredmen heard this, he couldn't help but looked excited, and said, "That's really great. I hope the efficacy of this medicine will not disappoint me."

Youngzheng Wei hurriedly patted his chest and said, "Don't worry, Fredmen, this medicine can definitely cure your stubborn illness. Before the formula was improved, I walked around the world and relied on this magic medicine. The ten women of the Japanese imperial family are not a problem."

Chapter 464

Fredmen was a little moved by the scene he described, and said: “Is it so magical?”

Youngzheng Wei said earnestly: “Fredmen, the magical medicine of our Wei family is three and four times as effective as v!agra. The improved formula is even more effective, even up to ten times!”

Fredmen suddenly felt ecstatic in his heart. There was such a miraculous effect. It seemed that his root disease could be completely cured in all likelihood.

At this time, Barena Wei asked curiously: “Father, if this medicine is mass-produced, wouldn’t we be able to be sell it overseas and suppress all the foreign competitors?”

Youngzheng Wei waved his hand and said, “Of course, once mass production can be achieved, men all over the world will use my Wei family’s magic drug. There is no such thing as the so-called competitors. There will only be one male magic drug on the market. It is the magic medicine of my Wei family!”

Having said that, Youngzheng Wei said to Fredmen again: “I don’t know if Fredmen has the intention to invest in Wei’s pharmaceutical factory. If Fredmen is willing, he only needs to invest two or three billion, and can return 10 billion in income within a year! “

Fredmen was also very excited. The merchants valued profits, and he couldn’t avoid them.

If the Wei family’s magical medicine is really that powerful, it will definitely make money.

Therefore, Fredmen smiled and said: “If the effect of the medicine is real, it is only a billion investment, he can take it out at hand, but he has to see the effect of the medicine first.”

Youngzheng Wei was waiting for his words. He immediately laughed and hurriedly said: “Fredmen, the first medicine will let you experience the effect first. If you feel good, let’s talk about investment!”

However, Youngzheng Wei didn’t know that Fredmen’s illness could not be cured by ordinary drugs at all.

Moreover, although the so-called “magic medicine” of the Wei family has been improved, it is still unknown whether it is really effective or not without toxic side effects…

But at this time, Fredmen was thinking about reviving his vigor, and he could not even think about the consequences if the medicine failed.

At this time, he couldn’t help but feel a little dry, and he couldn’t wait to take Wei’s magical medicine immediately.

At this time, Professor Ke has completed the preparation of the magic medicine.

Under the action of the centrifuge, all the medicinal ingredients were separated and finally purified into a bowl of deep purple soup.

“Mr. Youngzheng Wei, the new medicine has been deployed!”

Professor Ke took the medicinal soup and placed it in front of everyone.

A faint medicinal fragrance immediately appeared in the air, which made people feel feverish and dry mouth and tongue.

It seems that this medicine is really strong!

Youngzheng Wei looked at Fredmen and said with a smile: “Fredmen, please take this medicine.”

Fredmen was already impatient, he looked at the soup with fiery eyes, and swallowed.

These days, it is too hard to endure the pain of living eunuchs.

Not only the physical pain, but also the psychological shock also made Fredmen tortured.

Fortunately, God pityed himself and let himself catch up with Wei’s magical medicine!

It seems that today he can finally regain the power!

Chapter 465

Fredmen held the bowl of deep purple medicinal soup, and couldn't wait to bring it to his mouth, drank it!

Everyone was watching him, even Wendy was watching him.

In fact, Wendy hopes to follow Fredmen more. After all, Fredmen's Future Company Group is larger, and Fredmen is more willing to spend money on her.

At least, she also got 5 million pocket money from Fredmen.

Following Barena Wei, he didn't get any benefits.

If Fredmen regained his masculinity, then maybe he would really take her back from Barena Wei.

The Wei family are also paying attention to Fredmen at this time.

It can be said that Fredmen is the first real test product of this new drug.

Everyone wanted to see him work, so the Wei family sent it out!

After Fredmen drank the medicinal soup, he felt a strong heat flow between his kidneys.

Moreover, it is getting hotter and hotter!

This heat flow keeps accumulating in the lower abdomen, and then converges towards the roots…

Fredmen felt that he seemed to have an urge to raise his head, which made him ecstatic!

He couldn't help but said excitedly: "The magical medicine, this is the magical medicine! I feel feverish and hot now, and there are great signs of recovery."

Hearing this, Barena Wei on the side hurriedly said: "Congratulations to Fredmen for reinvigorating his glory, and his heroism!"

Youngzheng Wei was also very excited. He stood up and smiled up to the sky: “God bless my Wei family from weathering the dragon! From today, my Wei family will become the world’s top pharmaceutical company and stand on top of the world!”

After speaking, he immediately said to Professor Ke: “Professor, you have worked hard! After this medicine is on the market, I will give you a villa and give you another 50 million cash reward!”

Professor Ke was very excited and hurriedly bowed, “Thank you Mr. Youngzheng Wei!”

Seeing that Fredmen seemed to be really well, Wendy on the side whispered charmingly, “Fredmen, I am here to congratulate you…”

After speaking, she didn’t forget to give him a seductive look.

Fredmen was so unbearable by her voice that he thought that he was about to recover, so he directly said to Barena Wei: “Brother Barena, I know that Wendy has been with you for these two days, but I am recovering from a serious illness and need help from Wendy. I’ll try the medicine, so I will take Wendy away tonight?”

When Barena Wei heard this, he felt a little unhappy.

After all, he also has a certain affection for Wendy, and men have a monopoly on the things they like.

But when he thought that Wendy was given to him by Fredmen after all, now he needs a woman to accompany him to try the effects of the medicine. There is nothing wrong with returning Wendy to him for the time being, so he can only agree: “Since Fredmen has spoken. Now, my brother, naturally I won’t have anything to say.”

Fredmen nodded in satisfaction and immediately said to Wendy: “Wendy, you come back to Willson’s house with me!”

Wendy hurriedly said: “Okay Fredmen, or let’s go back now? Don’t you wait for…”

Fredmen remembered something, and hurriedly turned around and asked Youngzheng Wei: “By the way, I only feel feverish now, how long will it take to fully recover?”

Chapter 466

Youngzheng Wei hurriedly said: “It is estimated that the effect of the medicine has not yet come up. You must first repair the damaged part. Only after the repair, will you regain your glory, but I estimate that after half an hour to an hour, no matter what, you can stand tall!”

Fredmen said excitedly: “If this is the case, then the time is rushed, so Willson will not bother you, and leave first.”

After speaking, he immediately left Youngzheng Wei’s house with Wendy.

When he was in the car, Fredmen was already a little uncontrollable. While driving, he fidgeted and said: “The heat is getting stronger and stronger, but it seems that it hasn’t reached that place yet…”

Wendy hurriedly said, “Didn’t the Wei family’s Patriarch say that the medicine must be repaired before it can work there!”

“Hahaha!” Fredmen said excitedly: “It’s like the game you young people play. The enemy has five seconds to reach the battlefield!”

Wendy smiled and said, “Fredmen, how long will you get to the battlefield?”

Fredmen smiled and said, “I guess it will be another half an hour, how come it should be there? Hahahaha!”

Having said that, Fredmen stretched out his arms around Wendy’s waist and said seriously: “Wendy, after I am completely healed, you should follow me. As long as you take care of me, I will protect you for the rest of your life and you will enjoy it. “

Wendy said with a charming expression: “Wendy will definitely take care of you!”

Fredmen nodded, and then said in a vicious voice: “That Charlie, this b@stard made me almost unable to be a man, I definitely can’t let him go!”

This time I planted myself in Charlie's hands in Aurous Hill, I don't know how many times, not only the roots were destroyed, but I also had to call him grandpa several times.

It can be said that his Fredmen's face was lost on Charlie.

After you get better, you don't need to be afraid of Charlie, and you don't need to be afraid of Tianqi, just find an opportunity to kill them both!

That Tianqi is also very f*cking hate, he didn't give it to him, and threatened him with his mother, d*mn it!

……

Soon, Fredmen drove back to Willson's house.

After the two got off the car, they passed through the living room and went straight to the guest room on the second floor.

The Old Mrs. Willson was drinking tea in the lobby. When Fredmen was pulling Wendy back, the two hurried upstairs and couldn't help asking Noah Willson next to her: "Fredmen has his hidden illness cured?"

"I don't know either." Noah Willson said, "Since the monkey went back to the room so anxiously, it feels like there is improvement."

The Old Mrs. Willson smiled and nodded, and said: "Okay, okay! Fredmen can regain his power, and Wendy can follow him again. Our Willson Group's follow-up investment of 70 million is another show!"

With that said, the Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly said to Noah Willson: "Go, go to their door and listen to see if Fredmen has really recovered. If he has, I will talk to Fredmen tomorrow morning. About the investment thing!"

Noah Willson said embarrassingly: "Mom, Wendy is my daughter. I'll go to her door to eavesdrop. This is not appropriate…"

Old Mrs. Willson glared at him and said, “Can’t you tell the most important thing about the useless things? At this time, the most important thing is whether Fredmen has recovered or not!”

Noah Willson’s wife Horiyah nodded quickly and said, “Mom is right. At this time Fredmen’s situation is the most important thing. If you are embarrassed to eavesdrop, then I will go!”

Mrs. Willson looked at Horiyah approvingly, and said: “Horiyah is still courageous in doing things! In our family, women are always better than your dad. I do things better than your dad, and you do things better than usual. , Claire that unfilial granddaughter who turned her elbow out is also a bit better than Harold in doing things.”

Chapter 467

Inside the room. Professor

Fredmen lay on the bed, anxiously waiting for the effect of the medicine to arrive on the battlefield.

Wendy put on a bathrobe and went to the bathroom first.

Don’t know why, Fredmen always feels something is wrong. The lower abdomen has been hot and hot since he was in Wei’s house, but his key parts have never changed.

Even at this moment, he vaguely felt itchy and aching.

“It is estimated that the medicine is working!”

Fredmen comforted herself. At this time, Wendy also came back from the bathroom.

Wendy, lying in Fredmen’s arms like a wild cat, asked softly, “Fredmen, do you feel better now?”

Fredmen shook his head and said with an ugly expression: “Not yet, but it should be soon.”

Wendy deliberately served Fredmen well and got more benefits, so she winks, and then lowered her head to untie Fredmen's pants.

Seeing this, Fredmen also showed expectant eyes, and his heart was hot and unbearable.

As a man, he really endured too long, too much pain.

however……

The next second, Wendy suddenly yelled in horror, her voice harsh.

"Oh my god, Fredmen, what's the matter with you, why are you starting to grow black and purple, and the roots are still a little festered!"

"Huh?!" Fredmen's brain exploded, pushing Wendy away, lowering his head to look there.

After seeing it clearly, his face instantly turned green.

He thought it might just be that the effect of the medicine hadn't arrived yet, but he didn't expect that his key point had become black and purple, and even some of it was corrupted!

What the h*ll is going on!

Fredmen's scalp exploded, and he went crazy in an instant!

If he was expecting much after he had just taken the medicine, he would have collapsed now.

From a good man to a living eunuch, he got hope several times, but he was struggling in desperation.

After finally getting the Wei family's magical medicine, after taking it by himself, it turned out to be ulcerated.

It is not too much to say from heaven to h*ll!

"d*mn, there must be something wrong with the Wei family's medicine. I said that Youngzheng Wei, the old and undead man, was so kind to let me take the medicine first. It's clear he was treating me as a f*cking mouse."

Wendy was also stunned, and subconsciously said: "Fredmen, what should we do now..."

Fredmen slapped her directly, and said angrily: "It's all d*mn rot, what else can I do, go to the hospital! Let your dad prepare the car!"

.....

Noah Willson almost broke down when he heard that he was going to the hospital again!

He thought that Fredmen was finally effective this time, and that his daughter would be able to regain the favor of Fredmen, but he didn't expect that this time, it was still nothing to do with the bamboo basket!

Moreover, he heard from Fredmen, it seems that the situation this time is much more serious than before!

Chapter 468

In the middle of the night, Noah Willson drove the car, where Fredmen and his two bodyguards rushed to the People's Hospital.

Fredmen didn't even hang up the emergency number, so he broke into the emergency room of the hospital with his bodyguards.

As soon as he entered the emergency room and saw a male doctor sitting in front of the computer, Fredmen untied his belt and took off his pants on the spot.

The male doctor in the emergency room was shocked.

"What are you doing? You are perverted!"

The male doctor was taken aback, and hurriedly shouted, “Hurry up and put your pants on and give me out, or I will call the security guard!”

Suddenly encountering this situation in the middle of the night, no one can stand it.

Fredmen hurriedly explained in tears, “Doctor, you have misunderstood, I am not a pervert, I have a serious problem with my body, I should show it to you! Otherwise, I will be finished!”

At this moment, the festering has become more serious.

The male doctor glanced at it, sucked in a cold breath, and said, “This is your body tissue is completely necrotic…”

“Total necrosis? What do you mean?”

The male doctor said: “There is no room for rescue. Like some people who have been in a car accident and their legs are crushed into fleshy flesh, they cannot recover and are facing serious infections. They have to amputate their limbs. There is no other way.”

“Amputation?!” Fredmen’s eyes were red, and he said crumbled: “Cut off my roots?”

The doctor nodded and said, “Hurry up and amputate it before it causes your body to fester.”

Fredmen cried loudly: “I am a big man, how can I cut it off? I just want to keep my roots. Even if it doesn’t work anymore, I want it to grow there for me honestly!”

Now he doesn’t want to restore his original function, he can not be bad, even if he is a living eunuch!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly pleaded: “Doctor, as long as you can cure me, I am willing to pay no matter how much money you say. You can think of a way for me!

The male doctor shook his head and said, “It’s not about money. Your condition is very serious. Now it is completely necrotic. I suggest you cut it directly.”

With that, the doctor further explained: “If you don’t cut it off and wait until the ulceration and infection become more serious, it will cause serious bacterial infections, leading to the collapse of your body’s immunity, and it will be life-threatening! You know we have several times every year. This patient dragged himself to death because he refused to amputate! He died of an uncontrollable bacterial infection!”

Fredmen was already scared.

At this time, the male doctor comforted: “Don’t worry, although your case is very rare, but I have done several similar operations before, and I will definitely cut you clean without leaving any lesions.”

When Fredmen heard this, tears couldn’t help but flow down his cheeks: “Doctor, I beg you, please show me a clear path, I really can’t cut it off, I am a living eunuch, if it is Really cut, more uncomfortable than a living eunuch! I…I might as well die.”

The male doctor said helplessly: “I’m sorry, our hospital really has no way to save. If you are unwilling to undergo amputation, we can’t cure you…”

Fredmen almost collapsed, gritted his teeth and said: “You Rubbish, can’t you even stop the ulceration?”

The male doctor was also a little annoyed, and said solemnly: “Why can’t you listen to what the doctor said? I told you, now this situation can only be amputated, and the possibility of preventing the ulcer is very slim!”

“And don’t think that it’s just the root matter now. The infected bacteria will soon flow through the bloodstream. By that time, you will have a systemic infection and your life will be in danger!”

Fredmen’s heart completely collapsed, and the hatred in his heart for the Wei family was almost overwhelming at this moment!

Oh sh!t! Wei family!

If my roots are gone, you Wei family will wait for the end!

I want to turn your entire Wei family men into living eunuchs!

Thinking of this, he shouted at the two bodyguards beside him: “Follow me to Wei’s house!”

Chapter 469

Fredmen left the People’s Hospital with great anger and rushed towards Wei’s house with his two bodyguards.

As soon as he arrived at the door of Wei’s house, a member of the Wei family hurriedly greeted him and asked flatly, “Fredmen, why are you here so late…”

However, Fredmen looked at him gloomily, slapped him over, and roared, “Get out of here!”

The anger and humiliation in his heart at the moment, like a boiling active volcano, may erupt at any time!

Immediately, Fredmen took two bodyguards and walked into the gate of Wei’s house. As soon as he entered the yard, he said viciously: “Youngzheng Wei, get out of here! One step later, I will kill you!”

With Fredmen’s roar, the entire Wei family suddenly jumped.

Not long after, Youngzheng Wei didn’t wear his clothes properly, and he walked out hurriedly, supported by Barena Wei.

When he came out to look at Fredmen, who was full of anger, he also looked surprised and quickly asked: “Mr. Willson, what are you doing? You just took medicine and restored your former glory. Isn’t it right that you should be upset at home? ?”

“Turn the dragon to the phoenix? I turn your mother!”

Fredmen observed at Youngzheng Wei and pointed at Youngzheng Wei and said, “You immortal, dare you to use me as a guinea pig and try your Wei family’s broken medicine! Now my roots are rotten, if you don’t give me Solve it, I will f*cking destroyed your Wei family!”

Youngzheng Wei's brain buzzed, and he immediately understood Fredmen's words. The co-author had a problem with taking medicine.

So he hurriedly calmed and said: "Mr. Willson, this must be a misunderstanding, a misunderstanding! Listen to my explanation, our Wei family is also very kind, and never think of you as a guinea pig, but you happen to have this need. Thinking that the medicine will be produced and let you take it first is entirely out of concern for you."

Shaking with anger, Fredmen took off his trousers in public, his eyes were cold and scary, and he pointed to the place where he had festered, and said: "It's f*cking so bad that it's going to be amputated. You tell me this is a misunderstanding?"

Youngzheng Wei's eyes didn't work well, so he rubbed his eyes carefully. Under this look, he immediately clamped his legs subconsciously!

His eldest son Barena Wei and illegitimate son Liang Wei were watching them, and their faces were equally scared.

d*mn it!

It really sucks!

How could this be?

He doesn't blame Fredmen for delivering the goods. What will be the replacement?

Barena Wei hurriedly said, "Brother Willson, don't be angry...maybe the effect of the medicine has not been fully developed, you can wait two days to see..."

Wait two more days? I don't need to go to the f*cking hospital anymore, it just sucks!

Fredmen lifted his pants and yelled at Barena Wei furiously: "Wait for your mother, I will blame you as a fool. If you hadn't lied to me, saying that your Wei family medicine could cure me, I wouldn't end up like this! "

After he finished speaking, he said to the two bodyguards around him: "Give me one of his hands first!"

These two bodyguards are both good players.

At first he brought six bodyguards to Aurous Hill, but Charlie abolished four of them, and now only these two remain.

However, even if there are only two bodyguards left, the Wei family dare not fight against him!

After all, Fredmen is the chairman of Future Company Group, and his strength is much stronger than that of the Wei family.

Chapter 470

The Wei family originally hoped that the new medicine would allow them to rise, but now it seems that the new medicine is not as good as the old one!

At least the old medicine will not make people rot, at most, it is a little liver and kidney toxicity for many years.

Therefore, if Fredmen really wants to fight the Wei family, the strength of the Wei family is indeed not enough.

At this time, Fredmen's two bodyguards came forward and directly grabbed Barena Wei. It was useless to let him cry for mercy. He snapped his right hand with a click, and folded it into a strange angle. , People can't help but straighten their hair.

"My hand hurts so much..."

Youngzheng Wei was angry and frightened in his heart. Barena Wei was his eldest son and his most beloved son. However, seeing his son's hand being broken, he dared not speak.

At this time, the pharmacist Professor Ke also rushed over and said: "Mr. Youngzheng Wei, Fredmen, what's the situation?"

Fredmen looked back and couldn't help but sneered: "You b@stard, you just came here, calling me!!"

Professor Ke was dumbfounded and said, “Fredmen, misunderstanding, I cured your illness, didn’t you say you want to gift me the villa?”

Fredmen sneered and said, “I will send you to live in a villa in the Hell Temple!”

The bodyguard pushed Professor Ke to the ground, and it crackled like a hammer. One of them hit his temple with a punch. Professor Ke rolled his eyes and passed out.

At this time, the entire Wei family was frightened, and Fredmen was really cruel!

In fact, Fredmen is not to blame. From losing his ability to now beginning to fester, his whole body and mind have suffered a huge blow that ordinary people can’t imagine.

If he really needs to be amputated, he will be completely crazy.

Fredmen was still puzzled at this moment. He stepped forward, grabbed Youngzheng Wei by the collar, and threatened: “I will give you two ways now. One, I will destroy your Wei family now, and two, immediately take my illness and cure it, which one do you choose?”

Youngzheng Wei’s face was extremely pale, and he begged: “Mr. Willson spared me, I will choose the second one. We, the Wei family, must find a way to cure your illness!”

Fredmen asked in a cold voice: “How long will it take to get it done? If my roots are really not preserved, I will let people kill you! I want you to be buried with the Wei family!”

Youngzheng Wei nodded as if pounding garlic and blurted out: “We also have many very powerful doctors in the Wei family. I will let them come over and give you anti-bacterial and anti-inflammatory treatment first. It should be able to persist for a while!”

Fredmen sat down on the main seat of the sofa in the living room and said coldly, “Hurry up and find the doctor!”

Youngzheng Wei did not dare to delay, and quickly asked Barena Wei to contact the team of doctors from Wei’s Pharmaceuticals to come over.

After the doctor came over, they immediately infused Fredmen with antibiotics, and then treated the ulceration part. However, the doctors of the Wei family agreed with the doctors of the People's Hospital that simply antibacterial and anti-inflammatory cannot solve the problem, but can only delay the speed of the ulceration, but, The end result is amputation.

Fortunately, through processing, it can be delayed for a few days.

In a few days, if the Wei family could not find a cure for Fredmen, Fredmen still had to undergo amputation.

After Fredmen infused the liquid, he said to the Wei family: "I will give you one day. If it can't be solved by tomorrow night, the Wei family will not need to exist in the future!"

Youngzheng Wei complied with a full mouth and respectfully said: "Chairman Willson rest assured, we will definitely go all out!"

The eldest son Barena Wei pulled him aside and whispered nervously, "Dad, the doctor said, there is basically no good way to treat it, what should we do?"

Youngzheng Wei gritted his teeth and said: "Then I have to find a way too! Otherwise, would it be possible to watch the Wei family's death?!"

Chapter 471

Barena Wei was worried and said to his father Youngzheng Wei: "Dad, let's change the property and run away with the money. Otherwise, if Fredmen really wants to attack us, we will be in trouble!"

Hearing this, Youngzheng Wei cursed: "Prodigal gadgets have become sellers? So anxious to sell, is the one billion family capacity sold for 200 million? This is all my life's hard work!"

Liang Wei, the illegitimate son on the side, also nodded hurriedly and said, "Brother, Wei's pharmaceuticals were made by our dad's hard work all his life. How can we sell it like that."

Barena Wei raised his hand and slapped him in the face, angrily said, “You wild species, where do you speak?”

Liang Wei, who received a slap in the face, took two steps back and covered his face. Although he felt wronged, he said very firmly: “Brother, even if you hit me, I have to say that Wei’s Pharmaceutical is the work of dad. You can’t sell it!”

“I f*cking kill you!” Barena Wei was furious and was about to attack Liang Wei.

Youngzheng Wei, who has never looked down upon Liang Wei, stopped Barena Wei, who was about to do it, and said coldly: “Your brother is right! Something went wrong, we must find a way to solve it! Instead of selling the life’s hard work and running away. !”

After finishing speaking, Youngzheng Wei snorted and said: “Today, I leave it here, you brothers, who can solve this crisis, who will be the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals in the future, the person who cannot solve the crisis is destined Inability to lead Wei’s Pharmaceuticals!”

Barena Wei suddenly panicked and blurted out: “Dad! How can Wei’s Pharmaceutical be handed over to this wild species!”

Youngzheng Wei coldly snorted: “Is it a wild species, it’s all my species! If you, the eldest son, is not able to bear it, you will abdicate to him!”

When Liang Wei on the side heard this, his heart was suddenly very excited.

I have endured all these years in Wei Jiayin, suffered all the humiliation, and finally waited for a chance to become a leader!

In fact, in Youngzheng Wei’s opinion, it is naturally impossible for the family business to be inherited by an illegitimate child. However, his eldest son Barena Wei is really not enough to be competitive, so he must be stimulated and forced to find a solution to the current crisis.

……

When the Wei family was looking for treatment for Fredmen all over the world, Charlie just returned to the bedroom after taking a shower.

His wife, Claire, was wearing a nightgown, lying on the bed, kicking her two white jade-like legs at will, swiping the phone in a leisurely manner.

Claire is usually too busy at work and under great pressure. Every night, playing on phone and reading novels in bed have become her biggest leisure.

As soon as Charlie lay down on his own floor, Claire suddenly screamed, and the phone in her hand was thrown out and hit his face.

Charlie couldn't care about the pain, and asked her hurriedly: "What's wrong with you, wife?"

Claire's expression was extremely ugly, and said: "The YouTube suddenly pulled out a video, it is disgusting..."

Charlie said curiously: "Let me see how disgusting it is."

With that said, he was going to get Claire's mobile phone that had fallen on the floor.

Claire hurriedly said, "Oh, don't look at it, it's disgusting..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Where can the nausea be no more?"

After speaking, he picked it up and took a look, and was stunned.

Well, it turned out to be Wu Qi who liked to give girls psychological hints...

From the appearance of his hysterics in the video, he can be sure that the hypnotism he gave him worked.

Chapter 472

It's really pleasing to see him being so frustrated.

He has to eat it every hour. This person is basically over for the rest of his life. There is no chance to ruin the little girl.

So Charlie locked the screen of her phone and smiled and said to Claire: “I’ve heard of this guy.”

“Really?” Claire asked in surprise: “How did you hear of him?”

Charlie said: “This guy is very bad, he likes to brainwash the little girl, and then force the little girl to self-harm and commit suicide.”

With that said, Charlie recounted the criminal history of this guy.

When Claire heard this, she immediately said angrily: “This guy is too damned! Who is not raised by his parents, why should he hurt others?”

Charlie said earnestly: “In this society, there are always s*umbags who like to hurt others for pleasure*. *Such sc*m is the dregs of the society. Sooner or later, we will get rid of it.”

Claire nodded approvingly, and said, “It seems that he deserves what he has become today!”

After watching this kind of video, Claire felt a little lingering, so she stopped playing with the mobile phone, but stretched out and said, “Oh, I’m sleepy, Charlie, help me charge my mobile phone. I am going to bed.”

“Okay,” Charlie replied and put the charge to her phone.

In the middle of the night, when Charlie was about to fall asleep, his cell phone suddenly buzzed twice. He turned on the cell phone and saw that it was a WeChat message sent to him by Orvel: “Mr. Wade, there are a few Japanese people who are lying in ambush at Mr. Shi. the Clinic, it seems that he is about to act on the genius doctor Tianqi!”

Charlie said: “Some of them are probably trying to rob the Old Master of medicine.”

“d*mn!” Orvel blurted out: “These gangsters dare to get the idea of a magical medicine, Mr. Wade, with your word, I will immediately take the brothers to catch them and take them to my kennel. Chop them up and feed the Tibetan Mastiff!”

“Don’t.” Charlie said with a smile: “This group of people are not small, they are the eldest son of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Japan, I am going to dig a big hole for him, you let your brothers secretly protect Tianqi’s safety, as for them If they grab the medicine, let them take it away. I deliberately prepared the medicine for them.”

In order to pit Ichiro, Charlie specially refined a few fake Pills and gave them to Tianqi.

This pill is magical, no matter what the other party’s disease is, even if he is on the verge of death, and only a breath is left, just take one pill, and he will be able to return to the light and live for an hour or two.

But its consequences are also terrible, that is, after these two hours of vigorous life, the person taking the medicine will die immediately, and there is no cure.

In fact, this pill is not a poison in itself, but a panacea that can ensure that the other party finishes his dying instructions.

The effect of the medicine is to overdraw all vitality to support one or two hours of return to light.

In this way, the person taking the medicine can clearly explain all the funeral matters.

This kind of medicine was specially configured for emperors and generals in ancient times. Generally, when the emperor was dying of illness, he would prepare a Pill of Returning Light, so that at least he could arrange the affairs well before he died.

But in modern times, this thing is actually useless.

Moreover, its final medicinal effect is a bit too hard, even if a healthy person eats it, after two hours of life, he will definitely be cold.

Therefore, in modern times, this medicine is more like a poison.

Charlie had seen this medicine in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures a long time ago, and felt that it was useless, so he didn’t take it seriously.

However, this time he felt that this fake med finally came in handy and could be used to pit Ichiro!

Chapter 473

After explaining Orvel, Charlie called Issac again.

As soon as the call was made, he immediately asked him: “After Ichiro succeeds tonight, he will definitely escape from China in the shortest time, so you must set up a net in Aurous Hill. Anyone can run within his group, except He can’t run!”

Issac said immediately: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade I have all arranged. If this Ichiro runs away, he will meet you!”

After that, Issac promised: “The medicine that Ichiro robbed, I also promised by the head that they will never be taken out of China!”

“Don’t!” Charlie said hurriedly: “All I want is to let them take the medicine away. Remember, medicine can leave China, and doglegs can leave China, but Ichiro must not leave China!”

Issac hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade I understand! Don’t worry, Ichiro will not escape!”

“Okay!” Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “After catching Ichiro, just find me a hidden place to take care of him, and I will meet him in person!”

“OK Master!”

……

Ichiro didn’t know, at this time there was already an invisible big net, tightly covering his head.

At this time, he was sitting in a Maybach sedan, which was parked opposite to the Clinic, and several of his men were already hidden around the door of the Clinic, ready to touch in at any time.

His father, Masao Kobayashi, has been bedridden and paralyzed for three years. In the past three years, his father has been investigating him, and his younger brother Jiro, according to his father, whoever made great contributions to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, can inherit his president position.

His younger brother Jiro, himself an expert in pharmaceutics, has been studying Kampo for many years, so in the past few years, he has created a lot of Kampo medicines for his family. The sales are very good, so he is highly regarded by his father.

In contrast, Ichiro is a bit sad. He is not a student of pharmacy, but of finance. This kind of person is more suitable for real estate and can blow bubbles in various ways, but it is really a bit for medicine. Doesn't match well.

For things like medicine, it is necessary to rely on real good medicines to open the market.

If you have a magic drug, you can make a lot of money just by relying on the word of mouth of consumers.

But if your medicine is ineffective, no amount of advertising will work. Consumers will never use it again after using it once.

Therefore, his brother Jiro has a much greater chance of success in the family than his eldest son.

As a last resort, he came to China to participate in the China traditional medicine Expo, in order to see if he could also discover some good Chinese prescriptions, and bring them back to the family for use. If he could make a remarkable achievement, he would have a chance. Take the initiative.

When he heard at the exposition that the Chinese genius doctor Tianqi had cured a high paraplegia some time ago, his whole body suddenly became excited.

If you can get this prescription, then you will not only restore his father, but also bring huge business opportunities to the family! It is even possible for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to grow and develop several times, dozens of times!

Chapter 474

Therefore, his future is all pinned on tonight!

Thinking of this, Ichiro, who was so excited, immediately called his father.

The paralyzed dad received his call and asked, “Ichiro, where have you been these days? Why didn’t you come to see me?”

Ichiro hurriedly said: “Dad, I am seeking medicine for you in China! I heard that there is a genius doctor in China who actually cured a patient with high paraplegia some time ago!”

“Is this true?!” Masao Kobayashi said in surprise: “Is there a magical doctor in China who can cure high paraplegia?!”

“Yes!” said Ichiro, “I have checked the records of the hospital and confirmed that the patient was really cured, and I have also been inquiring about it. The people in the hospital said that it was the Chinese genius doctor’s half a magic medicine that cures the high paraplegia patient!”

“Half a magic drug?!” Masao Kobayashi was a little bit incoherent with excitement!

During the three years he was paralyzed, life felt extremely painful.

He himself is a very famous entrepreneur and has wealth. However, he was suddenly paralyzed in bed and lost the opportunity to enjoy life. This made him feel a little miserable.

In the past few years, he has been looking for a way to heal himself, but in the world, there is no medical method that can restore the paralyzed patient to the original. Even if it is physical therapy, it is difficult for him to stand up, let alone Walk and live like ordinary people.

However, he suddenly heard his son say that Chinese genius doctors have such superb medical treatment methods, and he suddenly yearned for it!

So, he couldn’t help but exhorted excitedly: “Ichiro, even if you spend 100 million, you have to buy this magical medicine!”

Ichiro hurriedly said: “Dad, that genius doctor doesn’t know what is good or bad, and is unwilling to sell me the medicine. I am ready to do it tonight to snatch his medicine and send it to Tokyo overnight for you to take!”

As he said, Ichiro said again: “By the way, I heard that this genius doctor has more than one genius medicine. If you eat the leftovers, you can study and analyze it for our team of pharmacists. If we can crack this prescription , Then our Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is about to develop! We will definitely be able to become the world’s top pharmaceutical company with this drug! Win glory!”

“Okay! Great!” Masao Kobayashi said excitedly: “You really deserve to be my good son! You must do it beautifully for me, and do it as soon as possible!”

Ichiro hurriedly said: “Dad, don’t worry, my private jet is already waiting at Aurous Hill Airport. After the medicine is available, I will leave a few people behind, and then immediately go to Aurous Hill Airport to fly back to Tokyo, as long as my plane can go smoothly. Taking off, then no one can ever stop me!”

Masao Kobayashi said excitedly: “In this case, you will be able to arrive in Tokyo three hours after the plane takes off! I can take this magical medicine for up to four hours! Great! I finally have a chance to stand up again. Up!”

Ichiro burst into tears and said, “Father! With the blessing of Amaterasu, you will definitely enjoy endless glory and wealth in this life, and illnesses will definitely leave you!”

“This is good!” Masao Kobayashi was excited and said: “Ichiro, you must be more careful and don’t miss it. I’m in Tokyo, waiting for your good news!”

Ichiro said immediately: “Father, please rest assured, I must come back with the magic medicine and let you stand up again!”

Chapter 475

After hanging up the phone, Ichiro was so excited that he almost went crazy!

If he can get this miraculous medicine, then he will be able to become the successor of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!

This time in China, it is really a bargain!

At this moment, the assistant on the Maybach co-pilot turned around and said, “Mr. Kobayashi, it’s already eleven o’clock, shall we?”

Ichiro nodded and sneered: “Do it!”

The assistant took out the walkie-talkie and immediately ordered: “Do it now!”

As soon as the voice fell, six men in black sneaked into Tianqi’s Clinic quietly.

Tonight, Tianqi is living in the small bedroom behind the Clinic.

He is here, waiting for the Japanese to come.

However, to be safe, he still let his granddaughter Zhovia go to the hotel.

After the six men in black touched into the Clinic, they immediately came to Tianqi’s sleeping room and saw Tianqi lying on the bed. One of them immediately covered his mouth, pointed his gun at his temple, and said coldly: ” Don’t yell, cooperate with us obediently and spare you for not dying!”

Tianqi “panicked” and asked: “You…what are you going to do!”

“Hand over the magical medicine!” The man in black said coldly: “Otherwise, blow your head!”

Tianqi trembled with fright, and blurted out: “Don’t shoot, don’t shoot! I’ll give it to you!”

After speaking, he reached into the small pocket inside the pajamas and took out a very high-end small wooden box.

The wooden box also carried the temperature of Tianqi’s body as he kept it close to the body, showing how precious it is.

The other party took the wooden box, opened it, and found that there were four pills in it. He was so excited that he immediately reported through the walkie-talkie: “Report Mr. Kobayashi, we have found four magical medicines!”

“Four?! Great!” Ichiro said excitedly: “Quickly withdraw! Give me the medicine!”

The man asked: “What about this old thing?”

Ichiro said: “Knock him out! As long as we fight for an hour, we will succeed!”

“Okay!” The other party immediately knocked Tianqi’s head with the spear, Tianqi tilted his head and immediately passed out.

At this time, many of the good players Orvel found were staring secretly. If the other party really wants to hurt Tianqi’s life, then follow Charlie’s instructions and act on them immediately!

But if the other party didn’t mean to hurt the Old Master’s life, he would have to work hard and bear it first.

Tianqi was indeed knocked out, but fortunately, there was no danger to his life.

After these guys succeeded, they immediately withdrew from Clinic. One of them came to the Maybach car on the opposite side of the road. With the window down, he hurriedly handed the wooden box to Ichiro and said, “Mr. Kobayashi, here is the medicine!”

Ichiro couldn’t wait to open his eyes, and he was shaking with excitement when he smelled the strong fragrance of medicine!

“Great!” Ichiro said excitedly: “Your lord, let’s go to the airport first and set off for Tokyo immediately!”

After that, he immediately told the driver: “Drive! Go to the airport at the fastest speed!”

Then, he said to his assistant on the first officer: “Notify the crew to prepare for takeoff now. After I arrive, the plane will take off immediately without any delay! In case the Chinese react and stop us from taking off, everything It’s all over!”

Chapter 476

The assistant smiled and said, “Mr. Ichiro, don’t worry, the Chinese can’t respond so quickly. We’ll drive to the airport in half an hour at most. It’s also very fast to go through the VIP channel and go through the security check. An hour later, we must have taken off. At that time, even the gods will not be able to stop us!”

Ichiro’s Maybach immediately drove away and directly boarded the airport expressway, preparing to reach the airport at the fastest speed, and then return to Tokyo by private jet.

Along the way, Ichiro’s excitement speeded up. He repeatedly looked at the four magic medicines and muttered to himself: “The Kobayashi family will rely on it to build a global presence! At that time, I will also rely on it to become Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd’s president!”

Maybach speeded all the way and soon arrived at Aurous Hill Airport.

As soon as the car stopped, Ichiro was about to get off and enter the airport at the fastest speed.

However, at the moment he just got out of the car, suddenly eight Mercedes-Benz big G off-road vehicles drove over and surrounded him and his Maybach.

Soon, thirty bodyguards in black came down from the eight cars. These people are all masters carefully trained by Issac, with extraordinary strength!

Issac got out of a big G, looked at Ichiro, and said coldly: “Mr. Kobayashi, our master is here, please come over and chat!”

“Your master?!” Ichiro hid the pill in his pocket and asked nervously, “Who is your master? Do you know who I am? I’m the vice chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!”

Issac stretched out his hand and patted his face, and said indifferently: “You Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is a Japanese company. What are you pretending to be in China? There is an old Chinese saying that the dragon is not the river. Japan and China are separated by the sea. What are you pretending to be with me?”

Ichiro suddenly became nervous.

He didn't know what these people were stopping him for, was it because of magical medicine, or something else?

If it was because of the magical medicine, then it was really a bit dangerous this time, not to mention, this group of people is so strong, it is difficult to let go, and it is impossible for him to escape.

However, if they are because of other things, does that mean that he can still send the medicine back to Japan first?

Thinking of this, he pretended to be calm and asked: "Who is your young master?"

Issac said indifferently: "Mr. Kobayashi, your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has plagiarized so many ancient Chinese prescriptions. Presumably your family must have a good understanding of the situation in China. You should have heard of the Wade family?!"

"Wade Family?!" Ichiro was shocked!

How could he have never heard of Eastcliff Wade's family?

After all, this is China's top family, and its family strength is also ranked top in the world. Even the big super chaebols in Japan are not as good as the Wade family, not to mention that there is only one Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

He panicked all of a sudden, and blurted out: "I don't know what your young master is asking for?"

Issac said indifferently: "If you have anything, you will know if you come with me."

Ichiro asked nervously, "What if I don't go?"

Issac smiled faintly, took out a pistol from his arms, and said lightly: "Since our master has ordered, then I must take you there. If I can't take you alive, then you will die!"

Ichiro was worried, but he was more concerned about whether he could send the magic medicine back first!

This is the key to laying his foundation in the family!

Thinking of this, he asked tentatively: “Can I go with you and let my assistant go back to Japan first? He still has a lot of important things to deal with.”

Issac laughed and said generously: “Of course, everyone except you can go.”

Ichiro breathed a sigh of relief, and quickly quietly handed the box containing the magic medicine to the assistant, patted his shoulder, and said, “You go back by plane first, tell my father, just say I’m fine, and I will come back soon to meet him!”

Chapter 477

Ichiro gave the stolen magic medicine to the assistant. Seeing the assistant enter the airport, he was relieved and asked Issac, “I don’t know where your master is?”

Issac said lightly: “You’ll know if you follow me.”

After speaking, they winked at the two people around him, and they immediately clamped him to the left and right, and took one of the big gs.

The convoy quickly left the airport and headed to the dog farm opened by Orvel in the suburbs.

On the way to the dog farm, Issac called Charlie and said, “Mr. Wade Ichiro has been controlled by me. I will take him to the dog farm of Orvel. If you want to come over, I’ll send someone to pick you up!”

Charlie glanced at Claire, who was asleep, and said, “After arranging the car for five minutes, come downstairs to my house.”

After making a bracelet for Claire with a clam that was worth hundreds of millions, Claire was able to rest very securely while wearing it. She would almost never wake up at night, so Charlie didn’t worry that she would find out.

Five minutes later, Charlie went downstairs. A Rolls-Royce was already parked downstairs. The driver Charlie had never seen him, but he recognized Charlie, opened the door respectfully, and said, “Mr. Wade please. “

Charlie nodded, got in the car, and the car drove out of the city quickly.

When Charlie arrived at Orvel's kennel, Issac had already arrived.

This is the first time Charlie has come to Orvel's dog farm. Although he has heard about this place for a long time, he has never been to this place.

The location of this kennel is very small and the scale is very large. As soon as he got off the car, he heard countless dogs called a group, and the voices of these dogs were very low and heavy, and they sounded like large dogs.

It is said that Mr. Orvel set up this kennel mainly to raise, breed and train some fighting dogs for underground dogfighting. People in the underground world are obsessed with fighting dogs, and they often organize competitions, betting tens of millions.

In addition to raising dogs, Mr. Orvel also regarded this place as a torture ground. Some people who needed to evaporate from the world were sent here by him to become rations for vicious dogfighting.

In the yard of the kennel, there is a three-story building. This building is usually used by the staff for rest and office. There is also a warehouse for storing dog food underground, and a secret room for Mr. Orvel to use lynching.

At this time, Ichiro was tied with his hands and hung on a frame in the dark.

The underground world of Aurous Hill is no different from the underground worlds of Hong Kong and Taiwan. It is very strict with rules and regulations, and its various habits are the same as those of the youth gang a hundred years ago. Once the interests of the gang are violated, the first thing is to face is lynching.

Also detained here with Ichiro, and the six men in black who robbed Tianqi's "magic medicine".

When Ichiro saw the six of them here, he was frightened.

He realized that this matter might have something to do with the magic drug. He didn't know how the Chinese would deal with him if they knew that the magic drug was taken away by him?

At this time, Charlie stepped in.

Issac greeted him respectfully and bowed: “Mr. Wade Ichiro and his six doglegs are here.”

Charlie nodded, looked at Ichiro, and smiled slightly: “Mr. Kobayashi, let’s meet again.”

“Ah…you…you are…” Ichiro suddenly remembered Charlie!

At the traditional medicine Expo, when he went to ask Tianqi for a prescription, he was right there, and because he was just an assistant or subordinate of Tianqi, he didn’t expect that he turned out to be the young master of the Wade family!

Charlie looked at the hanged Ichiro, and said coldly: “Mr. Kobayashi, you are so courageous! You dare to send someone to administer the old magic medicine. Are you tired of your life?”

Hearing this, Ichiro suddenly panicked and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, this is all a misunderstanding!”

“Misunderstanding?” Charlie pointed to the six people in black who were tied on the ground next to him, and asked with a sneer, “Aren’t these six people yours?”

Ichiro hurriedly shook his head: “No, I don’t even know them!”

Chapter 478

Charlie nodded and asked the six people back: “Do you know him?”

The six people looked blank, as if they could not speak Chinese at all.

At this time, Issac stepped forward and translated a sentence in Japanese. The six people also shook their heads and talked a lot.

Soon, Issac said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade they said they didn’t know this Ichiro.”

“Oh.” Charlie nodded, and said lightly: “Since you don’t know him, then pick one from them, chop and feed the dog, and then ask the remaining five people.”

“Okay!” Issac immediately translated Charlie’s words, and the six of them were shocked and dumbfounded.

They couldn’t believe that Charlie only asked one sentence, and he was about to arrest someone and feed to the dog!

Could it be that he really has such courage? !

Charlie said to Mr. Orvel at this time: “Mr. Orvel, your venue is more familiar to you. Take these six people out, weigh them one by one, choose the heaviest one, chop him for dogs, and let the rest Five observe it live! Then bring them back for questioning!”

Mr. Orvel asked respectfully: “Mr. Wade what if they admit in advance?”

Charlie said lightly: “It’s too late now, so you have to chop off even if they admit in advance!”

Ichiro’s fright is gone! The difference from the six subordinates is that he understands and immediately understands the meaning of Charlie’s words!

The living person chopped up to feed the dog, is this Wade family’s young master so cruel? !

What if he really wants to chop him? !

The six unknown men in black were taken out by Mr. Orvel’s men.

Ten minutes later, They heard the dogs in the entire kennel boil!

Subsequently, the remaining five subordinates were dragged back like dead dogs.

Without exception, all five of them were frightened and convulsed violently.

As soon as they entered, the five people went crazy and yelled at Ichiro in Japanese.

Issac helped Charlie to translate: “Mr. Wade these people are telling Ichiro that they saw their companion was chopped to feed the dog.”

Charlie nodded, then looked at Ichiro, he was so scared that he passed out.

So Charlie said coldly: “Ichiro, I’ll give you one last chance, to be honest, otherwise, your fate will be exactly the same as the one just now!”

Although Ichiro wanted to contribute to the family, it was not based on the premise that he would die, so when he realized that Charlie might really kill him, he was almost shocked!

So he hurriedly pleaded: “Mr. Wade, I will speak, I will say everything! I let them snatch Tianqi’s magical medicine. Please forgive me, or you can say the number, I am willing to pay for it!”

Charlie asked with a black face, “Where is the medicine?”

Ichiro said: “The medicine, I let my assistant take it to the airport…”

Charlie asked again: “Has the plane taken off?”

Ichiro nodded again and again: “It should have taken off, and it should be out of China’s airspace now!”

Charlie gritted his teeth and said, “How dare you snatch the magic medicine? Good! Very good, since Chinese magic medicine has been taken to Japan by your people, then I will save your life. In China!”

Chapter 479

Ichiro was so scared that Charlie cried!

He is not a dead man himself, but a rich young master, thinking in his heart to win glory for the family, which is also based on what he can enjoy.

Now that he was caught by Charlie and trapped in a kennel, he might at any time incarnate the delicious food in the mouths of countless evil dogs. At this time, he was naturally afraid and regretful.

So he cried and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I beg you, tell me the number, no matter how much money, I am willing to pay you! Otherwise, I will call my father and let him inform the crew , The plane turned around directly back to Aurous Hill and returned the medicine to you intact, do you think it’s okay?”

Charlie said, “You’re less f*cking bluffing me, you treat me as if I don’t know? Many companies now have very advanced component analysis equipment. When you put things in the equipment, you can analyze all the components in a few minutes. Kobayashi Pharmaceutical itself It’s a big pharmaceutical company. There must be such an instrument, right?”

Ichiro nodded like pounding garlic, and cried and said, “There are real ones, but I didn’t bring them this time when I came to China! So you can rest assured, as long as the magic drug is not sent to our laboratory at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, we can’t get into the ingredients.”

Charlie sneered and said, “Do you think I will believe it if you say it? Maybe you have this kind of instrument on your plane, maybe you have now got a list of all the ingredients of the magic medicine, maybe you have scraped a little from the magic medicine. Powder, this powder is enough for you to go back and study the ingredients!”

Ichiro cried and said, “Mr. Wade, I will use my personality to vouch for you…”

Charlie slapped him directly, and cursed: “You are a robber and thief, and you f*cking mention your personality with me?”

Ichiro suddenly had nothing to say.

Charlie is right. He is indeed a robber and thief. Talking about personality at this time is really a little black humor…

Ichiro hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, then you say a solution, as long as it is within my ability, I will definitely follow it!”

Charlie said: “In fact, it is simple. Since you have stolen this magical medicine, then I guess the formula must have been obtained by you, so it is better for you to directly pay for the formula of this medicine.”

Ichiro nodded immediately and said, “No problem! Absolutely no problem! Mr. Wade, you can make a price, and I can report to my family immediately!”

Charlie said indifferently: “10 billion, otherwise, I will kill you. By the way, I will expose your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s theft of formulas internationally, so that your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s reputation will be discredited all over the world!”

Ichiro was taken aback and blurted out: “Mr. Charlie, ten billion is too much…We…we really don’t have so much money…”

“Tell me?” Charlie said coldly: “I have already investigated your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and the benefits of your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical are still very good, with a net profit of 2 billion a year, plus some time ago you just borrowed a large sum of money from the bank to invest in the construction of Asia’s largest production base in Osaka, Japan. This money should be in your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s account?!”

Ichiro tremblingly said, “Mr. Wade, let’s tell you, this money is the most important thing for us at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. It is completely controlled by my father. I am not in charge!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Then call your father and tell him! Immediately!”

After speaking, Charlie said to Issac: “People let go of his right hand and give him his mobile phone.”

Issac personally let go of his right hand and handed him his mobile phone.

Chapter 480

Ichiro had to pluck up courage and call his father.

At this time, Masao Kobayashi was anxiously waiting for the magic medicine to arrive in Tokyo.

He himself was really impatient, so he had his family put him in an ambulance and sent him directly to the airport to wait.

The Kobayashi family has an eye-catching eye in Tokyo, and their private jet has an independent hangar at Tokyo Airport. There is also a very high-end lounge in this hangar, which is owned by the Kobayashi family. Therefore, Masao Kobayashi took his second son, Jiro, Right here, waiting for the magic medicine to land.

Suddenly received a call from Ichiro, Masao Kobayashi hurriedly asked: "Ichiro, I heard that you didn't board the plane when the plane took off? Where are you now?"

Ichiro hurriedly said: "Father, I was left behind by the Wade Family of Eastcliff. He accused us of stealing magical medicine and prescriptions. Now he wants us to buy out the patents for the prescriptions with 10 billion. Otherwise, I will be required to give my life and he will expose Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's theft of prescriptions..."

"What?!" Masao Kobayashi blurted out loudly: "b*stard! Why are you so careless in your affairs!"

Ichiro cried out: "Father, I'm already very careful, but I still don't know why I was discovered by them, but now you must save me, otherwise, I will die!"

Masao Kobayashi said coldly: "Ten billion is simply a fantasy. I will never agree to it! If they can agree to a billion, I can accept it!"

Charlie has been listening to Issac's translation. Hearing this, he sneered and said, "Mr. Masao Kobayashi, with all due respect, the magic medicine you stole is a magic medicine with strong repairing ability to deal with your own injury, high position. Paraplegia can be cured, not to mention other similar diseases. If this drug is put on the market, it will make at least 10 billion a year. This is are cheap bargain, understand?"

Masao Kobayashi snorted and said, "How do I know if this medicine is as godly as you say?"

Charlie said: "Simple, in more than an hour, our magic medicine will land in Tokyo. I heard that you are also paralyzed in bed. At that time, you can take our magic medicine and you will be able to recover in ten minutes at most. When you personally experience the effects of the medicine, pay the money, otherwise, I will immediately expose your

son's drug stealing to the world, so that your Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's reputation will be discredited."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "Oh, yes, your son will definitely die by then!"

Masao Kobayashi was also a little nervous at this time.

The evidence that his son was caught and the medicine was taken by others, if he refuses to cooperate, once exposed, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will indeed be spurned by the world.

At that time, the Japanese government will also prohibit its own production of this magic drug in compliance with international law.

In that way, it would have been a waste of water in the bamboo basket, failing to fight a fox, and causing a commotion.

What's more, it is also possible to cost him the life of his son.

However, if this medicine really has such a good effect, then ten billion is really nothing. If he gives this ten billion to Charlie, it is estimated that he will be able to earn it back within one year, and the next year will be blood earning Up many times!

Thinking of this, Masao Kobayashi immediately said, "Okay! If your magical medicine really restores me to the same level as before, then I will give you 10 billion and buy out this prescription exclusively!"

Chapter 481

After an hour.

A Global Express private jet landed at Tokyo Narita Airport.

After the plane landed, it taxied all the way to its own hangar.

In the hangar, Kobayashi has been waiting for a long time.

As soon as the plane entered the hangar and stopped and the cabin door opened, Ichiro's assistant jumped down eagerly, holding the medicine box in both hands, and ran to Masao Kobayashi.

At this time, Masao Kobayashi was sitting in a wheelchair looking forward to it, his second son, Jiro Kobayashi, behind him, pushing the wheelchair blankly.

Jiro was very annoyed in his heart. Originally, he was already in the family heir's competition, relying on his strength to hold down his brother, but he did not expect that he would go to China to steal a magic drug.

If this medicine is so magical as it is said, then it can not only cure the father's disease but also bring huge profits to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

At that time, the little advantage that he had accumulated for so many years will be gone!

Ichiro's assistant offered the magic medicine to Masao Kobayashi and blurted out: "Chairman! This is the magic medicine that the vice chairman desperately obtained, and asked me to give it to you!"

Masao Kobayashi nodded, and couldn't wait to say, "Give me the pill!"

The assistant hurriedly opened the box and handed the pill, and the servant next to him hurriedly delivered a glass of warm water.

Masao Kobayashi tremblingly took the pill, put it under his nose and smelled it, and exclaimed, "It's so rich and pure medicine. The smell of this medicine is refreshing!"

After speaking, he opened his mouth without hesitation, swallowed the pill, and took a sip of water to take it.

Everyone is staring at him, wondering if this magical medicine is as magical as it is said.

It is said that even high paraplegia can be cured. Isn't that shocking?

At this time, Masao Kobayashi felt a burst of warmth in his abdomen, and the warmth quickly spread throughout his body. The places it went was hot and comfortable. He

couldn't help but sigh: "It's really amazing, I haven't felt my legs for a long time, but the medicine actually made me feel my legs start to get hot!"

A few minutes later, he felt that his whole body was filled with a powerful sense of strength, as if he had suddenly returned to the state he was ten years ago or even twenty years ago!

He was so excited that he tried to control his legs and wanted to stand up. He didn't expect that with a little effort, he would really stand up!

"Oh my God!"

The people around were amazed!

Jiro has been stunned!

He is learning medicine, he naturally knows that there is a problem with the nervous system, and how difficult it is to treat it.

No matter how rich people are, once they are paralyzed, they cannot be cured completely, and it is impossible even to stand up.

However, this magical medicine only took ten minutes to make his father who had been paralyzed for more than three years stand up!

This...is too amazing?

In this way, it can not only cure high paraplegia, hemiplegia, and stroke, but also treat diseases such as Parkinson's, after all, they are all related to the nervous system!

Then this medicine is really an invincible magic medicine!

At this moment, Masao Kobayashi tried to move forward. He thought he would be stumbling, but he didn't expect that he felt flat and relaxed!

Masao Kobayashi is so excited!

He walked faster and faster, and even turned, jumped slightly, and even trot a few steps. The whole person was in an extremely good state. Not only was he cured of his paralysis, but he was also twenty years younger!

The health doctor of the Kobayashi family immediately went forward to check his condition and said shockedly: “President! Your damaged nervous system is really fully restored! This is a medical miracle!”

Chapter 482

“Yeah! A miracle! This is a miracle that Amaterasu may not be able to achieve even when he appears!”

Masao Kobayashi was almost mad with excitement.

Just when he was ecstatic and excited, Charlie called.

“Mr. Masao Kobayashi, how do you feel?”

Masao Kobayashi was completely convinced by the magic drug at this time, and he blurted out excitedly: “Mr. Charlie, I accept your terms! I will purchase the patent for this magic drug for 10 billion!”

Charlie snorted and said, “I will send you the card number, and you will send the money in 20 minutes. Otherwise, I will expose what you did to the whole world.”

Masao Kobayashi hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie, please rest assured, I will arrange for the financial staff to transfer the money!”

For the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, all the funds on the books add up to a little more than 10.2 billion, of which more than 70% are loans. However, for Masao Kobayashi, this tens of billions of spending is worth it!

With this magic drug, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will surely become the world’s top pharmaceutical company in the future!

A few minutes later, Charlie received a text message reminder: Japan's Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has transferred 1.427 billion USD into his account, equivalent to 10 billion.

The money has arrived, Charlie smiled slightly and said to Masao Kobayashi: "Mr. Kobayashi, Mr. Ichiro and I wish you good luck together."

After speaking, he immediately hung up.

Ichiro said excitedly: "Mr. Wade, since you have received the money, can you let me go now?"

Charlie smiled mysteriously and said, "You're so anxious to leave?"

Ichiro said excitedly: "I want to go back to Tokyo quickly and prepare to take over Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Charlie laughed and said, "Mr. Kobayashi, don't worry, in half an hour, you may beg me to take you in."

"What do you mean?" Ichiro asked in surprise, "Are you going to regret it?"

Charlie sneered, and said arrogantly: "You always talk with Charlie. If you want to go, you can leave now, but if you run back and ask me to protect you, then I will consider it."

Ichiro frowned, not knowing what Charlie meant, but he just wanted to go back to Japan at this time, so he hurriedly said, "Thank you, Mr. Charlie, for your kindness, but please send me and my hands to the airport. I want to buy the earliest airplane back to Japan!"

Charlie shook his head: "You can go, but the five of them can't."

Ichiro hurriedly asked, "What does this mean?"

Charlie said: "These five people were not included in the deal we just talked about. Moreover, these five people dared to commit armed robbery on our land. This is a heinous crime and a price must be paid!"

Ichiro blurted out: “Mr. Charlie, there is no need to rush to exterminate them, right?!”

Charlie said indifferently: “If you don’t kill chickens to show the monkeys, tomorrow there may be Dalin Pharmaceutical, Matsushita Pharmaceutical, and Sony Pharmaceuticals coming to China to behave recklessly. If you push me more, I will have your tongue cut off. “

Ichiro looked horrified. He glanced at the five subordinates who were confused because they couldn’t understand the language. He gritted his teeth and said, “Okay! Then please send me to the airport first!”

Charlie said to Mr. Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, you send him personally. If he cries to you later and says that he wants to come back, then you can bring him back again, but before bringing him back, find a place to stop the Car, hit him, let him remember.”

“Good!” Mr. Orvel nodded respectfully, and said to Ichiro: “Mr. Kobayashi, please.”

Ichiro looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, you seem to be too confident. I will never return to this ghost place! Goodbye!”

Charlie smiled without saying a word.

It is estimated that in another twenty minutes or half an hour, your Old Master Masao Kobayashi will be cold, and there is 90% chance of your brother thinking that you deliberately harmed the Old Master.

Even if he doesn’t doubt you, in order to eradicate your troubles, he will definitely push the death of the Old Master on you.

At that time, maybe you will be chased by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, dare to return to Japan, it will be strange not to be chopped into meat!

Chapter 483

Mr. Orvel drove to the airport with Ichiro full of excitement.

Ichiro is very excited now. Although the family has suffered severe bleeding and gave Charlie 10 billion, his father's paralysis is cured! Moreover, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical also got the prescription of the magic medicine.

With this prescription, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will soon be able to usher in rapid development.

When he becomes the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., you will be able to reach the pinnacle of his life!

Therefore, now he can't wait for himself to grow a pair of wings and immediately return to Tokyo to accept his father's parents and family's worship.

At this moment, in Tokyo, Japan, Masao Kobayashi, who has finally recovered to health, is experiencing the beauty of youth with excitement.

His physical condition has improved to an incredible level, so much so that he can't wait to find two young girls quickly to experience the refreshment after a long absence.

On the way out of the airport, Kobayashi had to drive by himself.

Two of his favorite things in his life, one is a woman, the other is a car.

For him, both of these can bring him a strong sense of control.

Women will not be easy to find for a while now, and when it recovers, he will find a woman. It may not be a good reputation for him, let alone the second son is still around.

But, driving is always possible, right?

Of course Jiro did not dare to disobey his father's decision. After all, he is already very passive now. If he waits for his eldest brother to return, then he will become a hero of the Kobayashi family, and he will be more passive then, so he must coax his father well at this time. .

So he hurriedly said: "Father, why don't you drive my Bentley sports car, didn't you like speed the most when you were young? That car is very dynamic, and it happens to be late at night, there are no cars on the road, you can take it for a run!"

“Okay!” Masao Kobayashi laughed and got into Jiro’s Bentley sports car.

Jiro hurriedly got into the co-pilot and said respectfully: “Father, I did not expect that you could still ride the car I drove in this life. When I was a child, I liked to ride in the car that my father drove the most. At that time I had a strong sense of security.”

Masao Kobayashi nodded, and sighed: “Jiro, this is a person’s good fortune. Amaterasu might not have thought that I would have such an opportunity! This is simply the second spring of my life!”

Next to him, Jiro sat up with excitement and said, “Father, start the car. I can’t wait to feel the greatness of my father’s love again!”

Masao Kobayashi gave a hum, smiled and stretched out his hand to press the button for starting the engine.

However, after he stretched out his hand, he suddenly felt his body instantly stiffened, and the whole person suddenly lost control of his body…

Jiro watched his father’s hand hanging in the air, but never pressed the activation button. He couldn’t help asking, “Father, are you too excited?”

Masao Kobayashi was speechless, so he could only whimper twice as hard as he could. At this time, he already felt very difficult to breathe and was about to suffocate to death!

When Jiro looked at his father, he was shocked!

His father’s face was black and purple, and the blood vessels on his neck and forehead were all violent, and the blue veins looked terrifying!

Jiro panicked, and blurted out: “Father! What’s wrong with you?!”

Masao Kobayashi felt a pair of big hands stuck to his neck. He looked at Jiro with an expression of extreme pain, and said with all his strength, “This…this medicine is poisonous… .”

After speaking, the body suddenly lost all strength, tilted his head, foaming at the mouth…

Chapter 484

The medicine finally exerted its ultimate effect and killed Masao Kobayashi!

Masao didn't know when he was dying, the medicine he took was such a devil's medicine!

At this moment, Jiro hurriedly pushed the car door, and shouted at the family members who were about to board other vehicles: "Father is poisoned! The magical medicine my brother brought back is poisonous!"

When everyone heard this, it was like being struck by lightning!

A large group of people swarmed in, and the family doctor hurried to check.

It doesn't matter if they look at it, the Old Master is really dead!

At this time, Masao Kobayashi's expression was extremely distorted and terrifying, his complexion was black and his eyes were bloodshot, his mouth was open, and his death was extremely miserable!

After the doctor stepped forward to check, he tremblingly said: "The president, he really died of poison...Is the magic medicine poison?!"

The members of the entire Kobayashi family felt as if they were up there for a while, and they couldn't stand still!

If this magical medicine is poison, then...that would be a heavy loss!

Not only did the president's life wasted, but almost all of the cash that Kobayashi had now was remitted to the other party, most of which were bank loans! In this way, in the future, if Kobayashi Pharmaceutical repays the loan, it will take at least ten or eight years to repay it. How can there be any chance for rapid development? !

It is conceivable that the future of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be in a slump!

Jiro looked extremely gloomy on the side.

Although he was also very distressed, but in his heart, he was also faintly excited.

Because he knew that in this way, his brother, Ichiro, would never be able to threaten him.

Not only can he not threaten him, but he will also kill him!

Killing father is a capital crime! As long as he dares to return to Japan, he will be chopped into meat sauce!

wrong!

Even if he does not return to Japan, he will send someone out to hunt him down!

Thinking of this, he immediately coldly said, “Brother Ichiro must have killed father! We can’t forgive him for doing such a rebellious thing!”

The folklore of Japan is similar to that of China. In the traditions of these two countries, father killing is the biggest crime in the world!

So, Jiro gritted his teeth and said: “Now, I officially announce that Ichiro must pay the price of his life for killing father and rebelliousness! I have passed my order that I will temporarily take over the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., and at the same time announce to all gangs in Japan. The mission, kill Ichiro, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is willing to give him one billion yen!”

One billion yen, which is almost 50 million Yuan, is a huge sum.

Although Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals has just lost 10 billion and suffered a huge loss, it is a world-renowned pharmaceutical company after all. Lean Camel is bigger than a horse. Even if the future will be very difficult, it is not difficult to spend 1 billion yen.

This billion-yen bonus is enough for all Japanese gangs to hunt down Ichiro!

As long as he dies, he can naturally become the official chairman of the company!

The assistant of Ichiro was frightened by this sight. He hurried away from the airport while everyone was not paying attention to him. At the same time, he called Ichiro. As soon as the call was connected, he cried and said, “Mr.Ichiro! You! Don’t come back to Japan! The master is dead, and the second master thinks that your magic drug killed him. Now he has a reward of one billion yen to killing you!”

Chapter 485

When Ichiro heard this, he was frightened suddenly!

Father is dead? And he died after taking his magical medicine? !

This… how is this possible?

Could it be that that magical medicine is poisonous in itself? !

Thinking of this, he was angry and frightened, and he wished to confront Charlie face to face!

It’s fine if he lied to own 10 billion, and poisoned the Old Master to death. Isn’t this too cruel?

However, if you think about Charlie’s opponent again, what is the use of confronting him? Father is dead, it is impossible to resurrect, and it is impossible for Charlie to return the ten billion…

At this time, the assistant hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade you can find a place in China to hide well. Don’t show up in a short time. I guess from tomorrow, there will be many Japanese gang members and killers who will come to Aurous Hill to find you. To take you down!”

Upon hearing this, Ichiro was even more panicked.

This is terrible, one billion yen is offered as a reward for his head, maybe he doesn’t know how to die.

He suddenly remembered what Charlie said. He said to Mr. Orvel that if he cried and said he wanted to go back, then he would take him back. It seemed that he knew something like this would happen…

This b@stard! It is estimated that he specially set up a set and killed his father with poison!

At this moment, Ichiro couldn't wait to smash Charlie into ten thousand pieces.

However, thinking about it again, he can't go back to Japan now. If the Japanese gang members come to chase him tomorrow, he will have nowhere to hide in Aurous Hill...

It seems that only Charlie is his way of survival. After all, he has a strong background in China. No matter what gang in Japan, he cannot be his opponent.

So, he immediately said to Orvel: "Orvel! Could you please send me back to Mr. Charlie! Please!"

Mr. Orvel nodded faintly, pulled the car over, then walked to the co-pilot, opened the door and dragged Ichiro out, and without a word, he hit him with a punch in the face.

Ichiro yelled when he was beaten, and blurted out: "Mr. Wade what are you doing?"

Orvel said: "This is what our Charlie explained. If you say you want to go back, let me beat you up first, and then take you back!"

After finishing speaking, he kicked him to the ground and rode on him, and the big ears bowed left and right.

Although Orvel was older, he was a gangster, and his physical fitness was different from ordinary people. These few times made Ichiro dizzy, but Ichiro didn't dare to pretend to be forced by him, for fear of being abandoned.

After Orvel beat him up, he dragged him, threw him back into the car, and drove back to the kennel.

When he returned to the kennel, Ichiro's other five men had been fed the dogs. As soon as Ichiro was brought in, he cried and questioned Charlie: "Mr. Wade, why are you using fake drugs to lie to us? You hurt my father, he died, and now I am chased by my own brother. You are so vicious!"

Charlie curled his lips and said contemptuously: “Is your brain broken? When did I lie to you with fake drugs?”

Chapter 486

Ichiro said angrily: “My dad died suddenly after taking your medicine. Do you dare to say that it is not the medicine?”

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said, “Can you take the medicine yourself? The whole process of this matter is: You took the poison yourself, listen carefully, you took it, understand? I didn’t give it to you!”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “You robbed the poison yourself, you sent someone to give the poison to your dad, and then your dad died after eating the poison you sent to him. It’s all your own. What does the trouble have to do with me? I f*cking asked you to grab the poison?”

Ichiro was speechless.

Charlie was right. From the very beginning, he took someone to Tianqi to grab the medicine, but he didn’t expect that it was not a magic medicine at all, but a poison!

Even if Tianqi and Charlie joined forces to put them down, there was no way for him to sue him. After all, he was a robber and thief, and everything was his responsibility.

Therefore, people in the family, especially their younger brothers, cannot forgive him. They will definitely put the charge of killing dad on him…

Thinking of this, Ichiro knelt down to Charlie with a puff, crying and said, “Mr. Wade, this matter is indeed all my fault. I have a bad heart. I went to the genius doctor to grab the medicine. Please take me. It’s also considered indirectly helping you earn 10 billion. Save my life, otherwise, I’ll be dead…”

Charlie nodded and said, “I can temporarily take you in a kennel for a period of time. As long as you are still in this kennel, your brother and the Japanese gang will never find you.”

Ichiro was relieved, and quickly kowtow to Charlie, saying, “Thank you, Mr. Wade, thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said: “Accept you, but you can’t eat and die here. You have to do whatever you need.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Let’s do this, you first help at the kennel, raising the dog, walking the dog, and handling the dog’s excrement.”

Although Ichiro was 10,000 unhappy in his heart, he dared not say a word at this moment, so he nodded repeatedly and said, “No problem, Mr. Wade, I can do all these things.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, you go to make arrangements and let him help you at the kennel in the future, and then take care of him.”

Orvel immediately said respectfully: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will make arrangements.”

Charlie said with a hum, “Okay, Kobayashi, you can follow Mr. Orvel.”

Ichiro was thankful for following Orvel out of the dark.

After he left, Issac stepped forward and asked carefully: “Mr. Wade do you really want to keep this little Japanese in the kennel?”

Charlie said with a smile: “Keep him for now, and then wait for his brother to raise the price. For his brother, if his brother does not die, his position as the chairman will be unstable, and the more he can’t be found. The more anxious he became, when he raised the price to one or two billion, he would sell him to his brother.”

Issac was surprised and said, “In that case, Ichiro must die!”

“He deserves to die.” Charlie said this, sneered, and said: “Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has repeatedly plagiarized our herbal medicine. This time I want to grab it directly. Do you think it is decades ago. When they invaded us? Since they dared to grab us, they must pay a price, otherwise, wouldn’t they let people laugh at our Chinese children for not being tough enough?”

Issac said embarrassingly: “Mr. Wade, you have ruined them by 10 billion. People also took the life of the father in the family. Is the price of the Kobayashi family not enough?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Of course it’s not enough. I have to make Ichiro pay the price of his life for what he did! Otherwise, he thinks that after coming to China he could go wild, it will be enough to lose some money and his life, dreaming!”

Chapter 487

Ichiro didn’t know that the moment Charlie took him in, he was already preparing to sell him.

Charlie didn’t have any sympathy for Ichiro, on the contrary, in the depths of Charlie’s heart, he still hated him very much.

Fortunately, I was on guard tonight. Otherwise, what if the real medicine on Tianqi is robbed?

Although not sure, whether the Japanese can analyze their own prescriptions, but once they really figure it out, won’t they succeed?

Therefore, in his opinion, the actions of these Japanese people should be blamed!

Whether it is the six dead men in black, Masao Kobayashi in Tokyo, or Ichiro who is about to die, it is entirely self-blame.

Before dawn, Issac drove Charlie home.

Along the way, Issac had a new understanding of Charlie’s strength.

He originally thought that Charlie was the down-and-out young master who lived outside the Wade Family. Now that he has been found, his biggest support is the Wade Family.

But he didn’t expect this young master to have such a powerful strength!

Not only did he let many people from the upper class in Aurous Hill treat him respectfully in a short period of time, and now he even uses tricks to call the Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Pit in Japan a miserable one!

Bai gave Charlie 10 billion, not to mention, but also took in the life of Masao Kobayashi, and it won't be long before Ichiro's life will also come in.

Such a skill made Issac look at Charlie with admiration, and even deep inside, there was a bit more intense fear.

Charlie sat in the back of his car and said nothing.

When he was about to get home, he suddenly said to Issac, "Remember not to report to the Wade family about today's affairs."

Issac nodded hurriedly, and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade don't worry, I will keep my mouth shut!"

Issac is just a spokesperson for the Wade family in Nanguang Province, but for the entire Wade family, there are dozens or hundreds of spokespersons like him in the Wade family, all over the country, and even around the world.

Therefore, it is difficult for Issac to climb up.

But Charlie is in Aurous Hill now, this is his best chance to climb up! If Charlie can be appreciated, then one day Charlie will return to Eastcliff and inherit the family, and he will be able to ascend to heaven.

Therefore, he had already made a decision in his heart to treat Charlie as Master Wade, and as the only master, serve him well and be his dog.

Charlie was very satisfied with his attitude, nodded, and asked: "Yes, Fredmen from the Willson family in Eastcliff, and Wu Qi from the Wu family in Aurous Hill, Suzhou and Hangzhou. Have you heard of the current situation?"

Issac himself has a very powerful force in Aurous Hill. Before Charlie appeared, Mr. Orvel almost wanted to be his dog licking, so his intelligence network in Aurous Hill was very powerful. Charlie believed that many things could not escape him. Eyeliner.

Issac also replied very simply: “Back to the young master, Fredmen ran to the People’s Hospital tonight. It is said that it was ulcerated there. The doctor said that 80% of them could not be saved and suggested that he amputate his limbs. went.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I guess Fredmen took medicine randomly, right?”

“Almost.” Issac said: “It is said that the Wei family has developed a new drug and asked him to try it first, but something went wrong.”

Chapter 488

Charlie nodded.

He was very clear about Fredmen’s situation. He used his true energy to directly destroy his nerves. In other words, he would not be able to regain his ability in his life. Not to mention that Tianqi did not give him the medicine, even if he did, it would be of no avail.

If Fredmen insisted on taking medicine indiscriminately to try to restore his abilities there, it would only allow the medicine power to accumulate in the roots, which could easily lead to tissue necrosis.

It seems that the Wei family is in trouble this time, and Fredmen is not a difficult kid, but a life-defying evil spirit. If the Wei family is not able to do that, he will never let go.

At this time, Issac said: “The second young master of the Wu family is now tied up in the Aurous Hill SanityLab Hospital. It is said that he has a very strange disease. He has to eat sh!t every hour. If he does not eat, he will die. Father and his brother flew over overnight and brought experts, but they were useless for birds. Now it is said that he is fed sh!t once an hour, which can barely save his life.”

Speaking of this, Issac sighed: “I can be considered well-informed, but this is the first time I heard of this kind of thing. If it weren’t for seeing the video on YouTube, I wouldn’t believe it would not happen. It’s really a big world, everything is amazing.”

Charlie nodded, and asked curiously: “Where are his father and his brother?”

Issac said: “The current head of the Wu family is Wu Qi’s grandfather. However, although the Wu family is run by, Wu Qi’s father, Regnar, who is the eldest son, has already begun to take over the family business on a large scale. Not surprisingly, He must be the next generation Wu Patriarch.”

After speaking, Issac said again: “As for Wu Qi’s brother Roger, he just graduated from Cambridge University the year before, and now he has begun to take over part of the family business under Regnar’s guidance. Regnar also regards Roger as a second Nurtured by a generation of heirs.”

Charlie nodded. He knew that the Wu family had a relatively strong background and was considered the number one family in Aurous Hill, but in his eyes, the Wu family was really not afraid.

He taught the second son of their family because their second son was a brutal b@stard. If the Wu family refused to accept it and wanted to pursue it, then he wouldn’t mind having fun with them.

At this time, Issac’s car stopped downstairs at Charlie’s house.

Charlie pushed the car door and said lightly: “You have been running around all night, and you have worked hard. Go back and rest early.”

Issac nodded hurriedly: “OK Master, thank you for your concern!”

After getting off, the sky in the east was already pale.

When Charlie returned home, his wife Claire and his father-in-law were still asleep.

He returned to the bedroom lightly, seeing Claire lying on the bed sleeping soundly, he was relieved immediately.

Because of the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, his mental state has always been very good. Even if he didn’t rest all night, he didn’t feel tired. So he took out the 300-year-old purple ginseng that was bought for 100 million at auctions yesterday. Carefully observed for a moment.

This superb purple ginseng has a lot of medicinal strength, and it is more than enough to refine the rejuvenating pills with better medicinal effects.

The medicinal effect of this rejuvenating pill is very magical, it can make dead wood come in spring!

If the dying person takes it, he can rise from the dead and keep his life for several years;

Those who are in their old age can prolong their life by ten years or even longer if they take it;

Even if it is taken by a healthy ordinary person, it can make the body stronger, resistant to all poisons, and no disturbance to all diseases. To ordinary people, it can definitely be regarded as magic medicine in the world of medicine.

Although Charlie's body is already too much stronger than that of ordinary people, for him, if he can make a rejuvenating pill and take it regularly, his body can also be continuously tempered with medicine, and thus go further!

Therefore, Charlie decided to take time today to prepare all the remaining medicinal materials and refine the rejuvenating pills first!

Chapter 489

At seven o'clock in the morning, Claire woke up quietly.

Charlie heard the movement and hurriedly pretended to be asleep, lying motionless on the floor.

After Claire got up, sat on the bed and stretched out, looking at Charlie who was sleeping on the floor, suddenly a little distressed.

Ever since Charlie married her and became a live-in son-in-law, he has been sleeping on the floor for more than three years.

When he first got married, Claire really didn't feel anything about Charlie, and didn't like him at all.

However, after getting along these few years, she didn't know why, she felt more and more that with Charlie by her side, she would feel particularly safe.

Sometimes, even for fear that he would leave her suddenly.

During the recent period of time, so many things have happened at home, and it has made Claire feel more and more that Charlie is actually the person she can rely on most in this world. Apart from him, her dearest relatives are more than one. Not reliable.

Naturally, there is no need to talk about grandma, she didn't regard her as family at all;

As for her mother, it is also difficult for her to say a word. In her mother's eyes, she is the tool for her to reach the pinnacle of life and lead a rich life. Even if she has been married to Charlie for more than three years, she still hopes that she and Charlie get divorced and then married her to a rich man.

But her father was confused all day long, he would burn a lot of scent if he didn't get into trouble outside, let alone give her a little support at critical moments.

Therefore, it seemed that Charlie, who was sleeping on the floor, was the most reassuring.

Just as she looked at Charlie and the warmth in her heart was surging, the door of the room was suddenly pushed open.

As soon as she looked up, she saw her mother Elaine rushing in aggressively in her pajamas.

Claire couldn't help asking: "Mom, what are you doing? Why did you come in without knocking?!"

Elaine quickly ran to the other side of the bed, looked down, and saw Charlie asleep on the ground. Then she breathed a sigh of relief and muttered: "I had a nightmare. I dreamed that you were pregnant with Charlie's child, it almost scared me to death! So I came over to see if Charlie slept in your bed! Fortunately not!"

After speaking, Elaine reminded her while massaging her heart: "I'm telling you, I can't let Charlie get into your bed, do you hear me?"

Claire annoyed and said, “Mom, Charlie and I are husband and wife, it doesn’t matter how we sleep!”

“bulls*it!” Elaine pinched her waist and said, “You were born to me, everything has to do with me! I can’t allow my daughter’s body to be occupied by this stinky silk!”

Claire said angrily: “Mom! Charlie saved your life!”

Elaine, with one hand on her hips and swinging one hand, said earnestly: “Don’t talk to me about that useless thing, your mother and I have been walking in the arena for so many years, relying on only four words, heartless!”

After speaking, Elaine added seriously: “You have to be smart, a girl, the most valuable thing is her body, your body, with your looks, will divorce Charlie in the future. Why can’t you find a billionaire? By that time, won’t our family be in full bloom?”

Claire shook the quilt angrily, got up and said, “I am too lazy to tell you, I’m going to wash.”

“Hey, you kid…” Elaine hurriedly chased her out, wanting to continue to educate her.

Charlie opened his eyes only after the mothers left the house, and felt a little bit of fire in his heart. This devil’s mother-in-law is really an unfamiliar white-eyed wolf, and he will have to teach her a lesson someday.

Chapter 490

At 7:30, Charlie pretended to have just woke up, and after getting up to wash, he went out to buy something and come back earlier.

Claire hurriedly went to the company after eating. Elaine put down the dishes and she had to drag her old man Jacob to Tomson’s villa. The villa has not been renovated yet, and she has lost a bit of patience.

Jacob was unwilling to go and persuaded her: “There are several floors in the villa, which add up to a thousand square meters. The decoration is already very laborious. If you say less, you have to plan according to the time of more than half a year. It is useless if you are anxious.”

Elaine said dissatisfied: “I don’t care. I have lived enough in this broken house. If the decoration is not good next month, then I would rather go to sleep in a rough villa instead of staying here.”

After finishing speaking, Elaine urged: “Don’t talk nonsense, go change clothes numbly, drive me over to see, and urge the progress, otherwise, I’ll take all the bottles and cans you bought. I will throw it out!”

Jacob has nothing to pursue in life. He just likes to fiddle with antiques. Although he is always scammed and bought a lot of tattered things, he himself always feels that those things are very valuable, even if they are not valuable now, wait a few years. It will be very valuable, so it has always been regarded as a treasure.

Now that Elaine threatened to throw away all his treasures, he immediately relented: “Okay, OK, can’t I go with you?”

Elaine pushed him and said, “Then what are you still inking? Change your clothes!”

Jacob said with a sad face, “I haven’t finished half of the fried dough sticks yet, you let me finish my meal anyway!”

“Eat, eat, you know how to eat!” Elaine said annoyedly: “You will be like Charlie immediately. After eating, sleeping, eating, and nothing else?”

Jacob said with a gloomy look: “Okay, I won’t eat anymore.”

After speaking, quickly got up and changed clothes.

When he returned after changing his clothes, Elaine urged him to go out.

Seeing that everyone in his family was gone, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Qin Gang, asking him to send over thirty-odd medicinal materials he asked for according to his request, and he was going to refine a little rejuvenation pill.

Qin Gang naturally agreed and said that he would bring the medicine to him as soon as possible.

As soon as he hung up the phone, Charlie received a call from Tianqi.

As soon as Tianqi came up, he respectfully asked, “Mr. Wade, did you catch the Japanese who grabbed medicine yesterday?”

“Caught him.” Charlie smiled and said, “I dug a hole for them, but they jumped in unexpectedly.”

Tianqi was surprised and said: “Mr. Wade, I heard from my friends in the medical circle this morning that Masao Kobayashi of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals in Japan passed away from a sudden illness early this morning. This, shouldn’t you tell me the four pills you gave? Is the pill related to the incident?”

Charlie said faintly: “Masao died because of the four pills I gave you. Those four are not panacea at all, but poison.”

Tianqi had long expected that Charlie gave him a problem with the pill. Hearing this, he couldn’t help but exclaimed: “Mr. Wade, you really know things like a god. If you didn’t plan ahead, the magic medicine you gave me might be lost. The Japanese took it…”

While talking, he suddenly heard Tianqi’s granddaughter Zhovia’s voice on the phone, saying: “Grandpa, Mr. Barena Wei and Liang Wei from the Wei family are here!”

“Wei Family?” Tianqi frowned, “What are they doing here?”

Charlie heard this and smiled: “I heard that after Fredmen took the Wei family medicine yesterday, the roots began to fester. They came to beg you, maybe they just hope you can help.”

Tianqi said immediately: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, that b@stard Fredmen dares to disrespect you, even if he dies in front of me, I will not save him!”

Chapter 491

At this time, Barena and Liang were being stopped by the guys from the Clinic.

“Excuse me, do you have an appointment?”

The guy looked at Barena very vigilantly.

He hadn't met Barena, and there were too many messy people who came to Clinic for genius doctors in the past two days, so he didn't dare to let people in casually.

Barena hurriedly said: "Hello little brother, I am Barena, the eldest master of the Wei family. Please inform the genius doctor Tianqi that there were many offenses at the traditional medicine Expo. I came here today to apologize and ask the genius doctor Tianqi to give him an apology. An opportunity to apologize in person."

The man said coldly: "The genius doctor Tianqi said, those who have not made an appointment will not see him, so please go out quickly!"

"Please be polite to me, I am also the eldest master of the Wei family anyway, I will tell..."

"Sorry, we at the Clinic doesn't know any Wei family, so you should go out quickly, otherwise I will call someone!"

The guy still didn't give up, and didn't give Barena any face, and directly pushed him out.

"Don't, little brother, if you have something to say..." Barena immediately panicked when he saw this.

He came here today to beg Tianqi to take action and save Fredmen.

If Fredmen's roots really festered to the point of amputation, then the Wei family would be really miserable.

In the eyes of the Wei family, Tianqi is probably the only one who can save Fredmen now.

Not to mention the extravagant hope that Tianqi completely cure Fredmen, as long as he can cure his fester, the Wei family can be considered to have escaped the disaster.

Therefore, he placed most of his hopes on Fredmen.

If this were to let his father know that he hadn't even seen Tianqi's face, he would definitely be furious.

Liang, the illegitimate son of the Wei family, stood by just watching, not daring to speak.

This time his father Youngzheng said that whoever can solve this crisis can become the chairman of Wei's Pharmaceutical, so the first thing he thought of was to ask Tianqi for help.

However, he didn't expect his brother Barena to have the same idea, so he could only be a follower and follow Barena.

Barena wanted to see Tianqi as soon as possible, so he shouted into the Clinic: "Mr. Shi, we have a life-saving thing to look for you, please let us in!"

The dude was also angry: "I said that he won't see you without an appointment. Are you not too shameless to shout like this!"

At this time, Tianqi had ended the call with Charlie and stepped out.

Walking to the door, seeing the two brothers of the Wei family, Tianqi said coldly: "Why are you two making trouble in my Clinic?"

Seeing Tianqi coming out, Barena pushed the guy aside and said quickly: "Genius doctor Tianqi, I am Barena from the Wei family. This time I am looking for your help!"

Tianqi's expression was a little bit sullen, and he said, "I remember you. On the day of the traditional medicine Expo, you were disrespectful to Mr. Wade, and now you dare to come to me to make trouble?"

Barena hurriedly begged: "Don't get me wrong. On the day of the traditional medicine Expo, I was also confused and offended Charlie for a while. Please also ask you not to remember the villain and forgive me this time."

"Impossible." Tianqi said coldly: "Mr. Wade is kind to me. You offend him, it is more serious than offending me, so no matter what you ask me to do for you, I will not agree, please go back."

Chapter 492

After Tianqi finished speaking, he drove people away with a wave of his sleeves.

Barena panicked and begged: “I’m really sorry to perform like that genius doctor. My mistakes are all my fault. I have no complaints if you want to beat or scold me. It’s just that the Wei family has encountered a huge crisis this time. You can’t watch our family. The young and old getting killed?”

Tianqi said coldly: “Sorry, I am not familiar with you, and your family has nothing to do with me. Please leave.”

Upon hearing this, Barena hurriedly snatched the brocade box from Liang and handed it to Tianqi. He respectfully said: “Shi the genius doctor, this is a little bit of my heart, a piece of fine Hetian jade seed material, worth five million. Please accept it!”

However, Tianqi didn’t even look at the so-called Hetian jade seed material. He didn’t even open the brocade box, and said unceremoniously: “Don’t say five million, even if it is fifty million, five hundred million, I will not Take it! You go, you are not welcome here.”

At this moment, Liang, who had been silent on the side, sighed softly, knelt directly on the ground, and begged Tianqi bitterly, “doctor Tianqi, please be merciful and save our Wei family. I will give it to you. Kowtowed.”

Seeing Liang’s pious appearance, Tianqi’s expression was a little slow.

Compared with Barena, Liang is obviously more educated and polite. Compared with his arrogant and conceited brother, it is two extremes.

Barena glared at Liang with dissatisfaction at this time, and cursed in his heart: This b@stard drama is quite good, and he actually kneels and kowtows in front of him. Maybe he wants to grab his own credit and covet the position of the head of the house. Right?

Thinking of this, Barena kicked Liang away and cursed: “You are an illegitimate child, what qualifications do you have to kneel on behalf of the Wei family? If you want to kneel on behalf of the Wei family, it is me who is the heir of the Wei family!”

Liang was kicked to the ground, but he dared not say a word of complaint. He hurriedly got up, patted the dirt on his body, and stood aside humbly.

At this time, Barena knelt on his knees and begged: “Shi the genius doctor, Fredmen, you should know that his illness was not cured by our Wei family, but it was aggravated seriously. Now his place is about to rot. He threatened to destroy our family, and now only you can save our life.”

Tianqi had known their purpose for coming to him for a long time, and he refused again without hesitation: “Let me go and save Fredmen? I tell you, it is absolutely impossible! Neither you nor Fredmen have repeatedly disrespected Mr. Wade? So even if you said that the sky is falling into your house, I can’t make a move.”

After finishing speaking, Tianqi coldly said to his buddy: “Okay, get them out of here!”

Immediately afterwards, Tianqi didn’t look back, turned around and walked towards the Clinic, without wavering at all.

Although it is said that the healer’s parental heart, the good heart should not be imposed on the wicked.

The guy immediately pushed Barena and Liang out: “If the two of you block the mouth of our the Clinic again, I will have to call the police.”

Standing at the gate of the Clinic, Barena looked very ugly.

Apart from Tianqi, Aurous Hill certainly has no more powerful genius doctor who can cure Fredmen’s fester.

As a result, as Fredmen’s fester became more and more serious, the entire Wei family would also completely lose hope.

At this time, Liang asked in a low voice, “Big Brother, what should we do now?”

Barena glanced at him in disgust, slapped him up, and cursed: “Liang, how many times have I told you, don’t call me big brother, you wild species, you are not worthy at all!”

After that, Barena looked at him contemptuously, and said coldly: “I’m going to find someone else to find a way, you can go back by yourself!”

As Barena spoke, he got into his luxury car and walked away.

Liang stood there for a moment, with anger and unwillingness in his eyes.

He stretched his hand into his arms, touched something that had been hidden in his arms for more than ten years, as if he had made some decision, secretly gritted his teeth, turned around and entered Clinic…

Chapter 493

The attendant at the Clinic saw that Liang had walked back again and immediately said with a cold face, “Why are you here again? Go away! You are not welcome here!”

Liang begged: “Little brother, I have something to say to the genius doctor Tianqi in person, I will leave after speaking!”

The guy frowned and said: “The genius doctor Tianqi doesn’t want to see you, don’t you know anything about yourself?”

Liang knelt on the ground with a puff and shouted loudly into the inside: “Mr. Shi, Liang begs to see you, and speak to you face to face, please be merciful! If you don’t want to see Liang, Liang will be with you. Kneel down in front of the store!”

Tianqi had already walked to the room behind the Clinic, and he sighed when he heard Liang’s voice.

The illegitimate child of the Wei family has been in contact with him several times, and he feels that he is indeed very educated and knows how the etiquette.

And Tianqi did feel that Liang’s situation in the Wei family was worthy of sympathy.

Therefore, hearing Liang’s words at this time, he felt a little compassionate in his heart.

So he paced out and saw that Barena had already left, leaving Liang alone at the door, and said to him, “You come in with me.”

“Thank you doctor Tianqi!” Liang was overjoyed, got up in a hurry, and followed Tianqi to the back hall.

As soon as he entered the back hall, Liang immediately took out a slender wooden box made of mahogany from his arms, then opened the wooden box, revealing a whole body of white ginseng.

He offered the ginseng in front of Tianqi with both hands, blurting out: “Genius doctor Tianqi, this thousand-year-old snow ginseng is the thousand-year snow ginseng that my mother left to me when she was alive. It is her treasure for a lifetime. I know that you respect that Mr. Wade, so I want to dedicate this thousand-year-old snow ginseng to Mr. Wade, and ask Mr. Wade to take action to save the Wei family!”

Tianqi was stunned when he looked at the small snow ginseng.

It turned out to be a thousand-year snow ginseng!

This thing, he has only seen the description in the classical medical books, when he once thought that this thing did not exist, and the snow ginseng was at most a hundred years old.

Although this snow ginseng is not as long as a folding fan, its whole body is already a little translucent. This is because it has been waxed. Normal ginseng will not wax. It must be so obvious that it is waxed, a sign of it’s long life!

This also allowed Tianqi to conclude that 80% of this snow ginseng is really a thousand-year snow ginseng!

Unexpectedly, this thing actually exists!

He couldn’t help but ask in surprise: “This…this is really yours? How come you have such precious medicinal materials?!”

Liang nodded and said earnestly: “Mr. Shi, to tell you, my mother is a native of Changbai Mountain. Following my grandfather, my ancestors have been collecting medicine in Changbai Mountain for generations. This thousand-year-old snow ginseng was handed down from my mother’s family for generations.”

After speaking, Liang said again: “My father Youngzheng just started the medicinal material business, and he often went to Changbai Mountain to collect medicinal

materials. He lied and deceived my mother. After my mother was pregnant with me, he left. I also grew up at the foot of Changbai Mountain…"

"Until my mother was seriously ill and was about to pass away, she was afraid that I would be alone, so she contacted my grandfather. Grandpa thought I was of Wei family blood after all and could not be left outside, so he ordered my father to pick me up in Changbai Mountain and bring me back to Wei's house."

"When my mother was leaving, she left this snow ginseng plant to me, so that I must keep it close to my body at all times to prepare for emergencies. Now that the Wei family is in disaster, if Mr. Wade is willing to lend a hand, I I would like to dedicate this thousand-year snow ginseng to Mr. Wade!"

Tianqi was speechless in shock.

He only knew that Liang was an illegitimate child, but he didn't know that there was such a story behind it.

Chapter 494

For Liang, he had never said these words to anyone in his life, and Tianqi was the first.

Ever since he was brought to Wei's house, Liang has been humiliated and tortured by others.

Since childhood, his father Youngzheng hated him, and his brother Barena hated him even more. He has always been scolded, beaten, and subjected to various humiliations. He himself has long been used to it.

He has been patient, waiting for the day when he can meet a suitable opportunity to get rid of this dark and skyless status quo.

Just as the Wei family is suffering from disaster, Youngzheng also let out a word that whoever can solve this crisis can become the chairman of Wei's Pharmaceuticals. Therefore, he took out this thousand-year-old snow ginseng that has been hidden closely for 20 years. , In exchange for it to exhale.

This thousand-year-old snow ginseng has no market value its preciousness.

The 300-year-old purple ginseng, if not for the last time Charlie and Fredmen competed, the normal price is estimated to be around 30 million.

And this thousand-year-old snow ginseng can be sold for at least 100 million at the normal price.

Liang took it out at this time and gave it to Charlie willingly, so that Charlie could help the Wei family resolve the crisis, so that he could become the chairman of the entire Wei's Pharmaceutical Company. From now on, it will be a shame!

Tianqi was also shocked by this thousand-year-old snow ginseng.

He knew that Charlie had magical medicine refining skills, and this thousand years of snow ginseng would definitely be of great help to Charlie.

So he immediately took out his cell phone and called Charlie.

At this time, Charlie received the medicinal materials sent by Qin Gang, and combined the 300-year-old purple ginseng with other medicinal materials to make 30 rejuvenating pills.

As soon as the Rejuvenation Pill was refined, Charlie suddenly received a call from Tianqi.

On the other end of the phone, Tianqi's respectful voice rang: "Mr. Wade, Liang, the illegitimate son of the Wei family, want to ask you for help. If you can help the Wei family tide over the difficulties, he is willing to give you a thousand-year-old snow ginseng!"

"Thousand-year snow ginseng? Is it true?"

Charlie was very surprised. The 300-year-old purple ginseng is very rare. Snow ginseng is more precious than purple ginseng, so it is even rarer.

What's more, snow ginseng, which is still a thousand years old, is definitely considered the treasure of medicine.

Charlie is a little excited about the Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng. There is a record in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures that the snow ginseng more than 500 years old is a treasure of heaven and earth with aura. If he can get it, he will improve his own strength. It really has strong effect.

Tianqi said at this time: “Mr. Wade, to be honest, it’s the first time I have seen 1000-year-old snow ginseng. I’m really not sure if it’s a thousand years, but it’s at least five hundred years old.”

Charlie sighed and praised: “Old Shi, you have done a good job of this matter. I just made a new pill that can make you more than ten years younger. I will give you one back.”

When Tianqi heard this, his excited voice trembled a little, and respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, you really praise Shi. In fact, this is what I should do. It’s all part of it… “

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “Old Shi, Charlie has always distinguished rewards and punishments. If you do things for me, you will forget your merits if you are unnatural. You will bring Liang to see me first, and you will have rewards in the future.”

After that, Charlie said again: “You bring Liang over now, let me see if his thousand-year snow ginseng is genuine or not.”

Tianqi said excitedly: “OK, Mr. Wade, I will bring him over!”

Chapter 495

Tianqi hung up the phone and said to Liang, “Mr. Wade has already agreed to see you, you can come with me.”

Upon hearing this, Liang immediately showed an expression of gratitude, bowed to Tianqi and said, “Thank you for your generous help!”

Tianqi waved his hand and said, “I’m just helping you to connect with Mr. Wade. You don’t have to thank me. If Mr. Wade is willing to help you, you can thank Mr. Wade.”

Liang nodded hurriedly, and said, “Shi genius doctor, let’s go now?”

Tianqi responded and said to Zhovia, his granddaughter, and said, “Zhovia, you drive us to Mr. Wade’s house.”

When Zhovia heard that she was going to see Mr. Wade, she was immediately excited and said: “Grandpa, let’s go now, don’t let Mr. Wade wait long!”

Afterwards, Liang collected the Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng, followed Tianqi and Zhovia out of the Clinic, and got into an Audi car that Zhovia bought.

Since Tianqi decided to stay in Aurous Hill, Zhovia bought this car for the convenience of traveling with her grandfather.

Ten minutes later, the group of three came to Charlie’s door.

Tianqi looked at Liang and reminded: “Your brother had some conflicts with Mr. Wade before. When you meet with Mr. Wade, you must not be disrespectful.”

Liang nodded hurriedly and said, “Please don’t worry about it genius doctor! Liang dare not disrespect Mr. Wade!”

“Yeah.” Tianqi also knew that Liang and his arrogant brother were not the same, so he nodded and pressed the doorbell of Charlie’s house.

Charlie opened the door. When Tianqi and Zhovia saw Charlie, they hurriedly bowed and said respectfully, “Hello Mr. Wade!”

Liang also hurriedly followed to salute and said, “Liang has seen Mr. Wade.”

Charlie nodded and said, “You don’t need to be so polite, come in and talk.”

The three of them entered the house.

As soon as they entered the house, the three of them couldn’t help but look at the decorations in the living room. This was the first time for the three of them to come to Charlie’s house, so everyone couldn’t help but be surprised. Charlie had already been in the upper class of Aurous Hill. With a very detached status, why live in such an ordinary residential building that can no longer be ordinary?

Liang also felt that Mr. Wade was unfathomable, a super-rich who could easily throw a hundred millions at auctions, living in such a simple environment.

Charlie didn't know the thoughts of the three of them. He pointed to the sofa and said to them: "Sit down."

The three of them answered and sat opposite Charlie.

Chapter 496

Charlie looked at Liang and asked curiously: "I heard you have something to ask me?"

Liang nodded hurriedly, took out the wooden box containing Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng from his arms, handed it to Charlie, and said respectfully:

"Mr. Wade, this thousand-year-old snow ginseng is a family heirloom passed down by my mother's family for many years. I have been wearing it close to my body over the years, but this kind of treasure is in my hands and can't produce much effect, so I thought about it. Dedicate it to Mr. Wade!"

Charlie didn't say ha, he took the wooden box, opened it, and when he looked at it, he saw a snow-white ginseng with human-like roots and some waxy snow ginseng lying quietly in it.

With just one glance, Charlie could feel the strong and rich spiritual energy in it, this is really a treasure of heaven and earth! It has survived for thousands of years between heaven and earth, and absorbed all the aura between heaven and earth, and its origin is Changbai Mountain, where even now, it is very well protected and almost primitive ecology, so this snow ginseng is also more pure.

Charlie couldn't help but get excited. If this thousand-year-old snow ginseng is used for his own use, it can make his own strength directly cross a level, which is simply an unforgettable opportunity.

So Charlie asked indifferently: "Liang, what do you want me to do?"

Liang hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, let me tell you that Fredmen, the head of the Eastcliff Willson family and the chairman of the Future Company Group, lost his male ability

some time ago. After taking the Wei family's improved prescription, the roots began to fester. Now the doctor They all said that his roots can't be kept, and he needs amputation. If he does amputation, then my Wei family will suffer! So I asked Mr. Wade to take action to help Fredmen solve the ulceration problem and help the Wei family survive the catastrophe... ."

Charlie smiled playfully, instead of replying directly to him, instead he asked with a curious look: "I heard that you suffer and are humiliate in the Wei family, why did you take out such precious snow ginseng at this time and beg me to help the Wei family survive? Difficulty?"

Liang confessed: "I have really suffered humiliation in the Wei family all these years. To be honest, I have no feelings for the Wei family. If my mother was not among the dead and unable to raise me, she would not let the Wei family treat me. I was received by Aurous Hill from Changbai Mountain..."

Speaking of this, Liang suddenly became a little excited, clenched his fists, and said, "The Wei family has given me so much humiliation for so many years. The reason why I am still in the Wei family is to find a chance to avenge the humiliation of these years! Also! My father did great harm to my mother back then. I always hope that one day I can let him lower his head, let him go to Changbai Mountain, go to my mother's grave, and confess to my mother!"

At this point in Liang's words, he was a little excited, and this man in his thirties actually shed two lines of tears.

He choked up and said: "Mr. Wade doesn't know anything. My mother, originally the only daughter of a family of herbal medicine collectors at the foot of Changbai Mountain, not a big family, but because of the craftsmanship of herbal medicine, life still rich. The sc*m, my father, when he went to Changbai Mountain to collect medicine, saw that my mother was beautiful and young and ignorant, so he deceived her. The mother was played with by him. She thought he would marry her, but she didn't expect this* sumbag to be a man of no words. He left, and my mother was pregnant with his child..."

Having said that, Liang told Charlie exactly what happened back then.

Liang's mother was pregnant when she was unmarried. When she was pregnant with Liang, she was slandered in Changbai Mountain. If it weren't for her pregnancy, his mother would have wanted to end her life.

Later, Liang was born, and in the village at the foot of Changbai Mountain, he also became a wild species for everyone to point to. His only warmth and safe haven in his childhood was his mother.

But his mother became ill with overwork and grievances, and died when Liang was not an adult.

Liang came to Wei's house without his mother, and he never had a good day. His father looked down on his mother, so he also looked down on him. The stepmother and half-brother abused him, beat him, and humiliated him everyday in twenty years. He has been holding back, holding back to find a chance for revenge.

Speaking of this, he looked at Charlie and said sincerely: "Mr. Wade, my father promised that whoever can solve this problem for the family will become the chairman of Wei's Pharmaceutical. If you can help me get a direction, then I will be your horse for the rest of my life! Everything is up to you!"

Chapter 497

After hearing what Liang said, Charlie suddenly felt that Liang was a bit similar to himself.

Once upon a time, he was also an orphan and Rubbish who was humiliated and bullied by others.

When Stephen Thompson found him and handed over the Emgrand Group and a tens of billions of premium cards to his hands, it truly ushered in a turning point in his life.

Later, he accidentally got the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures by accident, and made himself soar into the sky.

And once, when he was spurned by everyone, how could he be waiting for an opportunity, waiting for an opportunity to prove myself to everyone, waiting for an opportunity to slap everyone who despised him!

Therefore, he can understand Liang's feelings well.

A child who has been scolded as a wild breed since childhood, his mother died and went to his biological father's house, and suffered even greater torture, and after twenty years, the degree of tolerance in his heart was even higher than his original self.

Thinking of this, Charlie has decided to help him and help him gain control of the entire Wei family.

It just so happened that his b@stard brother was his enemy, and his thousand-year-old snow ginseng was exactly what he needed urgently.

So Charlie said: "Liang, since you want revenge so much, then I can help you."

When Liang heard this, he knelt on the ground with excitement, knocked his head to the ground, and said loudly, "Thank you Mr. Wade for your generous help, Liang will never forget it!"

Charlie gave a hum, helped him up, and asked, "Where is Fredmen now?"

"He's at the Wei's house!" Liang said hurriedly, "The ulcer in his place cannot be treated, so he temporarily received anti-inflammatory and antibacterial treatments at the house."

Charlie nodded and said, "If this is the case, then go and treat him."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "But I'm telling the ugly things first. I only care about his festering things. As for the things he can't use, I don't care."

Liang said hurriedly: "Mr. Wade can rest assured that he can't use it here. It has nothing to do with my Wei family. The Wei family only needs to help him prevent the fester, even if it is cleaned up with him!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Okay, then let's go now."

Liang nodded in excitement, "OK, Mr. Wade!"

……

At this time, almost everyone in the living room of the Wei's villa was concentrated here, and their expressions were extremely anxious.

The deadline given by Fredmen was already near. Everyone went out for a long lap, but no one found a solution to Fredmen's troubles.

Fredmen's expression was also very gloomy. At this time, he was still infusing fluids. Antibiotics could only slow down the speed of his festering, but still could not stop the festering footsteps. Right now, his pain was beginning to get worse and the situation was getting worse.

Fredmen saw that the Wei family went out one by one, and came back one by one. Everyone was almost back. He couldn't help but shouted in anger, "What? You haven't found a way to heal me?!"

Everyone looks embarrassed and panicked but dare not to answer him.

Chapter 498

Fredmen looked at the Wei Family Patriarch coldly, and shouted: "Youngzheng, haven't you thought of a way?"

Youngzheng trembled in his heart and quickly said: "Don't worry, Fredmen. I have sent someone to find a famous doctor for you in other places, and I have also mobilized the Wei family's contacts in the pharmaceutical industry to find some broader and more powerful antibiotics will definitely cure you."

Although that was the case, Youngzheng had no idea in his heart.

It was originally hoped that Barena could invite Tianqi, but Tianqi didn't give him any chance at all. After he was driven out of Clinic by Tianqi, he went to find a few famous traditional medicine doctors in Aurous Hill, but when everyone heard it was Fredmen, No one wants to come.

The things that Fredmen couldn't do in Aurous Hill had long been spread, and the things that caused ulceration there by taking medicine indiscriminately were well known.

Moreover, the doctors at the People's Hospital had already said that his condition was the only way to amputate his limbs. Who would dare to be in trouble at this time?

If it is not cured, not only will be ridiculed, but Fredmen may also retaliate. After all, the Wei family was retaliated by him for giving the wrong medicine, so that they would seek doctors for help.

Barena searched a lot, but couldn't find anyone to treat Fredmen. In desperation, he could only return home temporarily.

The experience of other Wei family members is similar to that of Barena. Anyway, as soon as everyone heard that it was treating Fredmen, eleven of the ten doctors were unwilling to come, and they would not come for any amount of money.

Upon seeing this, Youngzheng felt that the future of the Wei family was dim.

The speed of Fredmen's festering was not too slow. At this speed, he estimated that he would be rotten in two days. By that time, the Wei family was afraid that he would not know how to die…

Barena on the side couldn't help pulling Youngzheng aside, and said in a low voice, "Dad…what should we do now? Shall we run away?"

Youngzheng turned sullenly, turned his head to look at him, getting more angry as he watched, and whispered: "You know how to escape, where can you escape? Do you think Fredmen won't bother us if we escape Aurous Hill?"

After that, Youngzheng looked at him annoyed, and blurted out: "I asked you to ask Tianqi to come over anyway, but you came back alone. You're really useless!"

Barena said dissatisfied: "Dad, you can't blame me. Tianqi, the Old Master, heard that he wanted to treat Fredmen, but he immediately refused. It was clear that he and Fredmen had hatred. What can I do?"

Youngzheng raised his hand and slapped him in the face and angrily scolded, "This has always been the case since childhood. If something happens, you will shirk responsibility. If you can't bring Tianqi, do you think you are not to blame? Then have

you thought about it? Want to win over Fredmen and give Fredmen a drug that has not been clinically verified?"

Speaking of this, Youngzheng coughed angrily and scolded angrily: "If you didn't make this kind of thing, how could we have fallen to where we are today? My hard work for a lifetime is about to be destroyed. You have done it!"

Barena was spoiled since childhood. His father Youngzheng had hardly beaten him. At this moment, Youngzheng slapped him very hard, and he was full of anger and disappointment.

Barena, who was beaten, had an ugly expression. He also knew that this incident was his own trouble, so it was impossible to clear this responsibility.

He could only cover his face and stammered: "Dad, I'm sorry, I was wrong, but I was also trying to make our Wei family go further. After all, Fredmen is the chairman of Future Company Group. If we can climb with his relationship will definitely develop more smoothly in the future..."

Wei Yong sighed in despair. Barena's words also touched him to some extent. His son didn't intend to harm the Wei family. He did hope that the Wei family could be better...

Could it be that this is the destiny of the Wei family? !

It may also be that he owed too many debts when he was young, and now he is finally going to be punished?

Just as he was depressed, someone in the Wei family suddenly shouted with excitement: "Liang is coming with the genius doctor Tianqi, and a young man, he is back!"

Chapter 499

As soon as he said this, everyone showed excited eyes.

Youngzheng's eyes widened, and he tremblingly asked: "What did you just say? Who did Liang bring back?!"

A person shouted at the door: “Liang brought Tianqi to the genius doctor, and a young man! He has entered the yard!”

As soon as the voice fell, Youngzheng’s expression immediately changed from surprise to ecstasy!

Tianqi is here? !

Liang finally asked Tianqi to move? !

God! Is the Wei family finally saved? !

Fredmen stood up even more excited!

He didn’t even care about the needle for the infusion on the back of his hand, his eyes were red with excitement!

Since the roots began to fester, he actually felt vaguely in his heart that only Tianqi could keep his roots.

However, he also knew that Tianqi was very dissatisfied with him, and it was impossible to save him.

As for why Tianqi had changed his mind again and followed the Wei family back to treat him, he couldn’t understand, and he didn’t bother to think about it. He just wanted to get his own roots cured.

Even if it is useless, as long as it stays there neatly, he never wants to lose it…

Youngzheng, who has been in poor health, walked to the door with excitement and exclaimed in excitement, “Quick! Get the genius doctor Tianqi in!”

Barena on the side was incredulous, and blurted, “How could Liang, a wild species, invite Tianqi? He can’t do it at all!”

“Shut up! We don’t care how he does it. It’s a good thing to be able to invite Tianqi.”

Youngzheng gave Barena a stern look, and blurted out a warning: “Don’t talk nonsense later, you will wait until Fredmen is cured!”

Barena was very upset, but he nodded and said yes.

At this time, Liang, together with Tianqi and Charlie, stepped into Wei’s house.

Seeing Tianqi, the rest of the Wei family members were relieved.

Everyone believed that since Tianqi came, the Wei family would be saved!

“Unexpectedly, at the moment of the crisis, it was Liang who turned the tide, which is incredible.”

“It seems that Wei’s Pharmaceutical will be handed over to Liang now!”

With Liang’s sudden eruption, the wind direction of the entire Wei family seemed to change a little.

After all, Youngzheng has said before, whoever can solve this problem, is the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceutical, the owner of the family!

For a moment, everyone’s eyes became strange.

Hearing these people’s comments, Barena’s face turned red and red, and his eyes were full of hatred.

Liang! You wild species, dare to steal my limelight?

And Tianqi, the old immortal thing, when he invited him, he clearly refused, why did Liang invite him, and he came?

At this moment, he saw Charlie.

His face immediately became extremely ugly.

He will never forget the humiliation that Charlie let him face. Forcing him to lick the urinal in the brilliant club!

Chapter 500

Unexpectedly, this guy actually got together with Liang wild species!

Fredmen greeted him happily, but after seeing Charlie, his face immediately became difficult to look.

At the same time, his heart was suddenly upset.

The humiliation he suffered at the hands of Charlie was no less than Barena's!

Originally, he regarded Charlie as a mortal enemy, but now that Charlie and Tianqi came together, he did not dare to pretend to be forced, because he knew that Tianqi, an old thing, seemed to have been poured into Charlie's ambit and treated Charlie respectfully. If he offends Charlie again, he will definitely not care about it anymore.

Thinking of this, without saying anything, he immediately stepped forward and bowed to Tianqi and said: "Uncle, I made you angry before, it was all my fault. I now know I was wrong. Please heal me!"

Tianqi said nonchalantly: "I said that our two families will never have any relationship in the future, please don't call me uncle again, I can't afford it!"

After all, he pointed to Charlie next to him, and said respectfully: "Also, the person who will take care of you today is not me, but Mr. Wade!"

In Tianqi's eyes, Charlie's ability was almost close to God's, and nothing else, his refined magic medicine alone, in Tianqi's eyes, had surpassed all doctors and pharmacists in the world.

Therefore, Tianqi respects Charlie all the time and has a heartfelt respect for him.

When Fredmen heard this, he was immediately stunned, and looked at Charlie in disbelief: "Charlie, can you heal me?"

Charlie looked at Fredmen playfully, and said, “Fredmen, your attitude is not so good, do you still want your roots?”

Tianqi also frowned and said, “Fredmen, Mr. Wade is the only person in this world who can save you. If you still disrespect Mr. Wade, I hope you will not regret it in the future!”

As soon as Fredmen heard this, he immediately snorted in his heart!

The eight achievements of his illness were caused by Charlie, who made the tactics at the renovation summit, but he has not found any direct evidence.

What’s more, Charlie has humiliated him more than once! Let him call his father and grandpa!

It can be said that the person he hates most in this world is Charlie.

However, when he heard that Charlie was the only one who could save him, Fredmen immediately squeezed all the hatred in his heart, quickly changed his face, and said to Charlie with a flattering expression: “I was wrong, Mr. Wade, you Don’t take it to your heart, please help me and save my life!”

Charlie smiled faintly, looked at him and asked, “Fredmen, have you forgotten what I should be called?”

Fredmen gritted his teeth and thought to himself that if a man can bend and stretch, he will fight for roots!

So, he immediately knelt on the ground and said to Charlie: “Grandpa, what happened before was all my fault. Please don’t remember the villain’s fault, please help me!”

As he said, he still twitched his mouth for fear that Charlie would be angry and would not give him treatment.

The rest were dumbfounded, this is Fredmen!

The chairman of Future Company Group actually called a young grandfather?

What is the identity of this young man who can make the chairman of a large group bow his head so much? !

Charlie nodded in satisfaction at this time and said, “Not bad, you are getting more and more skilled in your business!”

Youngzheng and Tianqi all admired Charlie so much, but Fredmen even called Charlie grandfather, almost falling off his startled eyes.

He hurriedly stepped forward and complimented: “After hearing the name of Mr. Wade for a long time, I can’t think of seeing your true face today. It is really a master indeed! I strongly believe you can deal with Chairman Willson’s illness, please help him!”

Barena on the side couldn’t help but feel angry when he saw Charlie, so he gritted his teeth and said: “Dad, this grandson is not a master at all! I’ve asked about it a long time ago. He is just a feng shui god stick! Don’t believe him! It must be Liang, a wild species, who colluded with him to lie to you!”

Youngzheng shook his heart. Seeing Charlie frowned, he immediately slapped Barena with his hand.

What he didn’t expect was that when Fredmen, who was kneeling on the ground, heard this, he jumped up and slapped Barena too. The two of them, one left and the other on right, gave Barena a bow from left to right!

Chapter 501

Barena didn't expect that he was only proving Charlie's identity, and he was beaten by both his father and Fredmen at the same time.

Fredmen beat him, he could still bear it. After all, he knew in his heart that it was the medicine that Fredmen took by fooling him, and it was normal for Fredmen to hate him.

However, Barena couldn't believe that his father, who had barely touched himself in decades, slapped him twice in this moment of effort!

He covered his face, looked at Youngzheng angrily, and blurted out: "Dad, why did you hit me again? Did I make a mistake?"

"b@stard stuff, shut up!"

Youngzheng glared at him fiercely, and cursed in his heart, why this prodigal son didn't have any eyesight?

Now even Tianqi is Charlie's licking dog, so now Charlie is the only savior of the Wei family. Even if he is really a magic stick, it can never be said in front of him, let alone offend him!

After scolding Barena, Youngzheng said now "Mr. Wade, this dog is unleashed, you must not take it to heart..."

Fredmen also panicked. He hated Barena to death. He kicked Barena and said coldly: "Barena, don't talk too much here. If you annoy Mr. Wade and Grandpa Wade, I'll f*cking chop you! "

Barena sighed, he had already rolled three meters and finished driving.

After Fredmen kicked, he hurriedly laughed at Charlie and said, "Grandpa Wade, don't be angry at this kind of garbage, he is not worthy at all, please hurry up and treat me!"

Barena was completely stunned. Charlie was just a Rubbish live-in son-in-law. He fooled a bunch of big people with feng shui tricks. He was telling the truth. How come he was beaten in the end?

Charlie looked at them coldly and said, “If it weren’t for Liang to beg me, I wouldn’t be here at all, so you people, you must know in your heart that if the Wei family resolves the crisis today, the credit entirely goes to Liang. “

When Youngzheng heard this, he hurriedly praised Liang: “You did a good job this time, I will remember it.”

Liang’s heart was excited and intolerable. It seems that as long as Charlie cures Fredmen’s fester, he will become the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals!

However, he didn’t know that Youngzheng already had his nitric acid U disk in his heart.

In Youngzheng’s view, Liang was born as a wild species from a village girl in Changbai Mountain who was played with by himself. Because his mother was born humble, Youngzheng was also a hundred people inferior to Liang.

He originally said that he and his eldest son Barena, whoever can solve the family crisis, can be the chairman. In fact, the main purpose is to stimulate Barena and make him actively think of ways. He really didn’t expect Liang to have such a big breakthrough, that he could invite Tianqi and Charlie over.

If he really did what he said, then when Charlie took the initiative to cure Fredmen, he would have to make Liang the chairman.

But how is it possible?

He is a garbage that shouldn’t exist at all!

In the beginning, he just happened to be in Changbai Mountain and found a beautiful girl in the home of the medicine farmer he cooperated with. So, with the purpose of having fun, he captured her with rhetoric and had a few shots.

But he didn’t expect that the girl will pregnant!

What was even more unexpected was that he clearly refused her request to get married, and then left the village at the foot of Changbai Mountain, and never visited again, but the woman just gritted her teeth and gave birth to the child alone.

When he learned of Liang's existence, the wife of Youngzheng, had been arguing with him for a long time, and made Wei's chickens and dogs restless. At that moment, he had been full of disgust for Liang before he met him.

Youngzheng himself is an extremely selfish person. He has several illegitimate children outside, but he doesn't want to take them back.

Because in his opinion, those illegitimate children were born because their mothers did not know themselves, let alone a little credibility!

Chapter 50

Everyone is just playing on the spot. If you are pregnant, you should get rid of it. What the h*ll is it when it is born?

Therefore, this is also the fundamental reason why he always hates Liang.

If it hadn't been for his father to hear that there was a grandson living out and forced him to take him back, he would never want to see the wild species born by this rural woman!

Now, even if Liang made great contributions, he would not be able to hand the Wei family's business into his hands. Is he not a sh!t?

However, Youngzheng did not reveal the slander and uncomfortableness in his heart. He just wanted to quickly send Fredmen away, the plague god!

So Youngzheng respectfully said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, please help Fredmen!"

Fredmen also looked at Charlie bitterly. He called him grandfather and apologized, wasn't it just to cure his illness?

Otherwise, how could he endure and not get angry yet.

Charlie smiled playfully and said to Fredmen: "Come on, I'll give you a pulse number."

Fredmen hurriedly stretched out his wrist.

Charlie pretended to signal his pulse, and said: “This is because your body itself is going through blood stasis, the downward movement is not smooth, and you also took the medicine that promotes liver fire and kidney fire, which caused the accumulation of efficacy and caused ulceration, so It’s absolutely impossible to cure it simply by anti-inflammatory.”

Fredmen felt very reasonable, and hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, how can you treat my disease?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I need to make a bowl of medicinal soup with eighteen traditional medicines for your disease.”

As he said, he waved his hand: “Get a pen, I’ll give you a prescription!”

Fredmen got excited immediately and blurted out: “Great, great! Thank you Mr. Wade!”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked Youngzheng for paper and pen, and handed them to Charlie respectfully.

Charlie scribbled the most bitter and bitter traditional medicine with eighteen flavors, and prescribed a large dose.

Just this nonsense prescription, if he drinks a sip of the boiled medicine, it is estimated that the tongue will be bitter for three months and no other taste can be tasted.

After the prescription was written, Charlie directly handed it to Youngzheng and said, “Your Wei family is a pharmaceutical company. It should be easy to get this medicine for you?”

Youngzheng took a hurried look and saw that the medicinal materials above are relatively common, so he nodded and said, “All of these are available! I have them at home! I’ll let people get them!”

After that, he called a servant, handed him the prescription, and said coldly: “Go grab the medicine!”

“OK, lord!”

The servant hurried to grab the medicine according to the prescription, but Fredmen trembled with excitement, and blurted out, “Mr. Wade, can this medicine be made really, can it be done by boiling it in water and drinking it?”

Charlie nodded, and said unpredictably: “It can be good or it can not be good, but this medicine still lacks a drug primer.”

“Medicinal primer?” Fredmen asked hurriedly, “What do I need to use to make medicinal primer? Tell me, I will send someone to prepare!”

Charlie smiled and said, “You have a large amount of blood and qi, you need to use human urine as a medicine!”

Chapter 503

“Using human urine?!” Fredmen immediately said with an embarrassed face: “This…isn’t this disgusting? Is it really necessary to use urine?”

Charlie snorted coldly: “Do you think I’m bluffing you?”

After that, he pointed to Youngzheng, and said, “You should have been in the medicinal material business for many years. I ask you, in many ancient recipes, do you want to use urine as a medicine?”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Youngzheng nodded immediately, and said, “Many ancient recipes require urine as a medicine. In the south, there is even a tradition of using urine to boil eggs. It does have a certain health effect.”

Having said that, Youngzheng said to Fredmen: “Fredmen, don’t worry too much. urine in traditional medicine is a very pure thing and it is not dirty.”

Hearing that it was a boy peeing, Fredmen’s expression eased slightly.

He used to watch costume movies and TV shows. This boy has a high rate of appearance, so now he wants to come, not so disgusting.

However, when he had just accepted boy urine, Charlie suddenly said: “In fact, this drug primer cannot be used with boy pee, because boy pee is produced by the pure body

that has never touched a woman, so boy pee energy is extremely strong, and you have blood stasis. If you use boy urine again, it will only aggravate your condition!"

When Fredmen heard this, he asked in amazement, "Mr. Wade, can it be done with a girl's urine?"

"Nor for girls." Charlie waved his hand and said, "To treat your disease, you have to use adult male urine, and this adult man must have slept with many women, the more the better! Because he has slept. The more women there are, the more cloudy the urine will be, and it will have an excellent effect on your blood stasis."

Fredmen was stunned, and couldn't help asking: "Mr. Wade, do you have a grudge against me, so you deliberately play with me? Why do I feel more mysterious as I listen?"

Charlie said calmly: "I, can swear with my life. If you do exactly what I said, your fester will be cured. If it doesn't work, let the thunder hit me."

After all, Charlie glanced at Fredmen disdainfully, and said: "That's the end of the story. If you don't believe me, then I have no other way."

Seeing Charlie's incomparable sincerity, Fredmen believed a little bit in his heart.

At this time, Charlie saw that he was still a little bit unbelieving, and said: "This way, so many people have witnessed that if my medicine is ready, if you drink it and it is not completely cured within ten minutes, I will give you 100 million."

Last time at the auction of the traditional medicine Expo, Charlie spent 100 million on a 300-year-old purple ginseng, so no one doubts that he can bring forth another 100 million.

When Fredmen heard this, he felt that Charlie was probably not cheating him.

Otherwise, at the price of 100 million, he would drink a pee for himself, then he wouldn't lose his life?

If he is really willing to give up, with a grit and a stomping, he can directly drink as the world's first defeat!

So he gritted his teeth, for the sake of his own roots, blurted out: “Okay! Then as you say!”

Having said that, he thought about it for himself, and said seriously: “Mr. Wade, I have not used many women in my life, but there are a hundred smaller ones, so I should just drink my own urine?”

Charlie frowned and looked at him: “What do you think? If your own urine is useful, do you still need to drink it? It has already worked in your bladder!”

“Huh?” Fredmen blurted out: “I can’t use my own? Whose one should I use?”

Charlie looked around and said: “Come on, everyone who is present, please report how much experience you have in that area. Please answer honestly. Don’t brag, otherwise it will delay Fredmen’s treatment. Be responsible here!”

Chapter 504

Everyone didn’t speak, but they started to look at each other. In the end, they all looked at the Old Master of the Wei family, Youngzheng.

Who doesn’t know that Youngzheng, the elder of the Wei family, was ultra-romantic when he was young?

When he was young, he could eat his poisonous recipe for strong sheep every day, and he was about to die when he was only in his sixties, so he should be the one with the most women.

Seeing that everyone was looking at him, Youngzheng suddenly felt a sense of accomplishment. He said proudly, “Mr. Wade said that he was dissatisfied with that when he was young, Wei was more exposed to the wind, and there were more women who liked me. I roughly calculate Forget it, there are three to five hundred!”

Charlie nodded, pointed at Youngzheng and said to Fredmen: “Okay, it’s him.”

Fredmen’s expression is very ugly.

Let himself drink the urine of Youngzheng? This is too f*cking disgusting, right?

However, Charlie said that the more experience in that area, the better the effect.

Youngzheng is a terrible Old Master who can play better than himself, and really can't find someone more suitable than him…

So he had to gritted his teeth and said: "Then… then so be it…"

Charlie nodded, and said to Youngzheng, "Come on, Mr. Wei, you first take two liters of pure water, hold back your urine, and when you feel like urinating, get a basin and connect it. When you save one liter, and then you will you tell me."

"One liter!?" Fredmen was about to collapse: "Mr. Wade, this is too much…"

Charlie said: "What if the effect is not good? Are you trying to corrupt my one hundred million?"

"No, it's not about that." Fredmen hurriedly waved his hand and said, "I was thinking about it. Almost two mouthfuls are enough. One liter is too scary…"

Charlie said seriously: "If you want to cure the ulcer in one step, you have to drink one liter, otherwise, in case of sequelae, don't blame me."

Fredmen's heart was depressed, and he didn't know if Charlie was playing with him. It can be seen that he was serious, and he was willing to swear by his life. He also attached a promise of 100 million. He always felt that this man should not be playing.

At this time, the person who was sent to grabbed the medicine came back.

According to Charlie's request, the dried and dehydrated medicinal materials alone cost more than 20 kilograms.

Charlie said, "Come on, divide these medicines into four parts, put each part in a casserole, add ten liters of water, and boil it on high heat for one hour, then mix the four parts of the soup together, and cook for another half an hour, and finally 40 liters of water. Boil it to a liter."

After speaking, Charlie said to Fredmen: “When the medicine is ready, and Mr. Wei has enough urine, you will have one liter of medicine and one liter of urine. Drink the urine first, then the medicine, understand?”

Fredmen was really crying.

Two liters in one breath? ! One liter of Chinese herbal medicine that is so bitter to death, and one liter of the Old Master’s urine, which is probably too bad, is absolutely terrible!

However, in order to cure his own roots, he did not dare to bargain. Instead, he asked, “Mr. Wade, can you drink the medicine first and then drink the urine? In this case, the medicine will have a strong taste, and you won’t be able to taste it after drinking urine. “

“What are you kidding?” Charlie said contemptuously: “Drinking first, of course you have to drink the urine first, and then drink the medicine! You are upside down, is it urine inducement or not?”

Chapter 505

But after only a moment, he wanted to understand the truth in Charlie’s words.

Since urine is a drug primer, it must be used to induce drugs, that is, he must drink urine first.

However, one liter is too much…

Fredmen felt his head as big as a fight when he thought of this.

Charlie smiled and said at this time: “This matter can’t be delayed. If you really suck it up by yourself, don’t blame me for not saving you.”

Fredmen shuddered in shock, and blurted out: “Okay! I listen to you!”

Charlie nodded and said to Youngzheng, “Mr. Wei, please drink more water first, and also, quickly arrange for someone to boil the medicine.”

How dare Youngzheng nod, he hurriedly nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I’ll go drink more water…”

Fredmen sighed, already admitting his fate.

To him, healing the fester is more important than anything else.

Charlie was particularly happy at this time.

To treat Fredmen’s ulcer, what kind of pee and the most bitter thing are important?

As long as a little bit of medicine dregs is removed from the pills he refined before, he can heal his fester.

The reason why he told him that he was asked to use Youngzheng’s urine as a medicine was to cheat him.

After a while, the entire Wei family was filled with the extremely bitter taste of traditional medicine, and the bitter throat was dry and mouth astringent after just smelling it. It was hard to imagine how uncomfortable it would be to drink it.

A few large pots of water were boiled on a high fire and boiled into a liter of concentrated black medicinal soup, which looked no different from oil.

Youngzheng hadn’t returned yet after the herbal soup was boiled.

Fredmen was waiting anxiously, so he ordered someone to urge him.

Youngzheng has worked hard. He is old and his kidney is not good. It is really painful to drink so much water in one breath and force himself to urinate.

After waiting for another twenty minutes, Youngzheng finally made up one liter and hurried in, clutching his nose.

“Mr. Wade, one liter of urine is enough!”

Charlie was afraid that the smell would suffocate him, so he immediately stayed away, clutching his nose and said to Fredmen: “Come on, drink this first, and then drink the medicine!”

“Ok!” Fredmen nodded hurriedly.

The severe pain there made him realize that this matter was urgent, so he did not dare to delay, and directly took the big bottle of orange liquid from Youngzheng’s hands.

Barena on the side looked nauseous, seeing Fredmen want to drink this thing, he immediately involuntarily remembered his licking of the urinal in the brilliant club.

Every time he thinks about it, he will inevitably want to nauseate.

Fredmen also wanted to vomit.

Youngzheng, this bad Old Master, was really willing to give it to him. With a large cup of one liter, the liquid level was even a few millimeters higher than the scale of one liter.

But when he thought that this thing could save his life, he didn’t dare to delay a little bit. He hurriedly picked it up, closed his eyes, gritted his teeth, and directly poured it down!

In an instant, the inside of Fredmen’s mouth exploded, and the whole mouth and nose were filled with a strong odor. He just wanted to vomit when he was sick.

“Gulp Gulp……”

Fredmen almost couldn’t hold back, almost vomiting out, but because of fear of affecting the effect of the medicine, he hurriedly covered his mouth and swallowed again!

The others are almost throwing up.

Chapter 506

The situation of this grandson at this moment, and the rich second generation who grabbed sh!t on YouTube some time ago, is really a match…

Fredmen drank it, wiped his mouth, and hurriedly said, “Where is the medicine? Quick! Give it to me!”

Charlie took a liter of thick black medicinal soup from the hand of his servant, and sprinkled in his fingertips a little bit of scraps that had just been picked from the pill.

Afterwards, he smiled and brought the medicinal soup to Fredmen, and said with a smile: “Come on, Fredmen, please!”

There was a strong smell in Fredmen’s mouth. At this moment, he couldn’t wait to cover up with a little other smell, so he picked up the soup and took a big sip.

This mouthful of medicinal soup hardly fainted him bitterly.

He had never tasted anything so bitter in his life. It was so d*mn bitter, like 10,000 bottles of licorice slices melted into this bowl of medicinal soup.

And this medicinal soup is not only bitter, but it also burns badly!

The tongue that burned in the mouth became numb, and then the whole mouth was numb.

Drinking into the stomach, the whole stomach feels like drinking sulfuric acid, burning uncomfortable.

However, at the same moment when he drank it, Fredmen immediately felt a different kind of heat spreading from his stomach to the bottom.

The pain there was relieved immediately!

Hey! What a f*cking god!

Fredmen was so excited, he didn’t care that the ghost was going to die, so he poured in.

When he drank it, the dregs in the bottom were as thick as black sesame paste, and when he drank it in, it was pasted in mouth. It was uncomfortable.

However, he swallowed all the dregs of medicine into his stomach for the sake of effect.

At this time, his entire mouth was numb to death. He didn't know that at this moment his taste buds were burned out by the ghost medicine soup. What he eats in the next few months will definitely be tasteless. What's more, the mouth his will always be numb, and the burning pain is enough for him.

More importantly, this medicine burns the stomach and intestines. In the next few months, he estimates that he will scavenge several times a day. In short, there will be sins.

However, Fredmen didn't have the energy to experience the discomfort in other places now. He felt more and more that the painful part of the ulcer was refreshed and comfortable, and the whole person seemed to be much easier.

"It's amazing, it feels effective!"

Fredmen was overjoyed and immediately took off his pants in front of everyone.

When he glanced at it, he was almost excited to shed tears, the place where the fester was originally present, healed quickly! This is really amazing!

At this time, Charlie said calmly: "Your ulcer should have been cured, but your nerves have been necrotic. It must be very difficult to regain your strength in the future, and I advise you not to take that medicine indiscriminately, otherwise Maybe there will be the same experience again.

Fredmen nodded repeatedly.

Since the roots began to fester, he no longer hopes to regain his glory, as long as he can let it stay there, he is already satisfied.

I'm fine now, my roots are kept!

Charlie said faintly at this time: "Fredmen, you should be grateful that at the auction that day, I took the 300-year-old premium purple ginseng, not you. Otherwise, with your condition. If you took the 300-year-old premium Purple ginseng, I'm afraid it will just rot away there, instantly. Giving you no time"

Fredmen was scared after a while.

At this moment, in front of Charlie, he didn't dare to pretend to be forced, and he could only say respectfully: "Thank you, Mr. Wade for your rescue!"

Charlie said, "Since you have recovered now, there is no need to embarrass the Wei family, right?"

"Of course, of course!" Fredmen nodded repeatedly.

Although I have suffered a lot of crimes, since the roots have been cured, there is indeed no need to continue to talk to Wei's.

Now he is full of sadness for Aurous Hill, as if he has come to Aurous Hill and his life has not been better.

At this time, his roots were also preserved. Deep down in his heart, he wanted to return to Eastcliff and leave the sad place of Aurous Hill behind forever...

Chapter 507

After suffering so many wrongs, Fredmen really wanted to go home.

Moreover, he knew that he could not find a way to restore his glory in Aurous Hill, so he wanted to return to Eastcliff again to see if he could find an expert.

One more thing is very important. His mother is nearly eighty-four years old. As the eldest son, he must go back to celebrate her birthday.

However, his mother asked him to invite Tianqi over, but now it seems that Tianqi still did not forgive him.

However, he still asked Tianqi tentatively: "Uncle, it will be my mother's birthday banquet in a few days. I wonder if you can come to Eastcliff to enjoy it?"

Tianqi said blankly: “Fredmen, I have already told you that there is no relationship between me and the Willson family, so you don’t need to waste your tongue anymore about the birthday party.”

Fredmen sighed softly and nodded.

Even though he wanted to put Tianqi this bad Old Master on the ground, he still said very humblely: “Since Uncle has made a decision, Fredmen is not reluctant to force it. If this is the case, then I will return to Eastcliff first. .”

Tianqi nodded.

Fredmen glanced at him, then looked at Charlie, his teeth tickled with hatred, but still did not say a word, took his bodyguard, and left dingy.

Seeing that the plague god finally left, Youngzheng was completely relieved.

Moreover, he discovered that he actually got a good prescription because of a blessing in disguise.

It turns out that the root ulcer can be treated with a dozen traditional medicine soup and combined with his own urine treatment. This is amazing. If anyone has such a thing in the future, then he can completely treat him!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly stepped forward and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade is truly a Aurous Hill genius doctor, and his medical skills are admired. Today, thanks to Mr. Wade’s action, my Wei family can survive. The Wei family will remember Mr. Wade’s kindness forever. .”

The others also bowed their hands and saluted Charlie: “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for saving the Wei family in the fire and water. We are grateful.”

Charlie glanced at them, and said lightly: “I’m not here to hear that you are grateful to me.”

With that, Charlie pointed at Liang and said to Youngzheng: “Since Liang has solved your Wei family’s troubles, as you said, he should be the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals now, right? When are you going for the official announcement?”

When Youngzheng heard this, a trace of dissatisfaction flashed in his eyes. He was the head of the Wei family. When was it the turn of an outsider to drink?

Besides, how could it be possible to get that wild species as the chairman of Wei's Pharmaceuticals?

Barena on the side was also furious, this outsider was really too much! Helping that wild species to grab the chairmanship? Doesn't he know that he is eldest son of the Wei family?

Liang, who had been insulted for half his life, was extremely excited at this time, and his eyes were full of gratitude when he looked at Charlie.

At this time, he already regarded Charlie as a second-born parent,

however……

Youngzheng smiled at this moment, and said unhurriedly: "Mr. Wade, to tell you, this is the Wei family's family affair, not to mention the appointment of the chairman of the board, which is of great importance, and we have to consider long-term considerations."

Chapter 508

What he meant was that you, Charlie, are just an outsider, don't interfere with the Wei family!

When Liang heard this, his excitement instantly fell into the ice cellar.

He finally realized that he had been tricked.

And it was miserable.

Dad was not prepared to give him a chance at all.

Even if he took out the precious snow ginseng that his mother left for him, even if he begged Charlie to save the Wei family, his father was still not going to make him the chairman.

At this moment, Charlie frowned, looked at Youngzheng, and asked coldly: “What? Do you want to regret it?”

Youngzheng hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you don’t know anything about this. What I told the two dogs at that time was that if anyone can help the family solve this problem, whoever has the opportunity to be the chairman of the board, Liang contributes to the family today. , Of course, I will make a note for him. When the chairman is elected in the future, he will naturally have a better chance of winning.”

Youngzheng’s rhetoric is a complete rogue, whoever solves the crisis can become chairman of the board, and he changed his claim that whoever solves the crisis will have the opportunity to become chairman.

This “has a chance”, he took the initiative of the whole thing completely in his own hands, which is like putting a coin in the hand, and start with it. The coin is positive, and the coin is reversed. It’s the opposite, who can win him?

Barena beside him was also a little angry at this time. Anyway, Fredmen is gone, and the crisis has been resolved. He is not so afraid of Charlie anymore. He just blurted out: “Charlie, the family affairs of our Wei family. It has nothing to do with outsiders. If you are acquainted, get out, the Wei family still has no turn to play wild!”

Youngzheng is also the kind of old dog that employs people forwards instead of backwards. Seeing that his son has come out and tore his face, he simply said directly: “To be honest, I absolutely cannot give Wei’s Pharmaceuticals to this wild species from Changbai Mountain. , I have played with countless women in my life. This wild mother is the second one. d*mn, she’s just a village girl. If I were not young and hot, I would feel uncomfortable around her.”

When Liang heard this, he shouted angrily: “How can you say that to my mother!”

Youngzheng glared his eyebrows and shouted coldly: “Why? Do you still want to bark your teeth with me? It’s really a d*mn unfamiliar wild species! In this case, the Wei family has raised you for so many years, and you don’t know how to repay us. In a vain attempt at the Wei family’s family business? In my opinion, you will get out of the Wei family from now on!”

Liang lowered his head and stood sullenly on the side. Deep down in his heart, he had accepted the failure. He blamed himself for being naive and believing Youngzheng's words!

That being the case, it doesn't make any sense to stay in Wei's house, so it's better to make a clean break with them!

Thinking of this, Liang clenched his fists, gritted his teeth and said, "Okay! From now on, I and your family will be absolutely gracious!"

Barena was overjoyed in his heart, and said with a smirk: "You wild species, you still have to die with us. We wanted to kick you out a long time ago, don't you know? After raising you for so many years, it's d*mn enough to waste food!"

Charlie looked at Youngzheng and asked in a cold voice: "Mr. Wei, are you blatantly asking for revenge?"

Youngzheng said with disdain: "This is the Wei family's business, and it has nothing to do with you. The Wei family doesn't welcome you right now. Get out of here!"

Youngzheng didn't believe in Charlie's background at all, but there was a prescription that could cure Fredmen's illness. Such a person would definitely not be able to treat himself.

Moreover, now Fredmen's illness has been cured, and he has also left the Wei family. Even if he was hit and killed by a car when he went out, it had nothing to do with the Wei family.

That being the case, why bother to put Charlie in his eyes?

Chapter 509

Youngzheng's rebellion did not exceed Charlie's expectations.

As long as there is more than one child in the family, it is difficult for parents to treat everyone fairly. This is human nature.

It's as if the Old Mrs. Willson always felt that Claire didn't want to leave Charlie because she didn't know how to raise her. Wendy, who had always listened to her, naturally pleased her even more.

In Youngzheng's eyes, he didn't regard Liang as his own son at all. For so many years, he was only raised in the Wei family as a servant. How could he be willing to pass on the entire family business to him.

At this moment, Charlie looked at Youngzheng and asked him in a cold voice, "I will give you one last chance to give the chairmanship to the right person. You can speak after you think about it."

Youngzheng sneered and said: "I don't need to think about it. I'll tell you again. I can't give Liang the position of chairman! Let me tell you the truth. I never thought of giving him the position of chairman from the beginning, even if He saved the Wei family today, too. In my eyes, he will always be an illegitimate child who can't make it to the table. A woman from a village in Changbai Mountain carries the waste of his birth!"

With that said, Youngzheng looked at Liang again and yelled: "And you, you are a dog who eats inside and out. I have raised you for so many years. I want you to be a dog in Wei's family. You dare to covet the chairmanship. If I knew you had such wolf ambitions, I shouldn't have brought you back, but after that woman died, I should have thrown you into a ravine of Changbai Mountain!"

Liang showed unwilling eyes and was extremely angry: "Youngzheng, you can insult me, but you can't insult my mother!"

"Your mother?" Youngzheng said contemptuously: "A village girl at the foot of Changbai Mountain, who doesn't measure her strength, still dreams of marrying me, thinking of her will only make me feel sick!"

Liang trembled with anger and violent blue veins, and shouted angrily: "Youngzheng, you have insulted my mother over and over again, I'm fighting with you!"

When he was about to rush up, Charlie suddenly stopped him and said lightly: "Don't do anything with this kind of old crap. You, as the head of the Wei family and the chairman of Wei's pharmaceutical company, will not let someone gossiping."

When Charlie said this, all the people present were stunned.

Youngzheng was surprised at first, then laughed loudly: “You kid is really interesting, do you think you have the final say about the Wei family?”

Charlie nodded and said calmly: “Today I said he is the head of the Wei family, he is the head of the Wei family!”

Youngzheng said contemptuously: “Boy, you have cured Fredmen, I will forgive you once, now get out, I won’t care about you, otherwise, I will let you know that the Wei family is not easy to mess with!”

Barena also kept yelling from the side: “Charlie, I haven’t accounted for you the last time! If you don’t know how to promote today, then I will even count the benefits with you!”

Charlie stepped forward, slapped him in circles!

No one thought that Charlie would would do it!

Everyone in the Wei family is going to rush up. Not only is Charlie not afraid at all, but rather arrogantly coldly said: “You will listen to me. From today onwards, I, Charlie will officially chase Youngzheng and Barena and his son. I give killing order! Which of you is not afraid of death, you can stand for them. I don’t mind adding a few more names to the killing order!”

The chasing order in the underground world is like the “fantastic” in the Hong Kong movie. Once the chasing order is issued and a reward is added, the entire underground world will be mobilized to hunt down the victims for the high reward.

Now Ichiro, who is raising a dog in Orvel’s kennel, was ordered by his brother to kill in Japan. The reward amount is only 50 million. There are already countless people who are ready to move. If the reward is 50 million The heads of the Wei family father and son, then they will not be peaceful in this life.

When Youngzheng heard that Charlie was going to chase down him and his son, he immediately sneered: “Do you think you are great? My Wei family is worth at least one billion. I can take one billion out and give you another chase. A stronger killing order!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “You rubbish, you are not qualified to pursue the killing order.”

With that said, Charlie took out his phone and called Mr. Orvel directly!

Immediately, the phone was connected, and Orvel respectfully asked, “Mr. Wade, what are your orders?”

Charlie said: “Mr. Orvel, give me a chasing order. I want to hunt down Youngzheng and Barena his son! A reward of 100 million! It will take effect today at 12 o’clock in the morning!”

Mr. Orvel said immediately: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will tell the whole city!”

Chapter 510

Immediately afterwards, Barena’s mobile phone popped up a WeChat message frantically.

He has a WeChat group with families that have a good relationship with the Wei family. Now the heads of these families are crazy

“Barena, how did you provoke Orvel? Now he is offering a bonus of 100 million, and he wants you and your dad’s head! Effective tonight!”

Barena’s face turned dark, and his heart was shocked and scared.

Before he could reply, another message was posted in the group.

“f*ck, Solmon White, the Patriarch of the White Family, has added a 100 million bonus to the Wei family and his son’s chasing orders for the arena!”

“Qin Gang, the Patriarch of the Qin Family, has also taken action, and the bonus has now increased to 300 million!”

“My God! The Song family has also taken action! They directly added 200 million, and now the bonus is 500 million!”

Barena's face was extremely pale, the phone fell directly to the ground and the screen broke.

Youngzheng on the side hurriedly asked: "Barena, what happened?"

Barena was sweating profusely, and said the matter to Youngzheng in a panic.

When Youngzheng heard these words, he was so frightened!

what happened?

Why is this young man so influential?

Orvel was the only one who looked at him, and the White family and Qin family also showed their courtesy to him.

What is even more frightening is that the Song family, the largest family in Aurous Hill, has to flatter him? ! What is the origin of this guy? !

Five hundred million bonuses, so much money is placed here, he's afraid that the underground world of the country will treat him and his sons as treasures!

He was really scared this time. Looking at Charlie with an indifferent expression, his legs softened and he knelt directly on the ground, his face covered with cold sweat, and his whole body was shaking uncontrollably!

"Mr. Wade, be merciful! Be merciful!"

Youngzheng also knelt on the ground and began to plead, "Mr. Wade, I was wrong. I don't know Your excellency. Please forgive me. I will never dare to do it again. I am willing to be a dog for you. !"

Charlie looked at them coldly, and said lightly: "You want to live now? Were you not arrogant just now?"

Youngzheng slapped himself immediately, crying and said, "Mr. Wade, I am always confused. I didn't turn my mind just now. Please forgive me..."

After speaking, Youngzheng immediately said, “Mr. Wade, from now on Liang will be the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals and the head of the Wei family! Are you satisfied now?”

Charlie said lightly: “If you said that when I asked you first, I would have been satisfied, but if you say it now, I am not so satisfied.”

Youngzheng frightened his liver, and hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, how can you be satisfied?”

Charlie looked at him and said coldly with the pale face of Barena: “Aren’t you 10,000 people who look down on Changbai Mountain and Liang, the woman who grew up under Changbai Mountain? Well, then you and your eldest son, in this life Just go to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng, and you can’t leave Changbai Mountain forever!”

Speaking of this, Charlie’s expression became extremely cold, and he said word by word: “Listen to me for a lifetime, you can’t leave Changbai Mountain!”

Chapter 511

Hearing this, Youngzheng was desperate!

He has always been very upset with the bitter cold land of Changbai Mountain!

Had it not been for the fact that he had to collect medicine personally when he started his business, he would not be willing to go to that cold place.

Precisely because he didn’t look down on the bitter cold place, he didn’t look down on Liang’s mother as much as 10,000. He just felt that it was a temporary plaything, just playing with her and forgetting.

However, he never dreamed that Charlie would punish him and prevent him from leaving Changbai Mountain forever!

That’s a place that he has always hated!

What’s the difference between letting oneself go there and never leaving forever?

He had a problem with his body a long time ago, and he couldn't live for a few years. If he went to a place like Changbai Mountain, he would die faster, right?

Moreover, living in that place is simply better than death for a bad Old Master like him who is greedy for pleasure!

He looked at Charlie desperately, crying and begging: "Mr. Wade, my bad Old Master will not survive for a few years. Please be merciful. I am willing to pass on Wei's Pharmaceutical to Liang, and please let me stay in Aurous Hill, let me spend my old age here..."

Charlie asked coldly: "Have you ever thought that Liang's mother has been dead for twenty years? You s*umbag has lived twenty years longer than her, and you have made a lot of money! So, for the rest of the days in your life you will go to Changbai Mountain to confess! Not only do you go to the mountain every day to dig ginseng, but also have to sweep the grave of Liang's mother every day!"

After that, he looked at Liang and ordered: "Liang, after you accept Wei's Pharmaceuticals, immediately organize some people to go there, supervise them every day, and ask them to sweep your mother's grave every morning and enter the mountains every morning and afternoon. Collect ginseng, do not allow them to use mobile phones, surf the Internet, or watch TV. Let them live a life depending on sunrise and sunset every day! If they dare to be passive, break their legs and throw them into ice pops in the snow. !"

Liang was thrilled with excitement. Unexpectedly, Charlie not only helped himself get Wei's pharmaceuticals, but also helped him to discipline Youngzheng and Barena. More importantly, this punishment method was so hard that he would never even dream of it. The perfect ending!

Let them go to Changbai Mountain and spend the rest of their lives in the place they spurned. It is ironic, blackly humorous, and hate-free!

He was extremely grateful to Charlie, and he immediately knelt on the ground and said respectfully: "Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your perfection! Please rest assured, Mr. Wade, I will do it!"

Charlie gave a hum, glanced at Youngzheng and Barena and his son, and said coldly: “If these two dare to escape from Changbai Mountain, they will automatically activate the 500 million chasing order. As long as they dare to leave Changbai Mountain in this life, they will die! “

When Barena heard this, his eyes burst into tears.

He was already the second-in-chief of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals. With a wide network of contacts in Aurous Hill and a well-earned family, his daily life is really a drunken fan.

Suddenly let him go to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng, and he was not allowed to leave for the rest of his life, which made him more painful than being sentenced to life imprisonment!

After all, if he serves a sentence in a prison, he can at least get a little smoke from modern society.

However, if he goes to Changbai Mountain, that bitter cold land, how can he stand it?

Chapter 512

So he cried out in despair and collapsed: “No! I won’t go! I don’t want to go digging for ginseng in ghost places like Changbai Mountain!”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and kowtowed his head and said: “Mr. Wade, please forgive me. I am willing to leave China and never come back. Never trouble Liang again. Please don’t let me go to Changbai Mountain.

Charlie didn’t give them a chance at all, and directly ordered the rest of the Wei family: “You, Wei family, listen to me. From now on, you have only two paths. Either follow Liang and work hard, and Liang will make sure Your own vested interests are met; or, follow these two to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng!”

After speaking, Charlie’s expression was stunned, and he shouted: “I’ll give you ten seconds to stand in line. After thinking about whom to follow, you will stand behind whom!”

As soon as Charlie said this, everyone in the Wei family immediately moved.

However, they all stood behind Liang, all scrambling, without exception!

Youngzheng and Barena scolded angrily: “You gang of white-eyed wolves, our Wei family has really raised you for nothing!”

Everyone completely ignored the accusations of their father and son. As the saying goes, the tree fell and the wall fell and everyone pushed. The father and son had obviously lost power. At this time, the fool would not stand with them, and then follow them to Changbai Mountain to dig for a lifetime of ginseng!

Barena cried loudly, and Youngzheng on the side convulsed all over.

Seeing that the situation is over, Barena could only look at Liang, crying and begging: “Liang, my good brother, although we are not born to the same mother, we are the same father’s children anyway! Half of the blood on our bodies is the same, I am sorry. Poor brother, help me brother plead with Mr. Wade, and forgive me brother! From now on, the Wei family will be yours. I don’t need anything, as long as you don’t send me to Changbai Mountain!”

Liang looked at him coldly and said, “I will not disobey Mr. Wade’s decision for a sc*m like you! What’s more, you have not regarded me as a younger brother for so many years. You have insulted me and insulted my mother for so many years. I have hated you for a long time! Your fate today is entirely on your own account, I am too happy to be too late!”

Youngzheng said shiveringly: “Liang, why am I also your biological father? Would you not be afraid of thunder and lightning if you treat your biological father like this?!”

“Won’t be afraid!” Liang asked coldly: “It’s you. You have hurt so many women and betrayed so many of your own flesh and blood. Are you not afraid of retribution?”

Speaking of this, Liang said seriously: “Actually, you are already getting retribution! You know in your heart that you have not been alive for a few years. Even if a miracle happens, you may be able to live for a few more years, depending on your physical condition. , The period of living more is equal to suffering more! This is your retribution!”

"You...you..." Wei Yong was speechless, angrily for a while, his whole body coughing violently.

Charlie said indifferently: "Give you two an hour to prepare. After an hour, I will arrange for someone to take you to Changbai Mountain!"

After speaking, he immediately called Orvel and said: "Mr. Orvel, you arrange a few clever brothers, arrange two cars, let them pick up the Wei family father and son, and send them all the way to Changbai Mountain! "

Orvel immediately said: "Okay Mr. Wade, I will make arrangements!"

After speaking, Orvel asked again: "By the way, Mr. Wade, Why sending them to Changbai Mountain?"

Charlie said: "Send them to the village at the foot of Changbai Mountain. After that, you will buy them a small house that barely shelters the wind and rain, let the father and son live in, and buy them some rice, noodles, cereals and oil. They are the people of Changbai Mountain, and death is the ghost of Changbai Mountain. Even if they are cremated, the ashes must be buried at the foot of Changbai Mountain! Understand?"

Orvel blurted out: "Mr. Wade, I understand!"

Chapter 513

The Wei family father and son sat on the ground and cried bitterly. Until now, they were unwilling to accept and were given the fate of Changbai Mountain.

Seeing that they were still there with ink stains, Charlie said lightly: "Although it is only autumn, it is already very cold in Changbai Mountain. If you don't have thick clothes for the winter, and if you go there to freeze to death and frostbite, you will be completely blamed."

When the father and son heard this, they suddenly realized that if the delay continued and the people from Mr. Orvel came, they would really have to go to Changbai Mountain empty-handed.

So the father and son looked at each other, got up in despair, crying, and went to their respective rooms to pack their things.

At this moment, they had completely given up the resistance in their hearts, because the strength that Charlie showed was far beyond their carrying range.

The big families in Aurous Hill are all adding bonuses for Charlie. If they don't leave, they will really die in Aurous Hill!

The rest of the Wei family avoided both father and son. Even if Youngzheng was not well and had limited mobility, other people were unwilling to step forward to help. After all, no one wanted to offend Liang, the new head of the Wei family, let alone no one. Want to offend Charlie, whose hands and eyes are open to the sky.

When the father and son packed their things, Orvel personally brought a few younger brothers over.

This time, Orvel arranged a total of six younger brothers, with three land cruisers with relatively strong overall performance and adaptability, and prepared to drive all the way north and directly to Changbai Mountain.

It takes at least two days to reach the road over two thousand kilometers.

The little brothers Orvel looked for were all excellent players with extraordinary strength under their hands. With six of them, the Wei family father and son have absolutely no chance to escape.

Even Charlie feels that if they let them run, they may not dare to run, because once they run, they will be chased by all walks of life. By then, they will really lose their lives. It is better to go to Changbai Mountain honestly.

Half an hour later, the Wei family head and his son, who had packed two large suitcases of luggage, came to the lobby full of despair.

Seeing this, Charlie opened his mouth and said, "Okay, the people and cars to take you north have arrived. Hurry up and get in the car and set off now."

The father and son can only nod sullenly, and then they are taken away by Orvel's younger brothers.

When they left, the two turned their heads one step at a time, but even if the two of them were very reluctant, they had to get out at this time.

Youngzheng regrets most in his heart.

Knowing this a long time ago, it would be better for Liang to honestly give him the position of chairman he promised after he resolved the crisis. In this case, Liang would certainly not drive him to Changbai Mountain.

Therefore, the reason why there is today is, in the final analysis, made by myself.

Liang watched Youngzheng and Barena get into the car with his own eyes. The three cars left Wei's house and went straight to Changbai Mountain, more than 2,000 kilometers away.

There were tears in his eyes until the team disappeared from sight.

Immediately, he stepped up to Charlie, without a word, he knelt on his knees, and squatted three heads vigorously, then raised his head, choked and said, "Mr. Wade I feel fulfilled! I had two major wishes in this life. They have been realized. From now on, Liang's life belongs to Mr. Wade, Wei's Pharmaceutical, and Mr. Wade. In this life, Liang will always listen to your dispatch! As long as you say a word, Liang dares to blink A glance, the sky must thunder!"

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, "Liang, you have a backbone and are a filial son. What you lacked is an opportunity. I admire you, so I am willing to fulfill your dreams, but you must remember that you must never live the life of the person you hate. If you let me know in the future that you have become another Youngzheng, then I will kill you with my own hands, understand?"

Liang knocked his head down, unable to get up for a while, and said loudly: "I understand! If Liang is half similar to Youngzheng in the future and fails Mr. Wade's entrustment, Liang would like to apologize with death!"

Chapter 514

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “Get up, sort out the Wei family’s industry and manage it well. Someday in the future, I may use you.”

Liang immediately said: “Mr. Wade has any instructions, Liang dare not disobey!”

For Liang, his life has been completely completed today.

Therefore, for the rest of his life, there are only two thoughts in his mind.

First, repay Charlie’s great kindness;

Second, live a different life from Youngzheng!

Charlie patted Liang on the shoulder and said indifferently: “Do a good job so that your mother can be proud of you even under heavens!”

Liang nodded his head heavily, tears couldn’t stop screaming.

Charlie said to Tianqi and Zhovia at this time: “The matter is settled, let’s go.”

Zhovia looked at Charlie at this time as if she looked at the god of heaven.

She had never expected that a man could be so domineering and even so attractive. When Charlie sent out the Wei family father and son just now, that courage was really unprecedented.

Although Tianqi had been known throughout his life, he also admired Charlie more and more, feeling that his decision to stay in Aurous Hill was one of the most correct decisions he had made in these years.

On the way back, Zhovia drove, Charlie and Tianqi were sitting in the back row. Tianqi was still sighing: “Mr. Wade, your handling of the Wei family is really reasonable and well-founded. I admire it!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “The best way to punish a person is to force him to accept what he hates the most. Changbai Mountain is our treasure mountain in China. It is rich in resources. I don’t know how many natural materials and treasures there are, but Youngzheng mentioned it. Changbai Mountain is disgusted and spurned. In that case, it is better to let him live in Changbai Mountain for the rest of his life.”

After a pause, Charlie went on to say: “If he can realize the beauty of Changbai Mountain for the rest of his life, then he will be considered as not lost; if he persists until death, he will also spend the rest of his life in pain, and Die in pain with his current attitude.”

Tianqi sighed, “Mr. Wade, you want Youngzheng to go by himself!”

Charlie said lightly: “I’m not that great. I just want to teach him a deep enough lesson for the rest of his life. As for whether he can survive on his own, it has nothing to do with me. Maybe he couldn’t stand the environment there and committ suicide after he arrives in Changbai Mountain. Or he can fully realize that there is a good death in Changbai Mountain, but it all depends on him and has nothing to do with me.”

Tianqi arched his hands and said convincingly: “Mr. Wade, you are a man of great wisdom!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Great wisdom dare not be, just a little clever.”

As he said, Charlie remembered something, took out a small wooden box from his pocket, and handed it to him: “Old Shi, this is the medicine I saved for you. You keep it.”

Tianqi hurriedly took it and said gratefully, “Thank you, Mr. Wade.”

Charlie took out a newly refined rejuvenating pill and handed it to him: “This medicine is newly refined by me. If you take it before going to bed at night, it will make you at least ten years younger. If nothing happens, Life span can also increase by ten years.”

Tianqi was shocked and dumbfounded: “Mr. Wade…Mr. Wade…this medicine really has such a magical effect?!”

Chapter 515

Rejuvenation Pill, to ordinary people, can indeed be regarded as an elixir.

After all, this thing can really make people younger and even extend their life.

However, to Charlie, this pill was nothing special. Even if it was a rejuvenating pill, it was just a relatively low-level pill recorded in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

This time, he refined a total of 30 pills. He prepared one part for himself to use to strengthen his body, and the other part. If there is someone who is more obedient and sensible, he can reward one with.

Although Tianqi is very old and an old senior in the field of traditional medicine, in Charlie's eyes, he is actually only half of his disciple.

He wholeheartedly hopes to be by his side and repay him for his kindness in rebuilding. In many cases, although he can't help too much, but fortunately, he has a sincere heart. Coupled with his old age, giving him a rejuvenation pill is also a favor.

So he said to Tianqi: "Don't be reluctant to take this medicine, and don't keep it, take it tonight, and then get a good sleep."

Tianqi suppressed the excitement in his heart and said respectfully: "I understand, Master!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "I hope you will be healthy and youthful and make more contributions to ordinary people in the Clinic."

Tianqi said immediately: "Mr. Wade can rest assured, I opened the clinic, not to make money, but to treat patients and save people, patients are never charged for medical treatment, and only charge for medicine. If the family has difficulties, medical expenses are often exempted!"

Charlie said with satisfaction: "This is a good thing, keep it up."

……

When Charlie just returned home, Fredmen, who was finally cured of the root ulcer, left the People's Hospital and returned to Willson's house.

The reason why he came to the People's Hospital was mainly to find a doctor for another diagnosis and see if he was really well.

The doctor also found it very miraculous. This was a serious ulcer that was about to be amputated, but he didn't expect it to be abruptly restored.

After going through a series of inspections and confirming that the ulcer was cured, Fredmen was completely relieved.

After leaving the hospital, Fredmen looked up at Aurous Hill Sky, and shook his head bitterly.

He felt that the aura of Aurous Hill was not compatible with him, so he planned to pack his luggage and return to Eastcliff immediately.

Aurous Hill has become Fredmen's sad place. If it is not necessary, he will never want to come back in his life.

Before coming to Aurous Hill, he was a dragon and phoenix among the people;

After coming, he lost his male prowess.

Not only that, but also suffered all kinds of humiliation, and even almost lost the most precious thing, but what did he get?

Nothing!

Even the young and beautiful Wendy, after only a few days of getting started, he completely lost the ability to get started.

And he spent 15 million to live a happy life in those few days!

Thinking about it now, Fredmen still feels pain.

Where did Wendy know that she was already the woman with the least value for money in Fredmen's eyes.

She has been waiting for Fredmen to come back, waiting for Fredmen to regain his glory.

Chapter 516

After Fredmen returned to the Willson family, they saw Fredmen coming back and hurriedly greeted him and said with joy: “Fredmen, you are finally back. Has the Wei family cured your illness?”

Fredmen said irritably, “The Wei family couldn’t cure my disease at all, so I asked Charlie to treat me in the end.”

“Charlie?” Wendy hurriedly asked: “Did he heal you?”

Fredmen sighed and said, “He’s just cured the fester, but it still can’t be used…”

Wendy said indignantly: “Then you shouldn’t let the Wei family go easily, especially that Barena. It was he who fooled you when you took their Wei family’s inferior medicine and caused you to suffer so much sin and so much suffering. Let them heal you for that too!”

Fredmen said with a cold face: “Charlie was here today, so I won’t continue to care about this matter with the Wei family. After I return to Eastcliff, I will ask the Wei family for an explanation!”

When Wendy heard this, she asked in surprise: “Mr…Fredmen, are you going back to Eastcliff?”

Fredmen glanced at Wendy, and said lightly: “Of course I have to go back. Hasn’t it been unlucky enough for me in Aurous Hill?”

When Wendy heard that the Great God of Wealth was going to leave, she was a little flustered, and quickly said: “But Fredmen, I don’t want to leave you, you take me to Eastcliff, okay.”

Wendy knew that the Willson family had no hope of turning over this time.

Fredmen promised to invest 80 million, but only 10 million was actually invested, which is not enough to repay the debt.

She now feels that she has nowhere to go. Aurous Hill already knows about being Fredmen's lover. In the future, she wants to find a good person to marry in Aurous Hill, and the chance is almost zero.

Therefore, she can only hug Fredmen's thigh tightly now, otherwise, she will not be able to turn over in her life.

However, how could Fredmen take her to Eastcliff, after all, he is a person with a family, otherwise his wife would not have a quarrel?

Besides, it is useless for Fredmen to ask Wendy now. He can only see but can't eat. What's the use?

Therefore, Fredmen said rudely to Wendy: "Eastcliff is not something you can go to. Honestly stay in Aurous Hill."

Wendy panicked and blurted out: "Then what should I do?"

Fredmen said coldly: "What else can we do? The fate of the two of us is exhausted. As for whether there will be fate in the future, I will talk about it when I come back from Eastcliff one day."

Fredmen was about to leave suddenly, and the entire Willson family was confused.

The Old Mrs. Willson also counted on Fredmen to make up for the 80 million promised. If Fredmen left at this time, it would be equivalent to kicking the Willson family into the abyss.

At that time, the Willson family had no other way to go except bankrupt.

Moreover, because the company still has a lot of debts that cannot be paid off, even the old villa of Mrs. Willson will not be able to keep it!

Therefore, Fredmen almost became the only life-saving straw for Mr. Willson, if he left, the Willson family would be in desperation again.

So, the Old Mrs. Willson was blushing, begging to Fredmen, “Fredmen, if you leave, our Willson family will be over. We are your own family. Wendy has followed you again. You can’t leave her behind!”

Having said that, the Old Mrs. Willson said busy: “Fredmen, why don’t you take her back to Eastcliff, she will be by your side in the future, and everything will be yours!”

Noah also begged and said, “Yes, Fredmen, you are in Aurous Hill these days, our Willson family treats you in every possible way. My father saved your father’s life, so you should do your best and take her to Eastcliff.”

Fredmen looked at the Old Mrs. Willson and Noah, with a look of disgust flashing in his eyes, and said coldly: “Joke, we are not relatives, why are you following me to Eastcliff?”

Speaking of this, Fredmen said again: “Furthermore, although your Old Master did save my father back then, I invested 10 million in your Willson family, and it can be regarded as paying off this favor. So from now on, we will owe each other No debt!”

Chapter 517

Fredmen couldn’t look down on the old Mrs. Willson, so it was impossible to manage the life and death of the Willson family.

Now he just wants to return to Eastcliff quickly, and then visit Eastcliff’s famous doctor to see if he can heal.

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson still wanted to come over and beg for a few words, but Fredmen did not give her a chance at all and waved his hand directly: “Okay, I will go up and pack things now, so please do it yourself!”

Old Mrs. Willson’s face turned pale, and she continued to plead, “Mr. Willson, you can’t leave us behind. You know the current situation of our Willson family. Without your support, it will definitely collapse completely… “

With that, the Old Mrs. Willson winked at Wendy quickly.

Wendy also immediately pleaded: “Fredmen, grandma said yes, and you said before that you want to invest 80 million in the Willson family? Only 10 million has been given until now, which can’t solve the Willson family’s problems!”

As she said, he was busy and said again: “Why don’t you give us the remaining 70 million, so that we can continue to maintain it, and how we can go back to Aurous Hill in the future, we may already be relieved.” “

Others also looked expectantly. Fredmen could leave, but the money had to be given, otherwise the Willson family would be gone.

Harold also licked his face to Fredmen and said, “Fredmen, my sister has followed you. Who does not know that Aurous Hill is an upper class person? You also know that she is still an unmarried girl. She is your woman. You can’t watch her suffer when you are gone, right?”

What the Willson family didn’t expect was that Fredmen’s expression became even uglier after hearing this!

He cursed with a dark face: “Money, money, money, you three generations of grandparents, you know you want money every day! Even if I’m worthy of you if I didn’t take back your ten million, you still dare to ask me for money? dream!”

The Old Mrs. Willson still didn’t give up, she squeezed out a few tears and said, “Fredmen, you can do it well, without your help, our Willson family will be over!”

Others also pleaded, just like a beggar on the side of the road.

Fredmen was upset by the quarrel and directly slapped the Old Mrs. Willson with a slap: “One more nonsense, I will immediately ask the lawyer to seek compensation from you and ask you to refund the previous 10 million investment! You can figure it out!”

Old Mrs. Willson covered her face, and she didn’t dare to speak anymore.

What if Fredmen is really anxious and asks for the ten million?

As a result, she could only sigh in her heart, while watching Fredmen finish packing his luggage and leave with the bodyguard.

After Fredmen left, the five members of the Willson family fell into a sad atmosphere.

Old Mrs. Willson was upset, Harold and Wendy were perplexed, while Noah and his wife Horiyah had their own ghosts.

In fact, Noah still had some savings in his hands.

He himself had a deposit of about 10 million. Later, the 5 million that Fredmen gave to Wendy also went into the pockets of the couple. This 15 million was for buying a house.

If he took the money out, he would be able to pay off most of the debts of the Willson family, but how could he be willing?

The current Willson family is a bottomless pit, and money is filled in, and there will be no return. In that case, why invest money?

Anyway, the company belongs to Mrs. Willson, and she is also responsible for the debt relationship. If the court seizes her villa and funds in the future, she will not find her own. If she owns this 15 million, she is considered to have it. A foundation for the elderly.

Thinking of this, Noah deliberately wanted to give the ball to Mrs. Willson, so he took the lead and said anxiously: “Mom, our bank and supplier still are to be paid a lot of debts. If they come to the door, what shall we pay back? Ah! I’m afraid that even this villa will be closed for auction by the bank. We have to prepare in advance…”

Chapter 518

Old Mrs. Willson also looked sad.

How to do it? What can we do?

The Willson family now has no source of income, owes a lot of foreign debt, and the capital chain has long been broken. At this time, the only thing that can be done is to quickly find investment, otherwise it will soon fall apart.

However, Fredmen, who was most likely to help the Willson family, also left. Who else can the Willson family call now?

Old Mrs. Willson sighed and said: “Now that we can only go one step at a time.”

As she said, her eyes suddenly lit up, looked at Wendy, and blurted out: “Wendy, didn’t Fredmen give you to Barena? Although the strength of the Wei family is not as good as Fredmen, the scale of assets is at least two billion, how about you go to him and find a way to let him invest tens of millions to help us tide over the difficulties?”

Noah also said excitedly: “Yes! Why forgot Barena from the Wei family! Wendy, you have had some stories with him anyway, at this time he can’t help but die?”

Wendy was too embarrassed to do her best for her own people at this time. When she thought that Barena could solve the problems of the Willson family, she immediately took out her mobile phone and called Barena.

But how did she know that Barena was sitting in a land cruiser at this time, heading north quickly?

The driver who drove didn’t know whether it was intentional or intentional. He played a folk song from mountains all the way from north, and Barena felt cold when he heard the song.

Moreover, his mobile phone was taken away and turned off long ago, because Charlie clearly ordered that he could not use his mobile phone or surf the Internet.

Therefore, he didn’t even know that Wendy was looking for him at this time and was anxious.

Wendy was a little surprised after a few phone calls could not be made. She held her mobile phone and muttered, “What’s the matter? Barena’s phone turned off. Their Wei family just solved Fredmen’s troubles. It should be time to breathe! “

Old Mrs. Willson said: “Maybe the phone is out of power, please try again later!”

“Okay!”

Wendy was about to try again later. At this time, the great turmoil that had just occurred in the Wei family had spread throughout Aurous Hill.

Especially the pharmaceutical industry has directly turned up the stormy sea.

Youngzheng, the head of the Wei family, and his eldest son, Barena, the future successor of Wei's Pharmaceuticals, were driven to Changbai Mountain, and there were even multiple families jointly issued a killing order. Everyone realized that Youngzheng and Barena must be someone who has offended someone.

But no one knows who they offended.

The Wei family dare not talk nonsense, let alone naming him.

The news spread more widely and faster, and soon reached Noah.

When he found that Barena and his father Youngzheng had completely lost power and were now on their way to dig ginseng in Changbai Mountain, he suddenly fell into despair.

He told the Willson family about the incident. The Old Mrs. Willson's blood pressure went up on the spot, and she fell back in a daze. If Noah didn't have eyesight and quick hands, the Lady Willson might fall into trouble.

Noah helped the Lady Willson onto the sofa and sat down. The Lady Willson burst into tears, patted her thighs and cried, "God, you are going to kill the Willson family!

Chapter 519

Mrs. Willson's whole body was completely desperate.

She didn't want all the hard work of a lifetime to be wasted in the end.

Moreover, she has no other real estate in Aurous Hill, only this villa.

If the Willson family really goes bankrupt, this villa will definitely be sealed up. At that time, she and her eldest son's family will all be on the streets.

She suddenly remembered that the eldest son Noah should still have some money in his hands, so she hurriedly asked him: "Noah, how much money do you have now?"

Noah sighed in his heart and blurted out: “Mom, I don’t have much money in my hand, just a few million…”

“Few millions? Why are so few?” The Old Mrs. Willson frowned and asked, “Fredmen alone gave Wendy five million. You ate and lived at home all these years, and you also received the salary of the Willson Group. How about your savings?”

Noah cried and said, “Mom, how can I save? Although the expenses in life are low these years, I still have to raise Harold, Wendy and Horiyah, and I spend money on my own. It is also relatively large, so basically no money has been saved.”

Old Mrs. Willson said: “In this way, you first put the money out and invest it in the company. It can be delayed for a while, and then I will find a way to find some investment.”

Noah hurriedly said, “Mom, I bought all this money for regular financial management…I can’t get it out!”

“You don’t joke with me!” Old Mrs. Willson snorted coldly and said, “Don’t think I don’t know your careful thoughts, don’t you just have the savings for yourself?”

Noah didn’t dare to make a sound.

The Old Mrs. Willson asked: “Have you heard a word? There are finished eggs under the covered nest? If the Willson family falls, do you think you can live well?”

Noah nodded hurriedly and said, “Mom, you are right…but I really save my money regularly.”

“How about regular?” Mrs. Willson said coldly, “It’s not that I haven’t saved money. Regular financial management can be withdrawn in advance. It is nothing more than loss of interest. In this situation, you still think about regular financial management. Interest? I’ll give you one day, quickly take the money out, put it in the company account, and then I will communicate with a few creditors to see if I can make an installment repayment, it is best to get us Time to breathe for a year or two!”

These years, it is also very troublesome for creditors to collect debts. Therefore, sometimes if the debtor has a good attitude and can clearly give an instalment

repayment method, and can pay a little first, most creditors will agree to installment repayment.

What the Old Mrs. Willson wanted was to use Noah's millions to stabilize the remaining creditors, and then buy herself some time.

Otherwise, the villa may be sealed up next month.

Noah was 10,000 unwilling in his heart.

He knows that the Willson family is now a bottomless pit, and he doesn't want to put money into it. But since his mother asked so strongly, he can only nod his head, pretend to agree, and say, "Don't worry, I'll wait with Horiyah. Go to the bank and withdraw the money from financial management and transfer it to the company's account!"

Old Mrs. Willson was slightly satisfied, and she said, "I guess you have at least 10 million in cash, so let's put 8 million in the company's account first, not more."

Noah cursed secretly in his heart, the Lady Willson's appetite is really big enough, presuming that he has ten million, and she wants eight?

This money, he will not give a cent!

Thinking of this, he promised in face, while quietly winking at Horiyah.

After agreeing to come down, Noah said to the Lady Willson: "Mom, Horiyah and I are going to bank now. You can wait a while at home."

Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction: "Go and come back quickly."

Noah took Horiyah out of the house. Horiyah couldn't wait to ask: "Are you crazy?! Why promise the Lady Willson to give her 8 million? We only have 15 millions in total!"

Chapter 520

“I’m not crazy!” Noah said hurriedly, “Promise to my mother is just a slow-down. Let’s spend the money quickly so she won’t worry about it anymore. It’s best to find a good house today and buy it!”

Horiyah asked in surprise: “Buy now?”

“Yes!” Noah said, “Didn’t my mother think that I have ten million? Then let’s use ten million to buy a house, and then throw the house purchase contract in front of her and tell her that she has the money to buy a house. what?”

Horiyah suddenly smiled, and blurted out: “Okay, always do it, I really have you! Come! Let’s go to the real estate now!”

When the Willson family was in trouble again, the Wei family became famous throughout Aurous Hill.

What happened just now in the Wei family made countless people sigh with emotion. They realized that as long as your strength is not top-notch, you are likely to become the fish of the strong at any time!

Wei’s Pharmaceuticals can be regarded as a large pharmaceutical company in the south of the Yangtze River, and Youngzheng and Barena have also enjoyed unlimited success.

But now? In a blink of an eye, the two were sent to Changbai Mountain and became ginseng pickers with no identities, difficult survival, and never leaving Changbai Mountain. It couldn’t be more miserable!

And the illegitimate son Liang, who is the most unwelcome and has almost no presence in the Wei family, has become the head of the Wei family and the chairman of Wei’s Pharmaceutical. This is really shocking.

However, surprise is surprised, but everyone knows that Liang inherits the entire Wei family alone, which is definitely the rhythm of the upcoming rise.

Moreover, it seems that Orvel, White Family, Qin Family and even Song Family are all behind helping Liang to sit as chairman.

This proves that Liang has a certain relationship with these families, and represents that Liang's strength will be improved on the basis of the original Wei family.

Before today, many people in Aurous Hill had bullied Liang.

Before, Liang was only an illegitimate child, and his status in the Wei family was not much better than that of his subordinates.

He came out with Barena, and he was insulted by others. Many people even deliberately insulted Liang in order to please Barena.

They thought that Liang would not be able to turn over in his entire life, but no one expected that he would actually turn over, and even so thoroughly.

So, starting from noon, many people from the Wei family came to him.

They presented Liang with generous gifts and congratulated him on his appointment as chairman of Wei's Pharmaceuticals.

Among them, many people are those who have insulted him, and even those who have beaten and insulted him.

Not only did they prepare generous gifts, they even hoped that Liang would forgive them with sincerity, for fear that after Liang's rise, but he would also seek revenge from them.

And Liang really did not take the opportunity to take revenge at all.

He smiled and treated everyone who had insulted him with a smile.

Because he always followed Charlie's instructions in his heart, he would never be the kind of person he hated the most!

The humiliation and oppression that he has suffered before are all tempered by God. If it weren't for those experiences, how could he have this good fortune and be helped by Mr. Wade to a high position?

Therefore, he did not dare to float, and he did not dare to float at all.

He just wanted to be a human being, act low-key, and do well in Wei's pharmaceuticals, to satisfy Mr. Wade, but also to have more abilities and opportunities to repay his kindness.

Chapter 521

When the Wei family news hit the whole city, Charlie, who threw the Wei family father and son into h*ll and lifted Liang to the sky, was wearing an apron at home and cooking lunch for his wife and father-in-law.

At the dinner table, Jacob and Elaine were actively discussing things about the Wei family. The two liked to discuss such gossip, especially Elaine. If she knew someone had something wrong, she would be happy for three days.

Just when Elaine laughed at Wei family father and son for having blood mold, Claire couldn't help but said, "Mom, don't always look down at people and make jokes."

Elaine snorted and said, "I can ignore other people's jokes, but I can't help but read the jokes of the Wei family!"

After that, Elaine said mysteriously: "By the way, do you know that Wendy seemed to have gotten with Barena a few days ago!"

"Huh?" Claire was surprised, and blurted out: "No? Barena is in his thirties, and Wendy is a round older, right? I think Wendy must look down on him."

Elaine curled his lips: "What do you think Wendy is? I tell you, I also heard that Wendy had been a lover for a period of time for Fredmen, chairman of Eastcliff Future Company Group! Later Fredmen transferred her to Barena!"

Jacob said incredulously: "You said that Fredmen from Eastcliff? Wendy was his lover? Impossible, right? Fredmen is older than my eldest brother!"

Elaine said: "Your mother wanted to curry favor with Fredmen and ask Fredmen to save the Willson family, so she instructed Wendy to get along with Fredmen. Fredmen was

also quite interesting, and he also invested 10 million in the Willson family. This matter is known to the outside world."

"My God..." Claire exclaimed, "How could grandma be so excessive?! Let Wendy go with Fredmen for money? How could my uncle and aunt agree?"

"They?" Elaine curled her lips and smiled: "They can't expect it!"

Speaking of this, Elaine said mockingly: "The Lady Willson's wishful thinking is good, but it is of no use. Fredmen only invested 10 million in the Willson family, and he was reluctant to vote if it was too much."

Claire said: "The debts outside the Willson Group are about 30 million. Having this million is a drop in the bucket. Grandma and the others should not have a good time."

"She deserves it!" Elaine said contemptuously, "Your grandma is really not a good thing! What has happened to bully our family for so many years? I am now anxious that the Willson family will soon go bankrupt, watching the Lady Willson sleep on the street. At that time, she will realize how many mistakes she has made in her life! When I think about it, I feel hatred!"

Jacob on the side said embarrassingly: "Okay, it's really wrong for mom to do something, but don't curse her like that! If the Willson family really goes bankrupt and the Lady Willson really sleeps on the street, she will come to us, we can still ignore her ?"

Elaine blurted out: "What are you kidding me? Of course it doesn't matter! Don't say that she sleeps on the street and I don't care. Even if she starves to death, I will not care about her! You forgot when she drove our family out, yes What kind of face? I tell you, I will never forgive her in my life!"

Jacob sighed and said nothing more.

He was indeed angry with the Lady Willson, but he was only angry, not to mention the hatred of Elaine.

Elaine said triumphantly at this time: "I'm looking forward to the end of the Willson family. By then, they will be over. Our family will move to the big villa in Tomson. I must let them know what is meant by thirty years in hell and thirty years in Heaven!"

After that, Elaine said to Charlie: “Charlie, have you been in contact with Solmon White of the White family recently? Ask him to arrange for the decoration company to speed up the progress. Let us move in if we say anything next month!”

Chapter 522

Charlie nodded and said: “Solmon White told me that the construction will definitely be completed next month and we will be able to move in then.”

Claire said, “Isn’t it inappropriate to move in as soon as the renovation is completed? How can the air in it taste like?

Elaine hurriedly said, “No need, no, I went to see with your dad last time. They used imported non-polluting materials and zero formaldehyde for the decoration of the house. There is really no smell in the room. The fresh air system is installed, and the fresh air is replaced 24 hours a day. You don’t know how advanced and healthy it is!”

Claire nodded, and said nothing more.

In fact, she herself didn’t feel much about moving to Tomson’s villa.

But the last time Charlie was right, at least he could not live on the same floor as his parents when he moved there. In this case, there would be a lot more private space, not as it is now, even in her own room, there is no privacy…

Moreover, she also promised Elsa that after moving to the villa, she would reserve a room for her and invite her to live in. She is a girl and has been living in a hotel alone, but it is actually quite deserted.

Charlie didn’t care about the villa. Before he was eight years old, he had been in the orphanage for so many years after that.

At this time, Elaine suddenly received a WeChat message, picked up the phone and glanced at it, and her brows were instantly happy.

She opened the mouth and said to the three of them: “In the afternoon, an old sister asked me to play mahjong at her house. It takes eight laps. I won’t come back for dinner.”

Jacob said in surprise, “Eight laps? Then ten hours?”

Elaine gave him a white look and said, “What’s the matter with ten hours? Two days and two nights, more than forty hours in the big game, I haven’t played when I was young!”

Jacob persuaded: “You are old after all now! Sitting for a long time is prone to many diseases, such as lumbar disc herniation, cervical spondylosis, and high blood pressure, all of which are caused by sitting for a long time.”

Elaine waved her hand: “I’m in good health, don’t curse me!”

Claire frowned, and couldn’t help but say with some worry: “Mom, you occasionally play mahjong for fun. I don’t have any opinion, but you listen to advice, one is not to play for too long, and the other is not to If you play that one again, you will win or lose thousands of money.”

“Oh, playing mahjong is just a fun!”

Elaine said nonchalantly: “Besides, I go out to play mahjong every day. Isn’t it for this family? Your dad refuses one. Charlie is not only a Rubbish, but also a big fool who deceives people everywhere. They may come to our house in the future. What a disaster, you are starting a business now, and the company has not seen the money back. How will your father and I support it? I will now point to playing mahjong to earn money and subsidize the family!”

Charlie was very upset.

This mother-in-law, she likes to pull him out to make a mockery if she is okay, and now he feels like a big fool, he really wants to draw a big mouth on his face, and tell her: Since you think I’m a big fool, then I’ll fool you Villa, don’t live in licking your face!

In the final analysis, mother-in-law still owes a lot to clean up!

Chapter 523

Because there was a card house waiting, Elaine didn’t wait for the meal to finish, so he walked out with her bag on her back and immediately took a taxi to an older villa complex.

An old friend of hers lives in this villa area.

XiDollar Villa was regarded as a relatively good villa in Aurous Hill twenty years ago, but after all, it has been a long time since it has gradually lost some ground.

In the past, Elaine felt that XiDollar Villa was already a standard mansion, and her family might not be able to live in such a single-family villa in this life.

But now it's different. As soon as she thought of being able to live in the best Tomson villa in Aurous Hill, Elaine was a little scornful of this XiDollar villa.

The old friend who lives here is named Shehlain, who Elaine has known many years ago.

Shehlain's family was a good family. Her husband made a lot of money in the early years, and then died because of an accident, leaving Shehlain with a lot of money.

After Shehlain pulled the child up and sent the child abroad for higher education, she played mah for fun every day.

Moreover, Shehlain has money and poor card skills. She always loses more and wins less when playing cards. Every time Elaine plays cards with her, she can win points.

So Elaine regards Shehlain as her god of wealth, as long as Shehlain asks her to play cards, she will definitely be there.

Ringing the doorbell of Shehlain's house, the door opened quickly, and a woman about the age of Elaine, with a warm smile on her face, greeted, "Sister Elaine is here, come in!"

This middle-aged woman is Shehlain.

Elaine hurriedly greeted her, stepped through the door, and said with a smile: "Oh, Shehlain, I'm so embarrassed to keep you waiting for a long time."

When they came to the living room, the other two mahjong friends who often played cards with her were already sitting at the mahjong table and waiting.

"Sister Elaine, you can count it!"

Seeing her coming, another middle-aged woman said impatiently: “Sit down, let’s make an eight-lap hot hand!”

After Elaine and Shehlain were both on the mahjong table, the card game officially began.

Elaine rubbed the mahjong while saying, “Shehlain, you have lived in this villa for some years, right?”

After touching a card, Shehlain smiled and replied: “This house was bought more than ten years ago, but it was mainly for investment at the time. After my child went abroad, I have been living in a building in the city. The villa is too big. Living alone is discomforting.”

“Then have you thought about redecorating it?” Elaine came to be interested and said, “I told you that my girl happened to be running a decoration company, and also cooperated with our Aurous Hill Emgrand Group, and the level is absolutely guaranteed. If you want to redecorate, I can ask her to give you a friendly price. When the time comes, she will definitely make your villa as magnificent as the palace!”

“Sister Elaine, thank you for your kindness.” Shehlain smiled slightly, then sighed, and said, “However, I plan to sell this villa.”

“Sell it?” Elaine asked puzzledly: “Why do you want to sell it? You are not the one who lacks money. Your husband left you seven or eight sets of the house, and you have invested in so many real estates yourself. , How nice it is to put it here to appreciate!”

Chapter 524

Shehlain shook her head and said with a smile: “In fact, I am going to the United States in a while, and I am not going to come back.”

Elaine asked in surprise: “How do you plan to settle in the United States?”

Shehlain nodded and said, “I’m telling you, my son has never come back from the United States since he went to study there. Now he is married there, and the daughter-in-law is also pregnant, so he doesn’t plan to come back anymore. , So he wants me to live with him in the future and help them bring their children by the way.”

A woman at the poker table blurted out, “Oh, Shehlain, are you ready to take action in so many houses in Aurous Hill?”

Shehlain said: “Leave a set of flats in the urban area. If there is a chance in the future, the family can come back for a few days.”

Hearing this, Elaine couldn’t help but feel sorry.

She didn’t regret that she was about to lose a card friend she got along with, but she felt that Shehlain would leave as soon as she said it. In the future, she estimated that it would be difficult for herself to encounter someone like her, who has poor card skills and still enjoys losing money every day.

……

At this moment, at the door of XiDollar Villa, Noah and Horiyah parked their car and waited for the real estate agent at the door.

Noah planned to find a suitable house and spend the 10 million, so he contacted the agency and asked the agency to help find a house worth about 10 million.

The average price of house prices in Aurous Hill is a little more than 30,000, but the villa will be more expensive. If you buy a new villa for 10 million, it is basically useless, so you can only buy this old villa.

Horiyah looked at the door of the XiDollar villa and said with some dissatisfaction: “Noah, this villa area is a bit too old? Look at these houses, they look a bit older than the Lady Willson’s, or else Let’s not look at the room here.”

Noah said: “There is no way, the flat floor of Tomson First Grade is good, but you are not willing to buy it.”

Horiyah said angrily: “That Rubbish Charlie has a villa in Tomson First-Class. I don’t want to stand guard for Jacob and Elaine in the future! I can’t buy Tomson First-Class flats for anything!”

Noah said: “So, it is more cost-effective to buy this kind of old villa. The area is large enough, and it is a single-family house. It is also comfortable to live in. It does not matter if the house is old. Just we can renovate it.”

With that, Noah said again: “You have to consider our situation. Harold has no object, and Wendy has no object. They are one person and one room, plus the two of us, this is three bedrooms. In case Harold gets married in the future, He must live with us. When he has a child, he has to give the child a room? That’s four rooms.”

Noah continued: “Mum will definitely have to live with us in the future? At that time, we will have to leave a room for her. This is five rooms, so the villa is more practical.”

Horiyah annoyed and said, “Why does your mother live with us? Why not live with Jacob?”

Noah shrugged: “The Lady Willson has severed ties with Jacob’s family. Do you think Jacob will let her live?”

Horiyah was very dissatisfied and said: “Then she can’t follow us, we are not affected by the Lady Willson! Now the Willson family is almost finished, and it is no good! If I want to say it, I will take her to Jacob’s house, whether it is his business or not, we don’t care about the Lady Willson anyway!”

Noah said, “You don’t know that. My mother has a life insurance that has been bought for more than 20 years. It is a wealth management type. After her death, this life insurance can get more than six million. If you drive the Lady Willson to that Home, after the Lady Willson’s death, the six millions will belong to Jacob!”

“More than six million!?” Horiyah’s eyes lit up and she asked in surprise: “Really there are so many?”

Chapter 525

“Yeah.” Noah said, “This life insurance was bought by my dad when she was alive, so as to leave a way out for future generations.”

After that, Noah said again: “You count yourself, how many years my mother can live? It’s all three years or five years. Let’s take care of her for another three to five years. After

her death, there will be more than six million life insurance in our hands, draw it down, one or two million a year, do you think it's worth it?"

"It's worth it!" Horiyah rubbed his hands in excitement, and said excitedly: "Then you have to look good on your mother, and you definitely can't let Jacob's family grab it!"

Noah nodded and said with a smile: "That's natural! More than six million won't be given to Jacob at that time!"

Horiyah hurriedly said, "Not only will I not give him more than six million pennies, when mother is dead, and we have to pay for funeral and the cemetery, Jacob will have to pay half!"

Noah subconsciously said: "The Lady Willson has cut off relations with him, can he pay the money?"

"Are you stupid?" Horiyah blurted out: "The Lady Willson broke off relations with him. It was verbal and does not have legal effect. When the Lady Willson dies, if Jacob is unwilling to pay the money, then let's go to court sued him! After all, before the law, he is still the son of Lady Willson, and he has the responsibility and obligation to pay half of the money!"

Noah instantly beamed his eyebrows and laughed: "Wife, you are right! By then, Jacob's half can't be discounted by a single point! It's my wife who is smart! Hahaha!"

Horiyah was also full of pride, and said with a grin: "Jacob and Elaine's two silly dumb hats, playing with us, how can they be our opponents!"

As soon as the voice fell, a little real estate agency girl in a small suit came over and asked politely, "Are you Mr. Willson and Mrs. Willson?"

"Yes, yes, yes!" Noah nodded hurriedly and said, "You are the granddaughter of Premium Land Real Estate, right?"

"That's right." The little girl smiled slightly and said, "Mr. Willson and Mrs. Willson, I have already made an appointment with the owner of this villa. She is in the villa now. We can go directly to inspect the house."

“Okay.” Noah said hurriedly: “Then go over and take a look.”

While leading the way, the little girl said: “I will introduce you to this villa. The owner is an aunt. This time she wants to clear the property and immigrate to the United States. So the price is slightly cheaper than the market price!”

Upon hearing this, Noah and Horiyah couldn’t help themselves.

It’s cheap!

If this villa is suitable, the money saved after it is bought will be used to decorate and save money!

……

On the other side, Elaine was playing mahjong with Shehlain and other players, and a pleasant doorbell suddenly rang from outside the door.

Shehlain said with an apologetic expression: “I’m sorry, it may be that the intermediary brought someone to see the house. I am unaccompanied and go and open the door.”

After speaking, she stood up, walked to the hallway, and opened the door.

Seeing the agent who had previously commissioned the sale of the villa standing outside the door, and seeing her with a middle-aged man and woman behind her, Shehlain knew that this was a client who came to see the house, and smiled and said, “Please come in.”

The agent Willsonsun said: “Ms. Shehlain, let me introduce to you. This is Mr. Willson. The one next to him is his wife, Mrs. Willson. These two are the ones I communicated with you on the phone and are interested in buying this villa.”

The middle-aged man smiled slightly, took a step forward, and said politely: “Hello, Ms. Shehlain, my name is Noah, I am glad to meet you.”

The visitors were Noah and his wife Horiyah.

Chapter 526

Shehlain hurriedly smiled and said: “Oh, please come in quickly, please come in quickly, I haven’t lived in this villa for many years, you can watch it!”

“Okay.” Noah nodded, and after entering the door with Horiyah, he began to look at the layout and decoration of the villa.

The agent on the side, said with a smile: “Mr. Willson, the XiDollar villa area is the first villa area developed by our Aurous Hill. The supporting facilities are relatively complete, and access is controlled. It can fully guarantee your safety. The villa has an actual living area of 470 square meters, which fully meets your previous requirements…”

The reason why Noah bought the old villa was because it was a cheap one. A normal 470-square-meter villa cost at least 20 million in Aurous Hill, but the price of this villa is generally 134 million, and the price is still dozens. Ten thousand downsides.

So he asked Shehlain: “Ms. Shehlain, how much is your villa going to sell for?”

“I am going to the United States soon. This villa is in a hurry for sale, so the price will be relatively cheaper…”

Shehlain smiled slightly and said, “Well, if you two have intentions, a price of 12 million, what do you think?”

“What, are you stealing the money?” Horiyah couldn’t believe it, she raised her voice, blurted out: “For such an old villa, you actually asked for twelve million?!”

Shehlain was not angry, and said with a smile: “In this community, most of the listings are above 13.5 million, and there are even more than 14 million. I quoted 12 million. In fact, It’s already a very, very cost-effective reserve price.”

Elaine was sitting in the entertainment hall of the villa. She heard the sound outside that was particularly familiar, and quietly glanced out, and suddenly saw Horiyah with a look of disgust.

And next to her is Noah, the eldest son of the Willson family.

Elaine didn't expect that these two people would actually be here. Combined with what Shehlain said just now, it is estimated that they are customers who want to buy Shehlain's old villa.

Isn't the Willson family going cold? Can they still afford a villa?

At this time, Horiyah said with an arrogant expression: "Ms. Shehlain, to be honest with you, only a fool would buy 12 million, and I heard that you are going to the United States soon. I don't think so. Give you a price of 8 million. You sell the house, and we can trade today! You can pack your bags and go to the United States tomorrow. The best of both worlds."

The main reason why Horiyah kept the price down was that the other party was anxious to sell. Since she was anxious to sell, she would definitely have to bargain to death so that she could make a fortune.

She felt that Shehlain was just going to the United States, not anxious enough, if someone in the family was dying and waiting for first aid! Maybe five or six million can be won!

However, Horiyah didn't know that Shehlain had money, and there were only a few houses alone, so she was not the one who lacked money at all. How could she ask Horiyah to cut the meat with a knife because she was in a hurry to sell her house?

Naturally, Shehlain knew that Horiyah was not at ease. She frowned and said with some disapproval: "Mrs. Willson, let's not hide it. Although my villa is a bit old, the price given to you is quite reasonable. In the market, you will definitely not find a lower price than mine. As for the price of 8 million you said, it is simply a fantasy!"

After speaking, Shehlain said again: "Since the two of you don't have this sincerity, then I don't think we need to continue talking."

Noah knew very well in his heart that a counter-offer of 8 million would be a bullshit. Saying 8 million for this house was a joke. As long as the owner hangs out 11 million, someone will eat it within half an hour, because the house is indeed very expensive. It's cheaper!

So he hurried to accompany with a smile and said: “Ms. Shehlain, don’t be angry, my wife is not sensible, so she will talk nonsense.”

Horiyah glared at Noah and said, “I’m not sensible? Who is in charge of the family, you forgot? I tell you, don’t be a sh!t stick with this. I think this house will cost 8 million. Nothing!”

After finishing speaking, she tried her best to wink at Noah, which means, look at her, she specified that this woman can be taken down.

At this time, Elaine came over with a smile on her face and said cheerfully: “Oh, eldest brother and sister-in-law, eight million you want to buy a villa, are you two crazy?”

Chapter 527

Horiyah and Noah never dreamed that they would meet Elaine here!

The two of them didn’t even understand why Elaine was in this villa?

Could it be that she and this Shehlain are friends?

Horiyah felt a little annoyed.

In fact, she had planned to do it at the beginning, first kill the price of 8 million, if the other party really disagrees, she can keep increasing, up to 9 million, and it is estimated that she can win it.

However, she did not expect Elaine to be here at this time!

Moreover, this Elaine is usually respectful to her. Why did she dare to mock her when she came up today? She has eaten the courage of the bear heart and leopard?

Elaine was bullied by Noah and Horiyah since she married into the Willson family. After being bullied for more than 20 years, she hated them for a long time.

And she also heard that the Willson family is going to be bankrupt now, so she had long wanted to find a chance to taunt the two, but she didn't expect God to be really eye-opening, and she would run into them here!

This allowed Elaine to find an opportunity to avenge his hatred.

After Horiyah heard her sarcasm, her face was very ugly, and she asked: "Elaine, what do you mean by this?"

Elaine smiled and said, "Oh, sister-in-law, do you really not understand or fake? My friend's villa of more than 10 million, you only give 8 million, you are shameless? I know you are poor recently you are crazy, but can't come out to grab it!"

When she said this, she didn't conceal anything, nor did she want to conceal it, let alone what Noah felt in the heart.

Husband Jacob has no status in Willson's family. She has been held down by the couple for so many years, and she has long been suffocated.

Now that she has a chance to step on a foot, she naturally wants them to feel the bitterness that she has tasted over the years!

Horiyah's face was even more ugly, she glared at her, and said, "Okay, Elaine, I haven't seen you in a few days. You have become more skilled, right? I used to be like a mouse and a cat. Now you dare to do this. Talk to me?"

She was naturally angry too!

In the past, Elaine was inferior in front of her Willson family's sister-in-law, who was the only one who didn't dare to breathe.

But now, seeing that the Willson family was about to be finished, this Lady Willson immediately dared to jump out and run herself, what a villain!

When Elaine saw her mention the past, she immediately said arrogantly: "Oh, sister-in-law, you thought you are the Lady Willson, and wanted to press me everywhere? Don't look at how poor you are now. Pretending to me?"

She said, she said with contempt: “To tell you the truth, I have seen not pleasing to your eyes for a long time. Over the years, if the Lady Willson had been partial to you, your eldest daughter-in-law, how could I have swallowed my breath and praised your stink every day? Feet? A stinky lady who only knows how to kneel and lick old ladies. Now that the Willson family is down, what else do you want to pretend to be with me? I yuck! You can hurry up and take a pee and take your own virtues!”

Horiyah’s angry face turned green.

In the entire Willson family, could it be that she was the only one kneeling and licking the Old Mrs. Willson?

When, Elaine, rushed to lick the Lady Willson, you did everything, but you worked harder than me. Everyone is the same thing. Are you embarrassed to say me? !

Chapter 528

Noah’s face was pale, and he stepped forward and scolded: “Elaine, you are less damned in this villain, no matter how downright we are, we are better than you! You don’t want to see what you have? Husband is a Rubbish, son-in-law also waste, the whole family is waste!”

Elaine’s eyes were wide, and she said with disdain: “Oh! Big brother, big brother, my husband is really waste, but there is no way, the men of the Willson family are waste, don’t you know this in your heart?”

“You…” Noah gritted his teeth.

Good you Elaine, I scolded your husband, your words brought me and my son in too?

At this time, Elaine did not give him a chance to continue speaking, but pinched her waist and said with a proud face: “But, don’t you say that my son-in-law Charlie is Rubbish, my baby son-in-law, now he is amazing. Quite! Don’t say anything else, it is because of my son-in-law we will be able to live in Tomson’s big villa next month. Do you have it?”

In fact, Elaine can’t really afford Charlie.

However, at this time, using Charlie to ridicule Noah was really just right!

When Noah heard this, his heart was really uncomfortable to death.

d*mn, that's right!

Charlie's Rubbish can actually flicker to a Tomson first-class villa, what about himself? Now he is going to buy this kind of second-hand villa with 20 years of age, the other one, here are ten on top!

Seeing Noah's ugly and uncomfortable expression, Elaine was happy, and almost danced a square dance in excitement.

She continued to attack Noah, sighing and saying, "Oh, before, I really thought Charlie was a rubbish, so I couldn't look down on him. At that time, I envied my eldest brother and sister-in-law! Your Wendy, she went to the White family's Young Mr. Gerald, isn't this just flying on a branch and becoming a phoenix?"

As she said, Elaine sighed and shook her hand with regret: "Hey, but who would have thought that Wendy would be dumped by Gerald! Tell me about this Gerald, really the s*umbag among the s*umbags! It's a big game! Wendy's belly swallowed. What was the reason?"

Horiyah and Noah looked at each other, and they were already annoyed to kill!

d*mn, this stinky lady dared to expose her shortness, it's damned!

At this moment, Elaine continued: "But, I still envy you. Although Gerald dumped Wendy, I heard that Wendy hired a son-in-law for my elder brother and sister-in-law! I heard that he is Fredmen, the chairman of Future Company Group, is much better than Gerald!"

Speaking of this, Elaine said with regret: "However, this Fredmen is good everywhere, just a little older, brother, Fredmen seems to be two or three years older than you, can I ask you, What is it like to hire a son-in-law who is older than you?"

Horiyah couldn't hear the irony in these words, her angry face was livid, and she shouted angrily: "Elaine! Shut up! Otherwise I will tear your mouth down!"

“Yo!” Elaine said disdainfully: “Sister-in-law, what I’m telling you is the truth, why don’t you let me tell? You have a guilty conscience? You want to tear my mouth?”

Speaking of this, Elaine snorted coldly, and said, “I tell you Horiyah, don’t think you have a son-in-law who is older than you, you just want to bully me! Don’t think I don’t know, Director Fredmen, he has already dumped your Wendy! Am I right?”

“Also, I heard that Fredmen still gave your Wendy to Barena from the Wei family? Oh, this Fredmen is really interesting. Wendy is a person, not a gift, not a puppy, so how can she be casual give away someone?”

“It looks like it’s better than my precious son-in-law Charlie. Although it’s a little bit useless, it’s at least reliable and won’t give up to our family.”

Horiyah was ridiculed by Elaine, and she was going crazy!

She grinned and rushed to fight Elaine, hysterically cursing: “Elaine! I am fighting with you today!”

Chapter 529

When Elaine saw that Horiyah was about to come up and do something, she immediately jumped a step back and said coldly: “I tell you Horiyah, you can’t offend me, you’d better not indulge me!”

Horiyah cursed with a stern face: “I can’t afford to offend you, Lady Willson? If I don’t tear your mouth today, I would change my name!”

Elaine snorted and said coldly, “My precious son-in-law Charlie, that’s a very good fight! You forgot how he taught the Willson family’s dog legs, and your rubbish son Harold? Kick your son up into the sky! You provoke me, believe it or not, I will call him over with a phone call and let him kill you two old turtles?”

As soon as these words came out, Horiyah trembled all over, like a deflated ball, all the rhetoric just now disappeared…

To be honest, Charlie really left a strong psychological shadow on her.

She couldn't understand why the Rubbish who could be bullied before suddenly became so capable of beating. He was a pervert when he struck up people!

Noah was also very afraid of Charlie, after all, he had watched Charlie do it with his own eyes at the beginning, and that guy almost did scare him to pee.

Elaine saw that the two of them were afraid to say anything, knowing that they were both afraid of him, and immediately sneered: "Oh, I really sympathize with you when, I say. The Willson family is over, Harold and Wendy have no objective, and Wendy is now in Aurous Hill, and that is also well-known to all. You will definitely be particularly sad in the future."

As she said, Elaine said with a serious face: "Don't blame me for not reminding you. Just don't buy a villa if you look like a bird. What kind of villa do you buy? There are mines at home? You might eat it any day. In the absence of a last meal, let me see, you should go to the suburbs to buy a cheap small house, and take the remaining money to do a small business."

Noah and Horiyah were so angry that they couldn't speak.

Elaine continued: "Right! I think you might as well open a mahjong hall! In this case, when Shehlain's villa is sold, I will take my sisters to your mahjong hall to support you, so that you will not starve to death. What do you think?"

Noah had a heart attack.

Horiyah on the side wanted to kill Elaine.

This is the first time they have seen Elaine so unsparingly sarcastic!

Even the most ruthless and ruthless sarcasm they have suffered in their entire lives!

What's even more hateful is that they can't talk back!

Why is this mouth back?

Eating, dressing, housing, use, daughter, son-in-law, everything is better than Elaine, this stinky lady!

Thinking of this, Noah and his wife were even more frustrated. They were so ashamed and angry that they wanted to dig a hole directly on the spot!

Elaine was in a mess at this time, and she even wanted to open her throat to sing a few more words, she can't remember how long she hasn't been so happy, she is simply repaying the previous hatred, even with the benefits!

Noah knew that he couldn't find his face today, so he said coldly, "Elaine, sooner or later you will pay for your arrogance of today!"

Elaine nodded and sighed, "Yes, big brother, I think the price will come soon. I will move to Tomson's big villa next month. The house is so big that I might be in it every day, I will be lost several times. How can I live in this house now? The house there is so big and tall, I'm afraid that I won't adapt to it..."

As she said, Elaine sighed again and said, "Hey, when we live in Tomson, we will be separated from eldest brother, and we will not see each other often in the future, so I can't listen to what the eldest brother and sister-in-law say often. These are the prices I have to pay for today!"

Noah felt that he was going to be blown up soon. In order to save his life, he gritted his teeth and stomped his feet and cursed: "d*mn, if you don't buy the house, let's go!"

Chapter 530

After speaking, he took Horiyah and went out.

The intermediary girl on the side greeted her in a very embarrassing manner. Although she despised the two customers after listening to Elaine's words, the customer is god after all.

When Shehlain saw the two gone, she couldn't help sighing: "Sister Elaine, your two relatives are too weird, do they think I am a fool? They wanted to buy my villa for eight million... "

Elaine smiled and said, "They are about to go bankrupt, and they have no money at all. They are just a bunch of poor people. Even if you promise them to sell for 8 million, they may not be able to pay!"

Shehlain nodded and said, “It’s really disappointing. Let’s ignore them and continue playing cards!”

……

When Noah and his wife Horiyah left the villa, they scolded the people in the street, in unison!

The main reason why they didn’t dare to scold in front of Elaine was because they were afraid of her son-in-law Charlie.

If they really get beaten, it will be a big loss.

The intermediary followed the two of them. After they had enough scolding, she cautiously asked, “Mr. and Mrs. Willson, are you two still looking for other houses?”

Horiyah’s face was extremely ugly, she glared at her and cursed: “Look at your mother, get out!”

After speaking, she took Noah and walked out of the community.

The little girl was aggrieved in tears, but because of her weak temper, she didn’t have the courage.

But when Horiyah went out, she wanted to get more and more angry, and couldn’t help but say to Noah: “This Elaine, she doesn’t know how to show off if she has two stinky money! Look at her virtuous attitude. She actually showed off that she was going to live in the Tomson first grade, and she panicked for us. Whose big villa is, does she have no idea? If Charlie’s Rubbish goes out to deceive people, what can she do!”

Noah said with a cold face, agreeing: “This stinky girl is really too f*cking too much!”

As he said, he sighed and said helplessly: “However, we have nothing to do with her now. Whoever makes our Willson family fail soon, anyone or a dog can come over and step on… “

Horiyah couldn’t help asking: “Then we still buy a house? If you don’t, your mother wants you to give her 8 million!”

“Buy, of course we must buy it!” Noah said, “The house must be bought, but not now.”

Horiyah hurriedly asked, “When will you buy it?”

Noah said: “Elaine, the stinky lady, has two money now. In my opinion, we might as well make a round for her.”

“Do it? What game?” Horiyah was surprised.

Noah said with a sullen expression: “Doesn’t she like gambling? Then let’s make a bet. First use a little petty profit to lure her into the set, lure her to play the bigger the bet, and then let the experienced Old Master do something. Get all her money, hands and feet!”

Speaking of this, Noah sneered, and said: “It’s best to let her mortgage Tomson’s first-grade villa to us! In that case, we can turn over!”

Chapter 531

Elaine didn’t know that Noah and Horiyah had already coveted her assets and the Tomson First-Class villa of her son-in-law Charlie.

She was in Shehlain’s house, and she started to rub mahjong with her friends. She didn’t go home until dinner time. The four old ladies ordered some KFC takeaways. One of them was holding a family bucket, eating chicken legs and rubbing mahjong. The one that rubs the mahjong is called shiny.

Charlie finished the meal and was eating with his wife and father-in-law. Claire couldn’t help complaining when seeing his mother still not coming back, saying: “Dad, you also take care of my mother occasionally, don’t keep her all day long to play!”

“Do I care about her?” Jacob snorted, and said, “I don’t have the ability to do it. You have to do it. If I could do it to your mother, I won’t be here today? Do you know why your grandma prefers your uncle, right? Do I need to tell you?”

Claire asked in surprise, “It’s not because of my mother, right?”

“It’s because of her!” Jacob sighed and said, “Your grandfather and your grandma didn’t allow us to get married at the beginning. If your mother had you before she was unmarried, your grandfather wouldn’t compromise. “

Charlie was surprised when he listened. He didn’t expect the mother-in-law and the Old Master to run with the ball!

At this time, Jacob said to Claire again: “Actually, your grandma has never liked your mother, and it hasn’t changed for more than 20 years.”

“Why?” Claire asked puzzledly, “Is there any dissatisfaction, should we not let go of prejudices for more than 20 years?”

Jacob said: “Your grandma said that your mother is a shrew, and she thinks your mother’s family is relatively poor.”

Claire sighed in embarrassment and said, “It’s not good to say, my grandma is not much better than my mother…”

“You’re right.” Jacob nodded and said, “I think the reason why your grandma doesn’t like your mother is because she feels too much like herself…”

Claire rubbed her temples and murmured, “I think what you said makes sense…”

Charlie on the side did not speak, but in his heart he also agreed with Jacob’s words.

The Old Mrs. Willson is the big devil, Elaine is the little devil, and the big devil will get old, so she will be afraid when she sees the little devil. She is afraid that one day she will grow old and the little devil will become the big devil, and then start oppressing her.

Therefore, this is also the fundamental reason why she has been pressing Elaine all the time.

The relationship between Chinese mother-in-law and daughter-in-law is very subtle, but in the final analysis, it is nothing more than one point: the mother-in-law wants to hold the daughter-in-law firmly, and the daughter-in-law desperately wants to get rid of the control of the mother-in-law.

Especially Mrs. Willson, a woman with a particularly strong desire for control, I am afraid that no one can stand it.

At this time, the TV that had been playing Aurous Hill News suddenly interrupted a piece of news.

The host said: “The following is an emergency news. A few days ago, the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Masao Kobayashi died in an accident in Tokyo. According to Japanese media, the cause of death was that his eldest son, Ichiro, gave him poison. It shows that Masao Kobayashi took a drug with a strong excitatory effect, which caused the heart to become overloaded and he died of a sudden heart attack.”

Speaking of this, the host said: “Interpol has received news that Ichiro is currently hiding in Aurous Hill, and now the Kobayashi family is offering a reward of 3 billion yen to hunt down Ichiro, so a large number of Japanese killers and gang members have entered. In Aurous Hill, the police are actively hunting down these killers. The general public are requested to be vigilant and call the police immediately if they find suspicious persons!”

When Jacob heard this, he smacked his lips and said, “This Ichiro is really a beast. In order to inherit the family property, he will not let go of his own father!”

Charlie on the side laughed twice.

He wanted to cure his father’s paralysis, so he was a filial son.

Chapter 532

It’s a pity that this son was in his own hands, so this great filial son has now become a beast that everyone spurned.

After two days of fermentation, the death of Masao Kobayashi, the president of Japan’s Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, has already aroused great concern in Japan.

Under the vigorous propaganda of Kobayashi’s second son, Jiro, Ichiro became the chief culprit who poisoned his biological father and tried to occupy Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

The whole Japan scolded Ichiro, thinking that he was the most unfilial livestock in Japan..

At the same time, Jiro also increased the reward for killing Ichiro from 1 billion yen to 3 billion.

He now wants to quickly take the position of chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., so he must let his brother die quickly, and never let him return to Japan alive.

Jiro also knows very well that his elder brother never intended to kill his father, otherwise he would never be in China and would kill his father remotely. Then, if his father died, he could not take over immediately. Wouldn't it be a waste of money for him? ?

Therefore, he can also guess that the eldest brother is dying now.

After all, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical gave Charlie 10 billion, which is enough to see that Charlie was behind the whole incident.

However, the eldest brother has nothing to do with the wrongdoing. He is not wronged. He is the eldest son succeeding to the throne. What's the matter with himself?

If his second son wanted to counterattack, he had to suppress his eldest son.

Because of this, he couldn't wait to let his eldest brother die in Aurous Hill.

Because if Ichiro could never speak, his position would be more stable.

From his continuous increase in the bounty, it can also be seen that this person is now very eager to kill Ichiro as soon as possible.

So Charlie sent a WeChat to Orvel, asking him to contact Jiro, asking for one billion. If he puts out one billion, he will sell him Ichiro, and if he can't get it, he will escort Ichiro. Back to Tokyo to open a press conference to clarify the reason, and then openly compete with him for the successor of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Charlie's thinking is simple. If Jiro wants to be the chairman, he must cooperate with him. Otherwise, he will let Ichiro trouble him. If the brothers share Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, the loss will be far greater in Billions.

Without saying anything, Mr. Orvel immediately contacted Jiro and told him Charlie's request intact.

Jiro went crazy after hearing this.

Billion?

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has given Charlie 10 billion for the prescription of that poison!

The ten billion thing was given by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. voluntarily at the beginning, and it was his father who was fooled by the other party.

When he think about it, it's d*mn irritating. My father spent 10 billion to buy a poison, and then he ate it himself to death and took his life.

If this transaction were to spread out, it would be the first unjust case in the ages.

Jiro felt that if Charlie wanted to be a person, he should just kill his eldest brother as a reward. He didn't expect this guy to speak up and ask him one billion? When did he open a bank?

Chapter 533

Jiro really hated Charlie crazy.

However, he didn't dare to offend Charlie 10,000 people.

Therefore, he could only bargain with Orvel.

The tone was very religious and said: "Mr. Orvel, can you convey to Mr. Charlie, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's account is only two to three billion, and many sales channels have not paid us back, and we still owe several billion bank loans are we are under great pressure now!"

Orvel said: "Mr. Charlie is always the same, so don't imagine that you can bargain with Mr. Charlie!"

Jiro begged: “Mr. Orvel, I’m really having a hard time now. If you don’t want to do this, you can ask Mr. Charlie to delay me for two months. After two months, I will definitely give the money, but these two months During the time, he must not let my brother show up and speak up, let alone let him return to Japan!”

“Two months…” Orvel thought for a while, and said: “Wait a moment, I will ask Mr. Charlie.”

After speaking, he immediately sent Charlie a WeChat, telling him Jiro’s request for payment in two months.

Charlie was clearing the dining table. Seeing this WeChat message, he did not hesitate to reply: “Tell him, and then bargain with me, I will talk to his brother, and then I will send his brother back to Japan to grab the property. I ask his brother for 5 billion, and he would agree.”

Ichiro is still hiding in the kennel of Orvel. He knows that there are countless people outside who want to kill him, so he is in panic all day long.

In his opinion, he might die one day. So, if Charlie gave him a chance to return to Japan to regain the property, then he would give Charlie the 80% property he robbed. There will be no hesitation.

What Orvel received from Charlie, and he immediately shared with Jiro: “Kobayashi, you are now bargaining with Mr. Charlie for one billion, but have you ever thought about it, if Mr. Charlie and your brother Ichiro had a good chat , Send him back to Japan to grab the property, Ichiro may promise to pay Mr. Charlie two billion or three billion in remuneration! By then, you will not lose a billion! As far as I know, you Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is a company with a market value of tens of billions!”

Upon hearing this, Jiro gritted his teeth and said without hesitation: “Mr. Orvel, please tell Mr. Charlie, I agree! I’ll go raise money now!”

In fact, although there is not much money in the accounts of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Company, there are still a lot of deposits in the personal account of Jiro’s father, Masao Kobayashi.

This money was supposed to be his father's inheritance, and the two brothers shared it together, but as long as his brother Ichiro died, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, as well as all the deposits, cash, antiques, and real estate left by his father, belong to him alone.

Therefore, he did not dare to delay any more. After only ten minutes, he transferred the money to Charlie's account, and at the same time called Orvel and said, "Mr. Orvel, the money has been transferred to Mr. Charlie's account. Please let Mr. Charlie check it, and by the way, please send my brother on the road as soon as possible after receiving the money. I hope he will die soon!"

Orvel agreed and said: "Mr. Charlie has always placed the most credibility, don't worry, as long as the money is received, your brother will be completely resolved and let him evaporate from the world."

After hanging up the phone, Orvel immediately sent a WeChat message to Charlie and asked: "Mr. Wade, have you received the money from Jiro?"

Charlie replied: "I have."

Chapter 534

Orvel hurriedly asked, "Do you want me to kill Ichiro now? Then take another video for Jiro to see?"

Charlie replied: "You hide Ichiro, then find someone who can do special effects, shoot a headshot of Ichiro's fake video and send it to Jiro to make sure he believes his brother is dead."

Orvel asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade, are you trying to save Ichiro's life?"

Charlie said: "Yes, keeping Ichiro will be of great use in the future. Maybe someday I can get Kobayashi Pharmaceutical with him, and kill him for a billion. It's too cheap for Jiro."

Later, Charlie said again: "In addition, you don't think about morality in this matter. After all, we and the Japanese have no morality to talk about. On the contrary, the more miserable they can be, the better!"

“I understand!” Orvel hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, I will arrange more manpower to protect Ichiro well!”

……

At this moment, the Song family mansion.

The large family of the Song family was eating at the restaurant and discussed about Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Mr. Song Jimo, after seeing the news of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he said: “I always have a feeling that this incident of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical seems to be related to Mr. Wade.”

Warnia, who had just picked up a piece of broccoli, suddenly stopped, silently put the broccoli in a bowl, did not eat or speak.

On the side, her cousin Honor said: “Grandpa, I also feel this way. I heard that Masao Kobayashi of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals took a special medicine to cure the paralysis first, and then died suddenly. And I also heard that at the Aurous Hill traditional medicine Expo, Ichiro asked the genius doctor to have a prescription to treat hemiplegia. I speculate that the medicine that the genius doctor used to cure hemiplegia should be the medicine Charlie gave you.”

Grandpa Song said immediately: “Honor, Mr. Wade’s name is not something you can call directly!”

Honor hurriedly changed his words: “I’m sorry, Grandpa, I didn’t react for a while. I think the medicine given to him should be the same as the medicine Mr. Wade gave you.”

Seeing that he changed his tongue quickly and sincerely, Old Mr. Song nodded in approval and exclaimed: “I think so too. Tianqi’s medical skills are indeed very good, but he hasn’t come back to life and turn decadent into a miraculous point. Only Mr. Wade The magical medicine of China has this effect.”

With that, Mr. Song couldn’t help sighing again, and said: “The medicine given by Mr. Wade last time is indeed very effective. I was already a dying person before. After eating,

I just feel that my body is much stronger, but It may be that I was too ill before, and now although my life is not in danger, my body is still somewhat languid, I am still old…"

Honor hurriedly said: "Grandpa, or I will go to Mr. Wade again, ask him for a magical medicine, or buy a magical medicine for you! If you can take another magical medicine, believe in your physical condition. There will be great relief!"

Father Song hurriedly waved his hand and said, "It's impossible. Mr. Wade has given medicine to the Song family. We haven't paid him back this favor. If we venture to ask for medicine, it will appear that we are insatiable and greedy. Know yourself!"

Chapter 535

Honor couldn't understand the respect that grandpa showed to Charlie.

Father Song regarded Charlie as a god for the same reason as Tianqi. Both of them were already old men in their twilight years. The more they knew the fate of heaven, the more they were afraid of the fate. To put it bluntly, they were afraid of death.

However, Honor is less than thirty this year. If you tell him that someone can make him live for another five years in the future, he may dismiss it at all, but for the Old Master in his twilight years, if someone can make him live for another five years , That is the true god in his eyes.

Warnia can more or less understand grandpa's psychological thoughts. After all, unlike Honor, she also has a magical medicine given by Charlie, and that magical medicine has been hidden in the car by her, except for herself and Charlie, no one knows.

With that medicine, Warnia felt an unprecedented peace of mind, because she knew that if anything happenes to her, as long as the medicine was in her hands, she would have the chance to come back against the wind and survive.

This kind of opportunity, just tell others, no one thinks it's great, because they know that this kind of opportunity can't have anything to do with them.

Honor is the same.

He knows that Charlie's magical medicine is precious. If he can get one, he will definitely use it to cheat the Old Master, and then try to make the Old Master take a higher look at himself. Maybe in the future he can inherit more from the Song family assets, he will not keep the medicine in his hands like Warnia.

It is not that Warnia is not filial to her father. More often, she feels that this medicine represents Charlie's concern for her.

Charlie definitely hoped that she would keep this medicine in her hands. Therefore, deep down in her heart, she didn't want to disappoint Charlie's hope for herself, and she didn't want to use the things Charlie gave her to win grandpa's appreciation.

At this time, Old Master Song suddenly remembered something and blurted out: "By the way, Honor, Warnia, you two will go to the SanityLab Hospital together if there is nothing to do after dinner."

"SanityLab Hospital?!" Honor asked in amazement: "Grandpa, why are we going there? Is there anything wrong?"

Mr. Song said: "The younger generation of Suhang Wu family came to Aurous Hill. I heard that something happened to a junior in the family, so they rushed over."

As he said, the Old Master Song said again: "It is Regnar, the eldest son of the Wu family, who is the same as your father, but your father is not in Aurous Hill now. Take a look, after all, our relationship has always been good."

Honor nodded, and suddenly realized: "I remember, the kid on YouTube who was mad and robbed of sh!t some time ago seems to be a junior from the Wu family, right?"

"Oh, brother..." Warnia put down her chopsticks and said helplessly: "I'm still eating, why are you talking about those disgusting things..."

Honor smiled and said, "I'm sorry, but I'm quick."

Father Song also watched the video, and his expression suddenly became a little disgusting, so he put down his chopsticks and said, "I heard that the junior from the Wu family has been in the SanityLab Hospital for the past two days. Say hello to Regnar and

tell him that your father is not in Aurous Hill, so he can't come to visit, so that he doesn't take offense, and by the way, he will also say hello to your father."

"OK grandpa." Honor nodded hastily.

The Suhang Wu Family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. It is more powerful than the Song family. The Song family can rank in the top five in Aurous Hill, but can't make it into the top three.

These top-notch big families are actually very close to each other. Generally, whoever arrives at their home court, the host will do their best to entertain and show their sincerity.

Chapter 536

Warnia asked at this moment: "Grandpa, do you want us to take any gifts?"

Mr. Song said: "In the past few years, someone gave me a piece of cold jade, which has the effect of calming and soothing. Take it to Regnar. Tell him it is for the sick junior in their family. The effect should be small, but it is better than nothing. "

Warnia nodded, and said, "Ok, Grandpa, I will."

At this time, Old Master Song stood up and said to Warnia, "Warnia, come with me."

"Ok,Grandpa." Warnia didn't know, so she hurriedly got up and followed her grandpa to his study.

In the study, Mr. Song tremblingly sat on a mahogany chair, and asked Warnia: "Warnia, let me ask you, how have you been with Mr. Wade recently?"

When Warnia heard this, her face instantly blushed, saying: "Grandpa, I…I…that…"

Grandpa Song smiled and said, "You kid, what is there to be embarrassed about? Just say anything!"

Warnia said embarrassingly: “Grandpa, Mr. Wade has been very busy recently. We have almost no chance to meet…”

Grandpa Song’s expression was a little disappointed and said, “Warnia, you can’t waste it like this! You are still young, but grandpa is about to die. You can wait, but grandpa can’t wait for a few years…”

As he said, Mr. Song hurriedly said again: “Warnia, Grandpa said this not to kidnap you morally, nor to force you to have to do with Mr. Wade. The main reason is that Grandpa can also see that in your heart. You really like Mr. Wade, right?”

Warnia nodded lightly, her face flushed and hot.

She really became more and more enamoured of Charlie.

She likes a strong man like a man with ability. The stronger the man, the more attractive she feels.

Therefore, she was enamored with Charlie, there was really no suspense, it was inevitable.

Mr. Song sighed softly, and said, “The only pity is that Mr. Wade got married too early, but in modern society, everyone sees these things very lightly. For a man, second marriage is nothing, and third marriage is not even called. It’s a matter, so you don’t need to care about a man who has been married before. You don’t need to care about who his first wife is. You just need to know that all you have to do is to keep a good man by your side forever, even if he has already been married. Ten times of marriage, as long as he can stay by your side, it’s more important than anything.”

Warnia nodded slightly and said piously: “Grandpa, I understand what you are saying. It’s just that I can’t chase Mr. Wade too tightly for fear that he will dislike me because of this, because I heard that Mr. Wade treats his wife very well.”

“Yeah.” Mr. Song said in agreement: “In this case, it’s not wrong for you to fight steadily, step by step, and secretly go through it.”

With that, Mr. Song suddenly remembered something and hurriedly said, “By the way, it will be my 80th birthday in a few days. Please invite Mr. Wade to come over to the

birthday banquet when you turn around. It's just this opportunity to meet him. This increases the relationship."

Warnia hurriedly said, "Ok, Grandpa, I will."

"Yeah." Mr. Song nodded and said, "It's okay, it's not too early. You can go to SanityLab Hospital with Honor to see the junior of Wu's family first!"

Chapter 537

Soon, Honor drove Warnia out of the house and went straight to the suburban SanityLab Hospital.

At this moment, in the SanityLab Hospital, the nurse just fed Wu Qi who was crazy.

After feeding him, wiping his mouth, rinsing his mouth, and washing his stomach, Wu Qi can be considered as regaining consciousness, lying on the hospital bed with his hands and feet tied, his face is unlovable.

Several nurses resisted the nausea and walked from the inside of the intensive care unit to the family rest room outside with the filthy thing washed out of his stomach.

Wu Qi's father Regnar and his brother Roger sat on the sofa with no expressions.

After the nurse came out, she respectfully said to them: "Mr. Wu, the patient has regained consciousness."

Regnar asked coldly: "Is the stomach lavage finished?"

The nurse nodded and whispered: "It's finished!"

"Yeah." Regnar asked again: "The stuff you are feeding this time has been disinfected?"

The nurse hurriedly said: "It has been sterilized. We put it in a pressure cooker for high temperature and high pressure sterilization. Although the smell cannot be eliminated, it can be confirmed that there are no bacteria or viruses in it..."

Now, Wu Qi's iron rule of "supplements" every hour has remained the same.

Regnar didn't dare to stop him. After all, he would die after a minute. He was really afraid that something would happen to his son.

Therefore, he discussed with his medical experts and came up with a temporary solution, which is to put the "supplement" for Wu Qi in a pressure cooker for half an hour in advance, so that at least it won't be "infested" and make him sick.

This is the only buffer they can do at this stage.

Regnar glanced at a few nurses, waved his hand sullenly, and said, "Okay, you can go out. Remember to prepare the next meal in advance."

The nurse nodded and said, "Eight meals tonight have been prepared in advance, and each one will be autoclaved and sterilized in advance, and then placed at room temperature for the patient. You rest assured."

Regnar suddenly felt a strong nausea, waved his hand and said, "Okay, go now."

After the nurses went out, Roger whispered to Regnar: "Dad, it's not a problem that it's always like this! He eats sh!t every hour. If this spreads out, what would happen the Wu family's face? "

Regnar asked, "What should I do? You can't watch your brother die, right?"

Roger said hurriedly: "I didn't mean that. I wanted to say, or let's take Wu Qi back to Suzhou. It's not a way to stay here. Go back to our own home and use our own doctors and nurses. Be more assured than they are tight-lipped."

Regnar said: "It's okay to let your brother go back, we can't leave yet."

"Why?" Roger asked in surprise: "What else can we do here?"

Regnar said: "I suspect that your brother had this problem suddenly. It is definitely not accidental. There must be some clue behind that we haven't found out yet. So I plan to stay in Aurous Hill for a while and make a good investigation. You have to stay with me."

Roger nodded when he heard this, and said, “Okay, dad, I will stay with you.”

Regnar hummed and said, “In this case, let our doctor go home with your brother first tomorrow morning.”

After speaking, he stood up and said: “Lets go in and see your brother.”

The father and son got up, pushed open the door of the ward inside, and a disgusting stench came over their faces.

Although the windows are open and the exhaust is open, the smell will really last for a while.

Chapter 538

Wu Qi was lying on the bed, with tears in his eyes and silently looking out the window. He smelled the strong smell when he breathed, and he already felt bored.

“Wu Qi.”

Seeing him so decadent, Regnar gave a distressed cry.

Wu Qi didn’t look back, still staring out the window, choked up and said: “Dad, you let me die. I have to do such a disgusting thing every hour, I really want to collapse…”

Regnar hurriedly stepped forward, shook his hand, and said, “Good son, you have to remember one sentence, it is never better to die than to live!”

Wu Qi burst into tears: “But, who can live worse than me? If I have to live like this in my life, then I really want to die now…”

Regnar felt distressed and said seriously: “Wu Qi, don’t worry, no matter what method is used, Dad will heal you, Dad promises you!”

Wu Qi turned his head, looked at his father, and asked subconsciously: “Dad, is what you said is true?”

As he spoke, a stench hit Regnar's cheek.

Regnar's eyes reddened by the smell, he also shed two lines of tears. He could only resist the urge to vomit, nodded and said, "It's true, don't worry!"

After speaking, Regnar said again: "I will arrange for someone to take you back tomorrow. Dad will find the culprit in Aurous Hill, and then find a cure for you. After you go home, you can take care of your health at home and wait for Dad's Good news!"

Wu Qi felt a glimmer of hope and nodded excitedly.

Roger on the side could not help sighing and said, "Wu Qi, don't worry, if you let Brother find out who did this, Brother will kill him and give you revenge!"

Wu Qi nodded moved and said, "Thank you brother!"

At this time, the nurse knocked on the door and came in and said, "Mr. Wu, there is a Mr. Song and a Miss Song who want to see you."

"Mr. Song, Miss Song?" Regnar frowned slightly, and then suddenly realized: "It should be from the Song family, please let them in quickly."

After speaking, he hurriedly added: "Please go to the outside living room, don't bring them into the ward."

The nurse nodded and turned to leave.

Roger asked in surprise: "Dad, is someone from the Song family here?"

"It should be." Regnar said: "We have come to Aurous Hill this time. We haven't visited the Song family yet. Maybe the Song family has received the news, so that's why they came over."

Roger nodded, and suddenly thought of Warnia, the eldest of the Song family.

The last time he saw Warnia was three or four years ago, when she was already very beautiful.

At that time, he already had the idea of pursuing Warnia. After all, Warnia was not only beautiful, well-educated, and capable, but more importantly, the strength of the Song family was not weak, and it could be said that it was right in line with the Wu family.

However, he hadn't finished his studies at the time, so he didn't have time to pursue Warnia.

Later, when he returned to China, he was busy handling the business from his family, not to mention coming to Aurous Hill to pursue Warnia, so this matter was crushed by him.

Now, he heard that someone from the Song family had come, and his affection for Warnia suddenly rekindled!

He couldn't help but look forward to it in his heart. One of the two people who he hoped to meet now was Warnia!

Chapter 539

When the nurse brought Honor and Warnia into the outer hall of the ward, Regnar and Roger just came out.

Roger saw the slim, beautiful and unparalleled Warnia at a glance, and he was shocked for several seconds without regaining his senses.

Regnar was a little surprised when he saw Warnia.

He is Warnia's elder, so he didn't have much contact with Warnia. They have not seen each other for several years. He didn't expect this girl to look more beautiful and attractive, not much less than those big stars!

Honor at this moment respectfully said: "Hello, Uncle Wu, I am Honor of the Song family, and this is my cousin Warnia. Grandpa heard that you are in Aurous Hill, so he let us come and visit you."

After that, Honor said again: "My father is not in Aurous Hill for the time being, so he can't come to visit in person. Please forgive us."

Regnar hurriedly said: “Oh, Uncle Song is so polite! I was supposed to visit him, but something happened at home, so I never walked away. That is a bit rude of me!”

Although the Wu family and the Song family are very different in strength, they belong to the first-line family in the south of the Yangtze River. Therefore, no matter who comes to whose territory, these two families should actually visit.

If under normal circumstances, Regnar came to Aurous Hill, then the first thing to do is to visit the Song’s house, and the two families move around to improve the relationship.

Therefore, he felt a little bit embarrassed.

The key is that his family’s situation is indeed special. It is a shame to talk about this problem with youngest son Wu Qi.

So he said frankly: “Oh, this time I came to Aurous Hill, it was mainly because the boy had some physical and mental problems. So as soon as I came over, I stayed in the hospital and didn’t go anywhere. Otherwise, I must Visit Uncle Song for a while, and hope that Uncle Song will forgive me and don’t blame me.”

Warnia hurriedly said: “Uncle Wu, you don’t need to be so polite. Grandpa knows that you have business to do, so there is no point to blame.”

With that, Warnia took out a piece carved from cold jade and handed it to Regnar, and said solmenly: “Uncle Wu, this piece of cold jade is good for your son. It is said to have the effect of calming the mind. He asked me to give it to you. He hopes it will have an effect on the second son’s condition.”

Regnar hurriedly thanked: “Thank you Uncle Song so much!”

As he said, he was not polite, and reached out and took this cold jade.

Roger on the side kept watching Warnia silently, and then forcedly pretended to be calm and said: “Warnia, have we not seen each other for a long time?”

Warnia smiled slightly, nodded and said: “It seems that it has been three or four years, I don’t remember it clearly.

Roger smiled and said: “Time flies so fast! Your changes are big enough. It seems that we will have to contact a lot in the future, otherwise we will not recognize each other if we accidentally encounter outside in two years!”

Warnia also said politely: “Yes, we haven’t seen each other for so many years, everyone has changed a lot.”

Regnar was keenly aware of Roger’s abnormality. He could see that Roger seemed to be interested in Warnia.

At this moment, he suddenly felt in his mind that if he could really marry Warnia to the Wu family and let her be his daughter-in-law, it would be perfect!

There are also many large families in Aurous Hill, and many of them are of marriageable age, but the key problem is that most girls in large families are not very attractive.

Although some are good-looking, they have been spoiled since childhood, so they have a very poor temperament. There are really few who can be as smart as Warnia.

If the two families can marry, they will definitely join forces and have a strong stimulating effect on each other.

Chapter 540

If the two families can work together after the marriage, then the two families will even have a chance to lead the entire Aurous Hill.

Thinking of this, he deliberately smiled and asked Warnia: “Warnia is so beautiful and so good. I wonder if you are married?”

Warnia said hurriedly: “Uncle Wu, you are joking. If I get married, grandpa will definitely notify you to come for a wedding drink.”

Regnar smiled and nodded, saying that this girl is clever and can speak.

So he asked again: “Then Warnia has a boyfriend now? If so, which young master are we look for?”

When Roger heard his father ask this question, he hurriedly raised his ears with concern, looking forward to Warnia's answer.

At this moment Warnia immediately thought of Charlie in her heart.

What if Charlie were not married? she should have already confessed to him.

Moreover, she is considered to be the better of the girls. She believes he would not refuse her. In that case, when someone asks her a question like this, she could proudly and shyly say that her boyfriend is Charlie… …

Thinking of this, Warnia couldn't help sighing in her heart, and said: "Uncle Wu, I haven't found a boyfriend yet."

Both Regnar and Roger breathed a sigh of relief.

Didn't find a boyfriend, that would be great!

A girl like Warnia really couldn't be found with a lantern. Since she is still single, his son has a great chance to chase her!

So he immediately said to Warnia: "By the way, Warnia, I hope you will tell Uncle Song when you go back. I have arranged a plane to take my second son home for treatment tomorrow. Roger and I will stay in Aurous Hill to find out. Specific clues, so tomorrow we will definitely come to visit."

Warnia didn't think much, nodded and said, "OK Uncle Wu, I'll tell Grandpa when I go back."

What Regnar thought was that since he was going to stay in Aurous Hill for a while, he might as well take Roger and go to Song's house for a few days.

As the host of the Song family, arranging for a few days to stay with his son is normal. In this way, it can also create a chance for his son to have more contact with Warnia.

Regnar even thought, this time he will find a suitable opportunity to talk about marriage with Mr. Song, presumably Mr. Song will not refuse.

After all, there is no family bigger in Aurous Hill than the Wu family, and Roger is the eldest son of the Wu family and the first heir of the younger generation. It is not an exaggeration to say that he is the fifth king of the first diamond in Aurous Hill.

As long as Mr. Song agrees, he will definitely help persuade Warnia. In this way, the marriage may be settled soon, and the two families will choose an early auspicious day together and the marriage can be done!

Regnar is not young anymore. He has been hoping to hold his grandson and see the continuation of Wu's incense with his own eyes, but he has never met a woman worthy of his son.

Just now, he caught Warnia at a glance, and felt that there was no better daughter-in-law than Warnia in this world!

However, he never dreamed that Warnia had already belonged to someone in some way.

Moreover, the man who made Warnia so enamored was the culprit who turned his second son into a sh!t-swallowing beast!

Chapter 541

Honor, who hadn't spoken for a long time, looked at him coldly and saw that the Wu family father and son were moved by his sister Warnia.

At this moment, there was a faint excitement in his heart.

If Warnia could marry the Wu family, that would be great for him!

At that time, Warnia will marry the Wu family as a young woman, naturally it is possible to compete with her for the Song family's property, and he will become the well-deserved heir of the Song family.

He was afraid that Warnia would get along with that Charlie.

He didn't know Charlie's true identity. He only knew that Charlie seemed to have some supernatural powers, and he really made his grandfather respect him.

If Warnia is really with Charlie, then there is no doubt that Charlie must join the Song family. At that time, he will be in trouble!

Warnia herself is his biggest rival for the family property. If she doesn't marry far away, she will always be his rival!

Moreover, grandpa respects Charlie very much, and dreams that he can enter the Song family. If Warnia really makes grandpa do what she wants, then grandpa will definitely pay more attention to her and Charlie.

At that time, Warnia and Charlie will be in the Song family together, so how can they still be in their early days?

Therefore, the last thing he wanted to see was that Warnia was really with Charlie!

Now that the Wu family has the intention of marrying, all they have to do is to find a way to persuade grandpa and Warnia to accept the Wu family and send Warnia out early!

Warnia didn't realize the intentions of the Wu family man. She and Honor had a polite conversation with the father and son. Seeing that it was not early, they left because of inconvenience.

Regnar and Roger kept sending them downstairs. Watching them get in the car and seeing the car go far away, Regnar sighed and said, "Warnia, this girl is a perfect girl!"

Roger on the side also nodded and said, "I didn't expect her to become more beautiful after a few years."

Regnar said seriously: "beauty is only the second thing, family background, education, and temperament are the most important."

As he said, he said again: "However, Warnia has no choice in these aspects. If you can marry her, it is really the best choice for you."

Roger smiled and said, "Dad, you can help me a lot with this matter. Warnia's parents have passed away, so you have to start with her grandfather."

Regnar smiled and said, “You can rest assured, Dad knows that, I believe that Mr. Song also hopes that Warnia can marry a good family, and our Wu family is the best choice.”

After that, Regnar said again: “I think, if I tell Mr. Song about this matter, Mr. Song will definitely agree to immediately, and then start working for Warnia. If it goes well, within a month , we should be able to make the marriage agreement!”

“Okay!” Roger said excitedly, “I better have the wedding this year!”

At this moment, Roger had only Warnia in his mind. As for his poor brother, he had completely forgotten him.

When he returned to the ward, Wu Qi began to lose heart again.

The nurses are already busy, bringing in the “Special meal” that has been sterilized with high temperature, feeding Wu Qi to enjoy it first, and then using gastric lavage to wash out as much of the food as possible. .

Regnar went in and took a look, then walked out with a black face.

Roger didn’t even enter, and sat on the sofa outside alone, looking at Warnia’s WeChat Moments.

Before coming to Aurous Hill, he had not paid much attention to Warnia, who had not seen him in a few years.

Chapter 542

However, seeing her just now has completely ignited his deep desire for Warnia.

Therefore, he wanted to browse all the photos of Warnia’s circle of friends at the first time.

He carefully observed every picture in Warnia’s circle of friends, and while looking at it, he sighed in his heart that she was a perfect girl, and he couldn’t find the slightest fault.

So, he secretly vowed in his heart that he must get Warnia anyway!

……

On the way back with Warnia and her elder brother Honor, Honor tentatively said to Warnia: “Warnia, I think Roger seems to be interesting in you!”

Warnia said flatly: “Oh.”

“Oh?” Honor asked curiously: “Why are you so cold?”

“Otherwise?” Warnia said, “Is he interested in me? It has nothing to do with me. Do I have to be very excited?”

Honor asked: “Roger looks like a hero, so don’t you have any interest in him at all?”

Warnia shook her head and said, “I have no feeling for him at all, and he is not even a friend in my eyes, at best he is a half acquaintance.”

Honor hurriedly persuaded: “Are you stupid? How strong is the Wu family! The first family in the south of the Yangtze River, if you can come together with Roger, it will be the icing on the cake for the Song family!”

“I have no feeling for him.” Warnia said seriously: “I won’t be with a person who I don’t feel towards, even if he is the richest man in the world.”

Honor said in surprise: “You would really like that Charlie?!”

Warnia glanced at Honor, a little embarrassed to answer.

Honor sighed and said, “My good sister, are you stupid? Grandpa is so confused. If he asks you to chase Charlie, then you will really chase him? He is a husband. What about you? You are the most noble one among the girls in Aurous Hill. How can you be with such a man?”

Warnia somewhat evasively said: “Brother, don’t worry about my business, I will take care of it myself.”

“Hey!” Honor sighed pretentiously, and said: “I am the brother who watched you grow up. Brother sincerely hopes that you can marry a good man who is the right person, and is like you, who has never been married. If you really marry Charlie, a second-married man in the future, it will be a pity for you!”

Having said that, Honor further said: “What’s more, this Charlie is still a live-in son-in-law, how can he be worthy of you?”

Warnia turned her face to look at Honor, and said seriously: “Brother, Mr. Wade is not as unbearable as you said, you just haven’t seen the shining light on Mr. Wade.”

Honor said disdainfully: “What can he do to shine? Doesn’t he just get a medicine? I don’t think it is great.”

Warnia shook her head and said lightly, “Everyone has many faces. In the eyes of many people, Mr. Wade is a Rubbish and a son-in-law, but in my eyes, he is a real master. He is different!”

Honor curled his lips: “Don’t you also think that he is a real dragon on earth? I really want to be laughed at by these four words! Real dragon on earth…I pooh!”

Warnia glanced at Honor, feeling that Honor’s appearance at this time was like a mentally retarded.

However, Honor felt that it was time for Warnia and Grandpa to keep their eyes open to see Charlie’s true colors.

Isn’t Charlie known as the real dragon on earth? Then I figured out how to make Roger become super dragon, strip his skin, and shake his muscles!

Chapter 543

At the same time, Tianqi was staring at the Rejuvenation Pill given to him by Charlie in his Clinic.

He recalled what Charlie said to him, and Charlie told him that this medicine can make him ten years younger and extend his life by ten years.

Although he knew that Charlie had great magical powers, he still felt that such a medicinal effect was like a fantasy.

As the saying goes, there is a day when a flower blooms, and a person will never be a teenager.

Human beings can control everything in the world, but they can't control aging alone.

How many in this world, how can there be any elixir to rejuvenate people?

However, when he thought that the medicine was given by Mr. Wade, Tianqi was full of confidence in the medicine again.

He felt that Mr. Wade would never deceive him. Since he said so, then this medicine must have such a magical effect.

So, he made up his mind to take the medicine according to Charlie's instructions.

Tianqi carefully put the Rejuvenating Pill in his mouth. He thought this pill would be more difficult to eat, but he didn't expect that as soon as the pill was taken, it instantly turned into a sweetness and directly flowed into the abdomen.

Immediately afterwards, it was a magical moment that Tianqi would never forget.

He felt that his body was tightly wrapped up and down by a warm current, which was like a strange energy, working in every part of his body.

At first, he felt a little tightness on his face, then his scalp was itchy and numb, and then he felt all the joints become hot.

A few minutes later, Tianqi felt a feeling of rebirth.

It seems that the whole body has really returned to the way it was ten years ago!

He came to the mirror subconsciously, and when he glanced at it, he was shocked by himself in the mirror!

No wonder he felt tight on his face just now. It turned out that the wrinkled skin before was tightened a lot, so he looked a little younger at once!

What's even more amazing is that he was already full of silver hair, but he didn't expect that this full head of silver hair turned out to be more than half black!

The body that was already a little rickety can now stand up straight, and the joints that have been severely degraded have also been greatly improved.

Tianqi hurriedly got on his pulse, signaled his pulse, and then found that his whole person's breath and pulse had been greatly improved compared to before!

In other words, not only does he look younger, not only his bones are younger, but his internal organs, inside and out, are all young!

It's tantamount to suddenly returning from more than seventies to the state of sixties!

Tianqi was crazy!

If a person's life is a clockwork alarm clock, then the energy stored in the clockwork will continue to fade with the passage of time, until the moment when all the energy stored is exhausted, the alarm clock will also Stop completely.

And now, Tianqi's life alarm clock is equivalent to being used by Charlie with his God's hand to force back twice!

This also means that Tianqi's life alarm clock can go two more laps!

Isn't this a miracle? !

Chapter 544

If such an elixir is sold, let alone one billion, it means more than one billion. Those old and rich will all rush to buy...

When people are old, what is the use of making more money? If money can return to youth, those billionaires worth billions or tens of billions will definitely spend half or even most of their worth without hesitation to give themselves 10 or 20 years of life!

This is exactly how difficult it is for someone to buy an inch of time!

Tianqi was in tears of excitement at this moment!

Even crying!

He immediately took out his cell phone and sent a WeChat message to Charlie, saying, "Mr. Wade, your immortal medicine, Shi has already taken, thank you very much for your reward, Shi is willing to treat your with all his heart and mind, and will not give up!"

Charlie replied lightly: "It will be effective, but you must remember not to tell anyone other than Zhovia."

Refining such a rejuvenating pill requires three hundred years of premium purple ginseng, which is really precious.

He called for his granddaughter Zhovia who was grinding medicine next door. When Zhovia saw Tianqi, she was shocked and said: "Grandpa...what's wrong with you? Do you feel that you are suddenly younger! With me ten When I was a few years old, I had exactly the same impression of you!"

Tianqi sighed with excitement, "It's all thanks to the elixir given by Mr. Wade! Mr. Wade said that I could be ten years younger and live ten years longer. I didn't expect it to have such a magical effect!"

Zhovia was also stunned, and blurted out: "Grandpa, how can this fairy medicine have such a magical effect? This is incredible!"

Tianqi tremblingly said: "I said earlier that Mr. Wade is a real dragon on earth, which is beyond our comprehension. I have lived such an old age. I never expected that the greatest opportunity in life was to meet Mr. Wade. ....."

With that said, Tianqi hurriedly took out the small wooden box containing the pill from his close-fitting pocket.

In the wooden box, there is also a half pill.

This is the last time Charlie refined the pill that can treat body and nerve damage and strengthen the body.

Half of it was used when he helped Charlie save Jacob, his Old Master.

The whole one was specially rewarded by Charlie after knowing that he refused to treat Fredmen.

Tianqi kept thinking that when he was old, he would take this one and a half pill with him at all times for emergencies.

However, today suddenly had such an opportunity, he prepared to give one of these pills to his granddaughter Zhovia.

So, Tianqi took out the pill and said: “Zhovia, this is the medicine that Mr. Wade previously rewarded at that moment. I originally wanted to keep it for myself…”

Speaking of this, Tianqi looked at Zhovia and said sincerely: “Zhovia, don’t blame Grandpa for being selfish. After all, Grandpa is getting old, and the older people are afraid of death and don’t want to leave you too early… “

Zhovia hurriedly said: “Grandpa, don’t say such things, I never think you are selfish!”

Tianqi smiled slightly and said, “Actually, I understand in his heart that I am selfish.”

With that said, Tianqi handed the pill to Zhovia, and said seriously: “Zhovia, Grandpa has received too much favor from Mr. Wade. I have a handful of old bones. It is a blessing that I have been able to have such an opportunity for several lifetimes. Therefore, Grandpa can’t enjoy these blessings of Mr. Wade alone. Grandpa will give you this medicine. You can keep it next to your body in case you need it.”

Zhovia hurriedly waved her hand and said, “Grandpa, you should keep this medicine, Zhovia don’t!”

Tianqi said seriously: “Zhovia, listen to Grandpa’s words and accept this medicine. Grandpa alone will not be blessed to endure such a great destiny. You should be helping Grandpa share the destiny.”

After speaking, he sighed again: “Zhovia, from today, you must serve Mr. Wade well. Even if your grandpa dies in the future, you must continue to serve. This is not only to repay Mr. Wade’s kindness, but also for yourself. Seek a greater good fortune!”

Chapter 545

Seeing that grandpa said sincerely, Zhovia hesitated and finally took the medicine.

Once upon a time, she had dreamed in her heart whether she could have such a miraculous medicine, but when she thought that her grandfather was older and needed more than herself, she didn’t think about it anymore.

However, she never expected that Grandpa would actually give the medicine that Mr. Wade gave him to her!

Therefore, she was extremely excited after receiving this pill, and at the same time, the words her grandfather had ordered continued to echo in her mind.

Serve Mr. Wade for a lifetime?

She really want to, but she doesn’t know, Mr. Wade will dislike her?

Tianqi saw her careful thoughts, smiled slightly, and said: “Zhovia, Mr. Wade is a person who values love and justice. As long as you treat him wholeheartedly and sincerely, he will treat you sincerely. Grandpa will never live forever. It’s nothing more than a hundred years old. You are still young. If you can always stand by Mr. Wade and serve him, Mr. Wade will definitely not treat you badly in the future.”

Zhovia nodded repeatedly and said, “Don’t worry, grandpa, Zhovia knows!”

Tianqi sighed sincerely: “At the time Honor invited me to treat Mr. Song, my old wounds were not healed. I wanted you to oo there alone, but because I had friendship with Mr. Song back then, in case you treat him. It’s not good for him, he may not be able to live

for long, so he came here. I didn't expect that in this trip to Aurous Hill would meet the biggest noble person…"

……

Tianqi stayed up all night with excitement.

Like him, there is also the Song family's father Song.

It's just that Mr. Song is not as lucky as Tianqi. After being rescued by Charlie and taking the magical medicine given by Charlie before, his body is indeed much better than when he was seriously ill, and his legs and feet are also much more flexible, but Because of the poor foundation, in fact, his physical fitness has not been greatly improved.

It happened that Aurous Hill had cooled down in the past two days, and Father Song felt that he was slightly cold and coughing all the time, so this night was almost as if he hadn't slept.

Early the next morning, Mr. Song got up from the bed dizzy.

Coughing and staying up all night, whether it is physical or mental state, it is not very good at this time.

When the Old Master left the room, Warnia and Honor had both gone out early. The two of them are now busy with part of the family business, and they leave early and return late every day.

So Father Song called the housekeeper Boyu, and asked him to drive him to Tianqi's Clinic. He planned to let Tianqi get two sets of medicine for him. If he could prescribe some prescriptions for warming the body, then It couldn't be better.

As soon as the Clinic opened the door in the morning, a Rolls Royce slowly stopped at the door. The top-notch luxury car immediately attracted the attention of many passing pedestrians.

Then, the elderly Song, supported by Boyu, walked out of the Rolls Royce.

Beside the two of them, there were four bodyguards closely following, all of whom were masters that the Song family could find.

Father Song took two steps, stopped and coughed twice, then took a step and walked again.

Uncle Boyu carefully supported him while helping the Old Master follow his back and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade since you are unwell, we should let you rest at home. I will ask the genius doctor Tianqi to see you.”

“I can’t make it.” Old Song Song waved his hand and said, “Tianqi is arrogant, and he is also a well-known doctor in the country. How many big people want to ask him to please him, I have a minor illness, how can I let him come? .”

Boyu said, “Mr. Song you are about to celebrate your birthday. You are the birthday star. How can you do everything yourself.”

Chapter 546

“It’s okay.” Mr. Song said lightly: “It just so happens, by the way, hand over an invitation to the genius doctor Tianqi, inviting him to come to the birthday party.

After that, he pointed to the gate of Clinic and said, “Take me in.”

At this moment, Zhovia happened to be busy in the outer hall of the Clinic. She suddenly saw Mr. Song coming. She hurried forward and asked respectfully: “Master Song, why are you here? Is there any discomfort?”

Grandpa Song coughed, and said with a smile: “When people are old, this body is not as good as one day. The weather is getting colder recently. I have a little bit of cold. I came to your grandfather to asked him to catch some medicine for me.”

Zhovia hurriedly said, “Hurry up take him inside. I will go to the inner hall and call Grandpa.”

After speaking, Zhovia welcomed Mr. Song in, and after Mr. Song sat down, she went to the inner hall and called Tianqi.

Hearing that Mr. Song was coming, Tianqi hurriedly put down what he was holding and walked out quickly.

Tianqi always regarded Mr. Song as a great benefactor, and he was a little grateful to Old Song. After all, he knew Charlie because he was critically ill. He accepted Honor's invitation and came to see him.

If it weren't for this incident, he wouldn't have had the opportunity to know Charlie.

Therefore, deep down in his heart, he always remembered the love of Mr. Song.

At this moment, Tianqi had just walked out, and the moment Grandpa Song saw Tianqi face to face, he was shocked and speechless!

He never expected that Tianqi suddenly became so young!

Last time he met, Tianqi was clearly a standard Old Master in traditional medicine, with white beard and hair. But now, most of his white hair is black and shiny, and the age lines on his face are much lighter, and his shriveled figure is also full. He looks aware, his complexion was ruddy, and he was full of energy.

And now, Tianqi was originally in his seventies. Because of his good health regimen, he looks like he is seventy years old, but now it seems that Tianqi is also in his sixties!

In the eyes of Mr. Song, this is almost the same as rejuvenation!

He couldn't understand how Tianqi did it, so much younger at once?

"Look at him, and then look at me. I am 80 this year, only a few years old from Tianqi's age. However, because I was seriously ill, I have since recovered and stopped vomiting, and I look more old."

Compared with Tianqi, who is ten years younger now, the two are almost a generation apart!

The shocked Old Master Song couldn't sit still anymore. He stood up tremblingly, and asked in shock, "Brother Shi, how come I haven't seen you in a few days? Why are you

so much different? Looking at you today, I feel you are younger than me. You're not over 20 years old! Have you found any extraordinary way to keep in good health?!"

Tianqi hurriedly arched his hands and said: "Brother Song, the reason why Shi has made this change is really because of a recent chance."

Hearing this, the Old Master Song was very envious. He now dreams of encountering the same chance as Tianqi.

Even if he let him spend his wealth, he is willing!

Therefore, he asked Boyu to retreat temporarily, only when he and Tianqi were left, he cautiously asked: "Brother Shi, I wonder if you can reveal, where did your chance come from?"

Tianqi said apologetically: "Brother Song, please forgive me, I promised, this matter can't be told!"

When the Old Master Song heard the words, his eyes flickered, and he blurted out: "The chance that the Old Master said, it is nothing but Mr. Wade?!"

Chapter 547

Mr. Song is not stupid, what good fortune can make a person more than ten years younger?

Only one person in Aurous Hill can do such a magical thing.

That person is Charlie, Mr. Charlie Wade!

Although Tianqi hasn't responded yet, Mr. Song is sure that Tianqi must have received the good fortune from Mr. Wade to become so young all of a sudden!

At this time, Tianqi was complicated.

Without the approval of Mr. Wade, he would definitely not dare to talk about the Rejuvinating Pill.

After all, Mr. Wade clearly reminded him yesterday not to tell others.

However, now that Mr. Song has guessed it by himself, it seems a bit difficult to do.

Seeing Mr. Song's face, he said awkwardly: "Brother Song, you guessed this by yourself. Don't tell Mr. Wade that it was me... Mr. Wade won't let me I tell anyone."

When Mr. Song heard this, he confirmed his guess in his heart.

The gift to Tianqi was indeed no one else, but the good grandson-in-law, Charlie, and Mr. Wade that he wanted to do!

Mr. Song was extremely envious about this matter.

Even, when the envy reached a certain level, he was already faintly jealous.

He didn't want to be like Tianqi, a person in his seventies, it seems that he is only sixty years old?

Why didn't he want his life to last ten years or more?

Once people reach middle-aged and old age, they will become more and more afraid of death at old age. This is human nature, and no one can avoid them.

The same is true for Mr. Song.

He has recovered from a serious illness, and there are still many minor problems in his body.

Although Charlie's last medicine pill can make him live for a few more years, but it only keeps him alive.

It is impossible for him to have a ten-year-old body like Tianqi.

Therefore, Mr. Song couldn't help sighing at this moment, and said, "I never thought that Mr. Wade could have such an ability!"

Tianqi also looked solemnly and said, “Mr. Wade has been transcended into the saint in the medical skills. In my life, I am afraid I only have worship…”

Father Song couldn’t help sighing: “It would be great if Mr. Wade could give me such a fortune. I would like to give tens of billions of cash!”

Although that was the case, Song Grandpa knew very well in his heart that he couldn’t directly ask Charlie to make such a request, otherwise, on the one hand, he might betray Tianqi, and on the other hand, he might betray Mr. Wade.

Therefore, such good fortune can only wait for a coincidence or when the time is ripe, no matter what it is, it must not be forced.

And the best time is to make Charlie his grandson-in-law!

If Warnia can marry Mr. Wade, how can he worry about such good luck?

It’s a pity that Warnia and Charlie haven’t made any definite progress yet, which makes Old Song a little worried.

It seems that they still have to find a way to bring these two young people together

Because he knew in his heart that once the Song family and Charlie had a deeper relationship, not only would it benefit, Warnia and the entire Song family would benefit for life!

Chapter 548

Just when Mr. Song made up his mind, Tianqi asked him: “Brother Song, what is the main cause of your discomfort today?”

Grandpa Song looked at Tianqi, put away his thoughts, and said, “Hey, brother Shi, look at me now, my body is worsening every day. I have recently fallen into the autumn and caught the cold when I didn’t pay attention. I have to find you to treat me with some medicine.”

Tianqi hurriedly said, “Then I will get your pulse first to see where the problem is.”

Grandpa Song gave a hum and stretched out his hand.

Tianqi put his finger on the wrist of Mr. Song, checked his pulse, and looked at Mr. Song's other conditions, and he was relieved that he was only infected with the cold.

"It's really just the cold. I'll prescribe some medicines for you. You can take them. It will be better in three or two days."

"Thank you Brother Shi." Old Song nodded slightly, suddenly remembering something, and blurted out: "By the way, there is still something."

Father Song paused, and then said, "My 80th birthday will be in two days. We brothers have known each other for many years, so you must come."

While talking, Mr. Song handed a bronzing invitation to Tianqi.

Tianqi took it in his hand, and promised to Mr. Song, "Don't worry, Mr. Song, I will be there on time."

After speaking, Tianqi hurriedly asked Mr. Song to take the medicine, and then personally sent him out of the door and put him in the car.

……

When Father Song returned to Song's house by car, Regnar and Roger had just sent Wu Qi to the airport.

In order to prevent him from wanting to "supplement" on the plane, the nurse kept guarding him and waited for him to have the urge for "supplement" before sending him on the plane.

Wu Qi woke up from the chaos again, smelling his mouth full of stench, he looked at his father in pain, choked up and said: "Dad, there must be someone behind who harmed me. You must find the beast and avenge me. Ah! "

Regnar nodded and solemnly said, "Don't worry, Wu Qi, Dad will find out whoever harmed you. He dares to treat you like this, and I must make him better than dead!"

After speaking, Regnar said again: “After you go home, don’t show up, don’t go out, and stay at home. I will find a world-renowned doctor to treat you, and I will cure your illness!”

Wu Qi choked and nodded again and again, and then reluctantly boarded the plane.

Wu’s private plane took off from Aurous Hill Airport. Regnar and Roger have been watching the plane take off and disappear into the sky.

After that, Regnar looked back and said to Roger who was beside him: “Let’s go to Song’s house, and propose your marriage!”

Roger said excitedly: “Great dad! This matter should be settled sooner rather than later, we must finalize it as soon as possible!”

After that, Roger asked a little nervously: “Dad, you said the Song family shouldn’t refuse this marriage, right?”

Regnar said confidently: “You are the eldest son of the Wu family. How many girls from big families line up for you to choose them. Although Warnia looks good, the strength of the Song family is much worse than ours. Father Song must be anxious to marry Warnia to you!”

“Really?” Roger said in surprise: “According to what you said, Elder Song will definitely agree?”

Regnar smiled indifferently, and said confidently: “Son, in Aurous Hill, which woman do you want to marry, it’s not possible to marry yet! You can see Warnia. It is the luck of the Song family. In the final analysis, this matter is theirs. Keep your spirits high!”

As he said, he said with a arrogant look: “Believe it or not, when it comes to the Song family, when I mention this, Mr. Song will immediately agree?”

Roger immediately smiled and blurted out: “Dad, let’s go over now!”

Regnar smiled slightly and said, “You are also the eldest son and grandson of the Wu family anyway. How come you are so uncomfortable when you meet Warnia, you have no prospects at all!”

After speaking, Regnar exhorted: “When we arrive at the Song family, you must put on a high attitude to let the Song family understand that marrying Warnia to you is a high level, understand?”

“understand!”

Chapter 549

At noon, Song’s house.

Regnar and Roger carefully selected some gifts before the father and son rushed to the Song family.

Mr. Song already knew that they had come to Aurous Hill, and knew that their younger generation had encountered something, so he didn’t expect that they would come to visit home so soon.

However, since the eldest son and eldest grandson of the Wu family are here, Father Song is naturally very polite and comes out to entertain the two in person.

Regnar and Roger sat in the guest seats, Song Old Master sat opposite, Boyu poured tea and water for everyone, and was very busy.

Regnar presented a lot of gifts, and then he put his hands together and smiled and said: “I haven’t seen Uncle Song for a long time. I didn’t expect Uncle Song to be so strong. It’s really enviable!”

Father Song smiled slightly and said, “My body can’t be said to be strong, at best, I have a little self-care ability, and I won’t die for a while.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Uncle Song, you are really humble.”

After speaking, he said: “Uncle Song, I heard that you were ill, but this time you look radiant, it seems that you are in good health?”

Old Master Song smiled bitterly and said: “At first I thought I was great, but today I suddenly realized that I am far from great.”

Regnar was a little surprised when he heard it, and asked, “Uncle Song, how is that not great?”

Grandpa Song smiled slightly and sighed: “It’s really good to return to the state of the body more than ten years overnight!”

When he said this, Mr. Song thought of Tianqi, who subverted his cognition today and shocked him extremely.

When he returned from the Clinic, he had never forgotten about it, even brooding about it.

Whenever he can meet such an opportunity, he will not let it go waste.

However, Regnar didn’t know that he had gone through this, and thought he was joking when he said this, so he smiled and echoed: “As the saying goes, there is a day when flowers bloom again, and people will never be young again. Uncle Song, you want to be young. I have the same wish, but unfortunately, this is just a wish after all and it cannot be realized.”

Mr. Song smiled indifferently and didn’t say much.

Regnar felt that it was impossible to achieve it because he had never seen a real dragon like Mr. Wade in the world.

Therefore, there is no need to talk to him on this issue.

So Father Song asked him: “By the way, Regnar, with your second son, what’s the situation now?”

Regnar sighed, and said: “It’s still the same, all methods have been used, but there is still no progress. I have sent him back to Suzhou.”

Speaking of this, Regnar said again: “The reason why Roger and I have not left is to find out why my second son became like this. I suspect that he was wronged, and it is very likely that he was sent to this condition deliberately. The strong psychological suggestion might even be related to the witchcraft of lowering the head in Southeast

Asia. I wonder if Uncle Song knows, does Aurous Hill have any good hands in this method?"

Grandpa Song shook his head and said, "I have only heard of the witchcraft-like thing you said, but I have never seen it before, and I can't even determine whether it is true or not."

Regnar said earnestly: "These things are actually true, but they are all sidelines. Most people who use this method are small people, or desire to become rich or gather a crowd. People, like our big families, generally disdain to engage in such things."

Chapter 550

Mr. Song nodded and said: "Big families believe in Feng Shui fate and gossip of the Book of Changes. This is the essence passed down by our Chinese ancestors. As for the dregs in Southeast Asia, I really don't look at it admiringly. "

Regnar said: "From this point of view, there is really no clue. In this case, it may not be easy to find the man behind the scenes."

After that, Regnar clasped his fists and said, "Uncle Song, Roger and I are going to stay in Aurous Hill for a few more days. We will check for relevant clues. I don't know if Uncle Song is inconvenient to arrange for us to stay in your house for a few days?"

The Old Master Song smiled and said: "The Song and Wu family are also considered family friends. How can this little thing be polite? Since you are here, I will naturally do my best to be a landlord. Later I will let the servants to arrange things for you in the guest room, you just live in it."

The Song family's villa is just a mansion. There are more than a dozen rooms on the first floor, and there are as many as eight guest rooms in the house. It's so easy to arrange for the Wu family and his son to live temporarily.

When Regnar heard this, his eyebrows were instantly overjoyed, and he quickly thanked him: "Thank you Uncle Song!"

After speaking, Regnar brought Roger, who had been silent for a long time, to his side and said with a smile: “Uncle Song, I haven’t officially introduced you to this man. This is my son, Roger, and the next generation heir to the Wu family in the future. .”

Roger hurriedly bowed respectfully and said, “Junior Roger, Nice to meet you Grandpa Song!”

Father Song smiled and nodded, and said, “The eldest son and grandson of the Wu family are indeed a talent!”

Regnar laughed and said, “Uncle Song, you are too polite. In fact, your grandchildren are all dragons and phoenixes!”

After that, he sighed: “Especially Warnia, I hadn’t seen her for many years. When she visited the hospital yesterday, I hardly dared to recognize her! Now she has become more beautiful and mature.”

Mr. Song said with a smile: “Warnia just looks mature and capable, but in fact she is still a little girl in her heart.”

Regnar nodded, and deliberately asked, “Uncle Song, Warnia should be at the age of marriage. I wonder if you have found a good husband for her?”

Father Song suddenly thought of Charlie, but unfortunately, Charlie is still the son-in-law of the Willson family, the husband of Claire, and his granddaughter have not made substantial progress, so he can only say: “She is not too old, so she is not in a hurry.”

Regnar hurriedly said: “Uncle Song, in fact, this matter should be anxious. Time flies quickly. If you don’t worry about it this year or next year. You will find that it is too late the next year. Looking for, falling in love, running in, talking about marriage, getting married, conceiving in October, by the time you have a child, you may be almost 30 years old.”

Grandpa Song nodded in agreement, and said, “What you said makes sense. I take it down. I’ll talk to her and persuade her to plan early.”

In fact, what Elder Song thought was that he would use this set of excuses to persuade Warnia to take the initiative to attack Charlie as soon as possible, and don't continue to consume more time.

However, Regnar thought that he had already laid the groundwork and he could go straight to the topic.

So he confidently said: "Uncle Song, I think Warnia and Roger are about the same age, they are both at the stage of marriage, and I think they can be regarded as good friends, Uncle Song, I wonder if you are interested in Our Wu family and want to strengthen the relations?"

After all, Regnar smiled and looked at Mr. Song, determined to win.

He felt that after listening to this, Mr. Song would definitely agree to him without hesitation.

Roger on the side also observed at Mr. Song nervously, expecting Mr. Song to agree.

However, no one thought that when Mr. Song heard this, he blurted out, "No!"

After finishing speaking, add another phrase: "Absolutely not!"

Chapter 551

"Absolutely not?!"

Regnar never dreamed that Mr. Song would refuse so simply.

It seems that the Old Master Song didn't even think about it, so he rejected him!

why? !

Why? !

Wu family is stronger than Song family. This son is the eldest grandson of the Wu family. To put it bluntly, he is the most outstanding young talent in Aurous Hill.

How many girls from big families even took the initiative to give in, in order to hook up with this son.

He likes Warnia, that is to give Song family face!

After all, it was Song family who climbed up using the Wu's!

There are ten thousand reasons to agree, but shouldn't have half the reason to refuse.

But they refused without hesitation, why?

Why do they look down on Wu's family so much?

So, he asked a little bit angrily: "Uncle Song, do you think our Roger is not worthy of your Warnia?"

The Old Master Song wanted to say something subconsciously, he didn't deserve!

What international joke are you making with me? Can Roger be compared with Mr. Wade?

In his eyes, this precious son, compared to Mr. Wade, is not even a single hair.

After all, this baby son has no ability to make the old man young even for a month.

But Mr. Wade can make him young for at least ten years!

Moreover, Mr. Wade has an extraordinary ability to reach the sky, how can a junior in Wu family think of that?

However, the Wu family is a family friend of the Song family after all, so Mr. Song can't speak too bluntly, otherwise it would be too hurtful to them.

So he said calmly: "Regnar, don't be too excited. This kind of thing is not my final say. As you know, freedom of love, freedom of marriage, and Warnia's matters are all up to her own decision. It's not easy to call the shots from my place in this time and age."

Regnar shook his head and said, “Uncle Song, don’t you know what is going on in our family? In our family, no matter boys or girls, there is no such thing as freedom of love and freedom of marriage? You have to follow the family’s arrangements? Uncle Song, if you agree, I believe Warnia will not disobey you.”

Their kind of family has always paid attention to the right family and marriage.

He originally thought that as long as he asked Warnia to marry Roger, the Old Master Song would agree with joy. After all, the Wu family was still above the Song family in terms of strength, and Warnia would consider this a high climb.

And Warnia’s age is also right, even passing the best marriage age.

Chapter 552

In these top big families, the girls are usually in their twenties, and their marriages are already scheduled.

Moreover, most of them are twenty-two or three years old and get married as soon as they graduate from college.

So Regnar hoped that Mr. Song could directly mention this matter to Warnia, and even directly ask her to accept the marriage.

Most girls in large families have the awareness of family arrangements for marriage. As long as the elders of the family make arrangements, the younger generations will naturally obey.

Father Song didn’t expect that he declined Regnar, but Regnar retreated without knowing it was difficult.

So he could only chuckled and waved his hand: “Actually, to be honest, Warnia is still young and I haven’t wanted to marry her yet. After all, her brother is not married yet.”

Regnar blurted out, “Boys can wait more, but girls can’t do it! Getting married when you are twenty-four or five years old is the best annualization. If you wait until you get married at thirty, your own value will be at a great discount!”

Mr. Song smiled faintly: “In front of people who really like her, twenty-four or five years old is no different from thirty, or even forty or fifty years old, but in front of people who don’t like her, twenty-four or five years old, There may be a huge change from the age of twenty-six or seventeen. Therefore, I hope that my granddaughter can marry the former rather than the latter.”

Roger hurriedly said: “Grandpa Song, if you are willing to marry Warnia to me, I will always treat her like my first love!”

Mr. Song nodded and said, “I believe you will, but it depends on Warnia’s intentions, not that I can call the shots.”

Regnar felt a little unhappy.

I have said so much, you always refuse, my son even made a promise, you are still rejecting, what do you mean? Looking down on my Wu family?

After a moment of silence, he said, “Uncle Song, I dare to ask, if you keep rejecting my kindness, is there a better candidate for the Song family than Roger?”

Father Song saw that the other party was pressing hard every step of the way. If he still did Tai Chi, the other party would definitely persevere. So he nodded and said seriously: “I don’t want to hide it, I really have a good candidate in my heart.”

After all, he added: “Warnia actually has a good candidate in her heart, and the two of us are optimistic about the same person.”

When Roger heard this, he felt extremely disappointed. He finally met a woman who made him so tempted. He didn’t expect that the other family would not look down upon him, and also revealed that she already has a lover!

Regnar also felt shocked, and there was a bit of anger that was hard to conceal in the eyes of Mr. Song.

d*mn, this bad Old Master’s eyesight is so d*mn high that even our Wu family can’t even look at him? He’s going to heaven!

Thinking of this, he frowned and asked, “Uncle Song, since this person can make you look down on the Wu family, then he must be a child of the Eastcliff family?”

Grandpa Song shook his head and said, “No… the young man is just an ordinary person, not a member of any family at all. I even heard that he is an orphan and entered the orphanage at the age of eight.”

When Regnar heard this, he suddenly became a little angry, and he blurted out: “Where is an orphan who doesn’t even have parents than Roger, and where can you make Uncle Song look at him differently?”

Old Master Song laughed and said, “Sometimes people can’t compare wealth, family, and background, and sometimes they have more abilities than others.”

Regnar frowned and asked, “Uncle Song, do you think our family has no meaning?”

“Of course not.” Old Master Song said with a smile: “I mean, people always have their own strengths and weaknesses. For example, Mr. Regnar is good everywhere, but he can’t play basketball, and another person may Nothing is good, but in basketball very good, and a girl is attracted by the latter’s basketball skills. This cannot be said that the latter is better than Roger, it can only be said that the latter is better an attraction for a girl.”

At this time, Old Song’s inner monologue was: “Regnar, where do you come from so much nonsense? You said so much. Not only did you become ignorant and forgot to retreat when you knew it was difficult, you even continued to chirp with me while licking your face. Do I have to make it clear to your face that your son is only a poop of sh!t in my eyes?”

Chapter 553

Regnar was also quite depressed.

He thought he would come over and propose a marriage, Mr. Song would agree to it without hesitation, and immediately regarded his son as his grandson-in-law.

But he didn’t expect that Old Master Song would reject his proposal time and time again!

This made Regnar feel a kind of humiliated.

Roger also frowned, and said with a slight dissatisfaction: “Grandpa Song, why don’t you want sister Warnia to marry me? My Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. Even if it is placed in Eastcliff, how many Can dare to say that they are stronger than us?”

Grandpa Song glanced at him, smiled slightly, and said, “Young Mr. Wu is naturally a hero among the people. It’s just that this emotional matter can barely be obtained.”

For Mr. Song, the father and son had no self-knowledge, and they couldn’t speak too much, so they could only rely on persuasion.

Roger snorted dullly, feeling particularly upset.

I thought it was a matter of course, but it turned out to be more difficult than ancient learning.

Just when he was bored, Honor came back.

Seeing that the Mr. Wu and his son were meeting at home, Honor hurried forward and said very politely and politely: “Uncle Wu and Roger, how come you two are free to come home today?”

Regnar smiled at him slightly and said, “Honor, I just sent Wu Qi back to Suzhou this morning. I plan to stay in Aurous Hill with Roger these days to find out who did this to Wu Qi. So we came to visit your grandfather and plan to stay in your house for a few days.”

After that, Regnar said again: “That’s the honor, do you think, my son Roger, and your sister Warnia, if these two people get together, do they match well?”

When Honor heard this, he blurted out: “A good match! Of course a good match! Absolutely talented girl and a man! A match made in heaven!”

Regnar nodded in satisfaction, and said to Mr. Song: “Uncle Song, you have heard the words of Honor. I think this matter, even if you ask the entire Aurous Hill family, everyone will give the same answer as Honor. “

Mr. Song was a little embarrassed and did not answer for a while.

Here, Honor couldn't help but blurted out: "Grandpa, how good Roger and Warnia are, and that they are together, for our two families, it is also a strong union!"

Honor knew what grandpa was thinking and knew he wanted Warnia to be with Charlie.

However, this was unacceptable to Honor, so he was also eager to persuade his grandfather to agree to Wu's proposal.

Father Song did not expect that his own grandson would help outsiders to speak, and in turn persuade him!

Don't he know that he wants Warnia to be with Charlie?

Mr. Song knew in his heart that he knew it, and the reason for saying this was definitely because he didn't want to see Warnia and Charlie relationship develop.

Thinking of this, Mr. Song even felt dissatisfied with Honor.

The Old Master lived to this age, he was already a fine man, Honor was so careful that he could see through it all at once.

So he said lightly: "Honor, in your sister's business, it is not your turn to persuade me."

Honor felt a little in his heart, knowing that he had upset his grandfather, so he immediately closed his mouth with interest.

Uncle Boyu came in from the door at this time and said to Mr. Song: "Mr. Wade Missy is back and is parking the car."

Chapter 554

"OK." Father Song nodded lightly.

Regnar exchanged glances with Roger.

Roger could see the meaning in his father's eyes. He was encouraging him and asked him to directly mention this to Warnia.

After a while, Warnia stepped forward and saw Regnar and Roger. First she was taken aback, and then she also hurried forward with a polite greeting.

Regnar smiled and said to Warnia, "Warnia, I was talking about you with your grandpa."

Warnia asked in amazement: "Talk to me? I wonder what you and Grandpa are talking about me?"

Roger looked at Warnia at this time, and said with eager eyes: "Warnia, we have known each other since we were young, and we can be regarded as half childhood sweethearts, plus our two families are friends, so I think we can k!ss the Song family. So I begged my father to come and propose marriage to Grandpa Song. Grandpa Song said he wanted to ask you what you want. I wonder if you would give me a chance?"

Warnia said embarrassingly: "Roger, we two haven't seen each other for a few years, so I say, is it a bit too sudden…"

Roger hurriedly said: "If you feel that this is too sudden, we can slowly cultivate relationships, starting with dating, how do you feel?"

Warnia glanced at her grandpa, then she shook her head apologetically and said, "I'm sorry, Roger, I already have someone I like…"

Roger was very depressed, but he continued to ask: "Warnia, I heard Grandpa Song say that you like an ordinary person, not a child of a big family. As the granddaughter of the Song family, you marry An ordinary person you will be laughed at!"

"No." Warnia said very seriously: "Marriage is a matter of love. Marrying someone else violates the essence of marriage."

After that, she also persuaded Roger: "Roger, you just said that we have known each other since childhood, and I also advise you not to choose a spouse and marriage for the benefit of the family. Most of these marriages are not long and unhappy. "

Roger felt even more depressed when he heard this.

“d*mn, I came here to marry you. Not only did you refuse me, you also advised me not to marry for the benefit of the family? Your Tai Chi is really amazing! Just use this trick to throw a thousand kilograms in fours, what a girl in her twenties!”

Regnar was also amazed at this time.

He really didn’t expect that Warnia could not only refuse his son’s courtship, but even use the short-term family marriage and unhappiness to block the road even more deadly. This is simply a double rejection of Roger!

The more surprised by Warnia’s mind, the more Regnar hoped that Warnia could become his daughter-in-law.

If such a woman can become the daughter-in-law of the Wu family, then she will definitely be a good helper for his son!

At this moment, he had already made up his mind: He will win the Song family’s granddaughter for his son!

Therefore, Regnar stepped forward to take a picture of Roger, who was a little depressed, and said with a smile: “You and Warnia are both young people. You really should advocate freedom of love and freedom of marriage, so you can’t remember this kind of thing, anyway. You are young and have a lot of time, so don’t worry for now.”

When Mr. Song saw that Regnar was finally no longer aggressive, he was relieved, so he nodded, called Boyu, and ordered: “You should arrange Regnar and Roger in the guest room first. Don’t be negligent. Tell the Chefs to prepare lunch quickly and entertain them both at noon.”

Boyu quickly agreed and said to Regnar and Roger: “You two, please follow me to the guest room.”

Regnar nodded, and said to the Song family: “See you in the restaurant.”

After leaving, the two followed Boyu and went all the way to the guest room.

After entering the guest room and closing the door, Roger said anxiously: “Dad! Old Master Song is too despised?! He doesn’t even look at me?!”

Regnar smiled indifferently, and said: “Don’t panic, investigate first these days to see if Warnia really belongs to her heart, and if so, I will find out who is that man!”

Chapter 555

“Who is that?”

Hearing Regnar’s words, Roger looked disdainful and said angrily: “Dad, among the young people in Aurous Hill, who dares to call himself god and holy in front of me? No matter who he is, in front of me, It can only be a rubbish! Even if it is a dragon in the sky, he can’t hold it in front of me!”

As he said, his face sank, and he said: “This Old Master Song is really a little bit ignorant. Let Warnia marry me, is the honor of their family. This Song family is such a thing, how dare they underestimate me!”

Regnar said lightly: “Roger, don’t forget that this is the Song family. Talking nonsense in the Song family, if it gets to the family’s ears, do you still want to have room for mediation?”

When Roger heard this, he closed his mouth in shock.

Regnar sighed and said, “You, you are still too impatient to do things. If you encounter problems in the future, you must be more calm.”

Roger said hurriedly: “Sorry Dad, I was too impulsive.”

Regnar said: “Mr. Song has been shrewd throughout his life, otherwise he would not be able to make such a family business. Therefore, he should not make confused mistakes. If Warnia really likes a plain ordinary person, he will definitely not agree. Let alone support, so I suspect that the other party should be a little real.”

A cold light flashed in Roger’s eyes and said: “Dad, I have never heard of any amazing young peron in Aurous Hill’s family. Besides, in the whole Aurous Hill, they respect Wu family….. .”

Regnar thought for a while and said, “You also said that the Wu family is respected in the south of the Yangtze River, but looking at the whole country, we are still far behind.

Those really powerful hidden families are basically entrenched in Eastcliff, so I Suspect, the sweetheart of Warnia mentioned by Mr. Song might be a descendant of one of the Eastcliff family."

Roger was anxious and asked quickly: "Dad, what do you mean?"

Regnar said coldly: "Tonight, I am going to host a banquet at Classic Mansion in Aurous Hill. I will summon some heads of other Aurous Hill families to come to see me. I believe they will be there after hearing my Wu family's name."

At this time, Boyu came and knocked on the door, and said outside the door: "Mr. Regnar, Mr. Roger, Mr. Song invites you to the dining room for lunch."

"Okay." Regnar replied and said: "Please tell Uncle Song, we will be there later!"

As he said, Regnar lowered his voice again and said to Roger: "I have two purposes for this banquet. First, let people from Aurous Hill families help us find clues about your brother. , Inquire about the man Warnia likes, find him and see who he is! If it is the offspring of a big family, we will find a way to save the way, if it is really an ordinary person, let him disappear from this world!"

Roger was overjoyed and quickly agreed, "Dad, I understand!"

……

At this moment, Charlie had already prepared lunch, and he was eating with his wife Claire and his father-in-law.

During the meal, Jacob appeared extremely excited, with a smile full of expectation on his face, it seemed that there was something joyous.

Mother-in-law Elaine frowned, looked at Jacob, and questioned: "You bad Old Master, smiling so wretched, what are you doing wrong?"

"Why!" Jacob said hurriedly: "Our old classmates have made an appointment to go back to their alma mater for a gathering in the afternoon, and we will invite our former class teacher to come together.

Chapter 556

“Class reunion?” The mother-in-law said contemptuously: “Half of your body is almost into the soil, what kind of class reunion do you have? Haven’t heard of it, the class reunion is where old lovers go for dates!”

“Don’t talk nonsense!” Jacob blurted out: “We go to the party this time, all of them were male students, and none of the female students were invited.”

“Really?” Elaine looked unbelieving.

Jacob hurriedly explained: “It’s true, you don’t know what happened in our class back then. There were only a few girls in total, and all of them have gone abroad. Now they are all abroad, so this gathering is all men.”

“I don’t believe it! You are not allowed to go!” Elaine blurted out: “You must be holding back to see your old friend! Don’t think I don’t know!”

Charlie was stunned. Hearing what his mother-in-law said, Jacob had some romantic stories before?

Jacob hurriedly said, “There isn’t any good old friends, they are really male classmates!”

Elaine snorted disdainfully, ignoring Jacob, but her face was a bit ugly.

Jacob hurriedly said again: “It happened to be that Charlie can come with me in the afternoon. Our head teacher is now in a wheelchair. There is no elevator in the old building of the old campus. You have to find some young and strong to lift him to the fifth floor classroom. If you can’t believe me, let Charlie come back and report to you. There is a female classmate present, I will come back and kneel on the washboard!”

Elaine said brutally: “Not allowed to go!

Jacob was also a little angry, and blurted out, “They are old classmates who I haven’t seen in decades. How can I release pigeons? Besides, our class teacher is more than 80 years old. I don’t know how long he will live. I’ll never see him again!”

Claire on the side also couldn't see it, and said, "Mom, just let Dad go. It's not easy to organize a class reunion at such an old age. Don't make people laugh by making him iss the appointment."

Elaine glared at her and said, "What do you know, your dad had hooked up with a fox in their class for a long time. If I hadn't taken him down with a little trick, your dad would have gotten together with that fox. Go, if that's the case, how can you be there?"

Charlie was surprised when she heard this. How could it sound like it was a third party from the mother-in-law, why did she act as if she was reasonable?

Jacob's face was also a little uncontrollable at this time, looking at Elaine, and said solemnly: "Don't talk to your children about old things!"

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly said to Claire, "Claire, don't listen to your mother's nonsense. This Lady doesn't have a door on her mouth all the time, and she knows that she is arranging me..."

Claire looked embarrassed. She didn't want to know about the love triangles between her parents back then. So she said to Elaine: "Mom, you two will play mahjong one in the afternoon and the other will go to the class reunion. Isn't that right? You? Just let Dad go."

Jacob's eyes suddenly lit up and threatened: "If you don't let me go to the class reunion, then don't play mahjong yourself. We will observe each other at home, staring at each other!"

As soon as Elaine heard that Jacob would not let her play mahjong, she was anxious, and blurted out: "You Old Master, wouldn't letting me play mahjong delay my earning? Shehlain will go to the United States soon. I have to take advantage of it. She hasn't left yet, so I can play a few more games with her. I only need to play one game with her, let alone earn three or five thousand!"

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie and blurted out: "Charlie, you will go with your dad in the afternoon! If there is a girl at the class reunion, call me immediately, and I will rush over and show him his old face!"

Chapter 557

Jacob was frightened by Elaine's fierce words, and then he said stiffly: "I am not afraid of the shadow leaning!"

Elaine glared at him and said, "I'm too lazy to talk nonsense with you, all right, I'm going out to play mahjong."

After speaking, Elaine got up, stretched out her hand and said to Jacob, "Come on, give me your car key!"

Jacob said: "You play mahjong and drive there? I still need the car in the afternoon!"

Elaine gave him a white look and said contemptuously: "Why? Want to drive to your classmates to show off? I tell you, there are no doors! Hurry up, give me the car keys!"

Jacob was helpless, so he had to take out the car key and hand it to her, and said, "You drive carefully, don't smash it."

Elaine said fiercely: "You care about the old woman? Anxious, the old woman will drive you into the river! Let you burn the bag!"

Jacob wanted to die depressed, but Elaine felt a sigh of relief, put on his coat happily, and walked out the door vigorously.

After Elaine left, Jacob sighed helplessly, and said to Charlie: "Charlie, you followed me this afternoon, and it happened that some old classmates also brought young people to help."

"Okay,dad." Charlie was helpless, but he could only nod his head and agree.

Claire handed her car key to Jacob and said, "Dad, maybe you drive my car in the afternoon and I will take a taxi to the company."

"Forget it." Jacob waved his hand and said: "I am embarrassed to drive."

Claire was helpless, so she took the key back and said to Charlie, "Then you can take a taxi."

Charlie said, this old man is too vain, he dislikes Claire's 5 series and calls it a beggar version? Does he know, that car is actually the best BMW 760?

At this moment, Elaine had just walked downstairs and was about to drive away when he suddenly heard a familiar voice.

"Oh, brother and sister, wait a minute!"

Elaine looked up and found out that the person here was actually Noah's wife and sister-in-law, Horiyah.

She was a little surprised at once. In Shehlain's villa, she severely despised her and her husband. She was really addicted. She did not expect that she would find her own home.

So she asked, "Horiyah, why are you here?"

When she thought of squeezing Noah and Horiyah before, Elaine's mind showed the expressions of resentment of the couple at the time, and her heart was even more unspeakable.

Unlike before, Elaine had always worried that after the Willson family went bankrupt, her pension would not be settled, but now, the person who most hopes to see the Willson family go bankrupt is her.

Because she has found a greater source of pleasure, which is to mock Noah and Horiyah.

If the Willson family is completely bankrupt, then she can laugh at them both unscrupulously every day!

These two guys have been sarcastic about her for so many years, and in the future, they will even get back that with the profit!

Therefore, seeing Horiyah appearing in front of her at this time, Elaine was a little faintly happy!

She was thinking that she hadn't had enough addiction last time, but she didn't expect it? They brought themselves to her door!

Chapter 558

When Elaine asked, Horiyah said apologetically: “Oh, brother and sister, I came to see you today, but I actually want to say sorry to you…”

Then, she said with a look of shame: “When I was in the Willson family, I used to look down on people. Not only did I always give you a look, but also often said bad things about you in front of the Lady Willson. What I did is wrong, I have deeply reflected on my mistakes, so I came to you and wanted to apologize solemnly to you.”

After speaking, her face was hot, gritted her teeth, and then bowed deeply to Elaine.

Elaine was a little surprised at once.

She thought this girl was here to provoke, but she unexpectedly bowed and apologized.

Her 30-meter-long sword was already ready to slash her severely. When she heard this, she suddenly didn’t know what to do.

At this time, when Horiyah saw Elaine not speaking, she acted very well. She knelt on the ground while crying, and pleaded bitterly: “My dear brother and sister, do you blame the sister-in-law? The sister-in-law is really wrong. Now, in recent years, my sister-in-law hasn’t figured out a truth. We are both wives and outsiders in Willson’s family. We should be friends and sisters in the team and get along well together!

After that, Horiyah slapped her face and cried: “My dear sister, your sister-in-law used to be really ignorant, please don’t be familiar with sister-in-law. We will still be like sisters in the future. Can’t we?”

Elaine was so excited!

OK!

The aloof Horiyah actually knelt down on her own, and desperately slapped herself, this looked really enough to relieve her hatred!

After all these years, when did Horiyah lower her head to her, and now, she finally feels the kind of refreshing feeling of stepping on the soles of others.

Horiyah looked at the complacency on her face, her heart burst into anger, but she sighed and said: “Sister, tell you something to your heart, I think I understand. You said that I have committed all kinds of sins for so many years. Regarding what you are for, isn’t it all in the end? Now I regret it in my heart. If I have been impolite to you over the years, how can we make troubles between us to the point where we are today?”

As she said, she continued to say sincerely: “Thousands of mistakes are all made by Horiyah alone. Now I only hope that you can see love for so many years and forgive me for what I committed before.”

Elaine was excited, but she said calmly: “Oh, sister-in-law, you can recognize your mistakes. It really impresses me. I thought you would never wake up in your life!”

Horiyah hurriedly laughed and said with a smile: “How could it happen? Sister-in-law has already lost her way!”

Elaine used to dream that her bullying sister-in-law could bow her head to herself, but after waiting for more than 20 years, she didn’t get her wish. Unexpectedly, her dream would come true now.

Elaine couldn’t help feeling proud, and said with a smile: “Since Sister-in-law, you have realized your mistakes, I am not the kind of grudge keeper. The previous things are over.”

Horiyah hurriedly said, “Okay, okay, my younger siblings are really generous, after this, we will still be good sisters!”

However, she said so in her lips, but she cursed in her heart, this stinky lady, it really shines if you give you some sunshine!

After so many years of getting along, what kind of virtue this Elaine has, can she still know? Let me give her a few words first, she will float up, and then take care of you!

At this time, Elaine took out the BMW car key from her pocket and said with a smile: “Sister-in-law, since the misunderstanding between us is gone, I won’t talk more with you. I am going to play cards!”

Horiyah didn't know how to invite her to play mahjong. When she heard this, she immediately stopped her, and she blurted out and asked, "Are you going to play mahjong?"

Elaine nodded: "Yes, what's the matter?"

Horiyah hurriedly said: "That's right! I have a sister who is very rich at home and likes to play mahjong, but her poker skills are not very good, but you also know that a rich lady like her doesn't care about money, mainly The picture is happy, so every time she lose tens of thousands, she doesn't blink."

Speaking of this, Horiyah cautiously said in a low voice: "It's just right. She told me that she would like to meet a few regular poker friends to play together every day. I wonder if you are interested? This will win you a little more money then!"

Chapter 559

When Elaine heard this, her eyes suddenly brightened!

She was so worried that after Shehlain left, she couldn't find advantage, but she didn't expect Horiyah to find a substitute immediately!

Moreover, it sounds like this fool has more money than Shehlain. Shehlain loses several thousand a day, and this fool loses tens of thousands a day!

She likes to play mahjong with people who are rich in their pockets and have poor card skills. It's like making a fortune!

If she cooperates with Horiyah from inside and outside, and everyone agrees on some small secret codes, it will definitely make a profit without losing it!

Thinking of this, she was overjoyed!

She is a person who is typically addicted to money. Seeing money is more intimate than seeing her parents!

Now that Horiyah said that, she couldn't help but feel itchy.

Seeing her heart move, Horiyah hurriedly said in a low voice: “I tell you, sister, when we are at the poker table, we will look at each other’s gestures, we will touch our noses when we ask for bread; Just pursing our lips, when we two help each other, we will eat and touch each other, and they will definitely win without leaving!”

As soon as Elaine heard this, she immediately agreed happily, and hurriedly said: “Okay, Sister-in-law, you have said that, then let’s play a few times with her to see!”

Horiyah smiled with joy and deliberately said: “Let me tell you, this person is rich and lives in the Tomson Villa. When do you think we will be there?”

Elaine said immediately: “I can do it now, come, and go in my BMW!”

Sitting in the car, Horiyah couldn’t help but smile coldly in her heart as she looked at Elaine’s impatient virtue.

In order to make the game for Elaine, she specially invited two old people, and also specially paid a high price, short-term rented a set of Tomson first-class endorsements, in order to win all of Elaine’s net worth and let this b*tch with nothing!

Elaine didn’t know that Horiyah was trying to pit her. Instead, she was thinking about it, and hurried to kill the legendary taker.

Just when Elaine and Horiyah rushed to Tomson, Charlie and his father-in-law also took a taxi to his alma mater, University.

Looking at the magnificent gate tower carved with white marble at the entrance, and the six characters of “National University” that were particularly chronological at the top of the gate tower, Charlie couldn’t help being surprised.

Unexpectedly, this Old Master looks very useless, but he is still a famous university student?

Moreover, the famous college students of his era are much rarer than they are now…

Seeing Charlie’s surprised gaze, Jacob snorted and said, “Why, do you think Dad doesn’t look like someone who has gone to college?”

Charlie nodded honestly and said, “Dad, your temperament is really not like a college student…”

Jacob sighed, and said with pride: “I was also a man in the school back then, and my academic performance has always been among the best. If I didn’t want to be too far away from home, I would go to Eastcliff University.”

Charlie laughed and asked, “What happened later? You graduated from a prestigious university, why did you become a housewife at home?”

Charlie felt that it was really interesting that he, the old father-in-law, a dignified and famous college student, and the second young master of the Willson family, eventually turned into a useless man who was scolded by Elaine every day.

When Jacob heard this, his tone was stagnant, and he said nonchalantly: “Later…hey, don’t mention it later, it was all d*mn bitter tears…”

While the two were chatting, a middle-aged man of the same age as Jacob walked out behind the gate. After seeing Jacob, the middle-aged man rushed over immediately.

“Jacob, I haven’t seen you for many years. You can do it now. There are five people wearing six…”

Chapter 560

Jacob observed the man in front of him for a long time before he smiled and said, “Are you Zhouqi? We must have not seen each other for 30 years. You look like a big boss. You have made a fortune?”

Zhouqi shook his head and said, “I can’t compare to you, Jacob. In the words popular among children nowadays, you were the rich second generation back then…”

The Willson family back then did have something.

At that time, Mr. Willson was in his prime, and he made a lot of money when he went to the sea for the first time in business, so Jacob was also very good at that time. His pocket money could not be less than half of his classmates combined.

It was precisely because of the money that Elaine from other classes took the spotlight.

At this time, Jacob heard others say that he was a rich second generation, and was about to be humble. He didn't expect that a middle-aged man and a young man came out at this time.

The middle-aged man approached him and suddenly snorted and said, "The second generation is also rich, that is, you are from a foreign country. I don't know his condition... I tell you, now The Willson family has been completely cold, and Jacob, our man of the year, has a hard time now..."

Jacob looked a little ugly, and said, "Panming, what are you talking about? I live my life, do I need you to tell me?"

Zhouqi hurriedly said, "You two are really the same. After so many years, how can you pinch as soon as you meet? When you were in college, you would pinch every day. You are all this age, and you still can't forget about robbing a girlfriend?"

Jacob snorted and said proudly: "What can I do with him? He is just my subordinate defeat. At that time, after people were with me, Panming was jealous and drank big drinks in the bedroom every day. , He cry when he drunk too much, he couldn't wait to strip me alive, hahahahaha."

At this time, a lot of middle-aged and elderly people came around. When everyone heard this, they all smiled and agreed: "Panming was really infatuated back then. He remember that during that time, he cried every day. His eyes were so swollen that he couldn't see it."

"Yeah, haha, at that time everyone said Panming was a love type!"

Charlie listened to the conversation with a few people, and couldn't help feeling surprised.

Unexpectedly, Jacob and this Panming are still rivals in love?

Does this Panming also like Elaine?

Can a fire pit like Elaine attract so many people to jump in?

Are these two people so blind?

When Panming heard so many people teasing about his own things in the past, he suddenly became angry again, and said coldly to Jacob, “Jacob, you are too irresponsible to talk. You said I am your defeated opponent? What a joke, you Where did you win? Has Han Meiqing come with you? Who doesn’t know, Meiqing left the United States and dumped you!”

Meiqing?

Charlie heard this and finally understood that it was not Elaine that the two people grabbed back then…

The students around also laughed.

Someone patted Jacob on the shoulder and asked curiously: “By the way, Jacob, why did Meiqing break up with you back then?”

“Yes! Everyone has been curious about this matter for decades, what’s the matter?”

Jacob did not expect that everyone would start to surround him and ask about the past that was unbearable, so he waved his hands with an awkward expression: “Oh, don’t mention the past things…”

Charlie suddenly caught a bit of pain in Jacob’s awkward expression.

Could it be that in the past between the old father-in-law and the mother-in-law, what is there?

Chapter 561

At this moment, Charlie couldn’t help but whispered to the Old Master: “Dad, who is this Auntie Han Meiqing that everyone is talking about?”

Jacob gave him a blank look, and whispered, “Don’t open the pot!”

Charlie shrugged and said nothing more.

But when Panming saw more and more people coming, he looked arrogant and introduced the young man around him, saying: “Everyone, let me introduce you. This is my son-in-law Jones Jian. In the Internet industry, he started his own company, and now the company will soon be listed on the Growth Enterprise Market.”

“Is going to be listed?” Zhouqi couldn’t help but exclaimed, “After listing, the company’s market is worth hundreds of millions, right?”

“Hundreds of millions?” Panming curled his lips and blurted out: “Let’s talk about starting with a billion! You don’t want to think about how difficult it is to go public now. How can a company without certain strength pass so many rounds of review by the Securities Regulatory Commission? “

With that, Panming said with great pride: “I tell you that when my son-in-law’s company goes public, the market value must be over 1 billion. The performance of their company has risen very fiercely over the past two years. If you are interested To make money, you must buy the stocks of their company at that time!”

Panming’s son-in-law Jones Jian hurriedly said: “Dad, don’t brag for me. I’m just an entrepreneur who has just achieved something. Your old classmates hide dragons and tigers. Which row of juniors like me is the top number!”

Jones Jian’s modesty won the favor of many people at the scene.

An Old Master with silver hair sighed: “Oh, Panming, your son-in-law is really young and promising, and he is humble and low-key. He is a good son-in-law!”

“Of course!” Panming nodded proudly, then deliberately looked at Jacob and asked: “Jacob, what does your son-in-law do?”

“My son-in-law?” Jacob looked at Charlie and sighed in his heart. Although he wanted to brag about his son-in-law as a human being, but after thinking about it, he was afraid that he would be pierced and make bigger jokes, so he was embarrassed. Said: “My son-in-law does housework.”

“Do housework?” Everyone laughed blankly.

They never dreamed that what Jacob said was such an answer.

Panming curled his lips and said, “Doing housework means that he doesn’t have a job? I heard that Jacob is also idle at home, right? Would you like me to let my son-in-law arrange a job for you and your son-in-law? Jacob, your age It’s a little older. It should be okay to look at the door. Your son-in-law is young and has experience in housework, so he can simply go to the staff canteen to cook for the staff. What do you think?”

The students around laughed out loud.

Charlie hasn’t spoken. He has been ridiculed to numbness by people in recent years. He didn’t know how many times he had gone through a battle stronger than this, so he didn’t feel ashamed at all. Instead, he felt that Panming’s set was a bit pediatric. .

But Jacob was really depressed, his face was very ugly, and he couldn’t help cursing in his heart: This Panming is really slamming his nose. From the moment he met, he started all kinds of sarcasm. Isn’t it that he didn’t catch up with Meiqing? As for having trouble with him after so many years?

Seeing that he didn’t make a difference, Panming deliberately sneered: “Hey, Jacob, I kindly introduce you to work, can you say something?”

After speaking, he looked at Charlie again, and said dissatisfied: “Young man, your father-in-law is too old and his brain is not good. You can be forgiven if you don’t understand etiquette occasionally. Are you like him, don’t understand basic etiquette?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Uncle, let’s not tell you, you can hire me for work, but the salary is very high.”

Chapter 562

“High?” Panming curled his lips: “Where is the high energy? I asked you to cook. I’m sorry not more than a four to five thousand a month?”

Jones Jian on the side deliberately pleased his father-in-law, and deliberately agreed: “Dad, since it is the son-in-law of your old classmate, then I must take care a little bit, so let me pay 10,000 a month!”

Charlie laughed and said, “I’m sorry, I don’t want money to work for people.”

Panming frowned: “You don’t want money, what do you want?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Whoever hires me to do work has to marry his daughter to me. For example, my father-in-law, he wants to hire me home to work, so he married his baby daughter to me. Uncle Panming, if you want too Hire me to work, then you have to marry me your daughter too!”

Panming became angry immediately and cursed: “You kid really doesn’t know how to praise! You are kindly rewarded with a bite of food, are you still playing this game with me here?”

Jones Jian was also full of anger. He looked at Charlie coldly and threatened: “Boy, my father-in-law has only one daughter, my wife. Please be careful when you speak, otherwise, I won’t let you go around!”

Charlie smiled: “You two are really interesting. When did I ask you to give me a bite of food? Obviously you are licking your faces and want to hire me to work. You want to hire me. I said my request. Isn’t it normal if you agree to give me work we discuss the conditions?”

Jones Jian annoyed: “Why did you make such a request? Aren’t you just looking for something?”

Charlie said calmly: “You are wrong. I am not looking for trouble. I have always been on this condition. To tell you, I have been married to my wife for more than three years. For more than three years, I have just been doing housework and buying things for home. Sweeping the floor and cooking, this is my job, and the remuneration for my work is my wife. If you want to hire me to do things, naturally you have to follow the terms I ask for. You can give me what I want. If you can’t afford it, just shut up. With such a simple truth, you two are almost at least 80 years old together. Don’t you understand?”

“You…” Panming and Jones Jian his son-in-law were speechless.

Charlie was right.

He didn’t take the initiative to ask these two people to offer the job, but the two people came up without licking their faces. Now that Charlie said the request, what makes them angry?

Seeing that the smell of gunpowder between the three of them was strong, other people hurried over to round the scene and said: “Oh, everyone is here for a party today. Happyness is better than anything else, so don’t quarrel on this little thing.”

Panming and Jones Jian suffered a dumb loss. Although they were very upset, they couldn’t continue to talk.

After all, they are looking for things first, everyone can see that if they continue to hold Charlie, they will only look down on everyone.

Jacob on the side was so happy!

He really didn’t expect that his son-in-law was so clever, he immediately blocked Panming and Jones Jian and couldn’t help giving him a thumbs up.

Jones Jian looked at Charlie with a bit of resentment in his eyes.

He thought that he was also the boss of the company that was about to go public, and accompanied the old man to come over and pretend to be low-key, but he didn’t expect that Charlie would put him in a position, and finally dig a hole for himself.

For him, this loss is too uncomfortable, he must find a way to get the place back!

Chapter 563

In order to get a little back, Jones Jian recalled that his father-in-law, Panming, had always used a woman named Meiqing to ridicule Jacob, so he pretended to be curious and asked: “Dad, what’s the matter with that Meiqing Aunt? Huh? You always talk about her, which makes me quite curious…”

Panming glanced at Jacob and said with a smile: “In the words of your young people, Meiqing is our school’s flower. Many boys in the school loved her. The boys who chased her would probably have to go around University twice. Not only once.”

As he said, Panming deliberately raised his voice and said with a smile: “Finally, this school girl suddenly didn’t know how he was blinded, and she was with Jacob. Don’t you know that at the time Jacob was in love with the school girl, so he went out. You have to avoid others, for fear of being ambushed by other boys.”

Jones Jian continued to ask: “What happened later?”

Panming glanced at Jacob, smiled happily, and said: “Later, Meiqing of course broke up with him, and went straight to the United States. She hasn’t come back for so many years.”

After that, Panming said to Jacob, “Oh, Jacob, do you know why you were dumped by Meiqing back then?”

Jacob snorted coldly and said angrily: “My business with her has nothing to do with you, so you don’t need to worry about it.”

Panming laughed and said, “Let me tell you. In fact, Meiqing was chased by too many boys at school, and she had been annoyed after chasing her, so she wanted to find a fake boyfriend to solve those flies once and for all. Looking around, and finally choosing you to be her fake boyfriend, only you were in the dark. People who have finished with you and want to go abroad will naturally dump you, hahahaha!”

Jacob blurted out angrily: “You don’t talk nonsense here! I broke up with Meiqing because of…”

Speaking of this, Jacob couldn’t talk anymore.

His expression changed rapidly from anger to regret, desolation and sadness. He lowered his head, sighed softly, and waved his hand: “Forget it, don’t say it, it’s boring.”

“Don’t!” Panming said aggressively: “Don’t say half of the conversation, and tell everyone, why did you break up with Meiqing? Didn’t she kick you when she ran out?”

“of course not!”

Panming said, “Then you just talk about it!”

Jacob gritted his teeth and said, “The matter between me and her is the matter of the two of us, and there is nothing to say about you.”

“Cut.” Panming curled his lips and said disdainfully: “I see, you have been tricked and embarrassed to admit!”

Jacob waved his hand: “Whatever you say, I’m too lazy to explain to you.”

“You…” Panming didn’t expect Jacob to have a truce, and suddenly felt that his iron fist had hit the cotton, which was really disappointing.

At this moment, other people also arrived one after another.

Soon, more than 20 middle-aged and elderly people gathered at the door.

And indeed, as Jacob said, the people who came to the party this time were all male classmates.

This kind of gathering of middle-aged and elderly classmates still seems to be very sincere. Everyone talked to each other, and Charlie saw that some people inside had red eyes.

When Zhouqi saw this before, he hurriedly said: “Old classmates, let’s go in and talk, don’t stand here.”

Panming nodded and said: “Yes, let’s go to our old classroom to talk. Teacher Li is in poor health. It will take a while for him to arrive. Let’s go in first.”

Chapter 564

The crowd just gathered to walk to the school. On the way, someone asked Zhouqi: “What did you talk about just now? See what you said is so hot.”

Zhouqi laughed and said, “I’m talking about Meiqing. By the way, Meiqing won’t come today?”

Someone laughed and said, “Don’t even ask Jacob, why are you in a hurry?”

Zhouqi smiled and said: “I’m not asking for Jacob, Meiqing is Jacob’s first love, and I didn’t know that for so many years, Jacob has forgotten that she did not.”

Panming sneered at the interface: “From the perspective of Jacob’s current dire and hot days, he may not forget Meiqing in his life.”

“Oh? What’s the matter?” someone suddenly asked curiously.

Panming opened his mouth and said, “After entering the classroom, I will tell you more in detail.”

Jacob said angrily: “Why do you have such a big mouth? No one thinks you are dumb if you don’t speak.”

Panming laughed twice and said: “But I just want to talk, can you control it?”

Walking into the classroom, everyone looked at the place they hadn’t been in for many years, and recalled the good times in college for a while. Many people wept at that time.

Panming sat down in his seat, sighed with emotion, and said to the classmates: “It’s not good to say it. At that time, Meiqing was looking for a shield to fall in love with Jacob. Once she graduated, she would just go straight to America.”

After speaking, Panming said again: “I heard that Jacob’s mother doesn’t seem to like him, so he has done nothing in society these years. He finally gave birth to a beautiful girl, hoping to turn her over, who knows that he will be found again. He came to get a wasteful son-in-law. It is said that his son-in-law is an orphan who eats leftovers, so compared to most of our classmates, he is now a lot worse.”

Hearing what he said, everyone gathered around him and asked curiously about the details.

Charlie also touched his nose, thinking that Panming really knew the situation of the Old Master. He even knew his orphan status and the things of eating leftovers at home. The resentment is indeed very deep!

At this moment, someone said with a look of surprise: “Why is Jacob so miserable now? In the past, Jacob was also the chairman of the student union and a famous top student in the school. Wouldn’t it be such a mixed up?”

Jacob cursed angrily: “Panming, can you shut up?”

Jones Jian laughed and said, “Uncle Willson, don’t care too much. Everyone is just being happy, no one will really take it to heart. You also try to be open-minded.”

Jacob's expression was extremely ugly. What Jones Jian said was to base their happiness on his pain?

Panming looked at Jacob provocatively, then continued to smile and said to the students: "This is not the worst. Do you know what the worst is?"

"What is it?" everyone asked curiously.

Panming laughed and said, "The worst thing is that Jacob finally married a certain celebrity in our school! Guess who it is?"

Someone complained: "How can we guess this? Many of us have been developing in other places. Unlike you, you are in Aurous Hill and you know more gossip news."

"That's right, don't sell it off, tell us quickly, we are all curious!"

Panming didn't sell off anymore, and said with a smile: "The one who married him is the school's number one vixen, Elaine, who was famous back then!"

Chapter 565

Charlie really didn't expect that his mother-in-law Elaine would be classmates with the Old Master!

Even more unexpectedly, the mother-in-law has the reputation of the school's number one shrew!

To be honest, Elaine's quality is really not like someone who has studied in college.

To say that this person went to junior high school is a blasphemy against junior high school.

With her inferior quality and character, it is incredible to be admitted to university.

Charlie was not only surprised at this time.

All other old classmates of Jacob were also shocked.

No one thought that Jacob would be with Elaine!

Although Elaine was not in the same class as them, she was famous in school back then!

When she was in school, she was arrogant and unreasonable, and she was very immoral. She stole other people's things every other time. When she was caught, instead of admitting mistakes, she wanted to fight with others.

Once, Elaine's thermos broke and was unwilling to spend money on a bottle, so she went to the tea furnace room and ordered one, but she didn't expect that the owner of the thermos was a boy from the northeast, five big and three thick.

The boy went to Elaine for a thermos, but Elaine pointed at his nose to scold him for half an hour.

In the end he couldn't help but slap Elaine. Elaine carried a bottle of water and chased him to burn him to death. The man in the northeast was chased for more than ten minutes, but she still burned his arm.

Not only that, Elaine even let out words, if the other party dared to yell at her, next time it will not be pouring water but sulfuric acid.

This time, the Northeast boy was terrified. Not only did she dare not pursue her sins of stealing the thermos and scalding herself, he even begged her to let her go.

Since then, Elaine became famous in the school.

Since then, no one in the school could provoke Elaine, even if she was a boy, she would beat and scold whenever she was dissatisfied. Many boys in the school could not raise their heads by her scolding.

Therefore, when they heard that Jacob and Elaine were married, everyone was stunned!

Someone looked at Jacob with sympathetic eyes and asked, "Jacob, I remember Elaine was really pursuing you back then, but you were so good at the time, how could you look at her?"

Jacob was very angry and said furiously: "Do you bother asking what these do?"

Panming was happy when he thought of it, and he explained happily: “You don’t know about this, but I know it. Do you remember the gathering when we graduated from our senior year.”

Someone echoed: “Remember, I remember that many people drank too much.”

Panming smiled and said, “It was at that party that Elaine poured Jacob a pound of white money. Jacob was not good at that time. Everyone was still thinking about sending Jacob home, but Elaine said that no one would send him. , She can do it alone, in the end this girl carried Jacob to the guest house by herself…”

“Guesthouse?! d*mn it, isn’t it?!”

Panming smiled and said: “You all left at the time. I was more curious about this, so I followed up and took a peek. Guess what happened?”

“You don’t want to betray me, and finish it in one breath.” Someone complained.

Panming laughed and said: “That was the time that Elaine put Jacob to sleep, and she won the bid. It didn’t take long before she found out that she was pregnant. Because Meiqing also graduated, she flew directly to the United States. He had no choice but to marry Elaine, hahahahaha.”

Chapter 566

Everyone laughed, no one thought that there was such an amazing inside story back then!

Although Charlie was not very good at evaluating this matter, he couldn’t help but laugh inwardly.

Unexpectedly, the old father-in-law still has this kind of story. The mother-in-law has always been such a b*tch, and she was also drunk and in bed with the old father-in-law, so she has taken the initiative to do something with him. This is a devil!

The other classmates couldn’t help feeling sympathy for Jacob, and all of them spoke to encourage and comfort him.

Panming looked at Jacob at this time, and said with a smile: “Don’t rush to sympathize with Jacob. In fact, it is very miserable for Elaine to marry Jacob!”

Everyone asked puzzledly: “What is wrong with her? Isn’t it more than enough for Jacob to compensate her?”

Panming sighed and said: “Hey, you don’t know anything. Elaine, who was in the past, wanted to find a rich second generation, so she fell in love with Jacob. She felt that the Willson family was rich at the time. Mrs. Ko…”

Speaking of this, Panming changed the subject and laughed: “But who knows, Jacob would be so wasteful after graduation, he had no resources and no attention in the family, and the Willson family has also become more and more desolate. Elaine wanted to be a rich second generation, but unexpectedly ended up with a stinky silk!”

Jacob was very embarrassed and angry, his face flushed, and he held back for a long time before he said: “Panming, I don’t need you to talk too much about me!”

Panming snorted coldly and said, “Jacob, who does not know about his family’s affairs in Aurous Hill? If you don’t let me talk, don’t you have other ways to inquire?”

As he said, Panming said loudly:

“Originally, your Willson family still had some assets. Once you leave the house, you can still bluff someone with the name of the Willson family. Now the Willson family is cold. Elaine is a visitor to mahjong club every day, not doing business, this live-in son-in-law is still a waste living on leftovers at home, the whole family, now live on daughter alone? I don’t know what your daughter did in her previous life. It’s really heartbreaking to marry this kind of rubbish husband in a family like yours!”

Charlie couldn’t help hearing this.

It doesn’t matter to say that you can say that you can say that the old father-in-law and mother-in-law, but you can’t say Claire.

Because she is his wife.

So he frowned and said, “Uncle Panming, you just need to live your own home. You don’t need to worry about our family’s affairs.”

Panming said with a look of disdain: “What? As an old classmate, I still can’t care about your family’s situation?”

After all, he said with an arrogant face: “I just think it’s worthless for Jacob’s daughter!”

Panming got more excited as he talked, stood up and blurted out: “Look at me, a petrochemical company cadre at the department level, now I goes to the unit every day to check in, and get a salary of 20,000 a month. I will be 65 years old in this year. After retiring, a monthly pension of more than 20,000, and 100% reimbursement for medical treatment and other things!”

“My wife is also a deputy section-level cadre employee of a petrochemical company, one hundred and fifty-six thousand a month, after that we both retire, the national pension will have to pay 40,000 a month!”

“Look at Jacob and Elaine again. Both are in their fifties and do not have a formal job. If they grow old in the future and don’t even have a pension, wouldn’t they become a social burden?”

Having said that, he pulled his son-in-law and said seriously: “Look at my son-in-law, the CEO of Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company, the company will soon be listed on the GEM! The company will have a profit of one or two billion in a year, even if Putting it in the whole Aurous Hill, it can be regarded as the top group of people. Our family is thriving, and this is what we have lived!”

There were enviable voices from everyone around, and they did not listen to Panming and Jones Jian.

Indeed, the economic foundation of their family is already very enviable among these old classmates.

Panming also enjoyed the awe and envy around him very much at this time. He looked at Jacob and Charlie with contempt and thought, “I have been looking forward to this face fight for so many years, and it really didn’t disappoint me! I am so happy! Happily enmity.”

However, he did not notice the playful smile at the corner of Charlie's mouth.

"The couple are both cadres of a petrochemical company? The son-in-law is the CEO of Aurous Hill Daz Technology Co., Ltd.? Okay, father-in-law doesn't know how to deal with you. Unexpectedly, you declared yourself destiny. Didn't you just hit your foot with the gun?"

Chapter 567

Now that Panming reported his family, Charlie sent Issac a WeChat along the way.

In WeChat, he asked Issac to help him investigate the personal information of the petrochemical company employee Panming and his wife. At the same time, he asked him to check the relevant situation of Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company.

When Issac was helping to inquire about information, Panming was accepting all the worship.

Most of these elderly people are now working within the system or in state-owned enterprises. Most of them are just ordinary workers. They have been working for a lifetime, and now they have only a few thousand in wages, which is more than enough.

However, Panming is already a section-level cadre employee of the petrochemical company, which makes them very envious.

The petrochemical company's original benefits are very good. The department-level cadres do not seem to be very high, but they are actually very rare. You can see from the salary. This level is already very popular, and everyone is out of it all at once.

What's more, their son-in-law, Jian, turned out to be the CEO of a company that is about to go public. This is really powerful. Listed companies are quite powerful, with a market value of several billions or even tens of billions, and Jones Jian is still so young. , Give him a few more years, wouldn't he be a super rich man?

Jacob also felt very hit.

Back then, this Panming was his defeated man. He desperately pursued Meiqing, but Meiqing didn't even look at him. On the contrary, Meiqing had a soft spot for him.

Now Panming is spreading rumors everywhere, saying that Meiqing only used him as a spare tire, which is nothing but bullsh*t!

Back then, he and Meiqing were in love with each other, and they had long been private for life. The most precious first time Meiqing give to him.

It's a pity that the shameless woman Elaine made a pitfall. She got drunk and had a relationship with him, and then went to Meiqing to show off. In the end, Meiqing was hit hard and decided to go abroad.

So speaking of it, today, he is completely harmed by Elaine.

Otherwise, he must have been married to Meiqing, and even the two of them were likely to go abroad to study together and then stay abroad!

When he thought of this, Jacob felt mixed, but more bitter.

It's so painful that he just wants to cry now, and he doesn't bother to be familiar with Panming.

Charlie received the WeChat from Issac at this time, and in just a few minutes, he had obtained the detailed information of Panming's family.

Panming, the deputy chief of the sales department of the petrochemical company, does have a bit of authority, earns a lot, and is greedy. It looks like he only earns 20,000 wages a month, but in fact he has long used his position to be greedy for thousands Million assets.

Some of the assets he embezzled were transferred abroad, some transferred to his daughter's name, and some were laundered by investing in Jones Jian's company.

As for Jones Jian, a few years ago, he was still a stinker who failed many times in his business. Knowing that Panming is a small leader with real power in the petrochemical company, he went after his daughter frantically, and then quickly enlarged his daughter's belly.

Immediately afterwards, Jones Jian married his daughter and asked him to support the business. Panming privately gave Jones Jian 30 million, and Jones Jian started the company.

Moreover, Jones Jian's Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company is basically a money laundering company for several black gambling shops on Aurous Hill Road.

They built an Internet crowdfunding app, and they called it free crowdfunding for sick patients. The result was that people on the road donated the black money in more than n accounts, and then aggregated them together, one million, one hundred donated to those fictitious "patients", so the company's book performance is also very beautiful.

And ironically, the biggest customer of Jones Jian's Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company is Orvel.

Orvel has several underground black gambling shops in Aurous Hill, and a considerable part of the cash is laundered through the crowdfunding app of Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company.

After Charlie saw these messages, a gratified smile appeared on his face.

Panming, Jones Jian, let you have a while, waiting for you to have enough, waiting for you, there will be endless darkness!

Chapter 568

At this moment, someone outside shouted: "The teacher is here, hurry up and two young boys to help carry it."

Jacob finally breathed a sigh of relief, and said to Charlie: "Hurry up and help."

Charlie nodded.

Panming also said to Jones Jian, "You too, we are all old guys. We are not as good as your young ones, so we can't lift them anymore."

"OK." Jones Jian nodded, and walked out the door with Charlie.

When he went downstairs, Jones Jian's nose was upright, and he didn't bother to look at Charlie.

Charlie didn't bother to talk to him either, anyway, this grandson and his Aurous Hill Daz Technology Company were destined to be stunned today.

However, Charlie still want to find a suitable time to give him a fatal blow.

As the saying goes, extreme happiness produces sadness, and Jones Jian is not so happy yet.

When they got downstairs, they saw an 80-year-Old Master with all white hair sitting in a wheelchair and looking up at the old school building.

Next to him, there was a middle-aged man who saw Charlie came down and said with a smile: "It's really hard work for you. I've grown older, and I've grown older, so I really can't lift it. The teaching building of University is too old. There is not even an elevator installed. After I retired, he always wanted to come back to school to have a look, but my legs were inconvenient and couldn't go anywhere."

The Old Master smiled and said, "Even if you look at me and don't let me move, otherwise I can climb over."

The middle-aged man laughed and said, "Taught for a lifetime, haven't you been in school enough?"

The Old Master shook his head, and said in a righteous manner: "Teaching and educating people is a lifetime matter."

The middle-aged man smiled helplessly and said, "Okay, fulfill your wish today, and then teach your old students."

Charlie listened in awe. The attitude of these older generation of educators to education can almost be called faith.

A trace of disdain flashed across Jones Jian's face, but he didn't say anything, just said: "Let's go up quickly, everyone is waiting."

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and said: “Hey, come and help me!”

Charlie didn’t bother to look at him, and said lightly: “I’ll do it alone, lest I don’t cooperate with a clumsy person like you, and then fall or touch the Old Master.”

“Can you do it alone?” Jones Jian had an expression of disbelief.

Charlie ignored him, walked to the back of the wheelchair, shook his hands, directly lifted the entire wheelchair, and walked upstairs steadily.

Charlie’s physical fitness is different from ordinary people. After making the rejuvenating pills a few days ago, he himself ate two pills, and his physical fitness has been greatly improved, let alone a man carrying an Old Master and a wheelchair. , Even if it is several times the weight, it is nothing to him.

Jones Jian’s eyes were a little surprised, but he didn’t need to lift him, it just saved a little effort, so he followed behind and said with a smile: “Oh, you have so much strength, you can go to the construction site to carry bricks and concrete! I have a friend who works on a construction site. Would you like me to introduce?”

Charlie looked at him, smiled and asked, “Do you want to go to the construction site to carry bricks and cement?”

Jones Jian contemptuously said: “I’m talking about you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said happily: “Okay, you made the arrangements for yourself clearly! Then go to the construction site to carry cement for 20 years, what do you think?”

Chapter 569

Seeing that Charlie answered the wrong question, Jones Jian took a sip and said, “Is it interesting to pretend to be crazy and be stupid? It’s exaggerating to ask you to carry cement!”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Okay, I see, I will arrange it for you.”

Seeing that he was always talking in the mist, Jones Jian said disdainfully: “Neurotic!”

After speaking, he spoke again: “As someone who came here, I would advise you a few words, you are still young, and now you go out and find something serious to do, you may still succeed.”

“Is it humble to carry cement? Not at all. Did you know that there is a singer named Adu? He was carrying cement at the construction site. Didn’t people also carry fire?”

“And now him and YouTube are so popular, you can register for an account, and it’s okay to post some cement-carrying videos on it, maybe it will be popular!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I have a YouTube account, do you want to follow me?”

Jones Jian asked contemptuously: “Oh, is your family chef still playing YouTube? What is your WeChat number? What’s your name? Is it Aurous Hill’s largest rag?”

Charlie smiled and said: “My mobile number is 786019911, my name is King Son-in-Law, and my avatar is a red dragon, do you want to follow and like it?”

“King son-in-law?” Jones Jian looked at Charlie contemptuously, and said, “Just you? Give the f*cking son-in-law? I said, can you have a face? If you are son-in-law, then I am not a son-in-law or any other thing. The royal son-in-law, the overlord son-in-law?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You, you are a muddy son.”

“Son-in-law? What do you mean?” Jones Jian frowned.

Charlie laughed: “The son-in-law who carries cement, don’t you understand this?”

“Grass!” Jones Jian couldn’t help spitting out: “You kid really doesn’t know how to praise!”

Charlie ignored him, carrying the old teacher of the Old Master, walked a few steps quickly and came directly to the door of the classroom.

The Old Master patted Charlie’s hand and said: “Young man, who can laugh at humiliation, not humble or overbearing, is a promising person at first glance.”

After all, the Old Master turned his wheelchair and entered the classroom.

Jones Jian whispered: “You’re so dim-eyed, you don’t know where you can tell that he is good.”

Charlie ignored him, anyway, he was not far from the fate he arranged for him.

At this time, with the arrival of the old teacher, there was already cheers in the classroom, and everyone kept greeting the Old Master.

The relationship between teachers and students in that era is not exaggerated to say that they are like father and son.

The Old Master looked at these middle-aged people who were over half a hundred years old and had a little gray hair. He couldn’t help being very pleased and nodded repeatedly.

He has taught all his life, and it can be said that there are peaches and plums all over the world. Seeing these students, he feels no regrets in his life.

“Let the teacher give us another lesson.” Someone moved emotionally.

Everyone expressed the same request.

The Old Master nodded, his eye circles a little red, sitting behind the podium, his fingers touched the already rough podium, and slowly said, “Hello, class.”

“Hello teacher,” everyone shouted in unison.

The Old Master nodded and said, “I am old and can’t stand up, and I can’t shout. The quality of lectures may not be as good as before, so I must say sorry to everyone first.”

Chapter 570

Everyone hurriedly said with red eyes: “Teacher, don’t you say that…”

The Old Master smiled slightly and said: “I have been here all my life, and I have witnessed your growth and the development of the country. I will not say anything else. I will give you words, peace and happiness. I have taught for a lifetime. , I am still poor and have no longevity, but I have ideals in my heart. I will live happily and contentedly in this life without regrets!”

Everyone applauded, especially Jacob. After hearing the teacher’s words, he felt that the teacher was simply a beacon for guiding the way.

Although he didn’t have much money, he tossed about antiques every day and realized his hobbies and pursuits, so he was also very happy.

Of course, there is still a source of pain in his life, and that source of pain is Elaine.

The Old Master was too old and lacked energy. He gave everyone an ancient Chinese lesson on stage. After that, he seemed a little panting, and everyone quickly helped him down.

Everyone is satisfied to hear the old teacher’s lecture again, so I am extremely grateful to the Old Master.

Panming said at this time: “Since everyone’s wish to attend the class is over, and it’s rare to have a meeting today, then I will ask my son-in-law to arrange a place for everyone so that everyone can go together and relax.”

After speaking, he turned to look at Jones Jian and asked: “By the way, Jones Jian, do you have any suitable places to recommend? Want the best place!”

Jones Jian nodded and said: “Recently, we opened a brilliant club in Aurous Hill. It is the property of the Song family, the largest family in Aurous Hill. It is currently the most luxurious leisure and entertainment venue in Aurous Hill. I happen to be a member there. We will go there soon. Let’s have fun there, and I’m all inclusive for everyone’s consumption today!”

Hearing that Jones Jian is a member of Brilliant Club, everyone was amazed!

This brilliant clubhouse is really extraordinary!

Everyone knows that this is the top and most upscale place in Aurous Hill. Those who can mix here are all great people.

In other words, if you can't mix with the upper class of Aurous Hill, you will never be eligible to be a member of the Brilliant Club.

The membership of this Brilliant Club is also an important reference for measuring a person's status.

Jones Jian was able to become a member of the Brilliant Club at a young age. This is indeed extraordinary!

Moreover, although everyone has heard of the Brilliant Club, apart from Jones Jian, none of these middle-aged and elderly people is a member of the Brilliant Club.

Let alone members of the Brilliant Club, none of these middle-aged and elderly people even have the opportunity to enter the Brilliant Club. No one has ever experienced what the top leisure club in Aurous Hill is like.

Now, thanks to Jones Jian's blessing, everyone has the opportunity to go to the brilliant club to see. Wouldn't it be too awesome to go in and take pictures and post to a circle of friends?

As a result, everyone was flattering Jones Jian again.

Jones Jian is naturally proud that the members of the Brilliant Club are the weapon he has used to force external appearances during the recent period, and he has tried repeatedly!

Whenever he declare that he is a member of the Brilliant Club, he can always get the respect and flattery of the surroundings, which makes him extremely useful.

However, his membership of this Brilliant Club is not actually his qualification, but he begged Orvel several times, and Orvel came forward to help him handle it.

Had it not been for the use of him when laundering gambling money, Orvel would not help him.

After all, in the eyes of Orvel, this kind of person is no different from Harley Zhou, who was a p2p deception at the beginning, and is just a dog who does things for him.

Always let the dog collect money everywhere, and give the dog two bones appropriately.

In this way, the dog will work harder!

Chapter 571

Soon, everyone took multiple cars and went to the brilliant club.

Although Jacob's teacher was very old, it was rare for everyone to gather once, and could not hold back everyone's kind invitation, so he decided to go with him.

Charlie and Jacob were sitting in a taxi together. The Old Master murmured angrily: "This Panming is really awkward. He has been chasing after me. I am really angry!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Dad, if you are unhappy, then let's just go home."

"No!" Jacob muttered: "I haven't been to the Brilliant Club, why should I not go to see the world!"

Charlie could only nodded helplessly.

When the crowd came to the club, they gathered in the hall first.

In the hall, everyone was amazed at the luxury of the brilliant club.

The extremely luxurious decoration here has exceeded these middle-aged and elderly people's awareness of the entertainment club.

The Old Master, Jacob, was also surprised and admired again and again, holding his mobile phone to pat and that pat, and did not forget to post a circle of friends to show off.

Jones Jian proudly explained to everyone: “Uncles, this glorious clubhouse has 15 floors. The higher the floor, the higher the qualification requirements for membership. If the upper floors go up, if the power cannot reach a certain level, There is simply no way to go up. Even the most ordinary first level, it costs more than 100,000 to consume casually at a time, and ordinary people can’t afford it.”

Everyone was shocked one after another!

It costs at least more than 100,000 to come once?

An average family of three may not be able to make so much money in a year!

This kind of consumption is really not affordable for ordinary families.

Jones Jian took out his membership card in the eyes of everyone’s admiration.

This card is silver in color, very beautifully made, and shining brightly. While handing the card to the front desk, he said to everyone: “Don’t look at me, this is only a premium membership card, but the level in the membership card is not low. , There is an ordinary member below. I can go to the seventh floor of the clubhouse and below. This time I will take everyone directly to the seventh floor.”

With that said, he added: “The minimum consumption on the seventh floor is 300,000, which is very luxurious!”

Panming turned his head at this time and proudly said to Jacob, “Jacob, you must have never been to such a high-end place? This time you have been exposed, and it also gives you an insight into the lifestyle of the upper class.”

Jacob’s face was green, and he said, “It’s like someone who has never seen it before. I tell you, I’m also a person who has seen big scenes.”

Panming ridiculed, “Hahaha, what big scenes have you seen? Have you been to the brilliant club? Have you spent time here?”

Jacob was speechless at once.

Even before the Willson family fell, he would not have the ability to come to such a place, not to mention that the Willson family is now bankrupt…

Therefore, Jacob can only admit counsel.

At this time, Jones Jian took the membership card, walked to the front desk, and said to the receptionist: “Prepare a seven-story box for me. All consumption counted on my card.”

Chapter 572

The waiter looked sorry and said: “Sir, I’m so sorry. Today, our seven-floor boxes are all full. At present, in your membership card level, there is only level three? Would you like to go to the third floor for consumption?”

Jones Jian said angrily: “You let me go to the third floor? Can the third floor be worthy of my identity? If I go to the third floor, what will others think of me?”

The waiter apologized: “There is really no way right now, because the boxes on the fourth to seventh floors have been reserved in advance. You did not make a reservation in advance, so there is no way…”

Jones Jian said: “Since the seventh floor is gone, you can simply give me a free upgrade service and let me go to the eighth floor, or the eighth floor above. Is this always okay?”

“Sorry sir.” The waiter said very seriously: “Our brilliant club membership card can only be downward compatible, never upward compatible, that is to say, if your premium membership card can only reach seven floors, then you can only Consumption within the first to seventh floors, you must not go to the eighth floor. This is a rigid rule of our club!”

Jones Jian frowned and said arrogantly: “Then I don’t care, you have to move me out of the seventh floor for whatever you say, or give me a solution on the eighth floor!”

The waiter looked embarrassed and said: “Sir, the eighth floor can only be enjoyed by VIP and senior VIP members. Your level is not enough, and we have clear regulations here that no one can overstep the level to book a private room…”

“Regulations, rules your uncle! I now want a seven-story private room, you won’t solve it for me? Is it God’s rule that you don’t have customers here?”

The waiter apologized and said: “Sir, this is really no way, unless you can find a friend with a higher-level membership card and ask him to help you book a box on the high floor.”

Jones Jian raised his eyebrows: “Looking for a friend?”

“Right.” The waiter said politely: “Because most of our members here are ordinary members and senior members, there is a shortage of boxes below the seventh floor, but there are vacant boxes on the eighth to fourteenth floors. If you can find a VIP member, you can set it up to the tenth floor. If it is a premium VIP, you can set it up to the fourteenth floor.”

Jones Jian gritted his teeth and sneered: “Okay, you want me to find friends, right? Okay, to tell you the truth, I am very familiar with Mr. Orvel, but he is a VIP member who can go to the tenth floor. I can give Orvel make a phone call and asked him to open a box for me, but you have to think about it in advance and offend Orvel’s fate!”

Charlie couldn’t see from the side.

The little girl is the staff here. They do everything according to the rules of the club. Why is he threatening to do? He also threatened to let Orvel come forward. Isn’t this just a fake tiger?

So Charlie walked up and said to him, “Mr. Jones, don’t embarrass a little girl here. The third floor is not bad. Even the first floor is already very luxurious. There is no need to have the seventh floor or the seventh floor or above?”

Jones Jianbai glanced at him and said disdainfully: “For you, sitting in the lobby of the glorious club and drinking a glass of boiled water is already the greatest enjoyment, but for someone with an identity like me. Saying that going to any of the boxes below the seventh floor for consumption would insult me.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, “It’s okay, don’t care about it, anyway, this is the last time you have come to the brilliant club. You can almost get it. What kind of bicycle do you want?”

Jones Jian frowned and asked, “What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Did you forget what I told you? You will carry cement on the construction site for 20 years. This is the last time you have come to the Glory Club. It would be nice to be able to consume it on the third floor today. You never have this chance in your life.”

Jones Jian was furious and cursed, “Charlie, right? I’m so f*cking showing your face. If it wasn’t for my father-in-law and your father-in-law to be classmates, you still be able to come to the brilliant club? Just like you , Without me carrying it, you don’t even want to come in, you still have it installed with me now, right?”

Charlie smiled faintly and said, “Well, let me give you five minutes. If you don’t make a decision, then I will make the decision for you.”

Jones Jian sneered: “You make the decision for me? What are you? Today I will let you know what is the upper class!”

After all, he immediately took out his cell phone and made a call.

As soon as the call was made, Jones Jianqi changed into a flattering look and tone, and said respectfully: “Hello, Mr. Orvel, this is Jones Jian, I want to ask you for a favor…”

Chapter 573

Orvel was in Classic Mansion at this time.

Tonight, Regnar of the first family in the south of the Yangtze River has booked a diamond box in Classic Mansion to prepare a banquet for some family heads in Aurous Hill.

Orvel knew that the Wu family was even more powerful than the Song family, so he didn’t dare to neglect, and personally supervised the chef preparing dishes in Classic Mansion.

While arranging food preparations, he received a call from Jones Jian, so he asked impatiently: “What’s the matter, hurry up, I’m busy here.”

In the eyes of Orvel, Jones Jian is just a dog. He has many such dogs, so he doesn't look down upon Jones Jian.

Jones Jian also knew that he couldn't afford the Mr. Orvel, so he said very humblely: "master Orvel, I'm in the brilliant club now. I want to ask you to help me with something."

Orvel asked, "What's the matter?"

Jones Jian said hurriedly: "I brought my Old Master to Brilliant Club, but the box on the seventh floor is full. My membership card is a premium membership card that you helped me get. I can't go to higher floors. Please help me to book an eight-story box, after all, you are a VIP member here, more honorable than me!"

Orvel said faintly: "It's another day, I have something to do in the hotel today, and I can't get out of it."

Jones Jian hurriedly pleaded: "Great Mr. Orvel, your Classic Mansion is not far from the brilliant club. It is estimated that you can get here in five minutes by car. Can you please come here with great effort? My father-in-law and his more than 20 classmates are Waiting here..."

As he said, Jones Jian pleaded again: "Great Mr. Orvel, please condescend to come over, otherwise I really won't be able to come to the stage today..."

Originally, Orvel didn't want to help Jones Jian book a box, but when he thought that Jones Jian was also a tool to help him wash his gambling money, sometimes he would also give him a little warmth, make him grateful.

In addition, Classic Mansion is indeed not far from the brilliant clubhouse, and it takes only ten minutes to come, so he agreed to come down and said: "Okay, then I will come there."

Jones Jian was suddenly excited, and blurted out: "That's really thank you, Mr. Orvel! I'm waiting for you in the lobby on the first floor!"

Afterwards, he hung up the phone and said arrogantly to the waiter: "Have you heard? Orvel will come over to help me open the box! You better be careful!"

The waiter was a little nervous, but still not humbled and said: “Sir, I’m sorry, we all do things in accordance with the rules of the club, even if you invite our Miss Song over, I have a clear conscience.”

Jones Jian’s expression was very ugly, and he blurted out: “Awesome, you, will you use Miss Song to crush me?”

The waiter said: “Don’t dare, I just tell you the facts.”

“Huh!” Jones Jian gave her a disgusted look, then turned around, and said to his father-in-law Panming and others: “Uncles, let’s wait a moment, I invite our famous Orvel from Aurous Hill to come over. Help us open an eight-story box! The eighth floor is more luxurious than the seventh!”

The crowd was full of praise.

Many old men gave a thumbs up to Jones Jian, and they were already looking forward to the eighth floor of the brilliant club!

Charlie looked funny.

This Jones Jian, really didn’t die fast enough!

Chapter 574

Call Mr. Orvel over? Isn’t this looking for death by himself?

Originally wanted to make him happy and sorrowful, he first pretended to be forced in the glorious club, and then hit him to the bottom. Now it seems that this grandson himself has cut off the opportunity to pretend to be forced…

Jones Jian didn’t know that he had already entered a countdown state. He was complimented by so many people. He walked up to Charlie and smiled arrogantly: “Charlie, you just offended me, so this The opportunity to go to the eighth floor of the Glory Club for the second time has nothing to do with you. You and your father-in-law can leave now.”

Jacob looked ugly and said, “Hey, Jones Jian, are you not too much? Do you think I’m here to eat and drink with you? I’m here to meet with old classmates!”

Jones Jian curled his lips and said, “The party? Isn’t the party at school over? It’s the second one I have arranged. Do you want to follow it with a stern face?”

“Yes!” Panming snorted coldly, and said, “Jacob, weren’t you arrogant before? You are the second generation of the famous rich at school. Since you are so capable, you can solve a box in the brilliant club by yourself! Coming with my son-in-law. What does it mean to drink?”

Other students didn’t expect that Panming and his son-in-law would suddenly start attacking Jacob and Charlie, and saying such direct words in front of so many students felt a little wrong.

However, no one came out to speak for Jacob. After all, this was indeed the place arranged by the son-in-law of Panming. It was because of others’ blessing to be able to come in. How dare to speak for Jacob at this time?

Jacob’s expression was very ugly, and he blurted out, “Panming, you are too deceiving!”

“I’m bullying you?” Panming said disdainfully: “I just don’t want to invite you to eat, drink and have fun, so why am I bullying you?”

Jacob said with a black face: “Okay! If that’s the case, then I will pay it myself! How much money I spent today, counted out per capita, I will pay for the two shares of my son-in-law and me!”

Panming said contemptuously: “You think it’s enough to just pay? This membership has a threshold too! If it weren’t for my son-in-law’s light, how could you get in? You can’t even get in, you No one pays any money, okay!”

Jacob gritted his teeth and said, “Panming, you are too much!”

Panming nodded and said arrogantly: “I am too much, I did it deliberately, what’s wrong? Who made you always chase me when you were in school? Who told you to be inferior to me now?”

As he said, Panming said again: “Look at you. You are in your fifties. You still have such a rag, no job, no social security. In the future, you will not even be able to get your pension. I think in a few more years, It is very possible to be reduced to a street beggar, and then our classmates will have to crowdfund to help you!”

Jacob trembled with anger, and said to Charlie, “If you don’t have the same knowledge as this sl*t, let’s go!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Dad, what’s the hurry? The show hasn’t been staged yet. It’s never too late to leave after watching!”

Panming hummed: “Do you still want to watch a good show? I tell you, today it is absolutely impossible for the two of you to follow us on the eighth floor! If you know, please leave quickly, don’t wait for the security to catch you!”

Charlie smiled and said: “The good show I’m talking about is not a part of the eighth floor. The good show I’m talking about is a classic ethical drama in which the son-in-law beats the Old Master. It is expected to be staged in two or three minutes!”

Panming was stunned, and then he pointed at Jacob and laughed: “Heard that Jacob? Even your Rubbish son-in-law can’t look down on you anymore. He wants to beat you! Haha, I don’t know how many old bones you can hold. Round beating, hahahaha!”

Jacob was also taken aback, looked at Charlie and asked, “Charlie, what do you mean?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t get me wrong, dad. The ethical drama I’m talking about is Jones Jian beating Panming. I suggest you prepare your mobile phone and shoot the video and post it on YouTube. There will be a lot of clicks!”

Chapter 575

When Panming heard this, he immediately became furious.

He looked at Charlie contemptuously, and said, “You are so funny. It is too late for my son-in-law to be filial to me. How could he hit me?”

After finishing talking, he pointed at Jones Jian again, and said proudly: “Tell you, my son-in-law, how many times stronger than your Rubbish! Do you know how filial my

son-in-law is to me? Month just gave me pocket money, it is full 100,000! It's not that I look down on you, can you make 100,000 a year?"

Jones Jian also sneered: "Charlie, you are really self-defeating. Orvel will be here soon. If you don't go away, believe it or not I will let Orvel tear your mouth?"

"Are you going to make Mr. Orvel tear my mouth?!" Charlie looked at Jones Jian with a look of disbelief.

Jones Jian sneered and mocked: "Why? Don't you believe it? Do you know what I am related to Mr. Orvel?"

Charlie shook his head and asked curiously: "Then, what is your relationship with Mr. Orvel?"

"I'm a good brother of the master Orvel!" After Jones Jian finished speaking, he asked sharply: "You can call Mr. Orvel too? Want to be called Mr. Orvel!"

Charlie smiled and said: "When Mr. Orvel comes, you can ask him yourself, he calls him Mr. Orvel a brother, will he dare to agree?"

Jones Jian looked at Charlie in surprise, and then sneered: "You dare to be disrespectful to the master Orvel! You are done! When the Mr. Orvel comes, I will let him tear your mouth!"

While talking, Jones Jian saw Orvel stepping in at a glance.

The two younger brothers followed Orvel, walking with wind and strong momentum.

Jones Jian hurriedly waved to Mr. Orvel, and said excitedly: "Great Mr. Orvel I am here!"

After speaking, he sneered and said to Charlie: "Charlie, the master Orvel is here, you are dead!"

Because Charlie was facing the gate, Orvel didn't see him when he walked over, and Charlie did not look back.

When the Orvel came to the front, Jones Jian hurriedly said, “master Orvel, there is a stupid bird here who is disrespectful to you. He directly calls you Orvel!”

Orvel frowned and was about to behave in a prestige. Turning his head, he suddenly saw Charlie looking at him grimly. He was frightened and asked with a trembling voice, “Wade…Mr. Wade, Why are you here…”

Everyone on the scene was frightened when he said this.

what’s the situation?

The fiercely famous Orvel is actually so respectful as Mr. Wade?

Charlie is so young, what kind of master can he be?

At this moment, Charlie looked at Mr. Orvel coldly, and asked sharply, “Mr. Orvel, is this your good brother? So majestic. Not only does he keep talking with me, he also says that you will tear me up. Tear my mouth!”

Orvel was shaking all over!

Who is Mr. Wade? Mr. Wade is more important than his own father! How could he get Mr. Wade’s magical medicine if it weren’t for Mr. Wade’s appreciation?

Moreover, he licked Issac to death, and Issac ignored him. Now that he hugged Mr. Wade’s thigh, Issac also began to deliberately support him. This is simply the rhythm to make himself take off!

Therefore, Mr. Wade is simply his second parent.

This Jones Jian is just his own dog! He even dared to bite his reborn parents. What the h*ll is this not looking for death?

So he turned his head, glared at Jones Jian, and asked in an extremely cold tone: “You dare to offend Mr. Wade?”

Jones Jian was shocked.

Chapter 576

They don't know exactly what the situation is now.

Why is Orvel giving Charlie face so much? Isn't he the son-in-law of his father-in-law's old classmate's home?

Father-in-law's old classmate is pauper, who serves as the son-in-law of pauper, which is simply the big golden rag pauper!

Why does Orvel attach so much importance to a big worthless rag? !

Just when he hadn't figured out the reason, Orvel had already slapped him severely!

"Snapped!"

Jones Jian's brain was dizzy, and his cheeks immediately swelled up.

"Great Mr. Orvel, why..."

Jones Jian shuddered in shock, and blurted out: "Great Mr. Orvel did I do something wrong?"

Orvel gritted his teeth and cursed: "You are just a dog. You dare to offend Mr. Wade. You are tired of living, right? Okay! I will drag you to my kennel today and chop up to feed the dogs!"

Jones Jian suddenly felt his brain explode, and he was paralyzed on the ground with fright.

As Orvel's dog leg, he naturally knew who Orvel was. There were already countless people who died at the hands of Orvel, and many of them were buried in the belly of those fighting dogs raised by Orvel!

After that, he knelt on the ground and said while kowtow: "Great Mr. Orvel, please forgive me, Great lord! I didn't mean it, I didn't know he was your friend..."

“Friend?” Orvel kicked his chest and said sharply: “Mr. Wade is the bright moon in my heart. I only have to look up. How can I be a friend of Mr. Wade!”

Orvel’s words came from the bottom of his heart, and the others were even more shocked when they heard it. Where did Charlie come from? Can Orvel be respectful to this point?

Panming, who was next to him, was also trembling with fright. Seeing his son-in-law being beaten by Orvel, although he was distressed, he was more afraid!

At this time, Orvel said to the younger brother beside him: “Come on, get me this dog thing to the kennel!”

The two bodyguards immediately stepped forward to drag Jones Jian away.

Jones Jian was frightened and cried, turning to look at Charlie, kowtowing and crying: “Charlie, I blame myself for not knowing Your excellency. Since our old man is a classmate for many years, you just Let Mr. Orvel spare me once!”

Charlie smiled and said, “What’s the matter? Now you know to ask for help? Didn’t you just chase me away?”

While wiping his tears, Jones Jian choked up and said, “Mr. Charlie, I was really wrong. I am willing to be a cow and a horse for you, but forgive me this time!”

Speaking of this, Jones Jian said with a pale face: “Mr. Charlie, as long as you forgive me this time, I am willing to give you all the assets under my name!”

When Panming heard this, he blurted out subconsciously: “Jones Jian, are you crazy? There is still a lot of money in your assets that I gave you! And half of them belong to my daughter!”

“You don’t die, shut up!”

Jones Jian’s eyes were about to split, and he observed at Panming with gnashing teeth, and cursed: “The old immortal dog, are you f*cking blind? Can’t see that my life is almost gone?!”

Panming didn't expect Jones Jian to scold him, and suddenly said angrily: "You...how do you talk to me?! Don't forget, I'm your father-in-law!"

"f*ck you off!" Jones Jian said bitterly: "If you hadn't asked me to help your old immortal pretender, how could I offend Mr. Charlie!"

After all, Jones Jian hurriedly looked at Charlie and complained with tears: "Mr. Wade, this is the old immortal. He has been telling me since yesterday that I must help him ridicule you and your father-in-law, and I will be blind. I offended you, so he is the culprit! It is him who should be chop up as the dog feeder!"

Chapter 577

"you you....."

Panming was so angry that Jones Jian's fierce face made his chest rise and fall violently!

He never dreamed that the son-in-law that he had always admired and liked would suddenly become a vicious jackal! he wants to kill him now!

He tremblingly scolded: "Jones Jian, I am really blind, and I marry my daughter to you ungrateful thing!"

How can Jones Jian care that Panming is his father-in-law?

He is only afraid that Charlie and Orvel will really kill him! Then he really lost a lot!

If someone is really going to die today, it would rather be his father-in-law than himself!

Moreover, today's matter itself was caused by the Old Master. If he hadn't been asking him to trouble Jacob and his son-in-law Charlie, how could he have this end? !

So, he pointed at Panming and cursed: "Panming, you old dog! Today I offend Mr. Charlie and Orvel, completely because of your old dog's instruction! So it is fair for you to die. Why? Let me die for you?!"

“You bullsh*t!” Panming waved his hand hurriedly and said to Charlie: “Oh, Master Wade, don’t believe this b@stard’s nonsense. I didn’t instruct him to target you and your father-in-law. It was his own opinion to find you. Don’t let him fool you!”

Jones Jian cried and said, “Mr. Charlie, you must keep your eyes open! Think about it, I have no grievances and no grudges against you, why should I come to mock you for nothing? It’s not like Panming, he has been jealous of your father-in-law who had soaked in his beloved woman. He couldn’t let it go for so many years, so he was always thinking about revenge and hatred, so he asked me to help against you and your father-in-law. Now he is shamelessly trying to get rid of the relationship. You must not let it go. Pass him!”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “Don’t worry, the fate of this old dog will be miserable. The crime of taking advantage of his position and being greedy for so much money is enough for him to die in prison, I believe. He will be arrested if he does not leave tonight!”

When Panming heard these words, his heart shook, his legs softened, and he knelt on the ground with a thump, begging for mercy: “Master Wade, Master Wade, don’t toss uncle. Uncle, this old bone wouldn’t survive for many years. Can’t I kneel down?”

Charlie ignored him, looked at Jones Jian, and asked faintly: “Do you want me to spare your life?”

Jones Jian hurriedly nodded his head like pounding garlic and blurted out: “I beg you, Mr. Charlie, to show mercy…”

Charlie said, “It’s okay to spare your life, but as I said just now, we need to see an ethical drama where the son-in-law beats the Old Master, so you should know what to do?”

How could Jones Jian not understand Charlie’s words.

At this time, he had long hated Panming, who was throwing the pot to him, so he didn’t care that he was his father-in-law. He broke free of Orvel’s bodyguard, rushed in front of Panming, and hit him in the face with a punch.

After all, Panming was too old. He slammed this fist and fell to the ground with an ouch.

On the one hand, Jones Jian had hatred in his heart, and on the other hand, he hoped that he could behave better, so that Charlie would reduce his anger a little bit, so there was no softness in his hands!

Not only did he have no mercy, but he also beat Panming to death.

Panming has a handful of old bones, which is Jones Jian's opponent. Jones Jian rides on him, presses on his head, and beats his old face like crazy, so painful that he just exchanges, no, no Stop begging for mercy.

But at this time, he begged Jones Jian for mercy, how would Jones Jian care about him?

So Jones Jian cursed: "You old dog, you have more to die, I f*cking beat you to death!"

Chapter 578

At the same time, he kept hitting his hands, knocking Panming unconscious, then waking up with two slaps and then hitting...

Panming's old classmates looked at each other dumbfounded, and no one dared to come up and stop, while Jacob was so excited that he could get revenge, making him excited!

Seeing that Panming was almost about to be beaten to death by Jones Jian, Charlie stopped and said: "If you do, don't beat people to death. I want him to spend the rest of his life in prison!"

Jones Jian hurriedly stopped. When he got up from Panming, he still did not forget to spit at him and cursed in disgust: "Old dog, you still want to harm me? If it wasn't for Mr. Charlie's kind heart, I would have to kill you today!"

After speaking, he knelt on the ground in a hurry, crawling on his knees all the way to Charlie, begging: "Mr. Charlie, are you satisfied with my performance just now? Can you spare my life? Please... .."

Charlie nodded and said, "It's okay to spare your life, but the death penalty can be avoided, and the living sin is hard to forgive!"

Jones Jian hurriedly asked: “Mr. Charlie, how can you forgive me?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Do you remember what I told you before? Let you be prepared to go to the construction site to carry cement for 20 years?”

Jones Jian collapsed suddenly, crying and said, “Mr. Charlie, I don’t want to go to the construction site. I beg you to let me listen to you. Just forgive me this time. From now on I will be your dog. I will do what you ask me!”

Charlie nodded and said with a playful smile: “Okay.”

Jones Jian excitedly said: “Thank you Mr. Charlie, thank you Mr. Charlie!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I haven’t finished yet, don’t thank me in such a hurry.”

After speaking, he smiled and asked: “Aren’t you going to be my son? You can do whatever I ask you to do? Then I will let you go to the construction site to carry cement. When will you carry it for 20 years? You are free!”

“Huh?!” Jones Jian almost collapsed…

At this time, Charlie said to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, find a construction site, tie him a dog chain, let him carry cement on the construction site every day, when will he carry it for 20 years, and then will he leave. If he dares to run away, just kill the dog and feed him to the dogs!”

Orvel immediately nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I have several construction sites in Aurous Hill, and I will definitely find him the most painful and tiring one.”

“Good.” Charlie said with satisfaction: “Let him work and reflect on it.”

Jones Jian cried and said, “Mr. Charlie, twenty years are too long, please raise your hand and shorten it a bit, otherwise, my whole life will be over…”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t bargain with me. There were a father and son before, because they pretended to be too much. Now they have gone to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng, and they must not leave Changbai Mountain for the rest of their lives. If you continue to bargain with me, I will Arrange for someone to take you there!”

Orvel also said coldly at this time: “Jones Jian, I persuade you to accept your fate. The two men who went to Changbai Mountain last time were driven by my younger brother. They drove for three days and three nights before reaching the foot of Changbai Mountain!”

“Moreover, it has just entered winter, and it’s already freezing. It’s over 20 degrees below zero outside, and seven or eight degrees below zero in the house. The two of you will freeze to death. Even the firewood on the kang must be brought from the mountain!”

“It is said that in seven to nine days, it will be more than minus 40 degrees outside, and you can directly freeze the pee into ice skewers. If you want to try, I will arrange it for you now!”

Jones Jianyi heard that he was scheduled to go to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng for a lifetime. He was so frightened that he hurriedly cried and said, “Don’t, Mr. Orvel, I accept my fate, I accept my fate! I’m going to the construction site to carry cement, not Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng!”

Chapter 579

Jones Jian has completely accepted his fate.

Compared to digging ginseng in the snow of Changbai Mountain for a lifetime, being able to carry cement at the construction site in Aurous Hill is already extremely easy.

At least, he can still live in the city, go home, and have a basic amateur life.

When he arrives at Changbai Mountain, it will completely be over for a lifetime.

Seeing that he had accepted his fate, Orvel snorted and said, “You are already lucky, otherwise, I will take you directly to my kennel to feed the dogs today!”

Jones Jian hurriedly nodded and said with gratitude: “Thank you Mr. Charlie for raising your hand… Thank you Mr. Orvel…”

Mr. Orvel directly opposed the people under him and said: “Go, take him to the construction site in Jintan County, let him eat and live with the workers on the construction site, and take two days off each month!”

“Yes, Mr. Orvel!” Mr. Orvel’s two men immediately dragged Jones Jian out.

Orvel pointed at Panming, who was dying on the ground, and asked Charlie, “Mr. Wade, what about this old immortal?”

Charlie said lightly: “The police will come and arrest him soon.”

As soon as the voice fell, a team of police rushed in and asked loudly, “Who is Panming?!”

Jacob hurriedly pointed to Panming who was lying on the ground, and said, “Comrade police, he is.”

The police came to the front, compared the photos with them, and blurted out: “It’s him, take him away!”

The man next to him asked, “Captain, this person has been injured and unconscious, what should we do?”

“Send to the hospital first.” The team leader said: “After the first aid, he will be detained!”

Zhouqi, one of his old classmates, hurriedly asked: “Comrade police, what crime did Panming commit?”

The police rightfully said: “Panming is suspected of occupational occupation and illegal profits totaling more than 50 million!”

The crowd was in an uproar.

No one thought that Panming, as the leader of a petrochemical company, would have already received very high salaries, and he even used the convenience of his position to earn money for himself!

Panming, who was unconscious, was taken away by the police, and the old classmates sighed with emotion.

However, everyone looked at Charlie's eyes with unprecedented awe.

After all, Charlie put Panming and Jones Jian so miserable, his ability has exceeded everyone's understanding.

Jacob also felt that his face was too dignified. So many classmates came to compliment him, and he felt very refreshed.

However, some people sighed and said, "Oh, Jones Jian is gone. I'm afraid we won't have the finale in this second game. Why don't you just leave it?"

A bunch of people are a little lost.

Everyone wanted to come to see the glorious clubhouse, but they didn't expect it, they just entered the lobby of the glorious clubhouse, and didn't know what was inside.

At this time, Charlie said to Orvel: "Mr. Orvel, how many floors can your card reach?"

"Ten floors." Orvel said hurriedly.

Charlie said: "You help me open a ten-story big box, let the old men have fun."

Orvel asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade, don't you have a supreme..."

Charlie waved his hand, motioning for him to silence.

Chapter 580

In the entire glorious club, only issued a supreme card to him. Not only can he go to the highest 15th floor at any time, but all expenses are free.

He didn't want to let Jacob know that he had such a card.

Otherwise, with his temper, he would definitely pester him every day to bring him over, and he would even find a way to ask for his own card and bring his friends over to brag.

Therefore, it is better not to let them know.

Orvel immediately understood what Charlie meant, and quickly took out his membership card, handed it to the waiter, and said: “Prepare a large private room for me on the tenth floor. All the expenses will be paid by me.”

The waiter respectfully accepted the membership card, and then smiled and said: “The 1008 on the 10th floor has been opened for you. You can pass by at any time. It has a large area and can accommodate 30 people.”

Orvel nodded, and then respectfully said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, you can move up with the old men.”

Charlie said to everyone: “Uncles, my friend has already booked a ten-story 1008 box for us. He has covered all the expenses today. Please follow the waiter now!”

Everyone did not expect that there would be another beacon if hope, and suddenly cheered.

Many people originally thought that they would be able to go up to the seventh floor of the Brilliant Club at most, but they did not expect to reach the tenth floor this time.

Jacob was also very happy, and said with a smile: “My son-in-law has the ability! Unlike Jones Jian, he knows how to put cowhide on his lips.”

Everyone couldn’t help but praise and compliment: “Oh, Charlie, you are really hidden gem! Jacob is really blessed to find such a son-in-law!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You guys praise me too much. Actually, I don’t have any abilities. I just know a few friends. Please hurry up and have fun!”

Jacob asked him: “Charlie, are you not coming up?”

Charlie said, “I’ll talk to Mr. Orvel for a few words before going up. Dad, go up with your uncles first.”

“Good.” Jacob nodded, thanked Mr. Orvel, and then went upstairs with his old classmates.

Everyone went upstairs, Charlie asked Mr. Orvel: “How did you handle Ichiro’s matter last time?”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, I found the best computer special effects artist, and I also hired a prop artist from the film academy to make a fake video of the death of Ichiro, and sent it to Jiro. He has completely believed it now.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “Raise Ichiro well and send him back to Japan to fight for the property, but he has to sign an agreement with me in advance. After the property is regained, he will pay 80%. .”

Mr. Orvel nodded repeatedly and said, “Okay Mr. Wade, I know, I will tell him clearly when I go back.”

Charlie snorted and said, “You are doing well. Go back first. I will accompany my father-in-law upstairs.”

“Okay.” Mr. Orvel bowed respectfully, and said, “Mr. Wade, I’ll go first. If you have anything, please tell me.”

Charlie was waiting for the elevator to go up to the tenth floor. When the elevator came down, the door suddenly opened. What he didn’t expect was that Warnia, who was very beautifully dressed, walked out of it.

Warnia is dressed very beautifully today, and her already beautiful and flawless face is slightly more delicate and charming.

She was wearing a black Chanel one-piece butt0ck skirt, which perfectly set off her slender and plump figure, as well as those white and tender legs that could not pick out any problems.

Coupled with her long hair carefully coiled behind her head, she looked very mature and perfect.

What surprised Charlie even more was that she exuded a very charming and very advanced scent, and the scent penetrated into the nostrils, making people feel that the pores all over her body were relaxed.

Seeing such amazing Warnia, Charlie was a little surprised, and Warnia was even more delighted!

Her heart was thinking about Charlie, but she didn't expect Charlie to be outside when the elevator door opened!

She hurriedly couldn't hide her happiness. Like a little girl of first love, she asked softly: "Mr. Wade, why are you here? Didn't let me know if you are here, so I could come and entertain you myself!"

Chapter 581

Charlie looked at Warnia and smiled slightly: "I just came with father-in-law to attend a classmate gathering. There is nothing to trouble you, so I didn't tell you."

Warnia hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, your father-in-law is here for a class reunion. You should have told me earlier. I would prepare it carefully so as not to leave any flaw him."

Charlie smiled and said: "There is no need to go into such a big trouble. It is a group of old men who come out to entertain and have some fun. It is too grand, I am afraid they will not adapt."

Charlie said again: "Besides, I never told my father-in-law that I have a good relationship with you. If you, the Song family eldest, come out to entertain him in person, I am afraid that he will be confused."

Warnia nodded hurriedly and said, "By the way, Mr. Wade, my grandfather will have a birthday banquet tomorrow at noon. Originally, I wanted to send you an invitation letter tonight. I happened to see you and I ask you for tomorrow. No time to participate? He has been talking about you for a long time and always wants you to visit him at home."

Charlie thought for a while, then nodded and said: "Tomorrow is no problem, I will come by then."

To Charlie, although the Song family is not a big family, it is also the largest family in Aurous Hill after all. Having a good relationship with them can save a lot of trouble.

What's more, he has a good impression of Warnia, and thinks this woman is very smart and promising, so he also appreciates this a little bit more.

Seeing Charlie's promise, Warnia hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade, shall I pick you up tomorrow morning?"

Charlie declined: "No, Mr. Song's birthday banquet. You must have lot of work to do tomorrow. I can just come by myself when the time comes."

Warnia nodded, smiled sweetly, and said, "That's okay, Mr. Wade, you will come to me directly when you arrive tomorrow."

"It is Okay."

Warnia looked at the time and said apologetically: "Mr. Wade, then I won't bother you now. I just have to go back and prepare for the birthday banquet."

"Go." Charlie nodded, and after watching Warnia leave, he took the elevator to the tenth floor.

Ten floors, 1008 box.

The elders were surprised at the incomparable luxury here, and everyone held their mobile phones and snapped.

Even an underground emperor like Orvel can only reach the tenth floor at the highest level in the Brilliant Club. It can be seen that the people who can reach this floor are already very impressive.

Jacob, and his old classmates, naturally did not have this ability and status, so this time was an eye-opener.

Everyone was complimenting Charlie at this time, and someone said, "It's really covered by son-in-law Jacob, this kind of place is just as magnificent as a palace."

“Yes! I have lived for more than 50 years in this life, and I have never been to such a luxurious place. Jacob’s son-in-law is really amazing.”

Everyone kept flattering, making Jacob proud.

At the beginning, he was always targeted and ridiculed, but he did not expect that now he suddenly became the most watched and complimented one among his classmates, which gave his self-esteem a huge satisfaction.

……

While Jacob and his classmates were enjoying the ultimate luxury on the tenth floor of the Brilliant Clubhouse, on the other side, Elaine and Horiyah had already come to the Tomson Villa area, and sat down with the rich woman Horiyah introduced for playing mahjong.

Sitting on the east side of the mahjong table, a middle-aged woman dressed up as Mrs. Kuo, while preparing an electric mahjong machine, smiled and asked Horiyah: “Horiyah, who is this sister?”

Chapter 582

Horiyah said: “Sister Lian, let me introduce to you. This is a poker friend I told you before. Her name is Elaine. Like you, she also likes playing mahjong and she has very good skills in cards. She has always been willing to bet and lose.”

Elaine hurriedly said to this woman at this time: “Hello, sister Lian!”

Sister Lian nodded lightly and smiled: “It just so happens that I have been missing a permanent long-term poker friend. If you are interested, you can often come and play with me and with Horiyah in the future.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Oh, that’s really great. To tell you the truth, I have a regular poker friend but she is going to the United States, I can’t find a regular poker player to play cards!”

Sister Lian stretched out her hand and said to Elaine politely: “Hello Elaine, my name is Lian, welcome!”

Elaine shook hands with her quickly.

Lian said again: “Oh, you see, my villa is basically idle after it’s installed, so I just used it as a venue for my sisters to play mahjong.”

Elaine was envious, such a big villa, used to play mahjong, is really more luxurious than Shehlain’s.

Immediately, she looked around the Tomson First-Class villa.

The decoration of this villa can be considered very luxurious, but it is not as big as the one Solmon White gave to Charlie.

The villa Solmon White gave to Charlie was the largest unit in the entire Tomson, and the Lian’s set was the smallest in the Tomson villa.

But even the smallest units are already very large for most people.

So she asked Lian, “Sister Lian, how much did you spend on buying this villa?”

Lian was stunned, and then hurriedly said: “Hey, it didn’t cost much, the total was about 80 million.”

In fact, this villa is not Lian’s at all, but a film and television company’s property.

After the film and television company bought the villa, it renovated it and built it into an indoor shooting location. Some time ago, a TV series called New Love Apartment was completed here, but the TV series is still in post-production.

After the TV series was completed, the villa was just vacant. The next TV series will not start filming until one month, so it is temporarily rented out to recover the cost.

In order to set up a set for Elaine, Horiyah rented this villa for a price of 5,000 a day, and prepared to do a game here, to take Elaine’s nothing, to report Elaine’s insult on the day.

The best thing is to pit Charlie’s villa over, so that he can turn himself over!

Elaine didn't know that all of this was a trap against her. She thought that she was lucky today and met a bully and could develop into a long-term cash machine.

So she looked at Lian with a flattering expression and said, "Oh, Sister Lian, let's play cards together. That's really suitable. Next month, our family will move into the Tomson Villa. My son-in-law's villa is at a05!"

Lian had long known that she had a villa in Tomson, if it weren't for this villa, she would not have come to cooperate with Horiyah and pit Elaine's savings.

This woman is in her fifties. She has been a croupier in Macau casinos for 30 years. She is definitely one of the best in the wave of poker, whether it's mahjong, Pai Gow, or Sieve. All, she can played superbly.

This time, Horiyah promised her that Horiyah would find the wrongdoer and kill the game. She would provide technical support, and the benefits would be divided between equally.

Therefore, Elaine thought that Lian was the cash machine, and Lian regarded her as a big fat pig, and was about to split her in half and split her into half with Horiyah!

Chapter 583

Everyone has their own ghosts, and can't wait to start this killing pan.

So Lian clapped her hands, greeted another woman, and said with a smile: "Come on, this is Nivia, who is also my old friend, but she is not very good at the game. Let's just start with the four of us! "

Elaine also said excitedly: "Okay, get started! To be honest, my hands are itchy!"

Lian smiled slightly and suggested, "Today is the first time I play mahjong with Elaine sister. Let's not play too much. Let's start with a thousand and cap it 64 times."

"what?"

Elaine was shocked in her heart and blurted out: “A thousand times, 64 times the cap, if this is a capped by Lian, a hand can be more than 60,000, do they usually play such a big one?”

Lian smiled and waved her hand and said, “Sister Elaine, is this still a big one? To be honest, this is the smallest one I have played. The other day when I was fighting with others, it was 3,000 or 5,000. Up, maybe even ten thousand.”

Then, she pointed to Horiyah, who was sitting next to Elaine, and said: “The last time Horiyah played 5000 games with me, I lost more than 1 million in a short time, and Horiyah won 30 by herself. More than ten thousand, right?”

Horiyah hurriedly said: “Oh, Sister Lian, you are still too rich. I can’t remember how much money I lost. Last time I lost more than two million. I won more than 50. Min won!”

The woman named Nivia smiled and said, “Oh, I won a little more than a hundred that day. For Sister Lian, isn’t this drizzle?”

Lian smiled and said: “To be honest, this little money is really nothing. My husband made a few hundred million easily when he was young. It is nothing for me to lose thirty to fifty million in cards.”

When Elaine heard these words, her heart was so excited.

This Lian is simply a super fool!

What’s more, She have Horiyah to cooperate with her, and she will definitely win a big win at that time!

Therefore, Elaine immediately dispelled the doubts and worries she had just now, and said with a smile: “If sister Lian is okay, then let’s get one thousand.”

Lian nodded and smiled, and said, “Then I will start playing dice!”

“Okay!” Elaine rubbed her hands, already feeling a little excited.

After Lian played the dice, she immediately began to take the lead.

Soon, the four people have set the first card straight.

Elaine dealt with the card and was very excited!

It's really luck that can't stop it!

In this hand, She really want to have anything. There are only three sides on one side and 20,000 in one hand. These two cards are placed on one card, and she can draw immediately!

So Elaine was very excited, and began to look forward to drawing a card she lacked.

After being unable to touch the cards for a few laps, she thought of her agreement with Horiyah, so she sent her a code, asking for three.

Horiyah also immediately understood her intentions, and hurriedly gave her a three-shot.

"Three!"

"Oh, I'll eat!" Elaine was very happy, took the three in front of her, and played a card with a smile: "Eight tubes!"

After speaking, Elaine triumphantly said: "I have a draw!"

Lian asked in surprise, "No, sister, did you draw so soon?"

Elaine smiled and said, "Yes, the cards are pretty smooth!"

Lian nodded and said, "Then I hope I won't fire a gun."

After finishing speaking, she stretched out her hand and threw out a twenty thousand, and said, "Twenty thousand!"

Chapter 584

When Elaine saw her throw 20,000 out, she couldn't help but immediately pushed the card and shouted: "Haha, I'm d*mn! I have 20,000!"

"Oh!" Lian deliberately said annoyedly: "Why are my hands so unwilling, why did I play this card!"

Elaine hurriedly said: "Hey, Sister Lian, we have already said yes. If this card falls, you will die. You can't go back!"

Lian said, "Don't worry, Sister Elaine, I'm not that kind of person. You fired this gun. You will definitely not be short of money."

Horiyah also helped her and said, "Yes, Elaine, for Sister Lian, playing mahjong for a thousand is all small money! It's mainly for fun."

At this time, Lian had already handed over 24,000 to Elaine and said, "You are a twenty-four fan, right? A total of twenty-four thousand. You count."

Elaine was so excited that she took the money and counted it, then excitedly put it aside and continued to play mahjong with them.

Subsequently, Elaine's card luck was surprisingly good.

Basically any hand of cards is surprisingly good.

Coupled with Horiyah's help, Elaine almost always wins.

After three rounds of cards, Elaine lost a total of two rounds. The other rounds kept winning, and three rounds of Mahjong had won more than 300,000!

She used to play mahjong, and she won at most 10,000. How could she have seen so much money, and when she counted the money, she found that she had won more than 300,000, and her excited eyes were red!

At this time, when the cards were shuffled again, Horiyah couldn't help coughing slightly when the fire was almost over.

Lian, who was sitting at the poker table, changed her face a little, and knew immediately that it was time to close the net.

Feed the pigs, it's time to kill the pigs!

Immediately afterwards, Lian yawned and said, "Oh, it's so boring to play a thousand mahjong, I'm almost falling asleep, or let's play a little bigger, it will refresh me!"

Horiyah smiled and said, "I can do it!"

After speaking, she looked at Elaine and asked with a smile, "Elaine, what do you think?"

Elaine didn't know that she had fallen into a trap at this time. She felt that she had made more than 300,000 so easily. If she played a little bigger, she would make more than three million in a while!

She, who was in the mood, had no idea what to do if she lost.

So she was very excited and said: "Okay, then let's play bigger!"

Lian nodded, stretched her waist, and said lightly: "Then you can pay 10,000! It's boring to be too small."

After that, she added: "It doesn't matter if you guys are too big. I happen to have a neighbor who likes to play smaller mahjong. I can ask her to do it for me and I will go upstairs and sleep for a while."

"Ten thousand?" Elaine was stunned. Is this a bit too big?

It might be too scary to lose five or six hundred thousand with one hand.

At this time, Horiyah always winked at her, and said with a smile: "Ten thousand is okay, Elaine, you are so lucky, if you want to really play ten thousand, you won't say making five million today!"

As soon as she heard about five million, Elaine's sanity disappeared.

If she doesn't agree, Lian will probably ask her neighbor to come and help her fight, so how can she find a bully and make herself a few million?

So she nodded excitedly and said: "Okay! Then pay 10,000!"

"Ok!" Lian smiled slightly and said: "Come on, let's start! The money is too big, let's use mobile banking to transfer money, it is convenient."

The other three also agreed and said: "Okay, I'll pay 10,000!"

Chapter 585

After reaching a consensus, everyone began to draw cards again.

After Elaine drew all the cards, she flipped the cards she was holding up, and straightened out the cards, and suddenly screamed in excitement!

Her card turned out to be the best!

The so-called "Tian Ting" means that the cards have been drawn as soon as they are drawn!

What a lot of luck it takes to have such a good hand!

Moreover, the cards she won are very good. She has a pair of seven to eighty thousand, winning sixty thousand and ninety thousand.

Generally speaking, as long as ten thousand or ninety thousand are in the hands of others, if they don't hold right or go smoothly, they will definitely be played. That is to say, from now on, as long as someone beats one ninety thousand, you will be fooled!

Moreover, such a day draw can get the highest multiple by calling it directly!

Thinking of this, she was excited to buckle all the cards, and said excitedly: "I have a draw!"

Lian was surprised and said, “Sister Elaine, so amazing, you listened to it as soon as you came up?”

“Yes!” Elaine said with an unbearable smile: “I don’t know what’s wrong, I feel very lucky today!”

Lian nodded and said, “It seems that you are destined to win today.”

After finishing talking, Lian, who was sitting on the bank, straightened out the cards and flipped up the four cards and said, “Concealed!”

Elaine was surprised and said, “Oh, sister Lian has a concealed bar when she starts the card. It’s amazing!”

Lian smiled and said, “You didn’t look at my other cards, it’s so bad to die!”

Elaine reminded: “By the way, Sister Lian, if you draw, the concealed bar must be revealed!”

“Of course!” Lian nodded and said with a smile: “The draw will definitely show up for you, don’t worry!”

Because Elaine has already called a draw, she can’t switch to right now, and hit whatever she draws until she draws or someone fires a cannon.

But she didn’t know, at this time, Lian’s hidden card was 90,000!

There are four and sixty thousand, Horiyah and Nivia each have two.

Just as Elaine was anxiously catching and playing, Lian suddenly smiled and said, “Oh, I’m also drawing!”

After speaking, she turned over the four cards of her hidden one.

Elaine looked at these four cards and suddenly felt dizzy.

What a bad luck!

Lian actually concealed 90 thousand! No wonder she couldn't catch 90,000 in this long time, and no one shot 90,000!

Depressed, Elaine couldn't help but think to himself, although 90,000 are gone, but 60,000 hasn't come out yet, which means she still has a chance!

She wanted to send Horiyah a secret signal and ask her to give herself a 60,000.

However, if you think about it carefully, everyone's mahjong game is to win three by oneself and one by one. If you let Horiyah play a 60,000 shot, then Horiyah will not be able to give money. Isn't it a waste of money? Such a good hand?

So she decided to rely on herself or someone else to fire the gun instead of Horiyah.

If Horiyah fired a shot of 60,000 by herself, she would be embarrassed. Horiyah must give the money to her!

When it was Elaine's turn to draw the card, she felt like a million as soon as she started to touch it. She was suddenly excited, and when she lifted it up, she was suddenly disappointed.

It turned out to be 80,000.

Bad luck!

If she was a little bit smaller, just let grab grab 60,000, and you would feel it yourself!

In that case, a family of 640,000, that is nearly 2 million!

But Elaine was also comforting herself in her heart, 80,000 have come, will 60,000 be far away?

So, she beat out 80,000 casually, and said: "80,000!"

Chapter 586

“Huh!” Lian knocked down the card all at once, and said excitedly: “I heard five to eighty thousand, all of them, the door is clear, and there is a concealed card. The total is forty-eight, and forty-eight is 480,000. Sister Elaine, I’m sorry!”

Elaine is like an ice cellar!

A single shot can cost 480,000? !

I only won more than 300,000 in a long time, but I paid it all back, not to mention, I got another 100,000…

This is a hundred thousand!

Elaine felt extremely uncomfortable, and her whole mentality was a little broken.

Horiyah hurriedly persuaded her: “Oh, Elaine, there is no way to win all the time in card games. You have won so many hands. It doesn’t matter if you lose, you are back again after winning!”

Lian also smiled and said, “Yes, it’s just a handful of cards. We have to play a few laps today!”

Elaine is a little more comfortable now, but she is also suffocating in her heart, and must win back the lost money!

Immediately, she used mobile banking to give Lian 480,000, and the game continued.

However, in the next hand, Elaine collapsed even more.

Turned it over and saw what kind of broken cards are these!

Either one is missing or nine is broken, and there is also one missing. There is not even a pair of bobbins and slivers in one hand!

If you want to draw such a card, you have to play at least seven or eight cards to be possible…

She is going to collapse!

How to fight this? !

It's estimated that everyone is playing cards, and she hasn't made up two decks of cards yet!

And the other three people on the table were all excited, as if the cards were all good.

Horiyah was the first to draw.

Then Lian and Nivia.

Seeing that the three of them had all drawn, Elaine anxiously scratched her heart, fearing a shot, and secondly fearing that some of the three would touch themselves.

Seeing that his card is getting hopeless, Elaine is even more anxious.

At this time, she reached out and touched one, feeling that this card was 80% safe, so she threw the card out and said, "This! You shouldn't even want this card, right?"

Nivia next to her said excitedly: "Haha, I'm going crazy! she is right!"

Horiyah said with some embarrassment: "Hey, I'm crazy too!..."

Lian smiled and said at this time: "Oh, I'm too foolish, thirteen!"

Elaine looked at the cards of these three houses, and they all won hers!

This one hit her with one shot!

This is terrible...

With this hand alone, Elaine lost one hundred and eighty times, which is 1.8 million!

Elaine's whole person already felt the sky spinning.

what happened? Suddenly she lost two games in a row, and two games lost more than two million, which is too cruel!

Moreover, Elaine doesn't have much money now, and all the deposits in her hand add up to more than two million. After such a calculation, there is at most two to three million left...

Elaine wanted to cry without tears, but Nivia was already urging: "Sister Elaine, let's settle the bill first, so we can move on."

When she heard that she was going to check out, Elaine's expression was very ugly, one was 1.8 million, she couldn't be willing to give it!

The other three exchanged glances, or Horiyah came out to persuade her and said, "Elaine, it doesn't matter if you lose two. If you are lucky, you will win with two more. If you don't play now, you will lose. But you really can't come back!"

After that, she said again: "Last time we played cards together, Nivin also lost two or three million, and finally won two million with a four-year self-draw, followed by another three self-draw. It's another two million, and it will make a lot of money at once!"

Chapter 587

Although Horiyah tried to stabilize Elaine's mentality, in fact Elaine's mentality at this time had collapsed!

To put it bluntly, she does have a set of mahjong, but the brand is really stinky. The biggest problem is not being able to lose, and all emotions are on her face.

For example, she would be excited for a long time if she slapped her a**, but when her card happened to be stopped by someone else, she would grin and wait for her to be eaten alive.

She won three laps, and finally won more than 300,000, but she lost two big ones at once. Naturally, it was very uncomfortable. Not only did she win three hundred thousand and lost all, she also lost two hundred. In the early days, this really lost half of her life savings!

Elaine hasn’t made much money in her life, and her husband has no skills, so it is very rare to save two million.

When she was buying p2p financial management, she almost lost a lot of money. Fortunately, Charlie came forward and asked for the profit.

Later, she even misrepresented her daughter’s rent refund of more than 100,000, plus the little money that Jacob made by dumping antiques, and the total amount was two million.

As a result, in the two cards games, they were almost all lost…

Seeing that her face was green, Lian deliberately agitated her and said, “Sister Elaine, do you still want to play? You don’t feel sorry for the money, right? Only more than two million, you can even afford Tomson’s first product. The big villa, isn’t this little pocket money for you?”

“Play! Why don’t play!” Elaine’s face twitched slightly, and said, “This little money is not a problem, mainly for fun, let’s continue!”

“Just to be happy! Money doesn’t count.” The other two followed.

At this time, Elaine had no idea that the other three not only cooperated with each other, but also calculated her to death.

This automatic mahjong table, when shuffling the cards, you can directly shuffle the cards according to the predetermined plan.

Even throw the dice can be controlled!

In this way, Lian can distribute the cards she wants to everyone in accordance with her own requirements.

In the last hand, Elaine got the card, but the sixty thousand and ninety thousand were already divided by the other three people. Therefore, Elaine’s card was already a dead end as long as the three of them didn’t fire a gun. She can never win.

But Elaine doesn’t know this.

After Elaine got the Tianting card, she was naturally confident. Although she didn't win in the end, she also felt that she just missed the goal.

It was this mentality that made her more impulsive to fight.

Next, Lian used her mobile phone to control the mahjong machine and gave Elaine a little water.

Elaine won two hands in a row, both hands were neat, but there is nothing to do, winning is just a sh!t.

Therefore, Elaine only won 100,000 in total with the two, which is a drop in the bucket compared to what she lost!

Elaine's mentality has become more unstable. Losing two can lose more than two million, and winning two can only win one hundred thousand. Is this too disgusting? Can't she let herself fight two big ones?

Thinking of this, she gritted her teeth, ready to smash to the end with these three people!

The game continues.

With this hand, Elaine has three east, three west, three south and two north, and the other two are two red.

Elaine was stunned when she saw this deck of cards.

Chapter 588

This deck of cards is Tianting again, winning the two.

More importantly, if you can get a north wind, it will be three in the south, east and north. This is a big four!

The big four can win the biggest number!

If you can touch a north wind, you can return two million!

Thinking of this, she shouted directly with excitement, and then began to feel the north wind.

She felt that whether it was, it might not be of much use to others, and ordinary people would definitely type it out after taking it, so even if she couldn't touch it, she could at least wait for others to fire it.

However, how did she know that this hand was already done.

The North Wind and Hongzhong that she needs are all in the hands of Nivia, that is to say, like the previous hand of the day, her hand is a dead end that can never be won!

Elaine waited hard for North Wind and Hongzhong. She waited for several rounds and didn't wait until after Lian drew a card, she knocked it down and said with a smile: "Oh, I'm drawing it myself again! This time it's in front of the gate. A total of forty-eight times, clear, all, and right!"

Nivia saw that she was touching six of them, and hurriedly said, "Oh, sister Lian, you are the last six. I have three in my hand! You are over the Moon!"

"Oh, it's really the Moon!"

Lian happily clapped her hands and said, "Then add eight times, fifty-six times for a family, or five hundred and sixty thousand."

Elaine felt dizzy!

Only two hundred thousand are left in her own bank card, and this one loses another five hundred and sixty thousand, how can she afford it!

Elaine couldn't help pulling Horiyah over, and asked in a low voice: "Sister-in-law, tell you the truth, I don't have much money, can you lend me a little?"

Horiyah cursed secretly in her heart that deserved it, but said in a pretentious manner: "Sister, I don't have this, you don't know the situation of the Willson family..."

Elaine hurriedly asked: “No, you and your eldest brother went to see the villa last time. Anyway, an old villa costs more than 10 million? Can you borrow hundreds of thousands?”

Horiyah sighed and said: “The money was all taken away by the dead Lady Willson to fill the hole in the Willson Group!”

Elaine said anxiously: “Then what should I do, I don’t have enough money to give! If I can’t continue to fight, what can I do to turn over!”

At this time, Lian said: “Sister Elaine, you don’t have any money, are you? If you don’t play, please settle this account quickly.”

Elaine couldn’t do it anxiously, and said with a smile: “How come I don’t have money, but I didn’t bring so much. Can I owe this account first? When the eight laps are finished, we will make the knot together.”

She felt that she had to find a way to win the money back today. If she doesn’t fight now, the more than two million will be lost forever!

She thought that Lian was so rich, and often lost millions at a time, she should not care about the money, she was very talkative, and she should be able to agree to her request.

Unexpectedly, Lian’s face suddenly became cold, and she said sharply, “Sister Elaine, you can’t do this! Playing mahjong is the result of every win or loss. How can there be any reason to owe it? It was given to you right away. Why do you want to go back on the bill now that you lose?”

Lian said again, “Besides, if you don’t take out the money, you still have to play mahjong with us. Isn’t that the empty glove white wolf? If you win, it’s okay to say, if you lose, what will we do?”

Elaine’s face flushed, and could not speak.

Lian looked at her and said with some contempt: “I heard Horiyah say that your card is good, so I am willing to play with you. If you are unwilling to pay to continue playing, please put these five One hundred and sixty thousand knots, this is the end of today, no more play!”

Chapter 589

Elaine has completely fallen into the pit now. She didn't realize that she was pitted. All she thought was about winning the money back.

Therefore, when Lian said that she would not play, Elaine immediately became excited, and blurted out: "How can I say that I don't want to play and stop playing? After saying that I will play eight laps, only three laps! "

Lian said helplessly: "Sister, it's not that I don't want to play with you, the point is that you have no money."

After that, Lian said again: "Let's take a step back. You settle the money first, and then we can always play a little bit smaller? I will accompany you if we play one thousand or one hundred. play!"

"One thousand? One hundred?" Elaine was anxious, and blurted out: "How can I do it! If I play such a small game, I can only win the ear of the monkey?"

Lian reluctantly said: "Then if you want to continue to play 10,000, you have to take out the money first, otherwise I won't play, and this is the end of today."

Horiyah hurriedly sang red face and said: "Sister Lian, Elaine really doesn't have so much money in her hands. We are all friends. You give accommodations..."

After speaking, she did not forget to wink at Lian.

Lian immediately understood, and said: "Well, from Horiyah's face, if you don't have cash, you can take other things of equal value as collateral."

As soon as these words came out, Elaine suddenly seemed to have grasped the last straw.

She hurriedly said: "The house I live in now is a three-bedroom house, which is worth a small two million. I will mortgage the house to you. Is this alright?"

"That's okay!" Lian said with a smile: "But you have to get the real estate certificate first, and then write me a mortgage contract."

Elaine blurted out: “Okay, you are waiting for me, I will go back to get the real estate certificate!”

After speaking, Elaine hurriedly got up and was about to leave.

Lian hurriedly stopped her and said, “Hey, don’t worry, sister Elaine, you haven’t given me the five hundred and sixty thousand just now.”

Elaine looked at the balance of the mobile bank and found that it was only two hundred and sixty thousand, so she said: “Sister Lian, I only have two hundred and sixty thousand, I will transfer it to you, and the rest will wait until I take the room book. Deduct from the mortgaged money, this head office?”

“It’s OK.” Lian said, “Then you first write me an IOU for 300,000, and then you go, otherwise, if you don’t return, who should I go for 300,000? Am I right?”

Elaine just wanted to take the room book and continue to fight with them until she turned over. So when she heard this, she nodded without hesitation and said, “Okay, I will pay you an IOU!”

Lian immediately brought paper and pen, Elaine wrote an IOU for 300,000 owed on it, and then pressed another fingerprint, and Lian let her go.

As soon as Elaine got out of Tomson’s first product, she hurriedly drove home.

She calculated that her daughter must be busy in the company, and her husband and son-in-law must still be attending the class reunion. She hurriedly went back and took the room book before coming back. They would definitely not find it.

In this way, she can continue to fight with them until the turn over!

Soon, Elaine took the book from the house and returned to the villa.

After Lian got the house book, she immediately searched the second-hand house quotation of the same type in this community with her mobile phone, and found that the lowest quotation was only 1.8 million. The unit size is only 1.8 million, and the general bank mortgage only recognizes 90% of market value, so if she mortgage, she can only mortgage 1.62 million.”

Elaine just wanted to continue playing cards quickly so that she could turn over, so she blurted out: “Then it will be mortgaged with 1.62 million. I owe 300,000, and you can just give me 1.32 million! Let’s continue to fight, what do you think?”

Lian said, “That’s okay, but we have to draw up a mortgage contract. If you lose or don’t accept it, I will care who wants the money, right?”

Elaine said impatiently: “Then hurry up, sign early and continue early!”

Later, after she finished the contract with Lian and pressed her fingerprints, Lian transferred her 1.32 million back from the mobile bank.

But she didn’t care at all, because she knew that the 1.32 million was transferred to Elaine’s account and would come back soon.

Elaine secretly made up her mind at this time, this time, she must bring back all the profits!

Chapter 590

Then immediately put into the game.

But she never dreamed that she would have entered the 1.32 million in just half an hour!

Elaine had completely lost her eyes at this time. At the moment when all the money was lost, she was extremely unwilling to say: “Come, come, come again!”

Lian said: “Sister, you don’t have any money anymore. Come again, if you lose again, what will you pay?”

“I……”

Elaine suddenly didn’t know how to answer this question.

She is indeed exhausted.

All the savings in the family were entered, even the only house.

Now, she has nothing to mortgage.

However, with sharp eyes, Lian recognized the jade bracelet on her wrist and blurted out: “Oh, I think your bracelet is good!”

“Bracelet?” Elaine looked down at her wrist, and then remembered that she still has a valuable treasure!

This bracelet was a gift specially given by Qin Gang, the Patriarch of the Qin Family, to curry favor with her son-in-law, Charlie.

Charlie gave this bracelet to his daughter Claire. Claire stole it by her before she wore it, and later blatantly took it and refused to return it.

It was just a bracelet, Charlie didn’t care, and Claire was too embarrassed to ask his mother for it, so this bracelet was always on her hand.

Elaine hurriedly took off the bracelet, handed it to Lian, and said with red eyes: “This bracelet, but the finest Laokeng jade, when I bought it for 5 million, you have to mortgage me 4 million, right?”

Lian took the bracelet, looked at it carefully, and was shocked.

This bracelet is indeed top-quality, old pit jade, and it also carries a variety of very good things, five million is not expensive.

However, she herself has been in the casino for many years, how to cheat people, how to take advantage of the fire, she is simply a connoisseur.

So she smiled, handed the bracelet back to Elaine, and said with a smile: “Sister Elaine, your bracelet is good, but to be honest, it’s not worth five million, but at most hundreds of thousands.”

“How is it possible!” Elaine blurted out: “This thing was bought for five million, and I have seen the receipt!”

“If you buy five million, you may not really be able to sell it for five million.” Lian smiled disdainfully: “The jade business itself is extremely watery. If you are slaughtered, you will be slaughtered. You can never come again?”

After that, Lian said again: “Let’s do it, for the sake of everyone’s good relationship, I will mortgage you one million for this bracelet, which is the most. If you are willing, you can sign it. If you don’t want it, forget it.”

Elaine had long been gambling, and blurted out: “I am willing!”

Horiyah said at this time: “Oh, Elaine, or just forget it today. If you pledge one million for this bracelet, it is estimated that two or three will be gone. Why bother?”

When Lian heard this, she nodded and said, “She is right. One million is really not a big deal. Why don’t we make an appointment another day?”

“No!” Elaine suddenly became anxious and blurted out: “You think I have no money, don’t you? Tell you, my Lady Willson still has a villa, which is in Tomson first-grade a05, worth 130 million!”

Horiyah hurriedly said, “Oh, isn’t that villa owned by Charlie? Can you use it as a mortgage?”

Elaine was anxious and blurted out: “Of course I can! Why not? He is my son-in-law. If he dares to refuse by then, I will show him his death!”

Chapter 591

Horiyah had known for a long time that the first-grade villa of Tomson was given to Charlie by Solmon White.

Therefore, if she wants to win this villa from Elaine, she has to push Elaine first.

Once Elaine is impatient, Charlie would definitely not be able to sit back and watch.

At that time, there will be a great opportunity to get the villa.

Therefore, Horiyah said to Elaine: “You have lost so much. I think it will be difficult for you to win it back after ten thousand. How about we raise the price? How about fifty thousand? Anyway, you have one. It’s not a lot of money to cover the villa, but if you get lucky, you can win back all the money you lost in two games!”

Elaine has lost her mind now, and just wants to get all the money back quickly. Upon hearing this, she immediately nodded in agreement and blurted out: “Then it will cost fifty thousand!”

Lian said, “You don’t have the real estate certificate for that villa?”

Elaine said, “It doesn’t matter, that’s my son-in-law’s, and my son-in-law’s is mine!”

Lian shook her head: “Without the real estate certificate, there is no way to mortgage too much money, because it is risky for me.”

As she said, she stretched out five fingers and said, “Well, you sign an agreement for me. You mortgage the villa to me. I can lend you 50 million in total. Every time I give you 5 million, you lose everything. I’ll give it to you again.”

Elaine nodded, and said, “50 million is 50 million, and 50 million is enough for me to make money back!”

Lian smiled slightly and said, “That’s it, after signing the agreement, let’s continue!”

Elaine signed without hesitation, used Tomson’s villa as a mortgage, and first borrowed 5 million from Lian.

As a result, she lost five million in only three rounds of mahjong for fifty thousand!

Lian smiled and said at this time: “Oh, don’t worry, there are still 45 million, I will transfer you another 5 million!”

Then, he transferred the five million that she had just won to Elaine’s mobile bank.

As a result, the second 5 million was lost again.

Elaine is about to collapse.

In the blink of an eye, more than two million deposits were lost and the house was gone. She mortgaged Charlie's Tomson First-Class Villa and lost a full ten million…

Gambling itself is a psychological black hole. Once one falls in, it is difficult to climb out, and it will gradually be swallowed by the black hole.

Many people are involved in gambling, and it is difficult for them to go ashore in their lifetime. The reason is that they cannot control the psychology and state of falling into it.

People like Elaine can't be immune.

She has completely gambled on red eye now, just thinking about continuing to bet, turning over anyway.

However, she is like a lamb waiting to be slaughtered in this carefully planned game, without any possibility of turning over.

Five million after another, came and lost.

Chapter 592

The five million is Elaine's over two million, plus the two million that Horiyah used as bait, repeatedly lent to Elaine and then wins back, lent to her and then wins back, an afternoon of effort, The 50 million mortgaged villas also lost.

Lian told Elaine, "Sister Elaine, I'm really sorry, you have lost all your 50 million."

Elaine was going crazy and blurted out: "My villa is worth more than one billion, you can't just give me fifty million! You give me another fifty million, and I pledge 100 million!"

"I'm sorry." Lian smiled slightly and said: "We have already written it in black and white. The total is fifty million. According to our agreement, you have three days to raise money. If you raise money, it will be five thousand. Ten thousand plus five million in interest, a total of 55 million, when you pay back the money, the villa will not be

mortgaged to me, but if you can't take out 55 million, then I'm sorry, the villa is mine that's it."

Elaine blurted out: "No, that villa is not mine, it belongs to my son-in-law, it doesn't count as I said it!"

At this time, Elaine felt that she could not enter the villa in any way, because the villa belonged to Charlie. Once she asked Charlie for it, her daughter and husband would know that she lost so much money and lost the house. They all know about losing the villa.

So she hurriedly said to Lian: "Sister Lian, you have won me more than two million in cash and a house. Let me go for this house. You have won so much and you have already made a lot of money!"

Upon hearing this, Lian's face suddenly changed. She changed her face and said coldly, "Elaine, you can't afford to repay the bill, right? You really think Lian is a bully. If you don't pay the money, don't blame me for turning my face and denying people!"

Elaine hurriedly cried and said, "Sister Lian, do it well, the villa is really not mine, I really can't give it to you!"

Lian was indifferent, and said coldly: "I tell you, you don't tell me these useless nonsense, you must either pay the money or give me the villa, otherwise, I will let my nephew ask you to collect the debt!"

As he said, Lian said again: "My nephew is a fool. If you don't pay the money, be careful that he chops your hands off!"

Elaine cried bitterly and said: "You killed me, I can't get 55 million, sister Lian..."

As she said, she hurriedly begged Horiyah and said, "Sister-in-law, can you say something nice to me, isn't Sister Lian your friend? Sister Lian doesn't care about money? Let her let me go this time, please. can you....."

Horiyah said helplessly: "Sorry Elaine, I really can't help you with this, after all, you have lost too much money."

Although she said so, Horiyah's heart was so refreshing!

Haha!

Elaine, this stinky lady, let you show off your wealth in front of me, and dare to taunt me? Now you know the fate of offending me, right? Your savings, your house, and your son-in-law's villa are all mine!

From now on, you Elaine will have nothing!

When Elaine saw that it was useless to beg her, she hurriedly knelt in front of Lian, holding Lian's leg, and cried out: "Sister Lian, you are so rich, so don't push me to death, can you? I can't come up with so much money!"

Lian kicked her off in disgust, and said in disgust: "Don't follow me in this way. Why didn't you say to return a little when you won? Now that you have lost your money, let me save you a few. Ten million debts, where does your face come from?"

Elaine was kicked to the ground and hurriedly got up, crying and said, "Sister Lian, I really don't have so much money for you!"

Lian hugged her shoulders and said coldly: "Then let your son-in-law come over and transfer the villa to me!"

Elaine hurriedly said: "No, in that case, our whole family will know, my husband will divorce me..."

Lian looked at Elaine coldly at this time, and blurted out: "Elaine, do you want to pay the bill, do you? Okay, you wait, I will call my nephew now and ask him to come over, today you will not owe me Pay off the money, or give me the villa, I will immediately let him beat you into a half body!"

Chapter 593

At this moment, Lian revealed her true shape.

The killing plate has officially entered the final stage.

Elaine saw that Lian was completely a murderous expression at this time, how could there be the shadow of the former rich woman?

So she suddenly realized that she might have been cheated.

Looking at Horiyah again, she felt that something was wrong.

Why would she take the initiative to apologize to her today, and then take the initiative to invite herself to play mahjong?

Is it all related to her? !

And this Lian!

Doesn't she know how to play mahjong?

Why can she win so much money from her? !

Thinking of this, she suddenly realized that she was probably fooled!

She pointed at Horiyah furiously, and blurted out: "Horiyah, you shameless dog, you even colluded with others to set up a situation to cheat me!"

Horiyah was taken aback for a moment, and said unnaturally, "Elaine, what are you talking about? If you lose money, you say I cheated you? You didn't see that I still lost money today!"

Elaine scolded angrily: "You don't play with me here! You said you gave me a secret signal before, why didn't you give me a card?"

Horiyah said with a dodging expression: "What are you talking about? I don't understand at all. You should return the money to Sister Lian as soon as possible. Don't talk about these useless things with me!"

Lian also looked at Elaine coldly, and said, "Elaine, I tell you, hurry up to pay the money, or take out the villa, no more excuses!"

Elaine's vixen came up, and pushed the mahjong on the table to the ground, cursing: "You b@stards are ganging up to lie to me. I won't pay any money!"

Lian frowned, "No, right? Okay, wait, I'll call my nephew over!"

After speaking, Lian immediately took out her mobile phone and called.

When Elaine heard that her nephew was a gangster and wanted to call, she was anxious and shouted: "Don't don't! If you have something to discuss, sister Lian!"

Lian ignored her.

The phone was connected quickly, and she opened her mouth and said: "My nephew, someone owes me tens of millions. Come and ask for the money. Then I will buy you a BMW!"

As soon as this word came out, an angry voice came from the other end of the phone: "Huh? Ergu, anyone dare to owe you the money? I think she doesn't want to hang out in Aurous Hill, right? Where are you? Lead someone over immediately and see how I can clean her up!"

Lian hurriedly said: "Okay! I'm at Tomson first product c11, come on!"

After hanging up the phone, she looked at Elaine proudly, and said with a sneer: "My nephew is coming soon, I advise you to find a way to raise money quickly, or ask your son-in-law to transfer the villa to me, otherwise, wait for him to come. You are careful not to eat!"

At this moment, Elaine was deeply regretful, and she wished to slap herself several times.

Why is she so obsessed with money, she has to promise Horiyah to come over and play mahjong with this bunch of Kuo's ladies?

It's all right now, not to mention all of her net worth, she also mortgaged Charlie's villa!

If Charlie is unwilling to use his villa to pay off her debts, what can she do...

Thinking of this, Elaine felt desperate.

At this moment, there was a sudden rush of footsteps outside.

Afterwards, a burly man stepped into the door, behind him, followed by a dozen of his men, all of whom were five big and three thick, with a cold face, they were not good at first sight.

Chapter 594

As soon as he entered the door, the man made a calm face and asked in a cold voice: “f*ck, who dares not pay back the money they owe my second aunt?”

Lian pointed at Elaine immediately and said, “Ron, that’s her!”

The visitor was her eldest nephew, Ron He.

Ron’s icy gaze fell on Elaine, and said: “Okay, don’t you still owe money? Do you know who I am? Don’t you want to hang out in Aurous Hill?!”

Elaine was so scared that she trembled and said, “I…I really have no money…”

Lian said coldly: “Stop talking nonsense with me, take out the villa if you have no money, let’s clean it up!”

Elaine collapsed and shouted: “I have no money! I have so much money! I don’t have so much money if you kill me, you can’t have it!”

Ron stepped forward, grabbed Elaine by the hair, and slapped her face severely.

With a snap, Elaine’s cheeks and nosebleeds were all drawn out.

Elaine sat on the ground and yelled in embarrassment. Ron slapped her again and cursed: “d*mn, give me a haw, and I will tear your mouth!”

Elaine was shocked, and immediately closed her mouth, looking at Ron, not even daring to let out the atmosphere.

Ron kicked Elaine to the ground, stomped her face with his toes, and stomped her to the ground, and asked coldly: “I’ll ask you again, why don’t you pay the money?”

Elaine was beaten in severe pain, and she cried and wailed: “Sister Lian, for the sake of everyone and friends, please spare me this time!”

Lian frowned and said, “I have only met you this time. We are not friends. Besides, what kind of friend can forgive you 55 million in debt?”

Ron, who stepped Elaine under his feet, also threatened: “Old stuff, want to go wrong? Have you seen my brothers? I will let them take turns to wait for you, and then I will shoot a video. I think you should be right at your age. When it’s like a wolf like a tiger, your husband is afraid it will be difficult to satisfy you, right? Let a dozen lads make you cool today!”

Elaine was frightened suddenly!

She pleaded bitterly: “Sister Lian, do you think this will work? I’ll call my son-in-law and ask him to bring the house book from the villa. You can let me go…”

She could see clearly. The dozen or so people standing in front of her were all tattooed, and they were all fierce and evil.

This kind of person she can’t afford!

If I carry on like this, I’m afraid I will be beaten to death, or forced to shoot that kind of video…

It seems that Charlie can only come to save himself!

Ron smiled coldly at this time and said: “You can call, but you won’t let him call the police for you?”

“Absolutely not!” Elaine said hastily, “Can I fight in front of you?”

Ron said with a cold face: “Before you call, you should take off all your clothes and let me take a 360-degree video with no dead ends. If you dare to call the police in the future, or be careful, I will send the video online!”

Elaine was struck by lightning!

Want to make a video? !

I am in my 50s. Do these people want to make videos of me?

If this video goes out, do you want your old face?

Moreover, as long as you take this video yourself, it is basically equivalent to handing over your biggest handle to the other party.

With this as a threat, she is a doll at the mercy of others.

If you dare not repay the money, or call the police, the other party can publish this video and make her the laughing stock of Aurous Hill!

You can’t shoot this video!

Chapter 595

When she thought of this, Elaine couldn’t help but cry, a strong sense of humiliation, suddenly came to her heart.

She cried and pleaded: “Please don’t make me a video, I will call my son-in-law honestly, fight in front of you, and fight now! Let him bring the house book now! One more word I will not speak nonsense!”

Ron didn’t buy her account, and looked at her coldly: “My rules are like this, everything just in case, today’s video, you have to shoot, if you don’t, you have to shoot, there is no other option!”

If you take the initiative to take off your clothes, then we will all be in peace, but if you don’t take the initiative to cooperate, then I can let my subordinates give you a hard bow!”

As he said, he looked at Elaine up and down, and said with an obscene smile: “Yes, I forgot to tell you, now Japanese people like to buy movies from China. A woman like

you should fit the Japanese market well. Then I will sell the video to Japan, maybe you will become a celebrity!"

Elaine almost fainted in fright. Upon hearing this, she dared not bargain anymore, and immediately said with tears in humiliation: "Can I cooperate? I must cooperate..."

Ron nodded, kicked Elaine, and scolded, "Go in and take it off by yourself!"

Elaine was kicked and crawled to the next bedroom, lying on the bed, tearing off while taking off her clothes.

At the moment when she took off her clothes, Elaine burst into tears, and her whole body collapsed.

She only felt that all her face had been lost for this life.

Ron sneered and took out his phone, and said while filming: "Yes, I didn't expect you Lady Willson to have a pretty figure!"

Elaine covered her face and cried, but there was no way to cry. Ron had no sympathy for her.

In fact, Lian had already arranged everything. When Lian was playing mahjong with Elaine, he brought his brothers and waited outside the villa area. He waited for a call from Lian, and then came in and used force to force Elaine to submission!

When the video was finished, Ron walked out with a tearful Elaine, and said coldly: "Okay, now call your family and ask them to come over and pay the money, otherwise, I will send the video to the group, let everyone open their eyes!"

Elaine nodded immediately and hurriedly said: "I'll call my son-in-law..."

Although 10,000 people in her heart could not look down upon Charlie, at this time, only Charlie could save her.

Ron took her video without worrying about her playing tricks, and said lightly: "Hurry up and let him come, or you will die miserably!"

Elaine didn’t dare to play tricks, and immediately took out her mobile phone and dialed Charlie.

Charlie was on the tenth floor of the Brilliant Club, watching Jacob drinking tea, eating snacks, singing, and chatting with a group of classmates, recalling the past, but felt that the feelings of these old men were quite enviable.

At this moment, he suddenly heard the phone ring, picked it up and found that it was his mother-in-law Elaine.

He couldn’t help but be a little curious. The mother-in-law rarely took the initiative to call him unless she was cheated by father. For example, she was scammed by p2p and she had to get him over and shout slogans to collect debt.

He instinctively didn’t want to answer Elaine’s call, but after thinking about it carefully, it was Claire’s mother after all. If he didn’t answer her call, he might have to file a complaint with Claire.

So he walked out of box 1008, put on the phone, and asked, “Mom, are you okay?”

Elaine’s anxious voice came over immediately: “Charlie, your mom lost some money playing mahjong, now I am not allowed to leave, you have to save me!”

“Uh…” Charlie got big for a while, so he said, “Mom, I don’t have much money, just ten or twenty thousand, is that enough?”

Elaine didn’t know how much Charlie had. Although Charlie had money, he didn’t want to spend it on Elaine, so he deliberately pretended to be poor and said a number of ten to twenty thousand.

Chapter 596

Elaine blurted out at this moment: “Charlie, Mom doesn’t want your money.”

Ok?

Charlie was a little startled, what the h*ll? Don’t want my money? When is the mother-in-law a person?

Surprised, Elaine almost vomited blood with anger in the next sentence.

Just listen to Elaine said: “Charlie, you just bring the villa paper that Solmon White gave you!”

“What?!” Charlie blurted out: “Mom, do you know how much the villa is worth? 130 million! Don’t tell me, you can lose 100 million by playing mahjong with some old ladies in the mahjong hall! “

Elaine suddenly choked up and said, “I didn’t reach 100 million, so I lost more than 60 million and owed another 55 million…”

After finishing speaking, Elaine blurted out: “My good son-in-law, you must bring it to save mom. If you don’t save mom, mom will be dead this time!”

Charlie blurted out: “Mom, this villa is worth 130 million. You have to send the villa out for 55 million?”

Elaine was anxious and cried: “My good son-in-law, then you go find a way to get fifty-five million over here. If you can’t get it, just bring the house book with you. Otherwise, Mom will die. At that time, you can only come with Claire to collect the corpse!”

Immediately afterwards, another man’s voice came from the phone and said: “You are Elaine’s son-in-law, right? Get over here with the house book, otherwise your mother-in-law can’t get out of this villa today!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Who are you?”

The other party immediately shouted: “You are not qualified to know who I am. You only need to know that your mother-in-law owes 55 million. If you don’t give money, just wait to collect her body!”

Then the other party said: “Oh yes, just now your mother-in-law took off all her clothes and asked me to take a high-definition video. If you don’t save her, after her death, this video will be spread throughout the city. !”

Charlie was on fire!

He doesn't care if you beat Elaine, scold Elaine, or even force Elaine, kill Elaine, and he might even thank them.

But if they shoot that kind of video for her, and want to spread it all over the city, it's d*mn hard to bear!

Because Charlie was worried that if his wife Claire saw such a video, wouldn't she be sad to death? !

She was such a kind girl who had spent all her private money to help her rescue Aunt Lena in the welfare home, and she even cried several times!

Even at the birthday banquet of Mrs. Willson, she also withstood the ridicule and pressure of the whole family for Aunt Lena, begging Mrs. Willson for him.

If her mother, Elaine, was killed, and that kind of video was still circulated everywhere after her death, it would be a fatal blow to her, and she might be immersed in great pain for her entire life!

He really doesn't care about Elaine's life or death, but he cares about Claire!

Over the years, Claire has always respected him as a guest, and the whole world despised him at that time.

Even, she continues to help and encourage him. With such kindness, it is too late to repay her. How can she be hurt again?

Thinking of this, he immediately said to the man: "Don't hurt my mother-in-law, isn't it just a villa? I will give it to you, you give me an address, and I will come with the house book now!"

Chapter 597

As soon as the other party heard this, he immediately said: "Tomson Villa C11, you bring your own house book, if you dare to call the police, I will kill your mother-in-law!"

Charlie gave a hum, and said lightly: "Okay, I'll bring it there."

After hanging up the phone, Charlie went back to the box and greeted Jacob, saying, “Dad, I have to go out beforehand. You continue to play. If you need anything, just tell the waiter, these will be recorded in Mr. Orvel account.”

“Okay.” Jacob nodded, patted Charlie on the shoulder, and said: “My dear son-in-law, thank you so much today. If it weren’t for you, Dad would be ashamed today.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Dad, I only found out today. Actually, it has not been easy for you these years. Your son-in-law should also help you earn some face!”

Jacob was so moved that he nodded and sighed.

Charlie didn’t tell him more, got up, and walked out.

Instead of going home to pick up the house book, he directly stopped a taxi and went straight to Tomson.

On the way, he called Mr. Orvel.

As soon as the phone call, Orvel asked respectfully: “Mr. Wade, what do you want?”

Charlie said: “Send someone to Tomson or come yourself. My mother-in-law has lost more than 60 million in mahjong games, and now she is detained. I think this is a bit wrong, and 80% of it has been set up. You come over with me to see what is going on.”

After Orvel listened, he was furious!

d*mn, in Aurous Hill, there are some people who don’t have eyesight, so they set up Mr. Wade’s mother-in-law? !

Is this not f*cking looking for death? !

So he immediately said: “Mr. Wade, I will take someone over to join you and hack to death that b@stards!”

Soon, Charlie came to Tomson and found the villa where his mother-in-law was.

After knocking on the door and entering, he saw a dozen gangsters surrounding Elaine, who was disheveled in the living room. Elaine was slapped and her whole face was red and swollen. She looked very pitiful with disheveled hair.

In addition, there are two middle-aged women who Charlie doesn't know. Looking carefully, even Horiyah is here.

Charlie was taken aback for a moment. Why is this person here?

Horiyah saw Charlie with a slight guilty conscience, but soon calmed down a lot.

She felt that his mother-in-law did not lose money to her. She just watched the fun. What can he do to her?

At this moment, Elaine saw him coming, she burst into tears, and wailed: "Charlie, my good son-in-law, why are you here so late? Mom is so anxious to die for you!"

Charlie looked at the chicken-feathered mother-in-law, and asked: "Mom, playing mahjong, how can you lose more than 60 million?"

"How do I know that I am so unlucky!"

Elaine cried and said, "Your aunt asked me to play mahjong. I was thinking about playing and playing mahjong. Who knows that after a few laps with them, the more I lost, they force me to mortgage your Tomson First-Class villa to them. There was no way for me to escape..."

After speaking, Elaine said with an angry look: "I suspect that these people are deliberately ganging up to cheat my money!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Don't doubt it, they are just cheating you."

Lian blurted out at this time: "Hey, don't spit your mouth! We were in a voluntary Mahjong game. Who is to blame for your mother-in-law's bad luck?"

Ron on the side blurted out: "Second Aunt, what are you talking nonsense to him, I will tell him!"

After all, looking at Charlie, he said coldly: “Hurry up and call out the book, and then write a voluntary transfer statement, otherwise, you and your mother-in-law will not want to leave alive today!”

“Oh.”

Charlie nodded faintly, and said, “I didn’t bring the book.”

When Elaine heard this, she was immediately anxious!

Her face changed, and her whole body became angry, and she blurted out: “Charlie, you want to kill me!? Didn’t I tell you, let you bring the book to save me?! You don’t have long ears?”

Charlie said calmly: “I’m sorry, I promised Claire that this house will be renovated next month, and I will take her to move in. I can’t break my promise to her.”

Elaine cursed: “Do you want Claire to bring me filial piety to live in that villa? If you don’t take the villa out, I’ll be dead!”

Charlie said lightly: “You can’t die today.”

Chapter 598

“It’s up to you?!” Elaine was mad and scolded: “Have you not seen a dozen or so people? If you want to die, don’t drag me down, OK!”

At this time, Ron observed at Charlie with bad eyes, smiled coldly, and asked: “Boy, let you not bring your housekeeper, dare to play with me? Believe it or not, you have to die here?”

Charlie said indifferently: “I only give you a chance to survive. You answer my questions well, and I will spare your life and listen carefully. Who arranged this game today?”

Ron laughed out loud: “It’s d*mn interesting, you are alone on my site, and you dare to threaten me? You are so brave! Are you tired of life?”

Charlie smiled slightly and asked him: “Where is your site?”

Ron stomped his foot and said coldly: “This villa belongs to me!”

Charlie nodded and smiled and asked: “Then, do you know where is my territory?”

Ron asked contemptuously: “What? Do you want to cross the road with me? Okay, let’s talk about it, which is your site?”

Charlie said calmly: “The entire Aurous Hill is my site!”

“Grass!” Ron scolded: “f*ck you? Aurous Hill is your place? You are the Mr. Orvel to eat dry food? I tell you, my eldest brother is the godson of the master Orvel. In Aurous Hill, no one provokes me. Can afford me!”

“Even if Mr. Orvel is here, he still has to kneel in front of me, what are you?”

Charlie snorted, stretched out a finger, and said to him: “Last chance, tell me honestly, who set up the game today?”

“You stupid…” Ron angrily: “Dare to be disrespectful to the master, I’ll kill you!”

As soon as the voice fell, Ron felt that his right hand was suddenly grasped by a strong force!

Looking up, Charlie had firmly grasped his right wrist.

At this time, Charlie grinned and said: “Come on, I will give you a twelve rings.”

Ron blurted out subconsciously: “What twelve sounds?!”

Charlie suddenly grabbed his right thumb and smashed it back slightly…

With a “click”, the thumb snapped straight back!

Ron’s finger was suddenly broken, and he shouted in pain.

Charlie smiled lightly at this time and said: “This is the first sound.”

After all, grabbed his right index finger and broke again!

There was another “click”.

Charlie smiled and said, “This is the second sound.”

Ron’s painful whole person was about to collapse, and his face was full of cold sweat. He hysterically yelled at the younger brothers behind him: “d*mn, hack him to death!”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie broke the index finger of his right hand again…

“Crack!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Here, this is the third ring!”

“Ah, d*mn it hurts me to death… hack him to death!”

More than a dozen younger brothers have already drawn out their machetes at this moment and swarmed.

Charlie remained unchanged.

A dozen gangsters were just a few, in front of him, it was nothing.

So, he continued to break Ron’s ring finger.

“Crack!”

Ron’s fourth finger was broken!

At this moment, the dozen or so shining machetes were already hanging in front of Charlie!

Chapter 599

Ron’s four fingers were broken continuously, and he almost passed out with pain.

However, he was overjoyed when he saw that his little brothers had already swung their swords in front of him!

Are you breaking my finger? Then I will let my brothers chop off your fingers!

Charlie didn’t care about it, just a dozen gangsters, not enough.

When he was about to do it, an angry shout suddenly came from outside the door: “f*ck me, stop! Who dares to move Mr. Wade and hack to death on the spot!”

A dozen punks looked up and almost peeed their pants without being scared!

Orvel!

It turned out to be Orvel, the underground emperor of Aurous Hill!

Why is he here? !

At this time, Mr. Orvel brought his most powerful subordinates, and the various guns of these subordinates were by no means comparable to ordinary punks.

After the men with guns came in, they immediately pointed their guns at the gangsters with knives, frightening them all to throw their knives on the ground.

One of the younger brothers was frightened and knelt on the ground with a thud, crying and said, “Great Mr. Orvel, please spare my life!”

When he knelt, everyone else knelt down.

They are nothing more than a bunch of low-level brothers. In front of Orvel, they are like ants, naturally scared to death.

Ron was also shocked.

What happened?

Why is the master Orvel here? !

At this time, Orvel walked quickly to Charlie and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, I’m sorry, I am late!”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “Let your people shut all these young people in the room first.”

Mr. Orvel nodded immediately and asked the younger brothers to shut the group of people into the next room.

Afterwards, Charlie looked at Ron who was pale, and said with a smile: “I said that the twelve rings are good, and it is only four rings now, let’s continue!”

Having said that, he directly broke Ron’s little finger on his right hand…

“Crack…”

Ron called out painfully.

Mr. Orvel on the side said: “Mr. Wade, with this kind of little guy, you can’t afford to waste time, so just hand it to me. I will take it to the kennel and let my dozen or so Tibetan mastiffs tear him directly! “

Ron was shocked and blurted out: “Great Mr. Orvel, Great Mr. Orvel, this is all a misunderstanding! I am Weiz’s little brother!”

“Weiz?” Mr. Orvel frowned, “Are you with Weiz?”

Ron nodded repeatedly and cried and said, “Weiz is my elder brother, so counting down, I am also your disciple, master Orvel!”

Mr. Orvel observed at him closely and asked, “Do you know, whose disciple I am?”

Ron subconsciously said: “Great Mr. Orvel, you are the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, of course you are not anyone’s disciples…”

Mr. Orvel slapped his face, pointed at Charlie, and said to him: “I am Mr. Wade’s disciple!”

“what?!”

Disciple, not even the little brother.

The famous Orvel said that he was the disciple of this young man. In other words, he was extremely humble in front of this young man!

Ron was trembling with fright by this relationship chain!

What’s going on?

The second aunt asked him to calculate Lady Willson, and asked that Lady Willson’s son-in-law to ask for a villa. Didn’t expect that the other party was Mr. Orvel’s boss? !

Lian also frightened her legs and weakened. She observed at Horiyah pale, and asked in a low voice, “Who is it that you offend? You want to kill me?!”

Horiyah was also dumbfounded.

She knew that Charlie seemed to be fooling people with Feng Shui, but I didn’t expect it to be so powerful!

Elaine was also a little dumbfounded at this time, deed, her son-in-law is really amazing! Fudge so many big people, there is no thunder yet? There are indeed two brushes…

Chapter 600

Ron was already trembling with fright. He said to Charlie bluntly, “Mr. Wade, I was wrong. I was fooled by my second aunt. She said that she wanted to pit your mother-in-law. She used me…”

Charlie slapped him directly, and slapped his face fiercely, and said coldly: “Before the twelve ringings are over, if you dare to say one more word, I will let Mr. Orvel split you into a hundreds. !”

Ron was frightened by Charlie's fierce gaze, and immediately closed his mouth.

Charlie looked at his right hand that had broken five fingers at this time, and said lightly: "The right hand is still almost loud, come, get ready."

After speaking, grab his wrist and make a violent force!

Click!

Ron's right wrist was completely broken!

Ron's painful legs softened and knelt on the ground with a puff.

He wanted to beg for mercy, but when he thought of what Charlie said just now, he dared not say another word.

However, this piercing pain has already caused him to collapse.

But Charlie said at this time: "Twelve bangs, this is just six bangs, and there are still six bangs."

After finishing speaking, he bent down and grabbed Ron's left hand.

Ron looked at Charlie with tears and dared not speak, he used pitiful eyes and panicked shaking his head to beg Charlie for mercy.

Charlie gave him a cruel smile.

Then, grabbing the thumb of his left hand, he said lightly: "Come on, the seventh ring!"

Ron trembled in pain!

Charlie didn't give him a chance to react, and continued: "Come on, the eighth ring!"

Ron was already in pain and was about to faint.

However, the ninth ring revived him.

Charlie at this time, in his eyes, is as terrible and cruel as the Shura of h*ll!

Charlie patted his face and smiled faintly: “There are four more rings, don’t miss it.”

Then, there was another click!

This disciplinary method of cutting meat with a blunt knife, even Orvel feels liver tremors!

“There are three more rings!”

Lian was already paralyzed by fear at this time.

She could vaguely realize that after her nephew had endured Charlie’s twelve sounds, she would be the one who is unlucky next…

Horiyah wanted to slip away quickly, but was soon brought back by one of Mr. Orvel’s younger brothers who pointed a gun to his head, and was kicked to the ground.

The black muzzle pointed at her forehead and frightened her to death.

At this time, Ron had already endured eleven rings.

At this time, his ten fingers on both hands were as soft as beans hanging from a vine, and none of his ten fingers could move.

Now he only has his left wrist to move.

Charlie said to him: “Come on, it’s the last one!”

Ron was so painful that he couldn’t kneel anymore, he could only let Charlie grab his left wrist and break his wrist directly!

Twelve rings!

Ron howled in pain.

He knew that he would be a useless person in the future, ten fingers and two wrists were all useless, what else could he do in the future? !

Continue to mix in the society?

Can he still hold a knife?

If he won't be hacked to death by the enemy, it's already burning incense, right?

Charlie squatted down at this time, looked at Ron, and said coldly: "You still have two legs and two feet, so if you don't answer my question well in the future, I will give you twelve more rings!"

Ron's face was pale as frost, and he said in despair: "No matter what questions you ask, I will answer them seriously!"

Charlie nodded, glanced at the trembling Horiyah and Lian, and said coldly: "You tell me clearly what was going on today here, dare to miss any details, don't ask for your two legs, start now!"

Chapter 601

When Ron heard this, he panicked and hurriedly pointed at Lian and said, "Mr. Wade, that's my second aunt. She called me yesterday and said that she was going to set up a bureau for a woman and set her up. Big money, let me come over and sing black face when the time comes, so I agreed..."

After speaking, Ron hurriedly said again: "Mr. Wade, I was really taken advantage of!"

Charlie glanced at Lian, and Lian was frightened.

Charlie pointed at her and beckoned: "You, come here."

Lian did not dare to neglect, and hurriedly crawled to the front, and said tremblingly: "Mr. Wade, a misunderstanding! I didn't know that Elaine is your mother-in-law, who gave me ten thousand courage, I dare not lie to her, right? ....."

After she finished speaking, she pointed to Horiyah and blurted out: “This stinky lady named Horiyah is hurting me! She said that her younger siblings are very rich and terrible, so she always wanted to teach her. Just ask me to make a round with her, wanting to win your mother-in-law’s villa…”

Horiyah was also frightened and hurriedly said, “Charlie, this is a misunderstanding. I didn’t want to lie to your mother-in-law. I was also deceived by this Lian. Lian seemed to behave badly in front of me all day long. I think it’s true that I can’t play, I want to bring your mother-in-law over to make a fortune, but I didn’t expect it, but was cheated by her…”

When Elaine heard this, she scolded angrily: “Horiyah, you b*tch still want to lie to my money and villa?!”

Horiyah was clever, she stepped back and waved her hand: “Don’t talk nonsense, I don’t have one!”

Lian cursed coldly: “Do you dare to deny it? Okay, then I will show Mr. Wade to see our chat history!”

After speaking, she quickly took out her mobile phone, opened WeChat, and played a voice.

In the voice, Horiyah’s voice came: “Sister Lian, I heard you have returned to Aurous Hill?”

Lian’s voice followed: “Yes, I just came back two days ago.”

Horiyah: “Sister Lian, you have been a croupier in Macau casinos for so many years. You must have a good job at the table, right?”

Lian: “I dare not dare, I can barely rank in the top five in Macau, but in Aurous Hill, I dare to say that there is no one I can’t win.”

Horiyah: “That’s already amazing! Sister Lian, I have a way to make a fortune. I wonder if you are interested?”

Lian: “You probably introduce it.”

Horiyah: “I have a younger sister, who is quite rich. The villa of Tomson’s first-rate house is worth more than 100 million, and this stupid dog is addicted to gambling. Some are means. How about I call her over, you set up a round and win her a good deal?”

Lian: “A villa worth more than 100 million? Is it true?”

Horiyah: “It’s true!”

Lian: “That’s OK, but after it’s done, I want 60%!”

Horiyah: “No problem! You will be six and I will be four!”

When the voice was played, Horiyah was already frightened. She hurriedly said to Charlie: “Charlie, I didn’t mean it, I am your big aunt, we are all a family…”

Charlie looked at her and said lightly: “Let’s talk about your business later.”

After speaking, let someone drag her aside.

Afterwards, he looked at Lian, smiled and asked, “I heard that your thousand skills are very powerful?”

Lian hurriedly explained: “Mr. Wade, in fact, Thousand Skills are little tricks for cheating, and I only know a little bit of fur…”

Charlie nodded and asked, “How did you mainly cheat in this case today?”

Lian hurriedly explained: “This mahjong machine is customized. I can directly preset all the cards from the four companies in the computer in advance, and then start it with my mobile phone at any time. When the mahjong machine automatically shuffles the cards, Will follow my request, shuffle the cards, and then rise up.”

After that, she further explained: “When the time comes, I will use the software to control the number of dice, and specify who will take which card. I will give your mother-in-law several cards from the sky, but they are all dead ends. It’s a card that can’t be won in a lifetime, plus Horiyah and Nivia cooperate with me, so I won’t lose even more…”

After listening to her, Charlie nodded lightly and asked, “How many people have you harmed with this method?”

Lian hurriedly said: “Not much, not much…I don’t usually do this kind of thing.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “How many gamblers did you help the casino win in Macau? Among these gamblers, how many people went bankrupt, sold children and sold girls, or even died?”

Chapter 602

“This…this…” Lian was already sweating profusely.

Over the years, she has done a lot of such evil things, and I don’t know how many people have gone bankrupt.

Gambling itself is an abyss that can swallow everything. Some people fall into it by themselves, and some people fall into it with their entire family.

However, Lian never cared about the life and death of these victims. She felt that this was her ability to eat. How could she win if others didn’t lose?

Therefore, she has never felt guilty.

But Charlie could see through the heart of such a person at a glance.

Such people are the cruelest and most ruthless vampires in the world.

She lives by sucking other people’s blood, so she doesn’t care if others will die or how terrible they will die after being sucked up by herself.

Charlie naturally has no sympathy for this kind of person.

He looked at Lian playfully and said with a smile: “Let’s do it, how about a few games with us?”

Lian was stunned, and asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade, what are you going to play…”

Charlie said: “I don’t know how to gamble. I don’t know how to play poker, mahjong, or Pai Gow. I only know one kind, rock paper scissors.”

Lian asked puzzledly: “Are you going to play rock-paper-scissors with me?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, I will play rock-paper-scissors with you, a handful of ten million, what do you think?”

“This…this…” Lian said nervously, “Mr. Wade, I dare not play with you…”

Charlie said: “You have to play, and you have to play if you don’t!”

Lian nodded in a panic: “That’s OK…then listen to Mr. Wade…”

After speaking, she couldn’t help asking: “Mr. Wade, how do we play?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, I have to make a preparation before playing.”

“Prepare for work?” Lian looked surprised.

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t you know the preparations? Just like you designed to cheat for my mother-in-law, I also want to give you a lot of money.”

“Ah?!” Lian was even more puzzled…

Rock-paper-scissors, what can you do?

I’ve been a thousand years old for a lifetime, and I don’t know how this thing has become a thousand people!

Is it deliberately a few seconds behind the opponent? If you are optimistic about what others will do, what can you do to restrain them?

Isn’t this too low-level?

When she didn’t know why, Charlie suddenly grabbed her right hand, straightened all her five fingers, and slammed it hard, click!

Five fingers broke at the same time!

Lian screamed in pain, but Charlie lifted her left hand, and also snapped off the five fingers of her left hand.

Now, Lian's fingers can no longer be controlled, and the ten fingers are only connected to the skin, and they hang naturally.

Charlie said indifferently: "With your hand, I assume that you make cloth by default. If you want to make a rock, you have to make a fist with five fingers. If you want to make scissors, you have to make a v. Do you understand?"

Lian cried and said, "Mr. Wade, all of my ten fingers are broken. I can't get out of rocks and scissors!"

Charlie said disdainfully: "Then I don't care, you can't get out, it has nothing to do with me, besides, when you give a lot of money to others, isn't it also a chance for the other party not to win? Let you taste it today. What do you mean by the way of the person, and the body of the person!"

Chapter 603

Lian collapsed.

Unexpectedly, Charlie looked harmless to humans and astupidls, and his methods were so ruthless!

He broke her ten fingers, and then played rock-paper-scissors with her. Now she can only produce cloth. Wouldn't he lose as many as he plays?

Charlie looked at Lian at this time and said blankly: "Come on, let's start."

With that, Charlie waved his hands while muttering in his mouth: "Scissors, rocks, cloth!"

As soon as the voice fell, he immediately gestured a scissors hand.

Lian couldn’t control her fingers at all, so she could only look at Charlie with the eyes of a dead mother.

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “I produce scissors and you produce cloth. I won. You owe me ten million.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Come on, let’s play the second one.”

“Scissors, rock, cloth!”

“Oh, I won again, you owe me 20 million.”

“Come on, the third one!”

“Scissors, rock, cloth!”

“You are really sincere, why do you always make money? You really can’t do anything about it. You owe me thirty million.”

Charlie amused himself, and soon won ten against Lian, accumulating 100 million.

So Charlie said to her: “Come on, settle the account.”

Lian cried and said, “Mr. Wade, I don’t have so much money…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Then I don’t care, call your family, your daughter-in-law, your son-in-law and daughter-in-law, and your husband. Bring all the money in your family and all the real estate that can be mortgaged, one If one hundred million is less than one point, I will send you and all the people in your household register who are over 18 years old to work in the black coal mine to repay debts. A monthly salary of two thousand, when will it be enough for 100 million, and only then will you be free? .”

After speaking, he asked Mr. Orvel: “Do you know the man who operates the black coal kiln?”

“I know.” Mr. Orvel blurted out: “I have a few buddies who committed something in Aurous Hill a few years ago, and later went to open coal mines in Jinx, and they can all be sent at any time!”

“Very good.” Charlie nodded and said to Lian: “Come on, take the initiative to explain, how many people are there in your household registration?”

Lian was frightened and knelt on the ground and cried, “Mr. Wade, my son, and daughter are all high-achieving students who graduated from prestigious universities. They are now social pillars. You can’t ruin their lives!”

Charlie sneered and said, “Okay, your own children are all graduates from famous universities? But what about the families you have killed? Can their children still eat? Can they survive? Let alone go to school. A prestigious university. When you ruined their lives, why didn’t you consider them?”

Lian regrets and fears, and her face is particularly pale.

She did kill a lot of people, and countless people were ruined by her, but she never cared.

She wants to make money, as long as she makes money, nothing else matters.

So now the retribution is coming.

Charlie wants to send all the sons and daughters she has cultivated to the black coal mine to dig coal!

It is the best punishment for her to personally destroy her life’s deceitful and abducted efforts!

Chapter 604

Lian was also frightened and cried and said, “Mr. Wade, I really knew it was wrong. If you ask for money, I can give you all of my money! I have been in Macau for many years, and I have saved some money. , I have a total of 20 million in my hand. I will give you all of this money. Please let my son and daughter go!”

With that, she immediately took out her mobile phone, opened the mobile banking, and showed the balance to Charlie.

There are more than 21 million in her personal account.

Charlie said indifferently: “You donate all of these two and one million to the official donation account of Project Hope!”

Having said that, he took out his mobile phone and found the official account of Project Hope, handed it to Lian, and said coldly: “Transfer now.”

Lian hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, if I donate this money, you can let me go?”

Charlie sneered and said, “You still want to bargain with me?”

Lian was so frightened by Charlie that she hurriedly picked up her mobile phone and transferred all her money according to the donation account of Project Hope that Charlie found.

After all the transfers, she handed the phone to Charlie, crying, and said, “Mr. Wade, I have donated all the money, and the account balance is already zero. Can you let me go now?”

After Charlie confirmed that she had donated all the money, he said coldly: “Don’t forget, you just owed me 100 million when you played rock-paper-scissors. You donated more than 20 million, and you still owe me many more”

Lian cried and said, “Mr. Wade, the more than 20 million just now was my wealth…”

Charlie nodded and said, “Didn’t I tell you? Send all of your household registration to the black coal mine to dig coal for two thousand a month. When will you pay more than 70 million in gambling debt? Let you go when the time comes.”

Lian collapsed and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, two thousand a month, only twenty-four thousand a year, and I can’t make so much money to pay off her debts to death!”

Charlie asked her back: “Those people who have been ruined by your gang to go bankrupt and have a lot of debts, how did they repay their debts? Have you ever thought about it? If you know today, why bother?”

Having said that, Charlie asked Ron: “Please tell me honestly, who are your second aunts, who are your immediate family members?”

Ron hurriedly said: “She has a husband, a son, and a daughter. The son was married the year before. The daughter-in-law’s family opened a black casino in Aurous Hill. Her daughter just got married last month and found a son-in-law to do it. Micro-loans specialize in young college students and have forced several college students to jump off the building.”

Charlie nodded and said coldly: “Okay, Lian has given birth to two children, one is married to the daughter of the owner of Kaihei Casino, and the other is married for a small loan arranger. Your family is really a nest of snakes and rats. !”

After that, he immediately took out his phone and sent Issac a WeChat.

The content of the WeChat is: “There is a woman named Lian who has just returned from Macau in Aurous Hill. Please help me check her family and bring her husband, son, and daughter, daughter-in-law, all to Tomson c11.”

Although Mr. Orvel was an underground emperor in Aurous Hill, it was only an underground world. If he was asked to directly tie up these people, he could tie them over with his ability, but the subsequent things might not be able to suppress them.

But Issac is different.

Issac is the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill. In Aurous Hill, even the Song family’s Old Master, he must be polite when meeting him.

Therefore, Issac has almost nothing impossible to accomplish in Aurous Hill.

After receiving Charlie’s order, Issac didn’t have any delay and immediately sent people to investigate and search for Lian’s family.

Lian was crying bitterly at this time, and knelt on the ground and kowtowed to Charlie, begging for forgiveness, her forehead was already bleeding and she didn't dare to stop.

But Charlie didn't sympathize with her at all.

She has caused so many people to bankrupt their families, and it is time for her to have a taste of bankruptcy!

However, now she can only taste the feeling of bankruptcy once, which is already very cheap for her!

Chapter 605

While Lian cried bitterly, Charlie asked Mr. Orvel's men to drag Horiyah in front of him.

Horiyah was already trembling with fright at this time, looked at Charlie, and wailed and said, "Charlie, I am your big aunt, you...you don't look at the face of the monk and look at the face of the Buddha, after all, you are Our son-in-law of the Willson family, isn't it? You just spared me this time, what do you think?"

Charlie laughed and said, "Don't talk to me about this useless thing. Let me talk about it first, how much money do you have now?"

Horiyah's heart tightened, and she blurted out: "I have no money...I really have no money!"

Charlie said coldly: "I give you an opportunity to take the initiative to explain, you must grasp it well, otherwise, Lian is your role model."

Horiyah shook her whole body. She was horrified, but she also kept her eyes on her mind. She hurriedly said, "I...I have five million. This is our family's wealth... "

Charlie nodded and said, "Okay, open your mobile banking and let me see the balance."

Horiyah panicked and said, "I...I don't have a mobile bank!"

“Really?” Charlie said coldly: “If you let me find mobile banking installed in your phone, be careful that I break your leg.”

Horiyah shuddered in shock, and hurriedly said: “I will show you, I will show you…”

After speaking, she hurriedly took out her mobile phone and opened the mobile banking.

Seeing the balance, Horiyah panicked.

This card is more than 15 million.

This is the life savings of her and her husband, plus the money that Wendy got from Fredmen to be his lover!

It was not in her hands before, but in the hands of her husband Noah.

However, as soon as the Lady Willson was chasing for the money, Noah hurriedly transferred all the money to her.

She was planning to buy a house with the money.

But the last time she saw the house, she ran into Elaine and was mocked to death by Elaine.

So she dismissed the idea of buying a house, and planned to pit Elaine’s money and villa first, and then when she had money, she would buy a set.

However, if Charlie knew that she had 15 million, then he would definitely not leave a penny for her…

Just when she didn’t know what to do, Charlie grabbed the phone and looked at it intently, then frowned: “Didn’t you say there are only five million?”

Horiyah cried and said, “Charlie, this is the savings of our family of four! The Willson family will be over soon, and the Lady Willson’s villa will soon be taken away. We still expect to use the money to buy a house. ……”

Then, she said pitifully, “Harold hasn’t married yet, and Wendy hasn’t married either. This is the last foundation of our family of four and the Lady Willson…”

Charlie snorted coldly: “What does it have to do with me? Don’t say that I didn’t give you a way out. You donate these 15 million now. I will spare your life for this matter today. Otherwise, I will let Mr. Orvel pick you directly later, you choose yourself!”

Horiyah glanced at the fierce Orvel, her heart was tense, and she said in fear: “I donate! I donate! Spare my life, and I will donate all the money!”

After that, she immediately used his mobile phone to transfer all her 15 million deposits to Project Hope.

Charlie was only satisfied and said, “Okay, since you are so acquainted, then spare your life.”

Horiyah was completely relieved, crying, and asked, “Charlie, can you let me go?”

“Let you go?” Charlie shook his head, and said, “I just said that I would spare you not to die. You can leave without saying anything!”

Chapter 606

“Ah?!” Horiyah said in a panic: “I donated all my 15 million…”

”What about that?” Charlie said coldly, “You were the one who urged the chief to do this today. There is no reason to let Lian be punished by yourself, right?”

“Yes!” Lian blurted out angrily: “She is the real culprit!”

Charlie looked at Horiyah and said with a smile: “Your accomplices all say you are the culprit. Whatever you say you have to follow your old partner and go to the black coal mine to dig for coal and continue to contribute to the Hope Project.”

After speaking, Charlie pointed to another woman named Nivia, and said: “And you, the three of you, go to the black coal kiln to work together to make atonement.”

Nivia cried in fright, kowtow and said: “I was wronged, I was found by Lian to join in and play mahjong, i am not a culprit!”

Charlie said coldly: “Do you think I would believe you? Don’t be silly, and I will spare the other people in your household registration book. Otherwise, you will be like Lian, the whole family will be neat and tidy. Start digging for coal!”

Nivia trembled violently when he heard this. Although he was terrified, he didn’t dare to squeak a word.

Charlie immediately said to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, today these little gangsters, including Ron, are counted as one. They will all be sent to work in the black coal kiln, and they will be given the worst accommodation and food. A monthly salary of 2,000, open all year round!”

After that, he sternly said: “These people, who work hard and consciously work overtime, will be given a reasonable salary increase. Those who do not work hard or shirk work will be deducted appropriately. Anyway, each of them, When will they donate 300,000 to the Hope Project by work, and then only let them go!”

Two thousand a month, twenty-four thousand a year, to save 300,000, it takes more than ten years.

Even if it is three thousand a month, thirty six thousand a year, it will take more than eight or nine years to save 300 thousand.

Charlie felt that since this group of people were also part of this gambling game, they would naturally have to atone for those who were ruined by the gambling.

It is also necessary to atone for the children who have gone through all kinds of hardships because of their parents’ gambling.

Letting them go to the black coal mine to dig for coal donations is the best punishment for them.

When Orvel heard this, he immediately said, “Okay Mr. Wade, I’ll let someone arrange a bus for them!”

Charlie said: “The gang of gangsters inside, break one leg of each before getting into the car, so as to avoid the black coal kiln being disobedient and trying to escape.”

Mr. Orvel said immediately: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will break one of their legs first. When they get there, they are tied up with iron chains when they work, eat, go to the bathroom, and even sleep. No one can run away!”

“Good.” Charlie nodded with satisfaction.

Horiyah cried at this time and said, “Charlie, you can’t let me dig coal for a lifetime…I still have my husband and children to take care of, and my mother-in-law to support…”

Charlie said indifferently: “This is simple, just like these people, when will you save 300,000 donations from work, and then will you regain your freedom?”

Horiyah suddenly collapsed and cried loudly, “Charlie, you can’t be so cruel Charlie, you know, we are all a family!”

Charlie asked her back: “Why were you so cruel when you cheated my mother-in-law? Why didn’t you think about it, we are a family?”

“Yes!”

Elaine, who had not spoken all the time, shouted angrily at this time: “Horiyah, you b*tch girl with no conscience, you still say you are a family with us?”

Horiyah knelt in front of her, crying and begging: “Sister, thousands of mistakes are all the fault of your sister-in-law, but I am still your sister-in-law after all, so please forgive me this time!”

Elaine kicked her to the ground and yelled: “You have pitted my more than two million deposits. It is not enough. You have to pit my house. It is not enough to pit my son-in-law’s house. This is going to drive our family of four to death! Do you still have any conscience or humanity?”

Speaking of this, Elaine suddenly came back to her senses, slapped her thigh, and screamed: “Mom, my money!”

Chapter 607

Elaine just watched these people crying bitterly, and completely forgot that they had won more than two million cash!

Now she suddenly remembered, and blurted out to Charlie: “Hurry up and let them return the money to me! They also took my more than two million!”

The reason why Charlie asked them to donate all their money to Project Hope was to punish them on the one hand and to teach the mother-in-law a lesson.

Are you not greedy?

Are you a gambler?

Don’t you think you can make a fortune by playing mahjong?

Now let you lose all your cash, and let you increase your memory!

So Charlie asked the two people pretentiously: “The money you won from my mother-in-law, quickly discuss how to pay it back!”

The two looked at each other, crying and said, “All our money was donated! Even the money we won against her just now has also been donated…”

Charlie turned to look at his mother-in-law, and said helplessly: “Mom, they have no money.”

“What are you talking about?!” Elaine suddenly became mad, and rushed to grab Horiyah’s hair with one hand and Lian’s hair with the other, shaking her arms vigorously, and even pulled the heads of the two violently. Bumped together.

She cursed hysterically: “You two b@stards who have suffered thousands! Give me all my money quickly! Give me back!!!”

Both of them had a lot of hair torn off. They screamed in pain. Horiyah cried aggrievedly: “My sister, forgive me, my sister, all your money has gone to Lian. I haven’t beaten you. One hundred thousand, and all of them have been donated…”

Elaine let go of Horiyah, tore at Lian’s hair with both hands, and then freed her hands to beat and dig on her face, and soon scratched her face with blood.

“What’s the last name, if you don’t return the money to me today, I have to peel off the skin on your face! I will ruin your face!”

Lian was so painful that she didn’t dare to fight back, she could only cry and begged: “Sister Elaine, Sister Elaine, please spare your life. I really have no money. All my money will be donated at your son-in-law’s orders. Yes, that includes winning your money, how can I still have money for you now…”

Elaine was crazy, tearing her mouth and cursing: “I don’t care! You pay me back! Give me all my money!”

Lian’s mouth was soon torn and bleeding, and the pain made her cry.

Elaine was already crazy at this time. She just wanted to get her money back. All the money in the family was in her account, which was all deceived by this group of people.

Now they just took the house back, nothing else…

Thinking of this, she was even more furious, kicking Lian to the ground with one kick, and riding on her, she drew left and right with blows.

Lian screamed while struggling violently. At this moment, Elaine and Lian were stunned at the same time when they heard a sudden pop in the pocket of their jacket.

After a while, Elaine roared like crazy: “Bangle! My mother’s bracelet! My mother’s jade bracelet!”

She yelled like crazy, and reached out to Lian’s pocket.

Immediately afterwards, she let out a painful ouch, and quickly pulled out her hand, her fingertips being cut and bleeding.

Even so, she took out a small broken jade bracelet from Lian's pocket...

Elaine looked at the broken bracelet and sat on the ground and cried!

Four or five million bracelets!

I am robbed!

The most valuable jewelry of this jadeite is a bracelet. A bracelet with such a good material can sell for four to five million, but once it is broken, you can only make some ring faces or small pendants, which are worthless and may not add up. Sell for two hundred thousand...

Chapter 608

Elaine has collapsed.

Two million gambling debts could not be collected, and four or five million bracelets were still broken. This is a terrible loss!

She immediately turned to look at Nivia, hysterically cursing: "You didn't donate! You pay me back! Give me all your money! Otherwise I will kill you! I will tear you up!"

Nivia knelt on the ground in fright, crying and begging: "Sister, I am a pauper. There is a total deposit of more than 60,000. If you want it, I will transfer it to you..."

Elaine went up and smoked her a few mouths, and said angrily: "I don't believe it! Open your mobile bank and let me see!"

Nivia cried and said, "I really have no money, eldest sister. I have an income of more than two thousand a month. If it weren't for the money, I wouldn't come here to harm people with the evil spirit Lian... ..."

With that said, she opened her mobile bank, which indeed only had 63,000 in it.

Elaine is about to collapse.

What is more than 60,000 for her? !

She has lost more than six million!

At this time, she couldn't help but look at Charlie, and yelled: "You are all to blame! You are all to blame! You Rubbish, you say! Why did you let them donate the money! Why didn't you let them give me the money?!"

Charlie frowned and said lightly: "Mom, I saved your life, this is the most important thing!"

"I pooh!" Elaine jumped angrily: "I don't want you to save my life! I want you to save my money! My money is gone, and I am alive! You give me the money! Give it back! I!"

Charlie looked at her coldly, not too lazy to be familiar with her.

He made her lose money and did it deliberately, in order to teach her a lesson.

Otherwise, next time she will still decide how much trouble will be caused.

It doesn't matter if she died on her own.

She will hurt Claire.

Orvel was also very dissatisfied with Elaine's performance, he instinctively felt wronged for Charlie.

What the f*ck is this mother-in-law? He save her life, is she still so sloppy?

Thinking of this, he shouted sharply: "I warn you, don't think that you are Mr. Wade's mother-in-law, you can be disrespectful to him! If it is too much, I will send you to the black coal kiln with them!"

Elaine was taken aback, her arrogance immediately went down a lot, and she said with an annoyance: "What does our family matter have to do with you?"

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Charlie and said, “Do you know that this guy is a big flicker? You are now being fooled around by him and serving him as a spearman. One day when you come back, you must be the first one. To hack him to death!”

No matter how angry, Orvel stretched out his hand and slapped her, and yelled, “If you dare to provoke my relationship with Mr. Wade, I will kill you!”

Elaine really didn’t dare to be arrogant now.

She knew Orvel’s methods, if she really annoyed him, how could she manage it?

So she could only take a few steps back, and honestly did not dare to speak any more.

At this time, Orvel came to Charlie, knelt on one knee, and said with a sad expression: “Mr. Wade, I am really wronged for you!”

After he finished speaking, he raised his voice a little, and blurted out: “Why do you want to be the son-in-law of this kind of shrew? Even if you and Mrs. Wade have a deep relationship, there is no need to keep this kind of mother-in-law in the world. , And she has disrespect you over and over again, I should have killed her long ago!”

Chapter 609

When Charlie heard this, he shook his head slightly, and said lightly: “Forget Mr. Orvel, there are some things to learn to accept.”

Orvel looked at Elaine bitterly, while the latter was frightened.

At this time, Elaine didn’t dare to raise the subject of money anymore, so she could only temporarily feel wronged and distressed in her heart.

At this moment, several cars were parked in the courtyard of the villa, and Issac personally walked in with five sturdy people who were tied up.

Each of these five people were full of fear. As soon as she entered the door and saw Lian, the young man blurted out and asked her: “Mom, what is going on?!”

Lian saw that her husband, son-in-law, daughter, and daughter-in-law were all arrested, and the ghost cried and howled suddenly.

“I’m sorry for you, I’m sorry for you, blame me… you have to suffer with me…”

A man in his fifties hurriedly asked: “Wife, what is going on?!”

Charlie looked at him and said coldly, “Do you know that your wife has been so harmful to others?”

“I…I don’t know…” the man said dodgingly.

Charlie had a full view of his reaction and sneered: “Still talking to me? Your wife has been a croupier for decades. What kind of person she is? You don’t know what it is!”

After all, he looked at the five people one by one, and then asked: “Which of you are Lian’s son and daughter?”

A young man and young woman raised their hands timidly. They still don’t know what happened.

Charlie looked at them and sneered: “I heard that you are all high-achieving students from prestigious universities, then do you know, where did your university money come from?”

The two looked at each other, neither dared to speak.

Lian’s husband probably realized that something was wrong. It must be his wife who had been caught by someone. So he hurriedly said: “This gentleman, if my wife cheated while playing cards, then you can tell the truth. How much can I pay you?”

Lian cried and said, “Husband, our small 20 million has been donated, and the two million I won today have also been donated!”

“Donated it?!” Lian’s husband asked in surprise: “Who did you donate to?”

Charlie said coldly: “Donated it to Project Hope!”

After all, he observed the family and sternly reprimanded: “You vampires who specialize in cheating, don’t know how many people have been scammed and how many families have been ruined for so many years! But, you yourself are doing very well. The children have all gone to prestigious universities and become successful people. Don’t you have to pay this debt?”

Everyone in Lian’s family was frightened.

Charlie continued: “Today, I will send all your family to the black coal kiln in the west of Shanxi to dig coal for labor, and use your blood and sweat to redeem your sins for so many years!”

“Huh?!” all the young people suddenly collapsed.

A man shouted: “I am not from their family, I am just their son-in-law…”

Charlie nodded: “Son-in-law! I heard that you are doing microloans? Tell me, how many young people have you cheated?”

“me……”

Charlie snorted coldly: “From now on, I will listen to you one more nonsense, you don’t have to go to the black coal kiln to dig for coal, I will dig a pit and bury you, 10 million years later, let you become coal !”

Another good-looking young woman cried and said, “I’m just their daughter-in-law, and I haven’t done anything to hurt anybody!”

Charlie asked back: “I heard that your house runs a black casino?”

Chapter 610

The woman suddenly turned pale and blurted: “I…I haven’t participated in casino operations, I just do financial work…”

“Financial work?” Charlie said indifferently: “Financial worker is also an accomplice, there is no need to be washed away, honestly follow to atonement, your family, really is a bunch of sc*m!”

Issac said at this time: “Mr. Wade, I know this woman. Her father’s name is Jones Laosi. He runs a black casino nearby. Do you want me to take them all?”

Charlie said: “Check what you have done that hurts the world and reason. If the sin is unforgivable, just kill him.”

The woman fell to the ground with fright.

Afterwards, three Toyota Coaster minibuses drove to Tomson. A dozen punks including Ron’s legs were broken one by one, ready to be sent to the car.

Charlie said to Elaine at this time: “Mom, let’s go.”

Elaine’s expression was very ugly, she pulled Charlie aside, and whispered: “They took that kind of video of me, you must help me find it out!”

“That kind of video?” Charlie frowned and asked, “What do you mean?”

Elaine said anxiously: “That’s the kind of video! They told me to take off my clothes and shoot… You must find the video for me and delete it! Otherwise, in case the video streamed I won’t live outside!”

Charlie was stunned for a moment, but didn’t expect the mother-in-law to enjoy this treatment.

Shaking his head helplessly, he pulled the Ron over and asked in a cold voice, “Where is the video you made?”

Ron was so scared that he cried and cried, “Mr. Wade I’m confused for a while…”

Charlie said coldly: “Stop talking nonsense, say, where is the video?”

“In my phone!”

“Is it sent out?”

“No, no, absolutely not!”

Charlie nodded, took out the phone from his pocket, handed it to Elaine, and said, “Mom, you find the video and deleted it yourself.”

Elaine hurriedly took the phone, found her video in the album, and deleted it completely.

Later, she still felt unsafe, so she just smashed the phone directly.

Afterwards, Elaine said bitterly: “I have to wait for them to get in the car before I leave!”

Charlie shrugged and said, “Okay, I’ll let them hurry up, it’s getting dark, and I have to go home to cook for Claire.”

Seeing a group of people being escorted to three CMBs separately, Elaine was able to resolve her hatred and threw the car keys to Charlie and said, “You drive.”

Charlie said goodbye to Issac and Mr. Orvel, drove into the Old Master’s BMW, and then drove away from Tomson.

As soon as the car got out of Tomson’s first-grade car, Elaine began to cry and said, “Today is really bad! Two million is lost, and only sixty thousand is back! and the jade bracelet… ….”

The more Elaine thought about it, the more distressed, and the more she thought about it, the more uncomfortable she was. While crying, she looked at Charlie and scolded angrily: “It’s all to blame for this Rubbish! Do you think you are so idle, let them donate money to Project Hope What are you doing?! Why don’t you let them pay me all the money?!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Mom, if you take their money, after they disappear, the police will investigate all the details of their life and would get to you in no time. You can’t wash it out even if you jump into the Yellow River. Then, Dad and Claire…”

As soon as Elaine heard this, she was shocked and blurted: “You must never tell your father and Claire about this. You hear me?!”

Chapter 611

Elaine also knew that if this incident were to be taken out, she would be regarded as gathering crowds to gamble. Once her husband and daughter knew that she was betting so much outside, they would be extremely angry.

In that way, she may not have a good life.

Although the money is gone now, those people are even more troubled. All of them have been sent to the black coal kiln to dig for coal. Every one of them doesn't even want to get away for more than ten or twenty years.

So in such a comparison, she is not too miserable.

However, the money and bracelet are gone, which is really distressing.

It's good to say that the bracelet is gone. Anyway, she took the fragments, and she can tell the family directly that the bracelet was broken.

But the money is a bit uncomfortable subject.

The family's money was in her own hands. Jacob doesn't have any money himself, and even the hundreds of thousands he earned from reselling antiques were in her own hands.

And she has lost all her family's savings. If this is known by her husband, he will be mad.

Elaine sighed in her heart, and felt very regretful about what happened today.

On the way back, Orvel called Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade, I personally put the convoy on the highway just now, and the convoy has already gone to Jinx. I should have gone there in person to explain you. It's a little better to get things done, but tonight Classic Mansion has something to do. Someone with a big background has booked the diamond box for a banquet, so I have to go over and take a look..."

Having said that, Mr. Orvel said again: "But don't worry, I will fly there tomorrow. It is estimated that their convoy will be there when I arrive in the afternoon."

Charlie gave a hum, and asked curiously, "There is a distinguished guest in Classic Mansion tonight? What is the way?"

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said, “Regnar and his son Roger from the Wu family in Aurous Hill.”

Charlie frowned. It has been several days, but the people from Wu’s family haven’t left yet?

Do they stay in Aurous Hill, trying to find him out?

After all, Wu Qi’s psychological suggestion that he must eat sh!t every hour was made by him.

It is estimated that the Wu family also realizes that there must be a hidden story behind this, so they want to find out.

But Charlie wasn’t worried, the Wu family was not as powerful as the Wade family.

Besides, with their current strength, even if the Wade family’s background is not moved out, the Wu family can’t help themselves at all.

If the Wu family insists on pretending to be forceful, then they can’t blame him for being rude.

So Charlie said to Orvel: “Okay, you can do your job first.”

“OK, Mr. Wade!”

He hung up the phone and the car was almost home.

Elaine said to Charlie, “Bring the car over, and I will drive back by myself. You can go back, lest your father and Claire see us coming back together!”

Charlie nodded indifferently, pulled the car aside, and got out of the car.

Just right, you can also buy a la carte.

When shopping for vegetables, Charlie called the Old Master and asked him if the party in the brilliant club was over.

The Old Master told him that he had just returned home after the party, and he also thanked Charlie, because Charlie had earned him enough face today.

When Charlie went home after buying vegetables, Jacob was sitting in the living room, holding a cup of tea, humming a little song with a happy expression on his face.

Seeing Charlie's return, he immediately smiled and said: "Oh my good son-in-law, you are back!"

Chapter 612

Charlie smiled and called to his father, and then found that Claire and his mother-in-law Elaine were not in the living room, and asked, "Have Claire and Mom come back?"

"Claire didn't come back, your mother is back."

Jacob waved his hand and said, "Your mother went into the house as soon as she came back. She said she was uncomfortable, and she didn't know what happened. Maybe it was because she lost money playing mahjong and felt uncomfortable!"

Charlie nodded, and deliberately asked: "Do you want to go and see? Care about it?"

"I care about my bullsh*t." Jacob curled his lips and said: "She knows playing mahjong all day long, and she is so annoying. If she really loses, there are tens of thousands of people, let her feel uncomfortable. In two days, she knew it had converged!"

Charlie laughed dumbly.

Eight thousand?

You have to multiply by 8,000 on the basis of 8,000!

Today Elaine lost more than 60 million!

When Charlie remembered, he couldn't help sighing that his mother-in-law was really lacking in brains. Several old ladies played mahjong. She could lose more than 60 million. What kind of idiot must she make to make such a mistake?

……

At this moment, the Willson family villa.

At this moment, Noah, like Jacob, was sitting comfortably in a recliner, sipping tea and humming a small song, waiting for Horiyah's triumphant return.

Noah and Jacob are worthy of being brothers, and the way they celebrate good things is almost the same.

Noah was playing with his mobile phone at this time, and looked at it repeatedly. Horiyah's WeChat was sent an hour ago, his mouth crooked.

It read on WeChat: "My husband, Elaine's savings of more than two million, the house of one or two million that she currently lives in, and her jade bracelet worth four to five million have all been lost to us! That set of Tomson's first-class villa worth 130 million has already been mortgaged to us, and Charlie will send the copy of the house soon! This time we are well rich!"

Noah figured it out. Even if she didn't mention the miscellaneous things, the villa alone could sell for at least 120 million after changing hands. By then, his family would be divided into 40%, and there would be nearly 50 million!

50 million, enough to earn!

At that time, if you add in cash, old house properties, and jade bracelets, you can get a few million more. By that time, more than 50 million will be harvested!

In addition, there are 15 million deposits in the family, which adds up to nearly 70 million!

Even if the Willson family fell, the money would be enough for him to be cool for a long time!

Noah even planned the use of the money.

First, eight million must be given to Mrs. Willson.

Because the Lady Willson urged the 8 million to death in the past two days, Noah said that the money was being redeemed by the fund manager and had to wait two days, and promised that it would be credited to the Willson Group account tomorrow.

His own plan was to wait for Horiyah to finish pitting Elaine before giving the Lady Willson 8 million and sending her away.

As for the remaining money, he decided to hold it tightly, and must not let the Lady Willson know. When the time comes, he will buy a villa first, and when the Willson family goes bankrupt, he will move there.

Thinking of this, Noah felt more happy, and couldn't help but sighed: "Elaine, this stinky lady, dare you to have a villa with yourself? Isn't it cool now? Really deserve it! This money is right. Think of it as paying for your own mental loss!"

For him, he didn't have any psychological burden at all for ruining Elaine's bankruptcy.

This kind of stinky lady just wants to cheat, so much more cheat, cheat, cheat to death!

The best thing is that once this stinky lady has money, she should think of something to cheat all her money and turn her into a long-term money bag!

Chapter 614

After receiving the mobile phone, Mrs. Willson called Horiyah again, but the other side still reminded her that it was turned off.

Old Mrs. Willson said in confusion: "What's the matter? Why is the phone turned off?"

Noah said, "Mom, isn't it normal for the phone to shut down automatically when it is out of power? Besides, it is not convenient to call her again and again when she is outside."

The Old Mrs. Willson threw the phone to him and said angrily: "Just keep trying until you get through!"

Noah was helpless, so he sat in a chair and kept hanging up and calling out.

It lasted more than half an hour, but the phone still prompted shut down.

Noah felt more and more in his heart that things didn't seem to be right…

It stands to reason that Horiyah went out to cheat money with Lian, not outdoors, but indoors. It should be very convenient to charge the phone.

Moreover, he also reminded her before that she should keep in touch at all times when the time comes, and if there is any accident, he can rescue her.

Therefore, it should not shut down.

What exactly is going on?

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but sit up straight, his face became serious, and he said to himself: "This is not right…"

Old Mrs. Willson glanced at him and snorted coldly, "Don't act here, what the h*ll is going on!"

Noah suddenly felt a little irritable, and he felt a little uneasy.

So he opened his mouth and said to the Lady Willson: "Mom, don't make trouble with Horiyah. I can't contact Horiyah now. I will find someone else to see if anyone is with her."

After speaking, Noah dialed Lian again.

Like Horiyah's mobile phone, the receiver also indicates that it has been turned off.

Then, Noah dialed Ron and Nivia again, and the result was the same…

Is this not too weird? !

At this time, Noah's heart was completely confused!

He scratched his hair in a panic, the bad premonition in his heart became stronger and stronger.

Old Mrs. Willson saw his state, the more she looked at it, the less he was acting, and she realized that something really happened!

So she hurriedly asked, “What’s going on with you? You tell mom the truth!”

Noah shook his head and said, “I don’t know what’s going on…”

The Old Mrs. Willson asked, “Then what do you look unsettled? Why can’t Horiyah contact me yet? What are you hiding from me?”

Noah hesitated for a moment, sighed, and said, “Mom, let me tell you the truth. Actually, Horiyah set up a game for Elaine today, found a senior, and played mahjong with Elaine. The money in her hand and Charlie’s villa were both cheated. In this way, when the bank seizes our villa, won’t you be able to live in the Tomson first-class product you are thinking of?”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, her eyes lit up and she blurted out with excitement: “Is the villa now in your hands? When can I live in?”

Chapter 615

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard the words Tomson, her eyes straightened.

She has been greedy for Charlie’s big villa, dreaming that she can live in it.

She even wanted to die there when she was old.

There are some superstitions and sayings in the folk, such as:

When you are dying, it is best not to die in the hospital, otherwise you will not find your way home.

For another example, you must wear a shroud before you die, otherwise there will be no clothes to wear there.

For example, if you live in a mansion before you die, you will be able to give birth to a wealthy family in your next life and enjoy the glory and wealth.

Therefore, Mrs. Willson also longed that she could live in a top luxury villa like Tomson until she died.

Last time, she directed Harold to rob the villa. As a result, several bodyguards of the Willson family were beaten into dogs, and Harold was beaten terribly alongside.

From then on, although the Lady Willson broke off the idea of grabbing, she still had a greedy heart.

When she heard that Noah and Horiyah were planning to trick that villa into their design, she was excited!

At this time, Harold and Wendy had just returned from outside, and when they entered the villa, they became excited when they heard this.

Harold walked to the front and asked: “Dad, you said that Mom is going to get to Charlie’s villa? Did she succeed?”

Wendy was also very excited and asked, “Yes, Dad, did you succeed?”

Noah sighed at this time: “The last WeChat message she sent me said that she had deceived Elaine’s cash, the house she lives in, and Charlie’s Tomson first-class villa…”

Before Noah could say a word, Mrs. Willson was very excited and smiled: “This is really a great thing, it’s really great! So, when the bank comes to seal up this villa, we will be able to move in. Tomson first product is gone from their hands! Hahaha, Elaine, that uncultivated poor ghost shrew, should be cheated! It is best to cheat her to bankrupt her family!”

Noah smiled bitterly: “Mom, even if things are done in the villa, we still have to share it with other people. If you want to keep this villa, it doesn’t matter if you want to replenish it. But it doesn’t matter. Now the key is Horiyah can’t be found anymore! I can’t get in touch with her now, and the few people who organized the game with her can’t get in touch either. They are all lost!”

“Lost connection?” Old Mrs. Willson was stunned. After a while, she frowned and said: “Noah, wouldn’t she run away with the money?”

“Run?” Noah blurted out: “Should not, right? Why is she running?”

Harold also said: “Grandma, Mom can’t take the money away, don’t worry!”

The Old Mrs. Willson shook her head and said, “Don’t say such things now! The Willson family is no longer what it used to be, and Horiyah knows in her heart that it is impossible for the Willson family to return to its original glory. All the money is with her. If she doesn’t want to live with you, wouldn’t she take money and run away?”

Speaking of this, Mrs. Willson said solemnly: “If she has sold the villa she scammed and exchanged tens of millions of billions in cash, then she will have even more reason to run away. She can go abroad and you’ll never find her again!”

Noah said, “Mom, Horiyah has been married to me for so many years. Although sometimes we quarrel and argue, our relationship is still very stable!”

Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “That’s because she has no money! She used to depend on us to live, now? You gave her all the savings, and she has the financial power and no longer need to rely on you!”

With that, Mrs. Willson said again: “Also! She lied got the Charlie’s villa today, and her value skyrocketed several times. Now holding tens of millions of assets in her hand, you are not a husband in her eyes. ! It’s dragging the oil bottle!”

Noah’s expression froze.

Although he didn’t want to admit that what Mrs. Willson said was the truth, he still vaguely realized some problems in his heart.

Chapter 616

If Horiyah really got tens of millions in hand, maybe she would really do something like this. After all, this woman and Elaine had a good relationship with each other, and they were both eye-catching and addicted to money.

Now, he, his son, his daughter, and even her own mother have all become oil bottles. Maybe she would really choose to roll all the money and leave!

Thinking of this, Noah's face was uncertain, and said, "I'll call Elaine and ask."

After speaking, he immediately took out his mobile phone and called Elaine.

This time, the call went through quickly.

When Noah heard the call connected, he said quickly: "Elaine, I am your eldest brother..."

When Elaine heard his voice, her teeth tickled with hatred!

This old dog! Horiyah had set up a trick to deceive her, he must know!

Moreover, maybe this old dog is making suggestions behind his back!

Thinking of the extremely heavy losses today, Elaine couldn't wait to greet Noah's 18th generation directly on the phone!

However, when she thought that Horiyah's dog had been sent to the black coal kiln, she could only suppress the anger in her heart and said disdainfully: "Noah, my husband and I have left the Willson family. Why are you calling me now?"

Noah was also annoyed when he heard this, but when he asked her to find out, he couldn't annoy her, so he could only ask angrily, "Elaine, can you count me wrong?"

Elaine snorted and said, "Let's talk about it, what can you do with me?"

Noah hurriedly asked: "Elaine, have you seen Horiyah today?"

Elaine immediately denied, "No, since I was in Shehlain's villa last time, I have never seen my sister-in-law again. What's wrong?"

"No?!" Noah cursed inwardly, didn't this stinky lady show that she was lying?

Today, Horiyah has been broadcasting to him live on WeChat, reporting to him downstairs at the house, reporting to him in her BMW car, and reporting to him when playing mahjong with her.

Even, she has reported to him how much money and things she won with her. She is telling him that she didn't see her?

Although Noah was very angry in his heart, he could only hold back his anger and said, "When Horiyah went out today, she said she was going to play mahjong with you. Have you really not seen her?"

Elaine felt a little guilty. After all, the three people who played mahjong with her today, even the same gang of gangsters, were sent to dig coal. If they let their family know that they are related to him, they might get revenge on him. If they call the police, she can't argue with it!

Therefore, she can only deny it to the end!

So she impatiently said to Noah: "You are really interesting, I have not seen her, can I not count it in my heart? I have never seen her before!"

Noah didn't care if he would be exposed, and said quickly, "Elaine, don't hang up. Tell me the truth, did you see her? Where did she go? In the afternoon, she sent me a WeChat message. Now, she said she played cards with you, and she also said that she won your son-in-law Charlie's villa at the first grade of Tomson. How could you never meet her?"

Elaine hurriedly said, "Noah, it's interesting for you to talk. When did my villa went to her? Besides, I said that I haven't seen Horiyah before! I'm not too late to bother. How could it be possible to play cards with her!"

Speaking of this, she also guessed in her heart that Noah must be behind the scenes.

So she gritted her teeth and said: "Noah, your wife, maybe she ran away or eloped with someone, deliberately playing mahjong with me as a pretense! I heard that she had packed one in KTV before. Tender ducks about the size of your sea dragon, the two of them kept saying they would save money and fly!"

Chapter 617

When Noah heard these words, he immediately yelled: “Elaine, you’re not f*cking here!”

Elaine was also anxious, and blurted out: “Oh, don’t you believe it? Okay, let me tell you, if you can find Horiyah, I will lose!”

Noah blurted out and asked, “What do you mean?”

Elaine scolded: “Try to figure out what you mean, I’m upset now, I don’t bother to tell you!”

After speaking, Elaine immediately hung up the phone.

Listening to the busy tone on the phone, Noah almost dropped the phone with anger.

It was Harold who stopped him in time and blurted out: “Dad, don’t be impulsive. The top priority now is to get Mom back first!”

Harold didn’t know that his mother had been sent to the ditch of Jinx. With the Willson family’s ability, it would be impossible to find her in this life.

At this time, Wendy on the side also persuaded: “Yes, Dad! What are you angry about! What did that stinky lady Elaine say?”

Noah said angrily: “Elaine said that your mother wrapped up a little white face and ran away with him!”

“Ah?!” Harold, Wendy and Old Mrs. Willson all looked shocked!

“Bring a little white face?!” Old Mrs. Willson shouted angrily: “Is this true?”

“I don’t know, mother!” Noah was anxious and angry, blurting out: “Elaine said so on the phone, and said that Horiyah just verbally lied to me that she was setting up a situation for her and cheating her to lose money. She set me up, let me take it lightly, and then fight for time and opportunity to elope!”

Harold blurted out: “The dog spit out blood! How could my mother keep a little white face!”

Noah’s expression was a little weird, and he said coldly, “Who can say this well? Now I think about it, your mother is indeed a bit suspicious in doing things!”

“What?” Harold and Wendy hurriedly asked, “Why is Mom suspicious?”

Noah said with a gloomy face: “Your grandma has been asking me to pay 8 million to the family. Your mother was not willing to pay, so she proposed to transfer the money to her first, and then I told your grandma that the money is being redeemed by the financial manager. That’s why I transferred all the 15 million in my account to her!”

Old Mrs. Willson glared in anger, slapped Noah’s face directly, and scolded angrily: “Didn’t you tell me that you only have ten million?!”

Noah was in a rush just now, so he told the truth all at once. Now he was slapped in the face. He was aggrieved and angry. He blurted out, “Mom! Didn’t you estimate that I had ten million? It wasn’t me who said it!”

Old Mrs. Willson cursed: “Then why don’t you tell me the truth?! I’m your mother! Why don’t you give me an answer and tell me how much money you have?!”

Noah was speechless.

After all, it was indeed that he had concealed the amount of his own funds. There was no quibble about this.

Old Mrs. Willson was very angry, and said coldly: “I always thought you were different from your brother. I thought you were better than your brother. I thought you were better than your brother, and more insightful! But I didn’t expect you. Even you dare to lie!”

With that said, Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and said: “You now know what is smart but you were mistaken by smartness? You didn’t tell your mother, but instead gave the money to your wife. Now it’s fine. Now, we’ll are done!”

Wendy bit her lip and said, “Grandma, my mother is not like that!”

Old Mrs. Willson sneered: “Isn’t that kind of person? What about your mother? Where did she go? Why did she disappear at this time?”

After that, the Old Mrs. Willson asked aggressively: “Also, your mother kept saying that if you find someone to do the game, Elaine, why are all the people who did the game with her disappear? Only Elaine is fine? This proves that there is a lot of strangeness in this matter!”

Harold blurted out, “Could it be Elaine who did it? Could it be that she, in turn, cleaned up my mother and the other people who did the game for her?”

The Old Mrs. Willson said disgustedly: “Elaine? She is a b*tch, how can she have this kind of ability? Just your second uncle’s idiot wife. She will be calculated by hers like a b*tch! Your mother’s character, I won’t comment on it, just smart The strength is ten times that of Elaine. If she really wants to play Elaine, then Elaine can only be played!”

Chapter 618

Noah’s expression is uncertain, and he is also highly suspicious now that his wife ran away with the money!

Except for this explanation, nothing else can be explained!

Four people can’t just disappear from the world, right?

When the world has evaporated, there should be some shadows and clues left?

Combined with Horiyah’s 15 million cash in hand, he even felt that Horiyah might be sentenced to himself.

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said, “No, I have to go to Elaine and ask in person!”

The Old Mrs. Willson angrily hit Noah with a cane on the back and cursed: “Go and ask her the question, and then find me the stinky lady Horiyah! Even if you can’t find her, you have to Get the 15 million back for me. If you can’t find the money, don’t do it! Just assume I never gave birth to you!”

Noah nodded and said, “Well, I’ll go now!”

Old Mrs. Willson suddenly said, “Don’t worry! I’ll go with you!”

Noah collapsed and said, “Mom, what are you going to do! Don’t make trouble with it!”

“I add chaos?!” Old Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: “You have lost all the money, and now you say I add chaos? I tell you, I must go this time! If you don’t solve this matter for me, I I will live at Jacob’s house from now on, and I will sever the mother-child relationship with you!”

Noah couldn’t tell the hardship, so he nodded and said, “Oh, let’s go together!”

The two of them were very anxious, they went out for a taxi, and went straight to Elaine’s house.

Charlie and his father-in-law were sitting on the sofa watching TV, while the mother-in-law Elaine was alone in the room, wrapped her head in the bed and weeping, still distressing over two million cash and the broken jade bracelet .

At this time, suddenly there was a bang on the door.

Charlie stood up and opened the door, and found the Old Mrs. Willson and Noah standing at the door, frowning and asking, “What are you doing here?”

The Old Mrs. Willson was so angry when she saw Charlie, she cursed angrily: “You Rubbish, get out of my way and let Elaine come out!”

Charlie frowned and said coldly: “Lady Willson, our family has severed relationship with you, you are not welcome here!”

“What are you talking about?!” Old Mrs. Willson cursed angrily: “Who gave you the order? How dare you be disrespectful to me?!”

Charlie said coldly: “Do you think you were the former Patriarch of the Willson family? Wherever you go, you are a domineering spirit? Tell you, you are not welcome here, hurry up and leave!”

After speaking, Charlie had to close the door.

Jacob heard the movement at this time and ran over.

Seeing the two people at the door, he couldn't help frowning and asked: "What are you doing here?"

The Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, and asked with sheer majesty: "Jacob! Do you still see me as your mother in your eyes?"

Jacob was taken aback and said, "You want to sever the relationship with me. You should ask yourself if you have me as son in your eyes."

Mrs. Willson's expression was very ugly, and she blurted out: "Blood is thicker than water! I am your mother at all times!"

Jacob has been wronged by the Lady Willson for so many years. It is long enough. He said angrily: "When you are bored with me, you will cut off your relationship with me. Whenever you need me, it will always be my mother? I'm sorry, such a mother. I don't want either!"

After speaking, Jacob turned his head and went back to the room.

Charlie looked at Mrs. Willson and Noah, smiled slightly, and said, "You have heard what my father-in-law said, please go back!"

Chapter 619

Old Mrs. Willson did not expect that Jacob, who has always been cowardly, would have a temper in front of her!

She can't help but feel angry and hate!

For decades, she had been using her majesty to crush Jacob to death, and Jacob had never been able to resist, or even refuted.

Even if she drove him out of the Willson family, he was afraid to let go.

Unexpectedly, he dared to say this to her today!

Are the wings really hard? !

How dare to say that a mother like her, he doesn't want this kind of rebellious remarks!

It really turned him back!

Just when she was furious and wanted to attack on the spot, so as to protect her dignity and majesty.

Noah on the side had already put down his body and said to Charlie: "Charlie, we are not here to cause trouble today. I have something to find out from your mother-in-law Elaine. So, you can let her come out quickly. I am in a hurry. Ask her about things!"

Charlie naturally knew that Noah must have come to ask about Horiyah.

It is a pity that Noah could not have imagined that Horiyah and Lian's group had been secretly sent to Jinx. Therefore, to him, Horiyah must be like the world has evaporated.

So Charlie said to Noah: "If you have anything you can tell me, I will tell her."

Noah hurriedly said: "My wife is lost!"

Charlie pretended to be surprised and asked, "You lost wife? Why did you lose her?"

Noah was very upset at Charlie's verbal questioning, but still suppressed his temper, and said, "I just can't find her, so I can't get in touch anymore. Before she lost contact, she saw your mother-in-law last time, so I came to ask."

Charlie smiled and said, "This kind of thing can actually be understood without asking."

Noah blurted out and asked, "What do you mean?"

Charlie said: "I meant it is very simple, I just think your wife should have run away."

As he said, Charlie shook his fingers and said: “Look at you now, one has no money, two has no power, and three has no nobles to help. It seems that the Willson family will soon be bankrupt and liquidated, and your villa will go out of your hands. You have to take it away from the bank? Aunt has never suffered in her life, she can’t live with you in low-rent housing, right?”

Noah gritted his teeth and said, “This matter has nothing to do with you. You’d better not talk too much!”

Jacob, Charlie’s father-in-law, walked over at this time and said seriously: “Big Brother, I think Charlie’s words are very reasonable. The Willson family is now a bottomless pit. If I’m a sister-in-law, I won’t live with you anymore. After I have passed you, I will take away all your money and go out and start a new life!”

“You…” Noah didn’t expect that, Jacob immediately poked the piece in his heart that he feared the most, and suddenly cursed angrily: “Jacob, don’t guess my wife here! If it doesn’t depend on you For my brother’s sake, I’ve already taught you a lesson!”

As soon as Noah’s voice fell, Charlie slapped his face directly, and he slapped his eyes with gold stars.

Before he came back to his senses, Charlie said coldly: “Noah, you dare to be so presumptuous at the door of my house, forgetting the fate of your son and the Willsons family?”

Noah was slapped in the face, and he was honest in an instant.

He knows, don’t say what he wants now.

Chapter 620

Even if he was still the former Noah, Charlie couldn’t help it.

This guy didn’t know where he learned martial arts. Several bodyguards of the Willson family were beaten up by him, let alone himself?

Thinking of this, Noah held back the anger in his heart and said to Jacob, “Jacob, it was my fault just now. I apologize to you, but I should trouble you to call out your younger brother and sister. I want to ask her something.”

Jacob was so refreshed at this time, he couldn’t wait to hug his baby son-in-law Charlie and k!ss him.

What a relief!

He was making Noah feel uncomfortable. He slapped him straight away. It was awesome!

Jacob felt very happy, and said to Noah, “Big brother, I ask you, did you and sister-in-law want to buy a villa two days ago?”

Noah asked subconsciously: “How did you know?”

Jacob blurted out: “Elaine told me that she was playing mahjong at her friend’s house. She happened to see you and sister-in-law going to visit her friend’s house, so she told me.”

Noah nodded and said, “I did read it, but what does it have to do with today’s affairs?”

As soon as he finished speaking, the Lady Willson on the side frowned and asked: “What’s the matter? Do you want to buy a villa? Why don’t I know?”

Noah was desperate.

Seeing Mrs. Willson’s angry face, he could only patiently explain: “Mom, Horiyah and I are afraid that we will have no place to live after the villa is sealed, so we want to see if there is a suitable replacement in advance… ….”

“You bullsh*t!” Mrs. Willson cursed angrily: “If you don’t want to take this money out to help me in the emergency, my villa will be taken back! It’s fine if you don’t help me, and even go to see the villa behind my back ?!”

Noah’s expression is extremely embarrassed, it seems that this matter will not be resolved…

Old Mrs. Willson was furious, she slapped him with her feet, and cursed: “You are not a dog with eyes! If you don’t believe in your own mother, believe in an outsider! Now it’s all right! Fifteen million hits. The water is drifting! You are trying to drive us all to death!”

When Jacob heard that his elder brother Noah turned out to be 15 million, he felt sore.

He has been following the Willson family for so many years, and continue to be more than 1 million. Later, he made some antiques and earned some more. His daughter gave him some more. The family barely had more than 2 million.

Unexpectedly, Noah would have 15 million himself!

Thinking of this, he said sourly: “No wonder elder brother! You must have put 15 million in sister-in-law’s hands, right?”

Noah said with a sullen expression: “It has nothing to do with you!”

Jacob sighed and said, “Big Brother, you gave so much money to Sister-in-law, even if Sister-in-law doesn’t want to cheat, those young men who dream every day and expect rich old aunts to save them will not let them go!”

Noah frowned and asked, “What do you mean by this?”

Jacob looked at him and said in surprise: “Do you usually use your mobile phone to access the Internet? There are many cases of this kind on the Internet! Some young men seduce rich old women like sister-in-law, and when the time comes, they say something to the old aunt Auntie, I don’t want to work hard anymore. The rich old aunt immediately gives money to buy a car or the house, take him up, and even elope with him!”

Speaking of this, Jacob said regretfully: “Fifteen million! I don’t know how many young men chase after sister-in-law to please her, I’m afraid that the sister-in-law will not be able to pick it!”

Chapter 621

Noah was trembling with anger!

Auntie, I don’t want to work hard on such a stalk, he can occasionally see it on various headline consultations on his mobile phone.

At that time, he even had a crooked mind, thinking that in the future, if he has money and meets a young and beautiful girl, telling himself that uncle I don’t want to work hard, then he can also send her an address directly and let her Just come to him…

Of course, this was only in the obsession that existed in his mind. He had never had the courage and the strength to make it a reality.

But now, when he heard Jacob talk about his wife like this, he didn’t know what was going on, that kind of imagery suddenly became very strong!

He even thought of a scene of a young man sitting in his wife’s arms and calling her aunt flatly…

Noah worked for a while, feeling that he didn’t know how many green hats were on his head, and he was extremely angry.

At this moment, he was anxious and angry. He gritted his teeth and cursed: “Jacob, what qualifications do you have to laugh at my wife? Your wife is not a good thing! Fortunately, you have no money. If you have money, just like Elaine Good thing, she would have already been out with ten little white faces!”

At this moment, Jacob’s bedroom door opened, and Elaine ran out angrily, pointing to Noah’s nose and cursing: “Noah, your own wife ran away, why did you come to our house and dare to ridicule the Lady Willson? You don’t see what you are!”

Seeing Elaine finally came out, Noah asked sharply: “Elaine! Have you seen Horiyah?!”

Elaine scolded: “I said I haven’t seen her before, but I haven’t seen her. Why are you with such nonsense? I tell you, Horiyah was out with a little white face, rolled money and ran away, do you believe it or not!”

Noah gritted his teeth and cursed: “You said she has a little white face, what evidence do you have?”

Elaine said coldly: “Your wife and money are missing, what evidence do you need? You don’t want to find evidence by yourself? What are you looking for in my house?”

Noah was about to suffer from a heart attack, and Mrs. Willson said coldly from the side at this time: “Okay, let’s go home! Don’t be embarrassed here!”

Noah pointed at Elaine bitterly, and cursed: “Screw, you f*cking wait for me! Sooner or later I will clean you up!”

Elaine spit on him and said angrily: “You are so poor that you can’t even afford to eat, and you want to clean me up? Sooner or later you will starve to death, you b@stard!”

After all, Elaine closed the door directly.

Noah exploded dryly, but he didn’t dare to continue entanglement, for fear that Charlie would beat him up again in a rage, so he could only leave with the Lady Willson in a dingy manner.

At the gate of the community, the Old Mrs. Willson said to Noah with a dark face: “Give you three days and find Horiyah for me. If you can’t find her, bring the money back to me. Otherwise, you don’t need this house. I’m back!”

After speaking, the Lady Willson ran away angrily.

Noah almost collapsed.

The world is so big, where can he find Horiyah? !

It seems that the only way to go is to see Horiyah’s family.

After scolding Noah away, Elaine’s always extremely depressed mood was a little better.

Jacob didn’t know what happened today. He thought that Horiyah really took the money and ran away. He gloated and said, “Haha, my eldest brother is really clever and confused for a while. He didn’t even think that he would catch fire in the backyard. , he really laughed at me, hahahaha!”

Charlie glanced at Elaine, but she didn't expect this mother-in-law to be on the road. She denied seeing Horiyah with Noah's life and death. She had to blame Horiyah for having an affair and ran away with money, so she immediately took Noah to do it. His attention shifted to other places.

Elaine looked at Charlie bitterly, and couldn't wait to eat him raw!

Blamed this waste. Lian and Horiyah donated all the money she lost. Now that she has lost all the money in the family, she doesn't know how to hide it from Jacob!

Chapter 622

At this time, Jacob said happily: "By the way, my wife, give me 20,000, and I have a dinner tomorrow."

"A treat for dinner?" Elaine suddenly became nervous, and blurted out: "Dinner for 20,000?!"

Jacob couldn't help but said with joy: "I joined our Aurous Hill Calligraphy and Painting Association some time ago. Now there is a vacancy for a standing director in the association. I want to fight for it! So I want to invite the chairman and other executives. The directors have a meal together to bring the relationship closer."

After that, Jacob said with a smug look: "If I can take the position of executive director, then I will be a celebrity in the Aurous Hill antique circle in the future!"

Elaine hurriedly scolded: "Are you going crazy? A treat for dinner costs 20,000? You run the money printing machine at home? I tell you, I won't agree!"

Jacob hurriedly said: "Oh, my wife, don't you want to climb up too! As a standing director, I will have more opportunities to get in touch with antique calligraphy and painting in the future, and there will be more opportunities to pick up the leaks. You are not the skill I missed. Haven't you seen it before, I made hundreds of thousands in one hand!"

Elaine was very guilty and said, "That's not okay to spend 20,000 on a dinner party! Do you really think that the wind blows at home?"

Jacob said angrily: “I spent this money, and I will definitely earn it back in the future! The big deal, can I still borrow yours?”

Elaine said contemptuously: “Who doesn’t know your level of stinking, even if you are a standing director, what can you do? I think you are about the same as Charlie a liar!”

Jacob was immediately anxious: “You Lady Willson, why do you look down on me so much?”

Elaine snorted: “I just look down on you, what’s the matter? Tell you, you want money, no!”

After speaking, she turned around and went back to the room pretending to be angry.

Jacob was very depressed.

What the h*ll are you doing, stinky girl?

Don’t give me 20,000?

I made a lot of money anyhow!

He was about to go to the room to find Elaine for the theory. Charlie hurriedly stopped him and said with a smile: “Dad, since Mom doesn’t want to give you money, it’s useless for you to chase after her.”

Jacob said angrily, “But I have already greeted them, and I want to invite them to dinner! I only have one thousand in my pocket, which is not enough for a treat!”

As he said, Jacob said again: “Our president said, I have a great chance to be the standing director, and it depends on whether I can perform well!”

When Charlie heard this, his heart suddenly felt helpless.

father-in-law, who knows no antique calligraphy and painting, is exactly a half-blind among the blind. He has been cheated so many times and lost a lot of money. In the end, he made a fortune by cheating on Ervin Jones.

It is said that Ervin Jones now hides from him every day, does not answer his phone calls, does not answer his WeChat, and sees him in Antique Street, even if he doesn't want the stall, he will run away.

People like him are mixed in the Association of Calligraphy and Painting, which is just a way of filling the numbers.

However, Charlie naturally wouldn't say such things, so he said to Jacob: "Dad, I still have some private money. Let me transfer 20,000 to your WeChat."

When Jacob heard this, he immediately said with excitement: "Oh my good son-in-law! You really helped Dad a great favor!"

Charlie sighed, transferred 20,000 to him, and said, "Claire is coming back soon. I will cook."

Jacob received the money and hurriedly said flatteringly: "Good son-in-law, I'll help you wash rice!"

Chapter 623

While Charlie was busy cooking, Regnar and Roger, and his son also left the Willson family and drove to Classic Mansion.

Tonight, Regnar hosted a banquet in Classic Mansion and invited some of the most prestigious people in Aurous Hill. On the one hand, he wanted to find clues to the sudden change of his younger son Wu Qi, and on the other hand, to let the Wu family lay a little foundation in Aurous Hill.

Although the Wu family is the first family in Aurous Hill, it does not mean that they have sufficient control over the entire Aurous Hill.

The Wu family's base camp is in Suzhou, so they have extraordinary control in the Suzhou area, but Aurous Hill is the Song family's base camp, so the Wu family's influence in Aurous Hill is far worse than the Song family.

Originally, the major families in Aurous Hill each had their own spheres of influence, and everyone maintained such a tacit understanding and respect for each other, and no one would expand their strength within the sphere of influence of the other side.

Regnar didn't want to go deep in Aurous Hill, but the key is now that his eldest son Roger wants to marry Warnia from the Song family. In order to achieve this goal, Roger will stay in Aurous Hill for a long time in the future, so he prepared to fight with Aurous Hill families first. A greeting can also bring enough convenience to Roger in Aurous Hill in the future.

Roger has been a bit irritable for the past two days, first of all, because the last time Regnar and Mr. Song mentioned the marriage, Mr. Song directly refused, making Roger feel very shameless.

In addition, Roger is even more troubled by Warnia's attitude.

In the past few days that he and her father lived in Song's house, Warnia went out early and returned late every day!

In the past, he heard from Honor that Warnia used to eat breakfast at home before going out, and then went home early in the evening to accompany her father to dinner.

But now, Warnia doesn't even eat breakfast every day and drives away straight out of her room in the morning.

In the evening, after she had eaten outside, comes back very late, and goes directly back to the room, basically not giving Roger a chance to meet.

This made him depressed.

He really didn't expect Warnia to look down on him a little bit, unwilling to marry him, why is she acting like this?

In the car, Regnar also noticed that his son's condition was not right, so he said: "You, you have to be more patient in everything. For a girl like Warnia, the whole Aurous Hill may not be able to find the second one. If you want to get your hands on her, it must take some energy and think."

Roger was angry and said, “Dad, there is no other young man in Aurous Hill who is better than me, right? I can match her, why does she not know how to praise?”

Regnar said indifferently: “You don’t understand, girls from big families are always more popular than boys from big families.”

Then, he said: “A woman like Warnia, even among Eastcliff’s first-class and top families, would want to marry her in, because she is not only beautiful and capable, but the family strength is not weak, both inside and outside. It’s all very good. Not only does it save face when married, it can also play a very important role in the family, and even brings a generous dowry.”

“However, if you want to marry a girl from a Eastcliff first-class family or a top-class family, it will be as difficult as the sky. It is difficult for them to look at you. This is because when they look at you, they don’t just look at you, but It is the strength of the entire Wu family.”

“In layman’s terms, in the upper class, if a woman’s comprehensive strength reaches 70 points, then she can marry a man with a comprehensive strength of 80 points; but a man whose comprehensive strength reaches 70 points is difficult to marry a comprehensive strength of 70 points woman.”

Roger was a little angry, but blurted out: “Then what do you mean, I am looking for Warnia or am I climbing?”

Regnar said indifferently: “Although you may not like to listen to the truth, it is basically the same as this. Warnia will definitely find a better man than you, but it is difficult for you to find a better woman than Warnia.”

Roger was stunned. At first he was a little unconvinced. After thinking about it, he felt that what Dad said was right.

Warnia is indeed the woman with the highest overall score he has ever met.

As for the daughters of those big families in Eastcliff, even if the family is richer than the Song family, it is difficult to have the appearance and temperament of Warnia.

Chapter 624

Moreover, even if they can value themselves, their family may not be able to value themselves.

Regnar sighed at this time and said, “The news from home is that your brother’s condition is not very optimistic.”

“What’s wrong?” Roger hurriedly asked: “The situation has deteriorated again?”

“That’s not true.” Regnar said: “It’s still the same as before. He has to eat every hour, but your brother’s own emotions are a little broken. When it happened before, if he was not allowed to eat, he would commit suicide. Now it’s for him to eat. After he finishes eating and regains consciousness, he wants to commit suicide. It feels too painful to live like this.”

After speaking, he sighed, and he didn’t know who Wu Qi’ had provoked, and became what he is now.

Roger gritted his teeth and said, “If I were to catch the man who harmed my brother, I must let him die without a burial place!”

in fact.

Although Roger said so, what he desires most now is not to avenge or cure his younger brother, but to quickly take down Warnia.

As for the situation of his younger brother Wu Qi, he doesn’t really care.

On the contrary, he felt that the way his brother was now, it was the best result for himself.

Because of this, he will lose an absolute competitor in the future.

Wu Qi is like this now. If he is not cured, he will never inherit any of the family’s assets. The only end is to be locked up in the family in the snow and hidden in the family, giving him his life.

In this way, he has the opportunity to inherit the Wu family alone.

Regnar sighed again at this time and said, “You don’t have to worry about your brother’s affairs. I’ll check this line, and you will pursue Warnia with all your strength. You must catch Warnia. Do you understand?”

Roger nodded hurriedly: “I understand Dad!”

Regnar gave a hum, and said: “Today I set up a bureau in Classic Mansion. Among the people I invited, there are the heads of the White family, the Qin family, the Liu family, the Zhao family, and the Kevin family. They have been in Aurous Hill for many years. Each has its own merits in family, strength, connections and resources.”

“And Mr. Orvel, the owner of Classic Mansion, was also invited today. He is the boss of Aurous Hill’s underground world. Although he can’t get on the table, he has the most eyeliner. Most things in Aurous Hill can’t escape his eyes, so you have to keep in touch with them today. It will be of great use to your pursuit of Warnia in the future.”

Roger only knew about the White Family and the Qin Family, and knew that their Patriarchs were Solmon White and Qin Gang respectively. He knew their influence, but he didn’t know much about the other families, so he asked: “Dad, except for the White Family and Qin Family, the rest What are the origins of the Liu family, Zhao family, and Kevin family?”

Regnar jokingly said: “The Zhao family and the Kevin family are ordinary real estate families. There is nothing too awesome about it, but this Liu family is a bit interesting. Their family is a financial company, and they are all illegal. Routine loans belong to the category of loan sharks. They have just risen in the past two years, and they have also raised a large number of gangsters who are collecting debts.

Roger was surprised and said: “Then he is of the same nature as Mr. Orvel?”

“The nature is similar.” Regnar nodded and said: “But his strength is much worse than Mr. Orvel. Mr. Orvel has many younger brothers in Aurous Hill, dozens of times more than Liu Guang’s collection team, so Liu Guang even hates Mr. Orvel. And dare not do anything to him.”

“Liu Guang hates Mr. Orvel?” Roger asked in surprise, “Is there a contradiction between them?”

Regnar smiled and said, “The contradiction has increased. Liu Guang has an only child named Liu Ming. Some time ago, I didn’t know how, ho offend Mr. Orvel. He was knifed by Mr. Orvel and carved the two characters on his forehead.”

“What word?”

“Poor hanging!”

Chapter 625

“f*ck!”

Roger exclaimed when he heard this, and blurted out: “Mr. Orvel actually used a knife to carve the words “Poor Hang” on the forehead of Liu Guang’s only son? It is not an exaggeration to say that this is a deadly vengeance!”

“Yes.” Regnar smiled slightly and said: “I guess that Liu Guang and his son wanted to kill Mr. Orvel in their dreams. Eat his meat!”

When Roger heard this, he couldn’t help asking: “Dad, since you know that Liu Guang and Mr. Orvel have an antagonism, why do you invite this Liu Guang over to the dinner?”

Regnar smiled and said, “Don’t you think Liu Guang is a good use object? A dog who wants to bite but dare not open his mouth. What he lacks most is a dog that can support him and let him open his mouth and bite with confidence. the host.”

Roger said, “Dad if you want to take advantage of Liu Guang, why set the dinner in Classic Mansion? He and Mr. Orvel are like fire and water, isn’t it difficult?”

Regnar looked at Roger with deep eyes and said, “Liu Guang and Mr. Orvel are both dogs. The only difference is that Liu Guang is a stray dog without an owner, while Mr. Orvel is a dog of the Song family.”

Roger nodded and asked, “What then? Dad, what’s the meaning of this?”

Regnar said: “If you want to marry Warnia in the future, you must have your own power in Aurous Hill. Now these Aurous Hill families are very polite to us, but they do not regard us as masters, but the Song family as masters. Therefore, We must develop our own forces in Aurous Hill.”

After that, Regnar said again: “There are two kinds of forces, one is on the ground, the other is underground, and on the ground, these are the serious business families other than the Liu family and Mr. Orvel, and the underground. If we can’t subdue Mr. Orvel, we must train a dog that can fight against Mr. Orvel. Therefore, Liu’s family is the best choice.”

Regnar looked at Roger and seriously warned: “If you want to inherit the Wu family in the future, you must be skilled in strategy. Why should I invite Liu Guang to dinner at Classic Mansion?”

“On the one hand, we want to make Liu Guang feel pleasantly surprised. He is a stray dog like one who has no owner. He finally has the opportunity to eat with a big man like me.”

“On the other hand, I want to make Liu Guang feel humiliated. The humiliation is that a stray dog like him who has no owner can only swallow his anger when facing his mortal enemy Mr. Orvel. Only when he is humiliated will it be doubled. His desire for revenge! At that time, I will be merciful, give Liu Guang a chance, let him be my son, and give him a chance to revenge. He will definitely be grateful to me and go all out to deal with Orvel.”

“If Mr. Orvel falls, then he is the underground emperor of Aurous Hill. Then, the underground world of Aurous Hill will be the power of our Wu family, understand?”

After listening to this, Roger suddenly realized!

He was excited and said: “Dad, this trick of you is really wonderful! In this case, Liu Guang will definitely treat you and our Wu family! We want to enter Aurous Hill in the future. Liu Guang is our vanguard and bridgehead!”

Regnar praised: “Yes, only in this way will Aurous Hill become the unbreakable hinterland of the Wu family in the future.”

Roger admired his father's strategy in his heart, and sighed: "I don't know when I will have a tenth of you, father..."

Regnar smiled slightly and said: "Your current style of behavior is quite similar to that of mine. What you have to do now is to accumulate more, settle more, think more, and don't be impulsive in everything, you must slowly figure it out!"

Roger said, "Dad, I understand!"

"Yeah." Regnar nodded in satisfaction and said: "So if you return to Warnia, you must have enough patience, be steady, and let me get Warnia through like an eagle!"

Roger looked stunned, and immediately said respectfully: "Dad, I know! I will definitely not disappoint your expectations!"

When the voice fell to the ground, the car also arrived at the gate of Classic Mansion.

Chapter 626

Before the car stopped, Roger looked up and saw that outside the car window, a middle-aged man hurriedly greeted him, and through the car window, he respectfully saluted his father and himself.

Regnar nodded at him, and said to Roger, "This is the Liu Guang I was talking about."

Roger suddenly realized.

When the car stopped, Liu Guang hurriedly reached out to help Regnar open the car door, and said with a smile: "Liu Guang has met Mr. Regnar, Mr. Roger..."

Regnar gave a hum, and said lightly: "You came quite early."

Liu Guang hurriedly said: "I never expected you to invite me to a banquet, so I was afraid that I would be late."

Originally, Liu Guang was unwilling to come to Classic Mansion in his entire life.

Because Orvel not only engraved the word “poor hanging” on his son’s head but also asked his son to come to Classic Mansion every Friday to find him for routine reports and ask him to check the forehead for any problems, saying that if the scar is shallow If you do, you have the will reengrave it.

This kind of humiliation made Liu Guang hate Orvel, so he was not willing to come to Orvel’s site.

But this time it was really different.

He never dreamed that Regnar, a big figure in the Wu family, would take the initiative to call him, saying that he was going to set up a dinner party at Classic Mansion, and he was the object of the dinner.

This is Regnar of Aurous Hill First Family!

It can be said to be the thickest leg in the whole Aurous Hill!

Liu Guang was worried that he couldn’t hold his thighs, and when he suddenly received Regnar’s invitation, he was naturally 10,000 excited.

Moreover, Liu Guang is eager to be able to establish a relationship with the Wu family through this dinner, and it is best to become the dog of this family. In this way, he has the opportunity to seek revenge from Mr. Orvel!

Regnar nodded in satisfaction and said: “Liu Guang, your attitude is good, keep it up.”

When Liu Guang heard this, he was trembling with excitement, and he quickly bowed to Regnar and said flatly: “Master, it is true that I have always admired the Wu family for a long time, and I have been fascinated by your reputation. If Wu’s don’t dislike it, can you give me a chance to be in the next saddle? I will do my best for you!”

Regnar glanced at him and felt that this guy was quite on the road.

However, he still had the intention to beat him first, so he said indifferently: “Being a dog for the Wu family, your Liu family is not qualified, but I think your attitude is pretty good. Recently I also need an errand runner in Aurous Hill. Do things for me and I will definitely not treat you badly in the future.”

Liu Guang showed ecstasy and kept surrendering his hands, respectfully said: “Thank you, Mr. Regnar, I will do my best to be a cow and a horse for you!”

Regnar hummed, and said to him: “Okay, time is almost up, I guess Mr. Orvel is ready for the banquet, you can come in with me.”

Hearing Mr. Regnar’s words, Liu Guang showed a bit of resentment on his expression, but he still bowed respectfully and made a gesture of asking Regnar, and said humbly, “Mr. Orvel, please first!”

Chapter 627

Regnar was very satisfied with Liu Guang’s attitude, nodded slightly, and walked into Classic Mansion.

In Classic Mansion, Mr. Orvel had already arranged people to prepare the dishes, and the other people who were invited to the banquet had already arrived early and had been waiting for a long time.

Whether it is Mr. Orvel, Qin Gang, and Solmon White, these three have the same attitude towards the Wu family father and son. That is not to flatter, but not offend.

That’s why they accepted the invitation of the Wu family and their sons to come to this banquet.

In fact, everyone thinks very clearly, and they have summed up this matter together in private. Everyone’s idea is to give the Wu family a face and be polite, but in fact, they still hope to follow Mr. Wade.

As for the others, they all rushed to hug Wu’s thighs.

After all, the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. For many small and medium-sized families, it is like a towering tree full of fruits. Every monkey hopes to be able to hang on this tree.

Therefore, seeing the Wu family father and son entering the diamond box, the people from the other families almost instantly got up to welcome them.

Among them, the Patriarch of the Zhao family took the lead in flattering and said: “Mr. Regnar, you are really a superb, young master Wu is also a talented person, and he deserves to be the largest family in the south of the Yangtze River. This style is different!”

The other Kevin Patriarch also nodded and echoed: “Yes! I haven’t seen President Regnar in the report before, but today I saw the true face and found that the true person Wu is more outstanding than the report!”

Regnar gave a faint hum, his expression majestic, and he swept around.

The people sitting here are all famous and surnamed people in Aurous Hill. The Patriarchs of the Zhao family, the Kevin family, and the Liu family are always very respectful to them, and the meaning of flattering is particularly strong.

The three of Solmon White, Qin Gang, and Orvel had calm faces, indifferent expressions, and polite, but they were just ordinary courtesy, and they did not express heartfelt compliments to themselves.

Although Regnar didn’t show anything, he still secretly felt unhappy with Solmon White.

Liu Guang followed Regnar like a grandson. As soon as he came in, he saw Orvel in the private room and immediately observed at him with extremely resentful eyes.

In his eyes, Orvel had already forged a feud with himself!

His precious son, being engraved with the word “poor hang” on his forehead, is simply one of the two biggest jokes in Aurous Hill this time.

Another joke is that Wu Qi, the second son of the Wu family, eats sh!t.

However, everyone was afraid of the strength and majesty of the Wu family, and only dared to laugh at this in private, but in contrast, the strength of the Liu family was very average, so the deeds of Liu Guang’s son Liu Ming were widely spread in Aurous Hill. Is the chat capital of countless people after dinner.

Just the day before yesterday, Liu Guang was working outside. He occasionally heard two children about ten years old scolding, one scolded the other as a poor hanger, and the other immediately cursed: “Liu Ming is the real poor hanger, I am not!”

When Liu Guang heard this, he gave the kid a slap in the face. The kid who smoked fell to the ground without stopping. The other’s father came to him to reason, and his driver and bodyguard slapped him on the ground. Hammered into the hospital.

However, there are too many people mocking Liu Ming in Aurous Hill. Where can they come?

What’s more, many people cannot afford to offend Liu Guang at all.

This kind of humiliation gave Liu Guang a heart to kill. Had it not been for Orvel’s strength to be much greater than himself, he would have brought his brothers over to chop Mr. Orvel into mashed flesh.

Therefore, when he saw Orvel at this time, he was naturally jealous when his enemies met, and fire burst out from his eyes.

Orvel didn’t expect this guy to come, after all, Regnar just told him to set a table for banquets here, but he didn’t say who the banquet was.

Chapter 628

However, Orvel didn’t dare Liu Guang. Seeing Liu Guang’s murderous look, he also looked at Liu Guang coldly, and then deliberately reached out and touched his forehead.

With this touch of his forehead, Liu Guang trembled with anger.

However, shaking, he really didn’t dare to yell with Orvel at this time.

After all, Orvel is much stronger than himself, and Regnar also said that he is not qualified to be his dog, and he is still in the trial period.

Thinking of this, Liu Guang felt uncomfortable to death.

What kind of world? This is, be a dog for someone, and still have a d*mn trial period!

However, the probation period is the probation period, as long as it can be converted, then he will have the strength to fight Orvel!

As the saying goes, if you can't bear it, you will make a big plan.

This is called patience and humiliation.

As the owner of Classic Mansion and one of the guests at this banquet, Orvel naturally took the initiative to step forward and invited Regnar to sit at the main seat of today's table, while Roger sat on his right.

At this time, Regnar's left position is still empty, and many people are staring at this position and want to sit closer to Regnar.

But because Liu Guang had been with Regnar all the time, he made the quickest move. As soon as Regnar sat down on the main seat, he rushed to the front and sat down on the left-hand side of Regnar.

Several people continued to compliment Regnar, but Regnar didn't say much, sitting still with majesty.

After a few people took the initiative to say hello, Regnar said: "I invite everyone to come today, mainly because I want to get to know you. I first came to Aurous Hill, and I will inevitably have some things in Aurous Hill in the future. I need help from everyone."

Liu Guang was the first to stand up and smiled: "That's natural, Mr. Regnar, you can value our Liu family. It is the blessing of our Liu family. We look forward to everything in the Liu family's head."

He knew that what Regnar needed now was someone to take the lead, so he bravely took the lead and spoke first.

Regnar glanced at him, nodded approvingly, and said: "Liu Guang, you will do things well in the future, and I will have your benefits."

Liu Guang is indeed a little clever, knowing what he wants to hear right now.

“Thank you, Mr. Regnar, I will do my best to serve Mr. Regnar well.”

The Zhao family and the Kevin family also hurriedly expressed their stance, and both of them were kneeling and licking, making it clear that they wanted to board the Wu family’s ship.

Only Solmon White, Qin Gang, and Orvel looked at each other without saying anything.

They knew that Regnar wanted them to express their views.

If they expressed their position here today to help the Wu family, it would be tantamount to officially announcing complete refuge in Wu family.

However, the three of them just wanted to follow Charlie with all their heart, so they naturally couldn’t express their opinions towards Regnar.

After all, in the eyes of these people, Charlie is the standard real dragon on earth. Compared with him, no matter how strong the Wu family is, he is also a mortal. Since he is a mortal, what right does he have to compare with Charlie?

Regnar glanced at the three of them and said, “The three, it seems that some of you are not willing to work for the Wu family?”

Chapter 629

Faced with Regnar’s problem, Solmon White smiled faintly and said: “Mr. Regnar, it’s true that we three have already been loyal to the end of the life. Therefore, if you want us to join the Wu family, forgive us, it is difficult to follow…”

Qin Gang touched his nose, and then said: “Mr. White’s meaning is also my meaning.”

Regnar looked at Mr. Orvel and asked, “Orvel, how about you?”

Mr. Orvel smiled and said: “I’m just a mess, I can’t get on the stage, but I pay attention to the meaning of the word. The people I depend on now are very good to me, and I can’t switch loyalties quickly.”

Regnar frowned, he did not expect that the attitude of these three people would be so determined.

He thought that all three of them were swearing allegiance to the Song family, and he was still wondering, what benefits did the Song family give them to make them so loyal?

When Liu Guang heard what the three of them said, he stood up excitedly and pointed at the three of them and cursed: “You guys, don’t be f*cking shameless, do you know what the Wu family represents? I want to make it for the Wu family outside. Dog people, many can line up two streets, Wu always remembered that you are not lucky, you are what you dare to refuse!”

At this time, Regnar reached out his hand to stop Liu Guang’s questioning, and said lightly: “Everyone has aspirations, and Wu does not force it.”

As he said, he said again: “However, even if you don’t have allegiance to the Wu family, it’s okay to help?”

Orvel said indifferently: “Mr. Regnar, please say, as long as you don’t violate the principle, it is naturally possible.”

Regnar nodded and said: “I came to Aurous Hill this time. There are two main things. The first thing is that my Wu family has some trouble. Surely everyone is aware of it?”

No one answered, but the embarrassing expression said it all.

Regnar also knows that the matter of the second son is too detrimental to the dignity of the Wu family, and has made the Wu family a laughing stock in the hearts of countless people, but the more so, the more he can’t wait to find the culprit who killed the second son.

Therefore, he said with a cold face: “The first thing is to help me find the person who harmed my second son. I am not very familiar with the situation in Aurous Hill, so I have to rely on you for this matter. People pay more attention. If there is any news about this matter, please notify me in time. My Wu family will pay a lot of money. I personally promise that the reward will not be less than 100 million!”

One hundred million, just to find a clue, it can be seen that the Wu family's handwriting is indeed very big!

Liu Guang blurted out almost immediately: "Mr. Regnar, please rest assured, the Liu family must go all out!"

The Patriarch of the Zhao family and the Kevin family, unwilling to be left behind, expressed their opinions one after another.

Solmon White, Qin Gang, and Mr. Orvel still did not express their views.

Regnar was a little frustrated, and asked, "Three, don't you want to give Wu this little face?"

Qin Gang and Solmon White and Mr. Orvel looked at each other and said, "It's not that we don't give up to President Wu. Now that President Wu has spoken, we will do our best to help. It's just that the three of us have relatively solid personalities and don't like to talk about everything."

The other people who knelt and licked Regnar's expressions were a bit unsightly, but they couldn't say anything.

Regnar nodded lightly.

He already knows the attitudes of these three people. It's okay to help, but it's impossible to be a dog.

If it was Regnar's previous character, he would be mad at this time.

But today's situation is special. He thinks business matters most, so he gave Qin Gang and the three of them coldly and then continued: "This is the first thing, the second thing, and it has something to do with Warnia, the lady from Song Family."

"Song family?" Orvel frowned and said, "Mr. Regnar, Miss Song treats us very well. If you want to target Miss Song, I will never agree!"

Chapter 630

Regnar said indifferently: “I’m not asking you to deal with the Song family, but my son fell in love with Warnia and wanted to marry, but Warnia seems to not belong to him, so I want you to help me find the one Warnia likes. Man, find him, I will have a great reward!”

Solmon White and the others immediately looked at each other again.

If you want to say that Warnia already has someone she likes, then there can be no one else besides Mr. Wade…

However, it is naturally impossible for them to say Charlie’s name.

Liu Guang asked diligently: “Mr. Regnar, do you want me to find this person and kill him?”

Regnar waved his hand and said, “We don’t need your help for anything else in this matter. You just need to find this person for me. My Wu family will decide how to deal with it.”

Everyone at the dinner table had their own thoughts.

This time the Wu family’s treat, the two things turned out to be to find someone, and both were rewarded. If you can find a clue, you can also receive a generous reward.

Regnar said at this time: “Okay, there are so many things to ask everyone to help. Let’s start eating now. I will offer you a drink first.”

Everyone picked up their wine glasses and had a drink with Regnar.

At this time, Liu Guang pleased Regnar and said, “Mr. Regnar, I don’t know how the second young master is now?”

Hearing his question, Regnar frowned instinctively.

Which pot are you really supposed to f*cking open?

However, since he wanted to collect a few dogs for his own use, of course he couldn't be too demanding on the dogs as soon as he came up, so he shook his head and said, "Nothing gets better, I have sent him back to Wu's house."

Liu Guang hurriedly said: "Mr. Orvel, I know that a genius doctor came to Aurous Hill recently. It is said that he is extremely skilled. He used to treat big figures in Eastcliff and Zhonghai! Why don't you see him for the second young master?"

"Oh?" Regnar put down his chopsticks and hurriedly asked, "Who is the genius doctor you are talking about? What is the name?"

Liu Guang hurriedly replied: "It is the well-known genius doctor Tianqi who is said to be much more skilled than the doctors in the National Medical Center."

Regnar was surprised and said: "The genius doctor Tianqi is in Aurous Hill?! How did I hear that he has been in Zhonghai!"

It is said that the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River, but that does not include Zhonghai. Zhonghai is a municipality with the best economic development in the country. Like Eastcliff, there are many great people living there.

It was said that Tianqi spent most of his time in Zhonghai, and occasionally went to Eastcliff to see the rich and powerful. Regnar naturally heard about it, but he did not expect that Tianqi would be in Aurous Hill. After all, Aurous Hill is only a second-tier city. Compared with Zhonghai, Eastcliff is far behind!

Liu Guang laughed, and hurriedly said, "I don't know why, the genius doctor Tianqi suddenly came to Aurous Hill, and opened a Clinic directly in Aurous Hill. Now that place is hot, many rich people are willing to spend millions in consultation fees!"

After speaking, Liu Guang said again: "I heard that a high-level paraplegia has been cured by God doctor Tianqi some time ago, and the whole world is shocked!"

"Really?!" Regnar was instantly ecstatic when he heard this!

Never imagined that Aurous Hill still has a genius doctor like Tianqi!

If you find him to help, the second son's problem may be saved!

Chapter 631

Regnar was very excited to learn that Tianqi was in Aurous Hill.

He has long heard that Tianqi's medical skills are superb, since he can cure even the impossible disease of high paraplegia, the strange disease of that second son, Wu Qi, must be no problem for him!

Thinking of this, he was in a good mood and said to Roger next to him: "Tomorrow morning, prepare a generous gift. Let's go to the Clinic to see Tianqi."

Roger nodded and said, "Okay Dad, I will prepare."

"Yeah." Regnar said with a rare smile on his face, and said with a relaxed face: "It is best to solve all the problems at once, cure your brother, find the culprit who hurt your brother, and then find Warnia's Sweetheart, I hope your brother can return to normal and participate in your wedding with Warnia as a normal person."

Roger hurriedly said: "Dad, don't worry, all your expectations will come true. When I get my wedding, let my brother be my best man!"

Regnar nodded with great relief, and sighed: "It really is the son of Regnar!"

Roger had a pious smile on his face, but he was a little upset in his heart.

When his brother was fine, he didn't think much about fighting for inheritance with his brother in the future. After all, his brother hadn't graduated from college, and he hadn't started contacting those businesses in the family.

But now that something happened to his brother, he suddenly realized that it was a great thing for him.

Therefore, he does not want his brother to return to normal.

But father, he couldn't disobey him, so he could only hope that Tianqi would not be able to cure his brother's strange disease.

At this time, several other people at the dinner table were constantly complimenting Regnar, and even took the initiative to stand up and humbly toast him.

Orvel, Solmon White, and Qin Gang all could see that the Wu family and his son wanted to find Mr. Wade. Once they realized that Warnia's sweetheart was Mr. Wade, they would soon take action on Mr. Wade.

Moreover, Orvel has been in the rivers and lakes for a long time, fighting and killing for decades. He has more eyes than ordinary people, and his sense of smell is much sharper than ordinary people.

Therefore, he carefully figured out the whole thing, and suddenly felt that the person who made Wu Qi have to eat sh!t every hour was Mr. Wade.

After all, this kind of unheard of mysterious things, apart from Mr. Wade, Orvel really couldn't think of anyone in Aurous Hill who could do it.

However, the only question that bothered him was why Mr. Wade had enmity with Wu Qi?

That kid Wu Qi is only in his early twenties this year, a few years younger than Mr. Wade.

Moreover, he is not a member of society, but a student of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics. He doesn't get along with Charlie at all, so the two shouldn't have the chance to get enemies…

Suddenly, Orvel thought of a clue.

He remembered that Aoxue, Qin Gang's daughter, seemed to be studying at Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics!

Originally, he felt that there was no necessary connection between Mr. Wade and Wu Qi, but now, he found a possible connection between Mr. Wade and Wu Qi.

The bond of this connection is Aoxue.

Could it be because of Aoxue that Mr. Wade and Wu Qi had an intersection or even a contradiction?

Because, if there were no contradictions, Mr. Wade could not deliberately turn Wu Qi into an unheard-of sh!t swallowing beast.

In his impression, Mr. Wade is extremely low-key, and he never reveals anything!

Generally, if others don't have eyesight and provoked Mr. Wade's head, Mr. Wade will take action.

Therefore, if his own conjecture just now holds true, then Mr. Wade must have contradicted Wu Qi through Aoxue.

Chapter 632

Thinking of this, Mr. Orvel suddenly felt a little worried.

He could see that Regnar hated those who hurt Wu Qi deeply, and he was extremely angry with the man Warnia liked.

If these two things point to two people, both of them will undoubtedly die. At least in Regnar's eyes, they are both targets that must be killed.

If these two things point to the same person, then the Wu family is afraid that they will do everything they can to kill this person.

Therefore, he couldn't help worrying about Mr. Wade.

Although he knew that Mr. Wade was very strong, he was still a little worried in the face of a big family like the Wu family.

After the dinner, everyone sent Regnar and Roger to the downstairs of Classic Mansion. The dogs including Liu Guang had to accompany Regnar and Roger to the parking lot.

Orvel, Solmon White, and Qin Gang did not go with them, but after saying goodbye, they looked at each other and returned to Classic Mansion.

Back in Orvel's office, Qin Gang said with some worry: "Two, the Wu family seems to be trying to find Mr. Wade, and it's not good for Mr. Wade. What should we do?"

Solmon White sighed and said, “Ms. Warnia’s thoughts on Mr. Wade are obvious to all, but only those of us know about it, and outsiders don’t.”

Orvel waved his hand and said: “If the Wu family really bothers to inquire, this kind of thing will not be able to hide it. Not only do we know this, but the people of the Song family also know. I have seen the details of Miss Warnia getting along with Mr. Wade. People will know sooner or later.”

Orvel said with a stern face: “I am not only worried about this.”

After speaking, Orvel asked Qin Gang: “Ms. Qin, Miss Aoxue, is studying at Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics?”

“Yes.” Qin Gang said with a smile: “Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics is one of the best financial universities in China. Among them, the business management major is particularly powerful. I want her to study business management experience here so that she can help me better.”

Orvel nodded and said, “Then you should know that the second son of the Wu family, Wu Qi, is also attending Aurous Hill School of Finance and Economics?”

“I know.” Qin Gang nodded and asked, “What’s wrong?”

Orvel said: “I now suspect that Wu Qi has become like this, thanks to Mr. Wade!”

“What?!” Qin Gang and Solmon White both looked shocked.

Qin Gang asked, “Why do you say that?”

Orvel said: “I think the greatest possibility is because of Miss Aoxue. If you want to confirm, Mr. Qing can call Ms. Aoxue and ask if she knows about Wu Qi.”

Qin Gang’s expression gradually became serious.

He thought for a moment, nodded and said: “I will call Aoxue now.”

After speaking, he took out his mobile phone and called Aoxue immediately.

Aoxue was practicing fighting in villa at this time.

In the Qin's villa, there is a huge room, which is specially reserved for Aoxue as a gym and exercise room.

Aoxue has been obsessed with fighting Sanda since she was a child, and she must practice at home as long as she has time.

Since getting to know Charlie, Aoxue practiced harder and harder.

In her mind, she felt that Mr. Wade has such a strong strength, he would definitely not like a weak woman.

Therefore, she must work hard to improve her own strength, even if it is impossible to catch up with Mr. Wade, she can't make him look down upon herself!

Chapter 633

Aoxue sweated like rain, panting for breath.

Having completed several sets of actions she planned, she stopped and carefully observed herself in the mirror in front of the huge floor mirror.

One can say that Aoxue's figure is very good.

Due to regular exercises, her figure is somewhat muscular, with better and more perfect lines than ordinary girls.

At this time, she wore a crisp ponytail, a tight-fitting vest for practicing exercises, and a pair of hot pants that hugged her waist, hips, and legs. She looked really hot!

And when she admired her figure, what came to her mind was Charlie.

She felt ashamed when she thought of Charlie, and her pretty face flushed suddenly.

Dad has always asked her to find ways to get closer to Mr. Wade, but Mr. Wade usually sees the dragon without seeing the end, and even if she wants to find him, there is no suitable reason.

Last time she asked him for help to save her girlfriends, she did not expect that Mr. Wade not only helped her girlfriend relieve the other's psychological hints and thought control but also turned Wu Qi into the laughing stock of the whole country. This method simply made Aoxue worship him more.

She has always liked men with strong strength, and the kind of man who can completely conquer her body and mind, let herself love him, believe in him, obey him, and even listen to him. Charlie is the best candidate!

Just when she missed Charlie so much, her mobile phone rang on the ground.

The phone's ringtone disrupted her thoughts. She looked down and found that it was her father who was calling and hurriedly picked up the connection.

"dad!"

Qin Gang hummed, and said solemnly: "Aoxue, dad has something to ask you, you must answer truthfully!"

Aoxue didn't know why her father was so serious, so she hurriedly said: "Dad, ask, I will answer your questions truthfully."

Qin Gang asked, "You tell me the truth, did you ask Mr. Wade to deal with Wu Qi's affairs?!"

"Ah?!" Aoxue said flusteredly: "Dad, how did you know? Mr. Wade told you?"

Qin Gang was shocked!

It really is him!

This girl movie!

Why let Mr. Wade help her deal with the second son of the Wu family?

Isn't this causing trouble for Mr. Wade? !

Thinking of this, he blurted out and said: "b*stard! I asked you to go to the School of Finance and Economics to get educations, not to make trouble for Mr. Wade! Don't you know what Wu Qi's background is? Let Mr. Wade deal with it. Why did you do that?!"

Aoxue said aggrieved: "I don't know... I only know that Wu Qi's family is quite rich. I really don't know the details..."

After speaking, Aoxue said again: "Besides, I really didn't find Mr. Wade to deal with Wu Qi. It's just that Wu Qi used online tricks to control my good girlfriends, causing my girlfriend to commit suicide several times. , I had no choice but to go to Mr. Wade for help..."

"Moreover, I intended to ask Mr. Wade to help save my girlfriends. I didn't expect Mr. Wade to be very dissatisfied with Wu Qi, so he taught him a lesson, saying that he can't let him harm others!"

Chapter 634

"Hey!" Qin Gang sighed long, and said, "You have harmed Mr. Wade! Now the Wu family has found it! They are summoning all of Aurous Hill's clever families, and are inquiring about Mr. Wade!"

"Huh?" Aoxue panicked and blurted out: "Dad, shouldn't the Wu family be troubled with Mr. Wade?"

Qin Gang said, "The Wu family wants Mr. Wade's life!"

Aoxue cried anxiously all of a sudden, and said hurriedly, "Dad, this incident was caused by me. Can you tell the Wu family and just say that Wu Qi is my victim? I don't want to involve Mr. Wade because of me... .."

"Are you stupid?" Qin Gang sighed, "Which is such a reasonable person in the Wu family? Since Wu Qi went crazy through the hands of Mr. Wade, then the Wu family

would definitely not let Mr. Wade go, if they knew it was you who found Mr. Wade, then they will only want to get rid of you and Mr. Wade!"

"What should I do then?" Aoxue cried and said, "Dad, I really didn't mean to cause trouble to Mr. Wade. Mr. Wade is not in danger, right?"

Qin Gang said: "The Wu family hasn't found out that it is Mr. Wade yet, but you have to make it clear to me, who knows about this?"

Aoxue said, "Only I and Mr. Wade know."

"Only you two?" Qin Gang asked puzzledly: "Where is your girlfriend? Doesn't she know?"

Aoxue said: "It's very strange that she didn't remember Mr. Wade at all. When she recalled this incident, she didn't remember the existence of Mr. Wade at all. She just remembered that she suddenly seemed to have an epiphany. She must live well and serve the society and contribute to it."

Qin Gang couldn't help sighing: "Mr. Wade's methods are really superb! Not only Wu Qi can't remember him afterwards, but girlfriend can't remember him as well."

Speaking of this, Qin Gang said again: "This way, I feel relieved, but you must remember not to talk about this to other people, do you understand?"

Aoxue hurriedly said, "Dad, I understand!"

"Yeah." Qin Gang exhorted, "In order to prevent trouble to Mr. Wade, you have taken it with you in school during this period of time. Don't contact Mr. Wade to avoid being discovered about this relationship. Do you understand? "

Aoxue felt a little disappointed and sad when she heard her father say not to let her contact Mr. Wade.

But then she thought about it. This is also to prevent causing trouble for Mr. Wade, so she agreed and said: "Dad, I know, don't worry, I will be obedient."

"Yeah." Qin Gang relieved his heart and said, "Okay, let's do this first, Dad is still okay."

After speaking, he hung up the phone.

As soon as the phone hung up, Solmon White hurriedly asked, “Old Qin, Wu Qi, is it really the work of Mr. Wade?”

Qin Gang nodded with a serious expression, then looked at Orvel, and said seriously: “Mr. Orvel, really you analyze it right!”

Orvel said, “Two, do we want to talk to Mr. Wade? Let him be prepared and also be prepared?”

“Of course!” Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Not only must we clarify these things, we also have to show our attitude, otherwise, if Mr. Wade knows that we are eating with Regnar, but it will also be even more troublesome if we misunderstand that we are standing in line with Regnar…”

As he said, Qin Gang sighed and said, “If I knew that the Wu family and his son wanted to deal with Mr. Wade and beat him to death, so I won’t come to this dinner!”

“Yeah!” Orvel cursed, “I also think that the Wu family is also the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. Since I am hosting a banquet in my mansion, I must be considerate, but I never expected that this pair of dogs and sons wanted to deal with Mr. Wade. If I knew this earlier. I would rather offend the Wu family than let him host a banquet in my Classic Mansion, especially the diamond box that Mr. Wade sat in…”

Solmon White blurted out: “The three of us have had the chance of Mr. Wade. The magic medicine that Mr. Wade gave me is still stored next to my body. Therefore, the three of us must be dedicated to Mr. Wade’s. The top priority now is to follow Wade. Orvel explained clearly, we must let Mr. Wade know our attitude!”

Qin Gang nodded and said, “Well, then, I will call Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 635

Charlie had just eaten dinner at this time and was in the kitchen packing the dishes. When Qin Gang called him, he pressed the answer and asked, “Ms. Qin?”

Qin Gang hurriedly replied: “Mr. Wade, there is something, I have discussed with President White and Mr. Orvel, and I think I want to report it to you.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “If you have anything, just say it directly, don’t be so polite with me.”

Qin Gang hurriedly said: “Okay, Mr. Wade, then I’ll just say it straight. Today, Regnar from the Wu family in Suzhou hosted a banquet for some local family leaders, including me, Solmon White, and Mr. Orvel. He ordered Some things about us, we feel that these things are a little bit wrong, so we decided to report to you.”

Hearing that it was a treat by the Wu family, Charlie asked, “Why did the Wu family look for you?”

Qin Gang explained: “Wu Qi of the Wu family had something wrong some time ago. The Wu family is looking for clues everywhere, trying to dig out the black hand behind the scenes. I called Aoxue just now, and she confessed to me. Now the Wu family is thinking to find you…”

Charlie smiled indifferently and said: “Wu Qi’s things are indeed what I did. The main reason is that I couldn’t tolerate that kid’s behavior. It’s okay to fall in love with girls, but it’s unforgivable to play with others deliberately and even hurt others. So I taught him a little lesson, at least so that he can no longer hurt others in the future.”

Qin Gang’s expression instantly shrank.

Not surprised at what Charlie did, but surprised at Charlie’s confession and directness.

It seems that in Charlie’s eyes, turning the second son of the Wu family into a feces swallowing beast is no different from pinching an ant, and there is no need to worry about the consequences.

He couldn’t help wondering, how confident is Mr. Wade? Even when facing the Wu family, he didn’t care at all? !

In Aurous Hill, anyone who mentions the Wu family must be a little bit in awe, but Mr. Wade doesn’t pay attention to the Wu family at all.

Qin Gang came back to his senses and quickly said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, all of us will be tight-lipped for you. If the Wu family really finds out that it is you and the trouble to find you, we will not agree!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You don’t need to be so nervous. If they want to get revenge, just let them come. When will they be afraid of Charlie?”

Charlie said with a smile: “By the way, you can actually tell them directly that this is what I did. If he is unconvinced, let him come to me directly.”

Qin Gang quickly said: “Mr. Wade, I know you definitely don’t take Wu family in your eyes, but Wu family’s status and strength in Aurous Hill are still very powerful. If you really become enemies with them, it will be very troublesome in the future.”

After speaking, Qin Gang said again: “Mr. Wade, I still recommend you to keep a low profile in this matter. Don’t let the Wu family find out. Otherwise, you will inevitably have trouble in the future.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Ms. Qin, you are interesting, but you don’t need to care too much about this. When the time comes, soldiers will come to cover the water and earth, let it go.”

“Okay.” Qin Gang hurriedly said again: “By the way, Mr. Wade, the Wu family had a treat today, there is actually one more thing.”

Charlie asked, “What’s the matter?”

Qin Gang said: “The Wu family seems to want to marry Roger, the young son of Regnar, to Ms. Warnia, but according to Regnar, Miss Song has publicly stated to him that she already has someone she likes, so the Wu family still wants us to find that person too……”

With that, Qin Gang asked tentatively: “Mr. Wade, Miss Song likes that person, isn’t it you?”

Charlie paused slightly and said, “Don’t talk nonsense about this kind of thing. I’m a married man. If this kind of thing is talked about nonsense and spread out, it will have a great impact on the reputation of other girls.”

Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade forgive me, I will never say anything like this in the future!”

“Yeah.” Charlie said lightly: “Okay, you three don’t have to worry about me, do whatever you should do, don’t take it too seriously, it’s just a Wu family, but I can’t help it.”

Chapter 636

In fact, Charlie knew very well in his heart that Warnia must have some good feelings about him.

It’s just that he didn’t know how to deal with this kind of affection, so he just pretended to be dumb and froze, and talked about the other things later.

……

The next day, Regnar got up early.

Because he was worried about looking for Tianqi to treat his second son Wu Qi, he didn’t sleep well all night.

Wu Qi’s current situation is relatively pessimistic, the problem of eating sh!t has not been alleviated, and his own emotions have gradually collapsed.

In other words, for such a long time, eating sh!t more than 20 times a day, he will collapse one day for sure.

What’s more, Wu Qi himself had grown up spoiled, and this kind of thing was even more terrifying to him than death.

Therefore, Regnar hopes that he can be cured as soon as possible, so that he can return to normal, and at the same time, to kill the person who harmed him, not only for revenge, but also for the permanent trouble solving!

Because of this belief, Regnar didn’t even care about having breakfast at the Song’s house, so he greeted his son Roger when he went to bed, took a few Wu’s bodyguards, and went directly to Clinic.

In the car, Regnar was full of excitement and expectation, but Roger felt a little bored.

He even hopes that his brother Wu Qi will always be like this and save himself a lot of trouble.

So he asked tentatively: “Dad, do you think that the doctor can really cure the younger brother?”

“I believe there is no problem.” Regnar said indifferently: “If High paraplegia can be cured. I believe this problem with your brother is not a problem.”

Roger nodded, feeling a little upset.

When the convoy arrived outside Clinic, the bodyguard opened the door for Regnar and his son.

As soon as Regnar got out of the car, he saw the entrance of the Clinic, a long line had already been queued.

He couldn’t help sighing: “It seems that this genius doctor is really well-deserved.”

An assistant came up and said respectfully: “Mr. Orvel, Tianqi only sees ten patients every day, and it is not in the order of the line, but according to the severity of the disease. It is said that some are ranked first. Tianqi feels that there is no problem. If you don’t need to do it yourself, you won’t be shown. Instead, it’s recommended to go to other hospitals.”

“Yeah.” Regnar glanced at the long line again. Seeing that there are three teachers and nine ranks, he waved his hand in disgust and said to the bodyguard: “Take some cash from the trunk and give these people in line one thousand each. Make them go away.”

The bodyguard nodded, immediately took some advanced from the trunk, came to the front of the team, and said loudly: “the Clinic is closed today. Those of you who are in line, one person comes to me to collect one thousand, and then you can leave. Come back another day!”

The crowd was suddenly dissatisfied, and someone shouted: “Why? Following the rules set by the genius, anyone has to queue for treatment!”

The leader of the bodyguard snorted coldly, and cursed: “I gave you thousands for nothing, are you still f*cking here?”

The man blurted out: “One thousand? My mother is seriously ill, and I took her all the way to ask the genius doctor for help. Do you count this thousand as a bullsh*t? How about I give you a thousand and you go away Is it OK?”

“Grass mud horse, don’t give me your face!” The head of the bodyguard glared at him, and snorted coldly to the men next to him: “Beat that b@stard for me!”

Chapter 637

With an order, a few bodyguards from a family background rushed up and grabbed the man with a punch and kick.

There was a Lady in her seventies next to the man. Seeing that they were beating her son, she cried and cried: “I beg you to stop beating him, can’t we leave?”

The head of the bodyguard scolded, “What the h*ll did you do? You don’t know how to praise!”

After finishing speaking, he kicked the middle-aged man aside, took out another thousand, threw it on the man’s face, and cursed: “Get out of here!”

The Lady cried and pulled her son up with great effort. The people around were very angry when they saw this scene. But seeing the other party in such a battle and driving so many luxury cars, they knew that the other party was not easy to provoke. Lord, so they can only swallow.

Several bodyguards walked over with money, and when they met, they gave one thousand, plus two words: “Get out!”

Some people took the money and ran away. Some people were a little bit stubborn and unwilling to ask for their money, but because they couldn’t provoke them, they had to swallow their anger and leave.

At this time, a fellow of the people in the Clinic heard the noise outside and stepped out. Upon seeing this scene, he immediately asked: “What are you doing? Why are you beating?”

“Hit someone?” The head of the bodyguard frowned, and said: “We belong to the Wu family of Suzhou, Hangzhou, and we should teach you something that is not long-sighted.”

After that, he looked around at the crowd again, and cursed: “Don’t you hurry up? Is it itchy? Here today, if you don’t treat other people, you’re welcome to take care of me!”

The guy asked indignantly: “You are too much, right? Do you know our Clinic rules? You have to queue for medical treatment!”

Roger said coldly: “The rules for administering geniuses are made for these poor people, but not for our Wu family. In Aurous Hill, what our Wu family says is the rules! Today these people must get out because they are not worthy to appear with the Wu family in the same place!”

“You…” The guy was furious and blurted out: “Why don’t you make sense at all? You are too domineering!”

Roger said coldly at this time: “Boy, dare to talk to the Wu family like this, you are you not afraid, or you are tired of living!”

The guy said neither humble nor overbearing: “the Clinic is a place where gods can heal people and save people. Everyone here must abide by the rules set by god doctors!”

“Tianqi?” Roger snorted, and said, “In front of the Wu family, the genius Shi must obey the rules of my Wu family. If you don’t believe it, let the genius Shi come out by himself!”

In fact, Roger deliberately wanted to be arrogant and domineering, and it was best to make Tianqi resist the Wu family. In this case, Tianqi might refuse to treat his younger brother, or deliberately hide.

In short, what he wanted to do was to prevent his brother from being cured as much as possible.

Regnar hadn't spoken before, and when the bodyguard came out to drive people, he didn't speak either, because he felt that this was the Wu family's usual style of doing things.

When the Wu family goes out, they never allow ordinary people to be like them, let alone ordinary people with them.

Even if the Wu family goes out to visit a store, the bodyguard will definitely clear all the guests out of the store, allowing the Wu family to stroll around freely.

They have long been accustomed to enjoying this detached treatment, so even if they come to Tianqi to see a doctor, they don't want to be with these ordinary people.

However, Roger's attitude at this time, in Regnar's view, was a bit too rash.

He felt that Roger could target these ordinary people, but he should not target Tianqi.

Chapter 638

After all, Tianqi is no ordinary person.

This kind of genius doctor is very famous throughout the country, and he knows a lot of big people. I don't know how many big people ask him for diagnosis and treatment. Therefore, if you want to ask him to treat the younger son, you must be respectful.

However, he didn't realize that this was Roger's intentional act. He only felt that he might have become domineering and confiscated his temper for a while.

So he opened his mouth and said: "Roger, we are here to find a genius doctor to treat your brother, so we must not be rude!"

Roger said hurriedly: "I know Dad, I didn't control my temper just now, please fogive me."

Regnar waved his hand and said to the fellow at the Clinic: "Brother, please tell the genius doctor Tianqi, just say that Regnar from the Wu family has come to visit and wants to see him."

Although the young man was very dissatisfied with this group of people, he was glared at by the other's bodyguard leader and did not dare to say anything, so he ran back to inform Tianqi.

Tianqi quickly walked out with a cold face.

He glanced at Regnar and Roger in front of the door, then frowned and asked, "Two, you guys will drive all my patients away without my consent. You are too unreasonable, right?"

Regnar smiled slightly, and said, "Mr. Shi, I am Regnar from the Wu family, you must have heard of me."

Tianqi said with a cold face: "It is said that the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. Only today I discovered that the Wu family really is so powerful!"

Regnar smiled and said, "Don't be angry genius doctor Tianqi, let's go in and talk?"

After speaking, Regnar stepped into the Clinic on his own, not treating himself as an outsider.

Tianqi was angry and snorted coldly, and said, "I'm sorry, the Wu family is so prestigious that Shi can't afford it, so we have nothing to talk about."

Regnar smiled slightly and said, "Why do you have to be a genius doctor for a group of poor people? You are a genius doctor recognized by upper-class society. Treating large families and big people is your greatest value. Treating these poor people cannot pay you what you deserve?"

Tianqi said earnestly: "I opened up this place to help the world, not to make money. I treat the poor, not only don't get a penny but sometimes give medicine and donate money. If it's just to make money, why should I have to settle in Aurous Hill?"

Regnar was taken aback for a moment. He didn't expect Tianqi to not make money?

He doesn't believe that someone does things not for money.

The only possibility is that the money is not enough!

So, he opened his mouth and said: “You have been working as a genius doctor. I have heard your name for a long time and know that you have no disease that can not be cured, so I came today to ask you to see my young son.”

After that, he said again: “Let’s do it, you close the store, I will arrange a special plane to take you to Suzhou, and I will give you 10 million when you visit. If it is cured, I will give you another 50 million!”

Tianqi waved his hand and said faintly: “Sorry, Shi only sits in Clinic for a doctor now. Except for old friends, anyone who wants to see Shi for a doctor must come to Clinic.”

After that, Tianqi added: “In addition, when you come to Clinic to see a doctor, you must abide by my rules. I am disgusted with the behavior of driving away other guests like you, so I don’t welcome you here!”

Chapter 639

Tianqi has met many big people, and some of them have a higher status than Regnar, but those big people are respectful to him.

It was the first time he had met someone like the Wu family, arguing in front of him.

Although the Wu family was the first family in the south of the Yangtze River, Tianqi was not afraid of them either, so he refused very simply.

Regnar frowned. He didn’t expect this Tianqi to be so ignorant of admiration. He invited him to see his youngest son. He also promised a huge return. He didn’t expect that he would refuse it!

Annoyed, Regnar said coldly: “Mr. Shi, I hope you can speak a little better, how famous and powerful the Wu family is, you don’t need me to remind you?”

Tianqi snorted coldly and said arrogantly: “I have lived to this age, and my tone has always been like this. If you don’t want to listen, you can go out.”

“you……”

Regnar was furious in his heart!

Since arriving in Aurous Hill, he felt that the people in this place were a bit strange.

For some reason, there are thorns everywhere, and his Wu family's great reputation seems to be useless in this little city.

Yesterday's dinner was also the case. Solmon White, Qin Gang, and Mr. Orvel were all polite on the surface, and they didn't take their solicitation into consideration.

Now, this Tianqi dare to pretend to be forced by himself? Is it true that Regnar Wu's family in Aurous Hill is the Raptors above the rivers? !

Roger saw his father's eyes with anger, and immediately realized that the opportunity was coming, so he yelled: "Old Master, how do you talk to my dad?! Believe it or not, I smashed your hospital today. ?"

Regnar stopped Roger and said to Tianqi with a smile: "Don't be surprised by the genius doctor. My son is a young man. Young people have a bad temper and are easy to impulse."

After all, he suppressed the anger in his heart and said: "Mr. Shi the genius doctor, I came to you, just because we want you to go to Suzhou. Suzhou is not far away from Aurous Hill. The special plane can be there in one hour, as long as you run. This time, I will give you 10 million, what do you think?"

Tianqi shook his head and said lightly: "I can't cure your son, please go back."

"You..." Roger immediately said angrily: "You old thing, you don't even know what the disease is, so you can't cure it by yourself? Are you kidding with our Wu family?"

Regnar, who was on the side, looked gloomy, looked at Tianqi coldly, and asked, "doctor Tianqi, you seem to be targeting our Wu family?".

Tianqi gave them a cold look, and said, "You came here today and didn't abide by my rules and drove away from my patients. Are you not targeting me?"

Regnar said coldly: "I said, I only target the poor, they don't deserve to be under the same roof as Regnar!"

Tianqi sneered and said: “What a joke! All beings are equal, can you still manage other people under the same sky?”

Regnar said: “I can’t manage things under the sky, but I can manage things under the eaves!”

After he finished speaking, he said sharply: “Tianqi, I will pay you face to visit you personally, and also prepared a generous gift for you. If you promise me, I will give you the money, and I will give you the generous gift, but if you don’t Promise, that would make you an enemy of my Wu family!”

Tianqi said neither humble nor overbearing: “I said, I can’t cure your son. If you have to be an enemy of me, then please be so. I will practice medicine for a certain life. Home, even if it’s the Eastcliff Su family, or even the Wade family? The Old Master is nothing more than a life, just take it away!”

Chapter 640

Regnar’s expression is very ugly.

He didn’t expect Tianqi to be so rigid.

He just drove away those paupers and stinky silks, he even choked with himself?

With Tianqi’s attitude, Regnar really wanted to slap his old face. After all, when has he been targeted?

But thinking about it carefully, he still didn’t dare to offend Tianqi.

Tianqi is a national expert in traditional medicine, the top traditional medicine doctor in the country. Don’t know how many big people have been treated and taken care of by him. Even the big family and big people of Eastcliff have also benefited a lot. If he really beat him, it will not be a good thing for his own PR and reputation.

So, he could only endure the urge to do it first, snorted, and said: “Shi the genius doctor, you are also a benevolent generation of famous doctors, why are you so sloppy today, even my youngest son hasn’t seen it, so just talk about the treatment. Not anymore?”

Having said that, he said again: "You can do nothing, but I want you to say this after you meet Wu Qi! So, to be a genius doctor, please take the initiative and take a trip to Regnar!"

Tianqi said coldly: "Regnar, what is the virtue of your little son, don't you know? Don't talk about you, even I, Old Master, have heard of his deeds. He has money and spoil young girls everywhere, and is particularly keen on brainwashing and controlling young girls' thoughts so that he is happy and proud of making young girls self-harm or even commit suicide. For such a person, even if Tianqi died, I would not give the treatment!"

Regnar was also furious at this time!

He thought in his heart, Mr. Shi, I have tolerated you for a long time, and you still toast not to eat or drink fine wine, you are looking for death!

Immediately, he said coldly: "Tianqi, you mean, you must go against our Wu family?"

Tianqi said indifferently: "What you want to see is your freedom, but no matter what you say, I won't treat your son! Please feel free to leave."

Regnar's eyes were cold and sharp, and he said, "It seems that my Wu family is not walking around in Aurous Hill.

After all, staring at Tianqi, he questioned: "Mr. Shi, have you ever thought about the consequences of offending Wu family?"

"Consequence? What is the consequence?" Tianqi sneered and said, "Could it be that the Wu family is still planning to kill Shi?"

Regnar's murderous intent was in his eyes. At this moment, he really moved to kill.

But he also knew very well that Tianqi was incapable of killing.

Kill him, if someone with high morals needs to ask him for medical treatment, then he will be in a big disaster.

After a moment of silence, Regnar said with a dark face: “I won’t kill you, but if you don’t put my Wu family in your eyes and spread it out, my Wu family will be ashamed! So I let you know what it means to offend the Aurous Hill First Family.”

As soon as the voice fell, he immediately yelled at the bodyguard next to him: “Come here, give me his shop!!!”

Tianqi suddenly yelled and rebuked: “Regnar, dare you!”

Regnar snorted coldly and scolded angrily: “Mr. Shi, I know you know a lot of big people. If I really kill you, I might really have to weigh it, but if I smash your Clinic, I have What dare not?”

After speaking, Regnar screamed: “I tell you, in the future, Tianqi only has to dare to open a Clinic, and if you open one, I will destroy one. I want to see if anyone can help you out!”

Chapter 641

As soon as Regnar’s words fell, his bodyguards immediately swarmed!

These practitioners kicked their feet on the medicine racks on all sides, knocked all the Chinese medicinal materials to the ground, and smashed all the medicine pots into a mess.

In the blink of an eye, the huge Clinic turned into a mess.

Tianqi’s beard trembled, but he knew that he couldn’t resist, so he could only watch them smash with cold eyes.

After a mess, the shop has been ruined and it is not what it looks like.

Regnar just snorted coldly and said, “Mr. Shi, I will give you three days to consider. Before you promise me, if your Clinic dares to reopen, I will smash it again until you agree. ! Do it for yourself…”

After that, he turned around and left with Roger and his bodyguard.

The young fellow of the Clinic, seeing the Clinic being smashed and smashed, cried and said to Tianqi: “Shi genius doctor, let’s call the police!”

Tianqi waved his hand and said lightly: “No, Wu’s hands and eyes are open to the sky, and that will not solve any problems.”

The boy hurriedly asked: “What should I do?”

Tianqi said indifferently: “We will repair the Clinic together and reopen as soon as possible.”

The boy said: “But the guy said just now, if you reopen, he will come to smash…”

Tianqi said indifferently: “I’m here. Is it because I am afraid he will hit the shop again, should I not open the Clinic? I have studied medicine for a whole life, and I will stop seeing people because of the fear that he will hit the shop?”

Seeing Tianqi’s expression indifferent, the young man couldn’t help sighing for the courage and courage of the old genius doctor, as well as his kindheartedness, healing and saving heart.

So he hurriedly asked: “Would you like to call Sister Zhovia so that she can come back as soon as possible? She is still waiting to pick you up to attend the birthday banquet of the Song family!”

Tianqi nodded, and then remembered that today is the birthday of Mr. Song!

A few days ago, when Mr. Song came to see him for treatment, he had already told about his 80th birthday and invited him to participate.

Yesterday, Zhovia drove to Zhonghai to prepare a birthday gift for Mr. Song. She was ready to come back this morning, and then pick him up and go to Song’s house together.

At this moment, he suddenly thought that the Wu family and his son are said to live in the Song family now!

That being said, the Wu family father and son will definitely attend the birthday banquet at noon!

When he thought of this, Tianqi decided not to attend the birthday banquet. When the time comes, he will meet with the Wu family and his son. If he can't restrain himself from quarreling with them, he will add trouble to the old man's birthday star of Song.

Therefore, it is better not to go.

It just so happens that he has no intention of attending the birthday banquet now.

the Clinic was smashed, and all he was thinking about now was to quickly restore it.

Moreover, he knew that he couldn't let go of the Clinic in his heart, even if he forcibly let go of the Clinic's things and went to the birthday banquet of Song Old Master, he must have been absent-minded, and all his thoughts were still on the Clinic.

If Mr. Song sees any clues, it will be difficult to explain.

Therefore, after deliberation, he called the Old Master Song, excuses his health, and made up his mind with him, so this birthday banquet he will not go.

The Old Master Song cared for a while, and he was relieved when he heard that he was only slightly affected by the cold, but he couldn't force it, so he made an appointment with Tianqi and got together again in private.

At this time, the Wu family and his son were returning to the Song family from the Clinic by car.

Originally, Regnar's plan was to come over and tell Tianqi about the situation that Tianqi would definitely save the Wu family. Then he immediately prepared to go to Suzhou to treat his younger son Wu Qi. When that time, he would let the special plane take him there. The son first attended Father Song's birthday banquet, and then returned to Suzhou.

Chapter 642

Unexpectedly, although the plan is beautiful, the reality is extremely cruel.

Tianqi directly rejected Regnar's invitation, not only that, but also said that his youngest son was on his own account, which made him angry.

Even when he got in the car, he still cursed and said, "Tianqi, an old dog, really doesn't know how to praise. If it weren't for worrying about getting into trouble, I really wanted his life!"

Roger on the side was very happy.

He was always worried that Tianqi could really cure his younger brother, but after he came here, Tianqi directly refused to treat his younger brother. As a result, he was completely missing a strong enemy on the path of inheriting the Wu family.

However, he was not good at expressing this emotion, so he whispered: "Dad, or just find a few killers, and come over and wipe the neck of this old thing one night!"

"No!" Regnar blurted out: "Although this old thing doesn't have much money, many big people owe favors to him, and even count on him to prolong their life. Killing him is tantamount to pronouncing the death of many big people in advance, and Wu family will become the target of public criticism!"

Roger nodded and said, "Follow what you just said, Dad, as long as he dares to open the Clinic in the future, we will smash it!"

Regnar said: "That's just a little intimidation to the old thing. It's best to force him to agree to see your brother."

Roger was a little nervous, and blurted out: "Dad, that old thing doesn't agree to it!"

Regnar said, "So I am going to ask Mr. Song to help me intercede."

Roger said hurriedly, "Dad, today is the birthday banquet of Mr. Song. It is not appropriate to say this, right?"

"You're right." Regnar nodded, and said: "Then talk about it tonight or tomorrow."

Then Regnar said to Roger: "Warnia, you have to hurry up, find ways to cultivate relationships, and get her to agree to the marriage as soon as possible."

Roger nodded and said, “Father, don’t worry, I have instructed that Liu Guang to help me carefully prepare a gift. I will give it to her in a while. I believe she will like it.”

Regnar hummed and said, “This woman is very capable. If we can marry her, it will be a great help to our Wu family. Then you will inherit the family business and have her as your wise helper. Your grandfather can rest assured.”

Roger showed an expression of determination: “Dad, don’t worry, I will marry Warnia home, she can only be my woman!”

While talking, the car has reached the door of Song’s house.

Outside the main entrance of the villa area where the Song family is located, the lights have already been illuminated.

As the actual controller of the first family of Aurous Hill, Mr. Song can be regarded as a high authority, and his birthday banquet is naturally very grand.

Although it has not yet officially started, many guests have arrived after hearing the news and waited outside the gate of the villa area.

After all, the Song family is the first family in Aurous Hill, and there are so many small families attached to it.

Therefore, no one dare to neglect the birthday banquet of Mr. Song.

At this time, outside the door of the villa area, although Liu Ming’s father Liu Guang was not invited, he had been waiting here for a long time.

Seeing that the Wu family’s father and son’s car came back, he immediately greeted them with an extremely exquisite gift box.

When the car window was lowered, Liu Guang immediately said to Roger flatteringly: “Mr. Roger, the gift you want me to prepare is ready. The masterpiece of the top Italian jewelry designer Mr. Fischer, you gave me a hundred millions. After spending it, it cost 98 million!”

Roger took the gift box in his hand and opened it. It was a beautifully shaped bracelet inlaid with dozens of pink natural diamonds, which was very valuable.

Regnar on the side asked, “Is this bracelet prepared for Warnia?”

“Yes.” Roger said with a smile: “The bracelet she is wearing now looks very rubbish. It is estimated to be worth hundreds of thousands. Believe that, when you give this one, she will love it!”

Chapter 643

Seeing that his son had begun a clear offensive, Regnar nodded in satisfaction, and praised: “That’s right, Roger, you have learned to observe the moves and have a definite target!”

Roger smiled and said: “Dad, I have been with you for so long, and I have learned a little bit from you, but compared to you, it is still far behind.”

“No.” Regnar said seriously: “You can observe that Warnia’s bracelet is relatively old and worthless. This is already a big improvement. You can buy a better one to please her and prove that you are doing things now. Much more mature and stable, not bad, not bad! Very good!”

Roger was praised, and he was overjoyed. Seeing Liu Guang’s pug’s eyes were also a little bit satisfied. He smiled and said, “Liu Guang, this bracelet is really beautiful. You did this well. In the future, if you do things for me seriously, I will not treat you badly.”

Liu Guang respectfully said: “Yes, Mr. Wu I will do my best for you!”

After all, he hurriedly handed over another two million check, saying: “Mr. Wade this is the remaining two million.”

Seeing Liu Guang’s sincere attitude, Roger said with satisfaction: “You can keep these two million.”

Although Liu Guang didn’t care about the two million, he also realized that this was the reward given to him by Young Mr. Orvel, so he nodded excitedly and said in gratitude, “Thank you Young Master!”

Regnar on the side looked at Liu Guang with a little bit of appreciation in his heart.

Unexpectedly, this Liu Guang not only has a sufficiently pious attitude, but also works more simply and neatly.

And he was the first dog to surrender after the Wu family came to Aurous Hill.

Therefore, Regnar felt that Liu Guang should also be given some real sweetness.

So he opened his mouth and said, “Liu Guang, did they invite you to the birthday banquet of Mr. Song today?”

Liu Guang smiled bitterly, and said: “Master, let’s not hide it from you, how can I be invited by the Song family with my identity…”

In fact, many people, like Liu Guang, are not qualified to participate in the birthday banquet of Mr. Song, but they still dream of having the opportunity to participate.

This is because Mr. Song’s birthday banquet invites all top figures in Aurous Hill. It is uniquely convenient to expand contacts here.

Regnar looked at Liu Guang, smiled slightly, and said: “You can’t get in by yourself, but now you are a member of my Wu family, then I will take you in to meet the world, and let the people in Aurous Hill know that you are from the Wu family now.”

Liu Guang showed ecstasy: “Thank you, Mr. Orvel, for giving me this opportunity. I will definitely do things for you and Master.”

For him, the birthday banquet of the Song family was not something he was qualified to attend. Now Regnar is willing to take him in. This alone is enough to make him grateful.

At this time, Regnar said lightly: “Okay, let’s get in the car, go in first.”

Liu Guang hurriedly sat in the seat of the co-pilot respectfully, and followed the Wu family and his son into the house of the Song family villa.

The father and son's car had just stopped in the courtyard of the Song's villa. As soon as they got out of the car, they saw Warnia hurried out of the villa wearing an extremely dignified red dress.

Today's Warnia has just put on her makeup carefully, so she is more beautiful than usual.

Roger was stunned. It took a moment to come back to his senses. Seeing that Warnia had gotten into her car, he hurriedly pulled Warnia's car door and asked: "Warnia, where are you going?"

Warnia said blankly: "I'm going to pick up a distinguished guest!"

Roger said disdainfully: "What distinguished guest is worth Warnia to condescend to pick up in person?"

Warnia said lightly: "Of course it is the most important guest!"

After speaking, Warnia said in a convenient way: "Please let go of my car door, I am leaving."

Chapter 644

Roger felt a little sullen. He didn't expect that he and his father were in front of Warnia. Warnia even said that there are the most important guests. Who in Aurous Hill is more important than himself and his father?

In other words, in Aurous Hill, whose face can be greater than that of the Wu family? !

Although he was very upset, Roger said very gentlemanly: "By the way, Warnia, I specially prepared a gift for you, I don't know if you like it or not."

Warnia frowned and said, "Mr. Roger, you should take the gift back. I don't need anything. You don't have to spend so much. Besides, I can't just accept your gift."

Roger hurriedly took out the gift box Liu Guang gave him, and said seriously: "Warnia, what are you being so polite with me? I mainly saw that the string you wore was very

old several times. I feel a little distressed for you. You are the dignified Miss Song, how can you wear such simple and crude jewelry."

Speaking of this, Roger has already taken out the bracelet he bought and said: "Warnia, this bracelet is the work of Italian jewelry designer Fischer. This is the only one in the world, worth over 100 million. I bought it for you. Only such a bracelet can match your identity and temperament. The bunch of rubbish in your neck should have been thrown into the Rubbish can!"

Roger thought that all women in the world love jewelry, especially precious jewelry, so Warnia must not be an exception.

Therefore, the bracelet he bought at a high price will definitely touch Warnia's heart.

However, he did not expect that Warnia's face suddenly sank after listening to his words! Looking at Roger's eyes, with unprecedented anger and disgust!

The bracelet on her wrist is really worthless, and it does look a little dirty and old.

but!

This bracelet is a relic left by her mother!

For so many years since her mother's death, this bracelet has been worn on her hand and cared for, and it has an extraordinary meaning to her!

At the beginning, it was accidentally locked by the trapped dragon formation in Fengshui. she almost died in several car accidents and didn't make her afraid, but lost this chain of bracelets, which made her extremely painful and inferior to death.

For this reason why she invited the fool master Lai from Hong Kong in order to change her fortune and then find this bracelet.

However, that time, she was almost killed by the fake Master!

If Charlie hadn't penetrated his own experience at a glance, and helped her resolve the trapped dragon formation, she might have lost her life.

And the reason why this bracelet can be retrieved is completely thanks to Charlie!

If Charlie hadn't broken the trapped dragon formation, how could she have this luck to retrieve this bracelet?

This shows how important this bracelet is to her!

However, the bracelet that is so important to her and the bracelet that entrusts all her feelings and longings for her mother is turned out to be rubbish for Roger! He said that it should be thrown into the Rubbish can! This just made Warnia angry, almost exploding!

She pushed away the hand of Roger shaking the diamond bracelet, and said coldly, "Roger! This bracelet is a relic left by my mother. It is more precious than my life. Why do you insult it?!"

Roger was stunned.

d*mn it! What the h*ll?

This broken bracelet turned out to be a relic left by Warnia's mother? !

Isn't this picking up a rock and hitting yourself in the foot? !

Just when Roger was extremely upset and didn't know how to remedy it, Warnia angrily closed the car door, kicked the accelerator, and drove away.

Roger stood on the spot dumbfounded, his expression was much uglier than his brother who eats sh!t every hour…

Chapter 645

At this moment, Roger wanted to die.

He never dreamed that the broken bracelet on Warnia's wrist turned out to be a relic left by her mother…

And he actually said that the relics her mother left for her was garbage…

This is really a catastrophe accidentally.

Warnia herself is not too cold to him, he originally wanted to rely on this bracelet to give himself a wave of points.

Unexpectedly, it turned out to be self-defeating trick and suddenly dropped a wave…

Now his score in Warnia's mind is already reduced to a negative score…

Regnar, who was not far away, was a little puzzled looking at his son's back on the spot.

Didn't he came here to give Warnia a gift just now?

Warnia would be very happy with such an expensive gift.

But why did Warnia just drive away?

With doubts in his heart, he walked forward directly, patted Roger on the shoulder, and asked, "How was the talking with Warnia?"

After that, seeing Roger still holding the bracelet in his hand, he asked in surprise, "Warnia took the gift?"

Roger said with a sad face, "Dad, the broken bracelet that Warnia was wearing was actually a relic left to her by her mother… I didn't know. She also said that the bracelet was quite rubbish and not worthy of her temperament…"

"f*ck…"

Regnar was also surprised.

Immediately, he sighed and said to Roger: "You should have thought that with Warnia's identity, it is impossible to wear such a shabby bracelet. Since she wears it, there must be something hidden! It's too careless. !"

Roger was about to cry, looked at his father, and said aggrieved: “Dad, you just praised me for my careful observation and purposefulness, and now I’m sloppy…”

Regnar’s old face blushed, and he hurriedly adjusted after a while, and said seriously: “You have indeed begun to observe the details, but the observation is not detailed enough. This time, we must learn from the lesson and don’t make such mistakes again in the future.”

Roger sighed, “Well, I know Dad…”

After he finished speaking, he said again: “By the way, Warnia actually drove to pick up someones in person, and said that she was picking up some distinguished. Dad, what distinguished guests could make the Song family take so seriously?”

Regnar frowned: “I don’t know about this, but as far as I know, among the guests invited by the Song family this time, besides us, there are some Aurous Hill partners and old friends from the world. There are no big people over here.”

“That’s weird.” Roger muttered: “Did Warnia pick up her sweetheart?”

“I’m not good at this.” Regnar asked: “You should pay more attention to see who she is coming back with.”

“Ok.”

……

At this moment, Warnia was driving to Charlie’s home.

Grandpa’s birthday banquet, she should have helped at home, but she really missed Charlie, so she was thinking about picking him up personally, so that she and him could be alone on the road for a while.

If Charlie arrives at Song’s house, when the guests are around, there will be no chance for her to speak privately with him.

Hearing that she went out to pick up Charlie, the Old Master Song naturally agreed without hesitation. Although Charlie is now married, he still regarded Charlie as the future son-in-law of the Song family.

On the way, Warnia took out her mobile phone and prepared to call Charlie.

Since today was the weekend, the family got up late, so Charlie prepared breakfast before ten o'clock and put it on the table.

Chapter 646

Claire came out of the bedroom, stretched his waist, and asked Charlie, "Are you busy today?"

Charlie said: "I am going to a friend's birthday banquet at noon."

After speaking, Charlie asked her: "Wife, are you okay?"

Claire nodded and said, "I want to buy something, but if you have things to do, I'll ask Elsa."

Charlie said: "I'm sorry, my wife, you go with Elsa first, and I will accompany you the next day."

Claire smiled slightly: "Well, OK."

The mother-in-law Elaine asked with a dark face: "Oh, Charlie, do you have a friend in Aurous Hill for a birthday? Are his young?"

Charlie nodded: "It's eighty."

Elaine sneered: "Are you now starting to use your silly set of things to deceive those old men who are about to fall into the ground? To deceive coffins?"

Charlie said lightly: "I haven't lied to anyone."

“Still pretending?” Elaine coldly snorted, “Are there not a few big figures in Aurous Hill who have been fooled by you? I tell you, I have already seen through your future. You are just like those quack masters from back then, waiting for your end. There are only two futures, either going to jail or being hunted down.”

Elaine has been watching Charlie with very upset eyes recently. The core factor is that Charlie donated all the money she lost to Lian and Horiyah to Project Hope.

Now, her pockets are cleaner than her face. She has no money to renew the stored-value card in the beauty salon. She doesn’t know how to explain it to her husband or daughter if they find it out.

In Elaine’s eyes, Charlie was the culprit of all this!

Therefore, she was naturally 10,000 unhappy with him.

When Jacob heard that Elaine started targeting Charlie again, he hurriedly stood up and defended: “I say, why are you like this? What did Charlie do, the old running man? How good Charlie has been during this time.”

“What a sh!t!” Elaine didn’t know that when Jacob had a classmate gathering some time ago, he leaned on Charlie to pretend to be a force, and he was grateful for Charlie’s gratitude.

Seeing her husband taking side of Charlie, she immediately cursed: “Jacob, don’t be fooled by this guy, otherwise you don’t know if you will be sold by him!”

Jacob was too lazy to talk to her. Instead, he handed his BMW car key to Charlie and said, “Charlie, Dad has reserved a box in Classic Mansion tonight, and I will have a meal with the leaders of the Calligraphy and Painting Association. Two cups, I can’t drive, just take the car key and pick me up at Classic Mansion.”

Charlie nodded, took the car key, and asked, “Dad, what time will I pick you up?”

Jacob said: “We have an appointment for dinner at seven o’clock. It will be over around 8:30 to 9:00, so you can come to Classic Mansion at 8:30.”

“Okay.”

As soon as Charlie agreed, Elaine got anxious and asked, “Jacob, are you going to treat guests at Classic Mansion? Where did you get the money?

Jacob didn’t dare to say that Charlie gave him the money, so he concealed: “Do you care about so much? Anyway, you don’t need to spend your money!”

Elaine said angrily: “Going to the worst box in Classic Mansion will cost 20,000 to 30,000. You have the money to burn?”

Jacob said angrily: “I told you a long time ago, I want to compete with the executive director, what is a meal of twenty or thirty thousand? Besides, it won’t cost you any money.”

Elaine was furious and blurted out: “Twenty thousand is enough for me to go to the beauty salon to do several face and body treatments! You actually use the money to treat people for dinner?”

Jacob blurted out: “You go to the beauty salon and spend 10,000 to 20,000 a month, and I didn’t stop you! There are more than two million at home with you, you spend yours, I spend mine, I ask you for money. No, you still care where I get the money and where I spend?”

Elaine was suddenly stopped by Jacob.

The two million people in the family are indeed in their own place, but now they have donated Project Hope!

I don’t even have money to go to the beauty salon to get facials!

If 20,000 for food, how good would it be to make a face for yourself?

Chapter 647

Charlie saw Elaine’s performance in his eyes and laughed in his heart.

He knew that Elaine was very short of money now. She used to spend all kinds of money lavishly, but now she was exhausted, and she must be very uncomfortable.

Now, Elaine must be even more depressed to see Jacob going to the Classic Mansion for a dinner.

Sure enough, Elaine blurted out to Jacob and said, “No! You give me the money you want to eat!”

“Why?” Jacob was anxious, and blurted out: “Elaine, I warn you not to go too far! The money is in your hands, so you don’t need to give it to me, but now you still want to ask me?”

There was a ghost in Elaine’s heart, and she stubbornly said: “You can’t go to a cheaper place? Even if you eat 10,000, you can give me another 10,000!”

Jacob got annoyed and said, “With so much money in your own hands, what do you have to do with this ten thousands? Too much?”

Elaine said angrily: “I don’t care. If you don’t give me 10,000 today, I won’t let you eat! If you can get out of this door today, you will lose Elaine!”

“You are crazy!” Jacob slapped his chopsticks on the table, and said angrily: “I warn you Elaine, don’t go too far! I finally got the president and the others out, and the place was chosen to inform them. If you keep me from getting off the stage, I will never finish this with you!”

“No end, no end, who is afraid of whom?!”

Elaine was also anxious, she really wanted to ask for 10,000 from Jacob!

With this 10,000, she can at least renew the beauty card first, and in the afternoon she can go to make faces with a few old sisters.

In the morning, everyone in the group made an appointment to go to the beauty salon together in the afternoon, but she has no money in the card, so she could only decline with the excuse of something.

If Jacob gives the money, she could go and enjoy as usual!

Jacob was almost crying in anger. He stood up, glared at Elaine, and said indignantly: “Elaine, why are you such an excessive person? The money at home is usually given to you, and I made hundreds of thousands of money from antiques. I have given it to you, are you are still not satisfied? I tell you, don’t push me too much!”

Elaine gritted her teeth and said, “Isn’t it enough for ten thousand to eat a meal? Do you have to eat twenty thousand worth in one day? I just want to curb your habit of extravagance and waste! I can’t help your arrogance!”

Jacob said with a red eye: “Think about it for yourself, I only have a some pocket money all year round? When have I been extravagant and wasteful? In my opinion, you are the one who is extravagant and wasteful? Look at your clothes and jewelry. You still buy it if you can’t pile it up, it’s endless!”

Elaine said angrily, “I have suffered so many grievances for marrying you. Are you unwilling to buy some clothes? Do you still have a conscience about it?”

As she said, Elaine’s tears came just as she said, and she choked up: “Back when you let me get pregnant first without marriage, I suffered so much cold eyes and ridicule from others. After marrying you, how much humiliation from your mother, have you imagined? Now you even dislike me for buying more clothes, you’re really blind!”

Jacob’s desire to die is gone.

Back when she got pregnant when they were unmarried, she got him drunk and slept with him, okay?

If it weren’t for her to use this method, how could Mr. Jacob’s first love go down to the United States in anger?

She ruined his all life. He thought it was because of daughter’s face, so he tolerated her. But now she doesn’t even let him eat a meal. Isn’t this too much? !

Thinking of this, Jacob shuddered and rebuked, “Elaine, what did you do back then, don’t you know what you did? You still have the face to blame me?”

“What did I do? I was pregnant with your baby!” Elaine cried loudly: “I was a famous girl of the university back then! you made me drunk and ruined me!”

“You…you bullsh*t!”

Jacob was so embarrassed that he almost wanted to cry. For decades, he had been suffering in his heart. He didn’t expect Elaine to even slap him down. How shameless is this woman? !

At this time, Claire was a little bit overwhelmed, and said, “Dad and Mom, would you stop arguing?”

Chapter 648

After finishing speaking, she said to Elaine again: “Mom, don’t embarrass Dad. He doesn’t spend much money. Now he wants to treat some guests, why do you have to confront him?”

Elaine said: “I still want to save some money for the family? Twenty thousand for a meal, is beyond our family means?”

After that, she glared at Jacob and said, “You have to give this money today, or you have to give it if even if you don’t!”

Claire didn’t know what Elaine thought.

So she opened her mouth and said: “Mom, don’t embarrass Dad. Isn’t it 10,000? I’ll give it to you.”

“Okay!” Elaine immediately said excitedly: “Then transfer it to me on WeChat!”

Claire nodded, took out her mobile phone, and transferred 10,000 to Elaine.

Elaine opened WeChat and clicked to receive the payment. After receiving the money, she grinned.

After that, she immediately said in a group of five: “Sisters, I’m going joning in the afternoon too!”

Someone in the group asked: “Hey, didn’t you say something in the morning?”

Elaine hurriedly replied: “I was going to go shopping, but my leg hurts a bit. If I don’t want to go, I should go to the beauty salon to do facials and relax!”

Claire sighed helplessly when seeing her mother’s eyes open. She didn’t know that her mother had already lost all the family’s savings.

At this moment, Charlie’s mobile phone on the desktop suddenly shook.

It was Warnia who called.

Charlie picked up the phone to answer and heard Warnia’s gentle and pleasant voice: “Mr. Wade, I will be at your house in ten minutes. When will it be convenient for you?”

Charlie said: “Wait for a while. When the family finishes breakfast, I will come down after finishing the dishes.”

“Well, then I am waiting for you at the gate of the community.”

Warnia couldn’t help feeling a little distressed when she heard Charlie’s answer.

Mr. Wade is such a perfect man, he still needs to clean up the dishes at home? This is simply an insult to him!

She couldn’t help thinking in her heart that if Mr. Wade was with her, she wouldn’t let him do any housework!

After all, a man should go abroad to fight the world and be served meticulously by his wife when he returns home. How can he do housework at home?

On the one hand, she felt strongly worthless for Charlie, and on the other hand, she was eager to be the woman who served Charlie at home.

Charlie hung up the phone, and Claire said, “Charlie, is your friend here to pick you up?”

“Right.” Charlie nodded, and said, “My friend’s granddaughter, just came over to pick me up.”

Claire hummed, without thinking about it, and said: “Then, you go and I will clean up the dishes and chopsticks. Don’t let them wait too long.”

Charlie hurriedly said: “It is okay wife, let her wait a while, I will leave after finishing packing.”

Claire hurriedly pushed him, and said, “Oh, let me take it. If you have anything to go, don’t keep them waiting long!”

Chapter 649

Seeing Claire’s insistence, Charlie nodded and said, “That’s OK, you have worked so hard, wife, I’ll go now.”

“Go.” Claire replied and asked him: “Since you are going to a friend’s birthday banquet, are you ready with gifts?”

Charlie snorted and said, “I’m ready.”

Claire hurriedly asked, “What gift are you preparing? Don’t be too petty and dissatisfying.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I have prepared a little something that I made by myself. It is polite and affectionate! My friend doesn’t care about money, and I believe he will like it very much.”

“That’s good.” Claire nodded and said with a smile: “If this is the case, then you go quickly!”

“Ok.”

Charlie got up and put on an ordinary coat, said goodbye to Claire and his father-in-law, and went straight out of the house.

As soon as Charlie left, Elaine put down her mobile phone on her back, and said to Claire with a serious face: “Claire, why are you getting used to Charlie now! What’s the use of his waste besides doing housework? I usually want him to do more housework. Is it not okay for you to even let him do the housework!”

Claire hurriedly said: “Mom, if Charlie has something to do, let him go. I will take care of things like cleaning up the bowls and chopsticks. I will do it later. It’s no big deal.”

Elaine blurted out: “That’s not what I said! This man is just like raising a dog. If you restrict him from beginning to end, he will not dare to poop and pee at home, go to bed, or bite on furniture. , he will wag tail when he sees you.”

As he said, Elaine said very solemnly: “But if you relax a little bit of discipline, it will not only push your nose to your face, maybe someday will bite you back! Look at your dad who asked me to discipline over the years. Is he not obedient?”

When Jacob heard this, his expression was so ugly, he cursed in his heart, d*mn it, you, the stinky lady, treat me like a dog?

However, Jacob also dared not say anything to her, and could only endure what he was upset about.

Claire glanced at her father sympathetically, and said helplessly: “Mom, I cleaned up the dishes and going out.”

After speaking, she ignored Elaine, took the bowls and chopsticks into the kitchen.

Through the kitchen window of Claire’s house just happened to be able to see the entrance of the community, so she was washing the dishes, while subconsciously looking out the window, she saw her husband Charlie, walking outside the door.

Charlie didn’t know that his wife Claire was looking at him from the kitchen.

When he came outside the gate of the community, he saw a red Rolls Royce Phantom parked at the gate of the community.

Immediately afterwards, a woman with noble temperament, beautiful face and slender legs emerged from the car. This woman was the eldest lady of the Song family, Warnia.

Today Warnia is wearing a red customized dress, the whole person looks more beautiful, and it vividly sets off the temperament of the eldest daughter of the big family.

She dressed up today and said it was for grandpa's birthday celebration, but it was actually for Charlie.

After all, a woman is a person who pleases herself. This sentence has not changed since ancient times. She hopes that Charlie can pay attention to her beauty and care more about her.

Seeing Warnia, Charlie couldn't help but look up and down, and couldn't help being surprised.

This is not the first time Charlie has seen Warnia's beauty, but he still couldn't help but give a compliment and said, "Warnia, you are dressed beautifully today."

Warnia looked at Charlie affectionately, and when she heard this, she couldn't help but pounding like a deer, her face also showed the shame of a little woman.

She couldn't help holding the skirt, and turned slightly in front of Charlie, and said: "Do you really think my dress is beautiful?"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Of course it's very beautiful, very in line with your temperament."

Warnia became more embarrassed, and the roots of her ears became hotter.

Afterwards, Warnia bowed very respectfully, and at the same time said with some shame, "Thank you, Mr. Wade for your praise."

Chapter 650

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "You have worked so hard to pick me up."

Warnia hurriedly said: "Yes, it is our Song family's honor that you attend Grandpa's birthday banquet."

Having said that, Warnia hurriedly trot for two steps, took the initiative to open the door of the co-pilot, bowed slightly, made a gesture to Charlie, and blushed: "Mr. Wade, please get in the car."

Charlie nodded, and got into the car directly without being polite to Warnia.

If someone sees that the famous daughter of the Song family Ms. Warnia in Aurous Hill, taking the initiative to open the door to a young man, their jaws will drop.

However, Charlie felt that, no matter from which aspect, he deserved Warnia to open the door for him.

In terms of identity, he is the son of the Wade family, much stronger than her or even the entire Song family;

In terms of strength, he is Mr. Wade, even Warnia's grandfather must be respectful to him, so it is natural for Warnia to open a car door for himself.

Charlie didn't know, this scene happened to be seen clearly by Claire.

Claire had met Warnia. When her studio opened, Warnia specially came to congratulate him.

When she saw Warnia last time, Claire felt like she was inferior to her in everything.

In terms of family background, appearance, temperament, ability, and financial resources, she can't compare herself to her. It feels like she has met a stunning beauty who is stronger than her in every aspect. Claire feels a little embarrassed.

But she didn't expect that Warnia, who is famous throughout Aurous Hill, would be so respectful to her husband?

Not only did she drive to the door of her house to pick him up, even opened the door for him? Why is she so polite to her husband?

Thinking of this, Claire suddenly felt a little sour, and she turned out to be jealous!

A thought came into her heart: This Warnia, does she like Charlie?

However, the next moment, she felt that her idea was too absurd.

Who is Warnia!

She is the daughter of the Song family! Family assets exceed 100 billion.

Where's her husband? Just a vagrant.

Even if he had some mysterious skills in fortune-telling now, it was impossible to compare with the daughter of a big family, someone like Warnia.

However, since it is impossible for her to see her husband, why is she so polite to her husband?

Claire couldn't figure out this question, and was inexplicably irritable.

At this time, Warnia had started Rolls Royce and left with Charlie.

Claire looked at the luxury cars that were gradually going away, even more uncomfortable in her heart.

Is there really something unspeakable about the two of them?

She subconsciously took out her mobile phone, trying to call Charlie, but as soon as she took out the mobile phone, she hesitated again.

After much deliberation, she decided that after Charlie came back, she would find another opportunity to ask him carefully.

As for now, let's not be aggressive.

After all, it is a husband and wife, and she has to give him a minimum of trust and respect!

Chapter 651

In the car.

Warnia said to Charlie while driving, “Mr. Wade, Grandpa has been talking about you for several days, and I am afraid that you will not have time to attend his birthday banquet. After you arrive, I believe he will be very happy!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Since I have promised you, how can I break the appointment.”

“Yeah!” Warnia nodded happily, and said: “The person Grandpa wants to see most today is probably you.”

While speaking, Warnia sighed: “I don’t know what’s going on. Since my grandfather went to see the genius doctor Tianqi a few days ago, he has been talking about you and told me in private that this birthday banquet is his greatest wish, that you can be there.”

Charlie was stunned, he even chuckles.

He knew why Mr. Song kept talking about him and wanted to see him.

He must have met Tianqi first and saw the magical effect of Tianqi taking Rejuvenating Pill, so he must be eager to hope that he can also give him one!

In fact, it is not only the temptation of the Old Master Song that is difficult to match the rejuvenating pill, all the elderly in this world, they are not equal to the huge attraction of the rejuvenating pill.

After he received the invitation, he did consider what gift he should prepare for Grandpa Song.

After much deliberation, he feels that people like Mr. Song don’t care about money, so he might as well just give him a rejuvenation pill.

Rejuvenation pills are nothing magical to Charlie, and the most expensive cost is nothing more than a 300-year-old purple ginseng.

What’s more, he helped Liang, the illegitimate son of the Wei family. In order to thank him, Liang gave him the family-renowned Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng. If the Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng is used for refining medicine, the effect is much better than Rejuvenating Pill. .

Therefore, giving Mr. Song a rejuvenation pill not only can sell Mr. Song a great favor, but also does not cost much to him. It can be said that it is multi-purpose.

At this time, Warnia said to Charlie again: “Mr. Wade, Grandpa invited a lot of your friends. You can have a good time with them later.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked with a smile: “Who did you invite?”

Warnia said: “Doris, Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group, I heard that you have a good relationship with her?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s not bad.”

Warnia smiled slightly and said, “She will also come today.”

After that, Warnia paused slightly, and then said: “As for the Patriarch of the White Family and Qin Family, naturally it goes without saying that they have always had a good relationship with you, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “That’s right.”

Warnia said again: “Grandpa also invited Liang, the chairman of Wei’s Pharmacy. I heard that you supported him?”

Charlie nodded and said, “Liang is an illegitimate child, and he has not been treated appropriately. In addition, his father and his half-brother offended me, so I picked him up.”

Warnia pursed her mouth and said, “Mr. Wade, I heard that you asked Mr. Orvel to send the father and son to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng?”

“Yes.” Charlie said lightly: “Since he despises Changbai Mountain the most, then I will send him over to reflect on it.”

Warnia smiled and said: “I heard that the two of them had a miserable life in Changbai Mountain. They had to dig ginseng to exchange for some food. Some time ago, the mountain was covered by heavy snow. The father and son couldn’t get into the mountain or collect ginseng. So he ran to the villager’s house and stole a chicken, but it

made people unable to get up from the fight. The cat was chewing on the bark in the ruined house."

Charlie asked curiously: "Why do you pay attention to these? Even I didn't pay attention to the recent situation of the two of them."

Warnia blushed and said with a little shame: "I just feel that they are both on their own account, so I want to know what kind of punishment they have been punished, and then I asked more about it."

Charlie smiled and said, "Did you pay attention to the group of people who were sent to Jinx to dig coal?"

Warnia smiled and said, "Pay attention! They seem to be really miserable. They go to the coal kiln for 12 hours a day. The working environment is very bad, the work intensity is heavy, and they still don't have enough food. I heard that there are more than a dozen people in the evening. They keep crying in the Chase shop..."

Chapter 652

Charlie smiled and said, "This is the price of harm."

"Yeah!" Warnia nodded heavily, and said: "These people are all to blame."

While talking, Warnia had already drove the car into the Song family villa.

In the courtyard of the villa, Solmon White, Qin Gang, Orvel, Liang, and Doris had been waiting here long ago. As soon as Charlie got out of the car, they immediately surrounded them.

Warnia stopped the car and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, take your seat, and I will open the door for you."

Charlie said hurriedly: "Don't be so polite, I can just go down by myself."

Warnia said hurriedly: "No, no! Mr. Wade, you are today's distinguished guest. I must do all the courtesy you deserve, or grandpa will definitely scold me!"

With that, she hurriedly pushed the door of the car, walked around the passenger door, and opened the door.

Charlie smiled helplessly, and then got out of the car.

He felt that Warnia was making a fuss and being too serious, but Warnia felt that these etiquettes were all essential. Whaat made grandpa value Mr. Wade so much.

At the same time!

On the terrace on the second floor of the villa, Roger overlooked the courtyard, taking all the performance of Warnia and Charlie into his eyes.

Since Warnia drove out, he has been waiting here, hoping to wait for the distinguished guest whom Warnia talked.

He himself also hoped that the so-called distinguished guest that Warnia personally picked up would be an Old Master, preferably a female Old Master, so that the possibility of love rivals would be completely eliminated.

But unexpectedly, Warnia actually picked up a young man who was similar to her age!

Moreover, what surprised him even more was that Warnia would actually get off the car and open the door for the young man!

Roger couldn't help wondering how much Warnia had to pay attention to each other to condescend to personally open the door to a young man of the same age?

Could this be the man Warnia liked?

This is the best grandson-in-law that Mr. Song misses?

It looks like it must be him!

Thinking of this, Roger's face was extremely gloomy, and his heart was so angry!

He observed at Charlie closely, and looked up and down the strange man.

Although Charlie looked handsome, demeaned and chic, from the perspective of his clothes, he was an ordinary person who couldn't be more ordinary.

Roger estimated that Charlie's clothes and shoes totaled only a few thousand.

A few thousand is worth a pair of socks.

This kind of person looks like a stinky silk from a bad street. Why does Warnia take him so seriously? !

Moreover, seeing Warnia's twitchy and shy gesture like a little woman, you don't need to guess, she must be enamored with this rag!

Roger's fists were clenched, and the force was too strong, making the entire knuckles a little white!

Immediately, he felt that he had nowhere to vent his stomach, so he slammed his fist on the railing and snarled, "d*mn! Where's the smelly rag, you dare to steal a woman from me, are you really looking for death!"

Chapter 653

Some guests coming and going on the second floor suddenly cast doubtful glances, wondering why Roger and Regnar suddenly became angry.

Roger glanced at them coldly and said, "What are you looking at? Get out!"

Seeing that these guests all turned their heads and dared not look at this place anymore, Roger had a somber face and beckoned to Liu Guang not far away.

Liu Guang ran over and asked diligently: "Mr. Wu, what do you want?"

Roger pointed to Charlie, who was standing with Warnia in the yard, gritted his teeth and said: "You can check the identity of this kid for me. I want to see how sacred he is!"

Liu Guang glanced in the direction of Roger's finger, and this glance made him immediately cracked!

Isn’t this Charlie? !

He knows this person when he turns into ashes!

The reason why his precious son Liu Ming was carved with a knife on his forehead by Orvel was because he offended Charlie!

Had it not been for Charlie, Mr. Orvel wouldn’t have hurt his son!

Therefore, Mr. Orvel is just the murderer, and Charlie is the culprit!

His son’s forehead was engraved with the words “poor hanging” and became Aurous Hill’s laughing stock. When he thought of this, he wanted to swallow Charlie alive!

However, because he couldn’t provoke Mr. Orvel, he could only swallow his anger and didn’t even dare to let go!

Thinking of this, he immediately gritted his teeth and said: “Mr. Wu, this person is called Charlie!”

Roger asked in a cold voice, “What’s the origin of this rag? he dare to move the woman I like, I think he is tired of life!”

Seeing that Roger was very upset with Charlie, Liu Guang suddenly became ecstatic! he immediately realized that his chance of revenge was here!

Therefore, Liu Guang immediately said to Roger: “Mr. Wu, this Charlie is the Rubbish son-in-law of the Willson family. As for the Willson family, it is just a garbage family on the verge of bankruptcy in Aurous Hill.”

Roger’s expression became more gloomy, frowning and asking: “Are you sure he is a son-in-law?”

Liu Guang said firmly, “Of course he is.”

After that, he further explained: “His wife is called Claire, she is very beautiful, and she is the object of a crush on many people in Aurous Hill, but in the end she married this

rubbish. After this rubbish was transferred to the Willson family, he washed clothes every day, cooks and sweeps the floor, he is basically a housewife. It is said that the poor are dying, and they are very concerned about this matter. Everyone in Aurous Hill knows about this matter!"

A trace of coldness and anger flashed in Roger's eyes.

Before, both he and his father suspected that Warnia's ideal person was most likely the son of Eastcliff's big family.

If that's the case, he really doesn't have much competitiveness.

But he never expected that all of Warnia's people would turn out to be live-in son-in-laws who are stubborn here?

A son-in-law! This proves that Charlie is already married!

Furthermore, he is not just waste, a rag, and he is still a husband!

If Warnia likes the children of the Eastcliff family, it can barely make sense.

However, she actually fell in love with a married man, this is simply ruining the three views!

Moreover, he slapped himself in the face!

After all, how can he say that he is the progeny of the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. The young master of the Wu family, who has nearly 200 billion in assets, can't even compare to a son-in-law in front of Warnia?

Chapter 654

Warnia was so enthusiastic and gentle towards him, but so cold and tough towards himself, this was an insult!

Roger felt the humiliation sincerely. He gritted his teeth at Liu Guang and said coldly: “Liu Guang, I will arrange a task for you. If you do it well, I will not treat you badly, but if you do not do it well, Don’t come to see me in the future!”

Liu Guang’s face was stunned, and he blurted out: “Despite Mr. Wu’s orders, Liu Guang will do his best!”

Roger observed at Charlie in the courtyard, and said coldly: “After a while, you can think of a way. I want you to humiliate and teach Charlie severely in front of Warnia. I want you to do it in front of Warnia! It’s best to let him get out of here with his tail in a dingy way!”

Liu Guang was extremely excited. Isn’t this the f*cking opportunity for public revenge? !

Thinking of this, he blurted out excitedly: “Mr. Wu don’t worry, I will go down and meet him soon!”

At this moment, Liu Guang was extremely excited.

He had investigated before that Charlie used some feng shui tricks to fool a bunch of big figures in Aurous Hill. Many people respected him as Mr. Wade. Orvel, White Family, Qin Family, and even Song Family all regarded Charlie as a guest. , Is an existence that Liu Guang simply can’t afford.

However, Liu Guang feels that he can’t afford to offend, but it doesn’t mean that the Wu family can’t offend him!

Since this Charlie offended the eldest son of the Wu family, isn’t it a matter of minutes for the Wu family to kill him?

Now Young Master lets himself go to the front stand, not only a chance to revenge, but also a chance to please the beads!

Kill two birds with one stone, kill two birds with one stone indeed!

With Roger supporting him behind his back, coupled with new hatred and old hatred rushing into his heart, Liu Guang was completely boiling. He must bite Charlie as a piece of meat today, it is best to kill Charlie directly!

Therefore, Liu Guang immediately said to Roger: “Mr. Roger, I will go to meet him for a while!”

……

At this moment, in the courtyard of the villa, when Solmon White, Qin Gang, Orvel, Liang, and Ms. Doris saw Charlie coming, they hurriedly gathered around and greeted him respectfully.

Solmon White, Qin Gang, Orvel and Liang all call Charlie Mr. Wade, while Doris calls Charlie Mr. Charlie.

In addition to a few of them, Qin Gang was also followed by a dignified and beautiful beauty. This beauty was particularly eye-catching in a light blue evening dress.

Charlie took a closer look at the woman, and was surprised to find that this dignified and mature beauty is Aoxue who usually wears sportswear, has a heroic look!

He couldn’t help exclaiming: “Aoxue, I almost didn’t recognize your dress today!”

Aoxue blushed as soon as she heard this.

She bit her lower lip lightly, and said embarrassedly: “Hello, Mr. Wade!”

Today, Aoxue came with her father to attend Father Song’s birthday banquet, deliberately dressing herself up to be very mature, because after all, she was a few years younger than Charlie, and she was still in college, for fear that Charlie would really treat her as a younger sister. A more mature dress might still make Charlie’s heart move.

Charlie smiled at her slightly, and said, “You too.”

At this time, Liang hurriedly walked to the front, bowed deeply, and said, “Mr. Wade, I have been waiting for you to inspect the work at Wei’s Pharmaceutical Company. I wonder when Mr. Wade will have time?”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “Wei’s Pharmaceutical is yours. You can manage it carefully. There is no need for me to inspect the work.”

Liang hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, everything I have today is yours. Therefore, everything of Wei’s Pharmaceutical is also yours. If you have any needs in the future, just a word, Liang will definitely go through fire and water!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, “Liang, you are great.”

Liang bowed deeply again: “Mr. Wade, this is what Liang should do.”

At this time, a sharp voice suddenly rang: “Oh, f*cking, it’s so f*cking weird. A bunch of Aurous Hill people can be regarded as having heads and faces. They actually kneel around a rubbish hanging wire and lick them. Do you have eyes? Are you blind? Still don’t like your mouth tasteless and want to lick your sh!t?”

Chapter 655

No one thought that as soon as Liu Guang jumped out, he dared to barge of mockery at everyone.

These words not only mocked Charlie, but also mocked those people who respect him.

At this time, Mr. Orvel almost burst into flames in his eyes. He glared at Liu Guang and cursed coldly: “You Liu Guang, are you f*cking looking for death? Do you want to be like your son, let me give it on his forehead? How many words did I engrave?!”

Charlie looked at Liu Guang with a grim expression, and suddenly realized.

It turns out this guy is Liu Ming’s father.

Liu Ming, the rich second generation who was full of slogans, pretended to be coercive at the Champs Elysees Hot Springs, and then asked Mr. Orvel to engrave the words on his forehead.

Unexpectedly, his father dared to make trouble for him at Song’s birthday banquet today.

Liu Guang observed at Mr. Orvel fiercely at this time, and said coldly: “Mr. Orvel, don’t you f*cking pretend to be in front of me, do you think I’m really afraid of you?”

Having said that, he pointed at Charlie and said viciously: “I really don’t understand, like you, the smelly rug that can only live by eating soft rice can also appear here! There are still people who have a mouthful. A compliment, what’s the matter? Are you blind? Can’t you see the essence of your smelly rug?”

Everyone was indignant for a while, and they wanted to do something to Liu Guang, but Charlie stopped them and said indifferently: “Everyone, today is the birthday of Mr. Song, there is no need to fight and make others laugh.”

After speaking, Charlie smiled and said to Liu Guang again: “I was thinking about what kind of mental retardation can educate a son like Liu Ming. I saw you today and finally found the reason.”

After a pause, Charlie said again: “Your son’s fate is your role model, so I advise you to keep a low profile and don’t be too awkward. The skin on your forehead is wrinkled. If I really want to use a knife to engrave, without you The son’s forehead is so smooth.”

“You…” Liu Guangqi’s chest rose and fell sharply, pointing at Charlie and cursed: “Tell you your surname is Wade, don’t say I didn’t give you a chance to survive, as long as you kneel down right now and let me also engraved the words “poor hang” on your head, otherwise, I will kill you!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “Who gave you the confidence that made you think you could kill me?”

Liu Guang sneered and said, “You are only relying on Mr. Orvel, a rubbish b@stard, to dare to be so arrogant, but now I am standing behind the Wu family. Orvel is inferior as a dog in front of me. I can do it with a wave of my hand. Kill him, not to mention you Rubbish.”

Mr. Orvel was furious. He rushed over to attack Liu Guang. Charlie stopped him and said with a smile: “Liu Guang, your master seems a bit unkind. It’s okay to let dogs bite people, but you have to show up, right? Otherwise, what if the dog is killed by someone?”

Liu Guang sneered and said: “Wade, don’t think I don’t know what you are. It’s nothing more than using those mysterious things to deceive people. These people are still in the dark, waiting for them to recover. If I do it for them, they won’t spare you!”

After speaking, he looked at Warnia and said seriously: “Miss Song, you are a recognized strong woman in Aurous Hill. How come you were deceived by this kind of rubbish? And don’t forget, this guy is already married, and he is a live-in son-in-law, you are too close to this kind of person, which will have a great impact on your reputation. In case everyone misunderstands, I think the first lady in Aurous Hill actually likes a married married man, your reputation can’t be saved!”

Warnia’s expression suddenly became very ugly.

She really likes Charlie, and Charlie is indeed married, but what about it? She just like him. Is it wrong to like someone from the bottom of one’s heart?

Besides, even if she is really wrong, does she need Liu Guang to make irresponsible remarks? !

However, Warnia knew in her heart that when Liu Guang said this, she couldn’t get angry.

Because once she is angry, she is likely to be mistaken for anger.

So Warnia scolded, “Liu Guang, right? We didn’t have you on the guest list. Who brought you in?”

Chapter 656

Liu Guang sneered, and said arrogantly: “Of course, Mr. Orvel from the Wu family brought me in! Let me tell you, I am from the Wu family now. As far as I know, you don’t have the strength of anyone present. Can it be compared with the Wu family? Even if you all add up, it may not be comparable to the Wu family! Whoever dares to move me is tantamount to opposing the Wu family!”

After that, Liu Guang’s face was full of triumph.

He knew that as long as he showed the Wu family card, no one would dare to do anything to him.

As he proudly patrolled the surroundings, he suddenly felt a black shadow flashing past, and then he slapped his face heavily!

Only this one slapped him in the face.

He staggered almost to the end, and he stood still and found that Charlie was the one who hit him.

Charlie looked at him with a smile at this time, and said lightly: “If you don’t mention the Wu family, I won’t be too lazy to beat you. Since you did, then I will give the Wu family this face!”

“You f*cking dare to hit me? You’re looking for death!”

Liu Guang didn’t expect that he would get a slap in the face when he reported the name of the Wu family. Although the f*ck was his own face, in fact, it was the Wu family’s face!

This Charlie has nothing more than the ability to fool people, but don’t forget, he offended, none but the Wu family, the first family in the south of the Yangtze River!

Charlie smiled slightly, raised his hand and slapped him again, and said with a smile: “You think you are the dog of the Wu family, so I dare not beat you? Tell you, I beat the dog of the Wu family! If you are not convinced , Go back and tell your master, let him come to me!”

In fact, Charlie had already understood very much in his heart.

Mr. Orvel and the others have called him before, and the Wu family is now looking for him everywhere.

He is not only the person who turned Wu Qi into a feces-swallowing beast, but also the person Warnia loves.

So, give the Wu family some time, and they will definitely find it.

Perhaps, the Wu family has already seen that Warnia like him.

Even the reason why Liu Guang dared to jump out now is probably because the Wu family is behind him.

In this case, he simply forced the Wu family out, and what's wrong with a dog like Liu Guang?

Liu Guang is really going crazy.

He clearly mentioned the name of Wu family didn't work well, and Charlie was afraid that he would die?

It is good! Since he want to die, then he will fulfill his wish!

As soon as Liu Guang thought of Roger, the second young master of the Wu family, he was watching from the terrace on the second floor, and he deliberately shouted, "Charlie, I have already told you clearly that I am from the Wu family, so you still dare to fight Me, do you still have Wu family in your eyes?!"

Charlie saw that he had been observing from the second-floor terrace of the villa with his peripheral light, and guessed that his master should be there.

So he sneered and said loudly, "What is the Wu family? A family that can raise Rubbish like you must be very Rubbish itself! It's just a bunch of Rubbish, and it deserves to appear in my eyes?"

Chapter 657

When Roger heard Charlie insult the Wu family like this, he became furious.

So he immediately turned around and went downstairs, ready to meet Charlie for a while.

At this moment, Warnia looked at Liu Guang, who was blushing and swollen by Charlie, and called the home bodyguard.

As soon as the bodyguard arrived, she pointed at Liu Guang and ordered: "Throw this man out for me! Dare to come in again and break his legs!"

"Yes! Miss!"

When the bodyguards heard this, they rushed to the front and held Liu Guang directly to throw him out of the Song family.

However, at this moment, a cold voice suddenly rang.

“I see who dares to throw him out!”

With his hands on his back, Roger walked down the stairs step by step, with indifference and anger on his face.

Originally, he asked Liu Guang to come over to trouble Charlie and prevent Charlie from coming off stage, in order to slap Charlie severely and make him lose face in front of Warnia.

Unexpectedly, this Charlie dared to be so arrogant. He didn’t put the Wu family in his eyes at all. He slapped Liu Guang twice and slapped almost into a dead dog.

This is not the most important thing!

The most important thing is that this Charlie is so bold that he dared to call the Wu family rubbish!

It is simply untolerable, which is unbearable!

When the bodyguards saw Roger come down, they hesitated for a while. After all, he and his father also lived in the Song family for a few days, and the bodyguards had long known that they were the distinguished guests of the family.

Liu Guang suddenly showed excited eyes and blurted out: “Mr. Wu, you have to call the shots for me!”

Roger glanced at him annoyingly, cursing in his heart, useless dog stuff, no small things can’t be done, what use is it of you!

Warnia also frowned at this time and asked: “Roger, what do you mean? What does this matter have to do with you?”

Roger said indifferently: “It’s not interesting. Liu Guang is from our Wu family. He came with my dad and me. If you want to throw him out now, you just hit our Wu family in the face!”

Then he said to Charlie again: “And you, who gave you the courage to beat him, and dare to be disrespectful to my Wu family? Now you immediately kneel down and slap yourself, otherwise, don’t blame me.”

For him, although Liu Guang is just a dog, this dog can be beaten by himself, but he can’t be beaten by others!

Otherwise, where would he put Roger’s face? Where to put the face of Wu family?

Charlie looked at him and asked, “What? Is your Wu family very good?”

“Of course.” Roger sneered very arrogantly: “The Wu family is the largest family in the south of the Yangtze River, and also a leader in the whole country. You dare to say that Wu family is rubbish?!”

Charlie smiled contemptuously, and looked up and down Roger, not to mention, this guy is indeed similar to Wu Qi, and he is indeed the brother of a compatriot.

However, before Charlie spoke, Warnia hurriedly stepped forward and blurted out: “Roger, this is Liu Guang’s provocation first. Don’t embarrass Mr. Wade!”

“Mr. Wade?” Roger was annoyed when he heard Warnia come out to protect Charlie, and blurted out: “He is just a Rubbish, dare to call him a master?”

Warnia stepped forward and said solemnly: “Roger, please pay attention to your own words! Mr. Wade is an idol in my mind, and I can’t tolerate you shaming him!”

Roger didn’t expect that the goddess Warnia was actually Charlie’s stinky licking dog!

He couldn’t help crying in resentment in his heart: “How can this guy be compare to me? I am the man you should kneel and lick! You are really blind!”

Chapter 658

Thinking of this, he said coldly: “Warnia, let me tell you, this kid surnamed Wade beat our Wu family’s dog and scolded our Wu family. Even if Mr. Song came out to talk, I can’t forgive that!”

After that, he immediately pointed to Liu Guang and shouted to Charlie: “Kneel down and kowtow to my son, then kneel down and kowtow three heads to me. I will not hold you accountable for this matter for now!”

Hearing this, Liu Guang was overjoyed!

Those two slaps just now weren’t in vain, the eldest master has already begun to stand for him!

So Liu Guang covered his face and strode to Charlie, arrogantly cursing: “Have you heard? Why don’t you kneel down?!”

Charlie snorted disdainfully, and suddenly stretched out his hand, grabbed Liu Guang’s neck, and directly lifted him in place!

Roger was dumbfounded!

He didn’t expect that Charlie could lift Liu Guang, one hundred fifty or sixty kilograms, with one hand, and his feet were suspended!

At this time, Liu Guang only felt that his neck was pinched by a strong force, and his feet were kicking randomly in the air, but the more he struggled, the more he couldn’t breathe!

Charlie looked at Liu Guang and said coldly: “Do you dare to say one more word, I will write on your forehead, and I will also engrave the word “poor hang”!”

After that, he threw him to the ground.

Liu Guang slammed, his bones were about to break, but he was already shocked by Charlie’s coldness, and he crawled to Roger’s side, really afraid to say another word.

Seeing this, Warnia pointed to Liu Guang unceremoniously, and said to several bodyguards, “What are you still waiting for? I said, throw this guy out for me!”

As soon as the bodyguard heard this, he rushed forward and dragged Liu Guang up without saying a word.

Liu Guang hurriedly shouted: “Mr. Wu, Mr. Wu. Help me mister Wu!”

Roger clenched his fists tightly, this is simply humiliating him without any secret. He has never been insulted like this before!

The anger in his eyes couldn’t be turned away, and he gritted his teeth and said to Warnia: “Do you know if this Charlie is a married man or a waste son-in-law, you actually want to drive me for him?”

Warnia said with a cold face: “Mr. Wade is a distinguished guest of the Song family, and one of the people I admire most. Let alone a dog in your family, even if you dare to continue to be disrespectful to Mr. Wade, I will do the same!”

Roger sullenly looked at Warnia, then at Charlie, sneered.

He was annoyed and observed at Charlie coldly and said, “Boy, you are crazy! If you feel that Warnia is covering you, you dare to be so arrogant in front of me, haven’t you heard of the reputation of the Wu family and Regnar Wu? !”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “I have indeed heard of the name of the Wu family.”

Roger’s expression was cold and contemptuous, and he said arrogantly: “I’ve heard of it. You call Wu family rubbish. If you don’t kneel down and beg me for forgiveness, the Wu family will definitely not let you go! Even if the king of heaven covering you!”

Charlie smiled faintly and said: “The reason why I have heard of the Wu family is because a few days ago, there was an internet celebrity on YouTube who robbed Old Master’s sh!t in the hospital toilet!”

“That guy is said to be Wu Qi, he seems to be your Wu family child? It seems that your Wu family child is really ruthless, so disgusting things, eating that thing!”

As soon as Charlie mentioned about his brother eating sh!t, Roger’s expression suddenly became extremely ugly!

d*mn, this is really the biggest stain in the 100-year history of the Wu family!

At this time, Orvel was by the side, imitating a joke on the Internet, and said with an exaggerated expression: “f*ck! Ruthless!”

Everyone suddenly laughed.

At this time, Roger’s expression was about to eat people!

Chapter 659

Roger was so angry that his fists clenched!

He observed at Charlie and said coldly: “Good boy, this is your own death. Don’t blame me for not giving you a chance! My Wu family will never let you live until tomorrow!”

Before Charlie spoke, Warnia immediately shouted: “Roger, dare you!”

Roger said coldly: “What can I not dare?! Do you really think that Wu family can be slaughtered in Aurous Hill? I tell you! In Aurous Hill, everyone must bow to the Wu family!”

Warnia’s face was cold, and she blurted out: “Roger, you are not welcome here, please go out!”

“Let me out?!” Roger widened his eyes, looked at Warnia, and said angrily: “You want to drive me out for this stinking silk?”

Warnia said firmly: “Yes! I’ll say it again, please go out!”

At this time, Warnia’s cousin Honor suddenly appeared, and he hurriedly stepped forward and persuaded: “Oh, Mr. Wu and Warnia, what are you two arguing about?”

Roger saw Honor coming, and hurriedly said: “Honor is just right for you, your sister, for the sake of a mere rag, she is kicking me out!”

Honor glanced at Charlie, somewhat embarrassed.

In fact, Honor was also very disdainful of Charlie in his heart, but he knew that his grandfather believed in him very much, and he valued and respected him, so he didn't dare to openly disrespect Charlie.

Seeing that Charlie and Roger seemed to be in conflict, he hurriedly smiled and said, "Oh, this is really flooding the Dragon King Temple, and the family doesn't know the other."

With that, he hurriedly said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, this is Roger Wu, the eldest son grandson of Regnar Wu family."

Immediately, he hurriedly explained to Roger: "Mr. Orvel, this is Mr. Wade, who once saved my grandfather's life."

Roger snorted coldly, and said, "What a sh!t master, I think he's just a liar! He hurt Wu family's dog and called my family garbage. Even if it is the king of heaven or Mr. Wade he's not here today. I will let him go!"

As soon as he finished speaking, before Roger left, Mr. Song and Regnar walked over from the villa.

When Mr. Song came over, he heard the quarrel happening here, he frowned and asked, "Warnia, Honor, what happened?"

Roger saw that Grandpa Song was coming, and hurriedly said, "Grandpa Song, you just came here, and Warnia actually drove my people out for this man! And this man said rude things about family, which is simply humiliating me. , Humiliate my entire Wu family! You must..."

Before Roger finished speaking, Old Song Song had already walked two steps quickly, stretched his hands towards Charlie, and said with all his respect: "Mr. Wade, you are here!"

Roger and Regnar on the side were stunned!

Why is the eighty-year-old Mr. Song so respectful to a young man who is very young and well dressed? !

At this moment, Charlie looked at Mr. Song and smiled slightly, and said, “Father, I don’t think you are getting better, do you feel a little down these days?”

Mr. Song hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade is really a dragon and a phoenix among people. You can see the aging situation at a glance. It’s not a secret. The weather changed a few days ago and I was somewhat infected with wind and cold. In addition, I was getting older, so I looked tired. .”

Charlie said, “Because your body’s foundation is too weak, the medicine given to you last time is mainly used to treat the illnesses and hidden diseases that have accumulated in your body for many years, although it has cured all of your problems. But it didn’t improve your physical fitness much.”

Elder Song hurriedly said, “Even so, I am very grateful for Mr. Wade’s life-saving grace. If it weren’t for Mr. Wade’s action, the Old Master would have already fallen into the soil, how could he still live to his birthday today!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “Today I prepared a birthday gift for you, I believe it will be helpful to your current situation.”

When Grandpa Song heard this, his hands and feet trembled with excitement.

Birthday gift? Help the status quo?

Chapter 660

Could it be…

Could it be…

Could it be the rejuvenating pill that Tianqi had taken? !

In the past few days, Grandpa Song has dreamed of getting a chance. In dreams, he hoped that Charlie could give him a rejuvenation pill, and let himself feel the charm of going back in time, so that he could live a little more years, and help Song family. Longer and farther.

However, he lived to such an old age, he knew a truth: chances are hard to find!

He dared not go to Charlie for medicine, for fear that Charlie would be disgusted, so he could only wait patiently.

Waiting for the moment when the opportunity comes.

He originally thought that this opportunity would have to wait until the day when his granddaughter Warnia and Charlie made substantial progress.

However, listening to Charlie's words now, he felt that Charlie might really have prepared a rejuvenation pill for him as a birthday gift.

However, he was not sure, and he didn't dare to ask questions directly, so he could only put this great expectation in his heart first, bowed his hand to Charlie and said, "The Old Master thanks Mr. Wade!"

Regnar frowned, and hurriedly asked Roger next to him in a low voice: "What's the background of this kid?! Old Song actually respects him so much?!"

Roger gritted his posterior molars and blurted out: "Dad! This b@stard is the guest that Warnia personally picked up just now! Moreover, I think Warnia is very attached to him!"

"Oh?" Regnar frowned and said, "So that person we are looking for is him?"

Roger nodded hurriedly and said bitterly, "This kid is very arrogant. He beat Liu Guang just now, and Warnia made people throw Liu Guang out again!"

"What?!"

Regnar said angrily: "We brought in Liu Guang, which is equivalent to letting us openly clarify that Liu Guang is Wu's dog. This kid knows that it is our dog, so he dare to do it?!"

Roger said annoyedly: "Dad, this kid not only beat Liu Guang, but also called our Wu family rubbish, but also openly ridiculed brother's affairs. I have the heart to kill him!"

When Regnar heard this, his heart was furious!

What he says now is also the second-generation heir of the Wu family, and will soon succeed the old father and become the head of the Wu family. However, in the small Aurous Hill, there are people who dare not give the Wu family face or even insult the Wu family. He could not accept it anyway!

So he immediately opened his mouth and said to Mr. Song: “Uncle Song, this person beat Liu Guang and insulted our Wu family. No matter how Liu Guang is the dog of our Wu family, the dignity of my Wu family cannot be trampled by anyone. For this matter, you must give me a reasonable explanation!”

When Mr. Song heard this, he already understood the ins and outs of the matter.

It must be Roger’s short-sightedness, which caused Liu Guang to run into Mr. Wade.

Otherwise, how could Mr. Wade be an acquaintance of someone like Liu Guang?

However, the current problem is also very difficult.

One side is Mr. Wade, and the other is Wu Family. Of course, Mr. Wade must do all they can to maintain, but the Wu Family is the first in Aurous Hill in strength, which really offends them and is very detrimental to the Song Family…

However, when he thought of Rejuvenation Pill, Mr. Song immediately put the question behind him!

He sank his face and said sharply to Regnar: “Mr. Regnar, Mr. Wade saved the life of the Old Master! In the old house, no one is allowed to insult Mr. Wade!”

Chapter 661

In Father Song’s heart, Charlie has always been the best candidate for the son-in-law of the Song family.

With his eighty years of life experience, he has already seen at a glance that Charlie is different!

In Aurous Hill, he was the first to think that this son is extremely powerful, comparable to a real dragon on earth!

In addition, he had already seen the effect of Rejuvenating Pill, and he was full of attachment to Charlie.

A good relationship with the Wu family is nothing more than a way to make the Song family more money.

However, although the Song family is not as rich as the Wu family, they are not short of money.

There is not much difference between more than 100 billion property and more than 200 billion property. Anyway, it is inexhaustible money.

For Mr. Song, money is no longer important, life and health are the most important!

Therefore, he dreamed that he could recruit Charlie into the Song family as his son-in-law. How could he tolerate others on the Song family's territory and ridicule him?

Regnar and Roger were also startled.

No one had expected that Regnar was so straightforward, that Old Master Song was still between Charlie and Wu's family, choosing the former!

Regnar felt hot on his face, and he hated Mr. Song to death. He couldn't help but secretly thought that this old immortal is really unskilled! In the presence of so many people, he can't get off the stage! What is the face of the future owner of this Wu family? !

Roger on the side was also very annoyed and frowned, "Grandpa Song, as far as I know, this Charlie is just a liar who looks at Feng Shui! Don't be fooled by this waste!"

Mr. Song's expression was very ugly.

He looked at Roger and said coldly: "The Old Master has lived for eighty years, and he thinks he has the eye to see people, and he doesn't need your guidance!"

When Regnar heard this, his face suddenly became cold, and he said: "Uncle Song is going to speak for this outsider?"

“Yes!” Mr. Song said decisively, “In the eyes of the Old Master, Mr. Wade is a real dragon on earth, billions of mortals, no one can compare to him in any aspect!”

The voice falls!

The atmosphere solidified instantly!

Regnar was extremely annoyed.

He loves face the most in his life, and now he is so run on by Mr. Song, his heart is naturally furious.

At this moment, he even wanted to walk away, and then completely break with the Song family!

The Wu family is more influential than the Song family. If the Wu family breaks openly with the Song family, the Song family will inevitably be impacted and the loss will be at least several billion.

However, he felt in his heart that if he just waved away like this, the matter of his son marrying Warnia, he was afraid that there would be no better chance in future at all!

Regnar has been fascinated by wealthy men for a lifetime, and he knows too much about the importance of a good wife to wealthy men.

If Roger marries the daughter of an ordinary person in the future, the other party will not bring him any help, and may even lower his goal and determination to fight;

If Roger marries a star in the entertainment industry in the future, then the other party must be like a vampire, desperately drawing blood from him, screaming outside, and that will only speed up the prodigal’s downfall!

If Roger will marry the second generation of a very good-tempered straw bag rich in the future, he may also be dragged into the rank of a prodigal. In that case, even if there are hundreds of billions of wealth, it may not be enough for him to corrupt the status.

He has seen too many giants regretting their lives for their wives mistakes.

Therefore, he must let his son marry a wise helper who can give him and the future family a great help!

Chapter 662

It seems that no one is more suitable for this identity than Warnia!

Thinking of this, he was a little hesitant and reluctant.

The scene, with Regnar's gloomy silence, fell into a strange embarrassment.

Seeing this, Honor on the side secretly said badly.

If the Song family and the Wu family have cracks that are difficult to repair, or even turn against each other, it will undoubtedly be a big blow to the Song family!

More importantly, in this way, Warnia is even more unlikely to marry the Wu family!

If Warnia does not marry far away, her future paternal position will not be secure!

Even if the position of the Patriarch is secured, the assets of the Song Family will probably be divided by Warnia!

Therefore, he would never allow Warnia to stay in Song's house, let alone recruit Charlie!

Therefore, he hurriedly stood up and made a haha, persuading and saying: "Uncle Wu, Young Mr. Roger, today is my grandfather's birthday banquet. As the saying goes, the elder is the oldest, not to mention that he is still the big birthday star today. In any case, you can't get angry and hurt the harmony of our family."

What Honor said was undoubtedly giving both sides a chance to ease.

Although Regnar was very angry, he didn't want to be too stiff with the Song family. He just couldn't step down because of face.

Grandpa Song, in fact, really wanted to be able to have both fish and bear paws. If he must choose one of the two, he must choose Charlie. If he doesn't have to choose one of the two, then he must choose both.

Therefore, the appearance of Honor just catered to the expectations of the two people.

So Regnar took the lead and said: "The honor says that today is Uncle Song's 80th birthday celebration. In any case, it should not be disturbed by Uncle Song's birthday. What happened just now was that Wu was abrupt. Please forgive me, Uncle Song!"

Regnar's words not only gave himself a step, but also gave Mr. Song a step.

As a junior, he took the initiative to apologize on the grounds of his father's life. It was an act of respecting the elderly, so he did not lose face, and he also showed his respect and respect for the elder.

In his opinion, first use this step to ease his tit-for-tat confrontation with Mr. Song and stabilize Mr. Song.

As for this Charlie, he has the opportunity to clean up him, not for a while, after the birthday banquet is over, he has 10,000 ways to kill him!

Father Song's expression also eased a lot, and he nodded and said, "You can only make money if you are kind, and I don't want everyone to make trouble too unpleasant."

After speaking, he looked at Charlie and asked respectfully: "Mr. Wade, what do you think?"

Although Charlie was unhappy with the Wu family man and his sons, he didn't need Mr. Song to stand up for him. He prefers to repair this kind of addictive stuff.

Besides, today is indeed Elder Song's birthday banquet, and there is no need to entangle other guests at other people's birthday banquets.

Even if you want to fight, out of respect for Master Wade, you should fight outside.

So he said indifferently: "Mr. Song today, you are the biggest, what you say is what I accept."

Father Song hurriedly laughed and said, “Oh, a misunderstanding, it is best if it is resolved! Come on, everyone moves to the banquet hall, and the birthday banquet is about to begin!”

Roger on the side, still intensely unhappy and angry deep in his heart, looked at Charlie’s eyes, almost bursting into flames.

But since the two elders had reached a consensus, he couldn’t continue to hold Charlie, so he had to temporarily suppress the soaring anger in his heart.

At the same time, he observed at Charlie with cold eyes, gritted his teeth and swore: This waste, he is dead!

Chapter 663

Everyone moved to the banquet hall, and the birthday banquet was about to begin.

Song Old Master exchanged a few words with Charlie, and then took the lead.

Sitting next to him were his eldest son, third son, and fourth son.

Among the second-generation heirs of the Song family, Honor’s father is the eldest son, Warnia’s father is the second son, but Warnia’s father died young, so only Warnia remains in this line.

As for the families of the third and fourth sons, because they are relatively young, their eldest children are in their teens and the youngest are only six or seven years old. They are all still in school, so there is no competitiveness in the next generation of heirs.

The rest of the guests also sat down one by one on the other tables.

Charlie naturally sat at a table with the Qin Family, White Family, Mr. Orvel and others.

The Wu family sat with another group of local families, and the Zhao family and Kevin family, who had kneeled and licked them before, surrounded them directly, constantly flattering them.

The entire table of delicacies, as well as old wines, is already on the table.

Charlie also sat down on the VIP table, Warnia could not sit with him, but the beautiful eyes were always on him, never shifting even for half a minute.

Sitting on Charlie's right hand was Aoxue, and sitting on his left hand was Solmon White.

As soon as Solmon White sat down, he whispered to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, Tomson's first-class villa has almost been renovated. When do you plan to move in?"

Charlie said, "I will move in after the decoration is completed."

He has already discussed with Claire and want to live in the villa as soon as the decoration is complete. Not only will the environment be much better, but more importantly, he can be isolated from his mother-in-law Elaine from the floor and avoid her interruption as much as possible.

Upon hearing this, Solmon White hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, do you want me to buy some furniture and appliances in advance? Then you and Madam Wade can move in with your bags."

Charlie thought for a while. Although Claire is not too extravagant and wasteful, she still has a high pursuit of life style and style. In addition to the decoration of a house, the most important thing is the purchase and placement of furniture. If he let Solmon White do the work, it would be easier, but Claire might not like it.

Therefore, it would be better for Claire to choose this kind of thing according to her own preferences.

So he said to Solmon White: "You don't bother to worry about furniture and home appliances. Then I will take my family to pick one. After all, everyone has different preferences."

Solmon White hurriedly said: "I also thought about it this way, so I didn't take the liberty of buying home appliances and furniture. However, I prepared a 10 million shopping card for you in advance, which can be used freely in all furniture and home appliances stores in Aurous Hill."

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “That is so nice of you, but I won’t charge this money, it’s not appropriate.”

Charlie was not short of money. The 10 billion that the Wade family gave was barely spent, and then he blackmailed more than 10 billion from Japan’s Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Now more than 20 billion is lying in the bank card, he really doesn’t know how to spend it.

This is not counting the net profit that the Emgrand Group keeps pouring in.

If the net profit is counted, it will be a larger sum.

Seeing Charlie’s rejection of his kindness, Solmon White knew that Mr. Wade was definitely not short of the money, so he hurriedly said: “Then I will keep it for you first. If you need it, you can ask me at any time.”

Charlie nodded lightly.

Chapter 664

At this time, he received a message from Warnia on WeChat: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry about what happened just now. If the Song family is there, the Wu family will not be too presumptuous.”

Charlie smiled slightly and replied: “Don’t mind, it’s just some clowns.”

At this time, Regnar and his son were sitting in the VIP seats on the other side.

Roger looked at Warnia, then at Charlie, and saw that both of them were playing with their mobile phones. One put it down, the other picked it up, the other put it down, and the other one picked it up again. They were talking on WeChat.

He was even more angry at this time. Although he added Warnia’s WeChat, this Warnia actually closed her circle of friends!

Even when they talk to her, she rarely responds.

But looking at the frequency of her chatting with Charlie now, it was really for fear of delaying a second, almost immediately picking it up for a second, and there was even a small woman's smile on her face.

He is also a person who has made countless girls, and it is natural to see that Warnia is indeed in love with Charlie now.

Thinking of this, he felt annoyed.

The anger just now ignited again.

So he whispered to Regnar beside him: "Dad, I must let this Charlie die! he must die tonight!"

Regnar looked at his hatred and shook his head and said, "Do you know the only thing you dissatisfied with?"

Roger shook his head slightly, expressing puzzlement.

Regnar looked at him, sighed and said: "The only thing you are dissatisfied with is that you act too hastily and can't distinguish the priorities."

After that, Regnar said to Roger: "Charlie is just an ordinary person with a little strength but no background. We can kill him at any time, not in a hurry. There is no need to just talk to Song because of him. Home is noisy, now the most important thing is to let you win Warnia!"

Roger is still a little unwilling, but can only give it up: "I know, then wait two days, I will let someone kill Charlie!"

Regnar said lightly: "Don't worry, although Charlie has no background, he has a lot of fans in Aurous Hill, not only the Qin family, the White family, and Mr. Orvel, but even the Song family supports him. This is for us. It's trouble."

Roger hurriedly asked: "What should I do?"

Regnar said: “If you want to kill, you must first plan the overall situation!”

With that said, Regnar explained: “Don’t think Mr. Orvel is just a b@stard in the underground world, but he has many younger brothers. Once this kind of person erupts, he will gather thousands of younger brothers every minute. This is our biggest Hidden danger, if we kill Charlie, he in turn will fight us hard, we may not be able to escape Aurous Hill alive.”

“Mr. Orvel?” Roger frowned and blurted out: “Well, let’s kill Mr. Orvel first!”

Regnar nodded and said, “That’s what I think. I’ll catch Mr. Orvel by surprise. When he is taken lightly, I will kill him directly, and then help Liu Guang to take over and let Liu Guang succeed him and become Aurous Hill’s underground King!”

After all, Regnar’s expression flashed with sinister expression, and he said coldly, “By that time, we are equivalent to having a strong foundation of force in Aurous Hill! If you want to kill Charlie, or even even the Qin family and the White family. It’s easy to kill everything you don’t know how to promote at once!”

Roger was trembling with excitement, and blurted out: “Dad, when will Mr. Orvel be killed? I think this old dog is not pleasing to my eyes!”

Regnar said indifferently: “Don’t worry, I will make people ready, and I will send Mr. Orvel to the west tonight!”

Chapter 665

At the thought of killing Mr. Orvel tonight, Roger became excited!

Dad is right, Mr. Orvel is equivalent to Charlie’s firepower in Aurous Hill!

If you want to defeat Charlie smoothly, you must first remove his firepower point!

Moreover, just taking it off is not enough!

You have to turn this firepower point into your own firepower point!

In this way, this firepower point became the bridgehead for the Wu family to march into Aurous Hill in the future!

At that time, Charlie must pay the price of his life for the girl who insulted and made his own!

As for the Qin family and the White family, they have to pay the price for not kneeling and licking the Wu family!

At this time, Regnar looked at Roger and said lightly: “Calm down when things happen, and don’t be overly excited.”

Roger hurriedly put away the involuntary excitement on his face, and said, “Dad, I see!”

“Yeah.” Regnar nodded, no longer taking Charlie’s matter into his heart, but asked: “A birthday gift for Mr. Song, is it ready?”

Roger nodded and said: “It’s ready. I’ve inquired that Mr. Song likes Thompson Yin and Thompson Bohu’s calligraphy and painting the most. He collects a lot of them on weekdays, so I specially asked someone to get one from the collection at home overnight. Thompson Bohu’s Moon Spring picture scroll is used as a birthday gift. This painting is worth at least two to three billion. I believe he will like it!”

Regnar gave a hum, his eyes also showed satisfaction.

Even if it is placed in the Wu family, the Yuequan scroll is a treasure among the treasures. With this painting as a stepping stone, it will open the door of the Song family and let the Old Master Song pay more attention to the Wu family, and even make him agree to the marriage between the two families.

The birthday banquet has officially begun at this time.

Mr. Song stepped onto the small stage built up to thank all the guests present and thank everyone for coming to his eighty-year-old birthday banquet.

After the speech, the birthday banquet came to the stage where everyone took turns to congratulate and present birthday gifts.

Two bodyguards in black suits brought up an imperial armchair, and assisted Mr. Song to sit down on the armchair.

Honor's father, third uncle, and fourth uncle got up first and lined up to the stage.

The three of them bowed their heads to the Old Master's birthday, and then offered birthday gifts one by one.

Boyu received the gift next to him, and at the same time used the microphone to report the gift and value of the other party.

This is also the tacit understanding and habit that the upper-class family has already formed.

"The eldest son, Tianming Song, gave a tropical island to the Maldives worth 500 million!"

As soon as these words came out, they were amazed in average!

As soon as he came up, Mr. Song has a tropical island. It seemed that Tianming Song was really magnificent!

This Tianming Song is Honor's father and Warnia's uncle.

Tianming Song said to Mr. Song at this moment: "Dad, I heard that you have been caught in the cold a few days ago, and your son bought a tropical island specially. If it gets cold later, you will go there to spend the winter!"

Mr. Song nodded very satisfied: "Okay, okay, Tianming, That is so nice of you!"

"The third son, Song Tiansheng, gave a set of Classical Villa in Sanya, worth 200 million!"

A middle-aged man who was much younger than Tianming Song hurriedly said: "Dad, your son didn't expect my eldest brother to give you an island so generously, this villa really pales in comparison!"

The Old Master Song smiled slightly: “It’s fine when you have your heart. Don’t worry too much.”

“The fourth son, Song Tianen, give a luxury yacht worth 150 million!”

Another middle-aged man hurriedly said: “Dad, this yacht and the Sanya villa were bought together by my third brother and I. If you go to Sanya in the future, you can make a yacht voyage to relax.”

After speaking, he hurriedly said complimentingly: “But we didn’t expect that my eldest brother can gift you an island, and then you can drive the yacht to the Maldives!”

Mr. Song smiled and nodded, and said, “Well, winter is coming. As a family, we can go to the islands of Maldives to spend the winter!”

Chapter 666

After the three sons gave the presents, Warnia and Honor got up together and came to Mr. Song.

At the same time, the two knelt down in front of Mr. Song and took out the birthday gift at the same time.

Boyu reported to the side:

“The honor of the eldest grandson Song, I presented a pair of Laokeng ice-type jadeite ornaments, worth 80 million. He wishes the father a blessing in the East China Sea and a longevity than the gods.”

“The eldest granddaughter Warnia, sent a pair of Ancient pictures, worth 70 million, she wishesh the father a longevity and great prosperity.”

At this time, other guests also stepped forward one after another, giving gifts.

Although they are not as valuable as the gifts from the Song family themselves, they are all valuable gifts, basically between 10 million and 30 million.

At this time, Regnar and Roger stood up, Roger holding the gift, and Regnar came to Father Song together.

Roger gave Charlie a provocative look, his heart filled with contempt.

He is about to give away the priceless authentic Thompson Yin, which must be the most valuable gift among all the guests!

At that time, he will definitely be able to compare Charlie to let him know that there is a huge difference between him and himself!

Thinking of this, Roger was incomparably in his heart, holding the calligraphy and painting in his hand, and bowed to Mr. Song.

Afterwards, he walked up to Mr. Song and said with a smile: “Grandpa Song, this is a gift from me! I heard that you like Thompson Yin’s calligraphy and painting. I let someone bring an authentic piece of Thompson Yin from Wu’s house overnight. Hundreds of millions of Yuequan scrolls, I hope you like it.”

Boyu immediately reported in a loud voice: “The eldest son of the Wu family gave a copy of Thompson Yin’s original Yuequan picture scroll, worth over 100 million!”

As soon as this remark came out, the guests at the scene turned their eyes.

Thompson Yin’s calligraphy and painting are not many in the market, and they belong to the kind that has a price but no market.

Any one of the most common paintings costs at least 30 to 40 million, and the tall ones will be overwhelming.

Once Thompson Yin’s picture of Lushan waterfalls was sold abroad for 3.6 billion.

And this pair of Yuequan scrolls is also a rare treasure of Thompson Yin.

Five years ago, it was photographed by a mysterious rich man at a price of nearly 200 million. Since then, no one never heard any news about Yuequan scrolls.

Unexpectedly, this painting actually reached the Wu family.

It seems that the mysterious rich man who made the purchase should be the Wu family.

This painting was worth 200 million five years ago, and now it is sold for 300 million if it is sold for auction!

If you are lucky, four hundred million may not be impossible!

When Mr. Song heard this, his eyes lit up!

He really didn't expect that the Wu family's shots were so generous, but it was just a birthday gift, it turned out to be a Yuequan scroll worth three or four billion!

He likes Thompson Yin's calligraphy and painting, and everyone in Aurous Hill knows it. Naturally, it is impossible for the Wu family not to understand.

This time they took out Thompson Yin's Yuequan picture scroll, which can be said to be a standard one, regardless of cost.

So Father Song couldn't hide his excitement and said, "Mr. Wu has a heart! This painting has been fascinated for a long time, and I admire him very much. I didn't expect that Mr. Wu would be willing to give it to me. I am so grateful!"

Roger was very proud of hearing this.

Haha, you guessed it right! This Old Master is obsessed with Thompson Yin. When he saw this painting, his eyes couldn't get out!

However, he said calmly on the surface: "Grandpa Song, you don't have to be so polite, this is what the younger generation should do."

With that, he couldn't help but look at Charlie.

Charlie hasn't come out to give gifts yet, and now he has his most precious gift before him, he is afraid that he will definitely be compared with him!

So, he deliberately smiled at Charlie: “Brother Wade doesn’t know what gift he prepared for Grandpa Song? Grandpa Song admires you so much, you shouldn’t let him down, right?”

Chapter 667

In Roger’s view, there is a picture of Thompson Yin’s Moon Spring of his own here, and Charlie is a mere son-in-law. How can he be ‘compare with himself? !

Therefore, he felt that this time, he was bound to crush Charlie, and become the one that surprised all the guests the most, and also the one who most delighted Mr. Song.

After all, in Roger’s view, Charlie is just a live-in son-in-law and a wasteful rag. It is impossible for him to give any decent gifts.

Therefore, no matter what he sent, he couldn’t compare with the Moon Spring picture scroll he sent!

So he deliberately sneered and said: “Grandpa Song, I heard that Mr. Wade has been in the feng shui mystery fraud circle all the year round. He must have deceived a lot of good things for so long. He must give you a gift worth hundreds of millions. Even billions of treasures?”

After that, Roger sneered at Charlie again: “The gift I gave is worth only three to four billion. I believe Mr. Wade’s gift is definitely worth more than mine!”

When Mr. Song heard this, his brow furrowed and he became even more dissatisfied with Roger. His face became colder: “No matter what Mr. Wade gave to the Old Master, in the Old Master’s eyes, it is a priceless treasure!”

Roger was a little surprised at once.

Mr. Song, what fascinating soup was poured by Charlie?

At this moment, Charlie was named by him and stood up with a smile on his face.

Everyone was staring at him, wondering what gift he would give.

However, he saw that his hands were empty, and he didn't look like he could hold a valuable gift.

Could it be that Charlie was going to play "Karate" for the Old Master Song? !

Even if he gives away a set of calligraphy and painting, the volume is absolutely impossible to put in the pocket!

But Charlie was empty-handed, which made most people think that he must have not prepared a gift.

Even if a gift is prepared, it is probably not worth any money, and it is definitely not as good as the picture scroll given by the young master of the Wu family.

Mr. Song himself had already raised his heart to his throat at this time.

His eyes kept looking at Charlie.

Seeing that Charlie was empty-handed, he was shaking with excitement!

What he was most afraid of was seeing Charlie holding a gift box, holding a scroll, or holding something else for himself.

Because he didn't want anything except Rejuvenation Pill!

The Yuequan scroll is really good. As an antique calligraphy and painting, it really caters to one's own preferences.

However, that is just a preference.

If a person is about to die, what's the use of putting all his favorite things in front of him?

At that time, he was rather willing to use all these things for a few days of life.

Therefore, Mr. Song is looking forward to Charlie being able to give himself a rejuvenating pill. He has been looking forward to it for a long time! It can even be said to be his greatest expectation in life now.

At this moment, Charlie paced unhurriedly in front of Old Master Song.

Without waiting for him to speak, Roger sneered: “Oh, I said Brother Wade, you are too petty, aren’t you? Grandpa Song is celebrating his 80th birthday today. You came to the birthday banquet without giving anything and empty-handed?”

Charlie smiled slightly, and asked him, “Who told you that I won’t bring anything?”

“What about the gift you have? Take it out!”

Roger said contemptuously: “Could it be that he bought a small souvenir that came in his pocket? I don’t want to look at it. Which of these birthday gifts is not worth more than tens of millions?”

Chapter 668

Charlie looked at him, smiled contemptuously, and then took out a small wooden box from his pocket.

This small square box was bought by Charlie on the street stall. It cost five. The main reason for buying it was that the rejuvenating pill is a medicine, and it is not suitable for putting it in your pocket or wrapping it in toilet paper.

When Roger looked at the small wooden box, he immediately curled his lips and said, “Oh, let me go, what is this? You bought it at a stall for ten?”

Charlie smiled and said: “You are half right. It was indeed bought at a street stall, but it didn’t cost ten, it only cost five.”

Everyone was stunned by Charlie’s words!

Charlie doesn’t take Mr. Song seriously, right?

Father Song had his eighty birthday, he actually gave a five-Dollar wooden box?

Even if there is something in this wooden box, what valuable thing can it be?

Really valuable things cannot be packed in such broken boxes.

As a result, many people around booed.

Even Honor, covering his mouth, quietly let out a “cut”.

Roger even grabbed Charlie’s handle and said indignantly: “Charlie, do you still have Grandpa Song in your eyes?! Are you deliberately trying to find fault with this kind of garbage?”

Charlie ignored him, but opened the small wooden box, revealing the black and round rejuvenating pill inside, and said to the Old Master Song: “Mr. Song, this is the birthday gift I prepared for you! It was a coincidence, I got it by chance. I hope you like it.”

The reason why he said he did it by chance is to avoid unnecessary trouble.

When Mr. Song saw this, his whole body was excited!

He just felt a surge of energy rushing over his head, and stood up in a moment of excitement.

As soon as Grandpa Song got up, his whole body was shaking violently. This was mainly because he was so excited that he didn’t know what to do!

He dreamed that Mr. Wade could give him the same opportunity as Tianqi, but this opportunity was so precious that he only dared to think about it in his heart.

However, he never dreamed that the dream would come true at this moment!

Mr. Wade, really gave him a chance!

When he walked to Charlie tremblingly, all the guests were staring at him.

Those who are not familiar with Charlie, seeing the Old Master walking towards Charlie trembling, thought that the Old Master must be furious, maybe he had never suffered such humiliation in his life, and they would come up and give Charlie a slap in the face, and then drive him out directly.

Roger saw that in the box, it turned out to be just a dark, inconspicuous pill, and there was no magic at all.

So he couldn't help but mocked: "Charlie, Grandpa Song's 80th birthday, would you give such a broken pill? Isn't this the Dali pill you bought from the street? Ordinary people will eat it? Will be poisoned to death by your pill?!"

Charlie ignored him, and just explained to Mr. Song: "Mr. Song, this Rejuvenation Pill has the effects of prolonging life and improving physical fitness. After taking it, it will make people live at least ten years old, and life expectancy will be extended by at least ten years."

Hearing this, Roger couldn't help shaking his head and mocking: "Charlie, do you think Grandpa Song can be fooled by a liar like you? A bullshit Dali pills can make you ten years younger? What international joke is this? Think of so many high-end people of us as fools?"

Most of the guests who didn't know Charlie also nodded one after another.

Ten years younger? Who would believe it?

However, no one thought that at this moment, Old Master Song came to Charlie trembling, and knelt on the ground with a thump!

Everyone present saw this scene, instantly as if struck by lightning, there was an uproar in the hall!

Chapter 669

No one would have imagined that the eighty-year-old Mr. Song would actually kneel to Charlie!

It stands to reason that when a person lives to eighty years old, his parents and elders may have already been in the soil.

What's more, Father Song is still the head of the Song family!

The Song family is the largest family in Aurous Hill!

Their 80-year-old Patriarch actually kneeled for a young man in his twenties!

This makes everyone incredible!

Roger was also trapped.

What the h*ll? !

With a strong pill, Mr. Song would kneel?

You said it earlier!

A painting of Mr. Wu's three to four hundred billion, exchange it for Dali pills, enough for your 200th birthday!

And buddies don't beg you to kneel down on, just betroth Warnia to him!

At this time, the Song family also had different expressions.

Warnia's expression was filled with uncontrollable excitement and joy.

Her parents died early, and her grandfather raised her to adulthood. She has the deepest relationship with Mr. Song.

Moreover, she had heard from her grandfather long ago that the genius doctor Tianqi had the opportunity of rejuvenating pills, and she also knew that grandfather desperately wanted to be able to get such a chance.

For Warnia, she also hopes that grandpa can get this opportunity and live healthy for more than ten years.

However, the other Song family members do not think so.

Seeing this scene, the most depressed is Honor.

Elder Song is still alive, and he has not completely handed over power to his father. If his father cannot completely control the Song family, it will be difficult for him to become the sole heir of the Song family in the future.

Now, Father Song has not distributed the estate, so no one knows how much assets he intends to give to the family of these three sons after his death.

No one knew how much assets he would give to Warnia, a child without a father or mother.

If Honor's father can't get the entire Song family, it will be even more impossible for himself.

Therefore, he doesn't want the Old Master to extend his life for more than ten years.

At this moment, Old Master Song knelt in front of Charlie, with tears of excitement.

With a smile on his face, Charlie put the box containing the Rejuvenation Pill in his hand, and said lightly: "This medicine is extremely precious and has disappeared in the world, so I advise you to take it as soon as possible to avoid accidents."

Father Song took the wooden box and was extremely excited!

Immediately, he leaned down amidst everyone's stunned mouth, his forehead hit the ground directly!

With the palms of his hands facing up and the backs of his hands on the ground, he said piously:

"Thank you, Mr. Wade for giving this opportunity! Mr. Wade's kindness, Song has no retribution, and hereby swears to the Nine Heavens God that he will do his utmost to be loyal to Mr. Wade for the rest of his life!"

The scene was shocked!

If you hadn't seen it with your own eyes, who could believe that Elder Song would kneel and kowtow to a young man and say such pious words? !

The most incomprehensible is Roger!

Chapter 670

He felt that this old thing must be old and confused, or his brain was slapped, otherwise, how could he kowtow to Charlie? !

Mr. Song's seniority is the most present today. Even though the Wu family is stronger than the Song family, the assets his father can control are still less than Mr. Song, not to mention Mr. Song is still an elder.

Looking at other guests, although many of them are ordinary second-rate families, they are at least with net worth of over 100 million.

In the entire scene, there was only one real rag, and that rag was Charlie!

However, Mr. Song just knelt down for this smelly pauper and knocked his head.

Why?

Charlie is a bullsh*t?

Why did Mr. Song kowtow to Charlie so low?

In other words, the head is knocked, doesn't it mean that the granddaughter can also give it away? !

Thinking of this, Roger felt very depressed in his heart!

If Charlie's prestige is not extinguished, maybe Father Song would be willing to put Warnia on him as a junior!

So, he gritted his teeth and blurted out: “Grandpa Song! How can you believe this kind of stinky silk? His Dali pill was bought by a barefoot doctor on the side of the road. The box is five, and Dali pill may be the most unhealthy. It’s only ten, you can’t be fooled by him! Otherwise, it doesn’t matter if you are deceived. If you eat badly, you will be in trouble!”

Father Song glared at Roger, and said coldly, “Mr. Wu, although you are a guest of my Song family, Mr. Wade is an old benefactor, and he has a life-saving and re-creation grace for the old. If you dare to show Mr. Wade again If you want to be presumptuous, don’t blame the old man for being rude!”

Roger was anxious and blurted out: “Grandpa Song, are you always confused? You believe in such a liar?!”

Warnia stood up at this time and scolded angrily: “Roger! Please be careful when you speak! Don’t be too presumptuous!”

Roger frowned and asked Warnia: “Grandpa Song is always confused, are you also confused? This kind of rubbish pill, besides deceiving the demented elderly, can it be useful? You also studied in the world’s top university in the United States. A high-achieving student, do you believe the bullshit Charlie said?!”

“Of course I believe it!” Warnia said without hesitation: “I will never doubt what Mr. Wade said! It’s you, if you deliberately target Mr. Wade and insinuate my grandpa, I’ll let people drive you out!”

“You…” Roger was about to collapse.

What number is this?

A powerful pill, crippled you grandparent and grandchildren?

You give me this sh!t, I don’t even bother to take a look!

Why do you still treat this thing as treasure?

If I f*cking give a pair of three or four billion, Mr. Song would say just thank you!

When someone gave him a strong pill, Mr. Song would kneel down for him?

d*mn, if you want to calculate by value, Mr. Song has to kneel for him!

He said indignantly: “Come here, let’s let the people present judge, what is the value of this Dali Pill? Will it be more precious than the Moon Spring picture scroll I sent? Why is your Song family so polite to this rag? , Don’t respect me at all?!”

Seeing that his son gave such an expensive gift, Regnar was even insulted. He really couldn’t see it!

He stood up, snorted angrily, and said: “Uncle Song, although your Song family is the largest family in Aurous Hill, you can’t wantonly insult my Wu family? Why can someone send a piece of rubbish? You humbly bow. My son gave the Yuequan picture scroll, but he still has to be treated indifferently by you?”

“Today, if you don’t tell me why, then I can only think that your Song family deliberately targeted our Wu family!”

Father Song held the rejuvenating pill in his hand and shouted sternly: “Regnar, you are still the son of Wu’s family, but you are blindfolded and sitting on the well! Do you really think this pill is rubbish? I tell you, if you know the effect of this pill , You will kneel in front of Mr. Wade and beg Mr. Wade to give you one!”

Regnar said coldly: “Me? What a joke! I’m less than 60 years old this year, do you think I’m as confused as you?!”

Charlie looked at Regnar with a resolute and somewhat sarcasm expression, smiled slightly, and said to Mr. Song: “Mr. Song, if someone can’t talk about ice, insects that can’t live in winter, won’t believe that there is ice in the world. People who have experienced miracles will not believe that there is a God in this world.”

Speaking of this, Charlie smiled playfully, and said calmly: “In this case, you might as well take this pill in public, so that these people can see the good fortune of this rejuvenation pill!”

Chapter 671

Grandpa Song himself couldn't wait for this rejuvenation pill, and when he held it in his hand, he wanted to take it down immediately.

After all, he had seen Tianqi after taking the medicine, and knew that this rejuvenation pill had a superb effect, so he did feel relieved when he held it in his hand, for fear of unexpected changes.

Only if you eat it, you can really feel safe!

Now that Charlie has also said it, Old Son Song naturally agreed in a hurry and said gratefully: "Mr. Wade, then I will take it now!"

After finishing speaking, the Old Master Song carefully took the Rejuvenation Pill in his hand, put it in his mouth with excitement, and swallowed it into his abdomen!

As soon as it entered the entrance, Mr. Song felt that the pill had turned into a stream of heat into his limbs and veins, and his whole body was warm, as if he had returned to his teenage years, and every cell was full of vitality.

Like Tianqi, every part of his body was nourished by medicine, and his whole body was glowing with the long-lost youth.

He was even surprised to find that the dark wounds and old problems he had left many years ago were gradually disappearing, and the wrinkles on his face had become lighter and tighter.

The scalp also feels itchy, and it seems that new hair is growing!

In the eyes of everyone, at this time Father Song had undergone an astonishing change!

Originally, Mr. Song's rickety body became straight, and his white hair was gradually turning black. Although not all turned black, a considerable part of it turned black.

The age lines on the face have also faded to an extent visible to the naked eye, and the spirit are completely different from before!

If Mr. Song looked like an Old Master in his eighties and dying, he now looks like he is in his sixties at most!

Moreover, the spirit of the Old Master Song has also become very good all of a sudden, the look in his eyes is a bit of a middle-aged person!

Originally, these people who dismissed the Rejuvenation Pill were already stunned by the deterioration of Old Master Song at this moment!

No one has seen such a miraculous sight, even Warnia was completely shocked by this sight!

The former rickety Old Master has now become a gray-haired middle-aged and Old Master. This reminds Warnia to think of the Old Master who embraced her in his arms when her father died ten years ago and told her not to be afraid, that everything still has him.

At that time, grandfather was only in his sixties, and he looked exactly the same as he is now.

In other words, Grandpa's life clock, because of this rejuvenation pill, has gone backwards!

His life span will be extended by more than ten years…

Does this mean that Grandpa can live to be a hundred years old in the future?

Warnia burst into tears of joy!

The other relatives of the Song family didn't really care about her. Her father passed away. They were grieving on the surface, but they were celebrating in their hearts. There was one less person in the inheritance competition with them.

Therefore, her only relative in the world is Father Song!

Of course she hopes that Mr. Song can live a long life!

When Mr. Song was dying, he once told her that the biggest regret was that he didn't see her married.

The Old Master said that Warnia had lost her parents since she was a child, and she was the most reassuring child and his favorite. Of course, it was also the child who was the most sincere and filial to him.

Therefore, he was particularly afraid that he would suddenly die, and Warnia did not marry and start a family.

In that case, she will become a lonely person.

Mr. Song hopes to watch her marry, and to marry a man who loves her, she loves, is reliable, stable, and is able to take care and protect her.

Only in that way can he die with confidence.

But now, Warnia knows that grandpa doesn't have to worry about not seeing her getting married.

He has extended his life span for at least more than ten years. Not only can he see her getting married, he can even see that she has children, and he can enjoy the family happiness of four generations under one roof!

Thinking of this, she couldn't help but look at Charlie.

Chapter 672

If she is to marry someone and have children, she only wants to marry Charlie alone.

But, will Charlie fall in love with her?

Will Charlie be willing to abandon his current marriage that is not true and be with her?

Thinking of this, Warnia was also a little worried.

At this time, the other people on the scene had already exploded!

They saw with their own eyes the earth-shaking changes that had taken place in Mr. Song, and they were all excited as if they had seen God!

“This… it’s impossible… Why did Mr. Song become so young all at once?!”

“My God, this is the effect of Rejuvenation Pill?!”

“A medicine is a miracle, this is a magic medicine!”

“Mr. Wade is really a dragon on earth!”

“I…I also want a rejuvenation pill…”

“Me too…I am willing to buy even 10 million!”

“Ten million? What are you going to do with chicken feathers? I will buy it for 100 million!”

“f*ck, if Mr. Wade wants to sell, I will pay 200 million!”

The scene has been overwhelmed by awe!

If you don’t see it with your own eyes, who can believe that there is really a rejuvenation in this world?

This kind of thing that can only be seen on TV, turned out to be really true!

The people present are all successful people, most of whom are in their 40s or 50s, or even older.

People of this age have already felt the cruelty and pain of the passing of time.

For men in their 50s and 60s, wrinkles have already crawled on their cheeks, and their physical fitness is much worse than when they were young. Backaches and lumbar muscle strain are inevitable.

As for hair loss, blessing, wake up, and the rapid degradation of that ability, it is also unspeakable pain for middle-aged and elderly men.

Which man in his 50s and 60s does not miss his happiness in his youth?

It’s a pity that most men have physical and no financial resources when they are young, but when they are older, they become financial well and lack physical strength.

Want to coexist with financial strength, physical strength, and energy, except for the rich second generation like Regnar, how can anyone else have such an opportunity?

Many people are looking forward to the opposite s3x when they are young, but they don’t look forward to the opposite s3x. When they are older and have a successful career, when countless young people of the opposite s3x surround themselves, they are already unable to do so.

Such middle-aged and elderly people do not expect to experience the coexistence of financial and physical strength, but can only hope to have a good baby in the next life.

Therefore, when they saw the miracle that happened to Mr. Song before their eyes, everyone’s heart was extremely expectant and hot!

Even Regnar, who had been a rich second generation since he was a child, was looking forward to the changes in Mr. Song at this time!

He has experienced a young age with finance, physical strength and energy.

At that time, he was a playboy sought after by countless beauties. He had been among the tens of thousands of flowers without any leaves. He was really as cool as he was, no worse than the current national man.

However, that’s just Regnar’s glorious history. He used to urinate against the wind, and now he urinates with the wind.

The more so, the more he missed the brave and mighty, unrestrained, and unrestrained youth.

Therefore, when he looked at Charlie at this time, his previous anger and hatred were gone. Instead, he had a strong yearning and expectation…

So, he involuntarily walked up to Charlie, suddenly folded his fists, bowed slightly, and blurted out respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I didn’t know if you have any remaining

rejuvenation pills. If there are, please give me the next one. , I would like to pay 500 million in cash!"

Chapter 673

No one at the scene expected that Regnar, who was still scolding Charlie just now, and even pressured Mr. Song to give an explanation, would change so quickly.

Even Roger himself was stunned!

He blurted out subconsciously and asked: "Dad! Why are you so polite with such a live-in son-in-law? Don't forget, when he was outside, he called our house rubbish!"

Regnar blurted out, "b*stard! You shut up!"

There are some things Regnar could not say in front of so many people.

However, he was already roaring in his heart.

You b@stard, do you know a bullsh*t?

When you are young, in your twenties, and your body is at its peak, you can sing songs every night, drink swigs every day, go to bed at three o'clock, start at nine o'clock, and stay up all night, but It's not working anymore like that for him!

His current state is that a typical full man does not know that a hungry man is hungry!

He eats big fish and meat every day, and doesn't even understand why a person who hasn't eaten for three days would bend his waist for five buckets of rice.

That's because he has never tasted the feeling of hunger!

He doesn't know the feeling of being hungry that makes him flustered, swollen hair, weak limbs, and uneven breath. He will never realize the original intention of someone kneeling for a steamed bun!

For Regnar, although a person has not really reached old age, his body must be much worse than when he was young. He has money, status, and strength, but he has no youth. Therefore, he saw the changes of Mr. Song. It is so big, deep down in his heart, he has longed for it.

Saying five hundred million to buy one such magical medicine, even if it is five billion, he is still willing to buy it!

After Roger was scolded by his father, his expression became very ugly.

However, he did not dare to speak against his father again, because he knew Regnar's temper, if he said more, he would most likely be beaten in public!

When Roger was downcast and wanted to retreat, Regnar saw that Charlie had no response to his offer, and hurriedly scolded Roger, who was about to retreat, "b*stard thing, why don't you get out, and apologize to Mr. Wade?" !"

Roger's eyes were incomparably wrong, and he subconsciously said, "Dad, you let me apologize to him?!"

Regnar yelled coldly: "Yes! Come over and apologize to Mr. Wade, otherwise I can't spare you!"

Under the gaze of so many people, Roger was so demanded and reprimanded by his father, that he wanted to die deep in his heart.

Especially Warnia is also looking at him, and her eyes seem to be a bit ridiculous and playful...

This made Roger suffocate the fire!

At this moment, he really couldn't help it, and blurted out: "Dad! You just kill me, I can't apologize to this kind of smelly rug!"

After that, he turned and walked out.

Seeing this situation, Regnar suddenly became angry!

The biggest shortcoming of his own son is that he doesn't know how to deal in current affairs.

Even if you are a billionaire, sometimes you should lower your body, you must lower; if you want to kneel down, you must kneel down.

He had never seen the magic medicine of Rejuvenation Pill, and now he has seen it, he definitely cannot miss it!

If this is missed, it would be a pity for a lifetime!

In the face of such things, the dignity of the son is a bullsh*t? !

Just when he was about to stop Roger, Charlie, who had been silent for a while, smiled lightly and said, "Mr. Wu, since Mr. Wu is unhappy, don't make it difficult for others. As the saying goes, the twisted melon is not sweet, strong. The required apology is boring."

After that, he stopped paying attention to Regnar, and instead said to Mr. Song: "Mr. Song, Rejuvenation Pill can at least extend your life for more than ten years, and it will be easy to live to be a hundred years old. I hope you will have a birthday party for a hundred years. At that time, don't forget to invite me."

As soon as he heard this, Mr. Song was excited with tears in his eyes, knelt on the ground with a thud, and said piously: "I thank Mr. Wade for this reinvention! The kindness of Mr. Wade is unforgettable!"

Charlie smiled and nodded, and said faintly: "Don't just thank me, but also thank your good granddaughter Warnia. If it weren't for her, I wouldn't get to know your Song family, let alone take this precious one. The incomparable rejuvenation pill is given to you, so you must not treat her badly in the future!"

In a word, Warnia trembled all over!

She knew in her heart that Charlie was giving herself a gift!

A big gift that she can even inherit from the Song family!

Chapter 674

She looked at Charlie very gratefully, and the emotion in her heart for him was sublimated again!

She even felt that Charlie's kindness to her was enough to pay it back with her life!

When Honor heard this, his heart was very angry.

He blames!

He blamed Charlie for being nosy!

Blame him for renewing his life for Mr. Song!

Even blamed him for giving credit to Warnia!

However, he didn't dare to show the slightest bit of resentment in his heart, and could only be murderous in his heart.

At this time, Mr. Song nodded his head and said piously: "Old Song will remember Mr. Wade's instructions!"

After that, he leaned down again, kowtowed and thanked!

Father Song knelt down twice, and Charlie had a chance to stop him, but Charlie did not do so.

The reason for this is simple, because Charlie felt that he should kneel!

He gave him such a good fortune, so that his lifespan has increased sharply for more than ten years. This kind of good fortune is so great that he will kneel and knock himself twice, even if he will knock himself twice every day for the rest of his life!

Ordinary people believe in gods and pray three times and nine worships in front of the gods every day. Can the gods give him ten years of life?

Can't!

Gods can't, but he can!

Therefore, it is entirely natural to receive two kowtows from his Old Master Song!

Seeing this, the children of the Song family all came forward one after another, first of all, Tianming Song, the eldest son of Mr. Song, and his third and fourth brothers.

The three brothers came to the front and immediately knelt behind Mr. Song.

Tianming Song held up his arched hands and said loudly, "Thank you Mr. Wade for giving my father such an opportunity. Tianming Song, the son of Song patriarch, thanks you Mr. Wade!"

After finishing speaking, one head knocked on the ground, and he couldn't afford it for a long time!

His third and fourth brothers also learned the same way, and they all thanked as well!

Honor and Warnia also walked to the front and knelt behind them.

Honor was extremely resentful, but he still shouted with a pious face: "Thank you, Mr. Wade, for giving me such an opportunity. Song Honor, thanks you Mr. Wade!"

Warnia glanced at Charlie deeply, her eyes were quite complicated, with gratitude, admiration, and awe.

Immediately, she knelt on the ground and said in a very beautiful voice: "Thank you, Mr. Wade, for giving me such an opportunity. Warnia, the granddaughter of Song parents and granddaughter, thanks you Mr. Wade!"

The remaining little grandchildren and little granddaughters followed suit and knelt down and thanked him one by one.

Today, it's Mr. Song's 80th birthday!

Originally, he should be sitting in the main seat, accepting the worship and blessings of his descendants.

And now, all the descendants of Song, from the 80-year-old man himself to the seven or eight-year-old grandsons, all kneeling down, facing the indifferent Charlie, extremely greatful, kowtowing thier bodies and heads!

This scene stunned everyone on the scene!

This, but the first family of Aurous Hill!

Now, everyone in this whole family kneels and kowtows to Charlie!

However, no one at the scene felt that it was a shame for the whole family to bow down together.

On the contrary, they are very envious in their hearts! Even so jealous!

why?

Why did this great opportunity not fall on them? !

Chapter 675

Regnar developed a strong jealousy towards Mr. Song.

If he knew this medicine was so magical, even if he grabbed it, he had to get it in his hands!

It's a pity that he actually offended Charlie with eyeless eyes.

Before that, he wanted to kill Charlie so that his son could better pursue Warnia.

But after that, he just wanted to ask for a rejuvenation pill from Charlie.

As for who the son will marry in the future, this question is no longer so important in the face of Rejuvinating Pill.

So, he took advantage of the gap between the Song family's kneeling and rushed out of the Song family villa, preparing to bring back the resentful Roger.

Roger said angrily, "Dad, what are you asking me to do? Go and apologize to that waste?"

"Yes!" Regnar said sharply, "Apologize first. If apology doesn't work, then kneel down and apologize! If kneeling down and apologize doesn't work, just kowtow and apologize. In short, you must let him forgive!"

"Why?!" Roger suddenly exploded!

"Let me kowtow to him and apologize? Then you might as well kill me! Don't you see that Warnia likes him? If I knelt down and apologize to him again, then I will have no chance to pursue Warnia!"

Regnar said coldly: "Now, what matters is not whether you can marry Warnia, but whether I can get Charlie's Rejuvenation Pill!"

Roger blurted out: "Dad, you are still young, what do you want that stuff for?"

"Young?" Regnar laughed at himself and blurted out: "In any case, you must first get a rejuvenation pill from Charlie. Now, nothing is more important than this!"

Roger's eyes were about to split: "Dad! Have you forgotten our plan?! Kill Mr. Orvel today, and Charlie tomorrow! Are you just for a rejuvenating pill and you are not caring about anything?"

Regnar glared at him and said coldly: "Why don't you know anything about strategy? If Charlie is a mountain in front of us, then we must blow him up and flatten him, but now we find it in this mountain. After the treasure, can you still blast him to pieces and flatten him?!"

Roger asked subconsciously: "Dad, what do you mean..."

Regnar's expression flashed a bit sullenly, and he said coldly: "First hollow out the treasures in the mountain, and then blow the mountain to pieces, this is the choice that a wise man will make!"

Hearing this, Roger smiled and blurted out, “Dad, what do you mean, get the Rejuvenation Pill first, and then kill Charlie?!”

“Yes!” Regnar said coldly: “Didn’t Charlie just say that? This Rejuvenation Pill was obtained by chance. Since he is willing to give Old Song one, it proves that he definitely has a surplus! Otherwise! If it is, whoever it is, it is impossible to give the only rejuvenation pill to outsiders!”

Speaking of this, Regnar snorted and said resolutely: “I guess Charlie has at least a few rejuvenation pills on him. If you can get it, you can protect my Wu family for a hundred years!”

Roger hurriedly asked: “Then after getting the Rejuvenation Pill, do you still have to get rid of Mr. Orvel and Charlie according to the original plan?”

“Of course!” Regnar said with a gloomy expression: “Not only them, I will get rid of all the people who stand by Charlie in Aurous Hill! Even Old Song even this nasty Old Master! d*mn, no wonder This old thing doesn’t even give me the face. It turns out that he discovered that Charlie has such a great value!”

Roger asked tentatively: “Dad, do you want to do something with the Song family?”

Regnar nodded and looked around to make sure that there was no one. Then he said seriously: “First find a way to get the Rejuvenation Pill, and then kill Mr. Orvel and Charlie. Then, I will give the Song family a way to survive. Let them marry Warnia to you obediently. If they still don’t know how to praise you, then they can’t blame me for being rude!”

After that, Regnar said again: “However, before this, you must listen to my instructions, and you must not be arrogant anymore!”

Chapter 676

Roger immediately said excitedly: “Dad, I listen to you!”

Regnar nodded in satisfaction and said, “Come, come in and ask Charlie for medicine with me!”

“Ask for medicine?” Roger asked hurriedly, “How can I ask for it?”

“Kneel!” Regnar said indifferently, “The whole Song family knelt down, and we have to kneel too!”

“Kneel? Kneel to Charlie?!” Roger immediately jumped up and said excitedly: “Let me kneel to him?! Dad, you might as well kill me!”

Regnar frowned and observed at him: “What I just said, you should bullsh*t again now?”

Roger said with a sad face, “Dad, this is kneeling! When did I kneel down to anyone other than you and grandpa! Didn’t you keep saying that men have gold under their knees?”

Regnar sneered: “When Han Xin was humiliated by his hips, if he was the same as you thought, then he wouldn’t be able to be named God of War by future generations!”

After that, Regnar asked in turn: “What about kneeling if a big man can bend and stretch? Kneel first and then kill him, he is a true hero!”

When Roger heard this, he nodded, and said angrily: “Okay, I will listen to my dad…”

Regnar patted him on the shoulder and said with a smile: “Being able to bend is already a huge improvement!”

After all, he couldn’t hide his excitement and said: “Come, follow me in!”

……

In the banquet hall at this time, Charlie had helped Elder Song to get up.

As Father Song got up, the other Song family members also stood up.

Everyone’s birthday gifts were also offered, so Charlie returned to his seat and let Old Master Song continue the birthday banquet.

Back at the dinner table, a group of people gathered around, all around Charlie, talking all kinds of pleading words in excitement.

Everyone came rushing to rejuvenate.

Some people have even started to bid for 300 million, 400 million, and even 500 million all the way.

Charlie said calmly, “Everyone, I got the Rejuvenation Pill by accident, but it’s gone now.”

Someone recognized Charlie, knowing that he was Mr. Wade who led Hong Kong master to death at the metaphysical conference, so they shouted: “Mr. Wade, you are the supreme of Nanguang, this spring pill, surely Did he refined it himself? Please show mercy and refine a batch for us old men. We are willing to offer the highest price!”

Charlie thought to himself, if people knew that he could regenerate the spring pill, he would not be at peace in this life, so he said lightly: “Even if I am the Supreme Master of Nanguang, there are some things that I can’t do with my ability.”

As Charlie said, he couldn’t help showing a look of regret, saying: “According to my research, this rejuvenation pill is a prodcut from a genius doctor and warlock in ancient times, and it is a pill that was refined for emperors and generals. This pill is extremely refined. Difficult, many medicines have even disappeared, and even the refining method has been lost. It is impossible to re-refining, but rest assured, if I have the ability to copy the rejuvenating pills in the future, I will definitely share it with you by then! “

When everyone heard this, it was worth giving up, and at the same time they hope that Charlie can really copy the Rejuvenation Pill.

Hearing this, Roger, who had just entered the door, heard this, and Roger hurriedly said to Regnar: “Dad, Charlie has no rejuvenation pills!”

“Nothing?” Regnar smiled contemptuously and said confidently: “I don’t believe it!”

Chapter 677

Roger saw his father firmly believe that Charlie must still have a rejuvenation pill, so he looked at him and blurted out and asked, “Dad, are you really going to find him and beg for a rejuvenation pill?”

“Yes.” Regnar nodded, and said: “You will come with me later, I will apologize to him for you, you kneel down and beg for forgiveness, and then I will tell him about it.”

Roger’s expression was a little depressed: “Dad, you mean I kneel down to admit his mistake, and then you sing red face in the middle?”

Regnar glanced at Roger sideways, and asked, “Do you have an opinion?”

Roger was startled by the look in his father’s eyes, and hurriedly waved his hand and said, “No…I have no opinion!”

Regnar nodded in satisfaction and said: “I said, a man must be able to bend and stretch. If you kneel is useless, I will kneel as well. As long as I can get a rejuvenation pill, I can call him father. In this world Is there anything more important than life?”

“Okay…” Roger knew that his father had been completely hooked by the Rejuvenation Pill, and it was useless to say anything at this time.

When the father and son were walking back, Charlie sent everyone around him away.

The banquet was about to begin, but he looked around, only to find that the table he was sitting on was two places empty.

These two positions were prepared for Tianqi and his granddaughter Zhovia.

Charlie couldn’t help but wonder.

Based on his understanding of Tianqi, Tianqi had a strong sense of time and kept his promises. He should not be so late.

Thinking of this, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Tianqi.

Soon, the call was connected.

However, it was Zhovia who answered the phone.

"...Mr. Wade..."

Zhovia's voice was a bit nervous and aggrieved.

Charlie hurriedly asked: "Zhovia? Where's your grandfather? Why didn't you come to Mr. Song's birthday party?"

Zhovia sounded with an angry voice: "Wade...Mr. Wade, my grandfather's hospital was smashed! He is busy cleaning up, and may not be able to come to the birthday banquet because he is afraid that it will affect everyone's mood. I didn't tell you and Mr. Song..."

Charlie wondered, Tianqi was famous, why would anyone not open eyes and smash his shop?

So he hurriedly asked: "Who did it?"

Zhovia said: "They were the two fathers and sons of the Wu family in Suzhou. They wanted my grandpa to go to Suzhou to treat Wu Qi in their home. My grandfather felt that Wu Qi's actions were too despicable, so he didn't agree to see him. So they smashed the medical hall!"

Charlie looked cold!

It turned out to be the Wu family father and son? !

A bit of anger flashed in his heart, and then quickly asked: "You and Mr. Shi are not injured, are you?"

Zhovia hurriedly said: "No, I was not in the store at the time. When I came back, the store had been smashed, and the Wu family had already left, but Grandpa was fine, it was just the store they smashed. "

Charlie heard that the two of them were not injured, so he relaxed, and said with a cold face, "Zhovia, tell Tianqi, I will deal with this matter."

With that, Charlie hung up the phone, a cold wave appeared on his face.

Sure enough, the Wu family man and his son were arrogant, and they didn't know how to constrain when they came to Aurous Hill.

Chapter 678

Why did Tianqi want to set up a Clinic in Aurous Hill? Didn't they stay here just because they wanted to repay his kindness?

As a result, the Wu family father and son actually smashed his Clinic. With this breath, he couldn't swallow anything!

Unexpectedly, at this moment, Regnar returned with Roger.

Moreover, instead of bringing Roger back to his table, he took Roger directly and rushed to Charlie!

When he came to Charlie, Regnar immediately arched his hand and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, the dog had no eyes and no beads just now, and he offended you. Now I will bring him to apologize to you. I hope you will not remember the villain. Don't be familiar with him in that regard!"

Charlie just hung up the phone and was angry. Unexpectedly, Regnar took Roger to apologize. He knew that Regnar wanted to get the rejuvenate, so he made a plan and smiled calmly: "Mr. Regnar, use you and your son In other words, I'm just a live-in son-in-law and a Rubbish sling. Where can I be worthy of the apology of Mr. Regnar? For Mr. Regnar, I'm a Rubbish sling. You can scold or beat whenever you want?"

When Regnar heard this, he knew that Charlie didn't plan to just let it go.

So, he immediately shouted to Roger with a calm face: "b*stard thing! Don't you want to kneel down for Mr. Wade!"

As soon as this word came out, many people turned their attention here.

They questioned from the bottom of their hearts, would the Wu family really kneel down to Mr. Wade? !

Roger’s angry scalp was numb, and his whole body was hot!

What he said was also the young master of the Wu family. In Aurous Hill, he was a super rich second generation. He asked him to kneel down for a Aurous Hill waste home son-in-law. If this spreads out, how will he see people in the future?

As he hesitated to see, Charlie suddenly glanced at his father next to him, and Roger was shocked. He was afraid that Regnar would be angry, so he could only bite his head, bent his legs and knelt on the ground angrily.

“Hey! Young Mr. Roger really kneeled!”

There was an uproar at the scene!

Roger’s face was so hot that he wanted to die.

Regnar didn’t speak after seeing him kneeling, and immediately shouted, “What are you doing in a daze? Don’t apologize to Mr. Wade quickly!”

Roger could only say in an irritating voice: “Mr. Wade, I’m sorry, I was wrong, please forgive me!”

Charlie said calmly: “Apologizing without sincerity, in fact, it’s better not to say it. This will save everyone’s time and don’t waste everyone’s feelings.”

When Regnar heard this, he suddenly understood that just letting his son kneel down was not enough to impress Charlie.

So he shouted angrily and said, “Don’t kowtow to Mr. Wade and beg Mr. Wade for forgiveness!”

Roger clenched his teeth, leaned over and kowtowed, “Mr. Wade, please forgive my impulse, and I’m extremely sorry!”

Charlie smiled playfully and said, “Since you apologize so sincerely, then this incident has never happened.”

Regnar finally breathed a sigh of relief and couldn't wait to blurt out: "Mr. Wade, I have something to ask for! I don't know if Mr. Wade can sell a rejuvenating pill, and would like to make a billion!"

The people present all exclaimed!

It was five hundred million just now, but now it has become one billion in the blink of an eye? Sure enough, the Wu family is rich. In the Wu family's eyes, one billion 800 million may be nothing at all.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said, "Mr. Regnar, you think too much. Don't say I don't have a rejuvenation pill now. Even if I have it, it's impossible to sell it for a billion. Even if I sell it for a billion, it's I will never sell it to you!"

Having said that, Charlie snorted coldly, and said: "I am a man who bears a lot of grudges. I clearly remember that you have been clamoring for me to be responsible for the beating of Liu Guang and you have to make me pay the price. Came to me for medicine, do you think I am a goldfish with only seven seconds of memory?"

Chapter 679

Hearing what Charlie said, Regnar felt tight.

Knowing that Charlie would not be so easy to give up, but he offered a sky-high price of one billion. He thought that he was looking at the face of money and would no longer take into account the contradiction just now.

But what he didn't expect was that this guy didn't pay attention to the sky-high price of one billion at all. Once he came up, he would go through the old account with himself.

If it is normal, no matter how big the business is, and encountering such a negotiating opponent, Regnar will also walk away.

But now, he really didn't dare to leave.

Because, deep in his heart, he was completely unable to resist the temptation of Rejuvenation Pill, as if he had been stunned by it, so that his mind was full of it and the effects of consuming it.

So he knelt down almost without hesitation, clasped his fists in his hands, and said to Charlie piously: “Mr. Wade, just now it was someone Wu who didn’t know Your excellency. All colleagues in Aurous Hill respect you as a true dragon on earth. Please don’t be familiar with me, a common man!”

Regnar speaks very well.

In order to prevent the opponent from stepping on himself, he deliberately lifted the opponent up high. At this time, most people couldn’t care more about him.

However, Charlie was not just celebrating the festival with the Wu family and his son at this time, but more importantly, they actually smashed Tianqi’s the Clinic.

With this tone, Charlie had to give it out, and he wouldn’t be upset.

So Charlie looked at Regnar, smiled lightly, and said: “One billion is indeed quite sincere, but Mr. Regnar, your manners seem to be inferior to your son.”

Regnar was taken aback for a moment, and instantly realized that Charlie didn’t think he had knocked his head.

He didn’t think that kowtow was a shame, after all, it was for rejuvenation!

Thinking of this, he didn’t hesitate and bowed.

After kowtow, Regnar raised his head and said piously: “Mr. Wade, please give Wu a chance. As long as you are willing to sell a rejuvenating pill to Wu, Wu will immediately credit one billion in cash into your account! “

Charlie looked at him, smiled playfully, and said: “The rejuvenation pill is simple, in fact, you guessed it, I do still have the rejuvenation pill, but I keep it for myself, but since your price is right, then I can also consider selling it to you…”

As he said, Charlie reached into his pocket and slowly took out a small wooden box exactly the same as the one given to Mr. Song. After opening it, it was indeed a rejuvenating pill inside.

After the Rejuvenation Pill was taken out, Charlie stood up and said to everyone present: “Everyone, Rejuvenation Pill is very important. I just hid a private with you, and I hope you will forgive me. I will tell you all here. This Rejuvenation Pill, there is indeed one more, but this one was prepared for myself, and sincerely did not intend to sell it, but President Wu was sincere and quoted a high price, so I really have to consider it carefully. “

Although everyone was greedy for this rejuvenation pill, they were helpless.

After all, there are too few people who can come up with a billion in cash.

It is estimated that no more than five people were present.

Besides, who would dare to compete with Wu’s family at this time?

For this medicine, Regnar, father and son, knelt on the ground to Charlie. If he bids at this time, he still hates him?

Regnar looked at this rejuvenating pill, smelling the fresh medicinal fragrance from the rejuvenating pill, and said with excitement: “Mr. Wade, as long as you are willing to sell it, one billion in cash will be paid immediately!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, before we talk about Rejuvinating pill, there is one more thing that we haven’t talked about clearly.”

“Also?” Regnar frowned and asked, “What’s the matter?”

Charlie’s expression gradually became gloomy, and he asked in a cold voice, “I and Tianqi are also considered to be year-end friends. You father and son smashed Tianqi’s the Clinic. How is this incident?”

When these words came out, Old Song could not help but frown, his face was gloomy, and he blurted out: “Regnar, the genius doctor Tianqi is an expert in Aurous Hill, who has saved the lives of unknown number of people, and he and the Old Master are also good friends. Why did you smash his hospital?!”

When Regnar heard this, his head was as big as a fight.

Unexpectedly, Tianqi and Charlie would still have a happy relationship? !

Chapter 680

This is really tricky!

He didn't know this relationship before! He just thought it was nothing more than a well-known old Chinese doctor. Since he couldn't beat him, he just smashed his shop and gave him a little pressure to force him to agree to see his young son.

But he didn't expect to cause trouble here.

However, he had to be eager to get the rejuvenate. At this time, his eyes rolled and he could only point to Roger beside him, and said indignantly, "Hey! This is my son, who is impulsive and ill-considered! I have no choice but to teach my son. !"

Roger's facial expression twitched.

He really didn't expect that he would instantly become his backer.

Although he was very angry, he did not dare to show his dissatisfaction.

Since he let him carry this pot, he can only grit his teeth!

So, he lowered his head and said: "I'm sorry, it was my impulse to smash the shop where the genius doctor was. Please forgive me, Mr. Wade!"

Regnar also hurriedly said to the side: "Mr. Wade can rest assured that all losses of the genius doctor will be compensated ten times!"

Charlie said lightly: "There are some things that can't be solved by losing money."

Regnar hurriedly asked, "How does Mr. Wade want to solve it?"

"Me?" Charlie looked at him and said with a smile: "My solution is very simple..."

With that, Charlie deliberately slowed down the rhythm a bit, and looked at Roger.

With eyes facing each other, Roger was a little flustered by the fierce air in Charlie's eyes.

While he was still speculating about what kind of solution Charlie would propose, Charlie suddenly shot, grabbed his right wrist, and then gently twisted...

Just hearing a click, Roger's right wrist was broken directly by Charlie!

"what!!!"

Roger screamed in pain, his complexion immediately turned red, then turned pale again...

"Ah...Broken! My hand is broken! Charlie, you are looking for death!"

Charlie directly threw away his severed hand and said coldly: "Since you smashed Tianqi's shop, then I will abolish your hand. This is called organ Exchange!"

Roger yelled in pain and shouted: "Dad, this rubbish broke my hand. I want to kill him! I want him to die!!!"

Regnar was also dumbfounded. He didn't expect that Charlie would directly act on his son, and the shot was so harsh that he would abolish one of his son's hands when he came up.

However, at this moment, he was still looking forward to that rejuvenation pill in his heart.

For him now, if Charlie is willing to sell him the Rejuvenation Pill and his son has his hand broken, he can still bear it. After he has taken the Rejuvenation Pill, he will find Charlie to settle the account!

So, with a black face, he opened his mouth and said: "Mr. Wade, my son has already paid the price for smashing the genius doctor's Clinic. Now you can sell me the rejuvenating pills, right?"

"Rejuvenation Pill..." Charlie took the Rejuvenation Pill out of the small wooden box and placed it in front of him several times.

At this time, Regnar looked at this rejuvenation pill, his eyes were about to shine!

However, he did not expect that Charlie suddenly smiled faintly at this time, and said jokingly, “Compared to your billions, I still think it’s better to eat!”

After speaking, he stretched out his hand and put the Rejuvenating Pill in his mouth, chewed it twice, and swallowed it directly!

Chapter 681

Regnar was stunned as he watched Charlie swallow the rejuvenating pill, and suddenly became angry!

Only then did he realize that Charlie was playing with him from beginning to end!

He didn’t mean to sell the Rejuvenation Pill to him, he just wanted to make father and son embarrassed in public!

And he actually naively thought that the one billion quotation had already touched him, and he only had to apologize to him, and he would agree to sell the rejuvenating pill to himself!

When he thought that he was being played so much by him, and that his son’s hand had been abolished by him, Regnar was so angry that he almost went away!

He instantly stood up from the ground and shouted: “Charlie, If I not kill you, I will not be a man!”

Having said that, he immediately took out his cell phone and called his bodyguard.

His bodyguards are all masters, and they are all gods of war who have retreated from the army!

These people usually seem to be no different from ordinary people, but any one of them is a top killer!

It can be said that they are all top killers who have crawled out of the dead!

But Charlie looked calm at this moment, unmoved at all.

After a rejuvenation pill was in his stomach, he felt a heat wave rolling in his body. He had already taken five or six pills. Although it did not play a young role, it could improve the physical fitness a lot. So at this time, he was full of energy. , But there is nowhere to go, if the Wu family's bodyguard dared to pretend to be forced, he would just clean them up in one go!

However, he didn't expect that Old Master Song gave a cold snort and suddenly stood up and shouted angrily: "Regnar! Although your Wu family is big, my Song family is not muddled. I want to see if your Wu family has it. What a mighty prestige, dare to hurt my Song family distinguished guests in my house!"

Having said that, Mr. Song shouted: "Come here, surround the hall for me! Who dares to move Mr. Wade with a finger today and beat him to death!"

Regnar observed at Mr. Song, gritted his teeth and said angrily: "Uncle Song, he used us father and son as monkeys and abolished one of my son's hands. You still want to protect him?! Could it be that you, the Song family is openly against my Wu family?!"

Elder Song said coldly: "Mr. Wade is Song's benefactor and recreated Song's life. If you have to fight against Mr. Wade, you are against my Song family!"

"Good! Good! Good!"

Regnar gritted his teeth and said: "Your Song family is amazing! Don't put my Wu family in your eyes! Do you think this is in your territory, you can ride on my family's head and sh!t?!"

Mr. Song arrogantly said: "Song is magnanimous and can't do things like riding on someone else's head and sh!t, but if someone wants to target Song's benefactor on Song's site, I'm sorry! Don't care about him. Who is it, Song is never used to his problems!"

Mr. Song yelled, shocking everyone present!

In his lifetime, the Old Master himself has experienced countless waves and sands, he has seen all battles, and he has developed a kind of majesty without anger and prestige.

In addition, he has just eaten rejuvenating pills and is full of breath. The anger is really shocking!

Regnar was also a little distressed!

He came to Aurous Hill with only a few bodyguards with him.

Even though these bodyguards are masters, facing so many people in the Song family, there is definitely no chance of winning.

After all, this is the base camp of the Song family. There are dozens of bodyguards in front of the Song family. Who knows how many people are still hiding in the secret?

If you really want to fight, Regnar will definitely not please!

A few top bodyguards may be able to fight in and out, but he and his son are not as effective as they are, and they may be injured or even left by the Song family here.

Although the Wu family is powerful, they are all located in Suzhou, and now the distant water cannot save the nearby fire!

Thinking of this, Regnar could only decide to avoid his edge for the time being!

So, he sneered and said: “Uncle Song meant to tear his face with our Wu family? Ok! In this case, I will represent the Wu family and break with the Song family. From now on, the Song and Wu families are incompatible!”

Chapter 682

Seeing this, Honor on the side hurriedly stood up and blurted out: “Grandpa, our Song family has been with Wu family for many years, please think twice!”

Honor didn’t want to see that he was killed, and the two families of Song and Wu completely broke off.

He also hopes to marry Warnia to the Wu family. If the two families break completely, it will never be possible!

Father Song glanced at Honor and said lightly: “There is nothing to think twice about, the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River, and our Song family can’t afford it! The Song family has since broken off with the Wu family!”

Everyone present was dumbfounded.

Everyone could not imagine that a birthday banquet caused a complete break between the Wu family, and the Song family…

It seems that Aurous Hill is about to change in the future!

Regnar’s sullen gaze flicked across Elder Song and Charlie, and said angrily: “What a Song family, what a master Wade, I, Regnar, remember you! Take a look! Roger, let’s go!”

After that, Regnar helped Roger and walked away.

Charlie said lightly: “Do you think the matter is over?”

Regnar turned his head and asked with murderous aura, “What do you want?”

Charlie said: “I abolished your son’s hand, only to teach him a lesson, but you have to make compensation for smashing Tianqi’s shop!”

After all, Charlie said undoubtedly: “You will give you ten times the compensation to Tianqi within three days, and will apologize to Tianqi and beg for forgiveness. Otherwise, I will take Roger’s another hand!”

When Regnar heard this, his eyes were cold and murderous!

He roared with his eyesight cracking: “Charlie! You are so majestic! Do you know the status of my Wu family in the south of the Yangtze River? If you provoke me, I will leave you dead without a place tobury die!”

Charlie sneered and said: “Don’t be here to talk to me, your Wu family is not even the root hair in my eyes! I advise you to get out of Aurous Hill as soon as you pay for Tianqi, otherwise, you father and son two People are likely to run for your lives!”

“you……”

Regnar really didn’t expect Charlie to be so crazy!

He had the intention to kill Charlie now, but thinking of the old and immortal attitude of Mr. Song, he could only bear it temporarily unwillingly.

However, in his heart, Charlie is already a mortal person!

Only now, the time to kill him is not yet ripe.

After he goes back, he will make a good plan. If it is not enough, he will draw a group of masters from the Wu family to smooth out Charlie and Song family together!

Thinking of this, Regnar waved his hand fiercely and blurted out: “Roger, let’s go!”

After that, he took Roger with his broken hand and left the Song family villa in embarrassment.

Honor looked at Regnar’s leaving figure, then at Warnia and the young man who was more than ten years younger, gritted his teeth secretly, his eyes full of unwillingness.

For him, it was a heavy loss!

Suddenly, this old thing of grandpa has a life span of more than ten years, and Charlie counts Warnia’s great credit, and grandpa also completely turned his face with the Wu family for Charlie…

If this continues, maybe one day Grandpa will suddenly announce that Warnia will be the heir to the next generation!

In that way, wouldn’t he be empty out of the basket?

Chapter 683

Regnar and Roger and his son left the Song’s villa with incomparable resentment.

Roger clutched his severed hand and said with tears: “Dad! I said a long time ago not to beg the rag named Wade, you must not listen! Now my hands is broken, and you are still caught by him. Humiliated in public, we lost face!”

Regnar said with a black face: “Since the Wade is looking for death, don’t blame me for being impolite! Don’t worry, Dad will avenge you!”

Roger blurted out: “Then we will kill Charlie tonight!”

“No!” Regnar said coldly: “Or according to the original plan, kill Mr. Orvel first! Pull out the firepower of Mr. Orvel, whether it is killing Charlie or the Song family, it will be easy!”

Roger hurriedly asked, “Dad, what are your specific plans?”

Regnar said: “Heal your hands first, and we will discuss the rest in the long run!”

The two discussing, have already walked out of the Song family compound.

Liu Guang, who had been driven out before and had been waiting here, hurriedly covered his red and swollen face and greeted them quickly.

“Mr. Wu, Mr….” Liu Guang ran to the front, just about to ask them what happened to Charlie’s waste? Did they avenge him?

However, he suddenly saw Roger’s face pale, his left hand grasped the shrugged right wrist, and he snorted in his heart, and couldn’t help feeling that something was wrong.

So Liu Guang hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wu, what’s wrong with your hand?”

Roger snorted in pain, and cursed: “It’s all Charlie Rubbish, he dare to abandon my hand in public. I must have him dead without a place to be buried!”

Originally, after Roger discovered that Charlie was the man Warnia liked, he wanted to use this birthday banquet to trample Charlie on his feet, so that Warnia could recognize reality, then change his mind and choose to be with him.

Unexpectedly, instead of stepping on Charlie's feet, he, together with his father, was fiercely teased by Charlie!

Just now, he and his father took turns to apologize to Charlie. This is simply the second shame after Wu's step-brother Wu Qi became a feces-swallowing beast!

And this b@stard, not only makes himself face lost in full view! He also broke his wrist!

After today, the entire Aurous Hill will remember that his grandfather of the first family in the south of the Yangtze River was slapped in public by the nameless pawn, Charlie, and became the laughing stock of everyone!

Liu Guang was shocked when he heard Roger's words!

He didn't expect that Charlie's Rubbish would even dare to beat Mr. Wu!

So, he couldn't help but provoke Roger and said, "Mr. Wu, Charlie dares to treat you like this, you must not let him go!"

Regnar said coldly: "Don't worry, this Charlie won't live long!"

With that, Regnar tell Liu Guang: "Liu Guang, you are a local and you are familiar with the local area. I will give you a task."

Liu Guang hurriedly said, "Mr. Wu, please give your orders!"

Regnar said: "You first take the young master to the best orthopedic hospital and heal the young master's hand. You must not make any mistakes!"

Liu Guang suddenly realized that Roger's hand was interrupted by Charlie, and said quickly, "Mr. Orvel, don't worry! I will take the young master to the best orthopedic hospital!"

Chapter 684

When Roger heard this, he couldn't help asking: "Dad, won't you go to the hospital with me?"

Regnar said, “I still have a lot of things to deal with today. Now that we have broken up with the Song family, we must find another place to stay. I plan to go to Shangri-La and book a presidential suite there. By the way, Visit Issac, the owner of Shangri-La. After you finish healing your hands, you will come to Shangri-La directly to find me. Then I will tell you about my plan in detail!”

“Go to visit Issac?” Roger said complainingly: “Dad, why do you want to visit him? Isn’t he just a dog from the Eastcliff Wade family? More important than my broken hand?”

Regnar frowned and said: “What do you know? Although the Wu family dominates in the south of the Yangtze River, compared with the Wade family of Eastcliff, they are nothing more than a rich native. Wade family is the real top family!”

“That Issac, don’t look at it as the Wade family’s dog, but he is the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, representing the face of the Wade family in Aurous Hill. He must visit in person. If he can open a breakthrough from him, maybe he can borrow the relationship with the Wade family.”

For the Wu family, although it bears the name of the first family in the south of the Yangtze River on the bright side, and acts as a blessing in the entire south of the Yangtze River, it can be said to be different from the real top-level hidden family like the Wade family.

If he can take this opportunity to catch up with the Wade family, the entire Wu family will fly into the sky.

When Roger heard this, he no longer complained, and nodded and said, “I know Dad, then you go to Shangri-La first, and after I see the doctor and get a cast, I will come to you.

Regnar said to Roger: “Okay, you go to the hospital first, and I will notify you when I arrange it.”

Roger said with a look of expectation, followed Liu Guang into the car and went to the hospital to treat his severed hand.

……

After Roger and Liu Guang left, Regnar, accompanied by bodyguards and assistants, went to Shangri-La.

Along the way, he was thinking angrily about how to get rid of Charlie so that he could solve his hatred, and this Old Master Song who didn't know the current affairs.

Does he think that if he take a rejuvenating pill, he is a teenager, and can live longer than a teenager?

If he dare to talk to him like Regnar, then he will directly take away the Song family!

Soon, the convoy stopped outside the Shangri-La Hotel.

Regnar asked the accompanying bodyguard to take out his most precious tea from the car, and prepare it as a gift for Issac.

His big red robe was picked from the six remaining mother trees in Wuyi Mountain. It is of great value. The annual output is only a dozen kilograms, and the price of a kilogram can even be tens of millions.

Moreover, this is not something one can buy with money.

Because most of the limited output of this tea every year is directly supplied to Eastcliff, the rest, which can flow into the market, doesn't even have weight of two kilograms.

And Regnar's pot of tea, which weighs a full kilogram, was only obtained after he spent a lot of money, thought about it, and used adult affection.

Because Regnar treats this tea as a treasure, he takes it with him wherever he goes, and occasionally wants to drink it, then quietly soaks himself a gram or two.

Deciding to come to Shangri-La Hotel, he felt that he could not meet Issac empty-handed, so he planned to give this pot of it as a gift to gain a good impression of the other party.

As soon as he entered Shangri-La, Regnar stepped to the front desk and said to the lady at the front desk: "Hello, please inform you boss, and say that Regnar from Wu's family is here to see him!"

Shangri-La's front desk is by no means an ordinary front desk lady. She has long known all the dignitaries in Aurous Hill. She heard that it was the Wu family of Suzhou, and immediately took it seriously. She picked up the phone and called Issac's office directly.

"Mr. Issac, Mr. Regnar from the Wu family wants to see you!"

Chapter 685

Issac didn't know that Regnar and Charlie had conflicts.

Hearing that Regnar came to visit, he did not neglect. Although he was the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, the other party was the eldest son of the first family in Aurous Hill after all. He took the initiative to visit him and respected him.

So, he hurriedly said to the front desk: "Just ask Mr. Regnar to come to my office."

The front desk did not dare to neglect, and quickly said to Regnar: "Hello, Mr. Regnar, our President Issac invites you to his office, please come with me."

Regnar nodded, followed the girl at the front desk, and took the president's exclusive elevator to Issac's office.

As far as Regnar is concerned, he is the son of Wu's family, and staying in a hotel in Aurous Hill is naturally the best.

It just so happens that the best hotel in Aurous Hill is Shangri-La, so coming by himself to visit Issac and deepen the relationship is also killing two birds with one stone.

Seeing Regnar coming in, Issac stood up with a smile, and took the initiative to reach out and shook Regnar's hand. He greeted him: "I heard that Mr. Regnar is active in Suzhou all the year round. Why did you suddenly come to Aurous Hill this time?"

Regnar sighed and said, "Hey, it's a long story. My youngest son Wu Qi doesn't know who has offended him. Something has happened. I came this time to find a solution."

Issac nodded. Of course he had heard about Wu Qi. He even watched the video on YouTube at the beginning. So when he remembered it suddenly, he felt a little nauseous and involuntarily retched.

With Issac's retching, Regnar's expression became extremely embarrassing.

He didn't know why Issac was retching. To be honest, he felt sick and uncomfortable when he thought of some clips of his younger son.

Therefore, Regnar could only change the subject and said, "Forget it, I came here today mainly to visit President Issac. I won't talk about these disappointments. I brought some gifts to President . I hope you like it."

After that, he immediately handed the pot of exclusive tea to Issac.

"President Issac, this is the Dahon tea from the mother tree of Wuyi Mountain. It is my personal treasure. It is not usually available. If you like tea, you will definitely like it."

Issac naturally knew how precious the mother tree red robe is, and quickly waved his hand: "How can this make the Wuyi Mountain mother tree tea less and less available in the market, and it is the collection of President Wu, how can I not love."

Regnar immediately said, "Mr. Issac, don't be polite. You are the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill and even in Aurous Hill. We in the Wu family have always looked forward to cooperating with the Wade family. In the future, we will have to count on you to match our Wu family."

When Issac heard the words, he waved his hand and said, "I'm just a servant of the Wade family, and I do everything within my scope. Mr. Regnar thank you for that."

Regnar said sincerely: "Mr Issac is too humble."

Seeing Regnar's sincere attitude, Issac said: "Since Mr. Regnar is so caring, then I'm not polite to you. I have a few bottles of collector-class Louis XIII here. I'll give you some bottles to taste. "

Regnar was flattered, and hurriedly said: "Oh, that's really great gift indeed. thank you Mr. Issac!"

Issac smiled slightly and said, “Mr. Regnar came here today, surely it’s not just about bringing tea to Issac, right?”

Regnar nodded and said, “It’s true that my eldest son, my eldest son, and a few bodyguards and assistants may live in Aurous Hill for a period of time, so I just thought that Shangri-La will make no trouble.”

Issac laughed and said, “Welcome! Since Mr. Regnar is here, he is naturally a distinguished guest. I will ask the manager to arrange a presidential suite for you and your son. You can live as much as you like. It doesn’t matter how long you stay.”

Regnar hurriedly said gratefully: “Oh, thank you so much, President Issac!”

Issac smiled indifferently: “Mr. Regnar doesn’t need to be so polite.”

After speaking, he asked curiously: “By the way, where is Mr. Roger, your son? Why didn’t he come with you?”

Chapter 686

Regnar was embarrassed to say that his son had his wrist broken, so he said, “He happened to have something wrong. I guess he won’t come here until a while. When he comes, I will bring him to visit you!”

Issac nodded and said: “Otherwise, I will arrange for someone to take you back to the room to rest. When Roger comes back in the evening, we will have dinner together, and it will be my host who will pick you up.”

Regnar was overjoyed, and said, “Then we will be there Mr. Issac.”

He felt that he and Issac were just nodding acquaintances and knew each other before, but now that Issac accepts his gift after visiting, the relationship is a step closer.

And this is what Regnar desires most.

As the Eastcliff Wade family’s spokesperson in Aurous Hill, Issac is a stepping stone. As long as he can maintain a good relationship with him, he will definitely be able to take this opportunity in the future to embrace the true towering tree of Wade family.

Moreover, Regnar also has his own careful thinking.

He felt that if the Wu family couldn't find someone who could treat Wu Qi, they could ask the Wade family to take action after they hugged Wade Family's thigh.

With the strength of the Wade Family, with a single order, countless capable people and strangers will be behind them.

And Issac didn't think much about it, after all, it was the first family in the south of the Yangtze River.

So, after he and Regnar exchanged greetings for a while, they were taken to the presidential suite to rest first.

After Regnar took a few bodyguards into the luxurious presidential suite, he called Roger and asked him to come and have a round with him.

At this time, Roger had finished plastering in the hospital. After receiving a call from Regnar, he took Liu Guang to Shangri-La.

Sitting in the car, Roger's expression was still very gloomy, his face full of depression.

Seeing this, Liu Guang quickly said: "Mr. Wu, the doctor has ordered that you have just put on a plaster. Don't get angry, otherwise it will affect the healing of your bones and cause sequelae."

Roger said angrily: "I will definitely not let go of that d*mn Charlie, I will chop off both his hands!"

Liu Guang was overjoyed. Roger was beaten and severed. He was the most excited one, because in this way, the Wu family would definitely not let Charlie go. The enmity engraved on his son's forehead would be avenged!

However, he said with great concern: "Mr. Wu, you must take care of your health. It is never too late to take revenge."

Roger sneered and said fiercely: "Wait and see, that Charlie will not be long."

Coming to Shangri-La, Roger took Liu Guang straight to the presidential suite where Regnar stayed.

After knocking on the door, the bodyguard opened the door from the inside.

Roger walked into the huge living room and said to Regnar sitting on the sofa, “Dad, I’m back.”

Regnar gave a hum, and asked with concern: “How is your hand? What did the doctor say?”

Roger said with a dark face, “It’s broken, the doctor put a plaster on it, I’m afraid it will take a few months to recuperate to get better.”

Regnar nodded, and said, “You need to pay more attention recently, and don’t leave any sequelae.”

Roger blurted out: “Dad, it doesn’t matter how my hand is, you can tell us how we are going to deal with Charlie?!”

Regnar sneered and said, “If you want to kill Charlie, kill Mr. Orvel first tonight!”

Chapter 687

Liu Guang heard Regnar say that he would kill Mr. Orvel first tonight, and his heart suddenly became excited!

He had long been expecting Mr. Orvel to die, but he did not expect to finally get his wish now!

Moreover, to kill Mr. Orvel, he will not only get revenge, but the Wu family will also take advantage of the trend to hold himself in the top position!

Wouldn’t he be able to become the next underground emperor of Aurous Hill?

Thinking of this, he trembled with excitement.

Roger asked on the side: “Dad, Mr. Orvel has many younger brothers in Aurous Hill. Is it so easy to kill him?”

Regnar said lightly: “You have to figure out one thing, to kill Mr. Orvel, you don’t have to kill all his little brothers first!”

“Dad, what do you mean?”

Regnar said coldly: “There are thousands of them, but he may not always be around him. We only need to know where he will be at a specific time, then find him there and kill him directly!”

Liu Guang hurriedly said, “I know! Mr. Orvel’s whereabouts are uncertain during the day, but he usually stays in Classic Mansion at night, because his Classic Mansion is very famous in Aurous Hill, and many of his friends will go there to dine at night.”

Regnar asked him: “How many security guards does Classic Mansion have?”

Liu Guang thought for a while and said, “For the security, there should be about ten, and the rest are waiters.”

Regnar snorted coldly: “Ten security guards are not enough. My bodyguards are all masters in the army. For them ten is nothing?”

After all, he looked at a burly middle-aged man headed by his five bodyguards and asked: “Jones Zizhou, you have been with me for the longest time, the strongest, and the most efficient in doing things. I will let you take other People, go to Classic Mansion to kill Mr. Orvel tonight, whoever blocks you, kill whoever you want, can you do it?”

Jones Zizhou immediately clasped his fists and said, “Mr. Wu, don’t worry, a dozen security guards are just ants in front of us. As for that Mr. Orvel, he will be kill like a dog!”

Regnar nodded in satisfaction, then looked at Liu Guang, and said: “Liu Guang, don’t you have a bloody vengeance with Orvel? I now give you a chance to take revenge. You will take my person to Classic Mansion tonight, Get rid of Orvel! Get rid of him, my Wu family will come out to protect you, and hold you in one hand as the new underground emperor of Aurous Hill!”

When Liu Guang heard this, there was a deep hatred in his eyes, and his heart was already boiling!

What is the purpose of making a dog for the Wu family and working hard?

Isn't it just revenge and kill Orvel and Charlie?

Now, Regnar gave him a chance, a chance to become the underground emperor of Aurous Hill!

How can he refuse such a good thing? !

Moreover, he had long heard that the Wu family's bodyguards were all retired soldiers from the army.

If there are five such people, it is more than enough to go to Classic Mansion to kill Orvel!

Once Mr. Orvel dies, his little brother will immediately be headless!

At this time, there was Wu family backing up for themselves.

It is easy to become the new underground emperor of Aurous Hill!

From now on, with the Wu family's relationship, it is very likely that he will reach the pinnacle of his life!

……

Chapter 688

At this moment, at the birthday banquet of Mr. Song, Charlie waited for the formal opening of the feast, and then offered Mr. Song a glass of wine, and he quickly went to Tianqi's Clinic to see the situation.

At the dinner table, Solmon White, Qin Gang, Aoxue, Mr. Orvel, Liang and even Doris looked at him with more respect than before.

The miraculous effect of Rejuvenation Pill is really impressive.

However, everyone was quite self-aware, and no one took the initiative to mention the Rejuvenation Pill with him.

Although Charlie still had twenty rejuvenating pills left, he was not ready to take them out as gifts.

Although Solmon White, Qin Gang and Mr. Orvel are all young, they are far from reaching old age.

Therefore, there is no need for them to take Rejuvenation Pill now.

If in the future they will still follow their karma and follow him steadily, he will definitely give them one at the right time.

At the dinner table, Charlie looked at Liang, who hadn't seen him for a few days, and asked him curiously: "How is Wei's Pharmaceuticals?"

Liang hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, the development of Wei's Pharmaceutical is normal. I am also organizing some old traditional medicine practitioners and pharmacists of Chinese patent medicine to explore and study our ancient Chinese prescriptions, and prepare to introduce some ancient traditional medicines as well."

Having said that, Liang said with some regret: "Our ancestors left so many good prescriptions. Now they are either lost or stolen by pharmaceutical companies in other countries. It is a shame, so I want to do everything. Explore the possibilities."

Charlie nodded and said approvingly: "This is a good idea. The good things our ancestors left behind have been taken away by Japanese and South Korean companies. If we don't pay attention anymore, then the Chinese ancestors left behind Fang, I'm afraid it will become the bragging capital of these small neighboring countries."

With that, Charlie suddenly thought of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Japan.

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was cheated by himself for more than 10 billion. Now is the time when his vitality is severely injured, and he also left a hidden danger for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Jiro, the second son of the Kobayashi family, thought that his elder brother was dead, but he couldn't think of it. Ichiro is still feeding and shoveling sh!t at Orvel's kennel.

If Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is in a state of failure, that's fine. If Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's head rises a bit, he can take Ichiro back to pick the peaches.

Thinking of this, he asked Liang: "How is the situation with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Japan?"

Liang said: "Kobayashi Pharmaceutical had a problem some time ago. It seems that it has lost a large amount of cash. Now it is a little bit difficult in capital turnover, but they are now thin and dead camels are bigger than horses, not to mention Kobayashi Pharmaceutical still has Many best-selling drugs, it should be restored within a short period of time."

Charlie snorted, already thinking about it.

When Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is relieved, he will send Ichiro back to Japan and help him run Jiro for whatever he said.

In that way, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is basically his own.

So he said to Liang, "If there is anything happening at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, please give me feedback in time."

"OK, Mr. Wade." Liang nodded piously, and said respectfully: "I will pay close attention to it."

Charlie asked again: "By the way, how are your father and your brother in Changbai Mountain?"

Liang smiled slightly and said: "The people I sent and the people from Orvel took turns to observe them. I heard that Changbai Mountain has cooled down recently and the mountain is covered by heavy snow. The two of them are in short supply and there are not enough ginseng harvesting products. This winter Maybe they can only live without food and clothing."

Charlie nodded and said, “It doesn’t matter if they lack food or clothing, as long as they can’t die.”

Liang said immediately: “Mr. Wade can rest assured, although I hate them in my heart, but after all, there is blood relationship. In any case, I will save their lives and let them dig and regret in Changbai Mountain!”

Chapter 689

At this time, the energetic Elder Song, with a group of Song family children, came to toast Charlie.

A group of people followed Mr. Song and called Mr. Wade well.

Charlie got up slightly, picked up the wine glass, and said to Mr. Song: “Mr. Song don’t have to be so polite, I respect you with this glass of wine, I wish you a better life than Nanshan.”

After speaking, Charlie raised his head and drank the wine, and then said: “I am going to see the Clinic of Tianqi, and I will retire now.”

Mr. Song sighed and said, “Oh, the Clinic of the genius doctor Tianqi was smashed. I should also go and take a look. It’s just that there are so many guests on the scene, and I really can’t get away…”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Mr. Song is born today, so naturally I want to share the joy with everyone. I have already called Zhovia to make sure that neither she nor Tianqi were injured. Don’t worry.”

Mr. Song hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, let Warnia go with you. After all, Warnia picked you up. It is not convenient for you to go from here.”

Charlie did not refuse either, nodded and agreed, and then said to a few people present: “Everyone, eat and drink well, I will take a step first.”

Everyone got up to see each other, but seeing Charlie instructed with gestures, they sat back one after another.

Charlie said to Mr. Orvel when he was leaving: “My father-in-law seems to be going to have a dinner in Classic Mansion tonight. If you go to Classic Mansion, please help him take care of it. If you don’t, then help him with your people over there.”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I usually stay in Classic Mansion at night. After your Old Master arrives, I will definitely make arrangements.”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded and said: “Then you have to work so hard.”

Mr. Orvel said hurriedly: “Mr. Wade, you are polite, this is what I should do!”

In Charlie’s eyes, Jacob, the father-in-law, was a pretty good person, and after knowing his past things, Charlie did feel that he was actually pitiful, so he instinctively wanted to take care of him a little bit more.

After bidding farewell to everyone, Charlie stepped out of the Song family villa accompanied by Warnia.

Warnia took Charlie all the way to the front of her car and personally opened the passenger door for Charlie. After Charlie got in the car, she got in.

As soon as she got on, Warnia looked at Charlie gratefully and said sincerely: “Mr. Wade, thank you so much for today…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You don’t have to thank me. This chance of Rejuvenation Pill is given to your grandfather. It is enough for him to thank me.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, I thank you not only for this, but also because of what you said to Grandpa…”

Warnia was very grateful to Charlie, mainly because of what Charlie said to Mr. Song.

She lost her parents since she was a child. Although the material conditions in the Song family are very good, she rarely feels family affection, and she does not have the feeling of being taken care of and protected by others at all times.

However, Charlie would actually speak for her just now, and even put the credit for the relations. This is to help her establish her position in the Song family. To Warnia, it

seems like Charlie's moment. Protecting her in general, filled her with a warm current that she had never experienced before.

It is not easy for her to live in the Song family alone.

Charlie looked at her, smiled slightly, and said, "I think you are the most suitable candidate to inherit the Song family from the third generation of the Song family. As for your cousin, to be honest, it feels like a strong foreigner, if the Song family is Handed over to him, it will definitely go downhill."

Chapter 690

Warnia hurriedly waved her hand: "Actually, my brother is quite good. I am not going to inherit the Song family in the future. I just hope that after my grandfather dies, I won't be swept out by them..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: "With me there, this kind of thing will not happen."

Warnia was so grateful that she rubbed her eyes and said, "Mr. Wade, I will take you to Clinic..."

After that, start the car and drove out of the villa.

In the Clinic at this time, Tianqi was taking Zhovia to clean up the medicine cabinet that was smashed by Wu's bodyguards.

Seeing Charlie and Warnia stepping forward, Tianqi hurried forward and said in surprise: "Mr. Wade, why are you here? And Miss Song, isn't your grandpa having his birthday?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "I heard Zhovia say that Wu's family had come here to make trouble, so I'll take a look at the situation on your side. Is the loss great?"

Tianqi waved his hand and smiled calmly: "It's nothing more than the loss of some medicine cabinets and medicinal materials."

Charlie nodded and said, "I broke Roger's right hand as a small punishment. In addition, I told them that they must come and apologize within three days."

When Tianqi heard these words, he hurriedly said nervously: “Mr. Wade, you don’t need to fight with the Wu family for the little things of old age! The Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. I’m afraid they will hold grudges and intentions of revenge……”

Charlie said calmly: “Don’t worry, if the Wu family wants to retaliate, let them come, and I will tell them with the result that Aurous Hill is not Suzhou, and there is a price to pretend to be forced.”

Zhovia looked admiringly and said, “Mr. Wade, thank you for helping me and grandpa out of this nasty breath. The father and son surnamed Wu are really too much, so I have to teach them a lesson and make them a little in awe!”

Tianqi looked at Zhovia and reprimanded: “What are you talking about? How many times have I told you, don’t trouble Mr. Wade, why don’t you understand?”

Zhovia nodded aggrievedly, not daring to say more.

Charlie said at this moment: “Senior Shi, it is true that the reason why the Wu family father and son came to trouble you, to a certain extent, also has something to do with me.”

Tianqi, Zhovia, and Warnia were all a little surprised, and they didn’t understand what Charlie meant.

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Everyone is not an outsider, so I’m telling the truth. The second son of the Wu family, Wu Qi, became like the one uploaded by YouTube because I added a psychological hint to him. .”

“Ah?!” All three people present were dumbfounded!

No one thought that the culprit behind Wu Qi, who became a feces-swallowing beast and famous all over the country, turned out to be made so by Charlie!

Zhovia subconsciously asked, “Mr. Wade, do you have any conflicts with that Wu Qi?”

Charlie said calmly: “I have no contradiction with him, just simply can’t bear his attitude.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “This kid does not study well in college, always abuses female students, and even tries to induce Qin Gang’s daughter’s girlfriend to commit suicide. I could not tolerate it, so I gave him a lesson and let him do this. There is no way to abuse a girl in my life.”

Zhovia immediately looked at him in admiration and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, you are really my idol! I have long heard that Wu Qi is not a good thing. He has become like this. I don’t know how many people clapped and cheered! It turns out that it was Mr. Wade who walked the way for the sky!”

Warnia on the side could not help exclaiming: “Mr. Wade, the reason why Regnar is still in Aurous Hill is to find the one who attacked Wu Qi. I didn’t expect it to be you…”

Chapter 691

Just when Warnia, Zhovia and Tianqi were sighing about Wu Qi’s affairs, Charlie’s old father-in-law Jacob wore a suit and happily came out from home and took a taxi to Classic Mansion.

Because he was going to have a little wine in the evening, Jacob left the BMW car at home and gave the car key to Charlie so that Charlie could drive to Classic Mansion to pick him up.

Jacob has no other hobbies during the recent period. He just likes to study antiques, cultural relics and calligraphy and painting, so he joined the Calligraphy and Painting Association.

This dinner is also to be able to get a seat as a standing director of the association.

In order to show his respect for the leaders of the association, he deliberately took the 20,000 that Charlie transferred to him, and set a bronze box in Classic Mansion.

Although this is the worst box in Classic Mansion, it is much stronger than most other restaurants.

When Jacob arrived at Classic Mansion, Orvel was on his way.

The waiter didn't know Jacob, so he directly led Jacob to the bronze box he had reserved.

Seeing that the others hadn't arrived yet, Jacob was not impatient, and simply sat in his seat and patiently waited for everyone to arrive.

A few minutes later, the door of the box was pushed open, and a middle-aged man of his age stepped in.

After seeing Jacob, the middle-aged man walked forward, smiled and said, "Brother Willson, you came really early, when did you arrive?"

Jacob hurriedly said: "Brother Xuwen, I have been here for a while. Today, the chairman and the executive directors are honored to participate in this dinner of my group. I am really honored and excited, so I rushed over in advance and awaited your ride. ."

The middle-aged man who came here was named Xuwen, a standing director of the Calligraphy and Painting Association.

He and Jacob had a pretty good relationship in peacetime. Both of them liked to throw up some antique calligraphy and painting, so they often found things together in the antique street, and they had a lot of friendship.

When he heard that Jacob wanted to compete for the position of executive director, he was the first to stand up and support Jacob.

Moreover, Jacob hosted a banquet for the leaders of the association today. The reason why they agreed to come over is largely because of Xuwen's face.

Seeing that Jacob was so polite, Xuwen laughed and said, "Brother Willson, you have a heart!"

Jacob hurriedly made a please gesture and said, "Brother Xuwen, please sit down!"

Xuwen was not in a hurry to sit down. Seeing that the others hadn't come, he reminded him in a low voice: "Brother Willson, you come to sit in this standing director's seat. I naturally have no objection, but other people in the association, not necessarily have the same opinion as mine!"

When Jacob heard this, he was a little worried, and asked quickly, “Brother Xuwen, you can tell me the details.”

Xuwen sighed and said: “The position of executive director is often missed, and it is more authoritative when he speaks it out, so it has always been a fat man. Our executive director goes out to participate in an antique program. Give an appearance fee of tens of thousands, so many people are watching this position.”

Speaking of this, Xuwen said again: “Let’s take Sun Youcai as an example. During the recent period, I heard that he has been coping with the chairman and other executive directors, and he has given them gifts in private. According to the current situation, he will be your biggest competitor!”

Chapter 692

“Sun Youcai?” Jacob couldn’t help but frowned, and said: “That’s it, a man who burns a little money and doesn’t know his surname?”

Xuwen nodded and said, “So, it is not enough for me to support you alone. When others come, you must try to win the support of several other executive directors and even the president, so that you can be In the internal voting, you defeate Sun Youcai and become the new executive director, do you understand?”

Jacob nodded hurriedly and said sincerely: “Brother Xuwen, what you said really made me inspire, thank you so much!”

Xuwen smiled slightly and said, “What are you being polite to me!”

As he said, he glanced at the time and said, “The president and others are coming soon. Let’s wait at the door of the box. It seems more sincere.”

Jacob nodded repeatedly, and did not dare to sit in his seat again. Together with Xuwen, he walked to the door of the box and stood still, waiting for the appearance of the leaders and directors of the Calligraphy and Painting Association.

After a while, other members of the Calligraphy and Painting Association arrived one after another.

A spirited Old Master came to the door of the box, surrounded by the people around him, as if stars arched over the moon.

When Xuwen saw the Old Master, he immediately stepped forward and smiled and said, “President!”

Jacob also hurriedly followed and said respectfully: “Chairman Pei, you are here!”

President Pei nodded slightly, and pretended to complain: “Jacob, look at you, how did you make such a big scene? Didn’t you say it, we pay attention to everything in a simple party, you are looking for a restaurant at random, and order an ordinary location of the lobby is just right, why do you need to book a box in Classic Mansion with extravagance?”

Although he said so, he even blamed Jacob for being too grand, but it was only polite on the surface, but he didn’t think like that in his heart.

If Jacob really put the place where the guests had dinner in the lobby of another hotel, he would definitely turn around and leave, and would never have any contact with him in the future.

Jacob hurriedly said: “Everyone who came today is a leader. With the leader here, how dare I be negligent!”

As he said, he laughed and said, “Since everyone is here, let’s get seated quickly.”

Chairman Pei also nodded and said, “OK, everyone, sit down!”

At this moment, a middle-aged man who was following President Pei suddenly snorted and said: “Jacob, you are in Classic Mansion for a dinner, and you only book a bronze box with the worst grade. It is too disrespectful for the president and Other executive directors, right?”

Jacob saw the other party, his face suddenly became difficult to look, and said, “Sun Youcai, I invited everyone to dinner, but I didn’t invite you. What are you doing with you licking your face? Besides, what private room I have ordered has nothing to do with you. It is not your turn to make irresponsible remarks here?”

The person in front of him is his biggest competitor, Sun Youcai, competing for the position of executive director.

Sun Youcai said contemptuously: “You can’t say that. What is the status of President Pei, and what status are these executive directors?”

As he said, Sun Youcai snorted and said, “What is the purpose of your inviting everyone to eat today? Everyone knows well, isn’t it just for the position of the executive director? However, you think you have ordered the most second bronze box. Can you let the president and the others support you? This is too insincere. This is obviously to fool everyone as if they have never seen the world before!”

After speaking, he looked at everyone and said with a smile on his face: “The mere bronze box is really not worthy of your identity! In order to show respect to the president and the executive directors, I specially booked a golden box upstairs. Why don’t we just move to my place!”

Chapter 693

Hearing that Sun Youcai actually booked a golden box upstairs, everyone present was shocked!

You know, in the entire Aurous Hill, Classic Mansion is one of the top hotels.

Even some savvy figures in the upper class of Aurous Hill, who trust their relationships and spend a lot of money, can hardly be able to book a golden box.

Among the people present, even President Pei, who has the highest status, had no chance to enter the golden box for dinner, and they had never even seen how luxurious it was.

Now, Sun Youcai is going to entertain all the people present in the golden box, so that they have the opportunity to go in and see. This is really surprising and exciting!

In comparison, Jacob’s small bronze box is completely rubbish that can’t make it to the table.

At the thought of this, everyone felt a little disappointed in Jacob.

When they look at Sun Youcai, they have an indescribable appreciation.

President Pei was a little moved, but after all, he agreed to come to Jacob's dinner first, so it was not easy to make a decision directly, so he deliberately asked everyone for their opinions and said: "You have such a kind invitation, what do you mean?"

Someone couldn't help saying: "President, I haven't been to the Golden Box, just take this opportunity to learn more!"

"Yes, President! It's also good to go in and take a few photos and post to a circle of friends!"

President Pei saw that everyone seemed to want to go to the Golden Box, so he smiled and said, "Since everyone thinks so, let's go and see?"

"Yes, let's go!" Everyone agreed.

Sun Youcai was overjoyed and said with a big smile: "Everyone, please come upstairs."

Jacob on the side was depressed and broke!

Today, he was obviously the one who invited them to dinner, who would know that this would have killed a Sun Youcai halfway through!

This guy made a golden box, ran over and said a few words, and cut off the meal he had carefully prepared!

It cost 20,000 to order this meal. The key is that the money spent, not only did not play any role, but because of the appearance of Sun Youcai, he was looked down upon by everyone...

This made Jacob extremely annoyed, this time he really picked up a rock and hit his own foot.

When everyone was about to move upstairs, Sun Youcai looked at Jacob with a smug look, and said sarcastically, "Jacob, you old rag, you must have never seen how luxurious the golden box is, or you should come here too. Sit down?"

Upon hearing this, Jacob felt even more embarrassed and unbearable!

He blurted out angrily and retorted: “Sun Youcai, who do you say is the old pauper? Do you think I am someone who has never seen the world? I tell you, I have seen all the ten floors of the Brilliant Club, a golden box in Classic Mansion. That’s it, how can you say it from your broken mouth, it’s like better than the Jade Emperor’s High Heaven Palace!”

Sun Youcai laughed and said, “Oh, I said Jacob, you really laughed at me. You have been to the brilliant club because of your poor virtue? You have also been to the tenth floor that can only be enjoyed by VIP members? Would you not Are you going to clean the house?”

Hearing Sun Youcai’s ridicule, everyone couldn’t help laughing.

Everyone has the same opinion as Sun Youcai. The bronze box of Classic Mansion can be ordered by ordinary people through gritted teeth, but the brilliant club is only for members.

If you want to become a member, you have very high requirements. If your qualifications, abilities, and financial resources are not up to standard, you will have no chance to get in and spend money.

Chapter 694

Therefore, among the people present today, not even one has been to the fifth floor of the brilliant club.

Even Sun Youcai himself had just made a member of the lowest level of the brilliant club.

When Jacob said that he had been on the tenth floor, everyone naturally didn’t believe it.

Jacob didn’t expect to tell the truth, but these people felt that he was bragging, so they said with a bit of annoyance, “My son-in-law arranged for me and some old classmates to go up. You don’t believe me and I fell down!”

Sun Youcai laughed loudly: “I know that your son-in-law, Aurous Hill’s first live-in son-in-law isn’t he? I heard that he is a stinky silkworm who eats soft rice. He is not as good as you. Why does he take you to the brilliant club?”

Jacob snorted coldly, “Believe it or not.”

Sun Youcai smiled and said: “If you really have this ability, why don’t you invite the president to have fun in the brilliant club? Why do you have to book a low-grade bronze box in Classic Mansion?”

After speaking, he suddenly realized: “Oh, I understand, you have not put the president and other executive directors in your eyes! Do you think that their status is worthy of sitting in bronze? The poor box? Don’t deserve to go to the brilliant club at all?”

When Sun Youcai spoke, Jacob, who was immediately blocked, couldn’t argue.

This Sun Youcai is too bad and very clever. For a while, he seems to be wearing a high hat, but for a while, you can’t get off the stage.

Therefore, no matter how angry Jacob was at this moment, he could not find any reason to refute Sun Youcai.

So, he could only say angrily: “I didn’t mean that…”

Seeing that his combat power is so weak, Sun Youcai couldn’t help wave his hand, and said, “Forget it, I don’t bother to talk nonsense with you. With your patience, you also deserve to be a standing director? I really want you to be. Wouldn’t it be laughable and generous in the future?”

After speaking, he turned to look at President Pei and the others, immediately put on a warm smile, and said: “President, let’s go.”

Sun Youcai set a golden box for everyone, which won the favor of many people present, and even a few standing directors who were originally in a neutral attitude gave him a kind smile.

Jacob stomped his feet with anger when he saw such a scene, but he was helpless.

Xuwen next to him grabbed him and whispered in his ear: “Brother Willson, you don’t have to be discouraged. The current situation is just a dispute of spirit!”

As he said, he leaned in and said in a low voice, “In my opinion, you can’t get angry. Instead, you have to go to the golden box, perform well in front of the president and the others, and make the final fight. If you give up now I am afraid that the position of the executive director will really fall into the hands of Sun Youcai.”

Jacob suddenly woke up from his dream!

Yes indeed!

Even though he lost to Sun Youcai in the stage of the treat, it does not mean that the other party will be the final winner.

If I really let go today in a rage, that would be the real loss of all previous achievements and all losses!

So he thanked Xuwen and said, “Brother Xuwen, thank you for your reminder. I’m going to see what Sun Youcai can do!”

After that, he said to Sun Youcai: “Since you are so sincere, then I will go to the golden box with you to get insights.”

Sun Youcai snorted disdainfully, and said: “Just say you are an old wire, and you still don’t admit it! If you really missed this opportunity to meet me, I think you will go back tonight and wake up several times in the middle of the night. !”

Chapter 695

Jacob was so ridiculed by Sun Youcai, his face was naturally very uncontrollable.

However, he kept in mind Xuwen’s reminder that the top priority is to fight for the position of standing director, not to get angry with Sun Youcai.

So, he resisted his anger, didn’t speak, and went with everyone, following Sun Youcai, all the way to a golden box upstairs.

As soon as they entered the door, everyone was surprised and admired again and again by the luxurious decoration in the golden box.

A standing director spoke at this moment and said with a sigh: “Today we are all thanks to the talents, so that we can see the luxury of the golden box of Classic Mansion!”

Someone echoed: “Yes! Not long ago, a friend of mine who was worth tens of millions wanted to book this box. He went a lot of ways, but he couldn’t make a decision. He could only regretfully choose the next best one. Silver box.”

Upon hearing this, everyone was even more curious, and some people couldn’t help but ask Sun Youcai: “Sun Youcai, how did you book the golden box? Did someone help or?”

Sun Youcai said with a proud face: “If I want to book a golden box. Where do I need help from others? To put it bluntly, this is what I do!”

After speaking, he explained to everyone: “To tell you the truth, I am a frequent visitor to Classic Mansion, I often eat here, and I am also a friend of Orvel, so the box below the diamond level, if I want, Classic The house will be open for me at any time!”

After listening, everyone present was amazed!

President Pei said incredulously: “You are talented, are you friends with our underground emperor Mr. Orvel in Aurous Hill?”

“Of course!”

Sun Youcai said triumphantly: “If I don’t know him well, how can I have such a big face, so I can book the golden box easily?”

Although Sun Youcai said so, in fact, he knew Orvel, but Orvel didn’t know him.

The reason why he was able to book this golden box was not because of Orvel’s relationship at all, but because he spent a huge price far exceeding the original price of the golden box before he transferred it from others.

At this time, taking Orvel out to talk about the matter was just thinking that the fox would be pretending to be more prestigious in front of everyone.

However, no one would doubt the truth or falsehood of this statement. After all, they were in golden boxes all seated in, so everyone thought that Sun Youcai was telling the truth, and it was a compliment to Sun Youcai now.

At this moment, Sun Youcai was praised by everyone, and was even more proud. He looked at Jacob and sarcastically said: “Jacob, you didn’t see the chairman and all the directors seated? Why are you so low on the price of eyesight, why don’t you quickly Bring tea and pour water?”

Jacob looked ugly and blurted out, “Sun Youcai, what do you mean?”

Sun Youcai said contemptuously: “What can I mean? You don’t look at it. Among these people, which status is not higher than you? You are an old rag. If you don’t serve us tea, do you want us to serve you?”

Jacob’s face was even more ugly, and he said angrily; “You said that my status is not as good as that of the chairman and other executive directors. I admit this, but what kind of status you have, don’t you know it? Everyone is ordinary in the association. Members, what are you pretending to be with me here? You want me to serve you tea and water, dream about you!”

Xuwen next to him also said displeasedly: “Sun Youcai, is it a bit too much for you to speak like this?”

Sun Youcai laughed and said, “What’s wrong with me? Who made Jacob’s old rag too rubbish? If he can book a golden box, I can also serve him in turn. The problem is that he doesn’t have this ability!”

After speaking, he looked at Jacob coldly and said, “Do you think I asked you to come to the Golden Box to let you eat and drink? To tell you the truth, for someone like you, let you serve tea. Pouring water is already giving you a lot of face, don’t shame your face!”

Chapter 696

Jacob gritted his teeth angrily.

He had known that Sun Youcai was so vicious, biting him like a dog, and said nothing to ask for this boring.

……

Just when Jacob was so speechless and uncomfortable.

Orvel's car just stopped at the gate of Classic Mansion.

The first thing after getting off the bus is to hurriedly ask the hotel manager who opened the door: "Is there someone named Jacob who has reserved our box today?"

"Yes, it's on Bronze No. 3." The hotel manager will carefully record the guests of the hotel every day, naturally knowing every guest who booked the box today.

Orvel nodded and hurriedly said, "Come, come to the bronze box No. 3 with me!"

When he was at the Song family banquet, Mr. Wade told him that his old man would come to his restaurant for dinner and let him take care of him.

How can he condescend to sit in the small bronze box? He has to go to the diamond box!

Orvel hurriedly came to the door of Bronze Box No. 3 and found that the door was open, but there was no one in the box.

He was taken aback for a moment and asked the waitress in the box: "I ask you, where is Mr. Willson who booked this box?!"

The waitress hurriedly said: "Great Mr. Orvel, Mr. Jacob was there before, but was invited to the golden box upstairs by other guests just now. He is in the golden box No. 2."

Orvel immediately said to the hotel manager: "Come, follow me!"

……

At this time, in the golden box, Sun Youcai looked at Jacob coldly, and still sneered: "Jacob, at your level, I don't think you are even qualified to join the Calligraphy and Painting Association. Why are you embarrassed to compete for the executive director?"

Jacob said coldly: “You said I’m not eligible? I think you are not. Even if I’m not eligible anymore, I picked up a leak in the Antique Street. I bought it for thousands and sold it for hundreds of thousands, Have you?”

Sun Youcai said contemptuously: “You just blow it. Anyway, your mouth is on your face. You can blow it whatever you want. You can also say that you picked up a leak for thousands and sold for tens of millions. The problem is Who believes it?”

Jacob snorted and said, “If you believe it or not, go to the Antique Street and ask Ervin Jones, I picked up the omission and he took it!”

“Ervin Jones?” Sun Youcai frowned, and blurted out: “Ervin Jones is a famous profiteer on Antique Street. He is very treacherous. He is the darkest in the entire Antique Street. Can he spend hundreds of thousands on your things? Kill me. I do not believe!”

Jacob said contemptuously: “If you don’t believe me, you can ask him tomorrow.”

“Believe you a ghost.” Sun Youcai said with a curled mouth: “I don’t bother to talk nonsense with you, and don’t see who I am. Is it worthy to eat with us? Pour everyone’s wine quickly. , If you can’t do this thing well, just get out of here! Don’t be an eyesore here!”

Jacob trembled with anger, and was about to speak, when a voice suddenly rang out behind him: “What are you that dare to talk to Mr. Willson like this? You are too tired and crooked?”

Chapter 697

When everyone heard this voice, they looked out the door, and saw Orvel leading the hotel manager and stepping into the box.

Naturally, Sun Youcai knew Mr. Orvel. When he saw Mr. Orvel was here, he hurriedly stepped forward and said respectfully: “Mr. Orvel, why are you here in person…”

Unexpectedly, Orvel glanced at him coldly, and said: “Just now you called Mr. Willson the Old Master, was it you?”

Sun Youcai was stunned, what do you mean? Orvel knows Jacob? !

Thinking of this, he hurriedly explained: “Great Mr. Orvel, this is probably a misunderstanding. Both Jacob and I are members of the Calligraphy and Painting Association. We usually have a good relationship with each other. Occasionally ridicule is not a big deal!”

Orvel frowned, saw Jacob, and hurriedly said respectfully: “Mr. Willson, I didn’t expect you to visit Classic Mansion today. Orvel’s bad greetings, please forgive me!”

Everyone in the room was shocked to see such a scene!

Especially Sun Youcai, who was scared into a cold sweat at this moment, couldn’t believe his eyes at all!

The underground emperor Orvel, who is famous throughout Aurous Hill, is actually so respectful to Jacob, the old rag?

Isn’t this too f*cking bullshit? !

At this time, it was not only President Pei and others who were surprised.

Jacob was also taken aback and couldn’t help asking, “Do you know me?”

Orvel explained with a humble face: “Last time in the brilliant club, when Mr. Wade ordered me to dispose of Panming and Weng’s son-in-law, I was fortunate to see you.”

Jacob asked again: “Mr. Wade that you said is my son-in-law Charlie?”

Orvel said solemnly: “Yes, it is Mr. Wade!”

Jacob suddenly realized!

Only then did he want to understand, as Orvel’s lofty status, how could he condescend and be so respectful to himself, an ordinary person who has no money and power, and co-authored because of his son-in-law Charlie.

It seems that the son-in-law is a big flicker, and it also has the benefits of a big flicker, at least before he is free of thunder, he can follow him.

At this time, Orvel pointed to Sun Youcai and asked Jacob: “Mr. Willson, I just heard this person insult you. Do you want me to teach him a lesson?”

Sun Youcai paled with fright, and hurriedly said: “Jacob, Brother, we are members of an association, we are all brothers, you have to help me say something!”

“What can I say for you!” Jacob said with a look of emotion: “You have said it yourself, I am just an old silk, I only serve you with tea and water, so I can speak for you?”

Sun Youcai suddenly cried and said with a mournful face: “Oh my good brother, don’t be familiar with me, I was just playing with you!”

Jacob chuckled: “Don’t, an old pauper dare not be your good brother. It’s better for us to draw a clear line at this time!”

Sun Youcai knew that Jacob still hated him, and he regretted it. He knew that Orvel was so respectful to him and killed him, so he didn’t dare to pretend to be forceful!

Looking at Sun Youcai, Orvel said in a cold voice, “You are on my site, and you dare to be disrespect Mr. Willson. I don’t know how to write the dead words?”

Sun Youcai’s face was instantly pale, and his cowardly lips trembled and couldn’t speak.

Chapter 698

Pointing at Sun Youcai, Orvel shouted to the men behind him: “Come on, pull this guy out and beat him fiercely, especially break his mouth for me.”

When Sun Youcai heard this, he was so scared that he immediately knelt in front of Orvel and shouted: “Lord Orvel, I’m sorry, I didn’t know Jacob was your distinguished guest! It was my fault, and I apologize to you. Forgive me, and spare me this time!”

He really didn’t expect that Jacob’s son-in-law would be such a bull, even the majestic underground emperor of Aurous Hill would become Jacob’s licking dog!

Just as he wanted to beg for mercy anymore, some of Orvel’s bodyguards immediately took a step forward, and slapped him!

Sun Youcai was instantly dizzy and dizzy, and then he was punched and kicked by a few strong bodyguards in front of him. He looked miserable.

Orvel looked at Sun Youcai coldly and said, “I ask you, why are you targeting Mr. Willson everywhere?”

Sun Youcai was full of blood, crying and said, “I’m sorry, Mr. Orvel, I was just competing with Jacob for the standing director of the Painting and Calligraphy Association, so I couldn’t stop talking… please forgive me…”

Orvel ignored him, but looked at the crowd in the private room and asked, “Who is the head of the Calligraphy and Painting Association?”

Chairman Pei hurriedly said: “Mr. Orvel, next is the chairman of the Calligraphy and Painting Association.”

Orvel nodded, pointed at Sun Youcai, and said coldly: “I ask you, this kind of rubbish can also enter your painting and calligraphy association. How did you become the president? Can you do it? Can you give it to me? Let him out!”

President Pei shuddered in fright. He was very eager to survive, and he blurted out subconsciously: “I will resign tomorrow! At that time, Jacob must be elected as the president of the Calligraphy and Painting Association…”

When Jacob heard this, he hurriedly waved his hand and said, “I can’t help President Pei, I’m not at the level of a president. I’m very satisfied to be a standing director…”

Chairman Pei hurriedly said: “Since Orvel thinks you can, then you must be able to!”

Jacob waved his hand again and again and said, “I’m not quite accomplished yet, I can’t afford this position…”

At this time, Orvel looked at Chairman Pei and said, “Since you are the chairman, I will give you a suggestion.”

After a pause, Orvel pointed to Sun Youcai and said, “First of all, remove this product permanently.”

Chairman Pei blurted out: “It must be! I will remove him completely tomorrow!”

Orvel gave a hum, then pointed at Jacob, and said, “Mr. Willson has a very high level of knowledge in antique calligraphy and painting. Since he is humble and unwilling to be the chairman, you should give him the position of standing director. Do you understand? “

President Pei hurriedly promised: “Yes, yes! I will do as you ordered from the master Orvel!”

As he said, he changed his face and said to Sun Youcai: “Sun Youcai, I announce that from this moment on, you have been removed from the Aurous Hill Painting and Calligraphy Association! And you cannot join for life!”

Sun Youcai’s heart is desperate!

To be honest, he himself does not have much ability to appraise treasures. The reason why he was able to join the Aurous Hill Local Painting and Calligraphy Association was because he had spent some money to get this place.

Usually he relied on the membership of the Calligraphy and Calligraphy Association to scam everywhere, thinking that being a standing director would be more convenient for him to defraud money, but he did not expect that he would be permanently removed because he offended Jacob!

However, he dared not express any dissatisfaction, after all, the coercion of Orvel was placed here, and he could not bear it anyway.

Just when he had accepted his fate, Orvel looked at him and said in a cold voice: “Don’t you think you have a good identity? I will arrange a place for you that can best highlight your identity!”

With that, Orvel ordered his guard: “Carry him away, find the dirtiest pig farm, and let him live with the dirtiest old sow for a week. This week, he eats, drinks and sleeps. Stay with the old sow, what the pig eats is what he eats, where the pig sleeps where he sleeps, I want him to feel what is super VIP treatment!”

Chapter 699

Sun Youcai's complexion changed drastically, he was scared to death in an instant, and his heart was desperate!

Let him live and sleep with the old sow, but also eating pig food?

Too f*cking disgusting, right? !

Let's not talk about how dirty the environment in the pigsty is, just talk about the smell of the old sow, which is nasty and smelly. If you let yourself sleep with her, it will make you sick!

Besides, the pig food is full of leftovers. Due to the lack of air circulation and the sultry temperature, it will be rotten within a few hours. How can the body that has been pampered and maintained for many years be able to hold it? !

Moreover, he has to live with the old sow for a week. After a week he will no more be the same as he is now!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly begged Orvel, saying: "Great Mr. Orvel, please be merciful and forgive me. I don't want to sleep with the old sow, the place is too dirty, I can't stand it… …."

Orvel sneered and said: "Can't stand it, right? Okay, double the time, two weeks!"

Sun Youcai cried loudly.

Orvel warned: "Cry? Just add another week to cry!"

Jacob felt that Sun Youcai had been beaten up and there was no need to get him to live with the old sow for three weeks, so he said, "Or don't go to the pig farm. The place is really dirty. ."

Orvel nodded and said: "The pig farm is indeed quite dirty, and it is very smelly, so I never run a pig farm."

As he said, he suddenly remembered something and said excitedly: “By the way, I have a kennel in the suburbs, where there are expensive fighting dogs. Then you can chop him up and feed the dogs directly, saving worry and effort, and It is also very clean and hygienic, he will definitely like it!”

Upon hearing this, Sun Youcai was so frightened that he peeed his pants, all over.

If you can live, who would be willing to die!

It’s better to die than to live, isn’t it just sleeping and eating with the old sow?

Admit it!

Therefore, he was extremely eager to survive, and immediately pleaded: “Great Mr. Orvel, let me go and live with the old sow!”

Orvel nodded in satisfaction and said: “Take him down, remember, you must find the dirtiest pig farm!”

Afterwards, a few strong men dragged away the bruised and swollen Sun Youcai, leaving behind a table of outrageous guests.

When President Pei and others saw such a scene, their old faces twitched, and they said that Sun Youcai was not ordinary miserable.

However, who can be blamed for this, he is responsible for everything. If he had a better attitude towards Jacob, how could he end up like this?

When Sun Youcai started the three-week customized luxury tour of the pigsty, Orvel respectfully said to Jacob: “Mr. Willson, the guy just peeed on this ground. In order not to hinder you and others, please move Meals in the Diamond Box! All expenses today will be borne by Classic Mansion.”

When these words came out, President Pei and the others were shocked!

What? Did they hear right?

The dignified Aurous Hill Underground Emperor, it doesn't matter if he is respectful to Jacob, now in order to cheat him, he actually opened the highest-standard diamond box in Classic Mansion to him? !

In the whole Aurous Hill, there are only a handful of people who are eligible to book the Diamond Box in Classic Mansion.

But now, Orvel is rushing to curry favor with Jacob, and without waiting for him to ask, he directly expresses that he wants to open the diamond box for him? And it's free!

If this is spread out, who would dare to believe it!

Chapter 700

Jacob was also a little surprised, hesitatingly said: "This...isn't it appropriate?"

Orvel said solemnly, "Mr. Willson, you are Mr. Wade's father-in-law. Of course it is most appropriate to go to the Diamond Box to dine!"

When Jacob heard him say this, he relaxed and said flatly, "Great Mr. Orvel, you are so polite."

Only then did Chairman Pei and others realize that Jacob turned out to be a better figure!

If you have a good relationship with others, you will definitely feel relieved in the future!

Afterwards, Orvel personally invited everyone to the Diamond Box.

President Pei and others followed Jacob in turn, their faces respectful, and they didn't dare to make any big claims.

Jacob saw all this in his eyes, and he couldn't help but close his mouth in joy.

Obviously, he's rushing to ask these people to eat, but now, these people are all in awe with him!

At this moment, Jacob felt that the son-in-law Charlie really gave him a face!

……

When Jacob was invited by Orvel to go all the way to the luxurious diamond box, Liu Guang and his son and the five Wu family bodyguards headed by Jones Zizhou also came to the door of Classic Mansion.

Liu Guang's face was full of cold killing intent.

During this period of time, his son Liu Ming's forehead has been hanging with two big characters, living a life that is better than death.

Before today, he didn't dare to avenge his son because he couldn't provoke the two culprits, Charlie and Orvel.

Even the son was extremely humiliating. He came to Classic Mansion once a week to find Orvel and let Orvel check the lettering on his forehead.

This is a great shame to him and his son!

However, tonight, he wants Orvel to pay the debt!

And the reason why he brought his son here this time was precisely because tonight happened to be the day when his son came to order Mao this week. He was going to let his son use the opportunity of Willson Mao to come in and inquire about the situation of Orvel and Classic Mansion.

For example, where is Orvel and how many bodyguards he has.

If he can't figure it out and rush in, he may be taken by Orvel to escape.

So he said to Liu Ming, who was standing next to him, "Son, you will go in later, what it was like before, and what it is today! But you have to be careful and look at Orvel. Where is the specific location, how many of his subordinates are in Classic Mansion now, who knows all about him, and then come back to report to me, got it?"

Liu Ming gritted his teeth and nodded, and said bitterly: “I know Dad! Don’t worry, I must figure it out!”

Liu Guang was pleased to pat his shoulder and said seriously: “Good son, Dad will avenge you tonight! Let Mr. Orvel pay you with his life!”

Liu Ming hurriedly asked, “Dad, besides Mr. Orvel, the one who humiliated me is Charlie! He must die too!”

“Don’t worry!” Liu Guang said seriously: “Kill Orvel tonight. I am the new underground emperor of Aurous Hill. At that time, we will cooperate with the Wu family and directly kill that Charlie! let him follow Orvel be a companion with him!”

Liu Ming was suddenly very excited, and when he recalled the humiliation he suffered during the time and the beginning, tears burst into his eyes.

Immediately, he touched the scar carved on his forehead by Orvel, crying and said, “Dad! Can the words on my forehead be removed?”

Liu Guang said in a gloomy and vicious voice: “Good son, don’t worry, when you kill these two damned guys, Dad will take you to Korea for the best cosmetic surgery and will definitely help you remove all the scars!”

Chapter 701

Before that, every time Liu Ming came to Classic Mansion to find Orvel with the word "Poor Hanging" on his forehead, his heart was extremely broken.

Every time he came over, he would be watched by the guests and waiters of Classic Mansion, which made him feel a kind of extreme humiliation.

However, today is different.

Today is the last time for Orvel to die. After tonight, Orvel will completely pass away in Aurous Hill! Instead, his father, Liu Guang will be the boss now!

At that time, his father will become the underground emperor of Aurous Hill!

At that time, people will respect him as "Mr. Liu Guang"!

"At that time, I will also remove the humiliating scar on my forehead, and I will always be free from the shadow of the word poor hanging."

At the thought of this, Liu Ming was almost excited.

At this time, after seeing his son in the car, Liu Guang hurriedly said respectfully to Jones Zizhou, the Wu family bodyguard, "Mr. Zizhou, everything will depend on you later!"

Jones Zizhou nodded coldly and said, "Don't worry, no one in Aurous Hill is an opponent of Jones Zizhou! This Mr. Orvel won't survive tonight!"

Liu Guang was extremely excited.

At this moment, he and his son have been looking forward to it for a long time.

……

At this moment, Orvel directly invited Jacob and others to the Diamond Box of Classic Mansion.

He protected Jacob all the way, pointed to the noblest seat among them, and respectfully said: “Mr. Willson, please come to your seat.”

Jacob was still a little uncomfortable. He looked at President Pei and said, “President Pei should be here!”

President Pei’s heart was tense, and he hurriedly waved his hand and said, “Oh, Jacob, how dare I sit in the seat! You should come!”

If Jacob asked him to take a seat just now, he would have taken it without thinking.

After all, he is the president and the person in charge of the Calligraphy and Painting Association. It is normal to be here.

However, after seeing Orvel being so polite to Jacob, he suddenly felt a little timid. Fortunately, he didn’t show up in front of Jacob like Sun Youcai. Otherwise, he would go to the pig farm to experience a special life with the old sow. Opportunity, he has his own.

When other people saw this scene, they hurriedly echoed: “Yes, Brother Willson, you must be the one to sit here, please hurry up!”

Jacob was still very proud of being touted in the clouds and mists, so he smiled: “Haha, since everyone is so enthusiastic, it is hard to be kind, I won’t be polite to everyone!”

After he finished speaking, he sat on the main seat, and Xuwen and Chairman Pei sat on his left and right.

After Orvel waited for him to take his seat, he smiled and said, “Mr. Willson, please wait for a while. The food will be ready soon. You can use tea first.”

While he was talking, a beautiful female manager walked into the box and came closer to Orvel’s ear and said: “Mr. Orvel, that kid from the Liu family has come to see you.”

After listening to that, he immediately became happy and said: “Well, today is the day when Mr. Willson became the standing director of the Painting and Calligraphy Association. Since this kid is here, call him into the box. To help Mr. Willson!”

The beautiful female manager got the order and bowed slightly and walked out of the diamond box.

When Jacob heard that, in addition to allowing himself to use the diamond box, Mr. Orvel also specially prepared a celebration program. He was flattered and said: “Mr. Orvel, you don’t need to be so polite…”

Orvel waved his hand and said with a smile: “Haha, this is what I should do!”

After speaking, he played a dumb riddle and then said: “Mr. Willson, don’t worry, the show I prepared for you is definitely the only one in Aurous Hill, and it has something to do with your son-in-law, Mr. Wade. I promise to make you shine!”

Upon hearing this, everyone was also interested, sitting in their respective positions, looking forward to it.

Chapter 702

After a while, the beautiful female manager turned back again, and this time, behind her, there was a young man who shrank and dared not look up.

Jacob and the others in the Calligraphy and Painting Association were immediately confused and said to their hearts, this kid is the show Mr. Orvel prepared?

This young man, there is nothing outstanding about him!

However, at this moment, when the young man in front of him walked into the box, without saying anything, he immediately bowed to Orvel and said respectfully and fearfully: “Uncle, I’m here to report to you. Please review it.”

The person who came was Liu Ming.

On the same day, after mentioning the word “poor hanging” in the Champs Elysées Hot Springs, Orvel clearly told him that he would come to his front every other week to check it out in person.

In order to make sure this guy dare not do any scar removal repairs, let alone plastic surgery.

However, Orvel didn't know that he came here today not to make a point, but to make a stand.

From entering the door to now, Liu Ming has been counting the number of security guards silently.

After entering the box, he took a closer look at the people in the box.

Seeing that the box was full of old men, he was relieved.

Even if this Old Master is a friend of Mr. Orvel, he might not have any practical combat effectiveness. With a machete, he can knock them down.

At this time, Orvel said to Liu Ming: "Liu Ming, these are the leaders of our Aurous Hill Calligraphy and Painting Association. Since it is the Calligraphy and Painting Association, it is natural to have a lot of research and attainments in calligraphy. Lift up, let Mr. Willson and the others look at the human calligraphy on your forehead, and let everyone comment on it!"

Hearing this, Liu Ming's heart was instantly humiliated!

He wanted to turn around and leave, but he knew very well in his heart that his father was still waiting for him to go back and report the situation before bringing someone in.

Therefore, he must hold back now, and do a full set of acting!

Thinking of this, he could only grit his teeth, slowly raised his head, and showed his forehead to everyone present.

Although these old men are not young anymore, they are more or less presbyopic, but the words "poor hanging" on his forehead are really eye-catching! Everyone recognized it at a glance!

Chairman Pei said in surprise: "This...what's going on? This little gentleman, why should you engrave the word "poor hang" on his forehead?"

Orvel sneered and said: "This little brother usually has a bad mouth, and he likes to call others poor. He accidentally offended Mr. Wade and even called Mr. Wade Poor

hanging. Since he likes to say these two words, then we engraved them on his forehead so that he will accompany these two characters for the rest of his life.

Jacob asked in surprise, “Is this lettering on his forehead because he offended my son-in-law?”

“Yes!” Orvel nodded and said, “Your son-in-law, Mr. Wade!”

President Pei said in surprise: “Oh, Jacob, why haven’t you told us that you have such a powerful son-in-law!”

“Yeah!” Xuwen also sighed: “Jacob, what you hide is too deep, it’s really low-key!”

Jacob laughed and said, “Oh, my son-in-law is very low-key, so I’m not too high-key!”

Everyone complimented.

Liu Ming looked at Jacob with a smug look and thought viciously, it turns out that this old thing is the b@stard father-in-law of Charlie!

It is going to be a jackpot today!

Today, he must take his life!

Think of it as asking d*mn son-in-law for some interest!

Chapter 703

After Liu Ming was ridiculed by the crowd, he was sent out by Orvel.

If he always goes out of Classic Mansion, he will definitely go home with his forehead.

But this time, instead of covering his forehead, he walked back to the parking lot with a murderous look and got into the car that Liu Guang and Jones Zizhou were in.

Liu Guang had been waiting here for a long time. When Liu Ming got in the car, he hurriedly asked: “Son, what’s the situation inside?”

Liu Ming gritted his teeth and said: “There are more than 30 waiters and security guards, but more than half are women. The ones who are really a bit combative are twelve security guards.”

Liu Guang turned his head to look at the middle-aged man who was next to him, and said worriedly: “Mr. Zizhou, are you sure with so many people? If you start working in a while, will you not suffer?”

Jones Zizhou sneered coldly and said, “Don’t say that more than half of the 30-odd people are women. Even if they are all security guards, it is useless to us!”

Liu Guang immediately complimented: “Mr. Zizhou is really extraordinary! I admire it!”

Jones Zizhou nodded arrogantly, looked at Liu Ming again, and asked, “Where is Orvel now?”

Liu Ming blurted out: “Orvel is in the Diamond Box on the top floor!”

As he said, he said with a look of excitement: “Dad, Mr. Zizhou, I found a surprise in there!”

“Oh? What is it?” Liu Guang asked quickly.

Liu Mingyin smiled coldly, and said: “I found Charlie’s wasteful Old Master in there, he is also eating here! And he was in the diamond box, Orvel was also there to wait on him, and we will go in for a while, do you want him? Kill them together?”

“Charlie’s father-in-law?!” Liu Guang was overjoyed when he heard this, and said: “It’s really easy! At Old Song’s birthday banquet today, this Charlie beat me! Get him first today! Jacob pays some interest now!”

If he can kill Charlie’s father-in-law, he will be able to avenge himself and his son. Secondly, Mr. Roger hates Charlie. If he kills his father-in-law, Mr. Roger will definitely treat him differently.

Thinking of this, he turned his head to look at Jones Zizhou, and said, “Mr. Zizhou, how Charlie treated Mr. Regnar and the young master at the Song family birthday banquet.

You must have heard of it too. Since Charlie's wasteful Old Master is also there. Do you think we should get rid of him too?"

Jones Zizhou nodded and said: "Charlie insulted my master and young master. I naturally wish to cut him a thousand times. Since I meet his Old Master, I have no reason to spare him!"

Liu Guang nodded excitedly, and said, "Then let's go in together, and let them die today!"

...

The other side.

In the diamond box of Classic Mansion, a variety of dishes are served on the table, which can be described as a delicacy.

As the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, Orvel said with respect to Jacob at this moment: "Mr. Willson, I specially asked the back chef to prepare this table of special health-preserving dishes. I hope it will suit your appetite. These ingredients are the ones that the only top-class in Aurous Hill can buy, and it is natural and without any additives."

Jacob's saliva flowed down looking at the various delicacies in front of him.

Even before the Willson family went bankrupt, he had never been to such a top restaurant, let alone eaten such good things.

Sometimes, he dreams of experiencing the extravagant life of such a master. He can order a top-quality shark fin, a top-quality abalone, and steam an Australian lobster or king crab in the restaurant.

However, for so many years, he has never had such an opportunity. He has eaten the most expensive meal, which had the per capita is only two thousand. Today, he has already spared it, and he is ready to eat a meal of two or three hundred thousand per person.

Chapter 704

But Orvel's preparations today were truly extravagant. One serving of the best double-headed abalone cost 8,880. Jacob was dumbfounded.

Let alone black truffles, caviar, and other delicacies, it costs thousands for a casual serving.

This meal, if calculated according to the specifications, is already at least two to three million!

Jacob had never eaten such an expensive meal in his entire life. He was so excited and busy eating that he said to Orvel: "Mr. Orvel, thank you so much for your great hospitality!"

Orvel smiled slightly, took out a business card of his own from his pocket, handed it to Jacob's hand, and said: "Mr. Willson, this is the next business card, please keep it! Next time you come to Classic Mansion again, Give me a call and I will immediately ask someone to pack out the diamond box and use it as you like."

After Jacob took the business card, he was filled with joy.

Other people in the Calligraphy and Painting Association were even more enthusiastic when they saw such a scene!

This Jacob is really amazing! The famous Orvel is like a grandson in front of him, and there is no such thing as a big boss.

Mr. Orvel not only served dishes and poured wine in the box himself, but even took the initiative to pour a glass of white wine. He came to Jacob's face and said respectfully: "Mr. Willson, I toast you a glass!"

Jacob immediately held up the wine glass flattered, touched Orvel, and then drank the wine in the glass.

After a glass of wine, he couldn't help sighing: "Oh, this wine is really delicious!"

Mr. Orvel smiled and said: “This is a 40-year-old Moutai, and you need a six-figure bottle for a kilogram. Mr. Willson will drink more if he likes it. I will let someone bring two more bottles later. !”

Jacob hurriedly thanked: “Oh, Mr. Orvel, I really don’t know how to thank you! You are so kind!”

“I should be!” Orvel said piously: “Mr. Wade treats me as kind as a mountain, and you are Mr. Wade’s father-in-law. I naturally have to treat you wholeheartedly to be worthy of Mr. Wade’s kindness to me!”

Jacob couldn’t help sighing, why did this Charlie fool? He’s almost fooling Mr. Orvel into his dog legs!

Unexpectedly, this guy has no other abilities, but the ability to fool people is really amazing...

Others at the dinner table, seeing Jacob having such a face in front of Orvel, had long been willing to cater to him.

President Pei couldn’t help holding up the wine glass and said with a smile on his face: “Oh, today I really want to thank Jacob for arranging such a show! The Old Master has lived all his life and has never eaten such a luxurious meal. My eye is opened!”

As he said, he said with a serious look: “In addition, today our Calligraphy and Painting Association has ushered in a new executive director. Come, come, let us all respect director Willson with a glass!”

Everyone was also very acquainted, and they picked up their wine glasses and said with a smile: “Director Willson, we respect you together!”

When Jacob heard that Chairman Pei took the lead in calling himself Director Willson, he was surprised and said: “Chairman Pei, am I elected?!”

“Of course!” Chairman Pei said with a smile: “Jacob, our standing director is none other than you!”

When Jacob heard this, he was immediately excited and said hurriedly, “Thank you, President Pei! Thank you, everyone! I will continue to work harder and make more contributions to our Calligraphy and Painting Association!”

Everyone also laughed flatteringly, and then they brought up their glasses together.

When he was about to have a drink, there was a loud bang, and the door of the box was kicked open!

Chapter 705

The people in the box were suddenly startled by the loud noise.

Everyone was too busy to watch and saw a burly middle-aged man walking into the box with a cold face.

And behind him, four middle-aged men with arrogant faces also stepped in.

These five people are Regnar’s personal bodyguards.

Liu Guang and Liu Ming followed these men’s a** with arrogant faces, with a grin on their faces, very arrogant.

Mr. Orvel frowned when he saw Liu Guang and Liu Ming his son and said coldly: “You father and son are really courageous, dare you to bring someone to kick my Classic Mansion?”

Liu Ming snorted coldly and said, “Orvel, your death is imminent and will not delay your pretending? Tell you, you humiliated me dare not forget for a moment, today we are here to kill you!”

When these words came out, everyone’s jaw dropped!

Did they hear him right?

There are people who are bold enough to want the life of Orvel?!

Mr. Orvel also sneered sarcastically at this time: “You want my life? Do you really think that Orvel is eating dry rice? Do you know how many younger brothers I have in Aurous Hill?”

Liu Guang said coldly at this moment: “I’m telling you Mr. Orvel, no matter how many little brothers you have are useless, and all of the more than ten security guards in your Classic Mansion have been abolished, and no one can save you now!”

As he said, he pointed to Jones Zizhou beside him, with a vicious expression on his face: “These are all masters of the Wu family. With them, you are hard to fly today, and you are definitely in a place to die! Mr. Wu gives you a chance. You kneel in front of him and lick his shoes clean. He will leave you a whole body. Otherwise, I will smash you into pieces today!”

When Orvel heard this, he couldn’t help feeling a little nervous.

It seems that he was still negligent!

For so many years, his position in Aurous Hill has been so respected that he has long believed that there are still people in Aurous Hill who dared not to touch himself.

Therefore, he did not always carry dozens of bodyguards with him.

He always feels that a dozen security guards in Classic Mansion are good at protecting and to ensure his safety.

But no one thought that the Wu family would actually do something to him!

Moreover, the five bodyguards of the Wu family really looked extraordinary, at first glance they were masters of combat.

It seems that even if he brings twenty people here today, he may not be able to stop these five people!

At this time, Liu Ming pointed at Jacob and asked in a cold voice: “You are Charlie’s, Old Master?!”

Jacob said in his heart: “You…what do you want to do?!”

“What do I want to do?” Liu Ming sneered, and said, “Charlie’s Rubbish, not only humiliating me but also humiliate my father? He is lucky if he is not here today, otherwise, he would get killed here today!”

After speaking, Liu Ming looked at Jacob and said viciously: “However, since Charlie is not here today, then you, the Old Master, pay some interest for him!”

When Jacob heard this, his face paled in fright, and he asked in a panic: “What…what do you mean…what do you want to do?”

“What do I want to do?” Liu Ming gritted his teeth and said: “Of course I am going to kill you! Let your good son-in-law come to collect the body for you!”

Jacob was taken aback and immediately wanted to drill under the table.

At the dinner table, the other members of the Calligraphy and Painting Association also hid in the corner for fear of getting hurt.

Jones Zizhou said coldly at this time: “All those who have nothing to do with Mr. Orvel and Jacob, get out of here! Otherwise, I will kill them together!”

As soon as the voice fell, President Pei and the others ran out in a panic.

Jacob’s friend Xuwen was at a loss. He wanted to escape, but seeing that Jacob’s life was in danger here, he didn’t want to abandon him for a while.

Chapter 706

Dave was trembling in fright at this time. Seeing that Xuwen was still hesitant, he hurriedly said: “Xuwen, leave quickly. If this group of people really do anything to you, I can’t explain to your family!”

Jones Zizhou shouted coldly: “If you don’t want to go, just stay.”

Xuwen gritted his teeth and dared not delay any longer, and hurried out of the box.

Dave was desperate in his heart, but fortunately, Mr. Orvel was still in the box, so he prayed that Mr. Orvel could cope with the situation.

However, Mr. Orvel could do nothing at this time.

This group of people kicked open the door of the diamond box and made such a big movement. If there was no accident, their own people would have appeared long ago.

Up to now, no one has come over, which proves that these people have been ill-adjusted.

Liu Guang gritted his teeth and looked at Mr. Orvel, and said coldly: “Orvel, your death time is here!”

After speaking, he turned his head and said respectfully to Jones Zizhou: “Mr. Zizhou, please do it!”

Jones Zizhou nodded, took a step forward, and said, “Orvel, come forward and die!”

When Mr. Orvel was young, he was considered a half-practice. He did not accept his fate when he was young. Instead, he prepared a posture to deal with it. He said coldly: “If you want my fate, it depends on whether you have this ability. Now!”

Jones Zizhou sneered and said, “You are just an ant in my eyes!”

After all, he walked directly towards Orvel.

Orvel looked solemn but knew that he couldn’t give in at this time, so he immediately punched Jones Zizhou.

Jones Zizhou sneered, only to punch lightly.

But when the two fists collided, Orvel only felt that his body was hit by a huge boulder, and with a puff, he felt a strong attack. He couldn’t stand it, he immediately flew out and fell to the ground.

Orvel, who fell to the ground, suddenly changed his complexion. He couldn't believe that the strength of this man was so abnormal! It's crushing him!

Liu Ming saw this scene, his eyes lit up, and his heart was ecstatic!

And his father Liu Guang is even more excited!

The one who fell to the ground was the underground emperor of Wrestvel!

However, after tonight, his position will be replaced!

And he will become a dead body!

Thinking of this, Liu Guang immediately sneered: "Orvel, aren't you very arrogant? Now you know what there are outsiders and there is a heaven above you, right?"

After all, Liu Guang walked up to Orvel and gritted his teeth, and said: "Before killing you, I also want you to taste it. What is humiliation!"

Immediately, he hurriedly said to Jones Zizhou: "Mr. Zizhou, please help me to control him. I want to engrave the word "poor hang" on his forehead to avenge my son!"

Jones Zizhou said coldly: "I came to kill him today, not to ask you to engrave him. If you want to engrave, you can wait until I kill him!"

Liu Guang hurriedly said: "Mr. Zizhou, in that case, he won't be able to feel the pain of humiliation and death!"

Jones Zizhou glanced at him and said, "The surname over there is Xiao, you can engrave it whatever you want, I will kill him first!"

After all, Jones Zizhou pinched Orvel's neck with one hand, and lifted the volley with his feet hanging in the air!

Jones Zizhou only used a little force on his hand, and Mr. Orvel suddenly felt a sharp pain in his neck, completely out of breath, and it felt more painful than hanging himself. It seemed that his Adam's apple would be crushed vigorously!

At this moment, Mr. Orvel's face was full of black and purple, his heart had already realized that he would die today!

Chapter 707

As early as when Liu Guang rushed into the Diamond Box, Marven left home and drove the Old Master's BMW car to Tianxiang Mansion.

Originally, he was not prepared to go out so early.

But his mother-in-law Viola kept talking to him at home.

For a while, she disliked Dave as he went to a restaurant to be extravagant. She felt that 20,000 would be better for her to buy cosmetics, and by the way, she could go to the mahjong hall to rub a few circles with friends;

After a while, she disliked Marven for not going out to work and eat plain rice when he was idle at home;

Later, she said more and more vigorously. She insisted on introducing Marven to a job as a security guard in the parking lot. She also said that the salary of 3,000 a month would be paid to him.

Marven knew that Viola had run out of money recently, and her pocket was cleaner than her face, and she couldn't play outside, so she could only stay at home most of the time.

And as long as she is at home, she will be sulking and complaining constantly.

She was in a bad mood, and Marven was even more unpleasant.

It just so happened that tonight Dave and his wife Avella hadn't come home yet, so Viola kept chirping at him, really annoying Marven, so he went out early, even in the car. Sitting is much better than listening to her complaining at home.

Marven drove to Tianxiang Mansion and stopped at the door of Tianxiang Mansion. He didn't get up in a hurry.

He checked that the time was still early, and it was estimated that the Old Master would have to sit on it for a while, so he turned off the fire and sat in the car to listen to songs and pass the time.

According to the original plan, the plan was to wait for the Old Master to call himself after he had finished drinking and had enough food and drink and then went up to pick him up.

However, after waiting at the gate of Tianxiang Mansion for a while, Marven realized that something was wrong.

At the gate of Tianxiang Mansion, there have always been two security guards and two waitresses. The security guards are responsible for guarding and the waiter is responsible for welcoming guests.

But today, there is no one at the gate of Tianxiang Mansion.

Moreover, there was a sign at the door stating that the business was closed.

“what’s the situation?”

Marven thought to himself, did Mr. Orvel know that the Old Master is coming today, so he directly booked the venue for him?

Mr. Orvel is very insightful in handling things.

Thinking like this, he saw a lot of panicked old men at the gate of Tianxiang Mansion.

Marven was even more puzzled.

These old men all looked the same age as Dave, and each of them looked scared as if something had happened inside.

So Marven hurriedly got out of the car and stopped an Old Master to ask: “Uncle, what happened upstairs?”

It was Chairman Pei who was stopped.

He was still in shock, and he kept shaking and said, “They are killing upstairs!”

When Marven heard this, he snorted in his heart!

Murdered?!

What’s the situation?

Could it be that something happened to Tianxiang Mansion?!

Thinking of this, he immediately rushed into Tianxiang Mansion.

Chapter 708

When he entered Tianxiang Mansion, he discovered that the waiter and security had fallen to the ground.

Marven stepped forward to investigate and found that all the waiters and security guards had passed out, and everyone had bruises on their necks, and it seemed that they had passed out with their hands.

“This is a master!” Marven couldn’t help but pay attention, and immediately stepped upstairs!

At this time, Orvel was dying, his eyes turned white.

On the other side, Liu Guang and Liu Ming winked at each other seeing this.

Liu Ming took a dagger from his waist and looked at Dave who was trembling in the corner, and said coldly: “Since Mr. Orvel was dealt with by Jones, then they will let this Dave suffer double crime!”

After that, he said to his father Liu Guang: “Dad, you grab this old thing, and I will engrave the four characters “poor hang father-in-law” on his forehead!”

Liu Guang nodded, and said coldly: “Engrave! Must engrave! Be harder and engrave it on his skull!”

Dave's scared soul was not possessed, and he blurted out: "I have no grievances with you, why do you treat me like this?!"

"No grievances and no enmity?!" Liu Ming rushed to Dave with a vigorous step, slapped him directly and severely.

"You're not dead! Your son-in-law has humiliated me, dare you say that you have no grievances with me? I tell you, today I will not only engrave the four characters of hanging father-in-law on your forehead, I f*cking want to Kill you! Let your d*mn poor son-in-law comes and collects your body!"

Liu Ming's blade was extremely sharp, and Dave cried in fright as he watched the cold light refracted by the blade.

However, he had no other way. He could only blurt out to shout to Orvel: "Great Mr. Orvel, Orvel help!"

Orvel was on the verge of death at this time. His brain was about to lose consciousness due to a lack of oxygen. Suddenly he heard Dave's call for help. With the last bit of effort, he said: "Mr. Xiao, I'm sorry, it was Orvel who made you tired!"

Jones Zizhou said with a gloomy expression: "Orvel, you haven't died for so long, you old guy is a bit capable, but I advise you not to insist any more. If you continue to persist, you will only suffer more pain!"

Mr. Orvel's face was completely black and purple, but he still roared hoarsely: "I will never let you off if I am a ghost!"

"Oh?" Jones Zizhou sneered: "Then I will wait for you to turn into a ghost to find me tonight. Then, I will let you die again!"

Mr. Orvel smiled hard and said, "Don't worry, Mr. Ye will avenge me today! I will walk a little slower on Road and wait for you to come over!"

"Noisy!"

Jones Zizhou snorted coldly and said, "Mr. Ye in your mouth is nothing but rubbish in my eyes!"

After that, Jones Zizhou said again: “But you really have to go slower on Huangquan Road, because soon I will send Mr. Ye on the road. Then, on Huangquan Road, you two can go together!”

“Just rely on you?” Mr. Orvel sneered incomparably, “You don’t know Mr. Ye’s strength at all. In front of Mr. Ye, you are not even worthy of rubbish!”

“Looking for death!” Jones Zizhou looked cold, and said coldly: “Come on, if you have anything, go and talk to Lord!”

Immediately, he increased a bit of strength in his hand, and the breath of Mr. Orvel was immediately pinched. The last bit of backlight has been exhausted, and the lamp is about to run out.

Liu Ming laughed loudly at this moment: “Cool! Kill Mr. Orvel and Marven’s father-in-law tonight, if you kill Marven tomorrow, I will get revenge!”

At this time, Liu Guang had already held down Dave’s head and said to Liu Ming: “Son, hurry up and engrave! After the engraving, I will take a photo as a souvenir!”

“Good!” Liu Ming grinned, the tip of the knife already touching Dave’s forehead.

At this time, Mr. Orvel’s eyes were completely rolled up, and he almost died of breath.

At this moment, the door of the box was suddenly kicked directly by someone!

When Dave saw someone coming, he broke down and cried, and shouted loudly, “Marven, my good son-in-law, if you come one step later, you can only collect the body!”

Chapter 709

Marven’s face was as cold as frost at this time!

He really didn’t expect that Liu Guang and Liu Ming would dare to bring someone to kill Mr. Orvel and his own father-in-law!

At this moment, he was so angry that he had already moved to kill!

And Liu Guang and Liu Ming were too excited when they saw him coming!

After such a long time, how much ridicule and humiliation Liu Ming has been living a life worse than death?

And all this is thanks to Marven!

Right now, he finally got revenge!

And Liu Guang was slapped by Marven today, and he naturally hated him to the bone. Originally regretted that he could not take his life today, he did not expect that he would come to the door himself!

Immediately, Liu Guang said to Jones Zizhou: “Mr. Zizhou! This b@stard is Marven! Kill him!”

Liu Ming shouted from the side: “Mr. Zizhou, quickly kill this poor man!”

Marven frowned and said, “You let Mr. Orvel and my Old Master, I might consider spare you a dog life.”

Liu Guang was furious, and blurted out, “Marven, what are you talking about rubbish? He wants to pretend to be forceful when he dies, so he really takes himself seriously? Do you know if Mr. Zizhou can take you every minute of Life!”

After speaking, he said coldly again: “I tell you, since you dare to appear here today, then don’t think about being able to go out alive!”

Marven said disdainfully: “Do you think it’s just a few rubbish people can kill me?”

Liu Guang looked at Marven coldly, and the villain said with a great ambition: “Marven, I know you are skilled, but the few behind me, but the great masters carefully cultivated by the Wu family, are all-powerful, how can you? If you can fight, you can’t be their opponent! Believe it or not, Mr. Zizhou will hit you all over the floor with a single move. Can you survive or die?!”

Liu Ming hurriedly said: “Dad, what can I say to Marven this Rubbish, want me to say, just beat him into a Rubbish! I want him to kneel in front of me, kowtow to admit his mistake, and before Marven’s death, I also have to engrave the word waste on his forehead, take it with my mobile phone, and post the video to the Internet so that the whole Wrestvel will know that Marven is a useless waste!”

Liu Guang laughed and said, “Okay! Just do what you said!”

Seeing Jones Zizhou pinching Mr. Orvel hard, Marven said coldly: “Let him go, what’s coming at me!”

Jones Zizhou said with a look of contempt: “Let go of him? Boy, believe it or not, I can kill you with one hand! I will send you on the road with Mr. Orvel!”

Seeing his face full of confidence, Marven sneered: “This hand of yours doesn’t belong to you anymore!”

After that, he rushed up immediately!

Jones Zizhou didn’t expect Marven to rush towards him, and before letting go of Mr. Orvel with his right hand, he attacked Marven fiercely with his left hand!

Jones Zizhou was full of confidence at this time.

He felt that he was already strong and out of place. How could an ordinary person be his opponent?

Even if it is Mr. Orvel who has been fighting for half a lifetime, isn’t it still done by one hand?

However, what he did not expect was that Marven flashed his attack in an instant, and then suddenly grabbed his arm and punched his shoulder!

This punch is beyond imagination!

Just listen to a click!

Jones Zizhou's left shoulder has all been shattered into dust!

The bones turned into powder in the flesh, this kind of pain is like thousands of bone spurs, constantly piercing the nerves and flesh, causing Jones Zizhou to grin in pain as if all his strength was emptied in an instant!

Immediately afterward, as soon as he loosened his right hand, Mr. Orvel slumped to the ground, and his whole body had no reaction.

Marven looked at him and could sense that he still had an extremely weak breath, and he was not dead, and he was relieved.

Since Mr. Orvel only had a trace of life left, Marven didn't worry about saving him immediately. Instead, he looked at the group of people in front of him and said coldly, "None of you want to leave today!"

Chapter 710

Jones Zizhou's left shoulder was shattered, and there was only a layer of skin and flesh on his left arm, completely out of control, he could only hang on one side, and his expression at this time was even more horrified!

He is the king of special forces! Very strong! Never encountered an opponent in the military!

If it weren't for the price offered by the Wu family, how could he be willing to be someone else's bodyguard and a thug with his strength and arrogance?

Jones Zizhou has never tasted defeat for so many years, but he did not expect that he was just a face-to-face with Marven, and his left arm was abolished. This Marven's strength is too strong, right?!

Marven looked at Jones Zizhou with a look of horror, and sneered, "What? Afraid now?"

Jones Zizhou looked terrified, took a step back subconsciously, and questioned: "Who are you? Why do you have such strength?"

Marven said lightly: "Who am I? I am the person you shouldn't mess with within your life!"

Jones Zizhou gritted his teeth and said to the four brothers around him: "Go together and kill him!"

The other four immediately rushed forward, and Jones Zizhou joined them with a stubborn arm!

The five immediately surrounded Marven with a murderous look!

However, their faces are extremely solemn!

Just now Marven did it, and even Jones Zizhou couldn't make an effective defense. It can be seen that the opponent's skill is much better than them!

Therefore, they can only hope that the five people can work together to beat Marven!

Marven smiled coldly at this time, and said indifferently: "The chickens and dog."

In the next moment, Marven was like lightning, and he fought fiercely with the five people in an instant!

However, Marven's speed, strength, and explosive power are much stronger than them!

Therefore, in front of him, these people have no power to parry!

There was only a crackling sound, mixed with the screams of a few people, constantly resounding through the box.

And these five people constantly feel that they are being hit hard!

Some suddenly got a punch in the chest, and several ribs broke!

Others, like Jones Zizhou, accidentally broke their arms and became one-armed heroes!

There was even worse. Marven smashed his chin with a punch, and there was a pile of bones and rotten flesh attached to his lower lip. It looked so miserable!

Jones Zizhou didn't find any good end either. He suffered heavy blows in the abdomen, and his whole person was like a dead dog, sitting on the ground unable to move!

At this time, he was completely frightened!

Before today, he had never thought that someone would be so strong that he could crush him with a gentle hand!

And now, after years of not encountering a rival, he finally understands the truth that there are mountains beyond the mountains and the heavens beyond the sky!

Marven's strength, for him, was already terrifying to the degree of abnormality! In front of him, he is the real ant!

And Liu Guang and his son, who were still arrogant, looked shocked when they saw such a scene!

Didn't they even dream that Jones Zizhou was beaten into a dead dog in front of them after a few encounters!

Not only him, but also his four subordinates have become four dead dogs who can only panic and pant!

Marven stepped heavily on Jones Zizhou's chest and broke many of his ribs.

He looked down at the terrified Jones Zizhou, watching the painful vomiting blood, coldly asked: "Come on, tell me, who is the real ant?!"

Chapter 711

Jones Zizhou was almost disabled at this time, and his whole body was in terrible pain, all courage and strength had been completely dissipated!

He looked at Charlie desperately, thinking of those weak who had been killed by himself.

Today, will he also follow the footsteps of those weak? Who were crushed and killed by master that he could not contend with? !

Thinking of this, Jones Zizhou was terrified!

His strength is indeed very strong, but it does not mean that he is not afraid of death.

In contrast.

The more he kills, the more he cherishes life.

He wants to live, he wants to live comfortably, live comfortably, and lively.

That's why he followed the Wu family and helped them to abuse.

The enemy of the Wu family, he came to kill, and after the killing, he could exchange huge wealth from the Wu family.

After the good days of the past few years, he feels that life is too good.

So, let him die now, he can't accept it anyway.

So, he cried and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, Wade, I did not know Your excellency. I don't know you have such a powerful strength. I only ask you to think that I am only doing things for the Wu family and obeying the orders of the Wu family. On the basis of this, spare my life!"

Charlie said coldly: "Just because you are working for the Wu family, I think you are even more hateful!"

With that, Charlie stepped on his right shoulder and completely abolished his entire right arm!

Jones Zizhou wailed and cried, but Charlie said in disgust: “Others have real grudges against me. They come to kill me. I understand, but I have no grudges against you. You came to kill me for money, you said, Are you not more hateful than my enemy?”

“Mr. Wade, sorry…”

Jones Zizhou didn’t expect that he wanted to defend himself with a few words, but he didn’t intend to make Charlie even more upset. Now his shoulders have been shattered. From now on, these two arms are just like the two sleeves. They can only be slumped and moved back and forth with the body. It is no different from the waste!

Charlie turned his face at this moment, looked at Liu Guang and his son who were frightened, and said coldly: “You two are very arrogant, do you even dare to fight my fahter-in-law?”

The two arrogant Liu Guang and his son were already scared and stupid!

You know, the five people who were abandoned by Charlie, although young, are also the bodyguards of the young master Roger, and they are very powerful.

But they never dreamed that this group of people would be so vulnerable, and they weren’t even Charlie’s enemy of one move? !

The thought of this made Liu Ming panicked.

He pressed the dagger tightly to Jacob’s neck, and shouted in a trembling voice: “Charlie, you stop! Otherwise, I will kill your Old Master!”

Jacob was so frightened that he hurriedly shouted to Charlie: “Charlie, save me Charlie!”

At this moment, Liu Guang suddenly raised his arm and slapped Liu Ming severely.

Before Liu Ming came back to his senses, he stunned his face and asked, “Dad, why are you hitting me?!”

Liu Guang blurted out angrily: “You b@stard, dare to take a knife against Mr. Wade’s Old Master’s neck, are you looking for death?! Don’t you hurry to kneel down for Mr. Wade!”

After scolding his son, Liu Guang turned around, knelt on the ground with a puff, and immediately cried with tears: “Mr. Wade, I was bewitched by the Wu family and his son. They let me kill Mr. Orvel and then held me to sit on Mr. Orvel’s throne. They also said that they would kill you and speak out for his son. Please read it for the sake of my temporary confusion, forgive me!”

Liu Ming is a stunned young man, but Liu Guang is not.

He knew very well that the current situation had been completely pulled back by Charlie alone. If he was still fighting against Charlie at this time, it would really be a lantern in the toilet and death imminent!

Of course he really wants to sit in the position of Mr. Orvel, but he also needs his life to sit at that place! Therefore, at this time, the Wu family, the Aurous Hill first family, and the Aurous Hill underground emperor are nothing to him. He just wants to survive and survive well.

Otherwise, even if Charlie relented and allowed himself to survive, he would probably end up like Jones Zizhou.

Chapter 712

This Zizhou is already a useless person. He will not even have the ability to wipe his butt. Both shoulders have been completely shattered, and the flesh and tissues are also broken into mud. The first thing to do when he is brought to the hospital must be amputation of both arms.

He doesn’t want to live a life that is worse than death!

At this time, Liu Ming wanted to understand that it’s useless for him to pretend to be ruthless with Charlie. A man like Jones Zizhou beats Orvel’s subordinates and cuts them like melons and vegetables. Under Charlie’s hands, no What’s the trick?

Even if he really used a knife against Jacob’s throat, he was afraid that Charlie would be able to kill him on the premise of saving Jacob’s life.

So, dad knows the current affairs!

Thinking of this, he also knelt down with a puff, crying and said, “Mr. Wade, I was wrong, please forgive me… My dad and I came over today because of the persecution by Young Mr. Orvel, otherwise You give me ten courage, and I dare not move your people…”

After speaking, he knelt on the ground, kowtowed his head again to apologize, cried bitterly, and broke down.

Charlie sneered and said: “It seems that your father and son have a strong desire to survive!”

Liu Guang hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, we are also astray and know how to return…”

Charlie snorted coldly: “You two kneel down for me! If you dare to move, I will screw off your dog heads!”

The father and son trembled all over, and both knelt on the ground not daring to move.

Charlie stepped to Mr. Orvel’s side at this time and felt his pulse.

Although it was discovered just now that he still had a breath, he was indeed deprived of oxygen for too long, and his body had been seriously damaged and extremely weak.

Such a person seems to have suffered a severe brain injury. Although he has not died, he may not be able to wake up in three to five years, and it is even difficult to wake up for a lifetime.

Charlie couldn’t bear to watch him become a living dead.

After all, in the eyes of Charlie, Mr. Orvel is a tough guy and loyal. Such a person is rare, and he can’t just watch him become a useless person.

So Charlie blocked his vision with his body, and from an angle that no one could see, he took out a rejuvenating pill from his pocket and put it directly into Mr. Orvel’s mouth.

Because it is a secret medicine refined by a lost ancient prescription, this medicine melts in the mouth and has great efficacy!

Therefore, the medicine quickly turned into a warm current and entered Mr. Orvel's internal organs.

Soon, Mr. Orvel woke up quietly from the state of dying.

Mr. Orvel was already in a deep coma, but suddenly he woke up, opened his eyes, saw Charlie right in front of him, and was speechless in surprise.

He knew that he was dying just now, but he didn't know why he was waking up suddenly now.

He couldn't help exclaiming: "Mr. Wade...what...what's going on? I...I'm not dead?"

Charlie nodded and said lightly: "You can't die as long as you are with me."

Mr. Orvel was very grateful and blurted out: "Mr. Wade thank you for this life-saving grace!"

After finishing speaking, he said guiltily: "I'm sorry Mr. Wade, because I let them hurt your father-in-law..."

Charlie waved his hand: "It's not your fault, besides, my father-in-law is not hurt."

Mr. Orvel breathed a sigh of relief at once, and the next moment, he felt a strong flow of heat in his body, which was swimming around his body.

This flow of heat not only healed his injury, but also made his body greatly improved and healthy.

He feels that his body has become more vigorous and younger than before!

Originally he had some presbyopia, but looking at Charlie at this moment, it became clearer and clearer!

He observed at Charlie dumbfounded, trembling with excitement, and asked in a trembling voice: "Mr. Wade, how come in my body...Could it be...rejuvenation... "

Chapter 713

Today at Father Song's birthday banquet, Orvel had seen the Rejuvenation Pill, and he also saw how magical it is.

However, he did not dare to hope that he could have such a chance.

Therefore, although he felt as if he had taken Rejuvenation Pill, this incident shocked him too much. Therefore, deep down in his heart, he was not sure whether he really took the Rejuvenation Pill.

Charlie smiled slightly and hurriedly gave him a silent look, and said lightly: "This is your chance, feel it well."

Mr. Orvel burst into tears at this moment!

He knew that what Mr. Wade meant was to give himself a chance!

He couldn't imagine that in the last second, he would almost die! And in the next second, not only did he not die, but he also got the great opportunity that Mr. Wade bestowed on him!

Rejuvenation pill!

The great opportunity that he didn't even dare to dream of, unexpectedly came so uninvited!

At this moment, Mr. Orvel's loyalty to Charlie was almost bursting!

He even felt that his life was given by Charlie. From now on, every second of his life would be for Mr. Wade.

Therefore, in the future, he will definitely devote himself to the saddle for Mr. Wade, because without Mr. Wade, he would already be a dead person!

Immediately afterwards, Mr. Orvel's body quickly recovered. He even stood up with a rush from the ground, then knelt in front of Charlie, and said, "Mr. Wade's life-saving grace! From today, my life , It belongs to Mr. Wade!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Get up!"

When Mr. Orvel heard the sound, he stood up.

Afterwards, he looked around and saw that the Liu family and his son were kneeling on the ground, not daring to move. Jones Zizhou and the five Wu family bodyguards had all become useless. He couldn't help but sigh that Mr. Wade's strength is truly unfathomable!

With so many people, they didn't even hurt Mr. Wade!

Immediately, he couldn't help asking, "Mr. Wade, what do you plan to do with these people? Do you kill them directly? Or..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Come on, let's go to the first trial and convict them!"

"Shengtang?" Mr. Orvel asked in surprise, "Mr. Wade, what do you mean?"

Charlie smiled and said, "It's the ancient prefect master who was promoted to trial."

Mr. Orvel nodded hurriedly, moved a chair over, and said with a smile: "Mr. Wade, please sit down, let's be promoted!"

Charlie laughed, sat down on the chair, pointed at Liu Guang, Liu Mingn, and said coldly: "The criminals Liu Guang and Liu Ming, you two are dogs for the Wu family and you intend to kill me. "

Liu Guang and Liu Ming were scared and bowed, crying, "Mr. Wade, be forgiving, Mr. Wade...We were forced to be helpless..."

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said generously: "Since you are also bewitched by others, then this official will save you from the death penalty!"

When the two heard this, they were so excited that they were about to cry.

But Charlie went on to say: “Capital sins can be avoided, and living sins are hard to forgive! If you two want to survive, it depends on your performance!”

Liu Guang and Liu Ming expressed their opinions one after another: “Mr. Wade, from now on, we father and son will serve you as cows and horses! Forever!”

Charlie waved his hand: “I don’t want you two to saddle me up.”

Chapter 714

After all, he said to Mr. Orvel, “Mr. Orvel, since this Liu Guang is already poor, what should his father be?”

Mr. Orvel thought for a while, and said, “If you want to hang on his dad…should he be called the father of poor hanging?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes! You are right, he’s the father of the poor.”

After speaking, Charlie looked at Liu Guang and asked with a smile, “Liu Guang, what do you think?”

Liu Guang hurriedly nodded his head like pounding garlic, and said flatly: “Mr. Orvel is right, I am the father of the poor!”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Mr. Orvel: “Look, since he said so by himself, then quickly prepare your calligraphy and give him a pair.”

“Calligraphy?” Mr. Orvel was stunned, and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, what calligraphy? I’m not good at writing calligraphy…”

Charlie pointed to the word “Poor Hanging” on Liu Ming’s head and asked Mr. Orvel: “Human calligraphy, have you forgotten?”

Mr. Orvel slapped his forehead suddenly, and said guiltily: “Oh, I’m sorry Mr. Wade, I am dumb, I didn’t expect you to mean this!”

Liu Guang was frightened when he heard this!

The word “poor hanging” on son’s forehead has already made him very painful. If he had the word “father of poor hanging” on his forehead, then he might as well die!

So he cried and said, “Mr. Wade, you see that I am too old, so please give me some face…”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “I gave you a face, so I asked Mr. Orvel to carve your forehead. Otherwise, I would also engrave the words on both sides of your face. Your son will give you a pair, and you can make a money for the father and son!”

Liu Guang collapsed and cried, and yelled: “Mr. Wade, please forgive me. I am old and my skin is wrinkled. Mr. Orvel is not easy to get a knife!”

Mr. Orvel sneered: “Liu Guang, don’t bother, my hand is very stable, even if your forehead is full of large folds, I can engrave the words for you!”

Jacob hurriedly blurted out and complained at this time: “Good son-in-law, this Liu Guang is not a d*mn thing. He was going to engrave the words “poor father-in-law” on my forehead, and he said that he should work harder to engrave it on my skull!”

Liu Guang shuddered, crying and said, “Mr. Willson, I was joking…”

“You let your mother’s old mule bullsh*t!” Jacob shouted angrily: “Your son’s knife hit my forehead just now. If it weren’t for my son-in-law’s arrival in time, I would have asked you to engrave it! “

Liu Guang hurriedly cried to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I really made a little joke with your father-in-law, not sincere…”

Charlie said coldly: “I don’t care if you are sincere or not, I will give you the choice now, either, you can let Mr. Orvel finish carving the characters without moving; or I will let Mr. Orvel take a knife and castrate your son, and yes Castrate in front of you! Choose your own choice!”

When Liu Ming heard this, he burst into tears and knelt in front of Liu Guang. He kept kowtow and cried: “Dad, dad…you can’t let him castrate me, there will be no child… Our old Liu family can’t endure…”

Liu Guang also passed out in pain.

What should he do? If he knew it was today, he would kill myself, and would not dare to provoke Orvel or Charlie to his father-in-law!

Now, Charlie put such a multiple-choice question in front of him, how should he choose?

Choose lettering? The wiseness of life is considered to be thrown into the pit.

However, if he don’t choose engraving, his son’s roots may be severed by Mr. Orvel. This is not just the root of the son alone, this is the root of the entire family…

Thinking of this, he shook his whole body, looked at Mr. Orvel, and choked in despair and pain: “Great Mr. Orvel, please show me some mercy when you engrave…”

Mr. Orvel sneered and said, “Don’t worry, I will definitely engrave it on your skull!”

Chapter 715

Liu Guang frightened and cried out in despair. The moment Mr. Orvel’s knife touched his forehead, he yelled in pain, and even struggled to hide.

Mr. Orvel slapped him directly, and said coldly, “Scream again, and I will cut your son’s roots!”

Upon hearing this, Liu Guang didn’t dare to move any more, he could only cry, gritted his teeth, and accepted Orvel’s human flesh calligraphy.

Mr. Orvel hit the knife very hard, and soon carved four large characters on Liu Guang’s forehead, the father of the poor hanging!

Liu Guang’s entire forehead was already bloody, looking very miserable.

Liu Ming was also scared to death by the side, watching his father also get engraved and engraved four at a time. This feeling, this taste, is really uncomfortable.

After the words were carved, Liu Guang tremblingly cried and asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, can you let us go?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “Do you think that living sin is just a little bit?”

After finishing talking, he said to Liu Ming: “Come on, hang on, give me your phone.”

Liu Ming hurriedly took out his latest Apple phone and handed it to Charlie after unlocking it.

Charlie asked him: “Is there a video recorder?”

“Yes…” Liu Ming nodded quickly.

Charlie found YouTube, opened it, and said to him: “Come on, today your father and son record a cross talk on YouTube. If the recording is good, I will let you go. If the recording is not good, all legs and feet will be interrupted. .”

The father and son hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, we can do what you say. As long as you don’t kill us, anything is fine…”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded slightly and said, “Come on, I will tell you both of your lines. You two have memorized them. You don’t a mistake. Do you understand?”

The two of them nodded like garlic: “I understand, I understand!”

“Okay.” Charlie sneered, asked the two of them to come to the front, and said the lines he designed for them.

When the words were finished, both father and son were shocked.

Liu Guang cried and said, “Mr. Wade, if we really want to say this, make a video and send it out, the Wu family will definitely kill us.”

Liu Ming also said to the side: “Mr. Wade, you are killing our grandpa…”

Charlie said coldly: “What? The Wu family will kill you, but I won’t?”

The two of them paled in shock.

Charlie said again: “Tell you, if you record this video honestly, you two will have at least one night to escape. As long as you escape from Aurous Hill, the Wu family may not be able to do anything to you. If you escape the country, You two can live a life in peace, but if you don’t follow my instructions, then you will stay here tonight!”

Hearing this, Liu Guang hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, we have spent so many years in Aurous Hill. If we leave tonight, many assets will be left here!”

Charlie frowned: “What? Want to bargain? Forget it, don’t record it, just hand it over!”

Liu Ming hurriedly persuaded his father, saying: “Dad! What life is more important! Let’s go to Eastcliff first tonight, and then fly from Eastcliff to Malaysia tomorrow morning to uncle! We will also buy a small manor in Malaysia in the future. I won’t come back in this life!”

Thinking of this, Liu Guang gritted his teeth and said, “Mr. Wade, let’s shoot!”

Chapter 716

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said: “Come on, start quickly.”

After speaking, he picked up the phone and pointed it at the man and his son.

The two men stood side by side, Liu Ming wiped away his tears, and said with a strong smile: “Hello everyone, I am a poor hanger, Liu Ming.”

Liu Guang also hurriedly said: “I am Liu Guang, the father of the poor hanging.”

The two men said at the same time: “Our father and son will tell you a cross talk today!”

Liu Ming continued: “Everyone must have seen these two characters on my forehead. The reason why I engraved the two characters on my forehead is mainly because I have always been arrogant and engraved these two characters on my forehead. It’s just to remind everyone that I am poor.”

Liu Guang also said: “I say that I am a hero, a hero, and I am a hero of my son. Since my son has carved the word “poor hanging” on his forehead, then I definitely can’t hold back my son, so I had this on my forehead. “Father of Poor Hanging”.”

Liu Ming said at this time: “When you see this, you will definitely ask, why are my dad and I so arrogant? This is mainly because we have a very good relationship with the Wu family!”

“Yes!” Liu Guang said next to him: “Everyone knows that the Wu family is rich, but the most powerful thing in the Wu family is not rich, but a son who likes to eat sh!t!”

Liu Ming answered, “Yes. Speaking of the son of the Wu family who eats sh!t, everyone must have watched the video on YouTube. This guy has to eat one meal an hour, and one bite will not work. He is in the hospital toilet. In order to eat something hot, he pulled the Old Master who was being relieved from the squat pit and grabbed the sh!t from the crowd. Do you think this is an ordinary person?”

Liu Guang echoed from the side: “According to you, this Wu family is really extraordinary!”

“Of course.” Liu Ming nodded repeatedly and praised with a thumbs up: “So I still have to say that the Wu family is amazing, or else, the second young master of the Wu family, can he be so arrogant?”

Liu Guang asked curiously: “Hey, right, why haven’t you heard the second young master of the Wu family recently?”

Liu Ming said: “I heard, he is living comfortably now! It’s a royal treatment!”

“How do you say?” Liu Guang looked gossip.

Liu Ming said: “He is doing great now. He lives in the Wu family’s mansion. It is said that there is need of 20 special pulls in a day, and he eats fresh.”

Liu Guang asked in surprise: “So exciting? With more than 20 meals a day, can the Wu family’s output be sufficient?”

Liu Ming said earnestly: “That’s definitely not enough. Think about it, no matter how the Wu family can pull it, they can’t stand up to occasional constipation or something.”

“Ouch!” Liu Guang blurted out: “Then the second young master of the Wu family might be interrupted!”

After that, Liu Guang asked Liu Ming: “Dad, do you want to sign up, and go to the Wu’s house in Suzhou for a few days, and give many warm meals for Mr. Wu?”

Liu Ming nodded repeatedly and smiled and said, “This is a good idea! If we go, the Old Master from the Wu family, that b@stard, and the b*tch Regnar, won’t they be grateful and kowtow to us?”

When he said this, Liu Ming’s heart trembled.

This is really going to offend the Wu family to death!

Liu Guang felt like jumping wildly in his heart, but he glanced at Charlie and could only bite the bullet and continued: “It’s more than a kowtow! He’ll probably grateful to kneel and lick with both of us. I heard that the Wu family likes it. Recognize us godfather everywhere, maybe when you get excited, you have to recognize me as a godfather or something.”

“Old Master Wu likes to recognize his godfather?” Liu Ming asked in surprise: “Why do you have this habit?”

“Then who knows to go.” Liu Guang shrugged and said, “I heard that the old immortal has already recognized more than 300 godfathers. It may be that the old immortal likes to be a son!”

Chapter 717

Liu Ming quickly took over Liu Guang’s words and said: “Then if I go to the Wu family, will the Old Master from the Wu family also recognize me as a father?”

Liu Guang snapped his fingers: “Hey, don’t tell me, I think it’s very likely!”

Liu Ming hurriedly said, “Oh, dad, this is not okay! The Old Master calls us both fathers, so don’t we two have a difference?”

Liu Guang thought for a moment, then nodded and said, “It makes sense, then I will let him recognize me as a godfather. Isn’t it all right?”

Liu Ming hehe: “I think it works!”

Liu Guang said at this time: “In fact, this Wu family has a little special hobby. Not only Wu Qi likes to eat sh!t and Old Wu likes to recognize godfathers, but Regnar also has special hobbies.”

“Really?” Liu Ming asked curiously, “What is Regnar’s hobby? Could it be that he also likes to eat that stuff?”

“It’s not.” Liu Guang said, “I heard that when Regnar was young, he had a strong green hat plot.”

Liu Ming asked curiously: “Dad, what does the green hat plot mean?”

Liu Guang said: “Hey, he just like to be cuckolded, and the more he wears, the cooler he is!”

Liu Ming exclaimed: “Is it so magical?”

“Of course!” Liu Guang laughed stiffly and said, “It is said that when Regnar was young, he had a particularly lofty dream.”

Liu Ming hurriedly asked: “What dream?”

Liu Guang said: “He dream of wearing 10,000 green hats, but if lose one, he felt that life is not fulfilled enough!”

Liu Ming put his finger to the fortune and said, “Dad, wearing a green hat 365 days a year, Regnar will wear a green hat for 30 years! The key is that his wife can’t stay idle all day long!”

Liu Guang smiled and said: “Look, you don’t understand this. Who said that people wear one top a day? Sometimes people wear several tops a day, or even several tops at a time!”

When Liu Ming heard this, he immediately gave a thumbs up, and exclaimed, “Why don’t you say that the Wu family is awesome! It’s amazing!”

After that, Liu Ming asked again: “By the way, Dad, that Roger, does he have any special hobbies?”

“He?” Liu Guang laughed, and said, “The Wu family is the most powerful a**!”

Liu Ming asked curiously: “What is it?”

Liu Guang said mysteriously: “Actually, this b@stard is a homos3xual!”

“Huh?” Liu Ming exclaimed, “Roger is gay?!”

“Yes!” Liu Guang blurted out: “He is not only gay, but also the kind of character who is f*cked by men inside! I tell you, don’t watch him drag him to death all day long, in fact, he will change immediately after closing the door. Become a perverted fake lady! It is said that he likes to hang out with strong men most, and there are several at a time, very powerful!”

He said, “Do you know? There is a bodyguard named Jones Zizhou beside Regnar and Roger. This person is amazing! Back then, he was a super master who killed people without blinking. Later he took himself with to them. A few of brothers worked as bodyguards next to the Wu family’s father and son, but this person is also a gay, who happens to be the type that Roger likes, so Roger and these five bodyguards stay together all day long, singing songs every night. So happy!”

“Oh my God!” Liu Ming exclaimed: “It turns out that the Wu family are all playing so exciting! I was really ignorant!”

Liu Guang smiled and said: “Let’s put it this way, this Wu family, one of them counts as one, all of them are perverts among perverts, astupidls among astupidls!”

Chapter 718

Speaking of this, Liu Guang paused, and still mustered the courage to say: “But to tell you the truth, Regnar’s wife is still very good. I think back then, she was also a famous beauty in the Suzhou area!”

Liu Ming hurriedly asked, “Is that the one who likes to cuckold Regnar, and even plans to wear 10,000?”

“Yes, that’s her!” Liu Guang said with a look of fascination: “I really want to come with her once in my dreams! Let me also put a green hat on Regnar!”

Liu Ming said hurriedly, “Dad, I heard that she never refused to come. Would you like to take me too?”

Liu Guang smiled and said: “Okay, let’s go now? It’s not nine o’clock in the evening. I will drive, drive faster. We can reach Suzhou at 12 o’clock, just enough to make Regnar’s wife Take good care of us!”

“come!” Liu Ming also hurriedly smiled: “Then let’s set off now!”

At this time, Charlie pressed the button to stop the video and nodded in satisfaction: “Yes, not bad. It seems that you two have a talent for talking about cross talk. Okay, run away!”

Liu Guang was crying and asked, “Mr. Wade, are you sending this video?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded, and said, “I will send this to TikTok immediately. Once your cross talk is on TikTok, it is estimated that the whole network will become popular immediately!”

Liu Guang trembled in fright, and said, “Mr. Wade, can you post the video again later? If you do it now, the Wu family will come to chase us down soon…”

Charlie kicked Jones Zizhou, who was like a dead dog, and said to Liu Guang: "Look at you, what are you afraid of? The Wu family brought all these bodyguards. Now they are all lying here. What can you do? Afraid? Are you afraid that Regnar and Roger will chase down you two in person? I think they may not be as good as your two. If the four of you fight, they must be the ones who suffer."

Liu Guang thought about it, it seems that this is indeed the case.

No one is available in the Wu family in Aurous Hill. It takes time to transfer people from Suzhou. By then, he and his son will be gone.

Liu Ming said to Liu Guang, "Dad, let's go back and pack our things, and then drive to Eastcliff overnight and buy the earliest plane to fly to Malaysia tomorrow. If that's the case, the Wu family will definitely not be able to catch us!"

Liu Guang sighed and said: "This video of ours will offended the entire Wu family. I'm afraid they will chase us both around the world desperately with anger..."

Liu Ming shuddered, and said with some worry: "Dad, the Wu family shouldn't be too bad, right?"

"No?" Liu Guang sighed: "You don't know, Regnar loves his wife the most...We insulted his wife so much, I'm afraid..."

Charlie was too lazy to listen to the nonsense of the two of them here, and said lightly: "I'm going to upload the video right away. If you two of you want to run, run quickly. You can survive fast. Don't blame me if you run slow. Give you a chance to survive!"

Liu Guang recovered, and hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, we are leaving! We are leaving now!"

After finishing talking, he pulled Liu Ming and blurted out: "Come, go home and pack up, go to Eastcliff overnight!"

Liu Ming was also afraid of being chased by the Wu family, and hurriedly nodded.

Immediately afterwards, the father and son ran away nervously and embarrassedly.

Looking at the backs of the two of them, Mr. Orvel asked Charlie respectfully: “Mr. Wade, just let them go like this?”

Charlie nodded and said, “Don’t worry, the two of them insulted the Wu family so much. The Wu family will definitely do their best to hunt them down. They may not be able to live long, even if they live long, they will be fearful for a lifetime.”

Charlie said with a smile: “Moreover, they will never have the courage to return to China in their entire lives, and they may not dare to return to the country for burial if they die. Otherwise, the descendants of the Wu family will definitely dig out their ashes!”

Chapter 719

When the father and his son fled for their lives, Mr. Orvel suddenly felt that Mr. Wade’s punishment was very interesting. Without having to do it himself, the two men could be in a state of panic all day long. It can be said to be the best punishment for both of them.

At this time, five bodyguards from Wu’s family remained in the box.

Mr. Orvel asked, “Mr. Wade, how do you deal with these people? Do you think you killed them directly? Or…”

Charlie smacked his lips and said, “Think about this, do you have any good ideas?”

Looking at Jones Zizhou who was like a dead dog, Mr. Orvel was naturally very angry.

He had never thought before that the Wu family would actually kill him.

Today, thanks to Mr. Wade, he was able to take his life back.

Otherwise, he would have already died under Jones Zizhou’s hands!

Therefore, Mr. Orvel’s hatred of the Wu family at this moment has reached its peak in an instant.

He couldn’t wait to slash the five people like Jones Zizhou.

So he hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, it’s better to leave these five people to me!”

Charlie asked curiously: “What do you plan to do?”

Mr. Orvel said coldly: “Take them all to the kennel, and let my dogs eat them all in one month!”

After that, Mr. Orvel said again: “Tonight, let my dogs eat all the stuff in their crotch!”

When Jones Zizhou and other five people heard this, they all cried in shock!

These killers and powerful masters who usually kill people are now scared to death.

Jones Zizhou even cried out of breath, and pleaded bitterly: “Mr. Wade, Mr. Orvel, I really know that I was wrong! Please show mercy the two of you, and spare my life!”

The other four people also pleaded and cried.

Charlie looked at Orvel at this time, and smiled unpredictably: “They are just a few dogs of the Wu family. Killing them is meaningless. For the Wu family, it doesn’t matter how many people die. Another interesting way.”

Jones Zizhou and the other five people suddenly breathed a sigh of relief.

In any case, when Charlie said this, his fortunes were saved!

At this time, Orvel hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, what kind of way would you like to change?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Well, let’s leave some calligraphy on their foreheads, let them go back, and show them to Regnar.”

After speaking, he turned his head to look at the five people, and said in a cold voice: “Which of the five of you will be the first to come? I tell you, there is a discount for the first one. Increment by one word!”

Hearing this, Jones Zizhou thought of the tragic situation when Liu Guang was engraved with the words “Father of the Poor” just now, and he shook his heart, subconsciously wanting to continue begging for mercy.

However, one of them, knowing that he could not escape this time, suddenly shouted: “Me! I am the first to come!”

Then someone shouted: “I am the second!”

“My third!”

“Me, I am fourth!”

The four of them are almost like setting off firecrackers, occupying the first to fourth in one breath.

Jones Zizhou, who has not spoken all this time, is only the fifth one.

His expression was extremely depressed, and he almost wanted to commit suicide on the spot!

Chapter 720

The first person to engrave four characters;

The second person five words;

The third person engraved six characters;

The fourth person engraved seven characters;

I’m the fifth, don’t I have to engrave eight characters? !

How can there be such a big place on the forehead!

Jones Zizhou suddenly cried, wiping his tears, and begged: “Mr. Wade, please forgive me this time. From now on, I will wait on you before and after. Everything, I will listen to your instructions and be your dog… …”

Charlie said calmly: “You are not qualified to be my dog, but if you continue to talk so much nonsense, I will let Mr. Orvel take you to the kennel and feed his dog! He will do what I say, if you don’t believe it, try another sentence!”

Jones Zizhou suddenly closed his mouth in fright.

He was really afraid of Charlie!

Since Charlie said so, he doesn’t care about letting a bullsh*t, for fear that Charlie will really kill him!

At this time, Mr. Orvel picked up the dagger from the ground, walked to the person who raised his hand first, and asked, “Mr. Wade, what is the first to carve?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “You have to be concise and concise! How can you be concise and concise…”

After thinking for a moment, Charlie blurted out: “If you have it, just make Roger beep!”

The man was about to cry.

If the four characters Roger silly beep are engraved on one’s forehead, the eldest master can’t kill him alive? !

However, he didn’t dare to refuse halfway at this time, because now he has no right to refuse. If he dares to say a word, he might irritate Charlie and be sent to the kennel to feed the dog!

“Okay.” Mr. Orvel readily agreed, holding a dagger, and engraving four deep words on this person’s face: “Roger silly beep”.

The man’s face was dripping with blood, and the four big characters on his face and forehead made the other four people feel chilling.

After carving, Mr. Orvel pulled out the second person who signed up and asked Charlie, “Mr. Wade, what about this person?”

Charlie thought about it and said with a smile: “This time it’s five words, so let’s engrave Wu Qi likes to eat sh!t.”

Orvel nodded, and immediately carved his own human calligraphy on the second person’s forehead.

At this time, Jones Zizhou found that the number of words really increased as he went on, so he hurriedly shouted: “Great Mr. Orvel! I’m the third, I’m the third! Don’t grab anyone!”

Orvel gave a sneer and asked, “Where is your arrogant energy? Why is it like this now? What’s the difference between it and a dog which eats food?”

Jones Zizhou hurriedly pleaded: “Great Mr. Orvel, you regard me as a dog, so please engrave it for me first!”

Charlie frowned, went up and kicked Jones Zizhou directly, and said coldly: “You guy are really unscrupulous. The four of them are little brothers who were born to die with you. You want to cheat them in the face of disaster?”

Jones Zizhou was kicked far away, crying and said, “Mr. Wade, I am a timid and fearful lord, so please be kind and let the master Orvel engrave it for me first…”

Charlie said coldly: “Stop the f*cking nonsense with me, you are the last! Beep more with me, and just engrave a list of teachers on your face!”

Mr. Orvel smiled and said: “Mr. Wade, the teacher’s list is very long, I am afraid that on the face it will not be carved!”

As he said, Mr. Orvel recited and counted with his fingers, and said: “The first emperor has not started his own business but the middle way has collapsed. Today is three points, Zizhou is exhausted…Oh, this is almost full. The face is full…”

Charlie waved his hand indifferently, and said, “There is no engraving on his face and a neck, no neck is engraved, and his body. If it’s a big deal, he will engrave all the places

where love can be engraved on his body and let him see more often. Seeing the teacher's table and memorizing the teacher's table more often, it can be regarded as learning his loyalty and righteousness!"

Jones Zizhou was frightened immediately, and hurriedly cried and pleaded: "Mr. Wade! Mr. Wade, I was wrong. I dare not beep anymore. You are right. I am the last one! I won't say a word. Honestly waiting!"

Chapter 721

Jones Zizhou shut up, and Mr. Orvel pulled the third person who had volunteered before him, and asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, what to engrave on his head?”

Charlie replied: “Roger is gay.”

Mr. Orvel nodded and waved his big hand, six bloody big characters were engraved on the man’s forehead in Chinese.

Immediately afterwards, it was the fourth.

Mr. Orvel said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, it’s seven words this time.”

“Yeah.” Charlie thought for a while and said: “Then Regnar is incompetent.”

Mr. Orvel couldn’t help but laughed and said, “Mr. Wade, why is the bird incompetent? Shouldn’t it be s3x?”

Charlie waved his hand: “s3x is a sensitive word. You can’t use it indiscriminately. If you let the girls see it, they will blush.”

Immediately afterwards, Mr. Orvel finished the calligraphy of the fourth person’s body.

The last one left is Jones Zizhou.

Jones Zizhou looked at the blood on his four little brothers’ heads and faces, and was frightened.

He is a very arrogant person. He has always been strong and unmatched, which gave him the best illusion in the world. The more he has this illusion, the more serious the burden of idols.

However, he really didn’t dare to say a word of bullshit at this time, otherwise, he was really afraid that Charlie would let Orvel engrave on him as a teacher!

Not to mention carving out the teacher’s table, even if it is a song, he can’t stand it!

So he could only silently tremble and cry, waiting for the moment when his fame is destroyed.

At this moment, Jones Zizhou had only one wish in his heart, that is, Charlie must not let Mr. Orvel engrave too vulgar sentences for himself.

However, he did not understand Charlie.

The more this time, the more Charlie likes to be vulgar.

Holding a bloody knife, Mr. Orvel pointed to Jones Zizhou, who was pale, and asked, “Mr. Wade?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Isn’t these eight characters? Be casual, close to the people, and grounded at that moment.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “In this way, I’ll poop to Roger for him to eat.”

Jones Zizhou felt ashamed when he heard these words.

Mr. Orvel hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, is it wrong? Wu Qi, not Roger, likes to eat sh!t.”

Charlie waved his hand casually and said, “Oh, it’s the same. Anyway, he wants to show Regnar and Roger when he goes back. It’s better to carve Roger.”

“Come!” Mr. Orvel nodded immediately and said: “Then I will engrave him, a bit bigger and a bit deeper!”

Jones Zizhou looked at the bloody tip of the knife and cried, “Great Mr. Orvel, Great Mr. Orvel! I beg you to do one thing?”

Mr. Orvel said impatiently, “Why are you so much nonsense?”

Jones Zizhou cried and said, “Great Mr. Orvel, I just want you to change the knife. This knife has been carved from Liu Guang, and it has been carved by five people. It is not disinfected. It is easy to get sick. In case anyone has one. AIDS or something, isn’t that going to lead to a cross infection…”

When Jones Zizhou said this, the other four people trembled with fright.

One of them blurted out and asked: “Are you three free of AIDS?!”

“No!” The other three shook their heads.

Chapter 722

But whether it is true or not, no one knows.

Orvel was also a little annoyed at this time, and slapped Jones Zizhou’s face with a slap, and cursed: “Just your bullshit, if you don’t believe it, I will give you a preface to the King of Teng?”

Jones Zizhou was drawn to observe at Venus. At this time, he really didn’t dare to beep any more, so he could only cry while enduring Mr. Orvel’s sharp blade.

He could feel the sensation of the tip of the knife cutting the skin on his forehead and touching the skull. The sharp pain made him almost faint, and the blood was constantly dripping from his forehead, even making him unable to open his eyes at all.

He had to regret and regret at this moment in his heart. He knew that today, no matter how much Regnar gave, he would not be able to kill Mr. Orvel…

Unfortunately, in this world, there is no regret medicine to take…

At this time, Regnar’s five bodyguards all became human calligraphy works, and all five faces were terrible. Especially the last Jones Zizhou was carved with eight characters directly, and his forehead was not enough, so he borrowed the place of his face. , The whole face looked terrifying.

Moreover, the words engraved on their faces are all insults to the Wu family, and it is estimated that the Wu family will see their lungs explode.

Jones Zizhou cried and asked, “Mr. Wade, can you let us go?”

Charlie said: “Of course I can let it go, but in order to prevent you people from continuing to help the gang, I have to teach you a lesson!”

After all, Charlie grabbed the person in front of him, smashed his two arms with two punches, and with the remaining people did the same.

In the blink of an eye, all of these people’s arms were scrapped.

In the future, wanting to be a bodyguard, a killer, and a thug is absolutely useless. No one will hire such a disabled person as a bodyguard.

Therefore, it is certainly impossible for them to continue to harm society in the future.

The five of them had been tortured at this time and looked uncomfortable, and it felt that even if they were caught in the temple of Yama, they would feel more comfortable than here.

Charlie is too human! His method of torture is simply unheard of…

At this time, Charlie stood up with satisfaction and said coldly: “You five, go back and bring words to Regnar and Roger. If they want to target me, just let them go, but if they dare to involve rest of the people around me, then I will make the entire Wu family an example!”

The five people struggled to get up with their legs and ran out of Classic Mansion in a very embarrassing manner.

After the five people fled, Mr. Orvel asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, Liu Guang, Liu Ming’s cross talk video, what are you going to do with it? Do you want to upload it on YouTube now?”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “Don’t worry, wait a while, let Liu Guang and Liu Ming run for a while, or it will be seen by the Wu family as soon as I let go, and the Wu family will offer a reward. Their lives, then they may not survive tomorrow morning and have to report to Hades.”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said, “Isn’t it better to die? These two people should have died a long time ago as dogs with Wu’s family!”

Charlie smiled and said: “If you didn’t make this video, it would naturally be the most worry-free killing them, but since the video has been filmed, it would naturally make them live the most worried, because they only need to live, Wu family will be laughed at by the people all over the country, and will be immersed in the pain of humiliation and anger all day long, unable to extricate themselves! Therefore, Liu Guang and Liu Ming have to be kept alive! They are alive, this is interesting!”

Mr. Orvel nodded immediately and said, “I understand Mr. Wade!”

After that, Mr. Orvel asked again: “Mr. Wade, what about Regnar and Roger?”

Charlie looked at the time and said, “I guess these five people will go to Regnar to complain and complain now, but Regnar is a very dogged person. If the situation is wrong, he will definitely run away, maybe even overnight. Take Roger back to Suzhou.”

Mr. Orvel blurted out: “Mr. Wade, then we have to find a way, we can’t let the tiger go back to the mountain!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “It’s okay to let the tigers go back to the mountain. After all, the Wu family is more than these two tigers. Let them go back first to bring out more tigers. The best way is to find an opportunity to kill them all at once!”

Speaking of this, Charlie asked Mr. Orvel: “Have you heard a word?”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, what are you talking about?”

Charlie smiled and said, “A family, it just needs to be neat and tidy!”

Chapter 723

Jacob has been in the corner, silently watching his son-in-law turn things around and kill all quarters, and he is extremely shocked.

He didn’t understand why Charlie had such a strong strength and such a strong aura.

This is totally two extremes from Charlie, who is usually called a rag by Elaine at home!

At this time, Charlie stepped forward to him and asked, “Dad, are you okay?”

Jacob hurriedly shook his head and said, “I am okay, it’s okay, oh, fortunately you came in time, otherwise I will be miserable…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Dad, you are fine. I have already taught these people, are you satisfied?”

“Satisfied and satisfied!” Jacob nodded as if pounding garlic, and then said a little worried: “Charlie, were you a bit too cruel just now? That Wu family… won’t come to avenge you, right?”

Charlie smiled and said: “When dealing with Wu family, you can’t be afraid of their revenge. If you don’t provoke him, he will kill you. Then instead of doing this, it’s better to do it with him, what do you think?”

Jacob said embarrassingly, “That’s right, but I’m just worried. They bit us hard. We don’t have the money or the big business as of their family. If we really do it, we might want lose!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Dad, don’t worry, I will protect Claire, as well as ensure the safety of you and mom. Don’t worry about that.”

Jacob nodded um.

Charlie said again: “By the way, Dad, in order not to worry Claire and Mom about this matter, we must not tell them both when we go back.”

“That’s that!” How dare Jacob say, if Elaine knew about such a big thing, she wouldn’t try to fry him? She must be upset at home!

Charlie relaxed.

The only thing he’s afraid of is that the Old Master can’t keep his mouth shut and tell what happened today.

But he seemed scared enough to follow his words, Guess this matter can be stabilized.

Charlie immediately said to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, find more subordinates to accompany you these days, and by the way, find some subordinates to protect my family members secretly, don’t take it lightly.”

Mr. Orvel nodded immediately: “Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I will make arrangements!”

“Yeah.” Charlie smiled slightly: “Okay, I will take father-in-law home. Now that the matter is resolved, we should also go back.”

After finishing speaking, he said to Jacob, “Dad, shall we go?”

“OK, OK.” Jacob nodded hurriedly.

He just wants to go home quickly and digest the whole bunch of things that just happened.

When Charlie took the old man home, Liu Guang and his son were at home like bandits, frantically tossing and cleaning the gold and silver at home.

Liu Ming’s mother hadn’t figured out what was going on. Seeing that her husband was also engraved with words on his forehead, and it was the four characters of the father of the poor, she hurried forward to ask.

Liu Guang blurted out: “Don’t ask so much, we are in a big disaster now, and we must pack our things quickly. We must leave Aurous Hill tonight, otherwise we may die without a place to bury!”

“Ah?!” Liu Ming’s mother hurriedly asked: “Where are we going?”

“Go to Malaysia!” Liu Guang said, “Go to my brother, and never return to China again!”

“What?!” Liu Ming’s mother collapsed instantly and cried out: “Why are you going to Malaysia suddenly? I can’t come back later? What about my parents? What about my brothers and sisters?”

Liu Guang questioned: “You don’t want your life anymore? Give it back to your parents. Your parents are doing well in Aurous Hill. Now the trouble is that our family of three

will die. Maybe your parents will come to give it to you. The three of us, to collect the corpses? Hurry up and pack things!"

Chapter 724

When Liu Ming's mother heard this, she didn't dare to say more. She knew the situation was serious, so she hurriedly started to pack her things.

Liu Guang asked Liu Ming at this time: "Look at the situation on YouTube, has our video been sent by Charlie?"

Liu Ming opened his hands and said, "My phone is at Charlie's. Charlie used my phone to take pictures."

"d*mn it." Liu Guang hurriedly took out his mobile phone, threw it to Liu Ming, and said, "Hurry up and check it."

Liu Ming took the phone and immediately started downloading and installing the app.

After swiping a few videos on YouTube, he found that there was no cross talk between himself and his father. He was a little relieved and said, "Charlie probably hasn't posted yet."

"That's good." Liu Guang nodded and said, "Let's not delay, go quickly! Let's leave in half an hour!"

After finishing speaking, he told his wife, "Don't bring anything you can't finish with. Call your mother back and ask her to help us sell everything for cash, and then take it to the black market and exchange it into dollars. When we get to Malaysia, the renminbi will not work well, so we have to use the U.S.D.!"

His wife nodded quickly: "I'll call her later, because she has our spare key!"

……

At this moment, Jones Zizhou and other five broken arms have returned to Shangri-La Hotel.

All five of them had no arms and could not drive a car, so they could only hit two cars.

When taking a taxi, a lot of drivers didn't dare to pull it when they saw them, and ran away in a hurry.

After all, these five guys are too scary, one by one, bloody and scornful, and more importantly, there are d*mn words engraved on their heads, this is absolutely abnormal!

Later, Jones Zizhou was in a hurry. He promised ten for the road and gave ten thousand, and then he stopped a rental car.

After stopping, the five people squeezed in.

The driver hurriedly said: "Oh, my car can take up to five people with the driver and passengers. You have one more. Let's get another one!"

Jones Zizhou said angrily: "What the h*ll is so much nonsense, I am giving you 10,000, can't you get one more?"

As soon as the driver heard this, he had no choice but to bear it, nodded and said: "Then you sit behind the four squeeze, don't close the door."

Four people desperately squeezed in the back row. Jones Zizhou sat in the passenger seat and said with a gloomy expression: "Go to the Shangri-La Hotel, drive faster!"

The driver subconsciously said: "Five, if you are injured like this, why not go to the hospital first?"

"If you f*cking talk, I will f*ck you!"

Jones Zizhou looked upset.

The driver shrank his neck in shock.

The other younger brothers couldn't help saying, "Brother, let's go to the hospital first, at least stop the bleeding and see if the shoulder can be saved..."

“Save me!” Jones Zizhou said with an extremely gloomy expression: “No matter how good the orthopedic doctor is, it is impossible to cure us. We have to let the Wu family and his son know that we are abolished because of them, and they have to give everything they say. A resettlement fee. In addition, we have to let them know how much Charlie looked down on him and how much he insulted him. Only in this way can he kill Charlie at all costs and avenge us!”

Another person asked: “Brother, if they see these words on our foreheads, if they are seen by Mr. Regnar and Young Mr. Roger will they not be angry with us?”

“How is it possible?” Jones Zizhou said: “These are all made by Charlie for attacking Orvel, who are wronged and debts are in charge. He can understand the situation!”

Chapter 725

Car to the door of Shangri-La.

The five couldn’t even open the door.

The Shangri-La waiters themselves saw the rental, and rarely took the initiative to open the door for the guests who took the rental. When they saw the rental, they deliberately used it as air, so they didn’t come forward.

There was a moment of silence in the car, and Jones Zizhou could only shout to the driver: “d*mn, you are blind? Don’t you know to help open the door?”

The driver was a little annoyed and said, “Then you pay the fare first, 10,000, you said yes.”

Jones Zizhou said: “You help me drive the door, and you take it from my pocket after getting out of the car. My arm is injured and I can’t move.”

The driver got out of the car and helped them open the door.

Immediately afterwards, five people with blood all over their heads finally got out of the car.

They were covered in bruises and scribbled characters on their foreheads, so they looked very scary and very eye-catching.

Therefore, when they appeared, they immediately attracted the attention of everyone around them, and what's more, they subconsciously made a harsh laugh.

"What's the matter with these people, they actually have lettering on their foreheads, are they doing performance art? Hahaha, it's really funny, it's so funny!"

"Yes, I have lived for most of my life, and I have seen many artists, some pretending to be beggars begging on the street, and some who use a needle to draw ink and paint on paper. I have never seen such a wonderful work, and have carved it. The characters are ugly!"

"This situation and this scene really opened my eyes. In my opinion, these people and the rich second generation who grabbed sh!t on YouTube some time ago have a good fight!"

"Dude, you reminded me of this. I have to quickly take a picture and post it on YouTube, so that netizens all over the country will come and see these wonderful works of Aurous Hill. By then, the number of hits will not reach millions?"

"Yes, right, right, everyone hurry up and take pictures. After passing this village, there will be no more shop!"

While talking, someone took out their mobile phone, turned on Livestream, clicked on the video to shoot, and directly posted the desolate appearance of Jones Zizhou and others to the Internet.

Seeing everyone holding their cellphones to snap at him, Jones Zizhou suddenly became angry. He wanted to reach out to cover his forehead, but his arms were all gone, and he couldn't raise it at all.

He was so annoyed that he could only blurt out, "What are you shooting? Get out!"

Everyone shuddered by his ferocious appearance, and they didn't want to be familiar with this kind of mad dog. Only then did they choose to stop with unfinished intentions, and hid far away.

Jones Zizhou was satisfied when he saw such a scene, and immediately took his people into the Shangri-La Hotel.

The driver hurriedly stopped him: “Hey, hey, you have not given me the ten thousand you promised!”

Jones Zizhou observed at him coldly, and said angrily: “I’ll give it to your mother!”

After speaking, he lifted his foot and kicked him out with one kick.

Although both hands have been abolished, and the foundation of years of hard training has also been abolished, but it is not a problem for Jones Zizhou to beat a taxi driver.

After he kicked over, he immediately said to the four people around him: “d*mn, kick him to death!”

The four people rushed up immediately, kicking the taxi driver.

Chapter 726

When the Shangri-La security captain saw this, he immediately led the team and rushed over, stopped them, and said coldly: “You people, don’t make trouble at Shangri-La’s door, or don’t blame me for being impolite!”

Jones Zizhou knew that Issac, the boss of Shangri-La, had a strong background, so he hurriedly stopped, stopped the people around him, and said to the driver: “Fortune telling you today, please be careful in the future, or you will be killed!”

After speaking, they entered Shangri-La.

As soon as they were about to enter, the security guards immediately reached out to stop them, and the lobby manager hurriedly came over and said: “Sorry, gentlemen, you are indecently dressed and poorly groomed. According to regulations, you cannot enter our Shangri-La Hotel!”

Hearing this, Jones Zizhou calmed down and said with disdain: “We are from the Wu family of Regnar, you, a little manager, dare to stop me?!”

The lobby manager frowned and said with a strong attitude: “This gentleman, I don’t care if you are from the Wu family or someone from another family. According to the regulations, you are not allowed to enter Shangri-La!”

After speaking, he said coldly: “Your faces have already scared our guests and affected the reputation of our hotel. Please leave immediately, otherwise, you will be at your own risk!”

Jones Zizhou’s heart was raging, and he said coldly: “I will give you the face of President Issac and will not beat you, but if you continue to find uncomfortable, then don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

The lobby manager did not back down and blurted out: “I’m sorry, the rules are the rules, you can’t enter Shangri-La!”

Jones Zizhou gritted his teeth.

Not to mention a lobby manager, even if the security team all come up, it is impossible to be the opponent of their five useless people. Everyone can take this group of people down with the work of their legs.

However, the other party is Issac’s dog, which is a bit tricky. If Issac is offended, wouldn’t it be worth the loss?

At this moment, their noises attracted the attention of many people in the lobby.

Many people were watching them whispering, and Jones Zizhou listened carefully, only to realize that these people were actually discussing what characters were carved on their foreheads!

He was immediately embarrassed and unwilling to stay here to be watched, so he said to the lobby manager with a black face, “I will give you three seconds, give me the f*ck, otherwise, don’t blame if I’m not polite to you!”

The lobby manager also had a bit of temper, and immediately shouted to the security captain: “Captain Jones, these people have seriously affected the image of Shangri-La, kick them all out!”

Jones Zizhou was furious and cursed: “Shame on your face, beat me!”

After speaking, he rushed forward first, kicked the lobby manager to the ground with one kick, and immediately vomited blood from his kick!

Jones Zizhou vomited bloody sputum on his face, cursing: “If you don’t know whether you live or die, dare to talk more, believe it or not, I will just destroy you!”

The lobby manager endured the huge pain in his body, and ordered several security guards behind him: “Shoot out all these guys who dare to make trouble in Shangri-La!”

But with this order, before a few security guards could react, unexpectedly, the other four bodyguards of Wu’s family rushed forward, and they went crazy in an instant!

This group of people suffered a lot in front of Charlie, and they were already holding back the fire. Suddenly, there was an object of exasperation. They had completely lost their minds and vented wildly to this group of people. They just wanted to put the group in front of them. People were killed to relieve the hatred in the heart.

Although Charlie had their hands severed, they were from a strongly trained family. Their legs and knees could cause great damage to these security guards.

Therefore, with just one move, all these weak security guards were overthrown to the ground, causing the opponent to lose combat effectiveness.

Seeing that these people were dying, and if they continued to fight, they would definitely be dead. Jones Zizhou asked everyone to stop the attack and said coldly, “A bunch of dogs that don’t have long eyes slap their mouths, and they dare to fight against Wu family guards. I ah, Don’t look at what virtue you are!”

After speaking, he took the elevator directly with people and went upstairs.

Chapter 727

After the five Jones Zizhou left, the scene was in a mess.

Shangri-La’s lobby manager and several security guards were all injured lying on the ground, their noses and faces swollen looking very miserable.

A security guard struggled to get up and hurriedly helped the lobby manager from the ground, and couldn't help but ask: "Manager, what should we do now?"

The lobby manager said with a cold face, "You quickly take other people to the hospital, I will find Mr. Charlie! If you dare to make trouble in Shangri-La, I still don't believe Mr. Charlie will let him go!"

With that said, he limped to Issac's office.

At this time, Regnar and Roger, the father and son, were staying in the presidential suite of the Shangri-La Hotel, patiently waiting for Jones Zizhou and others to return.

A few dozen minutes ago, Regnar also received a message from Liu Guang, saying that he had arrived at Classic Mansion and subdued Orvel. Not only that, but he also found an unexpected surprise. Charlie's wasteful Old Master, was also dining in Classic Mansion.

This made Regnar very happy. He felt that just taking advantage of this opportunity, he would kill Charlie's father-in-law first.

But now seeing that time has passed by almost an hour, Liu Guang has not reported any progress to him, which makes Regnar aware that something is wrong.

He called Liu Guang but no one answered, and he called Jones Zizhou again, but no one answered.

Actually, the mobile phone is in Jones Zizhou's pocket, but both of his arms are useless, and there is no way to get the mobile phone out of his pocket.

The other four people are the same, and there is nothing they can do at this time.

If only the fingers were scrapped, it would be nice to still be able to control the phone by sliding the belly of the fingers with the drooping fingers, but now, the whole arm can't use any strength, it's a complete mess.

Regnar couldn't get through Jones Zizhou's phone, and he couldn't help feeling a little nervous.

Jones Zizhou's strength is very strong. He hasn't met an opponent so far, so he can't plant on him, right?

Roger frowned and couldn't help but say to his father Regnar: "Dad, Liu Guang's situation, no one has given us any reply up to now, did Jones Zizhou and the others have an accident?"

Regnar shook his head and said confidently: "Impossible, Jones Zizhou and the others are all practicers. They are powerful. Looking at the whole Aurous Hill, it is impossible for anyone to be their opponent!"

As he was talking, he took out his phone again and called Jones Zizhou.

Immediately afterwards, he heard a cell phone ringing outside the corridor.

While he was still wondering, he heard the doorbell ring.

It was a little brother of Jones Zizhou, who pressed the doorbell with his forehead.

When Roger heard the doorbell rang, he blurted out: "It is estimated that someone has returned!"

After finishing speaking, he hurried to the door, opened the door and was stunned for a moment!

Regnar paced over slowly at this time, still smiling and saying: "What are you talking about? With Mr. Orvel's insignificant role, how can he beat Jones Zizhou?"

After finishing speaking, he did not forget to say to his son who was in a daze at the door, and said with earnest words: "You, don't rush and mess up your position. You must be calm when you become a big thing. You have to think about this in the future. Don't you?"

Roger swallowed his saliva, pointed at the five ghost-like people outside the door with horror, and said blankly: "Dad, come and take a look!"

“What are you looking at?” Regnar said indifferently, “Have they come back from Classic? What are they still standing outside the door? Don’t let them come in and tell me in detail about the process of killing Mr. Orvel!”

When Roger heard this, he took a step back subconsciously to make room. Jones Zizhou and the five people gathered up their courage, shook their two broken arms, and walked in with their heads downcast and dejected!

When Regnar saw the five people coming in, he was shocked and stunned. The tea cup in his hand was suddenly unsteady, and he dropped to the ground…

Chapter 728

He looked at five ghost-like people, and said dumbfounded: “You…you…what’s the matter?! What happened to your foreheads? Why is it all blood?! This… …. How does it happen? It looks like it was written by someone?!”

As several of them kept their heads down, it was difficult for Regnar to make out the words on their foreheads.

Jones Zizhou immediately took a step forward, thumped, and knelt in front of Regnar, and said in fear, “Mr. Regnar, I was not able to do things well, please punish me!”

Seeing these people in such a horrible situation, Regnar’s heart shook, his face changed suddenly, and he asked: “You can tell me clearly, what happened?!”

Jones Zizhou knelt on the ground, bowed his head and cried, “Mr. Regnar, we went to help Liu Guang deal with Orvel as ordered by the young master. Today in Classic Mansion, we had already controlled Orvel and even caught Jacob, Charlie’s old father-in-law, but who expected that Charlie suddenly rushed in…”

Speaking of this, he wept bitterly and said: “Mr. Orvel, that Charlie’s strength is too strong, not to mention that I am not his opponent. Even the five of us can’t help beat him at all. However, not only did we all have our arms scrapped by him, but he also engraved words on our foreheads…”

Regnar was struck by lightning!

Better than Jones Zizhou? ! Is that still a human? !

He trembled with disbelief on his face and said, “Even you are not Charlie’s opponents?! That Rubbish…that Rubbish is so strong?!”

As he said, he thought of engraving, and hurriedly asked: “Engraving? What kind of words? Look up, let me see!”

Jones Zizhou and the others hesitated for a while, but didn’t dare to defy Regnar’s orders, they could only raise their heads with a gray face, that expression was even more tragic than the dead family!

Regnar and his son observed at these people’s foreheads, and suddenly became furious!

Roger beep!

Wu Qi loves to eat sh!t!

Roger is gay!

Regnar is incompetent!

I want to poop to Roger to eat!

They looked at these extremely humiliating words, their faces turned green!

Regnar has lived for most of his life. He has seen all kinds of punishment methods, and he has even seen many corpses who died tragically, but he has never seen such a scene!

This…this is f*cking cruel!

Engrave on someone’s forehead, and the engraved words are still so full of humiliation!

This really makes people feel a tingling scalp and chills in the limbs!

Regnar was panicked and angry, and questioned: “This is all done by the waste Charlie?!”

Jones Zizhou knelt on the ground and said: “It was the calligraphy that he asked Orvel to make, and he also asked me to bring you a message, saying that if you want to target him, just go for him, but if you dare to involve people around him, then he will let Wu family never recover…”

After Roger heard this, he couldn’t help but furious, gritted his teeth and said: “Dad, Charlie alone would dare to let my Wu family be overwhelmed. What a big tone! How can you be worthy of the Wu family’s face if you don’t kill him!”

Regnar’s expression was a bit cold, and he said, “Do you think it is easy to kill him? These five people have been completely abandoned. You and I, the father and son are in Aurous Hill. Now there is not even a bodyguard. If Charlie comes to the door, can we resist?!”

Just now, Roger, who was pretending to be forced to kill Charlie, turned pale in shock and said: “Dad, let’s run now!”

Regnar glared at him, and said in dissatisfaction: “What are you panicking? This is Shangri-La! I don’t believe that Eastcliff Wade family’s property, that waste dare to kill here! If he really dares to come, then Eastcliff Wade family will never let him go!”

Chapter 729

At this moment, the lobby manager who was kicked half-dead by Jones Zizhou, with the support of several employees, staggered to the door of Issac’s office.

Knocking on the office door, as soon as the lobby manager entered, Issac saw that he was completely injured, and blurted out, “Manager, what’s the matter?”

Manager said indignantly: “Mr. Charlie, some bodyguards from Regnar Wu’s family dared to break into our hotel and fight me and some security guards in the lobby!”

“What?!” Issac frowned and blurted out: “What’s the matter? Both the Wu family and his son live in our presidential suite, and their bodyguards also live in it. Why did they break into the hotel to fight?”

Manager hurriedly explained: “It’s like this. A few of them seemed to have just had a fight with someone outside. They were covered in blood, their arms were broken, and

their foreheads were carved with a knife. , The faces full of blood, it looks like filth, doesn't our hotel always have a request to not allow guests with disheveled clothes to enter, so I stopped them..."

Issac frowned.

He had also heard of Wu's bodyguard.

It is said that the strength is very extraordinary.

These five people, in Aurous Hill, even Issac's own bodyguards may not be their opponents. Therefore, when Issac heard that their arms and foreheads were engraved on them, he was stunned!

He couldn't figure out, when did Crouching Tiger, Hidden Dragon start in places like Aurous Hill?

Is there such a master who can abolish all the five bodyguards of the Wu family? What kind of perverted power must this be?

Thinking of this, he said to Manager: "This matter is a bit weird, don't worry, I'll call someone to check it."

Issac had many eyes and ears in Aurous Hill. He quickly picked up his mobile phone, dialed a number, and said in a cold voice: "Check it out now, the bodyguard of Wu's family from Suzhou, what did they do in Aurous Hill tonight, within five minutes, I want to knwo all results!"

Three minutes later, Issac's phone rang. Hearing the words on the other end of the phone, Issac was struck by lightning!

It turned out that the bodyguard of the Wu family went to Classic Mansion tonight and wanted to punish Mr. Orvel, but unexpectedly, they were defeated by his young master Charlie!

The five masters of the Wu family were actually defeated by the young master? !

Oh my god, Mr. Wade has such a powerful strength? !

Issac was terrified!

Immediately, a strong anger surged in his heart!

Wu family, so bold!

Mr. Orvel had been with the young master for a long time, and he was considered half of the Wade family. How dare the Wu family come to Aurous Hill to punish Mr. Orvel, and even clashed with his own young master?

They are tired of life, right? !

Moreover, after this group of people went to punish Mr. Orvel and was beaten to death by his young master, they were so arrogant that they beat the lobby manager of Shangri-La? !

What the h*ll is going to offend the Wade Family to death!

Thinking of this, Issac was furious!

He even gave the father and son face back and let them live in the presidential suite in Shangri-La. If the young master knew about it, what if the crime came down?

The angry Issac almost wished to rush to the presidential suite where the Wu family and his son are located, and break the legs of these two dogs!

However, when he thought that the young master was also involved, he didn't dare to call the shots without authorization, so he immediately called Charlie.

When the phone was connected, Charlie had just stopped the car.

After the Old Master got off the car, Charlie said to him: "Dad, I will pick up the phone and follow you."

Jacob nodded and said, "You can pick it up, I'll smoke a cigarette outside and wait for you."

Chapter 730

Charlie nodded.

The Old Master went to smoke, and he sat in the car to answer the phone.

As soon as the phone was connected, Issac hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade I heard that you have a conflict with Wu’s bodyguard?”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Your information is quite timely!”

Issac hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade I also heard that these five people are making trouble in Shangri-La, and I found out after finding someone to check.”

With that said, Issac explained what happened after the five Jones Zizhou went to Shangri-La.

After listening to Charlie, he said coldly: “These five dogs, I didn’t expect that dogs can’t change their poop. I thought they could learn to be honest and low-key, but I didn’t expect them to have both arms and legs troubled!”

Issac hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade now the Wu family man and his son are also in Shangri-La, what do you want to do with them, you only need to give an order and do so immediately!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “In this way, you go to their room first and interrupt the legs of these five dogs. I want to see they have all their hands and feet gone, what else will they do to cause trouble.”

Issac blurted out: “OK Master! What else do you want?”

Charlie said again: “There are also Regnar and Roger. I don’t plan to kill them for the time being, but I can’t make them go so easily. You can help me to interrupt one of them and drive them out of Aurous Hill!”

“Okay!” Issac said immediately: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will do this wisely!”

After speaking, Issac asked again: “By the way, Mr. Wade do you want me to tell them clearly so that they know what kind of existence they provoke?”

“No.” Charlie said indifferently: “If I let them know my true identity, they will probably be completely persuaded. That would be boring.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Remember, you need to teach them this time, it is completely because the Wu family bodyguards made trouble in Shangri-La and ruined Wade family’s face.”

Issac said immediately: “I understand Mr. Wade!”

”Well, you understand, just do it.”

……

In the presidential suite at this time, Regnar was darkened, looking at the five dead dogs in front of him!

On the one hand, he hated the waste of these five people, even if they could not handle a waste like Charlie, on the other hand, he hated the words engraved on the heads of these five people.

d*mn, it’s a complete insult to the Wu family!

He shouted to Jones Zizhou in a cold voice: “I will arrange for someone to perform cosmetic surgery on you, cut off all the skin on your forehead, take skin from other parts of your body and transplant it, and then you should be able to remove these words!”

Jones Zizhou nodded hurriedly, and said with a trembling, “Thank you, Mr. Regnar…”

Regnar used to have some respect for Jones Zizhou, but now he is not pleasing to the eye.

So, he said coldly: “I will transfer a group of new bodyguards from the family, and then you can disband on the spot.”

“Disbanded on the spot?!” Jones Zizhou blurted out: “Mr. Regnar, are you trying to fire us?”

Regnar frowned and asked, “Otherwise? I’ll keep you as a bodyguard? Can you still be a bodyguard like this?”

Jones Zizhou blurted out: “Mr. Regnar, our five brothers have been with you for so long, and we have killed many people, prevented a lot of disasters, and suffered a lot of injuries for you. Today, all five of us were abandoned by Charlie, this all happened while fulfilling your orders. How can you leave us at this time and let us disband on the spot?”

Regnar asked in return: “Why? If you don’t dissolve, do you still want me to provide for you?!”

As he said, Regnar said in disgust: “Don’t tell me these useless things. I will give you 500,000 severance pay at that time. If you know how to raise money, you can get out of it. If you don’t know how to raise money, Don’t blame me for being rude then!”

Chapter 731

Although Regnar is a billionaire, he is not a generous person.

In other words, in his eyes, the money that should not be spent is not spent any more.

For example, Jones Zizhou and these five wastes.

The bodyguard with his broken hand can’t even open the door of his mother’s car. What are they going to do?

Their wages are ridiculously high, and if they continue to be kept, they can only be charity and provide them with old age benifits.

Therefore, they should be driven away as soon as possible at this time.

The f@rther you go, the better.

Regnar actually didn’t want to pay 500,000 severance pay.

Therefore, he felt that he was already very generous.

However, Jones Zizhou certainly didn't think so!

He's a useless person now!

What is the concept of waste? In this life, it is tantamount to being an armless person!

Armless people, eat, drink, and sleep, why don't they need someone to take care of?

In the next few decades, there will be more places to spend money!

They were so badly injured because of the Wu family. At this time, the Wu family fell into trouble, wouldn't it be their life, they have to pay for?

Thinking of this, Jones Zizhou felt resentful.

However, he didn't dare to do anything to Regnar.

Because the Wu family is too strong, five of the brothers have been scrapped, and dozens of bodyguards may come in a blink of an eye. He is already a useless person. When the time comes, he will face the Wu family. Get killed?

Jones Zizhou really wanted to cry without tears at this time.

Why didn't he notice that Regnar turned out to be such a b@stard! The subordinates said that they kicked, and the ministers in the arms completely ignored him. He was simply a beast with no heart and liver!

At this moment, the door of the presidential suite was suddenly opened.

The waiter used the universal room card to open the door of the presidential suite. Then, Issac walked in with dozens of personal bodyguards with a cold face.

Regnar didn't expect the door to be opened suddenly, but he was shocked when he saw Issac walked in slowly with unspeakable anger and indifference.

Behind him, in addition to following Manager who was beaten by Jones Zizhou before, there were also dozens of strong bodyguards in suits.

Seeing Issac's sudden appearance, Regnar felt confused, but he didn't dare to neglect. He hurriedly put away his face full of anger, and smiled: "Issac, why are you here?"

Unexpectedly, Issac said with a cold face and angrily said: "Regnar, you are so brave! Do you know that Shangri-La is an industry under the name of the Wade family?"

Regnar's expression suddenly stunned, and he couldn't help but wonder, is this Issac taking the wrong gunpill?

He was still chatting and laughing with him before, so why didn't he have too much effort in the conference, so he changed into such an inhumane face?

Or even call him a dog? !

However, no matter how unhappy he was, he knew that he could not offend Issac.

Therefore, Regnar hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, of course I know that Shangri-La is the industry of the Wade family. To be honest, my admiration for the Wade family is really like a surging river, and I hope I can rely on you. Get acquainted with the Wade family, and I will serve the Wade family in the future..."

Issac looked at Regnar, raised his hand and slapped him severely, then kicked him to the ground.

Chapter 732

Regnar screamed, and fell to the ground in pain, with panic in his heart.

Roger, who was next to him, subconsciously rebuked angrily: "Hey, why are you hitting my dad?!"

Issac strode to him and hit his nose with a punch. He was covered with blood and yelled: "Your dad has to be respectful in front of me. What are you? Dare to talk to me like this?! Tired of living? Believe it or not, I will kill you now?"

“You’re looking for death!” Roger grew up so old and had never suffered from a hit, so he ate twice today.

First Charlie scrapped one of his own hands, and then Issac smashed his nose with a punch.

He was spoiled and arrogant since he was a child. How could he ever suffer such a crime?

So angrily roared: “Do you think that you are the Wade family’s dog? That’s great? My Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. It will kill you every minute!”

As soon as Roger’s voice fell, Regnar rushed over, slapped his face with a slap, and angrily cursed: “b@stard thing! How do you talk to Mr. Charlie?! Don’t you hurry up to Mr. Charlie. Kneel down and admit your mistakes!”

Regnar was shocked by Roger at this time.

He couldn’t think that his own son was so useless, he couldn’t even tell the situation?

Even if Issac was just the Wade family’s dog, the Wade family standing behind them!

What does the Wade Family exist?

One of the top three families in the country!

In terms of financial resources, the Wu family may not be one-tenth the Wade family.

Because the Wade family is a trillion-level family, but whether it is one trillion or nine trillion, no one can figure out.

After all, a behemoth like the Wade Family can never be seen through by ordinary people!

When it comes to power and status, the Wade Family is far more numerous than the Wu Family!

Therefore, even if Issac kills the two of them now, the Wu family will definitely not dare to bullsh*t!

Even his own father, Mr. Orvel, might not even care about holding a funeral for himself, so he first went to Eastcliff and pleaded guilty to Wade's family!

Roger even dared to scold Issac at this time. Isn't this looking for death?

After Roger was slapped with this slap, he realized that he had caused a catastrophe. Apart from anything else, he immediately knelt in front of Issac in fear, kowtow and begged for mercy: "I'm sorry, President Issac! I was impulsive, d*mn it! "

After speaking, he snapped his big mouth back and forth.

Issac went up and kicked him in the chest. After kicking him down, he went up and stepped on his face, and said coldly: "Big boy, I have offended the Wade family. Believe it or not, I made your Wu family extinct?"

Roger's face was swollen just now, and now Issac stepped on his face. He couldn't speak clearly, but he could only insist on saying: "Issac, I'm really wrong. You beat me and scolded me. Anyway, please don't be like me..."

Seeing that his son was beaten like this, Regnar felt distressed and couldn't help asking: "Mr Issac, Mr. Charlie, I have my heartfelt respect for you. If you are dissatisfied with us, please tell me. , If someone Wu really did something wrong, I am willing to be punished, but you have to make me understand!"

Mr. Charlie sneered, and said, "Your heartfelt respect? You respect me, so let these silly dog bodyguards of your Wu family rush into my Shangri-La lobby. In my Shangri-La lobby, they hurt my Shangri-La people. ? Then if you don't respect me, will you even call me?"

Regnar was struck by lightning!

what?

His bodyguard actually beat Issac's men in the lobby of Shangri-La?

Which thing with no eyesight did this? !

Thinking of this, Regnar's icy eyes fell on Jones Zizhou and the others.

Needless to say, he also knows that it must be one of these five people who caused the catastrophe!

Chapter 733

Regnar was extremely angry, staring at the five people kneeling on the ground, and asked coldly: "Who did it? Or did the five of you do it together?!"

Feeling the killing intent in Regnar's eyes, Jones Zizhou was shocked. He hurriedly said, "Mr. Regnar, it's not us to blame! We have already explained to the security guard at the door and the lobby manager and said we are Wu's people. But they insisted that our manners were disordered and that we were not allowed to come in, I was anxious to return to you, so I broke into the hotel and clashed with them..."

Hearing this, Regnar suddenly became angry. He slapped on the face and cursed: "It's really a bunch of Rubbish! Can Shangri-La also be something you can break through? He kept saying that you should return to life. If you do it again, it is also called life?! Give you such a small thing. I couldn't handle it well, and it caused me great trouble. What is the use of raising you?!"

As he said, he immediately said to Issac: "Mr. Issac! These five wastes ran into you, and wanted to kill you!"

In fact, Regnar couldn't wait for Issac to drag these five people away and kill them.

There are five wastes anyway, and leaving them in the world will only waste his own money.

Issac also knew Regnar's wishful thinking, and said coldly: "Regnar, are you the boss? If you don't help your little brother, you will sell your own people if something happens. Your Wu family's work is really true. Too low-level, isn't it? If it's spread out, how do you Wu family still mix?"

Regnar was suddenly shocked.

What does Issac mean? He has already handed over all the five people who caused trouble for him. He still holds on to him?

However, he dared not yell at Issac, so he could only suppress the soaring anger in his heart, walked to Issac's body, and apologized: "Mr. Issac, this matter is my fault. I apologize to you!"

After speaking, he said again: "In order to express my apologies, I am willing to spend 10 million for the medical expenses and mental damage expenses of the injured staff. I hope you can forgive the Wu family for this mistake. What do you think?"

In his opinion, although Issac is the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, after all, he is also the second-generation heir of the Wu family somehow, and he also paid out 10 million as compensation. No matter what, the other party will not be because This trivial matter will cause conflict and disharmony with the Wu family, right?

Unexpectedly, Issac's face was still cold at this time, and said, "Do you think that my dignified Eastcliff Wade family cares about ten million? According to your statement, I will now let people beat you father and son into a rubbish. , And give another 20 million to your father who is far away in Suzhou. After that this matter is over, do you agree?!"

As soon as these words came out, Regnar's expression was so ugly.

He never expected that Issac would be so stubborn!

The few of his own non-eyed subordinates just beat a lobby manager in a small area. What's the big deal?

Moreover, the other party didn't suffer multiple injuries. Issac had to chat with him here for this?

With Issac's tough attitude, if someone else came over, Regnar would have let him be broken into pieces!

Throughout Aurous Hill, the second-generation heir to the dignified Wu family, when did he suffer such grievances?

But having said that, he never dared to offend Issac, after all, he was the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill.

As the second-generation heir of the Wu family, once there is a conflict with Issac, it means that the Wu family is directly provoking the authority of the Wade family.

In this way, it will definitely bring great trouble to the whole family!

Once Eastcliff Wades asks the guilt, and fights for it, the Wu family is bound to fall into an abyss that cannot be restored!

Therefore, he could only endure the anger deep in his heart and did not immediately break out. He was very aware of the current affairs and smiled and said: “Mr. Issac, I said the wrong thing. I apologize to you. I hope you won’t remember the villain!”

Chapter 734

After speaking, he licked his face and said: “Mr. Charlie, how do you want to solve this matter today? As long as you give a solution, Wu will do everything you can to do the way you said!”

Issac smiled coldly in his heart, and secretly said in his heart that this second-generation heir of the Wu family is quite capable of bending and stretching, and sure enough.

However, today they provoke his own young master, it is really impossible for him to come around!

Had it not been for the command of the young master, Issac would have waited to cut them off immediately!

He snorted coldly and said, “I’m sorry, I don’t accept your apology, nor will the Eastcliff Wade family accept it!”

Regnar held back his anger and asked in a low voice, “Mr. Issac, how do you want to solve it?”

Issac said coldly: “Your five men injured the leg of my men they will pay with legs. I want to abolish all the legs of these five people!”

As soon as these words came out, Regnar immediately said without hesitation: “No problem! Since President Issac has spoken, these five people’s legs will be at your disposal!”

As soon as Jones Zizhou heard this, he suddenly collapsed and shouted: “Regnar! You can’t be like this, right?! The five of us have already had our arms destroyed. If our legs are destroyed, what is the difference with the living dead?”

Regnar scolded coldly: “d*mn, your arms were scrapped because you were inferior to human skills, and your legs are scrapped because you offended President Issac. This is all your fault, you deserve it!”

“You…” Jones Zizhou roared angrily: “Regnar, you are an old tortoise b@stard! If I knew you had such a face, I Jones Zizhou should screw your head off!”

Regnar was furious and said to Issac: “Mr. Charlie, you see, for this kind of b@stard thing, you break their legs, it is all kind of grace to them! Such people should be killed directly. !”

Issac smiled playfully and said: “They were damned originally, but I saw the carved calligraphy on their foreheads, and felt that the five of them had to live well to be worthy of the artwork on their foreheads.”

Regnar’s face suddenly became a little ugly.

The foreheads of these five people were all engraved with words that insulted the Wu family. Issac actually said that these words are works of art. Isn’t that an insult to the Wu family?

However, he dared not pretend to force Issac.

So can only laugh with him and say: “Since Mr. Issac, you think they are meant to be alive, please interrupt their legs and let them be useless persons forever!”

Issac nodded playfully, and said to his men, “Come on, first interrupt these five dogs legs for me!”

Regnar breathed a sigh of relief. It seems that Issac can calm down his anger this time.

However, he felt wrong again in an instant!

Issac just said, “First” interrupt the legs of these five dogs? !

Why is it first?

Is there anything behind?

Chapter 735

Before Regnar had figured out what Issac’s remark meant, Issac’s men had already moved!

His subordinates are also top masters, but if you really talk about strength, no one may be better than Jones Zizhou.

However, Jones Zizhou is now half a dead dog, and it may be okay to deal with ordinary people, but dealing with Premium man is simply a waste.

Therefore, facing Issac’s men, he has no opportunity to refute or resist.

Charlie had already planned his destiny in advance!

Jones Zizhou’s heart was extremely desperate and dead.

He never dreamed that he would end up like this!

If his legs are also abolished, wouldn’t he be completely cold in this life?

At that time, he will be a d*ck with a broken arm and leg, lying on the bed, unable to move, and not even capable of taking care of himself…

At this time, Issac’s men stepped forward to Jones Zizhou and the others, and the first one started with Jones Zizhou.

The man said coldly to some of his men, “Hold his legs for me!”

Several men immediately stepped forward and pressed Jones Zizhou's legs to the ground.

Immediately afterwards, the man took out a finger tiger made of pure steel from his arms, put it on his hand, and slammed it against Jones Zizhou's right knee. The whole knee was suddenly broken into slag.

Jones Zizhou suddenly felt a piercing pain, and kept wailing.

But this is only halfway through!

The other party then slammed on the knee of his other leg again, and with a click, the knee cracked.

Afterwards, this person kept abandoning all the legs of these five bodyguards!

There was a wailing in the living room of the presidential suite.

Regnar's complexion did not change the slightest. These five people, he couldn't wait to kill them directly, so he didn't care about their current fate.

He only care, is Issac satisfied?

If not satisfied, what else would he want? !

So he asked Issac: "Mr. Issac, I don't know the result now, are you still satisfied?"

Issac said coldly: "Of course not satisfied!"

Regnar trembled all over, and hurriedly asked: "Mr. Issac, how can you be satisfied?"

Issac looked at him with a cold expression in his eyes: "It's very simple, I want you and your son to give a leg!"

"What!?" Regnar looked startled and blurted out: "Mr. Charlie, are you kidding too much?"

Issac squinted his eyes and asked him, “Which one of your eyes saw me joking with you?!”

Regnar stepped back involuntarily in fright, and blurted out in a panic: “Mr. Issac, the person under your hand has had a little conflict because of a little misunderstanding, why should you take this seriously?”

As he said, he lowered his posture and said in a humble tone: “If Wu did not do well in any way, please make it clear that Wu will make all efforts to correct it. You don’t need to continue to hold onto it. It hurts the harmony between our two families, right?”

Issac said coldly: “Only your Wu family is worthy to talk to the Wade family about peace? Are you not a bullsh*t?”

After all, Issac sternly shouted: “If you want to survive, just let me get rid of a leg, otherwise, no one can save you today!”

Regnar trembled in shock!

This Issac is going to be real!

Want his leg now? !

What a joke!

He is the eldest son of the Wu family and the second-generation heir of the Wu family!

In the whole Aurous Hill, he can be said to be under one person and over ten thousand people, and the only person above him is his own self.

The Wu family is strong throughout Aurous Hill, and it is always the Wu family bullying others. When has it been bullied by others? !

This Issac rushed in and beat him up with his son, but for the Wade Family’s face, he could bear it.

However, he actually wants to break the legs of his and his son, how can he accept it? !

If this were to be spread out, wouldn't the Wu family be discredited? !

Thinking of this, he plucked up courage and shouted sharply: "Issac! Don't go too far! Do you think you are a member of the Wade family? You are just a subordinate of the Wade family! Who gave you the courage to let you dare Against my Wu family?! Even if my Wu family is not as strong as the Wade family, it is still the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. I don't believe that the Wade family will let you indulge like this?!"

Chapter 736

Issac smiled playfully: "Do you want to know who gave me the courage? I'm sorry, it was Mr. Wade!"

If it was normal, he was just a spokesperson for the Wade family, and he really didn't dare to directly conflict with the Wu family on behalf of the Wade family, let alone interrupt the legs of Wu's parents and grandson.

However, today's decision was not made by himself, but by his young master!

If his young master said he wanted to kill the Wu family man and his son, he would immediately follow suit, and the Wade family would definitely support the protection!

Therefore, Issac has no scruples at all.

Regnar and his son were stunned!

Is Mr. Wade going to deal with him? !

However, when did he offend Mr. Wade? ! I doesn't even know Mr. Wade!

At this moment, if they were killed, they couldn't believe that Charlie, the well-known Rubbish son in Aurous Hill, was actually the young master of the Wade Family!

Regnar said in a panic: "Mr Issac, is there any misunderstanding in this? When did we offend Mr. Wade?"

Issac was too lazy to explain to them, sneered, and said to the people around him: “First discard that small leg! Then discard the old one!”

As soon as the voice fell, the man in black around him rushed to Roger!

Roger was scared!

He was pressed to the ground by the man in black and shouted: “Dad! Hurry up and help Dad! Dad, help me!”

Regnar was trembling even at his teeth!

He thought that Shangri-La was the safest place, but he didn’t expect it to be the real wolf den!

This Issac, relying on being a member of the Wade family, is confident, what can he do now?

Beg for mercy? He doesn’t buy it at all!

Show your identity? He doesn’t care at all!

Go head-to-head with him? Is there anyone else available around?

Thinking of this, his heart was completely ashes!

He knew that he could not save his son.

He can’t even save himself now!

At this moment, the black man wearing a finger tiger’s punch suddenly fell!

After the click, Roger howled sadly like a slaughtered pig!

His right leg is useless!

The right hand and right leg are all dead at this time!

Moreover, the injury of the right leg is too serious, and there is no possibility of recovery!

In other words, in the future, he, the dignified eldest son of the Wu family, will become a lame ridiculed by others!

Roger burst into tears immediately!

How could this be!

Why is this happening? !

What kind of place is Aurous Hill? Why does it feel that this small city is full of devastating demons!

Regnar was heartbroken.

The one he loves most is the eldest son.

After all, the eldest son will inherit his mantle in the future, and he has always been a focus of training.

Unexpectedly, he turned out to be a disabled person now!

And his second son is still that sh!t swallowing beast that eats sh!t every hour...

Why is his destiny so miserable? !

At this time, Issac pointed to Regnar who was indignant in his heart, and said to the black man: “Come on, this old guy!”

Regnar snorted in his heart, his legs softened involuntarily, and he knelt on the ground with a thump...

Issac looked at him who was kneeling, and laughed coldly: “Oh, Mr. Regnar, why are you kneeling? Kneeling, also have to break your leg!”

Chapter 737

Regnar collapsed!

He knew that he was already powerless. When he came to Aurous Hill this time, instead of detecting the murderer of the younger son, he got in with his elder son's legs...

Issac's subordinates walked to the front in three or two steps, grabbed his right leg, fists up and down...

Regnar felt an extremely strong pain in his knee, and the pain almost made him faint.

He gritted his teeth and tried to stop himself from screaming, but the severe pain only made him endure for less than ten seconds, and then he let out a cry, crying!

Issac looked at all this coldly, and snorted disdainfully: "Wu Family, for whatever the f*ck, you dare to stray wild on the Wade Family's site. This is a little punishment for you. If you dare to touch Wade Family again, Wade Family will definitely destroy your, Wu Family Mansion!"

Issac's words are loud and clear!

Especially the last six words, destroy your Wu family!

It was even scared that Regnar twitched violently!

what happened.....

What exactly happened here.....

Why does the Wade Family want to target him so much?

If he wanted to kneel and lick the Wade family, he couldn't find a chance. Why would the Wade family hate him for being a shareholder and would punish him so

He can't figure it out, totally can't figure it out!

He can only attribute all this to Jones Zizhou's and guards who fought in Shangri-La!

It seems that Wade's majesty really does not tolerate any form of trampling, even if it is just making trouble in the Wade Family's property and beating Wade Family's insignificant subordinates, they will also be punished by the Wade Family!

Regnar hates this d*mn Jones Zizhou crazy!

Blame him!

It was him who killed him, so he and his son were also implicated!

At this moment, he could not wait to rush over and choke this Jones Zizhou alive!

Moreover, his heart was really moved to kill!

He knew that he couldn't kill people on Issac's territory, but he had made up his mind. After leaving Shangri-La, he immediately called and asked the family to send some masters over to kill Jones Zizhou and his four brothers directly, leaving them dead!

At this time, Issac said coldly: "I will give you ten minutes to get out of Shangri-La. If you are still in Shangri-La after ten minutes, I hope you two will also interrupt the other leg!"

Regnar trembled all over, and hurriedly said with sincerity and fear: "Mr. Issac, we'll go now! we'll go!"

After speaking, he jumped to his son's side, reached out to help him, tearful, and comforted: "Son, let's go back to Suzhou. Dad must find the best orthopedic doctor to treat your leg!"

Roger also cried in a mess. With the help of his father, he got up with difficulty and cried and said, "Dad...can my legs be cured?"

"Yes, it will definitely be possible!" Regnar also knew that the knee has been completely shattered, and there is almost no possibility of cure. Even if all the artificial joints are replaced, there will be serious sequelae in the future, even if it is not a lame, it is a lame man. It is absolutely impossible to restore the appearance of a normal person.

However, he cannot hit his son that way.

He is still young after all!

So, he didn't dare to pack things anymore, and supported each other with his son, and walked to the door of the presidential suite.

At this time, Issac suddenly smiled and said: "Hold on!"

Chapter 738

Regnar trembled all over, turned around, and asked nervously, "Mr. Issac, what do you want to say?"

Issac pointed to Jones Zizhou and other five people lying on the ground, and said coldly: "You two, drag out these five dead dogs, don't dirty my Shangri-La place!"

"I..." Regnar was anxious, almost vomiting blood!

After a while, he came back to his senses and blurted out: "Mr. Charlie, these five people have nothing to do with the Wu family anymore, you can do what you want to do at will! You want to kill or smash them, it is up to you!"

Issac said coldly: "Did you forget what I just said? These five people have works of art on their foreheads. You take them back to Wu's house, wait on them and let them live well, and you must not let them die. , Let alone remove the artwork on their foreheads, understand?"

artwork……

Regnar looked at Jones Zizhou and the five of them with resentment. Every word on the forehead of these five people was like a sharp knife, slamming his heart!

Now, Issac actually asked him to take these five people home to serve?

This is really too humiliating!

However, he did not dare to have the slightest temper.

What can't humiliate him?

What should be received, still have to be received!

It seems that at the moment he can only deal with himself first, taking these five people away and taking them back to Suzhou, and then let them evaporate!

Just as thinking about this, Issac said again: "Yes, I forgot to remind you, these five people are to be taken home, you must take good care of them, and you will send them to Aurous Hill by special plane every once in a while for my inspection. I want the life of one of your sons; if two of these people die, I want the life of a pair of your sons; if three people die, your dog's life is mine!"

Regnar's body trembled violently with anger!

This...this is sh!t riding on the neck!

What exactly does Issac have against Wu family?

Why does he want to humiliate him in such an extremely insulting way?

However, how dare he say a word to Issac?

So he could only cry and nod: "Mr. Charlie, what you say is what I do..."

Issac was satisfied and said coldly: "Okay, you two, get out with them behind your back!"

Regnar begged: "Mr. Issac, I broke my leg, my son also broke his leg, and he also broke his hand earlier today. We two are disabled people, how can we carry these five people on our backs... .. Please forgive us, or please arrange some of your subordinates to help us carry them out..."

Issac asked coldly: "If you don't carry them. Don't leave if you don't carry it. I will interrupt your hands and feet. The seven of you are lying here together waiting for the Wu family to pick you up!"

Roger suddenly collapsed and cried: “Mr. Issac…how did we make you unhappy, please give us a good time, don’t torture me and my dad, I’ll kowtow to you!”

With that, Roger, who had broken his leg, knelt on the ground with difficulty and kept kowtow with one hand supporting it.

He is really scared!

What the h*ll is the top luxury Shangri-La, this is simply purgatory on earth!

He just want to escape now, escape back to Suzhou, escape back to own home, then lock himself up and lick the wound alone.

What happened today is really humiliating, and he will not even want to go out to meet people in the next few years!

Issac didn’t buy anything for his kneeling and kowtow, and said coldly: “Well, I have already said, either you two will get them away, or you will become such dead dogs just like them. There are only two roads, choose your own!”

Regnar hurriedly and humblely pleaded: “Mr. Charlie, don’t be angry, we will get them all out, even if it is crawling, we will drag all five of them out!”

Chapter 739

With Regnar’s complete compromise, the injured and lame father and son can only leane down with a gray face and tried their best to prepare to carry Jones Zizhou and others out of the Shangri-La Hotel.

However, the two had already become disabled, and Roger was even more miserable, having broken hands and feet, so carrying these five profuse sweats was simply extremely difficult.

The father and son took the lead in dragging Jones Zizhou out, and every time they took a step, they both panted with exhaustion.

Not only were they tired, but the leg that was broken was even more painful.

However, neither of them dared to yell at this time, so they could only grit their teeth and persist.

Issac hugged his shoulders, as if watching a good show, watching the father and son exert all their energy, and drag the five people to the square outside Shangri-La Hotel one after another like a shitball.

Regnar slumped on the ground tiredly and raised his hand to wipe off his sweat. Then he asked Issac: “Mr. Charlie, are you satisfied now?”

Issac nodded and said coldly: “But you took too long. I let you do it in ten minutes. How about you? It took an hour!”

“I’m really sorry…” Regnar said humiliatingly: “The legs and feet are indeed inconvenient. It is a waste of your precious time.”

Issac snorted, and said, “You know it!”

Afterwards, he said sharply: “This square at the entrance is also my site for Shangri-La. Hurry up and let people come and pick you up. If I come out later, if I see you are still there, I will break your other leg!”

After Issac finished speaking, he turned and left the scene.

The father and son were left almost desperate.

Roger cried and asked Regnar at this time: “Dad, what shall we do now? I want to go back to Suzhou, and I don’t want to stay in Aurous Hill anymore…”

Regnar gritted his teeth and said, “I will call your grandfather now and ask him to send a helicopter over to take us back!”

In fact, Regnar had already broken his heart in Aurous Hill. At this time, he just wanted to go back and treat his legs quickly.

So Regnar immediately called his father, and on the phone, he complained to his father about what happened here.

After listening to this, Mr. Wu became furious.

“The Wade Family is really deceiving people too much!”

His eldest son and eldest grandson had both broken their legs, and it was fake that Mr. Wu was not angry.

However, after getting angry, he sighed again and said, “Wait, I will contact the general aviation company in Aurous Hill, and hurry up to rent a helicopter to pick you up.”

Regnar also knew that even if his father regained his energy, there would be no way to do this. After all, the Wu family could only be regarded as ants in front of the Wade family, without any strength to compete with it.

A few minutes later, the Old Master called and told Regnar: “The helicopter has been found. It will be there to pick you up in 15 minutes!”

“Great…” Regnar even choked up.

He has never suffered such a big humiliation in his life. Now he is like a child who has been wronged outside, just thinking about being able to go home sooner.

After hanging up the phone, he said to Roger: “Your grandpa has arranged a helicopter, and it will be there in 15 minutes!”

When Roger heard this, he cried in excitement.

Regnar hugged him, and the father and son cried together.

The five Jones Zizhou lying on the ground also felt very complicated.

They are sad, because they are now completely useless, and may never have the chance to stand up.

But they were also very fortunate. Fortunately, Issac came forward and asked the Wu family to take care of them and send them to be inspected by Issac regularly.

This also means that he will not be retaliated by the Wu family and will not be killed by the them. On the contrary, he will be raised by the Wu family.

Thinking about it this way, at least the future life will still have a fall, otherwise, with Regnar's character, he will definitely kill them immediately.

Chapter 740

At this moment, Wu Qi, who had been at Regnar's home, suddenly called Regnar.

At this time, he had just finished eating and had just regained his senses. Regardless of the stench in his mouth, he hurriedly called his father Regnar.

Regnar didn't expect the younger son to call him.

After all, he has been very depressed during this period of time. Every time he finishes eating, he wants to die and commit suicide. The whole person is very decadent. No one wants to see or talk.

Don't know why he is calling him at this time?

Could it be that he heard about what happened to his eldest son and called to comfort me?

Thinking of this, Regnar felt somewhat relieved.

But after the call was connected, he heard Wu Qi's extremely flustered voice: "Dad! It's not good! Grandpa had a heart attack just now!"

"What?!" Regnar blurted out, "What's the matter? When I was talking on the phone with your grandpa just now, his voice sounded fine!"

Wu Qi said: "Just now, a friend of my grandfather called and asked him to watch a video on YouTube, and I showed it to him. As a result, he suffered a heart attack after watching it! Now the medical team at home is trying to rescue him. Fortunately, there is no danger to life"

“YouTube video? What video?!” Regnar said anxiously: “What kind of YouTube is the Old Master watching? Is he scared by the horror videos above?”

“No…” Wu Qi blurted out: “There is a pair of father and son with lettering on their foreheads. They said that a cross talk was sent to YouTube!”

“Crosstalk?!” Regnar didn’t understand even more.

Then he suddenly asked: “What did you just say, lettering on forehead?”

“Yes!” Wu Qi said hurriedly: “They introduced themselves, and said one was called Liu Guang and the other was Liu Ming!”

Regnar is even more surprised!

What happened to these two father and son?

Yes indeed!

When he saw that Jones Zizhou and the others had become useless and had their foreheads engraved on them, he was shocked that they were not enough, and completely forgot about Liu Guang and his son.

Where did these two go?

Said the cross talk went?

So, he asked in amazement: “What did these two talk about cross talk? How could you have your grandpa’s heart attack?”

Wu Qi said: “He probably watched a little bit. Their cross talk is all about scolding our family. The scolding is really terrible! They not only tease me about eating sh!t, they also tease you and my brother. With my mother and my grandpa!”

“f*ck!” Regnar was furious, and scolded: “The father and son are guilty of having a bear heart and a leopard! Dare to take our Wu family for fun?!”

After speaking, he immediately said to Roger: “Quickly open YouTube and search for Liu Guang Liu Ming’s cross talk video!”

Roger was very surprised. He didn’t know why his father wanted to watch YouTube suddenly, let alone why Liu Guang, Liu Ming would talk about cross talk on YouTube.

However, he obediently took out his phone, turned on YouTube, searched Liu Guang and Liu Ming, and suddenly came out with a video that had been liked more than a million times!

He subconsciously clicked on it, and the voices of Liu Guang, Liu Ming came out.

Regnar also hurried over to listen. It didn’t matter if he heard it, the expressions of the father and son were getting more and more ugly!

Halfway through hearing this, Regnar hated him, and almost wanted to take a knife himself and cut Liu Guang, Liu Ming thousands of times!

Do not!

Thousands of knives can’t solve the hatred in his heart!

Chapter 741

It’s not just Regnar who is angry.

Roger is also angry!

This “cross talk” between Liu Guang and Liu Ming almost crushed and humiliated the entire Wu family on the ground!

Even after the humiliation was over, the father and son pissed on them!

Which makes them even more unacceptable!

This cross talk was spread to YouTube and it was made it public all over the Internet!

Since the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River, it can be regarded as having a good face in the country, so this cross talk so openly mocked them, satirized them, and insulted them, and it exploded in the circle of netizens!

On the one hand, netizens are curious, what is the origin of these two foreheads? who dare to insult the Wu family so much, isn't this like looking for death?

On the other hand, netizens also like to watch this kind of big family drama, so everyone started to pay attention to this video, so it immediately got a huge amount of attention.

Now the whole network is spreading this cross talk frantically. Countless people reposted, liked, commented, and even reposted it on Instagram, Facebook, WeChat Moments and WhatsApp Groups. The popularity is extremely high.

Regnar almost got Parkinson's anger, so he immediately took out his cell phone and called his local underground spokesperson in Suzhou. As soon as he came up, he said, "I want the lives of Liu Guang and Liu Ming! Today! I want it tonight!"

The other party was surprised and asked, "Mr. Regnar, is it because of the YouTube video?"

"Why are you so f*cking bullshit?!" When Regnar heard that he also mentioned the YouTube video, he knew that this matter had spread so much, he blurted out: "Find them both tonight, kill them both, I I'll give you 20 million, if you can't find them or kill them, I'll f*cking kill you!"

"Okay, Mr. Regnar, I'll take ten carts to Aurous Hill overnight, and find them at earliest, kill them both, and give this breath to Mr. Regnar!"

But Regnar didn't know. At this moment, Liu Guang's family had already drove on the highway overnight and rushed all the way to Eastcliff.

After arrangements were made to kill Liu Guang and his son, Regnar immediately called a friend.

As soon as he came up, he said to the other party: "Xuwen, did you see that video on YouTube?"

“I saw it.” The other party couldn’t help asking: “Old Wu, what’s the background of this person, dare to fight against you like this?”

Regnar said coldly: “Just leave it alone, I have sent someone to kill them. I called you to ask you for a favor.”

“Say it.”

Regnar said: “I have 30 million. Please help me contact the public relations company and the operations of YouTube, and help me delete this video. It is best to block the entire network and don’t let it spread again!”

Now, celebrities and entrepreneurs all have special crisis public relations.

Once the videos broke out on the Internet, one can immediately spend a lot of money on it, and all kinds of online searches and news can be removed.

Therefore, what Regnar thought at this time was to quickly spend money to remove all the videos. After the removal, there will be no new transmissions, so after a while, netizens will naturally forget about this.

Or, when someone else’s news breaks out, everyone’s eyes will be attracted by the other person, and then they will be relieved.

The other party thought for a while and said, “Old Wu, you have too much influence in this matter. If you want to completely suppress it, 30 million is not enough!”

Regnar immediately said: “Then you make an offer! How much can you suppress it for!”

The other party hesitated for a while and said: “Well, I won’t say 100 million, don’t say 50 million, you give me 70 million, I promise to delete this video permanently on YouTube!”

“Okay!” Regnar blurted out: “I will arrange for someone to make money now!”

Soon, Regnar arranged his own finances and immediately remitted 70 million to the other company.

While Regnar was waiting for the helicopter, the video was deleted on YouTube.

At this moment, Charlie was in the kitchen, cooking while watching the volume of YouTube play and likes soaring.

Liu Ming's phone is in front of him, and his YouTube account is about to explode at this time!

Charlie liked his black humor very much, and felt that it was a very murderous punishment for the Wu family.

Chapter 742

However, when the number of likes exceeded 1.5 million, his YouTube suddenly prompted: "Your account has been permanently banned for posting illegal videos!"

Charlie frowned suddenly.

What the h*ll?

Permanent ban?

He immediately took out his mobile phone and searched for the cross talk between Liu Guang and his son, and found that the entire site had been deleted cleanly!

He suddenly realized that this must be Regnar who spent money to do crisis deletion public relations!

Oh sh!t!

Charlie didn't expect that Regnar could still use this method to curb the spread of the video, and he was suddenly a little annoyed.

After thinking about it, he took out his cell phone and called Stephen Thompson who was far away in Eastcliff.

If Issac is only one of the many spokespersons of the Wade family, then Stephen Thompson is the only steward of the Wade family.

In other words, in the entire Wade family, except for the Old Wade, he is the oldest.

After the phone call, Stephen Thompson immediately said respectfully: “Hello Mr. Wade you haven’t called me for a long time.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “I call you now. I want to ask you for help.”

Stephen Thompson hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade you are serious. You are the young master of the Wade family, and I am a servant. If you have anything to do, just tell me!”

Charlie said, “I want to ask you, how much is YouTube local operations worth now?”

Stephen Thompson thought for a while, and said: “If you calculate it based on the valuation, there are some elements of false reporting. The declared valuation should be about 130 billion.”

Charlie asked again: “If you buy it directly? How much is the price?”

Stephen Thompson said: “If the price is one price, it will be between 80 billion and 90 billion.”

Charlie asked again: “Can you buy YouTube local operations for me?”

“Yes!” Stephen Thompson said immediately: “Mr. Wade wait a moment, I will let people contact the boss of YouTube. I believe he will not refuse the offer from the Wade family.”

Charlie said in his heart, as long as it is bought, he would put that crosstalk on the homepage of YouTube users across the country, asking them to open YouTube, and they would see that crosstalk.

Don’t the Wu family want to delete the video? He f*cking bought this video company directly, Now how would they delete it!

At this time, Regnar didn't know that Charlie had already started to buy YouTube local operations.

He scribbled on the YouTube several times, and finally heaved a sigh of relief after finding that there was no cross talk.

However, his anger towards Liu Guang and Liu Ming did not diminish at all.

Moreover, he thought carefully about the details.

Liu Ming had long been engraved with the word "poor hang" on his forehead. He knew this, but Liu Guang's forehead had not been engraved before. When he saw him today, he was fine.

In other words, this video should have been shot after Jones Zizhou was defeated and abandoned by Charlie.

Moreover, in the video, the father and son laughed more ugly than they cried. It should be the cross talk that someone threatened them to film.

Anyway, who threatened them?

It seems that there is only one possibility, and that is Charlie!

Thinking of this, Regnar gritted his teeth bitterly!

The surname is Wade, I will kill you one day!

Otherwise, I will be called a person in vain!

Chapter 743

Just when Regnar finally breathed a sigh of relief because YouTube's video was deleted, he never dreamed that YouTube had already completed the transaction with Wade's in Eastcliff.

Eastcliff Wade's acquired YouTube local operations wholly-owned by RMB 85 billion.

Before this news was released, the Wade family had already begun to take over YouTube's operations.

The first thing they did was to restore Liu Ming's deleted account, as well as the deleted hot video.

Immediately afterwards, the technicians through the setting, let all the notifications section users across the country, the first time they turn on the notifications section, they will see this cross talk directly on the home screen!

Regnar didn't know that things had changed a hundred and eighty degrees. When he was waiting for the helicopter to come over, he suddenly received another call from Wu Qi.

Wu Qi yelled in panic on the phone: "Dad, what's going on, why are all the cross talks when the notifications section is turned on?! Now the number of likes has exceeded two million, I asked many people, their steep When the sound is turned on, it is the cross talk!"

"What?!" Regnar exclaimed suddenly and blurted out: "Are you sure? I just spent 70 million to solve this problem, there is no reason to come up again!"

Wu Qi said confidently: "Of course I'm sure. I saw it myself. As long as you turn on the notifications section, it's that section. I also asked several people that their notifications section is like this. Dad, what should I do now… …."

Regnar said with a black face, "Let me see what is going on!"

After speaking, he immediately hung up and asked Roger to turn on YouTube.

really!

As soon as YouTube is turned on, it is the crosstalk by Liu Guang and Liu Ming by default!

He was so angry that he immediately called the person who was in crisis public relations, and blurted out: "Xuwen, are you playing me so much? How come the video is released again?! And all users will see it by default! "

The other party said embarrassingly: “Oh, Mr. Wu, I just received the news. You can’t blame me for this. The main reason is that Eastcliff Wade’s family just bought YouTube and paid 85 billion in cash. The other party did not hesitate. They just sold it…”

“What are you talking about?!” Regnar went crazy and exclaimed: “The Wade family bought YouTube whole?”

“That’s right!” Xuwen said embarrassingly, “Just now, they contacted YouTube’s boss directly and quoted a cash purchase price for the local operations. The other party agreed without hesitation. You know, the world recently The economy is not so good. The entrepreneurs who start their own businesses want to get rid of their hands and realize it. At such a high price, they are paid directly in one lump sum, and there is no resistance at all…”

As he said, the other party hurriedly said: “Old Wu, don’t be angry, the 70 million, I will leave it as it is, and I will immediately let the finance call you back! This time I’m really sorry, brother, I can do nothing!”

Regnar was shocked!

What is the Wade Family’s purpose?

So how can a big family smash with a small character like himself?

He didn’t offend the Wade family much! It’s nothing more than five of his dogs, who injured Wade’s servants in Shangri-La. Is it necessary to revenge so frantically?

In order to make a fool of him, even bought YouTube directly? !

At this moment, Regnar still didn’t want to believe that Charlie’s son-in-law would have anything to do with Eastcliff Wade family.

In his mind, he instinctively felt that these were completely two things.

One is that he offended Charlie, Charlie injured his subordinates, and recorded a cross talk between Liu Guang and Liu Ming;

One was that his subordinates offended the Wade family, and the Wade family protected their calves. Starting from Issac to Wade family, they began to have trouble with them.

It must be a coincidence that these two incidents collided together. It should be that the Wade family saw this video and wanted to use this video to humiliate the Wu family, but found out that they had deleted the video by crisis PR, so they simply put it up again by buying the local YouTube operations.

Eighty-five billion in cash, onlly they can take it, this boldness is indeed a top big family!

Chapter 744

Even though the Wu family's assets are around 200 billion, the proportion of cash is actually not so much, at most less than 10 billion.

A family is like a family. If a family has 2 million assets, it does not mean that they have 2 million cash. The house may be worth 1.3 million, a car worth 200,000, and Miscellaneous other things are worth two hundred thousand, and finally there are two hundred thousand in cash.

With so many assets and cash, there are only two million.

Therefore, the Wu family has a net worth of 200 billion, and the real cash proportion is not much.

If they were to buy YouTube for 85 billion, they would have to sell nearly half of their assets.

However, the Wade family is different.

No one knows exactly how much assets and cash the Wade family has. In short, they bought things with a lot of money.

The imperial group of 100 billion, buy it when they say buy; the notifications section of 85 billion, buy it when they say it!

Regnar was a little frightened in his heart. The Wade family was so willing to spend the capital to deal with the Wu family. Could it be that they were going to fight the Wu family to the end?

If this is the case, wouldn't the Wu family want to be cool?

Just as he was panicking, there was a roar from far and near in the sky.

The helicopter arranged by his father is here.

This is a heavy civilian helicopter with a large fuselage that can accommodate at least ten people. This time, not only will Regnar and his son be taken away, but also Jones Zizhou's five wastes will be taken away.

Regnar saw that the helicopter had hovered over his head and was slowly descending, his flustered heart eased slightly.

For him, it is more important that nothing goes home now.

For big things, he can wait to go home before slowly discussing solutions.

At this moment, Issac stepped out of the Shangri-La Hotel.

Behind him were dozens of black-clothed bodyguards, with a murderous look on their faces.

Regnar trembled for a while when he saw this scene.

He originally thought that the Wade family might not really want to rip apart with the Wu family, it was likely that Issac was good at making opinions.

However, the news that the Wade Family bought YouTube directly made him realize that this was not Issac's advocacy, but that the entire Wade Family was targeting the Wu Family!

That's why he was flustered, limped up to meet him, nodded and bowed his head and said, "Mr. Issac, we will get out of here. It won't delay you too long. Please forgive me,

and I ask you to talk to the Wade family. To say a few good things, thousands of mistakes are all the fault of the Wu family. The Wu family will definitely go to Eastcliff to apologize in a few days. I also ask the Wade family to have a lot of them. Don't be familiar with our kind of rag family... .."

Regnar is really scared.

In order to use a video to humiliate the Wu family, the Wade family can buy YouTube for 85 billion. If the Wade family really wants to kill the Wu family, they don't know what terrifying power they will use!

Issac looked at Regnar coldly at this time, and said contemptuously: "Just you, are you worthy to go to the Wade family to make an apology? Don't look at what you count as a thing!"

Regnar's face suddenly flushed red!

Yes, I don't deserve to visit Wade's house...

At this time, Issac yelled in a cold voice: "Let your helicopter roll f@rther from me, don't fall on my Shangri-La site, otherwise, I will have your helicopter dismantled, and then you and your son's other working limbs!"

Chapter 745

Regnar is about to collapse!

The helicopter is now overhead. Just let it fall, and the people inside will lift up their father and son and these five dead dogs, and they can take off in less than ten minutes, and they can take their son home.

However, Issac was not even willing to give him this convenience!

He couldn't help begging: "Mr. Issac, you don't think our father and son are already miserable enough, so please raise your hands and let us get on the plane back to Suzhou! Your great kindness, Wu will never forget!"

Issac snorted coldly, “It’s close to me? You don’t take a picture of yourself without soaking urine, is it worth it?”

After speaking, Issac waved his hand: “I have already said what I have said. As long as the plane lands, I will have the pilot pull down and break his leg. Don’t want the plane. You and your son, don’t want the other leg?”

Regnar was desperate.

He knew that Issac’s resolute attitude was absolutely impossible to give himself this face.

So he could only sigh, and tearfully said: “Mr. Issac, wait a minute, I’ll call the pilot…”

As he said, he limped to the side and asked for the contact information of the pilot from the general aviation company to get through the phone.

The pilot received his call and hurriedly said: “Hello, Mr. Regnar, I am ready to land now! Please wait a moment!”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Don’t land! Shangri-La will not let the plane land here!”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked: “Is there any place to land near here? My son and I have inconvenient legs and feet, and can’t be too far away!”

“Oh…” the pilot said embarrassingly: “Mr. Regnar, this is the city. Except for the square at the entrance of Shangri-La, only the apron on the top of the Shangri-La building I can land.”

“That won’t work either!” Regnar said, “You have to avoid Shangri-La’s place.”

The pilot said: “This… there is an elementary school two kilometers away. We can apply to land on the playground of that elementary school. This is the nearest place.”

“Two kilometers?!” Regnar hesitated.

Both himself and his son were lame, and both their right legs were scrapped and they could not drive the car.

Is it not too far to walk over?

Moreover, there are these five dead dogs as well for them to carry!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly asked: “How many people are there on your plane?”

“Three.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “That way, I will give you 10,000 per person. After you land the plane at that elementary school, take a taxi and pick us up. There are seven of us and our legs and feet are not very good.”

The other party thought for a while and said, “Okay, Mr. Regnar, wait a moment, we will pick you up after landing.”

The helicopter hovered overhead for a moment, then climbed and flew away.

Regnar wiped away tears and said to Issac: “Mr. Issac, are you satisfied now?”

Issac looked at him disgustedly: “Take your son and get out, don’t appear in front of me like a fly, ever again!”

Chapter 746

After speaking, Issac turned and left.

Regnar squatted on the spot, crying silently, covering his face.

The dignity of a lifetime has been trampled down today!

What the h*ll does it mean to live for this purpose?

The point is, how can he make up the Wade Family? Even if this hatred is as deep as the sea today, there is no way to repay it.

Is there anything more painful than this?

By the way, there is more!

On the notifications section, the cross talk between the Liu family and his son is still spreading wildly. Now the number of likes has reached more than three million, which is almost all over the Internet…

Ten minutes later, two helicopter pilots and a mechanic rushed over by taxi.

Regnar finally saw the savior of his life.

The three people got him and his son Roger in the car first, and then the five dead dogs in the car. The driver pulled them to the primary school playground where the helicopter was parked. The three people got all the seven people in the car. After that, the plane took off in the dark and hurried to Suzhou.

When the Wu family man and his son came to Aurous Hill, they came by private jet. They were extremely high-profile and arrogant!

But who could have imagined that when the two of them left, they broke their hands and feet and suffered humiliation, like a bereaved dog!

In the cabin of the plane, Regnar and Roger, father and son, looked at the bustling night view of Aurous Hill, embracing and crying!

No one thought that this trip to Aurous Hill would end in such a bleak situation!

The father and son cried for a long time, and finally eased their emotions. Roger clutched his severed hand and said angrily: “Dad, I don’t understand. Charlie’s Rubbish is just the son-in-law of a small family. How come there is such a strong strength, Jones Zizhou and the five of them are not even his opponents!”

As he said, he said angrily: “I don’t know why, I always have a feeling that the Wade family is targeting us, not because Jones Zizhou’s Rubbish wounded the Shangri-La people, but as if the Wade family was helping Charlie assist. same!”

Regnar’s expression was pale, and he said, “You think too much! Charlie is just a live-in son-in-law with a stronger personal strength. He may have practiced with an expert before, but he is absolutely impossible to have anything to do with the Wade Family! “

Roger said: “Then why did the Wade family help him?! And they are all named Wade, are they distant relatives?”

Regnar shook his head and said, “Do you see how well the Wade family protects the calf? Even the security guards and lobby managers do not allow anyone to bully, and they can even turn their faces with the Wu family for this reason! If Charlie really belongs to the Wade family A distant relative, how could the Wade family sit back and watch him as the live-in son-in-law in Aurous Hill?”

Immediately, Regnar said: “I heard that this Charlie was very humiliated in his wife’s family. The key point is that his wife’s family is not even a third-rate family. If he is really a distant relative of the Wade family, the Wade family must be early So he took action to put his wife’s obedience to his family!”

Speaking of this, Regnar regretted it in his heart and blurted out: “If I knew Charlie had such a strong personal strength, so I directly mobilized a dozen or twenty masters and killed him at once! This will be done once and for all! There will be so many troubles behind!”

When he mentioned Charlie, Roger felt bitter in his heart, and hurriedly asked, “Dad, what shall we do with Charlie next? Everything today is due to that Charlie! If it weren’t for him to abolish With these five wastes of Jones Zizhou, they can’t offend Issac, and the Wade family can’t offend them as well! They definitely can’t spare him!”

Regnar said coldly: “The current situation is already very unfavorable to us. It is not a wise move to deal with Charlie now. When we return to Suzhou, we will keep a low profile for a while, and wait for the turmoil to pass, and then consider the long-term plan!”

Roger was shocked, and blurted out: “Dad, Charlie made our Wu family lose face in front of the people of the whole country, so just forget it?”

Regnar said with a cold face, “How could it be forgotten?! Anyone who dares to offend our Wu family must pay the price of their lives! Charlie must be dealt with for severed hand and the dignity of my Wu family, I must let him pay for his bloody hands! Let him die without a place to bury!!”

Chapter 747

Before Charlie was cooking, Stephen Thompson called and told him that YouTube local operations have already been bought.

He turned on YouTube and saw that the video has been restored, and it is indeed the first one to open on the screen for all users. The number of likes has grown rapidly, and now it has exceeded 5 million.

This makes him feel happy.

What he want is this feeling!

It seemed that the Wu family was really uncomfortable now.

This video, it will at least hang on YouTube for a while. The Wu family must be uncomfortable, but they definitely have nothing to do.

When the meal was ready, Charlie put away his mobile phone and came out of the kitchen with the food. Only then did he discover that his wife Claire had also returned and was sitting in the living room looking at the phone.

Not only Claire was looking at his cell phone, but his father-in-law Jacob and his mother-in-law Elaine were all looking at the cell phone.

Elaine sighed as she watched, “The Liu family and the two masters are really brave, so speaking of the Wu family, can’t the Wu family kill them?”

Claire looked very nervous.

She recognized Liu Ming in the video.

The poor hanging on Liu Ming’s forehead was the one that she watched.

At first, she went to the hot springs with her husband Charlie and her girlfriend Elsa. They had a little conflict with Liu Ming in the parking lot. Later, Mr. Orvel suddenly appeared and helped Charlie beat Liu Ming severely.

Later, it was also Charlie who asked Mr. Orvel to engrave the words “poor hanging” on his forehead.

Now, in the video, Liu Ming’s father had “Father of the Poor hanging” engraved on his forehead. She thought of Charlie all of a sudden, and felt that this matter seemed related to Charlie.

So, when she saw Charlie coming out of the kitchen with food, she hurriedly walked to him and asked him in a low voice, “Charlie, tell me the truth, are you conflicting with Liu Ming and his father again?”

“No!” Charlie lied: “I haven’t seen them at all!”

“Really?” Claire frowned, remembering that when he saw Charlie on Warnia’s Rolls Royce in the kitchen this morning, he couldn’t help feeling jealous again.

So she asked in a low voice, “Then I ask you, when you went out this morning, why was the Miss Song picking you up?”

Charlie was stunned, and immediately said seriously: “She came to pick me up because today her grandfather invited me to his birthday banquet.”

“Really?” Claire didn’t quite believe it.

Charlie hurriedly said: “Why would I lie to you? Didn’t I tell you that there is a friend who is going to have a birthday, he is the Old Master of the Song family.”

Claire had a taste in her heart and mumbled and asked, “Why is Warnia so good to you? She even drove to the door to pick you up. I think she even gave you the car door. It’s very respectful. Does she like you? Huh?”

“Hey…” Charlie laughed and said: “Wife, who is your husband, a rag who doesn’t even have a job, and it’s a fool to show others Feng Shui or something. A few people, but they don’t make the Song family like them? What kind of family is the Song family, the first family in Aurous Hill! Think about how they can look at me, not to mention, I am a married person , in the Aurous Hill, who doesn’t know me, the soft rice king…”

Claire hurriedly said: “Don’t be so presumptuous of yourself!”

Charlie smiled and said: “I didn’t slander myself. Isn’t this all the truth? Many people see me, and they just talk rubbish, rag, eating soft rice, and the son-in-law. Actually, I’ve been used to it for a long time.”

Claire said earnestly: “Anyway, you are my husband, you are not a waste, nor are you eating leftovers.”

Charlie nodded and said, “My wife knows how to appreciate me. I think in Aurous Hill, the person who appreciates me most is you.”

Chapter 748

After speaking, Charlie said again: “So you see, Miss Song, how can she look at rag like me?”

Claire couldn’t help saying: “But…but I think she really respects you! She took the initiative to get off the car and open the door for you!”

Charlie snorted and said: “She respects me because her grandfather believes in me. Her grandfather is getting older and he believes in Feng Shui fortune and fate more and more, and I am the one he trusts, so he respects me. Naturally, his granddaughter should be polite to me too. If she neglects me, her grandfather will blame her.

Claire nodded slightly.

Charlie’s explanation seemed to be believable.

Everything can be said and explained.

Thinking of this, she dispelled a lot of doubts in her heart.

In fact, she was in a bad mood all day today.

When shopping with Elsa, she also seemed a little uninterested and worried.

The main reason was that she always felt that Warnia seemed to really mean something to Charlie.

Otherwise, a woman has the strongest sixth sense!

She just looked from a distance and felt that Warnia seemed to like Charlie.

And it really made her guess right!

Fortunately, Charlie's brain reacted quickly, and he immediately delat with her doubts in her heart.

In fact, Charlie knows Warnia's affection for him deep in his heart.

He is not a fool either, he also feels many things, he can see that Warnia must have a heart for him, and this intention is very strong.

Of course, he didn't have any thoughts of betraying Claire, so to Warnia, he had always pretended to be stupid, pretending to be confused.

Fortunately, Warnia was more graceful and restrained, and did not take the initiative to express her feelings to him, so she gave him space to pretend to be confused.

At this time, Claire felt much more relieved and said, "You, don't interact too closely with these upper-class people in the future. When they believe you, they will hold you, and when they don't believe you, they will throw you away. If they lose you, if they really want to throw you, you are likely to suffer a big loss."

Charlie nodded hurriedly and said seriously: "My wife, don't worry, I will try to keep my distance from them in the future."

Seeing his sincere attitude, Claire was a little relieved.

At this time, the mother-in-law Elaine came over with her mobile phone and muttered impatiently to Charlie: "Can't you still eat? You run out every day without a sh!t, and everything about grocery shopping and cooking is delayed! Me and your dad I've been waiting hungry for a long time!"

Charlie hurriedly said: "Mom, there is something wrong today, but you can rest assured that I will not delay buying vegetables and cooking in the future."

“You better remember what you said!” Elaine snorted coldly, her face full of discomfort.

In fact, she had always resented Charlie for what he asked Lian to donate the money last time.

There were two million in it that belonged to her, but now it was completely lost.

She has no money now, and can’t go out and play with the old sisters. She can only stay at home by herself every day to make her sulking, so Charlie is even more unpleasant.

At this time, Jacob walked over and suddenly asked, “By the way, Charlie, when will our Tomson first-class villa be finished?”

Chapter 749

When Jacob asked about the villa, he actually wanted to help Charlie.

He knew his wife’s temperament and personality, plus she had recently taken gunpowder, so Jacob was also afraid that she would catch Charlie, and kept sarcasm at him.

In Jacob’s eyes, his son-in-law is really saving his life time and time again, so he now treats Charlie as a son-in-law, a real one.

In addition, as the saying goes, a son-in-law is half a son, so when he saw Charlie being scolded, he even felt sorry for his son-in-law.

However, when he asked about the villa, Elaine’s attention was suddenly attracted!

She looked at Charlie and blurted out: “Yeah, when will the villa be renovated and when we can move in? When I move in, I will leave a separate room with a mahjong machine so that it can be occupied by my friends. , I asked my friend to play Mahjong in my villa!”

Charlie thought to himself, playing mahjong? Do you have money to lose? Living in a large villa worth more than 100 million, you find someone to come to your house to play mahjong, and then you can’t afford to lose two thousands. Are you not ashamed?

However, he certainly couldn't say this directly to his mother-in-law, that is, he just mocked her in his heart.

Thinking of this, Charlie didn't bother to be familiar with his mother-in-law, and said lightly: "I saw Solmon White today. He said that the villa is basically covered, but furniture and appliances are missing. If we want to move in, we can buy some furniture. Put home appliances in, and then can move."

"Great!" Jacob was very happy when he heard that the villa could be available to live in.

Elaine on the side was also very excited, haha laughed and said, "Okay, okay, okay! I'm finally getting rid of this broken house!"

With that, she suddenly recovered.

Buy furniture and appliances? !

What the h*ll!

Didn't the villa have any furniture or appliances? !

All the money made Charlie donate the Hope Project, so what kind of purchase can they get? !

Thinking of this, Elaine's expression immediately became ugly, and she said coldly: "That Solmon White is too much, so expensive villas are given away, furniture and appliances are not provided, let us buy it ourselves?! Why so miser! "

When Claire heard this, she reluctantly said: "Oh, mom, why are you like this? People gifted a villa worth more than 100 million, are you still not satisfied?"

Charlie immediately understood Elaine's desperate look.

The mother-in-law must be afraid that Claire and Jacob will know that she has no money!

Therefore, Charlie deliberately said: “Mom, what Solmon White gave was a villa, not furniture and appliances. Besides, this furniture and appliances should be selected according to personal preference. If they give it to you, if you don’t like it, there will be so many troubles. Where to put the furniture?”

Elaine made a strong argument: “Why don’t I like the gift? As long as it is free, I like it!”

Jacob took the conversation and said, “Oh, it’s okay for us to buy the furniture we like. Tomorrow, we will go to the furniture store and take a look. If we have any furniture we like, we don’t need the money. Ah, after all, we still have more than two million in our family. Buying some good furniture and home appliances can not use more than one million at most.”

Elaine panicked suddenly and blurted out: “What to buy? Don’t buy it! Let that Solmon White give it to us!”

After she finished speaking, she said to Charlie annoyed: “You call that Solmon White, what the h*ll are you doing? The car is delivered, how can you drive it without adding a tank of gas? Let him be matched and we will move past!”

Charlie deliberately said: “Mom, this is not possible. Mr. White regrets that he should not give such an expensive villa. He told me in the past two days that he wanted to change to a smaller and more partial villa for me.”

Chapter 750

“What the h*ll?” Elaine was anxious, cursing: “What kind of dog thing is this? Can you ask to return the gift from someone?”

Charlie opened his hands: “After all, it was something that was given by someone else, even if someone repents and doesn’t want to give it away, what can we do? We can’t compare with White’s family!”

Elaine said angrily, “How can it be like this! It’s a b@stard to send the villa without the furniture!”

Jacob said: “Okay! You should be content too, stop twittering here, take out our money, and buy furniture tomorrow! After buying furniture, I will find a moving company to move next week!”

Elaine panicked and said, “No! If you don’t talk about furniture, you can’t move it!”

“What are you talking about?” Jacob frowned and asked, “I buy the furniture we use ourselves. What else can I say?”

“I…I…” Elaine said in a panic: “I don’t want to buy it! If you want to buy it, you can buy it yourself!”

Jacob blurted out: “What nonsense are you talking about, how can I have the money to buy furniture? My son-in-law gave me the money for my dinner party!”

“What?!” Elaine blew up all of a sudden, blurted out: “Charlie, where did you get the 20,000?!”

Charlie said: “Private money.”

“Private money?” Elaine said annoyedly: “If you eat in our house, live in our house, and use our house, you still dare to hide your private money?! Say, how much private house money you have, all will be kept by me! “

Elaine is now insane and desperate to make money. Hearing that Charlie has private money, she immediately became greedy!

Charlie said indifferently at this time: “Mom, I didn’t save much money for my private house. I just occasionally showed people to see Feng Shui and made some money. Didn’t this I bought two BMWs? I don’t have much money anymore. .”

Elaine hurriedly asked, “How much money do you have?”

Charlie shrugged: “Maybe there is less than 10,000, seven or eight thousand!”

“Give it to me!” Elaine blurted out: “You are not allowed to save a penny of private money in the future!”

Claire couldn't see it anymore, and said coldly, "Mom, why do you always bully Charlie for! It's not easy for him to save some money, and it's just a little bit in total. You still wonder if you have More than two million?!"

Elaine was speechless.

How can she have more than two million?

So she could only say angrily: "Well, let's move when the time comes. Let's move the old furniture in our house and use it first!"

"Huh?" Jacob was stunned, and said, "Do you know how big the villa is? There are three floors above ground and two floors underground. The total area is more than 1,000 square meters. There are more than 100 points in our house. Put this piece of furniture in. What does it show?"

With that, Jacob pointed to his own fabric sofa and said: "Just put this broken sofa in a living room of the boss of Tomson. What's the matter? Wouldn't it be an ant riding an elephant?"

Elaine was very guilty and made strong words: "You know what a bullsh*t? This saves money! Otherwise, just buy some furniture and appliances for the villa, and it will cost more than one million! Spending so much money is just for vanity? People can't live their lives!"

Jacob was stunned...

He has vanity? He can't live? What face does Elaine have to say to him like this?

Chapter 756

At this time, Claire was also about to collapse.

On the one hand, her father is about to divorce, and mother is about to commit suicide. In the meantime, mother can still have a big quarrel on the balcony with a person who's voice she can only hear and does not know who it is, and the quarrel is so unbearable...

Jacob was also a little flustered.

He knew that Elaine's fighting power was fierce, but he didn't expect her to be so fierce...

If he insists on divorcing her, will she stay in front of him for the rest of his life and curse?

What is the difference between such a life and h*ll?

Thinking of this, Jacob sighed in his heart, secretly thinking that today's marriage might not be possible.

Even if he can leave, Old Willson still dare not leave in his heart...

After Elaine cursed the street on the balcony and victoriously opened the flag, he wanted to open it too.

After thinking for a few minutes on the balcony, she climbed down again, patted the dust on her body, walked back to the house and said to Jacob, "Jacob, you can get a divorce, and the house belongs to me. Give me 50,000 a month for living expenses. , You are not allowed to move to Tomson with us, you will leave the house alone and find a way to live by yourself!"

Jacob was mad and blurted: "Why? You are the sinner in this family! It is you, not me, who should go out of the house!"

Elaine sternly said: "Want to drive me away? There are no doors! I definitely won't leave. By then, I will live in the villa of Tomson's!"

"Why are you so shameless!" Jacob is going crazy, what's the matter? Just now, the initiative was still in his own hands, why would he be eaten by Elaine again when he turned his face?

Elaine gave it up right now and said disdainfully: "I'm just shameless! What can you do? I tell you, if you want to divorce me, then I won't make you feel better. The Lady Willson is not afraid of wearing shoes. If you don't believe me, try it!"

"You..." Jacob's aggrieved tears rolled in his eyes.

Charlie couldn't help sighing when he saw this.

It seems that Jacob has lost again in this wave.

The key is that the loser is uncomfortable!

Seeing Jacob's fierce attack, he was about to push up the opponent's high ground and hit the road. In the end, he did not expect that the opponent would directly rise up, rush to tear down his base, and complete a beautiful counter-kill... .

Loss! Lost to grandma's house...

Charlie couldn't help feeling extremely sorry.

Jacob was really persuaded at this time. He didn't know what to do at once, and he was in a dilemma.

Get a divorce, it may be a real clean-up, and this Lady Willson may be like a dog, chasing him and biting for the rest of his life;

Let's not leave, this is really uncomfortable, and the desire to die is all there...

At this moment, Claire hurriedly opened the mouth to complete the battle, saying: "Mom and dad, don't quarrel with you. The past is over. Can't we live a good life in the future? You both step back, and mom will not worry about the money, and play less mahjong. Dad, you manage the money, but don't talk about the previous things."

Jacob said with a sad face, "I will be in charge of the money in the future? Where is the money from this family you want me control..."

Chapter 757

When Elaine saw Jacob a little bit about to compromise at this time, she hurriedly changed her compliment and said, "Oh my husband, our family will definitely be able to make money in the future! From now on, the company will make money. She will give it to us. All the money will be kept by you, and you will be in charge of the financial power of our family in the future, okay?"

Jacob felt a little relieved when he heard this.

Thinking that if he head-to-head with Elaine, he might not be able to get a bargain, so he simply borrowed the donkey from the slope, which was considered a default solution.

Elaine thought to herself, Jacob, I can't help mother?

Now she has no money, so on the surface, if he is in charge of financial power, he is just a hollow shell.

As long as she has money from now on, she will definitely bring back the financial power!

Thinking of this, she was very proud, and quickly coaxed Jacob and said, "My husband, you are so kind. I will cook tomorrow by myself and make your favorite braised prawns with oil!"

Seeing that the two had passed this hurdle safely, Claire was relieved, but Charlie was full of regrets.

This Old Master, was really awkward to death, and it was for the sake of being so close, and it was really hopeless to be able to provoke again.

Regardless, it is his own life anyway, since he chooses to continue to suffer in dire straits, let him go.

When the farce ended, Charlie and Claire went back to the room with their own thoughts.

In the room, Claire immediately showed a sad face.

Charlie hurriedly asked: "Wife. What's wrong with you?"

Claire shook her head, sighed, and said, "My mother really makes me helpless, more than two million, if you don't have it, it will be gone, hey..."

Charlie comforted: “My wife, if you are worried about money, don’t take it too seriously. the money could be earned.”

Claire said: “I’m not worried about money, I’m worried about people, you say my mother is really uneasy!”

Charlie said helplessly: “There is no way, what kind of mother is she, you know better than me.”

Claire nodded and sighed, “It’s because I’m clear that I have no choice. I can see that my mother hasn’t really regretted it at all. When dad is gone, she must be the same again.”

Charlie comforted her and said, “Don’t think about it so much now, you are busy with your affairs, don’t worry too much about family affairs, parents are not young anymore, they are adults, and they can find a way for their own affairs. Can solve it.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “As for Tomson’s purchase of furniture and home appliances, I will find a way.”

“Huh?” Claire asked in surprise: “What can you do?”

Charlie said: “I happened to have another feng shui job in the past two days. I should be able to make a fortune. Then I can just use it to buy furniture and home appliances, and then we can move in.”

Claire said with some worry: “I’m just afraid that you will always show you Feng Shui. What if you are not optimistic one day and provoke others? After all, they are all decent figures.”

Charlie said with a smile: “I don’t show people the feng shui indiscriminately. Generally, after reading it, it does have a certain effect. You can just say that the Song family’s father Song, someone can make the Song family more than 100 billion in assets. What a great person is this? I think if Feng Shui is really ineffective, how can people believe me?”

Claire hesitated for a moment, nodded lightly, and said: “It makes sense.”

Immediately, Claire said again: “You must not lie, don’t cause trouble, don’t be like my mother, understand?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “My wife, don’t worry! I know it in my heart.”

Chapter 758

“Yeah.” Claire said, “I’ll take a shower.”

……

When Charlie and Claire were already laying down and preparing to rest, a heavy helicopter screamed over the city of Suzhou.

The Wu family, father and son, spent two hours on the helicopter, and finally arrived over the Wu family’s top luxury villa in Suzhou.

The whole family was waiting on the big lawn of the villa at this time. The family already knew what happened to them in Aurous Hill. At this time, they all wanted to come over to meet and comfort them.

Wu Qi also followed his mother at this time, waiting on the side of the lawn.

Regnar and Roger on the plane, as the plane continued to descend, they also saw their relatives waiting on the ground. Both were in tears.

The experience in Aurous Hill was like purgatory, which caused great suffering for both of them.

Now that they finally returned home, they were naturally filled with emotion!

When the plane landed and the door opened, Wu’s servants hurriedly helped the father and son and Jones Zizhou and other five people to get off the plane.

Seeing that both father and son had broken their legs, Roger even broke his hand. Both father and son cried and blushed, and the whole Wu family was shocked.

They have not yet figured out why the eldest son and grandson of the Wu family went to Aurous Hill to become so miserable, like having experienced a catastrophe…

When everyone saw the words on the foreheads of the five Jones Zizhou, they were all dumbfounded!

When Wu Qi saw the words “Wu Qi loves to eat sh!t” engraved on one of them’s foreheads, he suddenly went crazy, rushed up and kicked him on his stomach, yelling, “Bad son, you What is written on his forehead?! Bring me a knife quickly, and I will cut off all the flesh on his forehead!”

The man cried and said, “Mr. Wu this is all carved by Aurous Hill Orvel! And he carved it very hard, it has been carved on the forehead…”

Regnar also hurriedly said: “Wu Qi, don’t be impulsive! These five people and the words on their foreheads can’t move!”

“Can’t move?!” Wu Qi was mad and cursed: “Why can’t move? He engraved the words “I eat sh!t” on his forehead! This is humiliating me!”

Regnar said: “The Wade Family’s spokesperson said, we can’t hurt them, don’t neglect them, let alone get rid of the words on their foreheads, otherwise, the Wade Family will not let us go!”

“Wade Family?!” Everyone present was dumbfounded.

Wu Qi was also shocked.

When he was not attacking, he was a normal person, so he knew how powerful the Eastcliff Wade family was, and he was not the object of the Wu family to provoke.

It’s just that he can’t figure it out, why did the Wade family of Eastcliff target the Wu family? What did the Wu family do wrong?

When Regnar wife saw this, she stepped forward and said with red eyes: “Husband, the video on YouTube is too insulting. they describes me as a woman who can do her best. I…I ……”

Regnar held his wife in his arms distressedly, and said helplessly: “My wife, I worked hard on YouTube, but I didn’t expect that Eastcliff Wade’s family bought YouTube directly, and put the video on top. There’s no way, but you shouldn’t be too serious about it, after all, it’s all nonsense, and anyone with a brain knows it’s not true.”

After speaking, Regnar said again: “Don’t worry, I have sent someone to chase down these two video-recording dogs, they probably won’t survive tonight!”

Regnar’s younger brother, Dongjiang said with a distressed expression: “Brother, go and see dad. After a heart attack, he can no longer get up. He’s lying in intensive care unit. …..”

Regnar hurriedly said: “Quickly, someone will support me, hurry up and let me have a look!”

Chapter 759

At this time, the Old Master of the Wu family was already lying in the intensive care unit of his mansion.

Important indicators such as electrocardiogram, blood pressure, and blood oxygen are monitored all the time. In order to prevent the Old Master’s body from getting worse, he even is specially infused nutrient solution and inhaled oxygen.

The video on YouTube really irritated Mr. Wu. In addition, he was old and his anti-strike ability was not so strong, so he caught it all at once, almost out of breath for a myocardial infarction.

When Regnar brought Roger, Wu Qi, and his younger brother Dongjiang to the intensive care unit, the Old Master was lying in bed angrily cursing.

“Two filthy dog things, dare to humiliate my Wu family openly, really d*mn it! If you don’t kill these two dog things, my Wu family will definitely be laughed at in Aurous Hill all the year round! The majesty of my first family in Aurous Hill is also There will be nothing left!”

Regnar called the courage when he saw the Old Master’s heart rate, he limped forward and blurted out: “Dad! You are like this, so don’t get angry!”

“You rubbish!” When Mr. Wu saw Regnar, he scolded, “I asked you to go to Aurous Hill to find out who harmed Wu Qi. It’s good for you. You shamed Wu family’s face!”

Regnar said dejectedly: “Dad, this time I went to Aurous Hill, it was too far from what I expected. I never thought that someone in Aurous Hill could use their own efforts to abolish Jones Zizhou and the five others; I didn’t expect to accidentally offend Wade’s Home, being completely crushed by the Wade Family, I can’t help it…”

As he said, he pointed to his right leg, and pointed to the right leg of his son Roger, and said sadly, “Dad, both of my legs and Roger’s legs have been scrapped, and Roger’s hands have been scrapped. You really think I want to do this to myself? It’s just that we really can’t afford to offend the Wade Family in Eastcliff. Even if the Wade Family takes the lives of us father and son, we will not be able to resist!”

Elder Wu gave a cold snort and said, “If I didn’t think you had been injured, I would have gotten up and beat you personally!”

Regnar could only knelt on the ground with a puff, and said ashamed: “Dad! It is Regnar who is not doing things badly. I lost the face of the Wu family. Please punish me!”

Old Master Wu said with a black face: “I ask you, are those two b@stards killed?”

“Not yet.” Regnar said hurriedly: “I have arranged for someone to go there. I believe they can find them soon and kill them!”

Elder Wu said: “After they are killed, the media must report the deaths of these two people, so that the whole Aurous Hill must know, offending the Wu family’s fate!”

Regnar nodded quickly: “Don’t worry, Dad, I will definitely get this thing done!”

Elder Wu asked again: “Did you delete the video on YouTube?”

“Deleted…” Regnar didn’t dare to say that YouTube had been bought by the Wade family, for fear that the Old Master would get angry.

Elder Wu gave a hum and said, “Remember what I said, I want those two b@stards to die! Within 24 hours, they must die!”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, Dad, I will do as you ordered!”

Elder Wu’s expression eased a little, looking at Roger, he said distressedly: “Roger, this time you went to Aurous Hill, you have suffered.”

It is not Regnar or his brother Dongjiang that the Old Master loves most, but his eldest grandson Roger.

Seeing Roger’s current tragic situation, he was really distressed deep in his heart.

Chapter 760

Roger also knew that grandpa spoiled him since he was a child. When he heard this, he burst into tears, but he still wiped away his tears firmly, saying, “Grandpa, don’t worry about me. I can hold it, but you, definitely Take care of yourself!”

Like Mr. Song, Mr. Wu is also the face of the Wu family.

Moreover, Mr. Wu’s contacts in Aurous Hill are very wide. Many people in business, politics and even the gray world have to give him face. This is not only because of his high qualifications, but also because he has very close and direct relationships with many people. Everyone has been helped by him.

If Elder Wu is gone, these people will certainly not give the Wu family the same face as before. By that time, the Wu family’s influence will inevitably drop a lot.

In addition, Mr. Wu is quite shrewd. He did not hold the power when he was old. He passed the Patriarchy to Regnar early and retreated behind the scenes. In this way, he would not occupy the power of the Wu family for a long time. , And disgusted by descendants

Therefore, the Wu family all hope that the father can live a long and healthy life.

Seeing that the father’s mood stabilized slightly, everyone hurriedly said goodbye.

Once out of the surveillance ward, Regnar confessed to his brother Dongjiang, saying: “Dongjiang, you go and tell everyone in the family, including servants and drivers, to

never have a notifications section on the phone. Otherwise, if he finds out, it won't look good!"

"Okay brother!" Dongjiang nodded hurriedly, and then said: "Brother, you and Roger's legs must be treated quickly, the doctor is already waiting!"

Regnar and Roger's legs have not yet been treated, and the family doctor is waiting for them to be treated.

However, after a doctor's examination, they found that the knees of the Regnar and his son had been completely broken and there was no possibility of recovery.

So he said to the two of them: "Mr. Wu, young master, the situation of the knee is not optimistic now. I think the best solution is to order an artificial knee joint and then perform an operation for replacement."

Regnar hurriedly asked: "How much influence will the artificial knee joint have?"

The doctor said: "After all, it won't be natural, and will be a little uncomfortable at least, but at least you will not be lame, you can bend, stand, walk, and at most a little lame and cannot run."

Regnar's expression was indifferent.

This result is in line with his psychological expectations, and his idea is still realistic, as long as he doesn't really become a cripple with a broken leg.

Roger was very sad and cried, "Dad, I'm only in my twenties, and I don't want to be a lame!"

Regnar patted him on the shoulder, and said earnestly: "Son, you are in your twenties, and you have to learn to face the reality. It is difficult for your knees to return to their original state. This is not a question of money, but the level of medical care. The question, what can you do if you don't want it? You should think about it a little bit and focus on how to get revenge."

“Vengeance…” Roger blurted out: “Yes! we must take revenge! we must smash that Charlie’s body! Then take Warnia over to marry! Even if she disagrees, use a gun forcing her to marry!”

Regnar nodded with a cold face, and said, “I have already thought about it. This Charlie has extraordinary strength, and is supported by many people from the Song family and Aurous Hill. If you want to kill him, you must not be impatient, and you have to plan to move. Slowly!”

Roger hurriedly asked: “Dad, do you have any good solutions?”

Regnar said: “Our previous problem was that we underestimated the enemy, were too aggressive, and we rushed out without knowing the opponent, so we suffered a big loss. This time, I am going to first understand from the outside and figure out what forces Charlie has. How strong, and how many enemies he has, and then touch his weaknesses to figure out all of these. We are targeting and prescribing the right medicine. We must make him unable to resist!”

Chapter 761

The Wu family quickly released a new family motto:

Anyone who enters or leaves Wu’s house, no matter who it is, must not have the YouTube app in their mobile phone. Once discovered, they will be punished severely!

Of course, the Wu family followed this family motto very much, because the YouTube had a video insulting their family on top. Even if they asked them to watch it, they didn’t want to watch it.

However, everyone in the family complained.

They just work in Wu’s family, and they don’t have the name Wu, and they don’t feel uncomfortable with the video at the top.

Moreover, on the contrary, everyone felt that this video looked particularly cool! Special relief!

This is mainly because working in Wu's family is subject to stricter restrictions and controls. Everyone lives in a state of high pressure and is very depressed.

The Wu family has always been strict with subordinates, and there are many rules and regulations for subordinates in the family law. It can be said that they will be beaten, scolded and even punished at every turn.

Therefore, now they see someone scolding the Wu family so much on YouTube, they still feel pretty good!

When Regnar and Roger were undergoing knee trauma treatment, Wu Qi withdrew from the treatment room because he couldn't bear to look at their bloody knees.

At this time, Wu Qi felt particularly contradictory in her heart.

Before today, he was living in pain all the time.

The dignified second young master of Wu's family eats sh!t every hour. This makes people all over the country laugh out loud and makes them miserable.

Especially every time after eating sh!t, the moment his consciousness recovers, he is extremely painful.

However, just now, seeing the way his father and brother had their legs broken, he suddenly felt that the whole person seemed a lot easier.

This feeling is strange, but also very realistic.

It's like, at first, he was the only one who didn't wear clothes on the street, so he was very cramped and panicked, but suddenly, there were two more people who didn't wear clothes, and he felt less panicked.

Feeling relaxed for a while, Wu Qi rarely wants to drink two glasses.

The Wu Family Villa occupies a huge area, like a palace of its own. It not only has living spaces, but also medical, fitness, leisure and entertainment places.

Wu Qi left the consulting room and went to the bar.

When passing by the door of a bathroom specially used by the subordinates, he suddenly heard a familiar voice coming from inside.

After listening carefully, Wu Qi couldn't help but become angry!

In this bathroom, someone is listening to the cross talk of Liu Guang and his son!

And, unfortunately, he just heard Liu Guang and his son mocking his own poop!

Wu Qi suddenly became angry!

d*mn, I said that YouTube is not allowed to be downloaded and used, so why is someone watching this video secretly? Really looking for death!

Thinking of this, Wu Qi slammed open the door of the bathroom. On the toilet seat was a middle-aged man in his 40s. This man Wu Qi knew, and he was one of the Wu family drivers!

The other party didn't think that the second young master would suddenly break in. He was still holding a mobile phone in his hand, and a cross talk of Liu Guang and Liu Ming was still on the phone.

Wu Qi scolded angrily: "You watch this kind of video at Wu's house, are you looking for death? I will kill you b@stard!"

Chapter 762

After that, he rushed forward and punched and kicked the driver!

The driver was beaten and yelled, but he didn't dare to fight back. He could only stretch out his arms to block. At the end of the block, he couldn't hold him anymore, and he didn't care about wiping his butt. He just lifted his pants and ran out.

Wu Qi scolded: "Dog b@stard, let me see where you go! I must interrupt your leg today!"

After speaking, he was about to catch up, and suddenly felt dizzy in brain.

At this moment, Wu Qi wailed in his heart, it was over…

He knew that he had another attack!

Immediately afterwards, Wu Qi lost consciousness for an instant, and his eyes were on the filthy thing left in the toilet by the driver. His eyes lit up, without saying a word, he squatted on the ground and reached out to grab it, grabbing it and gobbled it up. Stuffed all of it in his mouth…

A few people here saw the driver running out of the bathroom with his pants, wondering what was going on. When they went to the bathroom, they saw that Wu Qi was squatting in front of the toilet and having a good meal, all of them vomited.

One of them hurriedly yelled: “Quick, quick, stop the Second Young Mr.. The Second Young Mr. eats a pressure cooker for high-temperature sterilization stuff. He can’t eat this fresh, and will get sick!”

The crowd vomited, and they dragged Wu Qi out of the bathroom.

Wu Qi had a seizure and the six relatives did not recognize him. Seeing that these people prevented him from enjoying the “food”, he immediately yelled: “b*stard, let me go quickly, or I will kill you!”

This opening, the stinking smell is so bad, the key is to spray a group of subordinates with sc*m on their faces, and the disgusting group of subordinates can’t wait to die.

Seeing that something was wrong here, other people hurried up to greet him. A servant who was holding Wu Qi tightly yelled: “Go get the high-voltage cabinet for the young master to sterilize it! Hurry up!”

“Oh oh oh!” The man turned his head quickly and ran back.

Everyone knows that Wu Qi has a seizure, and it is impossible to stop without eating, so he can only quickly get him a sterile “supper” that has been sterilized.

Knowing that Wu Qi had a sudden attack, and was in the bathroom, and ate something left by a driver, Wu's family suddenly became a mess again.

……

At this time in Aurous Hill, the mist in the middle of the night is gradually covering the ancient city.

Ten seven-seater commercial vehicles drove quickly into Aurous Hill City and stopped in front of Liu Guang's house.

These ten cars were full of people and they drove over from Suzhou to take the lives of Liu Guang, Liu Ming.

These seventy people surrounded Liu Guang's house to death, and when they rushed in, they discovered that the house was empty!

The leader beat his chest and said: "d*mn, the dog and son ran away!"

"Boss, what should we do?!"

The man said distressedly: "If they were at home, they will be slaughtered right now and return to President Wu, but once they are not at home, they may be anywhere! Aurous Hill has a population of millions of people, where are 70 of us going? Looking for it?"

"What should we do then?" The other party asked, "Why don't you call Mr. Wu first? Otherwise, Mr. Wu feels that we are not doing things badly. If we do something badly, it will be troublesome!"

"Yes!" The headed person immediately called Regnar.

Regnar just dealt with the injury on his knee and waited for the transplant operation after the customized knee joint arrived. He suddenly received a call and immediately connected to question: "Have you killed Liu Guang and Liu Ming, these two dog b@stards?! "

“Mr. Wu…” the leader said embarrassingly: “Mr. Wu, Liu Guang’s family has already gone out of the building. I took a look. They should have been rushed to pack up and leave. It should have not been too late. For a long time, only two or three hours.”

“d*mn!” When Regnar heard this, he was furious and blurted out: “Find them! Even if you find them at ends of the world, you must get these two b@stards and kill them for me!”

Chapter 763

Seventy people from Suzhou began a carpet search in Aurous Hill.

However, they could not find any clues about Liu Guang and Liu Ming.

In fact, the current Liu Guang family had already drove away from Aurous Hill, and was galloping north in the dark.

It is easy to catch a fish in the washbasin, but it is really difficult to find this fish accurately in the lake!

In the night, Liu Ming was driving, and the luxurious Mercedes-Benz car ran all the way. Liu Guang’s cell phone suddenly rang.

It was Liu Guang’s neighbor who called. The two have a good relationship and often go out to eat, drink and have fun together.

Before Liu Guang left, he called him and asked him to help pay attention to movement. So now he called suddenly, Liu Guang guessed that there should be some movement at home.

Sure enough, as soon as he got on the phone, the other party lowered his voice and said, “Liu Guang, dozens of people came to surround your house just now, and the group of people quietly got in!”

“Several dozens of people?!” Liu Guang exclaimed and blurted out: “What about now?”

“They just came out and left.” The other party said: “It looks like it’s not easy to give up…”

Liu Guang gave a hum and said, “I know Jones, thank you!”

“Why are you polite with me!”

After hanging up the phone, Liu Guang said with a cold face: “Sure enough, the Wu family sent someone to kill us! It is said that they sent dozens of people, sh!t, really ruthless!”

Liu Ming blurted out, “Dad, shouldn’t they find us?”

Liu Guang waved his hand: “Impossible. China is such a big country. Where can he find us? Let’s not stop the car tonight. We will drive directly to Eastcliff Airport. Tomorrow, we will buy the earliest plane and fly directly to Malaysia. When we get there, we will be anonymous. Tian lives in his own manor and is a rich man. The Wu family will never even think of finding us for the rest of their lives!”

Tears burst into Liu Ming’s eyes and said, “Dad, when we go to Malaysia, I don’t have to talk to Orvel at five o’clock every week. We should be able to get rid of the engraved characters on our foreheads?”

“Yes!” Liu Guang touched the dry and solidified scar on his forehead, and said depressedly: “The engraving enmity, I am afraid that there will be no chance to repay…”

……

The Song family mansion at this time is still a brightly lit scene.

Mr. Song wore a white Tai Chi practice suit and played Tai Chi in the yard against the cold wave.

Although the weather has cooled down and the Old Master is only wearing thin clothes, he does not feel cold at all, but is sweating!

The Old Master’s three sons, several grandsons, and granddaughter all gathered around the courtyard to watch.

Honor became more surprised as he watched. He didn't expect this Rejuvenation Pill to be so magical. Not only did it make the Old Master younger and his body tougher, but more importantly, even the whole person's mental outlook was completely different!

Who would dare to imagine that the Old Master who was about to die a few months ago is so lively now!

He has been punching for more than two hours, so he should be tired when he is a young man!

However, he didn't feel tired at all.

On the contrary, the more he fight, the more vigorous.

This is not a good signal!

If you look at it this way, the Old Master's body is so hard, it won't be a big problem for another ten or twenty years.

Chapter 764

Tianming Song, Honor's father, was also stunned at the side, he was even more depressed than Honor.

When a prince, what he fear most is that king father will live too long.

The princes cannot wait for so long. Sometimes in impatience they will have to take some reckless options.

Now Father Song still holds the power of the Song family, the longer he lives, the more sad he will be?

If he lives for more than ten years and he will be in his seventies and eighties, how can he have any chance to become the Patriarch of the Song Family?

Maybe even, he might die before him…

Thinking of this, Tianming felt extremely depressed.

Warnia on the side, seeing that grandpa's body and spirit are much better, she feels very happy.

Seeing that the Old Master was a little tired after playing for so long, Warnia hurriedly handed over the prepared towel and said, "Grandpa, come here tonight, let's call again tomorrow."

"Okay!" Mr. Song nodded excitedly, took the towel and wiped his sweat, and sighed: "I had never thought that when I was about to die in this life, I could get such a chance. I am extremely grateful to Mr. Wade… …."

With that, Mr. Song said to Warnia again: "Warnia, you have to pay close attention to the matter between you and Mr. Wade. Grandpa's biggest wish now is to see you and Mr. Wade together!"

When Warnia heard this, her face immediately turned red.

Tianming said at this time: "Dad, Warnia and Mr. Wade, please think twice!"

"Think twice?" Mr. Song asked back: "Don't you see that Mr. Wade has the ability to reach the sky, he is a true dragon on earth? If you had a daughter, I am afraid that you would also dream of wanting to recruit Mr. Wade into the house as a son-in-law! "

Tianming said awkwardly: "Dad, what you said is correct, but the key is that Mr. Wade is already married. You ask Warnia to pursue Mr. Wade. Didn't this encourage Warnia to intervene?"

When Warnia heard the third party intervene in such words, her face was immediately a little embarrassed.

She also knew that Charlie was already married, and she was always rushing to get close to him. It was indeed a bit inappropriate. Now that the uncle said that, it was naturally even more embarrassing.

Elder Song snorted coldly at this time, and said, “You know what a bullsh*t? Mr. Wade and the girl from the Willson family are simply famous and inaccurate. In that case, what should we worry about?”

After finishing speaking, Mr. Song simply ignored him and said to Warnia, “Warnia, don’t care what other people think. If you also like Mr. Wade, just let go and pursue.”

Warnia pursed her mouth and did not speak, obviously feeling a little uncomfortable in her heart.

Elder Song saw her thoughts, turned his head and glared at Tianming, and said coldly: “From today, no one is allowed to say that Mr. Wade is married, otherwise, don’t blame me for being unwelcome!”

When Tianming heard this, he hurriedly bowed and said, “Dad, I’m sorry, I was the one who talked too much!”

“Huh, you know it!” Old Song snorted dissatisfiedly, and immediately said to Warnia, “Warnia, you can make an appointment with Mr. Wade for me tomorrow. I would like to invite him to dinner and thank him for giving me a rejuvenation pill. Great kindness, I will prepare a one-billion-cash card at that time, as my little care, and give it to Mr. Wade during the meal.”

The rest of the Song family were shocked!

Billion in cash? !

The cash flow of the entire Song family is only about 3 billion. The Old Master is going to take out one-third of the cash flow of the family and give it to Charlie?

Both Tianming and Honor’s eyes burst into flames.

The cash in hand of the father and son may not add up to three to five billion, the Old Master wants to give Charlie one billion now?

Chapter 765

Early the next morning.

Claire ate early and went to the company.

The Old Master, Jacob, had a dark face all morning, and he was full of gloom when he saw Elaine, and he was too lazy to care about her.

The thought of the family's savings of more than two million, which caused Elaine to lose completely, and Jacob was furious.

He doesn't have much money himself, this little money is accumulated by his family for many years.

And the money he earned from dumping antiques has now been wiped out.

Jacob even felt that he should come back out of the world, go to the antique street, pick up a leak, and then find Ervin Jones to sell it.

Elaine seemed a little guilty of conscience when she woke up early in the morning, so she smiled at Jacob, but Jacob still ignored her.

Seeing her hot face pressed her cold a**, Elaine is now not daring to be angry and afraid to speak, so she can only point her finger at Charlie and said angrily: "Hey, Charlie, you are idle at home. Use your feng shui and so on, flicker some money back to buy furniture for the house! Otherwise, how can we move to Tomson?"

Charlie said lightly: "I will try my best."

Elaine pinched her waist and said, "As far as you can, you have to make money back!"

Jacob said dissatisfiedly: "Why are you bluffing? Charlie made a great contribution to the family. Unlike you, you not only didn't make a penny, but you spent a lot of money, and even lost money. This family, we All three are positive numbers, and you are the only negative number! And your negative number is very negative, so you cancel out all our positive numbers in one go!"

"You..." Elaine flushed with anger.

She wanted to question Jacob. She was bluffing at Charlie. What does it have to do with him? Jacob is amazing now. Not only does he dare to yell at her and beat her, but also dare to stand up for Charlie?

This lady now, is the one with the lowest status in this family? She thought nothing can work, right?

While Elaine was holding the fire, Charlie's cell phone rang.

Warnia called.

After the phone was connected, Warnia said respectfully on the other end of the phone: "Mr. Wade, are you busy?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Nothing is busy, what's the matter?"

"That's it." Warnia said: "Grandpa is very grateful for the Rejuvinatingdan thing. He would like to treat you to a meal. I wonder if you have time?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Didn't I just ate it yesterday? You want me to have it again today?"

Warnia said: "Yesterday was a birthday banquet. Today I want to invite you to dinner alone. I don't know if you have time?"

Charlie thought for a while, and asked, "What time?"

Warnia hurriedly said, "It depends on what time is convenient for you."

Charlie said: "Then at noon."

"Good!" Warnia said hurriedly: "I asked Mr. Orvel to clear the Classic Mansion in advance and wait for you in the Diamond Box at noon!"

Charlie said, "See you at noon, then."

"Okay Mr. Wade, see you at noon!"

After hanging up the phone, Charlie said to Elaine and Jacob, “Dad, Mom, I have something to do at noon, and I can’t cook at home. You two should go out to eat or order a takeaway.”

Elaine blurted out, “What is it? Go out to eat or order takeaway? You are so good now, you don’t even make meals?!”

Charlie said lightly: “A client asked me to see Feng Shui. He is a rich boss.”

Chapter 766

“Huh?!” Elaine asked in surprise: “A big boss asks you to see Feng Shui?”

“En.” Charlie nodded and said, “I’ll go at noon.”

“Great!” Elaine got excited and blurted out: “Hurry up! Go for more money, and it’s best to make all the money for our furniture in one step!”

Charlie said, “I will try my best.”

In fact, Charlie had already made up his mind. He will take out two million from his card, and then said that he made it for people to show Feng Shui, and used the money to buy furniture.

He also didn’t want his wife to live in this dilapidated house all the time, and to live here, separated from Elaine by a wall, and shared a bathroom, not to mention how annoying she was.

If they move to the villa, he will live on the first floor with wife, and let Elaine and Jacob live on the ground floor, then they can stop a lot.

Therefore, he just pretended that he was going to show people Feng Shui. In fact, he had already thought about it. After having dinner with Mr. Song, he would go directly to the bank to apply for a new card, transfer two million in, and then hand the money to his wife. Or Jacob.

In short, it must not be handed over to Elaine, a prodigal gambler.

Otherwise, she is likely to get the money and immediately go to the beauty salon to charge her 200,000 balance for face and body use.

At eleven o'clock, Warnia drove out of the community.

She respectfully called Charlie and told him that she has arrived and asked him to reach downstairs.

At the gate of the community, Warnia got off the car respectfully and opened the door for him. After he got in the car, she said to him: "Mr. Wade, Grandpa has already gone to Classic Mansion to wait for you in advance, let's go there too."

"Okay." Charlie nodded and smiled: "Thanks for your hard work, for coming here to pick me up."

Warnia was a little shy, and said with a blushing face: "This is what I should do."

Charlie smiled slightly and said nothing.

……

Classic Mansion at this time.

Accompanied by two bodyguards, Mr. Song stepped into the door.

He invited Charlie to dinner today. He didn't bring the descendants of the Song family. Apart from the report, he brought Warnia alone.

When Mr. Orvel heard that Mr. Song had arrived, he hurriedly greeted him and said respectfully: "Mr Song, I'm really sorry. The person under the supervision of the diamond box just now arranged the arrangement, but I couldn't meet you in time."

Old Master Song looked at Mr. Orvel, suddenly surprised.

Mr. Orvel in front of him was actually much younger than he looked at yesterday's birthday party!

Could it be that he also got Mr. Wade's Rejuvenation Pill? !

Thinking of this, Mr. Song couldn't help but tremble and asked, "Mr. Orvel...you...you got the chance from Mr. Wade?!"

Mr. Orvel hurriedly nodded, and while reaching out to respectfully help Old Master Song, he said in a low voice, "Old Song, let me tell you, the Wu family sent someone to Classic Mansion last night and injured more than a dozen security guards. After my life, Mr. Wade appeared in time to save me and gave me a rejuvenation pill. Otherwise, even if I am alive now, I would still be a living dead!"

Mr. Song asked in surprise: "What's the situation? Why didn't I hear about it?"

Mr. Orvel sighed: "After the birthday banquet at noon yesterday, Mr. Wade said that his father-in-law would come to Classic Mansion to host a banquet at night. The father and son Liu Ming suddenly killed me with Regnar's five bodyguards and almost killed me! They also wanted to kill Mr. Wade's father-in-law! In fact, their real goal was Mr. Wade!"

"What?!" Mr. Song didn't pay attention to these things at all yesterday. He was immersed in the powerful effects of Rejuvenation Pill and couldn't extricate himself, and the others in the Song family also had their own thoughts, like Warnia, who was happy. However, Tianming and Honor were worried, and did not pay attention to what happened outside.

At this time, Father Song heard that Regnar was going to kill Mr. Wade, he was furious, and blurted out: "d*mn the Wu family!"

Having said that, he immediately said to a bodyguard next to him: "Speak out immediately, if the Wu family dared to touch a hair of Mr. Wade, my Song family will have the whole clan and fight to the end!"

Chapter 767

Before Charlie arrived at Classic Mansion, the Song family's statement had spread throughout Aurous Hill, and then spread throughout the upper class of Aurous Hill.

No one thought that the Song family, the first family in Aurous Hill, would openly challenge the Wu family, the first family in the south of the Yangtze River.

This is really a good show to watch.

When Tianming and Honor heard the news, they immediately exploded almost in situ.

What's wrong with Mr. Song?

Yesterday's birthday banquet, it doesn't matter if Mr. Song was angry with Regnar. Everyone is a little unhappy in private, so they can talk about it later if they find a chance.

But now the Old Master openly challenged the Wu family, which is almost equivalent to publicly declaring a complete break with the Wu family, and may even become a mortal enemy!

Both the father and son think, what is the cause of the father' actions? Even if they want to curry favor with Charlie, there is no need to openly turn face with the Wu family, right? In this case, in the future, the Wu family may fight against the Song family everywhere.

Not only that, if the Old Master is doing this, Warnia and Roger are less likely to be together!

The Wu family was also very angry when they got the news.

Originally, the Wu family was enough to jump around, but now Father Song suddenly said that he would fight to the end with the Song family, which made the current situation of the Wu family even more uncomfortable.

The Wu family's current affairs were big enough for the Wu family, and suddenly they ran out of the Song family to sing the opposite, which naturally made the Wu family more irritable.

Elder Wu was still lying on the hospital bed. Regnar ordered the whole family not to tell the father of the Song family's statement. At the same time, he also made a decision to ignore the Song family for the time being and not to respond to the Song family's statement.

Right now, the majesty of the Wu family has suffered a great deal.

Although it is still the first family in the south of the Yangtze River, the news that it has offended the Wade family of Eastcliff has already caused trouble in the city.

Before, the outside world didn't know who the Wu family had offended, only that YouTube kept putting cross talks that humiliated their family on the top of the homepage.

Today during the day, after the news of the Wade Family's acquisition of YouTube came out, the outside world immediately understood that it turned out that the Wu Family had offended the Wade Family!

The families that had a good relationship with the Wu family took the initiative to alienate them at this time, mainly because the Wade family was too strong, and no one wanted to be too close to the Wu family at this time.

As a result, the Wu family suddenly fell into a passive position, and even because many families had to draw a clear line with them, their overall strength was also affected.

At this time, the Wu family had no energy to fight against the Song family, after all, they still had a bigger enemy, Charlie.

……

Warnia drove to Classic Mansion, and Orvel hurried out to greet her.

Seeing Charlie tall and handsome, Warnia beautiful and generous, Orvel couldn't help but admire in his heart: This is the appearance of a golden girl and a talented girl! With Miss Song's beauty and education, looking at the whole country, there may not be anyone who can be compared!

Mr. Orvel respectfully invited Charlie and Warnia to the diamond box. The old and strong Song has been waiting here for a long time.

Seeing Charlie coming in, Mr. Song hurriedly got up and bowed, and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, you are here, please move to the main seat!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Mr. Song, you are the oldest, you should be on the main seat."

“How did you make it?” Old Song hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade is the real dragon in Song’s eyes, and the main seat naturally belongs to him.”

Chapter 768

Warnia also hurriedly said to the side: “Mr. Wade, Grandpa has always respected you, so just take the seat.”

Charlie hesitated for a while, then nodded and said, “If this is the case, then it is better for me to be respectful.”

After that, Charlie sat down on the main seat.

At this time, Orvel hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, Mr. Song, Miss Song, you three have a good dinner, I won’t bother you too much!”

After all, Mr. Orvel carefully left the box.

With no other people in the box, Mr. Song took out a golden bank card from his Tailored suit pocket, raised his hands in front of Charlie respectfully, and said: “Mr. Wade, you gave me the opportunity yesterday, I am really grateful! If you don’t want to report it, I prepared a bank card for you. There are billions of cash in this card. It is my little care for you. Please accept it.”

Charlie glanced at the bank card and said, “Mr. Song, I am not short of money. You should take this card back.”

Charlie was telling the truth.

He has more than 20 billion in cash, but now he has no chance to spend it.

Mr. Song insisted: “Mr. Wade, I know that you will not be a person short of money, but last time you bought the 300-year-old purple ginseng at a sky-high price of 100 million in cash. In the future, in case there are any good medicinal materials to be procured, in case you are a little nervous on hand and you miss a good thing, you will regret it if you want to, so please accept the money, and you can prepare for it.”

In fact, Father Song gave Charlie money, he was a little selfish.

He knew that Charlie had taken the best purple ginseng to make a rejuvenating pill, and he was also drenched in the light of heaven, so he thought, give Charlie some more money, in case Charlie can buy more in the future With good medicinal materials and refining better medicines, wouldn't he have a chance to get Mr. Wade's eyes again?

So he stood up, knelt on one knee, holding the bank card in his hands, and said: "Mr. Wade, Song has a little bit of care, please accept it, otherwise I will keep kneeling!"

Charlie hurriedly helped him up, smiled slightly, and said calmly: "If this is the case, then I will accept it."

"It's so good!" Mr. Song stood up with joy, and said to Charlie: "If Mr. Wade needs money in the future, or if there are other places where the Song family can help, just say it, I Certainly, will try my best to help you solve it!"

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "Mr. Song you are so humble."

"Where is it!" Mr. Song said with great joy: "Song is fortunate to have the precious opportunity given by Mr. Wade, and naturally hopes that I can do more for Mr. Wade, and repay the kindness in the future!

After that, Mr. Song hurriedly said: "By the way, Mr. Wade, the password for this card is Warnia's birthday, 951201."

Charlie looked at Warnia and asked curiously, "Warnia, is your birthday on December 1st?"

Warnia hurriedly stood up, bowed slightly, and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, I was indeed born on December 1."

Charlie nodded and said, "Then it will be your birthday in less than a month."

"Yes." Warnia nodded nervously, and then asked tentatively: "Mr. Wade, I may want to hold a birthday dinner at that time, I wonder if you have time to attend it?"

After Warnia finished speaking, her eyes kept staring at Charlie's face, looking forward to Charlie's promise.

Charlie thought for a moment, then nodded and said, “Since it’s your birthday, then I’m naturally going to come to join you. You can tell me the location.”

Warnia was overjoyed and hurriedly bowed, “Thank you, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said: “Warnia, you and I are about the same age, so we don’t have to be so polite between us.”

Warnia nodded lightly, and lightly said, “OK, Mr. Wade, I got it!”

Chapter 769

After dinner, Charlie declined Warnia’s request to send him home, and said goodbye to her and Mr. Song in front of Classic Mansion, and walked to a construction bank near Classic Mansion.

When he came to China Construction Bank, he transferred 998 million from the card that Mr. Song gave him. After the money was transferred to his card, he had only 2 million left. With that card, he returned home.

At home, Jacob and Elaine had just eaten the takeaway.

Seeing him back, Elaine hurriedly stepped forward and asked, “Charlie, how did it go? Have you made any money?”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “I made a little bit.”

“What’s the point?” Elaine blurted out: “Get all the money out!”

Charlie directly took out his bank card and said: “There are two million in this card.”

“Two million?!” Elaine’s eyes straightened!

Excited, she took the card into her hand and blurted out: “You are not lying to me, right? There are really two million in this card?”

“Right.” Charlie said lightly: “I have checked on the ATM, and it is indeed two million.”

“Great!” Elaine cheered excitedly!

Two million!

Wouldn’t it be that he made up for the large sum of money she lost?

The thought of being able to go to a beauty salon with a friend, make an appointment with a mahjong friend, and even live in Tomson, Elaine was very excited.

She took the bank card in her hand and looked at it carefully for a moment. Only then did she recover and asked: “Does this card have a password?”

Charlie nodded and said: “There is a password, the password is…”

He was about to say what the password was, but Charlie suddenly came back to his senses.

Its not right!

Didn’t Elaine say yesterday that Jacob will be in charge of the money in the future?

Why does she still have the face to ask him for a password?

Thinking of this, Charlie hurriedly turned his face and said to Jacob who was on the side: “Dad, didn’t you say yesterday that you will keep all the money at home in the future?”

Jacob came back to his senses only then, suddenly, right! I am in charge of the money. I should control the two million!

So he hurriedly got up, walked up to Elaine in two steps, and said, “Give me the card.”

Elaine subconsciously hid the card behind her, looked at Jacob cautiously, and asked, “What are you doing?”

Jacob said coldly: “You just said yesterday that I will be in charge of the money, so I must have the card?”

Elaine stammered and said, “I don’t have one. I just want to confirm whether this card is what Charlie said, there are two million.”

After that, she said again: “Honey, to be honest, you are a big man, it is difficult to manage the money in an orderly manner. Or you can see, let me take care of the money in this family, how about it?”

Jacob suddenly became angry and cursed: “Elaine, what you just said last night, you haven’t even passed 24 hours, so you don’t recognize your own words anymore?”

Elaine explained: “Oh, I really didn’t mean that…”

“Then what do you mean?” Jacob said coldly: “I tell you, you don’t want to control money in the future! If you insist on managing money, then we two will go through the divorce procedures immediately!”

Elaine was a little confused at once.

Although she wanted these two million very much, but Charlie didn’t tell her password, it didn’t make much sense to hold the card by herself, and she couldn’t get the money.

So she could only pass the card to Jacob angrily, then turned her head and gave Charlie a vicious look.

Chapter 770

Charlie just pretended not to see her eyes, and quickly turned his face again, and said to Jacob: “Dad, this money will be used to buy furniture and home appliances. Buy it as soon as possible. After buying it, we can move in as soon as possible.”

“OK, OK!” Jacob nodded, carefully put the card into his pocket, and asked Charlie: “Good son-in-law, what is the bank card password?”

Charlie said, “I will post it on WeChat later for you.”

“It is good”! Jacob hurriedly said: “Then, I will go to the bank first. You will send me the password. I will transfer the money to my card. This money must be earmarked.”

Charlie nodded, and said: “Then you go first, I’ll send it to you later.”

Elaine was furious.

What does Charlie mean? In front of her own face, he doesn’t even want to say the password. Is this defending himself? What a jerrk!

Charlie was indeed guarding her. Elaine didn’t have any ethics, and she might have secretly taken the money away, so it’s better to be careful.

Jacob got dressed and went out. He received the password from Charlie when he was almost at the bank. After inserting the card in the ATM, he checked the card, and there were indeed two million in the card.

Seeing the actual balance figure on the ATM, Jacob was very surprised.

Charlie is really amazing! If he goes out to show others the feng shui, he will get two million?

If this is a little more of this kind of business, wouldn’t he want to make a fortune?

Astonished, Jacob entered his bank account and transferred all the money in this card to his card.

Afterwards, he took out his mobile phone to check the mobile banking and found that the money had arrived, which was a relief.

When he was walking back, he suddenly received a WeChat message from Charlie. The content of the WeChat message was: “Dad, remember to change the phone unlocking password, mobile banking password, and payment password, otherwise it will easily go wrong!”

This made Jacob admire him even more!

Fortunately, son-in-law reminded him quickly, otherwise he would go back like this. As long as Elaine took a few minutes to get his mobile phone, she must have taken all the money away.

So he did not dare to delay, and hurriedly changed all the passwords, and replaced them with a new password that Elaine could not guess.

When Jacob returned home, Elaine hurried up and asked: “How are husband, is there really two million in bank?”

“Of course!” Jacob said arrogantly: “When did my son-in-law lie to me?”

Elaine asked hurriedly: “Those two million have been transferred to your card?”

“Yeah.” Jacob nodded, not wanting to talk to her, and asked: “Where is Charlie?”

“He went out to buy groceries.”

Jacob let out a cry and said, “I have to call my girl and say, tomorrow morning we will go to the furniture store to see the furniture.”

Elaine hurriedly asked: “Then, after buying the furniture tomorrow, can we move in that day?”

Jacob said irritably, “If you buy so much furniture, you can’t wait for someone to deliver it and install it? It will take two or three days.”

Elaine smiled and said: “My husband knows a lot, I don’t know these doorways. I thought I could live in on the same day you buy it!”

As she said, she hurried over, rubbed Jacob with her body, and said softly: “Husband, my friend and the others called me to go to the beauty salon for a spa, saying that it has a good effect on firming the body and lifting the skin. But I don’t have any money in my hand. Why don’t you transfer seven or eighty thousand to me first?”

“No!” Jacob resolutely refused: “What’s going on at home, do you want to go to the spa? You are not the one who burns the bag!”

Elaine said aggrieved: “Husband, am I not for you too? Do you want me to become a yellow-faced woman?”

Jacob said coldly: “Do you think you used to run to the beauty salon every day, it was not a yellow-faced woman? In my eyes, you have always been a yellow-faced woman!”

Elaine’s expression turned dark, and she blurted out, “Jacob, what do you mean?”

“Literally.” Jacob snorted coldly, and said, “If you are not satisfied with me, we will get a divorce, and it will be over!”

Chapter 771

When Elaine heard Jacob mentioning divorce again, her anger exploded.

However, she did not vent her anger at all.

Because she knew that at this time she had to endure.

Who let her lose more than two million in gambling?

At this time, bear with it for a while, wait until she finds an opportunity, and then settle the account with Jacob.

Thinking of this, she sighed and said, “Husband, you are right. It is really too expensive to do a spa. I still save a little money for the family and don’t do it.”

Jacob’s expression softened a little when he saw that she was quite on the road.

At this time, Jacob was a little proud.

For so many years, he haven’t been able to suppress Elaine. Sometimes Elaine said something. If she raises different opinions, he would definitely have to scold Elaine.

But now, Elaine seems to have begun to compromise.

If Elaine could only serve him in front of her in the future, wouldn’t he be a turned serf singing?

However, Jacob couldn’t help being cautious.

This girl has been domineering all her life, can she really change it all at once?

Thinking of this, he was ready to try this woman!

So he said to Elaine, “I’ll take a bath, and you can make me a cup of hot tea and bring it in.”

Elaine asked in surprise: “What do you do for a bath in the afternoon?”

Jacob said: “I’m happy, can you manage it?”

Elaine gritted her teeth angrily, but after another thought, if he goes to take a bath, wouldn’t she be able to use his mobile phone? Then she simply will transfer the two million to her card!

When the time comes, the money is in her own hands. What can Jacob pretend to do with her then? If the Lady Willson wants to make a face, she will make a face, if she wants to go to a spa, she will go to a spa, and she wants to play mahjong, it won’t be impossible!

So Elaine immediately nodded, and said respectfully: “My husband, you work so hard every day, I will follow you in everything from now on! You go take a bath first, and I will make good tea for you and bring it in!”

“Yeah.” Jacob arrogantly responded, with his hands behind his back, he swaggered back to the room.

After returning to the room, Jacob first took off his jacket and pants, and then threw the phone on the bed.

In order to make a mark, he specifically pulled a piece of hair from his head, then placed it on the top of the phone screen, and noted the position of the hair.

If Elaine came to pick up his mobile phone, it would be difficult to see clearly that there is a strand of hair falling on the black screen. If she picked it up easily, the strands of hair would definitely fall off, and he will know she was peeking at his mobile phone. .

It doesn't matter if Elaine has this anti-reconnaissance consciousness, she may not be able to remember the specific position of the hair, once it moves, it will definitely not be in the same place again.

When he comes back from the shower, he can check the location to determine if she has touched the phone!

After doing all this, Jacob hummed a small song to the bathroom, and Elaine soon brought him a cup of tea.

After entering, Elaine searched for Jacob's mobile phone with her eyes, and at the same time actively asked him if he wanted to wipe his back by her.

"No need, go out quickly, don't delay my bath!"

As Jacob said, he waved his hand directly, sending her out like a dog.

Elaine was not angry either.

Because she looked around in the bathroom and didn't see Jacob's mobile phone, she probably didn't bring it in!

So the first thing she came out, she wanted to find Jacob's cell phone in the bedroom!

As soon as she entered the bedroom, she saw Jacob's phone on the bed.

Elaine is overjoyed!

She rushed to the front in a few steps, picked up the phone, and didn't notice the single strand of hair slipping off the screen of the phone.

She hurriedly tried to unlock Jacob's phone with her fingerprint, but she was surprised to find that her fingerprint could not be identified!

its not right!

Chapter 772

When Jacob first changed the phone, she arrogantly asked to enter her fingerprint in it so that she could check it at any time. Did this guy delete her fingerprint?

Elaine couldn't help gritting her teeth.

d*mn, this guy started to beware of her!

Annoyed, Elaine hurriedly tried the unlock code.

Not only did she record fingerprints on Jacob's mobile phone, she also knew the six-digit unlock code for his mobile phone.

However, after she entered the password she remembered, the phone prompted the password error!

Elaine didn't believe it, and entered it again, but it was still wrong!

She suddenly became angry!

"d*mn, Jacob, this dog thing! he deleted my fingerprint and changed my password."

Did he expect to steal his mobile phone to transfer money? Or after getting these two million, he was guarded like a thief?

This is really outrageous!

Elaine was uncomfortable, and tried a few more passwords that Jacob might have set, but what she didn't expect was that all of these passwords were wrong!

The previous password was the wedding anniversary of the two, but it has been changed.

Try Jacob's birthday, it's not right!

Her birthday is not right!

Daughter Claire's birthday is not right!

Even if Mrs. Willson's birthday was entered, it still displayed incorrectly!

Elaine began to wonder.

What kind of password will this old thing set?

She was thinking hard, but she couldn't think of an answer.

Between this sparkle and flint, she suddenly thought of someone!

Meiqing!

That school flower of the year! Also Jacob's first love!

And she is Meiqing's roommate, and even her "good sister"!

To say that at that time, she was really envious, jealous and hateful to both of them!

At that time, Jacob was handsome and stylish, and had money at home. He was really the Prince Charming in the hearts of many girls.

At that time, Elaine wanted to fix Jacob and marry into his wealthy family, so she didn't hesitate to have s3x with Jacob while he was drunk while Jacob was in love with Meiqing.

It was with this trick that she angered Meiqing and became the ultimate winner of this battle.

However, Elaine knew in her heart that Jacob had not forgotten Meiqing for many years! He even called Meiqing by the name of Meiqing when he talked in sleep several times! These things were recorded by Jacob on his account book himself!

So, at this moment, she thought, would Jacob's mobile phone password be Meiqing's birthday? !

As Meiqing's best friend at the time, Elaine still remembered her birthday, so she immediately entered Meiqing's birthday in the mobile phone password input area. Unexpectedly, what made her stunned was it was unlocked!

Elaine was really angry, hated and excited!

Annoyed, hated, of course it is Jacob, an Old Master who has never changed. After so many years, he is still thinking about that d*mn Meiqing!

Excited because she guessed the password correctly. Doesn't it mean that she can transfer the two million away?

Okay, isn't this Jacob thinking about his first love?

She will transfer all the money away, and then kick him out of the house!

Anyway, his old lover is in the United States, and he doesn't have the ability to find her in the future, and she is said to have a very good life, and may not look at him!

"You old dog, just wait for penniless and wandering on the streets."

Chapter 773

Elaine gritted her teeth at Jacob, and immediately opened her mobile bank, preparing to go in and transfer all the two million that Charlie gave him.

When entering the mobile banking to request the password, she directly used Meiqing's birthday, and she really came in!

At this time, there is 2027232.15 in the balance of the bank card.

Among them, two million were transferred in by Jacob just now, and another twenty thousand were the last time Charlie gave Jacob a dinner party, but Jacob did not spend the money.

The remaining seven thousands are regarded as Jacob's private money.

Elaine immediately clicked the transfer, filled in her account, and then entered 2027232.14 in the transfer amount column. She decided to leave only a cent for Jacob to let him know the cost of offending her!

After entering all the transfer information and checking to confirm that there was no problem, Elaine sneered and clicked to transfer immediately.

Then, a dialog box pops up: “Please enter the payment password.”

Elaine entered Meiqing’s birthday again, but this time she didn’t succeed!

Mobile banking immediately popped up a prompt: “The password is wrong, you can try 2 more times today!”

“d*mn!” Elaine immediately gritted her teeth and cursed: “The old dog even set a different payment password separately…”

While scolding, she thought in her heart, what exactly would Jacob set the payment password to?

Since the unlock password and the online banking login password are both Meiqing’s birthday, the payment password must be inseparable from Meiqing.

However, she really can’t think of any other details!

She thought about Meiqing’s bedroom number and bed number at the time. The system prompts an error again, and prompts that she can try again today. If the error continues, the mobile banking will be locked.

Elaine didn’t dare to try again.

In case of a wrong trial, the mobile banking cannot be logged in today, Jacob finds out that she would be exposed in advance?

Thinking of this, she could only grit her teeth and give up, and put Jacob’s phone back in the distance.

However, she already hated Jacob and gritted her teeth bitterly at this time, ready to find someone, to clean him up, so that he still remembered the fox in his mind!

Ten minutes later, Jacob changed into long trousers and walked out of the bathroom, humming a small song as he walked out.

Elaine had already left the bedroom and was sitting in the living room pretending to watch TV. Jacob returned to the room and hurried to the bed to check his mobile phone.

There is no change in the location of the phone, but the hair on the phone has long been missing.

It seems that the Lady Willson was really trying to unlock phone in secret!

She unlocked mobile phone, she must have only one purpose, money!

Fortunately, he was smart and changed password in advance. Otherwise, if he didn't watch it for two minutes, the two million might be taken away by Elaine!

Fortunately, Jacob felt that he was right to be more cautious. The unlock password and mobile banking login password used Meiqing's birthday. As for the payment password, he used the date of the day when he and Meiqing first tasted the forbidden fruit.

Only he and Meiqing knew the date of the latter in the world, so he didn't worry that Elaine might guess it.

Facts proved that Elaine really couldn't guess.

However, if Elaine knew about this, she would be able to attack Jacob with a knife on the spot.

Throughout the afternoon, Elaine seemed very worried.

She had been thinking about a way to deal with Jacob and get the money out by the way, but after much deliberation, there was no substantial progress.

In the evening, Charlie made a meal and Claire came back.

As soon as Claire came back, Jacob told her to go to the furniture store next morning.

Chapter 774

Claire hurriedly asked Charlie how the two million came.

Charlie said lightly: “Looking at Feng Shui.”

Claire was surprised and said, “You can get two million with a feng shui look. Isn’t this too outrageous?”

Charlie asked back: “Wasn’t it even more ridiculous that the White family gave a villa?”

Claire was speechless to refute.

Charlie said: “My wife, I know what you are worried about, but you can rest assured that I helped this big man see Feng Shui and indirectly helped him solve a big business problem, which made him earn tens of millions. It is reasonable to take two million.”

Claire was just a little relieved and asked, “Did you give the two million to dad?”

Charlie nodded and said, “I gave it to him.”

Claire said anxiously: “I’m worried that mother will be thinking about the money, maybe she will be a demon again!”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay, let’s go to the furniture store tomorrow, and try to spend the two million. When the time comes, mother will not miss it.”

……

At this moment, the Willson family villa.

Old Mrs. Willson held the collection slip from the Agricultural Bank, her expression uglier than crying.

The Agricultural Bank owes more than 10 million in arrears. According to the requirements of the Agricultural Bank, it must first repay 10%, which is more than 1 million.

Now the Willson family is down and out of money, and more and more orders are being collected by the bank.

The more than one million in the Agricultural Bank is still small, and there are more than 20 million holes in China Merchants Bank. Don't know how to fill it.

Noah was also worried at this time and said to the Old Mrs. Willson: "Mom, it's really not good. Let's sell our antique furniture. Can sell it for a million? Fill it in and think about the rest."

"Selling furniture, you know selling furniture!"

Old Mrs. Willson angrily reprimanded: "These furniture are all left by your father. You really don't feel sorry for selling it!"

Noah said helplessly, "Is there anything we can do? If you don't sell, the hurdle in front of us will be overwhelming!"

Old Mrs. Willson grabbed a teacup and suddenly fell to Noah's feet!

The teacup suddenly fell apart, and Noah also hurriedly stepped aside in fright.

The Old Mrs. Willson glared at Noah, gritted her teeth and said: "I told you a long time ago, give me the money! Give me the money! What about you? You don't believe me! You don't believe me! You played with me carefully, took your All that money and gave to Horiyah, that d*mn stinky lady, and now it's alright, and that b*tch Horiyah ran away with money. Are you satisfied? Are you comfortable?"

The mention of Horiyah or the thought of her makes Noah very uncomfortable.

This woman can be a lie!

For more than 20 years, she has been doing very well, loving him and children very much, and she was very responsible for her family.

However, he never dreamed that she would donate all her money and run away when the Willson family was in the most difficult phase of its time!

This incident dealt a huge blow to Noah, and also caused him extremely injured.

He even wanted to find Horiyah and cut her a thousand times.

However, reality does not give him this opportunity at all.

He asked people to inquire and looked for clues everywhere, but found nothing.

Horiyah disappeared completely as if the world had evaporated.

Seeing the Lady Willson's anger, he had to speak out and persuade her: "Mom, you are right, but our biggest problem now is that we need a sum of money to help us in the emergency, our furniture, or the antiques my dad left behind. I say you have to sell a few things, so that we can exchange some cash to save life!"

Chapter 775

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard that Noah asked her to sell furniture or antiques, she didn't get angry.

She angrily said: "I can bear selling furniture, don't even think about selling antiques! Those are the coffin books your dad left me when he died!"

Noah hurriedly persuaded: "Mom, this person is still the most important thing when you are alive. Are you hiding those antiques until you bring them back to dad?"

"Don't bullsh*t!" Old Mrs. Willson cursed angrily, and shouted: "Do you know what a bullsh*t? These furniture are all registered in the bank. Once the bank comes to seal up, they will definitely buckle this batch of furniture, but those antiques, The bank doesn't know that, once we are finally unable to recover and the house is taken away by the bank, those antiques can be used to save lives!"

Noah realized this!

Selling furniture now is tantamount to secretly disposing of the mortgaged things to the bank in advance, which is regarded as making up for the loss.

But now selling antiques, once the people in the bank know that they are worried about it, they may have to find all these antiques by digging the ground.

Therefore, this antique cannot be sold as a last resort.

Therefore, Noah hurriedly complimented and said: “Mom, you think more comprehensively, I will listen to you.”

Old Mrs. Willson snorted coldly and said, “Had you listened to me and gave me the money. Today will not be like now!”

Thinking of the Willson family’s severance of financial resources and the tragic situation of being heavily in debt, Mrs. Willson jumped angrily.

And all of this is thanks to Noah’s wife, Horiyah.

If it weren’t for Horiyah’s b*tch to run away with money, how could the Willson family be reduced to its current miserable situation?

Moreover, Mrs. Willson had thought about it a long time ago and asked her son to take out 8 million first, and first repay part of the bank’s foreign debt, and then drag it for a while to find other solutions.

But now, everything has fallen through. There is no money for money, no people for money, and the bank has urged to come to the door. The entire Willson family is already in a depressed state.

The older Mrs. Willson wanted to get more and more angry, she couldn’t help but slapped the table and cursed: “Horiyah, this b*tch, how come I haven’t noticed that she is a natural rebellion! She and Elaine, the b*tch, are just like the same raccoon. Let her marry into the Willson family. This is the decision I regret in my life. I should have driven her out of the Willson family and starved her to death on the street.”

Speaking of this, Mrs. Willson bit her posterior molars and said angrily: “This b*tch is cool now! More than two million in cash in her hand, she also has a little white face, I don’t know where she is living happy now! “

Old Mrs. Willson didn’t know that at this moment, her daughter-in-law Horiyah was much worse than Willson’s family.

Every day, she digs coal in the dark coal kiln. She has to wear a dozen kilograms of cast iron shackles on her feet. It is impossible to rest if she does not work for twelve hours a day. Her hands and feet are worn out with blood blisters. , Flesh and blood.

Moreover, the owner of mine where Horiyah is relocated to is very cruel, and arranged a fierce supervisor for the group of laborers Mr. Orvel had sent over. They were beaten up for their coal mining activities. If they were dissatisfied, they used the whip to lashed them hard.

Horiyah used to be properly maintained, and she could be said to have the charm at the age of 40 or 50. So when she arrived at the black coal kiln, she was remembered by the overseer. Originally, she didn’t look down on the dirty and smelly overseer and would rather die. Not willing to let him touch.

However, after being beaten maliciously several times by the opponent and deliberately hungry several times, she completely compromised and became the c0ncubine of the overseer in the black coal mine.

After being a c0ncubine for a supervisor, although she had some relief from physical labor, she suffered mentally.

Originally, she was also a woman worth tens of millions and living in a villa every day, so she was a half-laden woman.

But now, in a dim, dirty, and even smelly tiled house, trying her best to cater to the dirty old supervisor with her body is simply the greatest torment in the world.

Chapter 776

But in order to live, in order not to be beaten or go hungry, Horiyah can only choose to compromise.

However, at this time, the Willson family, how did they know that she was suffering and insulted like this.

They thought she was lying in a five-star hotel, being served hard by a lover who was twenty years younger than her.

Therefore, the Old Mrs. Willson cursed Horiyah bitterly. Noah and his sons and daughters heard this. Not only were they not angry, but they were also aroused by anger and dissatisfaction in their hearts.

To say that the most miserable person was Horiyah who belonged to Noah's family.

For Noah, both people and wealth are empty, and all day long wondering whether Horiyah would go crazy looking for young guys outside with the ten million, and wear countless green hats on.

The reason why Harold and Wendy hate Horiyah is very simple, that is money!

Without the money, the Willson family was struggling. Even with the two rich second generations of them, they were desperate like dogs. The more they lived, the more they were suffocated.

"d*mn, Horiyah, this b*tch, if I get her one day, I have to break her leg, otherwise I can't get out of this nasty breath!"

Noah gritted his teeth and cursed loudly. After the cursing, he took out his phone and said angrily: "I'm looking for a car. I will take these furniture to the furniture store tomorrow morning and let people give an estimate. If it's appropriate, then sell directly."

Old Mrs. Willson looked at the furniture displayed at home in pain with a look of dismay.

When the Old Master Willson was alive, the Willson family had a glorious experience. Some furniture was made of fine imported wood. Not only does it have a lot of value, but the meaning is also different.

However, there is no way to be reluctant, if they don't sell it, they will have to return to the bank sooner or later.

So she said to Noah: “If these furniture are sold slowly, let alone the value of one million six hundred and seven hundred thousand, we are anxious to sell, the other party will definitely have to keep the price down, so the price must not be so high, but if you can give it a price One million and three hundred thousand, you can shoot.”

“Okay.” Noah nodded and said, “1.3 million is not too much, at least it can be turned around first.”

……

At this time, Jacob was lying on the sofa, using his mobile phone to look for pictures of furniture, and wanted to look at the furniture style he was interested in first.

Elaine muttered with ulterior motives from the side: “Jacob, don’t be extravagant when buying furniture, save a little money and we will live better in the future.”

Jacob snorted disdainfully, and said, “Son-in-law said, two million will be used to buy furniture and appliances.”

Elaine suddenly became anxious, and blurted out: “Buy furniture, but life is not enough?”

Jacob said dissatisfied: “What are you yelling at? This money was given by Charlie to buy furniture and appliances. If we spend 1.5 million, the remaining 500,000 will be returned to Charlie. You persuade me. Don’t worry about it, I won’t give you a penny.”

“You…” Elaine gritted her teeth bitterly.

But at this time, Jacob had two million in his hands, and she had nothing in her hands. Before cracking his password, she couldn’t do anything!

At this time, Jacob saw a set of classical Chinese-style all-wood furniture and sighed: “If we can take a set of this kind of furniture, or get the set of classical furniture from the Willson family, we put it in our set. It will be perfect in the new villa!”

Chapter 777

The next morning, Charlie’s family of four had eaten and drove directly to the Furniture City.

Elaine thought about it all night, but she didn't think of how to get the money from Jacob's bank account. Seeing that it was going to be spent, she scratched her heart anxiously.

At the same time, Mrs. Willson's family also got up early in the morning.

After breakfast, the truck arrived. The workers loaded the Classical furniture from the Willson family, and drove to the furniture market.

In the west of Aurous Hill, there is a large-scale furniture city. Almost all the furniture sellers in Aurous Hill gather here.

There are everything from high, middle and low grade furniture here, and it can be said to be the best place to buy furniture.

Jacob himself has always been under the influence of Mr. Willson, and he especially likes antiques. Not only does he like to shop for antiques, he also likes old furniture, especially old furniture with good wood.

He has always liked the set of Classical furniture in the Willson's villa, but it's a pity that he can't take it to himself, so he can only think about it.

Because he likes old wooden furniture, Jacob has to go straight to the wooden furniture hall when he arrives in the furniture city.

When Elaine saw him head straight to the wooden furniture store, her face was immediately pulled off, and she blurted out: "Jacob, you are not allowed to buy a bunch of rotten wooden furniture home! Our house is a luxuriously decorated villa. Buy it if you want. This kind of luxurious European-style furniture, that kind of wood furniture, is earthy and expensive, and it's uncomfortable to sit down, absolutely not worthy to buy!"

"What do you know?" Jacob said disdainfully: "Chinese-style furniture plays with wood and heritage, and there is still a lot of room for appreciation for this thing, and culturally talented people can understand it!"

Elaine blurted out: "We are both from the same university, do you think you are more educated than me?"

Jacob waved his hand: “This kind of culture talks about the foundation, you don’t understand it.”

After finishing speaking, he said to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, if we can buy a set of Classical furniture, we won’t come in vain today!”

Charlie nodded indifferently and said, “Dad, you like it.”

Seeing that Jacob ignored her, Elaine stomped her feet in anger. She would have been mad at him when she was going, but now she dare not mad at him casually. After all, she doesn’t have any money now. Isn’t it too passive to turn her face at this time?

So she could only pull Claire aside and said, “Claire, you persuade your dad not to buy that kind of flashy wooden furniture, which is expensive and unsightly. What’s the matter? Keep hundreds of thousands in the bank. Isn’t it good to prepare for a rainy day?”

Claire said helplessly: “Mom, since that money Charlie has given Dad full control, let’s not interfere.”

“You kid, why aren’t you facing me at all?” Elaine didn’t expect Claire to be indifferent to him at all, and suddenly felt uncomfortable.

Claire said earnestly: “Mom, you have lost so much money in a game of cards. It’s time to learn a little bit and stop. Now that you have agreed to let Dad control the money, you must respect Dad’s choice.”

Elaine was as uncomfortable as it was something in her throat.

At this time, Jacob walked directly into a shop called “Emperor Furniture”, this shop is a store that specializes in Classical furniture, which is quite famous in Aurous Hill.

As soon as he entered, a shopping guide stepped forward and asked enthusiastically: “How many would you like to watch?”

Jacob said: “I want to see the rosewood furniture, which is for the living room.”

The shopping guide hurriedly asked: “Then how big is your living room?”

Jacob said: “Almost a hundred square meters!”

Chapter 778

“A living room with more than 100 square meters?!” The shopping guide was dumbfounded after listening, and blurted out: “This is too big, right?”

Jacob chuckled and said, “Tomson’s largest villa, can the living room be small?”

The shopping guide’s eyes were full of shock, and he hurriedly said: “Sir, such a big living room, then you can buy more furniture to look less empty!”

After that, the shopping guide hurriedly led him to a set of Classical sofa and introduced: “Sir, our set of 3221 Classical sofa is specially designed for villa customers. There are eight people in total. Being able to sit down and it is very atmospheric.”

Jacob stepped forward and touched the armrest of the sofa. He was very satisfied with the slippery touch. He curiously asked, “What price is this set?”

The other party said: “Sir, this set is made of Hainan Classical, good quality wood, and old material. If you like it, we can give you a cost price of 1.98 million!”

“Oh!” Jacob was startled and said, “You are expensive!”

The other party explained: “This is made of Hainanese materials, good materials, so the price is naturally more expensive, but your Tomson first-class large-scale villa is worth hundreds of millions. Such a luxurious villa requires such a set of sofas!”

Elaine frowned on the side and said: “What kind of a ghost sofa, a set will cost almost two million. After buying this family, you can just sleep on the sofa!”

Jacob glared at her, and then said embarrassingly: “This set is too over-budget, is there a cheaper one? For example, the price of Burmese rosewood is not much lower than that of Hainan?”

The shopping guide said: “This set of Burmese rosewood costs about one million, and we don’t have it in stock now.”

After finishing talking, the shopping guide added another sentence, saying: “Most people who deal rosewood still like Hainanese materials, but Burmese materials are really not up to the standard.”

Jacob smacked his lips, feeling a little regretful.

Buying a sofa set for nearly two million, which obviously exceedes the budget too much.

After all, not only buying a sofa at home, but also other furniture and appliances in the living room, furniture for at least two bedrooms, furniture for the dining room, and appliances for the room.

Bedroom furniture and dining room furniture don’t need to be so good, but at least a few hundred thousand are enough. So if want to buy a good sofa, the budget cannot exceed 1.4 million.

So he hurriedly asked the shopping guide: “If I order a set of Burmese materials, how long will it take to deliver it?”

“This…” The other party thought for a while, and said, “It will take a month for less to say. You know, this kind of timber is more troublesome to purchase. When the timber comes in, it will be sent to the processing plant for processing. It will take a long time to send it to Aurous Hill again.”

“This is too long…”

Jacob thought to himself, can’t the living room even have a sofa after moving in as a family?

It seems that he can only look at other cheaper sofas.

As he was thinking, he suddenly heard a familiar voice, and said, “Is the boss here? Can he accept second-hand old furniture? Hainan Classical!”

Jacob turned his head subconsciously, and suddenly looked at his big brother Noah, who was walking into the store.

Noah didn't expect that he would meet Jacob's family here. When he thought of his current desolate appearance, he almost subconsciously wanted to turn around and leave.

At this time, a man suddenly walked out of the store, looked at Jacob, and hurriedly asked loudly: "Did you say you want to sell Hainan Classical furniture?"

Chapter 779

Jacob was confused by the boss's question.

I'm obviously here to buy furniture, how can I sell it?

So he said to the boss: "I'm here to buy furniture, can you understand it?"

The shopping guide also hurriedly said: "Boss, this gentleman wants to buy a set of Classical furniture."

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Noah who had just come in, and said, "This gentleman is selling furniture."

The boss suddenly realized, and hurriedly said to Jacob: "Oh, I'm so sorry, I made a mistake."

Then he looked at Noah and asked him, "Sir, are you selling furniture?"

When Noah heard Jacob say that he was here to buy furniture, he really wanted to turn around and leave.

After all, he didn't want Jacob to read the joke either.

However, this store is the largest Classical furniture store in Aurous Hill, and it is also the most affordable store for second-hand Classical furniture on the market. If he turns around and go, he might lose a dozen or so less when he goes to other stores.

So, he could only bite the bullet and said to the boss: "Yes, it's me. I have a set of Hainan Classical sofas and chairs that I want to sell. They are all old things."

The boss hurriedly smiled and said: “Okay, we mainly make furniture for Hainan Classical. Where are your goods? Is it convenient to take a look first?”

Noah glanced at Jacob awkwardly, and said in a low voice, “The goods are in the car, and the car is in the parking lot. You can come and see with me.”

Looking at Noah at this time, Jacob was secretly surprised.

Because of the disappearance of Horiyah’s volume, Noah has been very upset recently, and at the same time worried, so the whole person has lost a lot of weight, his hair has turned white all of a sudden, and he looks quite a little down.

Jacob had never seen such a decadent big brother.

And Noah’s side was followed by Mrs. Willson and his son and daughter.

The four relatives all looked decadent, especially the Lady Willson, with ugly expressions.

The thought of selling the valuable furniture left by her husband made Old Mrs. Willson feel like a knife cut in her heart, not only hurting but also bleeding.

Suddenly seeing Jacob and family also here, her face suddenly became more ugly.

Jacob hesitated for a moment, but he walked over and asked, “Mom, brother, why are you here?”

“Humph!” Noah said coldly, “What? We are still in this place?”

Jacob hurriedly said: “I didn’t mean that. You just said that you want to sell a set of Hainan Classical furniture. Isn’t it the one that our dad left behind?”

Noah suddenly became angry, and blurted out, “What does it have to do with you?”

Chapter 780

After that, he was too lazy to take care of Jacob, and said to the boss: “You can go out with me to see the goods!”

“Okay!” The boss nodded, and went out of the store with Noah.

Mrs. Willson frowned at this moment and looked at Jacob, and asked coldly: “What are you doing here?”

Although Jacob had indeed severed the relationship with the Lady Willson on the bright side, she was his own mother anyway, and there was still some respect and jealousy when he met.

So, he replied respectfully: “Mom, Charlie’s villa decorated, we are thinking about buying some furniture so we can move in.”

Jacob was telling the truth, but listening to Mrs. Willson’s ears made her feel more uncomfortable than hitting her in the face!

When he watched this, she was about to be driven out of the villa, and even started to sell some things left by the Old Master, but the Jacob family, who was driven out of the house by herself, was going to move to the super luxurious building of Tomson.

When she thought that Tomson was the best villa in Aurous Hill, the Lady Willson felt uncomfortable. She gritted her teeth and said, “You came to show off to me on purpose and watch me joke, right?”

“No!” Jacob shouted wronged, and hurriedly explained: “Mom, I didn’t mean it. You asked me why I came here, so I told the truth.”

Seeing Jacob’s humble expression in front of the Old Mrs. Willson, Elaine was very upset.

This Old Mrs. Willson has bullied her for so many years, and now she’s down to the point of selling second-hand furniture, is she still arrogant here? Who does she show with an old face?

Thinking of this, Elaine immediately stepped forward and said mockingly: “Oh, my mother, why did you come here? You still want to sell the furniture that Dad left behind? The Willson family is now poor. Does it look like?”

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Elaine’s mocking, playful face, suddenly became angry, and blurted out: “Elaine, who gave you the courage to talk to me like this?!”

“Oh!” Elaine curled her lips and said, “What is it? You are about to go bankrupt, and you still treat yourself as the head of the family? Aren’t you ashamed?”

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard Elaine mocked herself, she immediately blurted out, “Elaine, how do you talk to me? Is there still mother-in-law in your eyes?”

Elaine said disdainfully: “I know you can’t look down on me. What you like is your eldest daughter-in-law Horiyah, but your eldest daughter-in-law is really filial to you. I heard that you gave your son a favor. The big green hat swept away all his savings.”

Speaking of this, Elaine sighed and deliberately reprimanded: “This sister-in-law is really cruel. Even if she left one or two million for the family, you wouldn’t want to sell furniture so miserable now!”

The Old Mrs. Willson angrily cursed: “Elaine! You shrew, I shouldn’t have let you into my Willson family back then!”

Elaine said contemptuously: “I’m sorry, we have left the Willson family now and are no longer in your Willson family’s door, and the broken villa of your Willson family is too old for too long, we have long been unable to look down on it, let me tell you , After we buy the furniture today, we move directly to Tomson, a large villa with thousands of square meters, full of luxurious decoration, living in it is like a queen, but you Lady Willson, you have no chance to live in this life. !”

In the past, Elaine was not less angry with Mrs. Willson, and never had a chance to find her place.

Moreover, she has always held grudges, and she had no chance to retaliate against the Old Mrs. Willson. Now that the Lady Willson is in despair, she naturally has to sneer.

Old Mrs. Willson was trembling with anger at this time, and gritted her teeth and said: “Elaine, don’t be too proud, isn’t your villa deceived by Charlie’s Rubbish? You will be kicked out one day. Then I will wait to see you sleep on the street!”

Elaine pinched her waist and said, “Wait to see me sleeping on the street? I think you will be sleeping on the street soon, right? I heard that the bank will seal your villa soon. Then I will see what you do. Do! Someday if you starve to death, die of thirst, or freeze

to death on the side of the road, you must reflect on it carefully before you die, why did you end up so tragically? Is it because you have done too much retribution in this life!"

Chapter 781

"Enough!" The Old Mrs. Willson's chest rose and fell violently, staring at Elaine, and cursed: "You shrew, what if the Willson family is now down? Sooner or later we have a chance to rise again, for your family will it be impossible to return to Willson's house if you wish? No."

Jacob hurriedly said to Elaine at this time: "How can you talk to mom like this? Hurry up and apologize to mom!"

Elaine frowned and looked at Jacob, and said coldly: "You forgot how this old woman drove you out? At this time, she started to turn to him again. You treat her as a mother. Does she treat you as a son?"

After finishing speaking, Elaine pointed at Mrs. Willson again, and said coldly: "Lady Willson, I beg you to figure out what is wrong with you now, and you are still pretending with me? I tell you, you are kneeling now. If you ask me to return on the ground, I won't go back! What kind of sh!t Willson's family is reduced to selling furniture to survive. Who the h*ll is going back!"

The Old Mrs. Willson was mad and pointed to Elaine's nose, saying every word: "Elaine, I have lived for so many years. You are the first person who dares to talk to me like this. Remember what you said today. Sooner or later, one day, I will break your leg and make you kneel in front of me and kowtow to apologize!"

Elaine disdainfully smiled: "Come on, just you? A handful of old bones are almost in the soil, and you want to break my leg? Come on, my leg is here, if you have the ability, you can hit me. Give it a try?"

As she said, Elaine actually stretched out her legs and sneered at the Old Mrs. Willson with contempt.

This made the Old Mrs. Willson annoyed enough, she couldn't wait to really interrupt Elaine's legs on the spot, so that she would dare to be so arrogant again.

However, in front of Charlie, Mrs. Willson didn't dare at all.

She still remembers the scene where Charlie hit a group of bodyguards alone, which made her still feel lingering.

Harold used to be very arrogant, but now that Charlie was there, he didn't dare to bullsh*t for a long time. Seeing that his grandma was insulted by Elaine, he didn't dare to step forward and help find a place, so he could only hide behind with a sad face.

At this time, Noah had a dark face and came back with the boss.

As soon as he came back, he said to Mrs. Willson: "Mom, let's go, they bid too low!"

The boss hurriedly said: "Brother, 1.1 million is really a lot. Your set of furniture is of average materials, and it has been old and the damage is relatively large. My price is already very fair. You can change it to another place. , Absolutely can't get a higher price than this."

Old Mrs. Willson was so angry that she heard that the quotation was only one hundred and one hundred thousand, and she immediately scolded: "For such a good piece of furniture, only one and one hundred thousand? Your heart is too dark, right?"

The boss said helplessly: "I'm giving a sincere price. If you don't believe it, just ask about it again."

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted and said to her family: "Come! Change another house! I still don't believe it!"

Jacob hurriedly said at this time: "Mom, or I will give you 1.2 million, you can sell it to me, to be honest, I have feelings for Dad's furniture."

"You want to be beautiful!" Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and said, "Even if I chopped and burned the wood, I will never sell it to you!"

After speaking, she waved to Noah, "Come!"

Noah gave Jacob a dry look, and hurriedly accompanied the Lady Willson to turn around and leave.

Looking at their backs, Jacob couldn't help but shook his head again and again, and sighed: "I didn't expect that the Willson family would be reduced to a property seller. That set of furniture was father's favorite during his lifetime. It's a shame to sell it!"

Claire knew that her father had a lot of affection for that furniture, but she still came forward to comfort him: "Okay, Dad, grandma has a temper. It's impossible for her to sell that furniture to you. Let's take a look at the others."

"Yeah." Jacob sighed, and immediately said to the shopping guide: "Let me take a look again, your Hainanese materials are too expensive, and for Myanmar materials waiting is too long."

Chapter 782

The shopping guide nodded and said, "If you need it, come back."

Turning around, Mrs. Willson's family has disappeared.

Jacob went to several shops selling Classical, but it seemed that he didn't see the one he liked.

Elaine was anxious, so she proposed to buy other furniture such as the bedroom, dining room, etc., otherwise it is very likely that they would go shopping for nothing today.

Jacob also felt that it was not a problem to look at it this way, so the family moved to the living hall.

Elaine chose a set of tens of thousands of beds for herself, and Claire also chose a set of more than 10,000. Furniture such as wardrobes, dining tables, and storage cabinets were quickly available in the living hall.

They even bought all the household appliances they needed and other miscellaneous things for a total of more than 700,000.

Elaine has been quietly settling accounts for Jacob. Knowing that he still has more than 1.2 million left, she has an idea in her heart. If Jacob really uses the money to buy a set of Classical sofas, it will really be any money. There is not much left, but if they just buy a good European style sofa, at least one million will be left.

So she kept mumbling next to Jacob and said: “Jacob, if you can’t find a suitable Classical sofa, it’s better to buy a set of European style first, and when you have money, let’s just buy a set of 3 million. Isn’t the Hainan red pear better?”

Jacob knew what her idea was, so he said lightly: “You don’t have to worry about what kind of sofa I buy. Anyway, the furniture for the bedroom, dining room, and recreation room are all available, enough for you.”

Elaine was very depressed, and blurted out: “Why don’t you listen to persuasion! You buy a ready-made sofa and it will be delivered to your home in the afternoon. Tomorrow our family can move to a new house happily. But, if you continue to consume it, this little money can’t buy Hainanese materials, and you can’t look down on Burmese materials. How long will it be spent?”

Jacob suddenly hesitated.

More than 1.2 million, buying Classical is indeed high or low.

If he continues to hesitate, it will definitely delay the normal use after moving.

If, according to Elaine, buy a set of European-style sofa now, it can be delivered in the afternoon, and they can move in tomorrow.

When Jacob was hesitant, Charlie suddenly said, “Dad, I think Mrs. Willson will definitely contact you after a while.”

Jacob asked subconsciously: “Why?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Because of the money! That set of furniture must be sold for less than 1.1 million. It is estimated that you will have the highest price after a round, so it must be sold to you.”

Elaine said contemptuously: “What are you talking nonsense? Didn’t you listen to the Old Lady just now? Even she will chop and burn wood, but won’t sell it to us!”

“So what?” Charlie said calmly, “They are now at the poorest time. Dad is willing to pay an extra 100,000. This 100,000 is a large sum for them. The Lady Willson is so smart. People who are smart will definitely not throw away this 100,000 for nothing.”

Elaine curled her lips and said: “Just can you? Do you think you can see a feng shui fool, so you can see through everything? Based on my understanding of the Lady Willson, if she can swallow this breath, take this Sell the furniture to us, and I will eat that set of furniture raw!”

As soon as the voice fell, Jacob’s cell phone rang suddenly, and he was surprised and said, “It’s my eldest brother.”

After speaking, he quickly picked up the phone to connect.

Noah said coldly on the phone, “You said just now that you want this set of furniture for $1.2 million, is it true?”

Chapter 783

When Jacob heard this, he said with excitement: “Of course it is true, 1.2 million, I want it!”

Noah said angrily: “Okay, since you really want it, put the money on mother’s card, and this furniture will be sold to you!”

Jacob left an eye on it and said, “In this way, you send the furniture to Tomson. After the furniture is unloaded, I will pay immediately.”

Noah on the other side of the phone hesitated for a moment, and said, “Okay, things are in the car now and can be transported at any time.”

Jacob hurriedly said, “Well, let’s see you at Tomson! I’ll wait for you there!”

After speaking, Jacob immediately hung up and said excitedly: “Charlie, you guessed it! They are willing to sell!”

Elaine’s expression suddenly became very ugly.

Not only did she just say something, she was slapped in the face by a phone call by Jacob, but more importantly, if Jacob bought the old furniture with this 1.2 million, wouldn’t the family have no money?

Thinking of this, Elaine was extremely depressed, and the look in Charlie's eyes was almost humane.

Charlie didn't bother to talk to Elaine, he knew exactly what Elaine wanted, so the more she couldn't get it, the more interesting he found it.

It just so happened that the family of four had also bought other furniture, so Charlie drove the car and drove the family to Tomson.

Tomson's villa has been completely completed. Except for the lack of furniture, everything else is full of incomparable luxury. The decoration of the living room is magnificent. The whole floor is polished by natural marble, like a mirror, which makes people feel like a mirror. It feels magnificent.

Elaine looked at the extravagant decoration, her pores were stretched out, and she was happy from ear to ear.

Jacob was also inexplicably surprised, and said with emotion: "When I saw it last time, the decoration was not finished yet, and the living room is still covered with scratch-resistant floor mats. I can't see the details. If I look at it today, it looks more stylish than the palace!"

Claire does the decoration herself, so you can see the cost of the decoration of this villa at a glance. She pulled Charlie aside and whispered: "This decoration probably costs tens of millions. Why is Solmon White doing this? Generous?"

Charlie said: "After all, it's a rich man. A villa worth more than one billion is given away, so tens of millions of decorations are nothing."

"Okay..." Claire stuck her tongue out and said, "This is the first time I have seen such a high-standard residential decoration. It's too scary."

Charlie smiled without saying a word.

In his mind, there are still many memories of being in the Wade family as a child.

The Wade Family Mansion in my memory was many times more luxurious than this ten or twenty years ago.

Just when Claire's family of three were amazed by the luxurious decoration of the villa, Noah led the truck with the goods and arrived at the door of Tomson Villa.

Jacob was overjoyed and hurried out to direct the porters to move the Hainan Classical furniture into the villa.

Old Mrs. Willson took Noah, Harold and Wendy, got out of the car and took a look in the courtyard. After the villa's courtyard was renovated, it was much more luxurious than before, and the four of them felt uncomfortable to death.

Noah went into the villa because he had to follow in to see how the furniture was moved. When he came out, his face looked many times uglier than before.

Mrs. Willson couldn't help asking: "Noah, how is the decoration inside?"

"Hey..." Noah sighed and said uncomfortably: "I have never seen such a luxurious decoration! It's so dizzy!"

"Really?!" The Old Mrs. Willson came to her energy, blurted out: "I want to go in and take a look!"

Harold also wanted to see and insight, so he hurriedly said: "Grandma, I will join you!"

Wendy looked at this villa with an extremely complicated mood.

She used to be the fiancée of Gerald, and this villa was owned by Gerald's uncle Solmon White. If she had married Gerald, she could not only come here often, but might even live here.

Chapter 784

But now, the one who is about to live here is Claire, who she has never looked down upon and has been very upset!

Thinking of this, she couldn't help saying: "Grandma, I'll be with you too!"

After speaking, she walked up quickly, and supported her grandma with her brother Harold from left to right.

The grandma walked into the living room, looking at the magnificent and carved decoration, they couldn't even speak in amazement.

Above the living room, there is an oversized ceiling of more than ten meters high. In the center is a huge and luxurious golden crystal lamp. The light is refracted through the crystal and it is colorful and it is so beautiful that it is suffocating!

Old Mrs. Willson stood in the living room, her legs trembling.

Her own villa, if compared with this place, is simply a huge pit!

The decoration here is simply countless times stronger than that of her own villa!

The Lady Willson couldn't help thinking, what a pleasant experience would it be if she could live here?

She's afraid that she just want to stay at home every day, look here, touch there…

It's a pity that she has no life!

This son, Jacob, doesn't look at the usual squanderings, he is really lucky in choosing a son-in-law.

Who would have thought that the smelly rug from an orphanage like Charlie could have such good luck?

Knowing this a long time ago, she would never look down on Charlie at the beginning, and be polite to him when she said thing, and be polite to Jacob's family. In that case, she might have the opportunity to live in this luxurious villa. …..

It is a pity that she had clearly severed the relationship with Jacob at the beginning, even if she wanted to restore the relationship with him, she would not agree…

Harold and Wendy on the side felt even more uncomfortable.

Wendy looked at this palace-like living room, her eyes even turned red.

If it wasn't grandma who had offended Charlie, how could the White family retreat from her?

She should have become the young daughter in law of the White family, but now, after being played by Fredmen and Barena, her reputation in Aurous Hill has been completely ruined. During this time, she didn't even have a suitor by her side. She wanted to marry a rich family. It's a foolish dream!

When the grandmom and granddaughter were thinking about theirselves, the porter had moved all the furniture into the living room.

Jacob took a count and checked one by one to make sure that everything was okay, and he was extremely excited.

He is really sentimental about this set of furniture, and it can be said that it is the best result to buy this set of furniture.

So he came to the Old Mrs. Willson with a look of excitement and said: "Mom, there is nothing wrong with the furniture, how can I pay you?"

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Jacob with a complicated expression, and said, "Jacob, you are also mom's son. Since you like this set of furniture so much, this furniture mom will give to you."

Jacob hurriedly said: "Mom, how can this work? One size fits one size. Even if you send me these pieces of furniture, eldest brother won't agree. Besides, isn't the family short of money right now? Maybe it can help the family."

Mrs. Willson shook her head and said earnestly, "Jacob, I know what you want, but don't worry. The Willson family is still has your mother and I am in charge. As long as I say this furniture is given to you, it is yours."

When Jacob heard this, he said gratefully: "Thank you mom!"

Elaine on the side was also very excited. Is this the Lady Willson changing her s3x? If she doesn't want it, just doesn't want it? That's great! She has another chance!

Unexpectedly, Mrs. Willson sighed pitifully at this time: “Jacob, Willson’s villa will be taken away soon. By that time, your mother and I will be sleeping on the street. Your villa is so big and luxurious, isn’t it? Shouldn’t you leave a bedroom for mom?”

Chapter 785

As soon as Mrs. Willson said this, the expressions of everyone present changed!

Elaine was the first to change his face!

She instantly understood the intention of the Lady Willson!

Good Old Lady! What an old fox! It’s fake that she gives furniture, it’s real that she want to live in our big villa!

Finally asked you to get rid of the Willson family, even better than the Willson family, and can crush the Willson family.

As a result, she suddenly licked their face and wanted to live in the big villa?

Is she worthy?

Jacob was not a fool either. The last second was indeed touched by the generosity of the Lady Willson, but in this second, he immediately understood the Lady Willson’s intentions.

He knew that if he let the Lady Willson live in his new villa, it would simply lead the wolf into the house, and the whole family would be disturbed, so he could not agree to anything.

Charlie was also a little worried, if this old woman really lived in, that day would be totally turned upside down!

Not only the Charlie and the family was shocked, but Harold and Wendy next to them were even more shocked!

Not only are they shocked, they are also very angry!

The Lady Willson's meaning is too obvious, this is to go directly to curry with Jacob's family, and then move over to live with them.

In that case, what should a family of three do? !

Their mother rolled 15 million and ran away. The father is almost penniless now, and their siblings have no savings.

The only reliance is the batch of antiques hidden in the hands of the Lady Willson. If she defected to Jacob's family at this time, wouldn't her family be ruined? !

Once the bank takes away the villa, the family will sleep on the street!

Just when they were tense, Elaine took the lead. She looked at Mrs. Willson with contempt, and said coldly: "Oh, your wishful thinking is really good. Please kick us out first. Let us live now. It's a big villa, so you want to exchange a set of broken furniture for a room? Do you know how much my villa is? 130 million! Counting the decoration, maybe it's 150 million, a bedroom At least it's worth tens of millions. How much is your set of furniture?"

Old Mrs. Willson only wants to live in this villa now, so facing Elaine's ridicule, she said with an innocent look: "My daughter, this set of furniture is a little bit of care from mom to send you to the house. How can my heart use money? How about measuring?"

Elaine immediately said: "Don't come to this set. Let's use money to measure it. Isn't it 1.2 million? We would rather give you than let you move in. If you move in it is not going to be a good omen for us. That's it?"

Jacob also instantly realized.

Yes, if Mrs. Willson also moved in, then his life would be no different from h*ll.

So he immediately said to Mrs. Willson: "Mom, you give me a card number, and I will send the money!"

Seeing that Jacob was not fooled, Mrs. Willson suddenly lowered her face and asked in a cold voice, "What? Are you obliged to break up with your mother?"

Jacob hurriedly said: “Mom, I didn’t tell you to make a clean break, but you said, but in my eyes, you will always be my mother.”

“Where is your mother in your eyes?” Old Mrs. Willson said angrily, “You don’t want to leave me a room in such a big villa. You would rather see me starving to death or freezing to death outside. Don’t want to support me! Your conscience has been eaten by dogs!”

Before Jacob had time to speak, Elaine blurted out: “Don’t fix that useless thing. Sell sofas and sell. Why do you still rely on us? Tell you, you were the one who broke the relationship and drove us out. Now you regret it, but we don’t regret it. After leaving Willson’s house, you don’t know how happy we were. If you ask us to restore the relationship now, we will not agree.”

Chapter 786

Jacob also nodded again and again.

He knows what it feels like to have a b*tch in the house, it’s just like jumping around.

If there are two shrews in the family, don’t ask for this one.

So he was cruel and said: “Mom, give me a card number, I will send you the money, or you can let these porters move the furniture.”

The Old Mrs. Willson was very angry, and she pointed to Jacob and was about to come up and slap him. Fortunately, Jacob reacted quickly and took two steps back to make the Lady Willson rush away.

She was shivering with Jacob’s attitude, and what was even more depressing was that she had no chance to enjoy such a luxurious and extravagant villa, which made every pore in her body feel as uncomfortable as a needle.

However, there is no other way right now.

She could only glared at Jacob, gritted her teeth and said: “Okay! Really my good son! From now on, we will completely cut off all relations! Even if I die, don’t come!”

Elaine answered, “That’s just right, it saves us trouble.”

“you……”

Old Mrs. Willson coughed violently, took out a bank card, and shouted to Jacob: “Transfer money! You have to give me 1.21 million!”

Elaine frowned and asked, “Why give you 1.21 million? Didn’t you say 1.2 million?”

The Lady Willson said angrily: “I hired a car and hired people for nothing?”

Elaine said coldly: “What does it have to do with us when you hired someone and hired a car? Why don’t you ask for money for the paper you sh!t and wipe your a** in the morning? Do you want me to reimburse you?”

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and cursed: “You shrew, I will tear your broken mouth!”

With that, the Lady Willson stretched out her hand to catch Elaine.

Elaine is not Jacob, she is not at all polite, she just shakes her hand to open the Lady Willson’s hand forcefully, and coldly said: “Why? Still want to do it? You are right, I am indeed a shrew, but you are not something. Good bird! You old shrew, do it with me at my house, believe it or not, I’ll suck you with my big mouth?”

Having been bullied and despised by the Lady Willson for so many years, Elaine had long wanted to avenge this revenge. She had never had a chance before, but today is a godsend.

The Old Mrs. Willson didn’t expect that Elaine was really not afraid of her at all. Although angry, there was really no way to do it.

At this time, Jacob took the phone to operate, and then said to the Lady Willson: “Mom, 1.21 million has been sent to you, you can check it, please go back if there is no problem.”

Elaine blurted out: “You have the money to burn? Give me the 10,000 to do a few spas. What can I do for her? Isn’t this feeding the dog?”

Jacob waved his hand: “Okay, don’t say a few words!”

Mrs. Willson received a text message on her mobile phone at this time. When she took it out, she found that her account had reached 1.21 million. So she observed at Elaine and said coldly: “Elaine, wait for me. Open your mouth!”

After that, she said to Harold and Wendy: “Let’s go!”

Harold and Wendy breathed a sigh of relief.

They are really afraid that their second uncle Jacob is not firm enough. If they really agree to let the Lady Willson live in, their family of three will be over.

Fortunately, they didn’t let the Lady Willson succeed!

Chapter 787

Outside the villa, Noah saw the Lady Willson coming out with his son and daughter, and immediately asked: “Mom, have you received the money?”

Old Mrs. Willson said with a black face: “Hey, let’s go!”

Seeing that Mrs. Willson seemed very angry, Noah hurriedly grabbed Harold and asked in a low voice, “What’s the matter? Why is your grandma angry?”

Harold waited for his sister and grandma to go farther, and then whispered, “Dad, grandma is such a thing!”

“Why do you say it!” Noah let out a low growl, and reprimanded: “We all rely on your grandma now. You say that to her. What if she hears it?”

Harold said angrily: “Dad! Do you know what grandma said to second uncle? She said that the furniture was given to second uncle for nothing. As long as second uncle keeps a room for her in this villa, let her Come live! Fortunately, the second uncle ignored her, and Elaine even scolded her!”

“What?!” Noah’s expression suddenly changed when he heard this!

OK!

My own mother is really a mess!

Before the accident, she didn't look down on brother's family, and she was the one who drove them away.

Now that the Willson family is no longer working, and younger brother's house is a big villa again, she wants to turn her back?

She wants to live in a big villa with all her heart, and doesn't consider it for our family of three at all!

His sl*t wife ran away with money, and the family of three had no source of income. It all relied on her to sell old things for emergency. At this time, she want to abandon them and go for her own good!

Thinking of this, Noah was too angry!

But he also dared not say anything, so he could only whisper to Harold: "We have to find a way to get the antiques left by your grandfather from your grandma, so that we can save ourselves."

Harold hurriedly said: "Grandma has always been reluctant to say it! I keep asking her, she has never answered me directly, the old woman is very good!"

Noah said coldly: "Come slowly, keep an eye on your grandma these next two days, except for going to the toilet, follow her closely!"

"It is good!"

……

The Willson family is gone, and Elaine is in the new villa, laughing triumphantly.

Although she still hated Jacob's changing his mobile phone password to Meiqing's birthday, and she also hated Jacob for spending all money without giving her, but today

she stunned the Lady Willson. She swept away the grievances of more than two decades and was extremely happy.

Even more happily, she is finally moving into this villa!

Such a luxurious house, she didn't even dare to dream of it before, but now it is in front of her eyes!

Now only the sofa furniture has arrived, but in the afternoon, the people in the furniture store will bring other furniture and home appliances one after another, and then they can officially move in!

Elaine was very excited, and said to Claire: "Your dad and I will live in the biggest bedroom on the third floor!"

Claire nodded and said, "You can live on the third floor. Charlie and I live on the second floor."

Then, she said again: "By the way, I promised Elsa before we moved the villa to leave her a room. Elsa has been in Aurous Hill for a long time, and she has been living in a hotel, which is very pitiful."

Elaine hurriedly asked, "Is that Elsa from Eastcliff Dong's family?"

"Yes." Claire said: "It's her."

Elaine smiled and said: "Okay! The Dong family is very powerful, and the strength is comparable to that of the Song family. You have a good relationship with her, and she may be of great use in the future!"

After speaking, Elaine hurried to the elevator and said: "I will go up to the third floor to see how the bedroom is arranged!"

Charlie said to Claire, "Shall we go to the second floor to have a look?"

Claire nodded and walked up the stairs with him to the second floor.

Chapter 788

The layout of the second floor is the same as that of the third floor. There are three rooms, including one large bedroom and two smaller bedrooms.

The large bedroom is a suite, with a living area outside and a separate bathroom.

Of course Charlie and Claire chose this room, and then left the bedroom next door to Elsa.

There is also a room on the second floor. Claire planned it into her own study. Her company often had to produce design drawings and construction plans, so she needed a room where she could work.

Charlie and Claire looked around in the room and deliberately said to Claire: “My wife, the bed we bought seems to be two meters wide, right?”

“Yeah.” Claire nodded, and said, “This bedroom is too big. It’s not nice to choose a 1.8-meter bed.”

Charlie said with a smile: “The two-meter-three bed, you sleep alone, is it too wide?”

Claire understood the meaning of his words at once, her face flushed, and asked in a low voice, “What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Wife, don’t you understand what I mean? I have been sleeping on the floor for three years. Should I not go up one level?”

Claire said embarrassedly: “What level of promotion? I don’t understand what you are saying.”

Charlie said hurriedly, “I just upgraded from the ground to the bed.”

Claire said with a blushing face: “No one said that you would not be allowed to upgrade. Once I asked you if it was cold on the ground, and you still said if it was cold, and you don’t want to get up, who do you blame?”

When Charlie heard this, his eyebrows were instantly pleased, and he smiled: “My wife, after we move to a new house, I will officially upgrade, OK?”

Claire was very shy and said, “It’s up to you!”

After speaking, she hurried out of the room.

Charlie felt very happy. After sleeping on this floor for more than three years, it seemed that it was time to stand up and sing!

……

In the afternoon, people from the furniture company drove several trucks over to deliver and install them.

There are two bedrooms on the second and third floors, and an additional study room on the second floor.

In one afternoon, all the furniture and home appliances were all available, and only a few pots and pans, bedding and pillows and other daily necessities, one can live here directly.

Elaine lay on her large bed of more than 100,000, rolling in excitement, and said to Jacob, “I plan not to leave today, and I will sleep here at night!”

Jacob frowned and said, “How can you live tonight? There are no bedding and toiletries!”

Elaine said, “I don’t want to go back to live in that broken house anyway!”

Jacob said with a bit of disgust: “You can’t live with it. Anyway, I will go back to live tonight, and I will pack my things and move them in together. If you don’t go, you can live here by yourself.”

Elaine thought that there was no quilt, and said angrily: “Well, let’s go back to clean up together at night, and find a car tomorrow to move in all at once!”

After speaking, Elaine deliberately asked: “How much money is left in our house?”

Jacob asked vigilantly: “Why are you asking this?”

Elaine said, “I just ask, can’t it work?”

Jacob said: “There are tens of thousands at home. I warn you not to use the idea of this money. If you want to spend money in the future, you can go out and earn it by yourself. Otherwise, in this house, you will eat, live in, and have you. It is used, but it is not spent by you!”

As soon as Elaine heard this, the fire in her heart could no longer be suppressed, she blurted out: “Jacob, I f*cking gave you a face, didn’t I? You and me have become more and more arrogant these past few days!”

Jacob asked in a cold voice, “Don’t forget, you have lost more than two million in the family. I am so kind to you!”

Elaine scolded, “You f*cking don’t f*ck with me! You changed your phone password to Meiqing’s birthday. I haven’t counted the f*cking account with you yet! I really didn’t expect it! I have given birth to your child for more than 20 years, and you are still thinking about the vixen who suffered a thousand swords! What’s the matter, you still want to keep the sound of the vixen with that fox?!”

Chapter 789

Elaine’s words made Jacob panicked!

He knew about Elaine secretly unlocking his mobile phone, but he thought he had changed the password, Elaine must have guessed it incorrectly, but he did not expect that Elaine knew that he changed the password to Meiqing’s birthday!

This made him feel flustered for a while, and at the same time he was afraid for a while!

Fortunately, he had set a separate payment password by myself, otherwise, the money might have been taken away by Elaine!

Seeing Jacob's stubbornness, Elaine immediately broke out, and gritted her teeth and cursed: "Aren't you very good these past two days? Hit me, scold me, and show me your face. Why are you dumb now? Didn't you let me say that bit of your dirty mind?"

Jacob blurted out: "You don't want to talk nonsense here, I don't have any dirty thoughts!"

"bulls*it!" Elaine scolded: "The phone password has been changed to adult birthday, and you told me that you have no dirty thoughts? Fortunately, the vixen who suffered a thousand swords has gone to the United States. Otherwise, you can't bear me. Cheating with her?!"

Jacob blushed and said, "Why are you like this? Why is Meiqing a vixen? Back then, Meiqing and I dealt with each other very well. You got me drunk and had a relationship with me, and she went awya from me afterwards. Meiqing intervenes with a third party, you are a fox, OK?"

Elaine said angrily: "I am a fox? My f*cking child is from you, I am a fox?"

Jacob was also furious, and blurted out: "You are a vixen! If you hadn't had s3x with me when I was drunk, I would have married Meiqing!"

As soon as Elaine heard this, she rushed to Jacob's face in two steps, went up and slapped him, hysterically scolding: "You f*cking dare to call me a vixen, and dare to defend Meiqing, Elaine fights with you today! "

Jacob was slapped and trembling with anger. He kicked Elaine to the side and pointed to her nose and cursed: "I have tolerated you for more than 20 years. I have had enough of you! We will get divorced immediately! We just moved into the villa right away, and there are many bedrooms. We will separate first before we go through the divorce procedures!"

Elaine was kicked and sat on the ground, crying loudly: "Jacob! You ungrateful b@stard, I have been with you for so many years and have suffered so much. You still think about other women! Now you have to divorce me! I want my daughter to make the decision for me!"

After finishing speaking, she cried loudly in the direction of the door: “My dear daughter, you have to call the shots for your mother, your mother is wronged! Your father is not a thing!”

At this time, Claire was setting up the study room on the second floor with Charlie. When she heard the upstairs crying and noisy, Claire hurriedly said: “It’s broken, they’re fighting again!”

After speaking, she rushed out the door.

Of course Charlie followed closely behind.

The two hurried upstairs, and as soon as they entered Master bedroom on the third floor, they saw Elaine sitting on the ground, crying tears blurred, and at the same time slapped the ground with both hands, crying: “My dear girl, you came, if you don’t come, your mother will let your dad, this unscrupulous b@stard, be beaten to death!”

Claire hurriedly wanted to help her, and at the same time asked: “What’s wrong with you? The new house has just been finished. Isn’t it very happy occasion? Why are you two arguing again?”

Elaine pointed at Jacob and cried and said, “Your dad, shameless, changed his mobile phone password to the birthday of his first love. Just now he pointed to my nose and called me a vixen. I was pregnant with you back then, and he has long been flying with his first love. He dislikes his wife!”

When Claire heard this, she was really uncomfortable, and hurriedly asked Jacob, “Dad, is what mom said is true?”

Jacob’s expression was extremely ugly and embarrassed, he didn’t know how to explain it.

He did change the phone password to Meiqing’s birthday, and he did call Elaine a vixen.

However, Elaine is really vicious! he never said anything to dislike his daughter.

Chapter 790

So he could only bite the bullet and explained: “Claire, what I told your mother about us back then was not against you. Dad never disliked you.”

Claire didn’t know the stories back then, and couldn’t help but say a little bit of dissatisfaction: “Dad, I don’t care what happened between you and mom, and whether there was still between you and mom. The third one, I only know that you have married more than 20 years ago. This is a marriage of your own choice. You must give this marriage enough respect!”

“Like you, changing your mobile phone password to the birthday of your first lover is an infidelity to your marriage! If you don’t love your wife or hate your wife, you can divorce your wife and pursue your own happiness, but you can’t Just do something like this before a marriage is over!”

Jacob suddenly felt helpless.

He also knew that his daughter was right, and that he did not divorce Elaine, so he changed the phone password to the birthday of his first love, which really shouldn’t be.

So he said ashamed: “Claire, you are right about this. Dad did a bad job. Dad apologizes to you.”

Claire said, “You should apologize to mom, not me.”

Jacob can only bite the bullet and say to Elaine: “My fault, I shouldn’t change the password to Meiqing’s birthday, nor should I do it with you, I will review.”

Elaine succeeded, and immediately said: “You immediately change your mobile phone password to my birthday, and then change your bank login password and payment password to my birthday!”

Jacob rebuked: “Aren’t you just trying to control money? What’s the point of acting in so many dramas?”

Elaine made a strong argument: “I don’t want to manage money, I hope you will give me the respect I deserve!”

Jacob nodded and said, “Okay! You want the password changed, right? I will change it now.”

After finishing speaking, he immediately took out his mobile phone, advanced to mobile banking, and transferred the remaining tens of thousands to Charlie, and then changed the password to Elaine’s birthday.

After finishing all these, Jacob said coldly, “Okay, I have changed everything, are you satisfied?”

Elaine immediately snatched the phone from him and said, “I will check it first!”

After that, enter her birthday to unlock, and then hurriedly enter the mobile banking.

As a result, when she saw that the balance turned out to be zero, her heart suddenly became angry!

Money? !

Obviously there are tens of thousands of left!

She hurriedly checked the transfer records and discovered that just now, Jacob had transferred all the money to Charlie!

This old thing would rather transfer all the money back to Charlie than let himself get a point!

However, Elaine couldn’t do anything else for a while.

She can’t ask the whereabouts of the money in front of her daughter, it seems that it was all about the money!

She had to grit teeth, jot down this in her heart, and then slowly calculate with Jacob!

Chapter 791

At the end of a farce, neither Jacob nor Elaine benefited.

Elaine wanted money, but in the end she didn't get a point, and she hurt her depressed chest for a day.

When a family of four returned home from the villa, everyone began to pack their own things. Claire did not forget to call Elsa to tell her about the move tomorrow, so that she would prepare tomorrow, check out from the hotel and move in together.

When Elsa heard the news, she danced happily.

Ever since she liked Charlie, she had always wanted to find more opportunities to get along with Charlie, but she was busy with work and had to take Claire into consideration, so she never had any chance.

If she can live with Claire and Charlie, then there will naturally be more opportunities.

So she agreed almost without thinking.

When Charlie's family was busy packing things, Willson's family was just jumping around.

After selling the furniture and returning from Tomson, Noah has become more dissatisfied with his mother.

The Old Mrs. Willson wanted to live in the big villa of Jacob's house, and the incident stung Noah.

Let him realize that the Lady Willson is not really biased towards him.

She had always been biased towards him before, considering her own interests. Once Jacob was better for her, she would abandon him and prefer Jacob.

So when he got home, he told Mrs. Willson that she would transfer the 1.21 million that sold furniture to him.

He felt that the Lady Willson might abandon him at any time, so he had to make plans early, at least to get some money in his hands?

Otherwise, if the Lady Willson turns against him, who can he count on?

His son, Harold, is a waste. In the past, the Willson family had no problems, and it was okay to let him be a rich second generation who was eating and waiting to die. Now the Willson family is in a desperate situation. It is impossible to expect him to make progress and make money.

Daughter Wendy is a canary again. She doesn't touch the sun with two fingers. She can't cook well. Moreover, in Aurous Hill nowadays, who doesn't know about Wendy's troubles, it's hard to find someone to marry her, even more so. Can't count on her either.

So he said to Mrs. Willson: "Mom, you are the legal representative of the Willson Group and the person in charge. If you put the money here, it will easily be frozen by the bank!"

Old Mrs. Willson didn't think so, she said lightly: "The money for selling furniture is used to pay back the bank."

As a last resort, Mrs. Willson did not want the Willson Group to go bankrupt and liquidate, because once the Willson Group goes bankrupt, she would be finished.

She is a legal person of the Willson Group. If she has money and does not return the bank, not only will the bank seal up her house, they will even sue her and arrest her.

In that case, it's her who is unlucky, and it is her who is going to be in jail.

Therefore, she insisted on repaying the bank's minimum repayment first, and at the same time, she also planned to intercede with the bank's account manager so that the other party could be allowed a period of grace.

When Noah heard this, he immediately exploded and blurted out: "Mom, the house is almost impossible to open. After a while, more than one million came, and you returned it to the bank. What do we eat and drink?"

Chapter 792

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “If I don’t pay the money, I will be taken to jail! Don’t forget that I am a legal person in the company and I am responsible for the company’s debts!”

Noah hurriedly said, “Then you should at least take out one or two hundred thousand, let’s take a breath! I am living now, and I can’t even smoke a pack of cigarettes for fifty!”

“Do you still smoke?” Old Mrs. Willson said sharply, “It would be nice to have a bite of food, and still want to smoke?”

Noah held the fire in his heart, but sighed in his mouth: “Mom, I am old, so I can bear it, but Harold and Wendy are still young! They have not suffered much, so I can’t wrong them!”

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “Then I don’t care, the more I have to cut down on food and clothing, and tide over difficulties together at this time!”

As soon as these words came out, Harold and Wendy immediately became dissatisfied.

The two of them were spoiled and coddled and couldn’t endure any hardship. Since Horiyah ran away with money, their lives have been very hard during this period of time.

However, now that Mrs. Willson is rich, she doesn’t want to open the warehouse and put grain, instead she wants everyone to cut down on food and clothing. Isn’t this killing them?

Immediately, Harold said: “Grandma, it’s easy for you to say it. When you are old, eating less and drinking less, it’s no problem for you to eat less, but how can my sister and I be like this? We can’t eat this. It’s kind of bitter, I’m not good at eating and drinking these days, and I’ve lost a few kilos of weight!”

“Yes, grandma!” Wendy said with no air: “The cosmetics I used before were thousands or tens of thousands. Now I can only use the most common L’Oreal. Seeing that this L’Oreal is almost running out. I don’t even have money to buy it. Grandma, do you still want me to spend some bucks on the sod honey?”

After she finished speaking, she immediately said, “I don’t care. Grandma, you have to give me 20,000 today. I will buy a set of Aquamarine Mystery, otherwise my face will be completely ruined!”

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “Poor scream! The mystery of the sea blue? Is the sod honey sorry for you? Useless things, you even couldn’t grasp Fredmen. If you could hold Fredmen in the first place, our family will be as good as today?”

Wendy suddenly became anxious and blurted out, “What does this have to do with me? It was Fredmen who was made incompetent by Charlie. Before he became incompetent, I coaxed him well, don’t forget that he gave me five Millions, tens of millions to the Willson family!”

“So what?” Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “He hasn’t left yet? If you really have that ability, even if he becomes incompetent, he will stay. After all, you can’t do it!”

Noah was still holding the fire, but when the Lady Willson said this about his daughter Wendy, he felt a little angry and blurted out: “Mom, Wendy and Fredmen have also listened to your instructions. How can you get into trouble at this time? Cross the river and demolish the bridge?”

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “I crossed the river and demolished the bridge? Did I cross the river? Obviously the bridge disappeared before halfway through, causing me to fall into the water and almost drowned me!”

Noah said annoyedly: “Mom, anyway, I just said that I can’t pay the money back to the bank. I have to spend 200,000 to improve my life if I say anything. Otherwise, you can sell all dad’s antiques for some money. Otherwise you can hide those things and you won’t be able to take them away in the future!”

“You curse me to death?!” The Old Mrs. Willson suddenly became angry, and said coldly: “You three want to shake the sky, don’t you?”

Old Mrs. Willson’s voice changed, sharp and scary.

She didn’t expect that Noah, who had always been flattering and obedient to her, dared to slap her on her nose, and even dared to speak harsh words to her!

At this moment, she also deeply realized that her eldest son, grandson, and granddaughter were not really following her in a desperate manner.

They are just three parasites attached to her, all the time thinking about opening their mouths to draw nutrients from her body!

The more this happens, the more she has to keep her money and things under control, and must not let the three of them succeed!

Chapter 793

After the Old Mrs. Willson and Noah renounced their morality, an unhealable crack occurred in each other's hearts.

In the end, the Lady Willson only used 50,000 as the living expenses of the family of four, and the rest was all returned to the two banks that owed money.

After the bank received this part of the repayment, the person in charge of the collection department also gave the Old Mrs. Willson a lot of face, saying that the debt could be extended appropriately to give the Willson family a chance to breathe.

The Old Mrs. Willson finally breathed a sigh of relief.

She is still counting on the Willson Group to come back to life. As long as the bankruptcy can be delayed, she may have a chance.

Maybe when the next Fredmen will come out?

For her, the Willson family is currently facing great difficulties, but in the final analysis, it is only a problem of tens of millions. If she really encounter a big boss like Fredmen with a worth of tens of billions, the other party will casually leak from fingers. A little money was enough to bring the Willson family back to life.

Compared with the Old Mrs. Willson who is full of longing and anticipation, Noah is very depressed.

The Lady only got 50,000 for the furniture, and the 50,000 was still in her own hands.

Noah was going to be exhausted, and he was so empty that he could not even afford a pack of cigarettes.

That night, the Lady Willson only took 20 to buy vegetables, and she bought a bunch of rotten cabbage and half a kilogram of pork.

Noah felt dry and uncomfortable, but there was no other way. He could only endure it in his heart, and at the same time racked his brains to study where the Lady Willson would hide the antique left by the Old Master.

Just as the Willson family complained about the poor life of clear soup and water, Claire's family had already begun to move to the Tomson villa early the next morning.

Since the furniture is newly bought, there is no need to carry any large items when moving. The four people each packed their clothes and supplies, and then packed the tableware and kitchenware. They found a truck and pulled them all at once.

Charlie was in a particularly good mood, because when he was tidying up the bedroom, he deliberately asked Claire if he wanted to put the blanket roll he used to lay on the floor.

Claire said embarrassedly: "Aren't you all ready to upgrade? Why are you still bringing these things?"

Upon hearing this, Charlie was suddenly excited!

After the truck arrived at Tomson's first product, Jacob put a few hand-drawn small salutes in the air at the door, which was regarded as a housewarming joy.

Then, the family of four began to clean up their rooms.

Charlie and Claire cleaned up Master bedroom on the second floor, Elaine cleaned up Master bedroom on the third floor by herself, while Jacob went to clean up the small room next door with a muffled voice.

In his words, he wanted to separate from Elaine.

Elaine didn't bother to quarrel with him, anyway, she was going to sleep in Master bedroom on the third floor. As for Jacob, wherever she likes to sleep, she is upset when she sees him now, and it's a pleasure to be separated.

However, Claire felt a little uncomfortable.

Although the relationship between her parents has not been very good, they have been here for more than 20 years, and now they are separated, which makes her feel uncomfortable.

But she also knew that, as a daughter, she shouldn't interfere too much with her parents' affairs, so she thought, whether they should be separated first, both of them can calm down and think about it.

If they can all want to open up, then the future will be better.

When Charlie and Claire were about to pack up, Elsa also took a taxi.

She didn't have much things, just two suitcases and one bag, Claire enthusiastically invited her in, and then took her directly to the second floor by elevator.

As soon as she got out of the elevator, she shouted: "Charlie, come and help Elsa!"

Chapter 794

Charlie hurriedly went out and saw Elsa who had been specially dressed up.

Elsa is very beautiful today. A beige windbreaker with a black base sweater inside not only looks tall and plump, but also particularly feminine. As for the lower body, it is a woolen short skirt with black leggings, and a slender pair. The legs are completely outlined, thin and long, very eye-catching.

When Elsa saw Charlie, her face was flushed, she waved her hand at him a little nervously, and said, "Charlie, I will thank you for your care in the future!"

Charlie smiled slightly, nodded and said: "Welcome, welcome."

In fact, Charlie felt a little helpless in his heart.

He knew that Elsa liked him.

If she just confessed to him, he didn't care, he declined or turned deaf.

However, now she suddenly moved over to live under the same roof with him, which really made him a bit big.

But of course he couldn't show anything abnormal in front of Claire.

Claire pointed to Elsa's two big boxes and said to Charlie: "Charlie, you are strong, help Elsa get the luggage to her bedroom."

"Okay." Charlie nodded and dragged two boxes into Elsa's bedroom.

Elsa also followed in, feeling sweet in her heart.

In her opinion, she will be able to get closer to Charlie in the future, no matter whether she can be with Charlie in the end, as long as she can get closer to him, she will be very satisfied.

After all, in her heart, Charlie is not only the object of her secret crush, but also her savior twice, so she only longed to be closer to Charlie, so that she would be satisfied.

As for whether the two will develop, it depends on the relationship between him and Claire.

If the two are always a false marriage, then she will naturally have to fight for it, but if the two have a real relationship, then she can definitely not grab the husband of her girlfriend.

Elsa followed Charlie into the room, looked around, and said in surprise: "Ah, this room is quite big!"

"Yeah." Charlie smiled and said, "It must be enough for you to live alone."

Elsa pursed her lips and nodded. She immediately saw that Claire hadn't come in, so she hurriedly asked, "How are you and Claire?"

"Very good." Charlie replied smoothly.

“Oh…” Elsa asked vaguely: “Are there any changes compared to before?”

Elsa wanted to know whether Charlie and Claire had broken through that relationship, but it was difficult to ask very clearly, so she could only vaguely knock on the side.

Charlie didn’t think much, just casually said: “We are in a stable relationship, and there is no change.”

When Elsa heard him say that there was no change, she felt more at ease. It is estimated that Claire and Charlie are still sleeping in separate beds, which proves that the two of them still have no breakthrough.

For her, this is good news.

At this time, Elaine on the third floor was very excited. She took a lot of photos and selfies in her large bedroom, and also turned on the beauty filter to the maximum, and then carefully selected a few of the living room and the photos taken from the outside. Photos were sent to the circle of friends together.

The accompanying text is: “Oh, after waiting for so long, I finally moved into my Tomson villa! This is the largest apartment of Tomson! With such a large living room and such a large bedroom, I don’t know how to sleep at night. Will you be scared here!”

After writing this, she thought of Mrs. Willson and added another sentence: “Hey, this villa has three floors above ground and two floors below ground. There are five floors in total. There are ten bedrooms, each of which is very luxurious and stylish, but we have a family of four. , Where can I live here? I’m really sad…”

Chapter 795

Elaine finished editing the copy of the Moments, and deliberately added a few shy expressions to the back, and then opened the location of Tomson, and clicked sent happily.

When this was posted, many people immediately liked and commented.

The message was all kinds of admiration, catering, kneeling and licking, marveling at how luxurious her mansion is.

After all, no one thought that Elaine could live in a top-notch villa of more than one billion, which is beyond the understanding for everyone who knew her.

At this time, the Willson family was boiling cabbage around a pot of duck racks, eating bitter tears.

The Lady Willson herself did not loose the money, and was quite dissatisfied with Noah and his children's contradictions yesterday, so she also deliberately wanted to toss them.

So, she went out to buy vegetables in the morning, only bought a duck rack, and then bought two Chinese cabbage, washed and chopped directly, and simmered in a pot.

She felt that, anyway, she was old, had a small appetite, and couldn't eat anything that was too meaty and greasy, so she put this kind of clear soup and watery things, as for the three of them, they would like to eat or not, and would not eat it.

Noah, Harold, and Wendy were almost exhausted. The three of them couldn't make up the money for a meal, so they could only eat this stuff with the Lady Willson at home.

The duck frame looked not small, but it was all bones, and there was no meat at all. The bone skull in front of Harold says, he had already eaten a lot, but it just didn't fill his stomach.

Annoyed, he ate while scanning the circle of friends.

Suddenly he saw the one sent by Elaine, and after a closer look, he gritted his teeth and threw the chopsticks off his head. He cursed, "Grass! Elaine, a shrew, has actually moved into Tomson's first product. d*mn, she too. Is it worthy of Tomson's first product?! God is blind!"

When the Lady Willson heard this, she picked up her mobile phone and took a look, and she was suddenly angry!

"This d*mn dog thing, specifically said that there are ten bedrooms can't live in all of them, this is deliberately to tell me!"

Old Mrs. Willson was extremely uncomfortable, and she cursed in her heart that she couldn't give her a room out of so many rooms and let her live in it. Now she is still

sending out intentionally to irritate her. It is really a thousand cuts that she will not understand her hatred!

At this time, Noah also looked at the mobile phone circle of friends, looked at the photos of the mansion sent by Elaine, and then looked at the duck rack in front of him and boil cabbage. He was so angry that he couldn't eat anymore, and directly pulled Elaine into the blacklist. .

Out of sight out of mind!

Wendy also has Elaine's WeChat friends, and she opened a glance and was also very angry.

Seeing the emotions of these three people, the Lady Willson was a little depressed, and said hurriedly: "Don't care about the things Elaine sent. She will have to be driven out of the villa within a few days."

After speaking, she cleared her throat and said, "Our top priority is to think about how to make the Willson Group overcome the difficulties and regain its vitality!"

Noah said angrily: "What difficulties have you overcome? Tens of millions of debts must be solved? What can be done? This villa is so old, I think it can sell at most 178 million, and the remaining holes will be repaid. It's big."

After he finished speaking, he looked at Mrs. Willson with some complaints, and said, "The antiques that dad left behind can be sold for tens of millions, right? If you want me to say Mom, you might as well give me all those antiques. I sell them for real. , And then go to buy a house. After the bank takes the villa away, you can still have a place to live."

Old Mrs. Willson said with a cold face: "Buy a house? Do you think I can live there if you buy a house? I can't pay my debts. I might go to jail! I'm already this old. If I go to jail, I will pay and come out alive?"

Chapter 796

Noah plucked up the courage and said, "Mom, even if the court sentenced you to jail one day, Harold and Wendy and I have this money, we can live a stable life anyway, but

if you don’t take these antiques out, you Once in prison, the three of us will starve to death outside!”

“Starve to death?” Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “You three have hands and feet, even if you go to sweep the street, you can’t starve to death! I tell you Noah, the batch of antiques left by your father is my share, don’t think about it!”

Noah couldn’t hold back his anger, he stood up quickly, and said coldly: “The things my dad left behind are for our children and grandchildren. Why your alone?”

Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “Why? Are you going to rebel? Okay, just call me, bark my teeth, I’m dead, none of you want to know where the antiques are. Nothing!”

As she said, the Lady Willson snorted and sneered: “Anyway, I am an old woman. She has long enough to live, and it doesn’t matter if I die now. Before I die, I will definitely make a will to donate my life insurance. I won’t give you any points! The three of you will suffer at that time. If the Willson family collapses and I die, even if the three of you don’t go to the streets to beg for food, you will be reduced to the bottom of the society, and your hard days will be early!”

When Noah heard this, he immediately persuaded himself.

He has no choice.

There is really no way.

Lack of money and no ability to make money is the biggest problem for him and his pair of children. If the Lady Willson is really dead and the life insurance is also donated, he will have no hope.

So he could only suppress his anger and humblely said: “Mom, I am in a rush. Don’t be like me.”

Old Mrs. Willson snorted coldly, and said arrogantly: “This is pretty much the same!”

At this time, several bank and court cars suddenly stopped at the entrance of Willson’s villa.

A large number of law enforcement officers in uniforms and several bank managers quickly came to the door and banged the door.

The family was astonished, Harold hurriedly got up and opened the door. Once he opened the door, he was stunned by the sight in front of him!

At this time, a large number of people rushed in and directly commanded many security guards to blockade the scene.

Then, a person in charge of the court stepped into the villa and said to the Old Mrs. Willson who was eating: “Are you the person in charge of the Willson Group?”

Before waiting for Mrs. Willson to reply, she said to Conveniently: “On behalf of the district court, I formally inform you that multiple creditors of yours have jointly filed an application with the court to request the Willson Group and all the people in your name, to freeze assets, freeze all accounts under the Willson Group and your personal name, and force you to fulfill your repayment obligations!”

Old Mrs. Willson blurted out: “I just paid back more than one million to the bank! The bank manager also told me that he can give me a period of grace, why did he change my mind in a while?!”

The other party said coldly: “The bank considers that you have no profitability, and it is impossible to repay if you delay it. Therefore, it initiated an application together with other creditors and seized all the assets under your name. Now I will give you an hour to clean up. I moved your own things out, it is going to be sealed!”

“what?!”

Old Mrs. Willson stood up tremblingly, and blurted out and asked: “Seize all my assets?! Why?!”

The other party said coldly: “Of course it is because you owe money not to pay back! Also, don’t blame me for not reminding you, you can only take away daily clothes, toiletries and ordinary furniture. All cash, luxury goods, and valuables must be left behind.”

Chapter 797

When Mrs. Willson heard this, her face suddenly changed!

She shook her body, and the crutch in her hand fell to the ground with a snap.

She thought there was still enough time to find someone to help me, but she didn't expect that the life-giving spell was delivered so quickly!

When Noah and his children heard this, their faces turned pale!

"Mom? What is the situation, our house is going to be sealed up? Haven't we already given over one million?"

With the current economic conditions of the Willson family, if the villa is sealed, they will not even have a place to live, and none of them have any skills, the end will only be worse.

Not only Noah and others are going out to look for work or part-time jobs, but even the Old Mrs. Willson has to find a place to wash the dishes.

Otherwise, they will not survive at all.

Old Mrs. Willson sat down on the ground and said, "You are killing our family of four! I just paid back the money, and you are about to take my house!"

The person in charge said coldly: "We are acting in accordance with the law. If you owe money if you don't pay it back, the creditor has the right to request the court to freeze and seal all your assets! Now I'll give you a piece of advice, if you can get the money to pay off the debt, villa and account. They will all be unblocked, but if you can't pay off your debts in the next three months, the creditor will file a lawsuit against you, and you may be charged for fraud!"

Mrs. Willson frantically hugged her legs and blurted out, "You can't seal up my villa. I have lived here for nearly 20 years. This is my home!"

The other party ignored her and said directly to several staff members: "First take her out and let her calm down."

Several people hurriedly put her up and took her out of the door. Old Mrs. Willson broke down and cried out: “You can’t do this! You can’t do this!”

No one paid any attention to her yelling.

Noah and others were also taken out by law enforcement officers.

At this time, Noah was desperate.

He has seen the situation and it is now enforced by the court. If he dares to block it, it is a blatant resistance to the law.

Who makes his family owe others money?

Now that people go to the court to apply for enforcement, it is completely reasonable and legal.

Harold collapsed at this time and said: “Dad, what can we do? Where do we live in the villa?”

Wendy cried directly: “We are miserable and poor enough now. If the villa is gone, then I might as well die.”

Hearing the words, the Lady Willson scratched her hair and cursed: “The bank of the gods, how can it do things to such an extent, it doesn’t give people a way to survive!”

Noah blurted out at this time: “Mom! Where are your antiques?! If they find out, it will be all over!”

When the Lady Willson heard this, her eyes went dark, and she almost fell down.

Noah hurriedly stepped forward to hold her back. Then she eased her energies and said nervously, “Those antiques are all in a hidden area under the basement floor. They probably won’t find it…”

Chapter 798

Noah rubbed his temples and said, “If it is discovered, then everything will be over.”

As he was talking, another young man in uniform came in outside the door, holding a strange device in his hand.

This device is a long pole with a circle in front of it, which looks a lot like the mine detector used in the movie.

Noah asked in surprise: “Young man, are you a mine detector?”

The man smiled and said, “No, but the principle is similar. They are all metal detectors. They will give out when they encounter metal underground. Mines are also made of metal, so this can also be used for mine clearance, but the sensitivity is almost inferior.”

When Noah heard that it was a metal detector, he groaned in his heart and blurted out: “It’s fine for you to seal other people’s houses. Do you still have to go to other people’s houses to clear mines?”

The man said: “With our years of seizure experience, generally as long as it is a villa, there are hidden compartments in the basement, and there are some valuable things hidden inside, so my task is to find them all, and then according to the law, seize them!”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she collapsed to the ground.

Noah’s heart was also a little choked. The man hurried into the villa after speaking. Only then did Noah hurriedly help the Lady Willson up and asked, “Mom, what’s in the antiques of Dad?”

Old Mrs. Willson said nervously: “There are two vases, an ancient painting, and some other antiques…”

Noah hurriedly asked again, “Are there any metal objects?”

“Yes…” The Lady Willson said in a panic: “There is a Ming Dynasty bronze lamp, a set of tin ware, and two gold horseshoes…”

When Noah heard this, he slapped his thigh abruptly, and said with great pain: “It’s over! It’s over! This is all over! You hide all these things in the basement, and when they go down and use the stuff, they will find everything out! “

After that, he pointed at the Lady Willson angrily and rebuked: “Just say that you are the most greedy! I told you a long time ago, take things out, take them out, take them out, and I will exchange for some money, you just didn’t take it! You don’t want to take it if you die! If you really can bring it into the coffin, it’s fine, now you can’t take it away if you die, it’s all sealed up!”

Old Mrs. Willson was nervous to death, her mouth still insisted: “It’s impossible, they can’t find it, I hide things very concealed, and no one can find it except me!”

Just after speaking, the person in charge walked out of the house and came directly to the Lady Willson, and said coldly: “Hello, we found a secret compartment in the basement of this house, which contains a number of antique cultural relics and precious metals. …..”

When this was just said, the Old Mrs. Willson, who had just been lifted up, sat on the ground again, her face full of despair.

The person in charge said again: “Because this villa is in your name, we acquiesce that the hidden things belong to you. Therefore, we will seal up these cultural relics and precious metals in accordance with the law. These will be publicly auctioned, and all the proceeds from the auction will be used to repay the debt you owe.”

“If the total amount of the auction exceeds your total debt, we will refund you the remaining funds after the debt is repaid; if the total amount of the auction is less than your total debt, the creditor has the right to continue to sue you!”

When the man finished speaking, he took out a form and said to Mrs. Willson: “If you understand what I just said, please sign on it!”

“I won’t sign!” Old Mrs. Willson shouted hysterically: “You have no right to seize my antiques! Those are my coffin books!”

The person in charge said coldly: “Sorry, according to the law, these antiques have been sealed by us. Even if you don’t sign, you can’t change any established facts.”

After speaking, he turned around and went back to the villa.

Mrs. Willson's eyes went dark, and she immediately passed out in a coma…

Chapter 799

When the Old Mrs. Willson passed out, Noah rushed over, grabbed the Lady Willson's collar and shook it vigorously in anger!

The Old Mrs. Willson was awake vigorously as soon as she fell into a coma. As soon as she opened her eyes, Noah scolded furiously, "Didn't you say that no one except you can find those antiques? Now these antiques are gone! They are gone! !!! How do you let our family live?!"

Old Mrs. Willson felt a pain in her heart, and she was crying in a mess at this time. She was in grief and wailed and said, "I don't know it will be like this. If I knew it would be like this, I won't be hiding at home if I was killed… .."

Speaking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson couldn't help crying tears: "It's over, it's really over this time, everything is over, all her life's hard work is over!"

Harold was also desperate. He cried and said, "There is nothing here, and even the dinner for the evening is gone… I have no food to eat at night, and I am already hungry, but where to sleep at night? You can't sleep in the street!"

Wendy collapsed as soon as she heard this, and cried loudly, "Isn't this going to be wandering on the streets? I don't want it!"

At this time, the staff have begun to carry the things from the house before the car.

The Lady Willson watched all her antiques have been sealed and taken away. She cried loudly in the yard. She wanted to rush to snatch it several times, but was stopped by law enforcement officers.

Noah looked more and more angry, angrily wishing to give the Old Mrs. Willson a kick, this Lady Willson is too selfish! Selfish to the extreme!

The key point is that she was selfish and didn't get any good results. All these things are now confiscated, and there is no doubt that it is impossible to return in this life.

All valuable things were moved away, and the family's worthless clothes and broken furniture were all moved out by the staff, and they were stacked on the side of the road outside the door.

When everything was almost moved, the court staff put a seal on the door of the villa. The person in charge came to the courtyard and said to the four members of the Willson family: "We are now going to stick the door outside the courtyard as well. Put on the seal, please cooperate and move outside. You are already prohibited from entering inside."

"I won't go! This is my home, why should I go!"

Old Mrs. Willson's crying eyes were red and swollen, and the appearance of her disheveled hair was just like that in melodramatic novel, the Lady Willson who had been under the well for decades and only vomited jujube seeds!

The person in charge said: "This has been sealed up. To be clear, this is no longer your home. If you continue to stay here, you are obstructing official duties! We have the right to detain you!"

When Noah heard this, the three of them went out in a hurry.

They don't want to be caught in the detention center for a few days at this time.

Old Mrs. Willson didn't want to go, but at this moment, there was no one around her, and there was no one to support her, so she could only cry and walk out.

After going out of the gate, the court staff also posted two seals on the gate, and then told Mrs. Willson again: "You have three months to prepare funds. If the funds are not available after three months, these things will be auctioned. If it is not enough to repay the debt after the auction, then you will have to be sued!"

Old Mrs. Willson sat slumped in front of her house with a desperate face.

Villas can sell for up to 178 million, and antiques and cultural relics can sell for more than 10 million, which may not be enough for 30 million.

However, the various debts of the Willson Group currently add up to at least 60 million.

This money is not enough…

Chapter 800

In other words, in the next three months, she will not have a place to stay, but after three months, she may be going to jail…

Old Mrs. Willson cried out of breath, and almost pumped it out a few times.

After the people in the court gave the warning, they stopped telling them, and went straight into the car.

The four members of the Willson family could only sit helplessly on the side of their house, guarding a pile of tattered furniture and clothing and daily necessities, weeping secretly.

At this time, they were completely helpless.

Unexpectedly, at this time, the house leaks rain.

Several security guards from the villa property rushed over and said to them: “You guys, please take your things and move out of our villa area as soon as possible. Don’t be here to affect the appearance of our villa area.”

“What are you talking about?!” Noah scolded angrily: “I have lived here for almost 20 years. You said I affected the appearance of this place? You want to drive me out?!”

The other party said coldly: “Sorry, we also received a notice that you are no longer the owners of this place. Since you have lived here before, you must know that our community is closed management and no outsiders are allowed to enter. Yes, so please leave as soon as possible.”

As he said, he pointed to a lot of things on the side of the road, and said: “These things also ask you to move out as soon as possible. If you don’t move, our property assumes that these are abandoned things and are free to deal with them.”

Noah trembles dryly, and yells: “Too much deception! You want to have a fight with me I guess!”

Several strong security guards immediately pushed him forward and screamed: “What do you want to do? Do you want to do it? There are a dozen people in our security team. How many can you beat?!”

Noah was immediately shocked.

Harold from behind scolded angrily: “Be careful that I call you to complain!”

The security guard sneered: “Complain to us? We follow the rules. What qualifications do you have to complain to us? I tell you, you are not the owners of our community now. If you still stay here and don’t leave, I will call the police to arrest you!”

“You…” Harold wanted to start cursing, but seeing the other party’s aggressive posture, he froze again.

Noah knew that it was useless for him to stay here now, and he did not take any reason. The house was sealed, and he was naturally not the owner of the community. It was only natural for him to be driven out.

So he could only sigh, and said to a few people: “Pick up your things, only the useful and valuable ones, and leave the rest here and let them take care of them!”

Wendy cried and said, “Dad, where can we go now!”

Noah shook his head and sighed, “I don’t know, but it’s a problem to stay here…”

Harold also cried, wiped away his tears, and said, “Dad, why don’t we go and beg second uncle… Apologize to him, admit mistake, and beg him to take us in, second aunt Didn’t say that there are ten bedrooms in her villa? It’s enough to ask them to give us two, let us sleep one, let Wendy and grandma sleep one…”

Noah's face is more ugly than bitter gourd, and he sighed: "What you said is simple. Who is your second aunt? Haven't you counted it? At this time, she is too late to watch our jokes, how could she kindly take us in and give us a room? !"

The Old Mrs. Willson who had not spoken all of a sudden stood up and gritted her teeth and said: "Go to Tomson First Grade! Even if I die today, I will die at the door of Tomson First Grade! If Jacob and Elaine don't take us in, I will sue them for abandoning the elderly!"

Chapter 801

At this moment, Tomson Villa.

Elaine was lying on the deck chair on the second-floor all-glass balcony, watching her phone close from ear to ear.

More than 300 people have liked her, breaking her record since installing WeChat.

As for the comments, I can't count them one after a while, or even return them.

Elaine finally felt it today, what is called attention.

People in the entire circle of friends are looking at hers, and they don't hesitate to praise her in the comment area, and she is relaxed and happy.

At this time, Elaine's sisters who played better, sent a message from everyone in the group: "Oh, Sister Elaine moved to the Tomson first-class mansion today, and she has to entertain her for dinner!"

"That's it!" Many people echoed: "Sister Elaine, you are moving to a big house that sells for more than 100 million. It's such a big happy event, it's impossible not to invite us to dinner!"

After a while, all the people in the group came out and lined up for Elaine to invite him to dinner.

Elaine looked at their compliments while feeling depressed in her heart.

Invite to a meal? How can I have money?

Don't think that I live in a mansion worth more than 100 million, but I really can't even get a thousand.

At this time, someone said: "Sister Elaine is worthy, why should you invite a Shangri-La to talk about it!"

An elder sister in the group said: "If Sister Elaine is going to have dinner today, I will take everyone to a high-end spa in the evening. It feels great!"

"Then I invite everyone to sing at Golden Emperor KTV tonight!"

"After singing the song, how about I invite everyone to squeeze their feet and enjoy a foot massage?"

"You are all arranged so densely, then I will invite a late night bar!"

Everyone had arranged the evening activities, so the eldest sister who took the lead said, "Sister Elaine, you are saying something, everyone is waiting for you!"

When Elaine saw that everyone had arranged so well, she also wanted to go out and play with the sisters in her heart.

After all, she was too depressed during this period, and really wanted to take the opportunity to relax.

However, everyone asked her to treat them to dinner, and couldn't afford to pay for it!

Thinking of this, she can only find excuses and say: "Oh, sisters, I'm so sorry. I just moved, there are still a lot of places to clean up in the house, so I may not get time!

"Oh!" Someone said: "Sister Elaine, you have moved in, so you will slowly clean up! Today is the day of housewarming. If you miss it, there will be no such good sign!"

Elaine was also very excited.

But, money is a big problem!

Jacob has already returned all the remaining money to Charlie, so she can only go to Charlie and ask for the tens of thousands back!

So she said to her friend: “Wait for me, I will confirm the time with my family, and I will reply to you later.”

The eldest sister said: “It’s half past one in the afternoon. Give us a quasi-trust before three o’clock, so we can arrange time!”

“Okay.” Elaine hurriedly agreed, and then quickly got up and wanted to find Charlie.

At this time, Charlie was cooking in the kitchen downstairs.

Chapter 802

Since they just moved to a new house, it took a long time to clean up, so today he had dinner later than usual.

But Charlie’s treatment was good. Two beauties, Claire and Elsa, surrounded him and helped him in the kitchen, so cooking became a kind of enjoyment.

After preparing the meal and serving it out, Elaine also walked down from the elevator at this time.

She was going to ask Charlie for money, but when she saw people preparing to eat in the kitchen, she suddenly hesitated.

She wasn’t embarrassed to talk to Charlie, the key, husband and daughter were here, so she felt it inappropriate to speak immediately.

At this moment, she heard the doorbell ringing outside, so she said in surprise: “Why someone came to visit just after moving in?”

After speaking, she turned and walked out of the gate and went through the yard to open it.

As soon as the door opened, she suddenly discovered that Mrs. Willson was standing at the door with Noah, Harold and Wendy.

Elaine didn't know that Willson's family had been sealed up. When she saw the Old Mrs. Willson and a group of people, standing at the door like people fleeing with large bags, she frowned and asked, "Why are you here again?"

Seeing Elaine opened the door, Mrs. Willson ignored her, and walked in blankly.

Elaine hurriedly stood in front of her and said, "What are you doing? Break into the house? Believe it or not, I called the police to catch you!"

The Old Mrs. Willson squeezed Elaine away, and while walking inside, she said dissatisfied: "I can't come to see my son? Now I can't even enter your house?"

Elaine was anxious, and grabbed her, and said, "Why don't you understand the good words? You are not welcome here, have you heard? Don't run to our house if you have anything to do in the future, go quickly!"

Old Mrs. Willson broke free from her and walked in. As soon as she entered the living room, she smelled the scent of the food and she shrugged her nose.

It smells so good…

It's more fragrant than the duck stand boiled cabbage for lunch!

Before the meal was finished at the crucial noon, the people from the court came to the door, and after crying and crying for a long time, the Lady Willson was hungry and pressed her back.

At this moment, when She smelled the scent, her stomach gurgled.

When Elaine heard this voice, she sneered immediately, and said, "It turns out that you are coming to our house to beg for food… I think you were so arrogant at the beginning. Every meal was cold and hot. Why are you hungry now? Be like this ghost?"

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard Elaine's words, her face flushed suddenly, and she wanted to go back directly, but when she thought that she was still planning to live in

Tomson and want to live a good life, she could only bear her for a while. “My daughter-in-law, mom is really hungry. You can let mom eat first, right?”

Elaine sneered and said, “Stop dreaming, I’ll give you ten seconds to get out by yourself, or let the police come and take you away!”

Seeing that the Old Mrs. Willson couldn’t make sense with her, she shouted in a loud voice: “Jacob! Do you have the heart to watch your mother starve to death?”

Jacob walked out with a sad look and said, “Mom, 1.21 million was just given to you yesterday, what else can I do?”

Mrs. Willson immediately sat on the ground and cried loudly: “My son, don’t you know that the bank has sealed our villa, and your brother and I have nowhere to stay now!”

After that, she looked at Jacob, crying and pleading: “Good son, you can’t see your mother starve to death or freeze to death, right?”

Jacob was a little surprised at once, and blurted out: “What’s the matter? How could the villa be sealed?”

“It’s not because of the debts owed by the Willson Group!” The Old Mrs. Willson wiped her eyes and said, “Good son, you can’t save yourself, your villa is so big, you prepare two rooms for your mother. I sleep in the same room with Wendy, and let your brother sleep in the same room with Harold.”

Elaine suddenly became anxious, and blurted out: “Lady Willson, why are you so shameless? We have already said that our house does not welcome you, and licked our face to stay, are you not ashamed?”

The Old Mrs. Willson ignored her, looked at Jacob, and pleaded: “Jacob, you are the head of the family, can you speak for your mother?”

After finishing speaking, she cried: “Please, I’m kneeling down for you!”

Chapter 803

Seeing the Lady Willson about to kneel, Jacob panicked and hurriedly reached out to support her.

But the Lady Willson was determined to kneel down. She was paralyzed and fell straight down. She thought about kneeling first and then said, to see if Jacob is really hard-hearted. It's useless for the Lady Willson to kneel for him?

Jacob thought the same as Elaine.

Although he was at odds with Elaine and even planned to separate from her immediately, he and Elaine agreed on the matter of the Lady Willson, that is, in any case, the Lady Willson should not be allowed to live in!

So, Jacob held the Lady Willson in his arms, and said coldly: "Mom, don't come to me to play any tricks. No matter what you say, I can't let you live in this villa!"

The Old Mrs. Willson blamed sadly: "Jacob, do you still have a conscience? You were born during my pregnancy in October. You moved into such a big villa, and you don't even let me live?!"

Jacob nodded and resolutely said: "Mom, you will die of your heart. In any case, I will not agree with you to live here!"

"Have you heard?" Elaine pinched her waist and said, "If you still know that you want a face, just leave, don't wait for me to call the police and drag you out, then your old face won't look good!"

Old Mrs. Willson's face was immediately pulled down, and she snorted coldly, and said, "Jacob is my son! My son! He has the obligation to support me. I have no place to live now. He must accept and support me! Starting today, I just live here and go nowhere! If you don't let me live, I will go to the court to sue you. If you move me, I will call the police and say that you abused the elders, and you will be arrested at that time!"

Elaine pointed at the Old Mrs. Willson and cursed: "You're an Old Master, you're starting to play tricks, right? I don't believe anyone dares to catch me! If you don't get out today, I will kill you!"

After speaking, Elaine opened her teeth and danced her claws, and hit the Old Mrs. Willson's face.

Noah hurriedly blocked her and said, "What are you going to do? Do you beat the Old Lady I tell you, my phone can record images!"

Harold and Wendy also rushed up quickly, surrounded the Lady Willson, and arguably said, "It is reasonable and legal for you to support grandma!"

Jacob was dumbfounded.

He also doesn't know how the law generally deals with such problems, but it sounds like if it really gets into the judicial organs, it seems that he is really unreasonable.

Elaine also panicked. If this really makes them succeed here, how will the good life be? !

They just moved in today, and didn't even get a good night's sleep in this villa. Old Mrs. Willson, a nuisance, was about to get entangled in it. Wouldn't it be annoying? !

When the couple didn't know what to do, Charlie suddenly said: "It is indeed his duty of father-in-law to support his mother, but this villa belongs to me, and I have no obligation to support you!"

Jacob breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "Have you heard? The villa belongs to my son-in-law, not mine. I can't be Master here!"

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and looked at Charlie, coldly snorted: "You have been eating and drinking for so many years in my Willson family, shouldn't you support me?"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "I am not legally obligated to support you, so I'm sorry, please go back."

Old Mrs. Willson spoofed and said, "Then I don't care, if you marry my granddaughter, you have to support me! I will live in this villa today. No one can get me out. I will die here! "

Charlie frowned and said, "You are trespassing into the homes and provoking troubles. If you don't leave, I will call the police to arrest you!"

The Old Mrs. Willson sneered: “Catch me? I came to my son’s house and my granddaughter’s house. Why should the police catch me?! Even if you bring the Jade Emperor over, I’m not afraid!”

Chapter 804

Charlie nodded, since you don’t want to face, don’t blame me for being rude.

So, he said lightly: “Lady Willson, since you don’t have a place to live, how about I arrange a place for you to live? It includes food and housing, without spending a penny.”

“Don’t come to this set with me!” Old Mrs. Willson said disdainfully, “Do you want me to live in the old house where the four of you used to live? I tell you, there is no door! I won’t live in such a shabby place, I’ll live in you Tomson Villa today!”

Charlie sneered: “You think too much, the old house is also bought with money, how can it be for you to live in vain.”

After speaking, he immediately took out his mobile phone and sent Issac a WeChat.

“The Willson family came to Tomson to make trouble. Say hello and get these people into the detention center for half a month.”

Issac quickly returned the message: “Understand young master, I will make arrangements.”

At this time, Elaine was really upset with Mrs. Willson, and she just wanted to push her and drive her out. Mrs. Willson was too anxious, so she took out her mobile phone and called the police directly, blurting out: “Comrade police, come soon. Help me, my daughter-in-law doesn’t support me, and she has to beat me out and let me die out!”

The police said very responsibly: “Where is the address? Let’s send someone there!”

The Lady Willson blurted out: “It’s in the Tomson Villa area a05!”

“Okay, please wait a moment, our police officers will be there soon!”

Charlie just finished sending WeChat. Seeing that she called the police, he smiled and said, “Since the police have been called, then everyone will wait for the police to decide.”

Elaine was anxious about it. She was very afraid that the police would come and forced Jacob to support the elderly.

So she hurriedly said to Charlie: “What police are you waiting for, throw them all out, or else the police will come in a while, and the old things will be here, wouldn’t it be more troublesome!”

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted and said, “What’s the matter? Are you afraid? If you obediently clean up a room and give it to me, so that I can live here safely, I will tell the police officer well, otherwise, I have to take you all to station!”

Noah hurriedly said to the side: “Mom, ask them to prepare two rooms! I have to live with Harold! Can’t I say I am Jacob’s eldest brother, he also has a maintenance obligation to me! Otherwise, I will tell the police that they fight and break my heart!”

After finishing speaking, Noah looked at Charlie again and snorted coldly: “Tell you charlie, I have coronary heart disease, and I can die here anytime and anywhere. If I die here, you have to be responsible to the end!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Then wait until the police arrives.”

Soon, there was a knock on the door.

Noah was overjoyed and hurriedly told Harold: “Harold, go open the door!”

Harold quickly went out and opened the door.

At this time, a team of police officers walked in from outside the door.

The Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly cried and shouted: “Comrade police, you have give the old woman a shot. My son is not willing to support me. My daughter-in-law and grandson-in-law beat me!”

Chapter 805

Elaine hurriedly said: “Comrade police, don’t listen to this Lady Willson’s nonsense. My husband was kicked out of the house by her and severed the relationship between mother and child!”

The police officer looked at Elaine, then looked down at Mrs. Willson, and asked, “Is what she said is true?”

“It’s not true!” The Old Mrs. Willson said hurriedly, “I was just talking for a while!”

“An angry word?” Jacob was also angry, and blurted out: “You have long stopped letting us live in the Willson family villa. You also kicked out my daughter and me from the Willson family group, and detained me and Elaine in the Willson family. The group’s pension, cut off the mother-child relationship with me, and now you’re in a downfall, just tell me it’s a moment of anger?!”

The police officer frowned and asked, “Whose the owner of the villa?”

Charlie said: “It’s me.”

The police officer nodded and asked, “What is your relationship with this Lady Willson on the ground?”

“It doesn’t matter.” Charlie said: “She is my wife’s grandmother.”

The police officer said to the Lady Willson: “You have come to the wrong place. You can consult with your son and daughter about maintenance, but you can’t break into your grandson-in-law’s house and make trouble. You are already suspected of breaking into the house and provoking trouble.”

“What?!” The Old Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: “Your head is crowded? My son’s house, can’t I come?”

The police officer said patiently, “The key is not your son’s house, understand?”

“I understand your uncle!” Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: “I don’t care about this, they must take me in today, otherwise, I won’t leave!”

Noah also concealed himself and blurted out: “I am Jacob’s eldest brother, I have no place to live now, and he also has maintenance obligations to me. If they don’t take us in, we will not leave!”

“That’s right, we are not going!” Harold and Wendy also sat on the ground, lying here.

Elaine’s face was extremely ugly, and said: “Your family of four is too shameless, right? All you have is to rely on house?!”

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and said, “Anyway, if you don’t let me live, I’ll just sit here, sit here without eating or drinking! I’m going to die at your door! I’ll haunt you when I become a ghost!”

Elaine was stunned.

Charlie was also shocked.

Isn’t this the way the mother-in-law used to scold the streets in the previous neighborhood?

The Lady Willson and Elaine, really are born to be the same.

The police officer looked at these four people, waved to the subordinates beside him, and ordered: “Come on, take these people back.”

“OK, Sir!”

The other police officers quickly controlled Mrs. Willson and handcuffed them quickly.

Old Mrs. Willson was confused by this scene and said angrily: “Policeman, did you catch me wrong? They abandoned me and what did you catch me for?”

The police officer glanced at her and said: “You have been suspected of provoking troubles. In accordance with the law and order, you will be detained for 15 days!”

Old Mrs. Willson struggled quickly, and said, “Why are you indifferent? You are turning black and white and wronging good people!”

The police officer frowned and said: “If you don’t abandon your support, you can file a lawsuit in the court, and the court will judge it, but you can’t go to someone else’s house to make trouble. This is already illegal!”

After that, the police officer warned: “The four of you had better be honest. If you yell or even resist, you will be deemed to be obstructing official duties, and you may be sentenced at that time!”

The Old Mrs. Willson was desperate and blurted out: “Why! Why! Why are you arresting me? I’m just an Lady Willson who has no place to live. Even if you are pitiful and pity me, you can’t take me away!”

The police officer said coldly: “No matter how poor you are, you must obey the law! Take them all away!”

Chapter 811

Elaine observed at the numbers on the cash machine screen, shocked.

At this moment, she felt that the whole world had collapsed.

She was shocked and she didn’t understand why Charlie had a deposit of more than 20 billion!

“How is this possible? Twenty billion! I am crazy or Charlie is crazy! Where did he get so much money?”

Elaine’s hands are shaking, 20 billion! Not two hundred, not two million!

She had never dreamed of so much money in her life!

Where did Charlie get so much money? Could it be that he fooled Bill Gates?

At this moment, Elaine’s first thought was to call Charlie and ask what was going on.

But the next moment, she suddenly realized that it was impossible!

Isn’t it exposed when you call?

Before Charlie knew it, she had to get as much of his money as possible and get it into his card!

Thinking of this, she immediately clicked on the transfer function and entered her bank account number. Then, when she entered the transfer amount, she hesitated slightly.

After a while, she looked excited, and entered 21,900,000,000 in the amount column!

A total of 21.9 billion, Elaine plans to credit all of it to his account.

She didn’t bother to worry about how Charlie got the money.

But the money was seen by her, it was all her own!

Fighting with the Lady Willson and Jacob for a lifetime, isn’t it just for a little money to provide for the elderly?

After the previous two million was gone, she fully understood how painful it was to lose money.

So, now, seeing the money, she has only a strong possessive desire in her heart.

With all this money, what can she worry about in life?

The life that she had never dreamed of before seems to have begun to wave to her.

So, she immediately pressed the confirmation button with emotion.

21.9 billion!

It’s all mine!

I, Elaine, have a chance to become a billionaire!

At this moment of ecstasy in her heart, a prompt popped up on the screen: “Automated teller machine transfers. The maximum transfer amount in a single day is 1 million, and the maximum cash withdrawal amount in a single day is 100,000. If you need a higher amount of financial Service, please go to the counter with your card!”

“Oh sh!t!”

Elaine scolded: “The single-day limit is only 1 million, which is enough to do an egg? You can transfer 365 million away without falling a day! Wouldn’t it be better to transfer 21.9 billion away by this method? Won’t it take decades!”

Thinking of this, Elaine immediately chose to withdraw the card, and then went into the bank with the card!

No, today, no matter what, all the money must be transferred away! So as not to have many dreams at night!

Chapter 812

Elaine’s style of work is tornadoes, wherever she goes, no penny must be left!

Afterwards, Elaine walked towards the bank lobby with excitement.

As soon as she walked in, an enthusiastic young woman said to her: “Hello, what kind of business is going on? I’ll help you get an account.”

Elaine shook the black gold card in her hand and couldn’t wait to say: “I want to make a transfer!”

When the young woman saw the black gold card in her hand, she was shocked!

All Citibank staff have undergone professional training before taking up their posts. In the training class, there is a section dedicated to explaining the black gold card!

This black gold card is the highest standard of Citibank. It is limited to one hundred issued in the world, and only five in China!

Everyone holding a black gold card is a super VIP guest of Citibank, no matter it is any executive of Citibank, he will serve him respectfully when he sees it!

She never expected that the legendary Black Gold Card would appear in the second-tier city of Aurous Hill!

So she hurriedly stepped forward, bowed very respectfully ninety degrees, and blurted out: “Dear distinguished guest, please follow me to the VIP reception room! I will ask our president to come over and handle the business for you personally!”

When Elaine heard that she was a distinguished guest, she immediately felt the strong pleasure of pretending to be successful from her scalp to her toes, so she immediately urged and laughed: “Hurry up and take me over! Neglect me, be careful I let Your president fire you!”

The other party panicked and said hurriedly: “Please don’t be angry, please follow me!”

The young woman invited Elaine to the VIP room, and immediately asked the service staff in the VIP room to pour water for Elaine, and then ran to the president’s office quickly, and hurriedly pushed the door in without knocking on the door, and said, “President , President! Here is a VIP client!”

The bank president frowned, very dissatisfied with the staff’s act of pushing the door without knocking, and shouted coldly: “What does the fuss look like? If people see it, they think how rough our bank staff are!”

The young woman said breathlessly: “President, the VIPs with black gold cards is here to handle business!”

The president suddenly sat up from the chair, his eyes widened, his breathing was short, and he blurted out and asked, “What? Say it again!”

The young woman said, “The Black Gold VIP guest is here! She is in the VIP room! Come and take a look!”

“My God!” The governor felt a whirlwind feeling: “The VIP of the Black Gold Card? Are you sure it is the Black Gold Card? Only five of the gadgets have been issued nationwide, and I have never seen the real thing!”

“I’m sure!” the young woman said confidently: “We talked about the black gold card during our training. I will definitely not read it wrong!”

The manager hurriedly straightened his collar and quickly got up and ran out.

Black gold card VIP, that is the VIP of VIPs, the super VIP of VIP, who has this card, who is not a super rich person worth hundreds of billions?

It is said that the five cards issued nationwide are all given to top families, one each for the three top families of Eastcliff and the two top families of Zhonghai, and there is no more!

Don’t know which family member came with the black gold card today? Wade family, Su family, or Zhonghai Xue family? Or the other two families? !

The president rushed to the VIP room, opened the door respectfully, and saw Elaine sitting on the sofa.

At this time, Elaine had the illusion of the Empress, arrogantly tilting her legs.

At the thought of immediately becoming a super rich with 21.9 billion in cash, Elaine was so excited that she almost became incontinent.

The president could not see the depth of Elaine, but he also recognized the black gold card in her hand, so he hurriedly stepped forward, bowed and said, “Hello, honorable black gold card guest, I am the president of the bank. Li Dongtao, you just call me Dongtao.”

Elaine gave an arrogant hum, and said contemptuously: “Oh, Dongtao, you just came here, I want to transfer money, but you sh!t ATMs say I can only transfer one million a day, it’s not the f*ck What about bullshit? I have more than 20 billion in Kali, and can only transfer 1 million a day. Can I transfer it till death?”

Dongtao hurriedly apologized and said, “Dear distinguished guest, I’m really sorry. This ATM is for ordinary people to put it bluntly. Think about it, it’s just a boxy machine with limited capacity. If you put it to death, you can’t put a lot of money. How can it match your status as a VIP of the Black Gold Card?”

As he said, he hurriedly complimented: “A super VIP like you, to any Citibank, as long as you show the black gold card, it is the top VIP treatment. The president personally entertains you, how can we stand your noble body? Operate in front of the ATM!”

Chapter 813

Hearing what Dongtao said, Elaine felt a lot of comfort immediately.

It turns out that ATMs are for ordinary people!

Hahaha, ordinary people, aren’t they just poor people?

This Dongtao is right. Like herself, a super rich who is about to have tens of billions of assets, how can her distinguished body stand in front of an ATM to operate that sh!t?

Thinking of this, Elaine stretched happily and said to Dongtao: “Yes, Dongtao, you have a future!”

“Where you award, you passed the award!” President Dongtao respectfully said: “If you want to handle the transfer business, I can do it for you personally.”

After speaking, he immediately sat opposite Elaine and turned on the computer dedicated to the VIP room.

After the computer was turned on, he asked Elaine: “Madam, which account and how much are you going to transfer to?”

Elaine took out a bank card of her own, handed it to him together with the black gold card, and opened her mouth: “From this premium card, transfer me 21.9 billion to this white ICBC card. in!”

Dongtao was so frightened that he almost urinated.

“Madam…Are you sure you want to transfer 21.9 billion?!”

Elaine nodded, and said impatiently: “Yes, what the h*ll, I have to do it quickly, have you heard it? Otherwise, I will smash your bank!”

Dongtao swallowed, and subconsciously took the premium card, put the chip up and inserted it into the card reader, and then said to Elaine: “Please enter your password.”

Elaine raised her hand and entered Charlie’s lunar birthday on the password keyboard.

The password is correct.

Later, Dongtao also saw the account balance, which was indeed more than 21.9 billion.

He was shocked in his heart.

Unexpectedly, a middle-aged woman who took out a black gold card would have more than 20 billion in it. What a woman!

However, he is just the president of a small branch in Aurous Hill, and his authority is not enough to check the identity of the owner of the black gold card, so he doesn’t know whose name the card is issued for.

But the black gold card is like this.

Most people cannot find out the true identity of the owner of the black gold card. As long as someone withdraws money from the black gold card, there is no need to ask how much to withdraw, because the privacy of the black gold card owner must be fully respected.

Moreover, the black gold card is never afraid of stealing it.

Because in this world, no matter how courageous a thief is, he will retract his hand in shock when he sees the black gold card.

Once someone steals the black gold card and steals the money in the card, with the strength of the black gold card owner, this person is absolutely lifeless to spend the money.

This is the same as if the credit card amount of a rich person is extremely high, but without a password.

For those who are rich, there is no need to set a password on a credit card. Whoever dares to steal it, the bank and the police are the first to let him go.

The black gold card of Charlie was sent to him by Stephen, and the password was set at the beginning. Because this card was rarely used, Charlie never changed the password.

When Stephen gave this card to Charlie, the password of the card was Charlie's birthday in the lunar calendar, and Elaine guessed it by mistake.

Now, Elaine wants to take away all the money in this card.

Because Dongtao did not have the authority to check the identity of the card owner, he could not determine who Elaine was. Moreover, out of respect for the owner of the black gold card, he could only do business.

Thinking of this, he complimented: "Are you sure you want to transfer 21.9 billion to this ICBC card, right?"

Elaine said impatiently: "I'm sure, what are your ink marks? Hurry up!"

Dongtao was taken aback and nodded hurriedly and said, "Okay, I'll help you handle it!"

Afterwards, he immediately entered Elaine's account on the computer.

After confirming that it was correct, he clicked Confirm, and then said to Elaine: "Please enter your password again to confirm."

Elaine can't wait to enter the password.

Chapter 814

Dongtao said immediately: "I am reminding that the money has been transferred out."

Elaine hurriedly turned on the phone, opened her mobile bank, went in and took a look, and asked in surprise, "Why haven't it arrived?"

Dongtao hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, this is 21.9 billion after all. The banking system has to repeatedly confirm such a large amount and report it to the central bank for the record, so it will take a while to get the account.”

Elaine was a little impatient, and asked: “Are you f*cking bullshitting with me? Have to wait? How long will it take?!”

Dongtao said: “This is uncertain. If it is fast, it will take tens of minutes, if it is slow, it will be up to one working day.”

Elaine said angrily: “Why is it going to take so long! Let it be faster, or I will let you Citibank fire you!”

Dongtao said helplessly: “This is not something I can control, it’s the central bank’s decision. Even if you go to the court to sue me, I can’t help it…”

Elaine saw that Dongtao was indeed unable to affect this speed, and said angrily: “I knew it was so slow. I would transfer a million first, and then transfer the rest. I am really mad at myself now!”

Dongtao hurriedly said, “You can wait here for a while and have a look.”

She was already scratching her heart at this time.

21.9 billion!

She felt uncomfortable when the account arrived one second late.

But she has no other way, she can only wait.

So she said coldly: “I’m waiting here, go and pour me a cup of coffee! Want the best one!”

Dongtao hurriedly said: “I’ll go and pour it for you!”

……

At this moment.

After Charlie came out of the kitchen, Jacob waved at him, smiled and said, “Good son-in-law, come sit down and have a cup of tea.”

“Okay.” There was no one at home, and Charlie didn’t be polite with Jacob, so he sat directly in front of him.

Jacob hurriedly poured him a cup of tea, and said with a smile: “Oh, thanks to your blessing, I have the opportunity to sit in this big villa and drink tea. Come and taste it.”

Charlie nodded, smiled and said, “Thank you Dad.”

After speaking, he picked up the teacup and took a bite, shaking his head secretly.

Jacob really didn’t have much money, and he lived relatively cheaply. The tea was worth up to three hundred a kilogram, and he still enjoyed drinking it.

Jacob smiled and said at this time: “This tea is a good thing. I secretly bought it from the granddaughter of a tea farmer on WeChat. It was 5,000 a kilogram. I was not willing to buy more, so I bought two taels. I usually don’t want to drink it. “

Charlie asked in surprise: “The tea farmer’s granddaughter? It’s not the grandfather who is sick and has no money to see a doctor, and sells his top-quality tea cheaply?”

“Oh, how do you know?” Jacob smiled and said: “Good tea is also to be picked up, and the opportunity is rare. If you drink it well, I will get you some when I look back.”

Charlie sighed helplessly, and said, “Dad, you have cheated people. Those are all routines, not true.”

“How is it possible?” Jacob said with a serious face, “I’m so good with little girls! There are still many videos and photos in the circle of friends.”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s all fabricated fake materials. Maybe it’s a big guy who is talking with you.”

When speaking, Charlie also secretly thought in his heart that Jacob had indeed had a hard time, he had never seen any good things.

The tea that he drank with his father when he was young was not sold by two pounds, but by grams, and no tea was cheaper than gold.

However, this kind of good thing, father-in-law must have never tasted it. It seems that he has a chance to make some good tea for him, so that he will also have a long experience.

At this moment, his mobile phone suddenly received a text message.

“Dear Mr. Charlie, your black gold card account was successfully transferred out of RMB 21,900,000,000.00 at 15:02 today.”

Charlie frowned when he saw this text message.

Chapter 815

Charlie, who had always been calm, couldn’t help being dumbfounded when he saw this short breath!

In his Citibank Black Gold Card, there are a total of a little over 21.9 billion in deposits.

Among them, when Stephen first sent the card, there were 10 billion in it;

Then he pitted Kobayashi Pharmaceutical twice. The first time he pitted Kobayashi’s president Masao Kobayashi for 10 billion. After his death, Masao Kobayashi pitted his second son for a billion;

A few days ago, Mr. Song gave him another one-billion-dollar card. He had nowhere to deal with it, so he put the money into this card.

The total revenue is 22 billion.

But I didn’t spend a lot of money, so in total he still has 21.9 billion plus tens of millions of change.

Now they were transferred away at 21.9 billion. Who did it? !

The first thing he thought of was the Wade Family.

Could it be that he was reluctant to return to Wade's house for so long, and that Wade's family took back the money in his card?

Then the big family won't take away his own money, right?

Wade family is unlikely, then it might be stolen!

However, the black gold card is said to have very powerful chip encryption and the possibility of forgery is extremely low, so it is possible that the card has been stolen!

Thinking of this, he immediately put down his teacup and walked to the second floor.

Jacob hurriedly asked, "Charlie, where are you going? Great tea, go after drinking?"

Charlie waved his hand: "Dad, I have something urgent to deal with. I will get you some real good tea to taste."

After speaking, the person ran up the stairs.

Jacob sighed and sighed: "Hey, this kid, you don't know how to drink such good tea. What kind of real good tea can you make for me? Don't let people fool you and burn you up."

Charlie rushed back to the room at this time, the first thing was to look for his black gold card in his coat.

Some coats, sure enough!

d*mn it.

This is a bit of a pull.

The security of Tomson Villa is so good, who can steal his card?

Besides, if they steal the card, they don't know the password! The password is his birthday, even if they try, it must be someone who knows him before they have the chance to try it out…

At this time, a familiar face suddenly popped out of his mind.

Elaine!

It's definitely her!

When Charlie thought of this, his expression immediately went cold.

"Okay, you usually make a bad habit, just forget it, and steal the money?"

The point is, she is so bold! 21.9 billion, she is not scared after seeing it? Her heart is so dark!

Thinking of this, he immediately took out his cell phone and called Stephen.

On the other side of the phone, Stephen's old and steady voice came: "Mr. Wade what's your order?"

Charlie said coldly: "My black gold card is stolen, and the money inside is also taken away."

Stephen hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade how many are there in total?"

Charlie said: "21.9 billion!"

"So many?!" Stephen was surprised. It didn't take long for the 10 billion to be given to Charlie, how could it become 21.9 billion so quickly? The speed of making money is impressive, Mr. Wade is too awesome, right?

However, he was not overly surprised, but hurriedly and professionally judged: "So much money is transferred out, the central bank will definitely check it first. That is to say, the money is now out of your card to the central bank's settlement center. After the

approval, the money will be released to the other party. The amount is so large that it will probably take at least an hour. Mr. Wade how long has your money been out?"

Charlie said: "A few minutes, not too long."

Chapter 816

Stephen breathed a sigh of relief and said, "That's good, the Wade family cooperates very closely with the central bank. I say hello, and the money will be returned to your card."

"Okay." Charlie also relieved a little.

Two minutes after hanging up the phone, Charlie received another text message on his cell phone:

"Dear Mr. Charlie, RMB 21,900,000,000.00 will be credited to your Black Gold Card account at 15:06 today."

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief when the money came back.

But then another serious problem came to mind.

Elaine stole his card.

Tried out his own password.

She also saw the amazing balance in his card.

If Claire knew about this incident, how to explain it to her? !

Thinking of this, Charlie's expression grew colder.

Elaine, thinking that she is Claire's mother. He has endured her for so long, but she is really playing too much today.

He must not let her go easily today!

So he immediately called Issac again.

On the other end of the phone, Issac's voice rang respectfully: "Mr. Wade what's your order?"

Charlie said angrily: "My mother-in-law died, stole my black gold card, and ransacked me 21.9 billion. I am going to teach her a lesson. Please help me contact the relevant department and cooperate."

Issac said immediately, "Mr. Wade please give me your orders!"

Charlie immediately informed Issac of his arrangements, and said: "You must make arrangements for me, don't go on a business trip, understand?"

"Understood Master!"

……

Citibank VIP room.

Elaine refreshed her mobile banking over and over again.

In mobile banking at this time, there was only a pitiful 0.32.

All she was thinking about was that the 21.9 billion hurriedly arrive, so that she could instantly reach the pinnacle of her life!

However, after brushing for a long time, ten minutes passed, and the money has not arrived yet.

She couldn't help being a little irritable, and was about to scold that Dongtao, when she suddenly received a call from a friend.

"Hey, Elaine, are you going to make a face tomorrow? We are going to form a group and go together."

Elaine disdainfully said, “Making face? What kind of face? What kind of face do I have, and making faces with you? What the h*ll do you think?”

The voice of the other party immediately changed: “What do you mean by talking that way?”

Elaine sneered: “What do I mean? I tell you that going to a beauty salon to do facials is what people like you do, and I want to buy the beauty salon directly and serve me alone. I will not follow you in the future. This kind of person draws a line!”

The other party said in disbelief: “Elaine, are you crazy? Just you, and you still bought the beauty salon? Are you dreaming!”

Elaine shook her head and said with a sense of superiority: “I have nothing to say with you, poor, I tell you, Elaine is now different from what I used to be. You can’t imagine the money I have in this life.”

The other party sneered and said, “I think you should take medicine!”

After speaking, she directly hung up the phone.

Elaine didn’t care when she was hung up. Now she’s floating all over, like this kind of poor friend, don’t need to touch her, if she sees her in the future. .

So she drank a sip of the top Blue Mountain coffee and watched Dongtao scolded: “Hurry up, do it faster! This Lady’s money hasn’t arrived yet, what are you doing? Believe it or not, I’ll call you tomorrow. Don’t do it?”

Dongtao was very annoyed by Elaine’s arrogant attitude, but he could only bite the bullet and said: “Madam, please wait a moment, the central bank will take time to deal with it!”

Elaine said unreasonably: “I don’t care about your sh!t reasons, you can find out what happened there, otherwise I will just give millions to kill you!”

Chapter 817

Dongtao was frightened by Elaine, and could only say helplessly: “Then I will help you look at our progress. If it has been reported to the central bank, I can’t find the rest.”

Elaine was anxious, so she splashed coffee on his face and cursed: “Hurry up, what’s this all? Your mother is going to die!”

Dongtao was screaming when he was hot on face. Fortunately, the coffee was not very hot, otherwise he would have to be disfigured.

He was furious, but he really didn’t dare to provoke such a big woman, so he could only humbly say: “Wait a minute, I will help you see the progress.”

After that, after entering the system and checking, he said in surprise: “No! This money shows that the central bank has returned it.”

“What is it? Where did you go?”

Dongtao said: “Your black gold card has been returned to the account.”

“What?” Elaine slapped Dongtao when she went up, cursing: “What’s the matter with you b@stard? Why is my money returned again?!”

Dongtao, an Old Master who was aggrieved, cried and cried, “Madam, I really don’t know…this is returned by the central bank, not by me… .”

“f*ck your mother!” Elaine slapped the table and yelled, “Hurry up and transfer it to me again! Maybe I will break this bank!”

At this time, Elaine was full of hurriedly getting the 21.9 billion. Even if her mother stood in front of her, she would kick away without hesitation.

She thought that the money was coming soon, but she never dreamed that the central bank returned the money again. What the h*ll? Cheating?

At this moment, there was a rush of footsteps outside the VIP room.

Immediately afterwards, the door was kicked open. A group of police officers with guns and live ammunition quickly rushed in and asked: “Who used the black gold card to transfer the money just now?!”

Dongtao was frightened, and pointed to Elaine tremblingly and said: “This lady, is there any problem?”

The police ignored him and said directly to Elaine: “What’s your name?”

When Elaine saw the police coming, she was shocked and panicked.

what happened? Charlie called the police?

I am his mother-in-law! Should it be illegal for a mother-in-law to take money from her son-in-law?

Just when she was stunned, the police questioned again: “What is your name!”

“I…I…” Elaine said flusteredly: “My name is Elaine…”

The police said coldly: “Elaine, right? You are now officially arrested by us for being suspected of participating in a major bank fraud case!”

After that, he shouted to the two people around him: “Handcuff me and take it away!”

When Elaine heard this, her face paled in fright, and she blurted out: “Police officer, misunderstanding, I just came to transfer the account, the card is not mine, and I have not defrauded the bank!”

Officer said coldly: “Let’s say these things when you arrive in the interrogation room. As servants of the people, we will not wrong any good person, but we will never let any bad person go.”

Chapter 818

Elaine hurriedly shouted: “This card is not mine, this card belongs to my son-in-law, and my son-in-law’s name is Charlie! Are you misunderstanding?”

Officer said coldly: “I’m telling you, this card was forged by an overseas high-tech criminal group! It was specially used to defraud banks of huge amounts of money! This transnational case, we have joined the International Criminal Police Organization of 23 countries and it has been investigated. It’s been two years, and now it’s finally time for you, the fox, to show the feet! Now that the evidence is there, you still dare to quibble?!”

Elaine suddenly collapsed!

d*mn, that card is forged? !

“He just said it!”

Charlie, this d*mn stinky silk, how could he have 21.9 billion so much money!

It turned out to be a f*cking lie!

The point is, listening to the police, this card seems to be involved in a major transnational case? !

Joint tracing by Interpol in 23 countries? This battle is too big, right? If they really think she did it, they can’t shoot her?

Thinking of this, Elaine knelt on the ground with a puff, and tremblingly cried: “Comrades, you really wronged me. I’m an ordinary law-abiding citizen. This card was given to me by my d*mn son-in-law, the son-in-law is idle all day long and is cheated everywhere. You must catch him and give me my innocence!”

After she finished speaking, she hurriedly said: “This Charlie is now in Tomson Villa a05. Go and take him away. It’s better to sentence him to life imprisonment! I don’t like to see this b@stard again in my life. !”

The leading policeman snorted coldly: “You are shaking the pot quickly! We don’t know Charlie, we only know that you used this card. You used this card to defraud Citibank 219. Fortunately, we discovered it early and intercepted the transfer in time. Otherwise, you would succeed! You will wait to sit in prison this time!”

Elaine collapsed completely, and she slumped on the ground and cried loudly: “Comrade police, I am really innocent, I am wronged!”

Just as she was talking, a cup of tea was suddenly poured on Elaine's face. Dongtao rushed up and kicked Elaine to the ground with a single kick. Then he rushed up crazy and slammed her face, shouting hysterically. "d*mn, you liar, I'm also a bank leader, you screamed at me, poured coffee on my face, and slapped me in the face, I'll kill you!"

The two young policemen hurriedly pulled Dongtao away, when Elaine was already bloodied and terrible.

The police headed at this time said: "Okay, take the people in the car and go back to the bureau for the trial!"

Elaine, with a blood-stained face, was dragged by two policemen, her legs slid on the ground, and her mouth was crazy and shouted in a torn voice: "I'm wronged! The card is not mine! The card is Charlie's. b@stard! What are you doing with me? Why don't you catch that b@stard?

The people in the whole bank lobby were staring at this scene dumbfounded. Elaine couldn't care about the embarrassment. The wow-wow rusher shouted: "Help! I was wronged! You must testify for me! "

Everyone froze, testify? What proof do they know her?

At this time, the policeman leading the team said coldly: "I tell you, even if you have a skyrocket, it's useless! When you arrive at the police station, there is a longer interrogation waiting for you. I advise you to keep your strength!"

The blood-stained Elaine was like a Rakshasa, desperately breaking free from the restraint of the police and the handcuffs, and shouted: "Let me make a call! I want to call my daughter! Let my daughter bring the liar over to accept the crime. Turn yourself himself in, then you will know that I am innocent!"

The policeman took the phone out of her pocket directly and said coldly: "You are the main suspect in a major transnational criminal case. During our interrogation and handling of the case, you have no right to contact anyone!"

After that, he turned off Elaine's cellphone a nd shouted to the two policemen who were dragging her: "Hurry up and get her in the car, hurry up!"

The two of them moved directly to the left and right, lifted Elaine, carried her out of the bank lobby, and stuffed it into the back seat of the police car.

Immediately, a group of police cars roared to the police station!

Chapter 819

Aurous Hill Police Station.

As soon as Elaine arrived, she was directly taken to the crime team for interrogation.

Seeing the words “criminal group”, Elaine trembled in shock.

Being taken all the way to the interrogation room of the police station, Elaine had already panicked and was about to collapse, and the whole body was no longer arrogant, like a cock that was defeated.

In the interrogation room, the incandescent light shone on Elaine’s face.

Sitting on the opposite side were several police officers from the crime team.

One of them said coldly to Elaine: “The criminal suspect, Elaine, you are now the first suspect and the only suspect of an overseas high-tech criminal gang. You must truthfully explain your criminal process, otherwise, what is waiting for you will be is a just trial.”

At this moment, Elaine immediately started crying: “Comrade, you caught the wrong person, Charlie is the suspect…No, he is a criminal, I am a good citizen who abides by the law, the card I stole it from his pocket, not me.”

The police officer frowned and said, “You said it was your son-in-law, will we believe it? It’s stuck on you, and you took it to the bank to withdraw money. You are the biggest suspect!”

Another police officer beside him sneered and said: “I see this Elaine, because the situation has been revealed, do you want to pull son-in-law to top the bag?”

After that, he observed at Elaine and said coldly: “You can even do such a frenzied thing. It’s too inhuman, right?”

Elaine shouted wronged: “What I said is true. My son-in-law Charlie is really a liar. He is best at scams and abductions, and he is definitely a criminal!”

The police officer slapped the table and said angrily: “I think you are the criminal! I’ll say it again, be lenient in confession and strict in resistance.”

Elaine cried anxiously: “Comrade police, I have already confessed…If half of what I said is false, I will be thundered!”

The policeman shouted angrily: “This is the police station, do you think it is a temple? Give me a swear to the heavens? I tell you! Hurry up and explain your upper family, next family, and accomplices, and link your organization’s crime chain Let me explain everything clearly! Now the International Criminal Police of 23 other countries require you to be taken back to the country for investigation. If you resist to the end, we will hand you over to the US police and let them take you to the US for interrogation. Let me tell you that the American police are very violent in law enforcement. They often use torture to extract confessions. Say it all for your own blessings!”

Elaine wailed in fright: “Police officer, I was really wronged. How can I go to my next home? I stole a bank card from my son-in-law, and then I was arrested here, please. Don’t hand me over to the American police…”

The police officer stood up and said to others: “The criminal Elaine has a rampant attitude. She refuses to explain the crimes of forging bank cards and transnational fraud. First, put her in the detention center and wait for further investigation.”

Elaine was frightened and cried, and went straight to the ground, and started to splash: “If I don’t go to the detention center, you can’t wrong the good people. If you wrong me, I will die with you!”

The police officer looked at Elaine, who was lying on the ground and reluctant to get up, and said coldly: “Put her up for me and close the detention center directly!”

“Yes!”

The others immediately set up Elaine like a dead pig, and it was useless for Elaine to cry for father and mother, and sent directly to the Aurous Hill City Detention Center.

……

There are three detention centers in Aurous Hill, which specialize in administrative and criminal detention, as well as prisoners who have not yet been tried or have a short sentence.

After the trial, prisoners with longer sentences are directly transferred to prison to serve their sentences.

Chapter 820

The three detention centers in Aurous Hill perform their duties. One is dedicated to detaining male suspects, one is dedicated to detaining female suspects, and the other is dedicated to detaining juvenile detainees.

After the four members of the Willson family were arrested in the afternoon, they were sent to two detention centers.

The Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy went to the women's detention center, while Noah and Harold went to the men's detention center.

When she first entered the cell, Mrs. Willson was still very uncomfortable. After being locked in, she sat on a simple bed, thinking about her experience during this time.

During this period of time, it was the greatest catastrophe for Mrs. Willson and the Willson family. Mrs. Willson's life's hard work and coffins were all sealed by the court, and her son refused to let her live in the Tomson Villa, and called her to the police. Grasping the prison, these things made her think more and more angrily.

Sitting cross-legged on the cot, thinking of the painful place, she slapped the bed in despair, crying loudly: "What a sin I have done, my family is bankrupt, my son doesn't support me, and my daughter-in-law has sent me to the detention center, this goddamn unfilial son! This is to make me die in the detention center!"

Wendy sat aside, also angry and sad, and cried and said, “Grandma, Second Uncle never used to be like this. He used to obey you and never dared to resist. Why is he so cruel now…”

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, and said angrily: “It’s not Elaine’s vixen who suffered a thousand swords! This vixen has been uneasy since she got married to our Willson family. If it weren’t for her to stop him this time, second uncle I guess I agreed to let us live in!”

With that said, the Lady Willson felt sad again, wiped a cloud of tears, and cried: “I’m really too fateful. When I go there and meet the Old Master, if he knows I was forced by my daughter-in-law Dead, don’t know how much he feel sorry for me…”

The grandfather and grandson were in the prison cell, mourning in their hearts and crying.

Because the Lady Willson is too old, the inmates in the same cell rarely see anyone who is still in the detention center at such an age, so they came to inquire curiously.

Among them was a tall and strong middle-aged woman who had been squatting in this cell for three months. She was the boss of this cell. She walked up to her and asked, “Lady Willson, is your daughter-in-law so bad? Put you in the detention center? What is going on?”

“Yeah, what’s the matter? Tell us about it?”

When someone asked questions, other prisoners in the cell also gathered in front of Mrs. Willson.

They were originally a group of old ladies who love gossip, and their favorite gossip is the short stories of the parents, so they all hurriedly came to the front, pricked their ears, and waited to hear the following.

At this time, Mrs. Willson had nowhere to vent the evil fire that was holding her stomach.

Hearing so many people coming to inquire, she cried and cried: “I tell you, my life is really bitter! My daughter-in-law is simply not human, she and her shameless Rubbish

son-in-law, constantly Framed us, made us a big family in Aurous Hill with a big face, step by step pushing us to bankruptcy, let us owe a debt, even our house was taken away by the court."

The fat woman said coldly: "Why is there such a bad person?"

Old Mrs. Willson flushed suddenly, and said angrily: "They are so bad, they are so bad!"

"My grandchildren and I were driven out by the court to be homeless, but their family bought a Tomson first-class villa, worth more than one billion!"

"Our family has nowhere to go, but their family of four sleeps in more than a dozen bedrooms!"

"I thought they were my own sons and daughters-in-law. No matter what, they wouldn't see me living on the street? So I went to run to them. Who knows, they not only beat me, scolded me, kicked me, but also called the police. Saying that I broke into the homes and provoked troubles, and let the police arrest us all!"

As soon as the fat woman heard this, she clenched her fists and said angrily: "I, Gena Jones, hate the b@stard who disrespects the elderly the most in my life! If it weren't for my brother-in-law, my mother-in-law, my mother could not commit suicide by drinking pesticide! So I was sentenced to ten months in detention because after my mother died, I blasted my brother-in-law!"

Speaking of this, Gena Jones's eyes were already filled with anger and tears. She gritted her teeth and said: "Lady Willson, don't cry. If I have a chance to see your daughter-in-law, I will hammer her to death for you!"

Chapter 821

Gena Jones's words immediately aroused the anger of the people around, and these people were suddenly filled with righteous indignation!

Although everyone is a prisoner, people in detention centers generally do not commit serious crimes, nor are they extremely vicious people. They instinctively sympathize with the weak.

Hearing Mrs. Willson's words, and seeing that Mrs. Willson had gray hair, they couldn't help but believe her words.

As a result, everyone immediately condemned in indignation.

"Even such an old mother abandoned her, this is simply a family of beasts."

"Who would say no? live in a big villa worth 100 million, but refuse to give the Lady even a bedroom. How could there be such a disgusting person."

"Lady Willson, don't worry, such a daughter-in-law will be struck to death by lightning sooner or later!"

The Old Mrs. Willson burst into tears: "Thank you, thank you for your concern and support. I really didn't expect this bad old woman to meet so many good people here!"

Gena Jones sighed and said: "Lady Willson, let's tell you that, when I see you, I think of my mother who died after drinking medicine. It's not easy for an Old Master! It's even harder to meet an unfilial daughter-in-law!"

Old Mrs. Willson nodded and cried, "Hey, I am detained for fifteen days. I don't know what to do if I go out after fifteen days. I have no place to eat or live. After a few months, maybe I will pay. Will be sued by the court."

Gena Jones hurriedly said: "Lady Willson, then you might as well stay in the detention center. You will have three meals on time each day, including food and accommodation. Isn't it better than going out and living on the street?"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she felt desperate.

Does she really want to fall into the detention center in the future?

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson shouted wildly in her heart: "No! How can I say that I am also the head of the Willson family. If I am reduced to pensions in prison, then all the hard-earned faces in this life will have to be Lost it all before I die?!"

Must find a chance to stand up!

……

At this moment, a police car stopped at the door of the detention center.

Two police officers walked into the detention center with a woman with disheveled hair.

This woman is Elaine.

Elaine was desolately held by the police, with cold handcuffs on her hands.

Along the way, she had already cried her tears dry and her throat became hoarse. She never dreamed that she stole Charlie's bank card, but turned her face into a prisoner.

According to the police officer, she now facing indefinite custody and detention. She will not submit a prosecution to the prosecutors until the entire chain of transnational crime has been investigated and other suspects have been arrested.

After the initiation of the public prosecution, the court opens a trial and finally decides how many years it will be based on how old the whole case is.

Elaine asked in a panic, if she is found guilty of this crime, how long would the sentence be probable.

The police officer told her that the attempt to defraud the bank with RMB 21.9 billion was arguably the largest fraud case in decades. Even if it was attempted, its nature was extremely bad, so it was likely to be sentenced to life imprisonment.

If we seize your accomplice and unearth more evidence, you may even be shot.

Elaine was so scared that she was almost incontinent. She hated Charlie to death. She wanted to talk to her daughter Claire on the phone immediately, and then asked her to divorce the big liar Charlie immediately.

Chapter 822

However, the police officer said that she was suspected of being involved in a major and important case. Before the case was tried, she could not meet or contact her family members, or even hire a lawyer for the time being.

Elaine was full of hatred in her heart, but there was nowhere to vent.

After entering the high wall of the detention center, the police officers immediately took Elaine to go through the detention formalities.

The procedures are complicated. Not only do they need to take pictures and verify her body, one also have to take off all clothes and hand them to the detention center, and then change into the prison uniforms and uniform daily necessities provided by the detention center.

Elaine changed into prison uniforms, and the two police officers who had sent her over have already left. From now on, everything about her will be under the management of the detention center.

A female prison guard took her into the prison, and as she walked, she introduced to her as usual: “This is a cell with twenty people. Get up at six in the morning, turns off the lights at ten in the evening, and has three meals a day. They all eat in their own cell.”

After that, she glanced at Elaine and said blankly: “However, the meals are all quantitative. You may not be able to eat completely with your physique. If you need any food or daily necessities, you can let your family give it to you. We charge a little money in your name, and then you can buy things in the canteen inside.”

“That’s great!” Elaine hurriedly asked: “How do I contact my family?!”

At this time, the female prison guard remembered that when the police officer sent Elaine over, she explained her affairs, so she said with a cold face: “I almost forgot, you are a suspect in a major criminal case and cannot contact the outside world for the time being. So if you don’t have enough to eat, consider it a diet!”

When Elaine heard this, her heart was suddenly desperate.

Suddenly she thought at this moment that the Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy seemed to have been put in the detention center too, would she not run into them?

Thinking of this, she couldn't help feeling a little nervous.

But soon the tension disappeared.

It doesn't matter if she meet Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy. Old Mrs. Willson is a bad Lady, and if she dares to incite her, she can kick her half of life with one kick!

As for Wendy, although this little girl is young, she is also a little girl with ten fingers that does not touch the sun. Her small physique can't even carry two laps at the mahjong table. She really wants to start with herself. The slap in the face will be enough.

At this time, the prison guard pointed to the cell not far in front and said, "Elaine, that is cell 025, you will be here from now on!"

Elaine nodded hurriedly.

At the same time, in cell 025, Mrs. Willson just calmed down a little bit under the comfort of everyone.

She really didn't expect that these inmates in the cell would sympathize with her so much. Everyone gathered around to comfort herself with a word or two, which really made her feel more comfortable.

Wendy's mood is much better than when she first entered the detention center.

She felt that the detention center must be the same as in the movie. There are all kinds of bullies everywhere in the detention center. Newcomers will be bullied and humiliated all kinds of things when they come in. They can't even eat food, but she didn't expect it to be so warm inside.

At this moment, someone looked at the door and shouted: "Here is a newcomer!"

Outside the iron gate, the female prison guard opened the cell where the Old Mrs. Willson was, and pushed Elaine into the cell, saying: "Go in and reflect on it!"

As soon as Elaine was pushed in, the iron door closed again.

She looked a little nervously at the other prisoners in the cell and found that they were all surrounded by a lower bunk. She was still a little surprised, and said to herself, “Why are these old ladies in a circle? What about it? listening to a story?”

At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson, who was surrounded by the crowd, recognized Elaine at a glance. She trembled in shock immediately, and then shouted with canthus: “Elaine! You shrew, you have today!”

Chapter 823

Elaine was startled by the sudden voice.

Taking a closer look, it turned out that Mrs. Willson was sitting cross-legged on the bed, pointing at her and cursing the street.

The Old Mrs. Willson did not expect that she would encounter Elaine in the detention center.

Moreover, Elaine was wearing the same prison uniform as her own in the detention center. It seemed that she was arrested for committing a crime!

After Elaine saw the Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy, she was also very flustered.

She really didn’t expect that she was actually placed in the cell where the two of them were.

Just now she was thinking about not splitting up with the two of them, but didn’t expect to be so unlucky.

So she hurriedly shouted at the small window of the iron gate while the prison guard was not far away: “Comrade prison guard, can you change me to a new cell? I don’t want to live with the two of them.”

The prison guard said blankly, “Do you think your house opened the detention center? You can change it if you want? You don’t want to live in a cell. Don’t commit any crime, why did you come early?”

Elaine hurriedly defended: “I have explained it to you. That thing was completely done by my Rubbish son-in-law. It has nothing to do with me. Go catch him and let me go, please. “

The prison guard ignored Elaine’s begging eyes and said, “Don’t talk so much nonsense, you don’t want to go out for the rest of your life!”

After speaking, he turned around and left.

Elaine watched the other side’s back go further and further, and her heart gradually sank.

Wendy sneered at this time and said, “Elaine! You just moved into the Tomson First-Class Villa, and you haven’t slept for a while. Why did you come to the detention center? According to the prison guards, you are still committing a serious crime!”

Elaine turned her head and looked at the grandparent and grandchildren, and cried out unlucky in her heart, but soon calmed down.

A bad Lady, a yellow-haired girl, what is there to be afraid of?

Thinking of this, Elaine coldly snorted, “What’s the matter? Just you two have fallen away and want to see me making a joke? Even if I enter the detention center, I also a person with a villa outside, how about you? You still have a home outside. Isn’t it that I look down on you two, just like you two, you’ll have to starve to death on the street when you go out!”

Old Mrs. Willson shouted angrily: “Elaine, do you still know your surname? You are so arrogant in the detention center!”

“Yeah, what’s the matter?” Elaine said disdainfully: “I am not arrogant for a day or two, we are not convinced?”

After finishing speaking, Elaine continued to use her poisonous tongue, and said coldly: “After you go out, you are probably going to starve to death if you don’t live for three days, but Wendy doesn’t have to worry about it. At any rate, it’s a dichotomy. She can support yourself by going to the street.”

Wendy suddenly exploded: “Elaine, what are you talking about?!”

Elaine curled her lips and said, “I said you were going to stand on the street, why? Are you still not convinced? What is your own situation? What is the situation of Fredmen and Barena, do you want me to remind you?”

Old Mrs. Willson was trembling with anger, she deliberately glanced at Gena Jones, then pointed to Elaine and said: “Elaine! My Willson family has a daughter-in-law like you, this is a family shame!”

As soon as she finished speaking, Gena Jones on the side exploded.

She stood up quickly, pointed at Elaine and asked the Lady Willson: “Is this your daughter-in-law who is not something?”

Chapter 824

Seeing that the purpose was achieved, Mrs. Willson burst into tears, slapped her legs, and wailed: “My life is suffering! My family is unfortunate, married to such a daughter-in-law, and I will be scolded by her nose when I am about to die!”

Gena Jones couldn’t bear it when the Lady Willson cried.

She remembered the tragic appearance of her mother who was sent to the hospital after drinking pesticides. At that time, she hadn’t died yet, but the doctor told her that because of taking a lot of pesticides, her lungs had become irreversibly fibrotic, and could not save her.

At that time, her mother was crying like this in bed, and Gena Jones couldn’t help crying every time she thought of that scene.

Now that Elaine has forced the Lady Willson to be like this, and is even more arrogant than her own b@stard sister-in-law, the anger in her heart can’t stand it!

She immediately strode towards Elaine, and said coldly: “You b@stard! Didn’t your parents teach you to honor your in-laws before you got married?”

Elaine didn't realize that Gena was here to do it with herself, and when she heard that she even taught herself to honor her in-laws, she suddenly said with contempt: "Honor to in-laws? Are you kidding me? If such a mother-in-law is lying on your head, I am afraid that you would have killed her early."

When Gena Jones heard this, she couldn't think of how disgusting and nasty the Old Mrs. Willson was. She just hated this Elaine crazy! Can't wait to punch her to death!

So she rushed to Elaine, and hit her nose with a punch.

Elaine yelled and was smashed by a punch and sat on the ground. Gena Jones, the big five and three thick, rode directly on her stomach, pulling her hair desperately with one hand, and slapped her with all her strength with the other hand, and cursed, "I will kill You are not filial to your mother-in-law! I will kill you!"

Elaine yelled when she was beaten, and blurted out, "Who are you, why are you hitting me! I asked you to mess with me?"

Gena Jones cursed her while smoking her, "You shameless dog, you abuse your mother-in-law and everyone is punishable! You are doing the way for heaven today!"

Seeing Elaine being beaten, Mrs. Willson was so excited that she blurted out: "Quick! Help me over!"

After speaking, she shivered and was about to stand up.

Wendy and another woman hurriedly helped her up and took her to Elaine.

Old Mrs. Willson was full of excitement and viciousness. She came to Elaine and cursed excitedly: "You b@stard, b@stard, look at me today!"

After speaking, she immediately reached out and left a few blood marks on Elaine's face!

Elaine cried out in pain, and blurted out, "Help! Help prison guard! Murder!"

The prison guard had already gone far by this time. Gena Jones smashed her hair out a lot, grabbed a hand again, and squeezed it between her fingers. While squeezing her

face, she sneered and said: “Prison guard The patrol is over, and it won’t come again within an hour. Look at how I can kill your unfilial dog!”

Wendy was also waiting to vent her stomach, so she lifted her foot and kicked Elaine, cursing, “Aren’t you great? You live in a villa of the first class of Tomson, aren’t you awesome? You know, then. It was my former fiance’s villa! Why did you live in and let me fall into the street! I will kick you to death!”

Elaine has indeed been beaten several times, but she has never been beaten so badly!

Because each has her own hatred, these three people are simply fighting to death, leaving no affection at all!

And soon other inmates joined in and attacked Elaine!

Elaine was quickly beaten and there was no good place on her body, so she could only wail in despair, “I beg you to stop beating, I am going to die!”

Gena Jones slapped her in the face: “It’s okay if she can talk! She can’t die for a while, just keep hitting!”

Chapter 825

When Elaine encountered a blast in the detention center, Charlie received a call from Issac.

As soon as Issac came up online, he said, “Mr. Wade Elaine has been put in the detention center, and I have arranged her in a cell with the Lady Willson of the Willson family and that Wendy according to your wishes.”

Charlie asked, “Have you said hello to the prison guard?”

Issac said: “I have asked my subordinates to say hello to the person in charge of the detention center. No one will care about what torture Elaine suffers inside.”

“Okay.” Charlie said coldly: “Let her suffer more in it!”

Issac hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade do you want me to arrange a few people to go in and do her directly? If this is the case, she won’t be able to provoke you again.”

Charlie hesitated for a moment and said, “Don’t worry, let me see how things develop.”

For Charlie, he hoped that Elaine would disappear from his and Claire’s world from now on.

Moreover, he believes that Jacob will not only have no opinion on this, on the contrary, he will definitely feel relieved.

However, it is difficult for Claire to say.

Based on Charlie’s understanding of her, she is a very filial and affectionate woman. If her mother suddenly evaporates from the world, she may not be able to let it go for a lifetime.

Therefore, Charlie was going to observe Claire’s reaction first.

In order not to let Claire see anything, when he went to the supermarket in the afternoon to buy vegetables, he still bought the food for four people, and also bought something Elaine likes to eat.

However, Elaine had no chance to taste it.

Gena Jones took a group of people and hammered Elaine to death. Seeing that she had been beaten into a pig head, she temporarily let her go, and sternly threatened: “Tell you, don’t talk nonsense when the warning comes, or else you will pay more. I will hit you! Do you know?”

How dare Elaine say no, nodded hurriedly and said: “I know, I know, I will not talk nonsense…”

In fact, what Elaine thought in her heart was that the prison guards immediately called for help as soon as they arrived, and sent all of the b*tches to the prison guards. Don’t think about it one by one! She has heard that if a prisoner in a prison fights, they will be given additional punishment!

When Charlie went home and started cooking, it was time for dinner in the detention center.

After all, all hours in the detention center are very disciplined, eating, going to bed, and getting up early, so they eat early at night.

When the prison guards came to the cell where Elaine was located, shortly after Elaine had been beaten, she was curled up in a corner. She had no strength to sit up, and there was no good place to sit up and down. It was so miserable.

The prison guard opened the door of the cell and said lightly: “It’s time to eat…”

Just after speaking, Elaine, with a blue nose and a swollen face, crawled over to her and cried out: “Prison guards help, guards! They beat me! They want to kill me! You must punish them severely!”

The prison guard frowned and looked at her, remembering the explanation from the leader, so she directly regarded her as air, and continued to say to Gena Jones and others: “You sent two people from your cell to get food.”

Gena Jones was a little worried when she saw Elaine’s complaint, and was afraid that she might be detained, but she didn’t expect the prison guards to ignore her at all, so she was relieved and quickly commanded the two women around her and said, “You two and the prison guards Go get the food!”

“OK.” The two hurriedly got up and came to the prison guard.

The prison guard beckoned and said: “Follow me.”

While she was talking, Elaine hugged her leg and cried and said, “Please change me to a different cell, otherwise they will kill me!”

Chapter 831

At dinner, Claire barely moved her chopsticks.

She repeatedly picked up her mobile phone to call Elaine and send WeChat videos, but everything seemed like a stone sinking into the ocean without any feedback.

Jacob looked at ease and content, anyway, he felt that Elaine had better run away, just like Horiyah. In that case, his life would be truly liberated.

Claire repeated anxiously about going to the police station. Jacob said to the side: “Oh, Claire, your mother is an adult. Maybe she has something to do. What do you care about her? What if she is single-minded. If she want to leave this house, you can’t let the police catch her back, right?”

“How come?” Claire said seriously: “Mom has been looking forward to the Tomson villa for so long, and now she has finally moved in. She wants to leave this home again, and she will never leave this time because of her character! Dad, you have lived with Mom for so long, don’t you still know her?”

Jacob suddenly fell into thought.

The daughter’s words woke him up.

Who is Elaine?

She is a person whose vanity is so strong that she can even explode.

And she is also a person who dreams of having fun.

When she left home, it was impossible for her to leave home on the day when the whole family moved into Tomson. This was not her style at all.

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but frown, wondering to himself, could it be that Elaine was really surprised?

In fact, although Jacob dislikes Elaine, he has lived together for so many years after all. If something happened to this person suddenly, his heart is somewhat empty. If he is really staying at home and drinking tea, he always feels a little inappropriate.

So he sighed and said, “Eat first, and I’ll go out with you after eating.”

Seeing that her father’s attitude had eased, Claire felt a little more comfortable, and said hurriedly, “Dad, why don’t we wait, let’s split up, I’ll call the police, and you can find the mahjong hall mother often goes to.”

Jacob said: “Okay, I’ll find it.”

Charlie said: “Wife, let me go to the police with you.”

Claire hurriedly said: “This simple, one person is enough, you should go everywhere with dad.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, but he was a little worried about Claire, so he said to Elsa: “Elsa, you can stay with Claire.”

Elsa hurriedly said: “No problem, I will be with Claire.”

After a few bites of food hastily, the four of them were divided into two vehicles and left Tomson.

Claire drove Elsa to the police station, and Charlie drove Jacob to the mahjong hall.

However, before getting on, Charlie sent Issac a special WeChat message with the content: “My wife is going to call the police. You should say hello to the police station. Don’t disclose any news about my mother-in-law.”

Issac quickly replied: “Young master, don’t worry, I have already called him. Young Lady will never find any information about her.”

“That’s good.” Charlie relaxed a lot.

Driving the car, Jacob drove out.

As soon as he left the house, Charlie asked Jacob: “Dad, where shall we find her?”

Jacob sighed: “I don’t know where she likes to play mahjong. Just drive around and see if there is a mahjong hall. If you see it, go in and look for it.”

Charlie smiled secretly in his heart. It seemed that Jacob was also dealing with errands and acted to show Claire.

They searched for a few mahjong halls, but didn't find Elaine's shadow. Jacob was not in a hurry. Anyway, his main idea was to come out and behave. By the way, he would feel more at ease. As for Elaine's specific comfort and whereabouts, He didn't care too much.

Chapter 832

After searching for a while and not finding anyone, Jacob said, "Charlie, should we go back, or find a place to eat some skewers? I was always nervous at first for dinner, which made me not full. "

Charlie smiled and said, "Okay, Dad, I know a roadside barbecue stall, which tastes very good."

Jacob patted his thigh: "Let's go, let's try the roasted waist. By the way, let me drink two more bottles of beer.

Charlie said hurriedly, "I'm driving, Dad, I can't drink."

Jacob waved his hand: "Hey, I'll just call you a rider. It's not easy for father and I want to have a drink. Your mother usually cares not, chatting and chatting in my ears all day long, and I'm so annoyed. Now she happens to be away, shouldn't your father and you have a drink?"

Charlie shrugged and said with a smile: "Since you have said so, drink it!"

With that said, he drove the car to the side of the barbecue stall.

The two ordered a lot of skewers and a few bottles of beer, and happily sat on the side of the road and skewered them.

Elaine was missing, and Charlie was naturally very happy as Master and initiator behind the scenes.

And because Jacob was tortured by Elaine for too long, he suddenly felt a lot relaxed, and he was naturally very happy.

As soon as the two of them sat down and were about to start eating, Claire called Charlie.

He hurriedly winked at Jacob, then put on the phone and asked concerned: “Hey Claire, have you called the police?”

Claire said in a frustrated voice: “I have called the police, but the police says that mom is an adult, and the missing time is less than ten hours. There is no way to send police to help find them immediately, but they are already there. The missing person is reported in the system, and if someone finds her, it will notify me.”

Charlie said, “That’s good. In fact, what the police said is right. They have only been missing for a few hours. How can they send a large number of police to search? The people’s police have more and more important things waiting for them.”

“Hey…” Claire said, “I just don’t feel very good. I always feel that things are a bit strange in my instinct. I’m really afraid that something will happen to mom…Her temperament, just in case If she has a conflict with people outside, she will easily suffer a big loss…”

Charlie said, she is indeed hyper! Claire really knew Elaine’s temperament.

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help sighing inwardly. Ever since he married Claire and entered the family of Willson Clan, he has been healed over the past three years that Claire is an extremely rare good girl.

It is not just how beautiful and attractive she is on the outside, but more importantly, the kindness of her nature is really amazing.

Especially in this kind of family environment, the entire Willson family, from Elaine to the Lady Willson, to Noah’s family, did not have a good nature at all.

Jacob is barely good, but he is also cowardly and timid.

In such a family, Claire was able to possess gold-like qualities, which Charlie had always appreciated very much.

He also began to ponder about Elaine.

If Elaine was kept for a lifetime, then there was no doubt that Claire would not be able to let go.

In other words, for the sake of his wife, sooner or later, he had to release his brain-dead mother-in-law.

It's not impossible to let her out, but the key is to let her suffer enough first.

Moreover, he still has hidden dangers that have not been resolved.

For example, when Elaine comes out, she will definitely ask him the first time, asking him why she has such a bank card.

She would definitely consider him a member of a scam gang.

In this case, she would definitely tell Claire about this.

So, in any case, he has to think of a good way to make Elaine obediently close her broken mouth!

Chapter 833

Charlie was considering the problem, Claire asked impatiently: "How are you and dad? Do you have any clues?"

"Uh..." Charlie looked at the pile of skewers and beer in front of him, and said against his will: "We are still looking up the mahjong halls, and we have no clues for the time being."

Claire sighed and said, "Then you continue to search for her, and Elsa and I will continue to look for her as well."

"Yeah." Charlie said hurriedly: "Don't worry, dad and I will work hard to find!"

"Okay." Claire said: "Then I'll hang up and communicate if there is anything in time."

"no problem!"

Charlie hung up the phone, and Jacob was already appetizing.

He drank a glass of beer, poured another glass for Charlie, and said while eating the skewers: “Good son-in-law, no one is going to bother us today. Let’s have a good drink, come, let’s go first.”

Charlie was funny in his heart. Elaine was not there, and the Old Master was relieved. He nodded and said, “You should drink less. Drinking too much is not good for your health.”

Jacob laughed and said: “People are refreshed at happy events. I am looking forward to your mother being admitted by the MLM organization. Anyway, if she goes in and suffer a bit, she can’t die. She will be stuck for three or five years. Yes, let us have a birthday in a few years.”

Charlie nodded and sighed: “I think it’s good too, but I’m afraid she won’t accept it at first.”

Jacob sighed, “That’s right. At first, this child is filial, too filial, the key is silly filial piety! Is it your mother’s kind of person, is she worthy of such filial piety? You have no blood relationship with her, you yourself Say, if your mother is like this, are you still filial to her?”

Charlie was a bit embarrassed and a bit melancholic and said: “If my mother is still alive, even if her temperament is worse than the mother-in-law, I will be a hundred willing.”

“That’s true.” Jacob said embarrassedly: “I’m sorry, dad shouldn’t mention this, just use it as an analogy. You see, the grandmother of Claire, and the mother’s temperament are basically the same. To be honest, they are two shrews, one older and the other younger.”

Having said that, Jacob drank a glass of wine and said seriously: “So you see that I am not filial. My mother can’t do things. I won’t let her live in my house when she is on the street. Why? you can’t say that because it was your mother, you protected her when she kill you?”

Charlie nodded: “You are right.”

Jacob sighed and said, “Actually, your life is much better than mine. If you marry a good child like Claire, even if you are not successful anymore, she will not divorce you. If you are like me, marry a b*tch, then Your days are terrible.”

Seeing Jacob’s melancholy look, Charlie couldn’t help but feel a bit of sympathy. This Old Master’s life was really not easy. He had a sweet first love, and he had a good relationship with his first girlfriend, but Elaine gave it to him. Cut her out, how miserable it is.

At this time, Charlie deliberately asked: “Dad, tell me the story of your first lover? Last time your classmates reunion, I listened to a few uncles chatting, and it seemed to be quite legendary.”

“What’s the legend!” Jacob lamented, and said, “I and Meiqing were getting married before graduation. It was difficult to go abroad at the time, but her family has something to do. They could send us to the United States for further studies. I planned to have a happy event after graduation, and then go to the United States for graduate studies together…”

Speaking of this, Jacob said angrily: “Who would have thought that when I graduated and everyone was partying, I would have a f*cking drink! When I woke up, your mother-in-law and I had already…”

“Hey…” Jacob covered his face and said, “Elaine, this woman is also very scheming. She told Meiqing about this at the time. She was so angry with Meiqing. Similarly, a b*tch like Elaine likes to be noisy. Meiqing directly wrote me a parting letter, then packed up and went to the United States by herself. I have never seen her since.”

Charlie asked curiously: “You didn’t explain to her then?”

Chapter 834

“How to explain?” Jacob said: “No matter how you explain it, Elaine and I had actually done that. Meiqing has a cleanliness, life is clean, and emotions are also clean. She also knows that I was drunk and designed by Elaine. , But she felt that she could no longer accept me like that, so she broke up with me without hesitation and went to the United States.”

Charlie deliberately asked him: “Then do you still think of her in your heart?”

Jacob also opened the chatterbox, and said with emotion: “I think, how can I not, she is the first woman in my life, and the only woman I have ever loved, otherwise I would not change the phone password to her birthday. …..”

Charlie nodded with understanding, and then asked: “Then have you inquired about her current situation?”

“I’ve inquired about.” Jacob said: “But I can’t find out anything. In the past few years, I only heard that she married an American and gave birth to a son. It is said that the family conditions are very good, but there is nothing more detailed. People know, after all, our old classmates didn’t have much contact with her, and we immediately broke contact with our classmates.”

Charlie nodded lightly, and thought to himself, if Meiqing knew that Jacob had become like this now, I guess she wouldn’t feel the same way back then.

Jacob saw that Charlie had not drunk at this time, and said with some dissatisfaction: “Good son-in-law, why don’t you drink two glasses? Just let me drink it alone!”

Charlie smiled and picked up the wine, and said, “Come, come, have a drink with you.”

Just after speaking, Jacob’s cell phone rang suddenly.

The phone showed an unfamiliar number, and he couldn’t help frowning: “That’s it, who will call me.”

After speaking, he subconsciously pressed to answer.

A woman’s gentle voice came from the other end of the phone, and she asked tentatively, “Excuse me, is this Jacob?”

Jacob was taken aback and asked nervously, “You…you are…”

The other party smiled slightly and said with a smile: “I’m Meiqing, Meiqing.”

Jacob was struck by lightning!

He was stunned for a while, and then asked excitedly: “Miqing? It’s really you?!”

“It’s me.” The other party smiled and said, “Is my voice getting old, so you can’t hear it anymore? But I heard, your voice didn’t change much.”

Jacob said in a panic: “I…you…we haven’t been in contact for so many years, why would you suddenly call me? I…I just talked to my son-in-law. Talking about you…”

“Really?” The other party couldn’t help asking: “Why would you talk to your son-in-law about me? Could it be that you told him the old calendars?”

“No, it’s not.” Jacob obviously has completely messed up and said hurriedly: “I’m not drinking with my son-in-law, I was a little bit overwhelmed, and I was emotional.”

After that, Jacob asked, “Meiqing…how did you think of contacting me?”

Meiqing smiled slightly: “My son and I are going to return to China to settle, so I will contact you and other old classmates. When I return to Aurous Hill, I want to treat you to dinner. After all, everyone hasn’t seen you…”

Chapter 835

Jacob never dreamed that he would receive another call from Meiqing in his life.

What was even more unexpected was that Meiqing was going to return to China!

She went directly to the United States after graduating from university, and then she stayed there. Since then, no one has seen her again. It has been more than 20 years since then.

However, even if he didn’t meet again after more than 20 years, Jacob’s heart was still stirred by her voice.

So he hurriedly asked: “Miqing, you…are you really coming back? When will you be back?!”

Meiqing smiled and said, “I will be on the plane right away, and I will arrive at Aurous Hill at around 11 o’clock tomorrow. If nothing happens, let’s have a dinner together with our classmates the day after tomorrow!”

Jacob was extremely excited. He said with excitement and unbearable excitement: “Oh, you will be in Aurous Hill tomorrow…tomorrow?! Then…where do you live?”

Meiqing said: “My son has booked a hotel in Shangri-La. In the next few days, we may live in Shangri-La for a period of time, and then see if there is a suitable house in Aurous Hill. If so, we will buy one.”

Jacob asked tentatively: “Then…then your husband also come back with you?”

“No.” Meiqing said in a frustrated voice: “My husband passed away, so I decided to go back to China with my son and not stay in the United States.”

Jacob’s heart suddenly blossomed!

So he hurriedly blurted out: “Then…Would you like to have a meal together after landing? I’ll pick you up! I’ll pick you up!”

Meiqing hesitated for a moment and said, “Oh, if Elaine knew, she wouldn’t let you eat with me alone, right?”

When Jacob heard this, he almost didn’t laugh.

Elaine?

She is missing!

Hahaha! She just disappeared, and Meiqing is coming back, this… isn’t this just God opening his eyes?

Jacob got up from the chair of the barbecue booth excitedly, and walked back and forth: “Don’t worry about Elaine, Elaine and I are also in a broken relationship now, we are separated, and she doesn’t care about my business.”

Meiqing asked in surprise: “Why are you two separated?”

“Oh…” Jacob sighed, “This is a long story because the child has no mother.”

After speaking, he hurriedly said: “Meiqing, I will pick you up at the airport at noon tomorrow, don’t you live in Shangri-La? Then let’s have a meal in Shangri-La!”

Meiqing thought for a while, and said, “Um…I still have my son, isn’t it inappropriate?”

“It doesn’t matter!” Jacob hurriedly said, “I can take my son-in-law. My son-in-law should be about the same age as your son. Let the young people talk more. Let’s talk about us.”

“Well then.” Meiqing said with a smile: “Then we will see you at the airport tomorrow. I haven’t seen you in more than 20 years. Don’t forget to write a sign, otherwise I’m afraid we won’t recognize each other!”

Jacob said excitedly: “OK, OK! I will write a sign tomorrow.”

Meiqing said: “Jacob, then I won’t talk to you, I will board the plane right away, fly for more than twelve hours, and arrive at Aurous Hill at 10 noon tomorrow.”

“Good!” Jacob said with a smirk, “See you at the airport tomorrow!”

After hanging up the phone, Jacob was jumping around in excitement, like a fifteen or sixteen-year-old boy.

Charlie looked funny for a while, and couldn’t help asking, “Dad, is your first love coming back?”

Chapter 836

“Yes!” Jacob said excitedly: “The key is that her husband is dead, haha! Isn’t this God helping me too?!”

Charlie nodded, but then said: “Dad, but Mom is not dead…”

Jacob's expression suddenly cooled down again, and he said awkwardly, "Don't get me wrong, I didn't curse her to death."

With that, Jacob sighed and said, "You said that if she was like Horiyah, she would have eloped with someone, it would be great..."

Charlie shook his head helplessly, Jacob's heart, fearing that it had all gone to Meiqing, who was about to return to China. The feelings that had been faintly for Elaine had already disappeared.

Therefore, Charlie couldn't help sighing: "If Claire can accept that her mother's disappearance is an elopement with someone else, that would be great."

If Claire treats Elaine as well as Jacob, then he will let Elaine disappear from the world in minutes.

For people like Elaine, it would be cheaper for her to watch everything, eat, drink, and live. It's better to send her to the black coal mine to dig for coal and go with Horiyah.

Horiyah's gang probably hated Elaine. If Elaine was also sent there, it wouldn't be justified not to suffer dozens of beatings a day.

It is a pity that Claire is too kind, kind enough to be too tolerant of Elaine.

Jacob was in a very good mood. He ate and drank all by himself. He was so happy. He kept pulling Charlie to accompany him to drink, but Charlie always picked up the wine glass and poured the wine while he was not paying attention. After all, it was tonight, the first time he went to bed, he still hoped that he could complete the marriage with Claire. Wouldn't it be too disappointing to drink alcohol?

Jacob ate and drank enough. It was already more than ten o'clock in the night. Claire called Charlie to ask about the situation. Charlie had to say: "We haven't found her. I guess mother didn't come out to play mahjong. Where could she be? "

Claire said in an anxious voice: "I also found some of mother's former friends, but I haven't found any clues."

Charlie said: “Why don’t you just stop looking around like the headless flies tonight? Let’s go home and wait. Since the police have reported missing, I believe they will help pay attention. What do you think? ?”

“Hey…” Claire sighed and said, “That can only be the case. Elsa and I are going back now, and you and Dad will go back too.”

“Okay.” Charlie answered, then hung up the phone and said to Jacob, “Dad, let’s go.”

Jacob patted his thigh and said with a smile, “Come! Let’s go home and take a bath and sleep. You will accompany me to the airport tomorrow morning.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “I want to go?”

“Of course.” Jacob said: “Meiqing is still taking her son. We are reminiscing about the past. Isn’t her son just an electric light bulb? Then you will talk to him more, nonsense, and create something private for me and Meiqing. Chance to chat.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and agreed, “Then I will go with you tomorrow.”

“Oh, right.” Jacob said embarrassedly: “Good son-in-law, your father and I have no money, and I will pay you the money left over from buying furniture. Or tomorrow Shangri-La, will you help dad arrange a table?”

“Okay, I’ll arrange it.” Charlie didn’t have any selfish intentions to the old man, after all, he was pretty good to him.

So Charlie sent Issac a WeChat message, asking him to reserve a better box in Shangri-La tomorrow.

However, he also pointed out that it must not be the best gear, otherwise it is difficult to explain, and it is almost the same if it is above the middle.

Issac immediately ordered the lobby manager of Shangri-La to arrange the boxes in advance.

At this moment, in the detention center.

Because the lights had already been turned off, Elaine could only lie on her wooden bed hungry, enduring the pain all over her body.

As soon as she lay down, her stomach groaned.

Gena Jones, who was not far away from her, immediately cursed: “Elaine, if it groans in your stomach, you can roll out of bed and go to the toilet let me sleep!”

Chapter 837

Elaine was very wronged in bed.

She hasn’t eaten a bite for more than twelve hours, and she has been violently beaten. She has gone hungry on her chest and back. Even if she can resist eating or drinking, she can’t help her stomach cry!

However, she did not dare to offend Gena Jones.

After all, this stinky lady beats up people too hard.

She was thinking about going to sleep with her head covered quickly. Who would have thought that at this time, her unbelievable stomach groaned again.

Gena Jones stood up immediately, rushed to Elaine in three or two steps, and greeted her face with a slap in the face. Elaine’s red and swollen face was blown up with a slap, and it was more like an explosion.

Elaine could only plead, “I’m sorry, sorry, I didn’t mean it…”

Due to the loss of two front teeth, Elaine is now seriously leaking, so her speech is very unclear, and it is more difficult to listen to her.

Gena Jones slapped her again and cursed: “d*mn, your tongue is cut off? You can’t speak clearly? Tell me loudly and clearly!”

Elaine hurriedly said loudly: “I didn’t mean it! I’m sorry!”

When the voice went down, the two front teeth were vacant, and a ball of saliva was directly sprayed on Gena Jones's face impartially.

Gena Jones stretched out her hand and touched it, angrily grabbed Elaine by the hair, dragged her off the bed directly, and dragged her hair into the toilet.

Elaine struggled and yelled all the way, but no one sympathized with her at all, on the contrary, everyone still watched with relish.

Old Mrs. Willson staggered to the door of the toilet, watching Gena Jones press Elaine on the damp floor and bow left and right, and said with a smile: "Gena, let her sleep in the toilet at night!"

Gena Jones nodded, then slapped Elaine, and said angrily: "If you dare to go out of the toilet tonight, I will f*cking kill you!"

Elaine's face was even more swollen, and the painful whole person almost collapsed. She could only nod her head and whimper vaguely: "I sleep in the toilet! I sleep in the toilet! Please stop hitting me, please!"

Gena Jones snorted coldly and said, "Is this dying? Tell you, your good days are long, let me wait!"

After finishing speaking, she stood up and kicked Elaine again before turning to leave.

Old Mrs. Willson did not leave, but leaned on the door frame of the toilet, looking at Elaine, who was crying on the ground, and sneered: "Elaine, people are watching, you are an unfilial dog. Did not let me live in Tomson Villa, you can enjoy it by yourself? Take a look! You have not slept in Tomson Villa for one night, and you have fallen to the present end. What is it, do you know? It proves that you did not live at all Enter the life of Tomson first-grade!"

Elaine cried and said, "Mom, all the previous mistakes were my fault, but you have beaten and scolded and scolded. I beg you to tell Gena Jones, don't beat me. I'm wrong I know!"

"Knowing what's wrong?" Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, "Do you think I don't know what you are? If it is strong, it will be soft, and if it is soft, it will be strong. If it weren't for

Gena and other inmates to support me here, you would Just fight me, if someone like you really knows what's wrong, the sun can come out from the west!"

Old Mrs. Willson and Elaine are actually the same kind of people, and they know each other's nature very well.

The Lady Willson knew very well in her heart that neither Elaine nor herself could really succumb to one person, the only possibility was forced by the situation.

Elaine is kneeling on her own now. If she is given a chance to come back, she will worsen her situation.

Chapter 838

Why not change to be herself?

Therefore, she did not intend to have any kindness to Elaine.

Moreover, when she remembered the humiliation she had suffered at Tomson, she felt resentful in her heart, and said coldly, "This is the result of your own self-expression. Enjoy your own bitter bar! This is only the first day. There are fourteen days left which we will spend together!"

After speaking, Mrs. Willson coldly snorted and turned to go out of the toilet.

Elaine sat on the floor of the toilet alone, hungry and cold. She was desperate and wanted to cry, but when she thought of the fierce Gena Jones, she immediately covered her mouth.

In the end, she couldn't help it, so hugged her legs and buried her face between the legs and started crying.

Elaine has never experienced such a tragic experience in her life, and she suffered more sins in one day than she has suffered in the past decades combined.

She panicked when she thought of living in this cell for next 14 days with Mrs. Willson.

Especially when she thought that she would have to wait indefinitely in the detention center, she became even more desperate, and her tears were almost dry.

……

When Elaine was crying in the toilet of the detention center, Charlie and the old man just drove back to the big villa of Tomson.

Jacob was humming and singing tunes with excitement along the way, and the joy on his face was beyond words!

Claire and Elsa had already returned before them.

Charlie and Jacob stepped into the door and saw Claire rushing around in the living room.

Seeing them coming in, Claire hurriedly asked, “Dad, Charlie, how many mahjong halls have you been to?”

Jacob said with a guilty conscience: “I don’t know anymore. Anyway, there are many. We went all the way and looked for them. Whenever we saw the mahjong hall and the chess room, we went in and asked.”

Claire asked, “Is there no result?”

“No…” Jacob waved his hand and said, “Oh, Claire, your mother is such a big person, nothing will happen, at most she will be cheated by the MLM organization. Worry…”

“How can I not worry…” Claire said with red eyes, “What if she encounters an accident? Now that there is no news from her, all bad things may happen, and the more It’s more dangerous if you drag on. Looking at so many disappearances reported in the news, how many people find them and everyone is happy? Most of the results are bad guys, accidents, and the worst!”

Jacob said embarrassingly: “How can it be as dangerous as you think, don’t you see if your mother is worthy of the bad guys’ mind? Is she rich in any way? She has already lost all the money at home. Is she pretty? Other robbers struggled to rob her once, risking being shot in jail, and robbing her like that would be a shame?”

“Dad!” Claire said angrily, “Dad, how can you say that?!”

At this time, Jacob was thinking about Meiqing all over his head. In addition, he drank some wine and was a little unrestrained. He didn’t care about Elaine, so he said indifferently: “Oh, it’s a bit ugly, but Every sentence is the truth, one is impossible to rob money, and the other is impossible to rob s3x, what danger can she have?”

“Besides, you don’t know your mother’s temper? Who dares to provoke her? She yelled out of the window in the community before. The dogs in the whole community dare not bark. Are you afraid of her having trouble?”

Claire was speechless by Jacob’s words, and then her nose shrugged slightly, and asked angrily, “Dad! Did you go drinking just now?!”

Chapter 839

Originally, Claire hadn’t seen Jacob drinking.

But after she got closer, she suddenly smelled the smell of alcohol on his body, and suddenly became very angry!

Father usually likes to drink some wine, she has absolutely no opinion, but the point is, he clearly said that he was going to the mahjong hall to find her mother. Why he came back drunken? !

This…this proves that he didn’t go to search for her mother at all, but…to drink!

When Jacob heard Claire asking him about drinking, he hurriedly covered his mouth, stepped back, and explained in a panic: “Don’t talk nonsense, I didn’t drink!”

“You’re just talking nonsense!” Claire stomped angrily: “I can smell alcohol on you! you didn’t have it when you went out, you have it now! You must have been drinking in the middle!”

As she said, she fixed her eyes on Jacob’s collar, and found that there were a few oil spots, and her angry eyes were red: “Mom has disappeared and cannot be found. Not only will you not look for her, but you will also eat and drink. , How happy you are!”

Jacob said embarrassingly: “Oh, me…Oh, I…I really don’t…”

Claire angrily said, “Dad, do you think I can believe it?”

Jacob knew there was no sophistry, so he could only look at Charlie and said, “Charlie called me to go.”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly winked at Charlie, which meant a good son-in-law, please help me carry this pot first.

Charlie is also very human, and without hesitation, he nodded and said: “Yes, that’s right, Dad is right, I really called him to drink.”

In fact, Charlie knew very well, anyway, he didn’t drink any alcohol, Jacob drank dizzy, the more he said it was his own idea at this time, the less Claire would believe it.

Sure enough, Claire stomped her foot and said angrily: “Dad, at this time you are still throwing the pot to Charlie! Can’t you be a little manly?”

Jacob said with a gloomy expression: “I’m telling the truth. If you don’t believe me, I can’t help it.”

After finishing speaking, he quickly said: “Oh, I’m really old, and I feel sleepy and uncomfortable after ten o’clock. I will go back to my room and rest first.”

Claire wanted to stop him, but he ran away without looking back.

In desperation, Claire looked at Charlie again, and said: “You too, I called you to ask you, and you said you were looking for a mahjong hall, but actually took my dad to eat and drink!”

Charlie coughed and said, “He said he was hungry and uncomfortable. I can’t drag the Old Master hungry and run with me all over the street. In case of hypoglycemia and fainting, he might be vulnerable to danger.”

“Then you can’t lie to me! Tell me the truth, couldn’t you tell me that you two are eating?”

Charlie didn't know how to answer at once, and felt that this matter was indeed not handled properly. The key is that Jacob could not be seen by Claire. If he knew this was the case, he really wouldn't go to the barbecue.

So he could only apologize sincerely: "I'm sorry, my wife, I owe this matter to me. Dad said at the time that I didn't tell you, so I couldn't tell you on the phone."

Charlie was not guilty at all when he said this.

Anyway, the pot is tossed back and forth. Since the old man is not here, it is natural to throw the pot to him.

Claire also believed Charlie's words, thinking that it must be Dad's idea, and Charlie was forced to be by his side and couldn't tell the truth to her.

Although her anger had subsided a bit, she still felt very wronged in her heart, so she sighed weakly, and said with some emotional breakdown: "Charlie, my mother is missing now, my dad doesn't care, neither will you, how would you let me find her by myself...If something happens to her, how will you let me live the rest of my life? I might not forgive myself until I die!"

Charlie hurriedly comforted and said, "Don't think too much about it, mom will definitely not have an accident."

Chapter 840

Claire couldn't hear it at all, and waved her hand: "Forget it, I don't want to talk about this problem anymore, I will go back to the room and calm down."

After speaking, she stepped up the stairs.

Seeing her disappearing at the corner of the stairs, Charlie couldn't help sighing.

It seems that Elaine is really hard to deal with.

Can't kill, nor let her evaporate from the world, after he has suffered enough, he still has to let her come back.

However, it is also very troublesome to let her come back. How can he make her shut up and not talk nonsense?

Psychological hints?

Not reliable!

Because the side effect of psychological cues is that once this person starts to do things according to his own cues, his own consciousness will be lost.

Just like Wu Qi, he implied that he had to add a meal every hour. When he added a meal, he was following his own psychological cues. At that time, he had completely forgotten himself and just wanted to eat. The more he eats, the better.

However, once he was full and the psychological suggestion ended, he would regain his own consciousness. At that time, he was still himself, Wu Qi.

So this is very embarrassing. If he gives Elaine a psychological hint that she can't talk nonsense, then this hint must always work.

In that case, Elaine is no longer Elaine, she may be a lunatic, or a lunatic with no self-consciousness at all.

So he has to make Elaine willingly shut up, not mentioning anything about his bank card, this technical difficulty is really big enough.

After Claire left, in the huge living room, only Charlie and Elsa who had not spoken were left.

Elsa has been waiting for an opportunity to be alone with Charlie, and finally waited, so she hurriedly said to him: "Charlie, don't be angry, she didn't intend to be angry with you, but the aunt was missing. Now, she is really anxious..."

Charlie nodded and said, "I know, I won't be angry with her, she is my wife after all."

Hearing this, Elsa's eyes flashed with envy.

She didn’t understand that Claire and Charlie were just married in a fake marriage. Why did Charlie feel so passionate about her? Doesn’t he know that this is just a scene?

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help but feel a little lost.

Regarding appearance, she asked herself if she was not much worse than Claire.

In terms of net worth, she is also a child of the Dong family of Eastcliff, much better than Claire.

“Moreover, I have expressed my heart to him a long time ago. I really love him and I sincerely hope to be with him. But why does he guard the woman who doesn’t love him like this?”

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help but ask Charlie with a grimace: “Charlie, you should know what I want for you, but do you really have no feeling for me?”

Charlie couldn’t help being a little big head when he heard what she said, and said: “Elsa, you are Claire’s best friend, and Claire is my wife again, so I’m naturally the same as Claire. As a good friend, there are many good men in this world. You don’t need to put your mind on me. I’m already married.”

Elsa’s eyes were red, and her tears came out. She stubbornly wiped away the tears and said: “You are not married at all, but it is just a scene. This scene you have been acting for more than three years. It’s going to be over! What will you do then? Are you standing alone on the stage and continue to perform?”

Charlie looked at her, smiled slightly, and reached out to wipe away the tears for her, but his expression was very firm and said: “Believe me, this scene will never end!”

Chapter 841

Elsa felt the gentleness when Charlie wiped away tears for her, and at the same time, she listened to his firm emotional confession to Claire, and her heart was extremely painful.

She said with a hoarse voice: “Charlie, if Claire really loves you, I will never do anything to disturb you, but you know that she is with you because of her promise to her

grandfather, you think so Your feelings, do you insist on making sense by yourself? Why not let your own life and the beginning of your life be the same?"

After that, she couldn't help sobbing and asked him, "In which sense I am inferior to Claire? Tell me, I will try to catch up with her, don't refuse so fast, give me a chance?"

Charlie stood up and shook his head: "Elsa, sometimes you don't understand the mind of a man. You are kind to me at first, just like you think I am kind to you. Just because of this, Enough for me to stay with her. As for whether she loves me or not, I am not in a hurry to figure it out. I still have a long time to understand, explore and even change bit by bit. Just like you did to me, even if I repeatedly tell you that I am married and have no interest in women other than Claire, don't you still continue to confess to me?"

Elsa understood at once.

In fact, Charlie treats Claire just like she treats Charlie.

With that said, she immediately realized.

However, after the realization, she was also uncomfortable.

Just as Charlie was unwilling to give up Claire anyway, Elsa was also unwilling to give up Charlie anyway.

So she wiped her eyes, looked at Charlie, and said stubbornly: "You don't want to give up Claire, and I am also unwilling to give up on you. Since you can wait for Claire, then I can wait for you too! No matter how long the wait. It doesn't matter, I will wait forever!"

Charlie sighed: "Well, since you have decided, I will respect your decision."

After all, Charlie checked the time and said, "It's getting late, go back to the room and rest."

Elsa nodded lightly and said: "You go back first, I want to sit down for a while."

Charlie gave a hum and stepped upstairs.

After Charlie left, Elsa sat on the sofa with mixed feelings.

There were grievances, unwillingness, sadness, and obsession, all kinds of emotions popped up in her mind, making her entangled.

Elsa felt that Charlie might be the only man she would fall in love with wholeheartedly in her life. If she didn't get together with him, then she would never meet a man who made her feel so excited.

She couldn't help feeling sad when she thought that she might never get the man she loved the most.

Is it because she is destined to miss Charlie in this life?

No, she doesn't believe it!

She believes that God will not arbitrarily arrange a silent ending if he sends Charlie to her side twice to let him save her from danger.

He will definitely arrange a perfect ending for her, as long as she can stick to it with a sincere heart.

Persevere, then persist until victory!

……

When Charlie gently opened the door of the room, Claire was standing alone on the balcony on the second floor.

Her perfect figure looked hazy and enchanting in the moonlight, which made Charlie's heart beat.

It is true that Claire is a stupid and filial girl, but it is her stupid energy that makes her insist on not divorcing him.

She is foolish and filial to Elaine, but foolish and loyal to herself.

That year, soon after the two got married, Mr. Willson passed away.

At that time, the entire Willson family was persuading Claire to divorce him.

After all, the reason why Claire married him at the beginning was because of the father's fate, and everyone else opposed it.

Therefore, those people all hope that she can divorce him and marry the rich young master of a big family to change the fate of the entire Willson family.

However, she feels that marrying him means marrying a chicken and a dog, marrying a dog and a dog. As long as she does not divorce him, he will never divorce himself. This is her loyalty to her marriage and her husband.

Chapter 842

If Claire hadn't relied on this stubborn "stupidity", she would have listened to persuasion and had enough.

In that way, what kind of destiny would he have?

Charlie didn't dare to think.

Before marrying Claire, his life was very difficult.

Because the orphanage didn't accept adults, on his eighteenth birthday, Aunt Lena bought a birthday cake with her frugal money, celebrated his birthday, and sent him out of the orphanage with tears.

At that moment, Charlie once again became lonely and helpless in this world.

Aunt Lena wanted to help him, she wanted to introduce him to work and provide him with living allowances, but he had no face to ask.

He found a construction site alone, and moved bricks, sand, and cement with others at the age of 18.

He was not able to rent a house, so he has been living in the prefabricated house on the construction site, eating the cheapest meals, and doing the most tiring, heaviest and dirtiest work.

He only kept a small part of the money he earned to live, and the rest was donated to the orphanage.

Because the orphanage still had many brothers and sisters who were just as helpless and lonely as himself. They are still young and need more care and love.

However, after all, the orphanage had limited funds and can ensure that they are fed and clothed, but it cannot guarantee that they eat well and wear well.

Therefore, he spared no effort to donate the money he saved to his younger brothers and sisters to improve their lives, and even buy them textbooks for them to study hard.

In the fourth year of working on the construction site, his construction team was employed by the Willson family and began to work on a project for the Willson family.

At that time, Grandpa Willson, who came to inspect the construction site, could tell at a glance that Charlie and his grandfather looked almost exactly the same when they were young.

And the reason Grandpa Willson knew Charlie's grandfather was because the Willson family was the Wade family's servant a hundred years ago!

From his grandfather's generation, Elder Willson fled all the way to Eastcliff because of fleeing. When he was about to starve to death, the Wade family took them in.

In order to repay their favor, they voluntarily sold themselves to the Wade family and started long-term jobs.

At that time, the Wade family was already one of the largest families in Eastcliff, and the head of the family was kind and sympathetic to the servants, allowing them to marry, allowing them to have children, so that they could live and work in the Wade family.

Elder Willson's father was born and raised in the Wade family.

Later, Elder Willson's father became an adult, and he voluntarily sold himself to the Wade family and continued to work for them.

Later, Elder Willson was also born in the Wade family.

Therefore, when he was a child and a young man, he was raised in the Wade family, and also worked as a servant in the in the family.

The Old Master of the Wade family was about the same age as the Old Master Willson, and the two had grown up together. Of course, there was a huge difference in status, so the Old Master Willson knew him, but he didn't know the Old Master Willson.

After the war, the Wade family also prepared to move out to avoid the war, but couldn't take so many domestic servants, so they gave most of the domestic servants a generous settlement allowance and dismissed them.

It was at that time that Elder Willson returned to his hometown with the Wade family's settlement allowance.

Therefore, when he saw Charlie, he firmly believed that he must be a descendant of the Wade family.

Therefore, after his repeated questioning, Charlie revealed his life experience.

At that time, Grandpa Willson knelt directly on the ground and knocked three heads to Charlie, saying that he was kneeling and thanking the Wade family for their kindness to the Willson family.

Then Mr. Willson took him back to the Willson family and insisted on marrying his eldest granddaughter Claire.

At that time, the Old Master Willson didn't know if Charlie, the young dragon, could even fly into the sky.

But he felt that the descendants of the Wade family shouldn't spend their lives on the construction site.

As the servants of the Wade family for generations, the Willson family has the responsibility and obligation to take care of this Charlie who was living away and give him a stable home!

Chapter 843

Looking back into the past, Charlie was full of emotion.

There are only two people in the Willson family who really treated him well.

One is Mr. Willson, who has passed away, and the other is his wife, Claire.

Now, Mr. Willson has also passed away, and the entire Willson family is really not good to him, and only Claire is left.

Seeing Claire standing on the balcony with a sad face at this time, Charlie slowly walked over, came to the balcony, and said to her: “Claire, you don’t have to worry too much, mom will definitely come back safely.”

Claire realized that he had come in. She glanced back and said annoyedly: “You don’t really care about her, so of course you don’t think she will have something to do. Even if she has something, you will not really feel sad.”

Charlie knew that she was still mad at him, so he sighed, walked up to her, and comforted: “My wife, I know you are worried that mom will suffer and even be in danger outside, but you don’t think that her character, If she can suffer a bit, will it be good for her?”

Claire said: “I understand what you mean, but the key is that the loss must be within a controllable category. If it rises to personal danger, everything will be uncontrollable…”

Charlie nodded and said: “Let’s take a good rest first, and we will continue to go out to find tomorrow morning, okay?”

Claire hesitated for a moment, and nodded slightly, “Go to bed first, and I will go to the police station to ask about the progress tomorrow. They said that if there is no one to be found tomorrow, they will send the missing information to the Blue Sky Rescue Team and ask them to help.”

“Yeah.” Charlie hurriedly coaxed her and said, “The Blue Sky Rescue Team can mobilize a strong social force. It shouldn’t be a problem to find someone to come out.”

“I hope…” Claire said, turning around and walked back to the room.

Charlie hurriedly followed behind her, faintly excited.

After all, tonight is a great day for him to be promoted, and finally he can sleep with wife in bed!

Even if it goes well, he can make up for the unfinished bridal chamber with her!

With that in mind, Charlie hurriedly followed into the house and was about to directly hug Claire up and put her on the bed. As a result, he saw that Claire hadn’t gone to the bedside, and went directly to the closet to take out a set of bedding, and looked at Wade angrily. She said: “Here, you are still sleeping on the ground tonight!”

“Ah?!” Charlie asked in surprise: “Good wife, didn’t you say that I can already be promoted to one level? I have been stuck at this level for more than three years, so I should be promoted!”

Claire was ashamed and angry, and stomped her feet and said, “That was what I said before. Now the situation has changed, so the upgrade will take a bit longer!”

Charlie asked depressed, “How long is it delayed?”

Claire angrily said, “Slow down until mom comes home!”

Charlie was taken aback, and his expression immediately slumped.

Elaine, Elaine, you are so lingering!

Just thinking about it, Claire was already lying on the bed and said angrily: “You are not allowed to sneak up! Otherwise I will drive you to the bedroom on the first floor!”

Charlie had no choice but to say angrily: “Okay, my wife, I won’t upgrade yet, I’ll talk about it when Mom comes back.”

This night, Charlie was quite depressed.

At the same time, he was even more annoyed at Elaine.

This mother-in-law, if she hadn't owed her hand to steal his premium card, things wouldn't be what they are now!

If she were honest, she would definitely be sleeping in the big bedroom upstairs now, and he and Claire would sleep on the same bed.

It seems that this woman still owes repairs!

"When I look back, I have to say hello to Issac and send a few people in to teach her a lesson! At least let her learn a lesson, and dare not steal other people's things and steal other people's bank cards to withdraw money from the bank in the future."

……

Chapter 844

In sharp contrast with Charlie, Jacob upstairs.

Jacob didn't fall asleep when he was excited this evening.

He remembered his past with Meiqing several times in his mind, thinking back and forth, and taste back and forth, the whole person has been completely immersed in it!

The more he thought about Meiqing, the more he looked forward to seeing her again.

Early the next morning, Jacob, who hadn't slept the whole night, was rather vigorous, and his happy whole body was closed from ear to ear.

He got up early to wash, and shaved his beard clean without leaving a single stubble. Then he combed his gray hair well, sprayed some styling spray, and then turned the box and the cabinet again and looked for it. Out of the high-end suit that he had been reluctant to wear.

This suit was specially made in Hong Kong when the Willson family was in its heyday. At that time, he was also the second son of the Willson family. The Old Master didn't hesitate to give his pocket money, so he had a lot of face when he went out every day.

Unfortunately, Jacob's life is not good these years, so he didn't get lucky. This suit still fits well.

After changing into his clothes, Jacob looked at himself in the mirror, showing a satisfied smile when he was ten years younger.

Just as the so-called happy events are refreshing, the smile on Jacob's face is simply uncontrollable!

He believes that Meiqing will not be disappointed when she sees him now!

Thinking of this, he was so excited that he couldn't wait to rush to the airport immediately to meet Meiqing again.

However, Meiqing's plane lande at later than ten o'clock, so it was still early, so he went downstairs and came to the restaurant.

In the restaurant, Claire and Elsa were sitting at the table drinking milk. Charlie was still busy in the kitchen with fried eggs and bacon. Elsa was the first to see Jacob and was surprised and said: "Wow! Uncle dressed so young today. Ah!"

"Really?" Jacob smiled a little embarrassedly, and asked, "Is it okay?"

Elsa gave a thumbs up: "That's great!"

Claire raised her head at this time and saw that her father was actually wearing his favorite suit. She was surprised and asked: "Dad, what are you doing in this dress?"

Jacob hurriedly said: "I have something to do today. An old friend came back from abroad and wants to meet me for a meal."

After that, Jacob said again: "Oh yes, Charlie is with me at noon. Don't come home for dinner, just order a meal at the company."

“Dad!” Claire said with some dissatisfaction: “Mom is still missing! I still expect you and Charlie to go out with me today to find her. Why are you still making an appointment with your old classmates for dinner?”

Jacob said, “Then when they are here, I can’t help but meet up, right?”

Claire said angrily, “But my mother is missing! Shouldn’t you worry about her first? At this time, you are still in the mood to go to an appointment. Are you and mother not a couple?”

Jacob nodded and said, “It’s a couple.”

After that, he added another sentence: “But I’m separated.”

Claire was angrily speechless. Dad was dressed so formal at this time, and even his hairstyle was deliberately adjusted. It must have been a meeting with a female classmate.

Moreover, Dad said that the other party came back from abroad, and that is probably the first love her mother said!

She felt angry when she thought that her mother was still missing but her father was dressed up and going to eat with her first love.

Jacob said seriously at this time: “Your mother can find it anytime, but I have already made an appointment with someone for this dinner. I can’t break the appointment. I will search together after dinner. I will find her with Charlie!”

Claire said: “Go by yourself, Charlie will follow me!”

“How can I do that!” Jacob said hurriedly, “I can’t go alone with my son. How inappropriate? Or you let Charlie go to your mother, and you come with me!”

Chapter 845

When she heard that her father asked her to meet his first love, Claire refused almost without hesitation: “I’m not going!”

Jacob opened his hand: “Then don’t stop Charlie from following me, anyway, one of you must follow me.”

“You…” Claire was furious and asked: “It is more important to eat with your old classmates, or to find mother is more important. Dad, don’t you know it clearly?”

Jacob blurted out: “It is clear, of course it is more important to eat with old classmates!”

“you……”

Although Claire had always had a good temper, she was really going to be blown up at this time.

Jacob said indifferently at this time: “Claire, you have to understand one thing, this world does not revolve around your mother. There are four people in this family. Your mother and I have our own needs. You can revolve around your mother, but you can’t force me or force Charlie to revolve around her. We don’t have anything to live on? We don’t have any needs of ourselves?”

Speaking of this, Jacob continued with a little excitement: “Could it be that if your mother can’t find it back one day, I can’t do other things a day, so I can only go out to find her? Then if she can’t find it back forever, then I don’t have to sit besides, I will find her to die in the second half of my life? If this is the case, then I would rather run away from home. Why should I do this?”

Claire was speechless.

Although she knew that what her father was talking about was false, she still had to admit that there was some truth in this statement.

Dad has been suppressed by mother for so many years, and now her mother has suddenly disappeared. For him, it should be a kind of relief, but also a kind of release.

In desperation, she could only compromise and said: “You want to party with classmates, I have no objection, but after the meeting, you have to help me find mother’s whereabouts!”

“OK, OK.” Jacob agreed repeatedly, and said with a smile: “Don’t worry, I will go all out at that time.”

Charlie came out carrying fried eggs and bacon. He saw Jacob dressed up and said in surprise: “Oh, dad, you are looking handsome today.”

Jacob smiled happily, and said, “How about it, can you tell?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “That’s so good.”

Claire rubbed her temples and said to Charlie: “You accompany dad to see his old classmates at noon. After meal, you will quickly go to a place like Mahjong Hall to find out if anyone saw Mom.”

Charlie immediately agreed and said, “OK wife, I will go with Dad.”

……

At the same time, breakfast was also started in the detention center.

Elaine slept in the toilet all night. She was trembling all over. She was hungry and almost fainted. She was looking forward to eating breakfast to add something, otherwise she would really be hungry and faint.

The two people who took the meal quickly brought back a plastic basket. Everyone went to take the meal. Elaine didn’t dare to take it directly. Instead, she walked up to Gena Jones and asked pitifully, “Sister Jones, can I have a bite? I haven’t eaten anything for a day and night…”

Gena Jones frowned while drinking porridge and steamed buns, and asked her, “What does it have to do with me whether you eat or not? Am I not letting you eat it?”

Elaine said bitterly, “I’m afraid you will hit me again after I eat…”

Gena Jones sneered and said, “It’s good if you know it. If you want to eat, you can eat whatever you want. If you are full, you can get beaten up.”

Chapter 846

Elaine knew this was a threat. As long as she eats by herself, even as long as she reaches out to get the meal, she will probably suffer a meal.

So she cried and pleaded: “Sister Jones, you beat, scolded, and punished yesterday. Please be merciful and forgive me…”

Gena Jones raised her eyebrows and asked: “I can spare you, but who can bring my dead mother back to life? Do you know how miserable it was when she drank pesticides and finally lay in the hospital bed with breathless and suffocated breath? ?”

Elaine burst into tears and said: “Sister Jones…I know you are a filial daughter, but I haven’t harmed your mother…”

Gena Jones angrily said: “You still talk nonsense with me? I tell you, my mother was killed by her unfilial daughter-in-law, so I feel sick when I see someone like you! You should be glad that it is not an ancient society, otherwise I would chop you out for the sky!”

The Old Mrs. Willson hummed triumphantly: “Gena, you are so right! This kind of woman was supposed to be immersed in a pig cage in ancient times! It is the kind of bamboo cage, put her in it, and then fall Put on a few big rocks and throw them into the river to drown her directly!”

Elaine was so frightened that she didn’t dare to say anything, nor did she dared to eat. She could only bow her head and stand in front of Gena Jones, like a kid who made a mistake.

Gena Jones drank her last mouthful of porridge, and used the last piece of steamed bread to turn around in the porridge bowl, dipped all the remaining rice fat in the porridge bowl, and ate it in one bite.

Afterwards, she said intently: “Oh, I don’t seem to be full.”

At this time, a female prisoner pointed to the plastic basket and said, “Sister, isn’t there still one portion left in there? You can eat that portion too!”

Gena Jones deliberately looked at Elaine with a smile, and asked with a grin: “Oh Elaine, I have breakfast for you, are you okay?”

“No comments, no comments!” How can Elaine dare to say something? Can only nod like garlic.

Gena Jones smiled and said, “I’m fine, I am a person who exercises a lot, so I have a lot of appetite. It took a lot of physical energy to beat you yesterday, and I really need to make up for it today.”

With that, she walked to the plastic basket and took out the lunch box inside. After opening it, she held the buns in one hand and the lunch box in the other for porridge.

Because she deliberately wanted to torture Elaine, she drank porridge and sucked very loudly, making Elaine’s gluttonous legs soft and her stomach twitching.

Gena Jones ate up all the steamed buns and drank almost one third of the porridge. Then she shook her hand deliberately and threw the lunch box to the ground, and the porridge was immediately spilled.

Gena Jones sighed and said annoyedly: “Why is it spilled? It’s a waste…”

As she said, she waved to Elaine and said, “Go to the toilet and get a mop, and mop this piece clean.”

Elaine has never cherished food in her entire life, and she has not even finished a bowl of rice cleanly, but now looking at the pool of rice porridge on the ground, she feels very distressed.

Seeing her eyes fixed on the rice porridge on the ground, Gena Jones smiled and said, “Elaine, if you are hungry, you can also kneel on the ground and lick the porridge.”

When Elaine heard this, she felt wronged and wanted to die.

Kneeling on the ground and licking porridge? How dirty this ground is! Countless people have stepped on it. The mop that mopped the floor in the toilet is already black. Now that she lick the porridge spilled on the floor, how can she stand it?

She can't lick it even if she starves to death!

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said: "I'd better drag it clean."

Gena Jones sneered: "Whatever you do, but you will lick it sooner or later. If you don't believe it, let's just wait and see!"

Chapter 847

A little more than eight o'clock, Charlie drove the car and went out with the Old Master who burned the bag.

There were still more than two hours before the plane landed, but Jacob couldn't wait.

After the Tomson Villa, he hurriedly asked Charlie: "Good son-in-law, do you know where the flowers are sold? I want to buy a bunch of roses to take with me."

Charlie said, "Dad, she will be with her son. It's not appropriate for you to send roses in front of her son, right?"

Jacob thought for a while, nodded and said, "You are right, then let me give her a bunch of ordinary flowers."

Charlie said: "I know there is a flower shop, not far away, let's go buy flowers first."

When he arrived at the flower shop, Charlie spent five hundred and asked the shopkeeper to help with a bouquet of flowers that symbolized friendship, and then he took it back to Jacob in the car.

Holding the bouquet of flowers, Jacob was very excited, and said with a smile: "This boss is good at craftsmanship. This flower looks very impressive! I believe Meiqing will like it!"

Charlie smiled slightly, and said to his heart that Jacob is a typical second spring glow. If this Meiqing is interesting to him, maybe the two can get together.

Thinking of this, Charlie felt a little sympathetic to the Old Master.

“No way, for the sake of my wife, I must not let Elaine evaporate from the world. Therefore, although the Old Master can happily meet the old lover now, but after a few days Elaine is released, his hard life will be started.”

If Elaine knows that Meiqing is back, she still doesn’t know how to make trouble, then Jacob’s life will probably be more sad than before.

But naturally, Charlie didn’t tell his old man. After all, he is in the most exciting time now, so let him enjoy the feeling of freedom and the breath of his first girlfriend before Elaine comes out!

At this time, Jacob asked again: “Oh yes Charlie, have you booked a place in Shangri-La?”

“It’s booked.” Charlie nodded and said, “Don’t worry about it, I will satisfy you and Aunt today.”

“That’s good, that’s good!” Jacob breathed a sigh of relief. He held the flower and looked at it again. He approached the only rose in the bouquet and smelled it, and sighed, “Scent! It’s so refreshing!”

After finishing speaking, he couldn’t help humming an old song: “Rose rose, I love you; rose rose, love is heavy…”

Charlie shook his head and sighed secretly. He didn’t expect that after some hourse of freedom, he would be quite depressed…

……

After driving to the airport, the two arrived at the arrival hall. Jacob kept staring at the arrival screen at the airport. After searching for a long time, he finally found Meiqing’s flight.

The expected landing time of the flight is 10:20, and there is one hour left, and the other party is returning from abroad, there must be an entry process, so it is estimated that it will be 11 o’clock when she comes out.

Jacob was very excited and didn't feel tired. He stood for more than an hour after standing.

Five minutes before eleven o'clock, a group of people came out from the exit. Jacob was holding flowers looking forward to it. Suddenly he saw a middle-aged woman wearing a black dress, and immediately waved to her excitedly: "Meiqing! "

When the other party saw him, she was taken aback for a moment, and then she said with surprise on his face: "Oh my God, Jacob!"

After all, walk a few steps quickly and walk towards Jacob.

Charlie also became interested, and hurriedly wanted to see what Jacob's first love, looked like.

So he took a look, and he was shocked!

Meiqing is said to be the same year as Jacob, and both are 48 years old, but Meiqing doesn't look like a 48-year-old woman at all!

She is tall and slender, and her skin is well maintained. She wears a long black one-piece dress, which looks like a goddess, and her hair is very dignified.

Chapter 848

As for the appearance, it is even more impeccable, beautiful and generous, and it has a bookish breath from the previous generation of intellectuals.

Among the stars of this age group, there is an actress. She is regarded as one of the most beautiful and charming women among the stars of this age group, but Meiqing is even more beautiful than her!

This famous star is in her early 50s and she is still charming, and Meiqing's actual age is three years younger than her, and she seems to be more than six or seven years younger than her!

This is an aunt who is nearly fifty years old!

This is a eldest sister who is less than 40 years old in her thirties!

Charlie was stunned. He really didn't expect that Jacob's first love was such an impeccable super middle-aged beauty. It can be imagined that she must be very beautiful when she was young!

God!

Charlie is a little envious of Jacob, this wimpy Old Master, how can he, can actually fall in love with such a super beauty back then!

At the same time, Charlie also sympathized with Jacob more!

Because of Elaine, he has lost such a majestic beauty, this is simply picking up a grain of sesame seeds and losing ten acres of watermelon land!

At this moment, Jacob looked at Meiqing, who was still beautiful in front of him, and felt even more sympathetic to himself than Charlie!

Why is there no trace of too much time on Meiqing's face after more than 20 years?

Why is she still so beautiful that he can't breathe after more than twenty years?

Why is it that more than 20 years have passed, her shallow smile and faint dimples are still so high, so that she can't move his legs just by looking at her?

At this time, Meiqing walked to Jacob quickly. After standing still, staring at him, she smiled gently: "Jacob, I really didn't expect it, we haven't seen you in more than 20 years!"

Jacob was a little nervous. He was a little helpless and said, "That, yeah, Meiqing, I didn't expect it to be... for so many years!"

When Charlie saw that the Old Master was still holding the flowers when he was talking to Meiqing, he forgot to give them to her, and hurriedly reminded him behind him: "Dad, don't hold the flowers all the time, give them to her!"

Jacob came back to his senses, and hurriedly handed the flower to Meiqing, and said nervously, “Meiqing, this…this flower is for you. Welcome back to Aurous Hill!”

Meiqing took the flowers with joy, took a deep look at Jacob, and said, “Jacob, thank you!”

There was no flower in Jacob’s hand. He didn’t know where to put his hands at once, so he rubbed awkwardly and smiled stiffly: “Meiqing, we haven’t seen each other for so many years, why are you polite to me… ..”

At this time, a tall and handsome young man with blond hair came over with his luggage from behind.

This blond young man has white skin, no different from white people in Europe and America, but his eye pupils are black, and his facial features are somewhat Asian in style, and he looks a bit like Meiqing. He looks like a mixed race.

He walked up to Meiqing and yelled with a smile, “Mom, is this your college classmate?”

Meiqing hurriedly pulled him and introduced Jacob, “Jacob, let me introduce to you. This is my son, Paul.”

Jacob took the initiative to stretch out his hand and smiled: “Oh, Paul, hello!”

Then Jacob quickly introduced Charlie, saying: “Meiqing, Paul, I will introduce you to this man, this is my son-in-law, Charlie!”

Paul took the initiative to stretch out his hand to Charlie, smiled and said, “Hello, Mr. Charlie!”

Chapter 849

Jacob hurriedly said: “By the way, Meiqing, I have booked a box at Shangri-La Hotel. Let’s go to have a meal first, and pick up the dust for you and your son!”

Meiqing smiled and said, “Thank you so much, Mrs. Jacob and son-in-law, who came to pick us up from afar and invited us to dinner…”

“It should be!” Jacob smiled awkwardly, and couldn’t wait to say: “It just so happened that we were driving there, let’s go directly!”

“Okay.” Meiqing nodded, and then said to Paul: “Son, tell your driver, we won’t take the company car, let’s take your Uncle Willson’s car.”

Paul smiled and said, “Okay mom, I’ll call the driver and ask him to send the luggage to the hotel room first.”

“It is good!”

Paul politely said to Jacob and Charlie: “Uncle Willson, Charlie, wait for me first, I’ll make a call, sorry!”

Jacob hurriedly said: “Oh, Paul, look at you child, you are too polite, you don’t need to be so polite with your uncle.”

Paul smiled and said, “I should be.”

After speaking, he took out his mobile phone and walked aside to make a call.

Jacob then asked Meiqing curiously: “Meiqing, you and your son returned to China, and did you arrange a driver in China?”

Meiqing nodded and said: “After Paul’s father passed away, I always want to return to the country to settle, but his father left a company. Paul said that he can’t throw away his father’s life’s hard work, so he began to gradually start business transfer to China six months ago.”

Jacob asked in surprise: “Did you transfer all the industries to China first?”

“Yes.” Meiqing said: “But I don’t participate much in these things, it is Paul taking care of it.”

Jacob nodded lightly, feeling a little inferior in his heart.

Meiqing and her son returned to settle in China, and even transferred the business. An enterprise worth such a lot of trouble is probably not small in scale. From this point of view, Meiqing's current economic strength is very strong.

"In contrast, I am a little embarrassed. After all, the Willson family is now down, and I have no source of income. It can even be described as penniless. The only one who can do it is Tomson First Grade. The villa is now, but this villa is still owned by Charlie."

Thinking of this, Jacob felt a little bored.

Given his current situation, would Meiqing look down on him?

It's been half a lifetime, and most middle-aged people have at least a certain career, industry and family business, but he still have nothing to do now, which is too shameful!

Charlie also saw that Jacob's expression was a little upset, knowing that he must think that Meiqing is too good, and he is not worthy of others, but he did not break it either.

At this time, Paul finished the call and said with a smile: "Mom, Uncle Willson, and Brother Charlie, I have already told the driver, let's go."

"Okay." Charlie said with a smile: "Then let's go."

The four people went out of the airport together. A brand new Rolls-Royce Phantom stopped in front of them. A foreigner got out of the car and respectfully said to Paul: "Hello, general manager!"

Paul nodded slightly.

The foreigner driver said to Meiqing, "Hello, Chairman."

Meiqing nodded and smiled, and said, "Mike, you help me deliver my luggage to Shangri-La, and directly ask the front desk to send the luggage to my and Paul's rooms."

Chapter 850

The foreigner driver nodded hurriedly and said, "Okay chairman, I will go now!"

Then, he opened the trunk of the Rolls-Royce Phantom, took all the suitcases in Paul's hand, and stuffed them into the trunk.

After doing this, he asked Meiqing again: "Chairman, don't you and the general manager want to go in this car?"

Meiqing nodded and said, "I'll take my old classmate's car, you can go."

Jacob looked at the brand new and luxurious Rolls Royce, feeling particularly uneasy.

He can see the value of this car.

The bare car costs eight or nine million, and this car is equipped with a pure gold little golden man logo, and it costs more than two hundred thousand!

Therefore, Jacob felt even more inferior.

He couldn't help but said to Meiqing, "Oh, Meiqing, you should take this Les Royce over there. My car is not up to grade. I'm afraid that you won't get used to it and you will be wronged again."

Meiqing said seriously: "Jacob, we have known each other for so many years, do you think I am the kind of person who loves vanity?"

Jacob was suddenly embarrassed.

He hesitated and said: "My car is just an ordinary BMW 5 series. I'm afraid I will wrong you..."

Meiqing was a little angry, and said, "Jacob, why do you care about these things so much now? Rolls-Royce and BMW 5 series are all the same, even if it is still the kind of 28-year-old bicycle popular among your male students. Are they all a means of transportation? Don't talk about the BMW 5 Series, even if you are riding a big 28 to pick me up today, I am willing to ride."

As she said, Meiqing said with a smile, "But I guess it's a bit hard for you to ride a bicycle at your age now?"

When Meiqing said this, Jacob felt a lot more comfortable.

He was really afraid that Meiqing was used to being a Rolls-Royce and would feel a little uncomfortable when sitting in his BMW fifth series. If it made her feel uncomfortable, he would have trouble.

However, Paul suddenly said to Meiqing in a low voice at this time: “Mom, maybe you should take this car. The comfort of the BMW 5 Series is very poor, I am afraid you can’t adapt.”

Meiqing waved her hand, and also whispered: “When you see my old classmates in the future, don’t drive this public car. Ask if your company has the most common commercial car, like the Buick gl8 two or three. A hundred thousand cars, I don’t want to come back after more than 20 years, to make everyone feel too distant.”

Paul reluctantly said: “The company really doesn’t have such a cheap car. The most common commercial vehicles are Toyota Elfa with more than one million…”

Meiqing said: “Then just buy a car worth two or three hundred thousand.”

Paul had no choice but to nod his head and said, “Well, since you have ordered, then I will arrange it.”

After speaking, he stepped to the driver and told him: “Go back and buy a Buick gl8.”

The driver was taken aback for a moment and said, “General Manager, our company doesn’t have such a low-end car.”

Paul said, “It’s okay, just go buy one and come back.”

“Okay, Sir.”

Because Charlie’s physical fitness far exceeds that of ordinary people, he couldn’t help but admire Meiqing very much when he heard the whispers among them.

This aunt is not only beautiful and extraordinary, but more importantly, her emotional intelligence is too high.

Such a woman, for a middle-aged man, is even more goddess than the goddess of his dreams.

He can even have a foreboding that Jacob, the Old Master, should soon be completely fallen...

Chapter 851

The driver drove the Rolls-Royce Phantom away, and Charlie also drove the fifth-series BMW of the Old Master.

As soon as the car stopped in front of the three people, the Old Master hurriedly opened the rear door, and the gentleman said to Meiqing: "Meiqing, please first!"

Meiqing nodded and smiled, bending down and getting into the car.

Immediately afterwards, Paul seemed to go to sit with his mother in the back row on the other side, but Jacob said to him: "Oh, Paul, you and Charlie are both young people. You should have many topics in common. Have a good chat with him while driving!"

After speaking, without waiting for Paul's promise, he already came to the back door on the other side, opened the car door and sat in.

Paul had no choice but to get into the co-pilot.

Charlie drove toward the city, and Jacob in the back row said to Meiqing with a little embarrassment: "Oh, Meiqing, this car is a bit crude, and I hope you don't mind too much."

Meiqing said helplessly: "Jacob, I have already told you, I don't care about these things, so you don't have to mention them all the time."

"Yes, yes." Jacob complimented: "I don't mean you care, I just feel that this car is not worthy of your temperament. Look at how you look like a fifty-year-old middle-aged and elderly person. It's less than forty! A woman with temperament like you should ride in a top luxury car like a Rolls-Royce."

When Meiqing heard him complimenting herself, her face flushed slightly, and she smiled and said, “After so many years, you still speak so well.”

Jacob smiled and said, “What I said is all from the bottom of my heart.”

Meiqing nodded and asked him, “By the way, how are you doing for so many years?”

Jacob sighed and said angrily: “I have done it, that is, to be honest, after graduating from university, I have not been so happy.”

Meiqing asked in a low voice, “Are you and Elaine unhappy?”

“Happiness?” Jacob gave a wry smile and exclaimed: “I have never had these two words with her for more than 20 years.”

Seeing Jacob’s wry smile, there was an inexhaustible pain, and a distress and regret flashed in Meiqing’s beautiful eyes.

She remembered the thing that she could not forget the eve of college graduation.

That day, her roommate ran back, crying and said to her that her boyfriend took her for the first time after drinking.

She suddenly felt a bolt from the blue sky, and the whole person was on the verge of collapse.

At that time, she had already started happily planning the route after graduation. The family arranged for herself and her boyfriend to go abroad for further study, so that the two could stay and fly together, and at the same time, they could get a higher diploma together and come back later. Serve the country and become a pillar of the country.

But who would have thought that suddenly, such a disintegrating thing would happen.

At that time, her roommate was still crying and confessing in front of her, saying that she was sorry for her and that her boyfriend was too drunk and didn’t know.

But how can she not mind?

My boyfriend is sleeping with her roommate, how could she not care?

Especially her own character, she is born to emphasize feelings rather than interests. For the one she loves, she can be wronged by heaven, but she must never allow her beloved to betray her or have any flaws in her relationship. .

Therefore, she could not accept such a thing, so she chose to quit, and left Aurous Hill and China sadly.

Even after going abroad, she was even more shocked when she learned that her ex-boyfriend had married that roommate.

Chapter 852

At that time, it happened that an American boy was madly pursuing her, so out of anger, and out of wanting to forget the past as soon as possible, she agreed to the other party's pursuit.

As a result, the two quickly married, got married, and soon had a child.

That American boy was very kind to her and cared for her for a lifetime, but she has been unable to forget her ex-boyfriend for more than 20 years.

When she looked back at that period of history, she realized that she had been deliberate and fooled by others.

The roommate didn't come to her to confess at all, nor did she really hope that she would not mind this. She just hoped that she would mind, that she couldn't let it go, and she wanted to take the initiative to quit, and then handed her ex-boyfriend to her.

But the oneself back then was still too young, too proud, too focused on the principles of life and the purity of feelings, so she gave up her beloved man. Right in the arms of that roommate.

Because of Jacob's unforgettable heart, Meiqing's married life was actually very painful.

Her husband loved her very much, and she had fulfilled the responsibilities and obligations of a good wife, never betrayed him, took good care of her family and child, and even helped him a lot in his career.

However, deep in her heart, she knew that this was just a life of supporting and respecting him. Although she thanked him very much, respected him, cared for him, she did not love him.

The marriage without love lasted for more than 20 years, and her husband died because of cancer.

Meiqing took care of her husband wholeheartedly until he was buried.

After her husband was buried, Meiqing's heart suddenly became empty.

At this time, she realized that she had completely fulfilled all her obligations to her husband as a wife.

Virtuous, loyal, caring for the family, passing on from generation to generation, she goes all out at every point.

However, after her husband died, she suddenly realized that her life should be lived for herself once.

So, she resolutely prepared to return home.

And what she wanted to see most when she returned to China was Jacob, who was impulsively handed over to Elaine.

However, she really did not expect that Jacob and Elaine would be so unhappy.

In the words of Jacob, He hasn't felt happiness in more than 20 years, so how much torment in these days?

Although she hasn't felt true love for more than 20 years, but fortunately, her husband treats her very well, even if there is no love, at least he is still very happy.

Jacob was also very melancholy at this time.

For more than twenty years, he has been regretting that he had drunk too much that night.

For more than 20 years, he has never loved Elaine, nor has he felt the happiness of his family.

He has been obsessed with Meiqing for more than 20 years, and it is more than 20 years since he saw Meiqing again and her scorching demeanor. His heart is full of regret.

He should have been with this perfect, humble, intellectual and understanding woman for half of his life.

But why, just missed her and came together with a shrew like Elaine?

At this moment, Jacob felt that what he had missed was the whole world!

Chapter 853

Jacob recalled this in his heart, his eyes flushed, and two lines of tears could not help but flow out.

The main reason is that the current Meiqing is too perfect. Even if Charlie saw it, he felt that she was more than 100,000 times stronger than Elaine, and Jacob spent more than 20 years with a b*tch who only had one in 100,000 of his ex-girlfriend. , Now that he looks at Meiqing and thinks about it again, can he feel uncomfortable in his heart?

When Meiqing saw Jacob's tears, she felt even more uncomfortable.

She also regretted.

Regret shouldn't have left him on impulse.

In the past twenty years, he has not been happy and he has no love.

Both people suffered the same torture.

Since this is the case, why did separate separate in the first place?

She knew that he couldn't like Elaine.

She knew that he must have completely lost consciousness before being taken advantage of by Elaine.

She even knew in the subconscious that Elaine was behind the scenes.

However, she couldn't help that arrogance at the time.

The results of it? For more than 20 years, the two people have no real happiness.

Thinking of this, Meiqing felt very uncomfortable.

She quietly took out a pack of tissues from her bag, took out one, and stuffed it into Jacob's hand.

Jacob originally turned his face to the window, not wanting Meiqing to see his tears, but suddenly he was stuffed with a tissue in his hand. He hurriedly looked at Meiqing on the side, only to find that her eyes were also choked. Tears, tears gleaming.

At this moment, Jacob asked herself in his heart, does Meiqing still have feelings for him? !

If she really still has feelings for him, can she reconnect with her? !

Thinking of this, when he was excited, he suddenly became nervous again.

He was nervous, where did Elaine go, and will she come back?

If she didn't come back, how nice it would be!

He can pursue Meiqing wholeheartedly!

He is already fifty years old, and if he doesn't pursue true love, he will never have love for his life!

But what if Elaine comes back…

If that b*tch knew that Meiqing was back, she would be crazy! She will definitely observe at her, and will never let him have the opportunity to meet or contact Meiqing!

More importantly, once Elaine sees Meiqing now, she will definitely be stimulated.

Because now Meiqing is much more beautiful than Elaine, and more temperamental than her, more educated than her, richer than her, and more cultivated than her, in every aspect, she is much better than her.

So compared to her, Elaine is just a mess of stinky sh!t.

Chapter 854

Jacob couldn't help begging to heaven in his heart, hoping that Elaine would never come back. She had harmed him for more than 20 years, so she should give him some freedom. After all, it was really not easy to bear her for more than 20 years.

If Elaine never comes back, then he believes that he must have the opportunity to continue to be with Meiqing and to continue his relationship.

Moreover, he thinks that Meiqing's son is still a very nice person, and he should be able to accept him as his stepdad.

And his daughter Claire is also a more sensible and filial girl.

If her mother indeed goes missing, she would not object to his search for his second spring without gambling. After all, it is impossible for him to live alone after Elaine disappeared.

The only thing he worried about now was whether Elaine, a woman, would return.

So he can only pray to God.

And he didn't know at this moment. It is not God that can decide all of this, but his son-in-law, Charlie.

……

After Charlie drove to Shangri-La, the hotel staff immediately stepped forward and opened the door.

He handed the car to the waiter who parked the car, and then said to his father-in-law and his first love, Meiqing, mother and son: “Shangri-La is considered to be a relatively good hotel in Aurous Hill. The local cuisine is the best. It’s delicious. I’ve already booked a good box here, but I don’t know if it fits the taste of the your personality.”

Meiqing hurriedly said, “Oh, Mr. Charlie, you are really too polite. I don’t have any requirements for food, and I’m honest, after leaving Aurous Hill for so many years, I still want to try our Aurous Hill. The local flavors!”

Charlie said with a smile: “Then you came to Shangri-La, you really didn’t come wrong.”

After all, he was next to Paul: “Mr. Paul, I don’t know how you feel about Chinese dining? Are you still used to eating?”

Paul smiled and said, “Mr. Charlie, don’t forget that I am also half Chinese, and to be honest, I prefer Chinese food to those fast food and western food in the United States.”

As he said, Paul hurriedly said: “By the way, let me tell you, my mother cooks very well. She is the best Chinese chef I have ever seen. She has great cooking skills.”

Charlie couldn’t help but exclaimed: “I didn’t expect Aunt to look so beautiful, have such a good temperament, and cook deliciously.”

Meiqing said modestly: “Don’t listen to this kid’s nonsense, he brags too much for me.”

Jacob could not help but sigh at the side at this time: “When we were going to school together, you always said to cook for me, but at that time everyone was living on campus, and there was never a very suitable opportunity. More than 20 years have passed. Now, to be honest, I haven’t eaten this meal yet…”

Meiqing smiled and said seriously: “Then if I have the opportunity, I can cook for you to taste. But I can put the shame on the front. My cooking is not as delicious as Paul said. If you are disappointed then If you do, don’t blame me.”

When Jacob heard this, he became excited, and blurted out, “Really? When will you have time?”

After that, Jacob couldn’t wait to say: “If you have time, we can make an appointment at my house! What kind of dishes you will do, or what you want to do, tell me directly. I will buy and make all the ingredients in advance. Everything is prepared, and then you and Paul come to the house, you just cook, I’ll help you, let the children just eat.”

Meiqing said with some embarrassment: “Is this appropriate? Elaine shouldn’t want to see me, right?”

In yesterday’s phone call, Jacob told Meiqing that he and Elaine had broken up and had separated, but there was no specific reason for that, and he did not say that Elaine is now missing.

Therefore, Meiqing thought that the two had just separated bedrooms, but they still lived in a house, so they didn’t want to go to his house, for fear that they would meet Elaine again, not to mention that this woman is not a good thing.

Jacob hurriedly waved his hand at this time, and said indifferently: “You don’t have to worry about her. She is not at home now, and I don’t know when she will be back. It will be impossible for a while.”

Having said that, Jacob said again: “In my opinion, choosing a day is better than hitting the sun! Let’s have dinner in Shangri-La at noon, and then you will go back to the hotel to rest. Come to my house in the afternoon. We can cook together. Have a meal, so I can also introduce my daughter to you!”

Chapter 855

Jacob’s consideration was simple, because he was worried that Elaine would come back suddenly in the next two days.

In case she suddenly returned home, then she would not have such a good opportunity.

Killing him, he would not dare to invite Meiqing to eat at his home while Elaine is still at home.

In that case, Elaine would probably hack him to death with a knife.

So he felt it. If he want to have such an opportunity, he must do it as soon as possible, and the sooner the better.

Meiqing couldn't help thinking back then.

Because her hometown was in Suzhou, when she was studying in Aurous Hill, she could only live in a dormitory.

Moreover, when everyone was in love, they were relatively shy and low-key, and didn't dare to let the family know, so she always wanted to cook a meal for Jacob, but she never found a suitable opportunity.

Back then it was not as convenient as it is now.

Now if you want to find a place to cook for couples, you can directly find a hotel apartment or a short-term rental family apartment to solve the problem, and there are kitchen utensils, everything.

But at that time, there was no such condition.

Even if you are staying in an ordinary guest house outside, you need to open a letter of introduction by your unit. Therefore, young people at that time are in love, it is impossible to go out to a hotel or guest house to open a room.

At that time, the school's own guest house did not need to open a letter of introduction, as long as the student ID can open a room, but ordinary students dare not go there to open a room, because they are likely to be caught by classmates and teachers.

The first time that Meiqing and Jacob tasted the forbidden fruit was when Jacob secretly took her home one night when there was no one in Willson's house. The two of them hurriedly finished it at home.

After that, the two wanted to taste that taste again, they could only wait until Jacob had no one at home.

However, in the Willson family at that time, although the eldest brother Noah went to school in other places, most of the projects of Mr. Willson were in the local area and he did not often go out.

And Mrs. Willson seldom travels far, so the chance of no one at home was extremely rare.

Therefore, for a long time, when two people wanted to try the forbidden fruit, they could only choose to go to the school grove, or in the park of Aurous Hill, or to abandoned houses or even construction sites.

Most college students of that era used this way to fall in love, and there was no way.

It seems crazy now, but it was really normal in that era. After all, young people's hormones need to be released and there is no suitable venue to choose from.

Especially the small woods in the school are the most popular. They are dark inside. There may be a pair every ten meters. Everyone can hear other people's voices, but no one says nothing and doesn't look at other people. A tacit understanding, each busy with own things.

Because no one can see who, and no one knows who it is, no one feels ashamed.

Sometimes, the school teacher took a flashlight to catch in the small woods. Thought that at most one or two couples could be caught in it, but unexpectedly, he was shocked as if he plunged into a pile of wild ducks. A sky full of wild ducks.

Now, when two people think back to the past in their hearts, especially when they think back to the bits and pieces of the two people together, even now they seem crazy, romantic, or shameful details. There is an extraordinary throbbing in heart.

Charlie found that Meiqing's face suddenly turned red. And the whole person seems to be still shy.

He couldn't help thinking in his heart, didn't he just asked to go to the house to cook and eat? Why did this Aunt suddenly blush?

Then turned to see the Old Master beside him again, and found that his face turned red all of a sudden.

Chapter 856

Moreover, the whole person seemed very awkward, and he didn't know where to put both hands, so he could only keep rubbing with his fingertips.

Charlie understood right away that the two middle-aged and elderly people must have some unusual memories about "cooking and eating" or about "going home with him".

Paul also found out that things didn't seem right, but he was too embarrassed to say anything, so he could only say to Charlie, "Mr. Charlie, let's go to the box first."

With that, he said to Meiqing: "Mom, you've been on the plane for more than ten hours. It should be quite tired. If you and Uncle Willson want to talk, we can sit in the box and talk."

Only then did Meiqing suddenly came back to her senses. What she was thinking of just now was the past with Jacob, and even recalled the details of her first time with Jacob.

Nearly 50 years old, she blushed all of a sudden, and hurriedly followed her son's words and said: "Oh, that's right, you see we are all confused already, let's go sit in the box and talk!"

Jacob also hurriedly echoed: "Yes, yes, we let's go to sit in the box, and all blamed me. I just thought about chatting, but I forgot about it!"

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and even sighed in his heart. It seems that these two people are really fighting fire!

And it's the dry wood and raging fire that have been waiting for more than 20 years. If they meet together and give them a chance to burn, then it will definitely burn a raging fire...

……

Charlie led the way, leading everyone to Shangri-La's dining department.

The manager of the catering department had been instructed long ago. As soon as he saw Charlie, he immediately greeted him and asked respectfully: “Hello sir, are you a member of Shangri-La?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I am not a member, but I have asked a friend to book a box for me.”

The other party hurriedly asked again: “Then what is your surname? What box number is reserved?”

Charlie said: “My surname is Wade, but I don’t know what box number I booked. I booked the box through your President Issac.”

The other party immediately bowed respectfully and said: “So you are Mr. Charlie. We have prepared the box for you. Please come with me.”

Charlie smiled slightly, nodded and said, “Thank you.”

The manager of the catering department took the four people to the box. Paul asked Charlie curiously: “Mr. Charlie, do you know Mr. Issac here?”

Charlie nodded and smiled and said, “I know, but I’m not familiar.”

Paul subconsciously said, “Shangri-La seems to be the property of the Wade family, and Mr. Issac here is the spokesperson of the Wade family.”

Charlie looked at Paul in surprise, he really didn’t expect this American to touch this place so clearly.

So he smiled and asked, “Mr. Paul must have done a lot of homework for Aurous Hill, right?”

Paul nodded generously and said, “Before I was going to move the company to Aurous Hill, I had already begun to understand some of the situation in Aurous Hill. After all, the company was my father’s painstaking effort. I could not bring it to a place without preparation. In a strange environment.”

Charlie couldn't help but admired: "Mr. Paul you are so meticulous and forward-looking. I believe you will be able to flourish in Aurous Hill in the future."

Paul smiled slightly: "Mr. Charlie passed the award."

After that, he suddenly remembered something. He looked at Charlie and asked curiously: "Mr. Charlie, your surname is Wade, and you know Mr. Issac from Shangri-La. Are you from the Wade family of Eastcliff?"

Chapter 857

Charlie really didn't expect that Paul could guess his identity all at once.

However, he knew that Paul was making just a guess, and he couldn't admit this kind of thing.

Charlie was about to deny it, and the Old Master on the side laughed and said: "Oh, Paul, you really think too much. My son-in-law is the son-in-law recruited from our family. If he is from the Wade family, I am afraid that our family will fly on the branch and become a phoenix."

Although Jacob is usually not very motivated, and he doesn't do any business. But he still knew the name of the Wade family in Eastcliff.

It can even be said that there are not many people in China who don't know the Wade Family because the Wade Family is so famous.

Because of this, it was impossible for him to believe that Charlie belonged to the Wade family.

Because there are too many people surnamed Wade in this world, but there is only one Wade family.

He knew Charlie's life experience very clearly. When he was young, he entered the orphanage. When he was 18, he went out to work on the construction site. When he was in his early 20s, he was taken home by his father and became his own son-in-law.

How could such a person belong to the Wade family?

If Charlie would be Eastcliff Wade family, wouldn't he be the lost young master of the universe family?

As soon as Paul heard that Charlie was the son-in-law, he immediately realized that he had guessed wrong. After all, what kind of family was the Wade family? How could such a family let their young master be the son-in-law of others? Even the president of the United States cannot have such qualifications.

So he smiled and said to Charlie: "It seems that I have misunderstood. I'm sorry, but the main reason is that you are also named Wade, and this Shangri-La is the property of Wade family, so I think too much. I hope Mr. Charlie will forgive me a lot."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Mr. Paul, you don't have to be so polite."

While they were talking, the manager of the catering department took them to the door of the box, and respectfully said to the four people: "Mr. Charlie and three distinguished guests, please come inside!"

The four of them stepped into the box, and Charlie invited his father-in-law to sit in the main seat, and then said to his first love, Meiqing, "Aunt, sit with my father-in-law, after all, you have been so many years apart. You haven't met, there must be a lot of things you want to talk about."

Meiqing nodded, and said with a smile: "Yeah, then you can sit with Paul. I think your conversation is quite speculative."

Charlie hurriedly nodded and agreed, but kept reminding himself in his own heart that he should be a little more cautious when speaking in front of Paul, because this person does not seem simple.

After sitting down, Charlie handed the menu to the two elders and asked them to order some meals they liked.

Jacob hurriedly said: "Oh, Meiqing, I still remember which dishes you like to eat, or let me have some?"

Meiqing asked in surprise: "No, after all these years, do you remember what I like to eat?"

Jacob smiled and said, “Of course, I will definitely not forget this.”

Having said that, Jacob picked up the menu and ordered several dishes with the waiter, all of which were local dishes from Aurous Hill.

Every time Jacob ordered a dish, Meiqing’s expression became even more surprised. After Jacob ordered several times in one breath, she was already dumbfounded by surprise.

Because every dish he ordered was a Aurous Hill dish that she liked very much back then.

Chapter 858

Meiqing couldn’t help sighing: “I didn’t expect that you still remember these dishes. To be honest, some of them I don’t even remember now.”

After speaking, Meiqing said again: “Actually, the food in my hometown of Suzhou is also delicious, but I don’t know why after coming to Aurous Hill and attending university, I prefer the local dishes of Aurous Hill.”

Jacob smiled and said, “I still remember that you always said that you would make me some some dishes for me to try. It’s a pity…”

Speaking of this, Jacob hurriedly asked: “By the way, Meiqing, we said just now about going to my house to cook and eat. How are you thinking about it? To be honest, I have been waiting for so many years, and I want to realize this. wish!”

When Meiqing heard this, her heart was even more moved, so she said, “I have no problem. I don’t know if Paul has time at night.”

After speaking, she looked at her son Paul and asked: “Son, do you have any other arrangements for the evening? If not, how about we go to your Uncle Willson’s house for dinner together? I can also see Uncle Willson’s daughter by the way.”

Paul simply nodded and smiled and said, “Then I really can’t ask for it.”

When Jacob heard this, he became excited!

Immediately he blurted out: “In this case, then we’ll make it so, Miqing, what dishes are you going to cook for the evening?”

Meiqing smiled and said, “Oh, now you let me say that I really can’t tell for a while…”

After that, she suddenly remembered something and smiled: “Why don’t we add a WeChat account for a while, I will tell you on WeChat when I think of it, and then I will trouble you to help me go to the vegetable market. Buy all the ingredients, oh yes, you will also send me your home address, and I will come with my son around 5:30 in the afternoon.”

Jacob was so excited that he took out his mobile phone, opened his WeChat scan function, and said, “Meiqing, I will scan your phone.”

The two have not been in contact for more than 20 years. Even if it is Jacob’s phone number, Meiqing asked for an old classmate to come temporarily, so the two have never added WeChat before.

In this era, WeChat has become more important than mobile phone numbers.

Your mobile phone number courier, food delivery person, and even telemarketing and telecom fraud scammers all know, but your WeChat must be for your good friend or someone you know.

Therefore, being able to add to WeChat is the closest contact method.

What’s more, after adding WeChat, you can see the other party’s circle of friends, you can see the other party’s photos, the other party’s videos, and every bit of the other party’s life.

If one person has feelings for another person, then he will definitely want to take a look at all his circle of friends.

At this moment, Jacob and Meiqing had almost exactly the same thoughts.

Seeing that the two had already added WeChat, Paul on the side also took out his mobile phone and politely said to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, why don’t we add WeChat to each other and leave a contact information.”

Charlie actually doesn't like adding strangers to WeChat, but since Paul took the initiative to say it, but he is not easy to refuse, so he turned on his mobile phone and scanned it and said: "ok, let me scan yours."

After the two added WeChat, Paul asked Charlie curiously: "Mr. Charlie I want to know what do you do?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "I'm not as high as I am. I just stay at home. My usual job is cleaning, washing clothes, buying vegetables, and cooking."

After listening to Paul, he was taken aback, but he didn't show any eyes or expressions that looked down upon Charlie. He smiled and said, "Mr. Charlie, this life is also very leisurely and elegant. To be honest, I am envious!"

Chapter 859

After all, Paul was born in a family of high-ranking intellectuals, so the overall quality is quite high, not like others, when he heard that Charlie is the son-in-law, he looked at him differently.

And Charlie didn't feel any embarrassment. After all, it was not a day or two for him to be have the bad feelings about being the live-in son-in-law.

At this time, Paul said to Charlie again: "By the way, Mr. Charlie, since you know Mr. Issac from Shangri-La, but I don't know if it is convenient for you to take some time to recommend me? After all, I just moved the company back to Aurous Hill. We also need to actively expand Aurous Hill's local resources and contacts. If Mr. Charlie can help me with this, then I will definitely not treat you badly."

Charlie did not want Paul to know how close he was to Issac. After all, he almost guessed the relationship between himself and the Wade family just now. If he really got to know Issac through himself, he might have learned from it. Taste more details.

So he apologized and said to Paul: "Mr. Paul, to tell you, I don't know Mr. Issac, I just have a personal relationship with a friend of him, and I am ashamed of this, that person is I met when I helped others watch Feng Shui."

"Feng Shui?" Paul asked in surprise: "Mr. Charlie, are you a Feng Shui master?"

Charlie smiled lightly and said calmly: “I can’t talk about what Feng Shui master is. It’s nothing more than reading a few books and learning with the Old Master for a while. To put it bluntly, it’s somewhat foolish.”

Jacob on the side was afraid that Charlie would be embarrassed, and asked roundly, “By the way, Paul, what business does your company do? They have moved from the United States to Aurous Hill specifically, so the business should be very large, right?”

Paul smiled and said: “Uncle Willson, our company is actually a multinational law firm, mainly providing high-end legal support for some Fortune 500 companies.”

Jacob asked in surprise, “Paul, are you a lawyer yourself?”

Paul nodded and said, “Yes, Uncle Willson, my dad and I both lawyers. To be clear, I have inherited his mantle.”

Jacob said with emotion: “The requirements for being a lawyer in the United States seem to be very high, right? Generally speaking, it seems that you need a PhD?”

Paul smiled slightly and said: “Uncle Willson, you are right. There are two professions in the United States that have the highest requirements for academic qualifications. One is a doctor and the other is a lawyer. Generally speaking, a registered lawyer must be at least a law school Graduated with a master’s degree.”

Jacob nodded slightly and asked: “Then what degree you have?”

Paul humbly said: “I am Ph.D. from Yale Law School.”

Jacob nodded in amazement and said, “Yale University, that is a world-class university! It is really amazing to be admitted to a doctorate in this kind of university!”

Paul said seriously: “Uncle tells you that even if you get a doctoral degree, you only have the qualifications to be a regular lawyer. A truly good lawyer needs a long period of growth, some even 10 years. More than a year of working experience and practical experience in hundreds of successful cases are not enough, so for me, I am just an entry-level elementary school student.”

Speaking of this, Paul looked at his mother, Meiqing, and said: “Actually, I have just graduated. If I were to run our own law firm independently, my own experience would not be enough, so I’m just On the surface, I assumed the position of general manager, but it was my mother who really helped me behind the scenes, and even guided me to run the company. Without her help, the company would probably be destroyed in my hands.”

Chapter 860

Jacob looked at Meiqing in surprise, and blurted out, “Oh, Meiqing, are you very proficient in law and law firms?”

Paul smiled and said: “Uncle Willson, don’t underestimate my mother. In fact, my mother is also a PhD student at Yale Law School. She and my father met and married at Yale Law School. My dad founded the family’s law firm, and my mother has been there to assist him. Without my mother’s good help, my dad’s career would not be successful.

Immediately, Paul sighed with self-deprecation: “It’s just that my ability hasn’t grown up yet, so I have to bother my mother all the time.”

Meiqing smiled and said, “Son, in fact, you have done a very good job. Mom especially hopes that you can grow up as soon as possible, and then take over the company as a whole. In this case, Mom won’t have to work so hard anymore.”

With that, Meiqing couldn’t help sighing: “Mom is now back to China and Aurous Hill. The biggest idea in my heart is not to start our family’s business in Aurous Hill, but to enjoy the retirement life of a Chinese Ladyn in in the city.”

Afterwards, Meiqing looked at Jacob and sighed in her heart: I have been working hard in the United States for so many years, but I am actually very tired of my career.

In addition, I have never really felt the taste of love, so I now want to go back to China, let go of all that before, concentrate on being an Lady, and if given the opportunity, she even hopes to be able to be with Jacob, her first love If you continue the frontier, this will make up for the regrets that she have had for many years.

She also knows that lawyers in the United States are actually a very popular profession, because many lawsuits in the United States are very high in compensation, often tens of millions, even hundreds of millions.

According to media reports, a few years ago, someone sued Marlboro, a famous American tobacco brand, for inducing smoking and causing death. The American court even awarded hundreds of millions in compensation.

There was also an Asian man who was beaten by American Airlines security on the plane. That incident had a very bad impact on the airline. In the end, the lawyer won tens of millions in compensation for the Asian man.

For lawyers, they also have to receive at least 30 to 50% of the compensation amount, and sometimes even higher.

Therefore, this is why the lawyers in the United States are very professional, and they are simply desperate to file a lawsuit, and even do everything they want.

Because the benefits behind this are really too great, it is possible to win a big lawsuit, and the direct compensation is divided into several million tens of millions, which is much easier than for ordinary people to make money.

Therefore, in the United States, the status of lawyers is also very high, and they are all upper-class people.

Especially some of the more famous super heroes in the United States, people like this can generally become billionaires, and even many stars, billionaires and important American guests.

Therefore, Jacob couldn’t help but feel more inferior in his heart, because he guessed that the family of Meiqing must be very, very rich, even enough to make their mother and son become an upper class society in Aurous Hill.

In contrast, there is nothing he can tell…

Chapter 861

Shangri-La's meal was a joy for the guests. Charlie's father-in-law was naturally very happy, and Meiqing was also in a very good mood. Her husband passed away some time ago, and she has been a little sad. At this time, it feels like the rain has passed the day. .

Paul looked very pleased when he saw his mother in such a good mood.

As for Charlie, he just hit the Old Master who felt sorry for him.

Because Meiqing is so good, he can't imagine how many old men in Aurous Hill will pursue her crazy after such a beautiful, temperament, single and golden Lady Willson returns to Aurous Hill. It is estimated that the old man will only be troubled in the future. Increase, not decrease.

The mother and son came to China on the plane for so long, and their bodies were already a little tired, so after dinner, Jacob and Charlie sent them to the room they had opened in Shangri-La without too much interruption.

When he arrived at the guest room department, Jacob was again irritated, because Meiqing and her son both opened super luxurious executive suites.

Shangri-La's luxurious executive suite is second only to the presidential suite. It can accommodate four people and the rent per night is tens of thousands. It can be said to be very luxurious. You can live in this type of room if you can go out, and it's a set per person. The financial capacity of Meiqing's family is very strong.

After bidding farewell, Charlie and Jacob left the hotel together.

As soon as he left the hotel door, Jacob couldn't help but take a deep breath, then he couldn't help but sigh again.

Charlie sighed with emotion when he saw him next to him, and couldn't help asking: "Dad, what are you sighing for?"

Jacob said with a sad face: "I really didn't expect it. I really didn't expect Meiqing to have such a good life in the United States. I didn't expect that their family even had a law firm of their own. Compared with her, I am really useless..."

Charlie smiled slightly and comforted: “Dad, I don’t think Aunt has any intention of despising you, and Aunt is really low-key and very humble. She is definitely not that kind of special material woman. Don’t worry too much about these material gaps.”

Jacob sighed, and said helplessly: “I understand what you are saying, but as a man, I always feel that such a face is particularly shameless.”

Charlie said with a smile: “Dad, you think too much. Look at me. When Claire and I got married, I had nothing. I wanted money without money, status without status, ability without ability, status without status. At that time, the gap between me and Claire was much larger than the gap between you and Aunt, but Claire didn’t get along well with me?”

Jacob was stunned suddenly, and after thinking about it carefully, it was really true.

He thinks so much now, it doesn’t make any sense, because with his current ability and current family background, it is impossible to surpass Meiqing.

Is it because he can’t surpass her, he can never be with her?

of course not!

Jacob could see that after so many years, Meiqing still has feelings for him, and she also said when she was at the airport, even if she was riding a 28 bicycle to pick him up, she would not have any opinion.

This is enough to see that Meiqing doesn’t care about material things.

Thinking of this, he finally breathed a sigh of relief.

But then, another problem came to his mind.

Chapter 862

He suddenly turned his head and looked at Charlie, and asked worriedly: “Charlie, do you think your mother can come back in this life?”

Charlie couldn't help but asked him awkwardly: "Do you think I should say yes? Or not?"

Jacob was startled slightly, and said in embarrassment, "Hey, in fact, I know that you have very big opinions on your mother just like me in your heart, right?"

Charlie said hurriedly, "Dad, I haven't said this before!"

Jacob hurriedly said: "Let's talk, you don't have to hide with me. After all, Claire is not here, what can we say, can't you?"

Charlie knew what Jacob was thinking.

He must be looking for a comrade in arms now.

Because he didn't want his mother-in-law to come back, but his wife was very eager to find her mother to return home as soon as possible.

Therefore, a psychological confrontation formed between the father and daughter.

The current situation is 1:1, and he acts as a neutral party, so now the Old Master urgently needs to win him over.

After all, there are only three people left in a family. If two people want that woman not to come back, then his psychological appeal will take the lead.

So, he looked at Charlie and further induced: "Charlie, your mother has scolded you every day for the past few years, and even asked Claire to divorce you repeatedly. I see it all! To be honest, Many times, as an Old Master, I feel sad for you. As the saying goes, a son-in-law is half a son! When did you mother treat you as half a son? You are not as good as an outsider in her heart! "

Charlie looked at Jacob with a sincere face, and said seriously: "Dad, mom will come back or not, it doesn't depend on whether we two want her back, even if neither of us wants her back, she might be there tonight. Suddenly return home, maybe even when Aunt is cooking, she suddenly rush into the kitchen to fight with Aunt. The legs are on Mom's body. If we really want to come back, we can't stop her. Can we?"

In fact, Charlie himself can decide everything about Elaine, but he can only say that to Jacob.

As soon as Charlie said this, Jacob's face immediately became extremely frightened. He looked at Charlie and asked with a trembling voice: "You said this would not be so coincidental? Ask your Aunt to eat at home tonight, if Your mother suddenly came back at this time, and the house must be fried. According to your mother's character, she is going to kill people..."

Seeing that Jacob was so frightened and worried, Charlie hurriedly said: "Dad, I don't think Mom will be back tonight, so please feel free to invite Aunt to home for dinner."

Jacob was said to be scared by him, and blurted out, "How can you be sure that your mother won't come back? Like you just said, the legs are on her body. What if she does come back? "

Charlie, in his panic now, smiled calmly and said: "Don't worry, Dad, I promise you that Mom will not come back tonight. If she comes back tonight, I will turn her head off and kick her for you."

Jacob hurriedly said: "Oh, I don't want her head. I want your Aunt to be able to eat a meal in our house with peace of mind."

After that, Jacob said again: "I thought of a good way, good son-in-law, you must help me!"

Charlie smiled and asked, "Dad, tell me, what is the good way? What do you want me to do?"

Jacob hurriedly said: "After your Aunt arrives in the afternoon, I will lock the door of the villa from the inside. In the meantime, if your mother comes back, you will go out and help me with it. You are strong, even if you carry her, You have to carry her away. If you can't carry her, you will knock her out! In any case, you must never let her come in and meet your Aunt!"

Chapter 863

Charlie had never thought that his old man would be such a devil before.

But he can also understand the feelings of the Old Master.

After all, his first girlfriend that he haven't seen for more than 20 years, and she is still so perfect now. If she were his own, she would not dare to make any mistakes in this matter.

Moreover, Elaine's character is indeed a super time bomb. Once such a person initiates a fire, it is possible that the power of nuclear weapons will really burst out.

So there is nothing wrong with him being so cautious.

But he didn't know that Elaine was currently in the detention center, suffering from inhuman torture. If she didn't nod her head, she would never come out.

Jacob and son-in-law drove home, and Claire had just returned.

Upon seeing her, Charlie hurriedly asked: "My wife, have you gone to the police station? What did the police say, is there any news about mom?"

Claire's face was a little pale and said: "The police told me that they have issued a notice of assistance in the whole city, and even communicated with the person in charge of the Blue Sky Rescue Team, but the current feedback is that no one has seen her. I couldn't find any clues about her whereabouts."

Elaine was taken away by the police directly when she was withdrawing money from the bank. Issac had already said hello, so it was definitely impossible for them to reveal any clues.

And when Elaine was at the bank, she was always in the VIP reception room, so in the process, she didn't contact any outsiders at all. Issac at the bank also said hello, so the outside world could not have any clues. Blue sky It is impossible for the rescue team to find her.

He comforted Claire and said, "My wife, don't worry. Mom hasn't been missing for more than 24 hours. We can wait a little longer."

Jacob on the side also hurriedly agreed: “Yes, Claire, your mother only went out yesterday afternoon, and now it’s barely a day and a night, so I don’t think you need to worry too much.”

Claire shook her head and resolutely said: “No, I must go and look for her again, otherwise I will always feel uneasy.”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie and blurted out: “Charlie, you will help me look around in the afternoon and inquire everywhere, especially in places like the chess room of Mahjong Hall. My mother likes to go to that kind of place.”

Charlie immediately agreed and said, “Then I will look for her!”

Claire hurriedly ordered: “You must never deal with errands like yesterday, and then come back to deceive me!”

Charlie promised again and again, “My wife, don’t worry, I will definitely not. Today I will be careful and look for Mom in all the mahjong halls and chess rooms in Aurous Hill!”

Claire immediately said, “Then in every one of them must take a picture for me when you look around!”

Claire felt a little depressed when she thought of last night when he said he was going to find her mother, but in the end he went to eat and drink with his dad.

Although she knew that all of this should be Dad’s idea, she was still a little disappointed in her heart.

Chapter 864

Charlie hurriedly asked her: “Wife, where are you going to find this afternoon?”

Claire said: “I am going to meet my mother’s friends, as well as the beauty salon where they often go, and the club where they often go to spa.”

Jacob hurriedly said at this time: “Claire, Dad will not go out to see your mother in the afternoon, because Dad invited Dad’s old classmates to eat at home, and my old

classmate wants to show her hand to our family, so I will go in the afternoon. Buy some ingredients, and then tidy up the house and prepare."

Claire asked in astonishment: "Dad, haven't you and your old classmates already had dinner at noon? Why do you have to make another appointment at night?"

Jacob explained: "Eating at noon is at noon, and noon has already passed. People have returned home from a long distance, so we should always invite others to sit at home and have a home-cooked meal. This is to entertain friends. The serious way!"

Claire said angrily: "Dad, even if you want to entertain classmates, you have to divide the time. Now that mom is missing, why are you still in the mood to invite your old classmates to eat at home? You can't wait for mom to come home. Will you treat them afterwards? After all, my mother is also your old classmate. Wouldn't it be better for you three old classmates to meet?"

"What a sh!t." Jacob muttered in his heart: It is because your mother is missing that I feel in the mood, and I have the courage to invite my old classmates to eat at home, otherwise I would be killed, I would not have the guts.

However, he must not say this in front of his daughter, so he hurriedly waved his hand and said, "Oh, you don't understand. She has been to the United States for more than 20 years. She has finally returned. I will definitely do my best as a landlord. One thing must be done on the day when someone comes back to have a sense of ritual! How can someone wait for someone to come back for a few days before picking up others? What is it? Others will think that your dad can't handle things. ."

Then, Jacob said again: "And they did not come back alone. She also brought her son with her. The son is about the same age as you and Charlie, and he is still a well-known American barrister who runs a Well-known law firms, you young people know each other, and there may be great benefits in the future. How rare is this opportunity!"

Claire said angrily: "I don't think there is anything rare. I don't want to know your classmate and your classmate's son. I just want to find my mother as soon as possible and bring her home."

Jacob couldn’t help but scolded, “Why are your kid so ignorant? It’s just a dinner, can’t you not find her later? Don’t you eat dinner anymore? I think you are clearly trying to fight against your dad! “

“I don’t!” Claire said anxiously: “I just don’t feel in the mood to meet strangers at this time, and I am not in the mood to meet strangers.”

Jacob said angrily: “That’s Dad’s old classmate, even if you look at your dad’s face, you can’t say such things!”

In fact, there was something in Jacob’s subconscious that he didn’t say, and he didn’t dare to say it.

The sentence is: If your mother doesn’t come back in this life, my old classmate is probably your stepmother! Her son may be your brother in the future! It’s always good to meet in advance!

Charlie also persuaded at this time: “Yes, my wife, Aunt is Dad’s old classmate after all. Dad should try his best to be a landlord. As children, we must also cooperate with each other.”

After all, he hurriedly said: “Well, let’s go find mom in the afternoon. Anyway, I don’t need to cook tonight. Aunt is here to cook. Then let Dad go shopping in the afternoon, and then Aunt will Come to cook at home, we will come back to eat directly after we finish looking for mom, we can go out to look for after dinner, then it won’t take up our time to find mom too much, don’t you think?”

Claire also felt that her speech was a bit heavy just now, and was worried about how to end the scene. Seeing that Charlie was coming to fight the fire at this time, she followed his words, nodded and said, “That’s it, just as you say.”

Jacob let out a sigh of relief, and couldn’t help but give Charlie a grateful look…

Chapter 865

At this moment, in Aurous Hill Detention Center.

Elaine watched everyone finish their lunch, and watched Gena Jones finish her lunch, almost collapsed in sadness.

She hasn't eaten anything for more than 24 hours, and after a few more beatings, she was forced to sleep all night in a cold and humid toilet. Now she is dizzy with hunger, and she is on the verge of fainting.

But she dared not express any dissatisfaction, because Gena Jones might come up to beat her again at any time.

Old Mrs. Willson had a small appetite, and after she was full, half of the rice was left in the lunch box.

She deliberately carried the lunch box, paced to Elaine, handed the lunch box to Elaine, and asked with a smile: "You haven't eaten anything for one night a day. It's uncomfortable to go hungry? Would you like to have two bites?"

Elaine looked at the Lady Willson incredulously, and asked cautiously: "Mom, do you really let me eat it?"

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded and said, "Seeing that you have been hungry for so long, I still feel uncomfortable. As long as you don't think I am dirty, just eat my leftovers."

The food at noon in the detention center was not good, just a stew and a rice, and there was nothing fishy in the stew.

But even so, Elaine was still drooling when she smelled the scent of the food.

She still cares about whether the Lady Willson is dirty or not. As long as she eats a bite, she can accept it as long as she doesn't let herself lick from the ground.

So she hurriedly said gratefully: "Thank you mom, thank you!"

After speaking, she had to reach out to pick up the Lady Willson's lunch box.

Just when her hand touched the lunch box, the Lady Willson directly dumped all the leftovers and rice soup on her head.

Afterwards, the Old Mrs. Willson looked at her and sneered: “You don’t think I am dirty, I think you are dirty, you are a shameless b@stard woman who deserves to eat my leftovers. Pooh. If I throw it away or feed the dog, it won’t be for you!”

Only then did Elaine realize that she was being tricked by the Lady Willson. She didn’t care about wiping off the food on her head. She broke down and cried: “When will you stop to torture me? I’ve been so miserable, why are you still? Can’t you let me go? Even though we two have not dealt with each other for so many years, have I hit you? Have I touched you? But what did you do to me? You want to kill me!”

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, and said disdainfully: “Do you have to beat me before I can beat you? If you are in awe of me and are honest and polite, invite me into Tomson’s villa, would I still do this to you?”

Elaine cried and said, “I know I was wrong. I really know I was wrong. If I have a chance to go out, I will use the eight-lift sedan chair to carry you back to the villa of Tomson, and I will give the best Room for you to live in.”

After speaking, Elaine said again: “Didn’t I have written you a letter? You just have to wait until your 15-day detention period expires and take that letter to find Claire, she will definitely be in the first-grade Tomson arranged a room for you in my villa! You can enjoy the good fortune in Tomson, why are you still having trouble with me now?”

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth, directly used the aluminum lunch box, slammed it on top of her head, and said sharply: “Why am I having trouble with you? I tell you, I can’t wait to kill you! Don’t say beat you. Pause, even if I kill you and take your skin off, I won’t get rid of my hatred! I have come here in my life, when have I suffered such humiliation? All this is thanks to you, you think I will forgive you?”

Chapter 866

After that, the Old Mrs. Willson immediately shouted to Wendy: “Wendy, come here, our take her to the bathroom and washes away the food on her head with cold water! Otherwise, later in case she ate secretly behind us, On the contrary, it is cheaper for her!”

Elaine shouted in horror: “It’s almost winter now! You are going to wash my head with cold water, you are going to kill me!”

Gena Jones, who had been watching the excitement by the side, suddenly said coldly: “Stop the d*mn talking nonsense, otherwise, not only will the Lady Willson use cold water to wash your head, I will also give you a shower with cold water!”

Elaine was so frightened that she could only cry loudly while letting her grandma and grandaughter drag her into the bathroom.

Immediately afterwards, Wendy put her head under the faucet of the mop pool and screwed the faucet to the maximum without hesitation!

The cold tap water directly washed Elaine’s head, leaving her brain blank, followed by the biting cold, which made her swing all over.

She was holding her head full of cold water, looking at the grinning Old Mrs. Willson, begging: “Mom, I beg you, give me a towel, or I will really freeze to death!”

The Old Mrs. Willson sneered: “Just you still want a towel, do you deserve it? If you really freeze to death, it will be a good thing. You will free yourself, and I will also relieve my hatred!”

As she said, she looked at Elaine and said sarcastically, “Or you can just cooperate. If you die, it’s a hundred!”

Elaine collapsed on the ground and cried loudly. The Lady Willson glanced at her in disgust, and said to Wendy: “Let this b*tch cry here, let’s go!”

Wendy also said happily: “b*tch! Your good days have just begun! Now it’s to clean up you. When I finish cleaning up your old b*tch, I will definitely find a chance to clean up that little b*tch Claire!”

……

Claire never dreamed that her wonderful mother was being tortured to death by her grandma and her cousin.

Because her father Jacob was unwilling to come out to find her mother, she could only split up with Charlie planner, one to find the chess and card room and the other to the beauty salon.

Charlie got the car key from the Old Master, and was about to get into the Old Master's car, and went to the chess and card room to look around. Claire grabbed him and asked in a low voice: "Charlie, I ask you, What is the specific situation of that old classmate and Dad?"

Charlie asked curiously: "Wife, what do you want to know?"

Claire said: "I want to know her appearance, temperament and personality, as well as her family situation, relationship situation, and her future plans after returning to China."

Charlie said truthfully: "That Aunt is really very beautiful, has a very good temperament, and her personality feels very low-key and humble, and very very friendly. As for her family situation, her husband was very simple. Has passed away, now she and her son are dependent on each other."

After speaking, Charlie hurriedly changed his words: "It can't be said that it is dependent on each other. After all, the mother and son are still very powerful. I heard that they have opened a very large law firm, and it is designed for the world's top 500 companies. They have already moved their businesses back to Aurous Hill, and their future plans are definitely to prepare for retirement in Aurous Hill."

Chapter 867

"What?!"

Claire was shocked and said: "Good looks, good temperament, and perfect personality. More importantly, she is widowed and gold... Isn't this the diamond king among middle-aged aunts?"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "It is indeed the fifth king of the diamond, but this Aunt does not look like an aunt at all, more like an older sister."

Claire asked in surprise, "Is it so exaggerated? How big does it look like?"

Charlie said: "Looking at it is only thirty-seven or eight years old, up to forty."

"real or fake?!"

Claire's face was unbelievable, she rarely saw a woman who was 50 years old, she would look like thirty-seven or eighteen.

Even a movie star is not so outrageous, right?

Charlie said seriously: "I didn't make any jokes with you at all. Aunt looks really young."

Claire exclaimed: "So exaggerated?"

Charlie smiled calmly and said, "It just so happens that she will come to eat at home tonight, you will know when you meet."

Claire no longer doubted Charlie's words. She said anxiously: "This woman is father's first love. Now she is widowed and the conditions are so good. It just so happens that the relationship between my father and my mother is so unstable and even more angry. The human thing is that my mother is still missing at this time. Wouldn't it be necessary for this woman to take advantage of this?!"

Charlie smiled a little embarrassedly and said, "Wife, that's not what we can manage as children. After all, parents also have their freedom. As children, we can only respect, not objection."

Claire suddenly became impatient. Although she knew that her mother was not a good and virtuous woman, she was also her own mother after all. How could she want to see her mother abandoned by her father?

Thinking of this, her heart became even more eager, eager to find her mother quickly and take her home.

So she hurriedly said to Charlie: "Oh, it's getting late. Let's start separately. You must do as much as possible this afternoon. You must arrange all the chess and card rooms. You must take the picture of mother, carefully. Go and ask every owner and every customer in the store."

Charlie said: "I don't have a picture of mother."

For Elaine, Charlie was too late to hide, how could he keep any photos of her in his mobile phone.

Claire hurriedly said, “I will immediately send you the ID photo my mother took some time ago!”

……

After Charlie drove out of home, he started near his home and shuttled between the chess and card rooms.

Every time he went to the entrance of a chess and card room, he would take a photo of the front entrance of the chess and card room, then another photo of the chess and card room, and then send the two photos to his wife to prove that he had been there.

Whenever Claire asked him how it turned out, his rhetoric was the same: the boss said that he had never seen this person, and the guests said that they had never seen this person.

Although he didn’t really ask, he knew the result must be like this.

Claire looked at the various feedbacks he kept sending. On the one hand, she knew that Charlie was indeed helping her find mother, but on the other hand, she couldn’t find any clues for a long time, and her heart became more and more anxious.

It is said that the best time to solve a disappearance case is the 24 hours before the disappearance. If a clue can be found in these 24 hours, there is a higher probability that the person will be found.

Chapter 868

At this time, 24 hours had passed since Elaine disappeared.

So Claire was also very worried and nervous now, so she went to the beauty salons and clubs that Elaine often went to without stopping.

She came to one of the beauty salons, took the picture of Elaine and asked the boss: “Hello, have you seen the woman in the photo?”

The boss looked at Elaine’s picture and said in surprise: “Oh, isn’t this Sister Elaine?”

Claire asked in surprise, “Do you know my mother?”

The boss smiled and said, “So you are Sister Elaine’s daughter. Sister Elaine used to be a frequent visitor to me, but I haven’t seen her much these days. Sister Elaine used to come to me with friends. What’s the matter? Has she disappeared?”

Claire nodded and asked, “Then do you know her friends? Can you give me a contact method.”

The boss suddenly thought of something and blurted out: “Oh, a friend of Sister Elaine’s is making a face with me now, should I call her out and ask?”

Claire said gratefully, “Thank you so much, for your hard work!”

“You’re welcome, you should.”

The boss smiled slightly, picked up the walkie-talkie, and said: “Lili, you call Sister White, just say Sister Elaine’s daughter has come to Sister Elaine, and I want to ask her face to face.”

A response came quickly from the intercom: “Okay, Sister White said this will come.”

Claire waited for a while and saw a fat, very rich and burly woman walking out with a mask on her face.

This woman’s face is a bit too fat, so the entire mask is a little bit too much, and it looks somewhat funny.

But Claire didn’t mean to laugh. She just looked at each other expectantly, hoping to get some information and clues from her mother.

That White Sister walked up to Claire, looked her up and down, and asked, “Are you Elaine’s daughter?”

Claire hurriedly said respectfully: “Hello Aunt White, I am Elaine’s daughter, I would like to ask you, have you seen my mother since yesterday?”

“d*mn!” Sister White snorted angrily: “Friends like your mother, we can’t afford it!”

Claire hurriedly asked: “Aunt White, what do you mean by this? Does my mother have any conflicts with you?”

Sister White curled her lips and said, “How dare I have any conflicts with the old horse? I just called her to make a face with her yesterday afternoon, but do you know how your mother spoke?”

Claire hurriedly asked, “Aunt White, what did my mother say at the time?”

Sister White scolded angrily: “What kind of identity your mother said at the time, how could she have facials with me? She also said that people like us do facials in a beauty salon. She wants to buy the beauty salon directly. Come down, serve her alone, and said that she wants to draw a line with us!”

After speaking, Sister White looked at Claire and asked angrily: “Talk to yourself, is your mother going too far?”

“Everyone is a friend. I kindly asked her to come out and make a face together. She was so sarcastic and ridiculed me. She also said that I was a poor woman and said that she had wealth that I could not imagine in my life! What does she mean? She got rich? Can’t look at our poor sisters?”

“If you don’t look at me, just don’t contact me. What are you doing to harm someone? I f*cking provoke you? Why did you come up to harm me? You really mad at me!”

Chapter 869

Sister White said annoyedly, the already tight mask on her face was collapsed by her twisted facial muscles.

She looked at the mask on the ground, feeling distressed.

Thinking of yesterday’s events, she felt even more depressed to death.

Although she and Elaine are not so good friends, they all have a good friendship. They often play together, make faces together, and often play cards together.

Friends like this, everyone has a lot of each other, and they usually greet each other with a polite smile, and no one will embarrass anyone, but Elaine was on the phone yesterday and ridiculed her so badly that she was so angry that she didn't sleep last night.

Claire was puzzled, why did her mother talk to Sister White like this? She doesn't have much money, but she has been very low-key recently. Did she find any windfall yesterday?

She also said that she would buy a beauty salon and serve herself alone, which proves that this windfall is not a small amount.

But the problem came again, even if she really got a windfall, there is no need to evaporate!

what on earth is this kind of happenings?

The more Claire thought about it, the more she didn't understand.

At this time, the angry sister White asked, "What? Your mother is missing?"

Claire hurriedly nodded and said, "Yes! She hasn't come back since she went out at noon yesterday, and she couldn't get through the phone, WeChat didn't reply, and the video couldn't get through. It's been a day and a night!"

Sister White was stunned, and then snorted and said: "It may be that after your mother got rich, not only did she do with old friends like us, but even you and your dad, so she chose to evaporate. Got it."

As she said, Sister White sighed slightly and said, "I feel much better after hearing what you say. Elaine can't even look down on her husband and daughter, or even poor sisters like us. It's also normal."

Claire felt a little bit in his heart.

She thought of her aunt Horiyah.

Horiyah evaporated with more than 15 million people at the time. It is said that she still raised her little white face outside and eloped with her.

If mother really got a windfall, would she be the same as Horiyah?

Thinking of this, Claire suddenly felt nervous.

She hurriedly asked Sister White again: “Aunt White, do you know any other clues?”

Sister White waved her hand and said, “I just made a phone call with your mother. From then to now, I have never contacted her again, and there is no news about her.”

Claire could only say gratefully: “Thank you Aunt White.”

Sister White said indifferently: “You don’t need to be polite, but I should thank you. I was quite flustered in my heart. Listening to you, I suddenly feel better.”

Claire could only say sincerely to Sister White: “Aunt White, I’m really sorry, I apologize to you for my mother.”

Sister White waved her hand and said seriously: “You don’t need to apologize. If your mother can’t be found, then forget it. But if you can find her, you tell her not to show up in front of me in the future, otherwise I don’t care about her. How rich she is, I will smoke her with a big mouth.”

Claire nodded awkwardly, and after thanking her again, she hurriedly left the beauty salon.

After coming out, Claire has been thinking about this issue.

According to mom’s character. If she really talked to Sister White like that on the phone, it would prove that she was really rich, otherwise she would definitely not dare to talk like that.

But she remember that at noon yesterday, mother wanted to ask Dad for money and went to the beauty salon to make a face. Later, she went to Charlie to ask for it, but Charlie didn’t give her anything.

Chapter 870

In other words, mother was penniless.

So why didn't she miss that Aunt White while on the phone not long afterwards, in the tone of a nouveau riche?

To say that in such a short period of time, she suddenly became rich?

Where does the money come from?

Taking a step back, even if she is really rich, why should she disappear?

Is it really because she hate her and father when she has money?

It's not impossible with her mother's personality, but she has been thinking of Tomson for a long time.

Even if she did get a fortune by accident, it stands to reason that she should hide the money quietly, and then continue to come back to enjoy the luxurious Tomson Villa. This is in line with her mother's behavioral style.

It wasn't that after getting a sum of money, the world evaporated immediately, and she couldn't even live in the Tomson villa, not to mention that she didn't even live in the Tomson villa to sleep.

The more Claire thought about it, the more she felt that this matter was strange and very contradictory, and there was a strange and unexplainable aura everywhere.

However, the clues stopped abruptly when they arrived at Aunt White, and for the time being, she couldn't continue to explore other clues.

Therefore, to solve these mysteries, more clues must be found.

Once the mystery is solved, then the whereabouts of mother will be clear.

Otherwise, she may never find where her mother is.

……

Charlie drove around Aurous Hill City, thinking about his mother-in-law.

He saw his wife getting more and more anxious, and he didn't want his wife to suffer such torture from the bottom of his heart.

But now he hasn't figured out exactly what method should be used to release Elaine.

As he drove through an intersection, he saw the eye-catching words on the intersection billboard: "All the people mobilize, resolutely crack down on MLM and MLM behavior in disguise, completely eradicate the soil for MLM survival, and build a safe and harmonious Aurous Hill!"

Seeing this slogan, Charlie suddenly had a plan.

So he immediately called Issac and asked, "How is my mother-in-law in the detention center recently?"

Issac respectfully said: "Mr. Wade your mother-in-law suffered a bit in the detention center. It seems that everyone in the cell is not pleasing to her eyes, so she has to be treated."

Charlie snorted and said, "She used to scold Old Lady so badly before, and this Lady has such a grudge. This time, she will definitely not let her go easily. It is normal for her to suffer a bit."

Issac asked, "Mr. Wade do you think about how to solve this problem? With all due respect, your mother-in-law has suffered so much in it. If you let her out, she will definitely not give up, the first thing. It must be trouble for you."

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't worry about this. I already have a general plan, but I still need your cooperation. You must cooperate with me and act in a big show."

Issac hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade you can just ask if you have any questions."

Charlie smiled indifferently: "I am not ready to let her out now, I will contact you when I want."

"OK Master!"

Chapter 871

Charlie pretended to look for it all afternoon, and received a call, saying that Aunt was going home soon, so he drove home.

Claire also received a call from her father. Although she was reluctant, she drove home.

Elsa heard that there was a visitor at home, and said tonight that she did not want to go home for dinner.

Claire wanted her to accompany her, so she wouldn't be so embarrassed, but Elsa felt embarrassed herself, so she used the excuse to work overtime and eat out by herself.

Claire couldn't force it, so she said to Jacob, "Dad, after your classmates come later, try not to talk about me. I am not in a good mood today, and I don't want to talk too much."

Jacob also knows that if his daughter is willing to go home at this time and eat this meal with him and his old classmates, even if it is a lot of face, he can't force her.

So he said to Charlie: "Good son-in-law, you have to talk more at the dinner table later, and be more active."

"Okay." Charlie nodded awkwardly.

At this time, the door bell in the villa rang, Jacob couldn't wait to walk to the videophone, and immediately said to Charlie and Claire excitedly: "They are here, I'll open the door."

After speaking, he opened the door and went through the yard to open the door.

Claire looked at Jacob's positive look, couldn't help sighing, and asked Charlie: "You said my dad and that Aunt, is there something else?"

Charlie smiled and said, "They haven't seen each other for more than 20 years, what can I say? You must be thinking too much."

Claire said earnestly: “But when I see my dad like this, he seem to be a little too excited.”

Charlie comforted: “You don’t know about this. After all, they have had a history.”

Claire hurriedly said: “But my dad has already married my mother, and he and my mother are not divorced! He is responsible for and must be loyal to the marriage!”

Charlie smiled and said: “It seems like Dad really had an extramarital affair. He just saw his first love today. How could it be so serious as you said.”

Claire sighed and said, “I’m just worried, not that they already have something now.”

At this time, Meiqing was outside the villa, marveling at this top-notch villa in Aurous Hill.

She has been away from China for a long time, so she doesn’t understand many domestic real estate and other things, nor does she understand.

When Jacob told her the address, he only talked about Tomson Villa A05, and Meiqing didn’t think too much.

But after she came to Tomson, she discovered that the villa in this place turned out to be so luxurious and atmospheric.

Seeing that Jacob lives in such a luxurious villa area now, it made her faintly surprised.

Because she used to ask her classmates to inquire about Jacob’s recent developments over the years, but the feedback she got was that he was not very happy, which made her a little confused.

While waiting for Jacob to open the door outside the gate of A05, Paul was bored, so he checked the approximate selling price with his mobile phone, and said to his mother: “The house here needs about 80 million to more than one billion. I read it online. It is said that Type A villas are the largest in size, and they probably sell for one to several tens of millions.”

Chapter 872

Meiqing nodded and said, “More than one billion is not expensive, but I don’t quite understand. In your Uncle Willson’s situation, how can he afford the villa here?”

Paul smiled slightly and said, “This requires you to ask him personally.”

Meiqing also smiled and said, “Maybe it’s called hiding.”

Paul thought for a while, and said, “Well, let me be honest, I feel that Uncle Willson should be a good person, but not like a hidden person.”

Meiqing asked curiously: “What do you mean by that?”

Paul said, “It’s nothing, it just feels a little strange.”

Meiqing smiled and said: “Well, let’s not discuss this. I should be happy for the old classmate who can live in such an expensive villa. As for the others, we don’t have to ask about it.”

Paul nodded and said seriously: “Mom, you are right.”

At this time, Jacob had also opened the door of the villa. When he saw Meiqing and Paul, he immediately said excitedly: “Oh, Meiqing and Paul, you are here, please come in, please come in quickly.”

Meiqing smiled and said: “Oh, Jacob, your house is really beautiful. When I entered this community just now, it felt very high-end and atmosphere. This should be the best villa area in Aurous Hill?”

Jacob said modestly: “I don’t know if it’s the best. Actually, I just moved in just two days ago.”

Meiqing and Paul walked into the villa with Jacob.

Seeing the exquisite decoration in the yard, Meiqing couldn’t help sighing: “It seems that the decoration of your villa is also a lot of thoughtful. It should be designed for you by a high-end designer?”

Jacob said: “In fact, this villa was not decorated by us. In fact, this villa was also given to my son-in-law by his friend.”

Paul’s expression was very surprised, and he blurted out: “Uncle Willson, this villa is worth more than one billion, right? Mr. Charlie’s friend was willing to give him such an expensive villa?”

Jacob nodded and said, “Not only the villa was given away, but even the decoration was paid for by his friends. We just bought some furniture by ourselves and didn’t spend much money.”

Paul couldn’t help asking: “Is this villa also earned by Mr. Charlie showing Feng Shui for others?”

Jacob happily said, “You really guessed right. This villa is his reward for showing others Feng Shui. Let me tell you, don’t look at my son-in-law. It seems that there is nothing serious about doing things, and there is nothing to do. , But his ability to look at Feng Shui is truly unique in the upper class of Aurous Hill!”

Paul felt a little strange in his heart. Normally speaking, no matter how expensive Feng Shui masters are, there will be more than one or two hundred million price tags once, right?

Charlie showed others Feng Shui, and others gave him such a good villa, coupled with exquisite decoration, this should not only be for the villa, there must be other reasons.

It seems that Charlie is definitely not an ordinary person!

Thinking of this, Paul couldn’t help but exclaimed: “Actually, I also believe in Feng Shui. But I have never met a very good and very capable Feng Shui master. Since Mr. Charlie is so capable, then my new company must Ask him to help me take a look at Feng Shui.”

Jacob smiled and said: “Then you can go back and talk to him, Charlie is very interesting, I believe he will not refuse you!”

Chapter 873

At this time, Jacob had taken Meiqing and her son Paul and walked in through the yard.

When they met, Claire was shocked by Meiqing. She heard Charlie say that Meiqing's temperament and appearance were very good, but she didn't expect it to be so good.

Being a woman, Claire even envied Meiqing a little.

After all, it is really amazing that a woman can maintain such a good level at the age of about 50.

Meiqing was also a little surprised when she saw Claire. She really didn't expect that the daughters of Jacob and Elaine was so beautiful and outstanding.

The Paul next to him, at the moment he saw Claire, couldn't help being a little stunned. He was also shocked by Claire's beauty and temperament.

Jacob introduced at this time: "Meiqing, let me introduce to you, this is my daughter Claire."

After that, he looked at Claire again, and said with a smile: "Claire, this is your father's old classmate, Meiqing, you may want her to be called Aunt."

Claire was shocked by Meiqing's beauty and temperament, and at the same time was even more worried about the relationship between her father and her.

Because compared with Meiqing, her mother really seems to be a thousand miles away. In addition, the relationship between the two of them is not stable. Now that there is such a strong competitor, it will become More fragile.

However, out of politeness, she shook hands with Meiqing very warmly, and said with some respect: "Hello, Aunt."

Meiqing smiled, and sighed sincerely: "Claire, you really look so beautiful!"

Claire said modestly: "Aunt, you really appreciate it. Compared to you, I am far behind."

"No, no," Meiqing said seriously: "When I was your age, I was not as beautiful as you."

After that, she looked at Charlie and said with a smile: “Charlie is really blessed to marry such a good wife.”

Charlie smiled and nodded and said, “Aunt, you are right. This is my blessing.”

Meiqing smiled and introduced her son again, and said: “Claire, this is my son Paul. He should be one year younger than you. It stands to reason that he should call you sister.”

Paul on the side hurriedly stretched out his hand to Claire and said seriously: “Hello Miss Willson, I am Paul, my full name is Paul Smith, and I am glad to meet you.”

Claire was hesitating whether to shake hands with Paul, and Meiqing hurriedly said: “Son, Claire is a married person. It is necessary to avoid suspicion when contacting the opposite s3x.”

Only then did Paul come back to his senses, hurriedly withdrew his hand, and smiled awkwardly: “I’m really embarrassed, it’s because I was rash.”

Claire nodded slightly and smiled as a response. Charlie couldn’t help being surprised, Meiqing’s tutoring was really extraordinary.

Jacob couldn’t wait to say at this time: “Meiqing, I have already bought all the ingredients and seasonings related to those dishes, and are in the kitchen now. We’ll go in and beat it, what do you think?”

Meiqing naturally nodded and smiled: “No problem, let’s cook a meal for the children today.”

After all, she said to Paul: “Son, you have a good chat with Mr. Wade and his wife. In the future, you have to develop as much as possible for a long time. Everyone knows and understands more. It is good for everyone’s future development. Young people should Communicate more and make more friends to expand network.”

Paul nodded hurriedly and said, “Mom, don’t worry, I know.”

Jacob took Meiqing to the kitchen and turned around to explain to Charlie, saying, “My son-in-law, there is my good tea on the coffee table. You can make a cup and give Paul a taste.”

Chapter 874

Charlie nodded: “Okay Dad, I see.

Jacob hurriedly said, “Also, don’t forget the thing I reminded you!”

Charlie knew what he was talking about. He wanted to pay more attention. If the mother-in-law came back, she would not be allowed to enter the door and break Meiqing’s affairs in her own house.

So he smiled and said: “Dad, don’t worry, I will give you a military order for this matter, and there will be no mistakes.”

Jacob gave him a thumbs up and exclaimed, “Really my good son-in-law, I will not treat you badly in the future!”

After speaking, Jacob took Meiqing and plunged into the kitchen.

Claire asked Charlie curiously: “What did Dad tell you? The two of you are mysterious and seem to be engaged in a shameful conspiracy.”

Charlie Charlie said, he definitely can’t tell her that dad let him be here to guard? If Mom comes back, he will carry her away. If he can’t carry, he will knock her out and carry her away.

So he smiled and said, “It’s okay. Dad just asked me to entertain Paul. Don’t let him think that our family has no hospitality.”

“Really?” Claire was full of disbelief.

Charlie said seriously: “Of course it’s true. Didn’t you hear that he asked me to make tea for Paul just now?”

As he said, he hurriedly greeted Paul and said, “Come here to Paul, and I will give you a taste of the high-end tea my father-in-law bought from the WeChat tea seller.”

Charlie feels that Paul is an American, even if he is half of Chinese ancestry, he probably doesn't know much about tea when he lives in the United States.

Therefore, the ordinary tea that his father-in-law bought by the deceit, should still be able to fool him.

Unexpectedly, Paul immediately smiled and said, "Oh, what I like most is drinking tea. Since Uncle Willson has good tea here, I must try it."

Charlie was taken aback for a while, and said with a smile: "Since you understand tea, then I think you might be disappointed."

With that, he took Paul to sit down on the sofa, ready to make tea.

Claire didn't really want to chat with her father's first lover's son, so she said to the two of them: "You two men talk, I don't like tea too much, and I have a headache. I'll go back to the house and rest for a while, sorry. I'm lost."

Paul hurriedly stood up and said politely: "Okay Miss Willson, take a rest first."

Claire went upstairs, and Charlie said to Paul: "Sit down, don't stand and talk."

After Paul sat down, he looked at the Hainan yellow rosewood sofa sitting under him, and said in surprise: "The material of this sofa is really good! At first glance, it is made of sea yellow material, and it is old. As soon as the pulp comes out, the texture of this wood is particularly beautiful, a good thing!"

Charlie was a bit stunned. He really didn't expect that although Paul was a mixed race, his mother was completely a Chinese.

He speaks good Chinese, knows tea, knows wood, and even knows patina. The other half of this guy's American ancestry is not fake, right?

And why is his hobby so similar to his old man?

Had it not been for his blond hair and a standard white skin color, he would even doubt if he had been left behind by the Old Master.

Chapter 875

So Charlie looked at Paul and asked curiously: “Paul, did you often come to China before?”

Paul shook his head and said with a smile: “I just come here on business occasionally, but every time it doesn’t take more than a week.”

Charlie asked with a puzzled look: “Then how do you know so much about tea, Chinese furniture and wood?”

Paul smiled and said: “It’s mainly because my mother likes these. I only came into contact with these when I was a child.”

As he said, Paul said again: “Don’t look at me as if I look like a mixed race, and I seem to be more of a white race, but in fact I am a downright yellow person in my bones. I have been very influenced by my mother since I was a child. I like Chinese culture and Chinese food, Chinese habits and everything in China.”

“That’s it.”

Charlie nodded, boiled water in the sea of tea, and started to prepare tea, while letting people be fooled into buying tea on WeChat.

After brewing the tea, Charlie poured a cup for Paul and himself, and smiled and said to Paul: “Come, taste my Old Master’s tea.”

Paul nodded and thanked him, then took his teacup to his lips and took a sip.

Immediately afterwards, his expression became a little weird.

After tasting it for a long time, he said embarrassedly: “Uncle Willson’s taste in drinking tea is very strange. To be honest, I can’t taste the goodness of this tea. Why does Uncle Willson treat it as a good treasure? Where’s the tea?”

Charlie thought to himself that this Paul was really acquainted, much better than his own husband.

He is a silly Old Master who has been drinking this kind of tea. Not only did he fail to drink it, but the more he drank, the better it tasted.

If he hadn't stopped him, he would definitely find the WeChat girl who sells tea to buy some more.

So he smiled and said to Paul: "father-in-law bought this tea from a liar on WeChat. It cost a lot of money, but it's really not a good thing."

Paul also understood what was going on. He nodded slightly and said to Charlie: "I have the superb one that I entrusted to others and bought from the south. I have a chance to give some to Mr. Charlie next day. Let uncle Willson taste it. The tea is really good. It was a tea that was picked and fried by the top master."

Charlie politely thanked him and said, "father-in-law doesn't know much about tea, but he just likes it very much, so if you give him good tea, it will be a violent thing. Just keep drinking this tea and entertain yourself."

In fact, Charlie's psychological activity is that son-in-law hasn't given him any good tea. Does it seem inappropriate for him, an outsider?

Paul didn't realize Charlie's mentality. He thought of what Jacob told him before entering the villa, and looked at Charlie curiously: "Mr. Charlie, I heard Uncle Willson say that this villa is for others to see. Is it true that I earned it from Feng Shui?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "That's right. Actually, it's not just looking at Feng Shui, but by looking at Feng Shui, it solves some of the more important problems for others."

Paul said very sincerely: "Mr. Charlie will tell you that, I am a person who has studied the Book of Changes and gossip and other things, but I have never had a very good Master to get started, and my spare time is also relatively limited. , So my research is relatively superficial."

After speaking, Paul said again: "By the way, Mr. Charlie, my new company will be officially opened in Aurous Hill soon. Could you please help me take a look at Feng Shui?"

Charlie saw that this Paul was very friendly to himself, and his EQ and quality were relatively high. In line with the principle of reaching out and not hitting the smiley person, he smiled and said, “When will your company open? I can take time to have a look.”

Paul was very excited and said, “Thank you so much. My company will open the day after tomorrow. If you have time, can it be tomorrow?”

“It is Okay.”

Chapter 876

In the kitchen at this moment, Meiqing has put on her apron, and with the help of Jacob, she began to process the ingredients and prepare to cook.

Jacob hit the side, playing very diligently.

He dreams of having such a day, he and his beloved Meiqing can have a sumptuous dinner in the kitchen together.

But he didn’t expect that this dream would finally come true after twenty years.

Meiqing was full of emotion. She has lived in the United States with her husband for more than 20 years, and the two often cook together, but she has never made herself feel the way she is now.

She feel that the man next to her, as long as he stands by her side, he can bring her an infinite sense of intimacy.

Cooking for him by her, busy in the kitchen with him, full of joy and satisfaction.

When two people are cooking together, there is always some friction and contact on the body. Sometimes they rub their hands, sometimes they touch other parts. Soon, the two of them are red. face.

After all, both of them have had a lot of past events, and they are each other’s first love, and even when they first tasted the forbidden fruit, they both gave each other the first time.

So after so many years, after seeing each other again, the hearts of these two people are always affected by the memories of the past.

It is as if there is a strong magnetic field inside the two people, and it is the kind of magnetic field that the opposite s3x attracts.

When Jacob laid hands on Meiqing, they had been close to each other countless times, and had an impulse in heart several times, wanting to hug the other person directly in arms.

But this impulse was quickly suppressed by the timidity in his heart.

Meiqing herself is very capable in housework, but today because she has her first love around her, she also feels that no matter what she does, she seems a little absent-minded.

Even always distracted by the man around her.

A few times when she cut things, she almost cut her own hands because of distraction.

Jacob was also a little absent-minded by the side. His energy was not on washing vegetables, picking vegetables, and helping Meiqing at all, but on Meiqing herself.

At this moment, Jacob even regretted moving to Tomson’s big villa.

Because, if it were in the previous home, in such a small kitchen, two people were busy working in it, even if they borrowed it, they would have to touch or even stick to each other.

But the kitchen of Tomson’s villa is really too big.

Even if there are five people working in it at the same time, they can be in order without disturbing each other.

Therefore, every time Jacob wants to get closer to Meiqing, he needs to find some special reasons or excuses.

Jacob struggled for a long time and didn't dare to hug Meiqing. Every time he mustered up the courage, he soon persuaded himself against it.

Finally, when Meiqing put the shrimp into the pot, Jacob suddenly showed courage and hugged her from behind Meiqing, and murmured nervously and excitedly in her mouth: "Meiqing, Over the past twenty years, I really missed you!"

Chapter 877

Suddenly, Meiqing was hugged tightly by Jacob, and her whole body stiffened in a moment.

From the bottom of her heart, why didn't she hope that Jacob could hug herself tightly after twenty years?

After all, this is the only person she has loved in her life.

At this moment, the first lover from more than 20 years ago hugged her so tightly, his hands clasped tightly on her belly, and the feeling seemed to have brought her back to the twenty-year-old. Youth years.

The true feelings in Meiqing's heart were surging, and she suddenly couldn't help it, and put her hand on the other's hand.

But at the moment she put her hand on Jacob's hand, she suddenly realized that it was wrong for her to do so.

So she broke away from Jacob's embrace, arranging her hair in a panic, and said unnaturally: "Jacob, we two can't do this, you are married after all, and I can't wrong Elaine! "

Jacob was immediately anxious, and blurted out: "At the beginning, she was sorry for you. When we were together, we were in such a good relationship. She knew that I was your boyfriend, and she took advantage of it when I was drunk. And in, if she were not so shameless, the two of us would have already been together!"

Meiqing sighed lightly and said: "Even though the past was her fault, I was the one who chose to let go. Since I have chosen to let go and give you to her, I will not be like her

back then. I'm sorry for that, and I'm sorry for her again. This is a matter of principle. Otherwise, would I be like her?"

Jacob was anxious and said, "That woman has almost ruined the relationship between the two of us for a lifetime. Do you still need to talk about her about principles at this time?"

Meiqing said seriously: "In fact, after that incident happened back then, I also knew in my heart that all of this was caused by Elaine behind my back. I knew she is a villain, but I can't become a villain because of being hurt by a villain."

As she said, she looked at Jacob again, and said very seriously: "You are her husband after all. I can meet you and eat with you like a normal friend or an old classmate, but we can't have such things, it's not possible at all..."

Jacob's tears were streaming down. He looked at Meiqing and choked and said, "Is it impossible for the two of us in this life? After so many years, we can finally meet again, don't you want to make up for us? Was it a regret back then?"

Meiqing's expression was also a bit painful, and she sighed: "Of course I want to, otherwise I won't make a special trip back from the United States, but I think that gentlemen must do everything they want when it comes to money and feelings. If we The two have a chance to be together again, and that must be after you and Elaine divorced."

Jacob blurted out without hesitation: "Then I will divorce her immediately!"

Meiqing said very seriously: "Jacob, don't get me wrong. I'm not saying that after you divorce Elaine, the two of us can be together."

Jacob asked nervously, "Meiqing, what do you mean by this? I don't understand, don't you want to be with me?"

Meiqing said sincerely: "Jacob, after all we haven't seen each other for so many years, how could we suddenly decide to be together? This is too trifling."

As she said, she said with a serious face: "We were in school when we were dating. At that time, we were all students. We had to study and socialize with our classmates every

day. We never lived together. Life is different from falling in love. Especially at our age, we must not only consider our own life, not only our own feelings, but also our children and their views on each other."

Chapter 878

"So this kind of thing is not something we can decide with our lips when we are like teenagers. We must think carefully before we can make a more mature decision."

Jacob said immediately: "I can't accept what you said. I know you still have feelings for me in your heart, and I have feelings for you in my heart. Since both people have feelings, what can't you break through? "

With that said, Jacob forced himself to ask: "Meiqing, I want you to tell the truth, do you really feel about me now?"

Meiqing said with some embarrassment: "How do you ask me to answer your question? After all, we were together back then, and the relationship was so good, and we were all our first loves, and we had regrets for more than 20 years. It's self-deception."

As she said, Meiqing said again: "But as I said just now, this matter is not just about how you feel."

Jacob's tears flowed more and more, aggrieved like a child.

For so many years, he has suffered too much emotionally. So he felt great comfort at the moment when Meiqing came back.

When he saw Meiqing, he really realized that his previous life had always been in dire straits.

Therefore, he didn't want to live that kind of life for a minute.

Seeing Jacob crying like a child, Meiqing's eyes were red.

She walked up to Jacob, used her sleeves to gently wipe away his tears, and said distressedly: "Jacob, you have worked so hard for so many years. If you can go back in

time, return to the one before our graduation. At that time, even if you and Elaine already have facts, I will not give up on you…"

As she said, she sighed sadly again: "It's a pity, time is gone, no one can let the years turn back. In a blink of an eye, we are all middle-aged and elderly people over half a hundred years old."

Jacob grasped her hand tightly and said excitedly: "Meiqing! Because we can't let the years turn back, we should not let down our future! Let us not let down in a second!"

At this point, Jacob was very excited, knelt on one knee, and blurted out: "Meiqing, I want to be with you!"

Seeing him kneeling, Meiqing suddenly panicked, and hurriedly pulled him up and blurted out: "Oh, Jacob, what are you doing? Get up!"

Jacob said stubbornly: "If you don't agree to me, then I won't be able to get up here!"

Meiqing glanced at the door of the kitchen and said anxiously: "Oh, get up quickly, if you let the children come in, how can you explain this?"

Jacob said seriously: "If Paul comes in and sees it, then I will tell him that I love his mother. I want to be with his mother and hope to be blessed by him; if it is Claire seeing it, Then I will tell her that I love you, and I want to divorce her mother and be with you!"

Chapter 879

When talking about this, Jacob suddenly became emotional.

He observed at Meiqing's eyes and said emotionally: "Meqing, I'm really not joking with you. Every word I say comes from the bottom of my heart. In the past twenty years since you left, I have never been happy, we are all this old, why can't we put aside those scruples and pursue a real love vigorously?"

Meiqing sighed faintly: "Jacob, I have thought about everything you said, and to be honest, I also have illusions in my heart. It's just that the current situation is really not like before. The third party I hate most in my life. So I don't want to become a third

party, so we shouldn't be so anxious about this matter. Give me some time, and I will give you some time."

Jacob hurriedly asked: "Are you willing to stay with me after I divorced Elaine?"

Meiqing's big beautiful eyes with a few fine wrinkles observed at Jacob unblinkingly, and said seriously: "Jacob, I admit that one of my big motives for returning to China is to hope to see you again. I hope I can continue with you again."

Having said that, she changed the conversation and said: "However, we are not 18 or even 20-year-old youngsters. We have to think carefully about things now. I have no way to answer the question of whether we are willing to be with you. After you are truly single, the two of us have tried to get along for a while, and I will answer your question solemnly."

Jacob blurted out without hesitation: "I am willing, I am willing, ten thousand times willing, one million times willing."

Meiqing said seriously: "Jacob, I also hope that you will seriously and solemnly consider Elaine, your marriage. Consider whether there is still love between you two. If you still have love, then I will wish you all the same as before; if you do not have love, then you must tell her clearly as early as possible. I still know your character very well. If you are constantly interrupted, you will always be disturbed."

Meiqing is already a complete winner in life, but the only thing she has not won in her life is true love.

Therefore, she is obsessed with Jacob.

Everyone should have an obsessive object in their heart. If this obsessive object is with him, then his life is happy and his life is fulfilled; but if the obsessive object is not with him Together, he will regret for life.

Therefore, Meiqing's return to China this time can be said to be nothing else, just to rediscover the unforgettable love during this period of sunset in life.

Jacob couldn't wait to say: "Meiqing, as long as you don't dislike me and are willing to stay with me, I will definitely divorce Elaine!"

Meiqing sighed softly and said, “Whether you and her were intentional or unintentional, or if you were used by others, in the final analysis, you have betrayed our feelings. If you are really willing to make up for it, then of course I am also willing. Give you a chance.”

Recalling that year, Jacob suddenly stood up and once again hugged Meiqing face-to-face.

While hugging her tightly, he said: “Meiqing, I regretted what happened back then for more than 20 years. This time I will never let myself regret it again. You must wait for me!”

Meiqing nodded and said softly: “Okay! I’m waiting for you! But you can’t hold me like this anymore. What we do now is wrong!”

Jacob said stubbornly: “Whether it is right or wrong, I just want to hold you now!”

Meiqing was struggling in her heart. Want to talk about her feeling of being held in his arms, but she has lived a decent life in her life and cannot accept that she is so close to a married man.

So she said in a panic: “Oh, you let me go first, it’s not good for us, and I still have to cook…”

Jacob said: “I have you in my heart, and you also have me in in your heart. What’s so bad about this!”

After speaking, Jacob actually plucked up the courage, lowered his head and wanted to k!ss Meiqing.

Meiqing hurriedly avoided him, and said very solemnly: “Have you talked to yourself for a long time?”

Chapter 880

As she was talking, a burning smell spread in the kitchen.

Meiqing exclaimed: “Oh, my Longjing Shrimp!”

Having said that, she hurriedly pushed Jacob away, blushing and ran to the side of the stove, and when she looked into the pot, she let out a mournful cry: “It’s over, it’s over, the shrimps are all cooked!”

Jacob quickly reminded her from the side: “Quickly turn off the fire, or it will burn out soon.”

Meiqing hurriedly turned off the gas on the stove. The shrimp that had been burnt in the pot said helplessly, “I blame you, originally this was my best dish, but it’s all over now… .”

Jacob was also embarrassed and guilty, and said, “Should I go out and buy you a bag of shrimps again?”

At this time, both Charlie and Paul, who were drinking tea outside, could smell the mushy smell spreading out of the kitchen, and Charlie subconsciously said, “Is it not a mess?”

Paul frowned and said, “My mother cooks very professionally. It shouldn’t happen to her…”

Charlie stood up and said, “Paul, sit down for a while. I’ll go in and take a look. Don’t be surprised.”

Paul hurriedly said, “I will come too.”

After saying that he was about to get up, Charlie stretched out his hand, pressed him back, and said with a smile: “Sit and drink tea. I’ll just go and see it.”

What Charlie was thinking at this time was, if his mother and father-in-law were doing the firewood in the kitchen at this time, and the two of them were disheveled and forgot what was in the pot, how embarrassing would he be to rush in like this?

He’s different. His mother and Jacob are not related by blood. He just went in to watch the show.

Paul didn’t know that Charlie’s heart at this time was all thoughts of watching the show. Seeing that Charlie had already stepped to the kitchen, he didn’t insist on it anymore.

Charlie came to the kitchen, opened the kitchen door, and probed in.

Seeing that the two people in the kitchen were hurriedly tidying up and had burnt the pot, their clothes looked neat, and there was nothing wrong with them, Charlie couldn't help feeling a little disappointed.

He wanted to come over and eat a melon, but he didn't even have a watermelon rind.

However, looking at the faces of the old man and his first love, both seem to be a little red, and it feels as if the two should have had some closer contact just now.

So Charlie deliberately pretended to be surprised and asked: "Dad, Aunt, I don't know what burned, are you two all right?"

Jacob hurriedly said in a panic: "Well, nothing is wrong, nothing is wrong, just accident, the pot burned, I am dealing with it, don't worry."

Charlie said, two people can still see the confusion after watching a pot, you two must have done nothing good just now.

Jacob said with a guilty conscience at this time: "Charlie, you should go out and have tea with Paul. It is enough to have me and Aunt here..."

Chapter 881

The two first-love lovers, who had been in the kitchen for more than an hour, finally made a table of food.

Jacob ran out to tell Charlie and Paul: "Get ready, we can eat."

After speaking, he asked Paul again: "By the way, Paul, do you want to drink two cups at night?"

Paul smiled and took out a portable gift box and said: "Uncle Willson, I just brought two bottles of 30-year-old Maotai. This bottle of Moutai is not an ordinary Moutai. It was an export version more than 20 years ago. It was exported to the United States, and then collected by collectors in the United States. It has been properly preserved until now. Each bottle is two kilograms."

Jacob was surprised and said: “For 30 years of aging more than 20 years ago, isn’t it more than 50 years since now?”

“Yes!” Paul said with a smile: “It should be about 56 years.”

Jacob sighed, “Oh, this wine is too precious. It’s a waste to give it to me. You should keep it for yourself.”

Paul hurriedly said: “Uncle Willson, you don’t need to be so polite to me. It was originally a gift for you. If you want, we will drink it with a bottle in the evening. If you don’t want it, we will change another wine. “

When Jacob heard this, he smiled and said, “In that case, thank you. Let’s drink a bottle tonight!”

With that said, Jacob said to Charlie again: “Charlie, you go upstairs and tell Claire to come down for dinner.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Then I will go upstairs and call her.”

After that, Charlie got upstairs and when he came to the bedroom, he found Claire lying on the bed with her back to the door.

He said, “Wife, come downstairs to eat.”

While talking, Charlie was about to walk into the bedroom when he heard his wife say: “Oh, don’t come here yet.”

Immediately afterwards, Claire stood up, turned her back to Charlie, as if reaching out and wiping her eyes.

Charlie hurriedly walked around in front of her, looked at her red eyes, and asked: “Wife, why are you crying again?”

Claire shook her head and stubbornly denied: “I didn’t cry, but my eyes were a little uncomfortable.”

Charlie said distressedly: “Still quibbling. Your eyes are red like this, and you still said I didn’t cry?”

After speaking, he asked softly: “Is it because of mom?”

Claire was silent for a moment, then sighed, nodded and said: “It has been almost 30 hours now, and there is no news yet. I’m really afraid that Mom will have some accident.”

As she said, tears burst into her eyes again: “Furthermore, when such a big thing happened at home, I expected my dad to be able to stick with me, but I didn’t expect him to…”

At this point, Claire couldn’t speak anymore. She couldn’t keep her emotions all at once, so she cried out.

Charlie hurriedly stretched out his hand and took her in his arms. While gently tapping her back, he comforted in her ear: “Wife, don’t cry, mom will definitely be fine. Don’t worry, I assure you.”

Claire sobbed and asked, “What can you promise me? You don’t know where she is, you don’t know what she has gone through, and you don’t know whether she is in danger…”

Charlie said seriously: “Don’t worry, since I have promised you, I will definitely not let her have trouble. I will ask those capable friends to help me find a way.”

Claire hurriedly asked, “Really? You go to them, can they be willing to help?”

Chapter 882

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry about it. If someone agrees, they are stronger than us and have a wider network than us. Maybe they can help us figure out what happened.”

Claire breathed a sigh of relief and said gratefully: “Charlie, that’s really thank you so much!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Silly girl, I’m your husband, why are you polite to me?”

As he said, he patted her on the shoulder hurriedly, and said: “Let’s go, let’s go down for dinner first, and after dinner, I’ll go out to find my friends and see if they can help. If they don’t, then I will Ask them for help. Anyway, I promise you that Mom will come back safely!”

Claire nodded heavily, feeling a lot more comfortable.

Before that, she felt that she was the only one in the family thinking about her mother’s disappearance. Now that Charlie stood with herself so resolutely and was willing to help, she was naturally relieved.

Charlie really felt sorry for Claire at this time. It can be seen that Elaine’s disappearance has been worrying her all the time. If Elaine is not allowed to come back quickly, Elaine hasn’t had any major incidents in the detention center, and his wife is probably already. Unbearable.

So he decided in his heart that he would implement it tomorrow. He had already figured out the plan, and he could get Elaine back the day after tomorrow.

To comfort Claire, Charlie took her downstairs.

In the restaurant downstairs, Jacob and Meiqing had already prepared a table of food.

On the other hand, Paul opened one of the rare bottles of Maotai aging. Seeing Charlie and Claire walking down, he smiled and asked Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, would you like to have two glasses?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Okay, then I will have two drinks with you.”

Claire on the side reminded in a low voice: “Aren’t you going to find your friends after dinner? Or don’t drink, you can’t drive after drinking.”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s okay. I’ll take a taxi after I finish drinking. It’s the first time Mr. Paul came to the house. It’s impossible to not drink two drinks with him.”

Hearing this, Claire nodded and said, “Okay, as long as you don’t drive anymore.”

At this time, Jacob walked out of the kitchen with a pot of beef soup, and saw Claire, he smiled and said, “Oh, Claire, try your Aunt’s craftsmanship later. I just stole it. After eating two bites, I can tell you this, just three words, It is great.”

Claire had no appetite for food at all now, not to mention that the meal was made by her mother’s rival in love back then, so she didn’t want to eat it even more.

But because of face, she could only sit down at the table.

At this time, Meiqing took off her apron and walked out of the kitchen with the bowls and chopsticks. Seeing that Charlie and Claire were both down, she smiled slightly and said, “I’m sorry, I made you wait for a long time. time to eat.”

Then, she asked Charlie and Claire with concern: “You two must be hungry? Come on, move your chopsticks!”

The table is full of home-cooked dishes of varying taste made by Meiqing.

There are Xihucuyu, braised prawns in oil, Dongpo meat, fish head tofu, fried shrimp eel and so on.

These dishes are really beautiful, and they are not much less than professional restaurants.

Meiqing said with some regret: “I originally had a Longjing Shrimp that I was better at, but I was too busy in the kitchen just now, so I didn’t care about it all at once, and it’s mashed up, so I can only make it for you next time. .”

When talking about the Longjing shrimp paste pot, Meiqing thought of the scene where Jacob suddenly hugged herself in the kitchen. Two red clouds appeared on her beautiful face…

Chapter 883

Seeing the food Meiqing made, Charlie couldn’t help but appetite, but out of politeness, he didn’t feel ashamed to use his chopsticks directly, instead he took out a bottle of drink and poured it for the two ladies.

Later, he picked up the wine glass and said with a smile: “Aunt and Paul, welcome you back to China, welcome you back to Aurous Hill, and welcome you to our home as a guest. Let’s have a drink together.”

Jacob also hurriedly echoed: “That’s it, I’ll take the wind and dust for you, let’s have a drink together!”

Meiqing picked up a drink and said sincerely: “I really appreciate your hospitality. I didn’t expect to be able to have a home-cooked meal at my old classmate’s house on the first day of returning to Aurous Hill. Thank you very much.”

Jacob smiled and said: “Meiqing, we have been old classmates for so many years, what are you doing so politely for this little thing!”

After that, he said: “Furthermore, this table of food today is all your credit. I’m just battling it out. I’m very embarrassed about it. How can any old classmates come here as guests and cook it herself.”

Meiqing smiled and said: “What’s so embarrassing about this, I said it at first, I will cook today.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Come on, let’s dry this first glass of wine first!”

Everyone picked up their wine glasses and drinks. The three men drank all the wine in the small wine cup, and the two ladies took their drinks and took a sip.

Claire’s expression was slightly indifferent, but she can’t be blamed.

After all, she has also tried her best to express her kindness to Meiqing.

Meiqing is also very clear in her heart that Claire must have an opinion on herself, so she also deliberately flattered her, and smiled and said to Claire: “Claire, first try the braised prawns cooked by auntie. , See if it suits your taste.”

With that said, Meiqing took the initiative to pick up a prawn for her and handed it to her bowl.

Claire was somewhat embarrassed. After all, this woman was her father's first love back then. Now she is sitting in her own home and picking food for her. This feeling is always a bit wrong.

However, she nodded very kindly, and said softly, "Thank you Aunt."

Having said that, she also tasted the braised prawns.

Unexpectedly, the taste of this shrimp made her amazed at the entrance.

Well, Claire has eaten this dish of braised prawns more than once, but she has never tasted such a good one.

The braised prawns cooked by Meiqing have moderate sweet and salty taste, tangy aroma, and good flavor.

Claire was even more amazed in her heart. This Aunt is really not an ordinary woman. Not only does she have a good temperament and a good image, she even cooks so deliciously.

She recalled the meals her mother had cooked. There was only one adjective that could describe it, which was hard to swallow. Compared with Meiqing's cooking skills, it was almost every day!

More importantly, her mother never seeks improvement in cooking. What was the taste of cooking more than 20 years ago, it still tastes that cooking now.

Later, after she married Charlie and, Charlie was in charge of cooking, her life was much better.

However, although Charlie's cooking is good, it's still far behind Meiqing.

Chapter 884

At this time, Meiqing gave him another piece of Xihucuyu, and said with a smile: "At first you tasted this fish, which is also a specialty of aunt, but I haven't done it for some time. I don't know if it suits you. Taste."

Seeing the enthusiastic Meiqing put the fish into her bowl, Claire nodded in order not to hurt people's face, and said, "Thank you Aunt, but you don't always have to add food to me, you eat first."

Meiqing nodded and said with a smile: "You must eat more food yourself. If you can't reach it, let Charlie pick it up for you."

Claire agreed, and then tasted the fish that Meiqing gave her. After taking this bite, it immediately surprised her.

Meiqing's cooking is really delicious. The fish is soft, fragrant and delicious. It is impeccable.

Jacob was also dumbfounded.

He has never eaten such delicious home-cooked food in his entire life. You have to know that eating a delicious meal at home is completely different from eating a delicious meal in a restaurant.

There is a warm feeling of home as a blessing, and that feeling will make men linger.

This is why women always say that if you want to keep a man's heart, you must first keep the man's stomach.

Jacob felt that his stomach and his taste buds were conquered by Meiqing's cooking skills at this moment.

He looked at Paul enviously and said: "Paul, your mother cooks so deliciously, you are blessed."

Paul smiled and said seriously: "Uncle Willson, this question depends on how you look at it."

"Take me as an example. When I was in college, it was very painful, because I left home and my mother. No matter what I ate at school, I almost felt a little bit meaningless;"

"Later, because of the busy business of the law firm, I often traveled on business. Most of the time I flew back and forth across the United States, and there was still a lot of

time flying back and forth around the world, and I had no chance to taste the food my mother cooked."

"But. My appetite has been spoiled by her cooking skills, so I can't get used to eating wherever I go. This feeling is actually very painful."

Jacob sighed: "That's true. It is easy for people to change from frugality to luxury, and it is difficult to change from extravagance to frugality. Your mother cooks so deliciously. If it was me, I would not be interested in any food outside."

When Claire heard the cryptic meaning in his father's words, he was not very happy, so he took a drink and said to Meiqing: "Aunt, I toast you, it must be very hard to come back from the United States so far. This glass is to wash the dust for you."

Meiqing hurriedly picked up a drink and said with a smile: "Thank you Claire, then we will drink a drink instead of wine."

Claire touched her cup slightly with that of Meiqing, and at the same time she couldn't help but sighed and said, "Hey, it would be nice if my mother was also at home. She has been talking about you for so many years, knowing that you are back. She must be very happy."

When Claire mentioned Elaine, Jacob and Meiqing both had unnatural expressions.

Both of them knew very well in their hearts that Claire mentioned Elaine at this time, deliberately speaking to them both, reminding them that this family, and her mother, even if her mother is not here, she is The hostess of this house!

Meiqing's dignified expression was a bit embarrassing, she smiled unnaturally and said, "I haven't seen your mother for so many years, and I really want to see her."

After speaking, she looked at Jacob and asked, "By the way, where did Elaine go? Why is she not at home?"

Jacob hurriedly said: "She, she has been back to her family in the past two days. I guess she will be back in a few days."

Chapter 885

Since Meiqing's cooking skills are so good, everyone has a little support for this meal.

Although Claire was somewhat dissatisfied with Meiqing in her heart, and was a bit repulsive, she did not have any ability to resist her cooking.

She usually pays attention to diet, but this evening she ate three times the usual amount of food.

Not to mention Charlie and Jacob, the father-in-law. The two elders were like windswept clouds, eating almost all the dishes, and there was not much vegetable soup left.

After eating, Jacob secretly put his hand under the table, loosened his belt, and temporarily relieved his bulging stomach.

At the same time, he could not help but secretly thought: "Meiqing is really perfect in every aspect. If he can really divorce Elaine and stay with her, it will be from the eighteenth h*ll, all at once to top heaven.

Even Charlie couldn't help but imagine that if Jacob could be with Meiqing, then his days would be much more comfortable.

A mother-in-law like Meiqing can't really find with a lantern, and she cooks so deliciously. If she becomes his own "step mother-in-law," then she will save him from cooking in the future.

It's a pity that he can't let Elaine disappear from the world.

After eating dinner later, he has to talk to Issac to see how to release Elaine from the detention center.

……

After eating, Meiqing took the initiative to clean up the dining room and kitchen.

Charlie hurried to take over, but she refused to let Charlie interfere, saying that women should do everything in the kitchen.

After everything was cleaned up, Meiqing said to the family: “It’s late, and Paul and I won’t bother you today. Thank you for your hospitality today. I have had a very happy meal!”

Jacob hurriedly said: “Oh, Meiqing, I have to thank you. It was you who gave us such a hearty meal of Suzhou home-cooked dishes and fulfilled my wish for more than 20 years.”

Meiqing smiled and nodded. For her, it was also a wish for many years, but in front of Claire, she was not suitable to say many things, so she said: “Okay, I won’t bother you. You stay here, we will go first.”

Jacob asked, “How did you come here?”

Meiqing said: “Paul came by car, but the car stopped at the door of your villa.”

Jacob said: “Oh, can Paul still drive after drinking?”

Meiqing smiled and said, “He can’t drive, I can drive, and I haven’t drunk.”

“Oh yes!” Jacob said with a smile: “I just forgot about this. That’s fine. I’ll send you to the car.”

After that, he opened the door without waiting for Meiqing to express her attitude, walked out first, and then made another sign of please.

Seeing this, Meiqing said, “Thank you, Jacob.”

Charlie and Claire sent them outside the gate, and after saying goodbye to them politely, Jacob took them out.

Chapter 886

Seeing them walking away, Claire closed the door and said to Charlie: “The feeling between this Aunt and my dad is too obvious. You say my dad will not cheat… .”

Charlie said seriously: “I think Aunt is definitely not that kind of person. She is a very principled person. Even if she likes dad in her heart, she will definitely wait for dad and our mother to divorce. What development does Dad have.”

Claire angrily rebuked, “What are you talking about? How could Dad divorce Mom?”

Charlie knew that Claire would definitely not be able to accept such a thing, so he didn’t talk to her in depth. After checking the time, he said: “My wife, you can take a good rest at home. Don’t go out to find mother. I will go. I beg a friend to see if they have any other channels, so I can ask for help.”

Claire nodded and said, “Do you want me to go with you?”

Wade hurriedly said: “No need, I just take a taxi to go by myself. You haven’t been worrying about it for the past two days, so go back to your room and take a rest.”

Claire sighed and said, “That’s OK, then I won’t go with you. If you have any questions, remember to communicate with me in time. If you have a clue, you must tell me immediately.”

Charlie agreed, opening the door and saying: “Okay, then I will go straight away.”

Saying goodbye to his wife, when Charlie left Tomson and came outside the entire villa area, the Old Master had just sent away Meiqing and her son.

Seeing that Charlie was going out, Jacob hurriedly asked, “Charlie, it’s so late, do you want to go out?”

Charlie nodded and said, “I’ll beg a few friends to see if I can find clues about mom.”

As soon as Jacob heard this, he suddenly became nervous, and hurriedly grabbed him and asked, “Who are you going to ask for? Are you going to ask Orvel? Or to ask that Miss Song?”

Charlie said: “Just ask, they have a lot of contacts, maybe there is some way to find mom.”

“Oh…” Jacob clutched his chest with a heartbroken expression, and asked, “My son-in-law, should we be so anxious about this matter? Can’t we take it easy? You say father It’s only a day since these two good days, are you going to destroy it yourself?”

Charlie naturally knew what Jacob was thinking, he must be 10,000 unwilling, as he wanted to find Elaine back now.

After all, he had just met his first love today, and the two seemed to have some opportunities for development. At this time, the person he didn’t want to see most was probably Elaine.

However, in Charlie’s eyes, Jacob’s happiness is naturally inferior to that of his wife’s happiness.

So he could only say with a helpless look: “I’m sorry, Dad, Claire’s mood has not been very good recently. If I can’t find Mom again, I think she will be stimulated, so I have to find a way to get Mom as fast as possible. get back.”

Jacob’s expression was extremely ugly, and he said seriously: “Good son-in-law, she is already an adult at first, and an adult must have a certain degree of tolerance. You should temper her and let her wait two more. Goodness, dad begs you…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Dad, don’t be so anxious now. Even if I ask a friend for help, it may not be possible to get Mom back right away.”

Jacob blurted out: “How could I not be in a hurry. Whether it is Orvel or Miss Song, they are all capable people in Aurous Hill. Isn’t it easy for them to find someone? Maybe your mother will do it tonight. Come back!”

Charlie looked at Jacob’s almost crying expression, and said helplessly: “Dad, this kind of thing is not something we can do whatever we want. Instead of hoping that mom will come back a few days later, or even not come back, It’s better to hope that she will come back soon.”

After speaking, Charlie added: “After mom comes back, you can tell her clearly, and then formally divorce her. In this way, you can pursue your own happiness without any worries!”

Chapter 887

Charlie’s words made Jacob wake up instantly.

Only at this time did he realize that evasion is not the solution to the problem, only to face the problem and completely solve the problem is the best solution.

If he wants to stay and fly with Meiqing, he must divorce Elaine.

Only after divorce can he be able to marry Meiqing into the door upright.

Thinking of this, he felt much better, and said to Charlie: “Okay, I know, you can go to your friends for help, I will find someone to inquire about the divorce, and when your mother comes back, I Just ask her for a divorce.”

After bidding farewell to Jacob, Charlie took a taxi to Shangri-La Hotel.

Issac is already here waiting for him.

The manager of the hotel respectfully invited Charlie to Issac’s office.

As soon as the door of the office closed, Issac immediately said respectfully: “Mr. Wade I’m really sorry, but you have to condescend to come to me for your hard work. I should see you.”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “It’s better to say something when I come to see you. It’s not easy to explain when you come to see me.”

Then he asked, “My mother-in-law who stole more than 20 billion from me, how is she in the detention center now?”

“She’s very miserable.” Issac said: “She became a public enemy of the entire cell inside. I heard that she seemed to have not eaten a bite of food since she went in.”

Charlie nodded lightly. Said blankly: “She is responsible for all this, and she can’t blame others.”

Issac said seriously on the side: “Mr. Wade I really didn’t expect that when such a woman saw more than 20 billion deposits, she was not afraid or worried, and she didn’t even think about it. How could there be so much money in the card, so she dared to transfer all the money to her card, this person is simply too courageous!”

Charlie smiled and said, “My mother-in-law, she love money the most in life. She used to be a third person to intervene in old man and his first love, because her husband was still relatively wealthy at the time, which can be regarded as a standard. What she didn’t expect was that after getting married, the conditions in husband’s family began to get worse and worse, and soon there was no money. This person ran for money all her life, but she didn’t get it. So her heart has been suppressed and has been distorted”

Issac said: “Mr. Wade in fact, I dared to suggest you that it is best to let your mother-in-law learn a little more lessons in it. At the very least, she should be detained for three years and five years, and she can be detained for one and a half years. She has just been locked in for less than two days now, do you want to release her?”

Charlie nodded and said: “Let her come out, mainly because I feel bad for my wife. But if she is not honest after she comes out, I still have other ways to treat her slowly.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Yes, tomorrow morning you will arrange for the police station to interrogate her, like I told you last time, find all the actors that should be found, and prepare all the props, and then give her a performance. A big drama.”

Issac blurted out immediately: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I must have everything ready.”

Charlie said indifferently: “I came to see you, mainly to go through the process with you again. Don’t make any mistakes then.”

Issac nodded and said, “Mr. Wade let’s start sorting it out!”

Chapter 888

After Charlie sorted out all the procedures for tomorrow with Issac, he took a taxi home without rush.

But at this moment, in the Aurous Hill Detention Center, Elaine's nightmare continues.

Because she was tortured and beaten by all kinds of means from the time she first entered the detention center, and she was poured cold water on her head, plus not eating a bite for two days and nights, Elaine had completely collapsed. Not only did she have a bad cold, And also developed a high fever.

The high fever made Elaine burn all over, and she was almost fainted by the high fever, but at this time, she was still not allowed to lie in the bed, and could only curl up and shiver in the corner of the detention center cell alone.

Because of her fever, she felt an extreme cold, which made her sway her whole body nonstop.

She felt that she was about to be unable to hold it, so she murmured and pleaded: "Please, please have mercy on me, give me a quilt, I'm so cold, I'm so cold… ."

Old Mrs. Willson sneered: "What is your name? People like you still want to cover the quilt. I tell you, you have to sleep in the toilet tonight!"

Wendy echoed: "Grandma, I think she has to take a bath in cold water! How about we go to the toilet and help her?"

When Elaine heard this, she cried her nose and burst into tears, and pleaded miserably, Mom, I really can't do it. If you let me sleep in the toilet and give me a cold shower tonight, then I'll be, I must die here at night, I beg you to show mercy! "

Old Mrs. Willson said viciously: "You still expect me to pity you? I tell you, I wish you would die soon! You better not wait until night to die, you better die now!"

Elaine wailed and said, "Mom, you and me just have the contradiction between mother-in-law and daughter-in-law, and I have suffered from your anger for more than 20 years. Why are you killing me now? Even if you are angry with me There is no need to fix me for not letting you live in the villa, right?"

After finishing talking, she looked at the big sister Gena in the cell, crying and begging: "Sister Gena, I know you hate this unfilial daughter-in-law, but I don't let her live in my villa. This mother-in-law is just drawing the line!"

“I have been married to the Willson family for more than 20 years. I have never beaten her, never really scolded her, and even been bullied by her all the time. During this time, the Willson family is not good enough. I have mocked her and ridiculed her. , But it’s all disrespect, but that’s all.”

“But you also saw how she treated me in the past two days. She beat me, scolded me, tried everything she could to torture me, bully me, this is basically killing me!”

“As a sensible person, can’t you see who is the wicked person between me and her?”

“If I am as evil as her, do you think she can live to this day?”

“If I’m as evil as her, how could she still be so healthy and even fight me? This proves that I am not as evil as she said, and she is the real evil person!”

When talking about this, Elaine was in tears, and the whole person was like a street dweler who had suffered great injustice.

Seeing that she dared to accuse her, the Old Mrs. Willson walked up to her angrily and slapped her face with a slap.

Immediately afterwards, the Lady Willson grabbed her hair and slammed it against the wall, swearing in her mouth, “You shameless thing, you dare to provoke discord here, you see I won’t kill you!”

Chapter 889

Hearing Elaine’s tearful complaint, Gena also realized at this time that what she said seemed to make sense.

Although the Lady Willson all accused Elaine of being unfilial, and even scolded her to beat her and prevent her from living in the villa of Tomson.

But the Lady Willson didn’t look like a person who had been tortured for a long time. She was in good health and strong in spirit, and she was not at all soft in fighting people.

So it seems that if Elaine has 10 points for her unfilial piety, then her hatred and revenge for Elaine would have 100 points.

Seeing that the Lady Willson was still fighting Elaine at this time, Gena felt something was wrong.

She immediately said, “Don’t fight the Lady Willson. You are indeed a bit cruel. In any case, you won’t drive her to death, right?”

Hearing this, Elaine breathed a sigh of relief.

It has been almost two days since she entered the detention center, and she had long seen that Gena was the only support for the Lady Willson here.

With Gena behind her back, she dared to insult and beat herself unscrupulously.

If Gena is no longer supporting her, or even Gena feels sorry for her and prohibits her from doing anything to herself, then her future life will be really much better.

Thinking of this, Elaine continued to cry: “Sister Gena, you are more sensible, you can tell at a glance, between me and the Lady Willson, she is not me who really wants to kill each other! She has been thinking Push me to death. If you don’t do anything again, I might really be tortured to death by this cruel Lady Willson!”

Old Mrs. Willson was a little impatient, and hurriedly blurted out: “Gena, you must not believe this woman who is talking nonsense, there is no truth in her mouth!”

Gena said seriously: “Is there any truth in her mouth? I really don’t know, but I’m not blind. It’s almost enough for the Lady Willson if you are enough. After all, you haven’t suffered any injuries or physical torture. Why do you want to fix her to death like this?”

Old Mrs. Willson felt a little in her heart.

She realized that she had gone too far.

Although she has not dealt with the hate in heart yet, her own behavior has already broken Gena’s heart balance, making her feel that she is a bit too much!

If she doesn't want to do anything, then Gena's inner balance will lean towards Elaine, and then, she will really be passive.

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly burst into tears, and pointed to Elaine and complained: "Gena, you must not be fooled by this wicked woman!"

As she said, she was so angry that her voice trembled, and she sternly said: "Do you think she is a good person without hitting me? Do you know what she has done to our family?"

"Back then, my son had a very good first love girlfriend, and was also a very ideal candidate for a daughter-in-law. That girl is really a pretty girl and a sensible girl, so many times better than this shameless woman!"

"At that time, my son was already preparing, and he married someone after he graduated, but do you know what happened just before graduation?"

Gena looked surprised and asked: "What happened?"

The Old Mrs. Willson pointed at Elaine and said angrily: "It's this stinky shameless woman. Knowing that our family was well-off at the time, she wanted to marry in and be a wife, so she took advantage of my son to be drunk and forced him to follow her. My son had a relationship! Then she told my son's girlfriend about it shamelessly! The woman who finally forced to break up with my son and go abroad!"

"In the end, my son was forced to marry this b*tch who he didn't love at all! Since then, for more than 20 years, my son has not been happy for a day!"

"My son's marriage is unfortunate, thanks to this b*tch woman!"

Chapter 890

"She ruined my son's life! I hit her twice, do you think it can make up for my son's lifelong happiness?"

The women in the entire cell were stunned. No one thought that Elaine had done such a shameless thing back then!

What do women hate most? The cheating man and the mistress!

Therefore, Mrs. Willson's words successfully aroused everyone's hatred of Elaine again!

So many people scolded:

"This stinky shameless woman dares to do such shameless things at a young age. d*mn it!"

"That's it, how can a serious woman insist on getting on her body when a man is drunk? Isn't this just a sl*t?"

"It's d*mn disgusting! It's nothing more than a third party intervenes, the key is to use such abusive methods!"

Seeing that she had successfully helped Elaine a wave of hatred, Old Mrs. Willson was relieved in her heart, but she couldn't help but think to herself: "Elaine, d*mn thing, at this time, she still wants to instigate discord and want to come back? Okay, Then I will drive you into the abyss!"

As a result, she also shed two lines of tears, and angrily complained: "You don't know the most disgusting thing!"

"This sorrowful woman, and my son's girlfriend at the time, were still roommates in the same dormitory back then, best friends and good friends!"

"As a result, this sorrowful woman turned her head to do such a shameless thing. She slept with her good girlfriend's boyfriend!"

"She not only robbed her good girlfriend's boyfriend, but also forced her good girlfriend to go to the United States. I heard that she has not returned to China for more than 20 years. This is all thanks to this woman! "

Mrs. Willson's words successfully made the little pity that everyone had just established instantly turned to ashes.

It was replaced by a total hatred of Elaine!

Elaine was so nervous that she almost collapsed. She didn't expect that the Lady Willson would move out of Meiqing's affairs and turn into ashes the little mass foundation she had just established.

What Elaine did to Meiqing and Jacob, their sweet lovers, was an extreme evil that all women disdain.

Therefore, everyone's sympathy for her disappeared in an instant.

Not only that, everyone's hatred for her is even stronger!

One of the women jumped down from the upper bunk and came to Elaine in three or two steps, picked up her plastic slippers, and slammed Elaine's face fiercely.

"I beat you to death! You shameless thing! My husband was hooked up by a slu#ty woman like you!"

A group of women immediately screamed, and someone shouted: "Good fight, kill this shameless sl*t!"

At this time, Elaine was beaten and yelled, but two more women rushed towards her quickly, kicked her one by one, and then punched and kicked her!

Old Mrs. Willson looked at all this coldly, and sneered in her heart.

"Elaine, you still want to fight with me based on your little weight, it's just looking for death!"

Chapter 891

Elaine never dreamed that after more than 20 years, she would still get such a fat beating because of Meiqing's incident.

She was looking at herself and was about to persuade Gena, but she didn't expect that after Mrs. Willson moved out of this matter, she would directly subvert all her efforts, and instead plunge her into an endless abyss.

The few women who came up to beat her up had all experienced the tragic past of being meddled by women, so when they hit her, they brought all their new and old hatreds into it, and they didn't show any mercy at all.

Elaine was beaten again quickly, and her whole body was almost dying. Several times Elaine felt that she was going to be in shock, but before she was really shocked, she was woken up twice by others.

After a group of people beat Elaine, the Old Mrs. Willson said to the side: "I think we'd better get this sorrowful woman to the toilet, so that she won't make us upset here!"

"Yes!" The woman who rushed up to start her hands coldly said, "The Lady Willson is right. Throw her into the toilet!"

With that said, she greeted another woman next to her and said, "We are both hold a leg, and we will drag her in."

"Okay!" The other party immediately nodded and agreed, so the two of them pulled Elaine's leg and dragged her from the ground to the toilet.

Wendy also hurriedly followed. Seeing that the two women threw Elaine into the toilet, she took out the washbasin and took a basin of water and poured it directly on her body. She sneered and said, "Elaine, you never dreamed. Do you think you will have today? Just rely on you, still want to fight with grandma?"

Elaine was awakened by the cold water, shaking violently and regretting in her heart.

She shouldn't say those things in front of Gena, trying to arouse Gena's sympathy.

If she didn't accuse Mrs. Willson of what happened just now, she wouldn't end up like this.

What she regrets more is that she shouldn't have stolen the bank card of her son-in-law Charlie, and never dreamed that Charlie turned out to be a transnational liar!

If she didn't steal his bank card, he would be the one who would come in and suffer this time sooner or later, but because she couldn't control her hands, she was here now, suffering this inhuman torture.

Her intestines are already regretful.

That night, Elaine sat in the corner of the toilet holding her legs and struggled till dawn.

In the evening, Elaine had already developed a high fever, which made her bewildered.

More importantly, she hasn't eaten anything for nearly 48 hours!

When everyone else started to wash in the toilet in the morning, Elaine was so weak that she didn't even have the strength to lift her eyelids.

Someone in the cell went to get the breakfast for the whole cell. The breakfast consisted of rice porridge with steamed buns.

When Gena and others were eating, they found that Elaine hadn't come out, so she told someone to say: "Go in and see if the sorrowful woman is dead, and drag her out if she isn't."

So the man came to the toilet, took a look at Elaine, and found Elaine was curled up in the corner shivering, so she walked forward, grabbed her hair, and abruptly pulled her out of it.

When Elaine came out, Gena was already eating her box of lunch.

Just like yesterday morning, Gena finished the steamed buns and deliberately left about one-third of the porridge. Then she looked at Elaine and said playfully, "You haven't eaten anything for two days and two nights. You must be hungry? "

Chapter 892

Elaine nodded in a daze, and said: "Sister Gena, please let me have a bite, otherwise I might really die..."

Gena sneered and poured all the porridge in the bowl on the ground, then tapped a little with her toes, and said with a sneer: "Do you want to eat it? Then lick it on the ground!"

When Gena asked Elaine to lick the porridge on the ground yesterday, Elaine was 10,000 unwilling.

Because she felt that, no matter what, she could not just lie on the ground and do such abusive things just to eat one bite.

But now, she can't take care of so much anymore. What about the three abuses, as long as they can fill up their stomachs, or even just fill up, let herself kneel on the ground and lick?

So she immediately knelt down and lay on the ground without hesitation, licking the cold porridge on the concrete floor with her tongue.

Old Mrs. Willson couldn't be more happy seeing this scene.

The thought that Elaine might stay in it for ten to twenty years or even longer in the future made her feel even more excited.

Elaine licked the porridge on the ground bit by bit, and even ate a lot of sand in her mouth, but she didn't care about it at all.

At this moment, the prison guard opened the door of the cell, looked at Elaine in the room, and said coldly: "Elaine, come out, the police station is about to interrogate!"

Those who have not been sentenced in the detention center are collectively referred to as suspects. Suspects are often taken back to the police station by the police for interrogation. This is also a normal process.

As soon as Elaine heard that she was going to be interrogated, she had no doubts, she immediately got up with difficulty, crying and rushed to the door, watching the prison guard pleading: "Please, take me away soon."

She didn't know long ago that this arraignment was just a good show arranged for by her son-in-law Charlie!

The prison guard saw her in such a miserable state, her whole body was wounded, even two front teeth had fallen, and he couldn't help but be surprised.

Immediately, she said to Elaine: “Come out quickly, the police officer who will pick you up is still waiting!”

These two police officers are the two police officers who sent Elaine over the previous two days.

After less than 48 hours, Elaine has become inhumane, making them a little dumbfounded.

But they also knew that someone had already greeted them and prevented them from asking about Elaine, so they all pretended not to see it and said directly to Elaine, “Let’s go, our car is waiting outside.”

After that, the man walked up to Elaine with handcuffs and handcuffed her hands together.

Elaine followed them out and asked nervously, “Comrade police officer, I was really wronged. Is there any progress in your case? When will my grievance be cleared and when will you let me go home?”

After speaking, Elaine couldn’t help but wept bitterly.

The police officer said: “You are now involved in a transnational fraud case. This is the largest transnational fraud ever recorded in the world, and you, as the first suspect we have now, are the key to our investigation and arrest. Breakthrough.”

After that, the police officer said again: “If you are more acquainted, you’d better confess all your accomplices. This can help us solve the case, and it can also help you do meritorious service and strive for leniency!”

Elaine cried bitterly and said tremblingly: “Comrade Constable. Please believe me, I am willing to swear with my life that I really don’t know anything about this. The person you are going to arrest is my son-in-law. I can take you to arrest him. If you have any problems, you can try him, or even shoot him, there is no problem, but you can’t wrong the good guy!”

Chapter 893

As soon as Elaine was taken to the police station, she was immediately stuffed into the interrogation room.

Several police officers came in immediately, sat in front of her, and said, “Elaine, how have you considered these two days? Are you ready to explain your business?”

Elaine cried and said, “Comrade police officer, I was really wronged…”

The officer snorted coldly: “What? Are you stubborn? Do you really think we are vegetarian? If we can’t catch your accomplices, you will have to fight all crimes by yourself. In this case, you might be going to be shot!”

When he heard that he might be shot, Elaine panicked and immediately pleaded: “Comrade police officer, I have said it many times, that card is really not mine!”

“I took that card out of my son-in-law’s pocket, and the code of that card is my son-in-law’s birthday. This is enough to prove that this card belongs to my son-in-law, not mine. Since you said this Card is suspected of transnational fraud, and the real mastermind must be my d*mn son-in-law. Why don’t you arrest him and try him?”

The police officer sneered: “Your son-in-law’s name is Charlie, right?”

Elaine hurriedly asked: “You have already investigated him. Did you catch him? Did you try him out of the blue? Did you sentence him to give him a quick account?”

The police officer took out a premium card from a file bag, put the premium card in front of Elaine, and asked, “Elaine, was this the bank card you used to withdraw money from the bank?”

Elaine recognized the premium card at a glance. As soon as she closed her eyes in the past two days, what this card appeared in her mind.

If it weren’t for this card, how could one become a prisoner and suffer so many inhuman tortures?

So she was really worried about this card, and she was deeply impressed!

She resentfully said: “This is the card, this is what I stole from my son-in-law’s pocket! He must be the culprit! You quickly catch him, try him, and shoot him!”

The police officer sneered, then took out another portfolio, opened the portfolio, and poured the contents on the table.

What made Elaine dream of was that all the premium cards that came out of this portfolio were exactly the same, and there were at least a few hundred!

Elaine exclaimed and asked: “Are these cards found from Charlie’s b@stard?”

The police officer said: “To tell you the truth, that transnational criminal group forged many of these black gold cards, and they are very, very intelligent. They bought the personal information of many people from the Internet and set the forged card passwords. Set these people’s birthdays and send these cards to these people to trick them into going to the bank to check the balance in this card.”

“The balance of each of these hundreds of cards is 21.9 billion!”

“Once the deceived person can’t control his greed and tries to take the money from the card, then he becomes an accomplice to help the criminal group defraud the bank and take money from the bank.”

“Fortunately, you did not get the money at that time, you have been arrested by us, otherwise once you get out of that bank, the criminal group will look at you, kidnap you, ask for your bank card password, and then Take away all the 21.9 billion you just scammed from the bank, and finally kill you and divide your body! In that case, you will evaporate in this world!”

Elaine was stunned, she blurted out and asked: “You mean, this card was mailed to my son-in-law Charlie by the criminal group?”

“That’s right!” the police officer said sharply, “and not only sent it to your son-in-law, as far as we know, at least thousands of people in Aurous Hill received this card! There are tens of thousands of people across the country!”

Chapter 894

As he said, the police officer said again: “Your son-in-law is a very upright person, and a very magnanimous person. He has no greed. After he received this card, he found out the balance of this card. We immediately reported to the police. We were going to tell him not to behave in a rush, but unexpectedly, you stole this card without a long eye, and you took it to Citibank to withdraw money!”

Elaine exclaimed and said regretfully: “Oh! I should have known this situation, even if I killed me, I would not steal his bank card!”

As Elaine said, the whole person was already crying, she did not expect that she would step on this kind of thunder without long eyes!

It turned out that this card was a criminal’s who stole Charlie’s personal data, and then forged it and sent it directly to Charlie!

What they did was to lure Charlie and make Charlie greedy for the 21.9 billion balance in the card!

Then asked Charlie to go to the bank to transfer the money out and transfer it to his own account!

In that way, Charlie helped them complete the whole process of defrauding the bank, and they could completely get rid of the crime and avoid all risks!

After Charlie transfers the money to his own account, these criminals can directly approach Charlie, threaten him to call out the money, and then kill Charlie and let him take the blame… ..

Thinking of this, Elaine was already covered in cold sweat.

She didn’t have the slightest doubt about what the police officer told her.

At this time, she realized that when she was about to transfer the 21.9 billion in the bank, she almost passed Death!

If it weren’t for the police to arrive in time, taken her away, so that she might have been killed by the criminal group until now!

When she thought that she was almost dead, but she was lucky enough to get her life back, she was grateful!

Even the inhuman torture in the cell has suddenly become worthwhile!

Fortunately, she went to the cell and was tortured by Old Mrs. Willson and Gena, otherwise, she would have become a lonely ghost!

Fortunately, Elaine couldn't help crying and said to the police officer: "Comrade police officer, since you all know that I have been wronged, please let me go!"

The police officer said coldly: "Let you go, if we let you go, if you talk too much about this matter, if you start to provoke the snake, then how will we catch the suspect in the future?"

Elaine hurriedly stated: "You can rest assured, as long as you let me go, I will never talk about this to anyone!"

The police officer asked, "Can you really not tell anyone? Even your daughter and your husband, you can never say a word!"

Elaine nodded and said, "I can! I can! I can definitely do it!"

The police officer said coldly: "I can't believe you. As long as you miss a word on this matter, it may bring irreversible consequences. Can you afford it by then?"

Elaine cried and said, "Comrade police officer, please rest assured, I will take this matter into the coffin even if I die, and I will never mention a word again!"

Chapter 895

Elaine had completely believed the story the police officer told her.

What she worries most now is that the police officers continue to lock her in the detention center in order not to provoke them. Then she really doesn't know when and when she will be able to regain her freedom.

So she looked at the police officer pleadingly, crying and said, “Comrade police officer, I really don’t know a word, so you just let me go. If you lock me up again, I will die inside. Up…”

The police officer shook his head cautiously and said, “Ms. Elaine, I still can’t believe you. I see people like you a lot. On the surface, no one tells you. In fact, the mouth is faster than anyone. If you let them go, they will tell others about this immediately.”

As he said, the police officer said again: “And don’t think that I locked you up to solve the case. In fact, it is also for your safety!”

“Because after letting you out, once you talk nonsense, once they know about it, they are likely to kill you! It is even possible to kill you, and then all the evidence will be planted on you, let You their substitute!”

“In that case, wouldn’t you be more wronged?”

“So, to be on the safe side, you should continue to stay in our detention center until we have caught all the suspects before releasing you. This will also ensure your safety.”

Elaine said desperately: “Then I have to wait until the year of the monkey and the moon? I beg you to be merciful and let me go. I really won’t talk nonsense. I beg you, I am willing to kneel down for you. Kow my head, just beg you to let me go, don’t lock me up again…”

Speaking of this, Elaine is already crying out of breath…

“Forget it.” The police officer said coldly: “We can’t take this risk. After all, this case is about the international criminal police of 23 countries. If we do it because of you, we can’t bear this responsibility. !”

The police officer next to her sang red face at this time and said, “I think her attitude is quite sincere. As long as she can control her own mouth, it doesn’t hurt to let her go.”

The black-faced police officer replied: “If the case cannot go on because of her, who will bear the responsibility? If she is killed because of this, who will bear the responsibility?”

The red-faced policeman looked at Elaine and asked, “Elaine, can you control your own mouth? If you can, you write a letter of guarantee, we will consider letting you go, but if you promise to write , Go out and talk nonsense, even if you say a word nonsense, as long as we know about it, we will immediately arrest you, and will never let you out until the case is finished!”

Elaine wiped her tears with her sleeves, crying out of breath, and said, “Comrade police officer, you can rest your heart. I will tell you a heart-wrenching remark. I am also greedy for life and fear of death. Human, this matter is related to my own life safety. Even if they kill me and force me with a gun, I dare not say a word!”

The black-faced police officer asked coldly: “What about your son-in-law? Will you go to your son-in-law to confront this matter right after you leave?”

Elaine sighed in her heart, didn’t she even have the chance to find Charlie that b@stard?

Then who should be accounted for after so many beatings and so many humiliations in the detention center?

Chapter 896

So, she asked in a low voice tentatively, “That…comrade police officer…I’m just at home, can I tell my son-in-law about this in private?”

The black-faced police officer slapped the table angrily, and blurted out to the red-faced police officer beside him: “I said this kind of stupid woman can’t believe it. You have to let her go. Did you hear what she said? Go down and confront son-in-law! Isn’t this going to kill herself and ruin our case?”

The red-faced police officer’s complexion also darkened, staring at Elaine, and said coldly: “Elaine, you really disappoint me. I just thought you could do it without mentioning it. I didn’t expect you to return and want to confront your son-in-law! Are all the things I said to you just for nothing?”

Elaine panicked suddenly, and tremblingly asked: “Comrade Constable, to be honest, I will end the game today. It will be Charlie’s card. Can’t I confront him? Is it?”

The red-faced police officer scolded angrily: “Stupid! Charlie is one of the members who received the premium card! The criminal gang itself has been staring at him, and it is even possible that his every move, every word and deed is in their observation. Within the monitoring range, there may be many monitors and listening devices installed in your home. If you dare to go back and mention a word with him, it is very likely that you will be killed, or even your whole family!”

Elaine was shocked and hurriedly said: “Then I won’t say it, I won’t say it, I won’t say a word, I won’t say anyone!”

The black-faced policeman snorted coldly: “Now say this? Tell you! It’s too late! I said a long time ago that people like you are not credible at all, and letting you out is a scourge. Sooner or later it will ruin our major affairs. Then take your own life in!”

After finishing speaking, he said to the red-faced police officer: “I think it’s better to shut her back again, when the case is solved, and when will she be released!”

The red-faced police officer no longer objected, nodded and said, “Be cautious, I think it can only be this way!”

When Elaine heard the conversation between the two, she burst into tears and burst into tears, crying heartbreakingly. While slamming her mouth with her handcuffed hands, she blurted out: “Comrade police officer, I really know what’s wrong. Yes, I really don’t say a word anymore, you let me go, I will never mention this to anyone again, please don’t send me back, otherwise I will die inside!”

The black-faced police officer observed at her and said coldly: “I can’t believe you at all!”

Elaine regretted it and wanted to beat herself to death.

“Why do you want to mention Charlie? What is more important now than letting yourself out?”

Besides, what’s the point of going to Charlie by herself? This card itself was given to Charlie deliberately by criminals. It was low-handed and could not stand the temptation. Even if she went to settle accounts with Charlie, he would still be an unknown teacher.

What's more, there is that d*mn transnational criminal group behind this, if because she scolds Charlie, he ends up killing himself, wouldn't it be a big loss? !

It's okay now, just because she had a bad mouth, she was able to let herself go, but now it seems that she has been tossed by herself...

She thought over and over again, and could only use the trick of a b*tch crying, making trouble, and hanging herself. She cried and said to the two police officers: "Comrade police officer, if you don't let me go, then I will hang myself in the detention center when I go back!"

Chapter 897

Seeing Elaine looking for life, the two police officers looked at each other and the red-faced policeman asked: "Elaine, we can consider letting you go, but there are some issues that must be communicated to you first. Let you go, you go home, your family asks about your whereabouts in the past two days, how do you tell them?"

Elaine hurriedly said: "I, I will tell them...I have these two days... these two days..."

Elaine hesitated for a long time, and didn't say a word, so she came, because she herself didn't know how to explain to her husband and daughter after returning home.

After all, she has been missing for two days and nights for no reason. What's more important is that she doesn't have a good place all over her body now, and still just getting beaten.

More importantly, even the front teeth have been lost, which is too miserable.

The red-faced policeman said indifferently: "Let's do it, I'll give you an idea. If we decide to let you go after consideration, then after you get home, you can tell your husband, your daughter and your son-in-law, this In two days you entered an MLM organization by mistake. The MLM organization brainwashed you and asked you to go to the bank to complete the fraud, and then you were arrested by the police."

Elaine nodded quickly, and blurted out: "Comrade police officer, don't worry, as long as you put me back, I will tell my family according to your instructions, and I will never

reveal a word about this matter, let alone It will delay your capture of transnational fraudsters!"

The policeman hummed and said lightly: "Okay, let's study and discuss this matter, and we will send you back to the detention center immediately. If we discuss and decide to release you, the detention center will directly handle the formalities for you. ."

Elaine hurriedly asked: "Comrade Constable, you will not let me go to the end of the discussion, will you?"

The black-faced police officer slapped the table and scolded, "We have to discuss this matter! You can go back and wait patiently for the results of our discussion. There is no room for you to bargain!"

When Elaine heard this, she didn't dare to say more, so she agreed to honestly and tremblingly said, "Comrade police officer, am I going to wait for news now?"

"Yes!" The black-faced police officer said coldly: "We will let the police drive you back now. You must remember that after you go out of this door, don't say a word about related things!"

Elaine nodded resolutely and promised: "Don't worry, I won't say a word even if one kills me!"

Later, Elaine was driven back to the detention center by two policemen.

On the way back, she was very depressed.

Unexpectedly, this incident turned out to be such a reason.

It's a big matter, and it's impossible to find Charlie's b@stard to settle accounts.

Otherwise, if she can't speak a word well, miss a word, and are known by the police, she will probably catch themselves back to the detention center again.

In that case, don't know which year and month she can come out.

……

Just when Elaine was sent back to the detention center, Jacob couldn't wait to find a chance and continued to meet Meiqing again.

Last night, he had a very delicious home-cooked meal with Meiqing at home, and it was Meiqing who cooked it herself, which made Jacob happy.

So early in the morning, he sent Meiqing a WeChat message, inviting her to visit University, their alma mater, to find memories of the year.

As soon as Meiqing heard that he invited her to visit her alma mater, she immediately agreed without hesitation.

Chapter 898

Immediately, Jacob immediately cleaned himself up, ignoring breakfast, so he was anxious to go out.

Seeing him dressed up again, Claire immediately asked, "Dad, where are you going this morning?"

Jacob happily said: "I have an appointment with your Aunt, and we will go to my alma mater today. She hasn't come back for more than 20 years!"

When Claire heard this, he suddenly became angry, and blurted out: "Mom has been missing for almost two days and two nights, and there is still no news. How can you go hanging out with Aunt? Are you not prepared? Go and find out where mom is?"

"Hey…" Jacob chuckled, and said in a veiled manner, alas, isn't it up to you and Charlie to find her? After all, you two are young people, doing things more reliably than an old guy, so I just wait patiently for your good news. "

Claire angrily said, "Dad, I'm really angry no matter how you look like this! How come you still can't tell the priorities? My mother's safety is in your heart, isn't it better than staying with Aunt Is it important to visit your alma mater?"

Jacob knew that this kind of thing was wrong, so he didn't want to talk too much about the right or wrong of this matter with his daughter, so he waved his hand in a hurry and said, "Oh, it's late, I won't follow. You said it, let's talk to you when I come back, I'll go first, bye!"

After speaking, he has already stepped out.

Claire wanted to stop him in the end, but it was no longer useful.

Jacob has already seized the door.

Seeing Jacob leaving, Claire said angrily to Charlie: "Have you seen? Dad won't even take you this time. I believe Aunt will not take her son with her today. They are going to be there. The world of two people..."

Charlie hurriedly said: "Oh, don't think about it so much. They are just old classmates meeting each other. What kind of two-person world is it?"

Claire said with red eyes: "You don't need to excuse them, I can see what they are doing at a glance..."

After that, she asked Charlie again: "By the way, have those friends started to help you find mother's whereabouts? Did they reply to you?"

Charlie said: "They told me that there would be results within today, and I also asked them to inquire. There have been no serious social security or criminal cases recently, so they also told me that my mother is not in danger. The possibility is very low. We should be able to get mother back in a day or two."

Hearing this, Claire's mood improved. She sighed and said, "I hope your friends can be more reliable. It's best to let mom come back today. Otherwise, I really am going to crash..."

Charlie couldn't help but slander in his heart, letting her come back is sure to let it back anytime.

But the key is to make her shut up honestly.

Otherwise, letting her back is a hidden danger.

It's better to let her stay in the detention center.

So he sent Issac a WeChat and asked him: "How is the matter with my mother-in-law?"

Issac quickly replied: "I asked the police to say hello to her. The words were very serious. I believe she must not dare to talk nonsense!"

Charlie relaxed and said: "In this way, you send a few more people in to help me make a scene, deepen and deepen her impression, and let her shut her mouth completely!"

Chapter 899

Jacob dressed himself as an old overseas Chinese who had returned from Nanyang, handsome and stylish.

This time, he and Meiqing had a very tacit understanding, Jacob did not bring Charlie with him, and Meiqing did not bring her son Paul.

Jacob personally drove his BMW 5 Series, went to the Shangri-La Hotel to pick up Meiqing, and went back to his alma mater together.

Now, Meiqing is wearing a long gray woolen coat, and she looks very temperamental. As soon as she meets at the door of Shangri-La, Jacob is fascinated by her.

He got out of the car and opened the door to Meiqing, and he couldn't help but exclaimed, "Meiqing, what you are wearing today is so beautiful!"

Meiqing smiled slightly and said, "I'm all of an age. What is beautiful or not? I just have to go back to my alma mater to have a look, so I should tidy myself up a bit, and I can't shame my alma mater."

Having said that, Meiqing said again: "Besides, I will have a party with our old classmates today."

“Oh, yes!” Jacob patted his head and said, “Look at my memory. I just wanted to accompany you to visit my alma mater. I forgot about the class reunion. By the way, is the location of the class reunion set? If there is no decision, I can ask my son-in-law to help.”

Meiqing hurriedly said: “The place has already been decided. I asked Paul to help him. He said it was a local place Clubhouse.”

Jacob was surprised and said: “Brilliant Clubhouse? The requirements for the guests are very high. Will Paul be able to get membership there as soon as he arrives in Aurous Hill?”

Meiqing smiled and said, “I don’t know the details. I only know that he told me that our law firm seems to have a long-term cooperative relationship with the parent company of this brilliant club. Legal affairs are entrusted to our law firm.”

Jacob couldn’t help being shocked!

The parent company of Brilliant Club is naturally the famous Song family in Aurous Hill. He did not expect that the law firm of Meiqing’s family would have a cooperative relationship with the Song family!

He originally wanted his son-in-law Charlie to help arrange a venue in the Brilliant Clubhouse, and by the way, he could also make himself pretentious.

But he didn’t expect that Meiqing’s son solved the matter directly, which is really extraordinary.

So, Jacob hurriedly made an inviting gesture and said, “Come on, Meiqing, get in the car.”

Meiqing thanked him, and gracefully sat in the co-pilot of Jacob’s BMW 5 Series.

As Jacob drove towards University, he couldn’t help but sigh: “You have been away for more than 20 years and haven’t come back again?”

Meiqing said: “I have been back to China, Suzhou, but I have never returned to Aurous Hill.”

Jacob hurriedly asked, “Isn’t it because of that incident that you didn’t return to Aurous Hill?”

Meiqing said seriously: “Half and half, on the one hand, because of the previous incident, I don’t want to come back to face the memories. On the other hand, I have no relatives in Aurous Hill, and my old classmates have not been in contact for a long time. So I never came back.”

Chapter 900

Jacob nodded, thinking of the last time when the classmates reunion, many classmates used their previous relationship with Meiqing and Elaine to tease them.

Therefore, he said to Meiqing seriously: “Meiqing, we have a party today. Maybe those old classmates will tease us about what we have done in the past. Don’t take it too seriously. It’s a bit old and rude!”

Meiqing smiled and said, “As long as it’s not distorting the facts, it doesn’t matter if they make a joke. If I’m afraid of them ridicule, how can I bring these classmates together? Everyone hasn’t seen each other for more than 20 years. What’s the point of teasing me?”

……

When they arrived at University, Jacob parked his car in the parking lot at the entrance of the school and walked into the school side by side with Meiqing.

Classes are taking place in the school, so the campus is very quiet.

The two of them were walking on the concrete road of the campus. Jacob introduced to Meiqing next to him, saying: “In fact, our school has been rebuilt and renovated several times over the years, and it is no longer what it looked like in the past. It’s broken.”

“Yes!” Meiqing couldn’t help but sighed: “I remember that our school had only one cement road back then, that is the road that came in from the school gate. The other roads were paved with slag ash, and sometimes the school let the local Students from home bring some burnt briquettes to pave the road. The road was very muddy when it rained. At that time, it was very disgusting, but now that I think about it, I still miss it.”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Jacob said with a smile: “I used to bring burnt briquettes from home to the school. Do you remember that the school had a sports meeting that year. As a result, the track in our school’s playground was too bad. Just start, we tried every means to get more materials that could be used to pave the road.”

Meiqing smiled and said: “Of course I remember, at that time you paid for me, brought a lot of male students, and bought burnt briquettes everywhere in the city by pushing a tricycle.”

With that said, Meiqing looked at Jacob’s eyes with ambiguous brilliance, and said with emotion: “I remember that at that time you drove a lot of cars to the school. Later, half of the entire playground track was covered. The people you brought spread out, so the teachers and the school value you very much and made you the president of our school.”

“Yes.” Jacob rubbed his hands with some embarrassment, and said, “Dedication was popular at that time!”

Meiqing nodded, and sighed: “Oh, you were really heroic at that time, and countless girls admired you very much. I remember the girls who liked you in school at the time, that was really a long line.”

Jacob blushed and said cheerfully: “At that time, there were more boys who liked you. I can’t count the number of them.”

Meiqing smiled indifferently: “It’s all the old calendar. No matter how many people like you, it’s useless. Many people just think of you as a passing moment. When they like you, they like it, but when they turn their heads, they forget.”

At this time, Jacob pointed to a small park on the campus and said, “This used to be a big forest. In the evening, many students fell in love, and those who have s3x will come here for dates. We also often came here at that time. do you remember?”

Meiqing, who had always been calm, blushed immediately when he said this.

How could she not remember that wood? Back then, it was the holy place where many wild ducks from the school met, and Jacob and she had visited many times.

At that time, everyone was in this small forest, but they were really relaxed. Once they were in love, they felt that they could do everything with their loved ones.

In addition, in that era, there was no other place to go, so everyone came here, and everyone was not surprised.

But think about it now. The young people back then were quite open-minded, and they were much bolder than the young people now…

Chapter 901

Jacob deliberately mentioned the small forest, just to see how Meiqing blushed.

Even if she was calm, she would be ashamed to think of the presumptuous youth and sweet and ambiguous past of the two.

Jacob felt that he had to make Meiqing think more about the past, and think about the past that made her excited, and it would definitely arouse the fire in her heart that had been waiting for more than 20 years.

Naturally, Meiqing knew what he meant, and she couldn't help but turn the subject away when she was shy, and blurted out: "By the way, how is our former teacher in charge now?"

Jacob said: "Not bad, but the legs are not very convenient. Last time when our old classmates got together, we invited him to alma mater and invited him to the classroom to give us a lecture."

"Really?" Meiqing sighed: "It's a shame not to be able to attend your party!"

Jacob smiled and said: "We had a small gathering that time. We were all old classmates from Aurous Hill or near Aurous Hill, and they were all male classmates."

Meiqing nodded and said: "Today's party seems to have a lot of classmates, because I contacted several girls who had a good relationship with me, and they are all willing to come."

"That's good." Jacob said with a smile: "Then we can get together this time."

Meiqing said: "But I heard that Panming seemed to have been dealt with because of corruption some time ago? He is now in custody awaiting prosecution."

"Yes." When Jacob thought that Panming took his son-in-law to pretend to be forceful with him last time, he was furious.

The old b@stard last time, he really slandered him in front of his old classmates.

Now he is in jail, not knowing how beautiful he is.

So he smiled and said, “Old Panming, he deserves it. You say you work well, don’t do it well, and you think about using your position to facilitate corruption all day long. What should we do? Our teacher taught that year. They do not ask us to become talents, but they must make us a righteous person. People like him belong to self and have their own problems!”

Meiqing nodded in agreement. In fact, most of the old intellectuals of their generation are very upright. Everyone went to university with the attitude of contributing to the country and society.

Although Meiqing has always lived in the United States, she has always been concerned about China. There have been several major natural disasters in the country. Meiqing has donated a lot of cash and materials, and has even been commended by the country.

However, she has always acted very low-key, and this kind of thing has never been mentioned to others, so old classmates such as Jacob have no idea that Meiqing is still a great charity overseas Chinese.

At this moment, Jacob’s cell phone rang suddenly.

He picked it up and found that it was the WeChat group of the Student Union during the university years. No one had spoken in this group for several days. At this time, all of them suddenly said, “Classmates, Meiqing is organizing a class gathering at noon today. Are you here yet?”

“I’m in Aurous Hill, I’m already preparing for a banquet!”

“I’m on my way to Aurous Hill, there is still a hundred kilometers left, and I will arrive in an hour and a half!”

“I just got off the plane! I came here specially from Eastcliff!”

At this time, someone said, “Jacob, come out soon, your first love is back! You old guy don’t know yet, do you?”

It was Zhouqi who had a good relationship with Jacob.

Last time Panming ridiculed Jacob, thanks to him being there to help Jacob round the field.

Jacob saw that Zhouqi had turned himself, and smiled and rolled his eyes, and said, “Why do you say that I don’t know? If I tell you, I will be with Meiqing now, believe it or not?”

Zhouqi sent a voice and said with a smile: “I believe it, of course I believe it, what is the relationship between the two of you? Back then, the two of you were recognized by our school, a perfect match!”

When Jacob heard this, he felt very happy, so he also sent a voice over and laughed loudly: “Haha, Zhouqi, you tell the truth!”

Lilan, a female classmate in the class who had an excellent relationship with Meiqing back then, followed him with an angry expression and replied: “Jacob, you s*umbag still has a smile? It was you who took Meiqing so angry! I haven’t had a chance to meet Meiqing sister for so many years!”

Jacob suddenly became embarrassed again. Back then, he inadvertently cheated on Elaine after drinking. This incident was at school, but everyone knew it. Even thinking about it now, he felt extremely embarrassed. It was the biggest shame in his life.

Just when Jacob didn’t know how to reply, a person in the group who had not spoken jumped out and directly sent a red envelope.

Chapter 902

Jacob grabbed the red envelope a long time ago, so he immediately clicked the red envelope subconsciously, and was surprised to find that he actually received 200!

Only then did he discover that many of his classmates had received 200.

It seems that this is a big red envelope with 200 per person!

Jacob was still gratifying for the 200 unexpected fortune, but when he saw the other party’s nickname, it was called “I miss that beautiful sunny day”, and his face turned black suddenly!

At this time, the classmates in the group are all exploding!

“I’ll go, thank you boss!”

“Yeah! Boss Xie Wenru of Wannian Diving, every shot is 200 per person, which is really unusual.”

“I have heard that Boss Xie Wenru has made a lot of money over the years, and he really deserves his reputation.”

“That’s it! People thank boss, now he’s a well-known Hong Kong businessman, what does this little money count?”

The man sent a smiling face and another voice, speaking in a Hong Kong accent, and said: “Oh, Meiqing came back from the United States. I was very excited, so I sent a red envelope to make everyone happy.”

After speaking, he sent another red envelope.

Looking at the other’s nickname, Jacob seemed to be obsessed with Meiqing, and he was naturally very upset.

However, seeing the red envelopes coming out, he was reluctant to let go.

So he could only curse this guy in his heart for being blind, while reaching out and opening the red envelope.

Unexpectedly, this is another red envelope of 200 per person!

With these two red envelopes, the other party has already issued more than 10,000!

Suddenly there were a lot of compliments in the group.

The other party smiled at this moment: “Attention everyone, the third round of red envelopes is here!”

After speaking, another red envelope was sent out.

Everyone rushed to grab the red envelope, and Jacob also ordered the red envelope without any promise.

As a result, the third red envelope is still 200!

Jacob was a little puzzled. He really couldn't think of who this person would be. After all, they didn't have classmates from Hong Kong back then. They were all classmates from mainland China. So who is this person who speaks Hong Kong and Taiwanese?

At this time, the other party issued a fourth red envelope.

The thunderous person is 200 per person.

Then came the fifth red envelope, still 200…

In just one or two minutes, all the online classmates in the group grabbed a red envelope of 1,000.

But Meiqing never grabbed the other party's red envelope.

At this time, "Missing that beautiful sunny day" said in the group: "I have flown from Hong Kong to Aurous Hill this morning, and I am staying at the Shangri-La Hotel. I heard that Meiqing also lives in this hotel. I don't know if you are here. Which room? If it is convenient, apply through my friend and tell me your room number in private chat. I'll come chat with you!"

After that, Meiqing was still behind.

When Meiqing saw this, she couldn't help but frown, and said lightly: "This Xie Wenru is the same as he was twenty years ago. He likes showing off so much!"

Chapter 903

"Xie Wenru?!"

When Jacob heard the name, his jealousy was overturned.

This Xie Wenru was the head of the External Relations Department of the Student Union at the time, and he was also a wealthy second-generation family.

Back then, both he and Panming were one of Meiqing's suitors.

It's just that at that time, Meiqing had no interest in him and Panming, so even if Xie Wenru chased Meiqing for many years, Meiqing was still unmoved.

After Jacob and Meiqing were together, Xie Wenru worked against him in various ways, always trying his best to show off in front of Meiqing.

Later, after Meiqing broke up with Jacob, he immediately realized that his great opportunity was coming, so he launched a crazy pursuit of Meiqing.

But Meiqing still did not accept him, but went directly to the United States.

Xie Wenru's family was very wealthy. His father had already established his business in Hong Kong before he went to university. It can be said that he was the first group of tycoons to become rich after the country opened up.

Therefore, Xie Wenru had a strong family background, so he gritted his teeth and stomped his feet, chasing Meiqing to the United States.

It is a pity that even in the United States, Meiqing still refused to accept him.

Xie Wenru saw Meiqing finally fall in love with an American, and then left the United States in a desperate manner. Since then, he has gone to Hong Kong to develop.

More than 20 years later, he has become a well-known successful businessman in Hong Kong.

Jacob felt very uncomfortable, because he knew that what he lacked most now was money, and what Xie Wenru has most is money.

Who would have thought that Xie Wenru was among the group of old classmates, just sending out red envelopes and sending out tens of thousands in one go.

At this time, the students in the group who received the red envelopes continued to compliment.

“Boss Xie Wenru is so affectionate. When he hears that Meiqing is coming back, he can’t sit still.”

“Thank you boss, you are not afraid that Meiqing’s husband will be jealous?”

“That’s, you ran over so aggressively. In the past, I saw the sweetness of Meiqing and her husband. Don’t you smash your old heart that has been beating for forty to fifty years?”

“How can you explain to wife when you go home?”

At this time, Lilan, a good friend of Meiqing, made a silent expression in the group, saying: “Don’t talk about it here, sister Meiqing’s husband, has passed away some time ago… “

As soon as Lilan said this, the old classmates in the group immediately made a blessing expression with their hands folded.

There are also many people inside Meiqing, saying: “Sister Meiqing, change our grief!”

However, although everyone said so on the surface, most of the male students did not feel sorry for this incident at all.

Especially Xie Wenru, he didn’t know how excited he was when he heard that her husband had passed away.

What he has been waiting for is to have a chance to truly come together with Meiqing.

After all, this was the woman he couldn’t get anyway.

Now that her husband has passed away, isn’t there any obstacle to him?

Chapter 904

Therefore, Xie Wenru immediately replied in the group: “Hey, my wife has passed away long ago. It seems that Meiqing and I have the same fate…”

An old classmate who had something good, heard his words and immediately said in the group: “Oh, then you and Meiqing, aren’t this a match made in heaven?”

Several other old classmates who took his red envelopes also joined in.

Some people even said: “Oh, Xie Wenru, you and Meiqing are now widowed, then you two are really suitable, and I remember that you had a soft spot for Meiqing back then, you must work hard. Ah, we old classmates are all blessing you from our hearts!”

When Xie Wenru heard this, he immediately laughed and said, “Then I would like to thank the old classmates for their blessings in advance, but this matter still depends on what Meiqing means.”

Having said that, he said again: “Whether Meiqing replied or not, I decided to return to Aurous Hill for long-term development this time.”

“Isn’t it?” Someone in the group exclaimed: “Xie Wenru, your family has been developing in Hong Kong for many years? Why did you suddenly decide to return to Aurous Hill at this time?”

Xie Wenru said: “Meiqing has lived in the United States for so many years, and she has decided to come back now? It seems that we are better at Aurous Hill. This is the place where we swayed our youth, sweat and tears. I intend to come back this time. Retired in Aurous Hill!”

Jacob couldn’t help it anymore. He immediately tweeted in the group: “Xie Wenru, I advise you not to settle in Aurous Hill. Meiqing didn’t like you back then, and it’s impossible to like you now, so don’t bother yourself!”

In fact, Jacob was very nervous and inferior at this time.

In his opinion, Xie Wenru is now a large Hong Kong businessman, worth hundreds of millions, and he is stronger than himself and he doesn’t know where to go.

He hasn't had a good life all these years. Compared with the high-spirited self in college, it's a world of difference.

The most important thing is that he and Elaine have not yet divorced, they are still married, and Xie Wenru is now widowed!

It just so happens that Meiqing is also widowed, so if they are together, it is really a good fit.

Therefore, no matter how the comparison is made, he's at a disadvantage.

He hasn't seen Meiqing for so many years, and Jacob can't figure out what Meiqing is thinking now. What if she sees Xie Wenru right at the party at noon?

Xie Wenru saw Jacob talking in the group at this time, and said with a smile: "Oh, I thought that our original student council president would only snatch red envelopes. I didn't expect that the president would finally speak."

Jacob's face immediately turned red when he heard this. As the saying goes, he was sluggish and shorthanded. He just snatched several 200 red envelopes from others. Now that he was identified, his face was really a bit unbearable.

This is no food in the pocket, panic in my heart.

Jacob has never had a rich life. In addition, Elaine has always been in charge of the money in the family before. Therefore, even if he grabs a red envelope of 5 and 8 from the WeChat group, he can be happy for a long time. .

So it has long been a habit to grab every red envelope.

Today, Xie Wenru gave out red envelopes in the group. He didn't even bother to see who sent it. The first thing was to grab them first.

In the end, each of these red envelopes was 200, and Jacob who grabbed it was secretly happy in his heart, but he did not expect that the grab was a red envelope issued by a rival in love, and the grab was also out of touch.

It's not worth the loss.

Seeing that he stopped talking, Xie Wenru continued to ridicule: “The president is a good official. He has graduated for so many years, and he still wants to order me?”

Jacob bit his scalp and replied: “I am not giving an order, but to persuade you, for your own good.”

Xie Wenru immediately replied: “For my good? For my good, you wouldn’t let me return to Aurous Hill to settle and be with her? I think you guy, it’s been so many years and still can’t forget Meiqing. You’re afraid I will return to Aurous Hill to settle down. Be your rival in love!”

Chapter 905

Hearing what Xie Wenru said, Jacob felt a little guilty.

He was indeed afraid that Xie Wenru would become his rival in love, but he certainly couldn’t say such things among his classmates.

After all, he is now married.

Therefore, he could only say in the group against his will: “I’m afraid you have been in Hong Kong for so long, and suddenly you feel uncomfortable when you come back to Aurous Hill. We are all old and our bodies are getting old, so we rashly change to a different water and soil. In cities, maybe the health is going to be a problem.”

Xie Wenru laughed twice and said, “I am in good health, so I won’t bother you!”

Jacob didn’t bother to talk to him anymore, put his phone in his pocket, and said to Meiqing beside him: “Meiqing, let’s go inside and go shopping.”

Meiqing nodded, and went on walking around the alma mater with him.

After 10 o’clock, Meiqing checked the time and said to Jacob next to her: “The class reunion arrives at 11 o’clock. I think it’s almost the time. Let’s pass now.”

Jacob nodded, smiled and said: “Okay.”

Later, he drove his BMW 5 Series and brought Meiqing to the brilliant club.

This time, Paul booked for Meiqing on the fourteenth floor of the Brilliant Club. This is already the top level of the Brilliant Club, which normal members can reach.

Jacob couldn't help being a little surprised!

The last time he relied on his son-in-law Charlie to know Lord Mr. Orvel, he went to the tenth floor once.

But never expected that this time Paul would be able to book directly to the fourteenth floor!

It is said that the 15th floor is used by the Song family and is not open to the public. In other words, Paul should be the most senior member here.

Moreover, the tenth floor of the Brilliant Clubhouse is already very, very luxurious, isn't the fourteenth floor going to be luxurious to the sky?

Walking up the elevator, Jacob couldn't help asking Meiqing next to him: "Meqing, is Paul and the Song family good friend?"

Meiqing nodded and said, "After all, we have had a cooperative relationship for so many years, and we have helped them solve a lot of problems legally, so the Song family is fairly polite to us."

Jacob was amazed in his heart. It seemed that Paul, a young man, was really young and promising.

The two came to the huge luxury box on the fourteenth floor, and many old classmates were already waiting in the box.

This box has a table that can accommodate 50 people for dinner at the same time. The table is huge and very luxurious.

The entire table is electric. As long as a person sits there, the food will rotate in front of him repeatedly at a constant speed, ensuring that everyone can taste every dish.

Moreover, such a large table, full of 100 dishes, is extremely luxurious.

It is said that the standard for such a meal starts at least 20,000 per person.

There are more than 40 old classmates who came here today, which is much more than last time. It is estimated that Paul's expenses for this entertainment will be at least more than 1 million.

Seeing Meiqing and Jacob come in together, many old classmates were dumbfounded.

Someone who has something good directly points out and asks: "Meiqing, why are you here with Jacob?"

"Did you two meet down by accident? Or did you two come together?"

Among the crowd, a very stylish middle-aged and elderly man in a high-end suit with a big back combed his head. At this time, his eyes were staring at Meiqing, and he was Xie Wenru.

Chapter 906

Xie Wenru has been waiting for Meiqing since he entered the box. Now that Meiqing is here, he is naturally looking at her intently.

He found that Meiqing was still so beautiful, so outstanding, so intoxicating.

He didn't dare to imagine that Meiqing was 50 years old, and she could be so beautiful.

This also strengthened his belief in pursuing Meiqing.

But he never expected that Meiqing, who he had been thinking about it for more than 20 years, would walk in with Jacob, the s*umbag who had hurt him before.

He couldn't help feeling angry, and stood up and questioned Jacob: "Jacob, why are you embarrassed to come up with Meiqing? What you did to Meiqing back then, we all know well, if it weren't for you, a s*umbag, Meiqing How is it possible that you have

lived in the United States for so many years? You should be very ashamed of it in your heart. If I were you, I would have no face at all!"

Jacob was also very angry. He said annoyedly: "Xie Wenru, don't speak too much. Anyone with a discerning eye knows what happened back then, you can't blame me at all!"

As he said, he added: "Do you think you've had a better life in the past twenty years? I tell you, in the past twenty years, you regret more than anyone and feel ashamed than anyone!"

Xie Wenru said dubiously: "You are ashamed! So I advise you to leave quickly, you shouldn't come for this meal."

At this time, Meiqing suddenly spoke and said, "It's all right, you don't want to talk about the old sesame seeds and rotten grains. It is not when you were young, you liked to talk about gossip. Forty or fifty years old, why do you still say this?"

After speaking, she looked around for a week and said seriously: "Every one of you here is personally invited by me, so there must not be any unpleasantness between you."

Jacob sneered at this time and said to Xie Wenru: "Xie Wenru, have you heard? Even Meiqing said that. What qualifications do you have to drive me away?"

After finishing speaking, he patted his forehead and said: "Oh, yes, I forgot to tell you, I didn't just come up with Meiqing, I picked her up at the hotel where Meiqing lived this morning, and then went to my alma mater together. I remembered our youth back then, and then came to meet with you, why? Do you have any opinions?"

When Xie Wenru heard this, he felt uncomfortable.

After all, he has always had a unilateral crush on Meiqing, unlike Jacob.

Jacob and Meiqing had been together for a long time.

Moreover, the two of them were really talented and beautiful at the time, and they were the most standard pair recognized in the school.

Therefore, there are many stories between these two people, and the two of them went back to their alma mater to recall the past, which in itself seemed a little ambiguous.

Xie Wenru was very depressed. When he didn't know how to refute, the young Paul opened the door and said to Meiqing with a smile: "Mom, I have already greeted Boyu, the housekeeper of the Song family, today you and yours classmates gather here, and he will arrange everything properly, so you don't have to worry about it, just gather with your uncles and aunts."

When everyone saw Paul, they couldn't help but marvel, and a woman blurted out, "Oh, Meiqing, isn't this your son? How handsome!"

Meiqing nodded lightly and said to everyone: "Come on, let me introduce you to everyone. This is my son. His name is Paul Smith."

Another person exclaimed: "Oh, Meiqing, your son is still a mixed race, he was born to your American husband, right?"

Meiqing smiled and said, "I didn't give birth to my husband's, but who else could I give birth to?"

Everyone laughed.

Xie Wenru asked at this time: "Hey, by the way, Meiqing, Paul should also have a Chinese name?"

Meiqing nodded and said with a smile: "Of course, Paul's Chinese name is my last name."

Everyone hurriedly asked curiously: "Then what is Paul's Chinese name?"

Paul smiled slightly and said, "Uncle and Auntie, my Chinese name is Han..."

Before the latter words came out, Meiqing hurriedly interrupted: "Today is our party, not with my son. Let him go first. Let's relive the old together with the elderly!"

Chapter 907

When Paul saw that his mother didn't want others to know his Chinese name, he immediately smiled and said, "Uncles and aunts, eat and drink and have fun, I will leave first."

Jacob hurriedly said, "Oh, Paul, what are you going for in a hurry? Why don't you eat with us?"

The reason why he wants to talk to Paul at this time is to let others see that he and Paul have known each other a long time ago. If this is the case, everyone can guess that he has already met Meiqing before this meeting.

In this way, everyone naturally knows that the relationship between the two is extraordinary, which can also make those who have ideas about Meiqing retreat.

When others heard the conversation between these two people, they did feel that something was not quite right. Why is Jacob so familiar with Paul?

Paul smiled and said to him at this time: "I won't eat with my uncles and aunts at noon, because I still have business in the afternoon."

Having said that, he specifically told Jacob that he asked Mr. Charlie to come to company in the afternoon to help him see Feng Shui, and he had to go and entertain him.

Jacob smiled and nodded, and said: "My son-in-law has no other skills. It's okay to look at Feng Shui's skills. Let him take a look at yours when the time comes. He will definitely not ask you for money, otherwise, yesterday's didn't he just drink the wine for nothing?"

After that, Jacob said again: "Well, let me call him and let him give you a free bill!"

Xie Wenru on the side was very depressed when he heard this.

what happened? Could it be that this Paul, Jacob, and Jacob's son-in-law have already drank together?

When did this happen? Is it yesterday?

Didn't Meiqing just arrived in Aurous Hill yesterday? Just arrived yesterday, and had dinner with Jacob and others? This is really a special treatment!

Thinking of this, Xie Wenru felt a little uncomfortable. He not only thought to himself, does Meiqing still like Jacob now?

At this time, Paul smiled and said to Jacob: "Uncle Willson, you don't need to be so polite. If you ask Mr. Charlie to waive me, then I'm ashamed to let him watch it for me."

Meiqing on the side also smiled and said, "Jacob, let's not interfere with the children's affairs."

Jacob glanced at Xie Wenru and saw that her expression was very depressed, and he knew that his goal had been achieved, so he stopped talking to Paul about this, but smiled and said to him: "Okay, then you go ahead. Your mother is here to take care of me, so don't worry."

Xie Wenru felt even more depressed when he heard him say this. What does he mean by this? Why does he feel like he is Paul's stepdad?

Thinking of this, Xie Wenru held a fire in his heart, and thought to himself: Jacob, Jacob, you already took Meiqing 20 years ago, now if you dare to ruin my good deeds, then I will not let you go! "

So he deliberately said loudly: "By the way, Jacob, what about your wife? That is the shrew who was very famous throughout our college. What is the name? It seems to be Elaine. Who knows what the name is?"

An old classmate in the class smiled and said, "Yes, her name is Elaine!"

"Yes! It's Elaine!" Xie Wenru smiled and said, "Jacob, I heard that you and Elaine are very affectionate. Your relationship should have deepened after so many years? Why didn't you call Elaine together today? "

As soon as Jacob heard him mentioning Elaine, his face immediately became uncontrollable, and he blurted out, "Xie Wenru, which pot is not opened here. Elaine is not a classmate in our class, why msut she be here?"

Chapter 908

Xie Wenru smiled and said: “You, you have to figure out that you are a married man after all, so don’t mess around with flowers outside, and don’t be unruly towards other women, otherwise, once Elaine’s shrews know , she will definitely not spare you.”

Jacob suddenly became angry and blurted out: “Xie Wenru, what are you talking about here? When did I get in trouble, and when did I feel bad about other women? I tell you, don’t think you have two bad money. You can point to sang and curse here, Jacob will not eat yours!”

Meiqing’s expression was very embarrassed, and her voice became a little angry, and she said, “You two are endless, right? What I said just now, we are here for a class reunion today, not to make you arguing here. If you are still like this, then I will leave!”

Jacob said innocently: “Meiqing, you heard it too, it’s the old b@stard Xie Wenru who is fanning the flames by the side!”

Xie Wenru was also a well-known Hong Kong businessman anyway, and he was confessed wherever he went. At this time, Jacob was scolded as an old b@stard, and he was naturally very dissatisfied.

So he slapped the table and stood up and shouted angrily: “Jacob, who the f*ck do you say is the old b@stard?”

Jacob’s this also came up, glaring at him and said, “I’m talking about you, what’s wrong?”

Xie Wenru said coldly: “Jacob, don’t think it’s an old classmate, I can’t do anything to you, I tell you, you really annoy me, I make you can’t eat, you think I am going back from Aurous Hill to Hong Kong , Can I be bullied by a worm like you? Don’t weigh and weigh what strength you have and yell at me?”

Jacob suddenly felt a little guilty. If he wanted to talk about his strength, he wouldn’t even be able to get 10,000. The villa he lived in was also abducted by his son-in-law, and compared with a vendor like Xie Wenru, it was useless at all.

If he really angered Xie Wenru, he might not be able to offend him.

When he was riding a tiger, Paul hurriedly said: “Two uncles, this game is for my mother’s team today, so please give my mother a face and don’t quarrel in my mother’s team. “

Jacob immediately borrowed the donkey from the slope and blurted out: “Paul, uncle looks at your face and doesn’t have the same knowledge as him!”

Xie Wenru said annoyedly: “After you scold me, you still say you don’t have the same knowledge as me? Do you believe that I’m licking you now?”

Meiqing’s expression became frosty, and she asked coldly, “Xie Wenru, what do you want? If you really don’t listen to advice, then I can only ask you to go out. Don’t blame me for disregarding the love of my classmates.”

Xie Wenru was very annoyed. It was obvious that he was scolded. Why didn’t Meiqing look at him at all?

Jacob also felt that his face couldn’t hold back. How should he respond when he was scolded in public? Hard? Will he really come up and smoke himself?

At this moment, a 60-year-old Old Master stepped in.

When the Old Master saw Paul, he smiled and said, “Mr. Paul, the chef has already prepared the food. I wonder if you can start the food?”

Paul looked at the Old Master and said in surprise: “Oh, Boyu, why are you here in person?”

With a cry of Boyu, everyone at the dinner table was shocked!

Boyu? Could it be Boyu, the chief steward of the Song family in Aurous Hill?

Everyone knows that this Boyu is a great figure with great status and face in Aurous Hill!

Chapter 909

When Xie Wenru heard that this person was Boyu, he immediately put away the arrogant face that he had just dealt with Jacob.

Because when he was still studying in Aurous Hill in his early years, he knew that the Song family was very strong, and that the Song family was now the strongest family in Aurous Hill.

Although he is now a well-known Hong Kong businessman and has hundreds of millions of fortunes, it is still far from the Song family.

The assets of the Song family are hundreds of billions, a hundred times more than themselves, so the Song family's stewardship status is much higher than that of itself, and its energy is much greater than that of itself.

Paul was also a little flattered at this time, he really didn't expect that Boyu would come here in person.

At this time, Boyu smiled and said to Paul: "Mr. Paul, the Song family has not cooperated with your law firm in one or two days. When I just opened up the export business in the United States, I accompanied our master to the United States. Moreover, we encountered many legal problems at the time, and your father helped us solve them. In fact, our old Mr. Song and your father had a personal relationship with you very well, but you were still in school at that time, and you might not be clear about these. "

Speaking of this, Boyu said again: "So, for the Song family, you are the son of an Old Master, how can we neglect? If we neglect, it seems that we have no way of hospitality."

Paul nodded gratefully and said, "Uncle Boyu, if you have the opportunity, please help me thank Mr. Song, and also help me tell Mr. Song that I may be a little busy these days. After I have settled the matter here. After the company starts to get on the right track safely and steadily in Aurous Hill, I will definitely come to visit."

Boyu nodded and smiled, and said, "You can contact me directly at that time, and I will help you arrange time with the Old Master."

After all, Boyu said: "Okay, I won't bother here anymore. Since the dishes can be served, then I will let the back chef quickly start the dishes."

Paul said: “I just want to go, Boyu, let’s go out together.”

“OK.” Boyu nodded.

As Boyu was about to leave, Xie Wenru hurriedly stood up and said respectfully: “Hello Boyu, I am Xie Wenru from Hong Kong Huisite Trading Company. I am glad to meet you!”

Boyu looked at him in surprise, and asked curiously: “I’m sorry, I don’t seem to remember this company. Does your company cooperate with the Song family?”

Xie Wenru hurriedly said respectfully: “You said that Boyu, I have always hoped to cooperate with the Song family. There has never been a good opportunity. If possible, I hope you can help introduce him.”

Boyu smiled courteously and said, “Thank you for admiring the Song family, but the Song family’s requirements for partners are very high. With all due respect, if it is a company that no one has ever heard of, basically It is unlikely to cooperate with the Song family.”

A person like Boyu, who has been a housekeeper for many years, knows the entire family’s business well, and has a certain understanding of top companies, large companies, and well-known companies across the country. This is also his professionalism.

If he hasn’t heard of a company, then the scale of this company must not be very large, at best it is second-rate.

It is impossible for the Song family to cooperate with a second-rate company.

Xie Wenru’s expression was a bit awkward, he didn’t expect that he would be rejected so simply by Boyu.

Although the other party did not speak very directly, but the meaning is already clear at a glance.

This made Xie Wenru feel a little frustrated, but he dared not express any dissatisfaction, so he could only respectfully and humbly say: “Sorry Mr. Boyu, it’s great talking to you!”

After finishing speaking, he sat back a little angrily, feeling hot on his face. He had known that he would not be boring, not only did he not get any benefits, but he also lost face in front of his classmates.

Boyu nodded slightly to him as a response, his expression was a bit arrogant, but this was also normal, after all, he had long been a respected upper-class figure in Aurous Hill.

Chapter 910

Paul looked at the crowd at this time and said: “Uncles and aunts, please gather here, I will leave first.”

After finishing speaking, he specifically said to Jacob: “Uncle Willson, I’m leaving first.”

Jacob looked at Paul as if he were looking at half of his son, and said kindly: “Go, go, then go to work!”

At this time, Boyu saw Jacob, and he was surprised and said: “Oh, you are Mr. Willson, right?”

Jacob didn’t expect that the well-known Boyu, the housekeeper of the Song family, would even know him, so he was surprised and asked, “You…how do you know me?”

Boyu said respectfully: “Mr. Willson, let me tell you that Mr. Wade is so kind to the Song family that everyone in the Song family is grateful for Mr. Wade’s kindness. Don’t dare to forget it! You are Mr. Wade’s father-in-law, how could I don’t know you?”

Jacob suddenly realized!

It turned out to be in the face of his son-in-law Charlie…

It’s really getting harder and harder for his son-in-law to flicker. It turned out that the Orvel, who thought he was fooling, and Solmon White, who fudged him, are also very powerful. He didn’t expect that he would fool the Song family, the largest family in Aurous Hill.

Paul on the side was shocked. He naturally knew that the Mr. Wade that Boyu was talking about was Charlie.

But he really didn't expect Charlie to be so awesome.

Even the head housekeeper of the Song family, Boyu, respectfully called him Mr. Wade.

And according to what he said, Charlie has great kindness to the entire Song family, is it the kindness that Charlie can see from looking at Feng Shui?

Thinking of this, he felt that Charlie's image was a bit more mysterious. When he thought that he would come to his company to see Feng Shui this afternoon, he wanted to see if he could take the opportunity to learn some in-depth information about him.

Boyu said respectfully to Jacob at this time: "Mr. Willson, I didn't expect you to be at this table today. In that case, I will serve you at this table today. If you have any needs, you can directly order certainly."

Jacob's classmates were shocked. Many of them were natives of Aurous Hill. Everyone knew how strong the Song family was, so no one thought that Jacob would have this kind of face.

Xie Wenru was also shocked.

He couldn't figure out why Boyu, who was dismissive of himself, was so polite to Jacob!

He inquired about Jacob's situation before, but he is nothing more than a fallen household man.

The Willson family has long been dying, and it is basically cold now. Jacob must have no capital himself, nothing more than an old rag.

However, why does Uncle Boyu have to respect him this old rag?

Is it just because of his son-in-law called Mr. Wade? !

Thinking of this, Xie Wenru was curious about Jacob's son-in-law.

So, he asked a classmate next to him in a low voice, “Who is Jacob’s son-in-law?”

Chapter 911

Xie Wenru, who was quite disdainful of Jacob just now, was a little more jealous of him at this moment.

In any case, his son-in-law can make Boyu so caring and respectful, which proves that Jacob is more important than himself in Boyu’s eyes.

He asked his old classmates about the background of Jacob’s son-in-law, who happened to have attended the last class reunion, so he smiled and said, “The son-in-law of Jacob seems to be a vagrant. It is said that he is a full-time worker at home. Mr. Wade what exactly does he do, we really don’t know.”

Xie Wenru is in business after all and has seen the world.

From Boyu’s attitude alone, he realized that he must never underestimate Jacob’s son-in-law.

Maybe the other party is still a very big person, otherwise it would be impossible for Boyu to be so respectful.

This also made him feel worried, fearing after ridiculing Jacob just now.

Aside from other things, just with Boyu’s respectful attitude, it can be seen that if he is really torn apart with Jacob, Boyu will definitely not be against him.

Therefore, he looked at Jacob with some fear, hesitated for a moment, and said: “Jacob, I was so embarrassed just now. They were all angry words made in anger. Don’t take it to your heart. Everyone is old classmate. It’s just a matter of just saying a few words, what do you think?”

Jacob knew very well in his heart that Xie Wenru was so arrogant just now, and suddenly became so polite at this moment, and even took the initiative to apologize to him, it must be because Boyu’s attitude made him realize that he was not so easy to mess with.

He didn't want to just give up with Xie Wenru, but Meiqing also said at this time: "Jacob, both are classmates, don't mention the unpleasantness just now."

Jacob nodded and said to Xie Wenru: "Since Meiqing has spoken, I won't mention it anymore. I am a person who does not offend others and I not like being offended. If you do not continue to trouble me, of course I will not put my foot on your tail."

If someone talked to Xie Wenru like this, he would have exploded.

But at this time, he dared not clamor with Jacob anymore.

After all, this is in the Song family's territory, and Boyu has such respect for Jacob. If he really makes trouble, he must be finished.

Therefore, he can only say in an utter anger, "Jacob, you have a lot of respect, I will definitely toast you later."

Other students also noticed the change in Xie Wenru's attitude. Everyone knew that Xie Wenru was a little jealous of Jacob.

Some people are also surprised, this Jacob, his son-in-law is really so good, can the Song family be so polite to him?

Jacob's heart at this moment is also very proud. He didn't expect that even though he didn't bring his son-in-law, his son-in-law could still help him grow a face.

With this attitude of Boyu today, in the circle of classmates, no one should dare to underestimate him.

……

At this moment, Paul also took the car to his company "Smith Law Firm."

Americans and Chinese act in different styles. Chinese seldom use their own names to name companies, because the Chinese as a whole still believe in acting low-key, obscure, and not too public.

The whole should highlight a modest way of doing things.

However, Americans are generally very high-profile. Well-known American companies are basically named after their founders.

Chapter 912

For example, the famous Boeing Company is a super aerospace group that produces passenger aircraft, military aircraft and space shuttles.

It was named Boeing because of their founder, William Edward Boeing.

It is equivalent to the founder using his surname as the name of the company.

Another example is the world-renowned hotel company Hilton Group. Its founder is Conrad Hilton. This family is also the famous Hilton family.

Paul's full name is Paul Smith, Paul is his first name, and Smith is his family name.

Since his father founded this law firm, he named it Smith Law Firm after his family name.

"Smith Law Firm" has been well-known internationally after many years of hard work by Paul's father.

So this time Paul moved his office to Aurous Hill and directly chose the best cbd area in Aurous Hill for the company's location.

And he chose the most prosperous and top-notch office building, Gemdale Building.

The Gemdale Building, with 58 floors, is the best and top five-star office building in Aurous Hill. Basically all the top enterprises in Aurous Hill and the country and even the world can settle in the Gemdale Building.

Because Paul Smith's law firm is also very well-known, and it serves all of the world's top 500 companies, they also pay great attention to their appearance.

It is worth mentioning that the Emgrand Group, which Wade Family bought for Charlie, is the largest group company in Aurous Hill, and it is mainly based on real estate.

The Emgrand Group owns a number of high-end office buildings in Aurous Hill, and these office buildings are operated by the Emgrand Group itself and have not been sold. This includes the entire Gemdale Building.

Charlie was a little surprised when he heard that Paul chose the company in the Gemdale Building.

Unexpectedly, he chose his property by such a coincidence.

But think about it carefully. The Gemdale Building is the best office building in Aurous Hill. A law firm like his is in need of a sufficient facade, so there is no other option except Gemdale Building.

After he had lunch at home, he took a taxi to Gemdale Building.

Paul's law firm is on the 27th floor of the Gemdale Building. He took the elevator directly to the 27th floor. Paul was already waiting for him at the elevator entrance.

When he saw Charlie, Paul was very, very polite, and he came forward and said politely: "Oh, Mr. Charlie, it's really hard for you to come here."

Charlie smiled slightly and said to Paul: "It's just a matter of raising your hand, don't be so polite."

Paul invited Charlie to walk in and said, "Mr. Charlie, I had already let someone rent the 27th floor of this Building a few months ago, and the renovation started immediately. Now the renovation is basically fast. The construction is completed, how about the overall Feng Shui? Is there anything that is not suitable, and if so, how to modify it?"

Charlie probably read it once, and soon found out that Paul had a very careful Feng Shui layout here. He smiled and said: "Paul, you seem to have seen an expert here, right? I think you have set up this entry point. The Jucai Fengshui Bureau can gather wealth; there is a disaster-avoidance Fengshui Bureau in the main hall. For legal business like yours, this type of Fengshui Bureau can avoid disputes to the greatest extent. Overall it is very good."

Paul exclaimed and said: “Mr. Charlie, you are really smart, you can see my Feng Shui arrangement at a glance.”

Charlie said calmly: “Paul, your mother and my father-in-law have been classmates for so many years, so you don’t have to be too polite with me. But I’m very curious, since you have already found someone here to see Feng Shui, why do you invite me?”

Paul did not hide it at all, and said frankly: “It is true. Yesterday I invited you to help me see Feng Shui, mainly to see if you really have the true talents in this area. Now it seems to be abrupt. Please forgive me, Mr. Charlie!”

Chapter 913

Paul was really curious about Charlie. From the beginning, he thought Charlie belonged to the Wade family of Eastcliff. Later, even though Charlie let him dispel this doubt, the title of Mr. Charlie still gave Paul a new name. doubt.

Asking Charlie to come over and show himself Feng Shui is actually Paul’s one-step temptation. He has already asked someone to watch Feng Shui specifically here.

If Charlie couldn’t tell after he came, that the Feng Shui Bureau had already been set up here, it would prove that he didn’t have such a level;

But if Charlie can see the Feng Shui Bureau here after coming, it will prove that Charlie’s level is extraordinary.

Paul did not expect that Charlie could see all the Feng Shui layouts here at a glance. The previous master also watched for a long time and studied for a long time before thinking about and laying out these.

Charlie was not angry about Paul’s suspicion. On the contrary, he admired Paul’s magnanimity. He would say whatever he wanted, without covering up. This kind of quality is very rare in today’s society.

So he said to Paul: “You want to see if I have this ability to learn. This is also human nature, but since I am here, I will charge you a fee for feng shui, which is also human nature. ”

In fact, Charlie didn't intend to ask Paul for money before he came. After all, he was the son of the Old Master's lover, so he still had to give this little face.

But since Paul is so frank, one said one, and the other said two, then he should also get along with him in the same way.

When Paul heard this, he immediately said, "Of course! Since Mr. Charlie is invited, how can he not be paid for it!"

As he said, he took out the checkbook from his pocket without hesitation, drew on it for a while, tore it off and handed it to Charlie, saying, "Mr. Charlie, this 1 million is a little bit of my care. Please accept it. "

Charlie accepted the check with a slight smile, and said with a smile: "Then I would be more respectful than fate."

After speaking, Charlie looked around, and said: "That means it is indeed seen by an expert, but the expert will inevitably omit something. For example, the entrance of the Jucai Fengshui Bureau is naturally There is nothing wrong with it, but the failure to make a corresponding layout behind this is really a failure."

Hearing what he said, Paul hurriedly asked: "Mr. Charlie, what do you mean by this?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Feng Shui often says that purple energy comes from the east, wealth comes from the east, and your entrance faces east. There is nothing wrong with setting up the Jucai Fengshui Bureau, which means that money comes in from your entrance and enters your company. , This is a good start, but your company must be able to keep the money."

After all, he pointed to the back of the company and said: "Look at this side of your company, there are all transparent floor-to-ceiling windows and transparent glass. There is no such thing in the Feng Shui Bureau, so you just come in from the entrance and stay let it go out directly from the back without stopping. Do you know what it is called?"

Paul asked nervously: "Please Mr. Charlie make it clear!"

Charlie laughed and said: "There is an old Chinese saying that bamboo baskets can be used to catch water. Why do you say that is because although the mouth of bamboo

baskets can enter water, the gap itself is too big to retain water. If the company can't retain money , It is very likely that your company will be big in and out in the future, with more money in and out, and in the end nothing will be left behind."

Paul exclaimed and asked, "Mr. Wade, how should this situation be resolved?"

Charlie said lightly: "First of all, all glass must be filmed. As I said earlier, if the glass is transparent, it means nothing, but once it has a color, even if it is just a light brown color, it is equivalent to putting it on. The glass becomes a wall."

Chapter 914

Paul nodded in excitement, and blurted out: "Thank you so much, Mr. Charlie, I will arrange for someone to do it quickly."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Don't worry, I haven't finished talking yet."

Paul hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, please tell me."

Charlie said: "When you put a film on the glass, you also have to place a golden brave on the left and right sides. It must be made of pure gold to play the best role in fortune. Moreover, Paixiu is famous. The best way to keep money is to eat but not pull, but not to get in. This is tantamount to setting up a feng shui bureau for keeping money. After the money comes in, you can keep it, and your business will naturally flourish."

Paul held a fist at Charlie with a grateful look, and said respectfully: "Mr. Charlie is indeed worthy of the title of Master. From today onwards, I, like everyone else, will respect you as Master!"

Charlie smiled and waved his hand: "You don't need to call me Master. If you call me Master in front of my Old Master, or in front of your mother, I don't know how to explain it to them. "

Paul blurted out: "From then on, in front of them, I will call you Mr. Charlie, but when not in front of them, I must call you Mr. Wade!"

Having said that, Paul immediately took out his checkbook again, and wrote and painted on it for a while. Then he tore off the check, dragged his hands to Charlie respectfully and said, “Master, this is a supply. Please accept your expenses.”

Charlie glanced at it and found that the check was written for 4 million, and he said to Paul: “One million is already a lot. You don’t need to be so polite with me. I will accept this million, but this 4 million you should take it back.”

Paul resolutely said: “No, Master, if it weren’t for you, I might just be in Aurous Hill in the future with not much wealth.”

Charlie waved his hand and smiled: “These are just some sayings about Fengshui. Even if I don’t point it out to you, you may not be able to make money. After all, your law firm has been in business for so many years and is already very famous. “

Paul said earnestly: “Master, it is true that when my dad opened a law firm, he first took a few cases and lost all of them, and the reasons for losing the case are strange. During that time, using my mother’s words Said, Dad happily drank cold water and stuffed his teeth.”

“Later, my mother invited a Feng Shui gentleman from Chinatown to see Feng Shui in my dad’s law firm. At first, my father rejected this kind of oriental feudal superstition, but when that Feng Shui gentleman clearly figured out what happened to my father After a few difficulties, my father realized that the mystic academic fengshui was really extraordinary!”

“Then the Feng Shui gentleman changed the layout of my father’s law firm and re-established a Feng Shui bureau for him. Since then, my father’s law firm has prospered.”

Speaking of this, Paul said with emotion: “If it weren’t for the Feng Shui man at the beginning, my father might have failed at the beginning of his business, so there would be no Smith Law Firm, which is why I am so firm. Believe in the reason of Feng Shui.”

Charlie didn’t expect that at the beginning of the Paul’s business, it was because of Feng Shui that it survived.

Feng Shui sometimes is so magical. When you are ready and owe the east wind, the east wind may not come.

Then no matter how you prepare, it is impossible to succeed.

Feng Shui, in the subtlety, plays the role of borrowing the east wind!

Chapter 915

Paul's admiration for Charlie really called a five-body cast.

He himself is an American who looks more like a Chinese. He is obsessed with Chinese traditional culture and Feng Shui metaphysics, and he believes very much.

Everything that Charlie said just now made him feel that this man's accomplishments in Feng Shui were unfathomable.

So he didn't understand why someone would give Charlie a luxury villa worth more than one billion.

Paul is very aware of the importance of a Feng Shui master. A good Feng Shui master can not only help people improve their luck and gather wealth. It can even help people change their lives against the sky.

Therefore, the better the Feng Shui master, the higher their appearance fee and the higher their worth. For example, Hong Kong's Li Jiacheng, it is said that their royal Feng Shui masters will pay hundreds of millions for one visit.

Therefore, he even felt that his 4 million cheque was a bit small.

He knew he should write him a check for 10 million.

Thinking of this, he directly shredded the 4 million cheque and threw it aside, and then hurriedly rewrote a 9 million cheque and handed it to Charlie respectfully, "Mr. Wade, please accept it."

Charlie said earnestly: "Paul, I'll charge you 1 million, it is already enough, you don't have to give it to me anymore."

Paul said very seriously: “Mr. Wade, Feng Shui metaphysics itself emphasizes piety. In some respects, money is also a representative of piety, so I hope you can laugh at it. Otherwise, you will appear to be insincere. .”

Charlie is not short of money. There are nearly 22 billion in the entire account, so he doesn’t know how to spend it.

Whether Paul gives him 1 million or 10 million, there is actually no difference to himself.

Charlie was not going to ask Paul for too much money. The money was just a form. He had no opinion on how much he gave, but he gave too much, and it was indeed not appropriate.

However, Paul was very determined, and he was unwilling to take the money back, he insisted on letting Charlie accept it.

Seeing this, Charlie no longer shied away from him, saying: “Since you have to give me the money, I will accept it first, but if I need to use your barrister in the future, you must charge as much money as you should.”

Paul smiled and said, “How can that work? You are Master. You can use me. That’s an exaltation to me.”

Charlie said, “In this case, I have legal affairs in the future, so I dare not come to you.”

Paul hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, if you have any legal needs in the future, you can come to me and I must collect the money normally.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “It’s pretty much the same.”

After speaking, he looked at the time and said, “Paul, since there is nothing wrong with you, then I won’t bother you today.”

Paul hurriedly said: “Master Wade, I would like to treat you to a meal tonight. I wonder if you have time?”

Charlie smiled and waved his hand and said, “I don’t have to eat, there is still something waiting for me to do, I have to go.”

When Paul heard this, he immediately nodded and said, “Since Mr. Wade has something to do, then I will not keep you. I will send you out, please.”

Paul’s simplicity made Charlie very appreciative of him.

Most Chinese people prefer to be polite. If someone else wants to invite them to dinner, and if they shirk something, they will definitely continue to invite a few more enthusiastic invitations until they explicitly refuse it.

Sometimes even if deep down in heart, they don’t really want to invite the other party to dinner, they will treat each other politely.

Chapter 916

It’s like a few people rushing to pay after dinner.

Everyone is rushing to pay, but not everyone really wants to pay.

It is very possible that everyone just wants to be polite, because if you are not polite, it seems that you are not sensible.

Therefore, there are often people at the hotel bar asking who pays the bill, and you come and go all the time.

Charlie saw many such people, but he admired peole like Paul, who is witty, decisive, and straightforward.

Since he has said something, he will absolutely stop talking nonsense, and send him away directly. This is the way of communication between smart people should take place.

Afterwards, Paul took Charlie all the way out of the company and came to the elevator door.

He took the initiative to press the elevator button for Charlie, and then an elevator came up from the first floor and stopped on this floor.

As soon as the elevator stopped, Paul hurriedly made a please gesture.

Just about to speak to Charlie, at this moment, the elevator door suddenly opened, and a super beauty with a glamorous and tall figure, wearing a small suit on the upper body and a skirt with a covered hip suddenly appeared in the elevator.

The beauty is glamorous and moving, but at the same time there is no lack of glamorous and s*xy look. It can be described as the best of the best, so that all men are excited.

Paul looked at her in surprise and exclaimed: “Miss Song, why are you here?”

The beauty was about to speak when she suddenly saw Charlie next to Paul, her cold and pretty face suddenly seemed to be bathed in the spring breeze, with a cheerful smile of the little girl, she said in surprise: “Mr. Wade, why are you here?”

Charlie looked up and found out that the person in the elevator turned out to be Warnia, the eldest of the Song family. She was also accompanied by several bodyguards, each holding a beautiful flower basket.

Warnia didn’t expect to meet her sweetheart Charlie here, and she was naturally very happy in her heart.

Charlie felt a little surprised to see her here, and said with a smile: “I came here to help my friend take a look at his Feng Shui.”

After all, he thought that Paul had recognized Warnia just now, so he guessed that the two of them must know each other.

Warnia smiled and said, “It seems that Mr. Wade, you also know Mr. Paul. I came here because my grandpa asked me to help him and gave Mr. Paul some flower baskets to congratulate him on the opening of his company.”

After speaking, she realized that she hadn’t greeted Paul, so she said with some embarrassment: “Mr. Paul, it’s been a long time.”

Paul is a smart man, and the most contacted suspects in his work as a lawyer, so he has a very strong ability to interpret people’s eyes and expressions.

FBI in the United States once offered a course on interpreting facial expressions.

This is mainly to teach the case handlers how to use the subtle expressions and eye changes of the suspect to guess whether the other party is lying.

This is a very high-end psychology category, but it is also a compulsory course for every judicial officer.

Paul studied law in the United States for many years, and also became a lawyer, coupled with his childhood family edification, so that he has a unique talent in this area.

Therefore, from Warnia's look at Charlie's expression and eyes, he could tell that Warnia liked Charlie.

While admiring Charlie, he was able to attract such a stunning beauty as Warnia, and he couldn't help but sigh. It seems that Charlie is really extraordinary, and even the eldest lady of the Song family has a deep love for him.

More importantly, Charlie is a married person. The Song family's eldest lady would actually like a married man. This is simply explosive news!

Chapter 917

At this time, the graceful Warnia walked out of the elevator.

Although she came to give Paul a flower basket, her eyes were always on Charlie's body.

Every time she saw Charlie, Warnia felt very happy, as if she had returned to the age when she was 18 years old.

In fact, an eldest lady like her matured earlier than most people, got in touch with the human world earlier, and learned to put on a mask earlier.

But after seeing Charlie, after falling in love with Charlie, Warnia's ability to put a mask on herself failed in front of him.

She looked at Charlie with admiration and affection in her eyes, and she answered shyly: “Mr. Wade, how did you and Mr. Paul know each other? Mr. Paul should have just arrived in China not long ago?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “My father-in-law and Mr. Paul’s mother are college classmates, so they met each other.”

Warnia was surprised and said: “Oh, how could it be such a coincidence!”

Paul on the side smiled and said, “It’s such a coincidence. I didn’t expect that, Miss Song, you also know Mr. Wade.”

Warnia took a deep look at Charlie and said to Paul: “Mr. Wade can be regarded as my savior. Do you remember one time when our export goods arrived in the United States, they were immediately said to be unqualified, but they still want to sue us and make us bear huge compensation?”

Paul immediately nodded and said: “Of course I remember that time you asked me to rush from the east coast of the United States to the west coast to help you resolve this dispute, but the problem was resolved before I reach the west coast.”

Warnia said with lingering fear: “I accidentally broke the Feng Shui at home that time. Not only did the business suffer, but I also had many problems with it. I even had frequent driving problems and accidents.”

With that, Warnia raised her wrist to reveal the bracelet her mother had left her, and said with emotion: “At that time, this bracelet was already lost. If it weren’t for Mr. Wade, I wouldn’t be able to find it back.”

Paul exclaimed: “It turns out that the great Feng Shui master you told me was Mr. Wade!”

Warnia nodded and said, “Yes, it’s Mr. Wade.”

Paul’s eyes looking at Charlie are already full of worship and admiration!

He blurted out: “Mr. Wade, I really didn’t expect that you are the Feng Shui master who has always been praised by Miss Song!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, waved his hand and said, “It’s nothing more than a little bit of bugging skills, not worth mentioning.”

Paul hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you are really too modest. If you hadn’t pointed it out just now, my Feng Shui bureau might have a big problem. I’m so grateful!”

Although Charlie was very humble, Paul didn’t think so. He already had some respect for Charlie in his heart.

Moreover, even the eldest lady of the Song family praised Charlie for being more natural, not to mention Charlie.

At this moment, Charlie said, “I still have something to do, so let’s talk about it first, and I will leave now.”

Warnia hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, where are you going? Do you have the car? If you aren’t driving, I will see you off!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t you need to retell the past with Paul?”

Warnia hurriedly said: “Paul and I are old acquaintances. From now on, he will develop in Aurous Hill. We have time to relive the past. If you don’t drive today, please let me see you off!”

Seeing this, Paul knew that Warnia not only liked Charlie, but also put Charlie in a very, very important position in her heart.

At this time, he said in a hurry, “Miss Song, thank you for the flower baskets you gave, and thank, Mr. Song, for helping me. If you have the opportunity, you will definitely come to visit me next time.”

Chapter 918

Warnia glanced at Paul gratefully, and said to him, “That’s fine, since you have something to do, then I won’t bother you much, let’s get together again!”

Paul is indeed very high in EQ, and also very high in IQ. He can see that Warnia's mind is all on Charlie, so he proposed to send Charlie to her. In that case, why not push the boat along the way and help her?

So Warnia said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, I'll give it to you!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Well then, I will trouble you."

Warnia smiled shyly, and said seriously: "Mr. Wade, don't be so polite with me."

……

Warnia left her bodyguard to carry the flower baskets to Paul. She pressed the elevator, reached out to block the elevator door, and said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, please!"

Charlie nodded slightly, stepped into the elevator first, and Warnia followed in.

The elevator door closed, and the faint and advanced fragrance of Warnia's body slowly penetrated Charlie's nostrils.

Warnia's taste is very high, the perfume on her body is light and long. Not only makes people feel very comfortable and refreshing, but it also smells not vulgar, and even makes people obsessive and addictive.

Standing with her, Charlie even had some contemplation in his heart.

It is undeniable that Warnia is indeed very beautiful, with a very noble temperament, and more importantly, this woman is too gentle when she is in front of him, and she can't see the air of Missy.

The two left the Gemdale Building together, and Warnia personally opened the door of her Rolls-Royce and asked Charlie to sit in.

After getting in the car, Warnia respectfully asked Charlie next to her: "Mr. Wade, where are you going, I will see you off!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Then please take me back to Tomson Villa."

Warnia asked in amazement: “Mr. Charlie, are you going to do errands? Why are you going home suddenly?”

Charlie said with a smile: “The time to do something hasn’t arrived yet, I’ll go home and wait.”

Although Warnia was a little surprised, she nodded slightly and said, “Then I will take you back.”

As she said that, she plucked up courage again and asked expectantly: “Mr. Wade, when will you have time? I want to treat you to dinner…”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Let’s take two days. There have been a lot of things recently, especially today.”

He has already explained to Issac very clearly that once he is ready to release Elaine, the detention center will specifically ask her to call him.

At that time, he will go and pick Elaine back.

The reason why he had to pick up Elaine himself was mainly because he wanted to see how miserable Elaine was now.

This woman, who dared to steal 21.9 billion, would never be able to learn a lesson if she didn’t suffer from it.

21.9 billion. If show mercy to her and she are not afraid of revealing identity, and he calls the police directly, Elaine will be sentenced to at least a suspended death sentence even if he doesn’t shoot her for such a large amount of money involved.

Let her go in and suffer for a few days and then let her out. It’s already very cheap for her!

Chapter 919

After Elaine returned to the detention center from the police station for questioning, she has been waiting for the result with anxiety.

She didn’t know if the police would let herself go, so she could only pray in her heart.

In the two days since entering the detention center, Elaine has suffered. She has never suffered the painful torture in her life. Now she feels that she is on the verge of collapse. If they not let her go out, she will really have to die here.

Old Mrs. Willson knew that Elaine was called to the police station for questioning in the morning, and she felt a little worried in her heart.

She was afraid that Elaine would tell the police officers that she and Gena tortured and beat her.

Moreover, she was also worried that Elaine would apply for a cell change with the police officer.

If the police officer replaced her, wouldn’t she lose the greatest pleasure?

For so long, the Willson family has suffered so many misfortunes and tribulations, that the Old Mrs. Willson’s mood has been very low. It was not until Elaine and her were locked up in the same cell that she regained the joy and joy of life.

The thought that Elaine might have been in prison for more than ten or twenty years, and that she would be able to go out after waiting for more than 10 days, the Old Mrs. Willson felt excited.

Seeing Elaine curled up in the corner of the cell, the Old Mrs. Willson was very playful. She stepped up to Elaine and asked with a smile: “Oh, I heard you were called to the police station for questioning?”

Elaine looked at her, shivering: “Yes, mother, I was called to ask about the situation.”

Old Mrs. Willson asked coldly: “Then did you talk nonsense with the police? Did you not complain to them?”

Elaine hurriedly waved her hand and said, “Don’t worry, mom, I didn’t tell the police what happened in the cell. They came to me to ask about the case.”

Old Mrs. Willson relaxed, snorted and asked her: “I said Elaine, have you consulted with a lawyer? How many years are you going to be sentenced to in this situation? Is 10 years and 15 years enough?”

Elaine shook her head repeatedly and muttered: “I haven’t found a lawyer yet, so I don’t know how long I will be sentenced.”

After returning, Elaine did not dare to say that she might be released soon.

Because once they knew she was going to be let go, they would definitely do everything possible to torture themselves severely before they left.

So Elaine decided to forbear, until the moment the police came to let him go.

The Old Mrs. Willson sneered and said proudly: “I have heard others say that in your case, at least 15 years will be sentenced!”

The Lady Willson said with a long sigh, but she said with excitement: “Oh, 15 years, Elaine, 15 days, I can’t stand it for 15 years, how will you take it then? I will worry about you when I think about it.”

Elaine said nonchalantly: “I don’t know ah! Mom! When I thought that I might be locked up in it for more than ten years, my heart was so cool…”

Gena stepped to Elaine at this time, and slapped her right and left, and then looked down at her: “Like you, a bankrupt woman who snatches someone else’s husband, don’t say you will be detained for more than ten years, even if you are detained for a lifetime. It doesn’t reduce the hate. Think about that Meiqing who was forced to the United States by you. Although I don’t know her, I haven’t even met her, but when I think of what you did to her, I want to do it for her. Bad breath!”

After that, she stretched out her hand to grab Elaine’s hair, crackling her face several times.

Elaine’s mouth soon shed blood, and at the moment Gena stopped, she did not expect that the Old Mrs. Willson on the side was also waiting to teach her.

Just as Gena stopped, the Old Mrs. Willson suddenly stretched out her hand, tightly grabbing Elaine's ear, and pulling desperately, making Elaine cry out in pain.

Elaine grinned and asked, "Mom, why are you pulling my ears? Did I do something wrong, mom?"

Chapter 920

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: "You still have the face to ask me, what did you do wrong? I tell you, as long as you are alive, as long as you can breathe, it is wrong. Your only correct choice is to die quickly. , Don't waste air in this world!"

Elaine felt that her ears were about to be pulled off, and the pain was so painful, but she didn't dare to have the slightest sense of disobedience, so she could only swallow the bitterness into her stomach, thinking that if she persisted, she could just persist this out!

After she goes out, this bad Lady Willson will also be released in less than ten days. At that time, this bad Lady Willson has no place to live, no place to eat, no place to drink, or she will go to death on the street. There is a chance to find her revenge!

Doesn't this bad Lady Willson feel that she is going to be locked up in it for more than ten years?

She also wanted to take the letter written by her and go to live in her Tomson Villa, which is simply a dream!

She must have never imagined that it would be impossible for her to be detained here for more than ten years, and she will be released soon!

When the prison guards come to let her go, she believes this bad wife will be dumbfounded, dumbfounded, and even very painful, very depressed, and very angry!

Maybe it's possible to die here on the spot.

The Old Mrs. Willson did not expect that Elaine might be released. She only felt that Elaine might stay in jail for the rest of her life.

That's why she has always regarded the letter written by Elaine as a treasure, because with this letter in her hand, she can go to live in the big mansion of Tomson after only waiting for more than ten days from now.

"OMG, Tomson, how dare I think about it before."

After staying in the Tomson First-Class this time, she said nothing would be possible to move away, and she would die in a mansion like Tomson First-Class.

She is more feudal and superstitious. She feels that only by dying in this kind of mansion can she devote herself to a wealthier family and enjoy a lifetime of prosperity.

At this time, the guards in the detention center stepped over.

Only then did Mrs. Willson reluctantly let go of Elaine's ears. Just now, with all her strength, she pulled Elaine's ears so red and swollen, and there was even some tearing and bleeding at the base of the ears.

Elaine's painful tears burst, but when she saw the prison guard, she was almost crazy with excitement.

The prison guard is here, the prison guard is here to let her go!

"I am finally going to be free again!

I can finally return to the big mansion of Tomson, have a full meal, and sleep peacefully!

For more than two days, I didn't eat anything except licking two mouthfuls of porridge on the ground, I didn't sleep well, and I also had a fever. This feeling was simply too painful."

So Elaine can't wait to leave here quickly, leave here forever.

The prison guard strode to the cell, opened the door, and said, "It's time to let the wind out, everyone lined up to the playground!"

"Out for the air?!"

Elaine’s heart was extremely excited, and instantly fell to the bottom.

Are the prison guards here to take everyone out? Isn’t she ready to let her out? Haven’t the police officers discussed whether they want to let her out?

Chapter 921

Although Elaine was desperate in her heart, at the detention center, she knew that she had to listen to the prison guard, so she hurriedly followed everyone out of the cell.

When they arrived at the playground, the prison guard said: “First run three laps around the playground, and then freely move for half an hour. After half an hour, gather at the entrance of the playground and return to the cell!”

Everyone rushed to line up. Gena was the head of the cell, so she arranged the queue. She glanced at Elaine and said: “You stand in the front, everyone behind is staring at you, if you don’t run well , I will blow your head!”

Then she turned her head to look at other people and said, “You can help the Lady Willson run slowly, don’t exhaust her.”

The Old Mrs. Willson smiled and said: “Gena, you are really interested. Although I am old, my body is not bad. I don’t need anyone to support me. I just walk slowly behind you.”

Gena nodded, and then shouted, “Get ready, run!”

Elaine was at the forefront. Hearing this, she quickly endured the pain in her whole body and the weakness of not eating much for two days and nights, and started to run. Then everyone followed her.

Elaine is very weak, and she was uncomfortable as if she was about to fall apart, so after two steps, her legs were soft, one staggered and almost fell.

The woman behind her kicked her directly on the waist and cursed: “Sorry women who rob someone else’s husband, who run crookedly every step of the way, what else can you do?”

Another woman laughed and said, “This sorrowful woman can also grab someone else’s husband. Although she can’t run, she will run to someone else’s bed!”

Everyone burst into laughter, Elaine could only endure the humiliation deep in her heart, gritted her teeth and ran forward.

At this moment, Elaine saw three fierce women standing on the runway in the corner of the playground, staring in his direction as if looking at her.

As soon as she ran past the three women, one of the women stretched out a hand and grabbed her shoulder.

Elaine was caught, and the whole team stopped. Gena came up and asked, “What are the three of you doing?”

These three women are fierce and vicious. The person who just stretched out her hand to hold Elaine had a scar on her face from the corner of her left eye to her right chin. This scar split her face in half. , Looks extremely scary.

Although Gena is the king and has total hegemony in her cell, in the final analysis she is nothing more than an ordinary peasant woman. Let her beat Elaine, she dares to beat, but she must not dare to let her attack someone with a knife.

So when she saw that there was a scar on the other’s face, she knew that this woman was absolutely extraordinary, she was an existence she couldn’t afford.

The scar woman said, “I’m looking for a person named Elaine, is it your cell? Which one is her?”

When Elaine heard that she was looking for her, she was frightened and distraught, waved her hands again and again: “I don’t know, I have never heard of a person called Elaine…”

The Old Mrs. Willson pointed to Elaine, and said, “Don’t listen to this shameless woman being talking nonsense here, she is Elaine!”

Wendy also said: “Yes, it is her! She is Elaine! She is still a scammer!”

The Scar Woman turned her head to look at Elaine, and slapped Elaine's face severely.

At first glance, this scar woman had practiced, and she had muscles all over her body, so her slap was much stronger than Gena's and others.

This slapped Elaine directly to the ground.

Elaine was directly slapped by the slap, and fell to the ground with a bang, and then spit out a posterior molar, which was really miserable.

Chapter 922

Everyone felt timid when they saw the scar woman being so cruel, but the Old Mrs. Willson was very happy, anyway, as long as she saw Elaine being beaten, she felt very happy.

Wendy also felt that this was really hateful. After seeing Elaine suffered so many beatings, she didn't have the energy to slap her. A slap directly knocked her to the ground. This is the power that ordinary people can't have.

Elaine was scared to death!

Being beaten is not a big problem for her, because she has not been beaten less in the past two days, and she has already practiced.

But the key is that she doesn't know why this scar woman hit her.

Is she a member of that transnational fraud group, came to ask herself to settle accounts?

Just when Elaine was terrified, Gena said to the scared woman with a face: "Eldest sister, we are not familiar with this woman. If you want to beat her, you can beat her. It doesn't matter if you kill her, but We still have to run, do you think we can keep running?"

The Scar Woman snorted coldly and said, "I don't care if anyone waits, get out of me! Otherwise, don't blame me for being polite!"

Gena hurriedly waved and shouted: “Sisters, come and run with me, 121, 121!”

People in the same cell hurriedly followed her and yelled chants. People in the 20s yelled 121 and hurried away.

Only the three women and Elaine remained at the scene.

Elaine was so frightened that she blurted out and asked, “Sister, where did I provoke you? At least tell me…”

Scar woman kicked Elaine’s belly, and she was clutching her belly and wailing on the ground.

Then, she took out a black bank card from her pocket and asked, “Elaine, you look up, do you recognize this card?”

As soon as Elaine looked up, her heart was shocked, this card is so special, how could she not recognize it, it is exactly the same as the card stolen from Charlie!

These three people are indeed from the fraud gang? !

In the morning, didn’t the police still tell her that they didn’t find a clue? Why are three accomplices caught now?

These three women even knew that they were 80% here to settle their accounts, and it is possible that they caused them to go to jail.

It’s over now, they won’t get angry and kill her?

He was obviously going to be released soon. Wouldn’t it be too miserable if someone killed him at this time?

So, she said with tears and nose bleeding: “I really don’t recognize this bank card, did you recognize the wrong person?”

“Admit it? Are you f*cking kidding me?”

The Scar Woman grabbed Elaine's hair, slapped her face with a slap, and said, "Do you know why the three of us came in? It's because of you, a woman, attracted the police and killed the three of us. Being arrested, let me tell you, the three of us are likely to be sentenced to life imprisonment, and this is all your doing!"

Elaine cried out, "I'm sorry, I'm really sorry, I am also a victim, I don't know that there are so many things behind that card..."

Scar woman looked at her and shouted angrily at the two people around her: "d*mn, give me a hard hit, and beat her half to death! Anyway, she will be locked in for more than ten or twenty years, and we will do it every day. Beat her twice to relieve our anger, when will she be killed, and then will it be finished!"

Chapter 923

When the other two women heard this, they rushed forward, and the three of them punched and kicked Elaine together.

The fists and big feet greeted Elaine frantically, as if she didn't want money, and Elaine kept calling out.

In fact, these three people were sent by Issac to teach Elaine, in order to convince Elaine that she was in great trouble.

In this way, after she was released, she wouldn't dare to fall out with Charlie.

At this time, Elaine was beaten and rolled back and forth on the ground, screaming and begging for mercy endlessly.

The others were still running, but when they heard this scream, they stopped and observed at them from a distance, all in shock.

Although Gena also beat Elaine, she was not as cruel as the three of them. It was almost as if beaten to death...

It can be seen that these three people must not be ordinary people.

“Oh, it’s so miserable, so miserable!” Gena couldn’t help sighing: “This Elaine, it’s really a thumping woman…I sympathize with her a little bit…”

And the Old Mrs. Willson saw that Elaine was beaten so badly, she immediately laughed on the side, and laughed loudly: “It’s great, beat this shrew to death, beat her so hard that she can’t speak with her broken mouth!”

Wendy also clapped vigorously and smiled: “Hit! Hit it hard! Pump her face! Smash her broken face!”

At this time, the scar woman saw that Elaine was almost beaten, and then she said: “Okay, leave this dog, or if she is killed now, who will be beaten for the next 20 years. Why are you venting?”

The two stopped now.

Elaine’s nose and face were swollen, and she fell to the ground and kept screaming, feeling that she had only one breath left.

Scar woman walked up to her and said coldly: “I tell you, your good days are still early, this is the end of your low hands, wait, I will let you not survive, but you cannot die!”

Elaine burst into tears with fright.

The suffering that Charlie’s premium card brought to her was even more tragic than the nine-nine-nine-eighty-one difficulties that Thompson Seng took from the scriptures.

From the time she stole that card to the present, besides being beaten, nothing else has happened. She was hungry after she was beaten, she was frozen when she was hungry, she was poured with cold water, and poured in cold water when she was completely frozen, and slept in the toilet…

This is simply a scene of human tragedy.

When the scar woman saw Elaine lying on the ground and crying, she kicked her and snorted coldly: “Cry again, cry again and I will break your teeth!”

Elaine closed her mouth immediately. She didn't dare to make a half-word or a little sound. She had already lost two front teeth and one posterior molar. At this time, if her mouth was broken again, she would have to spend the rest of her life. How to live!

Seeing that she didn't dare to make any more noises, the scar woman sneered: "Okay, get out of here."

Elaine was relieved. Although the beaten couldn't stand up, she still clung to the distance with her hands, trying to stay away from the three women.

After Elaine was beaten, the three women also turned and left. At this moment, two prison guards suddenly appeared, greeted Gena to come, and drove Elaine back to the cell.

Although Gena hates Elaine very much, seeing Elaine being beaten like this, she also has a hint of compassion in her heart.

As a result, she was physically strong, she helped her up and led her to the cell.

Others followed behind, each with their own thoughts.

Chapter 924

Some people sympathized with her, some watched a good show, and some had lingering fears.

When Elaine was dragged back to the cell, Charlie received a call from Issac at home.

On the phone, Issac said, "Mr. Wade I have sent someone to teach Elaine. I believe that after she comes out, she will definitely not dare to say one more word to you."

Charlie said lightly: "Well, you did a good job."

Issac said: "Mr. Wade please forgive me. I think that your mother-in-law has done too much. She stole so much money from you. In fact, it is better to hand her over to the law. At least give her a suspended death sentence. Why bother by releasing her?"

Charlie gave a wry smile: “You don’t understand, my mother-in-law is a ticket.”

Issac hurriedly asked: “Tickets? Mr. Wade what do you mean by this?”

Charlie couldn’t tell him directly that his mother-in-law Elaine was actually his ticket to the wife’s bed, so he said indifferently: “Okay, don’t ask so much, go make arrangements, it’s almost time to let her go. “

“Okay!” Issac nodded immediately: “I’ll make arrangements!”

……

At this moment, Elaine was lying on her little bed, howling.

This was the reason why she came to the guard, and was able to lie down on the bed for the first time.

Thanks to Gena’s pity for her, she felt it was too miserable for her to be beaten by thousands of people, so after taking her back, she put her directly on her bed.

The Old Mrs. Willson walked into the room at this time, looked at Elaine on the bed, and said with a sneer: “Oh Elaine, you have offended so many people, why would anyone want to beat you twice? I see you The days from now on are really hard to get through!”

Elaine was about to collapse at this time, she even wondered, are the policemen not going to let her go out? If that is the case, then she will be too miserable in the future.

To be beaten in the cell, and beaten out of the cell, how many beatings does she have to get on this day?

Wendy also echoed: “Grandma, I think this b*tch woman may not live for more than ten or twenty years. According to this style of play, it is estimated that in two or three months, she will have to be beaten to death?”

Old Mrs. Willson laughed and said: “Oh, she deserves it, she really deserves it!”

After finishing speaking, she sat in front of Elaine, looked at her with a swollen nose and lips, and said excitedly: “Haha, Elaine, you probably never dreamed that you would have today? It’s fine now, you will be here in the future. Suffer well in this prison. After a few days of going out with Wendy, we will go to Tomson to enjoy the good fortune!”

Elaine was aggrieved and said: “Even if you are going to live in the Tomson first-class, there is no need to curse me to death, right? I am also the daughter-in-law of the Willson family, the wife of your son, and the mother of your granddaughter. How can you be so cruel?!”

The Old Mrs. Willson sneered: “Of course I am cruel to you! Besides, I have never regarded you as the daughter-in-law of my Willson family. How do you deserve to be the daughter-in-law of our Willson family? After the first rank of the minister, let my son change to a new daughter-in-law. When the time comes, our family will be happy, it is really family happiness! You just wait for moldy and smelly in this prison!”

When Elaine heard this, she was almost furious!

“how? Do you want Jacob to change his wife? Enjoy family happiness with you?

Your bad old woman is just a pipe dream!

You wait! I will definitely go out! At that time, let’s see how I turn to see you jokes!”

Elaine was thinking fiercely in her heart, when the prison guard suddenly opened the door and said: “Elaine, you have been released, come out with me to pack your things and go through the formalities so that your family can pick you up! “

Chapter 925

The words made the whole cell stunned!

Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy couldn’t believe their ears!

Why?

Didn’t Elaine committed fraud?

Doesn’t it mean that she will be imprisoned for at least 10 years, 20 years, or even longer?

Why let her go now? !

Now let her go, how can she live in Tomson after going out in ten days?

The Old Mrs. Willson panicked!

At this moment, when Elaine, who had been seen half dead, immediately jumped out of bed with excitement when she heard this!

The pain of being beaten up just now was completely incomprehensible, as if being driven out of the sky by this sentence at this moment.

Thankfully, she can finally go out!

Elaine excitedly danced and cheered: “Haha, great, Lady Willson is finally going to let go, hahaha, great, great, really great, I am going back to live in my Tomson Villa !”

After finishing speaking, she immediately looked at Mrs. Willson and cursed coldly: “Hahaha, bad Lady Willson, you never dream that I would not be released, hahaha!”

“And Wendy, you two poor, just stay in jail! Cherish your days in jail. Once you are released, you will not even have a place to live. You will have to Fall to the streets!”

“Just like you two are so poor, you still want to live in the first grade of Tomson, yeah, after they let you go, go and open your ancestral grave! See who of your eighth generation ancestors is worthy of the first grade of Tomson? Let alone you two paupers!”

Old Mrs. Willson was trembling with anger, and at this moment, she wished to tear Elaine alive.

She even regretted not encouraging Gena to kill Elaine directly.

Now this b*tch woman is about to be released suddenly, this is nothing short of eyes!

Wendy scolded angrily: “You shrew, don’t be too happy too early, maybe the court is about to hear you, and you will be sentenced to life imprisonment after you are tried! Don’t even want to go out in this life!”

Elaine suddenly cursed and shouted: “f*ck your mother’s a**, I have already washed away the grievances, I will be released, I will regain the freedom, you homeless homeless people, please hurry up!”

After finishing speaking, Elaine looked at Gena again and gritted her teeth and cursed: “Gena, an ugly fat pig from the countryside, dare to beat me and let me kneel on the ground to lick the porridge. I tell you, you will wait for me. Now, when you get out, I will find someone to kill you b@stard, aren’t you the most filial one? Wait, when I find out where your mother is buried, I will take your mother’s grave away and lay her ashes fly!”

Gena was trembling with anger, and was about to fight her desperately on the spot.

Just about to start, she heard the prison guard yell from behind: “Elaine, are you going to leave?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “I am coming, I don’t want to stay here for a minute.”

The prison guard said in a cold voice, “Then hurry up and pack things.”

Because the prison guards were there, the others wanted to beat Elaine, but they didn’t dare to do it, they could only hate it.

Gena hates her the most because she hates her mother who is abused by others. This Elaine dares to say that she is going to spread her mother’s ashes. It’s a crime!

Chapter 926

Elaine was completely confident at this time. While packing her own things, she said coldly to the people around: “By the way, there are a few of you who have beaten me, don’t even want to run! I tell you, I am here. The outside forces are very powerful. Starting today, I will wait for you when I go out. I will fight one by one, and let you pay for bullying me again!”

Elaine counted them down one by one, turning the expressions of everyone in the cell blue and angry.

After scolding these people, Elaine could be regarded as letting out a sigh of relief.

At this time, she had finished packing her things, and was about to leave with the prison guard, when she suddenly felt a urge to pee.

She muttered to herself: “d*mn, why do I have urine at this time…”

As she said, she whispered again: “No! This cell is too bad, and the urine taken from here must also be particularly bad, and I must leave after the spread!”

Thinking of this, she sneered at Mrs. Willson and Gena, and said contemptuously: “I happened to have a pee, so I will leave it to you guys!”

After speaking, Elaine hummed a song, twisted her waist, and walked into the toilet.

Outside, a group of people were silent, and Elaine gasped for breath.

Old Mrs. Willson clutched her chest, she looked like she was mad, and she said: “I’m so angry, I’m really angry! It must be my unfilial son who came to bail her!”

Gena asked in an interface: “Your son bailed her? This is not what a b@stard is!”

The Old Mrs. Willson cried and said, “My son is also a useless man. He was taken care of by this shrew. They just don’t want me to live. They just tried every means to toss me away…”

After that, Mrs. Willson deliberately instigated her and said to Gena: “Gena, this woman is very vicious. She said she wants to pick up your mother’s grave. I think she will definitely do something like this. She has to be sorry!”

When Gena heard this, she immediately felt a puff of blood rushing to the top of her head, making her tremble all over.

She gritted her teeth, stood up directly, and immediately rushed into the toilet!

This is her last chance to teach Elaine, if she doesn't seize it, then this b*tch will really leave.

When the Old Mrs. Willson saw her rushing into the bathroom furiously, she immediately followed in tremblingly.

Wendy, and several others who were scolded by Elaine, also immediately followed!

When Elaine was about to relieve her hand, she suddenly heard the toilet door slammed and kicked open. Then, facing Gena's big foot, she kicked her and sat down in the toilet.

Her legs stuck on the edge of the urinal, her a** sank in, painful, and she couldn't stand up after getting stuck.

When Gena thought that Elaine was going to pick up her mother's grave and also lift up her mother's ashes, Gena grinned with hatred, and said to others: "Beat her hard! Kill her! Let her be a stinky girl. She pretend to be forced!"

A group of people immediately hit Elaine on the head and body.

Elaine was caught off guard, yelling and raising her hands, trying to block the opponent's fists and feet, but it was in vain.

At this time, Wendy's eyes flashed with cold light. She had long wanted to beat Elaine, but she had never had a chance!

Seeing that everyone in front was greeting Elaine's upper body, and Elaine was tall with two legs up, Wendy immediately stepped forward, held Elaine on one leg, and winked at the Old Mrs. Willson, saying, "Grandma, let's just Smash this b*tch's leg to her! Otherwise, there will be no chance again!"

"OK!" Old Mrs. Willson nodded with gritted teeth!

Chapter 927

The Old Mrs. Willson saw that her dream of living in Tomson's first-tier future was broken again, and she hated Elaine to death.

Moreover, Elaine dared to be so arrogant in front of her just now, and spoke so excessively, which made the Lady Willson feel resentful.

For Mrs. Willson, the last thing she wants to see is Elaine's escape from the sea of suffering, but now Elaine is going to be let go? !

If Elaine is released, then this is the last chance to teach her! Once missed, there may be no chance in the future!

So the Lady Willson, regardless of her old age and health, raised her leg and slammed her foot on Elaine's knee.

With a click, Elaine suddenly let out a terrible scream.

She felt severe pain in her leg, it must be a broken leg!

Old Mrs. Willson succeeded in one blow and was excited, but she did not expect that her body movements were too great, and one of them couldn't stand firmly and slipped to the ground.

This fall directly hit her tailbone, and the pain caused her to scream "Oh, oh,".

But Elaine was obviously more miserable. Seeing her right knee, she folded an arc in the opposite direction, and her pain was so painful that she could only scream incessantly, "Ah...my leg! I have broken my leg!"

The prison guard heard the movement inside and shouted outside: "What's the matter? What are you doing inside?"

When everyone heard this, they hurriedly stopped and stood aside.

Gena took a look, and then smiled deliberately: "Ken, this b*tch is dripping badly. She is about to go out. She wants to kick the Lady Willson. She didn't expect to break her leg. She deserves it!"

After speaking, she hurriedly helped the Old Mrs. Willson and went out of the toilet.

Elaine cried loudly: “Guard, come and save me, my leg is broken!”

The prison guard had already arrived at the door of the toilet. As soon as he came in, she saw Elaine’s tragic situation, frowned and asked everyone, “What are you doing?”

Gena stood up and said, “I don’t know. Just now the Lady Willson came in to go to the bathroom. She tried to kick old lady, but she slipped and fell like this.”

Old Mrs. Willson also endured the pain, and said: “This astupidl kicked me, and my tail vertebra is broken. It hurts me to death…”

Elaine cried loudly: “You bullsh*t, you b@stards hit me and broke my leg!”

Gena sneered and said, “Do you have any evidence? We, more than 20 people, have seen you kicking the Lady Willson. You still want to make a sophistry?”

Elaine pointed at the crowd and cried out, “You were the one who beat me! You collectively broke my leg!”

The prison guard frowned. It is impossible for a normal person to go to the toilet for no reason and her leg broke.

So Elaine broke her leg, it was obviously beaten by these people in the cell.

But if one person does it alone, she can still handle it, and if all of them do it, there is really no way at all.

Firstly, it is impossible for all members to deal with it. Secondly, it may be very troublesome to ask these people to confess who is fighting. It requires constant isolation and brings these people out one by one for interrogation.

Thinking of this, she began to speak: “After doing Elaine, if you continue to make trouble like this, you won’t be able to leave today. If you want to investigate and deal with it again, you will have to wait a long time at least.”

Chapter 928

Elaine cried and said, “Then you can’t let them break my leg in vain, right?”

The prison guard said indifferently: “If you want to report them, I’ll go through the normal process and let the police come for interrogation. But in that case, you may also need to go to the police station. You have to record your confession, and I have to say something. To be honest, you are alone, they are more than 20 people, they may not admit what you say, if they bite you back then and insist that you hurt the Lady Willson, then you are shooting yourself in the foot.”

When Elaine heard this, she suddenly became desperate.

She also knows that these female prisoners are not good people, and they are very united under Gena’s leadership, not to mention that she has provoked public anger. If she makes this matter to the police, it is very likely that they will turn out to be them bite her together.

In that case, it would be more troublesome for her.

It’s better to go out as soon as possible. The sooner she goes out, the better!

Thinking of this, Elaine nodded angrily, and said, “I want to go out, I want to go out now!”

The guard nodded, helped Elaine walked out of the bathroom, and then led her out of the cell.

The moment she left the cell, Elaine turned back and said to the Old Mrs. Willson: “Dead Lady, wait for me. Sooner or later, I will break both of your legs!”

Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “You b*tch, you won’t die sooner or later!”

Elaine ignored the Lady Willson and looked at Gena again, and said sharply: “Gena, you dog and woman, wait for me. Your mother’s grave will definitely not be kept!”

Gena yelled angrily: “Dare you, I must kill you.”

Elaine limped out with the support of the prison guards, turning around and cursing: “Look at me, dare you, wait. When you come out, take a look at your mother’s grave and see you. Has Mom’s ashes been raised by me!”

After speaking, without looking back, she followed the prison guard out of the cell in the detention center.

Elaine came to the office area of the detention center, and the prison guards led her into an office. There were already two police officers sitting in this office, the two who were in charge of her case.

When the two police officers saw her being supported by the prison guards, they jumped in, and they were suddenly dumbfounded.

The guard said to the two of them: “She had a conflict with a cellmate in the same cell just now in the bathroom, and her leg is hurt.”

Elaine said angrily, “Is it hurt? My leg is broken, OK, haven’t you seen it?”

The prison guard asked in a cold voice, “What I told you just now, you are all deaf to your ears, right? Do you want to call everyone out now, and then transfer you to the Public Security Bureau for a good trial. I’ll tell you, don’t judge you. For three to five days, don’t even think of it!”

One of the police officers said, “Elaine, you can go home now and it’s very good. As for the injury on your leg, you can wait until you go out and go to the hospital for treatment. You can keep it for three to five months. .”

Elaine nodded angrily and asked, “Comrade police officer, when can I be released?”

The police officer said, “Did you remember everything we told you before?”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, I remember it clearly, and I won’t say a word to anyone after I go out and kill me!”

When Elaine was let out in the afternoon, she was beaten and threatened by the three fierce women. She was so frightened that she was deeply aware of the huge danger behind this incident.

So now she can’t hide, how can she dare to mention it again?

The police officer was satisfied, and returned Elaine’s cell phone to her and said, “Okay, you will call your son-in-law now and let him pick you up.”

Chapter 929

After Elaine picked up her mobile phone, she couldn’t wait to turn it on.

Since calling in, she has never been able to touch her phone again, nor can she contact her husband and daughter.

Suddenly taking back the phone, Elaine suddenly felt a strong grievance.

Husband and daughter certainly didn’t know that she had suffered so much inhuman torture in the past two days.

But this kind of thing, she just can’t tell them.

Because once she uttered a word, she might be murdered, or she might be caught by the police again and put in jail.

After the phone was turned on, Elaine could receive countless messages on WeChat. She clicked on it and found that basically every message came from her daughter Claire.

Seeing that her daughter was always worried about herself and kept sending her various messages, Elaine felt very comforted.

But she couldn’t help but think of another thing.

Why didn’t husband send a WeChat?

She has been missing for two days, is he not worried at all

Thinking of this, Elaine was quite dissatisfied, and she couldn’t help but wonder: I didn’t expect Jacob, an old thing to be so affectionate, that I had been missing for so long, he didn’t even have a WeChat! Be sure to settle accounts with him afterwards!

At this time, the police officer said: “Don’t play WeChat there anymore. Call your son-in-law quickly.”

Elaine hurriedly asked: “Comrade Constable, can I stop my son-in-law from picking me up? I am so annoyed to die when I think of this man. I hate him to my teeth. Can I let my daughter pick me up?”

The police officer slapped the table and shouted coldly: “The reason why we let you find your son-in-law to pick you up is because we want to confirm whether the criminals are looking at your son-in-law now, otherwise, if we rashly put you back , You are very likely to be targeted by others, maybe you will be killed tonight. In that case, don’t blame me for not reminding you!”

As soon as Elaine heard this, her liver trembled with fright, and she hurriedly said: “That’s fine, I’ll call my son-in-law now, comrade police, please make sure to see if the criminals are looking at him. …..”

The police officer nodded and said coldly: “Don’t worry, as long as you do as we say, we will naturally investigate.”

Elaine breathed a sigh of relief and said, “Then I’ll call him now!”

The police officer asked her again: “Do you know how to tell him?”

“Know!” Elaine forced the pain in her leg and said honestly: “I tell him that I was cheated by a MLM organization, and then I was caught by the police. Now I am relieved of my grievances and can finally go home.”

The policeman hummed, waved his hand and said, “Okay, let’s call now.”

At this moment, Charlie was waiting for Elaine’s call at home.

Suddenly the phone on the table rang. He hurriedly picked up the phone and realized that it was indeed his mother-in-law who was calling, so he pressed the answer button.

“Mom?! Where are you? We are going crazy looking for you these past two days!”

Charlie started acting as soon as he spoke.

Elaine hated him crazy in her heart, but she couldn't say it directly, so she could only say in a cold voice: "I'm in the city detention center right now, please drive to pick me up!"

Charlie said: "Mom, the car at home has been driven away, I'll take a taxi to pick you up."

Elaine asked angrily: "Are both cars driven away?"

Charlie gave a hum and said, "Claire has gone to the company, and Dad has gone to the party."

Chapter 930

"Party?!" Elaine asked, "That d*mn Jacob is still in the mood to party? Whom did he go to party with?"

Charlie said: "Talk to some old classmates. I'm not very clear about the details. Should I call him?"

Elaine said angrily: "You come to pick me up first! I am injured now and must go to the hospital!"

Charlie asked, "Mom, what hurt you? Is it serious?"

Elaine said angrily: "My leg is broken! You are so much nonsense, get out here!"

Charlie said: "Okay, then I will pass now."

After hanging up the phone, Charlie immediately went out, stopped a taxi, and went to Aurous Hill Detention Center.

On the way to the detention center, he called Claire and said to her: "Wife, Mom called me, and I'm going to pick her up now."

When Claire heard this, she blurted out excitedly and asked, "Really? Did Mom call you? Where is she? Is she okay?!"

Charlie said: “Mom said she was in the Aurous Hill Detention Center. As for the reason, I asked her. She said that she was deceived into a pyramid scheme two days ago and was arrested by the police again, so she was locked in. She is released after being free of suspicion.”

Claire suddenly realized!

She suspected that her mother was cheated away by pyramid schemes, but she didn’t expect her to be caught by the police!

It seems that after mom comes home, she must tell her well, and never trust people outside who can make her rich overnight.

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said: “Then I will come over now, we will see her in the detention center.”

Charlie hurriedly said, “My wife, don’t come here. Mom told me on the phone that she was injured. After I picked her up, I would take her to the hospital immediately. Then we can see you at the hospital!”

Claire asked nervously, “What’s the matter? Where did Mom get hurt? Is it serious?”

Charlie said: “Mom said on the phone that her leg was broken, but I don’t know whether it’s serious or not. We have to see the doctor to find out.”

Claire burst into tears all of a sudden, and said, “Then you will come directly to the emergency department of the People’s Hospital after picking up mother. I will go there now!”

……

When Charlie came to the detention center and saw Elaine, Elaine was already tortured.

She had a bruised nose and swollen face, her body was wounded, her front teeth had lost two, and her hair was ripped apart and some of her scalp had been exposed.

And Elaine came in for the past two days, almost as if she didn’t eat or drink, so the whole person has two avatars, originally quite rich, now it is a bit horrible.

What's worse is Elaine's right leg, which has broken from the knee at this time, and can only hang at this strange angle. It seems that she has been tortured quite miserably.

Charlie asked in surprise, "Mom, what's wrong with you? Why do you suffer so many injuries?"

"You want to take care of it!" Elaine gritted her teeth and said, "Hurry up and take me to the hospital!"

Charlie shrugged and said, "Okay, the taxi is waiting outside. I'll take you to the hospital."

The police officer looked at Elaine and said coldly: "Elaine! What did we tell you just now? If you still have this attitude, then don't go out and just stay inside!"

As soon as Elaine heard this, she was so frightened that she blurted out to Charlie, "Oh my good son-in-law, it was all bad for mom just now. Mom shouldn't yell at you..."

The police officer observed at Elaine and warned: "Don't forget what I told you. We are only letting you out temporarily, but we will always observe you, understand?"

Chapter 931

Seeing Charlie, Elaine's heart was full of hatred.

Although she had believed the police's statement, she believed that Charlie was also a tool in the eyes of those transnational criminals, instead of keeping a fake bank card deliberately.

However, all of her disasters started from his card after all. If it weren't for his card, she wouldn't suffer these grievances, so she naturally regarded Charlie as the biggest culprit.

Because of this, she saw Charlie now, naturally it was impossible to show him any good expressions.

But suddenly she was yelled at by the police officer, which shocked her.

The thought that she might be observed at by the police all the time in the future, Elaine felt very uncomfortable.

But she has nothing to do, who gets involved in such a huge vortex.

As a result, she could only hold back the hatred deep in her heart towards Charlie and calm down.

Seeing that she was honest, the police officer said to Charlie, “You are her son-in-law, right?”

Charlie nodded and said: “I am.”

The police officer simply said: “Okay, then you come over and sign a document with me to prove that you have taken the person away.”

Charlie followed the police officer to sign a document, and then asked him: “Can I go now?”

Then he nodded and said: “Okay, you can go.”

So Charlie said to his mother-in-law, “Mom, let’s go, I’ll take you to the hospital.”

Elaine gritted her teeth angrily, but didn’t dare to say anything cruel, so she could only act in front of the police officer and said, “Oh, my good son-in-law, you give me a hand, otherwise my leg can’t move.”

Charlie walked to her, resisted the stench on her body, and helped her up.

Elaine’s right leg was very painful, and it hurt her heart with a slight movement, but now Elaine is no longer the previous Elaine. The previous Elaine has not suffered any losses, suffered no crimes, and never suffered. She has been bullied by the flesh, but now Elaine, after two days of intensive beatings, already has a fairly strong tolerance.

In her opinion, the pain of a broken leg was nothing short of a drizzle compared to the pain and torture in the detention center.

She couldn't help but think of Zheng Zhihua's song. He said that this pain in the wind and rain is nothing...

As long as she can get rid of the nightmare of the detention center, even if she break two legs, as long as she can go out, it is worth it.

Charlie helped his mother-in-law out of the detention center. An old Jetta taxi at the door had been waiting here. It was the taxi he had taken when he came. So he said to Elaine, "Mom, let's get in the car."

Elaine was extremely depressed when she saw this broken taxi!

She has suffered so many crimes and finally came out. She must leave in a good car to say the least, right?

No matter what, he must have drove husband's BMW 530 over!

The results of it? BMW didn't see it, and even now she will havet to sit in a broken rental!

Elaine was extremely angry, wanting to scold Jacob, and even more to scold Charlie.

But the most uncomfortable thing was that although she was very angry in her heart, she couldn't go crazy with Charlie.

She didn't dare to go crazy with Charlie because of the bank card, nor could she go crazy with Charlie because of the taxi.

She can only hold the anger in her heart, and her discomfort is almost exploding.

Afterwards, Elaine was depressed and got into the dilapidated taxi with Charlie's support.

After getting on, Charlie said to the taxi driver: "Master, go to the emergency department of the People's Hospital."

Chapter 932

The driver hurriedly drove taxi to the People's Hospital.

Sitting in the co-pilot, Charlie said to Elaine, "Mom, I have already called Claire. She has already rushed to the People's Hospital."

Elaine snorted bitterly, then turned her face out of the window angrily, and said in a strange way: "It's really useless to have a son-in-law like you, you will only cause me trouble!"

Charlie deliberately asked: "Mom, what do you mean by this? When did I cause you trouble again?"

Elaine glared at him through the rearview mirror, and said coldly, "Don't ask! Think about it for yourself, I won't say anything if you ask!"

Elaine has been warned by the police many times, and now she doesn't dare to be mad at Charlie directly, and can only use this obscure way to get angry.

Charlie naturally knew what he thought of this wonderful mother-in-law, so he deliberately said: "Excuse me, I really can't think of what trouble I caused you."

Elaine's chest was up and down with anger, and the words that yelled at Charlie several times had reached her lips, but in the end she could only endure it, the feeling was like a throat hook.

So she could not think about it for a while, forced herself to bring the topic to Jacob, and asked, "Who did your dad have a party with? When did he go?"

Charlie said: "He went in the morning, but I don't know who is there, because I didn't ask him."

Charlie knew very well that if his mother-in-law knew that his father-in-law had gone to a party with his first love and the classmates, she would be so angry that the taxi would be smashed.

So he simply pretended to be stupid and asked her to ask the Old Master directly at that time, but he didn't want to wade in the muddy water between the two of them.

Elaine was very angry and cursed: “Didn’t they just get together some time ago? Why did they get together again? It seems that during the two days I was in the detention center, his life is very chic!”

After speaking, Elaine immediately took out her mobile phone and called Jacob.

At this moment, Jacob was in the Brilliant club, having fun with Meiqing and a group of old classmates.

And Jacob himself was in a good mood, because no one of his old classmates, including Xie Wenru, dared to mock him anymore.

Looking at Charlie’s face, Boyu personally served Jacob and his classmates. This face is really rare in Aurous Hill.

So the old classmates of Jacob couldn’t help but admire him.

Everyone had a hearty lunch in the clubhouse, because everyone was still in the mood, so Meiqing asked for a box in the brilliant clubhouse, and everyone started singing.

The KTV environment of the Brilliant Clubhouse can be said to be the best in the whole Aurous Hill. Dozens of old classmates are not crowded in it. On the contrary, it is very spacious. The decoration inside is naturally luxurious and the facilities are advanced and comfortable.

But the only bad thing is that there are too many people at the party. Everyone clicks a lot of songs at once, so it takes a long time to sing in line.

Jacob specifically ordered a song by his beloved, and finally waited for his own song for more than half an hour, so he picked up the microphone, and then handed the other microphone to Meiqing, and said diligently: “Meiqing, this Let’s sing the song together.”

My confidant lover is originally a duet love song, and in the eyes of the older generation, this song is still very famous.

Moreover, the two singers who sang this song are also a couple in real life, so they add a bit of sweetness to this song.

When the old classmates watched Jacob clicked this song, and even specially invited Meiqing to sing with him, they couldn't help but scream.

Someone said: "Oh, Jacob, you deliberately clicked on such a song and invited our beautiful lady to sing it together. What is your intention?"

Others said: "Hey, don't you understand his thoughts? It must be his heart that everyone knows."

Some people even flattered Jacob and said, "Oh, Jacob and Meiqing should have been a couple. They haven't seen each other for more than 20 years. Singing such a song together is really just right!"

Jacob was completely overwhelmed with joy when he heard this.

At this moment, he had no idea that his nightmare was about to come!

Chapter 933

Although Meiqing blushed a little at this time, she accepted the microphone openly and smiled and said, "Don't get me wrong, don't you just sing a song together? If someone else is willing to sing with me, neither will I Opine."

Xie Wenru felt a little upset in his heart. He felt that, Jacob, was also a married person. How could he openly invite the goddess to sing this kind of love song?

But when he thought that Jacob's son-in-law could make Boyu take it so seriously, he swallowed it again when it reached his lips.

Jacob always had an excited smile on his face, and couldn't help but secretly look at Meiqing, his heart was already surging.

Meiqing accidentally caught a glimpse of Jacob. Seeing his unconcealed obsession with herself in his eyes, she couldn't help but blush.

At this time, the prelude to the song has started.

Meiqing took the microphone and observed at the screen intently.

Just after the prelude, Meiqing took the lead in singing the female part.

“Let my love be with you forever…”

“Do you feel that, I am worried for you.”

Meiqing’s singing voice is very nice, and to these old men, it is like the sound of nature, making them intoxicated.

Jacob even got goosebumps all over his body. He felt that even if Meiqing’s voice was compared with that of a professional singer, it was not so much.

The students were also thunderous with applause.

Meiqing had finished singing her female part at this time, and then it was time for Jacob to sing his part.

Just as Jacob picked up the microphone and prepared to sing affectionately, his mobile phone on the KTV coffee table suddenly shook.

He looked down subconsciously, and was shocked by the words on the phone screen.

The person’s name displayed on the phone is “wife”…

what the h*ll? !

Jacob’s mood collapsed instantly!

Elaine has been missing for two days and two nights, but the phone has been turned off and cannot get through. Why is she calling him now?

Could it be…

Is this dominatrix back?

In the next second, Jacob affirmed his guess in his heart.

Elaine's mobile phone was said to have been turned off for the first two days, and now she called him suddenly, that means she must have been back...

Jacob was suddenly panicked!

Elaine is back, what can I do?

Isn't my good life coming to an end?

At this time, the phone is still shaking on the desktop, and the part that he should sing is already gone.

The classmates booed for a while and said, "Jacob, are you too nervous to sing with Meiqing? You don't know if it's your turn to sing?"

Meiqing couldn't help asking: "Jacob, why don't you sing your part?"

Jacob wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and looked at the phone again. He knew that with Elaine's personality, if he didn't answer her phone, she would definitely be mad.

Chapter 934

So he said in a panic: "Sorry, sorry, I'll answer the phone first, and come back to sing again later!"

After speaking, he hurriedly picked up the phone and quickly got out of the box.

When Xie Wenru saw this, she immediately picked up the microphone he left behind and said with a smile: "Come Meiqing, I will sing with you!"

Jacob took his mobile phone out of the box, and then hurriedly pressed the answer button.

As soon as the call was connected, Elaine's iconic roar came over: "Jacob, are you going to die? I have been missing for two days and two nights. I didn't have a phone call or a WeChat mssage from you, so you went to a f*cking party? !"

As soon as Jacob heard this, he suddenly slammed in his heart, and his originally passionate heart instantly became extremely cold.

It's over, this stinky lady is really back!

God is too unfair to him, his good days have just passed two days! He just started to party and sing with Meiqing. Without any substantial development, this stinky lady is back? !

Isn't this taking his life?

He was so depressed that he almost wanted to die, but Elaine on the other end of the phone asked angrily: "Jacob of the dog day, are you dumb? Why are you not talking?"

Jacob hurriedly explained: "Oh, my wife, don't be angry with your husband and listen to me. I have been looking for you for these two days. If you don't believe me, you can ask your girl or Charlie. In order to find you, I will talk to Charlie. We searched all the Mahjong halls in Aurous Hill!"

Elaine yelled: "Don't tell me that it's useless, I just want to know who you are partying with, how can I listen to someone singing, are you in KTV? Well, you have no conscience, You were still in the mood to sing when I was unclear about my life and death!"

Jacob explained: "When I meet with some old classmates, they called me over."

Elaine gritted her teeth and cursed: "I tell you Jacob, I have a broken leg and I am about to go to the emergency department of the People's Hospital. You'd better roll over to me immediately, otherwise I will never end with you!"

Jacob was shocked, how dare he say no at this time, and hurriedly said: "OK wife, I will come now!"

After speaking, he hung up the phone and ran back to the box. At this time, his sweetheart, Meiqing, was singing duet to Xie Wenru. He must not be jealous, and hurriedly said to Meiqing, “Meiqing, I have something important to do. I must leave.”

Meiqing asked in surprise: “Why are you leaving now? Is something wrong?”

“Nothing happened.” Jacob chuckled and said, “It’s just a call from home to tell me something. Let me go. I have to go back first!”

Meiqing nodded and asked, “It doesn’t matter, do you want me to come and help?”

Jacob hurriedly waved his hand and blurted out: “No need, no, I can go by myself.”

Although Meiqing was a bit regretful, she nodded her head very understandingly and said, “Then if you need any help, remember to call me.”

“Okay!” Jacob nodded, and hurriedly said to the others: “Everyone, I have to leave a little bit beforehand, you should eat and drink and have fun.”

Everyone couldn’t help saying: “Jacob, this is just beginning to sing, why would you leave? We haven’t heard your singing.”

Jacob can only bite the bullet and say, “There is something really urgent this time.

Xie Wenru felt very happy and said, “Oh, Jacob, did Elaine call you to urge you to go back? You didn’t bring her to the party. She must be angry?”

Jacob glared at him and said coldly, “Xie Wenru, what’s the matter with you? Why are you everywhere?”

After speaking, he reluctantly glanced at Meiqing and turned his head out of the box.

As soon as he got out of the box, Jacob stamped his feet with anger.

What the h*ll is this? How did Elaine come back so soon? Why can’t she learn from Horiyah?

Look at Horiyah, there has been no news since she disappeared, and it's just like the world has evaporated. If Elaine could learn from her, it would be great.

Jacob rushed out of the glorious clubhouse, hurriedly drove his BMW to the People's Hospital.

Chapter 935

Also running towards the People's Hospital was Claire, who was full of worries.

She heard that her mother's leg was broken, and she was extremely anxious in her heart. She didn't know what happened to her mother in the past two days.

Elaine hung up the phone, holding her right leg, aching cold sweat like rain.

While she screamed, she urged the driver in annoyance, and said, "Can you still work with this broken car? Drive so slow! I am hurt, you know?"

The taxi driver said unhurriedly: "City driving is limited in speed. I must strictly follow the speed limit regulations. Speeding will not only deduct points, but also pose a great threat to the safety of pedestrians."

"Threatening your mother!" Elaine was feeling angry. Hearing what she said, she immediately scolded angrily: "Drive faster! It hurts me so much that you can make more money or why? You are so delaying. In case I am disabled, my mother will never end with you in this life!"

The driver said helplessly: "I have driven this car fast enough! If you think I am driving slow, then you can go down and change to another car!"

Elaine didn't even think about it, and blurted out: "What's your attitude? Believe it or not, I will complain about you? Believe it or not, I will make you unemployed today?"

The driver said angrily: "I follow the traffic rules and regulations. What are you complaining about me? Are you complaining about my unwillingness to speed?"

Elaine gritted her teeth and cursed: "I complain that you are indecent and s3xually harassed me!"

The driver laughed suddenly, looked at her through the rearview mirror, and said contemptuously: “You look at what you look like, so ugly? Your two front teeth are gloriously laid off, just like the one in the sketch Like Song Dandan, you still have the face to say that I s3xually harass you? Don’t s3xually harass me, I will burn a lot of incense!”

Elaine herself suffocated her stomach. When she heard that the driver dared to talk back to her, even dared to ridicule her ugliness, she suddenly became angry and shouted coldly: “What’s your name? Which company do you work for? I’m right now calling to complain, believe it or not?”

When the driver heard this, he immediately became angry and pulled the car over and said disdainfully: “If you want to complain, please complain. If I can’t take your order, get out of here!”

Elaine scolded, “Let me go down? How old are you! Drive me quickly, have you not heard? You’re delaying my treatment of legs, and I am desperate with you!”

The driver turned off the car and sneered: “I’m sorry, my car is broken and can’t go. If you don’t want to get off, then you just stay here.”

Elaine did not expect that the other party would not buy her own account at all, and was about to continue to get angry, but did not expect the driver to push the car door and smoke.

Charlie was amused while sitting in the co-pilot.

The mother-in-law seems to never figure out the situation.

Now it is her own broken leg that needs treatment as soon as possible, and it is not the broken leg of a taxi driver. What is the point of her pretending to be a taxi driver?

Now people just stop driving, isn’t she the one who delayed it?

But Charlie didn’t bother to care about her, so he deliberately asked: “Mom, what shall we do now? Can’t you just spend it here?”

Elaine is about to explode, but now she has a broken leg and must rush to the hospital for treatment as soon as possible. Otherwise, what if she is left behind and becomes disabled later?

So she could only say to Charlie: “Go and stop another car!”

Charlie nodded, got out of the car and walked to the side of the road to wait for a while, beckoning to stop another taxi.

Chapter 936

Afterwards, he returned to the car just now and helped Elaine out of the broken leg.

Elaine managed to endure the pain in her leg, got out of the car, and then endured the pain again, and was sent into another car by Charlie.

As soon as she was driving away, she lowered the window and cursed the driver who was smoking on the side of the road: “Bad son, you must have a car accident and die outside today!”

When the driver heard this, he cursed with anger: “You ugly woman must have died in front of me!”

Elaine was immediately furious and wanted to stick out her head to continue cursing, but the car had already driven far, so she could only give up in anger.

Charlie, who hadn’t spoken all the time, couldn’t help but sigh in his heart: Hey, mother-in-law, seems to have been tortured in the detention center, otherwise she would not be like this.

He couldn’t help but began to sympathize with his old father-in-law Jacob. Elaine wanted to know that he was busy dating Meiqing these two days, and he couldn’t get his brains out?

……

The taxi came to the emergency department of Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

Claire was already waiting here.

Seeing Elaine not only broke a leg, but also had a miserable appearance with a blue nose and a swollen face. Even two of her front teeth had fallen out. She couldn't help but her eyes were red. She walked up and asked, crying, "Mom, how can you suffer like this? Such a serious injury?"

When Elaine saw her daughter, she felt sad. All the grievances she had suffered in the past two days could not be restrained at this moment. She hugged Claire and cried loudly: "My dear girl , Mom's life is so bitter, don't you know? I almost died in these two days, you almost never saw Mom again!"

After speaking, Elaine's mood suddenly collapsed, and she burst into tears.

Claire saw that her mother had been wronged so much, naturally she felt very uncomfortable. While supporting her mother, she cried and asked, "Mom, what's the matter with you these past few days? Tell me. !"

Elaine wiped out a tear, with an urge in her heart, wanting to tell her daughter exactly what happened.

But when the words came to her lips, she swallowed them all back. She knew that she couldn't talk nonsense about this kind of words, otherwise the words would cause death or jail.

So she could only lie: "Hey, don't mention it! Mom let a MLM swindle. After that person tricked me into the MLM organization, she kept beating me and forced me to buy their products. But how can I have money? They kept beating me, and they didn't give me food, my front teeth were knocked out by them."

Claire hurriedly asked, "Mom, have you called the police? Let the police arrest them!"

Elaine cried and said, "Later, the MLM organization was caught by the police, and even I was arrested by the police into the detention center. Unexpectedly, I met your grandma and Wendy in the detention center. They were both in the detention center. There they got together to bully me!"

Claire asked in shock: "Grandma and Wendy?! Why are you locked up with them?"

Elaine cried out of breath and said: “I don’t know why I was so unlucky that I met two of them b@stards. They didn’t let me sleep, didn’t let me eat, and they put cold water on me, you don’t know what kind of life your mother has been living in the past two days, that is worse than h*ll…”

Claire burst into tears when she heard this.

Elaine vented for a while, just as her mood improved a little, suddenly thought of Jacob, and immediately questioned: “Claire, you tell me the truth, who on earth did your dad go to the party with?”

Chapter 937

Claire knew very well in her heart that if she let her mother know that the father was partying with Meiqing and their old classmates, she would definitely be so angry.

At this time, she was already very emotional, and she couldn’t say anything to add fuel to the fire.

So she said: “It should be a gathering with his old classmates. I am not too clear about the specifics. Maybe it is the last time.”

“It’s not quite right!” Elaine said with a black face: “His old classmates can’t get together once in a few years. It is impossible to get together again in a short time and go again. This time there must be a different opportunity. !”

Claire could only lie against her will: “I don’t know this too well.”

Elaine gritted her teeth with anger, and said coldly: “This old b@stard, I have suffered so much inside, and he still has the mind to go to party with others, really heartless!”

Claire had no choice but to speak for her father, saying against her will: “Mom, during the two days you disappeared, Dad was also very anxious.”

“I don’t believe it!” Elaine said sternly: “This old b@stard, he said that he would separate from me two days ago! I went in without the separation. I guess he doesn’t know how happy he is!”

Claire hurriedly said, “Mom, don’t speculate about Dad like this…”

As she was talking, Jacob drove his BMW 530 to the hospital.

Seeing Elaine’s horrible look, Jacob was also stunned.

Although he has no feelings for Elaine in his heart, he has lived under Elaine’s lust for so many years that his heart is still very timid towards Elaine.

So the fundamental reason why Elaine quickly turned the other way around when he called.

When Elaine saw Jacob, her anger went wild.

There is no other reason. The main reason is that Jacob’s dressing up is really too careful, with a decent suit, a decent tie, and his hair meticulously combed. At first glance, he has been well dressed for a long time.

Elaine is not a fool. She immediately realized that Jacob’s dressing up today was definitely not for herself, but for the party.

This made her suddenly become extremely alert.

She began to speculate, what are the important elements of this party that would make Jacob dress so seriously for the first time?

From the time she married him to the present, except for the day of the wedding, she seem to have never seen him dressed up so vigorously!

When Jacob arrived, he asked, “Where did you go? How did you make it like this?”

Elaine observed at him coldly, and blurted out: “You tell me the truth, who are you partying with?”

Jacob’s expression was a little unnatural, and he said falteringly, “Isn’t it the same classmates in my class before? You all know it.”

Elaine asked, “Didn’t you just visit the other day? Why did you meet again?”

Jacob said, “Didn’t we just go to more than 20 people last time, but today there are a few more people.”

“Oh?” Elaine frowned and asked sternly: “Jacob, let me ask you, is Meiqing here?”

Jacob suddenly panicked.

He didn’t expect that Elaine would be able to ask Meiqing all of a sudden, this woman’s intuition is really a bit too accurate, right?

However, he must not dare to say anything about Meiqing to Elaine, so he lied: “No, she has been away for more than 20 years and has never come back.”

Chapter 938

Elaine asked coldly: “Really not?”

Jacob hurriedly said: “Oh, I really didn’t. Why would I lie to you, and now you care about whether this is turning the cart before the horse? The most important thing now is to look at your injury. Is your leg broken?”

Elaine was patronizing to find out about Jacob’s affairs. She couldn’t even take care of her already injured and broken leg. After being reminded by Jacob, she remembered the pain in her right leg.

So she hurriedly said to Claire: “Good girl, take mom to see a doctor, don’t let mom leave any disability!”

……

After leaving the emergency room and seeing the doctor, Claire asked nervously, “Doctor, how is my mother’s situation?”

Elaine was afraid that she would have three long and two shortcomings, and hurriedly asked: “Yes, doctor, how is the result of the examination? I won’t be a lame?”

The doctor said to Elaine: “From the X-rays, you have a comminuted fracture of your calf. The condition is more serious, but if you take good care of your injury, you should not be lame. I suggest you get a cast first and then be hospitalized for observation. About half a month, before that we can guarantee nothing.”

Elaine was relieved when she heard that she would not become lame, but when she heard that she needed to be hospitalized, she was immediately anxious: “Ah? Why I am going to be hospitalized? After the cast, can I go home and recuperate?”

The thought that she hadn’t lived in the luxurious Tomson first-class mansion until now, Elaine felt aggrieved.

After two days of inhuman torture, she dreamed of returning to the big villa, lying on the soft big bed, and feeling the joy of living in Tomson.

The doctor shook his head and said: “The first half month of the cast is very important. It is related to your overall recovery. If you go home, if something goes wrong and one is not dealt with in time, it may be the root cause of the disease. “

Upon hearing this, Elaine’s face suddenly filled with loss.

However, Jacob on the side was full of joy!

Elaine came back suddenly, and it was irreversible for him, but if Elaine could be hospitalized, he could relax for a few more days.

Therefore, he deliberately said to Elaine: “Wife, you can follow the doctor’s arrangement and stay in the hospital with peace of mind, so as to avoid leaving the root of the disease in the future.”

Elaine frowned and looked at Jacob, and asked, “What? You just don’t want me to go home?”

Jacob hurriedly waved his hand: “I didn’t mean that.”

Elaine snorted coldly, remembering something, and then hurriedly asked Charlie: “Didn’t you happen to know the genius doctor Tianqi? You immediately call him and ask him to come and treat my leg.”

Charlie's brows suddenly frowned upon hearing the tone of his mother-in-law's order.

For a b*tch like Elaine, still want Tianqi to treat her legs?

Charlie sneered in his heart, and said indifferently: "Mr. Shi is not in Aurous Hill for the time being, he has gone to Eastcliff to treat someone."

Upon hearing this, Elaine immediately said: "Then I will wait for him to come back?"

Charlie said, "She may not be able to come back in ten and a half months."

The doctor said: "You have to put a plaster first, no matter what."

Elaine said immediately: "Okay! Then put a cast first, and I will go home and rest after the cast!"

When Jacob saw Elaine insist on being so persistent, he knew that it was impossible for her to be hospitalized. He couldn't help but secretly conceal the news of Meiqing's return from her for a while. He mentions divorce, then she will definitely not agree.

That being the case, it is better to go back at night and find a chance to divorce her first, it is best to let her divorce first!

Chapter 939

After Elaine got cast in the People's Hospital, Jacob drove home to rest.

Along the way, Elaine kept scolding Jacob next to him, and at the same time beating on the side, trying to figure out why he dressed himself so glamorously for the party today.

However, Jacob's mouth was tighter than a safe.

He just wanted to wait for a good time tonight to discuss the divorce with Elaine, so he must not let Elaine know about Meiqing before that.

In the other car, Charlie drove Claire with red eyes, and drove unhurriedly behind Jacob's car.

Claire was very sympathetic to her mother. After all, she was a son and daughter. Anyone who saw the mother suffered so many injuries and so many tortures would feel uncomfortable.

In addition, one thing that worries her is the relationship between her father and mother.

She knew that her father liked Meiqing. Compared with Meiqing, her mother was far behind, so she was worried that her father would finally give up the current marriage and pursue his own happiness.

Charlie saw the wife on the side with a sad face, and was about to persuade her, when he suddenly received a call from Issac.

Issac asked him on the phone: “Mr. Wade have you received your mother-in-law?”

Because his wife was by his side, Charlie couldn’t speak too clearly, so he said vaguely: “Yes.”

Issac said: “That’s good.”

After speaking, he said again: “By the way, Mr. Wade I heard a news.”

Charlie asked: “What news?”

Issac said: “The Wu family in Suzhou seems to be looking for your antagonist everywhere. They even sent someone to Eastcliff to find Fredmen. They seemed to have sent someone to Changbai Mountain to find Youngzheng and Barena, the father and son. , But it was discovered by the people arranged by Mr. Orvel, so they fled early.”

Charlie couldn’t help but frowned.

The Wu family suddenly contacted Fredmen, and even contacted the Wei family and his son. There was only one possibility, that is, they wanted to unite more of his mortal enemies to deal with him.

Since Regnar and Roger father and son were insulted and fled back to Suzhou, the Wu family did nothing. He thought they had realized that they were not something they

could afford, but he did not expect that they were actually Darkness that followes you in the light.

Charlie asked: “Who else did they contact?”

Issac said: “The Wu family also sent people to contact those who have been taught by others before, but they are all low-level rags, and can’t make waves if they want to, just like the one who bullied your classmate Darren. Dog men and women and their fathers.”

Afterwards, Issac asked: “Mr. Wade do you want me to say hello to the family and kill the Wu family directly, or let the family warn the Wu family so that they can be honest in the future?”

“No.” Charlie said with a smile: “I don’t want others to help.”

Charlie is not ready to return to Wade’s house yet, he even feels that he does not necessarily have to return to Wade’s house in the future.

After all, he has been away from the Wade family for so many years, and to be honest, although he can’t talk about a deep hatred with the Wade family, there is still a hurdle in heart, and that hurdle was the accidental death of his parents that year.

Therefore, he said to Issac: “Some things are more interesting if you have to do it yourself. Relying on others for help is not only unreliable, but also takes away a lot of fun.”

Issac hurriedly said: “But young master, the Wu family is in the whole Aurous Hill. It has a top-notch existence. If they are really deliberate about going against you, I’m afraid you can’t handle it alone.”

Chapter 940

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Don’t worry about this. Although I am not a very talented person, I am not a soft persimmon that everyone can pinch.”

Issac sighed and said: “Mr. Wade you still have to be more careful, and you must not neglect the Wu family. The Wu family has only offered a reward of 300 million to kill Liu Guang and Liu Ming, the father and son. Countless people are chasing down the father

and son all over the world. Once they are exposed, they may be hacked to death by countless people."

Charlie asked curiously: "Does anyone know where the father and son have gone?"

Issac said: "It is said that they went abroad, but no one knows which country they went to, because they seemed to have used fake passports when they left."

Charlie nodded. Although he didn't say anything, he knew in his heart that the reason why the Wu family wanted to hunt down the father and son was actually because of the cross talk on the YouTube.

The Wu family had been deliberately trying to delete the cross talk, but because it has now been bought by Stephen, they had no choice.

Because of the cross talk, the entire Wu family has no face and cannot be deleted, so the only way to find face is to kill both Liu Guang and his son, so that the world knows that the Wu family is definitely not insulted.

Issac said at this time: "Mr. Wade the Wu family is willing to spend 300 million or more to deal with Liu Guang and his son. If it is to deal with you, I believe they will be willing to pay a higher price, so you must be careful. ."

Charlie said lightly: "Okay, I get it."

Issac said: "Mr. Wade if you need any help, please tell me."

Charlie gave a hum, quietly glanced at his wife next to him, and said to Issac: "I'm on my way home now, I'll talk about it later."

"Master, Okay."

Charlie hung up the phone, and Claire asked curiously: "Who was calling? What are you talking about for help or not, for soft persimmons but not soft persimmons, is anyone going to bully you?"

"No." Charlie smiled and said, "Didn't our mother be bullied by the MLM organization, so I plan to find friends to see if I can help mother."

Claire hurriedly said, “Don’t!”

She said, “To be honest, my mother has suffered so many sins. Although it is pitiful, I am a daughter who is fair to her. She also takes the blame. She takes money too seriously. And always think of taking shortcuts for nothing. Even if she didn’t fall for this one today, she will still fall for something else tomorrow.”

Charlie nodded in agreement. He didn’t expect that although Claire was somewhat filial to Elaine, she still knew at least what kind of person Elaine was.

At first, helping Elaine to vent her anger was just to find an excuse. Seeing that Claire said this, he did not continue to talk about this topic.

At this moment, Charlie’s mind was thinking of Wu’s family in Suzhou.

Since the Wu family’s father and son are still obsessed with their previous experience, sooner or later they will come to avenge.

But there is a problem. It is a bit beyond his expectations. The Wu family and his sons are very arrogant in doing things, and seek revenge. Why do they need to find a helper?

When they contact Fredmen and other people who have offended him, they should just want to unite a few more enemies to target him.

This is a bad signal to Charlie.

Because the enemy is always easy to defeat when he is proud.

But when the enemy is no longer proud, they will become more cunning and more difficult to deal with.

The Wu family has a strong strength, and now they have to unite others to deal with him, which proves that they have made great progress now and deserve his attention!

Chapter 941

Two BMW cars, one after the other, returned to Tomson’s big villa.

Jacob was scolded all the way by Elaine, and his dissatisfaction grew stronger.

When he first received a call from Elaine, he was singing a love song with his first love, so he was guilty of conscience. He became angry when he heard her and went to the hospital in a hurry.

But after calming down, he felt more and more that Elaine was really hopeless.

Therefore, Jacob's idea of divorcing her became stronger.

After getting out of the car, Jacob abducted the one bought from the hospital to Elaine directly from the back row.

Elaine was still waiting for him to help him in, even carrying her in, but she didn't expect him to pass a crutch directly.

Elaine squeezed on the crutches and cursed in place: "Jacob, you b@stard, my leg is broken, you throw me a crutches?"

Jacob said: "Anyway, you have to get used to crutches sooner or later, otherwise, what do you do if you go to the bathroom?"

"What's the matter?" Elaine asked angrily: "What do you mean, I won't be able to count on you in the future?"

Jacob said with a black face, "Don't forget, we two have separated!"

Elaine immediately wanted to yell at him. At this moment, Charlie happened to park in front.

When Claire got out of the car, Elaine immediately complained to her. With the mentality of turning big things into small things, Claire hurriedly supported her and comforted her: "Oh, mom, don't be angry with dad. Your body will be bad, and your body will be bad if you get angry."

Elaine still wanted to curse, but suddenly felt dizzy in her brain, and immediately realized that she had been hungry for too long and was about to pass out of hypoglycemia.

So she said weakly: “Oh, I’m going to die, I’m starving to death, where is Charlie? Hurry up and cook for me! I want to eat braised pork and beef stew”

Charlie said blankly, “I haven’t had time to buy groceries today. I only have some noodles at home. Should I make a bowl of noodles for you?”

Elaine blurted out: “I’ve been hungry for two days and two nights! What’s the use of a bowl of noodles?”

Charlie said lightly: “Then I will go shopping now.”

As soon as Elaine heard this, she said in a hurry: “I will be fainted with hunger when you buy it!”

Charlie asked, “Why don’t I order you a takeaway?”

Elaine blurted out: “It takes half an hour or even forty minutes to take out. Cook the noodles and knock two more eggs!”

Charlie said casually: “There are no eggs, I haven’t bought them yet.”

Elaine said: “Will you give me a taste? Give me some green vegetables. I haven’t eaten any vegetables in the past two days, and my mouth on the fire is rotten.”

Charlie shrugged and said: “There is nothing but dried noodles at home. If you want to eat, I will give you a bowl of clear noodle soup.”

Elaine stomped angrily, pointed at Charlie and asked Claire: “Claire, is this waste deliberately against me? Why is there nothing at home?”

Claire looked embarrassed.

Charlie said at this time: “We have been looking for you for the past two days. He didn’t cook at all at home, so he didn’t go shopping.”

Elaine was angry and uncomfortable, but now she didn’t have the strength to get angry with him, so she said to Charlie: “Then you quickly get me a bowl of noodles!”

Chapter 942

Charlie responded and walked to the kitchen.

In fact, there was a box of eggs in the refrigerator, but he didn't want to feed them to Elaine, so he smashed all the eggs out and poured them into the sewer. Although pouring them into the sewer is a waste, if it gets into Elaine's stomach , more wasteful.

Then he used a pot to boil some hot water, grabbed a handful of noodles, and threw it in.

Just when he was perfunctory, the phone suddenly received a WeChat message.

He opened WeChat and found that there was someone in the chat group of "Aurous Hill Welfare Institute".

The 20th and 30th people in this group were all taken in by Aunt Lena and raised up orphans, but now everyone has been in the society for many years, and many people are scattered all over the country. The connection is not too close.

Charlie clicked to open the group.

The message was sent by a girl named Xiaofen Li in the orphanage. The content read: "Secretly tell everyone a good news, Aunt Lena has recovered from illness and has returned to Aurous Hill!"

Xiaofen is a little girl Charlie met in the orphanage.

This little girl was abandoned by her parents not long after she was born, she was raised by Aunt Lena, two or three years younger than Charlie, and she was a little sister in Charlie's eyes.

Aunt Lena didn't know what her surname was, so she asked her to name her Xiaofen.

After Xiaofen became an adult, she worked with Aunt Lena in the orphanage, and was the only one who remained in the orphanage among the many friends that year.

Seeing her saying that Aunt Lena has recovered from illness, Charlie hurriedly asked in the group: “Why didn’t Aunt Lena tell us when she came back, so we might as well pick her up.”

Xiaofen said: “Brother Charlie, Aunt Lena said that she didn’t want to cause you trouble, so no one told me. I also found out after she came back suddenly this afternoon.”

Charlie asked again: “How is Aunt Lena’s health? Does she look okay? She just recovered and was discharged from the hospital, won’t she go back to work in the orphanage?”

“Yeah!” Xiaofen said: “What kind of person Aunt Lena is, Brother Charlie, you must know better. How can she be free? She hasn’t come to the orphanage for so long. She cares about the children in her heart.”

After speaking, Xiaofen said again: “But I see Aunt Lena’s body, and it feels pretty good. It doesn’t look like someone who has been seriously ill at all. It should have been restored to its original condition!”

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief. After all, Stephen sent Aunt Lena to the best hospital in Eastcliff, and he also paid Aunt Lena two million in medical expenses, which included very high-end postoperative recovery. .

At this time, other people in the group also sent out messages.

“Ah, Aunt Lena is discharged from the hospital? That’s great!”

“Haha, I knew that Aunt Lena is a good person, and she will definitely recover one day!”

At this moment, a person named Jiang Ming suddenly everyone in the group said: “Everyone, since Aunt Lena has recovered and discharged, then I suggest that our friends in Aurous Hill, now go to the welfare home to visit Aunt Lena, by the way Find a restaurant and pick her up, what do you think?”

“Yes, right, right, Jiang Ming, your idea is good! I’m getting off work soon, and I can go there anytime!”

“Yes, it is a happy event for Aunt Lena to recover from illness, we must visit her!”

In response, Xiaofen sent a happy expression, saying: “That’s what I mean by sending a message to everyone. Since we haven’t seen Aunt Lena for a long time, and everyone hasn’t seen each other for a long time, it’s better to take this opportunity. We all join together and invite her to have a meal, so I believe Aunt will also be very happy!”

“Oh, you guys in Aurous Hill, can’t you wait for another day or two? Wait for us outsiders to rush back, or I will buy a plane ticket now and come tomorrow!”

That Jiang Ming said: “Receiving things like wind and dust, of course, is the most ceremonial feeling on the day of return!”

Chapter 943

“Yes!” a friend named Zhao Hao in the group said: “Aunt Lena got such a serious disease and finally healed it back. If we children raised by her, don’t come to see her for the first time. Maybe she will feel lost too.”

Jiang Ming said: “Well, let’s find a five-star hotel, and we must take care of Aunt Lena.”

Xiaofen said: “Jiang Ming, let’s not be so extravagant. Aunt Lena is thrifty all her life. If she goes to such a good place to eat, she will definitely feel distressed. Why don’t we just serve home-cooked food at the entrance of the orphanage for many years? !”

When Charlie thought of the home-style restaurant that had been in operation for more than ten years, he couldn’t help feeling sighed.

On his 18th birthday that year, Aunt Lena took the frugal money and took him and a few friends to eat a meal in that restaurant.

She also bought a cake for him, and after celebrating his birthday, he no longer met the adoption regulations of the orphanage, so he entered the society alone.

Now think about it, the meal he ate there was the most tender meal he had ever eaten in his life.

So he immediately said: “I really didn’t expect that restaurant is still open! The place Xiaofen chose is great! Then let’s make an appointment there!”

Jiang Ming replied: “I said Charlie, everyone has been working for so many years, and they have some savings. Facing Aunt Lena, don’t you need to be so stingy?”

Charlie said: “I am not stingy, but respect Aunt Lena’s habit. We ask Aunt Lena to go to a five-star hotel. Aunt Lena may not be really happy. On the contrary, she may feel too extravagant and wasteful and will feel distressed for a long time.”

Jiang Ming said: “Cut, don’t I know you yet? Don’t you just want to save twos?”

After speaking, Jiang Ming sent another voice: “Charlie, I know that you are not doing well. It is normal for you to be a son-in-law. It is normal to have no money in your pocket. But after all, Aunt Lena brought you up, with so much kindness. , Even if you have some blood, what can you do if you join in and invite her to have a good meal?”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning.

This Jiang Ming didn’t deal with him when he was in the orphanage. At that time, Jiang Ming relied on that he was stronger than his peers and formed gangs in the orphanage, and he often got together to bully other children.

Charlie was also targeted by the opponent, but because he had practiced some martial arts when he was at Wade’s house in Eastcliff, most people were not his opponents at all, so when Jiang Ming brought someone to trouble him, a group of people were directly beaten by him. Them crying father yelling mother, looking for teeth everywhere.

From then on, Jiang Ming, with a very small mind, held a grudge against Charlie, sang everything against him, and targeted him everywhere.

Moreover, this guy has always been wrong, and always caused trouble for the orphanage when he was young.

He was caught stealing things several times, and in the end it was Aunt Lena who came forward to lose money and apologize to save him.

Having not seen him for so many years, Charlie estimates that this person is not much better now.

But Charlie didn't bother to be familiar with him, and said lightly: "Whatever you say, I still think it's best to go to the restaurant Xiaofen said."

Xiaofen also hurriedly said: "I think what Charlie said makes sense. Aunt Lena saved money all her life and asked her to go to a five-star hotel for dinner. She must be uncomfortable."

The childhood friend Zhao Hao also echoed: "I also support it!"

Others also agreed, so Xiaofen said, "Well, there are ten people we can come over tonight, and nine of them all support going to the old restaurant. Then we will be the minority and obey the majority! I will go to that restaurant now. Book a box! Come here too!"

"Good, good!" Everyone agreed and happily agreed.

Chapter 944

Charlie couldn't help feeling a little excited when he thought of meeting Aunt Lena immediately.

Since the Old Mrs. Willson passed her birthday and was scolded for borrowing money at the birthday banquet, he has never seen Aunt Lena again because Aunt Lena was directly sent to Eastcliff by Stephen.

Charlie has a deep relationship with Aunt Lena, almost treating her as his own mother.

When Aunt Lena first became ill, Charlie desperately tried to get money everywhere, even secretly looking for options to sell blood, and also took a lot of private money from Claire in order to make Aunt Lena survive.

If he hadn't done everything to help Aunt Lena raise money, Aunt Lena would have never waited for Stephen's appearance at the beginning, and she might have passed away.

But Charlie felt that these were what he should do, and even so, he only paid back one ten thousandth of Aunt Lena's kindness to him.

Dad had taught him countless times before his death that if a man is alive, he must know his gratitude. The ancients said that the grace of dripping water should be reported by the spring, and Charlie has always asked himself so.

So, he didn't care, the noodles for Elaine were still boiling in the pot, so he took off his apron directly, stepped out of the kitchen, and said to Claire, who was accompanying Elaine, "Wife, I'm in a bit of a hurry. hospital!"

Elaine immediately asked: "Have you cooked my noodles for me? I haven't eaten a bite of rice so far, so you want to go out?"

Charlie glanced at her in disgust, and said impatiently: "The noodles are boiling in the pot, you can eat them out in a while! Aunt Lena has recovered from illness and I am going to pick her up."

When Elaine heard this, she immediately scolded: "Wade, what is your b@stard attitude? For a Lady in a welfare institution, you dare to talk to me like this?! Do you still have the consciousness of being a son-in-law? Don't concern if I have something to eat, drink, wear, or live?"

As she said, Elaine sneered again: "What does it have to do with you even if that lady is dead?"

Charlie has endured Elaine for a long time. He thought that this mother-in-law would go in for two days and suffer a little bit of sin, and she could change a little bit, but she didn't expect her to change at all.

Even more unexpectedly, she dared to speak out to insult his benefactor Aunt Lena!

So he looked at Elaine and said angrily: "I eat my own, drink my own, wear my own, live in my own! Don't forget, this house was given to me by someone else, and the furniture in it I bought it with the money I made from Feng Shui, so I have this attitude. If you are not satisfied, you can move out and live in the old house!"

When Elaine heard this, she was suddenly speechless!

She wanted to scold Charlie, but when she thought about it, she found that what he said was not wrong.

Now it’s not before. He used to live in her small house. He couldn’t make money without telling others, so she could scold him whatever she wanted.

Now he has a good life. Someone gave him such an expensive villa and gave it to him after it was renovated, and he could earn millions by showing a feng shui.

On the other hand, she is already penniless. If Charlie really turns his face with her and prevents her from living here, what can she do?

Thinking of this, Elaine felt guilty, looking at Charlie’s angry expression, she was also a little nervous and afraid.

However, she still tried to save the situation, so she immediately looked at Claire aggrievedly, and choked up: “Claire, your husband is too much. Is there any son-in-law in the world who talks to his mother-in-law like this? You don’t care. He, he won’t shake the sky if this continues?”

Unexpectedly, Claire said very seriously: “Mom, I think Charlie is right. Now we live in a villa given to him by others. If it weren’t for him, we wouldn’t have had the chance to live in such a good place, so You can’t treat him like you did before, it’s not fair!”

Chapter 945

When Elaine heard these words, she felt sad!

In the past two days, everyone in the family seems to have changed their attitudes towards her.

Her husband ignored her, and even took the initiative to start a fire with her. The son-in-law is no longer the son-in-law at the mercy of others. He even became angry with her and asked her to move back to the old house.

Even the only good girl who relied on her was no longer facing herself.

She never dreamed that her daughter would speak to Charlie at this time.

She is a great dramatist, seeing that she seems to be losing power in this home, she blushed in the blink of an eye and started acting.

She choked pitifully: “Now it’s unnecessary for me to be in this house. Your dad doesn’t care about me. Your husband threatens to kick me out, even if you are not with me…”

With that, Elaine twitched her mouth and tears flowed down.

Claire sighed helplessly, and said, “Mom, it was indeed you who was wrong just now. I can’t look at you all the time.”

Although she felt sorry for her mother for having suffered so much, this was not the reason for her mother to shout to Charlie, nor the reason for insulting Aunt Lena.

Moreover, Claire knew very well in her heart that her husband had been very pitiful since he was a child, and he did not have many real relatives in this world.

Except for himself, it may be Aunt Lena.

This is why Charlie desperately tried to get money to treat Aunt Lena some time ago.

She knew that in Charlie’s heart, he treated Aunt Lena as a mother.

She has always admired Charlie’s behavioral style of acknowledgment, otherwise she would not give him all her private money and let him take it to Aunt Lena.

Therefore, she also felt that her mother was a bit too much, and naturally she could no longer speak to her at this time.

At this time, Elaine was already crying with tears, and sighed: “My life is really pitiful, does this family still have a place for me?”

Charlie no longer wanted to watch her acting at this time, and even no longer wanted to be patient with her any more, so he skipped her and said to Claire: “My wife, I’ll go to the orphanage first. Eat at home.”

Claire hurriedly stood up and said, “I’ll go with you. I haven’t seen Aunt Lena for a long time. The last time I went to see Aunt Lena in the hospital was a few months ago. I still miss her.”

To say that Claire really fulfilled the duties and responsibilities of a good wife. Not only did she support Charlie treating Aunt Lena, she also often went to the hospital with him to visit and take care of Aunt Lena, just like Charlie she was very respectful to Aunt Lena.

Aunt Lena also liked her very much, almost treating her as her daughter-in-law.

Seeing that Claire was going to see Aunt Lena with herself, Charlie nodded with satisfaction and said, “Then let’s go together. When Aunt Lena called me last time, she asked about you, she I should miss you a lot.”

Claire stood up and said, “Then let’s go now.”

As soon as Elaine heard that Claire was going to go with Charlie, she said pitifully: “Good daughter, are you angry with your mother? Do you even want to ignore your mother?”

Claire looked at Elaine and said seriously: “Mom, I really hope you can reflect on this experience and change your personality. Otherwise, you will definitely suffer in the future.”

When Elaine heard her say this, she immediately sat on the ground and said, “What’s the point of saying I’m alive? My only relative, my dear girl, is no longer facing me. The police shouldn’t let me go. Come out and let me die in the detention center…”

If it were to be kept in the past, Claire would have softened and compromised when she saw her mother being so aggressive, but this time she understood that if her mother always had this character, then she would suffer a loss sooner. She can’t condone her temperament anymore.

Chapter 946

So she said to Elaine: “Mom, think about it alone, I’ll leave with Charlie first. By the way, Charlie also cooked the noodles for you. Don’t forget to serve them out.”

After finishing speaking, she said to Charlie: “Let’s go.”

Charlie nodded, took Claire out of the house, and drove her to the orphanage.

On the way, Charlie bought a bunch of flowers, another fruit basket, and handwritten a greeting card for Aunt Lena.

When he came to the gate of Aurous Hill Welfare Institute, Charlie parked his car in the parking space on the side of the road. Looking at the slightly outdated gate, he was in a daze, and he couldn't help but feel a sense of time going back and space dislocation.

He stood here, as if for an instant, he overlapped with certain scenes in his memory. The scenes that flashed continuously were the softest, happiest and most precious memories deep in his heart.

He still remembers the scene of his first visit to the orphanage.

When he was eight years old, he lost his parents and was displaced on the street. Aunt Lena, who was like an angel on earth, brought him here, then held him with one hand and pointed at the gate, saying very lovingly: "Child, don't be afraid, this will be your home from now on."

Charlie still remembers this extremely warm scene even after many years.

Thinking of this, Charlie's face also showed a rare happy expression, even the corners of his mouth couldn't help but rise.

Seeing him with a smile, Claire couldn't help saying: "Today you seem to be very happy."

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "Yeah, you know, since Aunt Lena became ill, I have always been particularly worried. I tried to get money everywhere, but I didn't collect enough medical expenses for the kidney transplant. Had it not been for a coincidence of fate, Aunt Lena would have left me."

Claire recalled the scene when Charlie whispered to her grandma to borrow money from her grandma in order to collect medical expenses for Aunt Lena.

At that time, he really felt sorry for this, since he was young, he had been ill-fated and left the man.

It's a pity that he didn't have any ability at that time, and couldn't spend so much money to help.

Fortunately, later, Aunt Lena, the Ji people had their own vision. Someone solved her medical expenses and sent her to the best Union Hospital in the country for treatment.

Thinking of this, Claire couldn't help asking: "By the way, you said that someone paid Aunt Lena all the medical expenses, who is that person? How could he be so generous? Aunt Lena went to Fairview for treatment. It costs at least two or three million for a trip, right?"

Charlie nodded and said, "I heard that it cost a total of 3 million. As for who paid the money, I am not too sure, but I heard that it was also the person Aunt Lena had saved before."

Of course Charlie couldn't say that the money for Aunt Lena's treatment was paid by himself, because at that time he was still a standard poor sling, it was impossible to get a huge sum of 3 million, so he couldn't explain it clearly.

So he could only sigh: "I knew that showing others how to make money by showing Feng Shui, I should try it when your aunt was sick."

The two were talking, a pleasantly surprised voice suddenly sounded in their ears: "Brother Charlie!"

When he turned around and looked around, he saw a tall and thin figure in the orphanage.

It turned out to be Xiaofen.

After a few years of absence, Xiaofen has become a big girl!

She is in her early 20s. She is more than 1.7 meters tall, and her figure is no less than that of those models.

Although the dress is very simple and plain, and the face is facing the sky, it can give people a crystal clear, icy and clean feeling.

Charlie couldn't help but marvel at her. It's really the eighteenth change. Is this still the little girl who had been a follower in the orphanage back then? !

Chapter 947

Seeing Charlie, Xiaofen's face was filled with joy and surprise.

She ran to Charlie quickly, still grabbing Charlie's arm with both hands as before, and asked delicately: "Brother Charlie, why didn't you come back to the orphanage for so long?"

Charlie didn't feel uncomfortable when she was grabbed by her arm. On the contrary, like an older brother, he said with affection, "I have never been mixed up since I went out, so I am embarrassed to return to the orphanage to see you."

As soon as Xiaofen heard this, her big eyes flashed red, and she choked up and said, "Aunt Lena told us that you have been working on a construction site since you went out, and all your hard-earned money was sent to Aunt Lena. , Asked Aunt Lena to buy us books, clothes, and food, but you never come back to see me. It has been so many years, and I have never seen you again..."

With that, Xiaofen burst into tears and said: "When Aunt Lena was sick, I heard Aunt Lena say that you often visit her, but every time we came you left, you deliberately hide. If you didn't want to see us, you don't know how uncomfortable our brothers and sisters felt..."

Charlie couldn't help but sigh when he heard this.

Since he came out of the orphanage, he really hasn't had a good life. He has been busy working on the construction site before, 365 days a year, 365 days a year, all year round, except for filling his stomach, all the rest is sent. Gave it to Aunt Lena.

The reason why he was reluctant to return to the orphanage was because he was too bad at that time. He didn't want these younger brothers and sisters who had not yet entered the society to see him in despair, and then set a bad example for them.

Later, he joined the Willson family and became the famous son-in-law of Aurous Hill. He was even more embarrassed to return to the orphanage.

Knowing that Aunt Lena was sick, he was more worried and worried than anyone else, and more concerned than anyone else.

He was still not as embarrassed, facing the friends in these orphanages.

Later, although he had money, he got the Wade family and got 10 billion, and also got the Emgrand Group, but the aunt has not been in the orphanage during this time, so he didn't come back.

After Charlie had money, he had always thought of donating money to the orphanage. After Aunt Lena came back, he would find a suitable reason and excuse to donate a large sum of money to the orphanage.

The reason why he agreed to come with everyone to pick up the dust for Aunt Lena, in addition to wanting to see Aunt Lena, he also wanted to see what kind of method he could use to donate a sum of money to the orphanage without being suspected. .

It was also the first time that Claire followed Charlie back to the orphanage, so it was also the first time she saw Xiaofen.

While she was surprised by Xiaofen's youthful beauty, she also felt that Xiaofen and her husband seemed a little too intimate.

However, she soon comforted herself. This little girl saw that the little sister who grew up with Charlie before, regarded Charlie as her own brother, and there was nothing unusual about being intimate.

Seeing Xiaofen's tears, Charlie said: "Xiaofen, your brother has not been messing well these years. I don't want you to see your brother's desolation, but now it's different. Your brother is doing pretty well now, too. I finally have a face, and I'm back to see you."

As he said, he took Claire's hand and said with a smile: "Come on, let me introduce to you, this is your sister-in-law, how is she, is she beautiful?"

Claire was suddenly grabbed by Charlie, and she felt a little nervous. Although she and Charlie have been married for more than three years, to be honest, the two did not act too intimately.

But she didn't draw her hand back, just let him hold it.

Xiaofen looked at Claire, and a look of envy suddenly appeared in her somewhat sad eyes.

Looking at Claire, she couldn't help feeling a little embarrassed.

Chapter 948

Although she looks good, but compared with Claire, she seems to be a little bit worse.

Moreover, she's just an orphan with no father, no mother, and no support. The current work in the orphanage is half-work and half-charitable, and there is not much money to be made.

Even with the limited balance, she, like Charlie, had all donated to the orphanage, so she was a poor girl.

In this way, she felt that she was naturally much worse than Claire's career women.

With a heart of envy, she said to Claire a little nervously: "Hello sister-in-law, my name is Xiaofen, we meet for the first time."

Claire nodded and said with a smile: "Hello Xiaofen, my name is Claire."

Xiaofen looked at Claire and exclaimed: "Sister-in-law, I really envy you!"

After speaking, she glanced at Charlie again, and said: "Envy you to find my brother Charlie such a good man!"

Charlie suddenly became embarrassed.

He thought that Xiaofen would say that he envied Claire for being beautiful, or envied her for her good figure and good temperament. Unexpectedly, she envied Claire for finding herself...

It's worthy of being a younger sister who grew up with her a**. Even if she knew she was poor and white, she still felt very good.

When Claire heard this, some of them couldn't laugh or cry.

Xiaofen said very seriously: "Sister-in-law, Charlie brother is the best man in the world. You must treat him well! He has been very responsible since he was a child, taking special care of us brothers and sisters. After leaving the orphanage at the age of 18, he has been working hard on the construction site and all the money he earned has been given to our younger brothers and sisters to improve our lives and provide for us to study. Back then, the orphanage raised so many people, and only Charlie knows the rewards. One brother! Sister-in-law, tell me, is my brother Charlie the best man in the world?"

Claire was surprised at hearing.

She only knew that Charlie had a hard life before marrying her. Grandpa found it on the construction site, but she didn't know that Charlie actually worked at the construction site at the age of eighteen, and she didn't know that Charlie gave all the money. They were donated to the orphanage.

No wonder he was penniless when she married him. He even asked grandfather for money for a haircut before the wedding.

Coupled with his behavior of raising money for Aunt Lena's crazy treatment of illness, Claire suddenly felt that her husband also had a great side!

She couldn't help asking Charlie: "Why have you never told me this?"

Charlie said indifferently, "Hey, what can I tell people about the poor days."

After speaking, Charlie didn't want to talk more on this topic, and hurriedly turned the topic off and asked Xiaofen: "By the way, Xiaofen, where is Aunt Lena?"

Xiaofen said: "Aunt Lena is talking to the dean about work. She asked to entertain you first, and she will come in a while."

With that said, Xiaofen asked expectantly: "Brother Charlie, would you like to go to the orphanage? You haven't come back for a long time!"

Chapter 949

Charlie has lived in this welfare institution for the past ten years from eight to eighteen, and he has great affectionate for it.

It's just that he has been a little destitute and have no face to come back.

Now that he has a lot of money, he might as well go in and see what other needs are in the orphanage, and can help solve it when the time comes.

So he nodded and agreed, and said: "Then let's go in for a while."

Xiaofen was overjoyed, and hurriedly grabbed Charlie's arm, and dragged him in front.

Charlie could only let her drag herself while holding his wife Claire's hand.

Claire's heart beat faster, but she still let her lead into the orphanage.

The Aurous Hill Welfare Institute was built in the last century and has a history of several decades. The buildings here are also relatively low brick buildings, and each building is almost decades old.

Charlie saw that this place was basically the same as when he lived many years ago, so he couldn't help asking Xiaofen: "Did the orphanage have not been expanded or renovated in these years?"

Xiaofen said: "Wanted to expand, but the funding has been tight. We have more children here than before. Both the dean and Aunt Lena feel that it is better to spend the money on the children. As for the hardware conditions, it can save money."

Charlie looked at the yard, but the slides, seesaws, and swivel chairs that had been rusted on, felt familiar and somewhat unpleasant in his heart.

These toys were all played when he was young, that is to say, they have been at least 20 years old.

Those younger brothers and sisters after him are still playing with these limited and old toys.

Charlie couldn't help but blame himself. Before Stephen found him, he was always worried about Aunt Lena's body and tried every means to treat Aunt Lena. After Stephen found him, he had been thinking about it all this time. Do everything possible to get back the dignity.

But during this period of time, he did not expect to donate a sum of money to the orphanage to help the younger brothers and sisters in the orphanage to improve their living environment. It is really inexcusable!

Thinking of this, Charlie planned to donate tens of millions to the orphanage to renovate the entire orphanage, and then buy the best toys, the best learning venues, and the best learning equipment for the younger brothers and sisters.

All computers and ipads must be bought for them!

Claire didn't know Charlie. The mood at the moment was very complicated and self-blaming. She was very curious to observe the environment of the orphanage. Although it was the first time to come in, she still felt that it was very kind.

Kind, maybe because my husband grew up here since he was a child.

In fact, in Claire's heart, she never regarded Charlie as her contracted husband. In her heart, Charlie was her real and legal husband.

Chapter 950

Xiaofen took Charlie to the dormitory area of the orphanage, and Charlie found the dormitory where he lived at a glance.

Looking in through the window, he saw a dozen or two-year-old children playing under the leadership of an aunt in the orphanage.

He couldn't help but exclaimed, "Xiaofen, why are there so many such young children in the orphanage now?"

Xiaofen said: “Many irresponsible parents send their children directly to the orphanage after they give birth. Some of these children are abandoned by them because they are born with disabilities or diseases. Like me, maybe it was because I was a girl, so I was abandoned.”

Speaking of this, Xiaofen couldn’t help sighing.

Later, she said angrily: “There are still some children in there. They were abducted by traffickers and then rescued by the police. Because the children are too young to find their parents, they can only be fostered at first. In the orphanage, after finding their parents, they will be sent back to their families.”

Charlie saw that some of these children had some physical disabilities, so he couldn’t help asking: “Xiaofen, what is going on with disabled children? Is it congenital disabilities?”

“No.” Xiaofen said indignantly: “These were all rescued from the traffickers. They were originally healthy children, but after being stolen by the traffickers, they didn’t sell these children, but got them and made them disabled. After becoming disabled, they took these children along the street to beg. Such children have been destroyed by them all their lives, but they have become their cash cows.”

When Claire heard this, she suddenly angrily said: “These people are too j3rk, how can they turn good children into disabled people!”

Xiaofen said: “There are some such bad guys who specialize in this kind of conscience. They are normal people with hands and feet, but they pretend to be disabled and beg everywhere. Later, they found that the begging stuff came in too quickly. Therefore, in order to make more money, they deliberately find some disabled people to increase their credibility. Later, if they can’t find the disabled, they buy the children. After buying, the children are disabled, so that it is easier to beg.”

After hearing this, Claire trembled with anger, and blurted out: “b*stards like this, all of them should be shot!”

Charlie sighed at this time and said: “Actually, when I was working on the construction site, I had heard of the existence of beggar gangs. They were all fellow villagers or

relatives. They organized groups to beg in big cities. Some of them were extremely cruel. Specializing in poisoning minors."

After speaking, Charlie said to her again: "You forgot that we watched an Indian movie two years ago. The name was Millionaire in the Slum. There was not a leader of a gang of beggars who sang good children. Blind his eyes, make him blind and let him sing and beg along the street. It looks like this kind of thing is far away from us, but it often happens around us."

Claire said angrily: "Unexpectedly, there are such demons around us. I knew I had gone to the police academy to be a police officer, and I could still bring these bad guys to justice."

Xiaofen sighed: "Sister-in-law, the key is that there is too much profit margins, so many people have to make this money even if they risk being shot."

With that, she felt that the topic was a bit heavy, and she said: "Oh, it's getting late, let's go to the restaurant first, the other friends should have arrived."

Charlie nodded and said, "Let's go, go to the restaurant first."

The three came out of the orphanage together, and Charlie asked Xiaofen on the side: "By the way, Xiaofen, are there any difficulties in the orphanage recently?"

Xiaofen smiled and said: "The difficulties have always been there, but they are okay, and they can be carried. The children's living conditions are much better than when we were younger, but the only downside is that our classrooms The dormitory and the cafeteria are all too old. The dean has been applying for funding, hoping to renovate it, but the superiors have been saying that the finances are tight and they cannot allocate funds for the time being."

Charlie nodded lightly and wrote down her words in his heart.

Chapter 951

Chapter 951

When the three of them came out of the orphanage, just about to go to the restaurant, a pleasantly surprised voice suddenly sounded in their ears: “Charlie, Xiaofen!”

When the two turned around to look, they saw several figures walking towards them.

These people are all the little friends who grew up with him in the orphanage.

However, for Charlie, there are many people in it, and they have basically never seen him since he left the orphanage.

The only one who still had contact after leaving the orphanage was his little friend, Zhao Hao.

In the early years, when Charlie was living in the orphanage, due to the accidental death of his parents, his personality became reticent, even a little withdrawn, and he might not speak a word to others for days.

Because of his incompatibility, he is often isolated by other children.

Charlie remembered that whenever he was isolated, Zhao Hao, who was a little older than him, would always be the first to stand up and play with him.

So over the years, the relationship between the two has been very deep.

Zhao Hao and Charlie are the same age, but Zhao Hao is a few months older than him.

The two people came out of the orphanage, and then they both chose to go to the construction site to work together, suffer together, becoming standard hard brothers.

However, the difference between Zhao Hao and Charlie is that Charlie made money, and all of it was secretly given to the orphanage, while Zhao Hao saved some money himself, then left the construction site and went to Haicheng to do a little business. .

For Charlie, Zhao Hao’s approach is understandable.

After all, everyone is an orphan, and most of them are helpless when they come out of the orphanage.

Everyone wants to make some money to lay a foundation for themselves, because orphans are not like others. Others have parents, relatives, and a house that can shelter from wind and rain. Orphans have nothing.

If you run out of money today, you won't be able to eat today, and you can only sleep on the street at night.

The reason why Charlie didn't think about him after leaving the orphanage was mainly because of his father's teachings to him that year, which made him feel that he could live to be 18 years old. It was already the orphanage and Aunt Lena's kindness to him, of course. Find a way to repay.

Moreover, this has a lot to do with Charlie's childhood education.

In his childhood, Charlie was the young master of the Wade family from childhood. He received the education of Confucianism and classic Chinese studies. Therefore, in his bones, there is a kind of dedication spirit of ancient Confucianism and compassion.

This is what makes him different from everyone in the orphanage.

At this moment, Zhao Hao stepped forward with excitement, and said excitedly: "Charlie, my good brother, we haven't seen in a long time!"

Back then, he and Charlie slept in the shed on the construction site together, carried cement together and moved bricks together. The two supported each other and walked all the way for several years.

Later, Zhao Hao saved tens of thousands, and met a girl he liked on the construction site, and followed that girl to Haicheng.

After a few years of absence, Charlie couldn't help feeling a little excited, saying, "Zhao Hao, we haven't seen each other for three or four years? How have you been in Haicheng over the past few years?"

When Zhao Hao heard Charlie's question at this time, he laughed and said, "I am okay, I am okay! Let's say, have enough food and clothing!"

Charlie asked again: “Where is the girl you met on the construction site? Are you two married?”

“Hey.” A trace of sadness flashed between Zhao Hao’s eyebrows, but he smiled indifferently: “Get married. It’s been a relationship for two or three years, but this is not about marriage, I can’t afford it. What kind of gift, I can’t afford to buy a house. The woman’s parents look down on me, and they often blow the wind around her ears, and she won’t look down on me when she listens to them, and then she broke off with me.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “When is this?”

Zhao Hao smiled slightly and said, “Just last month.”

Charlie nodded and said, “It is her loss for not choosing you.”

Chapter 952

After finishing speaking, he said: “By the way, I haven’t asked you yet, aren’t you in Haicheng? Why did you come to Aurous Hill so quickly?”

Zhao Hao smiled and said: “It’s very coincidental that the unit arranged for me to come over for a business trip. I just arrived in the afternoon. I just got off the bus and saw that you were chatting in the group, and then I hurried over.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Aren’t you doing business by yourself? Why did you work again?”

Zhao Hao smiled bitterly, and said, “Business has been dry, how can the business be so good now, especially in the past two years, the economic situation is not good, and it is not easy to do anything.”

After speaking, he looked at Claire and smiled: “Charlie, is this your…?”

Charlie nodded and said, “This is my wife, Claire.”

After speaking, he introduced Claire again: “Claire, this is Zhao Hao, my best friend in the orphanage.”

Zhao Hao smiled and said, “Charlie, you are really blessed, your wife is so beautiful.”

Claire smiled and said, “Thank you.”

Zhao Hao nodded, and then pretended to complain to Charlie: “Charlie, you are not kind! You haven’t taken the initiative to contact us for several years. After Aunt Lena suffered from uremia, I heard Aunt Lena say , You often visit her, but you avoid our brothers and sisters every time, why?”

Charlie smiled and said seriously: “The past few years have not been very good, I didn’t want everyone to see it.”

Charlie also has self-esteem. Since marrying Claire, he has often been ridiculed by people, saying that he is a Rubbish, a rag, and a live-in son-in-law. Although he is not surprised how people think of him, he does not want to let him be with him since childhood. These little friends who grew up together know their dilemma.

Zhao Hao said seriously: “My dear brother, we lived in a shack on a construction site for a long time. A steamed bun can be broken in half and a person can break in half. Why are you embarrassed in front of me? Brother, I’ve been unhappy in the past few years. Look at me, don’t I still laugh every day.”

Charlie nodded slightly.

At this time, Xiaofen also looked at Zhao Hao with a smile, and said, “Brother Zhao Hao, why don’t you say hello to me?”

Zhao Hao saw Xiaofen and observed at her for a long time before he was surprised and said, “You…you are Xiaofen?!”

Like Charlie, Zhao Hao has never returned after leaving the orphanage when he was eighteen.

At that time, Xiaofen was only thirteen or fourteen years old, and she was still a yellow-haired girl, but now Xiaofen has become a decent beauty, and the gap is still very obvious.

Xiaofen smiled and said, “It’s me, why are you so surprised!”

Zhao Hao laughed and said: “It’s really a big eighteen woman. At that time, you were yellow and thin, and short. You looked like a tomboy every day. I didn’t expect you to become so beautiful now!”

Xiaofen replied shyly: “Brother Zhao Hao, don’t praise me. I have a sister-in-law here, I can’t be considered pretty.”

As she said, she couldn’t help but look at Claire, and the envy on her face was even more expressive.

Zhao Hao smiled and said: “Don’t be so arrogant, you are also a beautiful woman out of a million.”

Xiaofen was embarrassed not knowing how to speak, and suddenly received a call.

She picked up the phone and listened, her face immediately became anxious, and she said to everyone: “The owner of the restaurant called and said that the hotel’s wiring was aging, and the power was skipped. It can’t be repaired today, and it has to wait for tomorrow, so it can’t be opened. ……”

“Huh?” Zhao Hao blurted out: “Then we have to find another place!”

Xiaofen said anxiously: “Now it’s time for dinner, I’m afraid it will be difficult to find a box temporarily…”

As soon as Charlie heard this, he was about to call Mr. Orvel to ask if there were any boxes in Classic Mansion.

At this time, a black Mercedes-Benz car stopped beside everyone…

Chapter 953

The window of the Mercedes-Benz car was lowered, and Charlie glanced at it and recognized the man driving.

This person is Jiang Ming who took the initiative to organize a gathering in the group today.

However, Charlie didn't have much friendship with him.

Jiang Ming was dressed in a suit and leather shoes with a slightly fat figure. When he saw the crowd, he stopped the car, poked his head out of the car, and said, "Oh, I'm so sorry, everyone has been waiting for a long time."

With that said, with a arrogant and complacent look between his eyebrows, he deliberately explained: "Hey, there is a traffic jam on the road. It was delayed for a while, and I am late."

Someone exclaimed and said, "Jiang Ming, you all drive Mercedes-Benz? When did you buy it?"

Jiang Ming laughed and said, "I just bought it two days ago."

Charlie suddenly realized it, no wonder this guy was so active in organizing parties, it turned out to be showing off his childhood friends who just mentioned a new car and wanted to find him!

At this time, someone asked: "Jiang Ming, what model is this car? A lot of money, right?"

Jiang Ming smiled triumphantly, and pretended to be modest, and said: "Oh, it's just a Mercedes-Benz e300l. It's not a good car, it's just over 500,000."

"Oh!!"

Everyone exclaimed.

Someone said: "Oh, Jiang Ming, you are too good. You have only been out of society for a few years, so you can afford such an expensive car!"

"Yeah, we are still taking the bus, and you are already on the big run. It's really more than human to throw away!"

"That's more people to die than people to shop around!"

"Oh, one meaning."

To be honest, the children who come out of the orphanage are basically helpless people.

Their starting point is much lower than most people, if others start from 0, then they start from negative.

Up to now, most of the children who came out of the orphanage in the same period of the year are still struggling with food and clothing. They will not have any good jobs, let alone good opportunities, so everyone basically All are pretty poor.

Except for Charlie and Jiang Ming, none of the other orphanage friends can afford a car.

So when everyone saw Jiang Ming buying a Mercedes-Benz, they were very envious and admired.

Jiang Ming smiled triumphantly, waved his hand and said, “It’s okay, it’s all small money to me, it’s not worth mentioning!”

As he said, he suddenly saw Charlie standing in the crowd, his face changed slightly.

Unexpectedly, Charlie’s rival was actually one step ahead of him.

When he was in the orphanage, he looked down on people like Charlie, and wanted to teach Charlie many times, but because he couldn’t beat him, he was finally repaired by Charlie.

With the increase in frequency, Charlie has become his psychological shadow, and he still can’t let go of it.

He once thought that even if Charlie was able to fight when he was in the orphanage, as long as he entered society, people like Charlie would definitely get mixed up very miserably.

After he glanced at Charlie’s clothes, he couldn’t help but sneered in his heart. He was dressed in miscellaneous goods, and he didn’t know anything about it.

However, when he saw Claire, his eyes lit up, and he was suddenly shocked!

He has never seen such a beautiful woman in real life.

Chapter 954

This made him wonder, could this beauty be a small partner in the orphanage?

But no matter how he thought, he couldn't think of any memory fragments related to this beauty.

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming still had a smile on his face, first with a bit of arrogance, and said hello to Charlie: "Yeah, isn't this Charlie? Long time no see!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Big bullsh*t pocket?"

Big bullsh*t pocket is Jiang Ming's nickname in the orphanage at the time, because this kid is fat and can eat, so he likes to amplify bad f@rts.

The key is that this kid f@rts. He never pays attention to the occasion. It is used when playing games in class, when eating, and when sleeping.

At that time, the little friends were troubled by his bullsh*t, and he was miserable, so he left with nickname, called Big bu.tt bull.

Jiang Ming didn't expect Charlie to mention his previous nickname as soon as he came up, and suddenly his face felt a little uncontrollable.

Before he could say anything, a young man behind him said displeasedly: "Hey, Charlie, how do you talk? How dare you called Mr. Jiang Ming's nickname? Mr. Jiang Ming is now an executive of a listed group. , You have to be respectful when you speak!"

Charlie glanced at the person who spoke, and vaguely remembered that the other person was Ronnel, who was one of Jiang Ming's dog legs back then. He didn't expect that after so many years, he would still follow Jiang Ming's a**.

So, he frowned slightly, and said faintly: "I'm sorry, I have called him a big a** since he was a child, and he has become used to it."

Jiang Ming glanced at Claire, and found that Claire looked a little bit uncontrollable about his nickname. He was immediately a little angry, and counterattacked: "Charlie, look at you like this. It's not bad to be a guy. What car did you drive over? "

Ronnel immediately took the conversation, laughed, and said, "Oh, Mr. Jiang Ming, what you said is a bit too much. I heard that Charlie went to be a live-in son-in-law, and he was supported by his wife. It would be nice to have a hot meal. , You also asked what car they drove over. Didn't you slap them on purpose..."

"Oh, slip of the tongue!" Jiang Ming slapped his head and deliberately said, "I'm sorry Charlie, I'm a bit straight, I hope you don't mind."

That's what he said, but he was already laughing in his heart, Charlie, Charlie, let me see how you step down!

Charlie smiled and said, "Big bullsh*t pocket, I always thought that you love to bullsh*t because your intestines are straight. I didn't expect you to speak straight. You use the trachea to speak, just like your intestines. The pipes are all straight!"

When everyone heard his ridicule, they laughed suddenly.

Jiang Ming's face became very ugly by the way.

He really didn't expect that when he said something straight, Charlie caught the handle, it was a sarcasm.

Jiang Ming's face suddenly became difficult to look.

He couldn't care about being angry now, mainly because he was afraid that Claire would have a bad impression of himself because of Charlie's words.

So, he hurriedly looked at Claire and asked with a smile: "Oh, this beauty looks a little strange. Maybe it's because I haven't returned to the orphanage for so many years. Why can't I recognize you? Can't tell me, what's your name?"

Xiaofen on the side said dissatisfied: "Hey, Jiang Ming, do you have any insight? Do you know who this is? This is my sister-in-law, my brother Charlie's wife!"

“what?!”

Jiang Ming was struck by lightning and killed him. He couldn’t believe that this super beautiful woman who made her look at him was actually Charlie wasteful’s wife!

He couldn’t help but look at Charlie, and found that Charlie’s clothes all over his body were not as expensive as his own coat. This Armani coat of his own, let alone buy him, and spare half!

Looking at the beautiful and moving Claire standing tall and tall next to Charlie, he couldn’t help but feel extremely annoyed.

Oh sh!t!

Claire is such a beautiful woman, with an exquisite figure, she is simply the best among the best, and she is a hundred times, a thousand times or even ten thousand times stronger than the women he has ever seen.

As a result, she turned out to be Charlie’s wife, God is so f*cking blind!

Chapter 955

When he thought that Charlie could find such a beautiful wife, Jiang Ming felt even more unbalanced. With a smirk on his face, he sarcastically said to Charlie: “Charlie, I don’t think we two have seen each other in a few years. You have changed quite a bit. Yes, it looks like oily noodles. It’s really a standard little white face, natural for soft rice!”

As he said, he looked at Charlie up and down, and pretended to be ashamed and said: “If I knew it was so easy to be a live-in son-in-law. Then why have I worked so hard in the past few years? Look at me. After being broken, I earned the position of director. Compared with you, the soft rice king who can only eat and wait to die, I am really ashamed!”

The reason why Jiang Ming was so cynic on purpose was that he wanted to show off his identity and status in front of Charlie and others, so as to attack Charlie.

After saying this, he couldn’t help looking at the young and charming Xiaofen.

Now that such a super beauty like Claire is out of play, Xiaofen, a tender little sister who can pinch the water, can still develop well!

“When was in the orphanage before, why didn’t I realize that this little girl, Xiaofen, was so beautiful.

If I had known it earlier, I should have dealt with her in the orphanage back then.”

At this moment, the few people behind him laughed at Charlie when he heard him ridicule Charlie.

But Charlie still stood calmly in place, without any angry expression on his face.

Claire was a little angry, and said coldly: “This gentleman, my husband didn’t recruit or provoke you. Why do you speak rudely and ridicule him? Besides, what does it have to do with you whether my husband eats leftovers? Did he eat a grain of your rice?”

Jiang Ming didn’t expect Charlie’s wife to be so towards him!

He suddenly felt that God was unfair!

Why is there no such a wife when he is so good and so hard?

Is it true to the old saying that a good man has no good wife? Good wife but no good guy? !

So he got even worse in his heart, sneered and said: “Beauty, I am not ridiculing your husband, I am telling the truth, a beautiful woman like you, marrying this kind of rag, it is really a flower on the cow dung!”

Claire said coldly: “You are an outsider in the matter between me and my husband, and you don’t have any qualifications to judge! It’s enough to manage your own affairs!”

Jiang Ming was choked and speechless, and Claire was so beautiful. The key is that she still loves her husband so much, and is so envious of her husband!

At this time, Xiaofen couldn't help but scolded angrily: "Hey! Jiang Ming! What do you mean by this person? Did my brother Charlie recruit you? You are here to be sarcastic to him! I see you as a human being. Too much time! Nothing has changed from before!"

When Jiang Ming heard this, his heart suddenly became annoyed.

Why is this Xiaofen facing Charlie like this? What is so good about this hanging wire? Why are all the beautiful women facing him?

Claire, as his wife, is fine with him. This Xiaofen didn't have a relationship with him for no reason, so why is she doing this?

Moreover, the more Jiang Ming looked at Xiaofen, the more he felt that this girl was really the best!

At the age of early twenties, the figure is already so tall, and this is what should be convex and curled, feel impeccable no matter how you look at it!

Moreover, the appearance of pouting in anger is even more confusing, and he can't wait to k!ss them in his arms immediately!

It would be really cool if he could get started with such a young girl!

Chapter 956

So, he hurriedly said to Xiaofen with a grin: "Oh, Xiaofen, don't get me wrong. Did I make a joke with Charlie? You don't know the two of us. We used to make jokes a lot, but in fact our relationship is very good!"

Xiaofen snorted and turned her head to ignore him.

At this moment, a middle-aged woman with grey hair and kind face walked out of the entrance of the orphanage. Seeing everyone, she couldn't help asking: "Oh, didn't you go to the restaurant? Why are you still standing at the door? Huh?"

Everyone hurriedly looked back, and were pleasantly surprised to find that the speaker was Aunt Lena who had recovered.

At this time, Aunt Lena had a very kind smile on her face. She looked at everyone, and she was also very pleased, especially seeing Charlie, not only comforted, but also a little grateful.

For a while, everyone also looked at Aunt Lena with eager and excited eyes.

Charlie has the blessings of the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, so it can be seen at a glance that Aunt Lena's condition at this time has been completely cured and her physical condition is much better!

He felt extremely relieved in his heart, and at the same time he couldn't help sighing that if he had obtained the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures earlier, Aunt Lena might not have to undergo surgery for a kidney transplant. A rejuvenation pill would be enough to cure all her illnesses and also Make her a few years younger or even a teenager.

The same is true for Aunt Lena. For her, every child in front of her is actually the same as her own, and she feels extremely cherished, and all her generation's time has been dedicated to the orphanage.

Although she had never thought of asking these children to report their gratitude and be filial to herself, at this time, seeing everyone coming to visit her, she nodded her heads and felt very pleased.

All the friends from the orphanage all stepped forward to greet Aunt Lena.

Some people here come from the bottom of their hearts, while others just take a form.

But even so, Aunt Lena was very grateful, after all, this group of children can still remember her, which made her very satisfied.

At this moment, Charlie also stepped forward and said, "Aunt Lena, congratulations on your recovery and discharge!"

Claire smiled sweetly on the side and said: "Aunt Lena, congratulations on your recovery!"

After seeing Charlie and Claire, Aunt Lena burst into a happy smile on her kind face, saying: “Charlie, Claire, dear, I haven’t seen you two for a few months. My mind is broken! Are you two okay now?”

To be honest, there are many children in the orphanage, and she treats all the children as her own children, but if she wants to say who she loves, Charlie is the first person to do her part.

When Charlie was in the orphanage, he was the most obedient, sensible and considerate child.

Moreover, although the other children who went out from the orphanage would come back to see and occasionally sponsor the orphanage, they have never been like Charlie and have been doing their best to help the orphanage.

Especially when she was ill at the beginning, the huge amount of medical expenses was prohibitive even for her family. Unexpectedly, at that time, Charlie alone would rise to the challenge.

Had it not been for him, she would have died a long time ago.

Moreover, she was lucky enough to be sent to Union Hospital for treatment. Thanks to Charlie’s help in raising money, Aunt Lena was also full of gratitude to him from the bottom of her heart.

She felt the same for Claire in her heart. If Claire hadn’t helped Charlie to raise money everywhere, she wouldn’t be able to sustain it.

So, Aunt Lena looked at Claire just as she looked at her daughter-in-law, and praised: “Claire, you are more beautiful than before. During this time, Charlie didn’t cause you trouble, right? Auntie’s most optimistic couple must be respectful and get along well, and don’t let other people gossip.”

Chapter 957

Hearing what Aunt Lena said, Claire hurriedly said: “Aunt Lena, don’t worry, I and Charlie have a good relationship.”

After speaking, Claire then said apologetically: “Aunt Lena, after you went to Eastcliff for treatment, I have never had time to visit you in Eastcliff. If Charlie told me, I would not know that you were cured and discharged. Back to Aurous Hill, I am really embarrassed…”

Aunt Lena said with emotion: “After I fell ill, your couple has been busy in the hospital. If you two hadn’t helped raise money, Auntie might have died in critical condition…”

As she said, Aunt Lena’s eyes reddened and she choked up, “Especially Claire you, while you were busy with the affairs of the Willson family, you also have to come and take care of me. Auntie has always been very grateful and feels very guilty. I dragged down you couple, if you are really embarrassed, it should be the aunt who said it!”

Claire hurriedly comforted: “Aunt Lena, don’t forget, I am Charlie’s wife, and you are Charlie’s benefactor, that is, my benefactor!”

Aunt Lena looked at Claire and was deeply moved.

Seeing Claire again this time, Aunt Lena felt that she was a little different from the past.

Although Claire and Charlie often visited her in the past, Claire still vaguely felt a little alienated from Charlie, obviously because they had no emotional foundation.

But this time, the two have been holding hands, and it seems that their relationship has also improved a lot.

In the past, Aunt Lena could often hear the rumours spread outside, so she was always worried about the relationship between the two, for fear that someday Charlie would divorce Claire and be driven out of the Willson family.

At this time, seeing the two people’s relationship has improved, her heart settled down.

As everyone present listened to this conversation, they couldn’t help being surprised.

Only then did they know that Charlie and his wife had done so much for Aunt Lena while Aunt Lena was sick.

Charlie was very humble. He took good care of Aunt Lena. He just wanted to repay the other party with all his heart, and he never thought of relying on this to show off and show off in front of others.

However, Jiang Ming on the side was depressed!

The reason why everyone can come together to visit Aunt Lena today is that he is the real initiator and organizer!

Moreover, he was thinking that he is now a successful person anyway, just by taking advantage of this reception banquet, he will put pressure in front of everyone and enjoy the compliments and complacency of this group of people. By the way, he will talk Xiaofen as a young gentleman and try to develop it.

Unexpectedly, Charlie was robbed of the limelight by a guy like Charlie, and he turned into a background board!

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming looked at Charlie with a bit of resentment.

At this time, Aunt Lena shook Claire's hand and said with great relief: "Claire, you and Charlie are not too young anymore. It's time to consider having a child. The group of children they left from the orphanage back then Here, Charlie got married alone, and the rest are still bachelors. As an aunt, I can't wait to hug a godson!"

Claire blushed all at once.

She and Charlie have been married for more than three years, but no one has ever urged her to have a baby.

After all, the relatives around her looked down on Charlie a little, and wished she divorced Charlie, how could they let Charlie have children with her.

However, she was suddenly urged to have a child by Aunt Lena. In addition to being shy in her heart, she suddenly had some strange feelings.

Claire will soon be twenty-six years old, at the optimal age for childbearing, and for a girl of this age, the motherhood and maternal love in her heart have already begun to faintly breed.

Take Claire, for example, occasionally when she sees other people with children, she will feel that maternal love is overflowing in her heart, and even start to think about when she can have a baby of her own.

However, because there are so many things in the family, she has never dared to consider this issue in depth.

So she said with some shame: “Auntie Lena, we haven’t thought about having children yet, because I have just started a business and the company has only just improved a bit, and it has been the busiest time recently.”

Chapter 958

At this time, Xiaofen looked at Claire’s eyes, a bit more envy, and a bit more lost in his heart.

She has liked Charlie since she was a child. When she was very young, she dreamed of marrying Charlie and being Charlie’s bride. She has not forgotten this dream until now, but now it seems that she has no chance.

That’s why she envied Claire even more, because in her opinion, Claire found the best man in the world, so she is the happiest woman in the world.

Aunt Lena smiled slightly at this time and said: “Career is important, but family is also important sometimes. As women, we should not have children too late, otherwise it will affect our body.”

Claire blushed and nodded.

Xiaofen said with embarrassment at this time: “Auntie Lena, the owner of the old restaurant called just now to say that there was a problem with the circuit of their restaurant and it cannot be opened today. We can only change the place for dinner.”

Aunt Lena smiled and said: “In fact, it doesn’t matter whether you eat or not. I am already very happy to see everyone. There are so many people here that I haven’t seen for a long time.”

Jiang Ming, who has been neglected all the time, immediately shined upon hearing this.

He immediately took a step forward and blurted out: “Aunt Lena, I will arrange dinner for everyone tonight.”

As he said, he immediately took out his cell phone and made a call, and then said to everyone: “Everyone, I have booked a place at our five-star Hyatt Hotel in Aurous Hill. Let’s go over now.”

Hearing that Jiang Ming had booked a place at the five-star Hyatt Hotel, everyone present was suddenly surprised!

Someone embarrassedly said, “The Hyatt Hotel is a five-star hotel. It’s too extravagant if we go there for dinner? It’s not less than 20,000 or 30,000 after a meal?”

“Yeah! If you are aa, it will cost one or two thousand per person to spread it equally. Our salary level cannot afford such high consumption!”

Hearing this, other people couldn’t help showing approval.

Those who enter and leave five-star hotels are basically high-class people, and only they have the confidence to go to such a place to enjoy.

And among the people present, because they are all orphans, generally have low education and no background, they can’t talk about career success.

Most of the jobs that everyone is looking for are those at the lower level. Many people’s salary for a month is not enough to meet the various expenses of their daily lives. They worry about firewood, rice, oil and salt all day.

Therefore, when they heard that they were going to a five-star hotel for dinner, everyone was a little worried, fearing that they would be stretched because of insufficient financial resources.

Jiang Ming smiled at this time, patted his chest generously and said, “Don’t worry, you guys, I will pay half of this meal by myself, and you will pay the other half together. It is estimated that it will cost a few hundred per person. how about it?”

Hearing what he said, many people were relieved.

Jiang Ming will pay half of it by himself, which really relieved everyone's pressure.

Someone couldn't help saying: "Jiang Ming, how embarrassed to let you do half of the job!"

Jiang Ming waved his hand indifferently, and said with a smile: "Today is mainly for Aunt Lena. It doesn't matter if I spend more money!"

In fact, everyone did not know that Jiang Ming happened to have a budget for a company to entertain customers. What he thought was that he would pay 20,000 to 30,000 for this meal, and he would pay half of it on the surface, and let others pay the other half.

At that time, he will issue an invoice and go to the company for reimbursement. Not only could he get back half of what he spent, but could also earn back half of what everyone paid back!

For example, for a meal of 30,000, he would pay 15,000, and rest would pay 15,000. Afterwards, he will go to the company to reimburse 30,000. Not only would he earn face and favors in front of everyone, he also will make a net profit of 15,000. money!

why not?

Chapter 959

Aunt Lena next to me, when she heard that she was going to the Hyatt Hotel for dinner, she hurriedly said: "Jiang Ming, auntie knows that this is your wish, but I don't need to go to the high-end Hyatt Hotel. The place is too expensive!"

Later, Aunt Lena said: "And you eat wherever you go. It's better to cook a table of delicious meals for you. Let's have a bite in the orphanage. This will save you children. Less money. You can use the little money you save to do it yourself. It's not worth it to spend so much to get the wind from me..."

She has been thrifty and economical all her life. She has never been to such a luxurious place. It is difficult for her to adapt to the place where she spends tens of thousands to eat.

However, Jiang Ming smiled slightly and said, “Auntie Lena, don’t say that. We are all raised by you, and now we are at the age to do something for you. Besides, I said just now. I’m not alone for the meal, I pay half, and the rest will pay the other half!”

After that, he saw Aunt Lena hesitate, and then persuaded: “Auntie, don’t worry, this meal won’t cost too much. Moreover, the Hyatt Hotel has a cooperative relationship with our company. I will have some discount, after a meal is eaten, and the spread is calculated on everyone’s head, and it will only be a few hundreds!”

When these words came out, everyone present was also relieved.

If the per capita consumption is several hundred, if it is still within the range of most people, everyone will naturally relax a lot.

And they feel that they can also take advantage of this opportunity to spend very little money to experience the upscale and luxury of five-star hotels, which is very cost-effective.

At this time, Aunt Lena was still a little hesitant. Jiang Ming looked at the time and said, “Aunt Lena, it’s already past 6 o’clock. If we don’t hurry, there may be nowhere to go.”

Aunt Lena felt that it was rare for these children to come together to visit her. If everyone didn’t even finish the meal in the end, it would be really disappointing.

In the end, she couldn’t stand Jiang Ming’s hospitality, so she nodded and said, “Okay, then let’s go to Hyatt to eat.”

Jiang Ming was overjoyed and hurriedly said: “Aunt Lena, let’s go quickly.”

Someone asked: “How would a dozen of us go there?”

Jiang Ming smiled and said, “My car can take four. Let Auntie Lena take my car, and Xiaofen can take my car, and two more.”

As he said, he deliberately looked at Charlie, raised his eyebrows and smiled: “Charlie, do you want to ride in my car with your wife? I’ll take you there. Your wife is so beautiful and you should ride in a Mercedes-Benz. You can’t take her on the bus!”

Charlie smiled lightly and said, “Thank you for your kindness, but I also came by car.”

“Oh, really?” Jiang Ming asked exaggeratedly: “You came by car, aren’t you the live-in son-in-law? How can you afford a car? What kind of car? Alto or Xiali?”

Charlie took out the BMW car key blankly and pressed the unlock bu.tton. The BMW 760 parked on the side of the road not far away flashed a yellow light.

Everyone looked in the direction that his remote control key was facing, and when they saw him really reached out to unlock a BMW, they all exclaimed.

These little friends really don’t have much promise. They were shocked when they saw Jiang Ming’s 500,000-plus Mercedes-Benz just now. They felt that this was their ultimate goal in life, but they didn’t expect it. , Charlie even drove a BMW.

Jiang Ming’s complexion immediately became a little unsightly, because BMW and Mercedes-Benz are basically the same brands, and this made him feel a little uncomfortable, who originally thought he stood apart.

He should be the only one in the orphanage who can afford a BMW and Benz.

Unexpectedly, Charlie could even afford a BMW!

He felt uncomfortable, so he took a closer look at Charlie’s BMW and found that there were three numbers 520 written on the back of the trunk, and his mood finally improved.

Chapter 960

In fact, the BMW 5 Series and the Mercedes-Benz E-Class are two levels that are completely equivalent, and is not bad.

However, Jiang Ming knows very well that Charlie’s BMW 520 is the second most beggar version of the BMW 5 Series. His own Mercedes-Benz e300l is closer to the top of the Mercedes-Benz e-class. There are also e260 and e200 below.

In other words, Charlie’s BMW 520 and Mercedes-Benz e200 are of the same grade, so his own e300l also overwhelmed Charlie.

So he deliberately said: "Oh, Charlie, it's not that I told you, you are really dying to face and suffer. Other experts have said that when buying a car, you must never buy the last beggar version. You say you have this. Money, why can't you buy a BMW 3 series with a mid-to-high profile? Why do you have to lick your face, put on a big tail eagle, and buy the lowest BMW 5 series? Are you too vain?"

Someone asked in surprise: "Jiang Ming, what is the beggar version?"

Jiang Ming smiled and said: "The beggar version is this car, the most garbage model in these series, and the lowest model, which belongs to the ranks of the crane tail."

Everyone suddenly realized.

Charlie suddenly remembered that when the Darren Hotel opened, he drove a BMW 540 and acted like Gerald.

Thinking that Gerald deliberately agitated him and wanted to use his 540 to crush his 520, Charlie was suddenly inspired by him.

At that time, Gerald deliberately urged him to compare himself with him, but now it is his own way to urge Jiang Ming to compare this man with himself!

Therefore, he deliberately said to Jiang Ming: "Jiang Ming, there is a saying I don't know if you've heard it, saying that there are no meat cars, only meat people." In other words, as long as your skills are at home, you can drive whatever car you like. Faster than others, but if you are not skilled enough, you will not be able to drive even if they give you an F1. "

After speaking, Charlie said with a disdainful face: "Jiang Ming, it's not that I'm talking to you. I have a very good driving skill. People give me the nickname, Aurous Hill Schumacher!"

When Jiang Ming heard this, he immediately curled his mouth and said, "Oh, sh!t, you are Aurous Hill Schumacher? Do you know what Schumacher looks like?"

Charlie sneered disdainfully: "Do you believe it or not."

Jiang Ming coldly snorted: “The mouth is on your face, just blow it! I don’t believe that it’s just like you. If you drive a BMW 520, you dare to call Aurous Hill Schumacher? I kick the accelerator and let you eat your exhaust!”

After all, Jiang Ming raised his eyebrows arrogantly and asked: “Would you like to compare?”

“Ah, come again?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I’m telling you that, some time ago, I just put a BMW 540 on the ground. The power of the BMW 540 is much stronger than your Mercedes-Benz e300l.

Jiang Ming spit out and said with contempt: “Charlie, do you brag about it and don’t write drafts? Just your broken car, the BMW 540? I’m! Don’t talk about the 540, you can do it today. A Mercedes-Benz e300l, I have your last name!”

Charlie deliberately asked, “How much horsepower is your car?”

Jiang Ming said proudly: “My car has 258 horsepower!”

Charlie nodded, gave a thumbs up, and said: “Then you are awesome! I can’t do this, only 184, far worse than you! You are still amazing!”

Jiang Ming sneered and said sarcastically: “Why? Don’t you dare to compare? What did you just say? You smashed the 340-horsepower 540. My 258-horsepower Mercedes-Benz e300l, you are afraid are you still a man?”

Charlie deliberately said timidly: “Oh, I can’t say that it can be better than yours. What is it better than you, you won, and you won’t fight against others, right?”

Chapter 961

“That won’t work!”

Seeing Charlie’s confession, Jiang Ming bit him instead.

He deliberately increased the volume a bit and said: “Everyone has heard it. You said it yourself. There is no meat car, but only meat people. If this is the case, then we two will compete in front of all the students.”

Charlie waved his hand and said a heart-wrenching sentence: “Oh, Jiang Ming, let’s not compare. Everyone is not a heavyweight player. It would be unfair to be together like this.”

It’s really unfair. BMW 760 and Mercedes-Benz e300l are no different from Husky.

When Jiang Ming saw that Charlie said that he was not a heavyweight, he thought Charlie was scared, and he immediately sneered: “Charlie, didn’t you just brag? Why are you talking about it now? In front of your Wife, can you look like a man?”

Charlie pretended to be annoyed and said, “Oh, I said Jiang Ming. It is meaningless for you to talk like this. Everyone is a small partner who grew up together. Do you need to be so aggressive? Yes, you should drive a car. What’s so good about the car? Do you really think your car is better than mine, you can beat me?”

Jiang Ming thought that Charlie got the set, but he didn’t expect that he actually got the set, and hurriedly said: “The key to whether you can beat depends on whether you dare to compare with me. If you are counseled and not a man, then there is no way for you.”

Charlie immediately became ashamed and said: “Okay! Comparing, who is afraid of whom.”

Jiang Ming immediately smiled and said: “Great! Then let’s try and compare, so let’s get to the Grand Hyatt Hotel first than whoever gets there first. What do you think?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s okay, but it should be some color, right?”

“Come on!” Jiang Ming said confidently: “You can open the color head, whatever you want!”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Let’s do it, I heard from Xiaofen today that the orphanage is still short of funds, or else, no matter who we are, we will donate our car to the orphanage and let it go to the welfare. What do you think?”

The good brother Zhao Hao hurriedly grabbed him and blurted out: “Charlie, don’t be fooled by him! This person is not at all well-intentioned!”

Charlie smiled, saying that it is okay, but in his heart he secretly said: “My dear brother, I actually want him to be fooled by me, because I am the one who really has no peace of mind.”

But it is naturally impossible to say this.

Jiang Ming laughed aloud at this time and said: “Charlie, is your BMW 520 in your name? Didn’t you push the door upside down? This should be your wife’s car? Why are you not embarrassed to take your wife’s car out? What about the generosity of others? What if you lose and your wife is unwilling to donate this car to the orphanage?”

Claire on the side was also very dissatisfied with Jiang Ming’s arrogant attitude, and said: “Although the car is written with my name, you can rest assured that I will guarantee it personally. If my husband loses to you, then I will take this Donate the car to the orphanage. If you lose to my husband, then you have to donate your car to the orphanage. So many people are watching, do you agree?”

When Jiang Ming heard these words, he immediately relaxed.

They think, his Mercedes-Benz e300l can’t even run with BMW 520?

Since you want to get humiliated, get ready to say goodbye to your car!

So Jiang Ming said: “Since you have said so beauties, of course I have no opinion. There are so many friends here to witness, including Aunt Lena, who is also here to witness. We are so sure, who loses. Donate this car to the orphanage.”

Aunt Lena hurriedly said: “Oh, you guys. What is this for? We grew up together, what can’t you say, you have to be stunned here? Listen to me, don’t make this bet anymore, let’s Just eat with peace of mind, reminisce about the past, and enhance the relationship.”

Chapter 962

Jiang Ming said immediately: “Aunt Lena, don’t worry about this. This is a bit of personal grievance between Charlie and me. Besides, we are more than a match. It is not whoever wins and who wins is good for the orphanage. As a result, if my car is sold second-hand, it can sell for 400,000. Although Charlie’s car is cheap, it can sell for two or three. The money from selling can be donated to the orphanage, or it can be used by the brother of the orphanage. My sisters have a good life.”

Charlie smiled and said to Aunt Lena at this time: “Aunt Lena, you don’t have to worry about this. Jiang Ming and I will handle it in private.”

Aunt Lena was actually mainly afraid that Charlie would suffer, but seeing Charlie’s confidence, she suddenly felt that this matter should not be as simple as she thought.

Actually, when she went to Eastcliff to see a doctor this time, Aunt Lena found something wrong.

The first thing that is not right is that the doctors in the hospital were too polite to her and treated her as a VIP.

When she was recuperating in the hospital, she happened to meet a domestic celebrity and went to Fairview to see a doctor. The person who treated that celebrity at that time was her doctor.

However, she found that the treating doctor’s attitude towards the star was far less respectful than his attitude towards herself.

She couldn’t help but secretly thought that she was just an employee of an orphanage, and she came to Eastcliff for the first time in her life. It was impossible to have anything to do with her. What background might she have, so why did the doctor treat her so respectfully?

The second problem is that she went to the operating table and was injected with general anesthesia by the anesthesiologist, but before she passed out immediately, she heard chief surgeon talking to his assistant.

Dazed, she heard the other party say that this patient is the benefactor of the young master, so they must be cautious and careful

She never understood, what exactly was the young master that the other party was talking about? Or maybe she had hallucinations and misheard.

However, every time she thinks of this clip, she always thinks of Charlie.

Although she doesn't know why, she always feels that looking at the grown-up child is far from simple as she thought.

What's more, all of the millions of medical expenses that she had spent in the hospital at the beginning were all solved by Charlie.

What kind of method does he have to solve so much money in a short time?

This made her feel a little weird.

Seeing Charlie at this time, she found that Charlie has indeed changed a lot from before. The biggest change is that he is more confident than before, and much much more confident!

This also made Aunt Lena very pleased in her heart, because in the past so many years, she too hoped that Charlie could be more confident, but she had not been successful, but now it seems that he has successfully passed that hurdle. .

Thinking of this, she no longer intervened in the gambling agreement between Charlie and Jiang Ming.

Jiang Ming looked at Charlie smugly at this time, and said with a smile: "Charlie, to be fair, each of us is full of five people in our car. Let our little friends including Aunt Lena come as a testimony, lest you Who denies after losing!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Well, Aunt Lena, Xiaofen, and Zhao Hao are in my car."

"Ok!" Jiang Ming said with a smile: "Then those of us who played well back then, take my car together!"

Chapter 963

The friends who are good deeds immediately uttered a cheer, but because the car can't fit so many people after all, there are still a few friends who can only take a taxi.

Charlie sat in the BMW 760 he bought for Claire, and his wife Claire sat in the co-pilot.

Aunt Lena, Xiaofen and Hao Zhao sat in the back row.

Charlie said to the person in the car, "Sit down, and I will be on the straight road in front of you later. I can end the battle with a kick of the accelerator."

After speaking, he looked at Aunt Lena and told: "Aunt Lena, grab the handrails and hold on. I can make a Mercedes Benz for our orphanage with a kick of the accelerator! Easy to sell for more than 300,000, Then buy some good toys for the children!"

Aunt Lena nodded and said with a smile: "Then I have to thank you for the children in our orphanage!"

On the other side, Jiang Ming's car was also full of five people, all of whom were his attendants.

Jiang Ming drove the car to Charlie's BMW, lowered the window, and said with a smile: "Charlie, let's go when you are ready, I will let you run for three seconds."

Charlie said modestly: "Don't don't don't, you're all friends, let's not be boring for more than three seconds, let's get together."

"Haha!" The five people on the Mercedes-Benz laughed loudly, and Jiang Mingle said, "Charlie, you are really interesting. If this is the case, then I count one, two, three?"

Charlie nodded: "Okay, come on."

Jiang Ming laughed and said, "Come on, one, two, three, go!"

After speaking, Jiang Ming immediately stomped on the accelerator.

Charlie let him deliberately for a second, and then stepped on the accelerator deeply, causing the BMW 760 to rush out quickly like an off-string arrow.

In few seconds, Charlie had already left Jiang Ming far behind.

The road went straight all the way, and slightly increased the speed, which directly cast away Jiang Ming.

Jiang Ming didn't realize that it was Charlie's car that rushed past, until someone around him reminded him: "Brother Jiang Ming, that kid Charlie has passed!"

"Where?" Jiang Ming panicked, and he looked at him with a dazed look: "f*ck, how could he be so fast..."

A kid in the back seat sighed: "It seems that Charlie does have some skills!"

"Technology a**!" Jiang Ming came down in cold sweat, blurted out: "This is not good technology at all, this is a strong motivation! This b@stard tricked me!"

The man hurriedly asked: "What do you mean?!"

Jiang Ming scolded angrily: "My car has stepped on the floor oil, and he is so much faster than me. This proves that the horsepower of his car is much stronger than the horsepower of my car. At least it has to run. Go with 400 horsepower!"

Speaking of this, Jiang Ming said in a panic: "This is over, this is really over, Charlie has calculated it..."

The kid in the co-pilot asked, "What's the matter, Brother Jiang Ming, can't you win?"

"Win a chicken feather..." Jiang Ming was already crying anxiously, and blurted out: "The car is obviously not at the same level as others. Even if you run away from the car, you can't catch up with them, you see. Look, now you can't see his shadow. The Hyatt Hotel is only two or three kilometers away. What am I going to chase after! This time I've lost!"

"Ah?!" a person in the back row blurted out: "Brother Jiang Ming, if you really lose, will you donate this car to the orphanage?"

"I'll donate an egg!" Jiang Ming gritted his teeth and cursed: "Do you know how much effort I took to buy this car? It is impossible, you will have to kill me and donate it to the orphanage!"

“But, you’ve already made a bet with Charlie in public. If you break your promise by then, wouldn’t it be unsightly?”

Jiang Ming was also aware of this problem.

Chapter 964

If he really turns back, wouldn’t all he be laughed at by these little friends?

But if he killed myself, he didn’t want to give this newly bought car directly to the orphanage!

At this moment, he even thought that he would just drive away and stop eating this meal, and he would never interact with the group of people in the orphanage in the future!

Just as he thought about it, there was a flash of light in his mind.

Immediately afterwards, he did not hesitate to change lanes to the right lane, and rushed to the rear of the car in front of him!

Jiang Ming has already figured it out. The best solution is to have a traffic accident on his own. In this way, it is equivalent to the end of the game due to force majeure, so he will not lose!

Therefore, he wanted to find a car to chase up.

At this moment, the guy in the co-pilot was so scared that he yelled, blurting out, “Brother Jiang Ming! Brother Jiang Ming! We’re going to hit, we’re going to hit!”

Jiang Ming sneered, and said in his heart: “All I want is to hit!”

However, when he got closer and closer to the car in front of him, he discovered that the car in front was a black Porsche Cayenne.

At this moment, he immediately stepped on the brake!

Cayenne got a millions, but he only bought half a millions for his car damage insurance. If he crashed into this car, the insurance might not be enough.

It just so happened that there was a Passat on the right side of the lane, so he slapped in the direction and hit the a** of the Volkswagen Passat!

With a bang, Passat was slammed for a while before stopping, and Jiang Ming's front face of Mercedes-Benz was also smashed beyond recognition.

Fortunately, the airbag exploded, so no one was injured.

After crashing the car, Jiang Ming stopped the car immediately, pushed the door and walked off, then immediately turned on his mobile phone and took a video on WeChat.

He patted the front of his car and patted the Passat which was hit by himself in front of him. He said, "My friends, please help me tell Charlie that there was an accident on my side and I ran into a Passat. Today's race is definitely not going to go on, so let's wait for my car to be repaired and then I will compare with him!"

After that, he clicked send and sent the video to the group of the orphanage.

After posting the video, he thought to himself, I was so witty! Actually thought of using this method to solve the problem! Really smart!

Otherwise, if he really drove the car to the Hyatt Hotel, then he really won't be able to get off the stage.

Even if he don't donate the car, he won't be able to get involved in the circle of the orphanage in the future.

Originally, it was okay not to be in this circle. He didn't have any real feelings with these people, nor did he have any feelings for Aunt Lena.

However, when he met Xiaofen today, he felt that he has a new goal in life.

He is preparing to look for an opportunity recently to launch an offensive against Xiaofen. If he loses the game today and denies it, then he must be foolish to play Xiaofen.

Just when he was very proud of his intelligence, a middle-aged man walked up to him, pointed at him and yelled: “You’re f*cking blind? Who told you that this car is a Passat, it is a w12 Top with imported Phaeton! More than 2 million! Did your mind kick the donkey?”

“What the h*ll?!” Jiang Ming said dumbfounded: “Phaeton?! Isn’t it Passat?”

When the man heard this, he scolded his mother angrily. He reached out and grabbed his collar and dragged him to the front. He pointed to his car bu.tt and cursed: “Your mother will show you clearly what this is? Come and talk.

Jiang Ming’s heart was suddenly cold!

This is the lowest-key Volkswagen Phaeton in the legend? How does this f*cking look different from Passat?

Chapter 965

Although Porsche is a luxury brand, an ordinary Cayenne is just over a million.

However, although the German Volkswagen is a common brand, the Volkswagen Phaeton is a very, very expensive model.

The top-equipped Phaeton is more than two million, which is not cheaper than the top-equipped Audi a8, the top-equipped Mercedes-Benz S, and the top-equipped BMW 7 Series.

Jiang Ming was taken aback by the logo of the Porsche Cayenne just now, so he subconsciously wanted to choose a cheaper car and hit him.

Seeing this Phaeton, in the evening, he only saw a Volkswagen logo hung on the back of iys bu.tt, and the car looked like a Passat, so he just ran into it without thinking about it.

However, he didn’t expect it to be a low-key and cheating Phaeton…

When he thought that this car was worth more than 2 million, he felt depressed and wanted to die.

Cars pay attention to the ratio of parts to the whole. In other words, if the parts of a car are taken apart, the price will be two or three times or even higher than the price of the car.

In the rear-end collision just now, the other party's two taillights, trunk, and anti-collision beams were all damaged. This Phaeton is an imported car again. All parts and accessories need to be imported, so it might cost hundreds of thousands to repair.

Moreover, his Mercedes-Benz also crashed very badly.

Mercedes-Benz is one of the brands with the highest retail ratio. As for this 500,000 Mercedes-Benz e-class, it can be dismantled at least more than one million according to the 4s shop's parts quotation.

With two automatic headlights alone, it costs more than 60,000!

In addition, the front hood, water tank, radiator, and anti-collision beams all had problems, and two airbags burst. If the damage of this car is determined by the insurance, at least about 200,000 will be need to get it repaired.

If they really hit a Passat, then the combined damage of the two cars will definitely not exceed 500,000.

In this case, all the money will be paid by the insurance company, so there is nothing to worry about.

But he was blind and ran into a Phaeton…

With this calculation, the damage of the two cars is estimated to be close to one million!

Insurance can only compensate 500,000, and you have to figure out the remaining money.

He suddenly felt incomparably collapsed, looking at the middle-aged man driving the Phaeton, crying and saying: "Big brother, you drive such a car to go out, aren't you in a pitfall?"

“I’m cheating?!” The middle-aged man raised his hand angrily and slapped him in the face, angrily cursed: “You ran into my car. You are all responsible. You said I cheated?! Believe me or not. Now make a call and let someone chop you off?”

Jiang Ming covered his face, stepped back subconsciously, and blurted out: “You…how can you hit someone?!”

“I can’t beat you?” The Phaeton driver asked coldly, “Do you know who I am?”

“I don’t know…” Jiang Ming shook his head with a guilty conscience.

The driver grabbed Jiang Ming by the collar, pulled him closer, and observed at him angrily: “You can see me clearly. My name is Ma Zhongliang. Have you heard of my name?”

When Jiang Ming heard this, his face paled in fright.

Of course he has heard of Ma Zhongliang’s name.

There are four heavenly kings under Orvel, all of whom are Orvel’s most powerful men.

Chapter 966

These four heavenly kings in Aurous Hill are also big figures in each town, and the most famous one is Ma Zhongliang.

People in the arena, Liang brother.

Jiang Ming never dreamed that he would run into Ma Zhongliang’s Phaeton in order to avoid a Porsche Cayenne.

He already regretted it and wanted to die at this time. He had known this a long time ago, and he just hit the Porsche directly.

No, if he knew it was like this, he wouldn’t be faster than Charlie in any car!

That’s right!

It’s all because of Charlie’s b@stard who dared to trick him. His BMW 520 is surprisingly powerful. At first glance, it was a modified car.

If he doesn’t shame him, how can he make such a bad move?

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming hated Charlie very much.

Ma Zhongliang looked at the boy pale with fright, and snorted coldly, “Go, show me your driving license, driving license, and ID card!”

Jiang Ming didn’t dare to disobey, hurried back to the car, took out all these documents, and handed them to Ma Zhongliang respectfully.

After reading the documents, Ma Zhongliang put all the documents directly into his pocket.

Afterwards, he looked at Jiang Ming and said coldly: “Jiang Ming? I have been walking in the rivers and lakes for so many years. I really don’t want to care about you, it hasn’t been a month since I just bought it. You crashed like this, even if you fix it for me, this car is still the injured car, not my new car.”

Speaking of this, Ma Zhongliang said sternly: “So, the solution I give you is very simple. From now on, this Phaeton is yours.”

When Jiang Ming heard this, he was stunned.

He didn’t understand why Ma Zhongliang said that? Give him this Phaeton? impossible?

At this time, Ma Zhongliang said with a gloomy expression: “This car is for you. You buy me a new car with exactly the same configuration. I will not pursue this matter. You are also lucky. I have a much better temper now. Otherwise, just because you hit my car, I have to break your leg first!”

After hearing Ma Zhongliang’s words, Jiang Ming knelt on the ground with a desperate plop.

Let himself lose for a new car, which can cost more than 2 million. Where can he get so much money?

And what's the use of this car for himself? Repairing it alone would cost hundreds of thousands, and once it was repaired, it would cost hundreds of thousands to sell it. All in all, it would cost him a hundred and hundreds of thousands to get his car alone!

This hasn't counted the damage to his car!

Insurance companies can only cover half a million, and their combined losses are estimated to exceed one million.

Jiang Ming almost collapsed at this moment, because he bought this Mercedes-Benz with a loan, and has to pay back a monthly payment of more than 10,000 every month, and it will be enough for three years.

All of his household belongings are used to pay the down payment, and monthly salary is just over 20,000. What can he do to bear the millions of losses?

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming cried and said to Ma Zhongliang, "Brother Liang, I am to blame for this matter today. I am solely responsible. I admit it! But I really don't have much money. I can't afford such an expensive car and pay you!"

"Then I don't care." Ma Zhongliang scolded: "You have to pay me satisfactory compensation if you crashed my car. You have no money? You have no money to figure out a solution. I will give you at most one week, if one week , I can't see the new Phaeton in my house, then I will let someone cut you off."

After speaking, Ma Zhongliang said again: "I have something to do, my car is now yours. You only have one week, and if you can't solve this problem, I'll cut you off. If you dare to run, I will kill you!"

Chapter 967

Jiang Ming trembled with fright, and at this time he didn't know what to do.

Ma Zhongliang was too lazy to talk nonsense with him, returned to the Phaeton, took out his personal belongings, and threw the car keys directly to Jiang Ming.

"This car also has a spare key. When you hand it over to me, I will give you that key. Don't worry. Although I am a gangster, I am never wronged. It should be me. Yes, I want

it, it shouldn't be mine, I don't want anything, we people in the rivers and lakes act only two words, pay attention to it!"

"But if you don't pay attention to me, don't blame me for being cruel!"

After speaking, he stretched out his hand to hit a rental car and drove away.

The few friends around Jiang Ming were dumbfounded.

Everyone couldn't help sighing in their hearts. This Ma Zhongliang is indeed the elder brother on the road. He acted decisively and simply. He threw a car worth more than 2 million here and turned around. This style is simply too handsome.

However, at this moment, Jiang Ming knelt on the ground and cried bitterly.

How can he get the money to buy a new Phaeton? Even if the two accident cars are sold, it is far from enough!

But the other party has a big backing. If he doesn't solve this problem, one week later, the other party might really hack him to death.

Jiang Ming didn't know what to do anymore. Now that the two cars were in front of him, he had the desire to die.

A few friends who have always liked him, stepped forward at this time and asked with concern: "Brother Jiang Ming, what should we do now?"

Jiang Ming grabbed his hair with both hands, and collapsed and said, "I don't know what to do. I don't know that I can hit a Phaeton while driving. I don't know why someone would spend more than 2 million to buy it. A car that looks like a Passat!"

After that, he cried in his arms.

At this time, the WeChat group of the orphanage had already exploded.

Ever since Jiang Ming posted the video, a lot of people in the group have been asking him with concern, Is he okay? How about people? Are they injured?

After all, everyone is a small partner who grew up together. After watching the excitement, everyone was very worried after knowing that Jiang Ming had a traffic accident.

But Charlie knew very well that this must be the other party's mediation.

The BMW 760 he drove was just a kick, and it left the opponent's Mercedes-Benz far behind. Under such circumstances, everyone knows that Jiang Ming must not win the game.

Jiang Ming must know it himself.

He was definitely not willing to donate that Mercedes Benz to the orphanage, so he chose a traffic accident at this time as an excuse to terminate the race.

In fact, if he strictly followed the agreement, no matter what happened to him while driving, as long as he arrived later than Charlie, he would lose.

If he lose, he must naturally be willing to bet.

But Charlie knew very well that since Jiang Ming had already used the method of a traffic accident to find himself down, then he could not be aggressive.

The other party has had accidents. If he is still aggressive, then in the eyes of these friends, it is not close to humanity.

On the BMW car, Aunt Lena said worriedly: "You should call Jiang Ming and ask him if there is anything wrong with him. Don't get hurt."

Xiaofen curled her lips and said, "Aunt Lena, I think this Jiang Ming deliberately tried to rear-end! He must know that his car is not better than Charlie's brother, and he is unwilling to donate the car to the orphanage if he is willing to lose. This is a bad idea!"

Aunt Lena hurriedly said: "Xiaofen, don't make such presumptions about the intentions of others. If you misunderstand others, then traffic accidents are a major matter. Nothing is the most important thing."

Chapter 968

“Okay.” Xiaofen nodded helplessly.

So Xiaofen called the little friend sitting in Jiang Ming’s co-pilot.

After the other party answered the phone, Xiaofen asked: “Why did Jiang Ming say that he had a car accident in the group? How are you? Are you all right? Aunt Lena is particularly worried!”

The man said awkwardly: “Um…Jiang Ming, he ran into a Hui…”

Before he finished speaking, Jiang Ming stood up, grabbed the phone, and blurted out, “Xiaofen, I’m fine. I just rear-ended a Passat. I’m negotiating with the owner to resolve it. I’ll come there when it’s done. Don’t worry.”

When Xiaofen heard this, she hummed and said, “Then we will wait for you at the hotel entrance, we’ve all been here for a long time.”

Jiang Ming hurriedly said: “Oh, then you can help me tell Charlie, I’m really sorry this time, I can’t finish the game, so let me ask him again when I have time in a few days!”

Xiaofen said good, and hung up the phone.

Here, the little friend who first received a call from Xiaofeng couldn’t help but ask Jiang Ming: “Brother Jiang Ming, are you going to eat at night after such a big incident?”

“Come, of course I want to go!” Jiang Ming blurted out: “It’s great to invite Aunt Lena to dinner tonight, how can I not go?”

In fact, what Jiang Ming was thinking was that now he has a shortfall of more than 1 million, and he must do everything possible to get more money.

At least half of the price difference can be paid for this meal. When the time comes, he will order more dishes and try to make this meal to 40,000 to 50,000. In this way, he can earn more than 20,000. More than 20,000 is a lot.

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming immediately said to a few people around him: “Don’t tell anyone what happened just now, do you understand?”

“Understand!” Several people nodded hurriedly.

Jiang Ming said with a black face, “In this way, my car’s airbags have blown up, and it seems that I can’t drive it. You help me push the car to the side of the road, stop here, and then we drive this Phaeton over, Phaeton It’s just being chased, it should still be possible to drive.”

“it is good!”

……

Jiang Ming drove the Phaeton to the hotel. Several friends around him were stunned by the luxurious interiors of the Phaeton.

A kid behind the seat sighed: “f*ck, it really is a Phaeton, low-key and luxurious, this car is really cool to sit up, it feels like it’s worth over 100 million in an instant!”

Jiang Ming felt even more uncomfortable after hearing this. What the h*ll is this, it really is…

A few minutes later, Jiang Ming, who was extremely depressed, drove Ma Zhongliang’s Phaeton to the Hyatt Hotel.

He dared not drive the car to the door of the hotel, but parked in a quiet place in the parking lot, and then walked over with others.

At this time, the friends including Charlie and others were all waiting at the gate of the Hyatt Hotel.

Seeing Jiang Ming came over, many people approached with concern and asked about the accident.

Although Jiang Ming was very upset, he still waved his hand pretending to be indifferent and said, “It’s okay, it’s okay, it’s just a chase and insurance can solve it.”

Everyone is relieved now.

Charlie looked at Jiang Ming with interest, and smiled: “Jiang Ming, it’s too late for you to chase after you. There are only two or three kilometers in total. You could decide the outcome soon. How can you rear-end by such a coincidence?”

Chapter 969

Jiang Ming looked at Charlie annoyed, and deliberately said, “Do you think I am afraid of you? If I hadn’t chased the tail, I was designate to win!”

Xiaofen pouted and said, “Just blow it! Brother Charlie kicked you back just now with a kick of the accelerator. I think if you didn’t rear-end, you must lose.

“Just kidding!” Jiang Ming deliberately made an excuse and said: “The reason why Charlie was able to overtake me at the start was because I forgot to set the car to sport mode.”

As he said, he hurriedly turned away from the subject and said, “Oh, I told you this woman who doesn’t understand cars that these are meaningless. Let’s go in quickly. I have already booked a place.”

Charlie didn’t care about him anymore, and entered the Hyatt Hotel with everyone.

The Hyatt Hotel is a comprehensive hotel integrating dining, entertainment and leisure. However, the location is a bit remote, which is far from Shangri-La and Brilliant Club.

Jiang Ming took the lead and led everyone into the Hyatt Hotel. A waiter greeted him and looked at Jiang Ming and asked politely: “Hello master, do you have an appointment?”

Although Jiang Ming was very bitter, he still pretended to be bullish and said: “My name is Jiang Ming, and I booked the table No. 03 in the lobby.”

After finishing speaking, Jiang Ming said to everyone: “I’m sorry guys, we decided to be a bit late. They only have a seat in the hall today.”

Everyone expressed their understanding. After all, for most people, it is the first time for them to have a meal in a five-star hotel, even in the lobby.

The waiter smiled and said after checking the error: “Okay, Mr. Jiang, your reserved seat is ready, everyone, please come with me.”

The waiter led everyone to the catering department. Jiang Ming spoke at this time and couldn’t help but said to Charlie: “Charlie, you must have never been to such a high-end place, this time you are lucky. If you can follow me in to see, or else, you might not have the chance to enjoy it in a lifetime.”

Upon hearing this, Charlie couldn’t help but laugh.

The top Shangri-La Hotel in Aurous Hill is all owned by his own. With a fraction of his bank card, he can buy the entire Hyatt Hotel, so he doesn’t even bother to refute a person like Jiang Ming.

Therefore, Charlie smiled slightly, too lazy to take care of Jiang Ming’s rag.

Seeing Charlie’s indifferent attitude, Jiang Ming was even more angry.

This Charlie has never put himself in his eyes since he was a child! Doesn’t put him in the eyes now!

He is just a live-in son-in-law, and he doesn’t know where he is, and dare to despise him so much!

It seems that today he must find a way to make him lose face!

At this time, Jiang Ming already had a good way to kill two birds with one stone.

He has to do everything possible to make Charlie lose face, and at the same time make his group of friends admire him. When the time comes, he will directly play with them with an empty gloved white wolf and try to use it. At the same solve the trouble of rear-ending Ma Zhongliang Phaeton car!

The more Jiang Ming thought about it, the more he felt that this was a good idea with two birds with one stone!

After making this decision, Jiang Ming felt a lot of comfort, and then he walked in the forefront with great momentum.

When he arrived at the predetermined table position, Jiang Ming asked Aunt Lena to sit down.

When Aunt Lena was seated, Jiang Ming sat on her left hand, and Ronnel and others, who had knelt and licked Jiang Ming before, sat down one by one, sometimes flattering.

Chapter 970

Charlie and Claire also sat down on her right hand at Aunt Lena's request. As for the others, they all sat down on the table one by one.

As soon as they sat down, Aunt Lena looked at these children and said with relief: "Children, thank you for remembering me in your heart, and you came to see me!"

Everyone hurriedly said, "Aunt Lena, what are you talking about? We should be."

Aunt Lena asked, "How have you been all these years?"

Everyone laughed one after another: "Let Aunt Lena miss you, we are all fine."

After leaving the orphanage for many years, everyone have their own different life trajectory, but in general, most people are ordinary people. No matter how big ideals and ambitions in the past are, they are all influenced by reality after entering society. Defeated, in ordinary life, will eventually return to ordinary.

Everyone has changed a lot. When many people talk about their lives, although they pretend to be relaxed, they are silent after listening. It is obvious that many people's lives are not very satisfactory.

They have no background and no support. In this society, they can only work bit by bit on their own. It is already good to be able to become ordinary people. It is no different from a dream to become a master.

At this time, someone asked Jiang Ming: "Jiang Ming, I heard that you are now the director of a listed group in Aurous Hill?"

Jiang Ming smiled triumphantly and said, “Yes, I have been in this directorship for half a year!”

As soon as these words came out, several people on the table exclaimed: “My God, the directorship of a listed group must have an annual salary of several hundred thousand? Jiang Ming, you are too good, no wonder you can afford a Mercedes-Benz!”

Jiang Ming said proudly: “So so, to put it bluntly, I get an annual salary of several hundred thousand a year, which is just to make a living!”

Having said this, he pretended to sigh and said: “However, the salary is not counted any more, it is just enough to provide food and clothing. What really depends on is the commission and bonus.”

With that said, Jiang Ming said: “Don’t hide it from everyone, now I am in charge of a big project of the company. When that project is completed, I will be able to share a bonus of more than one million!”

When they heard this, everyone was even more surprised and hurriedly said: “Ming Jiang, no, Mr. Jiang Ming, what company is yours, the benefits are so good, even the bonus can be divided into more than one million?!”

Jiang Ming said triumphantly: “Speaking of it, it scares you. It is Aurous Hill’s famous White Group, like Xinhe Group, it is actually White’s industry, and the profit of a project must be spent in units of tens of millions. Let’s calculate, what I take, is considered to be less!”

Charlie frowned, White Group, isn’t that the property of Solmon White’s family?

Is Jiang Ming doing something for the White family?

This is kind of funny.

At this moment, Jiang Ming saw that Charlie had been silent, so he deliberately said, “Charlie, what are you doing now? Wouldn’t you just rely on your wife to support you after you become a son-in-law and eat leftovers?”

As soon as he said this, several of his dogs couldn’t help laughing.

No matter how strong Charlie was, he was repeatedly provoked by Jiang Ming, and he did not get tired of it. He said indifferently: “Yes, I wash clothes and cook at home every day, clean up the housework, and live a comfortable life. How can I have free time to find a job?”

Charlie told the truth, but it fell in Jiang Ming’s ears, but he seemed to have heard a huge joke.

He laughed and said sarcastically: “I said Charlie, everyone knows the bottom line, do you want face here? I don’t believe how comfortable it is to be a son-in-law!”

As he said, he deliberately said: “By the way, we also grew up together anyway. To tell you the truth, I happen to be recruiting an assistant recently. Why would you not come and help me with Ronnel?”

Chapter 971

Ronnel in Jiang Ming’s mouth is one of the doglegs who has been following him.

Charlie asked curiously: “Why? Is Ronnel is in the same company with you?”

“Yes.” Jiang Ming said with a smile: “Ronnel is one of my assistants.”

As he said, he said to Charlie again: “Come and help me. I don’t need any work experience from you. You just need to do chores and serve tea and water. Anyway, you are the best at serving people. , A monthly salary of three thousand, how about it?”

Bring tea and pour water?

Three thousand monthly salary?

Charlie smiled and said: “The salary is so high, I don’t deserve it, I still won’t go.”

Jiang Ming nodded, and said triumphantly: “It’s not about blowing with you or f*cking with me. Sooner or later you can make a lot of money. Take Ronnel as an example. If it weren’t for me, he would have starved to death.”

As he said, he said with a sullen look: “Well, is your heart moved? If your heart is moved, tell you buddy, as long as I say a word, you can come to work tomorrow!”

When Ronnel heard this, his face was embarrassed, but he dared not refute it.

Hearing Jiang Ming’s “invitation”, Charlie shook his head and said, “Thank you for your kindness, but I’m used to eating leftovers, so let’s forget it.”

There was a sullen anger on Jiang Ming’s face, and he pressed his anger and said, “Charlie, you really take the kindness of others as donkey liver and lungs. I kindly give you a job. This is your attitude?”

At this time, Aunt Lena saw it and hurriedly said: “Okay, you two don’t quarrel anymore. It was originally a friendly party. You two are so noisy. I don’t think you should eat this meal, so as not to finish your meal. The two turned against each other!”

Jiang Ming said aggrieved: “Auntie Lena, to be honest, I really do it for Charlie’s good. I usually don’t bring others to make money. If he can really put down his body and come over and do it with me, I will definitely take him with me. He can make more money.”

With that said, Jiang Ming looked at the big guy and said seriously: “Everyone, since we grew up together, there is no need for me to lie to everyone. To tell you the truth, I am now a director of a fund company, our fund company, It belongs to the White Group.”

“Everyone in the fund should have heard of it. It makes money very quickly. Sometimes one hundred thousand is invested. The next day it becomes hundreds of thousands, and it becomes more than two hundred thousand in a month. We make funds. Yes, I have a lot of internal information, but I never disclose it to the outside world, let alone make money with others. I really see Charlie being a son-in-law too pitiful, so I showed him a clear way.”

As soon as the crowd heard this, someone immediately asked, “Brother Jiang Ming, you really do a fund? Then can you tell us any internal information?”

Seeing that everyone had been fooled, Jiang Ming nodded immediately and said: “It is true that I do have a lot of inside information in my hands. I also made some money from inside information. Otherwise, I would not be able to afford a Mercedes Benz. .”

After speaking, Jiang Ming said again: “Oh, yes, in fact, I have more than one car, I also have another car. That car is relatively low-key. You may not have heard of it.”

Someone hurriedly asked: “What car? Come and tell.”

Jiang Ming smiled and said: “Popular Phaeton.”

After finishing speaking, he took out Ma Zhongliang’s Phaeton car key from his pocket, patted it on the table, smiled and said, “Look at this there is a public logo on it, and Phaeton’s English, but people who don’t understand it, When you see the Volkswagen logo, you will think that this car is very cheap, and you will even think of it as a Passat. I bought this car because of this. After all, it’s low-key!”

In fact, Jiang Ming’s heart was bleeding when he said this.

Chapter 972

What he said was all his personal experience just now.

Because he didn’t see the Phaeton’s English clearly, and only saw the Volkswagen logo, he thought it was a Passat and bumped it.

It’s miserable now, there are millions of holes, and he doesn’t know how to plug it.

If the strategy he thought of today could not be blocked, he would basically be finished.

“f*ck!!! It’s really Phaeton?!”

A boy recognized the Phaeton’s car key, saw the word w12 on it, and blurted out: “This is the most expensive model of Volkswagen. The top model costs more than 2 million. It is known as the lowest-profile super luxury car. Oh my god, brother, you actually bought the Phaeton, is it too low-key?”

Coming in the same car with Jiang Ming and seeing several people before and after the accident, their expressions were a little unnatural.

They did not expect that Jiang Ming could directly apply this matter to himself, and then use it to brag.

However, they are all Jiang Ming's dog legs, so naturally they dare not expose Jiang Ming's lies.

Jiang Ming smiled indifferently at this time and said: "In fact, the people in our fund are very low-key, because this business is indeed very profitable. Many people want to make money with you. Once he knows that you have inside information, you have a way to make money. They all want to come and take a ride and follow you to make a fortune."

The man asked again: "By the way, Jiang Ming brother, what model of the Phaeton you bought?"

Jiang Ming smiled indifferently, and said arrogantly: "I bought the Phaeton, which is a w12, which is a 12-cylinder engine."

"My God!" The man said dumbfounded: "Brother Jiang Ming, this is the best match for Phaeton. It costs two hundreds of thousands for it all?"

Jiang Ming smiled and waved his hand: "In fact, it's nothing."

After speaking, Jiang Ming said again: "In fact, I was low-key just now, so I didn't tell you my actual income. As a fund, we usually focus on 12 funds a month. If these 12 funds are good, every Each one can bring us hundreds of thousands or even higher income."

At this time, someone hurriedly asked: "Brother Jiang Ming, we have been in a relationship for so many years. You have such a way to make money. Can you help your brother? I am about to get married. My mother-in-law asked me for 300,000 gift. How can I get it? I have to save money and spend till now, and I have saved a total of hundreds of thousands. At this rate, my marriage will definitely not be completed..."

Charlie recognized this kid, his name was Zhao Zhuo, and he was also an orphan.

When Jiang Ming heard that he had a deposit of more than 100,000, his heart was immediately moved.

He blurted out: “To do a fund, the main thing is to make a leverage. The more money you invest, the more you earn. Your hundreds of thousands of startup funds are really too little.”

Zhao Zhuo begged: “Brother Jiang Ming, this is too much for all my in-law, and I can’t take it out anymore…”

As he said, he choked and said, “Brother Jiang Ming, to be honest, an orphan like me, rag, beating children without father and mother, without money, skills, and no schooling for a few years is equivalent to half illiterate. , I can only do some hard work outside to earn some money. It’s not easy, and I want to marry a wife now, but I can’t marry. I beg you to help me and help me out for your poor brother’s sake. !”

Jiang Ming said with difficulty, “Brother, let me tell you a heart-wrenching remark. To play with funds, you must have the capital to play. Your hundreds of thousands are too small, and I can’t bring you in.”

As he said, he arched his hands apologetically: “I’m sorry bro, don’t blame me.”

Chapter 973

The reason why Zhao Zhuo was rejected was actually Jiang Ming deliberately played a trick.

He himself is the sales director of a fraudulent fund, just like those thunderous p2p, his job is to do everything possible to fool those who don’t understand and invest in what they call a fund.

But in fact, none of these funds make money, and as long as they invest, they are doomed to lose money, and don’t even want to get back a penny.

At the beginning, Charlie’s mother-in-law Elaine was cheated by this kind of fund company. As long as the money entered their company’s account, it would be impossible to ask for it again.

However, what he wants to do today is not to let them invest in their own funds, but to trick them into giving the money to himself, and pretend to invest in the funds for them, so that he can save his life with their money first!

As soon as Zhao Zhuo heard this, he was so anxious that he was almost crying. He was already madly poor and wanted to make money. He thought that Jiang Ming could bring himself to make money, but he did not expect that he had too little capital.

So he could only plead: “Brother Jiang Ming, please, help brother, otherwise your brother really doesn’t know what to do. My life has failed like this. You can’t let me say anything. My girlfriend left me.”

Seeing that this man had already taken the bait, Jiang Ming continued acting and said, “Brother, it’s not that I don’t want to help you. The point is that your capital is too small and it’s not easy to operate!”

As he said, he seemed to remember something, and his eyes lit up: “By the way, I have a way to help you.”

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly asked: “What can be done? Jiang Ming brother, please speak up!”

Jiang Ming hurriedly said: “That’s right. I know some friends who engage in online loans. As long as you provide an ID card, they can lend you a sum of money. Although each is not much, if you borrow more platforms, You can still make up enough for a batch. I guess you can borrow four or five hundred thousand, plus your hundreds of thousands, and you have to make up at least 600,000. If this 600,000 is put into the fund, it will take a week. Doubling is not a problem.”

As soon as Zhao Zhuo heard this, he choked with excitement: “Brother Jiang Ming, then do as you said. Could you please introduce me the way to introduce online loans!”

Jiang Ming smiled and said, “I’ll push several loan platform apps to you later.”

Zhao Zhuo said excitedly: “Brother Jiang Ming, I really don’t know how to thank you anymore. You are my benefactor of reinvention, and my second parent!”

He is an orphan and never went to school. He is illiterate. He finally found a second-hand girlfriend. Seeing that he was married, his mother-in-law in the future would not let go. Life was almost desperate.

Therefore, he really had no choice but to pin all his hopes on Jiang Ming.

Jiang Ming saw his mentality right, and prepared to cheat him on a big wave. First let him borrow a few hundred thousands everywhere, and then put his own hundreds of thousands together. In this case, with one person can solve the 600,000 funding gap for himself.

If he can pit two such people, he can basically solve this problem.

As for this Zhao Zhuo, will he be rushed to death by the major online lending platforms in the future? It has nothing to do with him. Who makes this silly bird not mindful? It deserves to be pitted.

At this time, a few friends in the orphanage heard that 600,000 would double in a week, and they were all moved.

Someone said, “Brother Jiang Ming, can you take me with you for this kind of thing?”

Jiang Ming said seriously: “As long as you can get a bargaining chip, this matter can bring you money together. If you can’t get a bargaining chip, then learn from Zhao Zhuo, and then first borrow from some online lending platforms. After a lot of money is paid out, and after a big profit, the money is returned. This is called borrowing chicken to lay eggs!”

Chapter 974

When the man heard this, he blurted out: “Brother Jiang Ming, count me, count me!”

Aunt Lena has not spoken, but when she hears this, she can’t help but say with some worry: “Jiang Ming, now TV stations have exposed a lot of high-interest online lending platforms. Their profitable interest is really scary. Ah, I think it’s better not to touch it as a last resort.

Jiang Ming did not expect that Aunt Lena would come out to spoil his good deeds, and immediately said: “Aunt Lena, the platforms you mentioned are indeed very high, but the platforms my friends operate are all very formal, and the interest is not so high, compared with the income of my fund, that point of interest is almost negligible.”

After a pause, Jiang Ming said again: “Actually, under normal circumstances, I don’t want to do this kind of thing. It is thankless and not very interesting, but it seems that

everyone is a small partner who grew up in the orphanage before. I really can't bear to watch them continue to suffer from poverty, so if I can help, I should."

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly blurted out: "Brother Jiang Ming, you don't need to worry about other things, you just push all those loan apps to me, I will take the loan immediately, and then we will give it to you in a unified way!"

Charlie, who has not spoken, looked at Jiang Ming at this time and asked with interest: "Jiang Ming, you just said that you work for a company under the White family, but as far as I know, it seems that the White family has not done any fund business?"

Jiang Ming's face changed slightly, and he blurted out: "Charlie, it's not that I despise you. The White family is big and has a wide range of business. There is no money that people don't transfer. Do you know a sh!t?"

Charlie didn't get angry either, and asked with a smile: "Then what's your company name?"

Jiang Ming blurted out: "My company is called Harley Insurance Fund Investment and Wealth Management Company."

With that said, Jiang Ming immediately took out his business card. In addition to his company's name, Jiang Ming's position was printed on it: "Investment Director."

Charlie feels that this Harley Insurance Fund invests in a wealth management company, how it sounds familiar.

After thinking about it carefully, he remembered, isn't this the company that lied to his mother-in-law? The boss of this company is Harley Zhou, and the backer is Orvel.

Harley Zhou's deceitful deceit and investment in his company's money are all in vain. It is useless for investors who have suffered huge losses to make troubles, because with the support of Orvel, no one can help Harley Zhou.

Unexpectedly, this Jiang Ming actually belonged to Harley Zhou Company!

The last time he went to help mother-in-law to collect debts, he didn't meet him. If he had seen him at that time, then he must have been humble when he saw him today.

Thinking of this, he looked at Jiang Ming with interest, and asked curiously: “The boss of your company is called Harley Zhou, right? He doesn’t seem to belong to the White family! Are you talking nonsense?”

Jiang Ming didn’t expect Charlie to know his company and the name of his boss, so he immediately became nervous.

If Charlie knows his company, then it proves that he knows what his company does? He also know that what he said to Zhao Zhuo now was a lie to him.

Just when Jiang Ming was nervous and didn’t know how to explain, Zhao Zhuo looked at Charlie angrily and reprimanded: “Charlie, what do you mean by this person? Brother Jiang Ming showed kindness and wanted us to earn some money. What are you questioning here? Do you feel that if Brother Jiang Ming doesn’t take you to make money, you are upset?”

Charlie looked at Zhao Zhuo in surprise, and couldn’t help but sneer from the bottom of his heart. This kind of smelly rug is really helpless. He has no educational level and no ability to judge right from wrong. He kindly wanted to pull him in front of the fire pit. He turned away from hand and tried to jump down.

If this is the case, do it.

So he immediately said to Jiang Ming: “Maybe I remembered it wrong, sorry.”

Chapter 975

Charlie was never a bad person.

Sometimes he would look at other people pitifully and want to pull them off.

But the premise is that the other party must know good and bad.

If the other party doesn’t know good or bad, he will never use a hot face to stick someone’s cold a**.

Some people are stubborn, it is better to let them taste the price.

Anyway, he did it himself, and he will fall into the fire pit in the future and burn to death without complaining.

So he deliberately changed the topic, and immediately said: “If you want to manage money, just go back and chat in a group privately. We are here to invite Aunt Lena for dinner. We haven’t ordered any food for a long time.”

Jiang Ming immediately came over with interest and smiled and said: “Come here, give Aunt Lena the menu, and Aunt Lena can order it!”

Aunt Lena hurriedly waved her hand and said, “No, no, I’ve never been to such a good place. I don’t know how to order any dishes, so you young people should order it.”

Jiang Ming took over the menu without letting it go, and said with a smile, “I’ll order it then!”

Then he immediately recruited a waiter and said, “Come on, I’m ordering.”

The waiter also came, and Jiang Ming immediately started ordering, but he was very scheming this time, ordering only expensive dishes.

As soon as he came up, he ordered a premium abalone for everyone. This dish cost 1888 per person.

Zhao Zhuo caught a glimpse of the menu and exclaimed: “Oh, Brother Jiang Ming, this dish is too expensive. Just order this dish and it costs more than 20,000! We… we can’t afford it. Get it off!”

Because Jiang Ming’s proposal for this meal is that he pays half of the money, and the rest of the money is paid to the dutch system, which means that everyone has to pay, but his proposal is a little less than what he said before.

But once the meal is too expensive, even if Jiang Ming pays half of it himself, the remaining half is a very heavy burden for others.

Jiang Ming looked at Zhao Zhuo with disgust at this time, and said: “No wonder your mother-in-law in the future will bite the bridegroom and not let go. Just like you, you will be so scared when you come out for a meal. Your mother-in-law must be more

important. Bridegroom, lest her daughter be wronged in the future! What if you are so scared that you don't even dare to order food if this meal is for your future mother-in-law? What do people think of you?"

Zhao Zhuo looked a little embarrassed, and said depressed: "Brother Jiang Ming, I don't have money with me. To be honest, I'm now living on 100 a week in order to save money. I drink cold water and eat steamed buns in the company dormitory every day. I can't bear to buy an electric kettle..."

Jiang Ming said coldly: "No wonder you are poor. With your mentality and your consumption philosophy, you can't make money. Who is poor if you are not poor?"

After a pause, Jiang Ming said again: "What is money? Money has to be spent before it is earned. What is it if it is not spent? It is paper in the wallet and numbers in the bank. Besides, I have already agreed. I will arrange you money. If you can't bear to pay for this little meal, then I won't pay you as a friend. I'm sorry."

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, he immediately closed his mouth with interest.

He has regarded Jiang Ming as his life-saving straw, so he can't disobey Jiang Ming anyway.

Otherwise, there is no hope in life.

Others also felt that Jiang Ming's ordering was too extravagant, but after listening to Zhao Zhuo's remarks, everyone was embarrassed to speak again.

They all feel that after all, people pay half by themselves, and there are so many people who pay the other half. If everyone is still called poor, they will not be able to save face.

At this time, Jiang Ming said to the waiter again: "Bring us a lobster weighing five pounds!"

The waiter nodded and said, "Sir, our premium lobster here is 688 a kilogram, is that okay?"

Chapter 976

Jiang Ming waved his hand indifferently, and said, “Yes, of course you can. If you can’t, just give it to me!”

After speaking, he said: “Oh yes, that ace of spades champagne, give two bottles!”

The waiter opened his mouth and said, “Sir, a bottle of Champagne of Spades is 18,888. It is non-refundable for opening the bottle, okay?”

Jiang Ming said immediately: “Yes! Hurry up and bring it first!”

Hearing that he ordered two bottles of wine worth 18,888 at once, everyone immediately couldn’t sit still.

After doing so, the meal has already cost more than 60,000. Even if everyone pays the other half, at least 30,000 this year?

If the dutch system is used, then everyone has to pay at least more than 2,000!

Zhao Hao suddenly said with some embarrassment: “Jiang Ming, we don’t have to be so extravagant to eat. Today, we invited Aunt Lena to eat, and received the dust for Aunt Lena. Aunt Lena has just recovered from illness and must not be able to drink. You order these two bottles. What does wine mean?”

Jiang Ming said contemptuously: “Zhao Hao, I just look down on you for being so poor, just eating a meal, are you afraid of being a feather?”

After finishing talking, he didn’t wait for Zhao Hao to speak, and immediately said to the waiter: “Bring us another big grouper, one shark fin in abalone sauce for each!”

Jiang Ming just hopes to have more, so that he can earn more.

Everyone else was a little worried, thinking that the meal was spread out and everyone had to pay too much.

But everyone is embarrassed to tear their faces, and no one is embarrassed to say that they will not eat this meal at this time, after all, Aunt Lena is still here.

Aunt Lena couldn't sit still at this time. She said nervously, "Jiang Ming, we really don't have to be so extravagant for our meals, and your things are too expensive. I am serious. Shaking...Can we order cheap dishes? Home cooking?"

Jiang Ming is now unwilling to let go of any opportunity for money, so naturally he can't willingly eat only a few thousand for this meal, otherwise he can't make any difference.

So he hurriedly said: "Aunt Lena, today you will just cook and eat. We have the rest. We were raised by you. Your kindness to us is heavier than anything. How about spending some money to invite you to eat? Even if I spend 30,000, 40,000, or 50,000 today, I agree that I will spend it willingly!"

After speaking, he deliberately looked around, watching everyone's expressions.

What he said just now was actually moral kidnapping. The subtext is already very clear, why? Aunt Lena is so kind to them, raised them, and inviting her to eat dinner, they are not willing to spend, is this possible?

Sure enough, as soon as he said this, everyone did not dare to express any dissatisfaction or opposition.

Everyone has already thought about it in their hearts. Since Aunt Lena is invited to dinner, let's have some blood.

Charlie suddenly felt something was wrong. Judging from Jiang Ming deliberately crashing the car in order not to honor his bet, he knew that this person was definitely not a generous person, and definitely a villain.

So why is a not so generous little person so generous when ordering food?

Could it be that more orders for this meal are good for him?

However, since Jiang Ming said that he had to bear half of the meal, he should not be the restaurant's support.

Then there is only another possibility left, Jiang Ming can reimburse the meal!

It turns out that this Jiang Ming has counted everyone in. If this is the case, then he might as well give him a general plan!

Thinking of this, Charlie said, “Everyone, let’s go. For today’s meal, Jiang Ming and I are one and half, and the others don’t need to pay a penny. Even if this meal costs 200,000, it will be the two of us!”

Chapter 977

When Jiang Ming heard this, he immediately smiled sarcastically: “Oh, Charlie, you can do it, brag, don’t even type the draft!”

Charlie smiled faintly, and said, “What’s so bragging about? If you don’t believe me, let’s pay 100,000 in advance, and we will eat 200,000 tonight. What do you think?”

After listening to Jiang Ming, he said excitedly: “Is this true?”

Charlie directly took out his mobile phone, opened Alipay, and said to the waiter: “Come, scan the QR code to pay.”

Seeing this, Jiang Ming was about to jump up with excitement!

What he want is to eat more meals, and then he can get more price difference when reimburse myself, but the friends of this group of welfare institutions are really too suspicious. They have been chatting there and don’t know how annoying it is.

Charlie is now willing to involve, and pay one hundred thousand at a time. Isn’t this clear to give him money?

He also pays 100,000, but he can open an invoice for 200,000. After he goes back, he will tell the boss that this meal is for a super customer. It is possible to negotiate a sale of 10 million. The boss will definitely wave his hand.

He has figured it out now, life is the most important thing!

First lied these two friends who wanted to make money with them, and then returned to the company, reported the 200,000, and solved Ma Zhongliang’s problem.

As for whether the boss will settle accounts after autumn, it is time to consider this.

After all, Ma Zhongliang is the biggest threat to him now.

So he hurriedly took out his mobile phone and said to Charlie: “Well, since you are so refreshing, then I will also pay 100,000!”

Aunt Lena wanted to dissuade the two of them, but Charlie waved his hand at him to signal her not to worry.

For Charlie, whether it costs 100,000 or 200,000 for a meal, it is just a drizzle. What he wants to do is not let Jiang Ming succeed.

At this time, the waiter took the POS machine and used the function of scanning the code to pay, and each swiped 100,000 from the two Alipays.

After confirming that the 200,000 has arrived, Jiang Ming said with a smile: “In this case, let’s order more good ones! Waiter, give us all the good wine, good food, and good seafood you have here, just take photos. With 200,000, what I want is to spend all of the 200,000 today, without a single point left!”

The waiter did not expect to meet such a wealthy table today, and immediately said with a smile: “Don’t worry, I will make arrangements to bring you the wine first!”

When they heard that they were about to enjoy a meal of 200,000, many of the friends at the same table were excited and unbearable.

Especially that Zhao Zhuo, who just looked bitter melon, is so happy that his mouth is almost open to the root of his ears!

He was worried just now because he didn’t want to spend more, but now seeing the 200,000 meal, someone has already paid for it, and he hasn’t paid a penny. He is so excited that he can’t wait to go to the bathroom and release everything he has eaten before.

This way empty his stomach and wait to eat the next good things.

Many rags have this kind of mentality. If he spends his own money to do something, he may be more uncomfortable than being beaten; but if he does not need to spend money on this matter, or if someone else spends money, he runs away. Faster than anyone, laugh happier than anyone.

To put it bluntly, it is the king of prost!tutes.

Soon, the waiter brought lobster, abalone and other delicacies from the mountains and seas, and even a whole roasted suckling pig, tender on the outside and tender on the inside, exuding an incomparable aroma.

Zhao Zhuo frantically ate all kinds of good things, while holding a glass of wine, pouring into his mouth desperately.

Chapter 978

For nearly 20,000 a bottle of champagne, he hadn't even smelled it in his life, let alone drank it, so with this kind of good opportunity, he decided to drink enough.

At this time, Jiang Ming's dog-legged Ronnel, while eating roast suckling pig, said flatly: "How do I feel that I have become the richest man in the City, that good brother, where we are now? This scene is almost the same as the scene in the movie where they eat and drink in the hotel!"

As soon as the words came out, they immediately resonated with other people, and everyone nodded and laughed: "Yes, that's right, that's a bit of a meaning!"

Ronnel smiled again and said: "It's all thanks to Brother Jiang Ming, thank you Brother Jiang Ming!"

Xiaofen said indignantly: "Why should you only thank Jiang Ming? Brother Charlie also paid half of the money for this meal, OK?"

Ronnel said disdainfully: "I ate the half of Brother Jiang Ming and you ate the half of Charlie, so you thank him, it has nothing to do with me."

At this time, Zhao Zhuo, who was eating with a mouthful of oily mouth, just took time out and reacted to the topic that everyone just talked about. He was still chewing on all

kinds of meat and asked vaguely: “By the way, what were you talking about just now? The richest man in City? Why don’t I understand?”

Zhao Hao frowned and asked: “The movie! The richest man in Hong City, the one played by Shen Teng, was shown in theaters some time ago and the box office was so hot. Didn’t you watch it?”

“Movie theater?” Zhao Zhuo immediately said contemptuously: “I don’t go to the cinema to watch movies, so why make me spend money to watch the movies they make? Are these people not crazy about money? It’s about the same if you show them all for free! I always go to the Internet and beg others for resources, and when I go back tonight, I beg for a resource to watch this movie.”

“Stupid!” Zhao Hao said coldly: “Zhao Zhuo, you are too much to take advantage, right? People invest hundreds of millions in making a movie, and there are so many directors, cameras, dramatists, and actors. If the hard work they put in for a long time is free for people like you, who will make movies? The film and television company will not lose money?”

Zhao Zhuo heard Zhao Hao choking himself, and said disdainfully: “Shosh the f*ck and give me this set, I just don’t have enough advantage, I just like not to waste money, even if they want money, I won’t give it. , What’s the matter? Can’t it be? I not only don’t pay him, but I also go to scold him online, scold him for bad filming, scold him for bad acting, scold him for filming too slowly, can you handle it? What a dog taking a mouse.”

Zhao Hao said angrily: “You still curse after taking advantage of it? You are so shameless, you are not afraid of retribution if you say such things!”

Zhao Zhuo curled his lips: “What’s the retribution? Anyway, I am an orphan, who am I afraid of? Am I afraid of death?”

Zhao Hao was choked and speechless.

When a person is shameless to this point, saying anything is useless.

So he didn’t bother to continue to be honest with such people.

Charlie sighed straight as he watched from the side. Some people can climb up and become masters step by step, even if they are from a humble background, but some people will become rags and the bottom of the society.

Just like Zhao Zhuo, he became a pauper for no reason.

Disrespect others, do not respect oneself, only thinking about making money and taking advantage in their minds, this kind of people often suffer a lot.

After guessing this meal, he will desperately kneel and lick Jiang Ming.

And Jiang Ming would not hesitate to squeeze all the surplus value from him.

By that time, he might not even cry.

But it's not that he didn't want to give him a hand.

The point is that this person is not at all good or bad, and he has no self-knowledge until now.

This made Charlie couldn't wait to see what would happen to Zhao Zhuo's end!

Chapter 979

When everyone was enjoying a 200,000 meal, Charlie went to the front desk and said to the front desk clerk: "Hello, I am a guest at Table 03 in the lobby, please give me an invoice."

The waiter hurriedly asked respectfully: "Hello, sir, is it the table with 200,000 consumption?"

"Yes!" Charlie nodded.

The waiter asked again: "Do you issue a company or personal invoice?"

Charlie said: "Let's start a man."

“Okay, sir, would you please leave your name?”

Charlie nodded and said, “The leaves of leaves, the stars of stars.”

The waiter hurriedly manipulated the computer, and then put the invoice into the invoice printer.

With a sizzling sound, a catering invoice with Charlie’s name and the amount of 200,000 was printed out.

Charlie got the invoice and checked it. After confirming that there was no problem with the invoice, he thanked the waiter and turned back.

At the same time, he sneered in his heart, Jiang Ming, you must have never thought that I would act first, right?

Then he returned to the dinner table and continued to eat with everyone.

Claire on the side asked him in a low voice: “Charlie, tell me the truth, are you holding back some bad eyes?”

Charlie said, “No, I’m such a good person, what kind of bad eyes can I hold back?”

Claire lowered his voice and said, “I always feel that your meal seems to be calculating Jiang Ming…”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Good wife, you are right!”

Claire chuckled and nodded, “This kind of person is really annoying, I support you!”

Charlie smiled: “Really my good wife!”

Claire’s face blushed, and her heart was shy.

……

After three rounds of wine, Jiang Ming stood up dizzy and said: “I’ll go to the bathroom, you continue to drink, everyone drink more, that Maotai, that Maotai must not be left! And that champagne, This is 20,000 per bottle!”

When Zhao Zhuo saw this, he hurriedly stood up and said flatly, “Brother Jiang Ming, I will help you to the bathroom!”

After speaking, he stood up and held Jiang Ming with his brazen support.

Jiang Ming waved his hand and said with a smile: “I haven’t drunk too much, so I drank much.”

Zhao Zhuo said shyly, “Then I will go with you too!”

On the way to the bathroom, Zhao Zhuo smiled and said, “Brother Jiang Ming, I secretly finished the loan apps that you let me make. Don’t say it. Not only does the hotel’s wifi have no password, The internet speed is also very fast! It is much faster than the internet break in my company dormitory! It feels like a big bargain!”

Jiang Ming looked at him contemptuously, knowing in his heart that this Zhao Zhuo was more shameless than himself, and countless times more than himself.

However, it is precisely because he loves to take advantage of him so much that he has the opportunity to engage him.

So he said to Zhao Zhuo: “In this way, you first register all these apps and fill in your personal information, and then you start to borrow from them. You can directly borrow according to the highest amount and how much you can borrow. After taking it out, transfer the money to my card, and then I will help you operate the fund. A week later, I will call you to collect the income and principal!”

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly nodded and complimented: “Brother Jiang Ming, you are so interesting. I am really fortunate to know a friend like you. It seems that following you, my marriage will definitely come soon!”

Jiang Ming said: “Hurry up and get the money out first. I will soon operate a new fund. If you don’t get the money out quickly, you won’t be able to catch this train. Don’t blame me in the future.”

Chapter 980

Zhao Zhuo immediately said: “Brother Jiang Ming, I have seen it on the app just now. They requested that the front and back of the ID card should be uploaded first. My ID card is not here, it is in the dormitory. Don’t worry, it will be the first one after I go back. The thing is to upload ID card information so that the loan can be made!”

“Okay.” Jiang Ming nodded, and while relieved, said: “You must do this as soon as possible. Don’t miss a good opportunity. I will show you a clear way to make you more money. .”

As soon as Zhao Zhuo heard this, he shook with excitement, and accidentally peeed his hand, but he didn’t care about it, so he wiped the trouser leg quickly, turned his face and asked Jiang Ming next to him: “Brother Jiang Ming, what is Ming Way? Brother, beg for advice!”

Jiang Ming said: “It’s very simple, if you can make up 600,000 for me, I can help you earn 600,000 a week, if you can find someone to borrow 1 million more, I can help you earn 1 million more!”

“When you borrow 1 million, you can promise others 200,000 in interest, and others will be very interested. In this way, you can make a net profit of 800,000 in interest difference. Wouldn’t it make you happy?”

“Don’t talk about the 300,000 gift at that time, even a down payment for a three-bedroom apartment is enough.”

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, he was suddenly excited.

However, he didn’t know for a while, where he should borrow so much money.

After all, he is an orphan with no relatives and no reason. Who would want to lend him so much money?

Seeing that he was a little worried, Jiang Ming knew that he must be considering this issue, so he deliberately gave him an idea, saying: “In fact, you can go to your girlfriend and tell your girlfriend that you have the inside story to make money. The news, as long as you invest 1 million, you can earn 200,000 interest in a week!”

“Let her ask her mother, your future mother-in-law, if she has interest. If your future mother-in-law is interested, she will not only give you 1 million, but also when she gets 200,000 interest, she will feel that Your future son-in-law is very good and very capable.”

“In this way, you not only earn an interest margin of 800,000, but also win the favor of your future mother-in-law, killing two birds with one stone!”

Zhao Zhuo immediately became excited.

He has been looked down upon by his future mother-in-law, and now he finally has a chance to exhale!

So he immediately said, “Brother Jiang Ming, don’t worry. After I go back tonight, I will call my girlfriend to make it clear.”

Jiang Ming nodded, put on his pants, didn’t even wash his hands, and said to Zhao Zhuo: “I’ll go to the front desk, you go back first.”

Zhao Zhuo didn’t wash his hands either. He hurried over and asked with concern, “Brother Jiang Ming, what are you going to do at the front desk? Hasn’t the account been settled in advance?”

Jiang Ming said impatiently: “I have something wrong, you can go back, don’t worry about me.”

Zhao Zhuo nodded immediately, and said respectfully: “That’s OK, Brother Jiang Ming, I’ll go back first, to be honest, that champagne is really good, I haven’t had enough, hehe.”

Jiang Ming hummed a laugh, and thought to himself that the he was the f*cking rag, and it was a super rag that couldn’t take enough advantage of.

But he likes this kind of rag without IQ. This kind of rag is really easy to cheat.

Immediately, he left the bathroom and walked to the front desk humming a little song.

After arriving at the front desk, he took out his business card and handed it to the waiter at the front desk. He said with an expression of force: “The table No. 03 in the lobby is

the table that consumed 200,000. Give me an invoice. Follow the company name on my business card."

The waiter hurriedly said: "I'm sorry, sir, the invoice for your table has been issued by a gentleman just now."

"What?!" Jiang Ming felt dizzy and blurted out, "Who opened it?"

The waiter said: "It was opened by a gentleman named Wade, called Charlie, should he be with you?"

"f*ck!"

When Jiang Ming heard this, his blood surged!

Charlie drove the invoice away, so he couldn't be reimbursed!

Doesn't that mean that instead of making money from this meal, he also lost 100,000? !

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and roared: "It's Charlie again!"

Chapter 981

The invoice is the only proof of reimbursement.

Because of this, Jiang Ming was furious after hearing that the invoice was driven away by Charlie.

He just waited for this invoice to go to the company for reimbursement. If Charlie doesn't hand in the invoice, not only would he not earn money for his meal, but he would also lose 100,000. Isn't that making him worse?

Thinking of this, he rushed back to the dinner table angrily, and when he saw Charlie he asked, "Charlie, did you go to the front desk to secretly issue an invoice? Hurry up and hand me the invoice!"

Charlie said indifferently: “This meal is the money we spent. What happened to my invoice? After all, I have 100,000 here. You won’t forget it?”

“You…” Jiang Ming was choked with speechlessness. After a while, he could only say angrily: “You don’t work or start a company. What do you do with invoices?”

Charlie said with a smile: “You don’t know many restaurants nowadays. They deliberately refuses to issue invoices to guests. If he does not issue invoices, the state tax authorities will not know how much money he has made. In this case, he does not have to contribute to the country or Pay taxes.”

After that, Charlie looked around and said to everyone: “However, as law-abiding citizens of the country, paying taxes according to the law is our obligation. It is also our obligation to supervise the hotel to pay taxes in accordance with the law. Am I right!”

Everyone nodded.

Xiaofen said: “The restaurants are the most thief. If you don’t issue invoices, they won’t have to pay taxes at all. They must issue invoices in accordance with the law before they can pay taxes to the treasury.”

Zhao Hao agrees and said: “The catering industry is still very profitable. It is impossible to justify tax evasion and tax theft.”

Zhao Zhuo on the side laughed and said: “You can also talk to the hotel. If it doesn’t issue a ticket, it will give you a part of the discount, or send you some drinks. I usually go to the restaurant for dinner. If they don’t invoice me, they asked them if I want a Coke, anyway, I can’t suffer.”

Charlie snorted: “Zhao Zhuo, Zhao Zhuo, you are still smart! I want to learn more from you!”

Zhao Zhuo thought that Charlie was complimenting him, snorted, and said, “Tell you, this is the wisdom of life.”

Jiang Ming looked at Charlie with a dark face, and said coldly: “Don’t talk about that useless, it’s useless if you want an invoice, give me the invoice!”

"Why?" Charlie asked coldly, "I want an invoice to be useless, can it be useful if you want an invoice? We all come out for dinner, don't you still want to take the invoice to the company for reimbursement?"

Jiang Ming was suddenly caught up in what Charlie said. He was a little flustered on the surface, and hurriedly said: "You're so f*cking nonsense, I think the same as you, I have issued an invoice so that the hotel can pay taxes according to law! "

Charlie nodded, gave a thumbs up, and said, "I didn't expect that Jiang Ming, you are also such a responsible citizen! Not bad, not bad, I give you a thumbs up."

As he said, he took out the invoice from his pocket and said: "This invoice is written on my personal head, which means that this item cannot be reimbursed, but as long as the invoice is issued, the restaurant will pay taxes, so Jiang Ming You don't have to worry about it. The tax they should pay for this meal is 200,000.

Jiang Ming was anxious and blurted out: "Who told you to raise your head personally?!"

The invoice was issued and the head was raised. Even if I get this invoice, I couldn't use it for reimbursement. It seemed that Jiang Mingqi's lungs would explode.

Charlie said with a smile at this time: "You didn't say that you can't issue invoices. Besides, as I said just now, this meal is half of you and half of me. Everyone has the right to issue invoices. Pay attention to one first come first."

With that, Charlie said with a magnificent expression: "Well, let's not invoice for anyone, who didn't invoice. This is a trivial matter. Anyway, this meal is for everyone to eat instead of asking for it. Everyone will look for the company or someone for reimbursement after eating. I will tear off this invoice in front of everyone. Don't ask for either of us. Isn't that okay?"

Before Jiang Ming came back to his senses, Charlie immediately tore up the invoice.

Seeing this invoice torn to pieces by Charlie, Jiang Ming felt his heart dripping with blood.

It's over, this is over, this meal was worth 100,000!

Chapter 982

He originally wanted to earn 100,000, but he didn't expect to lose 100,000. This meal is really a big loss!

Jiang Ming had the desire to die in his heart, and he was quite good at first. He bought a new Mercedes-Benz with five people and six people, but he didn't expect that after meeting Charlie today, he all fall into it.

Therefore, he could not wait to stab Charlie to death so as to relieve his hatred.

Charlie intended to stimulate him again at this time, so he poured a glass of champagne, handed it to him, and said with a smile: "Come on, Brother Jiang Ming, I toast you a glass."

Jiang Ming said angrily: "I don't want to drink with you!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't be so angry. After all, this wine was bought by you. If you don't drink it, you will waste it."

When Jiang Ming heard this, his whole body trembled with anger.

Charlie was right, this wine was indeed bought with his money, he spent 100,000 on this meal!

Living so big, when did he spend so much money on a meal?

It's simply the rhythm of eating bankruptcy!

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming burst into tears, took the wine glass, and drank it dull and angry!

He bought them with his money, so he would drink more if he said, otherwise it would be cheaper for others.

However, there is still a bigger problem before him, that is, how to make money.

If Zhao Zhuo listened to him, and if he went back at night and used all the loan apps, it was estimated that he would be able to draw four to five million, plus his own deposit of hundreds of thousands, so it shouldn't be a big problem to make up 600,000.

As for whether he can fool his future mother-in-law, he has no idea about this.

It seems that he can only pray to the sky, and pray that this Zhao Zhuo will be able to fool himself!

After Charlie let Jiang Ming slumped, he didn't bother to continue to care about this person. It was estimated that this meal cost 100,000, which should make him pain for a long time, and he will definitely not dare to pretend to be forced.

Recalling the scenes in the orphanage before, he couldn't help asking Aunt Lena, "Aunt Lena, how is the situation in the orphanage now?"

Upon mentioning this topic, Aunt Lena looked sad and sighed and said: "The situation is not so good. The main reason is that there are more and more children and our financial pressure is increasing."

As she said, she sighed again and said: "Some time ago, our Aurous Hill police have successively uncovered many cases of child trafficking and rescued many children who were abducted. Many of them are being fostered by our welfare because they cannot find their biological parents. In the hospital, a lot of pressure was suddenly increased, but there is no way. It is our duty and obligation to rescue these abducted children. It is just that the milk powder money for these children is very high. The staff of the welfare institute now collects thousands. I'm supporting it and I'm applying for funding..."

Charlie couldn't help but feel distressed when he thought of the children he saw in the orphanage in the afternoon.

These children, because they were abducted by human traffickers, were in a more pitiful situation than ordinary orphans, so he planned to donate a sum of money to the orphanage to deal with the problems of these children.

So, he opened his mouth and said to Aunt Lena: "Aunt Lena, you should think more about the children in the orphanage, so let me personally donate 1 million first!"

When these words came out, everyone was stunned!

one million? This is simply an astronomical figure for these orphanage friends!

This is, Charlie looked at Jiang Ming, who was dumbfounded, and said: “Jiang Ming, you are doing so well now. You are driving a Mercedes and Phaeton. Don’t forget that you were raised by the orphanage. Don’t you donate some money to the orphanage now?”

Chapter 983

When Jiang Ming heard that Charlie said that he would donate one million, he naturally didn’t believe 10,000. He sneered and said, “Charlie, you brag about not writing drafts. You donated one million to the orphanage, saying that you would die and suffer. Don’t admit it yet, can you give out a million?”

Charlie said lightly: “Since I have said it, I will definitely honor it. I can’t do the same as you, find a place to get out of a car accident!”

Jiang Ming knew that Charlie was deliberately mocking him, and when he thought about the crash, he hated it.

He knew that this was the case. He really didn’t want to make a fool of himself. He would donate a car in a big deal. Is it better than now?

Look at how heavy the loss is now!

However, he still didn’t believe that Charlie could donate 1 million.

So he sneered and said: “Don’t think I don’t know what virtue you are now, a live-in son-in-law who depends on his wife to raise, how can you get so much money to grab the bank?”

Ronnel on the side also said to help: “Charlie, don’t put on a swollen face to fill a fat man. What is the meaning of pretending? Do whatever you can do as much as you can. Don’t go bankrupt just to pretend. Come on us again!”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “You don’t care whether I rob the bank or something. I can still take out one million in total, but you, if I can donate one million, how much do you donate?”

Jiang Ming laughed and said: “If you can donate 1 million, I can donate 10 million. Who can brag about it? You just have a long mouth, right?”

The whole table burst into laughter.

Because everyone felt that Charlie was dying to face and suffer.

To say that Charlie donated one hundred and eighty thousand, some people believe that, after all, his wife is very good and also used a BMW, and the family should not be short of this money.

But to say donate one million is a bit unrealistic, even selling that BMW is not enough!

Among these people, only Aunt Lena, Xiaofen and his wife Claire can truly trust Charlie.

Aunt Lena and Xiaofen both knew Charlie’s character. If something was unsure, he would definitely not say it.

As for Claire, she was already quite familiar.

Charlie usually shows people a feng shui, can earn more than two million back, and donate one million to the orphanage at once, which is also a breeze.

But she asked Charlie in a low voice: “Charlie, are you carrying me again and secretly showing others Feng Shui?”

Charlie nodded, and said with a hippie smile: “It’s Aunt’s son, Paul, this guy brought the law firm to our Aurous Hill, right? Asked me to have a look at Feng Shui, and I went.”

Claire said embarrassingly: “You lie to acquaintances too? Is it appropriate?”

“How can this be called a lie?” Charlie said earnestly: “You think I would?!”

Claire was helpless and asked, “How much did you ask for?”

Charlie smiled: “One million.”

Claire rubbed her temples: “You are so dark… there are so many more acquaintances…”

In fact, Claire didn’t know that Paul gave Charlie 10 million in total.

However, this 10 million was given in two penalties.

First gave a check for 1 million.

Then he made up another check for 9 million.

Charlie originally thought that even if all 10 million were donated to the orphanage, it didn’t really matter.

Chapter 984

But the point is, he rashly puts out 10 million, so many people watching, it is really hard to explain.

It is not easy to explain to Claire, after all, the number is too big, and the number of 1 million is more reasonable.

So Charlie looked at Jiang Ming and smiled faintly: “If I can really put out 1 million, would you really donate 10 million?”

“Yes!” Jiang Ming said almost without thinking, arrogantly: “If you can spend 1 million, then I won’t have a problem with 100 million!”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Wait a moment, I will take a video to testify.”

After all, smiled and said to everyone, “Please take out your phone and take a video as a testimony!”

When he heard such a good show, he took out mobile phone and turned on the video recording function.

Charlie said calmly: “I, Charlie, voluntarily donate 1 million to Aurous Hill Welfare Institute. As long as I donate this 1 million, Jiang Ming next to me is willing to donate 10 million. Today, please be a witness here. If either of us repents, we would be spurned and despised by the entire Chinese people!”

Jiang Ming sneered: “Okay, but you have to take out 1 million first. As long as you take out the 1 million, I will donate 10 million immediately!”

Killing Jiang Ming, Jiang Ming didn’t believe that Charlie could really spend 1 million.

It is estimated that the 100,000 spent on eating just now was the money he had saved for several years.

Charlie directly took out his shabby wallet and found two checks Paul gave him.

He kept a mindful eye this time, first saw the amount of the check clearly, and confirmed that he was holding the 1 million one, and then took out the check.

After taking out the check, he directly handed it to Aunt Lena and said: “Aunt Lena, this cash check can be exchanged for 1 million cash at the bank at any time, please accept it.”

Jiang Ming curled his mouth and sneered unremittingly: “Just take out a piece of torn paper and say it’s a cash check of 1 million. What are you kidding me?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Do you not believe it? Check it if you do not believe it!”

Jiang Ming sneered: “Of course I don’t believe it. When I was a kid, I played Monopoly Chess. A toy banknote was worth d*mn millions. Or should I take a few from it to donate? Besides, I’m not from a bank. People, how do I know how to verify the authenticity of a check?”

Charlie smiled helplessly and nodded: “Since you won’t give up until the Yellow River, if you don’t see the coffin or cry, then I will fulfill your wish.”

After all, he took out his phone and called Paul.

Paul answered the phone and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade.”

Charlie smiled and said: “Paul, sorry to trouble you.”

Paul hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, please speak.”

Charlie said, “The one million check you gave me was lost by me and may not be exchanged. So can you please transfer me the 1 million cash directly? When I find the check, I will return the check to you.”

Paul smiled: “Yes, you can give me an account, and I can transfer it to you now. If you can find the check, you don’t have to return it to me!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Paul, you are really particular about what you do. I admire you very much.”

Paul smiled and said, “Mr. Wade, you are too polite. Give me your account. I will send you now.”

Charlie said: “You directly check the donation account of the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute, and then transfer the 1 million to the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute’s account.”

Paul asked in surprise: “Mr. Wade, are you going to donate to the orphanage?”

“Yes.” Charlie said lightly: “I grew up in this orphanage.”

Paul immediately said, “That’s it! Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will transfer the money to the orphanage now. I will transfer 2 million and the remaining 1 million is my little care!”

Chapter 985

Charlie didn’t expect that when he said he would donate to the orphanage, Paul also donated 1 million.

He wanted to tell him that this is not necessary, but Paul has hung up the phone over there.

Seeing that the phone had been hung up, Charlie had no choice but to put it away. At the same time, he felt more and more that Paul, this kid, was indeed on the road, and he would have the opportunity to take him in the future.

After hanging up the phone, Charlie said to Aunt Lena, “Aunt Lena, my friend will immediately transfer the money to our orphanage’s account. Please tell the financial institution of our orphanage and pay attention to the account information, but the amount is not 1 million.”

Jiang Ming didn’t wait for Charlie to finish speaking, he laughed and said: “Haha Charlie, you are confessing, shouldn’t you just let your friends donate 10,000, then you are really embarrassed! Don’t forget that everyone is still recording.”

Charlie sneered and said, “Could you not be so anxious and wait until I have finished speaking before you speak up?”

Jiang Ming waved his hand and said loudly: “You say it, let you say it, you say it aloud, say it for everyone!”

Charlie ignored him, looking at Aunt Lena and said seriously: “Aunt Lena, the amount is indeed not 1 million, but 2 million, because my friend heard that I want to donate to the orphanage, he also added 1 million. “

Everyone was surprised!

What kind of friend is this? They heard that his friend is donating, and he is donating 1 million, so he also donated 1 million?

This person is not sick, or else he is too rich and burnt!

Or Charlie bragging.

Jiang Ming sneered and said: “Charlie, but more and more admire your bragging ability, Your excellency collapsed in front of the front, and did not change the color, said that a person like you, you are really a person doing big things!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t jump to conclusions in a hurry. Otherwise, how can you step down after the money arrives?”

Jiang Ming said coldly: “Save it, this kind of awesomeness won’t last too long. If the money doesn’t reach the account later, where do you put this face?”

As soon as this was finished, Aunt Lena received a call.

She saw that it was a call from the finance department, and hurriedly said: “It is the finance department of our orphanage who called me. Could it be that Charlie’s donation has arrived?”

“Cut!” Jiang Ming said with a curled lips: “It may be there by then, but it will only be ten to twenty thousand at most, not more.”

Aunt Lena answered the phone, turned on the speaker, and asked: “Hey, Accountant, is there anything wrong? Calling so late?”

Accountant’s voice came from the other end of the phone. She was very excited and said: “Sister Lena, I just received a text message. Someone made 2 million donations to the charity account of our orphanage!”

Aunt Lena exclaimed: “Is it here so soon?!”

Accountant hurriedly asked: “Aunt Lena, do you know the situation of the 2 million? Who is so generous? Donated so much money to us?”

Aunt Lena said excitedly: “It’s Charlie! Do you remember Charlie from our orphanage?”

“Charlie?!” Accountant exclaimed: “Really it was Charlie’s donation? My God, Charlie is really promising now!”

Aunt Lena was also very pleased and said: “Charlie has heard that in our orphanage recently arrived so many children. Knowing that we are in financial difficulties, so he donated a million!”

“And his friends also donated one million for his face, a total of 2 million!”

The other party said excitedly: “Oh, this time we can really relax. We can buy some delicious food for the children, and we can buy some new clothes for the children when it is cold, and then we can enjoy the play in our orphanage. The facilities can be changed. Those amusement facilities have been used many years ago!”

Everyone present was stunned.

Chapter 986

Especially Jiang Ming, even more dazed.

what’s the situation? 2 million really arrived?

Isn’t Charlie a stinking son-in-law who eats soft rice? Where does he get so much money? !

Others also realized that they had underestimated Charlie before. They really didn’t expect that even though Charlie was a son-in-law, he actually had so much energy.

Not only can he donate 1 million scary things at his fingertips, his friend, he heard that he donated 1 million, and he has no relatives with the orphanage, but he is willing to donate 1 million more. What kind of friend is this? So awesome?

At this moment, Charlie stood up, looked at Jiang Ming with a shocked and flustered face, and said: “Jiang Ming, everyone’s mobile phones may still be recording images. Now my 1 million has already arrived, your 10 million. Well, when will it arrive?”

Jiang Ming was completely confused at this time, let alone let him donate 10 million, he may not even be able to get 100,000 now.

And more importantly, he still has a big hole waiting for him to fill in. If he can’t fill this big hole, he may be broken into pieces.

Thinking of this, Jiang Ming was also very clear that he would not be able to win anyway, and he had already lost his face today, and he couldn’t get it back if he wanted to go back.

So his old face was stubborn, and he said to Charlie: “Charlie, since you are so rich, it’s better to take it out and let me help you manage your finances. I can double it in a week!”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Why? Don’t you donate 10 million?”

Jiang Ming said embarrassingly: “You are joking, even if I am a good mess, I don’t have that much money. Today, I didn’t know Your excellency. Please forgive me and don’t be like me.”

Others sneered and said: “Jiang Ming, you are too much. Charlie has already donated 1 million. Even Charlie’s friends have donated 1 million. You should also cash in. Isn’t it a promise? Even if you don’t have 10 million, even if you donate 1 million, it’s fair enough!”

Jiang Ming’s face was very ugly, but even now, even if his face was flushed from the beat, he didn’t dare to pretend to be forced.

After all, these people have made videos. If he still keeps pretending to be compelling at this time, then this video will be released, and he will really have no face in the future.

So he had no choice but to fight, slapped himself a few times, and said guiltily: “I admit, I am damned, I pretend to be forced, I don’t have so much money but I have a swollen face to fill a fat man, I’m sorry!”

When he said this, Jiang Ming was very depressed.

He felt that, just now, Zhao Zhuo, who was also about to talk to his own financial investment fund, and one or two other small partners, saw that he was exposed now, and he would definitely not play with him again.

In this way, he really doesn’t know where to go to get money to buy the Phaeton for Ma Zhongliang.

Thinking of this, he had no face to stay here anymore, hurriedly got up, and said in a panic: “Sorry, everyone, I have something to do, I will go…”

After speaking, he got up and ran out.

Seeing his embarrassed look when he ran away, everyone felt disgusted. He just pretended to be so slippery, and now he ran away like a dog! The money was not donated, which is really disgusting.

Seeing him running away, Zhao Hao couldn't help sighing, "Charlie, you shouldn't let him run! You should hold him here and force him to donate the money!"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "Then I have become a wicked person? It's okay, let him go, the wicked have their own wickedness."

Zhao Zhuo, who loves to take advantage, saw Jiang Ming run away, and his heart was tense.

As soon as he left, Ronnel, the dog-legged man before Jiang Ming, said contemptuously: "I can see through this Jiang Ming, he loves to pretend! d*mn, he hit someone else's Phaeton and knelt on the ground and cried like a dog. Here, he still has the face to say that Phaeton belongs to him. It's really rubbish. I must draw a line with this stupid guy in the future!"

Everyone was shocked and hurriedly asked: "He hit someone else's Phaeton? What is going on?!"

Chapter 987

Seeing that everyone was very interested in the collision with the Phaeton, Ronnel eloquently explained the whole series of Jiang Ming's crash.

When everyone heard this, they were shocked to speak.

Everyone can't imagine that Jiang Ming's face would be so thick. It was obviously that he had hit someone else's car, and he could still hold someone else's car key and boast that he had a Phaeton.

This incident subverted everyone's views and impressions of Jiang Ming.

However, Zhao Zhuo, who got up to chase Jiang Ming, just missed this wonderful story.

He chased Jiang Ming all the way out of the hotel. Seeing Jiang Ming went to the parking lot, he hurriedly chased him.

Jiang Ming didn't know that Zhao Zhuo was chasing him all the way, he angrily opened the door of Ma Zhongliang's Phaeton and sat in.

At this time, a figure suddenly appeared outside the car window.

Jiang Ming was taken aback, but when he took a closer look, it was Zhao Zhuo with a flattering smile on his face.

He put down the car window, looked at Zhao Zhuo coldly, and asked, "What's the matter with you?"

Zhao Zhuo smiled and said, "Brother Jiang Ming, when you came just now, you drove a Mercedes-Benz. Why did you suddenly become a Volkswagen? This is the Phaeton, the interior is really luxurious!"

Jiang Ming said, "Didn't I tell you? There was a rear-end collision on the way here, and the Mercedes-Benz could not be driven, so I asked the driver to drive the Phaeton over."

Zhao Zhuo gave a thumbs up in admiration, and knelt down and said: "Brother Jiang Ming, you are really amazing. Compared with you, our little friends in the orphanage are really embarrassed!"

As he said, he praised again: "Brother Jiang Ming, you really are a great person, able to bend and stretch, unlike Charlie, a stupid idiot who threw a million to the orphanage in vain for a gamble! It's really a brain disease!"

At this moment, Jiang Ming suddenly felt a little magical.

He thought that after he lost the bet with Charlie, he must have been exposed in front of all his friends.

But he didn't expect that only Zhao Zhuo would kneel behind his a** and lick him.

It seems that this buddy is determined to make money for him.

Jiang Ming finally breathed a sigh of relief. It seems that he still retains the last ray of life. This ray of life lies in Zhao Zhuo!

So Jiang Ming said: “Do you still want me to help you with the fund?”

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly nodded and said, “That’s for sure, Brother Jiang Ming, whether I can marry a daughter-in-law depends on you.”

Jiang Ming nodded and said lightly: “Get in the car.”

Zhao Zhuo asked in surprise, “Where are we going?”

Jiang Ming said, “Didn’t you bring your ID card? I will drive you to your dormitory now, and get all the loan apps out first. I will help you operate the fund tomorrow morning.”

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, his excitement was overwhelming, and he blurted out, “Brother Jiang Ming, you are so interesting!”

After speaking, he immediately went around to the co-pilot, opened the door and sat in.

Jiang Ming started the car and drove the car to the dormitory of their unit under Zhao Zhuo’s guidance.

Zhao Zhuo’s work unit is a printing factory in the suburbs. He works very hard. He works 6 days a week, and his monthly salary is just over 3,000.

With such a small salary, he can save more than 100,000, which shows that Zhao Zhuo’s usual life is hard.

After Jiang Ming came to Zhao Zhuo’s dormitory, Zhao Zhuo invited him to sit down in the only chair, and hurriedly took out his ID card, then opened the loan apps to upload information one by one and apply for loans.

Chapter 988

He found that the interest rates of these loan apps were very high, and some even reached seven out of seven and thirteen, which is just one week. If you want to borrow 70,000 from them, you will have to repay 130,000 in one week!

This interest alone has nearly doubled.

Zhao Zhuo couldn't help asking Jiang Ming with some worry: "Brother Jiang Ming, the interest rates of these loan apps are too high, and they are all equal to your financial management income. If I borrow money from here to manage financial affairs, wouldn't it be helpful for all these apps? Will it work?"

Jiang Ming waved his hand indifferently, and said with a smile: "Don't worry, the loan apps I recommend to you are all operated by my friends. You seem to have high interest rates, but in fact, I will call them. The interest can be eliminated!"

After that, Jiang Ming said again: "The reason why such a high interest rate is displayed on the app is because they must ensure that all users look the same on the surface, but the actual operation is much more complicated. Understand, just listen to my arrangements."

Zhao Zhuo has been hanging around for half his life, and he has never seen any money, nor has he seized any opportunity to make money, so he now regards Jiang Ming as his only life-saving straw.

Therefore, he just wanted to catch him tightly, without any doubt about his words.

As a result, Zhao Zhuo, under the supervision of Jiang Ming, borrowed nearly 500,000 from more than a dozen loan apps.

He did not calculate how much interest is needed for this 500,000.

Because Jiang Ming told him that he didn't need to pay the 500,000 one cent in interest.

After that, Zhao Zhuo transferred the money from the loan and all his deposits, which totaled 620,000 in total, to Jiang Ming.

This person who would rather take advantage of death did not expect that because of his love to take advantage, a huge pit had already trapped him.

Jiang Ming got 620,000 and was very excited.

However, the money was not enough for him to solve his troubles.

Because he lost 100,000 for his meal today, and now there is at least a shortfall of five to six hundred thousand.

So he immediately said to Zhao Zhuo: “Hurry up and give your girlfriend a call and tell her you have a financial channel that can earn 20 a week. Ask her mother if she would like to buy some financial management from you.”

Zhao Zhuo nodded hurriedly, and then called his girlfriend.

As soon as the call was made, Zhao Zhuo immediately said excitedly: “What are you doing, Juan?”

His girlfriend on the other end of the phone made a weird hum and said, “I…I…I’m at home, ah…what’s wrong… …what?”

Zhao Zhuo heard the strange hum and felt a little surprised, so he subconsciously asked: “Juan, what is your voice over there?”

Zhao Zhuo’s girlfriend said, “Oh, I…I have a backache and I am a bit uncomfortable. I am practicing waist twisting on the bed…”

As she said, she let out a soft snort of pain and enjoyment.

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly asked with concern: “Juan, are you okay? If you have a waist injury, don’t practice twisting your waist anymore. If it gets worse, you will be in trouble.”

There was a creaking sound on the other end of the phone, as if the mattress was constantly being hit hard.

Jiang Ming on the side was extremely shocked.

Because he has already heard that the other party’s voice is not right, there is a possibility of 99, this girl is having something like that with other men!

But this Zhao Zhuo's forehead is so green, why doesn't it feel at all?

Couldn't he notice it?

Although this person is too greedy for petty and cheap, he is not so lacking in IQ, right?

Chapter 989

At this moment, that Juan on the other side of the phone suddenly uttered a very strange scream, which made Jiang Ming feel the blood rushing straight down.

He was so familiar with this sound, isn't this the sound a woman makes when she is happiest?

At this time, Zhao Zhuo felt very distressed and said, "Good dear, since you are so uncomfortable, then stop practicing. If it gets worse, you will feel distressed."

The Juan's voice groaned unbearably, and hurriedly asked him: "Zhao Zhuo, are you…are you okay? If you want nothing…then… …. Then I'll hang up first, I…I'm training at the most critical moment here, and I can't stop, ah… once I stop, It will waste all the work… .."

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly said proudly: "Juan, let me tell you the good news. I have a good buddy who has given me a clear path. He can introduce me to a wealth management fund, which can generate 20 income in one week. Would you like to ask if your mother is interested?"

Juan blurted out: "Zhao Zhuo, you have no brains, right? What is the current economic situation? Your annualized income is less than 3, so if you have friends, you have 20 in a week. Revenue channel? What the h*ll is it?"

Zhao Zhuo became anxious when he heard this, and blurted out: "Juan, my friend is amazing. He drives the Phaeton. Did you know that the Phaeton? Volkswagen's most expensive car is more than 2 million. Inviting us to dinner today, a meal cost 100,000."

Juan scolded contemptuously: "You can still know such a rich person, and you can still get 100,000 for a meal. Do you think I am a child and believe anything?"

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly said: “Juan, what I’m telling you is the truth. I will tell you that I will be able to afford the betrothal soon, and I will be able to make enough money soon, and you will never have to spend every day selling cigarettes and e-cigarette cartridges in the circle of friends! I will treat you well in the future, support you, and let you live a good life.”

When the other party heard this, she immediately said angrily: “Why? I listen to what you mean, you look down on my Mom? What happened to me selling cigarettes and electronic cigarettes? I can easily earn 5000 a month, occasionally If you meet a generous customer, if I please him, I may receive more than 10,000 a month, and you don’t even have 3,000 in a month’s salary. You still brag about raising me and letting me live a good life?”

Zhao Zhuo said emotionally: “Juan, I don’t look down on you. I think that the things you sell are smuggled goods, which is always not a way. What if you are caught by the police someday?

Juan said angrily: “You’re so f*cking cursing me here, hurry up and hang up now!”

After speaking, she immediately hung up the phone.

Zhao Zhuo looked at Jiang Ming with some embarrassment, and blurted out: “I’m sorry, my girlfriend may not believe you a little bit, but she hasn’t seen you this time. If she had seen you, she must I’ll believe you! Or let’s make some time tomorrow and I will show you to meet her, you tell her the details in person!”

Jiang Ming waved his hand immediately and blurted out: “Farewell, farewell! Let’s forget about it. She doesn’t believe it. It can only prove that she has no idea with the money, and we should not force it.”

In fact, Jiang Ming knew very well in his heart that just by listening to Juan on the phone, he knew that this woman was definitely not a fuel-efficient lamp.

She is able to cheat on other men while answering her boyfriend’s phone calls, and also scolds her boyfriend like a idiot. Is such a sturdy and fearless gameplay ordinary people? This shows that this girl must be very powerful!

Among other things, as far as her broken mouth is concerned, it is estimated that one can count as ten!

If she really met him and he let her know that Zhao Zhuo had given him 620,000, then she would definitely try her best to get the money back.

So he cleared his throat, looked at Zhao Zhuo with some embarrassment, and asked tentatively, “How long have you known your girlfriend?”

Chapter 990

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly said: “We have known each other for three years and have been together for two years.”

Jiang Ming asked again: “Then how did you two meet?”

Zhao Zhuo smiled and said: “At that time, I wanted to enter a company, and I needed to ask people to do things, and they asked me to take two soft China.”

“I wondered how expensive this soft China is. One piece is several hundred and two pieces are more than one thousand. Then I wanted to look for it and see if anyone could sell it cheaper, but I searched it online, hey, There is really a cheap one, Juan! She sells smuggled soft China, only two hundred!”

After listening to Jiang Ming, his face was extremely embarrassed, and he asked, “Excellent, I ask you, where are Chinese cigarettes made?”

Zhao Zhuo subconsciously said: “China.”

Jiang Ming nodded and said, “Why can you buy Chinese-made cigarettes in China, but still smuggled?”

Zhao Zhuo frowned and said, “Hey, Brother Jiang Ming, what you said is really interesting. I don’t think I understand. Maybe Juan has some other channels?”

Jiang Ming sighed and asked, “I’ll ask you again, you bought two pieces of Soft China from your girlfriend, and they were smuggled. Then finally, did you get the job done?”

“No.” As soon as Zhao Zhuo thought of this, he said distressedly: “At that time, the cigarette was passed, and then there was no more information. Later, I called and asked people, but he blocked my phone. This is what happened. Now I still remember that on the fifteenth day of the lunar new year, I have to buy twos of paper money and burn it on the side of the road, cursing the fool who lied to me two cigarettes to die sooner.”

“You’re really a god…” Jiang Ming rubbed his temples, and he finally knew why Zhao Zhuo was so hanging.

So he asked: “Excellent, you have been with your girlfriend for two years, have you had any relationship?”

Zhao Zhuo blushed and said shyly: “I want it to happen, but it hasn’t happened yet. Juan told me that she wants to save her most precious first night until the day of her wedding, and I respect her decision.”

Jiang Ming scratched his hair and asked him: “Then you didn’t hear what was wrong with the sound she made when she called? Under what circumstances would a woman make such a sound? Ah, the sound of the creaking mattress, think about it carefully, think about the Japanese movies you may have seen, the ones with few people and simple scenes, usually the ones with one man and one woman.”

Jiang Ming wanted to click on Zhao Zhuo. He felt that he was just talking about it. It’s impossible for Zhao Zhuo to understand it?

But he didn’t expect that after hearing his problem, Zhao Zhuo said with a serious face: “Of course a woman would make such a sound when her waist was twisted and she needed to practice her waist in bed.”

After that, Zhao Zhuo said distressedly: “It’s a pity that my dormitory is too far from her home, otherwise I will buy two packs of plasters and send them to her.”

Jiang Ming sneered and said: “Also buy a hairy plaster, just buy two boxes of Yuting, otherwise there may be something wrong.”

“What?” Zhao Zhuo hurriedly asked, “What is Yuting? Is it for waist treatment? Isn’t it good? Is it expensive? How much is a box?”

“Come on.” Jiang Ming waved his hand and said: “You can stay at home first, I have to go, I will handle the fund business as soon as possible. If no accident, you can get the money after a week!”

Chapter 991

The heartless Jiang Ming, when he left Zhao Zhuo’s dormitory, suddenly felt a little guilty for him.

He thinks that people like Zhao Zhuo, although hateful, are really pitiful.

He is an orphan without a father and no mother. After so many years of hard work, he hasn’t come up with anything. In the end, he found a girlfriend.

If he knew that his girlfriend was enjoying herself under other men when his girlfriend called and scolded him, what kind of mood would he be in?

Moreover, he just emptied all of his wealth.

He was also given a loan of more than 500,000, all of which were usury without exception.

It is estimated that in a week, he will have to pay back at least one million.

It is estimated that after a month, he will have at least several million.

By that time, he might be desperate, right?

However, he is also a mud bodhisattva crossing the river, and he cannot protect himself.

No way, if one of the two people must die, he hopes that the other person will die.

Moreover, he hasn’t gone ashore yet!

If you want to go ashore, at least you have to get hundreds of thousands more.

Thinking of this, he no longer sympathized with Zhao Zhuo.

Regardless of him, let's live alive.

At this moment, at the dining table of the Hyatt Hotel, Jiang Ming has become the target of the thousands.

Even the few followers before him all hated him one by one.

While everyone looked down on Jiang Ming, they admired Charlie very much.

After all, he can donate 1 million to the orphanage at his fingertips, certainly not just 1 million.

Everyone realized that they had looked down on Charlie before.

In order to curry favor with Charlie, many people kept saying kind words, toasting him, complimenting him, and even kneeling and licking him.

Charlie didn't have any arrogance, but he was not too humble. He always maintained a calm mentality, which made people feel a little unpredictable.

Zhao Hao has been waiting for everyone to finish Charlie's praise. He picked up a glass of wine and said seriously: "Charlie, thank you for all this for the orphanage, I toast you a glass!"

Charlie looked at him and nodded gently.

Chapter 992

Apart from Xiaofen and Aunt Lena, Zhao Hao was the first person to toast to him because he had donated money to the orphanage.

Those other people, they toast to him, not because he donated money to the orphanage, but because they find that he seem to be rich.

These are two completely different starting points. Those who rush to the orphanage to toast are those who really care about the orphanage; those who rush to the orphanage to toast are all hoping to have a relationship with him.

After all, for these friends, it is certainly not easy to donate 1 million to the orphanage at will, and it has far exceeded their cognition.

Charlie and Zhao Hao drank a glass of wine, and Zhao Hao sighed sincerely: “Charlie, I am really pleased to see that you can have today! I felt that you are different from each of us, and Knowing why, I thought you were great at that time, and I thought you would be promising in the future! I didn’t expect you to be so generous!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “When we two slept on the construction site together, we were very happy to have enough food every day. We were paid every month. We two of us could have extravagance and buy two side dishes. I had a few bottles of beer and a drink in the shed on the construction site. In my opinion, it is already a great satisfaction.”

After a pause, Charlie said again: “Because of that experience, I don’t have too much material requirements now. Eat better, dress better, use better, live better. In fact, it really doesn’t make much sense to me.”

Zhao Hao nodded earnestly and said, “Brother, I understand what you say. We two worked together in the same job back then, but I saved up all the money I earned. I hope that I will be able to turn over as the capital of the salted fish in the future; All the money you earned was donated to the orphanage. At that time, I felt that I might not be as good as you in my life, because your situation is much bigger than mine!”

After all, Zhao Hao sighed softly and laughed at himself: “Facts have proved that I am really nothing.”

Charlie said solemnly: “Brother, don’t be arrogant at any time, as long as you can do it, you are worthy of the world, worthy of your conscience, worthy of yourself, even if your material life is not so good, you are a very happy person.”

As he said, he said again: “Look at this world, how many wealthy people have made their homes by doing bad things, and how many people who have no money are deliberately thinking about stealing, robbing, cheating, and occupying some from others. One thing, there are too few people who can do no harm!”

Claire silently listened to Charlie’s words, and suddenly felt that her image of her husband had become radiant at this moment and in her own mind.

From his donation to the orphanage, to the moment he said such a statement, she was impressed.

Zhao Hao drank a little wine and was a little bit on his head, so he was also a little impulsive at this time. He held Charlie's hand and said with red eyes: "Charlie, I have been muddled for more than 20 years. Today you made me understand. I thought, I shouldn't have left at the beginning. I went to Haicheng because I always thought in my heart that I would stand up, make a fortune, and become a master. In the past few years, I have never thought about giving back and raising. The orphanage I grew up, looking back now, I really feel guilty..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Zhao Hao, people must first take care of themselves, and then take care of the world. If you can't take care of yourself, I don't want you to donate your limited money to the orphanage, so you must take care of yourself first. We are all suffering. Days come, and there is no family, no dependence, only one can rely on. At this time, you must be nice to yourself and let yourself live well first."

Zhao Hao burst into tears and choked up: "Why don't you do it yourself when you persuade me so? I know, when Aunt Lena was sick, you gave all the money you could find to Aunt Lena, that At that time, why didn't you want to let yourself live better first?"

Charlie said awkwardly: "We are in different situations after all. I am married, but you are not."

After speaking, Charlie took Claire's hand and said to Zhao Hao: "All Aurous Hill knows that I am a famous soft rice king. I eat my wife's, drink my wife's, and use my wife's money for everything. I live with my wife and have such a good wife. I don't need to spend a penny, and I can eat and wear warmth. In this case, it's useless to ask for money."

Claire was suddenly held by Charlie, and suddenly some deer bumped into her.

After listening to what Charlie said, she was extremely moved.

She felt that at this moment, she had a little more understanding of her husband.

But at the same time, she also felt that at this moment, she was a little stranger to her husband.

Once upon a time, she thought that her husband was hopeless and ambitious, just a useless person who didn't dare to fight back after being scolded and beaten.

But now, she felt that her husband seemed to be far more profound than the one she imagined!

Chapter 993

When Zhao Hao saw Charlie holding Claire's hand, he showed his affection, and he felt gratified for his good brother.

So he hurriedly poured another glass of wine and said: "Come on, Charlie, good brother, I will toast you two a glass, I wish you better and better relationship, and hope you give birth to an early son!"

Claire blushed all of a sudden, and she felt ashamed when he talked about having an early son.

Charlie said with a smile on his face: "Thank you brother, I will work hard!"

Claire was even more shy. She held one hand, put the other hand under the table, and pinched hard on the inside of his thigh.

Charlie grinned in pain, but didn't dare to scream, so he hurriedly picked up the wine glass and said to Zhao Hao: "Come on, do it!"

After a glass of wine, Charlie suddenly remembered that Zhao Hao was working in Haicheng, and asked: "By the way, Zhao Hao, which company in Haicheng do you work for now? What industry is it? What is your position? ?"

Zhao Hao explained: "I work in a company specializing in the production of lighting equipment in Haicheng. The main position is a salesperson. Our company is under the Tailai Group."

"Tailai Group?" Charlie frowned and asked, "The boss of the Tailai Group should be Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, right?"

Zhao Hao nodded and said with a smile: "You also know Tailai."

Charlie smiled and said: “More than knowing, I have seen him.”

“Really?” Zhao Hao said in surprise: “I usually miss the end of the dragon. Only the people from the group headquarters have the opportunity to see him. People from small zonal ones like us have no chance to see him. Chairman Tailai.”

In Haicheng, Tailai was basically a native emperor, and he had many companies and industries.

The lighting equipment company where Zhao Hao works is actually just a small industry under Tailai, let alone Zhao Hao, even the person in charge of their lighting equipment company did not have the opportunity to see Tailai several times.

Therefore, Zhao Hao felt very shocked and curious about Charlie’s meeting with Tailai.

So he asked: “Charlie, how did you meet our chairman?”

Charlie smiled and said: “A friend had a party before, and I went to attend it. I happened to see him and he was there.”

The first time Charlie saw Tailai, Warnia invited him to look at a piece of jade. At that time, Tailai also had ideas about the piece of jade, and even brought a master to give him a long eye. As a result, the scam was seen through by him.

Later, in Aurous Hill, Tailai also went. Although he had no friendship with him, he had always treated him respectfully.

After all, he is the supreme Nanguang Supreme in the eyes of those metaphysical circles.

Since Zhao Hao works in a company under Tailai, he still has to help him if he can.

So Charlie said to Zhao Hao: “Well, let me call Tailai and let him arrange a new job for you.”

“What?! Do you know Chairman?” Zhao Hao looked at Charlie in shock.

He thought that Charlie had just a chance to meet Chairman Tailai at a party, but 80% of them had no chance to cultivate friendship with the Chairman.

It's not that he despises his brothers. The key is that Chairman's status is noble. After all, he is the richest man in Haicheng. In his eyes, he is really unattainable.

Others couldn't help being shocked when they heard Charlie's words.

Everyone has heard of Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng. Although he is not as powerful as the Song family, he is at least a super rich man worth several tens of billions.

Unexpectedly, Charlie would know such a big man!

Chapter 994

If it were placed half an hour ago, everyone would think Charlie was bragging.

But now, everyone felt that since Charlie said so, then this matter is likely to be true.

Charlie smiled indifferently at this time and said to Zhao Hao: "Although I don't have much friendship with him, Chairman Tailai, is an acquaintances after all. I believe he will give me a bit of face after all."

Having said that, he immediately took out his cell phone, found Tailai's number, and called him directly.

After a while, the call was connected.

Tailai on the other end of the phone said in surprise, "Mr. Wade, why are you free to call me?!"

Charlie smiled lightly and said, "Chairman, you and I haven't seen each other for some time."

Tailai hurriedly said, "Oh, I haven't been to Aurous Hill during this time. Otherwise, I must say hello to Mr. Wade!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Chairman don’t need to be so polite. Actually, I called today for something. I want to ask you.”

A table of people held their breath and looked at Charlie, looking forward to witnessing the miracle moment!

Because almost everyone is an orphan, let alone a richest man with a worth of tens of billions, even an ordinary rich man with a worth of more than ten million will have no chance to meet.

At this time, Tailai hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, if you have anything you want, I will go all out!”

Charlie said: “I have a buddy who grew up together with me. I just learned today that he actually works in a company under your industry, Chairman, so I want to trouble you, can you arrange for him a Future work?”

Tailai was shocked!

He never dreamed that Mr. Wade’s good brother would actually work in his own company.

So he hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, what is your brother’s name? Which company does he work for? Could you please tell me, I will call now to arrange for personnel transfer, and directly transfer your good brother Come to the headquarter of our group!”

Charlie said, “My buddy is called Zhao Hao. He works in a lighting equipment company under your name.”

Tailai hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, wait a minute, I’ll call and ask now!”

After hanging up the phone, Tailai immediately called his secretary, asking him to verify Zhao Hao’s identity in the shortest possible time.

When the secretary reported to him that the lighting equipment company did have this person, Tailai was delighted.

In fact, he has long wanted to find a chance to get close to charlie, but he has been suffering from no chance.

After all, Mr. Wade is a real dragon in the world, and in Aurous Hill, who is awesome, can't play a face-to-face in front of him. Moreover, even a large family like the Song family treats Charlie with respect, so he also knows , he actually have no chance.

However, he never dreamed that this opportunity would suddenly fall from the sky. Mr. Wade's good brother actually worked in his own company. Isn't this a godsend opportunity?

So he immediately called Charlie back and asked, "Mr. Wade, I want to transfer your brother to the headquarters to be my assistant. The annual salary is one million, oh no, two million. I don't know. Are you satisfied?"

Charlie knew that for Tailai, the annual salary of two million was a drop in the bucket.

However, for Zhao Hao, it would be less than ten or twenty years of struggle, and it may not even reach such a height in his lifetime.

He hummed with satisfaction, and said: "Then this matter will be hard for you, Chairman, it is best to send a notice to my brother now, so that he can be happy sooner."

Tailai didn't dare to refuse, and respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I will let the manager send him an employment notice!"

Chapter 995

After Charlie hung up Tailai's call, he said to Zhao Hao in front of him: "I have already greeted your Chairman, and he said he wants to transfer you to the headquarters to be his assistant."

Zhao Hao, including the entire table of friends, were all stunned.

Everyone has heard of Tailai's name, but he is a super rich man worth over 10 billion!

It is definitely not an ordinary job to be an assistant to a super rich person worth more than 10 billion. It is impossible for ordinary people to have a chance!

At the very least, you have to graduate with a Ph.D. from a prestigious university, or even have similar work experience in many large companies, to be considered by a rich man like Tailai.

Everyone knew exactly what happened to Zhao Hao.

He and Charlie were all just graduated from high school at the beginning, because the orphanage only took them until they were 18 years old. At that time, after they finished high school and graduated, they went straight to work in society.

Charlie is a little better than him, because in order to let him cultivate a relationship with Claire, Mr. Willson sent him to Aurous Hill University to study for a year.

However, Zhao Hao has been working since he was 18 years old, working on construction sites for a few years, and then went to Haicheng to toss for a few years.

To put it bluntly, Zhao Hao's situation is no different from the uncles of migrant workers who work on the construction site. The only difference is that he is a little younger.

So such a person suddenly wants to work as an assistant for the super-rich man. No matter how he hears it, it feels very magical.

Zhao Hao himself didn't believe it either. Not only did he not believe it, but he also felt that he was not capable of being an assistant to the chairman?

Being able to be a team leader in your own company already burns high incense.

But at this moment, Zhao Hao's phone rang suddenly.

Zhao Hao saw that it was an unfamiliar number, so he put on the phone and asked: "Hello, who may I ask?"

The other party immediately said: "Hello, is it Mr. Zhao Hao? I am the personnel director of our Tailai Group. I am calling you to inform you that you have now been transferred to the head office to serve as Chairman Tailai's assistant. Chairman Tailai will gives you one week to prepare, then you can report directly to the head office."

Zhao Hao was stunned and blurted out: “You…are you kidding me? Are you really asking me to be Chairman Tailai’s assistant? I haven’t even gone to university…”

The other party smiled and said: “Chariman Tailai specifically explained that no matter what your academic qualifications, you will be allowed to do this position, and you will not be required to have any skills, as long as you can drive. It does not matter if you can even drive. The company can pay you to sign up for training.”

Zhao Hao hurriedly said: “I have a driver’s license. I have been taking the driver’s license test for more than three years. I drove a taxi in Haicheng for a while.”

The other party smiled and said: “That’s good. You can help Chariman Tailai drive first. If Chariman Tailai needs you to do anything, he will tell you then.”

After speaking, the other party said: “By the way, your salary is 2 million per year, which is the basic salary, not including year-end bonuses and commissions.”

“…how much?!” Zhao Hao was struck by lightning. He thought that his ears had a problem. How could it be possible for 2 million a year?

At his current level, he can earn 100,000 a year, which is very impressive. Even in the best dream he have ever had, he has not reached the level of an annual salary of 2 million.

Seeing that Zhao Hao didn’t seem to hear him clearly, the other party repeated it earnestly and said: “Mr. Zhao, your basic salary is 2 million a year.”

Zhao Hao shivered with fright, and blurted out: “2 million a year is too much…”

Chapter 996

This sentence scared everyone present.

An annual salary of 2 million a year? ! How is this different from robbing a bank?

Moreover, does Charlie really have this ability? Can Zhao Hao’s annual salary be 2 million with a single call? !

At this moment, the other party smiled on the phone and said: “Chariman Tailai made this decision. Since he made this decision, there must be a reasons. I believe that the price is not high in Chariman’s view.”

After speaking, the other party said again: “Mr. Zhao Hao, then we will see you next week. This is my mobile phone. If you come to report then, just call me and I will receive you!”

Later, the person hung up the phone for convenience.

Zhao Hao took the phone, his whole brain has been completely short-circuited.

Ronnel was full of envy, jealousy and hatred at this time, and blurted out: “Zhao Hao, does your company really give you 2 million annual salary?”

Zhao Hao came back to his senses and nodded blankly and said, “It was the personnel director who called, she really said that.”

Ronnel was so jealous and crazy in his heart. He really didn’t expect Charlie to have such a sky-reaching energy. If he had known that he had such an ability, what would he go to kneel and lick Jiang Ming? He’d kneel and lick Charlie directly!

At this time, Zhao Hao was already in tears. He looked at Charlie with red eyes and choked up: “Charlie, you have done too much for me. How can I be Chariman Tailai’s Assistant?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, patted him on the shoulder, and said seriously: “Just because you are Charlie’s brother, I can fully afford Tailai arrange an assistant position for you.”

Zhao Hao was very moved in his heart, but he was still a little less confident and said: “Charlie, I know you have always regarded me as a brother, but to be honest, I still know my ability. I am not worth 2 million a year.”

Charlie said with a smile: “Whether it’s worth it, it’s not your decision. Since you are my brother, the annual salary of 2 million is your starting price.”

With that said, Charlie must say seriously: “So you will follow Tailai steadfastly in the future, and show those who look down on you to see! Let them know that you today are not the same as before!”

Zhao Hao was moved in tears when he heard this!

Since the two left the orphanage, he has been looked down upon, because he is young and has no father or mother. Even if he works on the construction site, he will be bullied by other workers.

Having been in Haicheng for so many years, he was also looked down upon by others. Even his girlfriend had left him because he disliked himself.

So Charlie’s words ignited the self-esteem and blood in his heart.

So he immediately clasped his fists in his hands and said with great gratitude: “My good brother, I don’t say thank you for your kindness. From now on, Zhao Hao’s life will be yours!”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “What do I want to do with your life? You will live well in the future, live well, and live your personality, I will be very relieved.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “By the way, I only have one request for you.”

Zhao Hao hurriedly said: “You said that no matter what the request is, I will definitely be there!”

Charlie said seriously: “After becoming Tailai’s assistant, no matter how your ex-girlfriend and her mother come back to beg you, you must not agree, even if you still love her in your heart, you are not allowed to agree! Because from now on, Such a snobbish woman is not worthy of Charlie brother!”

Chapter 997

At this moment, Zhao Hao realized from Charlie’s determined expression that his life had undergone earth-shaking changes.

He is no longer the stinky silk that is looked down upon by everyone, has never gone to school, and has no father or mother.

He is now Charlie's brother and assistant to the chairman of Tailai Group.

And the annual salary is as high as 2 million!

If her ex-girlfriend knew he got such a job, her snobbish mother would probably kneel in front of him, begging to get back.

However, Charlie was right.

Because from now on, this family is no longer worthy of him.

It wasn't that Zhao Hao himself was so floating, but he knew that he could have this good fortune entirely because of his childhood brother Charlie.

Not only should he be grateful to him, but he can't shame him.

At this moment, the people at the dinner table looked at Charlie like a god.

He donated 1 million to the orphanage in a single phone call, and his friends also donated 1 million for his face.

That's all, he actually called Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng!

And also solved Zhao Hao a job with an annual salary of 2 million.

This energy has exceeded the imagination of these people!

However, Claire didn't feel strange at all. She knew that Charlie's Feng Shui was just for the rich, so it was not surprising to know Tailai.

But other people don't know this, many of them have already begun to move their minds, and they have picked up their wine glasses and looked at Charlie.

While preparing to toast Charlie, she also hope to get close to Charlie, and then see if she can also arrange a better job for her.

But at this moment when many people had already picked up their wine glasses, Claire suddenly received a call.

The call was from Elaine, Charlie's mother-in-law. As soon as the call was connected, Elaine cried out on the other end of the phone: "My dear daughter, come back soon. Your dad is going to divorce me. I'm not alive!" If you don't come back, you can only wait to collect the body!"

Claire panicked immediately. She didn't expect she had just found her back and the house started to make trouble again.

So she hurriedly said to Charlie next to her: "It seems that parents are arguing at home, let's go back soon."

When Charlie heard this, he nodded immediately, so he picked up the wine glass and said to everyone: "Aunt Lena, there are so many friends, I am really sorry today, there is something urgent at home, so I just told Claire. Please allow us, We will get back together when we have time!"

Aunt Lena hurriedly said: "You two should go back to do business, don't delay because of us."

But those who still want to profit from him were disappointed for a while, and some even said: "Brother Wade, I haven't had time to toast with you... Drink two glasses before leaving?"

Charlie said lightly: "Don't drink it, next time, I have to leave now for home."

After speaking, he raised the wine glass in his hand and said seriously: "I've done this glass of wine."

As soon as the voice fell, he drank all the wine in the glass and took Claire's hand to leave.

Because Charlie drank, Claire was responsible for driving.

On the way back, she said anxiously: “I think my dad is tempted by that Aunt again, so he wants to divorce my mom. I really worry about it. You can help me think of a way to see how to get my dad change his mind…”

Charlie said: “What do you say about this kind of thing? If Dad really doesn’t have feelings for Mom, and forcibly keeping them together not to be separated, it will be torture for both of them.”

Claire sighed and asked, “Then you mean to make them short-term pain better than long-term pain?”

Chapter 998

Charlie smiled and said, “What kind of person mother is, don’t you know? She will make short-term pains from the labors, and short-term pains will be caused by her to grow up. Even if dad wants to divorce her, I’m afraid It’s not that easy.”

Claire was stunned suddenly, her heart was full of enlightenment.

With the mother’s temper and character, even if the father wants to divorce, it is difficult to get what he wants.

Thinking of this, she also suddenly realized that her mother’s death-seeking thing was probably still acting.

So she was also relieved.

As soon as the BMW drove into the villa, they heard Elaine cursing on the street: “Jacob, you despondent b@stard, I have suffered so much for you and suffered so much, so you still have to divorce me.”

Charlie and Claire got out of the car, and as soon as they entered the door, they saw Elaine standing in the living room, cursing shamelessly.

Because Elaine’s two front teeth were still missing, she leaked when she spoke. When she got excited, it not only leaked the wind, but also kept spitting out.

Jacob deliberately kept a distance of more than five meters from her at this time, and said angrily: “Don’t tell me those useless things, I’m broke with you now, there is no other choice except divorce!”

Elaine scolded, “Dog stuff, you are simply dreaming! I tell you, I am dead, I will not divorce you!”

Jacob said angrily: “You wait, I will go to the court to sue tomorrow.”

Elaine scolded angrily: “You f*cking bluff me? Do you think that the court is yours, you can get a divorce if you go to prosecute? I tell you, in order to prevent you from doing this, inquired about it many years ago. As long as I disagree with the divorce, the court will not be able to sentence us to divorce for no reason!”

Jacob said angrily: “I have no relationship with you anymore. A marriage without an emotional basis will be sentenced by law!”

Elaine said triumphantly: “Cut, what if there is no emotional foundation? I tell you, the relevant laws have regulations. Even if there is no emotional foundation, you must have separated for two years before you can be sentenced to divorce!”

Jacob was taken aback, and immediately stomped his heart, and said, “Then…then…then I will be separated from you now, and counting from now, two years later, if you don’t leave, you will also have to leave!”

Elaine curled her lips and said, “You want to separate with me, right? I tell you, two people live in a house and sleep in separate rooms. This is not separation. If you want to separate, you can get out of the Tomson Villa. Live in a house!”

After speaking, Elaine said again: “You can move back to the old house alone!”

“Go and go!” Jacob gritted his teeth: “As long as I can get rid of you as a b*tch, even if I go to sleep in the bridge hole for two years, I am willing!”

Elaine waved her hand: “Then you get out quickly, get out now, get out to somewhere!”

After speaking, Elaine threatened: “Your front foot is gone, and my back foot chopped the furniture that your father left behind and burned wood!”

“You…” Jacob shivered angrily: “What is the difference between your approach and that of a beast?”

Elaine hummed: “You care so much, don’t you want to move out? Hurry up, go now!”

Jacob suddenly became dumbfounded.

He really wanted to separate from Elaine, but he was really reluctant to leave Tomson First Grade.

This big villa with elevator is so cool to live in. After living here, look at the small house before, it is no different from the chicken coop.

But now that he has only lived here for a few days, if he let himself move out, then he really feel a little unwilling.

Claire watched the two talking, arguing incessantly, and said helplessly: “Dad, Mom! I haven’t had a good day, why you started to make trouble again?”

Elaine said, “I want to live a good life, but your dad doesn’t want to.”

Jacob blurted out: “I have nothing to do with you, I can’t go together anymore!”

Charlie knew very well in his heart that the Old Master must want to stay and fly with Meiqing, but what he thought was too beautiful. Doesn’t he have any compelling numbers in his heart because of his wife?

Chapter 999

Seeing Jacob so decisive, Elaine said angrily: “Okay, you can’t live with me, right? Yes, then you can live without me for two years, and then go to the court to sue for divorce.”

As she said, Elaine snorted and said, “But Jacob, I can tell you in advance that I am a very careful person. If you divorce me, let me know that you are better than me and more comfortable than me. Then I may be uncomfortable!”

“You know what I will do when I feel uncomfortable, you know better than anyone else, and I will definitely make you feel more uncomfortable than me, so that my heart can be balanced!”

“In other words, if you dare to find a little vixen outside and live secretly at that time, then I must confuse your good things, and then I haunt you every day. I am your ghost, I am Your shadow, you will never get rid of me!”

When Jacob heard this, his soul was frightened!

According to Elaine’s words, even if he bears her for two years and finally can dissolve the marriage, she is not going to let him go…

If he is with Meiqing at that time, once Elaine knows about it, wouldn’t she still be crazy?

She still doesn’t know anything about Meiqing, she will haunt her every day as her own ghost.

At that time, if she knows about Meiqing, or even know that he’s with Meiqing, then she can cut him to death with a knife?

Moreover, not only is it impossible for him to let go of her, it is also impossible for him to let go of Meiqing.

After all, she has always regarded Meiqing as her worst enemy for decades.

Given her style of acting as the number one vixen in Aurous Hill, how could Meiqing be her opponent?

At that time, she might end-up hurting him and hurt Meiqing, and it will be a mess by then.

Thinking of this, Jacob almost cried anxiously.

He desperately asked himself in his heart: “Can’t I be with Meiqing in my life? Can’t I find my own happiness? Will I have to live with such a b*tch in this life?”

Thinking of this, he had the heart to die.

Elaine looked like a winner, and said triumphantly: “I tell you Jacob, you will never get rid of me in your life unless I die! But even if I die before you, I will take you before death. If you walk with me, you will never be left alone in this world.”

Jacob trembled with anger, almost unable to stand up. He roared with great indignation: “Elaine, you…you…you stinky lady, you are simply a beast! How can there be a brazen person like you in the world?!”

“What?” Elaine raised her eyebrows: “What’s wrong with a person like me? Don’t someone like me still marry you and have children? Do you think I, Elaine, is what you dump whenever you want ?”

Jacob was so angry that Elaine cried, and said in a choked voice: “The last thing I regret in my life is marrying you! If I knew you were such a shrew, even if you put a knife on my neck, I would not marry. You come in!”

Elaine suddenly sneered: “Oh, what does your regret of marrying me have to do with whether I am a shrew? Do you think I don’t know why you regret this old thing?”

“Don’t you just regret not being with Meiqing? Don’t you regret that you didn’t get back Meiqing in time?”

“You ate the bowl yourself, looked at the pan, and regretted now that you said it was because I was a shrew? In front of the girl, you touched your own conscience and said, are you shameless?”

“You…” Jacob was suffocated to death.

People like Elaine have this ability. She can accurately find the most hurtful language under any circumstances and launch the most brutal attack.

Jacob had realized at this time that he was not the opponent of this shrew at all.

Thinking that his life was so gloomy, and it seemed that there would be no day in the future, he fell to the ground like a child and started to cry.

Unlike the crying method that Elaine used to cry, Jacob's cry is really sad for the listener and tears for the listener.

Chapter 1000

It can be seen how desperate he is at this moment.

When Elaine saw this, the victor's posture became more obvious, and she said contemptuously: "Jacob, you're a d*mn Old Master, you're a f*cking man, come with me. Why, in front of a girl, you want to win sympathy. Do you want me to tell you about your love affairs in front of daughter?"

After that, before Jacob could answer, she sneered and said, "You Jacob were the school's famous person back then. The matter between you and Meiqing is also known to the whole school, but you, someone like you, obviously has a girlfriend. Still messing with flowers and weeds outside, attacking me and ruining my innocence. Now you wasted half of my life, and talking about divorcing me. There are so many s*umbags in the world, but who can beat you?"

Jacob only felt that his heart was violently hit by a train.

At this moment he realized that he might not be able to beat this woman in his life.

With her, it is impossible to find true happiness in this life.

As a result, he changed from whispering to howling.

Claire was also depressed by the situation before her.

She suddenly realized that she had never wanted to divorce her parents before, but the result of the two of them not divorcing must be the endless quarrel like today.

In this way, neither of them will be happy.

If life is like this in the future, even she doesn't feel any light...

At this time, she suddenly received Elsa's WeChat message, which read: "Claire, I just went to Tomson. Before I even entered, I heard uncles and aunt arguing. The quarrel seemed to be quite fierce. Would you like to go back and take a look?"

Claire hurriedly said, "I have already returned."

Elsa said again: "That's good. By the way, I'd better stay in the hotel these days, otherwise it would be too embarrassing."

Claire was also very sorry.

Originally, it was to let a good girlfriend live in her own home, so that she would not stay in the hotel alone.

But who would have thought that when she had just moved here, her father would entertain her first love at home.

He had just treated his first love, and her mother had disappeared again.

Now mother has finally found herself back, and the two of them will start fighting when they get home. If they change to be her, I am afraid they will hide far away…

Thinking of this, she had to sigh and micro-channel Elsa back: "I'm sorry Elsa, you can come back when the family affairs are almost done."

Elsa said hurriedly: "You don't need to worry about me for now, and take care of family affairs."

In fact, Elsa had always envied Claire before, after all, she could find a good man like Charlie.

But now, she suddenly wasn't so envious.

Because her family is really weird, if you let yourself live in such a family atmosphere, I'm afraid it would collapse long ago.

At this time, Jacob had already cried and went back to the room. Elaine saw that he had escaped, and lost the interest in continuing to behave. She said triumphantly: “Oh, I’m going to take a good bath in my big bathtub. I sleep in Tomson Villa! Hahaha!”

Seeing parents went back to their respective rooms, Claire said to Charlie frustratedly: “Hey, I’m really tired, and my head hurts to death. I also go back to the room to take a bath, otherwise I really will collapse… ..”

Charlie thought that he was going to be promoted to one level tonight, and hurriedly followed with a smiley face…

Chapter 1001

Seeing that Claire went to the bathroom of the bedroom to take a shower, Charlie went to the guest bathroom on the same floor to take a shower.

This is good for living in a villa. There are so many bathrooms, so there is no need to line up.

Charlie took a bath faster, and when Claire came out of the bathroom, he had already finished the bath and was lying on the bed.

Claire saw Charlie, who was wearing a vest and shorts, lying on his back on the bed. She was surprised for a moment before blurting out, “Why you sleep on the bed?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Wife, didn’t you say it was done earlier, should I be promoted? Some time ago, mom went to engage in MLM, which delayed my promotion. Now that she is back, you can’t stop me from being promoted. Right?”

“I…” Claire was suddenly embarrassed.

She didn’t know how to answer Charlie’s question.

Indeed, she had promised him that she would be promoted to a higher level without having to sleep on the floor.

But she and Charlie had never been so close.

I really didn’t have the psychological preparation for this.

However, the words came back again.

During this period of time, Claire’s favor with Charlie has been rapidly heating up.

Especially today, seeing Charlie hit Jiang Ming, seeing him donating 1 million to the orphanage, seeing Charlie solve the job for a good brother, and let him go to the pinnacle of life…

Charlie tonight is like an omnipotent male god in her eyes.

Sometimes, she feel very heart-warming. That may be the feeling of love.

Thinking of this, her face immediately turned red, and against the dim light of the bedroom, she looked even more charming.

Charlie looked at her shame, and his heart was full of love.

This is my beloved wife, like a ray of sunshine in life, warming my heart.

Claire looked at Charlie with red eyes, and after a while, she said shyly: “You can upgrade to one level, but you can only upgrade to one level, that’s it!”

Charlie hurriedly asked: “My wife, what do you mean by this? What does it mean to only be promoted to one level?”

Claire said: “From today you will sleep on the bed, but this bed is divided into two, male left and female right. Without my permission, you must not cross the boundary, otherwise you will be downgraded to one level.”

Charlie said with a sad face, “Wife, what does it mean to drop one level?”

Claire glanced at him for nothing, and said, “You know what it means to be promoted. Don’t you know what it means to be lowered?”

Charlie asked depressed, “Should I go back to sleep on the floor if I drop one level?”

“Yes!” Claire said triumphantly: “If you do not behave well, you will drop one level to sleep on the floor. If you do not perform well, you will drop one level to sleep in the guest room. Anyway, our villa has a lot of rooms. Yes.”

Charlie was about to cry and said, “Wife, can you tell me what the next level is? When can I go up to the next level?”

Claire blushed with a pretty face, and said, “What is the next level will be kept secret for now. As for when we can go up to the next level, you have to wait for notification from the superior.”

With that said, Claire patted his chest again, and said grinning: “I am your superior, and all interpretation rights belong to me.”

Charlie was very depressed, and said, “My wife, you must have heard what Aunt Lena said today. Aunt Lena is really looking forward to having a baby soon. We can’t live up to Aunt Lena’s wish!”

“Don’t come here!” Claire stomped with embarrassment: “Who is going to give birth? Whoever wants to have a baby with you, you will find someone to give birth to, anyway, I don’t have a baby.”

Chapter 1002

Charlie said helplessly: “There is no child between these two people. We are both normal people, and we are not infertile. It is a joke to always have no children, just in case you think you are not fertile. , Don’t you want to look down.”

Claire curled her lips and said, “Then when someone asks me, I will tell them that you have no fertility. Isn’t that all right?”

Having said that, Claire said again: “Besides, you know that you have just reached the second level now. Do you know how many levels you have a child?”

Charlie said immediately: “I must be the third level!”

Claire hummed: “You want to be beautiful!”

After all, Claire picked up her quilt from the floor, threw it on top of him, and said, “One person, one quilt, you are not allowed to cross the boundary! Hands, feet, body, hair, nowhere. If you cross the boundary, you will be downgraded!”

Charlie could only say helplessly: “Well, well, I know, I must not cross the boundary, is this not enough?”

Claire smiled shyly and said: “This is pretty much the same.”

After speaking, she opened her quilt, turned her back to Charlie, and lay on the bed.

As soon as Claire got into bed, she wrapped himself tightly, blushing as if she was about to bleed, glanced at Charlie, and quickly turned her head over.

At this moment, Charlie wanted to hug her and give her a k!ss.

However, since the respect for such a long time has come, why should he be anxious and disobey her?

In any case, he has been promoted to one level, and being able to lie on the same bed with her is a huge improvement. In the days to come, he will perform well, and will be able to reach another level.

Maybe when he gets to the next level, two people can sleep in one bed.

Thinking of this, he felt a lot of joy suddenly.

Claire dared not look at him, reached out her hand to turn off the light, and said, “It’s getting late, go to bed.”

After the light was turned off, the bedroom was dark, and he couldn’t see fingers. It was so quiet that he could hear clearly as if a needle fell on the ground.

Charlie could clearly hear Claire’s breathing, and her breathing was a bit rapid. It seemed that she should be very nervous at this time.

If Claire usually falls asleep, her breathing is very even and gentle.

So Charlie asked her: “Wife, are you still up?”

Claire asked, “What’s wrong?”

Charlie was also a little nervous, and hurriedly said, “It’s nothing, I just want to chat with you.”

Claire said, “What do you want to talk about? Tell me.”

Charlie smiled, turned his head to look at Claire’s outline, and asked: “My wife, how is your company running recently?”

Claire said: “It’s not bad. Emgrand Group and several other companies have given some orders. I am designing them one by one and looking for people to construct them. Now the overall situation has improved and the company’s account has already The payment of several million is only an advance payment. If I finish the current projects, the payment should exceed 10 million.”

Charlie was surprised and said, “Wow, my wife, you are amazing. How long has it been since you made 10 million into the account!”

Claire said: “10 million is just an account, and the actual profit is only about 2 million. This 2 million is not as much as you can earn by showing others a feng shui.”

With that, Claire hurriedly said to Charlie: “By the way, you should never tell mom about the numbers that I just told you. If mom knows that the company has millions in the account, she will definitely get wrong ideas!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “My wife, I listen to you, and I will never say a word to her!”

After speaking, Charlie asked again: “Wife, you see that I have performed so well, can you raise me to the next level now?”

Chapter 1003

Charlie felt nervous after asking this question.

He didn’t know what kind of reply Claire would give him.

At this moment, he suddenly felt an object hit his face. The next moment, he felt the object, which was the little bear that Claire usually hugged to sleep.

At this time, he heard Claire say in ear: “You are so greedy, you usually play mobile games, the more difficult it is to upgrade, how can it be so simple?”

Charlie said aggrievedly: “My wife, the upgrade of mobile games is fast now, and you can upgrade to level 80 with a single cut!”

Claire pretended to be a customer service of a certain treasure, and said, “I’m sorry, dear, this kind of upgrade is not available in our family. I suggest you consider trying other games.”

Charlie hurriedly said: “No, no, no, I don’t want to try other games, I just want to ask if you can give us a quick way to upgrade this game?”

Claire smiled and said, “I’m sorry, dear, we don’t have any shortcuts for the time being.”

“Okay!” Charlie sighed and said, “I will continue to work hard.”

Claire nodded in satisfaction and said: “In this case, the customer service side is about to get off work now. If you have any questions, please come back tomorrow morning.”

Seeing her playful, Charlie hurriedly said: “Okay, let’s talk about it tomorrow morning.”

Claire said again: “Then please don’t hang up. After a beep, you will comment on my service. 1 is very satisfied, 2 is satisfied, and 3 is not satisfied.”

Charlie said: “4!”

Claire said: “I’m sorry, the input was wrong, please re-enter.”

Charlie said: “Yes, 4 is very unsatisfactory!”

Claire grunted and said, “Congratulations for activating the hidden random treasure chest in the game. You will get a random gift. To open the treasure chest, press 1, and to give up the treasure chest, press 2.”

Charlie blurted out: “1!”

Claire imitated the sound of the lottery turntable and squeaked it around for a while before saying, “Congratulations on getting a random gift and drop one level! The gift will take effect immediately!”

Charlie yelled in shock: “Don’t, stop, I don’t want this gift!”

Claire giggled and said, “Dear, hide the random treasure chest. Once opened, it cannot be returned!”

Charlie said: “I want to appeal! I just pressed the wrong one, I want to press 2!”

Claire laughed for a while, and then said, “Dear, the system has received your appeal. We will process your appeal within two days. The result of the appeal will be sent back to you at that time, but before the feedback result comes out, You still need to accept a random punishment of downgrading one level in place.”

Charlie said: “I am an old customer of game, can you give me a face? This time set me free from punishment!”

Claire thought for a while, and then said, “Dear, since you are indeed our loyal customer, we decided after discussion and give you a chance to choose again.”

After that, she cleared her throat and said, “Please press 1 to open the treasure chest, press 2 to give up the treasure chest.”

Charlie can only say: “2! I choose 2!”

Claire said: “It’s a pity that you missed the random gift in the hidden random treasure chest this time. What else can I help you with?”

Charlie sighed, “Nothing, no more, I’m going to continue leveling.”

Chapter 1004

Claire said: “Then please don’t hang up. After a beep, you will comment on my service. 1 is very satisfied, 2 is satisfied, and 3 is not satisfied.”

Charlie wailed: “1! Very satisfied!”

Claire said with satisfaction: “Thank you for your comments. That’s all for today’s connection. See you next time.”

……

This night, Charlie slept very unsteadily.

Although he has only been promoted by one level, this is the first time he has been in bed with Claire since he married Claire.

Of course, although the same bed is the same, there is no chance to sleep together. Two people use their own pillows and sleep on their own quilts.

Charlie really didn't dare to cross the middle 38th line, otherwise he would really have to drop one level on the spot, wouldn't it be because he didn't cry without tears?

Claire actually didn't fall asleep for a long time, and she felt very nervous in her heart.

Although she and Charlie slept in their own blankets and didn't have any skin-to-skin touch, she still felt that her heartbeat was very fast.

Well, this is after all the first time she shared a bed with a man since she shared a room with her parents when she was young.

It's not strange that she does feel nervous.

In this way, the two people suffered from insomnia for a long time before going to sleep one after another.

Early the next morning, Charlie opened his eyes, Claire beside him was gone.

Hearing the sound of the shower coming from the bathroom, Charlie knew that Claire was taking a shower.

Claire is a girl who loves cleanliness, and basically takes a bath every morning and evening, and Charlie has already been surprised.

He stretched and was about to get up when the phone under his pillow suddenly buzzed.

He took out his cell phone and found that it was actually a call from Xiaofen.

After answering the call, Xiaofen's anxious voice came from over there: "Brother Charlie, there is an accident in the orphanage!"

Charlie hurriedly asked, "What's going on?! What happened to the welfare institution? Don't worry about it go slowly."

Xiaofen choked up and said, "Ten children were lost! Suspected they were stolen!"

"What?!" Charlie was both anxious and angry when he heard that the child in the welfare home would be stolen. He hurriedly asked: "Xiaofen, tell me specifically, what is going on?"

Xiaofen hurriedly said: "This morning, the aunt in charge of infants and young children in the day shift went to work with the aunt in the night shift, and found that the aunt in the night shift was sleeping unconsciously. All the ten children in one room were gone. She was given a strong anaesthetic!"

Charlie was furious, and he scolded: "Someone is too bold to do it, even dare to steal the children of the orphanage?!"

Xiaofen cried and said: "This kind of thing happened before, but we discovered it in time before. Now human traffickers are particularly rampant. Not only do they dare to steal from the orphanage, they also dare to steal from the hospital, and steal from people's homes. They even robbed other people's children on the street!"

After speaking, Xiaofen said again: "The main reason is that this business is too profitable for them. Any child can sell for about 100,000. If it is the kind of beautiful child, these rich people cannot give birth. Children who are even willing to pay a high price..."

Charlie hurriedly asked, "What's the situation now? Did you call the police?"

Xiaofen hurriedly said: "Aunt Lena and the dean have called the police a long time ago, and the case has been opened for investigation, but the police said that they speculated that the night shift aunt was anesthetized at around 3 in the morning, that is, they stole

the child. Four hours have passed now, and they may have left Aurous Hill or even the province in these four hours!"

Chapter 1005

At this moment, Charlie was very angry.

He did not expect that a human trafficker would be so bold and hit idea on the children of the orphanage.

Thinking of these children, among them, they might be sold to unscrupulous beggars, or even turned into disabled by them, Charlie wanted to smash the corpses of these traffickers.

So he immediately said to Xiaofen: "Xiaofen, where are you now? Are you in the orphanage?"

"Yes!" Xiaofen said, "I just came back from the police station, Aunt Lena and the others are still there."

"Okay." Charlie said immediately: "You are waiting for me in the orphanage, I will pass now!"

After speaking, he hung up the phone, ignored his wife, and hurried out.

Coming to the first floor, Elaine, wearing a big red pajamas, urged impatiently: "Charlie, hurry up and cook, I am starving to death."

Charlie frowned, and said in disgust: "If you want to eat, you can cook it yourself."

Elaine gritted her teeth and cursed: "Oh! You are amazing now, have you become more capable?"

Charlie nodded and said, "If you can get such a big villa, then I can count you as capable!"

When Elaine heard this, her face suddenly changed: “Charlie, what do you mean by this? Do you think the villa you made is amazing? You started to shake face with me?”

Charlie said coldly: “Yes, when I lived in your house before, what was your attitude towards me? I hope you will reflect on it now. Maybe after a while, I will treat you like you treated me. ”

“You…” Elaine’s arrogance disappeared by 80% at once, and she really realized that Charlie was different from before.

Now he doesn’t have much to judge her. She used to say that he eats in her home and lives in her home, but now it seems that everything is the other way around.

At this time, Jacob also came out of the elevator, and when he saw Charlie as if he was going out, he asked: “Charlie, where are you going?”

Charlie said: “I’m going to the orphanage, something is wrong.”

Jacob hurriedly said, “It just so happens that I have to go to the Calligraphy and Painting Association to do something, I’ll drive you.”

Charlie nodded: “Okay,dad.”

Elaine said angrily: “Jacob, you are not allowed to go! Make breakfast for me!”

Jacob glanced at her disgustedly: “Make it yourself, don’t eat it if you don’t do it!”

After speaking, he didn’t talk to her anymore.

Jacob and son-in-law walked out, Elaine gritted her teeth with anger behind.

Now the two men in the family ignore her, and her majesty in this family no longer exists.

Especially that Jacob, who was so ambitious yesterday that he wanted to divorce her.

This dog has been married to her for more than 20 years, and he didn't dare to yell at her like that. There must be something strange about this matter, so she has to find a way to investigate it.

At this moment, Charlie and the Old Master Jacob came to the garage, Jacob sat in his BMW car and drove Charlie out.

As soon as the car left the house, Jacob couldn't wait to ask: "Charlie, you usually have a lot of ideas. Can you give your dad an idea, how can I divorce that b*tch?"

Charlie said, "Didn't Mom say it yesterday? If you want to get a divorce, you have to live apart for at least two years."

Chapter 1006

Jacob said impatiently: "Two years are too long. That b*tch still doesn't know that your Aunt is back, but this matter must not be hidden for too long. My thought is that before she knows that your Aunt is back, I want to divorce her first."

Speaking of this, Jacob was a little depressed and said, "But, you heard what the shrew said yesterday. She said that if I find another woman, she will not let me get better, I'm afraid she will know you Aunt. She's going to trouble your Aunt. Your Aunt is quiet and dignified, and has a good temper. How could she be the opponent of that shrew."

Charlie said: "Dad, I really want to help you with this matter, but I am also helpless. You still have to solve this problem yourself for some things."

In fact, Charlie really wanted to let Elaine evaporate directly from the world. He had this idea the last time this woman stole his bank card.

It's a pity that he couldn't bear Claire being sad, otherwise, he would never let Elaine back!

If he didn't let Elaine come back, then the Old Master's current life will be extremely enjoyable.

Thinking of this, Charlie said again: "Dad, it's not that I told you. Your biggest problem is that you are too weak and too scared of her. She only has to say a few words, and you

don’t know what to do. People can’t help you solve this problem. If you want to solve this problem, you can only rely on yourself.”

Jacob sighed and said, “I understand what you said, but some things will form a psychological shadow, and it is difficult for me to overcome in your heart.”

Charlie said: “Then I can’t help, Dad, Aunt finally came back. If you let her know, she will probably fight Aunt to get rid of her. She will never give up unless Aunt is driven out of Aurous Hill. At that time, you have to think about what to do.”

When Jacob heard this, he snorted in his heart.

What he fears most is the occurrence of this scene.

If Elaine really knew that Meiqing is back, she would definitely go to trouble Meiqing, and she would never die!

Jacob had to sigh: “Think about it. Try to think of a solution.”

……

Jacob sent Charlie to the orphanage, and he went to the Calligraphy and Painting Association to hold an appreciation meeting with others.

When Charlie got out of the car, he saw Xiaofen just waiting at the door. The little girl ran to him when she saw that he was coming.

“Brother Charlie!” Xiaofen cried out with a choked voice, then plunged into Charlie’s arms, crying and said: “Brother Charlie, think of a solution quickly, I’m really afraid that those younger brothers and sisters will never again can be found…”

Charlie patted her back lightly and said seriously: “Don’t worry, I will definitely go all out. Is Aunt Lena back now? Are there any new clues?”

Xiaofen shook her head with red eyes and said, “Aunt Lena and the others haven’t come back. I don’t know if there is any progress.”

As she was talking, a taxi stopped at the entrance of the orphanage.

Aunt Lena and the director of the orphanage walked out of the taxi.

Charlie hurriedly pulled Xiaofen to greet them, and asked, “Aunt Lena, what did the police say, is there any clue?”

Seeing Charlie’s arrival, Aunt Lena smiled bitterly, and said: “The police station has opened a case. They are starting from the monitor, but the only clue that can be found now is that they are driving a white Ivek and committing a crime. There should be six or seven of the elements. After they fainted the children, they all got in the car and were out of the city.”

Charlie asked hurriedly, “Has the police station started tracking this car?”

“Chased.” Aunt Lena sighed, and said: “Their car had a license plate, and it disappeared on the high-speed. It is seriously suspected that they have changed other brands on the high-speed. The kind of Iveco itself is our Aurous Hill. The models are very common, and there is no license plate number, so it is difficult to find them.”

Charlie nodded solemnly.

Under this circumstance, it may be difficult to achieve results in a short period of time by relying on the police department’s method of handling cases.

If you want to find criminals in the shortest time, or find information related to criminals, you must find the kind of people who have the underground world information and have great abilities.

They have a large number of eye in all walks of life, so their intelligence is more in-depth than the police!

Chapter 1007

Thinking of this, Charlie called Mr. Orvel.

After all, Mr. Orvel is the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, and his eye is much more than ordinary people.

As soon as the call was connected, Orvel asked respectfully: “Mr. Wade, what do you want?”

Charlie said: “There are 10 two or three-year-old children in the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute. They were stolen by traffickers last night. You have been underground in Aurous Hill for a long time. Please help me to investigate if anyone has recently made noise about buying children. Or is anyone inquiring about the child everywhere.”

Many cases can be solved, not necessarily because of the supernatural powers of the investigators, or what kind of high-tech assistance they have, but because the criminals left key clues in his unique group.

For example, if a person is killed, the police will start by confirming the identity of the corpse. But people in the arena know who the person has offended and what kind of things he has been involved in. The probability is that Who killed, can be found.

For another example, if someone loses a car in the local area, if they report to the police, the police usually investigate where the car has been. Where did it disappear? Surveillance video shows who has been in contact with this car during this time?

But if you directly ask the people in the underground world, who are the local people who steal the car, or who are the local people who are responsible for selling stolen goods, whoever has seen the car lost is basically accurate.

But the key is that the underground world has very clear rules and rules. Even if an insider wants to get certain information, his ability and status must match this information.

Otherwise, it is impossible to inquire about anything.

For example, a small gangster wants to know what kind of business Mr. Orvel is doing recently, who he has eaten with, and who he has met. It is basically impossible to inquire.

But if Mr. Orvel wants to know what a gangster is up to lately and who he has frequent contact with, his men will help him find out with just one sentence.

Mr. Orvel knew that Charlie had always lived in the orphanage from childhood to adolescence, so he also knew that the children of the orphanage were stolen, Charlie must be very angry.

So he immediately proceeded to investigate.

Ten minutes later, a clue was fed back to Mr. Orvel.

There is a kid named Liu Zhaochen in Aurous Hill. Some time ago, while having a meal with friends on the road, he asked where Aurous Hill could buy children.

Charlie hurriedly asked him: "What is the origin of this Liu Zhaochen?"

Mr. Orvel said: "This kid is a native of Aurous Hill. He has been stealing chickens and dogs since he was young, and his family is also making a living. When he was not an adult, he participated in many illegal and criminal activities for Money, this kid does everything."

"A few years ago, this kid and his family made some money by pirating movies. They sneaked into the movie theater with a video camera to secretly take pictures of other movies being shown, and then carved them into pirated CDs and sold them out. During that period of time, it was very busy."

"As a result, a big man invested in a big-produced movie, which was stolen by this kid as soon as it was released. Then the big man asked someone to chop off the kid's hand. From then on, the kid didn't dare to pirate the movie. , The family changed their careers and became a snakehead, just reselling the population."

"His family specializes in reselling underage children, usually to gangs in the south. Sometimes they also rent out a group of underage children to gangs. Some time ago, I heard that the police targeted those underage gangs controlled by the beggars. Adult children have carried out a special rescue operation and rescued a large number of children, so now the beggars have been asking for children everywhere, and he is specifically looking for children for the beggars."

Charlie asked coldly: "This kid and his family are doing this business?!"

“Yes!” Mr. Orvel said: “A family of six, his father, his mother, his two brothers and one sister, all do this kind of business.”

Charlie gritted his teeth and said: “This kind of garbage is really d*mn!”

After that, he asked again: “Mr. Orvel, do you know where this kid is now? I want to know all his movements in the past two days!”

Mr. Orvel said: “I’m making inquiries, and there must be clues soon!”

Chapter 1008

Charlie snorted and said: “If you have any clues, you must tell me at earliest!”

Mr. Orvel respectfully said: “Okay, Mr. Wade, I see!”

Charlie hung up the phone, turned back to Aunt Lena and Xiaofen, and said: “Aunt Lena and Xiaofen, don’t worry about it. I have asked friends to help me find out and they are quite energetic. I see some clues will come back soon.”

Aunt Lena said with a red eye: “Charlie, thank you very much!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Aunt Lena, what are you talking about? I also came out of the orphanage. Now that the younger siblings in the orphanage are lost, I will definitely try my best to find them back!”

Xiaofen choked up and said: “Brother Charlie, you donated so much money yesterday. On the way back, Aunt Lena also said that we are going to add a set of monitoring equipment to the entire orphanage. I didn’t expect it to be today…”

Having said that, Xiaofen couldn’t help it all at once, and started crying again.

Charlie knows Aunt Lena and Xiaofen very well. Most of the people working in the orphanage are very kind, and they take care of these children without parents as their own children, and regard themselves as the parents of these orphans.

Now the welfare home has lost 10 children at once, which is naturally a huge blow to them.

Charlie was about to speak to comfort them, when Mr. Orvel called.

He hurriedly connected.

He heard Mr. Orvel say on the other end of the phone: “Mr. Wade, I have already asked someone to find out. The Liu Zhaochen temporarily found a friend on the road last night and borrowed a deck of Iveco. Come out, there will be no fall in the early morning.”

“Borrowed an Iveco?!” Charlie raised his eyebrows, and said coldly: “The kid who stole the kid also drove an Iveco. I guess this guy and his family did it!”

Mr. Orvel immediately said: “Mr. Wade, or provide this kid’s phone number to the police now and let the police locate and arrest people based on phone number!”

Charlie said coldly: “No! This kind of sc*m who specializes in poisoning children is too cheap for them to go to jail! I want them to die!”

Mr. Orvel suddenly shuddered and blurted out: “Mr. Wade if there is any need, I will die!”

Charlie asked: “Can you locate that kid based on his phone number?”

Mr. Orvel said: “No problem, I have someone on China Unicom, and can investigate his real-time location information!”

Charlie said: “Okay! Now you help me figure out the position!”

Mr. Orvel said immediately: “Mr. Wade, give me five minutes!”

“it is good!”

Charlie hung up the phone, immediately called Issac again, and asked: “How many helicopters can Aurous Hill currently mobilize? How many people can each carried?”

Issac said: “Mr. Wade Shangri-La has two heavy helicopters, each of which can take 12 people. There is a general aviation company invested by Wade’s at the airport, and there are three medium-sized helicopters, each of which can take eight people!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Get all the helicopters ready and bring your best manpower. Besides, you can let one of the helicopters pick me up near the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute now!”

Issac hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade what are you going to do?”

Charlie said coldly: “I want to walk for the sky!”

Chapter 1009

When Issac heard Charlie’s tone, he knew Charlie must be angry.

So, he almost didn’t even think about it, and immediately said: “Mr. Wade I will arrange it now!”

After that, he hurriedly asked: “By the way, Mr. Wade I will take a helicopter to pick you up right now. Should I come directly to the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute?”

Charlie didn’t want people to know how much energy he had, so he asked, “Is there any place suitable for helicopter landing near the orphanage?”

Issac thought for a while and said, “There seems to be a building nearby called JH Building. There is a helipad on the top of the building. Or you can go there now, I will also set off now, and will be there soon!”

“Okay!” Charlie said immediately: “Then you come faster.”

“I understand Master!”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie said to Aunt Lena and the others: “Aunt Lena, Xiaofen, I have a friend who may help me find some clues. I will go and find him now. Please wait patiently for my news, don’t worry.”

Xiaofen hurriedly said, “Brother Charlie, I want to come with you, okay?”

Charlie said: “Xiaofen, you can stay here with Aunt Lena, just leave this to me.”

Only then did Xiaofen nod his head, and said obediently: “Good Brother Charlie, and Aunt Lena are here waiting for your good news, you must get your brothers and sisters back!”

Charlie resolutely said: “Don’t worry, I will bring them back safely!”

After all, he immediately left the orphanage and went to the nearby JH Building.

……

At the same time, the police issued a detective report to the whole society through various media. Suddenly, the fact that ten babies in the welfare home were stolen by human traffickers was quickly spread to the Internet and the entire Internet.

On many news platforms, this information has been topped the top search list.

It was also pushed on the screen, letting people across the country see this news.

In the past, a news about kidnapping on the street would be paid attention to by people all over the country, and even hit various headlines.

And now there are some traffickers who are bold enough to steal children from the orphanage! And one steal is 10!

This is simply unheard of astupidl behavior! Let everyone smell it with extreme indignation!

For a time, countless netizens across the country were filled with outrage, scolding, scolding, commenting, and forwarding on the Internet, and the search volume has been high!

You must know that in recent years, human traffickers have become too rampant. I don't know how many families have broken their homes because their children were stolen or abducted by human traffickers.

In any family, children are the treasures in the hearts of parents. If this baby is stolen, abducted and bought, the parents will even lose the hope and motivation to live!

Chapter 1010

Countless happy families have been completely destroyed because of this gang of human abductors!

The most hateful thing is that after these traffickers abduct the children, it would be better to sell them to normal families who want children, at least the children's lives will not be too threatened.

But if these godsend beasts deliberately disabled the child and used them to beg for money, wouldn't the child's life be completely ruined? !

Therefore, at this moment, the hearts of the people across the country are closely concerned about these 10 children who were trafficked.

At this time, Charlie just wanted to save the children as soon as possible! When he reached the top floor of the building, a helicopter had roared from the sky far away.

At this time, Mr. Orvel also sent an address to his WeChat, telling him: "Mr. Wade, that Liu Zhaochen is now out of the province, but their cars are afraid to go high speeds, they are all down the road, so now drove less than 400 kilometers."

Charlie checked the address and found that the other party was heading south with the child from the orphanage, and was now in the Province, next door.

At this time, the helicopter slowly descended from the top of JH Building, but before it touched the ground, Issac had already opened the door. Charlie jumped up and said directly to him: "Let the pilot take off immediately and go to address at full speed. Let the other helicopters head in the same direction!"

“OK, young master!” Issac immediately informed the pilot of the specific location through the earmuff intercom.

Afterwards, Issac asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade please forgive me. You are suddenly so anxious. What’s the matter?”

Charlie said with a black face, “This morning, a family of six traffickers stole 10 children from the orphanage!”

“f*ck!” Issac suddenly exclaimed: “What kind of b@stards are this family, and they also do such sorrowful things!”

Charlie said coldly: “Among the four words “knock and abduction”, what I hate the most is abduction. When I was a child, I grew up in an orphanage and I saw many children who were rescued after being abducted. There are too many children, and every child has sold several hands. Even if the police rescued many children, it would be difficult for them to find their families, so they became orphans who were not actually meant to be orphans.”

Issac said immediately: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I brought my best men and horses this time. Everyone is a good soldier and strong general. After catching them, they will surely crush these b@stards!”

Charlie said: “Not only do I want to smash them into pieces, but I also want to smash them all up and down, their accomplices, and colleagues!”

After all, Charlie asked, “Does the Wade family have power in Zhejiang Province?”

Issac nodded and said: “The family’s influence in Zhejiang Province is also very strong, but the family has always been relatively low-key. Just like I was in Aurous Hill, I generally do not participate in the management of disputes between local rich, families and gangs. If the locals do not follow the rules, then I can move them anytime, anywhere.”

Charlie suddenly remembered something and asked: “The Wu family’s base camp is in Suzhou. Suzhou are the capital of Zhejiang Province. They must be the local snakes of Zhejiang Province, right?”

“Yes.” Issac said: “The Wu family is the largest family in the south of the Yangtze River. They have cultivated Jiangsu and Hangzhou for many years, so their strength in Zhejiang Province is really extraordinary.”

After finishing speaking, Issac added: “However, this is extraordinary for ordinary people. To the Wade family, they are just little friends.”

Charlie nodded, his face gloomy.

Issac thought of the Wu family, and said, “Mr. Wade the Wu family was looking for your enemy some time ago. You must pay attention to this matter. Since you don’t need your family to help you, then do you need me to send you Some bodyguards to protect your safety at all times?”

Charlie waved his hand slightly, his heart was full of disdain for the Wu family, Issac still didn’t know his strength, judging from his current strength, no one could hurt him at all.

Chapter 1011

At this moment, on the Iveco deck, the seven adults in the car did not even know that a net of heaven and earth had already covered them.

In addition to these seven adults, there are ten sleeping children in the car. These children have been given sleeping pills in the early morning and have not yet woken up.

In the co-pilot, there was a young man without a right hand. This young man was Liu Zhaochen.

At this time, Liu Zhaochen looked excited and said to his elder brother who was driving: “Brother, if this transaction is completed, it will be a million in money!”

His brother asked in surprise: “Are children so expensive now? Didn’t you say that they only cost tens of thousands?”

Liu Zhaochen said: “Isn’t there a wave of blows some time ago, the Beggars of Zhejiang Province are now in shortage of children, so the price has risen.”

His brother smiled and said, “Then let’s post this time!”

Liu Zhaochen nodded and said cheerfully: “When this transaction is completed, our family will find a place for vacation.”

Inside Iveco’s spacious carriage, Liu Zhaochen’s mother said with a smile: “Oh, this wave of money is over, I really want to go abroad for a while, the daughter-in-law next door, went to Thailand some time ago. When I go there, I want to swipe my friends circle all day long, and after I come back, I still have a lot of fun. This time when we get the money, let’s go!”

Liu Zhaochen laughed and said: “What’s so fun about Thailand? Thailand is where the poor go. It costs two or three thousand to play with a tour group. If we want to go, we will go to a high-end place.”

“High-end place?” Liu Zhaochen’s mother asked excitedly: “Good son, you can tell me something is more advanced. Mom has never seen anything in the world, so I can’t think of it for a while.”

Liu Zhaochen blurted out: “Of course I went to the Maldives, that’s a good place for the really rich to go on vacation!”

Liu Zhaochen’s sister applauded happily: “Maldives? Great, I’ve long wanted to go to Maldives, I’ve been thinking about it for a long time!”

Then, she said again: “I’m going to the Maldives to live in that kind of water villa, luxurious to death! It must be so cool to live!”

Liu Zhaochen smiled and said, “Sister, when we get the money, we’ll buy a plane ticket immediately!”

A family of six began to look forward to the upcoming trip to the Maldives in their hearts.

Liu Zhaochen turned around and looked at the man sitting in the back rows.

This man was also the seventh adult in the car besides Liu Zhaochen’s family of six.

Liu Zhaochen looked at the seventh person and said with a smile: “Hey, Jiang Ming, you can divide 400,000 this time with the money. Have you thought about what to do after you get the money?”

Jiang Ming ignored him because Jiang Ming was very depressed at this time.

Last night, after he returned home from Zhao Zhuo’s company dormitory, a few young and Dangerous boys came to his door with knives.

The young and Dangerous boys knocked on his door, put the knife on his neck, and warned him that he must send the compensation to Ma Zhongliang Phaeton as soon as possible, otherwise, he would be killed directly.

Jiang Ming was so frightened.

He found a friend who was a second-hand car dealer and evaluated his car and the Phaeton, and found that even if he used all the insurance costs, he still had a funding gap of more than 1 million.

And his Mercedes-Benz, because it has had an accident, can only sell for about 300,000.

Even if he sell the Mercedes-Benz himself, there is still a funding gap of more than 900,000.

Zhao Zhuo solved 620,000 for him, but he still missed 300,000.

Chapter 1012

In desperation, he could only find Liu Zhaochen, a fox friend and dog friend he had known before. Originally, he wanted to borrow 300,000 from him for emergency assistance, but Liu Zhaochen was also short of money during this time.

Liu Zhaochen complained to him that the police have been working too hard in cracking down on human trafficking recently, and a family of six is almost out of food.

Liu Zhaochen also told him that he is now looking for suitable children everywhere to sell to the south. Now the price is high. If found resources, they can make a lot of money.

When Jiang Ming thought that there were a lot of infants and young children in the orphanage recently, he immediately got confused.

He told Liu Zhaochen of this information and suggested that the two parties cooperate to steal a group of children from the orphanage and sell them.

Liu Zhaochen was worried about where to find a child. When he heard that there were many orphanages, his heart was ecstatic, and his thoughts were suddenly moved.

Jiang Ming knows well about the orphanage. He knows that the orphanage has many loopholes because of its current condition due to years of disrepair, inadequate funding, insufficient staff, and inability to keep up with security facilities. As long as those familiar with the process can find a breakthrough.

So he immediately took the lead and worked out a more detailed plan.

As soon as Liu Zhaochen saw the feasibility of this sentence, he immediately brought in the family of six.

Jiang Ming was very dissatisfied with the participation of Liu Zhaochen's family of six, because he knew that the reason why the other party called so many people was because he wanted to pay more.

If he only did this with Liu Zhaochen, the ten children will sell for more than 1 million by then, and each of the two will be able to divide between 60,000 and 700,000.

As a result, Liu Zhaochen brought in another five members of the family and immediately diluted his share.

This shameless Liu Zhaochen, who was shamelessly trying to divide his head evenly, would be divided into 7 parts, and he would only have 200,000 at most.

Jiang Ming fought hard with Liu Zhaochen, and finally decided on a distribution method. Jiang Ming got 400,000, and the rest went to Liu Zhaochen's family.

Suddenly losing 300,000 of income, Jiang Ming was naturally very depressed.

But he didn't have any good solutions, because if the other party had to leave him alone, he would be finished.

In desperation, he could only suffer from this dumb loss.

At this time, Liu Zhaochen looked at the map, and then at the time, and said: "We will be in Suzhou soon. After we arrive, we will come to pick up the goods at the next house. We can rush back when we take the money. We should go back before dark. I can rush back."

Liu Zhaochen's sister said excitedly: "Oh, I just want to go to the Maldives as soon as possible!"

As she said, she took out her mobile phone and said, "I'm going to find videos and guides of Maldives on YouTube to see which island to go to have fun!"

Immediately, she turned on YouTube. Unexpectedly, the first screen video after opening was the news about the loss of children in the orphanage!

This news video has only been released for two or three hours, and it has more than 5 million likes and more than 300,000 comments.

She tightened her heart, and when she opened the comment, she was shocked.

Because all the comments in the comments demanded the execution of the trafficker, the killing of the trafficker's family, and so on!

She subconsciously said: "Oh, that's bad, this matter has already hit the headlines! It seems that netizens all over the country are paying attention to it! Are we doing something big?"

"What are you afraid of!" Liu Zhaochen said indifferently: "There is no substantial difference between stealing one and stealing ten. Besides, I'm careful along the way. No clues are left. No one can find us. It is impossible to doubt us!"

As he said, he said triumphantly: "You can rest assured! When they can't find us after a while, the attention of netizens will be immediately attracted by other news, and after a while, we will be forgotten.!"

Chapter 1013

Several helicopters merged in the outskirts of Aurous Hill, and they chased outside the province quickly, narrowing the distance with the target little by little.

The opponent's Iveco can only stop and go on the national road, and often encounters traffic lights or traffic jams, and the overall speed is simply not up.

The reason why Liu Zhaochen chose national roads instead of highways was mainly because the highways were closed roads. In case the police caught them, it would be difficult to fly by himself.

But national roads are different. National roads are all open roads and are connected to various township and county roads. It is very difficult for the police to block them.

And once there is any problem, you can abandon the car and run away at any time. The countryside, residential houses and even factory construction sites are all good places to hide!

Charlie left enough opportunities for pursuit.

The helicopter is in the sky, without stopping, without any detours and congestion, and the flying speed exceeds 200 kilometers per hour.

After flying for more than an hour, Charlie's location was only 100 kilometers away from the target.

Issac said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade their current average speed is only forty to fifty kilometers an hour, and we are expected to catch up with them in thirty minutes."

Charlie nodded and said, "Could you please contact the local forces of the Wade family and ask them to help us seal the road ahead of time, and I will give them a urn to catch turtles."

Issac immediately looked at the real-time location sent by Mr. Orvel and said: "There is a bridge across the river on the national highway in front. After they pass, I will seal the bridge to prevent other vehicles from getting on, and then wait for them. When they are about to cross the river, bet the other end too, so that they will not escape!"

Charlie said with satisfaction: “This is a good idea, just do what you said!”

……

Soon, the two truck convoys, full of muck, set off from the two real estate construction sites on both sides of the river.

The construction sites where they are located are all properties owned by a real estate development company under the Wade family.

Both teams were also arranged by Issac.

Each fleet consists of more than 20 engineering trucks loaded with muck.

Any truck, when fully loaded, weighs forty to fifty tons.

A heavy tank is just this weight.

Such a car, just cross the road, no car can hit it.

What’s more, there are more than 20 vehicles on each end, and even tanks will not be able to rush past.

Liu Zhaochen’s elder brother drove to the bridge, Liu Zhaochen smiled and said: “After crossing this river-crossing bridge, we will almost reach Suzhou!”

“Okay!” Liu Zhaochen’s sister said happily: “If we get the money today, we can go to the Maldives tomorrow! I just researched it. The Maldives is a visa on arrival, so we don’t need to apply for a visa in advance. We will buy a plane ticket and fly there tomorrow. That’s it.”

While driving, Liu Zhaochen’s brother said in surprise: “Why are there so many big cars suddenly?”

Everyone looked out the window and saw heavy trucks full of muck on both sides.

Liu Zhaochen said casually: “Which construction site should be sent the materials, regardless of it, let’s overtake it quickly.”

Iveco quickly accelerated and surpassed the engineering fleet.

Immediately afterwards, the engineering convoy behind began to run several large vehicles in parallel, directly blocking the road behind, so that other vehicles behind could not pass.

When Iveco got on the bridge, the engineering convoy, which was advancing side by side, also drove onto the bridge.

However, as soon as the engineering convoy got on the bridge, it immediately stalled and blocked the entrance to the entire bridge, making it impossible for other vehicles to pass.

Chapter 1014

The driver behind was so angry and got out of the car to check what happened.

At this time, a person from the engineering team got on and off and shouted to the back with a loudspeaker: “We have just received a notice from the superior that this bridge has become a dangerous bridge, and there is a risk of collapse at any time. Now we need to hurry up and repair it for everyone. Your life is safe, please detour, thank you for your cooperation.”

These drivers originally wanted to scold their mothers, but upon hearing this, they immediately dispelled the idea of scolding, and the unhappiness in their hearts disappeared.

With so many construction vehicles parked here, they don’t doubt what the other side said.

Therefore, they are very fortunate now. Fortunately, they have been following behind the construction vehicles. If they are in front of the convoy, wouldn’t they also drive on this dangerous bridge?

So everyone turned around and took a detour from other roads.

Liu Zhaochen's elder brother drove to the center of the bridge, glanced back through the rearview mirror for a while, and said puzzledly: "Why are there no cars behind?"

Liu Zhaochen glanced back, maybe it was blocked by those big cars, which were running slowly. "

"It's also possible." Liu Zhaochen's brother said, and stopped taking it seriously and continued to drive.

When they were about to cross the bridge, a few large cars suddenly poured in from both sides in front, completely blocking the road ahead!

Liu Zhaochen's elder brother was taken aback, and hurriedly stepped on the brakes, blurting out: "d*mn, are these big cart drivers crazy?"

The other people in the car staggered for a while because they had no time to react.

After the car stopped steadily, Liu Zhaochen was surprised to find that the road in front of the car had been completely blocked by several large cars, and there was no car behind.

In other words, the Iveco was completely sealed on this bridge.

However, at this time he did not mean that he was imminent.

So he pushed the door down and shouted at the big car parked in front: "Hey! What the h*ll are you guys doing? Get out of the way quickly!"

A burly man jumped down from one of the big cars and said coldly: "This bridge has been closed. From now on, no vehicles or people will pass by!"

Liu Zhaochen said angrily: "The cars in front have all passed by, but we have not passed. You have to close it and wait until we pass."

He didn't know, the reason for closing this bridge was to seal him on the bridge!

The burly man yelled: “Don’t f*cking talk nonsense with me, I said, no vehicles or people should pass by, if you are not afraid of death, you can give it a try!”

With that said, more than 30 people wearing hard hats came at once, all of them sturdy and looking fierce.

There are only seven people in Liu Zhaochen’s group. His mother and his sister are helpless women, his father is an Old Master, and he is a disabled person. How could it be 30 in this case? Multiple opponents.

So he gritted his teeth and said: “Okay, then we can always turn around and change another way, right?”

With that, he got in the car again and said to the brother beside him: “Let’s turn around!”

“Okay!” Liu Zhaochen’s brother immediately turned around and drove back directly.

But what he didn’t expect was that after turning around and driving back, he saw a large group of heavy trucks coming on the opposite side before driving a few steps away.

These trucks are next to each other. There was no room for a bicycle to pass through, and the menacingly approached.

Liu Zhaochen’s elder brother hurriedly stopped the car and said in surprise: “What the h*ll is going on? How do you feel that these big cars are deliberately trying to sandwich us, are we exposed?”

“Impossible!” Liu Zhaochen said categorically, “Even if we are exposed, it should be the police who intercept us, not the big truck on the construction site!”

His brother was very worried and said, “Zhaochen, I think this is obviously strange!”

Chapter 1015

Even now, Liu Zhaochen also felt that something was really wrong.

Otherwise, how could it be possible that there are so many big cars in the middle of this car for no reason?

Moreover, looking at their posture, they simply didn't want to let them escape, so they used a parallel formation.

There were traffic jams both front and rear, and the river was rolling under the bridge. If they really came straight to them, they wouldn't even have to escape.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help feeling nervous, and said: "Aren't these people coming for these children? Shouldn't they, aren't they just a bunch of orphans?"

"That's right!" Liu Zhaochen's brother couldn't help but said, "Furthermore, the police didn't find it. Why did these people come?"

Seeing that the convoys at both ends were getting closer, Liu Zhaochen's brother could only temporarily stop the car.

Everyone in the car panicked, including Jiang Ming.

Jiang Ming felt a panic in his heart at this time. No one knows the situation of the orphanage better than him. If these children are lost, at most the police will come forward to find them. It is impossible for the people to have such a powerful force to find them. .

However, with one exception, he felt very nervous.

The exception was Charlie who hurt him miserably yesterday.

In the dark, he felt that this matter seemed inseparable from Charlie. Thinking back to Charlie, he always looked unpredictable. He couldn't help but wonder: "Are these people sent by Charlie? ?"

Just when this Iveco stopped, countless large cars began to pack him tightly, and the seven adults in the car couldn't help but panic.

Liu Zhaochen took out a knife from his arms and said nervously: "If someone is against us, we will fight him!"

His sister said in horror: “There are only 7 of us, and they have dozens of drivers alone. Fighting is not their opponent!”

Liu Zhaochen was already obviously flustered, and said nervously: “You close the curtains of the windows at the back. If they want to come in, I will fight with them!”

In order to be able to transport the children more safely, thick curtains have been hung on the windows of the rear rows. Looking in from the outside, they can’t see the situation inside, let alone the unconscious children inside.

Several people, including Jiang Ming, hurriedly drew the curtains tightly.

Liu Zhaochen said to his two elder brothers and Jiang Ming: “Hurry up and get all the knives out! Now the car is definitely not going out, you can only rely on yourself.”

When he started doing it early this morning, Liu Zhaochen gave each of them a knife. He thought it was just to strengthen the courage, but he didn’t expect to use it now.

Jiang Ming was very panicked. He is very different from Liu Zhaochen. Liu Zhaochen has been doing the job of licking blood on the tip of a knife all the year round, otherwise he would not be chopped off his right hand.

But Jiang Ming is just a liar. Every day at Harley Zhou’s company, he cheats those old men and old ladies who are eager to manage money and make money. If he really wants to use a knife to fight with others, he simply doesn’t have the guts.

At this moment, he took the knife out tremblingly, and asked nervously, “Zhaochen, did you offend someone?”

Liu Zhaochen said desperately, “I also want to ask if you have offended people!”

At this time, Liu Zhaochen’s brother said nervously: “Look at these big cars, they only surrounded us, but no one came down to say something, and I didn’t understand what they are doing!”

Liu Zhaochen thought for a while, opened the window of the co-pilot, and shouted to the outside: “Who are you? What are you going to do?”

No one responded outside the car.

Liu Zhaochen's heart was extremely nervous. With so many cars surrounding him, this group of people didn't even have a word, which made people feel strange and terrifying.

Chapter 1016

At this moment, the sound of a helicopter roaring from outside suddenly came.

Because the movement of the helicopter was too loud, and the sound was too recognizable, the entire vehicle became more panicked.

Jiang Ming panicked and asked: "What's the matter? How come there are helicopters? Who are these people?"

Liu Zhaochen's father drew a gap in the curtain and looked up to the sky, and immediately saw several helicopters lined up.

He was so scared that he said, "There are several helicopters in the sky. Even if the police arrest people, they don't know how to use helicopters. Are we offending some big people?"

As they were talking, everyone heard the sound of the helicopter, and it was already overhead!

Marven was sitting in one of the helicopters, looking down at the scene on the bridge.

The entire bridge has been broken by large vehicles. In the middle of the bridge, a dozen large vehicles surrounded the Iveco.

Traffickers and children are in this car.

Zak Chen said to Marven: "Mr. Ye many of my people are from special forces. Some of them have a way to kill all these people!"

Marven said coldly: "Don't be anxious to kill, keep them alive."

“Good!” Zak Chen said: “Then I will let them control these b@stards first!”

Marven nodded and said, “Do it now!”

Zak Chen immediately gave an order, and one of the helicopters descended and hovered on top of the Iveco.

Immediately after four ropes were thrown on both sides of the helicopter, four former special forces in black immediately descended from the ropes.

They were very professional. They were hung on the four corners of the Iveco car roof. Then they took out the portable cutting machine and started cutting the iron sheet of the car roof at the fastest speed.

This white Iveco itself is not a special vehicle. The iron sheet on the roof is very easy to cut.

In the blink of an eye, the entire roof was cut off!

The people in the car were already shocked. They looked at the roof of the car which was gradually cut open. There was no good way at all.

At this time, the helicopter hovering over their heads began to slowly rise, and the four former special forces each used a special suction cup to firmly hold the four corners of the roof.

With the ascent of the helicopter, this Iveco was uncovered directly!

At this time, not only Marven on the helicopter, but also the situation in the car, even Jiang Ming in the car and Liu Zhaochen’s family saw the magnificent scene of several helicopters hovering in the sky at the same time.

Except for the helicopter that cut the roof of their car, on both sides of the remaining helicopters are ex-special forces armed with automatic rifles. They are like the Marines in Operation Red Sea. The target was tightly locked on the 7 people in the car, ensuring that as long as anyone dared to hurt the child, they would immediately kill him.

For a top family like the Ye family with a net worth of trillions, their ability to protect themselves is far beyond the recognition of ordinary people.

Special forces, automatic rifles, and helicopters are just drizzle. With the influence of the Ye family, even if armored vehicles are called, it is not a big problem!

This is the confidence of the real top family!

Today, using such a big battle to solve a few human traffickers can be said to be fighting mosquitoes with anti-aircraft guns.

But Marven didn't feel wasted at all, for this kind of sc*m would have to use the most powerful means to destroy them all at once!

Chapter 1017

At this time, Marven directly turned on the PA system on the helicopter, and said loudly: "Listen the people in the car, you are already surrounded, immediately put down all resistance to surrender, otherwise, get kill!"

The sound of Marven frightened the 7 people in the Iveco car.

Liu Zhaochen collapsed, because he felt that even if he killed and set fire, he wouldn't use such a big battle to catch him, right?

At this moment, his family was so scared that they were so scared that they were still thinking that after they got the money, they would go to the Maldives for a holiday, but they didn't expect to be completely covered by such a net.

Jiang Ming was even more panicked.

He is almost regretting death at this moment!

Not only regret, but more panic.

But at this time, he suddenly came back to his senses, and felt that the sound of the call on the helicopter just now was so familiar?

But he didn't hear it for a while, this voice was Marven's voice.

So he panicked and asked Liu Zhaochen: "What should we do now? This group of people have guns. Now even the roof of the car has been cut off. What if they shoot us?"

Liu Zhaochen's elder sister wailed in fright: "Brother, we won't die here today, right? Your elder sister hasn't lived enough yet, your elder sister is still young, your elder sister hasn't been married yet!"

"What are you yelling about?! I'm not married either!" Liu Zhaochen was afraid and confused in his heart. Hearing his sister crying and making noise, his heart was even more irritable.

Marven looked down at these 7 people from the helicopter and found that they were not doing anything. He was immediately angry and said coldly: "I will give you three seconds to get off the car, otherwise you will have to pay the price!"

As soon as the voice fell, he immediately started timing.

"three!"

Ivecury, Liu Zhaochen's mother cried bitterly: "Zhaochen, let's get out of the car quickly, otherwise I'm really afraid that these people will attack us!"

Liu Zhaochen hesitated.

If they don't get out of the car, they might be able to kidnap a few children and use children's lives to threaten the other party to let them go.

But if they get out of the car, isn't it just being slaughtered?

"two!"

Liu Zhaochen's sister hurriedly said: "Zhaochen, you have to say something!"

"One!"

After Marven finished counting three times, seeing that none of the seven people moved, he immediately said to Zak Chen: “Notify the sniper and kill the driver!”

“OK Master!”

Zak Chen immediately passed the walkie-talkie and gave an order in a cold voice: “The sniper immediately looks for a suitable opportunity, kills the driver first, and fights for a shot!”

The intercom system immediately received a reply from the snipers:

“The sight of Sniper No. 1 is blocked.”

“The sight of Sniper No. 2 is blocked.”

“Sniper No. 3 has an unobstructed sight and has locked on the target! The kill probability is 80!”

“Sniper No. 4 is unobstructed and has locked the target! The kill probability is 95!”

Zak Chen immediately ordered: “Sniper No. 4 listens to my orders and shoots!”

At this moment, the former special soldier hanging outside the door of a helicopter on the right immediately pulled the trigger.

With a bang.

The sniper rifle burst out with a tongue of flame, and then the bullet shot out from the muzzle at a rapid speed.

The next moment, Liu Zhaochen, who was sitting in the driving seat of Iveco, was so nervous that he did not know what to do, he was suddenly headshot!

No one expected that a person who was intact in the last second would burst out a bloody mist on his head in the next second…

Chapter 1018

Liu Zhaochen's family was so scared that they collapsed and screamed!

They really did not expect that the caller would immediately instruct to shoot after three seconds!

The one who died was the eldest son of the Liu family, and Liu Zhaochen's parents loved the eldest son the most. Seeing that eldest son was instantly dead, the two of them went crazy and cried.

Liu Zhaochen was sprayed with red and white because he was closest to his brother.

He was already scared to death.

When he was in this business, he never thought that this business would be terrible!

At this time, Marven said coldly through the PA system: "I will give you three more seconds. If you don't get out of the car and surrender, then I will let the sniper randomly kill the second person!"

As soon as these words came out, all six of them lost the courage to resist, and ran out of the car in a hurry.

After getting out of the car, the six people raised their hands high above their heads, and their faces were filled with the deepest fear.

This is the first time they have witnessed such a bloody and direct death with their own eyes.

Everyone's heart trembled!

Even Liu Zhaochen's mother, sister, and Jiang Ming were so scared to pee their pants.

Marven continued to shout: "All six of you kneel down at the back of the car, hold your head in your hands, and if anyone dares to make any other actions, kill him on the spot!"

How dare these six people fail, they hurried to the back of the car and knelt on their heads.

At this time, the big car at the rear slowly retreated tens of meters, leaving a huge open area.

Afterwards, the helicopter that Marven was flying in began to slowly land on this open ground.

The former special forces on other helicopters moved faster, and they had quickly descended onto the bridge by cable descent.

Dozens of former special forces armed with live ammunition had surrounded the six groups at this time, and their guns were all aimed at them.

Several former special forces have entered the Iveco and quickly checked the health of the 10 children in the car.

Afterwards, he reported in the intercom system: “Mr. Ye all 10 children are in a coma, but I checked their physical indicators and vital signs, and there is no danger to their lives, please rest assured.”

Marven immediately relaxed. Since the children are all right, the remaining task is how to deal with these human traffickers!

He not only wants these human traffickers to pay the price of their lives, but also finds out their downstream buyers and kills them all!

At this moment, Marven’s helicopter had slowly stopped on the bridge.

Marven pushed the hatch, and jumped down.

The six people, including Jiang Ming, were all kneeling on the ground at this time, looking at Marven coming down from the helicopter in horror.

But the distance at this time was still a bit far, Jiang Ming did not recognize Marven.

Marven didn't see Jiang Ming either, he thought this was Liu Zhaochen's family.

But when he got closer, he saw Jiang Ming with a frightened face among the six people!

Marven's heart was suddenly extremely angry!

He really didn't expect that Jiang Ming would be involved!

No matter how hard this kid pretended, he was one of the orphans who came out of the orphanage. Marven never expected that it was this Jiang Ming who grew up in the orphanage who would collude with others and steal from the orphanage. 10 children out!

Jiang Ming also saw the man coming by at this time!

When he recognized that the person walking by was Marven, his whole person's worldview was instantly subverted!

how come……

How could it be Marven? !

Chapter 1019

Jiang Ming felt that no one in the world would be too surprised to step down from this helicopter, but Marven was the only one who stepped down from here, which made him unacceptable anyway.

However, the tall and handsome man with a cold face is indeed the orphan who grew up with him in the orphanage, Marven!

He couldn't imagine, what exactly is Marven? Who can mobilize such a powerful force to pursue yourself!

Among other things, just these few helicopters, and these dozens of experts with guns and live ammunition like special forces, are definitely not the strength that ordinary people can have.

Even the richest man in Wrestvel cannot be so capable!

Deep in his heart, he couldn't help asking himself: What is the origin of Marven?

Isn't he an orphan? Still the son-in-law who eats soft rice! Why can such a powerful force be mobilized by him?

At this time, Marven had already stepped forward to the six people.

However, instead of looking at the other five people, he observed at Jiang Ming with extremely cold eyes and asked coldly, "Jiang Ming! You are so bold!"

Jiang Ming trembled violently, hurriedly begged: "Marven! This is a misunderstanding, Marven!"

"Misunderstanding?!" Marven said furiously: "You and traffickers abducted 10 orphans from the orphanage, and then tell me this was a misunderstanding?"

Jiang Ming suddenly burst into tears, and said with tears in his nose: "Marven, I have no choice but to not lose my bet with you. I accidentally ran into someone else's Phaeton. If I don't pay for it, If someone else has a new car, they will kill me, and I am also forced to be helpless Marven!"

Marven stepped forward, kicked him on his chest, kicked him all the way, and sternly shouted: "You are an orphan. You know what kind of pain orphans have to go through since childhood. They are raised in a welfare institution. It's nothing more than doing something for the orphanage. If you steal the children from the orphanage for money, you deserve to die!"

Jiang Ming was in severe pain, but he struggled to get up, crying and said, "Marven, I was wrong, I'm sorry, I shouldn't have been blinded by lard for a while, please take it for the sake of growing up together. Please spare me this time!"

"Spare you?" Marven snorted coldly, and said: "You have done such a conscientious thing, how can the confidence let me spare you?"

Jiang Ming hurriedly pointed to the Iveco and said: "You can see that those younger brothers and sisters did not suffer any injuries, and they all took sleeping pills. Now take

them back. They don't even know what happened. As long as you spare me this time, I will work for the orphanage in my life, and I am willing to use my life to pay for my sins!"

Marven said coldly: "Save some energy, Jiang Ming, among the seven people today, you are the most damned!"

When Liu Zhaochen heard this, he hurriedly blurted out and wailed: "Eldest brother, you are right. This incident was planned by him. We were all used by him! Please forgive us!"

Marven saw his right arm raised high, and his wrist broke all at once, knowing that this person was the notorious Liu Zhaochen.

So, he snorted and asked: "You are Liu Zhaochen, right?!"

When Liu Zhaochen heard this, his whole body trembled!

How would he know his name?

Marven saw his face full of horror, and smiled playfully, coldly: "Liu Zhaochen, you guys are okay. I heard that you were doing some sneaking and petting businesses before, and you were still a family of six. I didn't expect you to be cut off. With one hand, you don't even have a long memory? I heard that you had been reselling children before, but I didn't expect that you dared to steal children directly this time!"

Chapter 1020

As soon as Liu Zhaochen heard this, he knew that the other party had checked all of his details.

So he squatted his head in panic: "Big brother, big brother, this is all a misunderstanding, big brother! I have offended people before, so my reputation is corrupted everywhere. I have never done anything to resell a child. It was just spread by others!"

Marven smiled and asked him: "Do you think I am like a fool?"

Liu Zhaochen kept kowtow, his entire forehead had become bloody, and he begged: "Big brother, you really can't blame me this time. This time it was all Jiang Ming's idea.

He told me that he had an accident. There is a shortage of hundreds of thousands, because he told me that there are many children in the orphanage. He even made the whole plan for us to steal the children!"

Marven said coldly: "Don't worry, I will figure out the accounts of each of you."

After speaking, Marven questioned: "I ask you, who are you going to sell these children to?"

At this time, Liu Zhaochen dared not hide anything, and hurriedly said: "Brother, these children are going to be sold to the Regnar Gang!"

Marven asked again: "Who is your partner?"

Liu Zhaochen blurted out: "It's an elder of the Beggar Gang!"

Marven frowned and said, "There are elders in the Beggar Gang?"

Liu Zhaochen nodded and hurriedly said: "This gang of beggars was established completely after the gang in martial arts novels, because they all pretended to be beggars and cheated money everywhere, so they directly used the name of the gang, the biggest leader of the gang. , Is their gang leader, under the gang leader there are two deputy gang leaders, nine elders, dozens of hall leaders and tens of thousands of subordinates scattered across the province..."

Marven didn't expect this gang of beggars like a social cancer to have such a huge organizational structure!

There are tens of thousands of beggars in a province alone!

Liu Zhaochen wanted to perform meritorious service in front of Marven and strive for lenient treatment, so he poured out all the information he knew.

"Brother, the nine elders of the Beggar Gang are all rich men with a net worth of tens of millions. This group of people has long stopped begging in person. They live in luxury villas, drive luxury cars, and even sit in their offices."

“The nine elders perform their duties. Some people are responsible for recruiting new members, who are responsible for management, finances, and training. Some people are responsible for implementing family laws. The elder who joined me is responsible for buying children for begging… ..”

Marven asked again: “Who is the leader of the beggar gang?”

Liu Zhaochen said: “The name of the beggar gang’s leader is Nanshan. Don’t think he is just a beggar gang’s gang leader, but his net worth is at least one billion. His business covers various gray industries, and he has already become Suzhou. A big man in the underground world.”

After that, he said again: “By the way, Nanshan has a big background, and his sister is the wife of Regnar, the head of the Wu family!”

Marven frowned, “So, this Nanshan is Regnar’s brother-in-law?”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Liu Zhaochen nodded and said, “His brother-in-law!”

Marven sneered and nodded, and said to himself: “Interesting! Really interesting!”

Chapter 1021

Charlie did not expect that the Wu family was also involved in this matter to some extent.

This hateful beggar gang was actually started by Regnar’s brother-in-law, and it is estimated that the support of the Wu family is indispensable.

Originally, he was still waiting for the Wu family to find him, and was not ready to attack them.

But this time, he has to take Regnar’s brother-in-law first!

Therefore, he immediately said to Liu Zhaochen: “I will give you a chance to redeem your sins. You must take it well, otherwise, I will let you end up like your brother!”

As soon as Liu Zhaochen heard this, he said with excitement: “Brother, if you have anything you want, you will die without hesitation!”

Charlie said: “You should call the elder beggars who specially connected with you now, tell him that your car has a problem, and let him come here to pick up people in person.”

Liu Zhaochen nodded immediately and said, “Okay, big brother, I’ll fight now. It’s not far from Suzhou city. I think they will come soon.”

Charlie gave a hum, turned around and said to Issac behind him: “Old Issac, I don’t care what you do, I will see Regnar’s brother-in-law here within an hour!”

Issac said immediately: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade I will make arrangements!”

Liu Zhaochen was eager to make contributions, and hurriedly said, “By the way, that Nanshan and his wife is one of the elders of the Beggar Gang, who is in charge of finances! And she is also his female military advisor!”

“Really?” Charlie frowned and asked: “The couples are doing this kind of conscience business?”

“Yes!” Liu Zhaochen said: “Their couple is amazing, earning at least 100 million a year. It is said that they earned more than 200 million last year!”

Charlie said to Issac: “You can verify the matter. If it is true, bring him and his wife to me!”

Issac nodded and made a call immediately.

Wade family’s eyes are all over the country, if they want, there is no clue they can’t find.

Suzhou is one of the largest cities in the south, and the hidden forces deployed by the Wade family here are beyond imagination.

Soon, Issac received the news and said to Charlie: “That kid is right. Nanshan’s wife is indeed one of the elders of the Beggar Gang.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said coldly: “Then bring them all to me!”

Issac immediately picked up the walkie-talkie and said: “A group of obedient! Go to Suzhou quickly and meet our family’s local eyeliner. By any means, you must bring Nanshan and his wife here within an hour!”

A resolute voice came from the intercom: “Yes! One group set off immediately!”.

Immediately after one of the hovering helicopters, it immediately climbed up and headed for downtown Suzhou.

Charlie asked him again: “Could you let the Wade family’s eyeliner help me investigate how many core members of the Beggar Gang still in here, and bring them all over to me.”

Issac said: “OK, Young Master, I’ll give orders now and get everything I can find!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said coldly: “Today I will walk for the sky and get rid of this beggar gang!”

Liu Zhaochen also took out his mobile phone at this time, and under Charlie’s supervision, called the elder of the beggar gang who had been connected to him.

Chapter 1022

When the other party heard him say that the car was broken, he immediately said he was not reliable.

Liu Zhaochen could only say in a low tone: “Elder, the car I built is quite old. I’m really embarrassed, but I’m only a few tens of kilometers away from Suzhou. It’s not far, so please come and pick it up. Come on.”

Then the other party cursed and said: “If it wasn’t for seeing that you sent more goods this time, I would just ignore you.”

After speaking, the other party said again: “Send your location to WeChat, and I will come here.”

……

At this moment, the beggar gang leader Nanshan and his wife Kaili had just walked out of Wu's villa with their daughter.

Today at noon, it is the birthday of Nanshan's sister, Regnar's wife Yaqina.

In the past, Yaqina had to organize a special birthday party, but this year, considering the special situation of her son Wu Qi, she chose to stay at home and simply prepared a lunch.

No guests were invited to this banquet. Apart from family, she only invited younger brother and younger siblings, as well as her younger niece.

After such a long time, Wu Qi is still the same, taking a meal every hour.

So in this banquet, Wu Qi disappeared for about 20 minutes. Everyone knew that he was going to add a meal, but everyone at the dinner table was embarrassed to say it.

After the birthday party, Nanshan's family of three was ready to go home.

His sister Yaqina sent them to the parking lot of the villa.

Seeing that there was no one else around, Nanshan asked his sister: "Sister, is Wu Qi's situation still not getting better?"

"No." Yaqina said with a sad face: "A lot of experts have come to visit during this period, but there is no result. They have no good way."

Nanshan couldn't help but sighed and said, "Sister, I think my brother-in-law has some problems with his mood and emotions recently."

Yaqina said depressed: "The last time your brother-in-law took Roger to Aurous Hill, he suffered a big loss in the hands of the Wade family, and was humiliated by an unknown man from Aurous Hill. Haven't you seen Roger's arm still in a cast? He was injured in Aurous Hill."

Nanshan said angrily: “What kid did this way? Sister, do you want me to take some brothers and kill that kid? Now the power of the beggars is stronger again. There are 10,000 registered gang members alone. There are many people. During this period of time, I am preparing to annex the beggars from the surrounding provinces one by one. By that time, my beggars may have more than 50,000 people!”

Yaqina said: “Your brother-in-law is already planning the matter in Aurous Hill, so you don’t need to bother.”

After that, she looked at her younger sibling Kaili and said to her younger brother: “You have to take care of Kaili during this period. Two months of pregnancy is the most dangerous time. Don’t let the fetus have any problems.”

Nanshan said immediately: “Sister, don’t worry, I will take care of her.”

Yaqina said to her younger sibling Kaili: “Kelly, you have just gotten pregnant. Don’t interfere with the beggars’ affairs for the time being. Have your baby at home and get a b-ultrasound in two months to see if it is a male or a female.”

Kaili nodded hurriedly and said respectfully: “Okay sister, I see to it, don’t worry.”

Yaqina couldn’t help but sighed and said with emotion: “Our Xue family, the biggest problem is that the population is not thriving enough. My parents left early and only gave birth to two children. Only the son of Nanshan, you and Nanshan are now There is only Tongtong a daughter. He said that everything has to be given to a son quickly, and it is not enough to have one. While he is young, he must have at least two sons to continue the incense for the Xue family.”

Kaili hurriedly said: “Sister, don’t worry, I will definitely inherit the Xue family!”

Chapter 1023

Yaqina, Regnar’s wife, is a standard demon of helping his brother.

With her identity and her family background, it would have been impossible for her to enter the gate of Wu’s house.

But the reason why Regnar married her into the Wu family was entirely because Regnar really loved her.

After marrying into the Wu family, Yaqina began to do everything possible to help her brother Nanshan.

Nanshan didn't have any abilities, he didn't read well, and his ability was not good enough. When he was young, he took a lot of money from Yaqina to do business, but he was basically defeated by him.

There was no other way, Yaqina went to beg her husband, hoping that her husband could give her brother a little bit from the Wu family's business, which would be regarded as a way to help his brother.

Although Regnar didn't look down on Nanshan, he still helped him several times because of his wife's face.

However, Nanshan is very ignorant of good and bad, and he is not capable of it. When others lead him to make money, he has to make some tricks from it. Finally, Regnar is tired of him, and he simply doesn't bother to take him.

However, Yaqina didn't want her brother to be mediocre all her life. Seeing that her brother didn't have much real ability, but he still had the ability to fight hard, he guided his brother to the gray industry.

After all, Nanshan is Regnar's brother-in-law, and the entire Wu family has a very strong influence in the south, so there is this relationship. He went out to make a profit, and everyone must give face.

After fishing for a few years, Nanshan explored the business of the Beggar Gang.

To say it is a "gang of beggars" is actually borrowing someone's name from martial arts novels. What they do is not a matter of acting for the country and the people. They are just organizing a large group of fake beggars to pretend to be beggars and swindle.

Moreover, there are often conflicts between the gang of beggars.

For example, the bus stations, railway stations, and commercial streets with the most crowded traffic are the favorite prime locations of the Beggar Gang. If you can set up a stall here, you will definitely make a lot of money in a day.

However, for the beggars in a city, there are tens of thousands of beggars who are true or false, and it is naturally impossible for them to gather in these golden locations.

Therefore, fighting fiercely with other gangs of beggars, forming cliques, and looting territory in daily life have become the most important thing besides begging.

Because of the big tree of the Wu family, Nanshan developed quickly in the cause of the Beggar Gang.

If any beggar dared to fight against him, he would immediately be trampled. If he couldn't step on it, he would beg his sister and ask his sister to ask his brother-in-law, Regnar, to help.

After all, Regnar is also the heir of the top big family. He naturally doesn't look down on this kind of gray business, and of course he doesn't want to interfere.

But he couldn't hold back his wife blowing the pillow breeze in his ears every day, and acted like a baby at every turn, or brushed up his temper or pretended to be wronged. Then he had nothing to do.

Chapter 1024

In the end, it didn't work, so she came out to help Nanshan several times.

When others discovered that even the heirs of the top clan like Regnar would come to help Nanshan get out, the other beggars naturally did not dare to offend Nanshan again.

As a result, Nanshan pretended to be invincible and brought all the Beggar Gang forces in Zhejiang Province into his own hands.

Now he is the leader of the famous "gang of beggars" in Aurous Hill area.

Nanshan is also very proud of this, because this kind of thing comes in too quickly, and it is completely unnecessary. Everyone is scattered, everyone finds a place, lies on the ground, and then writes on a blank paper. Copywriting that sells badly is just lying down and making money.

In a short period of time, he has already saved more than 1 billion family assets.

Yaqina was naturally relieved to see that her younger brother had made such a great achievement. For her brother-in-law, the younger brother was responsible for it, which was the continuation of the entire family's blood.

The Xue family's parents left early and there were no relatives. The more desolate and the less prosperous the family, the more she hoped that the Xue family could open up its branches and leaves as soon as possible, so that the family would also prosper and gradually become a famous family in Aurous Hill. , So that I can be considered to have completed my mission to myself.

……

After leaving her brother's family, Yaqina turned and returned to the villa.

Regnar was sitting in the living room with a cigar in his mouth, and said annoyedly: "Yaqin, I recently heard that your brother's beggar has made a lot of children to make money. Can you tell him He will constrain a little bit later? Now everyone knows that he is my brother-in-law. He is doing this kind of mischievous business, and everyone outside thinks it is my order! What my Wu family says is a hundred billion level How can this big family get involved with this kind of business?"

When Yaqina heard this, her eyes were flushed with grievance, and she choked with sobs: "Husband, you don't know the situation of Nanshan. You said that he has no ability, education and no education, and no brains, except for the sidetrack. , What else can he do? He's just this little brother. If he doesn't live well, then I won't die!"

Regnar's most helpless thing is to see his wife's grievances. He also knows that this is just his wife's trick, but after all, out of true love, when he sees her grievances, even if she pretends to be wronged, Regnar will feel distressed in his heart.

So, he could only sigh, and said: “If you have done it, don’t feel wronged. I mean, you will also say hello to Nanshan when you look back. There are many ways to make a mistake. Partial behavior is placed on women and children. If he has a kind, and dares to fight and kill, then I can completely praise him as the underground emperor of the whole Aurous Hill. Why do things that hurt women and children every day? These things. It’s really faceless.”

Yaqina came to Regnar with tears in her eyes, sat beside him, grabbed his arm with both hands, and choked pitifully: “Husband, you don’t know what my brother is like. That ability to fight and kill with others? Besides, in our entire Xue family, he is the only man left who says that he can’t go out to fight and kill. If something happens to him, we Xue Isn’t the home going to be broken?”

Regnar said helplessly: “Didn’t I tell you? If he dares to fight and kill, I will cover him behind his back. With me, do you think anyone in Aurous Hill dares to move him?”

Yaqina wiped away her tears, and said, “That’s not what I said, my husband, there are many children now, who are totally shocked. He doesn’t care what your identity or background is. He might just pick up a knife and say Killers, if they hurt Nanshan and kill them all afterwards, what problem can they solve?”

As she said, she grabbed Regnar’s hand and said with red eyes: “Husband, he is just a younger brother Nanshan. You are for the sake of me having been with you for so many years and giving birth to two sons. Be considerate. Be considerate of him.”

Regnar sighed and said helplessly: “These things Nanshan has done are too damaging and against morality. If you have time someday, let him go to the temple to burn incense!”

Chapter 1025

Nanshan drove his Rolls Royce at this time, with his two-month pregnant wife sitting in the co-pilot and his 6-year-old daughter in the back seat.

A family of three drove back to their villa and the journey went smoothly.

Rolls-Royce drove into the garage and stopped. Nanshan pushed the door to get out of the car. Then, Kaili beside him also opened the door.

Their daughters was already asleep in the back seat.

Kaili said to Nanshan: “Husband, you hug your girl, put on a dress for her, don’t let her catch a cold.”

Nanshan nodded, and after getting out of the car, he reached out and opened the door of the rear seat.

At this moment, a few men in black suddenly rushed out around him. Each of them held a gun in hand. As soon as they appeared, they pointed their guns directly at the foreheads of the couple. One of them gave a cold voice. Said: “Nanshan, our young master wants to see you, you husband and wife, come with us!”

Nanshan was taken aback by the battle in front of him.

He really didn’t expect that someone in Suzhou would dare to provoke him.

He’s not only the leader of the beggar gang, but also a relative of the Wu family, and Regnar’s brother-in-law. In Suzhou, who should not give him a bit of face?

Don’t talk about targeting him, even if they see him, they all have to nod and bow, kneel and lick him like a dog.

So he asked angrily: “What do those few eyesight things do? Do you know who my brother-in-law is?”

One of the people in black disdainfully said, “Isn’t your brother-in-law Regnar?”

Nanshan reprimanded: “Knowing that my brother-in-law is Regnar, if you dare to provoke me, you are all f*cking impatient, right? Believe my brother-in-law, a word can make you dead?”

The man in black sneered: “Nanshan, you take your brother-in-law too seriously. In the eyes of our young master, Regnar is indistinguishable from a dog. The reason for leaving this dog is Regnar. Fate, he just want him to jump for two more days and have fun with him!”

“You…” Nanshan was a little panicked now.

He really didn't expect that the other party would not pay attention to his brother-in-law at all. In Suzhou, no one had such courage.

But these people in black know that they are Regnar's brother-in-law, and they have to use a knife to hijack him. It seems that they are not good!

So he asked nervously: "Who are you? Who is your young master? Have I provoke your young master?"

The black man said: "Who is our young master? You will know when you come with us."

After that, he pointed his gun at Kaili and said coldly: "And you, one of the nine elders of the Beggars, right? Come with us too!"

At this time, several people in black put their guns at them and led them out of the garage.

At the same time, a helicopter has slowly landed in the courtyard of Nanshan's villa.

Nanshan felt even more flustered when he saw that the other party was with a helicopter to kidnap him.

This situation can be seen at a glance that those who come are not good.

At this time, he found a man in black and walked out holding his sleeping daughter.

Chapter 1026

He panicked and said: "What are you going to do? My daughter is innocent! Don't involve her!"

The man in black sneered: "How many babies and children in your beggar gang have been kidnapped by you, aren't they innocent? Isn't your Nanshan's child a human, and other people's children are not humans?"

Nanshan was shocked!

Before he and his wife could recover, they were forcibly taken into the helicopter by the man in black.

They were taken on the helicopter along with their daughter.

One of the men in black directly took out a syringe and gave Nanshan's daughter a tranquilizer.

This shot of tranquilizer can give Nanshan's daughter at least another 10 hours of sleep.

Afterwards, the plane quickly climbed and flew towards the bridge where Charlie was.

……

At this moment, above the bridge.

Liu Zhaochen's family of six is almost shocked.

Jiang Ming had already fainted a few times with fright, and regained consciousness.

The elder of the Beggar Gang, who was responsible for buying and selling people, was already on the way here. Issac's subordinates were already on the bridge and had no nets. As long as this person appeared, he would be immediately controlled.

Liu Zhaochen knelt in front of Charlie at this time. The blood that had been kowtow before, had formed blood scabs, making him look terrible.

But his expression was full of horror. He looked at Charlie and begged: "Brother, if the elder beggar comes over later, please let us go! We will definitely reform in the future. , Never do this kind of unconscientious thing again!"

Charlie sneered and said: "If you really have a long memory, when you make a pirated CD and your right hand is cut off, you will already have a long memory. Others have worked so hard to make a movie and prepare to be shown in the theater to earn the box office. , To recover the cost, and as a result, you stupid stole the fruits of other people's labor directly. If you are a pirated rubbish, brazen stupid, you should have no place to bury the whole family! I didn't expect you to be a pirate. You even hit the child with the idea, you are adding sin to sin!"

Liu Zhaochen burst into tears. He raised his severed right hand and begged: “Brother, I do piracy is really not something, really d*mn it, I have already paid the price! You see, I lost my right hand when I was young It’s not easy for me to live the past few years!”

Charlie said coldly: “Your right hand is just the price you paid for piracy. Now you have to pay the price for kidnapping and stealing children!”

Liu Zhaochen cried and said, “Brother, why don’t you take one of my legs, take one of my legs, I will definitely be a good person in my life!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You are quite good at discussing with others. It is not impossible to abandon your leg, but you have stolen 10 children in total. For each child, I abandon your leg. You have ten legs for me. ?”

Liu Zhaochen was stunned.

Seeing Charlie’s face full of solemnity, as if he was about to kill him today, he said in a flustered heart: “Brother, although I don’t have ten legs, there are seven of us! Seven people, that is fourteen legs. what……”

Charlie smiled and said: “You are quite good at doing arithmetic problems, but this kind of thing cannot be offset by the seven of you, because the results you seven have to face are exactly the same.”

Just as he was talking, a heavy forklift drove over from the bridge head with a Mercedes-Benz S-Class directly on the fork!

Issac’s voice came from the intercom: “The young master, the elder of the beggar gang has been brought over. It is in the Mercedes-Benz sedan. The car is bulletproof. He is unwilling to get out of the car, so I just let him be forked!”

Chapter 1027

As the forklift got closer and closer, Charlie asked the people around to make an open space, and waved at the forklift driver: “Come on, put him here!”

The forklift driver immediately drove the bulletproof Mercedes-Benz S-Class all the way to Charlie.

Issac said at this time: “Don’t worry, don’t put him down now, otherwise he will suddenly hurt the young master if he puts on the gas pedal. First remove his four wheels, and then put him down.”

As a result, several workers from construction sites immediately took equipment and went up and unloaded all his four wheels.

At this time, there was a fat man sitting in the car. The fat man was full of horror and shouted in the car: “Who are you guys and what do you want to do?”

Charlie ignored him.

After all four of his wheels were unloaded, the forklift put the car in place.

Charlie took out his phone, turned on the video recording function, looked at the fat man in the car window, and said coldly: “The elder of the Beggar Gang, right? You are responsible for buying minors for the Beggar Gang, right? I will give you a chance now. If you don’t grasp the opportunity to walk down, you are at your own risk.”

The fat man looked at him with trepidation, and blurted out, “Who are you? I have never seen you before. We can’t have any hatred, what’s the resentment!”

Charlie lifted Liu Zhaochen up, pointed at him, and asked the fat man: “Do you know this person? Have you told him that you want to take over ten orphans from him?”

The fat man’s face instantly turned pale.

Immediately, he glared at Liu Zhaochen and cursed: “You, you f*cking dare to sell me!”

Liu Zhaochen was also full of anger with nowhere to vent, staring at him, hysterically cursing: “You b@stard, if it weren’t for you, I wouldn’t be able to walk this way! You f*cking killed our family!”

Charlie looked at the fat man again and asked in a cold voice, “I will ask you one last time, will you not come down?”

The fat man didn’t dare to get off, at least he could find a sense of security in the car.

Seeing that he was indifferent, Charlie said to Issac: “Are there electric welding equipment in these construction vehicles?”

Issac immediately asked through the walkie-talkie: “Whose car has an electric welding machine?”

A voice came from the walkie-talkie : “Master, I have a set of welding equipment and inverters in my car, just for mobile welding!”

Issac blurted out: “Bring here quickly!”

After a while, a truck drove over. After the driver jumped out of the car, he immediately lifted a set of electric welding equipment from the back of the truck.

Charlie pointed to the Mercedes-Benz S-Class and said, “Since this fat guy likes to stay inside, then weld all the doors, find some steel bars, and weld all the windows!”

There were so many construction vehicles, and various construction site materials were pulled inside, the most of which were cement, yellow sand and muck, followed by steel bars and other steel plates.

Upon hearing that Charlie ordered the car to be welded to death, the worker immediately greeted several workers for help. Then, many people carried various steel bars and the steel plates ran over quickly.

When the fat man in the car saw the battle, his soul was frightened. He asked hoarsely, “What are you going to do? I have no grudges against you, why are you doing this to me?”

Charlie sneered: “You kidnap and sell children, everyone will be punishable! To do this kind of conscience business, you must have enough psychological preparation!”

After that, he roared: “Do it now!”

Several workers immediately got busy. First, all the doors of this Mercedes-Benz were welded to death, and then all the windows of this Mercedes-Benz were welded into cages with various steel plates.

The fat man became more and more frightened inside, and his whole person almost collapsed.

He had already felt something subconsciously, but at this moment, deep down in his heart, he was still deceiving himself and couldn't believe it.

Chapter 1028

Charlie's mobile phone has been recording his images, and naturally recorded all the scene of him being welded to death in the car.

The fat man looked at Charlie and threatened with all his strength: "I warn you, let me go quickly, our boss's brother-in-law, is no one but Regnar of the Wu family! You must have heard of Regnar's name. How can you not provoke him, if you dare to be against me today, my boss and his brother-in-law Regnar will definitely not spare you!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Your boss? Your boss is already on the way here, so let's let him watch you on the road later!"

As he was talking, a helicopter in the sky had already moved quickly!

After a few minutes, the plane landed slowly, and several people in black escorted him. Nanshan and his wife Kaili walked off the helicopter.

When Nanshan saw the battle in front of him, he was shocked, his soul lost his body!

He has been out for so long and has never seen such a scary battle!

Dozens of engineering vehicles directly sealed the entire bridge, several helicopters were parked on the bridge, and dozens of men in black with guns and live ammunition.

H thought it was the troops doing some exercises.

He couldn't help wondering in his heart, who are these people? Whom did you offend? Those beggars who usually rob themselves of buying and selling, who has such great ability?

Those people in black brought him to Charlie.

Charlie observed at him and asked in a cold voice: “Are you Nanshan?”

Nanshan felt tight, and subconsciously asked: “Who are you? What are you looking for?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Me? I am the one who will kill you!”

When Nanshan heard this, his face became cold, and he immediately said angrily: “You want my life? Do you know who my brother-in-law is?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I know, isn’t it Regnar? Do you think Regnar can save you at this time? If this old dog Regnar rushes over today, I will kill the entire Wu family today. Right here!”

“You…” Nanshan was shocked. He couldn’t understand why the young man in front of him had such a strong confidence, and he dared to say such arrogant words.

Who is Regnar? Regnar is an existence that no one can match in the whole Aurous Hill and no one dares to mess with!

He is the king of Aurous Hill!

But the young man in front of him didn’t pay attention to Regnar at all. What gave him such a confidence?

At this time, the fat man who had been completely welded to death in the Mercedes-Benz car opened a window in the car and shouted to the outside: “Boss, Boss, you must save me, Boss!”

Nanshan was shocked. He turned his head and found that in the Mercedes-Benz that was welded to death, there was sitting in one of the nine elders of his beggar gang.

He hurriedly blurted out and asked: “Old Liu, why are you here?”

The beggar elder in the Mercedes Benz cried and said, “Boss, I came to pick up the goods. I didn’t expect that the boy who talked to me, he actually cheated me, because he united with others to do the crime I, boss, you must save me!”

Nanshan was frightened and stupid, this battle is clearly to kill!

If the opponent dares to kill own elder, he must dare to kill him…

He was nervous and scared to die, and tremblingly asked Charlie: “Brother, what on earth do you and I have misunderstood? Or what do you want? Just ask, as long as I can give it to you, I just beg you to let us go!”

Charlie said coldly: “Your beggars help to do some conscienceless things. What I want today is a heaven! A justice!”

Chapter 1029

Nanshan said in horror: “Brother, how can my brother-in-law Regnar be regarded as a face and face in the south of the Yangtze River. If you kill me, he will definitely not let you go. Instead of repaying injustices like this, why can’t turn fighting into jade?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “I’m sorry, you want to turn a fight with me into a jade silk, you are not worthy! Even Regnar is not worthy! You see Regnar as a god, but in my eyes he is just a pile of sh!t!”

After that, he said again: “Nanshan, don’t worry, come one by one, I will send your brother on the road first, and then have a good chat with you!”

Immediately afterwards, Charlie looked at the fat man in the Mercedes-Benz, and said coldly: “You kidnap and sell children, you lose your conscience, you are a tiger, and everyone is punishable. Today I will act for the sky and let you do what you do. To pay the price! Don’t you like your Mercedes-Benz? Don’t you like to stay in it and not get down? Okay, let this car be your coffin and let your boss send you on the road!”

After all, he looked at Nanshan and said coldly: “Come on, you sing a song loudly for me, sing a famous Italian song! Goodbye friends!!”

Nanshan subconsciously shivered and said: “I…I won’t…”

Charlie scolded: “You f*cking bluff me? Who can sing such a classic song?”

Nanshan does sing this song, and he often sings it in KTV, but how could he be willing to sing it at this time?

The young man in front of him welded one of his generals in a Mercedes-Benz car, and said that he wanted this car to be his coffin, which meant that he would die in the car.

He can’t save his brother, nor can he sing goodbye to friend when he dies, right?

Seeing that he didn’t even speak, Charlie immediately yelled: “The sniper take his right leg!”

As soon as the voice fell, he heard a gunshot!

Then Nanshan knelt on the ground with a plop.

His right knee has become a mass of fleshy flesh, and the pain makes him cry.

Charlie continued: “I count 123, and within three seconds, if this person doesn’t sing to me, you’ll break his other leg!”

“One!”

“two!”

Nanshan was so scared to cry when he heard this: “Don’t shoot, don’t shoot, brother, I sing, I will sing!”

After all, he endured the sharp pain in his right leg and knee, and sang choked with a trembling voice: “Oh goodbye friend, ah, goodbye friend, ah, goodbye friend, goodbye, goodbye… …”

Charlie looked at the fat man in the Mercedes-Benz car and asked him with a smile: “Have you heard? Your big brother is singing to see you off, you can go on the road with peace of mind!”

The fat man collapsed in pain, slapped the car window and shouted: “I don’t want to die, please spare my life, I really don’t want to die…”

Charlie stopped paying attention to him, but yelled, “Hang up this Mercedes Benz for me with a heavy helicopter!”

Issac immediately ordered one to go down.

In the car, the big fat man was completely crazy. He slapped the car window frantically, crying and begging: “Brother, uncle, please let me go. I’m still young and I don’t want to die. I have 80 mothers. There are three-year-old children. If I die, they will all be over!”

Charlie sneered: “Before you do this business, you should have thought that you will end up like this!”

A heavy helicopter tied the Mercedes-Benz with a cable, and then slowly hoisted it in the air.

Chapter 1030

Charlie said coldly: “Throw him into the river for me!”

The helicopter immediately flew to the river surface by the bridge, and then the aircraft suddenly disconnected the rope, and the Mercedes Benz crashed into the river surface at a very fast speed.

This Mercedes-Benz itself is bulletproof, and the body is very heavy, plus the steel plate welded in a circle makes it heavier.

Therefore, the moment it plunged into the river at high speed, it immediately threw a spectacular splash of water!

The splashing water even formed a small rainbow in the sun!

Immediately afterwards, the Mercedes-Benz car sank directly into the river bottom and disappeared without any delay!

Everyone present knew that this fat man was bound to death.

Because that car has been completely welded to death, it is impossible to escape for him now!

Jiang Ming, Liu Zhaochen's family, and Nanshan's couple suddenly collapsed with horror as they watched the Mercedes-Benz sink to the bottom of the river.

No one thought that Charlie would be so decisive when killing someone.

Jiang Ming also clearly realized at this moment that this orphan, who grew up with him since childhood, seemed to be able to kill him today.

He crawled to Charlie's feet, crying and his whole person was out of breath: "Charlie, please let me go. I am different from them. I have never done such a mourning before. For the best things, I was just confused for a while, and blinded for a while, I beg you to give me another chance, you grew up with me, you know that I am not the kind of heinous person..."

Charlie looked at him in disgust, and said coldly: "Jiang Ming, there is a truth you have to understand. Some mistakes can be forgiven, but some mistakes can never be forgiven, even for the first time!"

After finishing talking, he used the camera of his mobile phone to aim at Nanshan and his wife, and said coldly: "Come on, I will give you and your wife a chance to confess to the people of the whole country. Looking at my mobile phone camera, you have done it all these years. If you do well, I might be able to make you suffer less."

Nanshan's wife Kaili was almost silly, but at this moment, she knelt on the ground with a thump, crying and begging for mercy: "Big brother, please forgive me, I'm just Nanshan's wife, I don't even know. What did he do on weekdays, I am really innocent!"

As she said, she pointed to her flat lower abdomen, and said: "You tell me, I have been pregnant for two months, please let us go and give us a way out!"

Upon hearing this, Nanshan subconsciously cursed: "Kaili, you actually want to betray me at this time!"

Kaili suddenly exploded: “Nanshan, I have your seed in my stomach! Don’t I want to leave a queen for you Xue family? If we both die here today, your Xue family’s incense broken!”

In fact, Kaili’s thinking is very simple, just to survive.

She didn’t live enough and didn’t want to die!

If she is allowed to die with her husband and live as a widow by herself, choose one of the two, then she must choose the latter.

Nanshan also thought at first that she was going to live alone.

But listening to her say this, his heart suddenly shuddered.

His wife is right, if both him and his wife are dead, even if the young man in front of him let go of his daughter, his own incense will be cut off!

With a daughter, in the eyes of the Xue family, the incense cannot be continued!

Chapter 1031

Must have a son to succeed the Xue family.

This is why Nanshan and his sister are very eager to hope that Kaili can have a son.

Therefore, Nanshan realized at this moment that if he had to die here today, he would have to let Kaili and the child in her stomach live.

What if it was a boy? The Xue family has a prince.

Otherwise, if Kaili died here today, then the entire Xue family would be the last!

Thinking of this, he immediately said to Charlie: “Big brother, what hate you have, any grudges will come to me. My wife is innocent, and the child in my wife’s belly is also innocent, please let her go!”

Charlie said coldly: “You have poisoned so many children, haven’t you thought that those children are the most innocent?”

Nanshan cried and said: “Even if I am utterly conscienceless, it has nothing to do with my wife and children. Please let them go! You can’t kill a pregnant woman in front of so many people, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I didn’t expect it, would you still kidnap me morally?”

After speaking, Charlie nodded and said: “But you are right. It is really not my style to kill a pregnant woman, so I am going to let your wife go.”

As soon as the voice fell, Kaili on the side was so excited that she kowtows her head again and again, crying and laughing and said: “Big brother, thank you, big brother, thank you for not killing!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t worry, I don’t need to kill you, but the child in your stomach belongs to you and this s*umbag, so I can’t let you go right now. I will arrange for someone to take you there directly. The obstetrics and gynecology hospital and the child will be knocked out. I will hand you over to the public security organs and let them take you to court to sentence, go to jail, and shoot according to your actions!”

When Nanshan heard this, he suddenly shouted: “How can you make our Xue family like that! The incense of our Xue family is in my wife’s belly!”

Charlie smiled and said: “I’m sorry, a sc*m like you, and a sc*m who specializes in destroying families, is not worthy to continue the incense. I can spare life of your daughter, but the embryo in your wife’s belly, Don’t be foolish!”

Later, Charlie looked at Kaili again, and said coldly: “You choose now, do you want to stay and die with your husband, or kill the child and get your own dog life going?”

Kaili blurted out completely without thinking: “Brother, I want to live, I don’t want to die, the child can be knocked out, at any time!”

In fact, at this moment Kaili had already thought very clearly.

First of all, she can't die anyway, because she's still young and haven't lived enough. If it is to die with her husband, she doesn't want to die.

Secondly, the child in the belly is only two months old. To put it bluntly, it is a fertilized egg. It doesn't matter if it goes on or not, as long as she can live is more important than anything else.

Therefore, of course she is willing to choose to knock the child out!

When Nanshan next to her heard this, his whole person was almost gone. He observed at Kaili with cannibalistic eyes and gritted his teeth and cursed: "You stinky lady, you want to abandon me at the critical moment and live by yourself? !"

Kaili looked at him nervously and said seriously: "Husband, do you want me to die with you? We still have a daughter! Even if I am in jail for more than ten years, my daughter still has a mother. If I die here today, our daughter will be an orphan!"

Chapter 1032

Nanshan angrily scolded: "You have to kill Nanshan's son to survive! Now you still want to use daughter as a shield, do you think I will be fooled by you! You b*tch, how come I didn't see that you are such a dog that is greedy for life and fears death, and betrays your husband to live alone at a critical moment!"

Kaili did not expect that her husband would scold her bloody at this time.

It is true that she really wants to live, but what she said is not unreasonable. In this case, whether she choose to die or choose to live, it is impossible to keep the child in her stomach. In this case, the couple can live. One, isn't it much better than two deaths?

So, she asked Nanshan: "Let's be a husband and wife. When you pleaded for me just now, you asked this eldest brother to let me go, but you heard that after the child can't stay, do you want me to die with you? Is the only reason I live is to give birth to your child?"

Nanshan blurted out: "I pleaded entirely because of the child in your stomach. If there is no child in your stomach, why should I die and you not? Why can't it be you and me?! No matter how bad it is, we have to die together. Companions of the Death Road!"

Kaili looked at him in shock, and said angrily: “Well, Nanshan, how come I haven’t noticed that you are such a thing! A couple with you, at the critical moment you actually want to take me to your funeral!”

After speaking, she immediately looked at Charlie: “Big brother, I will listen to your instructions. I can go and kill the child now, as long as you spare my life!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said, “Yes, since you are so enlightened, then I will spare you not to die, and now I will arrange for someone to take you to the hospital!”

Kaili was so excited, she knelt on the ground and knocked Charlie a dozen heads.

At this moment, Nanshan next to her was already hysterical!

While Kaili was not paying attention, he suddenly rushed up, pinched her neck tightly, pressed her to the ground, and looked at her with gritted teeth: “You unfaithful dog woman, die for me!”

Seeing Kaili had been pinched by her and rolled her eyes, Issac hurriedly asked him: “Mr. Wade do you want to make a move? If you don’t make a move, this woman will die.”

Charlie said lightly: “Old Issac, remember what I just said, I will not kill a pregnant woman!”

Issac suddenly realized!

The young master did say that he would not kill a pregnant woman.

However, if this Nanshan killed the pregnant wife himself, then no one else could be blamed.

Sure enough, within a minute, Kaili had stopped her heartbeat and breathing.

After Nanshan strangled her to death, he couldn’t get rid of his hatred, and gritted his teeth and cursed: “This b*tch, wanted to live alone? Go ahead and wait for me! When you are dying, you can pull a back cushion, and it is worth the f*ck. Now!”

Charlie sneered. This Kaili was a kowloon sergeant of the entire gang of beggars. Don't think she was a woman, but she might have done no less evil than others.

Therefore, if he were to let her live, Charlie would also feel very sick.

But there is no way. People always have to have principles. This group of dogs has no principles, so they have done so many unconscientious things, but they can't, at least they can't kill a pregnant woman by themselves.

It's alright now, Nanshan helped him solve this problem, at least he would not feel sick because Kaili was still alive in this world!

Chapter 1033

After Kaili's death, Liu Zhaochen's family, Jiang Ming and others were already frightened.

In a short time, two people have died in front of them, and everyone's death is so miserable.

The beggar elder who drove the Mercedes-Benz S-Class was originally the envy of everyone. He had money and status, and he drove a luxury car.

However, just a few minutes ago, his luxury Mercedes became his steel coffin.

But in front of them, Kaili's desperate tragic situation shocked their hearts.

Charlie asked Issac with a cold face at this time: "Where are the other core members of the Beggar Gang?"

Issac said: "Mr. Wade rest assured that I have notified all our forces in Suzhou. They are already walking, and these people will soon be brought over one by one!"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded and sneered: "Today, none of the core members of the Beggar Gang will stay alive!"

quickly!

All the people and horses of Wade Family hiding in Suzhou began to move, and the members of the gang kidnapped from various places were sent to the bridge one by one.

Two of the nine elders of the beggar gang have died, and the remaining seven have been taken one after another.

The two deputy leaders of the Beggar Gang were also brought to the scene at this time.

After the members of the beggar gang gathered, one by one was frightened and collapsed.

None of the later gang dared to believe that someone dared to destroy the entire gang of beggars in Suzhou.

Behind the gang of beggars, Regnar of the Wu family is supporting.

Why don't even Regnar care about this group of people?

Charlie stood in front of this group of people at this time, and said to Issac beside him: "Let people bring steel bars over, and give me all the hands of these people and tie them up tightly with steel bars!"

One gang leader, two deputy gang leaders, seven elders, and nine people knelt in a row.

The first one was Nanshan, the gang leader who just killed his wife!

Charlie's phone has not stopped recording. At this time, he pointed the viewfinder at Nanshan and said with a smile: "Come on, introduce yourself, who are you and what do you do, and who do you work for?"

Nanshan looked at him coldly, gritted his teeth and said: "You f*cking pretend to be here with me, I know I will not survive today. If you want to kill, kill, but my brother-in-law will definitely take revenge for me. Then he will take your body between thousands of corpses!"

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said disdainfully: "I, the least believer, is how kind a person can be!"

After all, he looked at everyone kneeling in front of him, including Liu Zhaochen's family and Jiang Ming, and said sharply: "I can tell you very responsibly that today is your anniversary. None of you can live today, but die. There are also many different ways. Some methods of death may be painful, and some methods of death may be more painful. Whether it is painful or less painful depends on your performance."

Later, Charlie looked at Nanshan and smiled: "Didn't you Nanshan just behave very unkindly? Then you have chosen the painful way of death! I will let you do what you want!"

A panic flashed in Nanshan's eyes.

He didn't know what exactly Charlie would do to torture him.

At this time, Charlie said to Issac: "Take off all the clothes on this person, and then use a knife to cut me thin cuts on him. The more you cut, the better, and the wound should not be too deep. But it must bleed. In this case, use a helicopter to lift him up and throw him in the river, so that the fish in the water can eat the wounds on his body. If there is enough time, he can be eaten into bones alive!"

Chapter 1034

Issac's expression stunned when he heard the whole individual, but he didn't expect the young master's methods to be so cruel.

However, think about what this group of people are doing is completely devoid of conscience, this method of death is already very fair to them.

If such a s*umbag is placed in ancient times, he must be executed soon.

So he didn't have any hesitation anymore, and immediately said to the two men in black next to him: "You two, remember to cut the wound more densely!"

The two of them were top killers who killed countless, so they were accustomed to this kind of thing for a long time, so the two immediately took out their knives from their pockets and walked towards Nanshan without expression.

Nanshan, who was still very stubborn just now, was trembling with fright at this time, crying loudly: “Big brother, I was wrong, big brother, I was really wrong, I will say whatever you ask me to say, I will never follow you are pretending to be forced, please don’t torture me!”

Charlie sneered and said: “What? Haven’t started cutting yet? Are you scared? What about the courage just now?”

Nanshan panicked and said: “Brother, you can hit me twice, even if you kill me now, I beg you, don’t torture me, I will say whatever you ask me to say, and I will cooperate to the end. …..”

Charlie said: “Sorry, I just gave you a chance, but it’s too late now.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “But it’s a bit useful to make up for it. Don’t worry, I won’t let the fish eat you into bones. I will ask you to face the camera later and leave a few words for your brother-in-law.”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie instructed the two men in black: “First give me his two legs to deal with it!”

The two immediately took out their knives and cut off Nanshan’s trouser legs directly, and then drew countless blood trails on his calves and thighs, causing him to scream miserably in pain.

The people next to him looked even more terrified.

Immediately afterwards, the helicopter took off Nanshan, whose legs were covered with bloody wounds, and then hung him into the river.

Even across such a high bridge, you can hear the screams on the water!

After 10 minutes, Charlie said: “Okay, bring him up!”

The helicopter lifted him back slowly.

When he approached the bridge deck, his two legs had been gnawed by the fish in the river so that they didn’t look like they were, and bones were exposed in several places.

The 10 minutes that have just passed were the most painful and difficult 10 minutes in Nanshan's life.

In those 10 minutes, he felt that countless big fishes and small fishes in the river were desperately trying to tear a piece of meat from the wound on his leg.

That kind of feeling is like being bitten countless bites of meat on his leg, every bite hurts so much that he wants to die!

Now he has only one thought in his mind, no matter what, he can no longer be thrown into the water!

So no matter what Charlie asked him to do next, he would not dare to have any disobedience!

The man in black caused Nanshan, who was so painful to collapse, to kneel. Charlie looked at him and asked, "How do you feel?"

Nanshan cried bitterly: "Please kill me, I really don't want to live..."

Charlie shouted coldly: "I'll give you another chance now. You can answer whatever I ask you. If you answer well, I will give you a happy reply. If you answer badly, you will be embarrassed. "

Nanshan nodded as if pounding garlic, crying and said, "Big brother, ask, and I will answer all questions!"

Chapter 1035

Charlie pointed the phone at him and asked, "What is your name? What occupation?"

Nanshan tremblingly said: "My name is Nanshan and I am the leader of the Beggar Gang."

Charlie asked again: "What kind of livelihood does your Beggar Gang do?"

Nanshan answered truthfully: “The main business of the gang is to pretend to be beggars and beg everywhere.”

Charlie asked: “You all wear gold and silver, why do you pretend to be beggars and beg?”

Nanshan said: “Because the money is the fastest in this way, we only need to send people out and lie down and sell badly in various crowded places, and we can have a high income.”

Charlie asked: “Then why do you abduct so many children?”

Nanshan said: “Because when begging, if you bring a child with you, you can double the alms, even several times…”

Charlie continued to ask, “Then why do you make good children disabled?”

Nanshan shuddered and said: “Children with disabilities are more able to arouse others’ compassion. According to our experience, it is the easiest to make money with children with disabilities.”

Charlie asked coldly: “Then how many children have you hurt so far?”

Nanshan said nervously: “I haven’t counted this, but there should be three digits.”

Charlie continued to ask: “Who is behind you to support you in doing such a thing, and who is your backer?”

Nanshan said: “My patrons are my sister and brother-in-law.”

Charlie asked: “What are the names of your sister and brother-in-law, and what do they do?”

Nanshan honestly said: “My sister’s name is Yaqina. She has no job and is a full-time housewife. My brother-in-law is Regnar. He is the heir of the Wu family in the city.”

Charlie asked coldly: “In other words, the reason why you dare to do this kind of conscience is completely because you have Regnar behind your back, isn’t it?”

Nanshan hesitated for a while, but he nodded obediently and said, “Yes, the Beggars develop to this day relying on my brother-in-law to help. It was him who came forward to support me, so no one dared to fight against me.”

Charlie asked again: “Does he know what you depend on for a living? Does he know that you poisoned so many minors?”

Nanshan nodded: “He knows, he knows all, and my sister also knows…”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction.

With this video, as long as it is released, the reputation of the Wu family will be greatly affected.

They will be angrily condemned by countless netizens across the country.

At that time, it would be impossible for the Wu family to be able to do a PR.

What Charlie wanted was to make the Wu family suffer!

For this matter, the Wu family is the culprit behind it!

If it weren’t for the Wu family’s help and abuse, helping this Nanshan all the way, forming a gang of beggars, and growing stronger, then he wouldn’t have the opportunity to poison so many children!

Chapter 1036

Therefore, the Wu family is an absolute accomplice.

Charlie believed that Regnar would be very, very uncomfortable after this video was released.

Didn’t he want to confront him?

Isn’t he secretly looking for his enemy, ready to unite and attack him?

Sorry, this young master is already impatient with waiting, so take your brother-in-law first!

So Charlie immediately said to Issac: “Put all the members of this gang of beggars into that Iveco, and then weld the steel bars on their hands to the car body!”

“Yes!”

Issac gave an order, and many people in black rushed up quickly. Every two people grabbed one and brought them all into the car, which had been cut off and topped Iveco.

The children of Iveco have been taken to the helicopter and continue to fall asleep.

The people in black didn’t have any kindness to them even if these people were crying and howling.

Immediately after the electric welding machine started up again, the steel bars were wrapped around their wrists. This time they directly welded the steel bars on their wrists to the car.

The welding caused a violent high temperature, and this group of people howled.

The whole scene is like purgatory on earth.

At this time, Charlie looked at Liu Zhaochen’s family of five, and said coldly: “Your family, do some sneaking and petting businesses. You won’t change after repeated teachings, you are extremely nasty, and are inferior to astupidls! It’s really everyone’s possession and condemnation! Today I will walk for the sky and send your family on the road!”

After finishing speaking, he ignored the hoarse pleadings of the Liu family, and directly let the people in black bring them into Iveco, and weld them firmly with the others.

At the scene, Jiang Ming, who was almost frightened, was left alone.

Jiang Ming's eyes towards Charlie were so empty that they lost his soul.

His whole body was shivering constantly, and his mouth murmured: "Charlie, we have grown up together, I beg you to forgive me, I am not a heinous person, I don't want to die…please you see, for the sake of growing up together for so many years, spare my life…"

Charlie lowered his head to see that his crotch was already covered with filthy things, and it seemed that he had already incontinence.

His face looked like frost, and he said coldly: "Jiang Ming, when you are born, you have to know what you can do and what you can't do. The 100,000-volt high-voltage line will kill if you touch it. When you are a first-time offender, and you are open, not to mention that you grew up in a welfare institution. Child trafficking is a high-voltage line that no one can touch, and the one we should not touch is orphans like us. I don't understand this truth, so what's the point of your life?"

Jiang Ming crumbled and grabbed his hair and tore a large bunch of hair. Then he raised his head and looked at Charlie with blood-red eyes: "Charlie, before I die, I have one more question I hope you can answer. Can you satisfy my wish?"

Charlie nodded and said: "For the sake of growing up together, I will satisfy your wish. No matter what question, I will answer you. However, after I answer you, after yo get my answer, you are going away from this world!"

Jiang Ming shuddered suddenly, staring at Charlie, and asked: "Charlie…who are you…what are you, who can have such great energy… .."

Charlie smiled slightly, even if he was right, Jiang Ming would definitely ask him this question.

So, he squatted down, looked at Jiang Ming's eyes, and said word by word: "Jiang Ming, what I want to tell you next, even my wife doesn't know it. This may be the last thing you get before you die. An answer, so I hope you can listen carefully."

Jiang Ming swallowed hard, nodded hard, and said with a trace of unwillingness in his eyes: “Don’t worry, I will listen carefully to every word you say, so that I can come to you for revenge in my next life. !”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “Then listen carefully! I am from the Wade family of Eastcliff…!”

Chapter 1037

“What?!”

Jiang Ming has lived for more than 20 years, and what Charlie said was the most shocking and incredible sentence he had heard in his life.

With bloodshot eyes, he observed at Charlie’s face and muttered: “Impossible, how is this possible? I know you, I have known you since I was a child, your name is Charlie, you are an orphan! You were eight and taken back to the orphanage by Aunt Lena when you were 20 years old. You were like me. In this society, there is no support, no father and no mother. How could it be that you are the young master of the Wade family?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I know, it’s hard for you to believe this, but it’s really true. Otherwise, how could you think I could mobilize so many people to chase you casually? Look at these helicopters. , Look at these people in black with live ammunition, if I were not the young master of the Wade family, you should have succeeded this time.”

“But…but…” Jiang Ming asked incredulously: “If you are the young master of Wade’s family, why did you grow up in the orphanage? Why didn’t they treat you and took you away? Why let you, a young master in oblivion live with a stinky silk like us since childhood?”

Charlie smiled and said: “They didn’t know my whereabouts back then. Before my father died, it took a lot of hard work to hide my identity. Although the Wade family has been looking for me, they never thought I will grow up in an orphanage.”

Jiang Ming immediately asked: “Then they found you again now? When did it happen? Why is this?”

Charlie said: “They came to me some time ago. Before they found me, I was just like you, and I might not be as good as you, because at that time, I was not only physically Penniless, I still worked as a live-in son-in-law at my wife’s house. Every day I washed clothes and cooked. I didn’t see any hope in life. Unlike you, you can at least work as a director in a deceptive company.”

Jiang Ming blurted out: “You know that you are the young master of the Wade family. Since you are living in such a miserable life, why don’t you take the initiative to find them? As long as you take the initiative to find them, you don’t have to live a life of being looked down upon?”

Charlie smiled and said: “This is the difference between the two of us. I came from an extraordinary background, but I am willing to be humble; you come from a humble background, but you are not willing to be humble and ordinary. If you are like me and willing to be humble, how can you commit crimes? What’s the big mistake you made today?”

“I don’t understand!” Jiang Ming desperately shook his head, already a little irrational and said: “I don’t understand! I really don’t understand! Is it because you saw money when you were young? Can you go on?”

“Perhaps.” Charlie smiled faintly, and said: “When I was young, I was really rich in clothes and every other aspect. The life I lived at that time may be something you can’t imagine now, but what about it? I didn’t live well. Happy not, my parents were not happy either.”

Jiang Ming asked incredulously: “Then are you willing to suffer poverty? When you were a kid, you obviously experienced a rich life, but when you have nothing, don’t you miss that life?”

Charlie sighed lightly and said again: “Jiang Ming, you take money too seriously. You can take money very seriously, but I can’t take money too seriously. There are certain things that money can never match. For example, your ideals, your love, your principles, and your conscience. Once you put your position in the wrong place, you will do things wrong. Some things can be changed if they are wrong, and some things cannot be changed even if they are wrong. “

At this moment, Jiang Ming finally realized how humble he was.

Because Charlie in front of him, Charlie who grew up in the orphanage with him since childhood, turned out to be the young master of the Wade Family of Eastcliff!

It was also at this moment that he knew how far he was from Charlie.

He finally knew the gap between the two.

It's the gap between the vulture and the eagle!

It is the gap between pheasant and phoenix!

It is the crucian carp that crosses the river, the gap with the real dragon on earth!

As the saying goes, the vulture is well aware of eagle's ambition. This sentence is now placed on himself and Charlie, it is really appropriate.

It was also at this moment that Jiang Ming finally gave in completely.

He knew that not only did he lose in this life, but also in the next life.

It is no longer possible for himself to seek revenge from Charlie, and if Charlie kills him, it is as easy as crushing an ant.

He is the same as Liu Zhaochen's family, and the members of the Beggar Gang, except that Charlie is a real dragon on earth, a small fish and shrimp that yawns to death.

Jiang Ming's face was instantly filled with despair.

Just now, he was thinking about his next life, or seeking revenge on Charlie in the next life.

But at this moment, he really understood that even if he had another life, he probably wouldn't have the qualification to seek revenge against Charlie.

Chapter 1038

The most painful thing in the world is to realize that you will never be able to catch up with your enemy in a few lifetimes.

At this moment, Jiang Ming is already completely ashamed!

He looked at Charlie with tears and choked up: “Charlie, I take it, I really take it, you kill me, I am tired of the world, and I am tired of myself. ….. Please let me out…”

Charlie nodded and looked at him seriously: “Jiang Ming, of all the people who are going to die today, your crime is the lightest; but also among everyone who is going to die today, everyone committed a capital crime, of course. Including you, I hope you can have a good baby in your next life!”

Jiang Ming smiled miserably and said, “In my next life… after hearing you just finished your story, I suddenly felt that a person like me might be born with a hard life. If given another life, I can’t do it. Still an orphan, maybe it’s still a stinking silk in the eyes of a few people…”

Charlie nodded with a flat expression and said, “In this case, then I hope you can be a good person in your next life.”

Jiang Ming nodded seriously and smiled sadly: “As you said, I myself have begun to hate myself. I hope I can be a good person in my next life.”

After that, his whole person was calmer. He was scared of incontinence just now, but at this time, he was able to hold on calmly and stood up by himself.

He stood in front of Charlie and said seriously: “Charlie, let me go on the road, send those children back safely, tell Aunt Lena that I am wrong, tell all my friends, I am wrong, I I regret it, I used my life to atone for my sins…”

Charlie nodded and said, “Since you really know that you were wrong, then I will give you a happy one.”

With that said, Charlie said to Issac: “Weld all those people in Iveco, and then let the helicopter hoist the car into river!”

“OK Master!”

The helicopter took off again.

Ive Currie, the core member of the Beggar Gang and Liu Zhaochen's family, kept crying out the last despair.

Everyone was struggling hard, but at this time not only they were welded to death, but the car was also welded to death, it was impossible for them to escape.

Then the helicopter simply threw the Iveco full of sins into the river.

This Iveco made a rapid bubble on the surface of the river, and then it sank completely to the bottom!

Charlie turned his head to look at Jiang Ming at this time, and said lightly: "I promise to give you a pleasure, not to make you die as painful as they did."

Jiang Ming smiled miserably and nodded: "Thank you, Charlie."

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to a man in black next to him: "Take him to the bridge and give him something simple."

The man in black nodded: "OK Master!"

Before the man in black could get started, Jiang Ming staggered towards the bridge.

He climbed onto the guardrail, turned to Charlie and said, "Charlie, give me a good time!"

Charlie looked at the man in black and nodded slightly.

Afterwards, the man in black took a black pistol from his waist and aimed it at Jiang Ming's forehead.

Bang!

A bloody flower burst out of the back of Jiang Ming's head!

Immediately afterwards, his body leaned back, fell off the bridge, plunged into the river, and was instantly swallowed by the rolling river…

Chapter 1039

When Jiang Ming died, Charlie suddenly felt a little sad.

He was sad not because he sympathized with Jiang Ming, but because he felt that a person had become what he hated the most. This was indeed a kind of sadness.

Jiang Ming was in his youth. If it were not for going astray, he would have the opportunity to change his destiny. Perhaps in a few years, he could also marry the girl, become the CEO, and reach the pinnacle of life.

But life is like this. Some pits can be crosed, and some pits cannot be crosed.

Looking at the billowing river, a person was hurt for a moment and said to Issac: “Okay, you help me take the children back, send them to the hospital for the doctor to check if there is any serious problem, and then notify the welfare institution to come over. ”

Issac nodded and asked, “Mr. Wade what should we do with the rest of the beggar?”

Charlie sighed: “There are tens of thousands of evil beggars, and they can’t be killed. I only hope that the death of the heads of the beggars can make the people below wake up a bit, and don’t do this kind of things in the future.”

After speaking, he said again: “By the way, let all the people on the scene today stop talking nonsense after returning.”

Issac immediately said: “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I understand!”

Charlie said: “Okay, let’s go back!”

Issac hurriedly used the walkie-talkie to order: “One group, send all the children to Aurous Hill People’s Hospital, and the second group, escort the young master back to Aurous Hill!”

After a few minutes.

Charlie had already boarded the helicopter on his way back, but the altitude of the plane was not high, and the cell phone signal was not affected.

So Charlie put the video he had taken in YouTube and processed it, mainly to change his voice so that it was unrecognizable, and then uploaded the processed video to the Internet.

This period of time is a bit long, very shocking, and some bloody videos. Once released, they immediately became popular on the Internet.

Originally, the loss of 10 children in Aurous Hill Welfare Institute today has become the target of attention of netizens across the country. The popularity on the Internet has surpassed all other news, ranking first in the major rankings!

Almost the people of the whole country are holding their mobile phones and watching this shocking video!

Now this video has brought this event to a perfect ending. The bad guys are punished and the children are rescued. It immediately aroused the zealous blood in the hearts of the people across the country.

Especially in the section where all the core members of the Beggar Gang were welded to the River in vehicle, countless netizens were excited and applauded.

People all over the country want to know who did this? Who made this video?

However, Charlie dealt with all other information, and did not even leave a back view to the netizens.

At the same time, because they learned that Regnar of the Wu family is the backer of the beggar gang leader Nanshan, the whole network criticized them.

Hundreds of millions of people scolded Wu's family online and asked the police to conduct a thorough investigation.

The reputation of the Wu family was destroyed.

Just when this video went viral on the entire network, and countless people reposted, commented, liked, and applauded, the whole gang of beggars was completely exploded!

They did not expect that none of their gang leaders, two deputy gang leaders, and the nine elders were spared!

This made the middle-level leaders of the gang of beggars almost all start, desperate to run away overnight.

The Wu family didn't know all of this at this time. Wu Qi just added a meal and caused the whole Wu family to jump around.

The Old Master of the Wu family was greatly stimulated last time, and he has just recovered from this period.

Chapter 1040

At this time, Regnar and his wife Yaqina were comforting, and they had just looking at their son.

As the eldest son and grandson, Roger was carrying the dinner prepared by the servant and came to his grandfather's room.

When he just opened the door, he saw the Old Master lying on the carpet, twitching constantly, foaming at his mouth, his face pale!

Roger was taken aback, and hurriedly stepped forward to check and found that the Old Master seemed to have had a stroke. When he looked at his hand, he was holding his cell phone tremblingly. There was a video on the cell phone. How could the person on the video look like this? His uncle?

He subconsciously picked up the phone and took a look. He just saw his little uncle go crazy, pinched his aunt's neck, and strangled her directly...

When Roger shivered, his mobile phone was thrown out.

When he was shocked by the content of the video, the Old Master beside him had already lost his breath.

Roger was shocked and rushed out the door, shouting at the servant and the doctor.

The doctor arrived quickly and began to give first aid to the Old Master.

Soon, Regnar and his wife rushed over after hearing the news.

“What’s going on?! Why did the Old Master suddenly have a stroke?!”

As soon as Regnar arrived, he immediately questioned the Wu family’s expert doctor.

The doctor immediately said: “Chairman Wu, Master should have been irritated, and he was suddenly irritated, almost like last time!”

“What happened?!”

Regnar was extremely puzzled, what happened? Why is it suddenly stimulated to have a stroke?

At this time, Roger in the corner watched all the videos circulating on the Internet, and came to Regnar and Yaqina with a pale and weak face, and said in a panic: “Dad, mom, uncle killed my aunt, and then someone killed him. Young uncle and all the core members of his Beggar Gang, even the same group of human traffickers, a dozen or so people, all welded to an Iveco, dropped into river…”

“What?!”

When the couple heard this, what was their first reaction?

How can there be such a thing in this era?

Weld a dozen people in the car river? How arrogant is this?

Besides, Nanshan's gang of beggars in Suzhou and the whole province are all standard local dragons, and ordinary people can't provoke them at all, let alone ordinary people, it is impossible for people with authority to provoke them.

And the entire gang of beggars has more than 10,000 men. Who has the ability to kill all the core members of the gang of beggars?

Yaqina touched her son's forehead, and couldn't help but said, "Son, are you having a fever? Then it's my brother and aunt, how can you arrange them like this?"

Roger hurriedly said: "Oh, what I said is true. It has spread all over the Internet now, and before my uncle died, he admitted to the camera that our Wu family was his backer, and he relied on our family. That's why we have done so many things that hurt the world and reason. Now the whole internet is scolding our Wu family!"

"What?!" The couple were shocked.

Regnar immediately grabbed the phone from him and blurted out: "Which vidoe is it? I will have a look at it."

Roger immediately found the video and clicked to play!

At this time, Regnar was sweating nervously, staring at the screen of his mobile phone. He knew what his brother-in-law had done. If he really asked the Wu family to take care of him, then the reputation of the Wu family would be all over!

Yaqina also raised her heart to her throat. She still couldn't believe that her brother and younger siblings were all dead!

Chapter 1041

Regnar and Yaqina were close to each other, staring at their mobile phones, after watching this thrilling video that broke them completely.

Seeing her brother strangled her sister-in-law, she was panicked to the extreme. When she saw her brother was welded to death in the car and sinking into the river with the car, she collapsed completely, and her legs became soft and paralyzed. She then fell to the ground.

Immediately afterwards, she cried out desperately: “Nanshan! My brother! You died so miserably! You are dead, and our Xue family is dead! How will your sister face our parents, How to face the ancestors of our Xue family!”

After that, she tried her best to hit the ground with her fist, and shouted hysterically: “My good brother, you tell your sister who killed you! Your sister must break him into pieces, and take revenge for you! People are so cruel!”

When Roger saw that his mother’s fist had been smashed into flesh and blood, he hurriedly stepped forward and grabbed her hand and persuaded: “Mom, my uncle is gone, so don’t do that…”

Yaqina was crazy, grabbing her husband by the collar, desperately shaking her mouth and shouting crazy: “Regnar, who killed your brother-in-law?! You must find him! Get him out! Bring him to me, let me kill him personally and avenge my brother!”

Regnar was extremely upset at this time.

He didn’t care if Nanshan was dead or alive.

It can even be said that he had long been expecting Nanshan to die.

He had long been fed up with Nanshan’s unpromising things, backed by his own brother-in-law, and doing sordid things like abducting women and children would only discredit his face!

But he never thought that Nanshan would die in this way.

It doesn’t matter if he is dead.

But he is dead, he can’t affect the whole Wu family!

It’s better now, before this little b@stard died, he pushed everything to the Wu family!

He even called his name publicly, saying that he was supporting him behind his back. Isn’t this pushing himself on the road to absolutes?

How do people outside look at Wu's family and how do they look at themselves?

Without even thinking about it, he knew that Wu's current reputation must have been in a mess and plummeted!

This is all thanks to Nanshan this dog thing!

At this moment, Regnar's assistant ran over quickly and blurted out: "Chairman, it's not good. Chairman, now the whole country is scolding Wu family and scolding you. The broker called me just now and said that if you continue like this As the situation continues, several of our listed group stocks will immediately drop by their limit at the opening of the market tomorrow, and will drop by at least 10 times in a row! By that time, the entire Wu family's assets will have lost more than half!"

The biggest fear of listed companies is the collapse of reputation.

Once a listed company is exposed to a huge scandal, the first thing that will be reflected is the stock price. The stock will continue to fall, continue to fall, and receive a point that no one can imagine!

Chapter 1042

Some companies have a market value of more than tens of billions, but only a few hundred million will fall, and their assets have shrunk by more than 90!

Some companies just have a little problem with their products, and they may end up in bankruptcy. But compared to the Wu family's charges, what counts?

This time, the Wu family might have to carry all the scapegoats for Nanshan's beggar gang, and all the conscientious things he did might end up on the Wu family!

Regnar was extremely nervous at this time, because he knew very well in his heart that what the Wu family was facing this time might be a catastrophe!

So he immediately said to his assistant: "I immediately issued a statement in the name of the group. Although Nanshan is indeed brother-in-law of Regnar, our Wu family has no knowledge of what Nanshan did, and all of Nanshan's behavior. It is his personal responsibility. Regnar and the entire Wu family don't know or don't endrose any of it. At

the same time, we will prove ourselves to the police because we have nothing to do with Nanshan's illegal and criminal activities. Don't be misled by someone with a heart, and bring the rhythm!

The assistant nodded immediately and blurted out: "Okay Chairman, I will arrange for someone to issue a statement now!"

Yaqina was immersed in the immense pain of losing her younger brother and the family's bloodline. She suddenly heard her husband say that he would leave all ties with his younger brother, and suddenly said, "Regnar, do you have a conscience? Your brother-in-law, he is my own brother, he has been killed now, he has been killed, can you understand?! Not only did you not give him revenge, but you still have to get rid of him?! Are you still human?"

Regnar is also getting angry, because if this matter is not handled well, it is very likely that the whole Wu family will be affected.

Seeing that his wife is still defending her d*mn brother, Regnar resented and scolded sharply, "If it wasn't for your b@stard brother, how could my Wu family be so passive? I told you a long time ago to persuade him. Advise him not to do this kind of things, you just won't listen!"

"You protect him everywhere and defend him everywhere. I say a word and you won't let me say it. Now it's alright. Someone walks the way for the sky. It doesn't matter if he is dead, it will tire my Wu family too!"

When Yaqina heard this, she was almost so angry that she was about to collapse. She gritted her teeth, raised her hand and grabbed Regnar's face.

Regnar couldn't dodge, and Yaqina immediately scratched his face with blood!

Yaqina's nails were already long, making it so strong that she scratched his skin and flesh, so that the crevices of her fingernails were full of bloody flesh!

Regnar screamed with pain, and was even more angry. He grabbed Yaqina's collar, raised his hand, and slapped her face several times.

He slapped the face and cursed: “Yaqina, do you know? Your brother is about to hurt me miserably! I can’t bear it for your brother for a long time. If it weren’t for your face, I would want it without others. His life, do you know what I regret most now? What I regret most is that I didn’t kill him with my own hands, that b*tch! Now he turned into a bomb, died by himself, and exploded me too Beyond recognition!”

Yaqina and Regnar have fought after so many years of marriage.

Now that the younger brother is dead, she was suddenly slapped so much by Regnar, and she has completely lost her mind.

“Regnar, you are not a human! I was blind and misunderstood you! If you don’t help my brother get revenge, I will go by myself. From today on, I have nothing to do with you!”

After Yaqina finished speaking, she was about to run outside.

Roger wanted to chase her, Regnar sternly shouted: “You will come back for me! What are you doing chasing at this time? Will chasing back not cause us trouble? Don’t you know what matters most to the Wu family now?”

Roger suddenly realized, and blurted out: “Dad! I’m going to find a group of PR soldiers to help us wash the white! No matter how much money we spend!”

Chapter 1043

Just as the Wu family was scolded on the Internet, the Wu Group’s statement has been published through various channels.

However, all netizens can see that this is a statement to clarify the relationship.

Everyone knows that for someone as capable as Regnar, it is impossible for him not to know what occupation his brother-in-law is engaged in.

There is no credibility at all when you come out to set aside everything.

Moreover, many people on the Internet have picked out Nanshan’s life resume.

The Xue family was originally a poor family in the south, not only did not have much money, but also the people were not prosperous enough.

It wasn't until Yaqina, the daughter of the Xue family, married Regnar, that the Xue family started getting better.

However, Yaqina's parents did not have such a good life. Not long after their daughter was married, they died because of cancer.

When they died, Nanshan was still a second-generation boy who had no job and was idle.

Back then, Nanshan relied on subsidies from his sister Yaqina, and lived a life of drunkenness and dreams.

Later, Nanshan began to make his fortune slowly, and his starting point was the beggar gang.

And many people have revealed the development trajectory of the beggar gang on the Internet.

In fact, in the early years, the gang of beggars was divided into many groups. Nanshan's gang of beggars was not very competitive, and even almost was swallowed by more powerful forces several times.

Until one time, after his brother-in-law Regnar came forward to settle the crisis for him, no one in the entire south knew that Nanshan was Regnar's brother-in-law.

It is precisely because everyone has to look at Regnar's face that Nanshan can develop step by step to this day.

Therefore, at this time Regnar came out and said that he had nothing to do with Nanshan, and he didn't know what Nanshan did. This was simply not enough to make people believe.

Not only could it not persuade the vast number of netizens, but even because it jumped out of the pot at this time, it was despised by the majority of netizens.

So much so that the voice of scolding Wu's family on the Internet is even louder, and this time everyone directly targeted Regnar, all scolding Regnar.

Regnar never dreamed that he would make a statement, it will end up counterproductive.

Rather than saying that he was a slamming essay, it was better to say that he was a quotation of a war. This statement attracted all the flames of war to him.

Seeing that countless people send out all kinds of insulting content and posts every second on the Internet, Regnar wants to die.

Roger saw his father being scolded as a dead dog on the Internet and being insulted by hundreds of millions of netizens. He couldn't bear it. In addition, he had a strong desire to express, so he immediately spent a lot of money and hired one. A PR who specializes in whitewashing people online.

This PR leader is quite capable. He specializes in whitewashing the wicked. As long as you give him money, even if it is black, he can say it is white. Even if he is against the world, he has nothing to fear.

In fact, there are many sc*m like this on the Internet. This person makes his own profit by smearing others or justifying sinners.

For example, in the entertainment industry, there is often a wife of a celebrity couple cheating, but in order not to be exposed and not to affect her career, she spends money to find this kind of sc*m to smear her husband, and beat her husband to say that her husband is out. Stealing fishy, or beating him back and saying that her husband is obsessed with gambling and ignores his family.

In this way, her husband will be criticized by the population, and she could continue to go on freely safely.

This PR leader had done many such things in the early years.

Chapter 1044

Later, by chance, he got in touch with the Wu family.

Earlier, Roger's younger brother Wu Qi was exposed online because he gave a little girl psychological hints and induced a her to jump off the building.

At that time, the Wu family let this PR guru come forward and forced the Wu Qi killing the little girl story, twisting it into a little girl who was greedy for vanity and tried to marry into a wealthy family. In the end, she failed to pursue Wu Qi. She threatened him by jumping off the building. Finally died accidentally.

At that time, the head of the PR used his shameless and powerful PR lineup to reverse black and white on the Internet, making netizens mistakenly believe that it was a little girl who was eating the bad results, and finally caused a large number of netizens to scold the little girl on the Internet for what she deserved. The girl's parents had no way of upbringing, and finally forced the parents who lost their only daughter to take medicine at home and die.

After the parents died after taking the medicine, the PR guru deliberately suppressed the news that the two had committed suicide. He even made up a lie, claiming that the two had scammed away from the Wu family, tens of millions in compensation, and then left. Emmigrated to the United States.

Netizens who don't know the truth thought it was all true, and even when the other's parents were dead, they still abused them online.

This PR guru is not only not ashamed, but proud of it, and often declares to the public that this is a classic of his own public relations.

This shows how s*umbag this person is.

What's even more ridiculous is that this PR guru has become such a lowly sc*m that he actually gave himself a screen name, called Anfen!

This time, the leader of the PR forces called Anfen, after receiving 20 million from the Wu family, started his performance again.

He posted on major websites, claiming: "The majority of netizens are being used by people with unpredictable intentions. Regnar is the most famous entrepreneur and the largest philanthropist in the city. No one pays more attention to minors than he does. Health and safety, how could he indulge Nanshan and do these unreasonable things?

This incident shows that someone deliberately wanted to plant the Wu family and make the Wu family collapse, so that he could profit from it."

He even swears to the sky in the post: "If he makes a false statement, the sky will thunder and thunder and the whole family will die."

In order to make everyone believe him, he specifically listed the Wu Group's competitors in various fields, and claimed that these companies may be behind the scenes, and it is even possible that these companies are uniting and want to deal with the Wu family.

Then, this person also mobilized the whole family to bring rhythm with the water army account.

At this moment, Charlie was still on the helicopter returning to Aurous Hill.

He brushed some web portals at will, and he was quite relieved to see that everyone was aiming at the Wu family.

Regardless of whether Regnar personally participated in these conscientious things, he was the chief culprit who helped Nanshan to be the abuser.

If it were not for him to support Nanshan, Nanshan would not have the opportunity to get up, let alone poison so many minors.

Therefore, although Nanshan is dead, the Wu family must also pay for this matter!

But when he was browsing all kinds of comments, he suddenly found a post from a netizen called Anfen.

After reading it, he was very upset with this person's remarks.

Therefore, he instructed Issac: "Find the best hacker, touch this person's information, and see if he has collected the Wu family's money, and if so, expose all the evidence chains, making Wu family worse. !"

Issac nodded immediately and said: "Okay young master, I will make arrangements!"

Charlie said again: “By the way, locate me the actual address of the PR army and catch him to Mr. Orvel’s kennel!”

Issac asked: “Mr. Wade how do you deal with this PR guru?”

Charlie said coldly: “The rumormaker, must die!”

Chapter 1045

This PR named Anfen and guarding oneself is nothing but a shameless ordinary person.

Although he has some ability to call on the PR, in front of a real top hacker, he is simply a transparent person.

After the hacker hacked into his computer, he immediately investigated his personal information.

First of all, this person is from Hui Province and his family is in Lu’an City.

Secondly, this person has indeed just received 20 million in cash from the Wu family.

Again, this man stupidly used his bank card to collect the money.

And the hacker also found the chat history between him and Wu’s family.

In the chat log, Roger asked him if he could help the Wu family whitewash. He immediately said that he had 10,000 ways to help whitewash, and he had done this more than once.

He also took out the case of helping Wu Qi whitewash and preached, in order to make Roger believe in his strength and willing to give him this list.

After the hacker got the information and chat records, he immediately reported it to Issac.

Issac reported to Charlie again and asked him: “How do you plan to do this, Master?”

Charlie said lightly: “We should have observer in Lu’an, right?”

Issac nodded immediately and said, “Of course, every city in the country has our observers.”

“Okay!” Charlie said with satisfaction: “If this is the case, it will be staged immediately, and this person will be caught by me first. Lu’an should not be far from Aurous Hill, right?”

Issac said: “The straight-line distance is just over 200 kilometers.”

Charlie said, “The helicopter will arrive in less than an hour. In this way, you can have someone catch him now and send him directly to Orvel’s dog farm by helicopter.”

“In addition, after catching him, let the hacker expose all the information to the Internet, I want to completely ruin the Wu family.”

“Okay!” Issac nodded and immediately began to order.

Lu’an is a small city in Hui Province. Its economic development is not impressive, and housing prices and consumption are not high.

And this leader of the PR forces, who is called Anfen has not finished his elementary school and basically has no culture. He belongs to the bottom of society. If he starves to death, it won’t bother many.

However, the Internet age gave this person a chance to achieve something for himself. He started cursing on the Internet at first. Earlier, if one gave him 50 cents, he could hire him to scold others on the Internet for a day. Later, he gradually found the trick. As a PR soldier, he is now a rich man in this small city, living in a single-family villa and driving a Mercedes-Benz car, and he has the feeling of being a master.

Today, an accident in the Wu family brought him 20 million in income, which made him ecstatic.

At this time, he didn’t care about eating, so he arranged work for his PR soldiers at home and asked them to use various methods to help the Wu family clean up, and even

asked them to spread rumors that a popular star cheated, hoping to rely on the news that the rumors star cheated. To attract the enthusiasm of Wu's news.

He is already familiar with work like this, so the arrangement is very smooth.

But he didn't know that at this moment, there was already a team of people starting from the city and rushing to the villa area where he was.

Just as he had just finished arranging the work and was enjoying himself with a cigarette in his mouth, the door of the villa was suddenly opened with a door breaker!

Immediately afterwards, a group of people in black with live ammunition rushed into the villa.

He and his family were frightened suddenly.

Chapter 1046

One of the men in black stepped up to him, put a gun against his forehead, and asked in a cold voice, "You are on your own?"

The head of the PR was so scared that he hurriedly said: "I am not, I am not! I don't understand what you are talking about, who are you?"

The man in black said coldly: "Who are we, you will know soon, come with us!"

The PR guru hurriedly shouted: "Follow you! Why did you break into my house? If you don't leave, I will call the police!"

Two men in black walked forward directly, one of them grabbed his arms and twisted them back, then twisted his arms directly.

The man screamed with pain, and the other person didn't intend to spare him. He directly slanted down 45 degrees and kicked his two knees fiercely, and even kicked both legs directly from his knees!

The head of the PR army almost fainted in pain, and his family was crying with fright.

The man in black sneered: “Isn’t it great on the Internet? You dare to use your fingers and type casually? Why do you just get confused today? People like you are not awesome in reality.”

The leader of the PR army hurriedly cried: “Daddys, grandpas, I’m just a cockroach, please let me go! I can give you money, I have a lot of money!”

One of the people in black shouted angrily: “Relying on betraying your conscience to make a few stinky money will make you look bad? A dog like you will live in this world in vain!”

After that, he took out a cigar cutter, grabbed the opponent’s right hand, and said coldly: “Aren’t you eating with 10 fingers? Okay, today I will let you see how your job is broken. !”

Subsequently, the cigar was cut 10 times in a row, leaving 10 fingers on the ground...

The PR guru was so desperate and desperate, but he heard the man in black say: “This is just a prelude, is it already scared like this? Don’t worry, come with us to Aurous Hill, the fun is still to come!”

The PR guru cried and said, “Grandpa spare my life, I’m only 25 years old, and I don’t want to die!”

The man in black said coldly: “Our young master has already said that, the rumorer, you will die!”

After that, he waved his hand and said coldly: “Take this man away and send it to the outskirts of Dongshili, where the helicopter will come right away!”

Then a group of people in black drove the disabled PR guru directly out of the door, stuffed him into the car, and drove towards the outskirts.

At this time, Roger, who was in Suzhou, was still waiting for the PR to help the Wu family wash their whites and at the same time help the Wu family to divert attention.

But he did not expect that another hot search soon appeared on the Internet!

“Regnar Wu throws 20 million and hires the PR to wash himself off!”

Below this hot search, there are screenshots of all the chat records of Roger and the PR boss, payment vouchers and screenshots of bank accounts!

This time, the entire network exploded even more!

The Wu family has detonated a powder keg with Internet public opinion!

No one thought that the Wu family would dare to be so shameless at this time. This greatly aroused the indignation and sense of justice in everyone’s hearts!

Regnar was originally searched for by Article 1 and was so overwhelmed. At this time, his assistant suddenly told him: “Chairman, it’s not good, something has happened. All the chat records between the young master and the PR were exposed. Now! The public opinion attacks on the Wu family on the Internet are now more powerful!”

Regnar took out his mobile phone and took a look, he almost went away without being angry!

He stepped forward to Roger, raised his hand and slapped him in the face, and yelled: “You are something that has not succeeded in success, but is more than defeated! Who makes you do it yourself?!”

Chapter 1047

Roger felt very wronged.

He also wanted to help his father share his worries, but he didn’t expect this PR guru to be so unreliable!

Not only unreliable, but also dare to betray him!

He was extremely angry and said to Regnar: “Dad! The PR guru took my money and dared to expose me. I must smash him into pieces!”

Regnar said coldly: “You are really not ordinary stupid. How can he dare to fight against our Wu family for a mere unscrupulous sailor? It must be the people behind this thing who are doing us!”

Roger hurriedly asked: “Dad, who do you think did this thing? Who is so bold that not only did he dare to kill my uncle and the core members of the entire gang of beggars, but also dare to openly confront the Wu family!”

Regnar gritted his teeth and said: “I’m also considering this issue, but I really can’t imagine, who has such a great energy, and these families who have had some conflicts with us during the festival have long been convinced by us. They simply don’t have the ability to plan such a big thing…”

Roger couldn’t help asking: “Dad, what do you mean is that a stronger family targeting us?”

Regnar sighed: “I can’t figure it out now, but I suddenly felt that this matter might have something to do with Charlie in Aurous Hill!”

“Charlie?!” Roger exclaimed, and said, “He shouldn’t have such a great energy? It’s possible to say that it’s possible to be a local snake in Aurous Hill, but how could he have such strength? Catch all the core members of the Beggar Gang? Even the Wu family may not have such strength!”

Regnar nodded and said, “What you said is indeed reasonable, but the reason why I judge this is because I just saw a message on the Internet!”

Roger hurriedly asked: “What is it?”

Regnar said with a black face, “You d*mn uncle, the batch of children he wanted to buy this time was stolen from the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute.”

Speaking of this, Regnar paused slightly, gritted his teeth and said: “I investigated the identity of this Charlie before. He grew up in the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute!”

“It turned out to be like this!” Roger exclaimed, and said, “If you say that, the children who were stolen this time can be regarded as Charlie’s younger siblings!”

“Right!” Regnar said: “That’s why I speculated that this matter should be inseparable from Charlie!”

Roger couldn’t help asking: “Dad, how can Charlie do this? Even his backers in Aurous Hill don’t have such a strong ability! Even if the Song family comes forward, they can’t have such a strength!”

Regnar said with some worry: “So this is what I worry about the most. If the Song family is his backer, then I am not afraid at all, but I am afraid of Issac!”

Back in Aurous Hill, Regnar and his son were beaten out of Shangri-La by Issac.

At that time, both of them had their legs broken, and finally waited for the helicopter to arrive. Issac didn’t even allow the helicopter to land in the square in front of Shangri-La. It can be said that the Wu father and son were not given any face.

However, Issac is a member of the Wade family, everyone knows this, so the Wu family father and son dare not ask him to settle accounts.

Regnar now suspects that the person who has the ability to kill the entire gang of beggars in Suzhou in a short time is Issac!

Hearing this judgment, Roger couldn’t help but get nervous. He looked at Regnar and blurted out and asked, “Dad, why does Issac help that Charlie? He himself is just the spokesperson of the Wade family.”

“It stands to reason that if it was his own decision, he would not be able to mobilize such a powerful force. There must be a lot of Wade Family relationships behind this incident. How dare he use Wade Family relationships for Charlie? ?”

“Could it be…”

When Roger said this, his face had become extremely ugly.

He looked at his father and asked in a low voice, “Dad, that Charlie wouldn’t be a member of the Wade family? This would make sense. He is a member of the Wade family. That’s why Issac gave him face like this. He is Wade Family, so he can have such a great energy!”

Chapter 1048

Regnar looked shocked, hesitated for a moment, waved his hand and said, “No, it’s still impossible. It is impossible for Wade family member to go to Aurous Hill to be a live-in son-in-law! This is totally insulting. Thing! Not to mention that the Wade family is impossible. Even if the Wu family is less than one-tenth of the Wade family, it is absolutely impossible for me to let you or your brother go to Aurous Hill to be the son-in-law of a pauper family. This is totally unreasonable. !”

Roger frowned and said: “Then how to consider this matter, I can’t consider it, is it Charlie?”

Regnar said: “I suspect it has something to do with him, but I can’t figure out what kind of connection is in it. It just so happens that we have been trying to get revenge from him. This time, we even did revenge and investigation together! ”

Roger hurriedly asked, “Dad, what do you mean, go to Aurous Hill again?”

“Yes!” Regnar gritted his teeth and said coldly: “This time, I must make that Charlie better than dead!”

With that, he looked at Roger and asked, “Did you communicate with Fredmen?”

“Communication!” Roger said hurriedly: “His meaning is very simple. As long as we move, he must keep up. He has a deep hatred of Charlie. Because of Charlie, he can’t do everything. It is said to be painful.”

“Okay.” Regnar asked again: “How about Horiyah who was sent to the black coal mine to dig coal?”

Roger said: “The situation on her side is okay. Unlike the Changbai Mountain, the two have always had masters guarding and not robbing them. The Black Coal Kiln has no masters. If necessary, we can send someone there at any time to bring Horiyah. Get her back.”

Regnar said with a black face: “The father and son of Changbai Mountain didn’t snatch anyone over last time. This time they sent more people over. In any case, they must be snatched back by me!”

After speaking, Regnar said again: “Let the eight heavenly kings of our family pass! I still don’t believe I can’t get back the two stinky rag digging ginseng in Changbai Mountain!”

Roger exclaimed and said, “Dad, let the eight heavenly kings go? Not so? Isn’t this a sledgehammer?”

After all, the Wu family is the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. They not only have their own medical team but also their own master team.

The Wu family’s master team is divided into three echelons.

Ranked in the third echelon are some veterans, who are much stronger than the average person, but they are not enough to see the real masters, they can only look after the home nursing home;

In the second echelon are some retired special forces with strong strength. These people are the personal bodyguards of the core members of the Wu family.

Ranked in the first echelon are the eight kings.

The Eight Heavenly Kings are martial arts masters who came out of the eight hidden Sejong gates, and they were dug up by the Wu family with a lot of money.

These eight people are very prominent in the Wu family. Under normal circumstances, they dare not ask them to come forward if they encounter any trouble.

Because these eight people are strategic nuclear weapons that will only be used at an emergency.

Regnar knew that Charlie’s strength was extraordinary, and he brought so many bodyguards last time, but against Charlie they were completely useless.

He sent people to Changbai Mountain to snatch people, but the people sent were also killed.

This makes Regnar feel very depressed!

From the beginning to the present, he has never sought a bargain under Charlie's hands.

The successive failures have made him almost intolerable, and coupled with the blow of today's extinction, he almost collapsed.

So at this time, Regnar desperately needs a victory, so he must go all out, first use a crushing victory to comfort his injured heart!

So he gritted his teeth and said: "This time I must have a big victory! A complete and overwhelming victory!"

Chapter 1049

At this moment, Charlie's helicopter had already flown over Aurous Hill City.

Issac asked Charlie, "Mr. Wade what do you plan to do with Nanshan's daughter?"

Charlie said indifferently: "Her parents are gone, and now she's an orphan, so she can go directly to the orphanage."

Issac hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade don't leave things behind..."

Charlie waved his hand: "The older man has done something and what he hasn't done. It is impossible for me to hurt the child and send her to the orphanage. If someone from the Wu family comes to lead her, don't stop them."

Issac nodded and said, "I think it is impossible for the Wu family to come and adopt this child, because the Wu family now hates Nanshan and the couple. It is estimated that this time the Wu family will lose more than half of their property. , Tomorrow's stock market will reflect."

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: "That's right, the Wu family's strength is not good enough, I will help the Song family to become the first family in the south of the Yangtze River."

Issac said immediately: "Mr. Wade if you have any needs, just give your orders."

“It is Okay.”

At this time, Issac said again: “By the way, the PR guru named Anfen has been sent to Orvel’s kennel. Would you like to take a look?”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s just a smelly rag that relies on scolding people to eat. Just chop him up and feed him to the dogs. I won’t see such a person, lest my eyes will be dirty.”

Having said that, Charlie suddenly thought of Ichiro, this guy has been staying in Orvel’s kennel.

So he asked Issac: “How is Ichiro?”

Issac smiled and said: “What else can he do? He raises, feeds, walks, and picks up dog dung every day. He doesn’t dare to leave the kennel all day long. Now he only has to dare to go out and let his brother know. His brother will definitely spend a lot of money to kill him.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Let him persist in the kennel. If the time is right, I will send him back to Japan and let him compete with his brother for the property.”

Issac said: “If Jiro knew that Ichiro was not dead, he would die of anger.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I don’t know if he’s angry, but by that time, it is estimated that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be mine.”

Issac sincerely admired: “Mr. Wade you are really wonderful to play this set of Kobayashi’s family, and I am amazed!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s not so good, it’s mainly because it just made use of the greed of Kobayashi’s family, so this person is the least greedy. If there is more greed, it will cause disaster. Just like that kid who engages in PR forces. If he is not too greedy for money, he will not end up being chopped up and fed to the dog.”

……

Ten minutes later.

Charlie's helicopter landed on the top of Shangri-La.

When Charlie's plane landed, another plane had already sent the children to the People's Hospital.

Aunt Lena from the orphanage had already seen relevant information on the Internet and knew that the children had been rescued. They were all excited. Then they heard that the children were going to be sent to the People's Hospital, so they rushed over.

Originally wanted to go to the People's Hospital to have a look, but thought that this matter is now too hot on the Internet, he didn't want Aunt Lena and the others to think that this matter was behind the scenes, so he asked Issac to send a car to go home.

After arriving at Tomson's villa, Charlie did not rush in. Instead, he called Aunt Lena and asked her: "Aunt Lena, I heard that all the children have been found?"

Aunt Lena choked with excitement: "Yeah, Charlie, the children have been found back, and they are now under observation at the People's Hospital."

Charlie hurriedly asked: "Then the children are fine, right?"

"Yes, yes!" Aunt Lena said excitedly: "The doctor has already checked them because of taking sleeping pills. Now three children have woken up, and they are all fine. The doctor said to take a look and we can take them at night back to the orphanage."

Chapter 1050

While speaking, Aunt Lena asked in a low voice: "Charlie, did you make that video on the Internet? Did you find the children?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Aunt Lena, you look down on me too much, how can I have such a great ability."

Aunt Lena was silent for a moment, sighed, and said: "I watched the video, Jiang Ming seems to be dead...I really didn't expect this child to get this far..."

Charlie also sighed: "I also watched the video, Jiang Ming himself took the wrong path, Aunt Lena, don't be too sad."

“I know…” Aunt Lena said melancholy: “I thought I would definitely walk in front of each of your children. I was still thinking that in the future, when I am old and pass away, you will be there. At my memorial service, give me a flower…”

Speaking of this, Aunt Lena whispered softly: “I really didn’t expect that a child would die in front of me nowadays, Jiang Ming, this child…ah…too annoying, but What a pity…”

“Yeah!” Charlie said: “Aunt Lena, don’t think too much about it. I believe that Jiang Ming’s incident will alert many people. His death may cause more people to correct their evils. The society has done a good thing.”

Aunt Lena said: “You are right, Charlie, Auntie will not tell you for now. I have to take care of the children who wake up. Another day, don’t forget to come to the orphanage!”

“OK, Aunt Lena!”

Charlie hung up the phone, sighed, and walked into the house.

……

At this moment, Zhao Zhuo, who loves taking advantage very much. Just got off post.

Their factory work requirements are very strict, and it is strictly forbidden to carry mobile phones during working hours, so he has no knowledge of what happened today and the numerous news feeds on the Internet.

After he got off work, he changed into his clothes in the changing room, took out his mobile phone, looked down and found that there were countless WeChat reminders.

He opened WeChat curiously and found that the WeChat group of the original welfare institute had been fried.

Up to now, there are more than 3,000 messages that he hasn’t read!

He flipped to the top curiously and began to look down one by one.

At the beginning, he saw 10 children lost in the orphanage. He didn't think it was so great. What does it have to do with him? He can't get a penny if they are missing, and he can't get a penny if they get back.

But when he looked down, he suddenly saw a video.

He hurriedly clicked on the video and watched it curiously. Halfway through, he was struck by lightning.

He did not expect that the person who stole 10 children from the orphanage would be Jiang Ming!

Seeing Jiang Ming kneeling on the ground and repenting, Zhao Zhuo couldn't understand it!

How can someone like Jiang Ming steal the children of the orphanage, who can make double the profits in one week by operating a fund at random?

Jiang Ming has a Mercedes-Benz and a Phaeton at his young age, which is so good in the eyes of Excellence! He is the great god in his own eyes!

Looking further back, Jiang Ming actually stood on the bridge, then dropped to a head headshot, turned over and fell into the river...

Zhao Zhuo was so scared that he dropped the phone!

This...what the h*ll is going on...

Jiang Ming is dead! ?

He is dead, what about his 620,000? There are 500,000 loan sharks loans borrowed from the app! Isn't this taking his own life!

Chapter 1051

At this moment, Zhao Zhuo felt that the whole world had collapsed in front of him.

He couldn't believe that Jiang Ming was dead, but in the video, the picture of Jiang Ming falling into the river was so clear.

He knew that Jiang Ming was really dead. The biggest problem now is, who is going to ask for his 620,000?

If he can't get the money back, he'll be finished, completely finished.

Because this 500,000 usury will continue to make money, and finally turn to an astronomical figure, driving him to ruins.

So he immediately called 110 and called the police. After the call was connected, he said in a panic: "Comrade police, I was deceived. Someone deceived me 620,000, but he is dead now. What should I do?"

The police said: "If the person concerned is dead, then this matter cannot be handled by us. It is recommended that you file a lawsuit with the court to apply for the recovery of your claims from his estate, or apply for his guardian or his immediate family members. Especially the parents will pay for it."

After hearing this, Zhao Zhuo immediately cried out: "Comrade Police, he is an orphan. He has no immediate family members or guardians. What should I do at this time?"

The police asked him: "Then what fixed assets does your debtor have? For example, a house or a car? If you have any, you can apply to the court for enforcement and sell his personal assets."

Hearing this, Zhao Zhuo suddenly recovered.

Jiang Ming was clearly dead, but he still left a Mercedes and a Phaeton!

That Mercedes-Benz may be worth three to four hundred thousand, but that Phaeton is very valuable!

If he can get this Phaeton, he will not only be able to cover debts, but the extra money will also make him a small profit!

Anyway, this Jiang Ming is now dead, and he doesn't have any relatives. It is only natural for him to take his property, and there should be no one to take care of it.

So Zhao Zhuo hung up the phone and drove the car straight to Jiang Ming's house.

Jiang Ming didn't buy a house in Aurous Hill, but he rented a one-bedroom apartment in a slightly remote place. Before the accident, his life was quite moist.

What Zhao Zhuo was thinking at this time was that after he goes to Jiang Ming's house, he first thought of a way to tow Jiang Ming's Phaeton away. He would definitely not be able to drive the car, but after towing it away, he could slowly figure out how to sell it.

He felt that even if a top-fit Phaeton was dismantled and sold parts, the money could be sold back, so he would not lose money.

But he didn't expect that at this moment, Zhongliang was also watching that popular video on the Internet!

Today was originally Orvel's treat. He and the core cadres of his staff were invited to have a meal at Classic Mansion, and Zhongliang was among them.

But while they were eating, everyone suddenly started to pay attention to this video that turned out.

These are all people from the underground world of Aurous Hill, and they naturally know something about the Beggar Gang, and they have a certain knowledge of the Regnar Beggar Gang.

Suddenly seeing someone destroy the whole gang of beggars, one by one was stunned, and they immediately started discussing at the banquet.

They are all very concerned about who did this thing. At the same time, they lamented that this person's ability is too strong. They didn't put the Wu family in their eyes at all. They rushed into the Wu family's turf and put Regnar, the heir of the Wu family. Nanshan's brother-in-law, and all of Nanshan's younger brothers were killed, this is simply not something that ordinary people can do.

Everyone speculated that this person must be a big figure in a certain super big family. Only Orvel knew very well in his heart that Mr. Wade must be handling everything!

At the beginning, Zhongliang was just like everyone else, only caring about curiosity and gossip.

However, when he saw the scene where Jiang Ming was killed, his heart suddenly shook.

d*mn it! It turned out to be the kid who hit his car!

He hadn't returned the car to before he was killed? !

Is this too nonsense?

He is dead, who will pay for his car?

Chapter 1052

This car itself cost more than 2 million, and it hasn't been a month since he bought it!

What's more f*cking is that he was so stupid that he didn't pull off and threw the crashed car directly to him!

He wanted to directly make him pay for the new car, but he didn't expect that he was dead.

Now not only the new car has not been found, but the Phaeton that crashed into it is still unknown where it is!

Thinking of this, Zhongliang gritted his teeth and said in his heart: "In any case, I must quickly find my smashed Phaeton, otherwise, I will lose a lot!"

Fortunately, he had asked the little brother to threaten the boy and knew where the boy lived.

So he didn't dare to delay, and immediately said to Orvel: "Orvel, I have to deal with something first, and then come back when I finish it."

Orvel nodded and said: “Then you go, and come back as soon as you are done. I will take you to the brilliant club in the evening.”

The crowd cheered.

Zhongliang didn’t have the mind to think about brilliant club. He just wanted to quickly find his Phaeton!

He got up and came out of Classic Mansion. His little brother and driver was watching him get on an old Audi a6 and waiting at the gate of Classic Mansion.

Zhongliang got into the car directly and said to his little brother: “Hurry up, go to the kid’s house from yesterday!”

The little brother asked in surprise: “Brother Zhongliang, why are you going to the small house at this time? Don’t you eat with Orvel?”

Zhongliang hurriedly urged: “Don’t talk nonsense and drive quickly. I’m afraid that my Phaeton will be taken away by others!”

Zhongliang can be regarded as a person who has been in the underground world for a long time, so he is knowledgeable about many things.

He knew that once a person dies in an accident, there would be a lot of people spying on his property immediately around him.

He feel that now the boy is dead. What can he do if he does not get his stuff?

So he was worried about his Phaeton being taken away.

After all, the top-fit Phaeton is still very valuable!

Thinking of this, he found another Phaeton key from the glove box of the Audi a6.

No matter what, he has to drive the car back first. Even if he spends money to repair the car, you can’t lose a Phaeton for nothing.

Zhao Zhuo came to the downstairs of Jiang Ming's house before him.

Seeing that Phaeton was parked downstairs, he was immediately relieved.

As long as the Phaeton is still there, his debt will be fine.

But then he had another trouble. He couldn't drive, and he didn't have a car key. This Phaeton couldn't be removed at all!

If the car can't be taken away, it will naturally be impossible to sell it for money.

Thinking of this, he called a friend who was working in a repair shop and asked him: "Can you come to Jinx District and help me tow a car?"

The other party knows what kind of virtue Zhao Zhuo is. This grandson likes to take advantage of him. When he visits a friend's house, he can't wait to make two poops at his friend's house in order to rub other people's toilet paper and water.

So the other party immediately said to him: "The tow truck is okay, but you have to pay for it first. There are more than ten kilometers from here to the Jinx. You pay 800 first!"

Zhao Zhuo angrily scolded: "It's just that way, you ask me for 800, why the h*ll don't you grab it?"

The other party said disdainfully: "At this price, you love to procrastinate!"

Chapter 1053

As soon as the other party said such unfeeling words directly, Zhao Zhuo did not dare to pretend to be forced.

He hurriedly said: "Good brother 800 is 800, you come fast, I am in a hurry."

Convenience said: "You transfer the money from WeChat to me first, otherwise, what if you shake it a little bit? You have always been unreliable in doing things. I f*cking learned it a long time ago!"

Zhao Zhuo helplessly said: “Oh, elder brother, you have the final say, I will transfer the money to you from WeChat, you hurry up, don’t be too slow!”

“The money arrives before leaving, otherwise there will be no way to speak!”

Zhao Zhuo didn’t dare to delay any more, he quickly took out his mobile phone, immediately found the other party, and then transferred 800 to the other party.

But when he clicked to confirm the payment, he realized that his bank card balance was insufficient!

Only then did he realize that in order to let Jiang Ming help him make money, he had given him almost all of his family property. His thinking was simple, the more he gave, the more he earned, so he didn’t think much about it, and only left 500 for himself. Money for living expenses, planning to support Jiang Ming to give the money to himself.

As a result, he can’t even pay 800.

Zhao Zhuo could only pay him 500, and sent a voice begging: “Brother, I only have 500 in my card now. You should take the remaining 300 later, and I will pay you back immediately when I get the money.”

The other party directly responded with a voice: “Don’t come to this set with me, don’t I know you? Last time I went to Hong Kong with my girlfriend, you asked me to help you buy a set of cosmetics for your girlfriend, that set of cosmetics I bought for 1,320, and you only gave me 1,100. You said that you didn’t have enough money and you would pay me after the salary. What happened? You still owe me 220! How can I trust you again?”

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly pleaded: “My good brother, it was indeed my fault last time. I really forgot about it! But this time you can rest assured that I will never forget! This 220, I will also Give it back to you, okay?”

“You first accept the 500, and then drive over to help me tow the car away. When I sell the car, I will pay you the remaining 520, OK? So, I will give you 600!”

The other party's tone did not relax: "No, you must give me 800 today, otherwise I won't come, sorry."

After speaking, the other party clicked to collect the payment, and then returned 280 to him, saying: "This 220 is what you owe me, and you take the remaining 280. If you want me to tow, then you can take another 800. !"

"you……"

Zhao Zhuo was almost mad. This kid didn't come to help. He also deducted 220 from himself. Now he only has 280, and it is impossible to find a trailer!

Thinking of this, he could only gritted his teeth and said: "Okay, I'll find someone to borrow money, and I borrowed enough 800 for you. Have you come and help me tow the head office?"

The other party greeted: "Yes, anyway, I'm fine now, I'll come when your money arrives."

Zhao Zhuo immediately sent a group message to his colleagues: "I am Zhao Zhuo. I have something urgent and need a few hundred for emergency help. Can you lend me 520? I will give you the salary!"

He only has 280 left in his hand, and wants the other party to help him tow the truck, which is 520 short.

As a result, the popularity of this grandson was really bad. He sent message to 60 or 70 colleagues in a group, and no one lent him money.

Even people in the 80s ignored him, and those who took care of him directly rejected him.

The reasons for refusal are naturally varied. Some say that they have no money, some say that the money has been deposited into financial management, and some say that they have lost their gambling.

In short, there is no one to lend him the money.

Zhao Zhuo, really couldn't think of any way, so he could only call his girlfriend and asked, "Juan, can you lend me 520?"

His girlfriend panted violently and said, "Zhao Zhuo, are you sick? They are all boyfriends. They send 520 to their girlfriend. If you ask me to send it to you, do you want to be shameless? "

Zhao Zhuo hurriedly explained: "Juan, I didn't mean that. I really have something wrong now. I need 520 urgently. You can lend it to me first and return it to you when I get pay."

The other party said a few times, "...Zhao Zhuo...you...you...you are too unpromising. ..... You borrowed 520? How about your savings? Isn't there more than a hundred thousand? Where did it go?"

Zhao Zhuo said: "Oh, this is a long story, so you can give me 520 to use it first, can't I pay you back then?"

Chapter 1054

At this time, there was a man's voice on the other end of the phone, panting heavily, while deliberately lowering his voice and said: "Oh, you are talking nonsense with him at the critical moment, can you just give him the money quickly? Don't let him delay things!"

Zhao Zhuo suddenly asked vigilantly: "Juan, why is there a man's voice over there? Who are you with?"

The other party hurriedly said: "Oh, it's my cousin, am I not hurt? I've been practicing waist exercises in bed, but I don't practice well, so I asked him to come and help."

Zhao Zhuo let out a cry, thinking that when he called last time, his girlfriend was doing waist training in bed, so he didn't doubt it anymore.

At this time, his girlfriend said on the other end of the phone: "It's okay, I won't talk nonsense with you, I will transfer the money to you on WeChat later."

Upon hearing this, Zhao Zhuo immediately became happy, and said hurriedly: “Juan, you are so kind, thank you.”

The other party said hurriedly: “Okay, I won’t talk to you anymore, I’ll hang up!”

After the other party hung up the phone, she sent Zhao Zhuo a red envelope of 520.

Zhao Zhuo was overjoyed, and immediately called all the 800 in his account to his friend in the garage.

Then he hurriedly urged: “Brother, the 220 has been paid back to you, and the 800 has been called to you. Come here, I am in a hurry!”

The other party charged the money immediately and said, “I will pass this time. It will take more than 20 minutes to get to you.”

“Great!” Zhao Zhuo said excitedly: “Call me when you get there.”

Zhao Zhuo squatted in front of the Phaeton car, anxiously waiting for his friend to come over.

Ten minutes later, the other party called and told him that he would be there in a few minutes.

But at this time, an old Audi a6 had already parked in front of him.

Zhongliang finally breathed a sigh of relief when he saw that his Phaeton was here.

d*mn, although no one repaired the car for him, it is a part of the loss.

Otherwise, if this car is not found, then the kid dead, and he is really at a loss.

Thinking of this, he said to his little brother: “I drive that Phaeton back, you follow me.”

The little brother nodded immediately: “Okay, Brother Zhongliang.”

Zhongliang pushed the door and got out of the car. He was upset because the car broke down and no one repaired it. He lost another remote control key.

Repairing a car is estimated to cost hundreds of thousands, with a remote control key, which is estimated to be several thousand larger, and the f*cking loss is really heavy.

Zhongliang couldn't help sighing in his heart, this is truly a disaster! It seems that he will burn incense in the temple another day. Isn't it a bit too old this year?

Just thinking about it, he got out of the car and was about to take the key to unlock the Phaeton, and suddenly saw a kid squatting in front of the Phaeton.

Zhongliang, who was upset, frowned and looked at the other man, cursing coldly, "What the h*ll are you doing? Go and squat!"

Although Zhao Zhuo has no money, no skills and a stinky stalker who loves to take advantage of it, his temper is like a stone in that pit, smelly and hard.

To use a common saying to describe it is exhausting.

Of course, when he kneeled and licked others, he couldn't see the impoverishment in his temper, but he looked at the middle-aged man in front of him and then at the car he walked down, and he immediately felt a little disdainful.

Isn't it just an old second-hand a6? This broken car is far worse than his own Phaeton, so d*mn it dare to play force with him? What does it have to do with him?

Thinking of this, Zhao Zhuo, who was squatting on the ground, looked up at Zhongliang, and said disdainfully: "I can squat wherever the f*ck I want, do you have a problem?"

Chapter 1055

When Zhongliang was upset, he didn't expect that a rag squatting in front of his car would dare to act as a force!

Without saying anything, he directly raised his foot and kicked Zhao Zhuo to the ground. Then, before Zhao Zhuo turned over, he immediately rushed to punch him and kick him.

Zhao Zhuo who was beaten, yelled, angrily said: “Why are you hitting me? Why are you hitting me? did I provoke you, did I provoke you here, are you sick?”

Zhongliang directly hit his nose with a fist, his face was covered with blood, and he cursed coldly: “You are all right, why squat in front of my car? You squat in front of my car and talk to me? Pretending to be forced, and I am not allowed to hit you?”

After finishing speaking, he punched again.

Zhao Zhuo, who was smashed, had a star in his eyes and almost passed out.

At this time, Zhongliang’s little brother saw a fight here, so naturally he hurried to the door and got out of the car. After a word, he rushed to help his boss beat Zhao Zhuo severely.

Zhao Zhuo had been beaten miserably, and the other party suddenly added another helper, who beat him into despair.

At this time, he no longer had the enthusiasm that he had just now.

Seeing that the other party beating him nonstop, there is no fear at all, and they almost wants to beat him to death. Zhao Zhuo can no longer stand it. He cried and said, “Big brother, I was wrong, big brother, big brother, please don’t fight. Brother will die if you beat again, brother……”

Zhongliang didn’t mean to stop in the slightest, and he cursed while beating: “I’m having a f*cking stomach and there is no place to vent, you just came to the door, I won’t kill you, I’m so sorry!”

Zhao Zhuo had been beaten to a faint, his face was full of blood, and he was completely inhuman.

At this moment, a tow truck suddenly drove up to the front. The tow truck driver was in the car and shouted through the window: “Hey, what are you doing? If you don’t stop, I will call the police!”

This person is the friend of Zhao Zhuo.

This kid has a good character and a sense of justice. In fact, he didn’t recognize it at all. The one who was beaten was Zhao Zhuo, but seeing the two men beaten so hard, a poor man with blood on his face, he decided to come forward.

At this time, the anger in Zhongliang’s heart had also disappeared a lot, and all these anger had been transformed into force and hit Zhao Zhuo.

Seeing someone showed up and threatened to call the police, Zhongliang felt that more things were better than less things, so he hurriedly left. After all, the big brother was still waiting for him.

So he said coldly to Zhao Zhuo: “Boy, today is your fate, otherwise I would have killed you!”

After speaking, he kicked Zhao Zhuo a few meters away, took out his car key, and opened the door of Phaeton.

Zhao Zhuo was already going into a coma. His swollen egg eyes narrowed into a small slit. He suddenly saw Zhongliang open the Phaeton car door and sat in. He was suddenly anxious!

“Why are you driving my car!” Zhao Zhuo roared, and rushed towards the Zhongliang, rolling on the ground.

Before Zhongliang came back to his senses, his legs were already tightly hugged by Zhao Zhuo.

Chapter 1056

The blood on Zhao Zhuo’s face rubbed his entire trouser legs, very disgusting!

Zhongliang was so angry that he kicked him out again, and sternly said: “You kid do not want to live, right? Is it death you desire? d*mn, when did my car become yours? “

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, he thought that Zhongliang was also Jiang Ming’s creditor, thinking that he was also here to grab the car, so he desperately rushed up again, clinging to Zhongliang’s leg, and shouting: “This Phaeton is mine! This Phaeton is mine! You can’t drive away!”

Zhongliang was furious, grabbed his collar, and kept pulling his face fiercely: “Is your brain sick? Don’t you see I have the car key?”

Zhao Zhuo cried loudly: “No! This is Jiang Ming’s car. Jiang Ming owes me 620,000. I want to use this car to repay the debt. You can’t drive it away. You want me to drive it away. It’ll cost my life!”

“I’m f*cking your mother!” Zhongliang punched him again and scolded: “You really have a f*cking brain problem! I tell you, this car itself belongs to Mr. me the kid Jiang Ming. He ran up to my car. I threw the car to him and let him recover it. Now that he is dead, I will naturally drive the car back. If you f*cking dare to talk too much, be careful I will now take your life!”

Zhao Zhuo cried and said, “How is this possible? This is impossible. This car is obviously Jiang Ming’s. Jiang Ming has two cars, one is a Mercedes-Benz and the other is a Phaeton. His Mercedes-Benz has crashed, so He drove the Phaeton now, and now that he is dead and still owes me so much money, I must take this car to repay the debt! If you don’t give me this car, then you kill me, and I don’t want to live!”

Zhongliang is also about to collapse.

He didn’t expect this kid to be so stubborn who couldn’t be killed. He had beaten him like this, and he even dared to hold his leg and not let go.

But in broad daylight, he can’t really kill him, otherwise, even if he mix well, he can’t suppress such a big thing…

Thinking of this, he just wanted to get rid of the neurosis quickly, so he carried Zhao Zhuo to his Phaeton car like a chicken, pointed at the entire rear of the Phaeton that was hit, and said coldly: “Come on. Your dog’s eyes can see it clearly. Is there any injury on

the back of this car? Why is there an injury? It was that Jiang Ming drove the Mercedes-Benz yesterday and rear-ended this Phaeton. Now you should believe it?"

Zhao Zhuo's face was bloody, but he still shook his head and said, "I don't believe it! I don't believe it! This car belongs to Jiang Ming! I want to use it to pay off debts, you can't drive away!"

Zhongliang felt helpless for the first time.

What should he do now? Can't he really kill him?

But if he hit him like this, he won't let go, just so entangled and consumed, this is not a way!

In desperation, he shouted to his little brother: "Willson Wu, you take out the driving license of this Phaeton from the armrest box of the Audi a6! Hurry up!"

The little brother hurriedly took out a certificate from the car and handed it over quickly.

Zhongliang opened the certificate, handed it to him, pointed to the license plate number on the driving book of the car, and said, "You see the license plate number, is it this Phaeton?"

The car license is the ID card of a car, which records all the information of the car, including its license plate number, frame number, engine number registration date, registration place and its owner.

Zhao Zhuo narrowed his eyes and only glanced at it, and suddenly he felt as desperate as an ice cellar!

The license plate number on this driving permit is exactly the same as that of the Phaeton.

Moreover, the owner's name written on this driving permit is called Zhongliang, not Jiang Ming!

Chapter 1057

Zhao Zhuo finally knew what kind of scam he had experienced.

It turned out that Jiang Ming was not as rich and successful as he said. Not only that, but he also caused a disaster.

He crashed Zhongliang's Phaeton and urgently needed to buy a new one for Zhongliang, which is the fundamental reason why he boasted about money making and deceived him to get more than 600,000.

But the worst thing now is that this b@stard is dead.

In other words, he can't get back his 620,000, not even a cent.

At this time, his heart was painful, more painful than the wound on his body.

Zhongliang, who beat him violently, saw that he was no longer crazy as he was just now, and he was a little relieved, and said to him: "You can see clearly this time, I am going to drive away. There's nothing wrong with the car."

Although Zhongliang looked down on Zhao Zhuo in his heart, Zhao Zhuo's crazy state just now made him somewhat jealous.

He also mixed up all the way, so he knows that this kind of person is actually very scary. If he really anxes him, he is likely to desperately fight.

So it is better not to provoke such a person, at least not to provoke him now.

When Zhao Zhuo heard his words, his heart was already gloomy.

He didn't even dare to think about what he should do in a week.

Because, after a week, some platforms are about to start asking for a repayment. By that time, he will not have the money, and he doesn't know how they will treat him.

Seeing that he was in a daze, Zhongliang seemed to be lost in a daze, so he didn't bother to talk nonsense with him any more, so he got into the car and started and drove away.

Zhao Zhuo sat on the ground alone, smelling the exhaust left by the Phaeton car, tears streaming down his face.

His tears kept streaming, mixed with blood and dust on his face, leaving two obvious tear marks on his face.

His guy who drove a trailer dared to jump out of the car, walked to him, squatted down, patted him on the shoulder and asked, “Excellent, do you want me to call the police for you?”

Zhao Zhuo cried and said, “I’m done, the person who killed me is also dead, what’s the point of calling the police…”

The other party didn’t know what he had gone through. At this time, he sighed softly and said: “Excellent, then can’t you drag the car?”

Zhao Zhuo looked at him and yelled: “You’re so f*cking blind, didn’t you watch the car and those people driving it away? I’m dragging a feather!

The other party couldn’t help but frowned and thought, if he had just yelled, he would have been beaten to death. He is kindly coming over to care about him now, did he pretend to be with me?

Okay, then you can pretend it yourself, I won’t play with you!

Thinking of this, he stood up and said to Zhao Zhuo: “Then if you don’t want to tow the truck, I will leave.”

Zhao Zhuo came back to his senses and hurriedly said: “You return the 800 to me before leaving!”

The other party said angrily: “You are arguing with me, I don’t need money to drive all the way? I drive a car in the repair shop. As long as I go out, the repair shop will assume that I have started to pick up the job, regardless of you. If the car is not towed, I have to report the income to the repair shop when I go back!”

Zhao Zhuo angrily said: “I don’t care about your reasons, it has nothing to do with me, I only know that I didn’t let you tow the trailer, so you have to return my money to me!”

The other party was also anxious, and said in a huff, “I said you don’t understand people’s speech? The repair shop has regulations. As long as I take the truck, they will charge a fee. You ask me to return the money to you. Go back to the repair shop and they ask me for money, what should I do?”

Zhao Zhuo said coldly: “I’m the one who cares about you? what does it have to do with me, you quickly return the money to me!”

The other party did not expect that this person would not speak any truth at all, and said angrily: “A person like you deserves to be deceived and deceived into bankruptcy!”

Chapter 1058

After speaking, he ignored him and turned away.

Zhao Zhuo limped to catch up, and cursed: “You b@stard, quickly return the money to me, otherwise I will never finish with you!”

“Neurotic!”

The other party cursed, climbed onto the trailer and drove away.

Zhao Zhuo couldn’t catch up with his truck, and his heart was extremely angry, but seeing that the other party had already left, he could do nothing, and his deep despair replaced the anger just now.

Now, his top priority is how to deal with the 500,000 usury.

At this moment, he felt that his life was almost desperate.

At this time he thought of his girlfriend Juan.

Zhao Zhuo is also an orphan. He has no father, no mother, and no relatives. This girl is his girlfriend, so he felt that Juan was his only relative.

Now that he has encountered such a major setback, when he is desperate and not knowing what to do, he just wants to see his beloved woman, hoping that his beloved woman can give him some comfort.

So he wiped his face with his clothes, limped to the gate of the community, and stopped a taxi.

The taxi driver had seen him look so terrible and didn't dare to pull over for him.

But he grabbed the other side's rearview mirror and didn't let go, and shouted: "If you don't pull over for me today, I will complain to your company!"

The taxi driver did not dare to blatantly refuse the ride, so he could only get him in the car and drove to the neighborhood where his girlfriend's house was located according to his request.

However, Zhao Zhuo is now penniless and can't afford the taxi fare.

He can only count in his heart, there is a very narrow alley near his girlfriend's house, and that alley cannot be driven in by cars, and it is very winding inside.

If he ask the driver to stop at that alley and then get into the alley while he is unprepared, he should not be able to catch up with him.

In this way, he won't have to pay for taxi fare.

Zhao Zhuo does what he thinks.

When he was approaching his girlfriend's house, he asked the driver to stop at the alley. The driver turned off the meter and said, "A total of 45."

Zhao Zhuo nodded, turned on the phone, opened WeChat and scanned it and said: "I don't have cash, scan the QR code to pay."

The driver said directly: "There is a WeChat QR code in the back row. Please scan the code directly."

Zhao Zhuo pretended to scan the QR code, then pretended to tinker for a while, and said to the driver: “Mr.’s money has been transferred.”

The driver said: “I didn’t hear the prompt, I have all voice prompts.”

Zhao Zhuo deliberately said: “Maybe the internet is not good, and you will receive it immediately.”

After finishing talking, Zhao Zhuo immediately pushed the car door, and ran into the alley as if stepping crazy.

He thought that he was familiar with the terrain of this alley, and he could get rid of the driver by going in and around twice. He didn’t expect that he was beaten so badly. As soon as he got out of the car and was about to run, he immediately ran out of breath. He felt a sharp pain in my abdomen, and one fell to the ground without standing still.

At this time, the driver also realized that he was going to run, and hurriedly pushed the door to chase him, and found that he had fallen to the ground, and said angrily: “You want to run before the money has been paid? Give me the money quickly!”

Chapter 1059

Zhao Zhuo lay on the ground, looking at the fierce taxi driver, his expression was no longer the arrogance he had when he stopped the car and threatened him.

He looked at the driver, crying and begging: “Master I just went bankrupt and have nothing, and I owe a debt. I was beaten into such a situation again. I really have no money to pay the fare, please. Please let me go!”

The driver said angrily: “You owe a debt, and I still owe a debt. If I have money, would I still open a rental car? Do you think this 45 is nothing? This 45 is enough for me to eat for two days! Get it out for me quickly!”

Zhao Zhuo cried out: “Master I really don’t have money, and I don’t have any valuables on my body. I beg you, you can take pity on me!”

The taxi driver yelled coldly: “Don’t come to this set with me, then if you don’t give me the money, I’ll call the police!”

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, he hurriedly got up, knelt under his feet, and kowtowed to him: “Master I really have no money. Even if you kill me, I have no money. I beg you. I beg you, can’t I just kowtow to you? You just treat me as your son and kowtow to you in the New Year to say hello. Don’t you have to wrap me a red envelope too?”

The taxi driver had never seen such a shameless person, and he was trembling with anger: “You… why are you so shameless? Do you have no parents? If your parents knew that you were outside Kowtowing to others for 45, what will be their feelings?”

Zhao Zhuo’s nose was sour: “Master tell you that I am an orphan. I had no father and no mother since I was a child. I grew up in the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute. Going away, that b@stard not only defrauded my 120,000 savings, but also defrauded me to loan him 500,000 usury from various loan apps. Now he is dead…”

When the taxi driver saw that he didn’t seem to be telling lies, he couldn’t help but be shocked: “Rushing to a well-off society, why are there such unlucky people?”

Seeing this, he really couldn’t bear it, and continued to force him for the fare.

So he sighed and said to Zhao Zhuo: “For the sake of your pitiful life, since you have no father and no mother, forget it this time. If you are unlucky, I will ask you to ride in the car!”

When Zhao Zhuo heard this, he immediately knocked three heads again and said gratefully: “You are such a good person, you are my second-born parent!”

After speaking, he raised his head, looked at the taxi driver, and pleaded: “You have already asked me to take the car. Can you give me another 50 and treat me for a meal?”

The taxi driver was so annoyed that he kicked him away and cursed: “Sure enough, a poor person must have something to hate. You can say it if you are so shameless. You really f*cking convinced me!”

After speaking, the driver turned back to the taxi, started the car and left.

Zhao Zhuo struggled to get up from the ground, patted the soil on his body, and thought to himself: “Although the process was a bit bumpy, it ultimately saved the 45.”

It took up 45 for the taxi driver, which made Zhao Zhuo feel a little better.

He limped to his girlfriend's house, thinking in his heart, the moment he sees his girlfriend, he must pounce in her arms and cry.

The girlfriend's house is in a shanty town in this city, which is the kind of self-built house, which is relatively shabby.

However, in Zhao Zhuo's eyes, this is a gold mine, because shanty towns are being managed everywhere now, saying that the house will be demolished when it is demolished, and the house will be lost when it is demolished. There are two or three houses in a row.

Therefore, he is also eager to get married with his girlfriend earlier, so that he can join their family and become a son-in-law, and after the demolition in the future, he can share some benefits.

Chapter 1060

When he came to the door of his girlfriend's house, he knocked on the door, but no one came out to open the door.

He didn't know that Juan, his girlfriend, was in her room at this time, and a customer of hers who bought fake cigarettes was doing the same thing intently.

He sent a call to his girlfriend on WeChat, and the other party did not respond. He thought that the other party was asleep, so he found a key under a pickle jar at the door of his girlfriend's house.

This is the secret that he discovered by chance that the future mother-in-law leaves key under the pickle jar. It may be that older people are easier to forget, so the future mother-in-law hid such a key in case of emergency.

But this time it was convenient for Zhao Zhuo.

After Zhao Zhuo took out the key, he opened the door and entered the courtyard of this self-built house.

After entering the yard, although the door to the room was closed, it was not locked.

So Zhao Zhuo opened the door and walked in, passing through the living room. He suddenly heard a very, very strange sound from the bedroom inside, like the soft moan of his girlfriend.

He limped to the door, and the more he listened, the more he felt something was not right, because the voice from inside seemed to be a man besides his girlfriend, and there was also a very crazy sense of rhythm.

Thinking of something, he kicked the door angrily and saw the naked people on the bed hugging each other tightly. The one below was his girlfriend Juan.

Zhao Zhuo was very angry at this moment, and he shouted hysterically: "Juan! Why you b!tch betraying me?!"

The two people on the bed let out a cry of fright, and then quickly turned over and hid under the bed. Juan wrapped her body very tightly and looked at Zhao Zhuo nervously: "You... why are you here? ? How did you get in?"

Zhao Zhuo angrily scolded: "How do you care about me getting in? If I didn't come in and see, I won't know that you dare to betray me!"

As he said, he looked at the fat man next to Juan, gritted his teeth and cursed: "You dog dare to sleep with my girlfriend, I'm fighting with you!"

After speaking, Zhao Zhuo rushed towards the fat man.

But before he got there, the fat man kicked him directly through the quilt, kicked him upside down with one kick, kicked out the door directly, and cursed, "So you're the silly waste." ! What kind of blessings can Juan enjoy following you? What good life can she live on? I heard that you can't make a lot of money. Do you still expect Juan to sell fake cigarettes to support you in the future?"

Juan asked in surprise: "Mr. Benj...you...how do you know that I sell fake cigarettes..."

The fat man petted and said: "Fool, I have smoked for so many years, can I still not get the real China and the fake China?"

Juan was even more surprised, and blurted out: “Mr. Benj, you know that the cigarettes I sell are fake, why do you buy them? And you buy so many at once?”

The fat man picked her chin and said with a smile: “I feel sorry for you. I want you to make more money. It doesn’t matter to me to buy a few fake cigarettes, I will be happy as long as you can be happy!”

Juan’s face was full of the shyness of a girl, she threw herself in his arms and said shyly: “Mr. Benj, you are really kind to me…”

Chapter 1061

Zhao Zhuo struggled to get up at this time, already hating these two dog man and woman, crazy in his heart.

Unexpectedly, they dare to flirt and scold at this time. How d*mn shameless? Do they take him seriously?

Originally, he had accumulated countless negative energy, and seeing that the whole person was about to collapse, he ran to Juan to talk to her and find some comfort.

Unexpectedly, before arriving at Juan’s house, he was ridiculed by the taxi driver and kicked, and he was forced to knock him several heads.

This brought his mood to the edge of almost collapse.

But he did not expect that a bigger bomb would be behind, and he did not expect that his beloved woman would betray him!

When he thought of this, he was completely crazy.

Now he doesn’t think about it anymore, what should he do with the 500,000 usury? Can’t think about what to do if you are beaten today or humiliated today.

The only thing he thought about now was to make the couple pay the price.

So he crawled to the kitchen and took a sharp knife that was boneless, ready to kill the b!tch and the man.

At this time, the fat man Benj had also put on his pants and walked out of the bedroom. What he thought was to get rid of that d*mn Zhao Zhuo.

As soon as he arrived at the door, he found that Zhao Zhuo had disappeared. He thought that this kid should have escaped in anger. He was about to go back and said to Juan. He suddenly felt a sharp pain in his back.

At this time, Zhao Zhuo had already inserted the sharp knife into his back.

Then Zhao Zhuo drew out the knife, pushed the fat man to the ground, and rushed into the bedroom.

In the bedroom at this time, Juan was not wearing any clothes, but lying on the bed waiting for the fat man Benj to return.

After all, the two hadn't finished their work just now, they were suddenly interrupted by Zhao Zhuo. She was still waiting for her lover to drive Zhao Zhuo away before coming back and continuing with her.

But she never expected that the person who stepped forward at this time turned out to be Zhao Zhuo, and he also held a knife in his hand.

Juan was so scared that she hurriedly jumped to the corner wrapped in a quilt, and said in a panic: "Zhao Zhuo, what are you going to do?!"

"Me?" Zhao Zhuo gritted his teeth and cursed: "You betrayed me, I want your life!"

Juan said coldly: "I tell you not to be foolish. If something happens to me, the police will not let you go!"

Zhao Zhuo smiled miserably: "My life has been ruined. I originally expected you to give me the last light. It is you who really pushed me down the abyss!"

After that, Zhao Zhuo gritted his teeth and said: "You want to completely destroy me, then I will completely destroy you before I am destroyed!"

Juan was so frightened that she knew that Zhao Zhuo's expression was not joking with herself!

So she hurriedly shouted: "Mr. Benj, Mr. Benj, save me, Mr. Benj!"

Zhao Zhuo smiled and said: "Mr. Benj has been stabbed to death by me, now it's your turn!"

Juan saw that the sharp knife in his hand was full of blood!

She was about to collapse, crying and said to Zhao Zhuo: "Zhao Zhuo, I beg you to forgive me, I really didn't mean to betray you, you love me so much, are you willing to hurt me?"

Zhao Zhuo sneered and said: "I'm sorry, I don't love you anymore. I don't even love myself or the world anymore! So, I must make you pay, let you know, bully Anyone can do it, don't bully honest people!"

After speaking, Zhao Zhuo rushed to her front.

Juan shouted in despair, but then her shout stopped abruptly.

The sharp knife in Zhao Zhuo's hand has already been inserted into her heart...

Seeing Juan's silence, Zhao Zhuo was stunned for about 5 minutes.

Chapter 1062

Five minutes later, he took out his cell phone and dialed 110: "Hello, I want to surrender."

The other party hurriedly asked: "What's wrong with you? Why do you want to surrender?"

Zhao Zhuo said blankly: "I just killed someone..."

When the other party heard this, he blurted out and asked, “Where are you now? Are people dead?”

“Dead!” Zhao Zhuo glanced at Juan again, and then slowly reported the address of Juan’s home.

Ten minutes later, two police cars and a 120 drove to the door of Juan’s house almost at the same time.

The police rushed in with the doctor, first controlled Zhao Zhuo, handcuffed him, and then asked the doctor to check the conditions of the two victims.

The doctor quickly concluded that both victims were dead.

The police immediately took Zhao Zhuo into the police car and formally arrested him.

Zhao Zhuo, who was sitting in the police car, had a very indifferent expression. He knew that his life had been ruined anyway, and it didn’t matter whether he was alive or dead.

Although his expression is very indifferent, his heart still hurts uncomfortably.

He suffered all his life, and has loved countless people with inferiority, but no one really loves him.

He once thought that Juan was the only person in the world who loved him. Why is that? He desperately wants to save money, give the future mother-in-law enough money as a gift, and marry Juan as his wife.

It was for this purpose that he desperately gave all of his belongings, together with the 500,000 loan usury, to Jiang Ming.

But it wasn’t until the moment when he opened the bedroom door that he really realized that no one had loved him in his life.

As the saying goes, grief is greater than death.

Now Zhao Zhuo’s heart is completely dead.

……

Charlie had just arrived home not long ago.

Seeing him coming back, Claire hurriedly asked him, “You went out early today to help the orphanage find children?”

Charlie asked curiously: “How do you know?”

Claire said: “It has been spread all over the Internet. I knew that when I saw the news, you must have gone out for this matter.”

Charlie nodded and said, “I also organized several friends to find them, but I didn’t expect a mysterious person to send the children back. It was a false alarm.”

He said this because he was afraid that his wife would think more about it. If his wife thought that the he was behind the scenes, she might have opinions on him.

After all, although he didn’t personally kill people today, he also commanded and killed many sc*ms.

Thinking of this, Charlie looked at Claire, deliberately trying to test her tone and attitude, so he said: “I also watched the video today. It’s scary. So many people died.”

Claire nodded and said, “It’s a bit scary, but seeing those b@stards of the beggar gang have been punished, I feel very relieved, because I have seen many posts on the Internet exposing the behavior of the beggars. Helping people is really bad. They have killed so many children. It’s really not a pity to die.”

Charlie nodded in agreement.

The reason why he asked Issac’s men to deal with the beggars and human traffickers was also because they deserved to die.

At this moment, Charlie suddenly received a push.

“This city has just cracked an intentional homicide case, and the suspect has been captured on the spot!”

At this time, in the WeChat group of the orphanage, someone of members: “Something happened to Zhao Zhuo! He killed someone and was taken away by the police! The news has been broadcasted all over!”

Chapter 1063

Charlie only knew that the news just now was about Zhao Zhuo.

Today the WeChat group of the orphanage completely exploded.

Everyone dare not imagine that everyone was eating together yesterday, and today two friends from the orphanage died.

Jiang Ming was the first to die. Everyone knew what he had done, so they felt that he was dead.

But no one thought that Zhao Zhuo, who had always liked to take advantage of others, would become a murderer.

And what he killed turned out to be his girlfriend and his girlfriend’s lover!

Xiaofen sent a tearful expression in the group and said, “Why is this person Zhao Zhuo unable to think so? Even if his girlfriend betrayed him, he shouldn’t have done such extreme behavior!”

Others said: “Hey, although I usually hate Zhao Zhuo, I think he is quite pitiful now. He was poking his heart out to his girlfriend, but he didn’t expect the other party to treat him like that.”

Another said: “Zhao Zhuo killed two people, will he be shot?”

“The news said that he surrendered himself, he should be treated with leniency? He didn’t murder for money or other purposes, but because his girlfriend cheated in front of him. It is estimated that the court judged will sympathize a little bit!”

“Hey, the high probability is the death penalty, and the small probability is the death sentence with a reprieve. But even with a reprieve, his life is over.”

Xiaofen sighed: “Aunt Lena also learned about the news just now. She seemed to be very injured and locked herself in the room and didn’t want to come out.”

Seeing this, Charlie felt a little distressed for Aunt Lena.

Regardless of whether these children grow up, they are good or bad, but these children are brought up by Aunt Lena.

Everyone is like her child, and she lost two children today.

Charlie, who had not spoken all the time, said in the group at this time: “Xiaofen, do you want us to see Aunt Lena?”

Xiaofen said: “No need Charlie, let Aunt Lena be quiet for a while.”

“Alright…” Charlie couldn’t help sighing.

He did not expect that Zhao Zhuo would end in such a way.

Although this person is annoying, he is really pitiful.

Most of the time why people are fooled is because they are greedy.

Therefore, he shut down all WeChat accounts of the orphanage, and today he no longer wants to hear related information.

……

At this moment, the worst family in the world is the Wu family.

The Wu family was scolded as a dead dog on the Internet, and was frantically condemned by netizens across China. The scolding became more and more intense, and there was no intention to stop.

More importantly, the fact that they spent money to find the PR managers was completely exposed. This is just worse, and the people of the whole country hate the Wu family even more.

The Old Master of the Wu family, his whole being angry, almost lost his breath. He took a big rescue measure to save his life, but he was already in a deep coma.

Yaqina, Regnar's wife, was emotionally broken because she learned that her younger brother and his wife were dead, and that his family was dead. She smashed everything that could be smashed in the room.

Chapter 1064

Regnar didn't have the time to manage Yaqina at this time. At this time, instead of feeling sorry for her, who was emotionally broken, he hated her very much.

Because if it weren't for her, if it wasn't her d*mn brother, how could the Wu family encounter such a big credibility crisis? !

It doesn't matter if this d*mn Nanshan is dead, it is very likely that the Wu family will lose more than half of their assets. In that case, the Wu family will no longer be the first family in the region.

Moreover, the nature of this incident is really too bad. It is estimated that the people of the whole country will never forget this incident for a while, so for a long time to come, the Wu family will become hateful dogs in this world.

Worse still, the Wu family's business will definitely be affected very far-reachingly. It is possible that for a long time to come, the Wu family's assets will continue to shrink.

It is very likely that the Wu family will be reduced to a second-rate family.

The saddest thing is that Regnar has nothing to do with this.

He was already exhausted.

Because the most feared thing is to incite the anger of the people.

If one day the Wade Family also had a sc*m, and the people across the country hated it, then the Wade Family would not be able to recover.

Therefore, at this moment, the helms of large families across the country sighed deep in their hearts: “We must keep in mind the mistakes and lessons learned by the Wu family this time. Today’s Wu family has done a great job to all large families across the country.”

At this moment, Regnar has given up his reputation for saving the Wu family.

He is full of resentment now, and only thinks about one thing, which is to seek revenge on Charlie.

Roger ran over to him and said, “Dad, the Eight Heavenly Kings have replied. They said they only obeyed Grandpa’s arrangements, and other people’s orders were useless to them.”

Regnar hurriedly asked, “Did the doctor say when your grandpa can wake up?”

Roger shook his head: “The doctor said that he couldn’t judge for a while. Grandpa had a serious stroke this time.”

Regnar frowned: “If the Eight Great Heavenly Kings do not come out, I am afraid that I will not be able to snatch the father and son back from Changbai Mountain…”

Roger said: “But we continue to wait like this, I don’t know when Grandpa will wake up.”

After that, Roger said again: “In my opinion, let’s send some second-rate masters to try it out first. We will send a few more people this time.”

Regnar thought for a moment, then lightly nodded and said, “It’s not a way to wait. If that’s the case, send someone there first.”

Roger said at this time: “Dad, actually I don’t quite understand why you are looking for these enemies of Charlie? In my opinion, these people are all rags. How can you expect them to kill Charlie?”

Regnar said indifferently: “Last time we underestimated the enemy, so we suffered such a big loss. This time, we must first stabilize and observe for a while later, first find some cannon fodder, and help us test.”

After speaking, Regnar said again: “The two armies should not expose their main force in advance. Instead, they should find some cannon fodder and go to the opponent’s position to test it. Once the opponent fires, we can find the opponent’s firepower point. Where, then we will unplug the opponent’s firepower point, so that if the army is overwhelmed, the opponent will undoubtedly die.”

“Otherwise, if we send the main force directly, what if we are destroyed by the opponent’s firepower first? Wouldn’t we be taken away by a wave?”

Roger nodded, “Dad, I understand what you mean.”

Regnar hummed, and said, “Since you are looking for cannon fodder, you must find someone who has hatred with the other party. Because of this cannon fodder, he will be desperate and dash forward not afraid of death. The family’s Horiyah who was sent to the black coal kiln, Fredmen who couldn’t do anything, and even those who had been beaten in the face by Charlie before, are all excellent candidates for cannon fodder!”

After that, he asked Roger: “Have the people who are ment to save Horiyah set off?”

Roger hurriedly said: “They have set off!”

Chapter 1065

In the past period of time, Horiyah has lived like years.

She is the eldest daughter-in-law of the Willson family, so she has never suffered. On the contrary, Horiyah’s life was also very good during the years when the Willson family was successful.

So Horiyah didn’t dare to say that it was a lifetime of fine clothes and food, but it was also a good life. Now she has been reduced to mining coal day and night in the black coal kiln. This kind of life is more painful than h*ll.

However, Horiyah was the one who had the most comfortable life among the same group of people sent to the black coal kiln by Charlie.

Those men, who are now being tortured, are not like human beings. They have to work fifteen or six hours in the black coal kiln every day, and they are hungry and skinny.

The old Qian Lian had a hard time, because she was ugly and didn't like the supervisor, so her daily routine and work were no different from those men.

Horiyah is a little better because she herself is a woman. She looks good and maintains well. Although she is a little older, she still has the charm, which is really unique in the eyes of the supervisor.

As a result, Horiyah became the c0ncubine of the black coal kiln supervisor, doing all she could to wait for the dirty supervisor every night, which made her life easier.

At least she doesn't have to do so much work, and she can take more time to rest. More importantly, she eats better than others.

But even so, this kind of life is still extremely torture for Horiyah.

Although the supervisor has the supreme status and right to speak in the black coal kiln, plainly speaking, he is a bad Old Master in the countryside, very sloppy, and does not pay attention to personal hygiene, sometimes he does not take a bath in two weeks.

But Horiyah has no choice but to resist the nausea to please him and cater to him.

At night, Horiyah had just finished serving the supervisor and came out of the brick house in disorder.

Horiyah still holds a plastic basin in her hand. Although the supervisor does not like to take a bath, wash his face, or brush his teeth, he likes to soak his feet every day, and as long as he soaks feet, Horiyah will help him. She washes his feet.

Every time Horiyah washes his feet with a basin of clean water, the basin is dark after washing.

Thinking of his foul-smelling feet, Horiyah shed tears of grievance.

That b@stard overseer, who didn't know anything about cleanliness, made her feel pain everywhere now.

Her original delicate skin gradually became rough in this dusty and coal dust environment.

Such a day is almost like h*ll, and don't know if there is any chance to leave this blind place in her life.

Horiyah carried the basin and headed to the boiling water room, just to see Lian's family with dark faces, beside the coal pile, carrying baskets of coal into the coal pile.

Lian looked at her, full of hatred and jealousy.

In her opinion, if it weren't for Horiyah, this stinky lady, who was pulling herself to Elaine, she would not have fallen into this kind of place.

Chapter 1066

Moreover, her family has been working at a high load since the day they came in, but what about Horiyah? She can be the c0ncubine of the overseer just because she maintains better than herself!

So, she looked at Horiyah, not angry, and gritted her teeth and cursed: "Some women are really shameless. It's shameless to go to sleep with the supervisor for such a little benefit!"

When Horiyah heard her mocking herself, she was naturally full of anger and cursed: "Lian, you should be careful when you speak to me, otherwise, be careful that I will stop you from eating tomorrow!"

When Lian heard this, she became furious: "Horiyah, what are you going to do? Are you not sleeping with the supervisor? You think that if you have him as a backer, I dare not do anything to you? Wait for me to play. Tired of you, will you still be same by then?"

Horiyah was so angry that she blurted out: "Lian, I don't think your family wants to be better, believe me or not, tomorrow I will increase your daily working hours from 16 hours to 20 hours? Your family will be exhausted to death!"

When Lian heard this, she was furious: “Horiyah, do you have a d*mn conscience? It is because of you that me and my family ended up like this! Not only you have no guilt, you even told me to come on! You are not human!”

Horiyah said in a cold voice: “Don’t talk to me here. You agreed to cooperate with me for money. If you want to make this money, you have to bear the risks behind it! Why do you rely on me?”

Lian gritted her teeth: “It doesn’t matter who you rely on, if it weren’t for you, I and my family were eating hot and spicy in Aurous Hill! How could it be possible to suffer this crime?”

Horiyah said contemptuously: “This proves that you have no life of happiness! You are destined to live in this small coal kiln in your life! Either you will be exhausted here, or the small coal kiln will smash you to death in the well. Bottom, in short, you won’t be able to stand up in your life!”

When Lian heard this, she became angry!

The croupier, who has worked so hard in Macau for so many years, saved some money and returned to Aurous Hill to prepare for the elderlylife, but Horiyah asked her to set up a set for Elaine. This set did not matter. The coal mine came, and then she lived a life of darkness and h*ll, so how could she not hate Horiyah in her heart?

Listening to Horiyah’s words now, her whole body is already frustrated! She felt her brain tingling for a while, so she picked up a handful of iron hooks from the ground, specially used to pull coal, and waved towards Horiyah!

Horiyah did not expect that this stinky lady would dare to beat her!

And she moved the iron hook as soon as she came up. She was so frightened that she pissed off and ran away, but she started a little late after all, so the iron hook caught her calf!

The iron hook can even hook in hard coal, not to mention the flesh. Horiyah only felt that the hook was like a fish hook, piercing the flesh of her calf, and then there was a sharp pain. Making him staggered and fell to the ground.

At this time, her calf was bloody and it looked terrifying.

Horiyah was frightened. She knew very well in her heart that everything in this small coal kiln was very dirty, and the iron hook had rust and soot on it. She doesn't know how many bacteria were penetrated by it and infected her!

Moreover, Lian in front of her has obviously lost her mind, and the threat to herself is quite big!

So she hurriedly shouted: "Lian, you dare to touch me, do you want to live?"

Lian had red eyes at this time and gritted her teeth and said: "You have harmed me to the point where I am today, so that I will remain in darkness for a lifetime, and you as well die with me!"

After that, she violently pulled the iron hook out of her calf, and then she was about to hook it on her face!

Chapter 1067

Horiyah was so scared that she rolled several times on the ground, for fear that the iron hook would really hit her face.

That thing looks so scary, maybe it can hook her eyes off!

But Horiyah's leg was injured after all. Even if she could avoid Lian for the first two times, Lian has been chasing her and beating her, according to this posture, sooner or later she will be bloody abused by Lian!

Horiyah was about to run away, but suddenly there was a pain in her leg and she fell to the ground.

When she recovered, Lian rushed over, picked up the big hook and slammed it directly on her head.

At this time, Horiyah couldn't avoid it anymore. She closed her eyes in despair, thinking that she was dead today.

But at this moment, several Toyota overbearing vehicles suddenly drove in.

The dazzling car lights directly hit Lian's face, and a group of people jumped out of the car. One of them pointed at Lian with a gun: "What the f*ck? Put that hook down!".

Lian was taken aback by this battle!

After all, she has worked in Macau's casinos for many years. She is well-informed and knows at a glance what kind of person has what kind of strength.

Although the security guards and supervisors of the black coal mine are terrible, they don't have guns. This group of people seems to be a little bigger!

So she shivered and threw the iron hook on the ground.

At this time, the lead a chubby middle-aged man with a full face walked to Horiyah's face, opened a photo from his mobile phone and looked at Horiyah, then looked at Horiyah, and asked, "You are Horiyah?"

Horiyah nodded in panic: "I am. who are you?"

The middle-aged man nodded and said lightly: "Hello, Mrs. Willson, introduce myself. I am from the Wu family of Suzhou. My name is Tian Zhong. I am here to take you to Suzhou."

Horiyah was puzzled and cautiously said: "Hello, Mr. Tian Zhong...I...I don't seem to know the Wu family..."

Tian Zhong said blankly: "Our young master knew that you were pitted here by Charlie, so he specifically asked me to come and rescue you. Our young master has something to tell you, and then let you Meet your family."

Horiyah asked in surprise: "Is what you said true? Are you really going to rescue me and let me meet my family?"

Tian Zhong asked in a cold voice: "Otherwise, do you think I ran all the way to this place where the birds don't sh!t, is it because I am trying to tease you?"

When Horiyah heard this, she was so excited that she was almost crying.

As a result, she was so excited that she burst into tears, nodded and said, “Thank you, Master! Thank you!”

Seeing her dirty, Tian Zhong said to the person behind him, “Take her to your car.”

“OK, boss!”

The man said, put the pistol away, and took Horiyah into the car.

At this time, a man in the room came out cursingly, cursing very uncomfortably, “What do you guys do? My woman, too, did you take her away? Leave her to me!”

Tian Zhong frowned and asked, “Who are you?”

This man is the supervisor of this black coal kiln. When the boss is not here, he is the earth emperor here.

So he arrogantly said: “I am the safety supervisor here. Have you come to me to lead people and greet our boss Li? Tell you, our boss Li is very powerful here!”

Tian Zhong said coldly: “Didn’t your boss call you? Tell you that this place has been bought by our young master?”

“Joke!” The supervisor coldly shouted, “Boss Li really sold this place. He will definitely tell me. I think you guys are ill-intentioned. Want to grab the woman?”

Chapter 1068

Tian Zhong looked at Horiyah and asked, “What’s the matter? Are you his woman?”

Horiyah cried and said, “No, I am not, I was forced by him!”

Tian Zhong looked at the supervisor and said coldly: “Since she doesn’t admit that she is your woman, then you shouldn’t mess with me here.”

During this period of time, the overseer who was served by Horiyah was already ecstatic. He was nothing more than a rural old hat, who had experienced this kind of white and tender Lady from the city, so he had long been addicted to Horiyah.

Now seeing these people want to take Horiyah away, he is naturally 10,000 unhappy.

So he said coldly: “I don’t care about what you have or what you don’t have, what’s upsetting, I will tell you again, she is my woman!”

Tian Zhong snorted coldly: “This is your own death, so don’t say I didn’t give you a chance.”

After he finished speaking, he immediately took out a dark pistol from his waist, pointed the gun at the overseer, and pulled the trigger without hesitation.

With a bang, a tongue of fire spurted from the muzzle, and a bullet instantly penetrated into the forehead of the overseer.

The overseer who was still arrogant just now turned into a corpse in an instant.

Horiyah was so scared that she screamed, but Lian had a faint excitement in her eyes. She felt that she had a chance to survive!

So she hurriedly said to Tian Zhong: “This big brother, we were also taken captive here, please take us away too!”

Upon hearing this, Horiyah hurriedly said: “You must not take her away! She almost killed me!”

Tian Zhong looked at Horiyah and asked, “Is this woman your enemy?”

Horiyah nodded immediately and blurted out: “Yes, she is my enemy, and she will kill me!”

Lian was anxious and said hurriedly: “Horiyah, don’t talk nonsense! When will I…”

Before Lian finished speaking, a gunshot suddenly sounded.

Horiyah was taken aback, and again, Tian Zhong raised his pistol at this time, and the muzzle turned out to be facing Lian!

And Lian who was still talking just now, her face was already full of blood at this time, she froze for a while, and then fell to the ground with a crash.

Tian Zhong actually shot Lian to death!

Horiyah didn't expect that Tian Zhong would even kill two people in the blink of an eye, trembling with fright.

And Lian's family members suddenly wailed and rushed towards her body.

They didn't expect that Lian, who was still alive just now, was already separated from them.

But they didn't have any choice. They didn't dare to seek revenge from Tian Zhong and Horiyah, so they could only cry with the corpse.

Tian Zhong didn't pay much attention to the family in front of him. He turned around and said to the younger brothers around him: "The plane is waiting at the airport. Let's leave!"

The shocked Horiyah immediately pushed into a domineering car.

Tian Zhong also stepped into the car when he came. When the car turned around, he opened the window and pointed at Lian's family. As long as her family rushed forward, he would immediately kill.

Fortunately, Lian's family was so scared that they did not dare to move.

Immediately after that, the convoy drove away from the black coal mine in the mountain and headed for the local airport!

Chapter 1069

The black coal kiln where Horiyah was, is located in the Jin Province in northwest China, which is a province rich in vinegar and coal bosses.

It is one or two thousand kilometers away from Suzhou in the southeast. If you want to drive back directly, it will take at least one day and one night.

The young master Roger urged him more urgently, so he sent Wu's private jet directly.

It took the convoy nearly three hours before it drove out of the deep mountain and old forest and arrived at the local airport.

On the airport apron at this time, a Gulfstream plane of Wu's family had been parked.

Horiyah never dreamed that it would be a private jet to take her to Suzhou!

Tian Zhong took her on the plane. When she saw the luxurious interior like a palace inside, her eyes were almost lost.

Seeing that she was all dirty, Tian Zhong frowned and said to her: "There is a bathroom behind the plane where you can take a shower. Go in and take a shower. Don't dirty our master's plane."

Horiyah nodded hurriedly, and cautiously came to the rear of the private jet. Sure enough, there is a very luxurious bathroom here. Although it is small, she can take a shower, which is indeed very unusual.

When she was about to take a shower, the plane had already started to roll. Seeing that the plane was about to take off, everyone was sitting on the seat and buckled up the seat belt, but she was afraid that she would be too dirty and would stain the seat. Stand firmly on the handrail.

Horiyah took a shower in the bathroom until the plane took off, climbed and started to fly smoothly.

After taking a shower, Horiyah carefully sat on the seat wearing to the new clothes brought by the service staff, waiting for her next destiny.

Horiyah is not a fool. Although she doesn't know why the Wu family came to rescue her, she can be sure that there is no free lunch in the world, and the Wu family must be a useful place to save herself.

Later, she thought of her family again.

She didn't know that at this time, her husband, her son and daughter thought she had taken all the money from the family and ran with somen boy.

She didn't even know that her family already hated her at this time.

At this moment, all she thought of was her family. She missed her husband, her son and daughter.

In fact, Horiyah is really not a watery woman. She and Noah have been together for such a long time, and they have always wanted to live a good life at home and have never had a double heart.

But since she was sent to the black coal kiln, she has been betraying her husband almost every day, and she still has such a disgusting rural old hat, which made her feel a little worried.

She didn't know whether her husband would sympathize with her or blame her for giving him a cuckold if he knew what happened to her during this period.

Thinking of this, Horiyah decided to conceal this matter in her heart and would never mention it to anyone.

When the plane arrived in Suzhou, the sky was already dimly bright.

The Wu family's motorcade was already waiting here, and the plane had arrived, so they took Horiyah directly to the Wu family's villa.

Last night, neither father nor son of the Wu family slept.

They are not waiting for Horiyah, but because of this huge internal and external troubles, they really can't sleep.

Not only the two of them, but Regnar's several brothers and sisters, and their children, a total of 20 or 30 direct relatives, sat in the living room all night.

The video of Nanshan and the core members of the Beggar Gang being caught by river is still circulating on the Internet.

And everyone who saw this video scolded the Wu family countless times in their hearts.

Therefore, the reputation of the Wu family is still declining.

Chapter 1070

Under such circumstances, everyone in the Wu family was in a panic and could not fall asleep.

When Horiyah was taken to Wu's house, Tian Zhong didn't let her go to the living room directly, but temporarily arranged her in the living area of his subordinates, and then came over and invited Regnar and Roger over.

They heard that Horiyah was brought back, and the father and son went to see her together.

As soon as they met, Horiyah knelt on the ground and kowtowed them, thanking them for their life-saving grace.

Roger said blankly: "Horiyah, we rescued you not because we sympathized with you, but because we wanted you to do things for us."

Horiyah hurriedly asked: "What do you want me to do?"

Roger gritted his teeth and said: "I know that you have hatred with Charlie, and I also have hatred with Charlie, and we share the same hatred. I will ask you one sentence, do you want to get revenge on Charlie?"

Horiyah blurted out angrily: "That d*mn Charlie almost killed me and made me suffer. I would liked to smash him into pieces!"

Roger nodded with satisfaction and said, “That’s good. In that case, I will let you go back to Aurous Hill. Your task is to do everything possible to avenge on Charlie’s family with full power!”

Horiyah agreed without hesitation, even if Roger didn’t say anything, once she has a chance to go back, she would definitely seek revenge on Charlie.

After agreeing, Horiyah couldn’t help asking: “By the way, Mr. Regnar, you know my husband, my son, my daughter and my mother-in-law, what’s the situation now?”

Roger sneered: “They are miserable now. They were taken into the detention center by Charlie some time ago, and they have not been released yet.”

“Ah?!” Horiyah asked nervously when she heard that all her family had entered the detention center, “What’s the matter? Are they all right? When can they come out?”

Roger said: “The reason why they entered the detention center was because they were fixed by Charlie. I guess they should hate Charlie terribly now.”

Horiyah asked nervously: “Mr. Wu, can you release my family? I beg you!”

Roger said indifferently: “Of course I can let them out, but I want to ask you, if I let them out, will they listen to me and go against Charlie?”

Horiyah nodded again and again: “Yes, they will! To be honest, our whole family has suffered a lot from Charlie!”

“My mother-in-law’s Willson Group was destroyed by Charlie!”

“My life savings with my husband were also lost because of Charlie!”

“My son was supposed to be the heir of the Willson Group, but in the end he had nothing and became a rag, thanks to him!”

“My daughter was supposed to marry the Aurous Hill King’s family and become a young daughter-in-law, but after the King’s family played with her, they retired from her. It was also the d*mn Charlie’s ghost!”

When talking about this, Horiyah was so angry that her whole body had almost collapsed and she was shaking violently.

At this time, she was emotionally out of control, and she broke down and cried: “I was sent to that dark coal mine. After such a long hellish life, life was worse than death every day, and I almost committed suicide several times, and it was all because of Charlie. d*mn it! Our family doesn’t share the same spirit with him!”

Roger and his father Regnar looked at each other.

The eyes were filled with joy.

The cannon fodder they want is someone who has a deadly animosity with Charlie!

The five members of the Willson family are all Charlie’s mortal enemies. As long as they are brought out and sent under Charlie’s nose, Charlie will definitely be uncomfortable! They are the ideal first members of the cannon fodder group!

In this way, Charlie’s energy will inevitably be restrained in many ways, and the Wu family will also have more opportunities to attack him!

Chapter 1071

At this moment Aurous Hill Detention Center.

Old Mrs. Willson and her granddaughter Wendy have been living in the detention center for several days. The two of them are lucky. Old Mrs. Willson won the sympathy of prison tyrant Gena, so no one in there was to make things difficult for them.

However, Noah and Harold were not so easy in the men’s detention center.

Because they were newcomers, the father and son were bullied by all kinds of things as soon as they entered.

Not only do you have to do a lot of work, but the only little ration will be taken away by others, and they can’t even fill their stomach every day.

The more so, the more Noah hated Horiyah in his heart.

Because he always felt that Horiyah, with all her wealth, must be comfortable with some boy at this time.

If it weren't for Horiyah who had swept away the money, how could he have fallen to where he is today?

At the beginning, the four members of this family were sentenced to 15 days in detention. It seems that there are still a few days to come out, but no one expected that they had just had lunch today and the detention center where they were all released them at the same time.

After learning that she had been released, Mrs. Willson panicked and stayed in the cell unwilling to leave.

Now she really doesn't want to go out and face the cruel reality.

After all, she's penniless and the house at home has been sealed up. Not only can she not eat a bite to when go out, she doesn't even have a place to live comfortably.

However, the prison guards didn't give her this chance, and because they couldn't get out of the cell, they pulled her up from the bed and dragged her out.

Gena also knew that the Lady Willson must be on the street after she goes out, so she hurriedly shouted from behind: "Lady Willson, teach you a way. After going out, go to the bus stop and block the bus. The police will be informed for disturbing the bus if you die or not die. The social security will catch you back again!"

The Old Mrs. Willson breathed a sigh of relief and quickly said, "Gena so thankful to you, you are waiting for me, I will come back again!"

Wendy followed the Lady Willson without saying a word. She didn't know what to do at this moment. After all, she was a young girl, and she looked a little bit pretty. She really didn't want to stay in the detention center, but after she went out how to earn a living is also a very serious problem for her now.

She once thought about going to KTV to be a princess, if she meets a wealthy guest, she can occasionally open a room in private with him, anyway, she has seen it now. After she has been with Fredmen, her reputation is gone bad in Aurous Hill.

In that case, why bother to care so much?

So, she made up her mind, if grandma wants to come in again after going out, then she will ignore her.

The prison guards in the detention center led the two out of the cell all the way, and then came to the office that specializes in handling the release procedures.

As soon as she entered, she saw a man dressed in luxurious clothes standing in the office.

Several prison guards surrounded him with respectful faces.

The man saw the Lady Willson and granddaughter come in, and asked faintly: “You are the Willson family, right?”

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded hurriedly. She can tell at a glance that this man seems to be a little backed, so she asked, “Master are you looking for us?”

The man nodded and said, “I released you on bail. Your son and your grandson were also released on bail. I will take you to see them both.”

Chapter 1072

When Wendy heard this, she asked excitedly: “Gentleman, are my father and my brother really released? Where are they now?”

The man said indifferently: “My people have arranged them, you two can just come with me.”

Old Mrs. Willson didn’t think too much about it. After all, she was already like this. There shouldn’t be anyone who came here to hurt her. What’s more, she was indeed released on bail. That being the case, she might as well go and take a look, maybe there is a new opportunity.

So the two went through the formalities, got their clothes and belongings, and after changing their clothes, they followed the man out of the detention center.

Outside the detention center, two Rolls-Royce Phantoms have been waiting here for a long time.

The man turned his head and said to her and Wendy: “You two, take the car behind you.”

Seeing the two Rolls-Royce Phantoms, Mrs. Willson was very excited.

No ordinary people can afford a Rolls Royce.

When the Willson family was at its peak, they couldn’t afford a Rolls Royce.

Even if she could afford the money, she would not be worthy of this worth and status.

So the Old Mrs. Willson said, “Thank you, sir. Then we two will sit in the back.”

After speaking, he took her granddaughter to the front of the car behind.

The three people got in the cars one after another, and the two cars started to drive towards the outskirts.

After the car drove out for 20 minutes, the Old Mrs. Willson said to Wendy in surprise: “I think this road seems to be to the airport.”

Wendy also nodded, and said, “We will reach the airport expressway after a few kilometers.”

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and said in a low voice, “I don’t know who the gentleman in front is. Could it be that your father and your brother were also sent to the airport by them?”

Wendy suddenly became nervous and said, “Grandma, shouldn’t they be sent by Charlie? Are they going to get us out of Aurous Hill and never let us come back?”

“Impossible.” Mrs. Willson shook her head: “Why is that b@stard Charlie so polite? He won’t release us on bail. On the contrary, he will find a way to let us stay inside for a while, even let us unable to get out all our lives.”

Wendy asked in surprise: “It’s Fredmen, right? Does he still miss the old love and want to take us to Eastcliff?”

Old Mrs. Willson waved her hand and said, “Impossible. If Fredmen can still do what a man does, it might be possible, but he is already an incompetent person. How could he miss the old love? If he really misses the old love If he did, he would never leave you.”

Wendy’s expression couldn’t help but feel a little sad. Although at first she was disgusted with her parents and grandmother’s arrangement to serve Fredmen, but after thinking about it carefully, Fredmen treated herself well back then.

After all, it only happened once with her, and he was able to invest tens of millions and give her 5 million pocket money.

Thinking of this, Wendy couldn’t help but sigh inwardly: “If Fredmen still has the abilities of a man, then she should follow him now, and she should be a fragrant drinker, and she won’t have such a miserable life?”

Just thinking about it, the two Rolls-Royce drove one after the other towards the airport expressway, rushing to the airport quickly.

Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy were even more surprised in their hearts. They were really going to the airport. What are they going to do?

Chapter 1073

Although she was puzzled in her heart, Mrs. Willson knew very well that it would be useless to think too much at this time, because she was already in someone else’s car, so it’s better to settle down and wait to see what arrangements the other party has.

Moreover, her instinct tells her that although the other party looks mysterious, it shouldn’t hurt her.

Because she is poor now and has nothing to do. If others want to harm her, she won't have to spend so much trouble.

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson was also relieved.

So he simply sat in the car calmly, waiting to see what medicine the other party was selling.

Two Rolls-Royce drove directly into Aurous Hill Airport. In a small hangar at the airport, Wu's Gulfstream aircraft had already parked here.

It was this plane that took Horiyah to Suzhou last night.

Early this morning, the plane took off again from Suzhou to Aurous Hill, ready to pick up the Willson family.

Seeing a private jet parked in front of her, Mrs. Willson was so surprised that she couldn't speak.

If Rolls-Royce is the toy of the rich, then private jets can only be afforded by the rich of the rich.

Because Gulfstream aircraft like this sells for at least RMB 200 million to RMB 300 million.

And if you buy an aircraft like this, you don't need to spend only two to three hundred million. You have to hire a crew, including two pilots, several mechanics, and several service personnel.

Aircraft maintenance costs are also very high, parking in the hangar, and taking off and landing at the airport cost a lot of money.

It is equivalent to buying a private jet, which means buying a tool to burn money.

When the Lady Willson saw this private jet, she immediately realized that there must be a very powerful family behind it.

Rolls-Royce stopped beside the plane, and the Old Mrs. Willson walked down with her granddaughter Wendy.

Wendy was also staring at this private plane, when a familiar figure suddenly ran out of the plane door!

“Grandma! Wendy!”

When the two heard this voice, they looked up, and it was Harold who got out of the plane!

Old Mrs. Willson saw her grandson and said excitedly: “Harold, why are you here? Where is your father?”

“mom!”

As soon as Mrs. Willson finished speaking, her eldest son Noah also walked out of the plane!

Old Mrs. Willson was very excited, but seeing her son and grandson lose a lot of weight, she couldn’t help but feel distressed.

The Old Mrs. Willson didn’t care about these things. She only cared about herself and didn’t care about anything else.

But after going through jail, and seeing her son and grandson, she also felt a feeling that blood was thicker than water.

And looking at eldest son, there are a lot of white hair coming out, and the whole person is also several years old. He was originally ruddy and blessed, but now his skin is dull and his body is thin, which really makes the Lady Willson feel distressed.

On the contrary, in these days in jail, Mrs. Willson didn’t suffer any crime, and she abused Elaine for a few days, so she didn’t seem to lose weight or age.

At this time, Harold and Noah both ran up to the Lady Willson, who cried bitterly while hugging her son and grandson.

Chapter 1074

She cried in her mouth and muttered, “My son, my grandson, you two have suffered!”

Harold was aggrieved like a child, wiped his eyes and choked with tears: “Grandma, you don’t know what kind of hardships my dad and I have had during this period of time. This is the hardship I have never had in my life. Eat it all.”

Noah also sighed and said, “Hey, it’s all the same, so don’t talk about those things, it will only increase your troubles.”

Old Mrs. Willson nodded, and hurriedly asked: “By the way, Noah, what the h*ll is going on? Who is the one who released us on bail?”

“I don’t know…” Noah shook his head and said, “I and Harold were also taken out suddenly, and then their car sent us here and let us wait here. Neither Know who they are.”

At this time, the man who picked up Mrs. Willson and Wendy from the detention center quickly walked up to a family of four and said: “Introduce myself, my name is Dawson Wu, I belong to the Wu family, my brother is called Regnar, you should have heard of it.”

“Wu family?!” The four members of the Willson family were stunned.

How could they not know the Wu family?

The Wu family is the No. 1 family in the south of the Yangtze River much better than the Song family!

When the Old Master of the Wu family was in the limelight, his legend circulated throughout Aurous Hill.

At that time, the Old Master Willson always talked about the Old Master of the Wu family every day, and regarded him as an idol worthy of imitation efforts.

The Willson family never dreamed that they could have a relationship with the Wu family, and this time it was the Wu family which rescued them. This is really amazing. Does the Willson family need time to run?

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson flatly smiled at Dawson and asked: “Mr. Dawson, may I ask, you brought us out and then brought us here again, what are you doing, what are your intentions?”

Dawson said calmly: “I came to pick you up on my eldest brother’s order, but I don’t know exactly what I’m going to do to pick you up for. But the time is urgent. Don’t ask so many questions. Get on the plane first. , My brother will naturally explain to you everything.”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she nodded immediately and blurted out: “Mr. Dawson, we can’t delay your time, let alone your brother’s time. We should first get on the plane to Sozhu and meet your brother. Right!”

Dawson nodded, and then didn’t say a word, so he stepped onto the plane.

The four members of the Willson family hurriedly followed behind him and boarded the plane.

Noah and Harold had already boarded the plane just now, so when they got on the plane, they were not too surprised by the luxurious interior of the plane.

But the Old Mrs. Willson and Wendy were dumbfounded.

Where did they fly on any private jet? Usually can’t bear to go out by plane even first-class, let alone a private jet.

Therefore, the Old Mrs. Willson is like Grandma Liu who has entered the Grand View Garden. Her eyes are dripping and she doesn’t know where to stay.

Dawson couldn’t look down on this family in his heart. He always felt that sitting in the same plane with such a bunch of old hats was a bit uncomfortable.

So he greeted the charming stewardess, poured him a glass of whiskey, and then asked her to give him a steam blindfold.

The stewardess in the miniskirt writhed her plump body, waited on Dawson to finish drinking, and waited on him again. He put on his blindfold, put her ears close to his ears,

and said, “You have to rest first, the plane is about to take off, call me if you need anything.”

Harold looked at it from the seat behind.

This flight attendant is also too beautiful, and she is just trying to catch up with Dawson. If she could serve him in this way, how great…

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said to the flight attendant: “Hello, can you please bring me a glass of wine?”

After serving Dawson, the stewardess stood up, pulled her skirt down, and said disdainfully, “I’m sorry, I am Mr. Dawson’s personal flight attendant, and I don’t serve other people.”

Chapter 1075

When Harold heard this, the other party directly refused to say that she was Dawson’s private flight attendant, with embarrassment on her face and jealousy in her heart.

The rich are indeed rich, not only have private jets, but also private flight attendants. This is really d*mn envy and hatred.

When can he get into this situation?

The stewardess ignored them, twisted her waist and went to the front cabin, while Dawson kept his eyes closed and rested, and he was too lazy to talk to the Willson family.

The Willson family also felt bored.

However, they were looking forward to their situation after arriving in Suzhou. Although they had not heard of Dawson’s name before, they had heard of Regnar’s name.

Regnar is the eldest son of the Wu family and the current heir. It can be said that he is the helm of the Wu family.

Don’t know what kind of high incense she burned, and she won the favor of the helm of the Wu family. Doesn’t it prove that the Willson family has come back to life?

Although the four people were speechless all the way, they had their own thoughts.

Suzhou is very close to Aurous Hill, and the plane can fly there in less than an hour.

So soon, the plane began to descend and then landed at Suzhou Airport.

After the plane landed, there were still two Rolls-Royce waiting here.

Dawson took one by himself and the four from Willson family took one.

Then the two cars drove non-stop towards the Wu’s villa.

At this time, Regnar was staring at the stock market with a green face.

As the Wu family’s reputation plummeted yesterday, it became the target of siege and scolding on the Internet. Several listed groups under the Wu family dropped their limits as soon as they opened for trading this morning.

The market has already panicked. Everyone is desperately selling stocks. So Regnar predicts that after the market opens tomorrow, the limit will continue to fall.

Even the day after tomorrow will be the same.

The market value of the Wu family must fall by at least 50% first.

If he can find an opportunity to revive the reputation of the Wu family, then this stock will still have a chance to rise. If he can’t find an opportunity to restore its reputation, then the Wu family may be ruined for good.

So the load on his shoulders is so heavy that he almost feels breathless.

And the Old Master is in a coma now, which makes Regnar feel that his heart is lost.

Looking at the top families in the country, most of them were founded by the older generation.

Both the Wu family and the Song family were the rich family business that the Old Master worked hard to produce when he was young.

And such families often have an awkward situation, that is, the next generation is not as good as the previous generation.

When the Old Master of the Wu family was young, he was a real hero. He didn't dare to say that he could be ranked in the whole country, but in Aurous Hill, he was definitely a remarkable figure.

But when he arrived ti Regnar, his ability was much worse than the Old Master.

If Regnar is allowed to start from scratch, even if he uses all his strength for feeding, it is impossible to reach one-tenth of the Old Master's.

Regnar is already like this, but his son is worse than him.

Take Wu Qi as an example. This little b@stard, except for picking up girls, spending money, and knows nothing. After raising him for more than 20 years, he has changed before he can contribute to the family. Become a sh!t-swallowing beast that eats a bubble of sh!t every hour.

And Roger, even if he was a little bit stronger than his brother Wu Qi, but his strength was limited.

Chapter 1076

Why is one generation inferior in the big family?

In fact, this has a lot to do with the environment in which they live.

The older generation was born in a reckless way. Every meal was spent with fate, and every penny was earned with fate. Therefore, in that era, no one was mediocre who was able to make a family business. Generations can be said to be elites.

But when they lay a piece of land and their son was born, he had already lived a life of adequate food and clothing. With adequate food and clothing, they didn't need to work hard and did not need to fight their lives, so the wolf nature was naturally much weaker.

By the time their grandson was born, they were already born with the golden key. Let alone let them go out and fight hard. For this second generation ancestor born with the golden key, let him go to bed early and wake up every day. Unable to realize the extravagant hope, what kind of fighting spirit can be expected in them, what bloody wolf nature is there?

Those born in the wild and risking their lives to prey and grow are real wolves.

Born in a zoo, there are wolves that eat meat every day when they open eyes. In terms of blood, it may not be as good as a wild dog on the side of the road.

Regnar also knew that his abilities were much worse than his father, and he knew that his son was much worse than himself, so in this situation, he felt an unprecedented sense of loneliness.

This kind of loneliness is isolation and helplessness. He feel that no one in the world can help, and the only dad who can help him has also suffered a stroke and coma.

Just as he sighed with emotion, his brother, Dawson, stepped in and blurted out: "Brother, you asked me to bring the family from Aurous Hill. I have brought them."

Regnar nodded and asked, "Where are they now?"

Dawson said: "People are in the living room."

Regnar said: "Okay. I'll go and meet them first, you go and call Horiyah over."

"Okay brother." Dawson nodded hastily, and stepped to find Horiyah.

Regnar lit a cigar, and while smoking it, he walked out of his study and walked to the living room.

In the living room, the four members of the Willson family were waiting nervously.

Seeing Regnar come out, all four of them are bright, and each of them has flattery written on their faces.

As the head of the family, Mrs. Willson immediately greeted him and said with a smile on her face: “Oh, Mr. Regnar, I used to see you on TV. I finally saw you today. I didn’t expect you to be better than TV. The more generous!”

Regnar nodded blankly, he naturally wouldn’t take the compliments of an Lady seriously.

So he said lightly: “I let Dawson take you over for two purposes.”

Old Mrs. Willson quickly said, “Mr. Regnar, what do you want or what you want to tell us, just say it!”

Regnar nodded and said, “The first purpose is to let you meet someone; the second purpose is to help me deal with someone.”

The Old Mrs. Willson knew very well that the Wu family was a life-saving straw given to the Willson family from heaven.

In the past, the Willson family wanted to be a dog for the big family, but the big family simply didn’t look down on it.

But now it is different. Now the Willson family has the opportunity to be a dog for the Wu family. This is a rare opportunity in a lifetime!

So she hurriedly flattered: “Mr. Regnar, everything in the Willson family is based on head. We will see whom you let us see; we will deal with whom you let us want to deal with!”

As she was talking, Dawson brought Horiyah over.

Regnar pointed to Horiyah and said to the Willson family four: “I want you to meet her!”

The four of the Willson family followed the direction of his fingers and saw that it was Horiyah. Everyone’s expression became extremely ugly!

Noah was furious in an instant, and gritted his teeth and cursed: “Horiyah, you shameless frame, I must beat you to death today!”

Chapter 1077

During this time, Noah hated Horiyah deeply!

After all, for a man, there is nothing more painful for him than the betrayal of his beloved woman.

When Horiyah disappeared, Noah was brought into the rhythm by Charlie, so confused that Horiyah really eloped with some boy.

In addition, all the money in the family was with him at the time, so he was even more angry with Horiyah.

After so many days and nights, every time he thinks of Horiyah, he wants to catch her and beat her to death!

But he also knew that since Horiyah ran away with the money, he would never be able to meet her again in this life, and it was even possible that she took the money and fled abroad.

But he never expected that he would meet Horiyah, whom he hated so deeply, in the mansion of Wu’s family in with Regnar today!

So he rushed towards Horiyah almost without thinking, stretched out his hand and slapped her face severely, and slapped her to the ground.

After a slap was passed, Noah pointed at her furiously and said: “Okay, you b*tch, you dare to come back! Where the h*ll did you take my money? Do you know it’s because of you, how miserable the family is now!”

Horiyah was beaten up, she didn’t expect that her husband Noah, who she was thinking about day and night, would slap her severely when they meet.

Her leg was still a little lame, she could only struggle, trying to crawl open her mouth and blurt out and shouted, “Noah, what are you hitting me for?!”

“What are you doing?” Noah gritted his teeth and cursed: “I not only want to beat you, I want to kill you! How dare you use my money to raise a little white face, and you didn’t leave a single cent for me, f*ck you so cruel!”

Horiyah screamed and blurted out: “Noah, what are you f@rting? When did I take care of the little white face? The Lady Willson was cheated by Charlie!”

“What?!” Noah frowned, “What does this matter have to do with Charlie?”

Horiyah thought of the torture she had suffered for many days, and suddenly burst into tears: “Have you forgotten what we were going to do for Elaine?”

Noah nodded: “Of course I won’t forget!”

Horiyah cried and said, “I had done almost the same thing as Lian, but the b@stard Charlie suddenly rushed over, and then he took someone to beat us up and forced me to All the money in the bank card was donated, and then all of us were sent to the black coal mine to dig coal…”

Speaking of which, Horiyah was already in tears.

She wiped her tears and continued to choked up: “Do you know how miserable I was during this time? Every day I work hard in the dark black coal kiln, and can only rest for four or five hours a day, and the rest of the time is all Working under a black coal kiln, I can’t eat enough, don’t wear warm clothes, and I’m often beaten. This is the torture like h*ll. You unscrupulous, not only don’t seek me or save me, but now I’m so It’s easy to be rescued by the Wu family. You even beat me and framed me for raising a little white face. Is that what I deserve?”

When Noah heard this, he was dizzy!

He never dreamed that instead of taking the money to live with some boy, his wife suffered so much!

For a moment, not only was he full of distress and guilt for his wife, but he also hated Charlie to death.

It turned out that the culprit who took away all of his savings and sent his wife to work in a small coal mine turned out to be Charlie!

At this moment, the new hatred and the old hatred made him extremely angry.

Harold and Wendy were also gritted with hatred.

Chapter 1078

In the front-end time, the two of them were the same as their father Noah. They both hated her. The selfish mother who fled with money. After the hard life of this time passed, they often scolded her in their hearts.

But until today did they know that mother had a harder life than them, and much harder.

At most, the four of them suffered some crimes in the detention center, while Horiyah suffered extensive torture in the black coal kiln.

The Old Mrs. Willson on the side looked very ugly.

She didn't sympathize with Horiyah's experience, but sympathized with the money that Charlie had taken away!

At this moment, the Lady Willson walked towards Noah in anger, and slapped him severely in the face when he was unprepared.

With a snap, Noah was stunned.

He looked at his mother, exclaimed and asked: "Mom, what are you doing with me?"

The Old Mrs. Willson angrily scolded: "I'm hitting you, unfilial b@stard! I told you a long time ago, give me the money, give me the money! If you want to play with me carefully, just grab it. With that little money, you didn't let it go. What happens? The Willson family is over, with not a single penny to spend?"

When Noah heard this, he immediately lowered his head in shame.

If he had known that Charlie would get the money, he might as well give the money to his mother. At the very least, he could solve the difficulties of the Willson Group.

But at that time, he didn't want to sink with the Willson Group, so he started thinking carefully.

But he didn't expect to be self-defeating, beating his own wife, and hurting her…

When he thought of this, he was full of guilt for his wife, mother, and even the two children.

Thinking of his wife suffering so much, he felt even more uncomfortable, hugging Horiyah and crying bitterly.

Regnar walked up to a few people at this time and said in a cold voice: "It seems that you and Charlie both share the same vengeance. If I give you a chance for revenge, will you accept it?"

When Noah heard this, he suddenly blurted out: "Yes! I am willing! I want to tear Charlie b@stard alive!"

The Old Mrs. Willson was a ghost, she had guessed that Regnar had found her family here just to let her family deal with Charlie. From this, it can be seen that he and Charlie must also have antagonisms.

As a result, the Lady Willson nodded again and again: "Mr. Regnar, as long as you give us a chance, we will definitely go all out to deal with Charlie!"

Harold said angrily: "If anyone gives me a gun, I will go and kill the b@stard tonight!"

Regnar was very satisfied with the attitude of this family, what he wanted was this desperate heart that would kill Charlie.

So he smiled slightly and said: "I'm telling you, Charlie and I also have a deep hatred. I want to kill him personally. The enemy's enemy is a friend. That's why I called your family here. If you want revenge, too, Then you might as well cooperate with me."

Old Mrs. Willson blurted out: “Mr. Regnar, just give your orders! What do you need us to do?”

Regnar said indifferently: “Charlie’s life, I will personally take it. As for you, I will send you back to Aurous Hill to help you solve all the other problems you are facing now. From then on, your goal is one. By all means, disgusting Charlie, let his family jump and distract him! Before I kill him, I will make his backyard catch fire!”

Chapter 1079

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard this, her heart was ecstatic.

Whether Regnar could kill Charlie, she didn’t really care deep in her heart.

What she really cared about was that she needed her own help in form of Regnar. In this way, she would tie the Willson family to the big boat of the Wu family.

The Willson family was almost dead, but now that it can become a partner of the Wu family, then there is a chance to come back to life.

And not only can it bring the dead back to life, it’s probably even more powerful than when it was at its peak and heyday!

So the Lady Willson opened her mouth and said to Regnar: “Mr. Regnar, my granddaughter is Charlie’s wife, Claire, and now he also runs a decoration company. There is a business conflict with our Willson Group. If we can bring the Willson Group back to life, we can hit each other in business.”

Regnar nodded and said faintly: “Don’t worry, I will invest 80 million in your Willson Group to help you clear all your debts. If you do well, I will continue to invest.”

Old Mrs. Willson was almost ecstatic when she heard this.

This is really nowhere to be found after breaking through the iron shoes.

In other words, it’s another village.

During this period of time, she has always felt that the Willson Group could never come back from the dead, but she didn't expect Regnar to give her a powerful life.

The only problem with the Willson Group is that it has no money and owes tens of millions of foreign debts. It still doesn't know how to deal with it.

The bank has been pressuring them to get the loan back, but as long as the money is paid back, nothing will happen.

The Willson Group originally owed 80 million, but Fredmen had already invested 10 million, and the bank also took away the villa, as well as so many antiques of her own. When that time comes, just return the remaining tens of millions to the villa. And antiques, the bank will return it, and there will be tens of millions of surplus on the company's account at that time, and it will suddenly turn over!

Harold and Wendy were already very excited when they heard this. They looked at the Lady Willson and asked excitedly: "Grandma, can we return to our Willson family villa this time? Should we never use it again? Down the street?"

Wendy also shed tears in excitement: "Do I no longer need to use Dabao sod honey?"

Old Mrs. Willson just wanted to nod, but suddenly she thought of a brilliant idea.

So, the Lady Willson said to Regnar: "Mr. Regnar, Charlie's family, and our family are like water and fire, and are incompatible with each other. They are anxious to send us to the small coal mine and to the detention center. , But if we go back this time, we will be under their noses every day, and it will definitely cause them great pain. Don't you want them to catch fire in their backyard? You just need to put us behind them, and we will be behind them all day long. It's all fire!"

When Regnar heard this, he immediately became interested and raised his eyebrows and asked: "Lady Willson, what do you mean specifically? To be clear, you don't have to go around with me."

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said flatteringly, "Mr. Regnar, the Charlie family live in the villa of Aurous Hill Tomson First Class. Don't you know what they are doing all the time because of this villa? Looks like! Especially my second daughter-in-law, whose nostrils are almost going to the sky, and tell us every day that people like us are not even qualified to see

the door, if we suddenly become successful with them. Become neighbors, every day I bow my head without looking up, then think about it, what is the mood of their family?"

Regnar's eyes suddenly lit up.

f*ck, this is kind of interesting!

Think about it, you just lived in a luxurious villa, enjoying a luxurious and secluded life every day, and then looking at your enemies down and down the streets, you can't even eat, that must be very enjoyable.

But if one day suddenly, you wake up and find that your down-and-down street enemy has become your neighbor, then your life will surely fall from heaven to h*ll in an instant.

Chapter 1080

Regnar believes in feng shui, fortune and magnetic field.

He firmly believes that if a person has good feng shui luck and good mood, everything will go smoothly.

But if a person's mood is affected and he is very upset every day from morning to night, he can't concentrate on anything and lose interest in everything. No matter how good the wine is, he loses its taste. The delicious meal does not feel delicious in his mouth.

Over time, his whole person will be affected by the magnetic field of this negative emotion, which will affect his whole person's Feng Shui fortune and even affect his physical health.

In Feng Shui, everything that makes people irritable is called sha.

If the sound is too loud, it is the evil spirit, if the light is too bright, it is the evil spirit.

These kinds of evil auras are colorless, tasteless, invisible, and without a trace, and are extremely difficult to resolve.

If he sends the Willson family to Charlie's eyes, it would be equivalent to giving him these kinds of evil spirits, and it would definitely make Charlie suffer every day!

Thinking of this, Regnar said with joy on his face: "If that's the case, then I can help you buy a Tomson first-class villa, and it's next to Charlie's, and then let your family live in."

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard this, she trembled with excitement.

After all, why did she break with her second son's family, and why was she sent to the detention center for so many days?

In the final analysis, the culprit is Tomson's villa.

She is too eager for Tomson's luxurious villa. She want to live in it in dreams, experience the incomparable luxury and enjoy the luxurious life.

But in the end, she still failed to fight her second son's family, not to mention living in their Tomson First-Class, and even her old villa was finally sealed by the bank.

But now the situation is different, and now she embraces the Wu family's thigh.

After her own remarks just now, Regnar really became interested.

It seems that he really hates Charlie, as long as it makes Charlie uncomfortable, he is very interested!

Even the Old Mrs. Willson did not expect that Regnar would actually agree to buy a villa for her!

Isn't this the legend that the snipe and the clam compete for the fisherman's profit?

In this way, Tomson's villa is cheaper!

So she was extremely excited and said to Regnar: "Mr. Regnar, let's not tell you, Charlie's family lives in No. a05 of Tomson. I have been there and know the layout there. A05 is around a04 and A06, if we can live in a04 or a06, then Charlie will be uncomfortable!"

Mrs. Willson is a very shrewd person, and she has been good at calculations all her life.

In fact, there is also a series b at the back of the a series villa, but the a series is the largest unit of Tomson, so she proposed a04 or a06 to Regnar.

In this way, she will live in a luxurious villa of the same specifications as Charlie's family, isn't it beautiful!

Chapter 1081

Tomson's A series of villas are worth more than one billion and are the most expensive villas in the entire Aurous Hill city.

For ordinary families, it is impossible to achieve it in a lifetime;

For ordinary wealthy families, working hard in this life may still be a little bit possible;

For the rich family, it takes 10 years of hard work to have the opportunity to live in such a villa.

But for the Wu family, this kind of villa is just a drop in the bucket.

Even if the Wu family is facing major difficulties now, they have a value of hundreds of billions, and they don't care about a villa of more than one billion.

Moreover, Regnar knew very well that this villa was bought by the Wu family for the Willson family, that is to say, it was not given to the Willson family. In this way, it would be equivalent to the Wu family buying a real estate, maybe two years later. , The Wu family can make money even if this villa appreciates, so why not do it?

So Regnar nodded and said, "Since we are going to work together on major issues, I can still meet this small requirement. Let's do it, I will arrange my hands to inquire about 04 or 06 households. It does not matter if it is sold or not. I can buy it from the other party at a high price. After buying it, you can live in!"

The five members of the Willson family were suddenly excited!

Especially Noah, the look in the eyes of the Lady Willson was already worshipping.

She used to think that she was too old and might not be useful, but she didn't expect that she was still hot when complied with the old saying!

As she heard that the Wu family wanted to invest in the Willson family and help the family to regain its strengths, and she would have bowed in excitement and thanked.

But she was different. The Lady Willson calmly analyzed Regnar's psychology, and as soon as she spoke, she won a villa for the Willson family!

Although they can live in, not sure how long can they live there, but isn't it just for nothing?

However, Mrs. Willson knew very well in her heart that since she was on the big ship of the Wu family, she must find a way to do more for herself.

The villa can not be given to her temporarily, but at least a certain commitment must be made on the length of residence.

So she looked at Regnar and said with a smile: "Mr. Regnar, you are really too generous, but as the Lady Willson, I have something to ask of you."

Regnar nodded and said lightly: "Just tell me, what's the matter."

Mrs. Willson said: "Mr. Regnar, you see that I am a lot of years old. I guess I won't live for a few years. This old body can't stand the toss. If you let me live in Tomson Villa today, it will be a big wave, you kill Charlie's b@stard, wouldn't I have to move out tomorrow? After all, it is easy for a big man like you to kill Charlie's b@stard."

A flattery made Regnar feel happy. He looked at the Lady Willson and asked, "Do you want me to give you a promise for how long you will stay in this villa?"

Mrs. Willson immediately gave a thumbs up, flattering and said: "Sure enough, nothing can escape your glaring eyes, Mr. Orvel, I am not a person who covets prosperity and wealth, but my body cannot withstand the toss and wants to live a little. So can you sign an agreement with us that the Tomson villa will stay with us for at least 10 years. After

10 years, whether the Lady Willson is still alive or not, the Willson family will move out as agreed."

According to Mrs. Willson, 10 years is already a long time. After all, the property right of a house is only 70 years, and 10 years is equivalent to one-seventh of the consumption.

A villa is worth more than one billion at least, and one seventh is almost 20 million.

And she is already 80 this year, and may not live for another 10 years.

Chapter 1082

Regnar didn't care much about a villa, so it is certainly impossible to give it to the Willson family. After all, he is not such a fool, but letting them live for 10 years is actually not a big problem for him.

So Regnar said indifferently: "10 years is 10 years, but you must concentrate on doing things for me, get Charlie as soon as possible, and I will reward you again."

The Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly pulled the family and bowed to Regnar, her excitement was beyond words.

The other members of the Willson family were also very excited, and as a result, the family had completely turned over.

Not only was the Willson Group saved, but they were also able to live in Tomson's Villa, which is equivalent to better than the best time before.

Moreover, Regnar also promised to support the Willson Group. Maybe the Willson Group can make breakthrough progress with his help.

Regnar said at this time: "I will arrange for someone to go to Tomson to check the house situation, and buy Tomson a04 or a06 as soon as possible. Today, you will stay in the guest room for the time being. When I prepare everything, I will send you back to Aurous Hill, and then my investment to the Willson Group will also be directly credited to your company's account."

The Willson family was so excited that they quickly thanked and agreed.

Then the family was arranged by the subordinates to the guest room area of Wu's house.

The Wu's villa occupies a huge area and is divided into three areas. One area is the area where the Wu family lives by themselves, the other area is dedicated to the subordinates, and the other area is dedicated to the guests. .

The Wu's Villa was built it by the family after buying a large area. The scale is several times the size of the Tomson Villa. There are more than a dozen guest rooms, and it is easy to arrange them for a family of five.

The servants of Wu's family took them to the guest room area and gave them 4 rooms.

Old Mrs. Willson, Harold and Wendy each had a room, and Noah and Horiyah lived together naturally.

As soon as they returned to their respective rooms, Noah couldn't wait to hold Horiyah in his arms, and said anxiously: "My wife, you have been wronged for long this time, and I missed you, wife."

While talking, he wanted to take off the clothes of the red thread.

Horiyah was also very emotional in her heart. Having not seen her husband for such a long time, she suddenly reunited with him.

Moreover, the two are also in the year of the tiger and wolf.

But Horiyah's heart is somewhat worried.

She naturally believed that during the period of separation from her husband, her husband would definitely not mess around outside, and he did not have this energy, not to mention that he had been in the detention center for a long time.

But she is not so loyal.

When she was in the black coal kiln, she yielded to the overseer's lustful power and became his c0ncubine for a long time. She betrayed her husband almost every day.

She was very worried, worried that one day her husband would know all this, and then despise her and even get angry with her.

So she made up her mind deep in her heart that she must take this matter to the coffin and never let anyone know!

Chapter 1083

Before it got dark, Noah and Horiyah were already in their guest room, and the sound of the waves still rose.

Noah was really depressed during this period, and was separated from his wife for a long time, so he was extremely impatient.

Horiyah naturally loves her husband very much. She thought that she would never see him again in this life, but she didn't expect to have a chance to return to his embrace now, so she naturally catered to her husband with joy.

But this was supposed to be a very harmonious scene, but Horiyah's heart suddenly felt a sense of loss.

The reason why she felt disappointed was because she felt that her husband's ability seemed to be much worse than that of the dirty supervisor…

This is really depressing.

One is the one she loves, and the other is the one she hate. But if she put aside these and simply talk about that, the two people she love can't add up to the person she hate.

After all, the other party was from a rough job. Although he was not too young, his physical fitness was really lacking. He was strong and powerful.

Looking at Noah again, he was a little blessed, and he never exercised. After a few days in prison, he is still a little thinner. Otherwise, the big belly in the past would be very empty.

So if really compare him with that supervisor, Noah can do the most with the other's two successful powers.

This made Horiyah feel that it was a little bit interesting.

It was supposed to be a cloud and rain in Wushan, but now it feels like a spring rain that is as expensive as oil, and the land is wet after the rain.

But she could only sigh in her heart. After all she killed herself, she didn't want to go back to that dark place, and she didn't want to wait on the dirty and stinky overseer in that dirty brick house.

In the evening, the servants of Wu's family invited them to the guest room dining room for dinner.

Neither Regnar nor Dawson came over.

They now regard the Willson family as their subordinates, so it is impossible for them to come and accompany them to dinner.

Halfway through the meal, the butler of the Wu family came over and said to Mrs. Willson: "Our manager Wu asked me to tell you that he has already bought the Tomson villa a04, and you are lucky. , This villa was renovated and prepared to live by himself. The luxurious appliances are fully furnished. Mr. Regnar spent an extra 30 million to buy it, so you can move in tomorrow!"

When the Willson family heard this, the excitement was overwhelming. The Lady Willson couldn't control her trembling hands, and she threw both chopsticks away.

After thanking the housekeeper a lot of kindness, Mrs. Willson said to her family: "We have all seen Tomson's A-type villa. There are many rooms, enough for our family to live in. I am older and like it. It's a bit more spacious, so I want the largest room on the third floor, and you guys pick the rest."

Noah immediately said, "Then Horiyah and I will have the largest room on the second floor."

Harold said: "Then I want the second bedroom on the third floor."

Wendy said: "Then I will be on the second floor."

“Okay!” Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction and sneered: “Don’t their family think we are finished? I really can’t wait to take a look, they know what we look like after we moved next door!”

Noah gritted his teeth and said: “That d*mn Elaine and Charlie, combined to calculate my wife and caused my wife to suffer so much, I must settle accounts with them!”

Horiyah hurriedly said: “Are you crazy? Don’t tell them about this matter.”

“Why? Noah couldn’t help frowning.

Horiyah immediately said: “At the beginning, I set up a set with Lian to try to cheat Elaine, but she failed. Charlie calculated it instead. So if you count it like this, Lian and I broke the law first. This incident has shaken out, and the police intervene, and they must have arrested me instead of arresting them!”

With that, Horiyah thought about how Lian was shot to death last night, and said nervously: “Lian wanted to hit me last night, but was shot to death by the Wu family men. Now her family Still in that black coal pit, if the incident spreads and the police get the Lian family out, they will definitely find me to avenge!”

Chapter 1084

Noah frowned and said, “Could it be that Elaine and Charlie are so cheap?”

Horiyah said: “I can trouble them in other places, besides, the Wu family is going to kill them behind the scenes. Enmity can definitely be reported, but that matter should never be mentioned again.”

In fact, Horiyah still has a worry in her heart. If she mentions the black coal kiln, and then brings out the past with the supervisor, how can she gain a foothold in the Willson family?

Noah heard what she said also made sense, nodded lightly and said: “Okay, then everyone will understand and pretend to be confused about this matter.”

……

The next day, the family of five returned to Aurous Hill in the Wu family's car.

On the way back, the Wu family did not arrange a private jet to send them. They did not even arrange a Rolls-Royce, but directly sent a Buick gl8.

Mrs. Willson is very dissatisfied with this Buick gl8.

When they came, Rolls-Royce went to the airport, private jet to Suzhou, and then Rolls-Royce to Wu's villa.

The specs and pomp was really impressive and enjoyable.

Now it's fine, and they just got a broken car worth two or three hundred thousand, and dismissed the family of five.

The feeling of sitting in this car is very different from that of Rolls Royce.

But because the driver of Wu's family was driving in the car, she just dared not say anything.

It takes about four or five hours to drive from Suzhou to Aurous Hill, so when they arrived in Aurous Hill, it was past noon.

The driver sent them to the gate of Tomson, gave them several sets of access control cards and keys, and said to them: "Mr. Regnar's intention is to let you live in today and invest in the affairs of your Willson Group. He will send someone tomorrow to deal with it."

"Great!" Old Mrs. Willson was very excited, nodded and said, "Thank Mr. Regnar, for helping us. Tell him, we will definitely live up to his expectations!"

The driver nodded and drove away.

The five members of the Willson family swiped the access card and stepped into the Tomson villa area.

When they came to Tomson again, each of them was very embarrassed.

When they came to Tomson the past few times, they were very jealous and hated in their hearts.

Now they also have a Tomson first-class villa.

The most exciting of them is Mrs. Willson, she is looking forward to living in the Tomson Villa, she has been looking forward to it for a long time!

So the Old Mrs. Willson walked in the middle, grandson Harold and granddaughter Wendy supported her on the left and right sides, Noah and Horiyah also held hands with each other, looking affectionate.

Mrs. Willson felt that her current self was like the empress from history back then, walking in such an ultra-luxury villa area, it was really majestic and full of self-confidence.

Excited, she couldn't help sighing: "It would be great if I could meet the b*tch Elaine! I want to make her feel uncomfortable!"

Wendy smiled and said, "Grandma, don't forget, her leg was kicked off by you. I guess she is crying on the bed at home right now!"

Everyone laughed.

Harold suddenly pointed to the side of the green belt on the roadside ahead, and a woman with a one-handed crutches blurted out: "d*mn, isn't that the b*tch Elaine?"

Chapter 1085

At this moment, Elaine had lunch and was directing Charlie, carrying an iron bucket and a shovel, to dig soil in the green belt of the villa area.

In the past two days, Elaine had nothing to do. She couldn't go out to play even if her leg was broken. She was bored at home and used her circle of friends. She found a female friend who hadn't dealt with much before and bought a villa in the suburbs.

She planted a lot of fruits and vegetables in the yard of the villa, and shared photos of those fruits and vegetables to her circle of friends. Many people gave her a thumbs up, saying that she is smart and understands life.

Elaine was very jealous, so she wanted to grow vegetables and fruits in the villa yard.

But she broke a leg, how can she shovel the ground, so this kind of work can only be arranged by Charlie.

Charlie originally didn't want to kill her. After all, he had already had a showdown with her last time. After living in his own villa, he would be polite to her, so he wanted to tell her, but there was no way.

But when his wife Claire heard that her mother wanted to grow some fruits and vegetables, she also felt that this kind of thing could edify her sentiment and could make her stay at home honestly, so she came forward and asked Charlie for help.

Charlie only agreed.

In his opinion, it would be nice to let Elaine not keep moths all day long and let her grow vegetables.

So after eating, he helped her, shoveling a lot of soil into the villa, and already circled a place to make a vegetable garden.

Elaine was driving the crutches and said to Charlie: "Dig a piece of loess, don't forget the black soil, the black soil smells bad."

Charlie nodded, and lowered his head to dig the soil without speaking.

Elaine hesitated for a moment, and asked him carefully in a negotiating tone: "Charlie, can I discuss something with you?"

Seeing that her attitude was good, Charlie said lightly: "If you have something to say, I will listen."

Elaine accompanied with a smile and said, “You, when you have time, drive to the countryside and find an old farmer in the countryside to buy some vegetables and fruits, and the whole tree connected with the roots.”

Charlie said, “Isn’t this just taking off your pants and f@rting? Do you want to go to the supermarket to buy vegetables and fruits directly? Direct app will deliver it to you.”

Elaine was very dissatisfied with Charlie’s attitude and was very uncomfortable, but she didn’t dare to say anything, she could only smile and plead: “Mom wants you to buy the whole tree, not for eating, but to buy it and plant it directly. In our villa, won’t we have a beautiful vegetable garden right away? Otherwise, we’re done sowing seeds and plant them again. When it grows, we have to wait until the year of the monkey.”

Charlie took it.

It seems that the mother-in-law is worried about this and wants to take a photo and post it to Moments.

Just thinking of rejecting her unreasonable request, Elaine hurriedly said: “My son-in-law, let me tell you the truth. I have liked growing vegetables and fruits since I was a child. When I went picking with dad and went into the vegetable garden in the countryside, but they were not willing to come out.”

Charlie looked at her suspiciously: “When did it happen? Why haven’t I heard of it?”

Elaine hurriedly said, “Didn’t you suddenly grow up later? Going to school and work again, how can there be time to run into the vegetable garden? I swear to God, Claire really liked these things since she was a child. I still want to grow a little in the courtyard of the former Willson family villa, but Old Lady was reluctant with the idea.

Charlie thought at this moment, if his wife really likes it, then he might as well arrange it.

So, he took out his cell phone, called Claire, and asked her: “My wife, tomorrow is the weekend, do you want to go out picking?”

“Okay!” As soon as Claire heard this, she barely thought about it and immediately blurted out: “Great! Where to pick! How do you know I like to pick!”

Chapter 1086

After listening to Claire, he smiled and said, “Okay, you don’t need to worry about where you go, your husband will arrange it.”

“Great!” Claire said happily, “Then I can wait for you to arrange it!”

“okay!”

After hanging up the phone, Elaine hurriedly said flatteringly: “You see I didn’t lie to you, right?”

Charlie gave a hum, then took out his phone and called Solmon White.

“Mr. Wade! Why did you think of calling the little one?”

Charlie said lightly: “Pharaoh, my wife likes picking very much. I am going to take out half of the Tomson Villa to make a vegetable garden so that she can pick it in the yard every day, so you can find some for me. The best varieties of vegetables and fruits, and I want those that have grown, bear fruit, are attached to vines, have seedlings, and have roots. Can they be directly transplanted to Tomson?”

When Solmon White heard this, he blurted out: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, even if you want a vegetable shed, I can get it for you!”

Charlie said: “Okay, start preparing today. Come to Tomson’s first-grade transplantation plant at night, I want my wife to see it when she gets up tomorrow!”

Solmon White smiled: “Mr. Wade, you really love your wife! Don’t worry, I will make arrangements!”

Elaine was also very excited at this time!

Charlie is really good at fooling people, just a phone call, others will diligently arrange a vegetable garden for him, the energy is really not small!

She used to think that this guy will explode sooner or later, but no matter how she look at it, she feels that this kid is getting better and better.

At this time, Elaine suddenly heard a familiar voice ringing in her ears: “Oh! Isn’t this my good daughter-in-law! Why are you on crutches? Don’t say it, your posture of the shelf tube is quite exciting. !”

Elaine’s face immediately became extremely ugly.

She didn’t need to look back to know that this voice came from her mother-in-law, that d*mn Old Mrs. Willson!

But when she turned her head to look, she was shocked. What happened? How did these five people get together?

The Lady Willson, Noah, and the two little ones, were they going to be detained for a few more days? Released in advance?

The key is how did Horiyah come? Wasn’t this lady sent to the black coal kiln by Charlie’s friend?

When Charlie heard the movement at this time, he couldn’t help but turn his head and frowned.

He did not expect that Horiyah would actually appear here.

Mr. Orvel has always done things reliably. He shouldn’t have made such a big mistake and let Horiyah run back. What happened here?

Horiyah was the secret of Charlie and his mother-in-law Elaine. Although later his wife and mother-in-law knew about the loss of money by gambling, they didn’t know that Horiyah was sent to the black coal mine by him.

Both of them thought that Horiyah should have run away because of the money, so at this moment Horiyah suddenly came back, which made Charlie feel a little worried.

At this moment, Elaine, who was never to be outdone, already cursed, “Who am I? It turns out that it was your family, what happened, and the idea of hitting our villa? How

did you enter the detention center last time? Did you forget? Believe it or not, I will call the police and get you arrested now?"

Chapter 1087

Hearing Elaine mocked everyone about the detention center again, Harold immediately said angrily: "Elaine, look at your ugly bird look. Both front teeth are gone, and the words are so f*cking leaking. What are you doing?"

When Elaine heard that Harold dared to ridicule her teeth, she suddenly became angry.

She didn't dare to look in the mirror these days when she came back, because it was so ugly that her front teeth had fallen out.

But seeing a dentist is a very troublesome thing. Sometimes you have to go back and forth to the dentist several times to fill a tooth, not to mention that you have lost a few teeth and need to do it again.

Claire originally wanted to spend money to grow porcelain teeth for her, but it was because she had a broken leg and was inconvenient to move, so she didn't toss her for the time being. .

It is precisely because of the loss of the front teeth that Elaine has no interest in going out at all, otherwise all the images of a mouth will be viral.

But right now, Harold dared to use her teeth to tease her. How could she stand it?

Therefore, Elaine immediately cursed: "Harold, I am also your second aunt anyhow, you are not afraid of thunder when you talk to me like this?"

Harold said contemptuously: "Are you a bullsh*t second aunt? Looking at your stubbornness, I have never seen a woman as ugly as you! The front teeth are gone and you can't make up. You f*cking keep acting sketches?"

The last thing Elaine dared to think about was the shape of the Lady Willson in Zhao Benshan's Song Dandan sketch, because she now looks exactly like hers, hearing what Harold said, it was even more frustrating.

So she took out her mobile phone from her pocket and gritted her teeth and cursed: “You will wait for me, I will call the police and tell you directly for breaking into the house! You have never changed, and you will go in this time and it will take longer to come out for you!”

Old Mrs. Willson sneered at this moment with a disdainful face: “Elaine, do you really think that you are the only one in the world who can afford Tomson?”

Elaine snorted coldly: “Of course. Is it possible that you can live up to Tomson’s first-grade stinky silk? It’s not that I despise you. If you are a dead old woman, you can still not live up to Tomson’s first-grade. Screw it down and kick it for you!”

The Old Mrs. Willson laughed loudly: “Oh, Elaine, you really haven’t changed at all. Don’t look at my physique. Today I really want to try whether your head is good or not!”

After all, the Lady Willson took out a very exquisite key and said arrogantly: “I tell you Elaine, this Tomson first-grade a04 is already mine. Starting today, our family will be neighbors!”

“I’m pooh!” Elaine said contemptuously, “You really dare to brag about the dead old woman, you can’t even eat food, and you still buy Tomson first-grade a04? What? You sold Wendy to the rich again? But , For the beauty of Wendy, which rich person would be willing to pay such a big price?”

When Wendy heard this, she pointed at her and said angrily: “Elaine, who do you mean?”

“What about you!” Elaine said nonchalantly: “I don’t know who accompanied an Old Master who is older than father. Now she dares to come to me and yell, what is it?”

Wendy was naturally furious when the fig leaf was revealed. She was about to come up to find Elaine for the theory. The Old Mrs. Willson grabbed her and said lightly: “Wendy, don’t be true to this kind of disabled person, she is already so miserable. What’s more real than her?”

After finishing speaking, greet the other four people: “Go away, we have to go to our villa to clean up, what’s the point of arguing with such a bad person.”

Others spit at Elaine's feet one after another, and then all walked past her with arrogant faces.

Elaine still doesn't believe that they can really afford Tomson's villa, and cursed behind: "You guys are not enough. You always pretend to be so forceful. It won't be good for the security to rush you right away."

Horiyah turned around, staring at Elaine with gloomy eyes, and said coldly: "Elaine, don't forget that the account between the two of us has not been settled yet!"

Chapter 1088

Elaine scolded, "I'm kidding, I'm afraid of you? Believe it or not my son-in-law will send you back to the black coal mine after a call?"

Anyway, Jacob and Claire were not here, and Elaine didn't care about mentioning the black coal kiln.

Horiyah glared at Elaine with a cannibal gaze, and was about to speak. At this time, the Old Mrs. Willson had already opened the door of Villa A04, looked at Elaine who was dumbfounded, waved the key in her hand, and smiled:" Elaine, what did you just say? Aren't you going to screw off your head and kick it for me? Come on."

When Elaine saw that the Lady Willson had actually opened the door of A04, she was shocked and speechless.

How is this possible? Isn't the Willson family already poor and has no place to live? How can you afford a Tomson villa? Could the salted fish stand up?

And this family is going to be neighbors with themselves? This is too bad...

Thinking of this, she immediately looked at Charlie and blurted out, "Charlie, what's the matter? Didn't your friend send them all to the black coal mine? Didn't they say that they will not be allowed out in the future? Why did Horiyah run out?"

Charlie was also a little surprised at this time.

He took out his mobile phone, walked to a place where no one was there, and called Orvel directly: “The person I asked you to send to the black coal mine last time, why did she come back? What happened over there?”

Orvel said in surprise: “Is there anything like this? Mr. Wade, wait a moment, I’ll call to ask!”

After a while, Orvel called: “Mr. Wade, someone bought my friend’s small coal kiln, and the price was three times the market price.”

Charlie suddenly realized.

Ask him: “Wu’s family, right?”

“Yes!” Orvel said, “It’s the Regnar Wu Family! Mr. Wade, is the Wu family targeting you? Do you want me to help you figure out a solution?”

Charlie said indifferently: “No, the Wu family hasn’t officially come forward yet. It’s just a few little guys now, don’t worry about him.”

At this time, Orvel said guiltily: “Mr. Wade blames me for failing to supervise this matter. Please punish me! Today I will arrange for someone to arrest Horiyah!”

“No need.” Charlie said lightly: “Since she has returned, let her stay here.”

After speaking, Charlie asked again: “What is the situation with the Wei family father and son who dug ginseng in Changbai Mountain?”

Orvel hurriedly said: “The two of the Wei family have always been in Changbai Mountain. Someone came to rob them some time ago, but they were beaten away by my people and Liang’s people. In order to strengthen our defense, Liang and I sent some more. The manpower passed, and now there are nearly 20 people over there guarding them in secret.”

“Okay.” Charlie hummed and said, “The Wu’s are probably looking for my enemies everywhere, so must keep them safe for me. Horiyah was found by them or not. You’re investigating it, but the Wei family father and son must not be released!”

Orvel blurted out: “Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I will tell my little brothers and guard against them, and I will never let them be taken away!”

“Okay.” Charlie hummed, and said: “Okay, also tell Liang to send more people, so that his father and his brother will not come back and find him to grab Wei’s medicine.”

Chapter 1089

No one is more afraid of his father and his brother coming back than Liang.

If the Wu family really snatched his dad and his brother back from Changbai Mountain, the first thing they must do is to help them retake Wei’s Pharmaceutical.

Because the Wu family certainly didn’t want to find it back, it was just a pair of pauper father and son. They even hoped that their allies could have stronger power.

According to Wei’s Pharmaceuticals, it is also a pharmaceutical company with a market value of several billion. If it cooperates with the Wu family, there may be more room for development. Therefore, Regnar only needs to get the father and son back and help them regain power. It is equivalent to an ally worth billions, and a diehard ally.

Charlie believed that after Liang knew about this, he would do everything possible to stop Wu’s actions.

Ten thousand steps back and said, even if the Wei family father and son really come back, it doesn’t matter to Charlie.

He has 10,000 ways to cool down the Wei family and his son instantly.

If he wants, he can even ask Regnar to meet Marx directly.

But that would be meaningless.

People, if there are really no enemies, what fun is there in life?

Since the Wu family wants to play, then he can play with them.

After all, there is a big family with a scale of 200 billion, and there are really not many opportunities to be sandbags and practice.

Maybe in the future, he will return to Eastcliff and face the Wade family that he doesn't know well.

If he doesn't learn something about the rich struggle in advance, it will be really hard to deal with if there is any danger.

Now is a good opportunity to practice the skin test.

Charlie hung up the phone and returned to the place where he was shoveling the soil. Elaine couldn't wait to come over and asked, "Did you ask? What's the matter? Why did the stinky lady Horiyah come back?"

Charlie said to Elaine: "I asked on the phone just now, and that friend said that the black coal kiln over there went bankrupt, and it happened to have a new boss. All the workers ran away. Horiyah probably took the opportunity to run out."

Elaine said dejectedly: "How can you make the shameless woman run out! I'm angry just seeing her!"

Recalling that Horiyah had set herself up, Elaine hated not only Horiyah but also Charlie.

Because Charlie forced Lian to donate all the money, including the money she lost to Lian.

Originally speaking, she had a net worth of about 2 million, so Charlie, this kid, gave her all money at once.

As long as before, Elaine thought of this, and pointed to Charlie's nose to scold him.

But now, Elaine didn't dare to pretend to force Charlie, after all, he lives in his villa now, and his daughter is not facing her now, so this kid is no longer afraid of her.

Charlie glanced at her and said lightly: "It is meaningless to ask why she can run out now. Now that people can live in the Tomson First-Class, it proves that they have a

backer now, and you are fine, don't provoke others. , If we are bullied by them again, we may not be able to beat them."

When Elaine heard this, she couldn't help but worry.

But if she really lets herself clip her tail in front of their family in the future, she really can't accept it in her heart.

Why?

These people are obviously dying, so why can they survive?

And it's so good!

Chapter 1090

So, she gritted her teeth and said: "Charlie, if you want me to say that you might as well find an opportunity someday to beat up this family severely, it is best to interrupt all the legs of all 5 of them and let them stay in this villa every day. On a wheelchair."

Charlie asked back: "If they are arrested, I will definitely go to jail. I don't care, but if I go to jail and they block the door to beat you, what do you do?"

As soon as Elaine heard this, she was shocked.

She had to admit that Charlie made a lot of sense.

The Willson family itself is crowded and powerful. With Charlie, they probably wouldn't dare to come and provoke them, but if Charlie is not there, who else can protect them?

Jacob?

That old b@stard is going to divorce her now, and he is probably eager to be bully her.

Besides, he is a wasteful person, his legs become weak when he sees his mother, and it is a daydream to expect him to help.

So she could only sigh and said, “It seems that I will be neighbors with the Willson family from now on. Your mother is really uncomfortable in heart…”

……

The Willson family at this time was feeling stunned and shocked in the villa!

Tomson Villa A04 has the same floor plan as a05, and the previous owner took a lot of effort to decorate it, which can be said to be very luxurious.

After Mrs. Willson opened the door and went in, she was stunned.

The decoration style of this house is rather exaggerated, with a lot of use, it looks very luxurious golden decoration, the whole looks like a palace, the a05 where Charlie lives looks much more gorgeous.

This is also because Solmon White knows that Charlie is relatively low-key, so when he renovated the villa, he deliberately used a not-so-assuming decoration style.

On the other hand, A04 is a bit like high-end KTV, with a bit of exaggeration in luxury.

However, the Willson family themselves are flamboyant people, and they adore vanity, and more importantly, the family has no culture, so they prefer this kind of local gold decoration.

After arriving in the living room, the Willson family was completely stunned, and Mrs. Willson was so excited that she burst into tears. Looking at it, she felt like a dream.

The same goes for other people. Actually, none has never seen anything in the world. If they want to see Charlie’s villa, they feel jealous, but unexpectedly, they have the life to live in the same villa, and more importantly, their own villa looks more luxurious than Charlie’s villa!

This makes them extremely excited.

Old Mrs. Willson took the elevator all the way up to the best big bedroom on the third floor. She was extremely satisfied when she saw the furnishings and furniture in the bedroom.

The luxurious and soft Simmons bed, one can feel it at the touch, and it is by no means ordinary.

It is said that a good Simmons mattress costs hundreds of thousands. When the Lady Willson was beautiful, she was not willing to spend the money.

She didn't expect that she would have a chance to enjoy it this time.

Open the door of the large terrace, and the scenery of the villa area is unobstructed on the terrace.

Because the Tomson Villa adopts a three-story structure and a two-story structure, everyone's houses are not high. Standing on the third floor, you can see clearly and far away.

What is interesting is that standing on the 3rd floor, you can just see the courtyard of Charlie's house.

Seeing Elaine carrying a crutches and directing Charlie to pour soil into the small garden in the yard, the Old Mrs. Willson looked at her own yard again, there was nothing bare, she smiled at the corner of her mouth and snorted coldly: "It seems Elaine is going to plant some flowers, and grasses, okay, when you plant them, I will come and steal them for you, just saving me from buying them."

Chapter 1091

Charlie didn't really take the Willson family seriously.

After all, these people were nothing more than clowns in his eyes.

And he was sure that this group of people would definitely not come to trouble him.

In addition, Horiyah must hate Elaine for the bones, so he estimated that the future firepower of the Willson family should be on mother-in-law.

This is actually a good thing, the wicked have their own grief.

Then his thoughts were all focused on building a vegetable garden for his wife.

Solmon White was already fully active at this time, and he was going everywhere to vegetable planting bases to buy good vegetables and fruits.

In one afternoon, he had collected many healthy and green organic species.

Charlie wanted his wife to see the vegetable garden below when he got up tomorrow morning, so he asked Solmon White to lead people to bring plants full of vegetables and fruits to the construction late at night.

At this moment, Mrs. Willson was looking at the luxurious kitchen in the villa, unable to do anything.

This villa is good everywhere, no matter the road, home appliances, or furniture, there is not a drop of oil or a grain of rice in the kitchen.

If there is nothing, there is no way to start cooking.

Everyone started from Wu's house in the morning, and came here by car from Suzhou.

It's six o'clock in the afternoon, and everyone is hungry when they see the time for dinner.

However, a very embarrassing question posed in front of the five members of the Willson family.

No money to eat.

The four: old lady, Wendy, Noah, and Harold had already clanged poorly before.

After staying in the detention center for so many days, naturally there was no income, so basically there was no money in pockets.

Before Horiyah went to the black coal kiln, she was also rendered penniless by Charlie. When she was rescued from the black coal kiln, she had no long objects except for a coat of soot.

Although Regnar of the Wu family agreed to invest 80 million in the Willson Group.

But the money has not yet arrived.

In other words, now everyone doesn't even have money to eat dinner.

Harold suggested: "Grandma, why don't we call Regnar and ask him to send us a millions on WeChat first, so that at least we can have a living allowance for meals!"

Old Mrs. Willson waved her hand and sternly said: "b*stard thing, isn't this clear to make Regnar look down on us? We are living in a villa worth more than 100 million, and we don't even have money to eat. You are not embarrassed to open this mouth?"

Harold said angrily, "What should I do? We can't be hungry!"

"Yeah, mom..." Noah said embarrassingly, "You can say that it's okay to be hungry for two meals. Who can suffer from being hungry all the time? That company investment is very troublesome, not to mention, the account of Regnar has also been sealed by the bank. Even if Regnar's money is transferred to the company's account, he still has to settle with the bank and release the seal after the bank is completed. These three or five days will not come at all. We can't wait hungry?"

Mrs. Willson asked him: "You don't have a friend or anything, so should you borrow 10,000 first?"

Chapter 1092

Noah said embarrassingly: "I borrowed money before entering the detention center. I borrowed everything I could. Many people blacked me out."

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Harold and Wendy again: "Harold, Wendy, how about you two? Don't you have a friend to borrow some money?"

"Grandma, you don't know anything." Harold said gloomily, "The news of our Willson family's bankruptcy has long been circulated in my circle of friends. Now no matter who I talk to on WeChat, the other party will ignore me. , Even if they care about me, once I start to borrow money, they will pretend to be dead."

Wendy also said with a depressed face: “Grandma, I can’t borrow money anymore. If I could borrow money, I wouldn’t use Dabao sod honey.

Old Mrs. Willson said: “Why don’t you send Fredmen a WeChat and ask him to sponsor a little? You two have been a dew couple for a while. He should always give you this money?”

Wendy sighed, and said, “Fredmen has already blocked me…”

Noah looked at Mrs. Willson: “Mom, don’t you have a friend or something?”

“Me?” Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted with an unnatural expression: “If I have a way to borrow money, I won’t talk nonsense with you.”

Harold suddenly had an inspiration at this time and blurted out: “Grandma, should we pour something from this villa and put it on the OLX to sell? Not to mention, just the big LCD TV in the living room, the new me It is estimated to be 50,000 to 60,000. His brand-new one is useless. It can always be sold for 20,000, right?”

Noah said: “People Regnar lent us the villa. We sold other people’s things. Isn’t it too appropriate?”

“What’s inappropriate.” Harold said: “You can live for 10 years, so what kind of TV can be used for 10 years? Then tell him that the TV is broken and we can eliminate it.

“Furthermore, let’s wait until his 80 million is credited to the company’s account. Will we have the money? Can we just buy another one that is exactly the same?”

Old Mrs. Willson’s eyes lit up and she blurted out: “Don’t tell me, Harold’s method is really good!”

When Harold heard this, he laughed and said, “What kind of grandma, I’m still very good at this critical moment.”

“Not bad, not bad!” Mrs. Willson nodded and said, “Then you can check how much the new TV will cost, and then sell it on OLX first!”

Harold immediately came to the super large LCD TV in the living room, took a look at the model, and then searched the Internet, and said in surprise: “Oh, I’m going mad, this TV is worth 100,000!”

The family was shocked by this amount.

One TV is 100,000, which is too d*mn extravagant, right?

Harold quickly opened the second-hand website and found that 90% of the new TVs on the second-hand website could sell for more than 60,000, so he said: “I think they sell more than 60,000 for 90% of the new ones, and our 10% are new ones. 70,000 is no problem!”

Old Mrs. Willson said hurriedly: “If you sell for 70,000, you may not want someone to sell for 70,000 immediately! You can sell it for 60,000 directly, and it is estimated that you can sell it soon. Our top priority now is to eat quickly.”

Harold suddenly realized, “Grandma, you think about it all, I’ll take a picture, and then put 60,000.”

After all, he immediately turned on the camera function of the mobile phone, took a few photos against the TV, and posted them on the second-hand website.

At this moment, at Wu’s house in Suzhou.

Regnar asked his assistant: “What’s the situation of the Willson family now? Did they start playing with Charlie?”

The assistant called, and then said: “Mr. Regnar, the person in charge of our surveillance said that they didn’t have any conflict with Charlie, so they choked with Charlie and his mother-in-law, and then went back to the villa. They are now on the website. The TV set in the villa is on sale!”

Regnar thought he had heard it wrong, and blurted out, “Why is it?”

Chapter 1093

Regnar knew that the Willson family had a very poor life, but he didn't know that the Willson family had a bad life.

He kindly provided them with a place to live in order to put them under Charlie's eyelids as a thorn.

But what he didn't expect was that they moved in and the first thing was to sell the household appliances in the villa.

He snorted angrily and cursed: "This family is really a bunch of stinky sh!t, and the mud can't support the wall!"

The assistant also felt that these people were too low to do things, so he asked, "Mr. Regnar, do you want to chase them out now? If you don't chase them out, they will be in the villa after a while and eat it all up!"

Regnar sighed. He really didn't look down on this family, but they have already lived next to Charlie's house. If he chased them away now, wouldn't it be a show of weakness to Charlie?

So he waved his hand and said: "Don't rush for now, take a look."

The assistant nodded: "Then I will let people continue to monitor them."

At this moment, the Willson family didn't know that all their actions were under Regnar's nose.

After Harold posted this TV on a second-hand website, someone immediately contacted him.

Because the price he sold is really cheap, brand new and only sold for 60,000, which is equivalent to a 40% discount.

After the other party asked some information, he immediately took pictures of his goods on the second-hand website and said he would pick up the goods.

Harold was naturally very happy to report the address to the other party immediately, and drove over to the convenience.

At this time, the Willson family was so hungry that their chests were on their backs, and they waited for the TV to be sold and went out to eat a full meal with the money.

After a while, a middle-aged couple came over. After checking the TV and confirming that there was no problem with the power on, they immediately decided to buy it.

However, because they are visitors, and they are not deceptive figures, the car can only be parked at the door of the villa area.

The couple asked Harold to take the TV to the gate of Tomson Community.

Harold naturally didn't have any opinion, but this TV was too big, even if he and the middle-aged man couldn't lift it up, so Noah joined it.

The father and son and the middle-aged man carried the huge TV set and walked outside the villa area.

Horiyah walked behind with the Lady Willson. The Lady Willson was too hungry, so she was a little bit of breathless and needed help from others.

Elaine just saw this scene, she leaned on the side of the road, smiled and asked, "Oh, your family just moved in and just sold TV? I told you not to make a swollen face to fill a fat man without money. Which villa of Tomson can you afford to live in?"

Noah cursed angrily: "You know a sh!t, I think this TV is too small, so change it to a bigger one!"

"Bah!" Elaine snorted contemptuously: "It's really bragging not to draft, I don't know the situation of your family? The Willson Group is bankrupt, and your wife donated all the money to Project Hope, and your family can still have it. What kind of money? If you were really rich, you wouldn't have been poor and run to the streets to find us to take you in."

When Noah heard Elaine say that his wife had donated money to the Hope Project, he became very angry. He naturally knew what was going on.

So he gritted his teeth and looked at Elaine: "I warn you to consider before you speak, be careful, I will settle the bill with you sooner or later!"

“Come on!” Elaine said disdainfully: “If you are a man with a handle, just ask me now. It just happens that my son-in-law is at home. You two have a good chat?”

Upon hearing this, Noah suddenly softened. He didn’t dare to yell at Charlie, so he gritted his teeth and cursed: “Wait, you will feel better in the future!”

After finishing speaking, he greeted Harold and said, “Harold, move quickly, and send the TV quickly.”

Horiyah glared at Elaine when she was leaving. Although she was full of hatred, she didn’t say a word.

Chapter 1094

After finally helping others put the TV in the car, they received it, and sold the TV for 60,000.

Harold said excitedly: “Our family must have a good meal! How about seafood hot pot?”

Noah hurriedly said: “Yes! I want to rinse a few abalones for fun!”

Mrs. Willson said at this time: “Harold, first transfer the money for selling the TV to me using WeChat.”

When Harold heard this, he hurriedly said: “Grandma, this money is fine with me, you don’t have to worry about it.”

Old Mrs. Willson has experienced so much, but now she has only one idea, that is, all the money must be put in her own place, otherwise she will have no sense of security at all.

So she yelled at Harold: “When is it your turn to call the shots at my house? Who won the Tomson First-Class Villa? Do you forget?”

When Harold heard this, his expression suddenly became a little ugly.

Noah knew very well that it was time for the Lady Willson to be Master of the house again, and no one should disobey her.

So he shouted to Harold: “You kid, when did you learn to talk to your grandma? You passed the money to your grandma!”

Helpless, Harold used WeChat to transfer all the money to the Lady Willson.

After receiving the money, the Lady Willson eased a little, and said: “Okay, just go and eat seafood hot pot according to your wishes!”

……

Inside the seafood hot pot restaurant.

The Willson family asked for a box, and the family went in and guarded a small hot pot.

Because there were too many hard days during this period, there was no oily water in the stomachs of five people, so everyone ordered a table of seafood and not a single vegetable.

The box was already hot, so they ordered 6 hot pots, which were steaming hot and humid.

However, the Willson family enjoyed eating very much, especially Noah and Harold, both of whom were eating and sweating profusely.

Horiyah didn’t eat less, because she also suffered a lot in the black coal kiln, not to mention eating seafood, for so long, she hadn’t even eaten shrimp.

She was enjoying the meal, and she felt hot all over.

She subconsciously took off her coat, but she felt that her a** was sitting on the chair, she was a little sweaty, and she was sticky and uncomfortable.

At this moment, she suddenly felt that the part of the privacy was suddenly scratchy.

But the location was too private and she couldn’t scratch or touch, so she could only rub back and forth on the chair.

But this rub does not matter, it just feels more and more itchy, and more uncomfortable!

She thought she was eating hot pot, but she suddenly felt a little bit in her heart and remembered something.

The d*mn supervisor of the Black Coal Kiln, when he forced himself to accompany her night and night some time ago, he not only never took a bath, but also never took any measures…

During that period of time, it is said that it is not long, it is not short, it is always so low on hygiene, there will be more or less hidden dangers…

Thinking of this, she couldn't help asking herself: Could this be…

Is she sick…

Chapter 1095

When she thought that she might be ill, Horiyah felt that the itchiness became much stronger.

She panicked, and thought to herself, what if she really got sick? She is reuniting with her husband now. If she really get sick, it's hard to hide it. What if he finds out?

What's more frightening is that when the two were in Wu's house yesterday, the sound of the waves still remained. At that time, her husband didn't prepare any measures. What should she do if she infects him?

In this way, won't he know that she has been with others in the black coal mine?

Thinking of this, Horiyah decided to go to the hospital for a check up tomorrow morning. If she doesn't get sick, she would be lucky.

If she really get sick, no matter what, she must quickly find a way to cure it.

But the problem comes again. When goes go to the hospital, she has to register to have to check, have to prescribe medicine, and have to be treated.

She is penniless now, and doesn't even have the money to go to the hospital for registration.

The Lady Willson has 60,000.

But how can she get a little bit of this money from her?

Horiyah knew very well that the Lady Willson had a lot of opinions about her now.

The reason is that when the Lady Willson asked her husband for money, she and her husband were perfunctory, but Charlie gave away her money, making the Lady Willson very angry.

So in this case, it is definitely impossible to borrow money from the Old Lady.

What can she do?

If you are really sick, you can't help but treat it.

Thinking of this, she suddenly became worried.

How can I get some money?

She suddenly thought of selling TV and got a little inspiration instantly.

This villa is so big, there are so many furniture and appliances in it, so she can find one or two that are not very noticeable. Can just sell it? So the Lady Willson would not know.

Thinking of this, Horiyah relieved her heart and decided to go back tonight to see if there was anything that could be sold secretly. After selling tomorrow, she would go directly to the hospital for registration.

However, Horiyah didn't expect that the itchiness would intensify instead of giving any relief.

She sat on the chair and rubbed back and forth for a long time, the more she rubbed it, the more she felt a need for more, but she always felt very uncomfortable for the itching of her boots.

Noah saw that she was always rubbing back and forth there, and couldn't help asking: "My wife, what's the matter with you? Are you not feeling well?"

Horiyah panicked and said hurriedly: "It's okay, there is nothing uncomfortable."

Noah nodded without further questioning, but after a while, he leaned against her ear and said softly: "Wife, are you guilty of hemorrhoids?"

When Horiyah heard this, she waved her hand subconsciously and said, "No, don't talk nonsense."

Noah smiled and said: "We're old man and wife, I don't know you yet? Didn't you often commit crimes before? I will buy a box of ointment on the way home later, and just go back and apply it."

Horiyah said in a panic: "What are you talking about? Nothing like that."

The more unnatural Horiyah's expression is, the more it looks like she wants to cover up.

So, Noah gave a smirk, pointed at the seafood on the table, and said with a smile: "My wife, it doesn't matter if you don't admit it, but don't blame me for not reminding you that the seafood on the table is all fat. If there is inflammation in the body, Or have any ulcers, acne, or hemorrhoids, you must not touch seafood! You have eaten so much just now, so be careful!"

Horiyah was shocked when she heard this, and even the chopsticks in her hand fell to the ground with a bang.

She also knows that seafood is hairy, inflammatory wounds or hemorrhoids are afraid of hairy, but is she afraid of gynecological or venereal diseases?

Thinking of this, Horiyah immediately took out her mobile phone and searched for a line on her mobile phone while others were not paying attention: Can STDs patients eat seafood?

After searching, the results came out to her shock!

Chapter 1096

Because all doctors have clearly warned that STDs patients must never touch seafood! That will not only aggravate the symptoms, but may also cause erosion!

Horiyah was shaking with fright!

She couldn't help eating so much seafood just now, wouldn't she be out of luck tonight...

At this time, Wendy added a sea cucumber and handed it to Horiyah's bowl, and said, "Mom, you suffered a while ago. Take more sea cucumbers to supplement it."

Horiyah saw the sea cucumbers, her whole body was hairy!

Immediately afterwards, she felt that that kind of itching seemed a bit more serious.

She hurriedly returned the sea cucumber to Wendy, panicking and unbearable.

At this time, the heat from the six small hot pots has turned the box into a bathhouse. Horiyah felt sweating all over her body, and her itching was still increasing.

She hurriedly stood up and blurted out: "I'm full and will go out to get some breath. You can continue."

Harold said, "Mom, there are so many abalones and oysters."

Horiyah said irritably, "Oh, I'm full, I'm not eating anymore!"

After speaking, got up and went out.

Before leaving the stuffy box, Horiyah felt a little better.

But she also knows that she has just eaten so much seafood, and she hasn't started to work hard for a while.

But when she got hemorrhoids, she didn't eat seafood before. She probably knew that attacks would occur about three hours after eating.

In this way, she can feel it tonight…

She was very depressed. When the sound with her husband was still the same yesterday, she was still thinking that her husband was indeed much worse than the overseer. Thinking about it at the time, she didn't hate the overseer so much. Who gave her a lot of happiness.

But she didn't expect that just one day later, things would become like this.

If she really gets sick, wouldn't it be finished?

Horiyah, who was so depressed, did not dare to return to that sultry box.

She waited. After the rest of the family had finished eating, they walked back with the family.

At this time, the seafood seemed to have begun to take effect, and the itching sensation continued to intensify, making her very uncomfortable walking.

When returning to the Tomson Villa, Horiyah was already itchy.

The first thing she did when she returned to the villa was to look around to see if there was anything inconspicuous that she could sell.

After looking around, she found that there was an imported Delong coffee machine in the kitchen, which seemed quite high-end.

Mrs. Willson never drinks coffee, she always drinks tea, so she will definitely not pay attention to this coffee machine, even if she sells it stealthily, she will not know.

So she went online to check the model of the coffee machine.

This investigation did not matter, and found that the coffee machine turned out to be a top imported high-end coffee machine, regardless of the size of this thing, it was worth more than 50,000!

So she learned how her son used it, went to the second-hand website and found that the second-hand machine cost more than 30,000 at least.

In order to be able to find the seller earlier and change to the money to go to the doctor earlier, she directly marked a price of 25,000 on the local second-hand website.

Afterwards, she resisted the itching and waited for more than 10 minutes with her mobile phone. Someone contacted her and said directly: “I want it. Can I pick it up tomorrow morning?”

Horiyah hurriedly replied: “No problem, see you at the gate of Tomson at 9 o’clock tomorrow morning!”

At this time, Regnar, who is far away in Suzhou, is studying how to stop the endless decline in stocks. His assistant stepped forward and said softly: “Master, the Willson family’s Horiyah, just posted the coffee machine in the villa for sale on the website.”

When Regnar heard it, he blurted out: “My mother…this family is a special bandit?!”

Chapter 1097

Since tonight is the first night of the Willson family staying at Tomson, everyone has a very strong sense of ritual in their hearts.

The Old Mrs. Willson summoned everyone to the living room and sat on the luxurious European-style sofa. The Lady Willson seemed to have found the aura of the Willson family group.

She has a smile on her face, but there is no loss of majesty in this smile.

After looking at everyone, she said unhurriedly: “Today is a staged victory for us. Although the Willson Group has not yet landed ashore, our family is now ashore. Just this point. It’s worth celebrating.”

Everyone nodded their heads, except for Horiyah's ugly expression, everyone else was excited.

Horiyah had already felt the role of seafood at this time, and the itch made her restless.

Old Mrs. Willson glanced at her, and said with a bit of disgust in her expression: "Horiyah, you are so old, what are you always doing with pupa like a maggot?"

Horiyah's expression is very ugly.

The Lady Willson is really hurt when she speaks, pupa like a maggot? Is there such a description of a daughter-in-law?

However, she didn't dare to have any disobedience to the Lady Willson, so she had to apologize and said, "I'm sorry mom, my stomach is a little uncomfortable…"

The Old Mrs. Willson gave her a look and said, "I see you, you have suffered too much in the black coal kiln. When you ate seafood hot pot just now, you ate as much as if you were hungry for three years. How could the stomach stand it?"

Horiyah was even more depressed, but she could only honestly nod her head and said, "Mom, you are right."

Mrs. Willson was too lazy to talk to her any more and continued: "Since our family has already landed, the next step is to let the Willson Group go ashore. After President Wu puts the money on the company's account, the Willson Group will resume. normal operation."

Then, she looked at Noah and said, "Noah, when the group resumes operations, you will become the business manager and will be responsible for negotiating and cooperation."

Noah nodded: "Okay, Mom, I know, I will give my all!"

Mrs. Willson nodded slightly with satisfaction, and then looked at Harold aside: "Harold, you will be the director of the Willson Group from now on, so you must put your slouchy look away from me. Don't let people watch the jokes. Especially not let Claire read the jokes, understand?"

Harold hurriedly said: “I know grandma!”

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Wendy again: “Wendy, you are young and beautiful. When you were with Gerald before, you knew how to play every day, and you have to do things for the group in the future. I think you will be the Willson family group’s public relations manager responsible for market and customer public relations.”

Wendy nodded obediently: “Good grandma, I listen to you.”

“Yeah.” The Old Mrs. Willson said with satisfaction: “You all have to give me the spirit of twelve points. It is not easy for our Willson family to have this opportunity today. We must not miss this great opportunity for development. Do you understand everything? ?”

“Understood!”

Everyone responded with impassioned attitudes.

Noah hurriedly said, “Mom, arrange a job for Horiyah?”

Old Mrs. Willson snorted and said, “Horiyah will stay at home to do housework, and there must always be one person at home to manage life.”

After finishing speaking, before Horiyah expressed her position, she stood up and said, “Okay, so be it. I’m going upstairs to sleep, so please rest early.”

Harold and Wendy had long been eager to return to their rooms and had a good time. After all, the decoration style and standard of the house is very high, much better than the room they lived in before.

So after the Lady Willson left, the two got up one after another and went back to their respective rooms.

Noah looked at his wife, and suddenly had the idea of keeping the waves with her again, so he hurriedly said: “Wife, let’s go back to the room and rest.”

Chapter 1098

Horiyah felt more and more itchy and upset, but she had no other way to deal with this night.

Even if she want to go to the hospital, she doesn't have money. She has to wait for the coffee machine to be sold tomorrow.

No way, she could only get up and go back to the second floor room with Noah.

As soon as he entered the huge and luxurious master bedroom on the second floor, Noah couldn't wait, and muttered: "My wife, I want to talk to you tonight…"

Horiyah was shocked when she heard it, and while struggling to get rid of it, she said, "Forget it today, let's rest you are tired."

Noah pleaded: "Don't be like that, wife!"

Horiyah felt extremely uncomfortable at this time, and she blurted out: "If you say no, it won't work. Today, we two will sleep on a bed alone!"

Although Noah was very depressed, seeing his wife's emotions was so excited, he couldn't force it, so he had no choice but to agree.

The two were lying on the bed. Noah was still trying to persuade Horiyah, but Horiyah's attitude was very determined. In desperation, Noah fell asleep.

But Horiyah, who was lying next to him, could not fall asleep tossing and turning.

The itching of scratching her heart and liver made her feel extremely uncomfortable, and her heart became more flustered, feeling as if she had really gotten the disease.

She was thinking about going to the hospital tomorrow to check it carefully, and at the same time worried that her husband would be infected because of her.

……

Charlie kept thinking about preparing a vegetable garden for his wife to pick.

Claire was still looking forward to tomorrow's picking trip until she went to bed.

She thought her husband would take her to a vegetable and fruit base in the suburbs.

But she never dreamed that her husband, Charlie, the mad devil, was already preparing to create a unique vegetable garden for her in the yard tonight!

At 12 o'clock in the evening, Solmon White sent him a WeChat message, saying that he had brought someone over.

And Claire, who was lying beside Charlie, was already asleep, her breath was very even, and she seemed to sleep very securely.

However, in order to ensure that she would not wake up, Charlie quietly gathered a little aura on her fingertips and lightly tapped it on her forehead.

In this way, he can ensure that wife sleeps until tomorrow morning.

After all, he wants to prepare a surprise for her. If she falls asleep, and suddenly hears a movement, wakes up and looks down from the window, then the surprise will be exposed in advance.

After that, Charlie turned over and got out of the bed and went to the courtyard downstairs.

A few minutes later, Solmon White personally brought a few light trucks to the door of the villa.

The truck is full of various vegetables, melons and plants, and each of them is fruitful and growing very gratifying.

When Solmon White saw Charlie, he respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, I've got all the best fruit and vegetable plants we can find in Aurous Hill!"

"Any variety or plant on this one is carefully selected in countless large sheds, and the best is selected! The vegetable garden that I will get you, you can't find the second one in Aurous Hill or even the whole country.!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said with a smile: “You have worked hard, I will remember this matter.”

Chapter 1099

Upon hearing this, Solmon White said with excitement: “It is an honor for White to be able to serve Mr. Wade!”

After that, Solmon White hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, the total number of plants I have is more than 200. If all of them are transplanted and cultivated, it will take a long time. Or I should let the workers do the work quickly. It is estimated that at least they will work until five or six tomorrow morning.”

Charlie nodded and said: “Okay, then let the workers get busy.”

Solmon White hurriedly waved to one of his men next to him, blurting out: “Instruct the workers to work quickly and be careful to ensure that all plants are not damaged in any way, especially the fruits and melons. Well, I have a lot of rewards, and each person will be given 10,000 red envelopes. If you don’t do a good job and make Mr. Wade dissatisfied, don’t blame me for being impolite!”

The assistant nodded hurriedly, and then came to the workers and blurted out: “Everyone must work hard. As Mr. White said, as long as everyone completes the task on time and according to the amount, each person will be given 10,000 in red envelopes!”

When this word came out, all the workers were extremely excited.

They usually can’t make 10,000 a month, and they can only make 5,000 if they exhausted working.

But now as long as they do their job well tonight, everyone can earn two months’ salary, which for them is simply a pie in the sky.

So a bunch of workers started working in full swing.

Charlie didn’t sleep anymore. He watched the workers with his own eyes and carefully planted various plants in the courtyard of the villa.

The courtyard of Tomson's villa is huge, divided into a front yard and a back yard, covering an area of at least four or five acres.

Charlie simply let people stick to the wall, planned a space of about one acre, and then planted all the vegetables and fruits in order. If his wife Claire really likes it, he can let someone prepare another one. The sun room covers all the vegetable gardens, and then sets up constant temperature and humidity equipment inside.

In this way, even when it snows in winter, there will always be fresh vegetables and fruits inside.

At that time, Claire could pick it by herself every day. She will be so happy.

Although it took a little effort, it was better than anything to make wife happy.

Although Jacob and Elaine were separated, after hearing the movement, they both rushed to the terrace. At the same time, they looked down on the terraces of their respective rooms and saw such a magnificent scene underneath.

Jacob didn't know what Charlie was doing, so he hurried down and asked him, "Charlie, what are you doing? Why do you get so many fruits and vegetables? Are you going to grow them at home?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Yes, I heard that Claire likes picking very much, so I am going to take out part of the yard to make a vegetable garden, and she can pick it here every day from now on."

Jacob gave him a thumbs up: "She liked picking at first, but your dad forgot about it. I didn't expect you to know it."

After that, he couldn't help but sighed: "It seems that it is a good blessing for her to marry you in the first place, and ordinary men are not willing to put such a great effort for their wives."

At this time, Elaine on the terrace on the third floor snorted coldly: "Jacob, a man is better than you! A man loves his wife better than you! Only a s*umbag like you can suffer so many crimes for you with his wife. After that, you separate from her and divorce her!"

Jacob raised his head in a dark face and shouted: "You, you don't bullsh*t there. Don't you know what your own virtues are? If this family wasn't for Charlie, you would have been defeated long ago! If I don't divorce you, mine Let your life go in!"

Elaine cursed, "f*ck your mother! I tell you Jacob, as long as Elaine is still alive, you don't want to divorce!"

After speaking, Elaine let out a cold snort and turned back to the room.

Jacob was uncomfortable, but he couldn't get it. He could only say to Charlie with a sad look: "Have you seen? This is a shrew."

Charlie smiled lightly, I know better than you whether she is a shrew or not.

But this is of course unspeakable.

So he asked Jacob, "Have you met Aunt these days?"

Jacob waved his hand in fright: "You can keep your voice down. What if you let the shrew hear and know that your Aunt is back to China?"

Chapter 1100

Charlie smiled faintly. It seems that the old father-in-law is now very worried about Elaine knowing about Meiqing's return to China.

However, this kind of thing may be kept secret for a while, not for a lifetime.

How long can he hide it depends on the good luck of the Old Master.

……

The Lady Willson next door felt light, and when she heard the movement outside, she got up from the bed and walked to the terrace.

She took a glance and found that Charlie's house was brightly lit, and after a closer look, it turned out that there were a lot of workers growing vegetables for them!

What the h*ll is this?

Shouldn't planting vegetables start with sowing?

Charlie is equivalent to moving the entire vegetable plot to his yard.

If you change to be yourself, you must plant some high-end flowers, then you can show the force of this big villa!

But looking at it this way, the quality of the vegetables and fruits they got is pretty good, and they should all be organic food, the expensive ones.

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson planned to find a time tomorrow to let Horiyah go over and steal an order.

At this time, Horiyah was tossing about in bed and couldn't sleep.

The itchiness became more and more unbearable, and she couldn't hold on to it.

It was too itchy to bear, so she went to the bathroom and took a shower.

But this time, Horiyah was horrified to find that her body had begun to grow red spots, and it looked very frightened.

Deep down in her heart, she couldn't choose her way, just looking forward to dawn, so she could go to the hospital as soon as possible.

This night was extremely torturing for Horiyah.

In the first half of the night, she just lay on the bed tossing and turning, but in the second half of the night, she was basically unable to lie down.

She didn't understand why this disease came as soon as it came from, and it came so quickly.

She checked with my mobile phone for a long time, and found that everyone said that if you have a venereal disease, you should avoid some food, especially seafood and spicy food.

Seeing this, she regretted that her bowels were blue.

For dinner with seafood hot pot in the evening, she wanted spicy pot bottom.

This time she really doesn't want to eat these two things in life again.

Horiyah was worried about leaving too late and unable to take the coffee machine away in front of her family, so she got up quietly around 5 o'clock in the morning, sneaked into the kitchen, and went out with the coffee machine in her arms.

When passing by Charlie's house, Charlie's vegetable garden prepared for his wife was almost done.

Across the fence of the yard, Horiyah was surprised to find that there was a large vegetable garden in Charlie's house overnight. She was a little surprised, but she didn't care about it, because her attention was not at other people.

She waited at the door of Tomson for more than an hour, and the talents who bought the coffee machine rushed over. The first thing Horiyah did after she took the coffee machine and got the money was to take a taxi immediately and went to the People's Hospital in a hurry!

Chapter 1101

At 7 o'clock in the morning, Claire slowly woke up. This time she slept more comfortably than before. She hadn't dreamed or woke up even once throughout the night. She seemed to be in deep sleep throughout the whole process, so she felt full of energy.

Claire was not surprised that she didn't see Charlie after getting up, because Charlie got up earlier than her every day.

Knowing that Charlie would take her to pick today, Claire was in a particularly good mood and looked forward to it from the bottom of his heart.

After washing, Claire changed into a sports suit before walking downstairs.

She thought Charlie was cooking breakfast, and she could leave for the suburbs after breakfast, but she didn't expect Charlie to be waiting for her in the living room.

When he saw her coming downstairs, he immediately greeted her and said with a smile: "My wife, come, let's go picking!"

Claire asked in surprise, "Ah? Where are we going? Haven't had breakfast yet..."

Charlie smiled and said, "What else do you have for breakfast? you can come back and eat."

After that, he reached out and grabbed Claire's hand, took her and walked out the door.

Claire was held by Charlie's little hand, and felt her heart thumping and thumping. On the one hand, he was a little bit ashamed and a little surprised at the same time. For half a day, if they don't have something to eat, what should they do if they get hungry there?"

Charlie smiled and said, "You'll know when you come with me. I've arranged everything."

Claire asked curiously: "Did you arrange a farmhouse there?"

Charlie pulled Claire to the door and said with a smile: "Come on, close your eyes first."

Claire was even more surprised: "Charlie, let me close my eyes now, isn't it too early?"

Charlie smiled and said: "What's it early? It's not early, you'll know in a while."

Claire could only smile helplessly, closed her eyes, and said softly, "Well, for the sake of you taking me to pick, let's listen to you."

Charlie smiled and said, "Then you are not allowed to take a peek!"

Claire said earnestly: "Don't worry, I won't take a peek! I am also a person who likes surprises!"

“That’s good!”

Charlie took Claire’s white tender and warm little hand, and carefully led her out of the house, all the way to the yard. At this time, in the east of the yard, more than an acre of fruits and vegetables had been planted.

Moreover, the plants of these fruits and vegetables were carefully selected by Solmon White. Not only did the fruits grow well, they did not even have a single insect eye. The fruits were brightly colored and the leaves were extremely green. In addition, some dew condensed in the early morning. It is even more amazing.

Charlie led Claire out and came to the vegetable garden. Then he smiled and said to her: “My wife, you can open your eyes.”

Claire asked in surprise, “Don’t you want to get in the car? Let me open my eyes before getting in the car?”

“Right.” Charlie said with a smile: “If you open your eyes, you will see.”

Claire smiled and said, “Then I just open them!”

After that, she opened her eyes gently.

At the moment when she opened her eyes, the rising sun from the east cast brilliant morning light into her bright eyes, making her a little dazzling for a moment, unable to see clearly.

Immediately afterwards, her vision gradually recovered.

At this time, she was surprised to find that there was an impeccably perfect vegetable and fruit garden before her eyes!

She was surprised!

Immediately afterwards, she immediately covered her mouth with both hands!

Chapter 1102

After that, she looked at Charlie next to her again, her face full of shock and incredible.

“This…I…I’m not dreaming Charlie! How come we have such a vegetable and fruit garden in our house?!”

Charlie looked at her dozingly, and smiled: “Silly wife, of course you are not dreaming. Don’t you like picking? You can come here every day to pick it. I have someone find it. We can find the best in Aurous Hill. I will take care of this vegetable field in the future to ensure that it has abundant fruits for you to pick and taste for 4 seasons a year!”

Claire’s eyes flushed suddenly moved!

She never dreamed that her husband had prepared such a big surprise for her!

When she was young, she hoped to grow some fruits and vegetables in the yard, even if it was just a tomato or a pepper, she would be extremely satisfied.

However, Mrs. Willson never gave her this opportunity.

Unexpectedly, husband would give her such a large and good vegetable garden overnight!

Especially Charlie’s affectionate promise made Claire very moved!

Although Charlie had done a lot for her before, nothing made her feel so moved.

This feeling is like she only expect husband to give her a flower, but she didn’t expect her husband to give the whole flower sea.

As if she had the whole world at once.

Don’t look at these, they are just fruits and vegetables, there are no romantic roses. In Claire’s eyes, these fruits and vegetables are more exciting than the most beautiful roses in the world.

Even at this moment, she felt that she was more excited than she was when she saw Charlie make up the grand wedding in Shangri-La Hanging Garden.

At this time, Charlie by her side had already handed a small exquisite bamboo basket to Claire's hand, and said with a smile: "Wife, don't you want to pick? What are you still doing? All the vegetables and fruits in it It's organically cultivated. You can pick without exposing to any pesticides!"

Claire was very moved in her heart. She looked at Charlie, subconsciously threw herself in his arms, hugged his waist, and said movedly: "My husband, thank you, thank you for all this for me, I feel I am now the happiest person in the world."

Charlie touched her cheek and said lovingly, "Fool, you are my wife. Thank you for telling me anything. As long as you are happy, I will be happy."

With that, Charlie looked at Claire who was close in front of him, and suddenly felt an impulse.

As a result, his brain heated up, and he immediately lowered his head and gently k!ssed Claire's lips.

At this moment, Claire suddenly felt a blank in her mind.

This was Claire's first k!ss, but it was suddenly taken away by Charlie!

However, she was not angry at all in her heart.

She looked up at the handsome and gentle Charlie, and suddenly felt an unprecedented sense of happiness in her heart.

It turned out to be a happy little woman in her husband's arms, it feels so good!

Although she felt very happy in her heart, she was still a little bit shy.

So after Charlie's light k!ss, Claire pushed Charlie away in a panic. She tidied the hair around her ears nervously, and said falteringly: "That, I'm going to pick it. ....."

Charlie hugged her lightly and said, "My wife, I'll be with you!"

Claire blushed, and put the bamboo basket in his hand again, and said shyly: “Then you follow me, I pick it, you help me carry it!”

“Okay!” Charlie immediately agreed eagerly and took his wife’s hand and moved into the vegetable garden.

On the terrace on the third floor at this time, Elaine looked at the two people in the yard and mumbled: “I was so tired and crookedly spreading dog food early in the morning. Didn’t you know that I have lost my front teeth?”

Thinking of this, she shouted angrily: “Hey, you two pick it quickly, I am still waiting to take pictures of the vegetable garden and post to Moments!”

Chapter 1103

This morning, Claire felt that she was the happiest woman in the world.

However, at the same time, there was another woman who felt that she was the most unlucky woman in the world.

This woman is Horiyah who is in the People’s Hospital.

At the beginning, she was in the gynecology department. After a long queue, it was finally her turn.

After entering, the doctor will give her a routine check-up, but when seeing the actual situation, even the knowledgeable doctor can’t help but be surprised, and blurt out: “What’s the matter with you? How can it be done? Like this, don’t you pay attention to personal hygiene?”

Although the doctor who checked her was also a female doctor, the doctor’s words still made Horiyah feel embarrassed, and she wanted to dig through a seam.

She could only cover her face and stubbornly said: “Doctor to tell you, the main reason is that he doesn’t like cleanliness…”

The doctor complained: “He doesn’t like cleaning, so you have to ask him to pay attention to personal hygiene! You see it hurts you, this problem is very serious, let me tell you!”

Horiyah asked in a panic: “Doctor, what is going on with me?”

The doctor said with a dark face: “From the routine examination, there are erythema, infection, and erosion. I guess you have more than one problem.”

As he said, the doctor said again: “In this way, I will give you a test form. You can check your blood and secretions and see what the test results say.”

Horiyah was frightened, and hurriedly asked nervously: “Doctor, I won’t get that kind of AIDS?”

The doctor said: “AIDS is not visible to the naked eye, it can only be confirmed by a blood test.”

After all, the doctor urged: “You hurry up and get it early, and we can come up with a solution as soon as it turns out.”

Horiyah had no choice but to get up in a hurry and take the lab test order prescribed by the doctor to pay for the test.

After drawing blood and extracting secretions, Horiyah sat on the bench nervously and waited.

Because she was very scared in her heart, she couldn’t care about the itching of her body at this time, and just wanted to find out as soon as possible what disease she had.

The first thing that came out was the secretion test result, which showed that she had severe erosion and inflammation.

Horiyah was flustered immediately, and immediately went to the doctor with the test sheet.

The doctor was not surprised after reading it, and said lightly: “Inflammation and erosion can be seen with the naked eye, but I didn’t expect it to be severe. You must be treated as soon as possible, otherwise, it is likely to cause major problems.”

The doctor asked, “Is there no blood test result? The most important thing is that!”

Horiyah hurriedly said: “The results of the blood test haven’t come out yet. I’m scared, so I can quickly show you this.”

The doctor nodded and said, “Let’s wait for the blood results. After the results comes out, many problems can be seen more thoroughly.”

Horiyah could only get out of the doctor’s office and waited for her results at the place of blood test.

After 20 minutes, her results came out.

There were four results this time.

After Horiyah got her hands, she started watching the first one.

This first report scared her to death!

Neisseria gonorrhoeae test, positive!

Neisseria gonorrhoeae? Isn’t this gonorrhea…

d*mn, that d*mn dog overseer, even passed gonorrhea to her? !

Horiyah was terrified at the moment, and opened the second report tremblingly.

The second report says: Treponema pallidum agglutination test, positive!

Chapter 1104

Seeing here, Horiyah was dizzy!

Not only got gonorrhea, but also got syphilis?

That dog day's supervisor is a poison king!

Isn't this going to kill her?

Horiyah felt her legs soft and could hardly stand, so she hurriedly sat on the ground against the corner of the wall, wiping tears, and tremblingly opened the third report.

The third report reads: HIV antibody, measured value of 0.11, followed by a reference value 1 is negative.

Horiyah finally breathed a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, she didn't get AIDS, otherwise it would really kill her!

She finally found a trace of comfort and opened the last report.

This report reads: Human chorionic gonadotropin: 5324.2!

Looking at the indicators at the back, she flipped the bead that scared her up on the spot and almost fainted.

This…isn't this an indicator of pregnancy?

Look at the remarks at the back, her indicator corresponds to 4 to 8 weeks of pregnancy.

The time just coincided with the day when she went to the black coal mine…

It's over, this time is really over…

At this time, Horiyah wanted to hit her head on the wall to death.

She never dreamed that she managed to escape from the black coal furnace that made her desperate by relying on the light of the Wu family.

But she didn't expect that just after escaping, she discovered so many diseases one after another!

Inflammation, erosion, gonorrhea, syphilis…

It's fine if she has so many diseases, but why did she get pregnant?

She is 51 years old this year, a lot of age, and her son Harold is 28 years old. At this time, She is pregnant. If this is passed on, where would she put old face?

Wouldn't she be scolded to death by someone poking backbone in the future?

Thinking of this, Horiyah hurriedly took the result and went to the doctor.

As soon as she entered the doctor's office, she locked the door, knelt in front of the doctor with a plop, and cried, "Doctor, I really want you to save me, you must help!"

The doctor was also shocked, and blurted out and asked: "What's the matter? Is HIV positive?"

What the doctor fears most is that she is diagnosed with AIDS. After all, this disease is really unsolvable.

At this time, Horiyah hurriedly shook her head and said, "HIV is negative, but I not only have gonorrhea, but also syphilis, and more importantly, I am pregnant…"

The doctor breathed a sigh of relief at this time and said lightly: "Gonorrhoea and syphilis are troublesome to treat, but there is still a chance to cure them. As long as you actively cooperate with the treatment."

After that, the doctor said again: "As for the pregnancy, you don't have to be too surprised or worried. It's not uncommon for a woman your age to become pregnant, and some even give birth to a child. "

As soon as she finished speaking, the doctor said again: "I don't recommend you to have this child. After all, you still have gonorrhea and syphilis. This syphilis is very powerful. It can be transmitted from mother to child. So I suggest you beat your child.

And then actively cooperate with treatment to eradicate all these gynecological diseases and venereal diseases."

Horiyah thought, even if you put a knife on my neck, I can't give birth to this child!

If her husband, mother-in-law, son, and daughter know that she has been in the black coal kiln for so long and pregnant after being rescued, what face is there to live with them?

Chapter 1105

Horiyah's first thought was to get rid of the child as soon as possible.

So she asked the doctor: "Doctor, what time is the fastest appointment for abortion surgery?"

The doctor opened her mouth and said, "If you want to have an operation, you have to make an appointment until next week, and the fastest is next Monday."

Horiyah immediately panicked when she heard that she had to wait until Monday, and asked anxiously, "Why wait until Monday? If it's money, I can pay double or ten times the price."

The situation is so serious now that one more day will be more dangerous to be discovered, so she can't help but worry.

The doctor shook her head and said, "It's not a question of money, but we only go to the clinic these two days on weekends and don't do surgery. So if you want to get this kid out, you have to wait until Monday."

"Well... Monday is Monday."

Horiyah's face changed again. Although she was panicked, she could only accept it. .

After all, she can't do it on her belly by herself!

It is not a trivial matter to have a childbirth. At her age, it might be fatal...

The doctor said again: “In this way, I will prescribe some oral medicines and applied medicines first. You take them back and control them first. After the abortion operation is completed, we will conduct systemic treatment for your STDs.”

Horiyah nodded repeatedly and blurted out: “Really thank you doctor!”

The doctor waved his hand and said: “After you go back, it is best to ask your husband to check it up. Gonorrhea and syphilis are generally transmitted through s3xual intercourse between men and women. If you have had s3x with your husband recently, maybe He infected you, or you have infected him, and these two diseases are particularly contagious, so I suggest that he check it out. If you both have it, it is better to treat together and encourage each other. “

Horiyah felt a little stunned when she heard this.

She knew very well in her heart that this disease could not have been transmitted to her by her husband, it must have been transmitted to her by the supervisor.

However, when she and her husband were at Wu’s house the day before yesterday, the sound of the waves continued. They did not take any measures at the time. The doctor now says that this disease is very contagious. Doesn’t it mean that her husband also is Very likely to be infected by her?

Thinking of this, her heart was flustered.

It seems that the best solution is to cure the illness before the husband becomes ill.

In this way, if the time comes, if the husband finds out the illness, there will be no way to push him off.

At this point, Horiyah hurriedly asked the doctor: “Doctor, if my disease is actively treated, how long will it take to heal?”

“This…” The doctor thought for a while, and said with some embarrassment: “I will tell you that these two diseases are actually very difficult to cure, and the treatment cycle is relatively long. I estimate that it will take at least two months. .”

“It’s so long…” Horiyah’s heart sank even further.

The doctor comforted her at this time: “But it’s not necessarily. Everyone’s physique is different, and some people get better faster.”

Then the doctor said: “You still don’t think so much now. Let’s make an appointment for the operation first, and come over next Monday to perform the operation. After the operation, we will undergo active treatment.”

Horiyah nodded. She knew there was nothing good now, so she made an appointment with the doctor for surgery on Monday afternoon. Just after the appointment, she received a call from her husband and asked, “You disappeared early in the morning, where are you?”

Horiyah hurriedly said: “I came out to do something, and I will come back now.”

Chapter 1106

Noah said: “Mom said that when you come back, go to the vegetable market to buy some meat and cook at noon.”

Horiyah was a little upset, but she said honestly: “Okay, I will buy some vegetables later and come back.”

……

Charlie took his wife and picked in the orchard at home for half a morning.

Claire was happily like an 18-year-old girl, not only picking, but also very seriously loosening and watering the plants.

Elaine also waited to take pictures and post to Moments, seeing them both went in and wouldn’t come out, so anxiously.

After finally waiting for the two of them to pick up a large basket of things and enter the house, she hurried downstairs, took out her mobile phone, and took various selfies in the orchard.

After taking a lot of photos in the sun, she immediately ran back to her room, while applying the aloe vera ointment that was repaired after the sun, while holding a mobile phone, carefully selected 9 pictures from it, and posted A circle of friends.

The accompanying text is: “Look at our vegetable garden, under my careful cultivation, it has grown so well!”

As soon as this circle of friends came out, it immediately triggered countless people’s likes and comments. No one thought that Elaine could build such a large and spectacular vegetable garden in his own yard. It took a lot of effort. It’s done.

Including the previous friend who bought a villa, opened a small plot of land and planted a small portion of vegetables, also said sourly: “Oh, Sister Elaine, you are really amazing, you planted it at home. A lot, but how can ordinary people grow so many things at home, did you go to other people’s vegetable fields to pick them? Then you took photos and deliberately lie to us?”

“Oh!” Elaine immediately became angry when she saw this comment.

The pics were procured from her own villa. She dare to question the old mother? Wait, I will give you a bird’s-eye view from the balcony on the 3rd floor to the courtyard of the villa!

Thinking of this, Elaine immediately walked to the terrace of her master bedroom on the third floor, turned on the phone shooting function, and prepared to take pictures in the courtyard.

But at this time, she suddenly saw a strange figure appeared on the phone screen!

A dark figure was leaving the fence of the yard at this time, reaching out and stealing vegetables from her own vegetable plot.

Looking at that hand, she already picked a big eggplant, and then went to pick a big cucumber and a big tomato.

Elaine immediately roared: “Hey! What are you doing? Isn’t it stealing my food?”

When the figure heard her yelling, he pulled his hand back, turned his head and ran.

Elaine glanced intently, okay, isn't it the d*mn Old Mrs. Willson who stole the food?

As a result, she was furious and cursed loudly: "Why are you such a dead Lady so shameless? You even ran to my house to steal food! Believe it or not, I will call the police and arrest you now!"

Old Mrs. Willson couldn't run fast even with a basket of vegetables. When she heard her scolding herself, she turned her head and glanced at her. Not only was she not afraid, she spat at her instead.

This time, Elaine was so angry that she immediately ran downstairs. Seeing Charlie and her daughter washing vegetables in the kitchen, they blurted out impatiently: "You two are still in the mood to wash vegetables here, our vegetables are all stolen!"

"Who?" Claire asked subconsciously.

Elaine said angrily: "Your old and undead grandma! Apart from her, who else is so promiscuous?"

Chapter 1107

When Claire heard that grandma stole the vegetables from the vegetable garden at home, she sighed helplessly and said, "Mom, since grandma picked it, then if she wants to pick, let her pick it, it's nothing more than some vegetables. "

Elaine blurted out: "That's not what you said. What did your grandma give us? You forgot how she treated our family before? I can now bear to come to our house with a shy face at this time! "

Claire shook her head helplessly: "Don't think about it so much. Grandma also looks at our garden too, so she want to pick some for a meal. Let's not be so stingy."

Elaine said angrily: "You know that your elbow is turning out all day long."

After speaking, she turned upstairs.

However, the more Elaine thinks about it, the more she feels that this is a terrible loss, such a good vegetable, even a vegetable leaf can not be let away by Mrs. Willson!

daughter still feels indifferent! If this is to condone the Lady Willson to steal once, she will steal twice, steal three times, and steal a hundred times.

So Elaine hurried out of the room again, went to the kitchen door, greeted Charlie, and said, “Charlie, tell me something, I have something to tell you.”

Charlie nodded and came to the door.

Elaine hurriedly said in a low voice: “Charlie, your mother kindly reminds you that you prepared such a good vegetable garden for Claire, and you must be careful to guard against theft. You have lived with the Lady Willson for so many years. What kind of person is she? Don’t you understand, if you don’t care about her, she can steal it from you tomorrow.”

In fact, Charlie has been in the Willson family for more than three years and knows everyone in the Willson family very well.

He knows exactly what kind of personality each person in the Willson family has.

In his view of the entire Willson family, apart from his wife, Claire, who is a natural good person, there is only one Jacob who still has room for salvation. The others are counted as one, and all are rubbish.

This includes Elaine and Mrs. Willson.

Therefore, he also knew very well that if he did not respond, Mrs. Willson would indeed steal the first time and the second time as Elaine said.

Thus, he had a plan in his heart.

Later, Charlie asked Elaine: “Do you know what kind of dish the Lady likes most?”

Elaine thought for a while and said, “If you want to say favorite, it should be leeks! The Lady Willson will not cook for a lifetime, but if you want to talk about dumplings with leeks and eggs, she will definitely cook and mix the stuffing herself. It’s leeks!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded, like eating leeks, that’s right.

Afterwards, he went to a place where no one was there and called Solmon White.

Upon the call, Solmon White asked him: “Mr. Wade, is your wife satisfied with the vegetable garden you got last night?”

“Very satisfied.” Charlie said, “I called you to ask you to do something for me.”

Solmon White hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, please give orders.”

Charlie said: “You go find me dozens of pots of the best daffodils, and you have to have the kind with no blossoms and green leaves.”

Solmon White thought for a while and said, “Mr. Wade, this daffodil is poisonous. If you have a few points, you might be better off. If you want so many, I’m afraid it’s not safe.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I know it’s poisonous, but you don’t have to worry about it, just prepare it for me, and send it to me before the afternoon.”

As soon as Solmon White heard this, he immediately agreed: “Okay Mr. Wade, I will do it now.”

……

Old Mrs. Willson stole a basket of vegetables from Charlie’s house. After returning, Horiyah happened to be here.

then. She asked Horiyah: “Have you bought the meat?”

Horiyah nodded: “Not only did I buy meat, but also a lot of vegetables.”

Chapter 1108

Horiyah is very guilty, so she is ready to please the Lady Willson and husband. She just sold the coffee machine and has some money in her hand, so she bought some spare ribs and pork belly, ready to come back and make a hearty meal for her family.

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard that Horiyah had also bought vegetables, she suddenly said with dissatisfaction: “Why waste that money to buy vegetables?”

Horiyah asked in surprise: “Mom, we can’t just eat meat and not vegetables. We need vitamin supplements.”

Old Mrs. Willson took her to the kitchen and pointed to the basket of vegetables she had just stolen and said, “Have you seen? These good vegetables are all stolen from Charlie’s house. Charlie’s house has a large vegetable garden. Over the fence it can be picked up by just reaching out, and our family will no longer have to spend money to buy vegetables.”

Horiyah just remembered that when she left in the morning, she saw Charlie’s house was under construction.

She saw it by herself at the time, although she was a little surprised, but she didn’t take it to heart.

She carefully looked at the basket of vegetables from Mrs. Willson, and couldn’t help but sigh, “Mom, don’t tell me, these dishes look very good, even better than the vegetables I bought.”

Mrs. Willson nodded and picked up a green cucumber: “You see, this cucumber is long, big and greener. Look at the little yellow flower in front. It’s not fresh, and it’s very clean. Like it!”

With that said, Mrs. Willson took the cucumber, washed it under the faucet, rubbed it, and then broke it with a slight force. The cucumber made a crisp click and it disconnected neatly.

A strong, refreshing scent came in an instant, and the Old Mrs. Willson couldn’t help but sigh: “How come this cucumber smells so sweet!”

She couldn’t help but put it in her mouth, and took a bite.

The Old Mrs. Willson who took this bite was full of relief.

She chewed the cucumber in her mouth and said vaguely: “This is really the best cucumber I have ever eaten in my life!”

At this time, Noah just walked to the door of the kitchen, he smelled the scent of cucumber, and blurted out: “Oh, it’s such a strong cucumber scent. Give me half of it.”

The Lady Willson handed him half, Noah took a bite and immediately gave Horiyah a thumbs up: “Where did you buy the cucumber, my wife? It’s so delicious!”

Horiyah hurriedly said: “I didn’t buy this. Mom stole it. Oh no, Mom picked it back.”

“Picked back?” Noah looked at the Lady Willson in surprise and asked, “Mom, where did you pick the cucumbers?”

Old Mrs. Willson smiled and said: “Charlie has made a vegetable plot at home. There are all kinds of things, and all of them look great. I just went there and took a basket and picked it up.”

Noah frowned and said, “Charlie doesn’t have a good brain? Why did he plant vegetables in the yard?”

“What about him?” The Old Mrs. Willson said cheerfully, “Anyway, we don’t want to spend money to buy vegetables in the future. Go to Charlie’s house to steal every day, and you can pick the best and freshest vegetables when you go out!”

Noah laughed and said, “Then this is really good! Not only is it healthy, but it also saves money!”

For this lunch, Horiyah used the vegetables that the Lady Willson had stolen from Charlie’s home to make several delicious meals.

It’s also because the vegetables are so good that the whole Willson family is full of praise.

Harold usually dislikes vegetables the most, but today he took the initiative to eat a lot.

Because today’s vegetables are really delicious!

Seeing that the vegetables on the table were all eaten, Mrs. Willson couldn't help sighing: "I really didn't expect the vegetables to be so good. Then, in the afternoon, I will go to their house and pick some more back. ."

Harold hurriedly asked, "Grandma, if Charlie found out that we were stealing his food, wouldn't he come to us?"

Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: "Let him trouble me, as long as he dare to move me, I will treat him!"

Noah smiled and said, "Mom, you have a way!"

Chapter 1109

After lunch, Solmon White arranged another truck and sent a truckload of daffodils.

The daffodils he sent were all high-quality varieties that grew very lush and green, and according to Charlie's request, every one of them was not flowering.

Daffodils look very similar to leeks, even more like leeks when they are not blooming.

People in the city themselves are not so clear about plants. In addition, most people have eaten leeks and have seen cut leeks, but have never seen leeks growing in the ground, so it is easy to distinguish leeks from foreign ones. Daffodils get confused.

Leek is a vegetable that the people like to see and use. Whether it is stir-frying or boiling soup, or making pies and dumplings, it is an indispensable good ingredient.

But things like daffodils cannot be eaten.

Why can't you eat it? Because daffodils contain narcissus.

Narcissus itself is a toxic alkaloid.

Charlie heard Elaine say that Old Lady likes to eat leeks, so he immediately thought of the plant Colchicum.

He knew that after Mrs. Willson succeeded in stealing vegetables once, she would definitely steal it again, and she would definitely steal it often.

So he asked Solmon White to arrange workers to plant all these colchicum against the corner of the wall.

In this way, Mrs. Willson could grab a lot from outside the iron fence with one hand. It couldn't be easier to steal it.

If she steals these daffodils and eats these as leeks, then her fate will be miserable.

Although it will not be fatal, it is inevitable to go to the hospital for a few days.

Charlie's idea was to let her family eat daffodils and be admitted to the hospital. During the time they were in the hospital, let them turn all the fences into walls, and then build a glass house for their vegetable garden. No longer be afraid of someone stealing it.

When the truck came to unload the cargo, Mrs. Willson, who was next door, happened to see it on the terrace on the third floor.

When she saw clusters of green slender leaf plants brought down by the workers from the car, she immediately felt her eyes bright!

It turned out to be leeks!

And so fresh leeks!

She couldn't help thinking of the delicious meal at noon. Because of the vegetables stolen from Charlie's house, this homely meal was very delicious and even felt particularly green and healthy.

Seeing that there are so many fresh leeks at Charlie's house now, Mrs. Willson is naturally ecstatic, because she likes eating leeks the most!

Moreover, she was displaced during this period of time and suffered so many changes, and she went to the detention center for several days. It has been a long time since she had eaten dumplings filled with chives and eggs!

Seeing that so many fresh and good leeks came to Charlie's house at this time, the first thought in her mind was to quickly take a knife and cut two to make a dumpling filled with leeks and eggs, and enjoy a delicious evening!

……

After 4 o'clock in the afternoon, Mrs. Willson woke up after a nap. The first thing was to come to the terrace to see how Charlie's leeks were doing.

Seeing that Charlie had planted all the leeks on the side of the iron fence, Mrs. Willson was extremely happy.

Isn't this just convenient for her?

So she immediately went downstairs.

At this time, Noah's family of four was sitting in the living room watching TV.

Harold brought up the TV in an empty room downstairs. Although it was not as big as the one sold, it was already very good.

The Old Mrs. Willson said to Horiyah: "Horiyah, you go out, buy a box of eggs, and then buy a bag of noodles as well."

Chapter 1110

Horiyah hurriedly asked flatly, "Mom, why do you want eggs and noodles?"

Mrs. Willson said: "To enjoy dumplings with leek and egg stuffing at night!"

Harold said in surprise, "Grandma, make dumplings tonight?"

"Yes!" Mrs. Willson said with a smile, "Do you like leeks and eggs?"

Harold smiled and said, "Oh, I like it so much! I haven't eaten the dumplings with chives and eggs for a long time. When you say that, I am a little drooling!"

Noah also smiled and said, “Mom, why do you think of eating leek and egg dumplings today? You haven’t cooked dumplings for a long time.”

Mrs. Willson said: “I’m happy today. I have enough dumplings with chives and eggs tonight!”

“Great!” Noah said with emotion: “I haven’t eaten dumplings in some days, so today I’m so greedy!”

Horiyah asked, “Mom, apart from noodles and eggs, don’t you want to buy some leeks?”

Old Mrs. Willson smiled proudly: “Charlie’s house bought a lot of fresh leeks in the afternoon, and I will go out and cut a few of them back later!”

Noah said hurriedly: “Mom, then cut a little bit more. By the way, dumplings with leek and pork will do!”

Wendy said: “You can also bake pies with leek fillings!”

“OK, OK!” Old Mrs. Willson nodded and smiled: “Then I will cut a little bit more!”

After 5 o’clock in the afternoon, Mrs. Willson went out with a kitchen knife.

She put the kitchen knife in the bamboo basket and ran all the way to the fence of Charlie’s house.

Old Mrs. Willson looked around and saw that there was no one in the yard, she quickly took out the knife, reached into the fence and cut a large handful of leeks.

After cutting this one, she cut two more.

She thought it was almost enough, but when she thought about it carefully, such a good leek is really rare. If she doesn’t cut a little more, she will lose money.

So she cut six in a row, and the cut “leeks” couldn’t fit in the bamboo basket anymore.

Seeing success, Mrs. Willson hurriedly ran back.

At this time, Elaine saw that the sun was about to set, so she turned to the terrace to get some sun.

After all, the doctor explained to her that if she wants her legs to feel better, she should get more sun exposure to synthesize vitamin D.

When she came to the terrace, she happened to see Mrs. Willson stole the vegetables again, and yelled angrily: “You old immortal thing, you just stole so many vegetables from my house in the morning, and you dare to come in the afternoon. You have to be shameless?”

Old Mrs. Willson turned her head and watched her jumping and cursing in the street: “What’s wrong? You are my daughter-in-law, and if mother eats your order, you still haunt her?”

Elaine scolded, “Who the h*ll is your daughter-in-law, you shameless old thing, next time you dare to come to my house to steal food, I will break your leg!”

Old Mrs. Willson snorted, “You don’t know when your broken leg will get better, so dare you yell at me? Believe it or not, I will break your leg next time?”

As soon as Elaine heard this, she became furious!

Her leg was interrupted by Mrs. Willson in the detention center. She always remembered this grudge.

Seeing that Mrs. Willson came to steal food again and scolded herself for breaking her leg, Elaine gritted her teeth and cursed: “You can steal it! Old thing! With such a cheap mouth, you will be killed sooner or later!”

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “Tell you Elaine, the life of old mother will last. If you die eight hundred times, old mother will not die! If you don’t believe me, let’s just walk around and see who will die first!”

Chapter 1111

Elaine’s entire popularity is about to explode.

She really didn’t expect that she told Charlie in the morning that she must beware of the Lady Willson, but instead of taking it seriously, he bought so many leeks.

It’s all right now, it’s cheaper, this Lady Willson.

Like before, Elaine had already scolded Charlie, but now she didn’t have the courage.

At this time, Claire asked Charlie in the room: “What would you eat tonight?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Don’t you usually care about these? Why do you care about what to eat today?”

Claire smiled and said, “I want to pick it in the vegetable garden. You said I will pick it up in the vegetable garden for whatever vegetables I want in the evening, how about it? Is that okay?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Then let’s go together, just like this morning.”

Claire thought that Charlie had taken the first k!ss in the morning, and her pretty face instantly turned red.

She gave Charlie a white look, and said shyly: “You can pick, but you must not take advantage of me anymore!”

Charlie pretended to be puzzled and asked, “Wife, what are you talking about? Why don’t I understand, what is taking advantage of and not taking advantage.”

Claire snorted, “Anyway, you keep a distance of more than half a meter from me!”

After speaking, she turned and went downstairs.

Charlie hurriedly followed. .

When the two came to the vegetable garden, Claire saw the leeks on the ground at a glance, and asked in surprise, “Where did the leeks come from? I didn’t seen them in the morning.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I asked a friend to send it.”

Claire smiled and said, “Then we can eat fried shrimps with leeks at night, can we?”

Charlie hurriedly said: “The leek hasn’t grown well yet, so we can’t eat it yet.”

“Huh?” Claire asked in surprise, “I think they look good, why can’t we eat?”

Charlie said: “You don’t understand, this leek looks good now, but you can wait a while before you can eat it.”

Claire nodded and said, “Okay, then, would you like to have a roasted eggplant that night? I want to eat Mushu meat.”

“Okay.” Charlie said with a smile: “The whole vegetable garden is here to eat except leeks, and everything else is fine.”

The young couple picked some vegetables and went back to the kitchen to cook together. Claire also liked this feeling. It was a good feeling to be busy in the kitchen with Charlie.

The Willson family was even more busy at this time.

Because there are so many people, and Mrs. Willson also cuts more leeks, all five people are busy at this time.

Old Mrs. Willson was busy making noodles, Noah was busy chopping meat, Horiyah was busy scrambled eggs, Harold and Wendy were busy washing leeks.

It’s just that Noah was a little depressed. He was making minced meat while complaining, “Why don’t you just buy minced meat? I have to buy the whole piece of meat and chop the stuffing? My arms are sore now.”

Horiyah blurted out: “Mom said that the stuffing made by the machine is not smelling like the stuffing chopped by hand.”

“Net nonsense.” Noah said with his lips contemptuously: “Aren’t they all the same meat? What’s the difference between a person’s hand-chop?”

At this time, he heard the Lady Willson cursing behind: “You know a bullsh*t! Ask the older people, who doesn’t know, only hand-chopped meat is delicious?”

Chapter 1112

Noah had no choice but to say, “Well, well, what you said is right. Isn’t it okay to listen to you?”

Mrs. Willson gave him a glaring look and said, “Use a little harder hand and chop the meat a little bit!”

“I know…” Noah answered dryly.

In the evening, the meat stuffing was done, the eggs were fried, and a lot of daffodils were washed clean and placed on the chopping board.

Lady Willson came out to make the filling herself. First, she made a leek and egg with eggs and leeks, and then made a leek and pork with meat and leeks.

Everyone in the Willson family has already begun to drool. After all, the family has been relatively turbulent recently. They have not eaten such a life-like home-made dumplings for a long time.

The Lady Willson personally led everyone to make dumplings. To tell the truth, everyone made dumplings, all kinds of stuff, and there is really some New Year atmosphere.

Mrs. Willson, who has always had a bad temper, feels the warmth of family life at this moment.

She finally had a kind side, patiently teaching her grandchildren how to make dumplings better and firmer.

Noah also sighed deep in his heart, and he also liked the happy feeling now.

Especially when the missing wife came back, the two returned to their original harmonious and loving life.

Coupled with the fact that the children are right beside them, and they still live in such a great villa, the Willson Group will be revitalized soon.

Life is perfect at this moment.

If he were to use few words to describe the feeling at this moment, it would be: What can the husband ask for?

He feels that life has reached a high dynasty.

Old Mrs. Willson took everyone to make a lot of dumplings. Horiyah moved the induction cooker in the kitchen to the living room. Everyone just watched TV in the living room while making dumplings and preparing to cook.

Although the TV was a bit smaller, it still looked pretty good. Harold found a comedy movie “Nine Pins Sesame Official” by Stephen Chow, and the family watched it with relish.

Horiyah watched TV and looked at the dumplings in the pot. Soon, the dumplings in the pot floated up, and the fragrance was overflowing for a while, making people appetite when they smell it.

Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly urged: “Horiyah, hurry up and give me a bowl.”

Noah said with a smile: “Hurry up and put all the dumplings out, and then cook the next batch. I’ll get some vinegar and eat dumplings!”

Harold and Wendy also hurriedly surrounded them.

After Horiyah fished out the dumplings, Noah also came with the old vinegar.

Thus, the five members of the Willson family happily ate the dumplings they made.

Noah was the quickest to start, regardless of the fact that the dumplings were still very hot, so he put one into his mouth and muttered vaguely: “Oh my god, this is the delicious stuffing from the dumplings I chopped up!”

Old Mrs. Willson also ate one quickly, and exclaimed, “Oh, these leeks are so tender!”

Horiyah asked while eating, “Where did Charlie get such good leeks? You can’t buy such good leeks at the vegetable market!”

Old Mrs. Willson ate another one, and said with emotion: “Charlie, a little b@stard, is still a little capable. I misunderstood him before. I knew he had this ability to deceive. I would keep him in the Willson Group. Great use.”

Harold hurriedly said: “Grandma, why does the Willson Group want this kind of waste? Rubbish like Charlie makes money by cheating people, it will explode sooner or later. I don’t know how many people will line up to kill him!”

The Old Mrs. Willson hummed, and waved her hand: “Okay, don’t talk about that, hurry up. There are so many dumplings today. Everyone eats at least two bowls!”

Chapter 1113

The Willson family made two kinds of stuffed dumplings, and they made a lot of them. As far as the number of dumplings they made, ten adults could eat enough.

However, the five members of the Willson family ate all these dumplings.

After eating, each of the Willson family members were already unable to stand up.

Seeing that 20 or 30 dumplings were left on the plate on the table, Mrs. Willson said: “Who of you has tried to not eat all these dumplings, don’t waste it!”

Noah touched his round belly and said embarrassedly: “Mom, I really can’t eat anymore. I can’t eat any of them.”

Horiyah also shook her head again and again and said, “Mom, I can’t eat it anymore, I have eaten too much.”

Wendy didn't even have the strength to speak, so she slumped on the sofa and waved her hand.

Harold said, "Grandma, why not put it in the refrigerator first, and fry it tomorrow morning before eating."

There was a smirk on Old Mrs. Willson's face. She said to Horiyah: "Horiyah, you put these dumplings in a plastic bag and send them to Charlie's house."

Horiyah asked in surprise: "Mom, why should good dumplings be sent to their home?"

Old Mrs. Willson smiled and said, "How can I tell them to taste their leeks! I'm mad at them!"

Harold said, "Grandma, do you want to add some laxatives in it?"

Noah asked: "The dumplings are all wrapped and cooked. Where should the laxatives be added?"

Harold said: "You can grind the laxative into a powder, then add water and use a syringe to hit the dumplings!"

"Oh, this method is good!" Wendy said happily, "Brother, your method is really wonderful!"

Old Mrs. Willson said: "It happened to me that there was a first aid kit in the storage room of this villa, which contained all medicines and syringes!"

Harold immediately slapped his arms and said, "Okay, I'll leave the matter to my grandma. Tonight, Elaine, Charlie and the family will break their bowels!"

Having said that, he immediately got up and went to the storage room, and soon raised a plastic box with a red cross logo from inside.

The former owner of this villa has fully prepared the daily necessities. The medicine box is fully prepared for everything from colds and fever, to gastrointestinal conditioning, to chronic diseases such as diabetes and heart disease.

Harold immediately found a bottle of fruit guide film inside and said with a sinister smile: “I have been constipated for a while and I will take this. The effect is very good. Taking two packets will break the intestine.”

Wendy hurriedly said, “Then put one pill in each dumpling!”

“Okay!” Harold said with a smile, “Let them have a good time tonight.”

After that, Harold began to grind the fruit guide pieces into powder, and then use a syringe to mix water into the dumplings.

But just halfway through the processing of more than 20 dumplings, Harold felt the cramps in his abdomen, and the pain made him clutch his stomach with a cry.

Horiyah hurriedly asked him: “What’s wrong with you son?”

Harold said in pain: “My stomach hurts so much, mom, it hurts so much, it’s like screwing my intestines together…Oh, it hurts me so much…”

After that, Harold felt a strange energy in his abdomen, like a trapped and mad mouse, fleeing to his lower part frantically.

Before he got back to his senses, he instantly released a terrifying sound!

The huge luxurious living room was filled with an extremely disgusting stench.

Old Mrs. Willson was coughed a few times and cursed, “Harold! Do you still have a conscience for putting such a stinky fart in front of your family?”

Wendy also covered her mouth and nose with disgust, and said angrily, “Brother, your rart is too stinky!”

Chapter 1114

Harold said in pain at this moment: “I don’t know what’s going on, I just feel a pain in my stomach…”

At this point, Harold instantly felt a stronger energy, several times stronger than before, and sprinted crazily downwards room at an extremely fast speed.

Immediately afterwards, he heard a puff, and a stronger stench instantly spread throughout the living room.

Noah glanced under Harold's bu.tt0cks and found that brown-black sticky material had leaked out. He exclaimed, "f*cking Harold, why are you pulling your pants!"

"Ah?!" Everyone looked around.

It doesn't matter at this look!

Sure enough, something disgusting oozes under Harold's a**.

Old Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: "b*stard stuff, this sofa is imported from Italy!"

Harold was also frightened, and blurted out, "I…I…I don't know what's going on, but my stomach hurts so much, it hurts so badly, and then I want to fart, no I know how…"

Wendy asked in surprise: "Brother, did you suck the crushed powder into your nose when you squeezed the laxative?"

"No!" Harold's expression was extremely ugly.

Old Mrs. Willson was about to scold him, she suddenly covered her belly, oops, and blurted out: "What's the matter? My stomach hurts to death, oops, oops, no way…"

While the Lady Willson was talking, she stretched out her hand to cover her belly, but she fell to the ground because of a sudden convulsion.

"Mom!" Seeing the Lady Willson fall, Noah hurriedly got up to help her. As a result, she got up fiercely. He felt as if he had been stabbed several times in a row, painful and uncomfortable!

Immediately afterwards, he also felt the surging feeling in his stomach, and then he felt a hot and humid feeling inside his pants!

broken!

He pulled his pants too!

This……

What exactly is going on? !

Old Mrs. Willson was lying on the ground at this time, rolling in pain, and muttered: “Oh, oh, it hurts to death, it’s horrible!”

After speaking, the Lady Willson wowed and vomited all the things she had eaten in her stomach.

Immediately afterwards, she also felt that her abdomen was out of control, and suddenly pulled her pants…

Old Mrs. Willson gushed out uncontrollably, crying to her father and mother: “Call the ambulance, call the ambulance…”

Wendy was about to take out her mobile phone, but her stomach pain was unbearable, and she collapsed on the sofa with a cry, unable to move.

Although Horiyah had the latest attack, she soon began to vomit and diarrhea.

The whole living room is almost impossible to stay in, it smells worse than the dry toilet on the side of the road.

Harold’s bottom was filled with excrement. He wanted to struggle to change to a clean place to sit, but he couldn’t use his strength anyway. He had no choice but to grieve his face and twist his uncomfortable eyebrows together. He asked, “Grandma, what didyou add in the dumplings? It seems like it is not clean!”

Old Mrs. Willson said weakly, “Impossible. The leeks are fresh, the meat is fresh, and the eggs are fresh. How could there be a problem?”

Wendy's lips turned purple, and she trembled and said, "Grandma, I feel like a knife cut in my stomach now, I shouldn't die here..."

Noah gritted his teeth and said, "I'll call 120. You must hold on!"

Chapter 1115

At this time, the Willson family had no idea what they were doing to vomit and having diarrhea so painful.

Narcissus in daffodils is a very powerful and poisonous substance.

If it is purified narcissus, then only a very small amount is needed, and it may be fatal.

However, the content of this alkaloid in the daffodil itself is still relatively small, so eating too much will cause a very strong sign of food poisoning, but generally speaking, as long as you don't eat too much, it will not be threatening for life.

Although it is unlikely to be fatal, the pain is definitely not something ordinary people can bear.

It not only causes vomiting and diarrhea, but also fever, convulsions, and nervous system disorders.

If it is eaten hard, it may also cause shock, and then life-threatening.

Everyone in the Willson family ate a lot today, and it was indeed a bit dangerous.

Even Charlie didn't expect that the Willson family could eat so much.

It is often reported in the news that some people mistake daffodils for leeks and were poisoned and hospitalized after eating them.

This kind of thing is really easy to confuse.

When 120 arrived, three of the five members of the Willson family had passed out.

Only Jacob and Wendy were barely conscious.

But at this time, although they still have a weak consciousness, they can no longer control their bodies, so everyone's crotch is full of excrement.

The living room was so stinky that no one could get in at all. A few 120 emergency doctors immediately turned around and vomited.

Five people vomited and have diarrhea, this kind of smell is really very disheartening.

But there was no way. It was important to save people. They still resisted the disgusting smell and rescued the five incontinent Willson family from the villa.

The medical staff hurriedly rushed the Willson family to an ambulance and took them to Aurous Hill People's Hospital.

After a gastric lavage and infusion, the Willson family finally got some relief and temporarily recovered and was arranged to continue the infusion in the emergency ward.

The Old Mrs. Willson and Horiyah's beds were next to each other, and Noah and others were in the innermost.

At this time, everyone had an earthy face, a sickly look, and they couldn't beat any energy at all.

A doctor wearing a mask came in and asked, "What did your family eat at night? We initially suspected that you should be food poisoned, so you have to think carefully about what you have eaten? We can also determine the scope. Reduce it a bit. If you can't find, it's because of some poison, then we can't prescribe the right medicine."

Old Mrs. Willson couldn't help muttering: "Our family didn't eat anything else at night, just a meal of dumplings."

"Mom, there is definitely something wrong with this dumpling, otherwise we won't all be food poisoned."

Horiyah couldn't help but complained to Mrs. Willson. She knew that this was the case. What kind of dumplings she would eat with her. Isn't this asking for trouble?

Mrs. Willson also felt that there was a problem with the dumplings at this time, but there seemed to be no problem in every aspect, so logically speaking, there should be no food poisoning…

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson said: "We made the dumplings by ourselves. There is no problem of deterioration. What could go wrong?"

Harold on the side said bitterly, "Grandma, I heard that many unscrupulous merchants use poor quality pork as a good buy. Is there a problem with pork?"

Chapter 1116

"Pork? Then you have to ask where your mother bought it."

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and looked at Horiyah, and asked: "Did you go to the black mall to buy water-infused pork?"

Horiyah hurriedly shook her head: "It's impossible. I watched the vendor cut the pork from the half fan. There is absolutely no problem."

When Wendy heard this, she said weakly, "What about that noodle? Were the dumpling noodles right?"

Horiyah shook her head again: "The noodles are fine, I had eaten it a long time ago."

The noodles are okay, and the pork is okay. Could it be that the problem lies with the leeks?

Thinking of this, Horiyah couldn't help but open her mouth: "There must be something wrong with the leeks, maybe there are pesticide residues."

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and said: "The freshly cut fresh leeks can't be a problem, and the sea dragon has also been washed. Even if there are pesticide residues, they are all washed."

Harold said: “I take the washing seriously. I stroked and did the washing one by one.”

The Willson family repeated each sentence several times, and no one could tell why, so they could only observe.

The doctor said helplessly: “If you can’t figure out what it is, you can only temporarily wrong you for a while. We will send your blood and secretions to the testing department for testing. If the test results come out, then I can know what poisoning it is.”

Old Mrs. Willson nodded weakly, and said, “Then you should have a test quickly!”

After waiting for about an hour, the doctor came over, still holding a few test sheets.

As soon as he entered the door, the doctor said to everyone: “Your test report came out. All five of you are daffodil poisoned, and the poisoning dose is quite large. What’s the matter? Are you growing a lot of daffodils in your family garden? “

Hearing this, the Old Mrs. Willson was stunned, frowning and asked: “Daffodine poisoning? What is that?”

The medical staff said lightly: “Daffodils are a kind of plant, which is often used as a flower for decoration. When it is not in bloom, it looks like a leek. Many people eat it by mistake every year.”

With that said, the medical staff took out their mobile phones, searched for pictures of daffodils, and handed them to Mrs. Willson.

“Here, this is it.”

Old Mrs. Willson saw the picture of the daffodils, her face turned green, and she trembled and said, “This…isn’t this…isn’t this the new leeks grown by the Charlie family today? This thing turned out to be a daffodil!!!”

Speaking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson could not wait to look up to the sky and curse: “Charlie, you are so poisonous! How can there be a devil like you in the world!”

The doctor asked in surprise: “What’s the situation? Has anyone poisoned you? If someone poisons you, you should call the police!”

Harold immediately cursed angrily: “Grandma calls the police! Call the police now! Call the police to catch evil Charlie day!”

Old Mrs. Willson was also mad, and immediately took out her cell phone, pressed 110 tremblingly, and then dialed.

After the call was connected, the operator immediately asked: “Hello, Alarm Center, what problem do you encounter and need to call the police?”

Old Mrs. Willson said immediately: “Comrade police, our family of 5 has been poisoned, and it is poisoned by someone, you must help us uphold justice and catch the b@stard!”

When the operator heard this, he immediately became nervous, and blurted out: “What’s the situation? Can you tell us in detail?”

Mrs. Willson said: “There is a b@stard named Charlie who lives in Tomson Villa A05. This b@stard grows daffodils at home to pretend to be leeks!”

“I cut off his family’s daffodils in the afternoon and went home to make dumplings. After eating, our family was poisoned. We are now lying in the hospital. You must be fair for us!”

Chapter 1117

The operator asked in surprise: “You ran into someone else’s yard and cut off the daffodils grown by someone else?”

“Yes!” Mrs. Willson blurted out: “He planted that daffodil in front of the wall. I thought it was leeks, so I cut a few handfuls and went home to eat, and then got poisoned. Do you think he committed a crime?”

The operator said helplessly: “I’m sorry lady, our law does not prohibit any citizen from planting daffodils in his own yard, so there is no problem with others planting daffodils at home. The key is, why do you want to go? In the yard of someone else’s home, how

about cutting other people's daffodils as leeks for eating? You are already suspected of breaking into the house and stealing other people's property."

"What's the thing?!" Old Mrs. Willson asked annoyedly: "I am poisoned and lying in the hospital now, have I become suspected of committing a crime?"

The operator asked seriously: "If someone comes to your house and stole your car, and then died in a car accident, can he also sue you for your car?"

"This" Old Mrs. Willson was speechless at once.

Only then did she realize that Charlie had no problem planting daffodils at home. The problem was that she could not go to someone's house to steal other's daffodils.

It seems that Charlie had planned for this a long time ago, deliberately planting daffodils that look like leeks in the yard, and then deliberately lured her to mow, and he didn't have to bear any responsibility!

Thinking of this, Old Mrs. Willson hated this in her heart!

Didn't this show that Charlie had been ruthlessly calculated?

Moreover, her family of 5 has gone to the hospital, and can only suffer from this dumb loss, and there is no way to trouble him!

This kid is such a b@stard!

The doctor also understood what was going on, and he was full of disdain for this family of five.

Unexpectedly, they went to someone else's house and stole their daffodils. They were poisoned and sent to the hospital after eating them as leeks. It was really shameful.

So she said lightly: "Let me tell you about your current situation, because I have washed your stomach, so your major problem is gone, but daffodil works in the blood, so next, you need to give you fluids to neutralize the toxins in your blood."

Upon hearing this, Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Okay, you should dispense us the medicine quickly, use the best medicine, and don’t take the second time to perfuse us.”

The medical staff glanced at Mrs. Willson and the others, and said faintly: “Don’t worry, our hospital is a regular hospital. The medication is rigorous and there will be no shoddy things.”

Mrs. Willson breathed a sigh of relief: “That’s good, that’s good”

However, at this moment, a medical staff came in and sent a list to the doctor.

Holding the test report, the doctor immediately frowned and asked, “Which one of you is Horiyah?”

Hearing this, the Willson family was taken aback for a while, and then Horiyah asked suspiciously: “I am, what’s the matter?”

The doctor looked at Horiyah and said seriously: “That’s it, because you need to use drugs to synthesize the narcissus in your body, so I want to explain to you in detail about the use of drugs and the side effects, because you are an elderly pregnant woman. , Pregnant women have strict control on the dosage of the medicine, otherwise it will have teratogenic effects on the child in your stomach, so we can only give you a very small dose of medicine, so your recovery speed will be slower than other people. “

What the h*ll?

Older pregnant women? !

Chapter 1118

One stone stirred up a thousand waves.

For an instant, everyone in the Willson family was dumbfounded.

Horiyah is pregnant?

What the f*ck is this?

Among the four members of the Willson family, the most shocking is her husband Noah!

He knew very well that he had the same sound with Horiyah two days ago. Before that, the two had been separated for a long time. During that time, Horiyah had been in the black coal kiln and he had never seen her.

Moreover, Noah still remembers a detail in his heart.

When Horiyah set up Elaine, Horiyah happened to be in her menstrual period, and she complained to him that her aunt would not come early or late, so she had to come when she was ready to do it.

This proves that she was not pregnant when she disappeared.

As a result, she is pregnant now? !

What does this prove? This proves that her pregnancy happened during the period of disappearance.

That is to say, this shameless woman slept with other men in the black coal furnace!

As the person who came by, Mrs. Willson also immediately found out what was wrong.

Horiyah herself was struck by lightning, and she slumped in an instant, as if she had been taken out of her bones, turning into a mess.

She opened her mouth wide, her face was full of panic, and she blurted out subconsciously: “What is pregnancy, I am old, how can I be pregnant, you are a medical staff, what nonsense. This is slander, rumors!”

When the doctor heard this, he suddenly said, “Mrs. Willson, what do you mean? How could I spread the rumors? The blood test report in my hand clearly stated that the progesterone in your body is very high. High, according to the numerical inference, you have been pregnant for about two months, and the fetus is almost forming.”

Horiyah knew this kind of thing very well in her heart, and she couldn't admit it to death. Otherwise, how would her husband think of her, how her mother-in-law would think of her, and how would her children think of her?

So Horiyah decided not to let go of her mouth.

So she looked at the doctor and observed angrily: "You bullsh*t, it is impossible for a person my age to get pregnant. You have definitely misdiagnosed."

The doctor said with a dark face: "Under normal circumstances, it is indeed not easy to get pregnant at your age, but if you have a relationship for a long time and frequently, the chance of pregnancy is not small. For an elderly woman like you, our hospital woman Obstetrics is also a very common thing. You are still in 50s when we are pregnant and give birth naturally."

How dare Horiyah let the medical staff continue talking, and yelled: "Shut up, you are a quack doctor, if you continue, I will call the police to arrest you, and I will say it again. I am not pregnant."

The doctor got angry, took out the report, and said word by word: "Do you think your mouth can tell us about our test report? The test report clearly states, you! Horiyah! are pregnant! But for your own good, I kindly remind you that you can't use large doses of medicine. How can you treat it like a donkey liver and lungs?"

Noah struggled to get up, grabbed the list from the doctor, and when he looked intently, he was trembling with anger!

The Old Mrs. Willson saw that Noah's expression was extremely ugly, and she blurted out and asked: "Son! Is it true?! This b*tch is really pregnant?!"

Chapter 1119

Hearing Mrs. Willson's inquiry, Noah looked at the contents of the list, gritted his teeth and nodded in a dark face.

Seeing him nodded, Old Mrs. Willson immediately felt her heart hurt. She stretched out her hand to cover her heart, and yelled.

Both Harold and Wendy were very embarrassed. At this moment, they didn't know what to say.

After all, it was their own mother, and she couldn't speak at this time as children.

Noah gritted his teeth at this time, his eyes were bloodshot, and he glared at Horiyah as if he was choosing someone, and cursed angrily: "b*tch! Did you f*cking sleep with other men in the black coal mine?! With Who you slept?!"

Horiyah had collapsed at this time.

She had already made an appointment with the obstetrics and gynecology doctor, and she would come over for the abortion operation on Monday. As long as the operation was completed, no one would know about her pregnancy.

However, Horiyah never dreamed that she would be sent to the hospital for a meal of dumplings, and then the blood was checked by a doctor in the emergency department of the hospital.

The blood indicators of her pregnancy are already very obvious, as long as the blood test will be able to detect it.

If she knew this was the case, she would killed myself, but would not eat dumplings!

However, now that things have been revealed, she can only find ways to make up for herself.

So she cried and said: "Noah, listen to my explanation! I also had difficulties!"

"Explain your mother! Your mother is struggling!"

Noah suddenly roared hysterically, and cursed: "You shameless b*tch, dare to cuckold and sleep with other men, and you're pregnant with another man's wild species. I f*cking kill you. !"

While speaking, Noah rushed directly to Horiyah, grabbed her hair, and flicked his face against Horiyah.

The impact is clearly audible.

The painful Horiyah wailed in pain.

“Noah, listen to my explanation! I was all forced to be helpless!”

“Explanation, what else is there to explain! You are f*cking dead! Cuckold master, I want your life!”

Old Mrs. Willson almost didn’t turn her back in anger, her eyes were full of anger, and her hands trembled crazily.

The family is unfortunate, the family is unfortunate!

“Horiyah, you b*tch, as a woman, how can you do such a shameless thing, tarnish the reputation of our Willson family, and put our Willson family to shame! You sl*t should be immersed in pig cage, go to h*ll!”

The Lady Willson scolded and cursed, and cursed Horiyah with the most vicious words in the world.

Accompanied by Noah’s brutal beating!

Although Noah’s body was still very weak at this time, being put on a green hat, something that all men couldn’t bear, still stimulated the potential angry energy in his body, causing him to burst out all at once.

Horiyah was beaten up and screamed, but before she could beg for mercy, the Old Mrs. Willson picked up a broom in the ward, rushed up and beat Horiyah.

The Lady Willson is proud of her life and hates others for insulting the Willson family. Now the eldest daughter-in-law came back with a wild species from outside, how could she accept it?

Chapter 1120

Moreover, the Lady Willson is getting older, and her thinking is not only feudal but also outdated. In her opinion, Horiyah, a shameless and unruly b*tch woman, should be killed in order to emulate her!

Seeing Noah and Mrs. Willson beating Horiyah together.

The female doctor was shocked when she saw this scene, she kept shouting next to her: “You guys stop! If you don’t stop, I will call the police!”

Seeing that the two of them remained unmoved and continued to beat Horiyah, the female doctor could only turn her head to look at Wendy and Harold on the side, and blurt out: “You two are in charge, you can’t watch your mother get beaten. ?”

The two of them have been watching with cold eyes, and even a little bit of anger in their eyes.

Under normal circumstances, it is certainly impossible to watch mother get beaten. Even if there is a conflict in the family, the two must come forward to reconcile as children.

But this time the situation is too special.

Their mother stayed outside for so long, and when she came back she was pregnant with someone else’s child. They also felt very embarrassed about this kind of thing.

Today’s children are mostly selfish, and in most cases only care about themselves.

It is often reported on TV that some older parents are pregnant and want to give birth to their children, but they have children of older age, but they do not agree with them alive and dead.

Wendy and Harold are such selfish children. When Horiyah made them feel embarrassed, they didn’t care about Horiyah’s difficulties or what kind of torture she had endured.

They only know that their mother is not obedient to women, and it feels embarrassing for them.

Horiyah was beaten up at this time, and her whole body complained endlessly. She endured the murderous hands of Mrs. Willson and Noah. She looked at the eyes of her sons and daughters without mentioning how painful she was.

Seeing the cold eyes of her children facing her, Horiyah's heart almost collapsed at this moment.

She didn't know where the power came from, she suddenly pushed away the two people who had beaten her, and shouted: "You are enough! What if I sleep with someone? Do you think I want it? Isn't it by force? Am I not hurt? I am a woman, in a place like a black coal kiln, I don't have enough food, don't wear warm clothes, sleep enough, and have to do heavy physical work and be beaten. What can one do?"

Speaking of this, Horiyah was extremely emotional, and said hysterically: "If I didn't agree to the supervisor or sleep with him, I might not survive now. I might have died in that black coal pit. ! But think about it, why did I end up like this? Isn't it for this family?"

After that, she looked at Noah and angrily rebuked, "Noah, you have no conscience. You set up a bureau for Elaine. Didn't you want to make more money for family? Didn't I want to give family a chance to live? Going to the big villa of the first-grade Tomson? The result? I sacrificed so much for this family, but you are still doing this to me. Are you still human? What qualifications do you have to point to me, and have the ability to go to Charlie? !"

Anger, humiliation, panic, all kinds of thoughts rushed to her heart, Horiyah couldn't help but broke out, shaking the matter out of her head.

She felt that she was the victim, so why should she receive such unfair treatment.

Why?

However, the Old Mrs. Willson and Noah did not listen to Horiyah's explanation at all.

For them, no matter what purpose Horiyah mentioned or what persecution she encountered, the humiliation brought to the Willson family was unforgivable!

When Noah thought of wearing a green hat on his head, and maybe even more than one, his whole person almost collapsed and he fell into a frantic vent of anger.

Old Mrs. Willson felt that Horiyah was thrown into the face of Willson's family. It was a crime to live. How could it be possible to listen to her explanation.

So, the Old Mrs. Willson roared: "You b*tch are still here yelling at us? Did you know that the most important thing for a woman is chastity!"

Noah also took the conversation, glaring and yelling angrily: "Horiyah, you should have died in that black coal pit! At least you could keep yourself away from such a thing! You are pregnant with a wild species, how can you have a face to live? In this world? I think you just jumped down here to die!"

Chapter 1121

Her husband even asked her jump off the building, Horiyah was immediately furious!

She pointed at Noah angrily, and cursed: "Noah, you are a dog, don't forget, who has been behind you for so many years to support you, help you, and take care of you. You are now because I betrayed in order to survive. How many times do you want me to die? Are you still a human?"

Noah gritted his teeth and cursed: "Stop the d*mn nonsense! You should be thankful that this is not ancient times, otherwise I must kill you myself! Give me a cuckold, you are so brave!"

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at the painful look of her elder son Noah. She was not angry. She slammed Horiyah on the crutches and cursed: "Noah has never been so angry when he grew up. Blame you b*tch, look at your good deeds!"

Horiyah was stabbed in pain by a crutches, and grinned and said, "Dead Lady, don't blame me for your mistakes. If it weren't for me and the Wu family, you would still be squatting in the detention center. How could it be possible for you to live in Tomson? Thank me for having it today!"

Mrs. Willson suddenly said sternly, "You don't bullsh*t here. Mr. Regnar values our family's ability. What does it have to do with you shameless woman? Even if you died in a black coal pit, Mr. Regnar would still find us and let us live in Tomson!"

Horiyah cursed: “You are a dead old woman, pick up a bowl to eat, put down your chopsticks and scold your mother, you are talking about someone like you! You don’t even have a sense of gratitude, no wonder the Willson family will fall into this place today. To the point! With you, an old woman in charge, the Willson family can only get worse and worse in the future!”

After that, she looked at Noah again, gritted her teeth and cursed: “And you Noah! Don’t look like you are unlovable. Didn’t the Lady Willson just put you a green hat? Do you think the Lady is willing to survive?”

Noah cursed angrily: “Go to your uncle in order to survive! You should defend your chastity with death!”

Horiyah gritted her teeth and cursed: “f*ck your mother, I dared to pack a ticket. If you were put in the environment of the black coal kiln at that time, you could f*cking sell your a** to survive!”

Hearing Horiyah’s sophistry, Noah exploded all at once, and scolded angrily: “What are you talking about? I sell my a**? I f*cking kill you today! God can’t save you!”

The doctor could not stop the family of three, so he immediately took out the phone and dialed 110

When there was a mess in the ward, Regnar was at home, having a meeting with family members.

He opened his mouth to several of his younger brothers: “Now my father is not awake, the Eight Heavenly Kings will not listen to my orders for the time being, but I have sent a large team to Changbai Mountain to grab the Wei family father and son. After the Wei family father and son are taken back, we will have one more helper.”

Dawson asked a little puzzled: “Brother, why are you working so hard to save the Wei family father and son?”

“You don’t understand.” Regnar said with a cold face: “Wei’s Pharmaceuticals is a company with a market value of several billion, and it is also somewhat famous in China. If we rescue the Wei family men, we must help the family retake Wei Pharma. However, I will sign an agreement with them in advance. I will help them regain the Wei’s

Pharmaceuticals. They will give me 70% of the Wei's Pharmaceuticals. I believe they will agree!"

"After all, they will never be reconciled. It is better to dig ginseng in the place where birds do not sh!t and come back to live there!"

Regnar's third brother, said calmly: "Big brother, even if Wei's Pharmaceuticals gives us it, it's only a few billion. Although our family's market value has fallen a lot now, it's not enough to see the billions in our eyes. ."

Regnar snorted and said lightly: "You don't even understand, why should I get shares in Wei's Pharmaceuticals? It's because I want to use Wei's Pharmaceuticals to negotiate with Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals in Japan."

Chapter 1122

Everyone looked surprised: "Kobayashi Pharmaceutical? Why negotiate with them? Isn't this a Japanese company?"

Regnar said: "I got the news some time ago that the Japanese Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was also pitted by Charlie, and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has always wanted to develop their business to China, but there has been a lack of a good opportunity."

"If the control of Wei's Pharmaceuticals is in my hands, then I can cooperate with them, so that they can enter the Chinese market faster."

"At the same time, Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will definitely unite with me to deal with Charlie. Then Charlie will be killed, and Wei's Pharmaceuticals and Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will cooperate deeply. By then, this line can make more money. You can do more with one stone, why not feel happy about doing it?"

When Dawson and thired brother heard this, they immediately admired him and said: "Brother, your foresight! If this is the case, we not only have a strong ally, but also a very promising revenue channel!"

Regnar smiled and nodded, and said, "You guys, learn more. Only by making progress faster can you better help me."

Dawson said at this time: “Big Brother, I still don’t understand, why did you want the LOW group from the Willson family to get in? This group of people is really a bunch of rubbish in my eyes. Even if Charlie is disgusting, they are not enough. “

Regnar said with an unpredictable look: “You don’t understand, the Willson family are small people in the market. There are many things that only the people in the market can do the best. The lower the population, the more you can sometimes toss. I don’t know what incredible things they will toss about tomorrow, maybe they will surprise us?”

As he was talking, his assistant rushed in and said, “Mr. Regnar, something happened to the Willson family!”

Regnar frowned: “What’s the situation?”

The assistant said: “Aurous Hill Police Station received an alarm, and the Willson family fought eachother in the hospital.”

Regnar asked, “What’s the matter? They didn’t give me a good disgusting Charlie for Tomson, so why did they go to the hospital to fight?”

The assistant said embarrassingly: “That’s Mr. Regnar. The Lady Willson from the Willson family went to Charlie’s house and stole some leeks. At night, the family of 5 used these leeks to make dumplings, but unexpectedly, those were not leeks at all. It was daffodils, so all five members of the family were food poisoned and were taken to the hospital.”

Having said that, the assistant took a breath and continued: “After the family was sent to the hospital, the doctor checked their blood. It was unexpectedly discovered that Horiyah was pregnant. Moreover, according to her pregnancy, the baby in her belly should have been conceived in black coal mine. Noah and Mrs. Willson felt that Horiyah was insulting to the family, so they started fighting with her.”

Regnar was stunned.

His two younger brothers and some of the juniors who attended the meeting couldn’t help laughing when they heard this.

Regnar also said just now, I don't know what incredible things these low-end people can do. Unexpectedly, it is ironic enough to let them toss out such an incredible thing right now.

And Regnar's expression at this time was even uglier than eating sh!t!

He let this group of people to disgust Charlie, but these b@stards are specifically disgusting themselves, right?

Chapter 1123

At this moment, Regnar thought to himself that he would let this family get out of the Tomson first-grade, and let it go by itself.

But thinking about it carefully, he was very unwilling.

He opened his mouth and said to everyone: "I know what you think in your heart. You all feel that this family is too low and can't do anything. But if you think about it carefully, I can be sickened today, and maybe I will get sick tomorrow. You all, the problem now is that this family is not doing it in one place. If this family is twisted into a rope, I believe they are still very effective!"

Dawson couldn't help asking: "Brother, how should we make this family become a rope? Now that Horiyah is pregnant with other men's children, how could Noah still be willing to twist a rope with her? And that Old Master? Madam, she is not a fuel-efficient lamp."

Regnar said coldly: "If they can't twist together, then I will weld them together! I want to see if it is more important for them to save face or survive!"

Aurous Hill People's Hospital.

After receiving the call, several police officers came to the hospital ward.

Horiyah was already beaten by the Lady Willson and Noah.

Fortunately, everyone was poisoned by food, and they weren't quite well, so they couldn't use all their strength when fighting, otherwise Horiyah would be beaten to death.

After the police arrived, they separated the people first, and then asked sternly: “What’s the matter with you? Don’t you know that the hospital is a public place? How dare you fight here?”

Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Comrade police, this is our own family affair.”

The police scolded: “Household matters should be solved at home, why do you want to do it here?”

Noah pointed at Horiyah angrily and blurted out: “Comrade police, this woman is stealing a man outside, and she is pregnant with other men’s seeds. What’s even more hateful is that she didn’t tell me, and kept hiding it. If it weren’t for the accidental investigation in the hospital today, I might still be in the dark!”

The police couldn’t help frowning, feeling a little more sympathetic to Noah.

However, he still said in business matters: “It is difficult for an upright official to cut off housework. You should settle these matters within the house. If you can say it well, just let it go and live it well. If you say it is not good, go to the Civil Affairs Bureau to get a divorce. , No one will delay anyone, why bother to fight in public? Take a step back and talk about the ugliness of the family, right?”

Noah nodded repeatedly and said, “Comrade police is right.”

After speaking, he looked at Horiyah and said unceremoniously: “Horiyah, you unfaithful woman, I want to divorce you! You must leave! I will leave early tomorrow morning!”

The Old Mrs. Willson also said decisively: “Yes! Divorce! Only a divorce can save the face of our Willson family, let her take that wild species and get out!”

And Harold and Wendy, who had never spoken much, had very complicated eyes.

For them, the facts today are too shocking, and they can’t react at all. Their mother cheated and became pregnant, and their father wanted to divorce her again.

Could it be that this family just broke up like this?

Horiyah was also very broken. She paid so much for this family, and she exchanged for such a result! She is unwilling!

Why did I have suffered so much and suffered so much sin?

Isn't it just for this home?

And now my husband is going to divorce me!

If not for me, everyone in the Willson family would still be squatting in the detention center.

How could the Willson family live in Tomson Villa without me?

Chapter 1124

Horiyah became more angry as she thought about it. She pointed to Noah and cursed, "Noah, do you want to cross the river to break the bridge? I tell you, I will never agree to a divorce! Do you want to divorce me, right? Okay, I will do it now. Call Mr. Regnar and let him comment!"

With that said, Horiyah took out her mobile phone and dialed Regnar's number.

To her surprise, the call was immediately connected.

As soon as the phone was connected, Horiyah cried and said, "Mr. Regnar, you have to call the shots for me, Mr. Regnar!"

Regnar asked coldly: "What's the matter?"

Horiyah said: "Noah is an unscrupulous person who wants to divorce me. He and his mother beat me together, even the police came!"

Regnar sternly said: "It's really unreasonable. Give the call to the Lady Willson!"

Horiyah handed the phone to the Old Mrs. Willson immediately, and said with a successful face: "Mr Regnar wants to talk to you!"

Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly answered the phone and said respectfully: “Hello, Mr. Regnar!”

On the other end of the phone, Regnar asked in a low voice, “What? I heard that you and your son beat Horiyah?”

Old Mrs. Willson complained immediately: “Mr. Regnar, you don’t know that this woman did not obey the law of women and has ruined our family’s reputation! And she is pregnant with someone else’s wild species!”

Regnar blurted out: “I warn you old stuff. I will bring your family of five together and send you back to live out of Tomson. It is for you to unite and help me trouble Charlie. All the demon moths! If your son dares to divorce Horiyah, then your family can get out of the Tomson villa right away! If in the future I hear of any unfriendly behavior towards Horiyah, then you can also get out, do you understand?”

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard this, she became anxious and blurted out: “Mr. Regnar, this woman is really hateful. There are other wild species in her stomach! How can we bear it?”

Regnar asked, “You can’t bear it, right? Since you can’t bear it, then from now on, Tomson has nothing to do with you! Go away!”

Mrs. Willson was too frightened and blurted, “Mr. Regnar, Mr. Regnar! Don’t do this! Can we all listen to you?”

Regnar said coldly: “Where is your son? Does he agree?”

The Old Mrs. Willson had no intention to ask Noah at all.

Because she knew that no matter what she sacrificed, she could not sacrifice Tomson’s villa.

She finally has the opportunity to live in, and would not want to move out even if she was killed.

As long as she can keep Tomson’s first grade, even if Horiyah wants to give birth to this child, she can bear it!

As for her son, she can't bear it anymore, she can't manage so much anymore.

So the Old Mrs. Willson immediately made a decision for Noah, and blurted out: "Don't worry, Mr. Regnar, he will never have any opinions! In this family this old woman has the final say!"

Regnar was satisfied and said coldly: "If this is the case, then I will give you another chance, but you must remember what I said and dare to have any disobedience. I will not only let your family get out, but also All your family will be sent to the black coal mine!"

After all, Regnar hung up the phone.

At this time, Noah hurried forward and asked, "Mom, what did Mr. Regnar say?"

Old Mrs. Willson glanced at Horiyah with a vicious look, and said to Noah: "As Mr. Regnar said, you are never allowed to divorce Horiyah, and we are not allowed to do anything unkind to her, otherwise. , he'll let us get out of Tomson, and send us to the black coal kiln!"

Noah's eyes were dark, and he fainted with a puff

Chapter 1125

Noah had the desire to die at this moment.

He never expected that Regnar would stand up for Horiyah.

This made him very uncomfortable.

Noah also lived proudly for half his life, and had never tried to feel like being cuckolded. As a result, he didn't expect that not only was the green hat worn, but the wife even came back pregnant with wild plants.

More importantly, he couldn't even divorce her.

Isn't this trying to stick the green hat on head?

At this moment, he hated Horiyah crazy, but when he thought of Regnar's words, he immediately persuaded himself again.

He also knew that he couldn't disobey Regnar's meaning, otherwise, not only would he be unlucky, but the entire Willson family would be unlucky.

The only life-saving straw for the current Willson family is that if they offend Regnar, everyone will instantly fall from living in the Tomson villa to the street, without food and clothing.

In order to survive, for the Tomson first-class, for the Willson Group, he can only bear the pain of wearing this green hat.

Moreover, he will continue to live with Horiyah, this feeling makes him collapse.

But in order to survive, he can only compromise.

So he gritted his teeth and said to Horiyah: "I don't need to divorce you, but the child in your stomach must be killed!"

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded, and said coldly: "Yes, our Willson family doesn't keep any evil seeds, you have to abort."

Horiyah was already satisfied with the concessions made by the Willson family, and she was the one who didn't want to give birth to a child last.

After all, it was a dirty, ugly, middle-aged old rag that made her pregnant with this child!

Not only did he let her be pregnant with this child, he also infected her with a lot of venereal diseases.

Whenever thinking of this, Horiyah would like to kill that supervisor.

Therefore, Horiyah agreed: "Don't worry, I have made an appointment to remove the baby on Monday, and I will definitely not give birth to this child."

Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: "This is the best!"

Horiyah sighed at this time, and said with emotion: “In fact, you should really understand me. I have tasted all the sufferings of the world in the black coal kiln. It is you who supported me to survive, because you are mine. family……”

What Horiyah said was a true love confession, but Noah felt very sick when he listened. He said in a cold voice, “Okay, don’t sell it if you get a bargain. If it wasn’t for Mr. Regnar to protect you, I would have Kicked you out!”

Seeing Noah’s extremely angry look, Horiyah also put away the sigh just now, and said coldly: “Noah, I will give you a chance to live a good life. If you have to ask yourself to be boring, then you will be accompanied by Horiyah. in the end!”

Noah was furious, and was about to scold his mother, the Old Mrs. Willson shouted sharply: “Okay! Stop talking!”

Only then did Noah shut his mouth.

Old Mrs. Willson said coldly: “You all stop one by one. Why are you making a noise here? Mr. Regnar has already spoken, and you are still quarreling. Are you happy to destroy the Willson family?!”

For Mrs. Willson, if anything affects her staying at the Tomson villa, and her revival of the Willson Group, no matter how important things are, she must stand aside.

Noah and Horiyah both had embarrassed expressions, but Horiyah had a slightly more successful expression.

She knew that the Lady Willson had compromised.

Old Mrs. Willson said with a black face: “Okay, my family has experienced everything, and many things are naturally open to them.”

Chapter 1126

As she said, she looked at Noah and said coldly: “Noah, you think Horiyah puts a green hat on you, you are upset, but have you ever thought that you two personally lent Wendy for five million? In the arms of Fredmen?”

When these words came out, everyone bowed their heads.

Wendy's face was ashamed and unbearable, but she didn't dare to refute anything.

Noah's face flushed even more.

Yes, the Lady Willson is right.

When she was cuckold, she became furious and felt that Horiyah was insulting, but as a father, he once sent his daughter to an Old Master who was one year older than him.

Old Mrs. Willson saw that everyone was afraid to talk, so she said coldly: "Now, everyone's bu.tt0cks are not clean. Don't think anyone is dirty. This will unite us, work together, and revitalize the Willson Group. Listen you all. Do you understand?"

Everyone hurriedly said: "I understand!"

After that, the Old Mrs. Willson said to other people: "Also, no one is allowed to mention this matter again in the future, otherwise, drive out of Willson's family in order to follow your example."

Noah and others looked solemnly. Everyone knew that Mrs. Willson was not joking, and it was impossible to publicize such scandals.

Horiyah's matter has come to an end.

Noah's inner anger has alleviated a lot, and the Lady Willson's mobilization has indeed worked.

So, a family of five lay back on the hospital bed. Seeing that the farce had ended, the doctor immediately came over and gave them an infusion to neutralize the daffodine in their bodies.

However, Noah suddenly felt that itching in his crotch was unbearable. He put his hand under the bed and scratched it quietly, unexpectedly, the more itching became unbearable.

But he thought it was a sign of poisoning, and didn't care too much.

……

At this moment, Tomson Villa.

Charlie's family just finished eating.

Two middle-aged men in suits knocked on the door and said respectfully to Charlie: "Hello sir, we are from Tomson Property Management Company. Just now, a group food poisoning incident occurred in our community a04. A family of 5. Everyone has been taken away by ambulances, so our property here specially reminds owners to pay attention to food hygiene and safety. Please pay more attention."

Before Charlie spoke, his mother-in-law Elaine approached curiously: "The five members of the a04 family were all pulled away by the ambulance? What happened to them?"

One of the men in a suit said respectfully, "Ms. Hello, the owner of a04 has a family of five. All of them have been poisoned by food and have been taken to the hospital. Do you eat any wild astupidls or wild mushrooms in your home? ?"

Elaine smiled and said: "Oh, our family doesn't eat that kind of food. Unlike the poor a04, the poor went to other people's homes to steal food!"

The person from the property company smiled awkwardly and said: "We also inform you to pay more attention. Since you have this awareness of prevention, it would be best!"

After the people from the two properties left, Elaine said with a smile: "Oh, it's really evil and retribution. I said that the Willson family didn't live in Tomson's life! Sure enough, something went wrong, haha, really good !"

Claire asked curiously: "Mom, what's the matter?"

Elaine smiled and said, "Your grandma and her family were poisoned by food and were taken away by an ambulance. Haha, they deserve it!"

"Food poisoning?" Claire asked in surprise: "How could food poisoning happen? Didn't they steal our food? We are fine."

Jacob also said in surprise, “Maybe they are eating stale meat?”

Charlie said lightly: “I guess they should have eaten the daffodils I planted.”

Chapter 1127

“Daffodils?” Claire asked in surprise: “Where are the daffodils? How can they eat them?”

Charlie smiled and said, “The pile of plants I planted at the foot of the wall, which looks like leeks, is actually daffodils.”

“Mom!” Claire blurted out, “Isn’t that leeks? I really want to eat it!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It looks like leek, but not leek.”

Claire said, “I remember it was said in the biology book that daffodils are poisonous?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “My wife knows a lot. Daffodils are indeed poisonous. There is a kind of daffodil in the body. Excessive consumption can cause poisoning.”

Elaine widened her eyes and exclaimed: “Oh, Charlie! You did it on purpose? No wonder you asked me what vegetables Lady likes to eat. I told you that she likes to eat leeks. You made so many daffodils. This is deliberately cheating them!”

Charlie said with a serious face: “Mom, you can’t say that. I don’t mean to cheat anyone. I just planted daffodils in our yard. As for who stole it, and ate it, it has nothing to do with me.”

Elaine hurriedly smiled and said, “Oh, my dear son-in-law, where did you think of it? Do you think your mother will blame you? Mom is grateful that you are too smart! You did such a beautiful job today and helped her out. A breath of bad breath!”

Jacob couldn’t help asking: “Charlie, if you eat too much daffodil, will it be life-threatening?”

Charlie smiled and said, “No, it’s a food poisoning at best.”

“That’s good.” Jacob breathed a sigh of relief and said, “Although their family is too much, but after all, blood is thicker than water. You can teach them, but you can’t kill them.”

Elaine pointed at Jacob and cursed: “You have the benevolence of a women! You don’t want their lives, they want yours! Do you know how your mother did me in prison? My leg, it was broken by your mother!”

Speaking of this, Elaine was very indignant and reprimanded: “This d*mn Lady Willson is poisoned! She should also be taught a lesson, see if she dare to be so terrible in the future!”

Jacob said helplessly: “It’s okay to give a lesson, as long as you don’t kill anyone.”

Elaine snorted coldly: “Your mother has treated you so badly for so many years, and you still have such affection for her. I have worked hard with you for so many years, and you have to live with me and divorce me. , You have no conscience!”

Jacob said angrily: “You don’t want to talk about us in everything!”

Elaine contemptuously said: “I don’t want to say, I just want to tell you, it’s impossible for me to divorce you anyway!”

Seeing that the two were about to quarrel again, Claire hurriedly said: “Oh, don’t quarrel, don’t talk about it every time, no matter what topic you talk about, it comes to just one thing.”

Elaine curled his lips: “I don’t want to talk to him.”

As she was talking, she suddenly received a WeChat message on her mobile phone, and a woman sent her a voice message: “Oh, Sister Elaine, have you watched the video website? There is another major incident in your family!”

Elaine exclaimed and hurriedly asked: “What happened to our family?”

The other party said: “Your mother-in-law, and your husband and his brother’s family were fighting in the hospital. The video was taken by a nurse and uploaded to the Internet.”

“Really?!” As soon as Elaine heard that it was an Lady Willson and they were fighting in the hospital, he immediately became interested and hurriedly said: “Send it to me, hurry up, hurry up!”

So the other party immediately sent a video.

Elaine hurriedly clicked on the video. After the video was buffered, she saw Noah and Mrs. Willson beating Horiyah violently.

Charlie and the others were stunned. No one thought that this family would have food poisoning, and they would still have time to fight when they entered the hospital. And looking at this posture, how did it look like food poisoning?

However, more shocking is still to come.

Chapter 1128

Through Noah’s swearing words, everyone heard the root cause of their big fight in the hospital!

It turned out that Horiyah was pregnant!

And the child she was pregnant with was not from Noah!

When Elaine saw this, she burst into laughter: “Hahahahaha, they really wanted to laugh at me. It turns out that Horiyah was pregnant with someone else’s child outside, hahahaha!”

Jacob couldn’t help but exclaimed: “This woman is too shameless. She went out with other men. She still has the face to come back when she is pregnant with other people’s children?”

Elaine laughed and said, “Mrs. Willson is mad now. Didn’t she always think that the eldest daughter-in-law is particularly good? This time is so good, I really have to give her a face!”

Claire said embarrassingly: “This matter is so violent, then it is estimated that the uncle is going to divorce aunt, right?”

“Is Noah still waiting for her to have a baby?” Jacob is also a man. Although he is very uncomfortable with his brother, he can also experience his despair.

So in his opinion, a woman like Horiyah who is not obedient to women’s way must divorce her and drive her out of the house.

Charlie couldn’t help but slander. Presumably, Horiyah was pregnant in the black coal kiln. He didn’t expect that this Lady was playing very well, and there would be an affair in the black coal kiln.

But it does not rule out the possibility of being forced.

At this time, Elaine’s friend sent another voice: “Sister Elaine, is this video irritating?”

Elaine laughed and said: “The excitement is really too much, it makes me feel refreshed!”

Her friend laughed and said, “I just received another video, which is more exciting!”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Send me, send me!”

Immediately afterwards, a video was posted on her WeChat.

When she clicked on this video, she found that Mrs. Willson was trying to persuade Noah to make peace with Horiyah!

When she saw this, Elaine was stunned.

She couldn’t understand in any case, how could a face-saving person like Lady Willson allow Horiyah to stay in Willson’s house with other people’s children? !

And the following content is even more shocking!

That’s how the Lady Willson persuaded them.

She said that although Horiyah put a green hat on Noah, Noah gave his daughter to an older man who was older than him for five million!

This is simply subverting the perception of normal people!

Not only did they subvert the understanding of the relationship between Noah and Horiyah, but also broke out a bigger melon by the way.

It turns out that not only was the mother stealing people outside, but the father also sold his daughter to other bad old men…

Netizens were shocked and criticized on the Internet. They said: “This family is simply the most subversive family they have ever seen. There is no good person in the whole family. They are all shameless people, and they are extremely shameless! People getting together really complied with the old saying, it’s not that a family doesn’t enter a family!”

The Willson family, who had just experienced poisoning and a big uproar, did not know that they are now famous throughout Aurous Hill!

Chapter 1129

That night, the video of the Willson family spread rapidly throughout Aurous Hill.

This video was quickly posted on YouTube, but Charlie instructed YouTube to block the video.

He still doesn’t want this video, it exudes too strong influence, especially does not want this video to spread outside Aurous Hill.

As for the reason, he knew that Regnar would definitely invest a sum of money in the Willson family to support the Willson Group. If the Willson family is now notorious all over the country, it is likely to affect Regnar’s decision.

Charlie didn’t want the Willson family to cool off too early. It would be better if Regnar invested in the Willson family and then broke the Willson family scandal, so that not only the Willson family’s face could be hit, but Regnar’s face could be hit in addition to that.

The Willson family tossed all night, coupled with their infusion of drugs specifically for daffodine, all five people became lethargic, not knowing that their scandal had spread in Aurous Hill.

The next morning.

After the doctor checked Willson's family, he confirmed that they were not in any serious condition, and then let them go home.

The first thing the Old Mrs. Willson did after she was discharged from the hospital was to call Regnar and ask when he promised to invest in the Willson Group's 80 million and when it will be honored.

Although Regnar was disgusted enough by this family, he believed that after unanimously outside, the family could explode more powerful energy in the direction of disgusting people, and then disgusted Charlie well, so he immediately benefited from his assistant. , Directly inject 80 million into the Willson Group.

Thinking of this, Regnar said again: "Well, I promised to support your Willson family before. It just so happens that the real estate project I invested in Aurous Hill is about to start. I will soon participate in the bidding of urban land. After the bidding is over, a large-scale project is needed. The decoration company, let this project be done by yours."

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard this, her excited face flushed, and she hurriedly said, "Mr. Regnar, please rest assured that the Willson family was originally in the construction industry, and it is absolutely no problem to leave the decoration to us."

Regnar said coldly, "The reason for investing in you and giving you projects is to let you unite and deal with Charlie unanimously, so you must not give me any more moths, otherwise, I will not only withdraw your investment, you will also be suspended, and you will be kicked out of Tomson. I, Regnar, can hold you up and step on you. Do you understand?"

Mrs. Willson was so excited that she nodded her head like garlic and said: "Don't worry, Mr. Regnar, the Willson family will definitely unite in the future! Moreover, the Willson family will be your dog, Mr. Regnar, as long as you say a word, Willson Don't dare not follow your family up and down!"

Regnar said with satisfaction: “Remember what you told me just now, and be a dog. I will not treat you badly.”

“sure!”

After hanging up the phone, Mrs. Willson immediately informed Noah and others about these two things.

When Horiyah heard that Regnar made them unite, she felt even more proud.

She knew that this was her own death-free gold medal, as long as Regnar’s words were there, Noah would never dare to divorce her.

Looking at Horiyah’s triumphant expression, Noah felt even more uncomfortable.

It is absolutely impossible for him to swallow this breath, but to let him really give up Horiyah will offend the Wu family.

Give him ten thousand courage, he wouldn’t dare to do that!

Old Mrs. Willson also saw that her eldest son was upset, so she again urged: “Noah, you have heard what Mr. Regnar said. If you ruin the Willson family and the Willson group, don’t blame me.”

Thinking of this, Noah said humiliatingly: “I know Mom.”

However, although Noah was a little depressed about Horiyah’s affairs, the Wu family’s willingness to invest in the Willson family to allow the Willson-style group to be established again, and even willing to hand over the decoration of the new project to the Willson family, still made him feel inexplicably excited.

Chapter 1130

Not only him, but the entire Willson family was very excited.

Because everyone knows that the Willson family will finally look up this time!

Harold smiled and said to Mrs. Willson: “Grandma, now our Willson family is going to develop, and Wu family will give money and projects again, making it clear that we are going to start praising us!”

While speaking, Harold secretly made plans in his heart.

Once upon a time, Harold was also a well-known rich second generation. He lived every day with rich clothes and food, surrounded by countless people.

But during this time, his life was like h*ll, and everyone who knew him in Aurous Hill knew that he had now become a bereaved dog.

Now it was finally time for his turn over.

Wendy also looked forward to saying, “When our family develops, won’t it be possible to make more money and live more extravagantly than before?!”

For such a long time, Wendy’s life has been extremely miserable. Not only has her reputation been ruined, but her money has also been lost, and her life has been particularly poor.

But now she can resume the extravagant and wasteful life of the past, which makes her extremely excited.

Old Mrs. Willson was even more excited.

She knew that after the money arrived, it would not only solve all the debt crisis of the Willson Group, but also allow the bank to return all the houses and antiques that were sealed up.

……

The news of the resurgence of the Willson Group’s investment from the Wu family once again caused quite a stir in Aurous Hill.

Originally, based on the size of the Willson-style group, it simply couldn’t attract so much attention.

But this time, it was the Wu family supporting the Willson Group, so the Willson Group received high attention all of a sudden.

Although the Wu family is now deeply condemned by public opinion and suffered heavy losses, it is after all a large family of 100 billion. They support the Willson Group. In the eyes of others, the Willson Group has already become a phoenix. .

So for a time, the Willson Group became a hot company in Aurous Hill. Many people specially came to send gifts to the Old Mrs. Willson, making the Tomson Villa of the Willson family so lively.

In one day, Mrs. Willson received countless guests in the Tomson Villa, and received a large number of congratulatory gifts from the guests. She was so happy from ear to ear.

She knew that this was the benefit of leaning on the tree.

Leaning against the big tree, not only can the big tree let yourself be cool, but there will also be a lot of fruit from the big tree falling down and smashing into your arms.

At this time, the Willson family card was immersed in the joy of receiving a large number of gifts. Harold, Wendy, and Horiyah unwrapped the gifts, and they were almost soft.

Charlie guessed that the Willson family was in the mood, so he asked YouTube to release the video of the Willson family in the hospital and put it on the front of the screen.

And the title of this video is: “The reason behind Regnar Wu Family’s investment in Willson Group is the noble morals of Wu family moved by Willson family!”

Chapter 1131

When Regnar saw this video, his whole popular nose was almost crooked.

He did not expect that the Willson family would be observed when they were fighting in the hospital.

What he didn’t expect was that this video was exposed after he announced his investment in the Willson Group.

This shows that someone is deliberately disgusting him, and they want to wait for him to publicly invest in the Willson Group, and then will slap him in the face!

The most hateful thing is the notifications section!

This platform has a grudge against him!

Last time, the cross talk between Liu Guang and his son was spread by this platform.

He went to public relations and it was of no use, because this software has been bought by the Eastcliff family.

Last time, the process by which his d*mn brother-in-law, Nanshan and his beggar gang were annihilated, was also known to everyone which was pushed by this App.

This time, this great farce of the Willson family's relationship turned out to be the software being pushed.

Isn't it clear that they are going to face him?

The key has never provoke them, so why do they hold onto him?

The Wu family is very pitiful now. The reputation of the Wu family has been ruined and cannot be ruined anymore. As a result, they still did not let go of the Wu family, let alone themselves…

Sure enough, after this video began to be promoted, people across the country scolded the Wu family.

Because the Wu family had already ruined its reputation for doing things, now it is shameless to invest in the shameless pauper family of the Willson family.

Dawson found his brother Regnar, and said: "Brother, the family you are looking for is really nasty. They have lost the face of our Wu family. If I say, we kick them away. Announce as early as possible, we have nothing to do with them."

Regnar shook his head gently, and said, “It doesn’t make sense. Now that the boat is done, even if the Wu family announces the withdrawal right now, there can be no improvement. After all, everyone is just looking at the jokes of the Willson family, but Big families like our Wu family are the real targets of ridicule by the people of the whole country.”

As he said, Regnar sighed and said: “You also know that the Beggar Gang has had too much influence on our Wu family. In contrast, the scandal of the Willson family is not even a mosquito bite. If netizens want to scold, let them scold.”

Dawson said angrily: “I think this kind of rag is really meaningless, it’s better to let them get out as soon as possible.”

Regnar asked him: “Even if the Willson family is thrown away, will the reputation of the Wu family be restored? Don’t forget, we still have a lot of people to unite. If at this time, because of such a small matter, we will give up After the Willson family, how can other people dare to cooperate with us? What we have to do now is to stand firmly with the Willson family, even if it is just a look, let people know that our Wu family will not give up My comrades-in-arms, only in this way can everyone unite with us and deal with Charlie together.”

Dawson finally understood his brother’s good intentions and asked: “Big brother, how about the persons we sent to Changbai Mountain last time?”

Regnar said coldly: “They will do it tonight, they will definitely snatch the Wei family father and son back, and at the same time they will kill all people Charlie left behind!”

……

Chapter 1132

Late at night, at the foot of Changbai Mountain.

Barena was wrapped in a thick deerskin jacket, dragging his elderly father, Youngzheng walked out of the mountains.

Recently, the temperature in Changbai Mountain has dropped very sharply, reaching minus 30 degrees at the lowest night.

Under normal circumstances, the two were unwilling to go out after being killed, but because of clear requirements, they had to go into the mountains to gather ginseng.

Only enough ginseng can be exchanged for food, medicine, kerosene and firewood for heating.

After all, in such a cold day, the energy consumption for heating every day is very high. It is difficult to pick up enough firewood alone. It must be matched with a certain amount of kerosene.

The father and son ran into the mountains for a day today, and only picked six or seven small ginseng roots, which is only enough for them to exchange for tomorrow's rations.

Youngzheng was tired and hungry, and his lips were purple with cold.

Although Barena is physically better than him, he also felt a huge physical load.

Now Changbai Mountain has begun to cover with snow, and it is very difficult to walk in the deep mountains, which consumes a lot of physical strength, but the ginseng is collected less and less, which means that they have to go deeper into the mountains every time than the last time.

It's midnight to come back, and in a few days, maybe they have to live in the mountains at night.

Youngzheng stretched out his hand and grabbed a handful of snow, tucked it into his mouth, opened his chapped lips and said, "My son will continue this way, I'm afraid I won't be able to survive this winter. After I die, you must live strong alone. , Saying that we have to live on everything, and if we find a way to save our Wei family, if we have a chance to kill Aurous Hill and take back our Wei's pharmaceutical, that would be great."

Barena panted heavily and comforted: "Dad, don't say that. Although the conditions in Changbai Mountain are quite difficult, I feel that after you come to Changbai Mountain, your body is better than before."

As he said, he couldn't help sighing: "You used to toss your body so badly, your vitality was exhausted early, and you never exercise, walk very little, and your body is getting worse every day. Now you are in Changbai Mountain every day. Serching ginseng, you

exercise so much every day, I think you have a lot of toughness. If you stick to it, I think you can live a long time!"

Youngzheng sat down in the thick snow and couldn't help feeling: "What you said makes sense. I really feel that my body is much stronger than before. I used to breathe hard after walking a few steps. Now I can go into the mountains. Picked ginseng for a day."

Having said that, he sighed, and sighed: "It's all because I didn't know how to cherish when I was young. If I overdrawn my body early, you must take a warning in the future and don't follow my old path."

Barena also simply sat down next to him, and took pictures with the bright flashlight in his hand. The snow and trees around him were depressed and said: "I want to go your old way, but I don't have a chance, you see. In this broken mountain and old forest, even the female bear is hibernating. Where can I find a woman to overdraw?"

Youngzheng couldn't help but smile.

When it comes to women, his son is really inferior to him.

When he was young, he was really merciful, and probably more women had played with him than he had ever seen.

Thinking about it this way, his life has not been in vain.

When Barena thought of a woman, he couldn't help sighing: "Speaking of women, Wendy from the Willson family in Aurous Hill really makes me miss it. I don't know if I have a chance to go back in this life. I can go back. I must find her and fight. Three hundred rounds."

Youngzheng patted him on the shoulder, encouraged him, and said, "I believe that we, father and son, must turn over one day!"

Chapter 1133

The Wei family, father and son, were dreaming of turning over. Suddenly, a violent cold wind came from the bottom of Changbai Mountain, making them tremble.

Youngzheng sighed: “d*mn, the wind in this ghost place is so fierce. A gust of wind made my whole body cold. Let’s go quickly.”

“Okay!” Barena also felt cold and bitter, and quickly shrank his neck, got up and patted the snow on his bu.tt, and stretched out his hand to his father.

It has to be said that the relationship between the father and son during the period when they were dependent on each other in Changbai Mountain has improved a lot than before.

In the past, although Youngzheng preferred this eldest son, in fact, for a selfish person like him, it was difficult to really treat him well.

Therefore, he is actually fair to Barena, better than Liang.

Barena, who has always been a dude, thinks about playing with women every day, and is not very close to his father.

This is mainly because when Barena was young, he often listened to his mother’s indoctrination, that his father, regardless of his family, raised women everywhere.

This made Barena dissatisfied with the Old Master ever since he was a child.

However, when they arrived at Changbai Mountain, the father and son had to work together for survival, which also allowed the two to let go of their prejudices and become increasingly dependent on each other.

Everyone knows that you can’t lose the other party in this environment.

If you lose the other person, the remaining person must have no courage or ability to continue to live.

The father and son walked from the foot of the mountain towards the stray light in the distance.

The place with light is the village where they live, walking past the foot of the mountain, there are three or four miles away.

When the father and son were walking, Barena said, “Dad, a man from the village hunted a roe deer from the mountain yesterday. I heard that the roe deer meat is delicious. Would you like to visit his house later? Two kilograms of roe deer meat will be fine!”

“Follow his meat?” Youngzheng sighed, “The guy is very picky. Last time he hunted a big wild boar weighing more than 500 kilograms. I asked him for a piece of pig intestine and he didn’t give it to me. Let me give him money.”

As he said, Youngzheng cursed: “Do you know what his name is?”

Barena shook his head: “Where do I know his name, I just know his surname is Li.”

Youngzheng spit on the ground, and said contemptuously: “f*ck, an Orion who doesn’t know how to write his name is Wendell Li. I still ask him if he is a writer? Will he write his own name? Guess what he say?”

Barena asked curiously, “What did he say?”

Youngzheng snorted and said, “He said he would write Li Wen, but he couldn’t write any bold words.”

Barena smiled and said, “I have taught him how to write tyrannical characters, and taught him that I will take two kilograms of meat as tuition.”

Youngzheng said: “I also asked him for meat, because he wanted pigskin and he wouldn’t give it to you.”

Barena said: “I think it’s cold now, and it’s dozens of degrees below zero outside. The roe deer he beat has long been killed by him. The meat is hanging in the yard and frozen. After a while, he walked in along the wall and steal. Going back to taste the freshness can be regarded as supplementing nutrition.”

When Youngzheng heard this, he hurriedly said: “Then you hurry up and hide a piece of ginseng dug today in your arms. Don’t give them all. Tomorrow we will use this ginseng to stew the roe deer meat. It must be a great supplement! “

“Okay, look at me!”

After speaking, Barena took out a ginseng and stuffed it into his underwear.

The frozen ginseng went into his underwear, and he yelled out of the ice.

Youngzheng said with a look of disgust, “How can you stuff it somewhere? How the h*ll can I eat it?”

Barena said: “It’s okay, just wash it a few more times. If I don’t tuck it in crotch, I won’t be able to hide it at all. They will search body. You don’t know.”

“Okay!” Youngzheng said helplessly: “Then you must wash it a few more times, it’s best to boil it with boiling water.”

Barena waved his hand: “Oh, dad, you don’t understand. If you blanch ginseng with hot water, the nutrients will be in the water.”

Chapter 1134

Youngzheng could only nod his head, and couldn’t help sighing, “It would be great if I could make two kilograms of wine. Take ginseng soaked in wine and take a cold drink when entering the mountain. That must be very beautiful!”

Barena said: “Widow Li seems to know how to make wine. I have a chance to chat with her another day. Maybe she has hidden wine in her house.”

The father and son walked while chatting in the cold wind. After more than half an hour, they arrived at the entrance of the village.

The two did not immediately return to their dilapidated house, but went to Li Liehu’s house in the village in the dark.

Although the foothills of Changbai Mountain are poor, there is nothing lacking for everyone to rely on the mountains and eat in the mountains.

In the past, people in the whole village often went to the mountains to hunt.

But now that most of the young people are going outside and there are not many hunting.

Li Liehu is the only professional hunter in the entire village.

If anyone in the village wants to eat game, they will take money or other things, but they will rarely exchange their prey for some meat.

Barena has been greedy for his game for a long time, because he is clinking poorly every day, and it is not easy to eat. There is no extra thing to exchange for meat.

Today is too greedy, and Li Liehu just hunted a roe deer yesterday, so he moved his mind and said that he had to get some meat and go back to taste it.

Coming to the outside wall of Li Liehu's house, Barena grabbed the wall and took a look inside. Sure enough, there were pieces of roe deer meat hanging in the yard.

So he whispered to his father Youngzheng: "You get down and let me step on your shoulder."

Youngzheng was really greedy, and quickly squatted down the corner, let Barena step on it, and stepped into the yard.

Barena quickly succeeded, stole a roe deer leg, hung it around his waist and crawled out.

As soon as he climbed out, he said to his father excitedly: "This leg is less than ten kilograms, which is enough for us to eat for a week."

"Good, good!" Youngzheng clapped his hands in excitement.

I haven't eaten meat for a few days, this time there is so many, it is really to have a good time.

The father and son were excited and were about to go back.

Suddenly a dozen masked men in black rushed out from the dark.

What's more frightening is that these dozen people are all holding weapons, seven or eight have knives, and five or six have pistols.

The father and son were shocked, and Barena said with a weeping face: "Brothers, we are nothing more than stealing some meat. We won't be in such a big battle, right?"

Youngzheng was too frightened, so he quickly said to him: "What are you still doing in a daze? Give the meat back to them quickly."

Barena hurriedly threw the roe deer legs on the ground, begging for mercy: "Everyone, please raise your hands high."

These dozen people surrounded the father and son, and one of them blurted out: "Are you Youngzheng and Barena?"

Youngzheng nodded blankly and asked, "What do you guys do?"

The man said coldly: "We were sent by the Regnar Wu family to rescue your father and son and leave. The car is already waiting at the entrance of the village. Let us go now, and we will take you back to Aurous Hill!"

When the father and son heard this, they were stunned, and then they burst into tears.

The two looked at each other and cried together.

They never thought that they would have the day to make it out!

So the father and son knelt on the ground, crying: "Thank you brothers, thank you for your great kindness, we father and son, we will never forget it!"

Chapter 1135

The last time someone came to rescue the Wei family, they had been dealt with before they could get close to the old house.

So the Wei family father and son didn't know either.

At this moment, Regnar Wu's family actually wanted to rescue them back.

The two were so excited that they immediately followed each other by car back to Aurous Hill.

When going to the entrance of the village, Youngzheng couldn't help asking the man in black next to him: "Big brother, we don't have any friendship with the Wu family of Regnar, why should the Wu family save us?"

The person said coldly: "Our manager Wu has a common enemy with you."

"Common enemy?" Youngzheng exclaimed and asked, "Who is it?"

The man gritted his teeth and uttered two words: "Charlie!"

Youngzheng and Barena were shocked.

It turns out that the b@stard Charlie provokes the Regnar Wu family!

That is the first family in Aurous Hill!

Provoked them, it seems that Charlie is not far from death!

But they must also be thankful that Charlie provokes the Wu family, so the Wu family rescued them and their son from Changbai Mountain, a place where birds don't sh!t.

The thought of the father and son was extremely excited.

A group of people came to the entrance of the village. Several off-road vehicles had been parked here, and the vehicles had not stalled, and they were waiting to evacuate quickly.

When the crowd was about to get into the car, they suddenly heard a bang from the snow.

Immediately afterwards, a man in black beside the Wei family father and son fell to the ground with a shot.

Afterwards, the gunshots broke out!

The people sent by the Wu family immediately began to draw out their pistols to fight fiercely with the opponent.

Gunshots and howls were everywhere for a while!

Because this place is located at the foot of Changbai Mountain and is far away from the city, the night here is almost dark.

When the gunshots are loud, there are flames all over, which looks particularly frightening!

When has this peaceful village experienced such a big battle?

The villagers under the gunfire did not dare to go out of home, and the dogs in the village were also barking.

As for the Shura field at the head of the village, people were shot and falling to the ground constantly!

The people of Regnar shouted: “Quickly evacuate, everyone, quickly get in the car, we are in an ambush!”

As soon as the voice fell, the bullets in the dark vented towards the number of off-road vehicles!

As the gun battle continued, both sides suffered injuries.

But the Wu family members are at a disadvantage, because they are in the light and the other side is in the dark.

The Wei family and his son were lying in the snow. Seeing more and more Wu family members falling around, the two of them were flustered.

Judging from this posture, this group will not last long.

A few minutes later, almost all the people sent by the Wu family were killed. Only one driver ran away in a panic while driving a car. The others stayed at the foot of Changbai Mountain.

Chapter 1136

The Wu family lost fifteen people, Mr. Orvel and Liang's people, combined, lost four people!

Fortunately, Charlie reminded Orvel and Liang a few days ago and asked them to strengthen their defenses, so both sides sent more troops to Changbai Mountain. Otherwise, today is really not the opponent of these dozen people.

The Wei family father and son, who had been frightened, were caught from the snow.

It was the younger brother of Orvel who arrested them, and the person in charge of Changbai Mountain, Debian.

Debian had a dark face, looking at the frightened father and son, coldly said: "Do you really think you can escape?"

Youngzheng cried and said, "Brother Debian, we didn't want to escape. It was these people who couldn't help but say that we are going to leave."

Debian yelled coldly: "You f*cking pretend to be garlic with me, I know what you think, I tell you, as long as Debian is alive, you and your son don't want to leave Changbai Mountain!"

Youngzheng hurriedly nodded and said respectfully: "Brother Debian, we really did not want to leave Changbai Mountain. During this time, we have a strong relationship with Changbai Mountain, and I am ready to stay here for retirement."

Barena on the side also nodded hurriedly: "Yes, Brother Debian, my dad is right, we both have fallen in love with this land."

Debian rushed up, punched and kicked at the father and son, and yelled: "d*mn, just because of you two dogs, I lost four brothers and even f*cked with me here. Believe me or not. Just interrupt your legs and let you climb into the mountain to collect ginseng?!"

The father and son were beaten violently, and they were almost dying before being carried back and thrown into the cold dilapidated house.

……

Here, Regnar is still waiting for news of Changbai Mountain's victory.

He has already smoked most of the cigar in his hand, and he keeps thinking about the time. Before the cigar is finished, the matter should be solved perfectly.

The Eight Heavenly Kings do not listen to his orders?

It doesn't matter, I can let others go.

I can't find the Eight Heavenly Kings, I can let another sixteen people be on board. Isn't it possible to do nothing without them?

I was thinking that the phone rang suddenly.

Regnar hurriedly connected the phone, and blurted out, "How's it going? Have you rescued the father and son?"

A crying voice came from the other side: "Mr. Regnar, we were in an ambush. Everyone died. Only I ran out alive!"

"What?!" Regnar snorted inwardly, and asked sternly: "What's the matter? You went in as sixteen people, but you couldn't get back two wastes?"

The man cried and said, "The other party has no fewer people than us, and they seem to have known that we are coming and have been in ambush here. We picked them up and the father and son were about to drive back, and then they were hit by the ambush……"

As he said, the person said again: "Mr. Regnar, Changbai Mountain is a ghost place with sparsely populated land, and there may not be a visitor from outside the mountain in 10 days and 8 days in this place, so people like us have too many goals.Before we approached their village, they had already begun to guard. This kind of thing really has to be done by super masters like the Eight Heavenly Kings. Otherwise, I'm afraid not

enough people will be able to see it. Because I don't even know how many people they have here!"

"Oh sh!t!"

Regnar instantly threw the cigar in his hand to the ground, sparks splashing everywhere.

16 people were gone, 15 died, all of them were pensions for these people, which cost at least tens of millions, which was all lost money.

Knowing this, it's better to bear first.

At this moment, his brother Dawson suddenly rushed in and said excitedly: "Brother, Dad is awake!"

Regnar was happy and uncomfortable when he heard this.

The good news is that dad finally woke up. What's uncomfortable is that he knew his dad could wake up now. Why did he send 15 people to die?

He woke up, and he told him now that the Eight Heavenly Kings might be able to set off on Changbai Mountain tomorrow.

Thinking of this, he sighed, then got up and said: "Come, come see Dad!"

Chapter 1137

Mr. Wu was also an unborn hero.

Mentioned him in Aurous Hill, no one knew, no one knew.

This person had a brain when he was young, and he was able to build the Wu family into the first family in the south of the Yangtze River from scratch, which shows that this person has extraordinary abilities.

But after all, people are no match for age and years. Since Mr. Wu retired to the second line because of his illness, the Wu family has actually begun to go downhill.

But no one thought that during this period of time, the entire Wu family would lose so quickly.

This made Mr. Wu suffer the whole person.

Starting with his second grandson, a young man, a proud son of heaven, suddenly got that kind of strange disease that is hard to tell.

Then his eldest son and his eldest grandson were humiliated and embarrassed in Aurous Hill.

Even a pair of clown-like father and son in Aurous Hill dare to record videos of ridicule, slander, and insult to the Wu family on the Internet.

Since that time, the successive blows made his body go from bad to worse. But he didn't expect that it was just the beginning of a nightmare.

What made him most unacceptable was that the reputation of the Wu family was destroyed some time ago.

As the top family, the Wu has an ambiguous relationship with the notorious gang of beggars, and was even reported that they secretly supported the fact that the gang of beggars are related to the gang. The reputation of Wu's family fell to the bottom in one fell swoop. That time, the damage to the Old Master Wu was extremely great, and it was also the time when he passed out after a stroke and did not wake up for several days.

Today, he finally woke up leisurely, but the physical and mental state is no longer as good as before, and the whole person is showing a state of dying fatigue.

The Regnar brothers and their children and grandchildren hurried to the family ward.

When they saw Mr. Wu at this time, all of them were shocked.

No one had thought that Elder Wu's complexion and spirit was so bad now, and his whole person seemed to be an Old Master who was already in his dying years, and he might be dead at any time.

Looking at his father at this time, Regnar couldn't help but feel ashamed. Can't help but whisper: "Dad, how are you feeling."

Elder Wu looked at Regnar with anger in his eyes.

He took a few breaths violently, and then slurred his words: "You…you prodigal thing! Look at the woman you married, look at your d*mn brother-in-law! He took us for granted and hurt us!"

Regnar said with shame, "Dad, I'm sorry, I didn't expect things to be like this…"

"Yes…Yes…You're sorry?!" Elder Wu stammered these words, gritted his teeth and said: "You have spent half of life in my hands… ..You…you are right with me…sorry to have…what's the use!"

With that, Mr. Wu coughed violently because he was too emotional.

"Ahem…ahhhhhhhh…"

Regnar hurried forward to help the Old Master comfort his chest.

Elder Wu struggled to push him, and said coldly: "I have been in business for dozens of years and have encountered countless enemies. I didn't expect to lose to my son…"

With tears in his eyes, Regnar was extremely ashamed and regretful.

He loved his wife Yaqina all his life, but he did not expect that Yaqina would give him such a "great gift."

Chapter 1138

If it wasn't for her brother who had been killed, he would have liked to smash her brother into pieces!

But regret is meaningless, otherwise, the Wu family would not be where it is today.

Elder Wu looked at him and asked coldly: "Where is Yaqina now?"

Regnar hurriedly said: “Dad, Yaqina has kept herself in her room for this period of time, washing her face with tears every day.”

“Wash face with tears?!” Elder Wu gritted his teeth: “This woman, why don’t you keep her out of the house? Do you have to wait until the entire Wu family is defeated by her before you wake up?”

Regnar sighed in his heart and quickly explained: “Dad, Yaqina can’t be blamed for this incident. It is her brother who was not doing personnel affairs. She is a victim just like me.”

“Snapped!”

No one thought that the weak Old Master Wu directly slapped Regnar.

Elder Wu trembled with anger, and said coldly: “Man man, break when he is broken! If he is broken, he will suffer the chaos! Why could I make the Wu family great, not only because I was going I was more decisive than anyone when I moved forward, because I was more determined than anyone else when I step back! But you are worse. Not only do you don’t have the courage and courage of the gecko’s tail and the strong man’s broken arm, but you drag the stumps to work hard. You know, If you restrain yourself, not only you, but the entire Wu family will be harmed!”

Regnar said embarrassedly: “Dad, Yaqina has been with me for so many years, how can I get her out of the house at this time? If it spreads out, how will others think of me and Wu’s family? How will I be a person in the future? “

Elder Wu looked at him contemptuously, and snorted coldly: “Do you think that if you don’t drive her out, your reputation will not be damaged? The reputation of the Wu family will not be damaged? The world knows that Nanshan is Your wife’s younger brother, the whole world knows that he is your brother-in-law, the whole world knows that his beggar gang is running by your backing, and now he is dead, you still have that woman, the world will only scold you Regnar Persevering!”

Regnar was cheered by the scolding.

Before that, he really didn’t expect this layer.

To say that he is strategizing and winning thousands of miles, he is a thousand miles worse than Mr. Wu.

Therefore, if Mr. Wu didn't name many things, he might not be able to realize it in his life.

When he thought of this, he was already sweating coldly.

It was only then that he realized what kind of bad influence it would bring to the whole family by keeping his wife at home.

So he gritted his teeth and said to Mr. Wu: "Don't worry, Dad, I will take care of this."

Elder Wu slowly closed his eyes and let out a long sigh. It took a long time before he opened his eyes and said: "Let's talk about it, what happened recently?"

Regnar hurriedly told Elder Wu about all the things that happened during this period.

After listening to this, Mr. Wu's face suddenly became extremely green.

He looked at Regnar and asked in a cold voice: "A mere Changbai Mountain, a mere couple of father and son who collected ginseng in Changbai Mountain, for them you killed more than 20 people twice?!"

Regnar hurriedly explained: "Dad, actually the second time, I wanted to ask the Eight Heavenly Kings to take action, but they told me that they only listened to your orders, but you did not wake up at that time. I had no choice but to first Send someone over."

Elder Wu slapped him again, Regnar covered his face, but he dared not say a word.

After slapped in the face, Mr. Wu said coldly: "The father and son at the foot of Changbai Mountain are a pair of living people. What is the difference between snatching them back today and snatching them back next week and snatching them back next month? ?"

"Did you snatch them back today, and they will die next week? If they die so easily, the opponent would not send so many people to guard them in the place where birds don't sh!t."

“In that case, what are you desperately anxious for?”

Chapter 1139

Regnar clutched his blushed face, ashamed.

At this time, he finally understood where he was wrong.

His own strategy was correct, he must unite everything and treat his enemy’s enemies as allies.

Whether it is the Wei family father and son in Changbai Mountain, the Willson family, or other people, they are all objects that they can unite.

But the fault lies in his own fault, he should not rush it, and he should not mess up with military spirit.

The enemy is there, and he won’t be gone because you are a step late;

Allies are there too, and he will not die because he is a step late;

Why should he be so anxious? Sending people to Changbai Mountain twice failed twice, and more than 20 lives were lost there, all in vain.

If he stayed calm, wait till now and wait till Dad woke up.

Then father would send the Eight Heavenly Kings, and he would surely win with one blow.

Thinking of this, he was ashamed and said to Mr. Wu: “Dad, I was wrong…Your criticism is right! I will definitely correct it in the future!”

Elder Wu snorted coldly: “You have missed the best opportunity. Now you have personally done a very simple thing that has become very difficult.”

Speaking of Mr. Wu, he said again: “The first time is the easiest to attack the unprepared. If you are well prepared at that time, don’t underestimate the enemy. You can also win at once and achieve your goal.”

“However, because of your underestimation of the enemy, not only did you lose a few manpower, you also made the other party more vigilant against you, thus increasing the difficulty of this matter.”

“Now, because of your second time underestimating the enemy and adventurously. Your opponent will definitely be more fully prepared. In this way, the Eight Heavenly Kings may not be able to win absolutely!”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Daddy, don’t worry. With the strength of the Eight Heavenly Kings, as long as they take action, the other party will definitely be unable to resist.”

Elder Wu said coldly: “Who gave you this confidence? You made the mistake I mentioned just now. Don’t underestimate the enemy so much.”

As soon as the voice fell, Mr. Wu said again: “The strength of the Eight Heavenly Kings, although they seem to be very strong. But in the real world of warriors, they are not the strongest, and they are not even ranked in the middle.”

Regnar’s expression froze: “Dad, how is this possible? The Eight Heavenly Kings are so powerful. In my impression, they have never met an opponent. How could it be possible that they are not in the middle?”

Elder Wu said coldly: “You are not much better than the frog at the bottom of the well. The real top warriors are all under the hands of the few super big families in China. Their strength is so powerful that you can’t believe them. In front of the real top masters, the eight kings When you get up, you may not be able to resist the other party’s eight moves.”

Regnar hurriedly said: “Dad, the kid in Aurous Hill is just a feng shui sling. He fooled the local area. A few capable people and a dog on the road followed him, so he dared to get rid of us everywhere. , So I think he will definitely not be able to find the kind of super master you mentioned, so if the Eight Heavenly Kings come forward, the problem will definitely be solved.”

Elder Wu asked him, “Is everything clear? If there are any details that you haven’t noticed, it is very likely that the Eight Heavenly Kings will be in danger. The Eight Heavenly Kings are our family’s trump card. We must not let them unless it is a last resort adventure.

Regnar said firmly: “Don’t worry, there will be no problem if the Eight Heavenly Kings take action.”

Chapter 1140

“Okay.” Mr. Wu nodded and said: “Then I will let the Eight Heavenly Kings go to Changbai Mountain overnight to get the private jet ready.”

Regnar asked in surprise, “Dad, no need to be so worried?”

Elder Wu said earnestly: “You just killed 15 lives this evening, and they will definitely think that they will not come back for a while, so we will send the Eight Heavenly Kings over tonight, and strive for the Eighth Congress tomorrow morning. The King of Heaven can appear in front of them, and in this way, they can be caught off guard!”

Regnar nodded with a face of being taught.

He felt ashamed at this moment in his heart, because his ability at this point was really too far behind the Old Master.

The Old Master is the one who can really make plans and win the battle thousands of miles away.

After that, Regnar immediately called and arranged for a private plane to take off. It took off directly from Regnar and flew all the way to Changbai Mountain in an hour.

Elder Wu also called one of the eight heavenly kings to his sickbed.

This person is more than 60 years old this year, but because he has been practicing ancient martial arts all the year round, it seems that he is just about 40 years old.

Elder Wu met him when he was young, and the other side assisted him for many years. Elder Wu also regarded him as a guest, respectful.

It can be said that the two are both masters and servants, friends, and brothers. They both value and respect each other very much.

After Grandpa Wu gave his instructions, the other party slammed his fist slightly and said coldly: “Master please rest assured, I will take people there this time, I will definitely bring the two people back to Suzhou, and also leave the other person at the foot of Changbai Mountain, kill one without leaving!”

“Okay!” Elder Wu felt that he had finally recovered a bit of vitality, and said with a light smile: “Then I will wait for you here to pick up the dust!”

Having said that, Mr. Wu sternly commanded Regnar: “Regnar, you immediately go to Shaoxing and buy their local daughter red with the longest age and best quality, and no matter how much you have to buy, and come back to receive the dust!”

Linyuan, the head of the Eight Heavenly Kings, clasped his fists and said, “I am very grateful for the Old Master who remembers my favorite things for so many years.”

Elder Wu hurriedly said: “Master Don’t be polite with me, you are the guardian of Wu family, and a heavy weapon in the hands of the Wu family. I will definitely not violate the promise of the year and respect you as gentlemen throughout your life!”

Soon, the plane arranged by Regnar was ready to take off at Suzhou Airport.

Linyuan took the others of the Eight Heavenly Kings to Suzhou Airport in a Toyota Coaster.

The others are Linyuan’s younger brothers. The eight of them went down the mountain and met Regnar’s father. Regnar’s father gave them an excellent life and generous rewards, and they also willingly followed Regnar’s father’s Around.

At this time, the eight heavenly kings are all wearing blue shirts and stepping on hand-sewn mullet-sole cloth shoes, looking like they are going to a warm place for vacation.

But in fact, they are going to Changbai Mountain, which is dozens of degrees below zero.

But these eight people have deep internal skills and extraordinary strength. The cold has long lost all threats to them, so even if they wear so little, there is no problem in going to Changbai Mountain.

On the way, Linyuan kept closed his eyes and rested his mind. When he was about to arrive at the airport, he opened his eyes and said to the juniors around him: “Go to Changbai Mountain first. I can only wait for success and not a failure. Not only must I live and rescue the Wei family,” Even more, but all opponents will also be killed, and we will get on the plane later. Everyone is lucky to prepare for the battle. This time, I can’t wait to kill in Changbai Mountain!”

Chapter 1141

At this moment.

Tomson Villa!

It was late at night, Charlie and his wife were sleeping soundly in their bed.

At this time, Charlie’s cell phone suddenly buzzed twice.

Worried that the phone would disturb his wife’s sleep, he quickly picked up the phone, and then found that he had received two WeChat messages.

At this time, it was 12 o’clock in the night. He didn’t know who would send WeChat to him at this time, but he guessed that there must be something important at this time.

So he immediately unlocked the phone and found that the WeChat was sent by Mr. Orvel.

“Mr. Wade, something happened in Changbai Mountain. Liang and I are at your doorstep. I wonder if you have time to come out to see us?”

Charlie frowned.

There was an accident in Changbai Mountain, which proved that the Wu family had another idea of taking away Wei family father and son.

So he got up lightly and went downstairs to the door of the villa.

Mr. Orvel and Liang were standing at the door and waiting respectfully.

Seeing how nervous their expressions were, Charlie asked, “What happened?”

Mr. Orvel said, “More than half an hour ago, the Wu family sent people to Changbai Mountain. This time there were a lot of them, around 16 people.”

Charlie nodded and asked, “Then, just talk about the result.”

Mr. Orvel respectfully said: “They intended to take the Wei family father and son. The two sides had a gunfight. Liang’s and my men killed 15 of them, and one of them escaped.”

Charlie nodded and asked, “Are your people lost?”

Liang said, “Mr. Wade, I lost three of my people, and the Mr. Orvel lost one. That’s four people in total.”

Charlie said with a hum, “It’s okay, it’s a victory overall.”

Mr. Orvel nodded and said: “I think the Wu family will not let go of the two failures. They may soon have a full hands on Changbai Mountain. Liang and I have already begun to raise people. Recently, we have rush more to Changbai Mountain. But I am worried. This time the Wu family will send their queen master.”

Charlie frowned, “Queen master?”

“Yes!” Mr. Orvel said: “It is rumored that there are eight heavenly kings under the Wu family. These eight heavenly kings are all warriors, and they are extremely powerful!”

Having said that, Mr. Orvel said again: “Mr. Wade, our people can deal with ordinary people. But if we deal with masters of martial arts, it may be a man’s arm blocking the car. A dozen subordinates do not matter, but I am afraid that we won’t be able to resist it. What happens, in case they rescued the Wei family, I could not shirk the blame!”

Charlie knows that big families have super masters in captivity.

In his own impression, the Wade family had many masters when they were young.

The strength of these masters is far beyond the cognition of ordinary people.

For the super family with trillions of assets, only the real top master can protect the safety.

So Charlie asked him, “Mr. Orvel, what do you think?”

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, please forgive me. I have always felt that there is no need for Youngzheng and his son to continue to live in the world. Your enemies are now using them as bargaining chips and are trying their best to fight for it. Instead of doing this, it is better to use this for Killing the father and they will never cause trouble!”

Chapter 1142

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “If everything is solved by murder, then the Wu family would be dead long ago. Some people deserve to die and must be killed as soon as possible, such as the gang of beggars; but some people don’t. It’s boring.”

After Charlie finished speaking, he smiled, and then said, “Think about Ichiro in your kennel. Actually, he could have been killed long ago, but why I keep him? It’s because I think this person must live, and there are more possibilities when he’s alive. If he dies, many things will lose a lot of fun. The same goes for the Wu family and the same for the Wei family.”

In Charlie’s heart, everything in the world complements each other, reinforces each other and restrains each other.

He kept Kobayashi’s life so that he can live with his brother Jiro.

The purpose of keeping the lives of the Wei family father and son is to let them and Wei appear to live together.

If Ichiro is really dead, if he wants to check and balance Jiro, or even Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he will lose a best bargaining chip.

If Liang's heart becomes rebellious in the future, then he can use the Wei family father and son to counter him.

This is the ancient art of the emperor.

The real emperor would never truly believe in a treacherous official, but he would never completely favor a loyal official.

However, it is bad to not have treacherous ministers because they are the key to counterbalance loyal ministers.

If he is a loyal minister without the checks and balances of a traitorous minister, then he will become increasingly arrogant and ignorant, and will gradually become a traitorous minister.

That's why Charlie needed to check and balance between different people and different people.

After all, the Wade Family is a top-notch big family. The children of the Wade Family have learned the Four Books and Five Classics from a young age, familiarize themselves with ancient history, and study the techniques of emperors. These methods are almost brought out of their bones.

Therefore, Charlie shook his voice and said: "Killing Youngzheng and his son means that I am afraid of the Wu family. This is a sign of weakness, and I never show weakness."

Having said that, he said lightly: "If I'm right, the Wu family has probably dispatched the Eight Heavenly Kings, and maybe they are already on their way to Changbai Mountain."

"Ah?!" Mr. Orvel and Liang were both dumbfounded.

Liang said in surprise: "They shouldn't be so fast. After all, they just lost 15 people. They should have to go back and rest for a while before making a comeback."

"No!" Charlie said confidently: "If Regnar could mobilize martial artists, then he should have dispatched martial artists long ago. Therefore, I guess that the man who can really send martial artists should be the Old Master of the Wu family!"

“The old generation of entrepreneurs are still very powerful. Mr. Wu started from scratch, and his ability, courage, and valor must be much better than ordinary people. If he is in charge of everything behind his back, the means must be much higher than that of Regnar! He will definitely be among others. When you think it’s least possible to launch an attack, he will launch a fatal blow.”

After that, he smiled indifferently: “And when the most unlikely attack is just after the failure, everyone thinks he would definitely retreat to rest, but he wants to hit the opponent by surprise.”

Mr. Orvel exclaimed and said, “Mr. Wade, what shall we do now? Shall we send someone over overnight?”

Charlie waved his hand and said calmly: “If the opponent dispatches a martial artist, it’s not enough to see how many we can send, it’ll all be fodder.”

Mr. Orvel was shocked: “Mr. Wade, what should we do?”

Charlie said lightly: “You don’t have to worry about this matter, I have my own arrangements, after all, flying from Suzhou all the way to Changbai Mountain, the distance is still quite far, there is still enough time to prepare!”

Hearing Charlie’s words, Liang’s eyes flashed with joy, and a heavy rock in his heart fell to the ground.

Therefore, he said gratefully: “It seems that Mr. Wade is already confident! Liang is here, thank you Mr. Wade!”

Liang is the one who fears the Wei family father and son the most.

He didn’t want the Wei’s pharmaceuticals that he had finally gotten, and in a blink of an eye to drop it off his hands!

Chapter 1143

Seeing that Liang was a little nervous, Charlie smiled indifferently, turned off the topic and asked, “By the way, how are you doing at Wei’s Pharmacy?”

Liang looked straight and reported: “Mr. Wade, the overall development of the pharmaceutical factory has been fairly stable recently, but it has encountered some obstacles in developing new markets.”

“What’s in the way?”

Charlie wondered, according to the strength of Wei’s Pharmaceutical, it should be said that there are few rivals in the domestic pharmaceutical industry.

However, for the development of new drugs, as long as a good prescription is found, there should be no problem.

But if the prescription is not good, the strength of the pharmaceutical company is meaningless.

Liang hurriedly replied: “Recently, Wei’s Pharmaceuticals has invested heavily in developing a new Chinese patent medicine. The main effect is to drive away evil spirits and reduce dampness, cool the blood and relieve the core of the stomach, and treat stomach symptoms such as stomach pain, stomach acid, and retching. It has good curative effects.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Stomach disease is also a disease that modern people easily get. As far as I know, there should not be too many stomach medicines in China. Except that Sanjiuweitai is somewhat famous, I have never heard of it. Are there any other well-known Chinese patent medicines for the treatment of the stomach? In this case, you shouldn’t be too hindered, right?”

Liang frowned and explained: “I developed this medicine because I saw that there are too many people in the city nowadays. Many young people who go to work have stomach problems at a young age, and there is a large group of potential customers, so I brought the team to tackle problems. I found a suitable recipe from countless ancient recipes, but I didn’t expect to be a step ahead by foreign companies, and they also optimized our original recipes.”

Charlie frowned: “Foreign companies? To plagiarize our ancient traditional medicine prescriptions? Don’t those companies mainly focus on western medicine?”

Liang shook his head and said, “It’s not a western medicine, but Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals obtained an ancient prescription from our country, and then developed a kind of stomach powder based on it. The efficacy of this stomach powder is indeed stronger than our stomach medicine, so now the stomach powder market has been taken over by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, which is very unfavorable for us.”

He paused for a moment, and then said with a little frustration: “Leave aside, Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals has developed our ancient traditional medicine prescriptions. The level of development of our ancient traditional medicine prescriptions is indeed very high. Since the era of Masao Kobayashi, they have been profiting from Kampo medicines all over the world. , Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s background is too deep.”

“Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?” Charlie couldn’t help frowning when he heard this, and asked: “Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was so weak before, is it still so competitive now?”

Liang nodded, sighed, and said, “Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is the top pharmaceutical company in Asia after all. As long as it doesn’t hurt the bones, it has strong competitiveness, and they have the best hardware laboratory and R&D team in Asia. Therefore, they can optimize a stomach powder based on the ancient prescription.”

Charlie smiled slightly. He didn’t expect that Jiro really had two brushes. The entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was pitted by himself for more than 10 billion, and he was about to turn over so soon.

At this time, Liang also sighed: “We didn’t make good use of the essence left by our ancestors. We finally let foreigners plagiarize it. It’s really a shame.”

Charlie asked: “How big is the impact of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical on you now?”

Liang said: “The gastric medicine alone will have a very big impact. In the long run, Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is now actively developing new drugs. I estimate that in the future it will gradually eat away our development space. The income has already been greatly affected. Almost all the money invested in stomach medicine has been squandered, and we will continue to research and develop new medicines. If it succeeds, it will be fine. If it fails, it will take us further into the quagmire.”

After talking, Liang said again: "During this time, the World College Sanda Fighting Competition is about to begin. It will be held in Aurous Hill. This game is sponsored by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and the promotion is very big."

Charlie asked curiously: "Will Jiro come?"

Liang said: "I don't know this yet, but it is said that the award-giving guest for this finals is a high-level Kobayashi Pharmaceutical official. It is still unclear who it is. It may be Jiro."

Charlie nodded lightly.

Chapter 1144

In fact, there are countless kinds of magical ancient medical prescriptions recorded in the "Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures". There are dozens of stomach medicines alone. Just picking one out can help Liang completely crush Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

However, the pharmaceutical industry is a very profitable industry, so he certainly cannot help Liang in vain.

So he said to Liang: "Liang, I have a few good recipes in my hand. They can be produced and they are definitely best-selling magical medicines. If I use the recipes to buy shares, how many shares would you give me?"

Liang almost said without hesitation: "Mr. Wade, what Liang can have today. It depends on your achievements. The entire Wei Pharmaceutical is yours. You will give me a word I will accept it immediately!"

Liang was also very clear in his mind.

Without Charlie, he could not inherit Wei's Pharmaceuticals.

Without Charlie, if the Wei family father and son came back, he would not be able to hold Wei's Pharmaceutical.

Therefore, he was willing to completely adhere to Charlie, even if he gave up Wei's Pharmaceutical, he would never give the Wei family father and son a chance to stand up.

Charlie nodded and said, "Well, if the prescription I gave you is more effective than Kobayashi's stomach powder, then you give me 80% of the shares of Wei's Pharmaceutical, and I will continue to improve it in the future. The prescription is for you to ensure that Wei's Pharmaceuticals can grow into a company of hundreds of billions in the future. By that time, your personal assets will exceed 20 billion."

The current assets of Wei's Pharmaceuticals are about two to three billion, but they still have certain debts, coupled with the recent poor management, and the overall decline.

If Charlie can really enable Wei's Pharmaceuticals to grow into a large group of hundreds of billions in the future, even if Liang is given only 10%, he can double his assets.

So for him, he has no reason to refuse.

And he had heard about it a long time ago that Mr. Wade's one-handed magic pill, if the prescription he took out, it would surely be able to sell!

Therefore, Liang agreed without hesitation, and said excitedly: "Thank you Mr. Wade! Liang has nothing to say!"

Charlie is not trying to take advantage of Liang, but the top prescription is really priceless!

For example, the male magic drug v!agra, its parent company, made hundreds of billions in profits because of this drug.

Therefore, if you give it to him in vain, it is simply a mentally disabled person.

Win-win cooperation is the best solution.

So Charlie said to Liang: "In this case, you should go back first. Tomorrow I will ask the lawyer to sign a contract with you, and I will give you the prescription at that time."

Orvel hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, what should I do about the Wu family?”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “I have my own decision, so don’t worry!”

Chapter 1145

At this moment, there are two solutions in front of Charlie.

First, he immediately went to Stephen and asked Stephen to send masters from the Wade’s family to Changbai Mountain to intercept them. There are many masters from the Wade family, so dealing with the eight heavenly kings shouldn’t be a problem;

Second, he immediately set off to Changbai Mountain, personally snipe the eight heavenly kings at the foot of Changbai Mountain.

After thinking for a few seconds, Charlie decided that he should solve his own problems and go to Changbai Mountain personally to get the Eight Heavenly Kings settled.

Charlie has been getting the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures” for some days, and his constant enlightenment has enabled him to continuously improve.

At the same time, his body has been tempered with spiritual energy, which is even more different from ordinary people at this time.

Not to mention that he has refined so many Rejuvenation Pills himself, relying on the Rejuvenation Pills to raise his body to a higher level.

As far as Charlie’s current strength is concerned, let alone the Eight Heavenly Kings, even if it doubles, it will not be Charlie’s opponent.

However, he must go to Changbai Mountain as soon as possible.

Because the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family may have already set off.

Regnar is several hundred kilometers further south from Aurous Hill, so this gave Charlie some time window.

If he is not efficient, it is possible that the Eight Heavenly Kings will arrive at Changbai Mountain first.

So he immediately called Issac and blurted out and asked, “Can you arrange a plane for me? I want to set off to Changbai Mountain immediately.”

Issac hurriedly said: “No problem, master, Aurous Hill Airport has our business jet, and it is the world’s fastest civil business jet specially customized by the Wade family, which is much faster than ordinary jets.”

After speaking, Issac said: “The Wade family has always believed in that timing is greater than anything else, so the Wade family’s plane is faster than all the family’s private jets!”

“Very good!” Charlie said with satisfaction: “You can let the plane wait at the airport to get ready for take-off. At the same time, let your Shangri-La helicopter pick me up at Tomson. I will rush to the airport immediately.”

“no problem!”

As Issac said, he hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade do you need help when going to Changbai Mountain? If you need it, I will call the family.”

Charlie said indifferently: “I don’t need a helper anymore. You can do me a favor and prepare a helicopter to wait for me at Changbai Mountain Airport. After getting off the plane, I will use the fastest time to reach a village at the foot of Mountain.”

“No problem!” Issac said immediately: “I will make arrangements. If there is no helicopter in Changbai Mountain, I will immediately transfer from another place. You will definitely solve this problem before you arrive at Changbai Mountain, Master.”

“it is good!”

Charlie hung up the phone with satisfaction, and Mr. Orvel immediately said, “Mr. Wade, I am willing to go with you!”

Liang on the side also folded his hands and said, “Mr. Wade, Liang is also willing to walk with you.

Charlie thought for a while, and said to the two of them: “Since you want to go, then follow me.”

Both of them were stubborn and loyal to Charlie. At this time, they were unwilling to let Charlie go to Changbai Mountain alone.

Charlie also knew very well that if the two of them wanted to be more devoted to him, they have to see his true strength.

Especially for Liang, Charlie must make sure that this person has no two minds about him, so he can safely give him the peerless prescriptions in the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”.

So this time to go to Changbai Mountain, he might as well let him follow the experience to see the true strength of his masters!

Soon, Issac’s helicopter flew to Tomson.

Charlie and the three got on the helicopter and immediately went to Aurous Hill Airport.

Chapter 1146

At this time, at Aurous Hill Airport, Wade’s private plane deployed in Aurous Hill was ready to take off at the end of the runway.

As long as Charlie got on the plane, the plane could take off immediately.

And this plane can send Charlie to Changbai Mountain in two hours.

In contrast, the private jet of the Wu family takes at least three hours.

Moreover, the Wu family does not have the Wade family’s ability to simultaneously mobilize resources across the country or in the world.

As the Eight Great Heavenly Kings arrive at Changbai Mountain, there will be no helicopter waiting for them. At best, Wu’s family will prepare off-road vehicles to take them to the foot of the mountain.

According to Mr. Orvel, from Changbai Mountain Airport to the small village where the Wei family lives, off-road vehicles need to drive at least two hours without snow.

If it snows and the road conditions are not good, it will take more than three hours to arrive.

But the helicopter is much faster, flying straight, forty minutes.

So Charlie still has time, and he can definitely arrive before the Eight Heavenly Kings.

The helicopter stopped directly at the end of the airport runway, next to Wade's business jet.

As soon as Charlie got off the helicopter, the door of the business jet opened.

What he didn't expect was that it was Issac who opened the door!

Charlie looked at him in surprise and asked, "Why are you here?"

Issac hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade I really don't worry about you going alone. I'm afraid you don't want me to follow, so I can only do this. Please don't blame it."

Charlie nodded gently: "You are already here, and I can't drive you down. Let's go and let the plane take off as soon as possible."

Mr. Orvel knew that Charlie was Issac's young master for a long time, so he was not surprised about it. However, he knew very little about the Wade Family, so every time he met Charlie, he respected Charlie as Mr. Charlie instead of Mr. Wade.

Of course, this is also related to Charlie's unwillingness to reveal his identity. If you call him Mr. Wade, some people may be able to connect him with the Wade family.

However, Liang on the side was stunned by this young master.

Issac is a smart man. He knew that the young master brought Liang with him, and he knew that Liang was already his confidant.

Moreover, since the young master is going to take him to Changbai Mountain, he must be ready to show his skills in front of him, so there is no need to deliberately conceal his identity.

Liang was shocked at this time, he knew who Issac was, so with Issac's young master, he immediately guessed the identity of Charlie.

At this moment, he was shocked.

He never dreamed of Mr. Wade, not only a master with the ability to reach the sky, but also the eldest master of the Wade family, the top family of Eastcliff!

The superior strength is already admirable, and he didn't expect the family background to be even more prominent!

No wonder everyone says Mr. Wade is a real dragon on earth!

With such ability and background, of course it can be called the four characters of the real dragon on earth!

Thinking of this, he immediately knelt on one knee and said respectfully to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, you are the very noble young master of the Wade family, but you are willing to fight the injustice for me, for my dead mother, and win the family property for me. I am unforgettable!"

Charlie said calmly: "Liang, if you are grateful and want to follow me with all your heart, I will definitely give you a splendid wealth!"

After all, he looked at Mr. Orvel and smiled and said, "Mr. Orvel, you are the same."

Orvel immediately knelt to the ground and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade as early as the moment you rescued me from Wu's bodyguard, my life is yours!"

Chapter 1147

The Wade Family's business jet drew up in the dark, galloping in the direction of Changbai Mountain at a very fast speed!

The speed of this airplane is indeed much faster than that of ordinary airplanes. Even Charlie couldn't sigh. No wonder Wade Family can stand on top of China's top family. You can tell from the details of the airplane alone.

In important cities across the country, arrange such airplanes to ensure that the family can arrive one step ahead of others in case of emergency. As long as they seize the opportunity first, they have the possibility of winning.

Issac told Charlie: "The young master actually still has a faster plane in the Wade family, but there is one and only one of this plane, which was stored by Master Wade at Eastcliff Airport."

"Oh?" Charlie asked curiously, "Is there a faster plane?"

"Yes!" Issac nodded and said, "I don't know if you have heard of the Concorde? Years ago, the French developed a supersonic passenger plane that can fly at twice the speed of sound and cruise at an hourly speed. 2150 kilometers."

Charlie said in surprise: "I have heard of Concord Technology, but isn't this aircraft already retired?"

Issac said: "Retirement is just withdrawing from the public's vision. That's because this aircraft is flying too fast, the flying cost is too high, and the noise of breaking through the sound barrier during flight is too loud, and ordinary people can't afford it. However, after retiring, four of the best in condition were bought by the world's top big families. After they were bought, these aircraft have always received the best maintenance."

Charlie couldn't help but marvel.

Unexpectedly, his grandfather still has such a big hand, and bought a Concorde airliner.

But this also shows the extraordinary courage of the older generation of entrepreneurs.

Regardless of the fact that a Concorde airliner may be extremely expensive, but with it, the father can be two or three times faster than others at the most critical moment.

An ordinary business jet can fly at a maximum speed of eight or nine hundred kilometers per hour, but the Concorde can reach 2.5 times that!

If there is a $1 billion order, waiting to be signed in the United States, and whoever can get the order soonest, then the Wade family must be the only one to get the order.

Someone else's plane takes eleven or twelve hours to fly, while this plane only takes about five hours. In other words, he has already signed the contract before others arrive.

Two hours later, Charlie's plane had landed at Changbaishan Airport.

At this time, on the side of the runway, a helicopter was already waiting here.

After Charlie got off the plane, he asked Issac, "Help me ask the airport staff if Wu's private plane has landed here."

Issac hurriedly made a call with his mobile phone. After a while, he admired Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade you are so knowledgeable. The airport tower has just received an application for an exclusive private jet. They will land in an hour, here."

Charlie nodded in satisfaction: "One hour's time advantage is enough. Let's go to the foot of Changbai Mountain to see the scenery!"

Then he stepped into the helicopter that had been waiting for a long time.

Issac, Mr. Orvel and Liang also boarded the plane.

The helicopter immediately climbed and flew towards the foot of Changbai Mountain.

The time at this moment was more than four o'clock in the morning, and because it was winter, there was no trace of the sky to light up at this time.

However, a round of beautiful moon in the sky still clearly outlines the outline of the earth.

The helicopter flew out of the airport and passed over the city. Right in front of it was the majestic Changbai Mountain.

The outline of Changbai Mountain under the moonlight is particularly clear. Because the whole mountain range is white, it looks very beautiful under the moonlight.

Forty minutes later, the helicopter landed one kilometer outside the village.

Chapter 1148

Mr. Orvel had been to Changbai Mountain once before, so he was somewhat familiar with the terrain here. He pointed to a snow-covered mountain road next to the plane and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade this is the only road into the mountain. If the Eight Heavenly Kings at home don’t take a helicopter, they have only one way to come.”

Charlie nodded and said, “If that’s the case, then we’ll stay here and wait.

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade do you want to call all of our men here to help?”

Charlie faintly spit out two words: “No need.”

Issac was somewhat worried about the safety of the young master, and couldn’t help but said: “I also understand the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family. They are indeed strong. You may not be their opponent. To be cautious, let’s call some people over to help! ”

Charlie waved his hand and said coldly: “To deal with today’s matter, only the four of us are present, and only the four of us know about it. If anyone other than us knows, they will be punishable!”

The other three people looked horrified.

They could hear the powerful pressure and the strong domineering from Charlie’s words.

It seems that Charlie wants to keep all the eight heavenly kings here today!

The Eight Heavenly Kings at this time just landed at Changbai Mountain Airport.

After the plane landed, the eight people walked out of the plane and then left the airport directly through the normal passenger passage.

They were not like Charlie. Charlie didn't go through the passenger passage at all, but took a helicopter off the runway.

The main reason why they did not receive such treatment was that the Wu family had no influence here at all.

The Wu family is a Aurous Hill family. Although it is the so-called first family in Aurous Hill, it is far behind the real top family.

Their strength is mainly covered in the Aurous Hill area, and they have begun to decline after crossing the north of the Yangtze River.

And the strength gets weaker as it goes to the north, not to mention the Changbai Mountain which is so close to the north.

However, although top families like the Wade family are Eastcliff's family, their national development strategy, just like the United States' global development strategy, must be two words: comprehensive dominance.

The United States is the global hegemony, and the Wade family is the national hegemony.

For Wade Family, it has the home field anywhere in the country.

If Wade's family thought, they could kill the Wu family anytime in Suzhou, in the Wu family base camp.

This is the embodiment of the strength of a top family!

At this time, the Eight Heavenly Kings headed by Linyuan, after leaving the airport, saw two off-road vehicles parked at the airport gate.

These two off-road vehicles were the drivers temporarily arranged by the Wu family.

The Wu family has no influence here. The 16 people sent yesterday rented 5 off-road vehicles here before they went to rescue the Wei family and his son.

This time, the Wu family rented two off-road vehicles at a high price online and let the Eight Heavenly Kings drive there in person.

After the Eight Heavenly Kings got off the plane, they took two off-road vehicles and headed towards the mountains.

On the road, Linyuan, the head of the Eight Heavenly Kings, was sitting in the co-driver. He picked up the walkie-talkie and said coldly: “Brothers, we have to drive more than two hours. Anyone who dares to stand in front of us will be killed without mercy!”

Chapter 1149

On a mountain road that stretches for tens of kilometers, two off-road vehicles drove one after the other.

These two vehicles are also the only two vehicles on these dozens of kilometers of mountain roads.

Driving in the snow is not easy, because when you look around, the lights can hit all the places in white.

Linyuan was dazzled by the white snowfield outside, and said with some annoyance: “That kid Charrlie is really a beast. Since the father and son offended him, he just sent them to this bird place. What are they doing in a ghost place that doesn’t sh!t? It’s really unlucky for us to come here now.”

The man driving the car said helplessly: “I asked before I came, this Charlie kid is a devil. He not only likes sending people here to dig ginseng, but also likes sending people to black coal pits to dig for coal, I heard that he had previously brought the boss of a listed company to a construction site to carry cement.”

“What’s this?” Linyuan said lightly: “Have you forgotten how the Beggars died? A dozen people were welded to death in the car and sank to the bottom of the river. The bodies have not been salvaged until now, knowing that they are waiting for them. What is fate?”

The driver smiled and said, “Everyone is dead, what fate is there?”

Linyuan said: “There are fish, shrimps and crabs in the river. A car-welded iron cage is sunken at the bottom of the river. There are more than a dozen dead bodies inside. Sooner or later, these people will be eaten into bones by those fish, shrimps and crabs. Small fish eat skin, have you all done small fish massage at fish spas? That kind of fish, even the dander will be eaten completely, and it won’t take long for them to leave even a trace of meat on their bones. “

A man in the back row blurted out, “No wonder the family wanted to kill him, this kid is so evil!”

Linyuan said indifferently: “We can’t take it lightly. Today’s battle must be retired.”

The driver asked, “Brother, do you think there will be masters on Changbai Mountain?”

“Probably not.” Linyuan said: “The people Regnar sent here just a few hours ago. According to the only one who survived, the other party did not have close contact with them, it was all gunfights. So I guess the other party should have no master, just bodyguards with guns.”

“That’s good.” The driver said with a smile: “We are brothers. We have practiced golden bells and iron jerseys when we were young. I dare not say that we are top masters, but it is definitely not something that ordinary bullets can hurt. It seems tonight It’s just a battle of butchering dogs. You can win easily and return to Suzhou triumphantly.”

Another man said: “It would be fine if Charlie was here too, we can definitely kill him and go back to receive the reward from Mr. Wu!”

Linyuan smiled and said, “That Charlie shouldn’t be here. The Wu family investigated before. Before we set off, the others were still in Aurous Hill.”

Having said that, Linyuan said with emotion: “It would be great if he was there, holding his head back and returning to Mr. Wu. Mr. Roger said he would give us several hundred million.”

The driver said at this time: “By the way, brother, since this Charlie is so evil, does the strange disease that the second son of the Wu family developed some time ago has something to do with him?”

Linyuan shook his head: “This is really bad, but it’s not impossible.”

As he said, he said with emotion: “The strange disease of the second son is really unheard of. It has not been cured for so long, and there has been no relief. It is really weird.”

At this moment, Charlie on the hillside stood in the snow with his hands full and negative.

Behind him, Issac, Orvel and Liang were already shaking in the snow, their faces pale and purple.

While rubbing his hands, Issac cursed his mother: “The eight heavenly kings of this dog day are too slow to come! I think it will be bright in an hour!”

Orvel looked at Charlie and asked with concern: “Mr. Wade are you not wearing so little clothes?”

Charlie shook his head slightly, now he has no fear of severe cold.

Don’t say standing here for an hour or two, even if you let him stand here for a day or two, or for a month, he will never get frostbite.

Chapter 1150

Liang also sucked his nose from the cold. When the four of them first arrived here, Charlie was worried about exposing the target, so he let the helicopter go first. Otherwise, he could sit in the helicopter for a while, at least to block the cold of Changbai Mountain wind.

After waiting for another ten minutes, Charlie suddenly saw four beams of light from two cars on the winding mountain road.

Issac also saw the light and said nervously, “Mr. Wade they should be here!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “After waiting for them for so long, I almost fell asleep.”

Orvel hurriedly took out a pistol from his waist, gritted his teeth and said, “d*mn, I want to see how awesome these eight heavenly kings are today!”

Charlie said lightly: “Mr. Orvel, put the gun away, the gun is useless to them.”

Mr. Orvel was taken aback, but after a while he figured it out again.

He had seen some skills in the metaphysical world before, including Charlie, who was able to directly order Tianlei. If a warrior with a deep cultivation base can block bullets, it is not surprising.

Issac asked at this time: “Mr. Wade what will we do later? If there is anything we can help, please let us know.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You don’t need to help anything, just follow behind me and watch.”

Orvel said hurriedly: “Mr. Wade you can just draw a few sky thunders and cut these eight heavenly kings directly into ashes, just like that fake Feng Shui master in Aurous Hill.”

Charlie smiled and said: “I’m tired of always using thunder to strike people. Since today is an encounter with martial artists, let’s just use force to discuss it.

Issac had never seen the scene where Charlie struck Aurous Hill with thunder, but he had heard of it and heard a little.

But he has always felt that it should be a coincidence, because he has never seen anyone who can order Tianlei in his memory.

Although the Wade family knew a lot of people in metaphysics, they had never heard of anyone who had the ability to reach the sky.

At this moment, seeing the two cars continuously hovering up the winding mountain road and getting closer and closer, Charlie took the initiative to walk to the center of the mountain road and walked down the mountain.

The remaining three looked at each other and hurriedly followed.

Linyuan was already drowsy while sitting in the car, but the brother who was driving took a look at the navigation and said to him, “Brother, we are almost there.”

Linyuan hurriedly asked, “How far is it?”

The other party said: “The navigation display is less than 5 kilometers away.”

Linyuan stretched out and said cursingly: “It’s finally here. Let everyone cheer up. No matter how weak the enemy is, we can’t take it lightly.”

One of his juniors immediately took out the walkie-talkie and said: “Everyone cheer up, we are almost there!”

The person in the car behind replied via the walkie-talkie: “Yes, we have already started warming up.”

The vehicle continued to drive, and at the moment when it turned a curve, the driver suddenly saw the light hitting directly ahead, and there was a person standing in the middle of the road!

The driver beside Linyuan exclaimed: “f*ck, is that a human or a ghost?!”

Chapter 1151

No wonder this driver is scared.

You know, they haven’t even seen a ghost on these dozens of kilometers of mountain road.

It was really frightening to see a person standing in the middle of the road in the middle of the night.

Linyuan was also dumbfounded, staring blankly at the young man getting closer and closer in the middle of the road, blurting out: “This is really a person!”

The man outside the car and in the middle of the road looked very young with a smile on his face. He was wearing thin clothes with his hands behind his back. His face was

relaxed and indifferent, incompatible with the cold and snowy Changbai Mountains around him.

This person is Charlie!

At this time, Issac and others hid in the dark 10 meters behind Charlie.

Charlie ordered them that they could just watch the show, but could not show up.

The driver looked at Charlie nervously and said, “Brother, there is someone standing here so late. It looks weird. Maybe it’s specifically for us. Would you like to drive him over?”

Linyuan thought for a while, and immediately said, “This person dares to wait here alone for the eight of us. He wants to come here by no means waiting. Maybe there are any traps waiting for us. Let’s stop and walk over to see what happens!”

At this moment, Charlie, holding the Thunder Order in his hand, felt calm in his heart.

He dared to stand in the middle of the road, so he was not afraid of the Eight Heavenly Kings driving him over.

This thunder-thundering order can attract sky thunders at any time. If the eight heavenly kings don’t get out of the car, they face the gongs and the drums, and then he can directly use two sky thunders to split their car down the cliff and end the battle.

Fortunately, Linyuan did not underestimate the enemy, and the two cars slowly stopped at a distance of more than 10 meters from Charlie.

Afterwards, the eight heavenly kings all got off.

Linyuan strode to the front, looking at Charlie through the car lights, and said coldly: “Boy, who are you? Dare to block Eight Heavenly Kings!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “My surname is Wade, my name is Charlie, and the most famous live-in son-in-law in Aurous Hill is me.”

Linyuan was shocked!

When he was in the car just now, he was still talking about Charlie, everyone was still thinking, if Charlie was here, it would be nice to kill him all at once.

But they never dreamed that he would actually appear here!

And this seems a bit unreasonable.

When he set off, he was still in Aurous Hill. Why did he arrive earlier than them.

This doesn't seem possible.

However, he quickly put this question behind his head, looked at Charlie, and asked in a cold voice: "The surname Wade, did you know that we would be here?"

"That's right." Charlie smiled lightly and said: "I thought the Eight Heavenly Kings are some great people. I didn't expect them to be eight old gentlemen. You eight should be 400 years old together?"

The eight brothers of Linyuan are indeed quite old, and the youngest one is already over 50 years old, so the total of the eight people is over 400 years old.

At this time, seeing him and his juniors being so despised by Charlie, Linyuan said in a cold voice of dissatisfaction: "Today, I didn't want to take your life, but I still want to keep your dog and wait for my senior brother. People go to Aurous Hill and take the head of your item personally! I didn't expect that there is a way to heaven, you won't go, and there is no way to h*ll, you will break in! That's fine, lest we go to Aurous Hill ourselves again."

Charlie smiled and said, "Take my head? It depends on whether you have this ability!"

"Stop talking nonsense!" Linyuan snorted coldly, and said, "Charlie, my eight heavenly kings are definitely not a vain name. I have not been able to win over the few for dozens of years. Today I let my youngest brother, Fight for the eight of me! He is known as King Liyan of Iron Fist, and you will die under his hands. He will not lose in this life!"

After listening to Charlie, with a scornful smile, he sneered: “Iron Fist? Very good, today you have the opportunity, it is also the good fortune you cultivated in several lifetimes!”

At this time, a strong middle-aged man among the Eight Great Heavenly Kings screamed, walked to the front, pointed at Charlie and shouted angrily: “Little boy, you are worthy of killing me? Watch me blow your dog’s head with a punch!”

Chapter 1152

After all, his feet rushed toward Charlie like a wind!

The fist that was bigger than the mouth of the bowl was already in front of you at this time!

He has been practicing boxing for dozens of years, and his whole life of martial arts and hard work has been condensed on a pair of fists. Only this punch is a stone monument more than ten centimeters thick. It can also be broken with one punch, which can be resisted!

But Charlie had already seen through his cultivation at a glance.

Just a brash man with a harder fist!

Compared with him and the worm that shakes the tree, it is no different!

So he did not dodge or dodge, just standing in front of Iron Fist, with a chilling smile on his face.

Tekken Iron Fist couldn’t believe that this kid should be so despised, he had rushed in front of him, ready to blow his dog’s head with a punch, but he was not afraid at all!

This is looking down on himself!

In that case, let you taste the price of despising your Grandpa Li!

Afterwards, he rushed to Charlie, and his iron fist rushed straight to Charlie’s head and smashed it!

With a smile on his face, Linyuan said indifferently: “The Eighth Junior Brother is really lucky this time, and he did so for nothing! I believe Mr. Orvel will definitely reward him!”

The other juniors all showed envy.

In their opinion, the Eighth Junior Brother can have such a chance, entirely because the senior brother has perfected, this kid with the Wade is so stupid, he can be killed with one blow instead of being himself!

Issac, Mr. Orvel and Liang, who were hiding in the dark, all squeezed a cold sweat for Charlie.

They didn’t understand, why didn’t Charlie hide?

But only Charlie knew that there was absolutely no need to hide from Iron Fist’s cat.

At this point, Iron Fist’s fist wind has blown his face!

Immediately afterwards, the fist was already in sight!

At the moment when Iron Fist thought Charlie was going to die, Charlie suddenly pulled out a hand from his back, a fist that seemed weak, but lightly faced him.

In the next moment, Iron Fist felt his fist was hit by a hard armor-piercing shell!

Only a sharp pain was felt, followed by the sound of broken bones!

Charlie’s fluttering punch, not only directly unloaded all the strength of Iron Fist’s fist, it was extremely powerful, and it also shattered the opponent’s right fist, right hand, and right arm!

Iron Fist instantly let out a tragic cry, and the whole person flew upside down, and fell into the snow with a thump!

His seven seniors were looking at him dumbfounded at this time, and saw that his entire right arm was already bloody and hanging, like a mass of rotten meat that had been blown up by 10,000 tons of boulders.

He is the Iron Fist!

His fist can't be smashed even if it is a hard rock! Anyone's body is as vulnerable as tofu under his fist.

But, why in front of Charlie's fist, his iron fist turned into tofu?

It was smashed by Charlie's punch!

Who is the iron fist of these two people? !

Chapter 1153

Seeing that Junior Brother was defeated in an instant, Linyuan was struck by lightning!

Although his strength is better than that of the Eighth Junior Brother, his fist is much worse than the Eighth Junior Brother's iron fist.

After all, the Eighth Junior Brother himself, for decades, all his thoughts have been concentrated on his pair of iron fists, and he has never encountered an opponent in the world.

But who would have thought that a young man in his 20s would smash his fist and his arm with one punch

How powerful is this, even great force!

Linyuan was terrified!

It seems that Charlie is really not an ordinary person!

But today, eight of his senior brothers are indispensable for a fierce battle!

Issac and others were also surprised!

The three of them never dreamed that Charlie's strength would be so great!

The other party is also a man with a face, and even if Charlie fights him for more than a dozen rounds and then defeats him, it can be regarded as the past.

But Charlie was so unreasonable, and he smashed the iron fist with a single move!

This meaning is very obvious, he's an iron fist, then he will hit the iron fist!

When Iron Fist was smashed to the ground, the whole person was even more shocked.

He didn't expect that the place where he was most confident and powerful would be fragile in front of others.

Seeing that his right arm had been rotten to flesh, he knew in his heart that his skill had been lost in half.

After decades of hard work, he was beaten by a 50% discount. Iron Fist felt extremely painful. He crawled to Linyuan with one arm, crying and said, "Big brother, you must avenge me!"

Linyuan darkened his face and nodded gloomily.

"Senior Brother Eighth don't worry, your brothers will definitely avenge you!"

After all, he said to the other six people: "Junior brothers, this kid is really good! In that case, I don't have to talk to him about morals and justice, everyone!"

When Charlie heard this, he laughed: "What he said just now is that the Eight Heavenly Kings are definitely not a mere name. There are dozens of them in the world, not more than that, but he didn't expect it to be just a nonsense! he knew this, with 8 It's better to go with an old dog, and it will make Grandpa and him have a good time!"

Linyuan felt that his face was very hot, and said angrily: "You, don't you play with me any kind of stimulating method here? You can hurt my eighth junior brother, and absolutely can't hurt my seven brothers. Today, Linyuan asked you for your dog life in Changbai Mountain!"

After that, he said coldly: "But you can rest assured, I will only leave your body in Changbai Mountain, and your head, I will take your head and return to the Old Master

of the Wu family! If the Old Master of the Wu family pity you, maybe Give your head to your wife!"

Charlie heard this and said coldly: "Linyuan, right? Don't worry, today your eight senior brothers will sleep here! But I won't take your head away, because you are an old rag. It's not worth it for me to take your head!"

"What a big tone!" Linyuan yelled angrily: "We eight brothers have never failed since the day we played as a teacher. There are countless injustices in our hands. I don't care if we have one more!"

Charlie smiled and said lightly: "Today, I want to avenge your many unjust souls!"

Linyuan gritted his teeth and shouted coldly: "Junior brothers, kill this kid with me. We will use his head to sacrifice the right arm of the eighth brother!"

As soon as the voice fell, the other six people swarmed with him!

Charlie stood on the spot, with his left hand behind him and his right hand in front of him. At this moment, all the spiritual energy in his body was condensed in his right hand without any trace.

At this time, he was faintly excited deep in his heart, and the blood in his body had begun to boil.

Since getting the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", Charlie has never encountered a truly powerful top master.

Chapter 1154

He is still in metaphysics, although he has some accomplishments, but in fact, he can't bear the shock of thunder.

As for the rag like Oliver Vincent, at best, it is a gangster who commits crimes, and there is no such thing as a master.

But these eight heavenly kings are really interesting.

Just the punch of the iron fist just now, if it hit that Fake master in the Aurous Hill, it would really blow his dog's head with one punch.

If Oliver Vincent was in front of him, he couldn't carry it back and forth.

But even so, Iron Fist was still too weak in front of Charlie.

Now that the seven people go together, they have a little fighting power!

At this time, Linyuan took the lead!

His seven junior and senior brothers followed him step by step.

The seven people have already set their formations, ready to take Charlie's life.

Linyuan came to Charlie, his body strength came out of his groin, gathered his hands, and then made a leap, his palms rushed towards Charlie!

This Linyuan is the best at hand!

The worst time in his life, a crazy adult male elephant was killed with one palm!

This palm technique looks soft, but it can contain incomparable strength, which is many times more advanced than a boxing.

Whether in the world of martial arts or in martial arts novels, Master Wade is truly top-notch!

Guo Jing has eighteen palms of descending dragon, Yang Guoyou has the palms of ecstasy, and Xiaoyao has six palms of Tianshan.

In addition, there are the palms of the god Xuanming, the palm of the Buddha, the palm of the cold ice, and the palm of the bone.

In martial arts novels, there are so many fascinations about palm, and it can be seen that palm is the most unpredictable pulse among martial artists!

Linyuan's palm skills are superb and very powerful, and even looking at the entire Aurous Hill, he can't find a master who can compete with Linyuan.

In addition, there are six juniors behind him who are blessed, and this time he is ready to kill Charlie with a single blow!

But, unexplainably, Charlie is still calm and unspeakable.

He stood here quietly, without moving a moment, and said leisurely: "I admire your undaunted spirit, but fierceness is one thing, strength is another matter!"

Linyuan had already played ten percent of his skill at this time! It's like a cannonball that has been out of the chamber, with unstoppable momentum!

He can already conclude at this time that even if Charlie is a master of martial arts, this palm is enough to kill him!

So, he shouted coldly: "Boy! You're looking for death! Watch me abolish your meridians!"

Just when Linyuan's palm was less than half a meter away from him, Charlie narrowed his eyes, and took a step forward casually, saying indifferently, "Linyuan, you are good at palm skills? Then I will let you try. My palm!"

After that, he turned his right hand into his palm, and with full aura, he greeted Linyuan unhurriedly!

Linyuan's palm contained a mighty force, which was unstoppable.

However, when Charlie greeted him with a soft palm, he suddenly felt that he was hitting a Mountain with a palm!

What he didn't know was that Charlie's palm contained an aura that he had never heard of!

Spiritual energy is between the heaven and the earth, the most refined, pure, strong and yang, even the strongest!

Chapter 1155

How did Linyuan know Charlie's strength!

Seeing that Charlie didn't move like a mountain in the first half, but in the second half, he just slapped softly, thinking that this kid was negligent and would be hit hard by himself.

However, at the moment when he really met Charlie's palm, Linyuan realized that his palm, instead of allowing Charlie to retreat in the slightest, bounced back with a tremendous amount of strength, instantly squeezing his right arm. Also beaten to powder!

He didn't expect that his fate would be the same as the Eighth Junior Brother!

Seeing that the right arm was already in flesh and blood, and he didn't care about the injury at all, because his whole body had been flew out by this huge force projectile, back several meters!

Linyuan retreated quickly while trying to stop his figure in the snow with his legs.

But the power of Charlie's palm was so great that he couldn't support his legs at all, so he could only allow himself to keep retreating!

The six juniors were shocked when they saw this!

They are very clear about the strength of the big brother. If he is allowed to hit a palm with ten successful powers, even a top expert must be prepared to be able to handle it.

Even, it is likely to be embarrassed because of the big brother's palm.

But who would have thought that Charlie didn't rush, and attacked with one hand, hitting the big brother like a cannonball back after another.

One of them hurriedly shouted: "Quick! Let go of your strength for the big brother!"

Only then did the other five people came to their senses. The six hurriedly stood in two rows behind Linyuan and tried their best to lend him strength from behind!

However, he did not expect that the speed of his retreat could be called a powerful force!

At this moment, what his body carries is the aura that Charlie slapped!

Everyone was suffering from severe pain in their arms one after another. Seven people came to relieve their strength, but they all flew upside down several meters away and crashed to the ground!

What is even more tragic is that three of them directly smashed their Eighth Junior Brother, that is, Iron Fist!

The huge force directly smashed the Iron Fist, and vomited blood!

Charlie's aura is full of power, Linyuan is the first to bear the brunt, and the whole person is heavily smashed into the snow, like mud, unable to move!

"How is this possible?!"

Linyuan observed at Charlie in disbelief, his face was amazed!

He is an expert in martial arts who came from the hidden Sejong Sect, and he is invincible across the entire region!

If it wasn't for the Old Master of the Wu family, and the other party's heavy invitation, with his powerful strength, how could he be willing to stick to this small pond in the south of the Yangtze River?

He asked himself, in his life, he has seen too many opponents, but he has never felt as powerless as now!

At this moment, he didn't even see how this kid made the move, and he was hit hard!

For a warrior, nothing is more important than the arm, especially the right arm.

When the right arm is broken, the person is broken.

What master to talk about? nonexistent.

After all, Yang Guo is just a character in martial arts novels. In reality, he has never seen a one-armed master.

Because, in the case of one-armed, the body is always in a state of imbalance, let alone fighting with others, even running will have obvious weight imbalance, if a person's body center of gravity cannot be in the center of the body, then he has no chance to become a master

Chapter 1156

Charlie retreated seven people with a palm, making the Eight Heavenly Kings feel astonished!

What kind of strength can achieve this incredible level?

Even the top masters in this world can't have such a powerful strength!

After all, the Eight Heavenly Kings are not vegetarians. If they and the brothers work together, they will have an effect of 1+1 greater than 2.

But even so, the total of the eight heavenly kings is nothing more than a punch and a palm by Charlie.

Linyuan got up with difficulty and blurted out: "Who are you? Where did you come from? Who did you learn from?"

Charlie sneered and said, "I don't have a teacher, and I learn from myself. Why, are you not convinced?"

Linyuan swallowed his saliva and said nervously, "Serve! I'll take it! I really take it! Mr. Wade, you are the top master in this world. You must know that martial arts are not easy to practice, so please look at us. Brother we know our mistakes and make corrections, spare us."

Charlie smiled and said, “Are you sparing my life so soon? Why don’t you play cards according to your routine?”

Linyuan said with difficulty: “I know that my skills are not as good as yours, and I don’t want to do unnecessary struggles. I just ask Mr. Wade to raise hand!”

Charlie asked back: “You wanted to kill me when you came, but you can’t kill me now. Just beg me to raise my hand. Is this world so beautiful? That’s because I am incapable of you. I begged you not to kill me. Will you agree?”

Linyuan’s expression was ugly, he knew Charlie couldn’t let him go so easily.

So he knelt down immediately and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade! If you are willing to raise your noble hand, my eight brothers will respect you in this life and listen to your orders!”

Charlie smiled playfully, looked at him and asked, “What? Now reverting? Then how do you go back to Mr. Wu’s life?”

Linyuan said earnestly: “As the saying goes, good birds choose trees to live, I know that Mr. Wade has great magical powers, and am willing to abandon the dark and cast the light, and follow Mr. Wade all my life!”

Charlie nodded indifferently. He slowly walked towards Linyuan and others. No one knew what he was thinking at this time.

Seeing him getting closer, Linyuan nervously said to the juniors: “Quick! Kneel down and worship Mr. Wade!”

As a result, the Eight Great Heavenly Kings got up one after another and bowed to Charlie.

Even the iron fist whose right arm was abolished, knelt on the ground and kowtowed.

And Linyuan, at this moment, retracted his left hand into his sleeve and held a dagger in his hand calmly.

This dagger is only a bunch long, and it stands to reason that it is not very lethal, especially for masters.

However, Linyuan's dagger came from an extraordinary origin. He not only tempered the blade with highly toxic substances, but also smeared a small amount of radioactive powder on the blade.

This kind of small amount of radioactive powder does not cause much radiation to humans if it is not contacted, but once it is exposed to this radioactive powder and the wound enters the body, the body will not heal for a long time.

It is also the ultimate move that Linyuan has been hiding for many years.

Except for his juniors, everyone who has seen this dagger is dead!

Charlie abolished his right arm, this hatred is not shared.

Therefore, it is impossible for him to bow to Charlie at all!

The reason for saying this is just because he is young, and guesses that he has no experience in the world, and is ready to convince him to stabilize him first, and then take the opportunity to sneak attack with stigma.

Fight for one hit!

Chapter 1157

Although Charlie was young, he didn't feel like he was shocked.

Linyuan thought he had deceived him, but in fact he had been guarding these eight people from beginning to end.

Because, for Charlie, he was not even ready to subdue these eight people for his own use.

As for the reason, it's just that they simply don't look down on these people.

With their strength, even if you really respect it, what can you do for yourself?

It's nothing more than eight dogs with sharp teeth!

Charlie is not looking for such a dog.

However, with a playful smile on his face, he walked in front of the Eight Heavenly Kings.

"Do you really want to respect me when you wait?"

Linyuan took the lead, and the eight people shouted in unison: "We would like to bow down to Mr. Wade for the rest of our lives!"

Charlie nodded and asked with a light smile: "If I don't let you worship, what shall you do?"

"This"

Linyuan and others were dumbfounded, never dreaming that Charlie would give such an answer.

"Don't let me worship? Are you acting like that?"

Linyuan thought to himself that he was ready to attack Charlie.

So he knelt and walked forward, crawling all the way to Charlie's feet, bowing his head under his feet, and choked with his mouth: "Mr. Wade, I have never served anyone in this life. You are the only one that I can admire from the bottom of my heart. Yes! Please show your compassion and give me and my juniors an opportunity to saddle you! Although our brothers are tens of thousands of miles worse than you, they are still in this world. Can be regarded as a master, please don't dislike us Mr. Wade."

Charlie sneered: "After saddling for me, the test is not the strength, but the level of character. For someone with poor character, there will never be any chance with me."

After that, he looked at Linyuan and said coldly: "Look at you, with protruding teeth, protruding teeth, long tongues, and cheekbones that are not fleshy and sharp. At first

glance, it is the most typical face of a villain. A person like you is a little brother, you don't want to face mother?"

Linyuan didn't expect that he would kneel down and kowtow to Charlie. This guy even mocked and ridiculed him, which is absolutely horrible!

At this point, when he saw Charlie's arrogant expression and his hands behind him, he knew that he had a chance to kill with one blow!

So he suddenly attacked Charlie, revealing a sharp black dagger in his left hand, and rushed directly to Charlie's legs.

Charlie looked at him with a sneer on his face, without any dodge, and stood motionless and said: "Come on, I'll stand still and let you poke!"

Linyuan didn't expect that Charlie had already seen through it, and he didn't expect this kid to be so underestimated that he didn't even dodge!

If the highly toxic and radioactive powder smeared on this blade, if it sticks to the skin, he will definitely die!

It seems that after all, this kid is inexperienced in the arena, and it is really a pity!

So he smiled grimly, and said coldly: "Bad son, scrap my right arm, and said that my face is like a villain, and today I will let you take your life to apologize!"

After all, the blade was moved to pierce Charlie!

But something strange happened soon!

He never dreamed that when his blade was less than one millimeter away from Charlie's leg, it seemed to have touched an invisible wall. Even if he exhausted all his energy, he couldn't make the blade move forward!

"What is going on here?!"

Chapter 1158

Linyuan couldn't understand, Charlie obviously didn't reach out his hand to stop him, so why couldn't he stab him?

What is the power that is invisibly blocking him? !

As a martial artist, he has practiced martial arts to the extreme, but they don't understand what a real magical power is! How did he know that there is still a kind of power in this world that can be transmitted without the body, this kind of power is spiritual energy!

It's like even though Aurous Hill is a master of metaphysics, who knows Miao's gu technique and can control Gu worms, he doesn't know that there is another magical power in this world that can summon sky thunder.

Therefore, it is never strength to defeat a person, but arrogance!

Linyuan thought that he had found Charlie's fate, and that he would surely kill him with one blow. This was his arrogance!

And now, he has to pay for his arrogance!

Charlie sneered, gently lifted his foot, and stepped his left arm under his foot.

Then, Charlie's toes were slightly harder, and Linyuan's left arm was crushed directly from the elbow, and the upper arm was connected to the forearm with only the clothes left.

He wailed in pain, and hurriedly wanted to withdraw and retreat. With a little effort, he tore his clothes!

Then looked again, and was horrified to find that his forearm and left hand were on the other side of Charlie's foot!

Charlie looked at him and sneered: "The surname Fan, I really didn't make a mistake. You are a natural villain. Leaving you like this will only harm the world!"

Linyuan trembled in fright, and his legs couldn't help retreating, but he knew very well in his heart that with his current situation, he was already unable to retreat.

Where to go back? Can't run, the car can't drive, and he can't fly.

Maybe, let his juniors resist for a while, maybe he can win a chance to escape!

So he yelled: "All the juniors and disciples listen to the orders! I am waiting for today is the critical moment of life and death. If we can't work together to punish this dog thief, we will die here! I also hope that all the juniors will go all out. Make a way out!"

When the other seven heard this, their expressions suddenly shrank!

They are also very clear that today's battle will be a battle of life and death.

So everyone got up and rushed towards Charlie desperately.

At this time, Linyuan continued to back up, then turned around to escape!

Charlie just kicked a person away, and immediately saw Linyuan want to escape, he grabbed the person in front of him with one hand, and threw him out in the direction of Linyuan!

It was Linyuan's third junior brother who was thrown out by Charlie!

These three juniors have been practicing iron head skills for many years, and their bald heads are as hard as iron!

At this moment, his entire head was facing Linyuan's waist, like a cannonball out of the chamber, rushing out instantly.

Immediately afterwards, his iron head slammed on Linyuan's back waist!

With only a click, Linyuan's spine was hit by the head of the third junior brother and broke into two!

The moment Linyuan fell to the ground, his lower body was completely unaware. Using the remaining upper arm of his left arm, he turned over with difficulty and looked at the poor third junior brother, exclaiming in anger: "Three Junior brother, you attacked me behind my back!"

The Third Junior Brother hurriedly wailed: “Big Brother, I didn’t want to sneak attack you, I was thrown by that kid!”

Having said that, he suddenly came back to his senses and blurted out angrily: “Big brother, didn’t you let us go all out to make a way out? Then why are you turning your back to us? Are you trying to escape?!”

Chapter 1159

Linyuan was speechless when asked by the Third Junior Brother.

He really wanted to escape, but he didn’t expect to escape in such a situation.

Not only did he not escape, but was also hit so badly!

He looked at the Third Junior Brother in pain, and blurted out: “Where am I going to escape, I just want to kill the carbine for that Wade!”

The Third Junior Brother is not a fool. He looked at Linyuan angrily, and roared: “Do you think I am a fool? You have no hands, what the h*ll do you take to kill the carbine for Wade?!”

Linyuan scolded furiously: “How do you talk to the big brother? Do you want to rebel?”

The third junior rushed to bite his ear, and cursed: “Senior brother, actually wants us to flee for you to death, and I will cut your grace from now on!”

Linyuan yelled as he was bitten.

But at this time, he is still a master?

With his hands abolished and his lower limbs paralyzed, he is now a standard invalid.

So at this time, his ear was bitten by the third junior brother, and he was heartbroken but there was no way.

He could only roar hysterically: “You b@stard, let me go quickly, do you think I want to run? Don’t I want to leave a seed for the eight of our brothers?”

The Third Junior Brother asked angrily: “You shouldn’t leave the waste of your arms as waste if you leave the seeds! Isn’t it OK to leave me?”

Linyuan was bitten and shouted, “You b@stard, now you still say who to keep, do you think you can run away?”

Third Junior Brother said angrily: “How do you know that I can’t run away?”

At this moment, Charlie’s cold voice came over: “You should listen to your senior brother. Your senior brother is right. You can’t run away at all, none of you can run away.”

The Third Junior Brother released his mouth subconsciously and raised his head to look at Charlie.

At this time Charlie had already come to the two of them.

And the other six people of the Eight Heavenly Kings all were on the ground and howled!

It turned out that at the time when their senior brothers were pinching each other, Charlie had already abolished their other senior brothers.

Linyuan paled with fright, and cried, “Mr. Wade, I am already a cripple, please have mercy on me and spare me the life of a dog.”

Charlie smiled and said: “You attacked me just now with the intention of taking my life. You really want me to spare you now. Am I such a bully?”

Linyuan wailed loudly and said, “Mr. Wade, you are a real master, and a real master will certainly not be as knowledgeable as me. You see that I have reached the point where I am now, so please raise your hand and let me go! ”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Linyuan, since the moment your brothers boarded the plane to Changbai Mountain, your life-long destination has been determined.”

After all, he pointed to the surrounding Changbai Mountains and said with a smile: “Don’t you think that Changbai Mountain is a treasure of geomantic omen? Don’t you think it is a blessing to be able to die here and sleep here?”

“No! I don’t think!” Linyuan’s tears and snot flowed: “Mr. Wade, I haven’t lived enough yet, I really don’t want to die! If you kill me like ants will dirty your noble hands only, so please forgive me!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course I will not kill you myself, because you are not worthy.”

After speaking, Charlie looked around for a week and sneered: “The eight of you are not worthy of me to kill you personally!”

The eight heavenly kings were all horrified.

Everyone asks themselves a question in their hearts: Charlie is only one person, but Charlie is not going to kill them himself, so what exactly is Charlie going to do to them?

In other words, how did Charlie want them to die?

Charlie stood in the middle of the eight people, raised his hands, and shouted: “Changbai Mountain is a sacred mountain, a holy mountain, snow all year round, holy and flawless, you eight filthy people, can die here, it is you who cultivated for eight lifetimes.!”

After that, Charlie said again: “And I, I am going to send you a holy funeral today! Let your dirty corpses sleep in the white snow!”

Everyone in the Eight Great Heavenly Kings trembled with fright, they still didn’t understand, still couldn’t figure out how Charlie would kill them.

Charlie looked at everyone with pity at this time, and said with a smile: “You all belong to the brothers, even if you do evil, you will do it together. When you die, you can die together, and you can count as a companion on Death Road!”

Chapter 1160

After speaking, he beckoned to the eight people and smiled: “Your senior brother is already unable to move, so please work hard for the other people to move closer to him. If you want to die together, then just hug before you die. If you don’t want to die together, you can spread out a little bit further. I will give you the last minute to prepare.”

When the Eight Great Heavenly Kings heard this, they were desperate, but at the same time they were really unwilling. They walked alone on Death Road.

So Liyan, the first iron fist to be dethroned, struggled to stand up, dragging his badly injured body, slowly came to Linyuan and sat down.

The moment he sat down, he wept bitterly and said: “Big brother has known you and my eight brothers today, it is better not to enter the world”

The others also crawled over with difficulty at this time.

The eight people hugged each other tightly, and the others had already forgiven the move that Linyuan had planned to escape by himself.

Because except for the moment just now, their big brother has really taken care of them for so many years.

More importantly, today, eight senior brothers are all going to die here. At the last moment, what prejudices they can’t let go?

Seeing the eight people hugging each other, Charlie nodded and smiled coldly, “I will let you eight brothers today. Before that, see a real miracle!”

After all, he held the Thundering Ling with one hand to the sky!

The thunder made the whole body glow with a faint blue light, which was stunned!

At this moment, they only heard Charlie yelling between the world: “Thunder! Come on!!!”

With a thunder, the originally clear night sky was suddenly covered with clouds!

The thunder that only happened in summer rang loudly in this night of minus tens of degrees!

Linyuan and others trembled in shock!

What magical power is this? ! Can the sky be attracted with one hand? !

Immediately afterwards, they saw a huge flash of thunder and lightning in the sky, which struck it down with a click!

Linyuan shouted with all his strength: “This person can summon the sky thunder! This person is a god! This person is a god!”

As soon as the voice fell, the huge lightning thundered, covering the thick snow all year round above the mountain road!

Immediately afterwards, 10,000 tons of snow began to rumble down the hillside!

It was an avalanche!

Moreover, this avalanche came straight to Charlie and the Eight Heavenly Kings!

The Eight Heavenly Kings almost fainted with fright. Issac, Orvel, Liang and others also shouted in fright: “Mr. Wade! Danger!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said loudly: “Wait, listen carefully, I am the real dragon Charlie! Today, I take the purest things from heaven and earth, Huaer and other filthy bodies! In the next life, reborn as a good person!”

As soon as the voice fell, 10,000 tons of snow fell, instantly engulfing him, the Eight Heavenly Kings, and the two off-road vehicles!

Ten thousand tons of snow rushed to the valley in one breath, Issac and the others were shocked, and after the avalanche was over, they looked in the direction where Charlie was originally.

Where there was a mountain road? The rest is nothing but snow!

And those two off-road vehicles, and everyone, have completely disappeared!

At this time, the dark clouds that were originally densely covered by Charlie have dispersed, and a white fish belly has appeared on the horizon!

It was dawn!

The three of them yelled in panic: “Mr. Wade! Mr. Wade!”

As dawn broke in the sky, the golden morning light of the east spilled over the earth, and the three of them suddenly saw that a man who refracted golden light came out of the collapsed snowdrift!

The man is steady, light-footed, and has a firm expression on his face!

It is Charlie, Mr. Wade!

Chapter 1161

Issac and the three of them looked at Charlie who was bathed in golden sunlight, and they were completely shocked and speechless!

Today’s they, overturned all their previous impressions of Charlie!

Today’s Charlie looks like a god in their eyes.

They didn’t dare to imagine that Charlie easily killed the Eight Heavenly Kings by himself. Instead of getting hurt, he also summoned the Thunder, causing an avalanche and directly burying the Eight Heavenly Kings!

Moreover, Charlie was in the avalanche with such destructive power, and he was unscathed.

Seeing Charlie getting closer and closer, Liang couldn’t hold back and knelt in the snow with a plop. He bowed to Charlie dropping his head: “Mr. Wade, please accept the next worship. In this life, I would bow down and worship Mr. Wade alone!”

Then Mr. Orvel knelt down with a plop, “Mr. Wade, I respect you in this life!”

Issac knelt on the ground tremblingly, with his hands up and down on the ground: “Mr. Wade! From today, you are the only god in Issac’s heart!”

Charlie walked to the three of them, smiled faintly, and said: “From now on, I am still the same Charlie, or the live-in son-in-law Charlie, no matter what you think of me and how you treat me, keep it in your heart. Tell no one what happened today.”

After the three listened, they repeatedly kowtowed.

Charlie looked at Issac and said seriously: “Issac, especially you, you must not tell anyone in the Wade family what happened just now!”

Issac gave a startled expression and blurted out, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, if the Wade family asks about it, I will say that these people died of an avalanche!”

Charlie nodded and said, “That’s good.”

Having said that, he said again: “This seems to be the only way into the village. Now that the avalanche has closed the road, you can use the Wade family’s power to quickly repair these roads. Before the repairs are done. The helicopter must come over to deliver some necessary supplies to the villagers. Don’t let it affect their normal lives.”

Issac said immediately: “You can rest assured, Mr. Wade I will call to make arrangements now, and the arrangements must be made properly!”

Charlie gave a hum, looked at the time, and said, “Oh, it’s almost seven o’clock. My wife can’t find me and should be anxious, so quickly send me back! I can’t make breakfast for my wife this morning.”

Everyone was stunned.

Is this still Master Wade who defeated the Eight Heavenly Kings just now?

Is this still Mr. Wade who summoned the sky thunder to cause the avalanche?

He just killed the Eight Heavenly Kings with such a domineering method, but now he's very upset because he can't cook for his wife.

Issac was the first to react and hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade I will take us to the airport by helicopter, and then we will fly back to Aurous Hill. We can take you home in more than three hours!"

"Okay." Charlie nodded: "Hurry up."

……

In the morning sun, a helicopter quickly left Changbai Mountain and headed towards Airport.

At the same time, the local media have received reports on the avalanche.

While the media and the locals were following up, the Wade's disaster relief helicopter also started flying to the villages in Changbai Mountain with a large amount of supplies.

At this moment, the Wu family.

Elder Wu, lying on the sick bed, is still waiting for news from the Eight Heavenly Kings.

He didn't sleep much all night last night. On the one hand, it was because of physical discomfort, but more because he was feeling uneasy.

Before dawn, Regnar had called the Eight Heavenly Kings, and Linyuan told him that they were almost at their destination.

Chapter 1162

So the Wu family thought that the next time should be the time for the Eight Heavenly Kings to snatch people, so they didn't dare to bother too much.

Seeing that almost an hour has passed, Mr. Wu calculated that the strength of the Eight Heavenly Kings is so strong that one hour should be enough for them to kill all of them, and then rescue the father and son.

So he said to Regnar: “Regnar, call Linyuan and ask how things are going on.”

“Okay!” Regnar nodded immediately, took out his mobile phone and called Linyuan.

The phone rang for a long time, but no one answered.

He opened his mouth and said to Old Master Wu: “Dad, no one answers, will they still be doing business?”

Mr. Wu nodded: “It is possible, then we will wait patiently.”

10 minutes later, Mr. Wu said again: “Regnar, call Linyuan again!”

Regnar immediately followed suit.

But this time the call still couldn’t get through.

Mr. Wu frowned, “It’s not right. With their strength, how could it take so long? Some second-rate bodyguards are just a few second-rate bodyguards. To Mr. Linyuan and the others, it is not a problem. I still remember that back then. When I fought in the Quartet, Mr. Linyuan followed me into the opponent’s nest, and the opponent’s two dozen people were killed by him with one stick of incense. This level of strength is simply beyond the imagination of ordinary people.”

Regnar counseled: “Dad, don’t worry. Changbai Mountain is in a remote location, the weather is cold, and the place is isolated from the rest of the world. What kind of minor situation will not cause an unevenness.”

Elder Wu nodded gently: “Then wait a little longer!”

After another ten minutes, Mr. Wu continued to urge: “Regnar, keep call!”

Regnar immediately followed suit, but there was still no change.

Mr. Wu is a little anxious now, he feels more and more that the situation seems a bit wrong.

Therefore, he urged Regnar to call Linyuan over and over again.

Linyuan couldn't get through, so he asked Regnar to call other people in the Eight Heavenly Kings.

But the phone calls of several other people still couldn't get through.

To be precise, the phone can be connected, but no one answers.

It took nearly an hour to reach the Eight Heavenly Kings, which made everyone in the Wu family feel a chill in their backs.

How can the eight heavenly kings disappear all at once? This is not realistic!

Even if the Eight Great Heavenly Kings encounter strong opponents, with their strength, it is impossible that none of them can escape.

After all, just a few hours before them, one of the sixteen people who went to Changbai Mountain escaped.

Those people are ordinary second-rate masters who use guns better than their fists, and they are not martial arts masters at all.

There is no reason, a super warrior like the Eight Heavenly Kings can't escape after going there, right?

Mr. Orvel was nervous, and even his breathing became abnormally quick.

He firmly grasped Regnar's hand, his face was pale, and he whispered to him: "Nothing is right, this time it is really not right."

Regnar could only persuade him: "Dad, don't be so anxious, and wait for a while!"

Elder Wu said earnestly: "Linyuan has been following me for so many years and has never been in such a situation, so something is really wrong this time. I even suspect that they may have encountered an accident!"

Chapter 1163

When Charlie had boarded the plane and returned to Aurous Hill from Changbai Mountain, Wu's family was already going crazy in a hurry.

The Eight Heavenly Kings rushed to Changbai Mountain overnight, just to rescue a father and son, but he did not expect them to go there and immediately lose contact.

Regnar made the phone calls over and over again, and the cell phone he used was almost out of power, but he still couldn't get through any cell phone.

At this moment, his mobile phone suddenly received a call.

The one who called him was the one who escaped from Changbai Mountain last night.

He was still hiding in Changbai Mountain City at this time. He was planning to wait until the Eight Great Heavenly Kings triumph and come back with the Eight Great Heavenly Kings plane.

He didn't expect that he hadn't waited for the Eight Heavenly Kings, but he had waited for an astonishing bad news!

Just now, the local TV station of Changbai Mountain was broadcasting emergency news. The news said that an avalanche occurred at the foot of Changbai Mountain. The avalanche caused tens of thousands of tons of snow to vent down, breaking down the road into the mountain, and also two cars and Eight people were buried under the snow.

Local rescuers used large-scale rescue equipment to dig out eight unsightly bodies that had been hit by the snow.

Upon hearing the news, he immediately thought of the Eight Heavenly Kings.

Because he knew that the Eight Heavenly Kings drove two off-road vehicles into the mountain early this morning.

That ghost place doesn't have many residents, and it's not a tourist attraction. The local residents are very poor and can't afford off-road vehicles at all. Tourists outside don't like to go to such remote places, so the roads there basically gets no traffic.

When the locals want to come out, they all come out in horse-drawn carriages. There is no off-road vehicle.

So he can almost conclude that the eight people who died in the avalanche were the eight heavenly kings!

So, he immediately told Regnar the news.

After Regnar got the news, his whole body was struck by lightning!

It took him a long time to recover from the shock. Then he looked at his anxious father on the sickbed and said with a trembling, "Dad, my people just told me that there was an avalanche at the foot of Changbai Mountain. Two cars and eight people are involved in it. All eight people have died. It is very likely that they are the eight kings..."

Grandpa Wu suddenly seemed to hit his heart with a heavy hammer, coughing several times, and blurted out: "This is impossible, how could the Eight Heavenly Kings die in an avalanche?! They are all masters!"

Regnar sighed and asked, "Why don't I let my people go over and recognize a corpse, and check if it is right?"

Elder Wu was stunned for a moment, then nodded and said, "If that's the case, take a look."

.....

Claire got up in the morning and felt a little surprised when he didn't see Charlie's shadow.

She called Charlie and found that Charlie's phone could not get through, which made her feel a little strange.

After more than three years of marriage, Charlie has never disappeared unexpectedly.

She used to wake up in the morning and couldn't see him. He was either shopping for groceries or making breakfast.

But now, he suddenly couldn't get in touch.

Chapter 1164

Anxiously waiting until about 10 o'clock, Charlie still couldn't get through, and Claire began to feel a little worried.

What she thought was that Charlie had been in close contact with many big people during the recent period, and helped many big people watch Feng Shui, and also took a lot of money from the big people, even this Tomson first-class villa.

Before that, Claire had always been afraid that Charlie would have a thunderstorm, just like those thunderous financial products, and suddenly his reputation would go bankrupt.

If his credibility really goes bankrupt, those big men will certainly not spare him lightly.

Just when Claire was thinking about it, Charlie called.

As soon as Claire answered the phone, she blurted out and asked: "Hey, Charlie, where have you been?"

Charlie had just got off the plane at this time and was about to take a helicopter, so he said to Claire, "My wife, I showed a friend of Feng Shui this morning. Their Feng Shui is quite strange, so I can't use my mobile phone to radiate. Which affected the judgment of Feng Shui fortune, so I turned off the phone."

"Did you look at Feng Shui again?" Claire only felt that her head was so big, she blurted out, "Charlie, didn't we say it? Try not to show Feng Shui to others in the future."

Charlie hurriedly said: "My wife, this time I am not helping those big people to watch Feng Shui, but to help a friend of my former welfare institution. He has had bad luck recently, so he asked me to come and have a look. I can take money from him of course."

Claire breathed a sigh of relief when she heard him say this, and asked, “Then when will you go home?”

Charlie said: “I will be there in about 20 minutes and half an hour.”

Claire said in a convenient way: “That’s good, I’ll wait for you at home.”

Issac’s helicopter immediately carried Charlie, Orvel and Liang to the city.

When he was approaching Tomson’s villa, Charlie said to Liang: “Liang, I will take the lawyer to Wei’s Pharmaceutical when I have time tomorrow. After we sign the contract, I will give you a good stomach medicine.”

Liang blurted out: “Mr. Wade, I have vowed to bow down to you in this life. You helped me take Wei’s Pharmaceuticals back. I am willing to hand all the shares of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals to Mr. Wade!”

Charlie waved his hand and said lightly: “I already said that I want 80% of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals. No matter how much it is, I won’t want it, but no matter how little, I can’t promise to give you the prescription and keep it for you. 20%, I will never let you suffer, so you don’t want to tell me anything, just give me things like that.”

Liang’s heart shuddered, and he hurriedly clasped his fists and said, “Liang would like to follow Mr. Wade’s teachings!”

Charlie nodded, then looked at Orvel and Issac: “You two go back, remember not to tell anyone about this.”

“Mr. Wade, I understand!”

“it is good!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction. Seeing that he was almost at the Tomson villa area, he said to Issac: “Let’s land on the golf course. I will walk over the golf course.”

“OK Master!”

After Charlie hurried home, Claire couldn't imagine that her husband hurriedly set off from Aurous Hill early this morning, went to Changbai Mountain more than 2,000 kilometers away, at the foot of Changbai Mountain, and killed eight villains with blood on their hands.

Since Charlie's current strength is very strong, and his physical stamina is even better, so even after tossing such a big circle, she can't see any fatigue at all.

It just so happened that it was almost time for lunch, so Claire took him to the vegetable garden in the yard and happily picked a lot of the ingredients she wanted to eat at noon.

At this time, the door was pushed open, and Elaine, Charlie's mother-in-law, walked in sneakily from outside with crutches!

Chapter 1165

Seeing Elaine walked into the yard with crutches, she was carrying a huge shoulder bag, which was bulging inside.

Charlie felt that her mother-in-law must have done nothing good.

Claire looked at her in surprise and asked, "Mom, where did you go early in the morning? I haven't seen you."

Elaine laughed and said, "I went to the wholesale market and bought something!"

Claire blamed: "Mom, you haven't crutched your leg, why are you running around?"

"It's okay." Elaine waved her hand and said indifferently: "Don't think it is not convenient for me to use crutches, but I am very used to it now, and my legs don't hurt, and crutches are a bit tirying but it's okay."

Claire asked again: "Mom, what did you buy a big bag of things? Are you tired? I'll hold it for you!"

Elaine smiled and said, "I'm not tired, I'm not tired, all of them are hats, it doesn't matter."

“Hat?” Claire was even more puzzled: “Mom, why do you buy so many hats? There are no less than a dozen hats in a big bag?”

Elaine smirked and opened the zipper of the backpack.

Claire and Charlie both looked at them, only to find that the backpack was full of emerald green colors.

Elaine reached out at this time and took out a few various hats from the inside, all of which were authentic green without exception.

Claire was dumbfounded and asked, “Mom…why do you buy so many green hats…Who would wear this kind of hat…”

Elaine laughed and said, “I bought 20 various green hats, not for wearing, but for hanging on the balcony!”

“You didn’t watch the video of your grandma and the family in the hospital. That d*mn Noah was actually put on a green hat by Horiyah. How can I let him go for such a funny thing?”

“It happens that their home can see my bedroom terrace, and I will hang all these hats on the side of the terrace facing their home. I will tell Noah to look at these twenty green hats every day, and he will be so happy!”

Claire said dumbfounded: “Mom, why are you having trouble with the uncle like this? He was already sufferred bad enough.”

“Enough a**!” Elaine said angrily, “You don’t know how arrogant he used to be, how bad he was to our family, and now finally grabbing his handle, then I won’t laugh at him to death!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly.

Among other things, Elaine’s torturing ability is indeed rare in the world.

Noah was already disgusting enough. If he could see 20 green hats on the terrace next door every day, his mood must be very painful.

It is estimated that Elaine could think of this kind of torture.

Claire felt that this was not appropriate, and wanted to persuade Elaine, but Elaine didn't listen to her at all, and went straight into the villa.

After returning to room, the first thing she did was to go to the terrace and hung 20 various green hats next to each other, all on the side facing the Willson family villa.

With 20 green hats waving in the wind, this picture is really different and sour.

……

Since coming out of the hospital, Noah has separated from Horiyah.

The reason for the separation is of course that he no longer has any feelings for Horiyah in his heart.

And he felt that Horiyah was too dirty.

Had it not been for Regnar's request, he would have divorced her a long time ago, and even if she didn't go through the divorce procedures, he would kick her out of the house.

But now that Regnar had already made his mark for Horiyah, Noah naturally didn't dare to disobey him.

But you can't get a divorce. Separation is always possible, right?

So he drove Horiyah to a bedroom on the first floor.

Chapter 1166

Horiyah didn't care about it. Although she was a little angry at Noah's unfeeling in her heart, she was still a little guilty deep down.

After all, he wore such a big green hat for her, and now with the child in her stomach she hasn't gone to the hospital for an operation, he must see himself very upset.

At this moment, Noah just opened his eyes.

Since coming out of the hospital, he has been suffering from sequelae, the main manifestation of which is weakness and lethargy.

He hasn't really slept enough until now, but in his sleep he always felt a sharp itching in his crotch, so he woke up while scratching it.

The itching sensation is very peculiar. At first, it was rather itchy, and then he couldn't control it, and it became very itchy when he scratched it. If he scratch it twice, it would become extremely itchy.

So he scratched himself to the extreme.

He couldn't help wondering, what happened to him?

He's always paid attention to personal hygiene, so there shouldn't be any lesions!

He was thinking about it, and he had jumped out of the bed.

Feeling dizzy, he walked onto the terrace while scratching it, wanting to breathe fresh air.

This is good for living in a villa. The privacy can be well protected. The neighbors are far away and there are no high-rise buildings. Even if you only wear a pair of underwear and walk on the terrace, you don't worry about being seen by others.

He came to the terrace, stretched his waist, and then felt the unbearable itchiness even worse.

He grabbed a few hard and didn't see any improvement. He couldn't help but feel upset. He was about to go to the bathroom to take a closer look at what was going on. When he turned around, he felt that it was something on the opposite side of the terrace of Charlie's house. There was a bunch of green things floating in the wind.

So he hurriedly looked intently, almost half dead in his sight.

Although it is a little far away, it is still clear that the 20 windward things hanging on the terrace of Charlie's house are green hats of different styles and shapes!

20 green hats, what the h*ll does this mean? !

And it's facing the direction of his own, isn't it the d*mn thing to make it clear for him?

Isn't this just a mockery of being Horiyah wearing a green hat?

d*mn, it's outrageous!

Noah was out of breath, his fists were already clenched, and his nails were almost embedded in the flesh.

He doesn't need to think about it, the person who can do this kind of devil's thing must be Elaine, there is no second person.

At this moment, he really wanted to grab Elaine's hair and slap her ugly face dozens of times back and forth!

Thinking of this, he immediately turned back to the house, put on his pants and jacket, and rushed out of the building.

Mrs. Willson was sitting in the grand master's chair in the courtyard basking in the sun.

While basking in the sun, he sighed with emotion about the life of a local tyrant living in Tomson's villa.

Except that the family living next to him is more disheartening, everything else is perfect to the extreme.

This makes the Lady Willson feel very comfortable inside.

Seeing that it was almost time to cook, the Lady even wanted to go to Charlie's vegetable garden to steal an order.

But when she thought about it carefully, Charlie's family is so bad, it's better not to eat their dishes, otherwise they don't know what methods they used in it, and they may even use pesticides.

The last time she used daffodils as leeks, a family was admitted to the hospital. The feeling of a family of five jumping in the house and being pulled away by an ambulance is truly unforgettable.

Just as comfortable, she saw her elder son Noah going out in a hurry, and hurriedly asked him: "Where are you going in a hurry Noah?"

Noah said with a black face, "I'm going to find Elaine, the b*tch shrew!"

Chapter 1167

Old Mrs. Willson was a little unclear, so she didn't understand why after her son woke up, the first thing he did was to go to Elaine to settle the account.

So she hurriedly followed up and asked, "Noah, what are you going to do with Elaine?"

Noah said angrily: "Elaine, a shameless shrew, hung dozens of various green hats on the terrace of her villa. Isn't this just showing me disgusting?"

Old Mrs. Willson looked surprised, and blurted out and asked, "Is there anything like this?"

Noah gritted his teeth and said, "Don't you know if you follow me to have a look."

So the mother and son went out together.

As soon as they left, Mrs. Willson saw the 20 green hats fluttering in the wind on Elaine's terrace.

At this glance, her nose was almost crooked.

The Lady Willson said furiously: "This d*mn Elaine! She must have watched the video from hospital. This is deliberately disgusting us!"

Noah nodded, gritted his teeth and said: “Yeah, mom, I can’t want her for anything! d*mn, deceive people too much!”

The mother and son came to the door of Charlie’s villa aggressively, and then the Lady Willson slammed the door and cursed: “Elaine, you b@stard, quickly open the door for me!”

After shouting, Elaine stood directly on the terrace on the third floor and cursed: “Oh, dead old woman, you are not at home to serve your pregnant eldest daughter-in-law and ran to my door yelling?”

The mother and son did not expect that Elaine would tell Horiyah about being pregnant as soon as she spoke.

This made the expressions of both of them suddenly become very ugly.

After all, it is said that family ugliness cannot be publicized, and no one wants others to mention their own pain points as soon as they speak.

The most depressing of these is Noah.

As soon as he heard Elaine mentioned Horiyah’s pregnancy, he blurted out angrily: “You b*tch, if you f*cking talk nonsense to me, believe it or not, I cut your tongue!”

Elaine curled her lips and said: “Oh, brother, I really didn’t expect that you have such a great ability, you will cut my tongue?”

As she said, she deliberately laughed and said: “Since you have this ability, why not cut the man who gave you a cuckold and made your wife pregnant? What’s the point of screaming and fighting with me here? ?”

“You…” Noah’s face suddenly became extremely ugly.

Although he is not a good thing, but in terms of cursing the street, he is a thousand miles worse than Elaine.

With Elaine’s combat effectiveness, it is not a problem for one person to scold him ten.

So seeing Noah being so angry that he couldn't speak, Elaine pursued the victory and said with a smile: "Oh, brother, I really sympathize with you. The worst thing about a man is to be green hated by others, and you will be led by others. After so much, I didn't expect my sister-in-law to give you a green hat and get pregnant. Didn't this make you like being a father? If I were you, I would have divorced her a long time ago!"

This time she even touched on Noah's inner pain!

She want to drive Horiyah out of the house in her dreams, and never see this d*mn b*tch again in her life.

Chapter 1168

But Horiyah was backed by Regnar. He didn't dare to provoke Regnar, let alone disobey Regnar's meaning, so even if he was put on a green hat by Horiyah, he could not divorce her.

A man wearing this kind of green hat can't divorce his wife yet. What a painful thing, it's a tragedy on earth. Unexpectedly, she would run into him.

Now that Elaine slapped with her piercing words, Noah's face was so painful that he was slapped 10,000 times.

Old Mrs. Willson was naturally also very angry. She was arrogant for a lifetime. What she didn't want to see was the reputation of the Willson family get hit.

At the time Wendy accompanied Fredmen, although it also caused a lot of criticism, but at that time, the Lady Willson was helpless. Besides, young girls and rich men are not uncommon in society. Although everyone laughs, they are actually two jokes. But it passed.

But this time, the trouble Horiyah caused was different. Horiyah really completely lost the face of the Willson family.

What's even more hateful is that someone took a video and posted it on the Internet. This time it's finished. The entire Willson family has become the laughing stock of Aurous Hill.

But in any case, the Lady Willson could not accept Elaine, a shameless b*tch, and dared to laugh at her!

So the Lady Willson pointed at Elaine angrily, and cursed: “Elaine, you quickly rip off all those green hats to me, otherwise don’t blame the Lady Willson for being rude to you!”

“Yo!” Elaine curled her lips: “I bought these green hats with money. In my house, I can hang them wherever I want. Why do you think you are the old Willson? Lady Willson? Let me tell you, in my house, you can’t even point fingers at me!”

After that, Elaine hurriedly changed her words: “You are impossible and unqualified to enter my house! If you continue to swear at my door, then I will call the police and let the police arrest you again!”

When the Old Mrs. Willson heard that Elaine wanted to call the police to get her arrested, she trembled with anger!

Although the two were angry, they were completely helpless.

If they don’t open the door to themselves, they can’t rush in and beat her, right?

If you rush in, you would break the law. If you call the police, you will definitely get caught.

Just when the mother and son didn’t know what to do, Elaine took a huge green hat from the side of the terrace and put it on her head, smiling and saying, “Oh, brother, look at this green hat, how festive. Look, this green one is greener than the leeks you ate two days ago?”

While talking, Elaine wore a hat on the terrace exaggeratedly.

Although her legs are still not good, doing a few square dance poses is not a problem.

Her twist made Noah even more angry!

At this moment, Noah was almost on the verge of collapse. He couldn’t wait to take a rocket launcher and directly blow up Elaine on the third floor terrace.

“Elaine, you f*cking b*tch, do you play this hand with me? Do you know what’s going to happen to you?”

Elaine smiled and said: “Your wife was made pregnant by someone sleeping, isn’t the person sleeping with your wife doing well? What will happen to him? I just say a few words, and there will be no end! Hahahaha !”

Noah was furious: “Elaine! I’ll kill you sooner or later!”

Just when Noah’s dry blue veins beated violently, Elaine directly flicked the green hat, and the green hat fluttered directly on top of Noah’s head. Noah took a step back and the green hat fell on the ground.

Elaine clapped happily and laughed loudly: “Oh, brother, look at this green hat and it knows you, so it will fly directly over your head. If you don’t hide, it will stay on your head!”

Chapter 1169

Noah was really angry.

He jumped and scolded angrily: “Elaine, you b*tch, are you looking for death?”

When Elaine heard this, she smiled and said, “Big brother, don’t you be angry. I spent hundreds on this pile of green hats, but they are all for you.”

After that, Elaine didn’t know where she took out a green Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtles doll, and said loudly, “Brother, look at this Teenage Mutant Ninja Turtle, he doesn’t look like you, not only has his head green, but he is also very bearable. It’s the best portrayal of you, big brother, hahaha…”

Noah was almost mad, trembling all over, and even his voice became trembling: “You b*tch, why don’t you die? You are so wicked that you are going to h*ll.”

Elaine chuckled: “Big brother, I kindly gave you so many hats. You even cursed me to go to h*ll. You are too kind to avenge me? But I have always been adults not remembering villains. These are more than twenty. All the green hats are given to you so that you can wear them for 20 consecutive days without repetition.”

Noah was really helpless, so he gritted his teeth and said, “Okay you Elaine, wait for me, I will call the property right now to report you!”

After finishing talking, he immediately called the property of Tomson Villa and blurted out: “I am the owner of a04. I now complain that the owner of a05 hangs uncivilized things on the terrace of the house. You can take care of it!”

After a short while, an electric bike from the property drove over quickly.

Afterwards, four property managers got out of the electric bike and asked: “Did you call the complaint?”

Noah blurted out: “Yes, it’s me, complaining about the woman upstairs, look at what she has hung up on the terrace!”

Elaine said coldly: “How come my own hat is hung on the terrace, can you still manage it?”

The four property managers also said helplessly after reading it: “Gentleman, the owner’s terrace is the owner’s private domain. In theory, no matter what hangs on there, we can’t interfere with it unless it’s illegal. But others. It’s not illegal to put on a hat, it’s people’s freedom.”

“Because of your mother!” Noah whirled around dryly!

If these 20 green hats were hung here all day long, wouldn’t he be mad at Elaine?

Several property managers were scolded by him, naturally they were very dissatisfied, but they still said politely: “Excuse me, gentleman, this matter is not in the management of our property.”

After that, they got into the battery car and drove away.

Elaine laughed more wildly on the terrace: “Hahaha, Noah, now you can’t help it, let me tell you, my green hats will always be hanging here, and I will buy another twenty of them tomorrow. Here, I let you open your eyes every day and you can see a lot of green hats fluttering in the wind, fluttering with the wind!”

“You…you…you…” Noah was so angry that he almost vomited blood.

At this time, Charlie and Claire also went to the terrace on the second floor and took a look. After they figured out what was going on, they both looked at each other helplessly and sighed.

Claire couldn’t help sighing: “Charlie, you said it’s not good for mom to do this.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, “In fact, there is nothing good or bad. Didn’t they treat us too much before?”

“When they knew what problem we encountered, they also desperately mocked us.”

“You forgot that at the Tomson sales office, how did the family laugh at us?”

“And when your studio opened, didn’t they come to mock us too?”

Chapter 1170

“Now that Mom wants to ridicule and go back, I think it’s just to use her own way to treat her body, in the final analysis, it is their own responsibility.”

Noah and Mrs. Willson almost collapsed because of Elaine’s anger, but they couldn’t do anything about her behavior. They turned their heads away in anger.

Noah cursed as he walked: “d*mn Elaine, let me find a chance in the future, I must kill her!”

The Old Mrs. Willson angrily said, “Don’t talk about her for now. Tomorrow we will quickly take the b*tch Horiyah to get rid of the b@stard in her stomach. This is really a great shame that we have never seen in the Willson family in a century!”

Noah also had a look of hatred, gritted his teeth and said, “Mom, don’t worry, I will go with her tomorrow!”

Back home, both Harold and Wendy had just gotten up. They were in the living room, waiting for Horiyah to cook, hungry.

Horiyah had some money left from selling coffee machines last time. Today, she intends to ease the family relationship, so she bought a lot of fresh abalone and prepared an abalone feast for her family.

This pile of abalone cost thousands just for the ingredients, and to Horiyah, it was indeed bleeding.

When the Old Mrs. Willson saw Horiyah buying back abalone, her first thought was that she was very happy. After all, she had good food to eat at noon.

But then the Lady Willson thought of a detail and asked Horiyah: “Where did you get the money to buy these abalones?”

Horiyah lied and said, “I borrowed a little money from a friend while playing cards and never paid it back. Isn’t this tight on hand? I asked her to come over.”

Old Mrs. Willson nodded gently, and said coldly: “Transfer all the remaining money to WeChat to my account. From now on, all the money in this family will be managed by me, including the money that Mr. Wu invested in our Willson Group. , I also have the sole discretion to decide. If anyone dares to hide private money behind my back, sorry, they can leave this house!”

Horiyah immediately laughed and said, “Mom, don’t worry, I will transfer all the remaining money to you, and I won’t keep a single cent!”

The Old Mrs. Willson looked at Noah and said coldly: “Noah, you hid more than 10 million private money before, but you didn’t want to give me life or death. In the end, all the money was lost, so from now on, if you dare to hide it again Private money, don’t blame me for being an impolite mother, have you heard?”

Noah nodded his head and said respectfully: “I know Mom, don’t worry, I won’t dare to hide private money anymore!”

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction. It seems that the crisis of the Willson family has helped to consolidate her position as the ruler of the family.

Soon, Horiyah brought up a lot of various abalones.

Abalone feast, naturally every dish is abalone.

Steamed abalone vermicelli, as well as braised abalone, abalone sashimi, abalone soup, etc.

Because the ingredients are good, every dish tastes very good.

However, at the dinner table, Horiyah herself had an ordinary bowl of Yangchun egg noodles, and she did not eat any abalone.

Wendy was a little surprised, and asked her, “Mom, why don’t you eat abalone? Why don’t you eat a bite after doing so hard?”

Horiyah is ashamed to tell the truth, how can she tell her daughter that she cannot eat seafood because of various venereal diseases.

So she can only say: “My stomach is not very good these past two days, and I can’t eat seafood.”

Noah had just received a huge stimulus at Elaine’s place. He was so angry that he glared at her and said coldly, “As long as you want to eat seafood, you f*cking serve it too! What the h*ll do you do with this seafood? Is that for the wild species?”

Chapter 1171

Horiyah was extremely embarrassed when she heard Noah’s insults, she was angry but she didn’t dare to speak out.

She still hopes to have a family and everything will be happy, so she wants to take a step back and hope that Noah can accept her as soon as possible.

Noah hated Horiyah.

But he hates Horiyah, not abalone.

So while eating abalone, he said coldly: “A woman like you who is not obedient to men will stay in this house in the future, and she must be a good servant!”

Horiyah had no choice but to eat her own noodles without talking.

In fact, Horiyah at this time didn't know that her husband had already been infected with a venereal disease. If she knew, she would definitely not make such an abalone dinner for her husband.

She knew that Noah likes abalone the most, so she made such an abalone banquet to please him, but she was scolded bloody by him.

Noah turned his grief and anger into appetite and ate a dozen large abalones by himself.

Because he was upset, he even finished a small bottle of wine and drank it.

The previous owner of this house left a lot of good wine in the cellar in the basement downstairs.

There are red wine, white wine, and champagne.

When the Wu family bought a house, they wanted a package price, so they left all these wines.

Noah took out a bottle of Moutai from the wine cellar and pulled Harold. The two of them drank more than a kilogram in total.

After eating and drinking, Noah returned to his bedroom, planning to take a nap.

However, when he lay down, he suddenly felt that something was wrong.

What's wrong?

His place is really itchy.

Seafood is a hair item, and liquor is also a very powerful hair item.

Together, these two things are a perfect match.

Noah was itchy at first, but he couldn't stop it.

He grabbed desperately, and even the grabbing was a bit broken and bleeding, but still nothing got better.

The bone-erupting itching had already made him unbearable. He hurriedly turned over from the bed and went to see Mrs. Willson in a hurry.

When he saw Mrs. Willson, he was a little impatient and said, "Mom, give me some money. I have to go to the hospital now."

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and asked, "What's wrong with you? Why are you going to the hospital? Don't you know it costs money to go to the hospital?"

After experiencing all kinds of disasters before, the current Old Mrs. Willson regards money more than anything else.

Noah said with an expression of pain, "I...I feel very uncomfortable, so I have to go to the hospital to have a look."

The Old Mrs. Willson asked him: "How do you go back to tell me in advance."

Noah said in embarrassment, "Well, it's not easy to speak up, mom, just give me some money and let me go to the hospital for a look!"

Old Mrs. Willson exclaimed, "Could you be sick from that aspect?"

Noah didn't expect that his mother would be able to guess it all at once, and said embarrassedly: "I can't be sure now, so I want to go to the hospital."

The Old Mrs. Willson looked terrified, and blurted out: "Did you and Horiyah that sl*t a few days ago?"

"This..." Noah hesitated for a moment, and then gently nodded: "When I was in Wu's house, that happened between me and her that day..."

Chapter 1172

Noah’s voice became smaller and smaller, but the Lady Willson still understood.

Upon hearing this, the Lady Willson said nervously: “Oh! That Horiyah was in the black coal kiln. Who knows what wild man she was with. I think she is not only pregnant with someone else’s wild species, but also came back with all kinds of diseases! come! I’ll accompany you to the hospital for a thorough investigation!”

When Noah heard this, he also guessed that he was probably infected by Horiyah from the disease, and he became even more annoyed.

But the irritation turned to more irritation. Now for him, the top priority is to go to the hospital to check if he’s sick.

So he hurriedly said: “Oh, Mom, how embarrassed to let you accompany me with this kind of thing, and I can do it myself if you give me the money.”

Old Mrs. Willson said earnestly: “No, if I don’t go, I will always feel uneasy, don’t say anything, I will go with you, and go now!”

After that, the Lady Willson got up immediately, ready to go out.

Noah had no choice but to nod his head and left home with his mother helplessly. “

……

Just when Noah and Mrs. Willson went to the hospital.

The Wu family’s only remaining subordinate in Changbai Mountain finally found an opportunity and got into the morgue of the local hospital.

He spent a lot of money to bribe the gatekeeper of the morgue, and the other party made an exception to let him in.

He called on the eight people who died in the avalanche of Changbai Mountain, and said to him: “You can see it, but you must be psychologically prepared. The death of these eight people is very miserable!”

The Wu family's men nodded, and opened the eight freezers for corpses one by one.

When the body bag was opened, the Wu family's subordinate was shocked and stunned!

Although the death of the Eight Great Heavenly Kings was indeed miserable, he could still recognize that these eight corpses were the Eight Great Heavenly Kings.

So he took out his mobile phone, took a photo of the eighth heavenly king's body, and sent it to Regnar.

At this time, Regnar was waiting for news in Suzhou.

Although the Wu family has determined and affirmed the fact that the Eight Heavenly Kings have been killed in their hearts, everyone still has the last gleam of hope.

But when these photos were posted, all the hopes of the Wu family collapsed completely.

The eight heavenly kings are really dead.

And died of an avalanche.

This is too unacceptable.

Sending out eight top masters over there, before seeing the enemy die in an avalanche first, isn't this f*cking bullshit?

Elder Wu also suffered a blow.

The Eight Heavenly Kings have followed him for so many years and started this business with him. Deep down in his heart, he has a deep feeling for the Eight Heavenly Kings.

Now that the Eight Great Heavenly Kings were all killed overnight, he would really not accept this kind of result for a while.

After seeing the photos, Roger was shocked and felt that something was wrong.

He opened his mouth and said: “Dad, grandpa, why do I feel that the eight great heavenly kings have so many injuries that look wrong? If they were in a car and had an avalanche, then they would most likely be caught in the car with snow. , The injuries on their bodies should also be mostly crush injuries, but how I look at them now, they all seem to have been injured!”

As he said, he zoomed in on the photo of Linyuan’s right arm and said: “Look at Linyuan’s right arm as a whole bloody, it doesn’t look like it’s being crushed!”

“There is also Iron Fist. His right arm was almost the same as Linyuan’s right arm at the time. But other people’s right arm did not suffer such injuries. If everyone had suffered an avalanche in the car, everyone would suffer. Injuries, the types should be similar, there shouldn’t be such a big gap.”

Elder Wu, as well as all the Wu family members, showed extreme horror at this moment!

Elder Wu tremblingly asked, “Roger, you mean, the Eight Great Heavenly Kings were killed?”

Chapter 1173

The Wu family did not want to believe that the Eight Heavenly Kings were beaten to death.

Because if this is true, it proves that they have a very powerful enemy in the dark.

But they have no idea who this enemy is.

The Wu family didn’t believe Charlie, and the people around him had this kind of strength.

Regnar even speculated that whether the Eight Great Heavenly Kings went to Changbai Mountain this time and accidentally provoke the local master of seclusion in Changbai Mountain.

Elder Wu also thinks this thing is very possible.

He is now deeply distressed. The Eight Heavenly Kings are not only his old friends, but also a major reliance on the prosperity of the Wu family. Now that this reliance is gone, it is likely to cause an earthquake in the family.

As expected, Mr. Wu did not expect it.

The Wu family dispatched the Eight Heavenly Kings to Changbai Mountain, and all the halberd breaking events spread throughout the region within a short period of time.

But all powerful family owners watched the fire from the other side, watching the jokes of the Wu family.

The rise of the Wu family depends on two things.

The first is that when Mr. Wu was young, he was courageous and strategic, stirring up the Aurous Hill sea of commerce, and pushing the Wu family step by step to where it is today.

The second is the eight heavenly kings!

The Eight Heavenly Kings are the right arm of Mr. Wu, as well as the Wu family's strategic weapon to deter foreign enemies. Anyone who pulls out is the mighty power of the Megatron.

Relying on the eight heavenly kings, the Wu family established a reputation in Aurous Hill, and no one dared to make bad ideas.

Otherwise, with the financial resources of the Wu family, the interested people have long been jealous, and they want to rush to tear the Wu family to pieces.

Today, all the eight heavenly kings have died in Changbai Mountain, and all the families in the south of the Yangtze River are all thinking together.

In the current Wu family, Mr. Wu is bedridden, and the eight heavenly kings died in battle. Who doesn't want to get a share?

For a time, the situation in the south of the Yangtze River changed, and the forces in Suzhou were turbulent, which pushed the Wu family into the forefront.

……

On the other side, Noah and Mrs. Willson also came to Aurous Hill People's Hospital.

After arriving at the hospital, he hung up in andrology department.

What embarrassed him was that he was already in his forties and fifties, and it was embarrassing to see andrologist with his mother.

However, Mrs. Willson is so overbearing. If others don't let them ask about the things she wants to do, then she will definitely fight with them to the end.

The mother and the son waited at the entrance of the clinic. Noah desperately endured the extreme itching. After waiting for more than 20 minutes, he finally yelled Noah's name.

So, Noah stood up and said to Mrs. Willson: "Mom, wait for me at the door, and I will go in by myself."

Old Mrs. Willson said immediately: "No, I want to go in too!"

Noah looked very embarrassed: "How can he take mom to the doctor to see this kind of thing…"

Old Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and said: "What? Do you want to hide this from me?"

Chapter 1174

Noah said hurriedly: "I definitely can't hide from you, mom. It's just that after a while, the doctor will check on me. It would be too embarrassing to be in front of you. Don't worry, I will definitely know the results of the check. I'll give you the details?"

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded, and said: "All inspections and results must be shown to me, dare to hide that I will never forgive you!"

Noah stepped into the consulting room while getting up and struggling to endure the itching.

In the consulting room, a doctor older than him was sitting in front of the computer when he saw him coming in, and he asked, “Why is it uncomfortable?”

Noah hurriedly said, “Doctor, I constantly feel itchy in my place, and I don’t know what’s going on, so I want you to see it.”

The doctor had seen more similar cases, so he nodded and said, “Take off your pants.”

Although Noah was a little embarrassed, he still took off his pants obediently.

The doctor just glanced at it and exclaimed: “You seem to be in a serious situation. Didn’t you go to that kind of place?”

Don’t mention how embarrassing Noah is. Wherever he has been to a romantic place, he is nothing more than the sound of the waves with his wife.

But he changed his mind to think about what the doctor meant, doesn’t it mean that his wife Horiyah is similar to the woman in Special Place?

But he can only say to the doctor: “Doctor, I haven’t been to any Special Place.”

The doctor didn’t believe what he said at all, because every man who came to see a doctor with an STD would not admit that he went to the Special Place.

So he said lightly: “They are all men, and I can understand many things. It is not uncommon for your age to go to Special Places occasionally, but I still have to give you some suggestions.”

Noah hurriedly said, “Doctor, please tell me!”

The doctor said lightly: “First of all, you must protect yourself when you go to that kind of place. Don’t be refreshed for a while. Don’t do anything without protection. Sometimes condoms are not only to protect women, but to protect men.”

Noah nodded and said, “I see, thank you doctor, do you have any more?”

The doctor said again: “In addition, it is recommended to try to go to larger, more formal, and high-end places. Although many roadside warblers are very cheap, their bodies carry many venereal diseases and germs. Maybe there are AIDS. Say you are so old, in order to save so much money, why bother to toss yourself like this?”

Noah’s face is green…

Doesn’t this mean that in the eyes of the doctor, Horiyah is as dirty as that roadside warbler?

At this time, the doctor gave him a meaningful look and said, “You see, in order to save a little money, you are now suffering from a whole body disease. I think you need at least tens of thousands for treatment. Isn’t this not worth the loss?”

Noah asked in horror: “Doctor, what’s wrong with me? What is this?”

The doctor said: “In my experience, first of all gonorrhea and syphilis are indispensable, because your body’s erythema is very special. I have been in the doctor field for so many years and I can’t read it wrong.”

Hearing these two diseases, Noah only felt that the sky was spinning, and he almost fainted.

d*mn, he never dreamed that Horiyah would have so many diseases!

At this time, the doctor said: “I think there should be serious inflammation in your area. If you don’t treat it in time, it is very likely that your prostate and your reproductive system will be endangered. So I will prescribe some tests for you as soon as possible. Do it and wait for the results. We will be conducting targeted treatment based on your actual situation!”

As he said, the doctor sighed and said, “The most worrying thing is actually AIDS. Because AIDS has been latent for a long time now, it cannot be distinguished from the naked eye. If there is AIDS, it can’t be cured. It’s a lifetime thing.”

Noah was about to collapse at this time!

Ever since Horiyah came back, he has only heard the waves with her once, but he did not expect to infect himself with so many diseases once.

Had it not been for Regnar to support her, she would have to be killed himself when he went back!

Chapter 1175

When Noah came out of the ward with a bunch of test application forms, the Lady Willson hurried forward and asked: “What did the doctor say? How is the situation? Is there anything serious?”

Noah didn’t want to talk to the Lady Willson at first, but when he thought that the Lady Willson would have to look at various inspection reports when he looked back, he couldn’t hide it, so he cried and said, “The doctor told me that it is very likely to have gonorrhea and syphilis. , There are some inflammations, and the possibility of AIDS is not even ruled out…”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she looked terrified, and subconsciously stepped back.

Noah thought that the Lady Willson was frightened, and hurriedly stepped forward to help her without standing still.

As a result, the Old Mrs. Willson hurriedly waved her hands and said in horror: “You stay away from me and don’t touch me. AIDS is terrible. I haven’t lived enough yet…”

Noah’s expression was extremely ugly, and he realized that his mother was afraid of infecting herself.

His own mother is really realistic!

So he had to sigh and said, “Mom, in this case, then you can wait for me here, and I will check it myself.”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Oh, I’m old and a little tired. I’m going home first. After checking the results, remember to take pictures and send them to my WeChat as soon as possible.”

In fact, the Old Mrs. Willson is not tired, she is really scared.

For her the most feared thing is death.

Anything related to death, or that might make her die or make her life short, she will stay far away and stay away.

Now that she heard that her eldest son might get AIDS, the first thing she thought of was not the safety of her son, but herself.

Noah also knew what kind of person his mother was. He sighed helplessly and said: “It doesn’t matter if you go back, but you have to give me some money, otherwise, how can I pay the examination fee later, in case the doctor wants to give it to me? What about prescribing medicine? Medical expenses are still needed!”

While walking outside, Mrs. Willson said without looking back: “I will send you 10,000 on WeChat right away. If it is not enough, you can tell me.”

After speaking, people have already passed out andrology.

Noah’s heart was depressed, and his own mother was so selfish at all times, and she really did not “disappoint” him at all.

However, the most important question for him right now is to quickly confirm what diseases he has suffered.

Gonorrhea and syphilis are not big things. The big deal is to spend more trouble and suffer more. As long as he doesn’t get AIDS, then everything is easy to say.

He felt that if he really got AIDS, his life would be over, so he could just go home and kill Horiyah…

Noah stayed in the hospital for an afternoon. After doing a lot of various examinations, the final conclusion was almost the same as the doctor’s initial judgment.

First of all, gonorrhea and syphilis are confirmed.

Secondly, urethritis is also very serious.

In addition, there is some ulceration and suppuration.

Fortunately, there is no AIDS.

Then the doctor immediately prepared a treatment plan for him, starting with a 14-day first-stage treatment cycle.

Chapter 1176

Starting today, for the next 14 days, he will come to the hospital for infusions every day, and he will have to infuse five or six bottles every day.

Noah hurriedly asked: “Doctor, can the medicine be used today to stop itching for me? To tell you the truth, I’m so f*cking itching right now. It’s so irritating. I don’t know what’s going on. Itchy, the more you scratch, the more itchy…”

The doctor said: “This kind of disease is very itchy. It is originally ulcerated, purulent and inflamed, and the lesion is in the sensitive area. It must be very itchy, but you can rest assured that if you are given medicine today, This itching will go down.”

Then the doctor said: “From now on, you must avoid seafood, spicy, alcohol, and smoking. Otherwise, it will greatly aggravate the condition.”

When Noah heard this, he immediately said to the doctor: “Doctor, I ate more than ten or twenty abalones at noon, and I drank more than half a kilogram of Maotai. There will be nothing wrong, right?”

After listening to the doctor, he immediately said with a straight face: “You want to die? Don’t you know that these are hair things? You still eat seafood, you can’t eat kelp, you know?”

Noah said with a sad face, “Hey, I don’t know. I want to know that I have these diseases. If you beat me to death, I dare not eat or drink…”

The doctor sighed and said, “Okay, there is no treatment today. You can go back.”

Noah became anxious and blurted out: “Why can’t the doctor treat it today? I’m almost itching to death. You can treat me quickly, or I will definitely scratch it!”

The doctor shook his head and said, “You have to inject a lot of antibiotics for the treatment of this disease, but how do you inject antibiotics when you drink alcohol? Have you ever heard of a disulfiram-like reaction? Go in with cephalosporin antibiotics here, and immediately When react, it will kill you. Do you want to itch an extra day, or do you want to die here today?”

Noah almost cried.

You can’t use medicine if you itch like this bird, isn’t it killing your own?

So he begged: “Doctor, how much do you give me some anti-itch medicine, otherwise I can’t handle it…”

The doctor sighed and said, “Well, let me prescribe some cleansing liquid for you. You can go back and use it first, and it will have some anti-itching effect.”

After speaking, the doctor said again: “Yes, I have to tell you not to scratch, because it is already damaged, and it will be more serious if it is scratched. The pus and blood that flow out contain a lot of bacteria. It may cause your affected area to spread and spread, and the situation becomes more and more serious. If the area of the rupture becomes larger and larger, a serious infection may lead to sepsis, which can also be life-threatening.”

Noah wiped a tear from his eyes: “It’s a crime…Well, how can you encounter such a thing…”

The doctor sighed with emotion and said, “After all, we should start with personal hygiene, and in that aspect of life, we must pay more attention to protecting ourselves. Don’t go out to such street places to find flowers.”

Noah couldn’t say why he got the disease, so he could only nod his head: “Thank you doctor, I know…”

The doctor hummed, and then asked him: “By the way, I think you should be married at your age?”

Noah nodded.

The doctor saw him nod and confessed, and said, “You should take your lover to the hospital for a check. This disease is extremely contagious. If you are recruited outside, it will be easy to infect your lover when you return home. .”

Noah was more uncomfortable than death at this time, and his anger hit the sky.

I infect her?

d*mn, these are all her infections!

This d*mn b*tch.

I must kill her when I go back!

Chapter 1177

Noah tried to endure the itching, and when he rushed home, Horiyah was cooking dinner.

Seeing that Noah liked to eat abalone made by herself at noon, she was ready to continue to please him, so in the afternoon when Noah went out with the Lady Willson, she went to the vegetable market again.

This time, she bought a large king crab for Noah. The king crab was big and delicious, and it was Noah’s favorite.

And this king crab is not cheap. She bought the big one, which cost more than two thousand.

Originally, Horiyah had no money, so she gave all the money to the Lady Willson, but she had an idea and stole a high-end imported cooking machine from the kitchen. By the way, she ordered two bottles of Moutai from the underground wine cellar and took them out. Sold it for 20,000.

Horiyah planned that the remaining money would not be reported to the Lady Willson, and she would save it to go to the hospital for an abortion tomorrow, and treat her venereal disease by the way.

When the Lady Willson went home, she didn't care to settle the account with Horiyah. She bought a lot of disinfectant on the road. When she got home, she went back to her room and began to give her room, corridor, bathroom and terrace all-round disinfection and sterilization.

After receiving Noah's inspection report and confirming that he did not have AIDS, the Lady Willson was still not at ease, so she wiped all the places she could touch with alcohol.

Noah entered the door with a black face at this time.

As soon as he entered the door, he smelled fishy and fresh crabs.

He was wondering, Horiyah came out of the kitchen wearing an apron and said with a smile: "Oh, my husband, are you back? I steamed you your favorite king crab, you want to eat more tonight. If you like to drink, drink half a bottle of Moutai to moisturize it."

Noah was already half to death, but when he heard this, his whole body almost burst.

At noon, you stinky lady cheated me. At night, you still want to eat seafood and drink liquor!

By the way, I haven't counted you on the fact that you infected me with a disease!

Thinking of this, Noah rushed forward immediately, slapped Horiyah's face with a slap, and directly knocked her to the ground.

Before Horiyah could react, Noah rode on her, angrily and bowed left and right. The slap was almost as if he didn't need money, and he slapped to death.

Horiyah was beaten up and yelled, and the entire villa was like a pig farm.

Harold and Wendy rushed out of their respective rooms, and when they saw their parents were fighting again, they hurried forward.

Harold couldn't help saying, "Dad, what's the matter with you? Haven't you separated from mother? Why are you fighting again?"

"Yes, Dad!" Wendy also said hurriedly: "Mr. Wu specifically explained that the two of you must not fight each other, what if he blames it!"

Noah slammed Horiyah's face with a fist, and said angrily: "I'm going to grandma of Wu, even if he's the king of heaven today, he can't stop me from beating her!"

As he said, he scolded angrily: "You stinky shameless b*tch, you infected me with a disease, and you deliberately made seafood for me. What do you mean? You want to kill me? You give it to me. With so many green hat things, I haven't even calculated it yet, so you dare to slap me again!"

When Horiyah heard this, she was immediately stunned!

She cried and said: "My husband, I really don't know, you are sick! If I know, if you kill me, I can't make seafood for you!"

While pumping her, Noah cursed with gritted teeth: "You still pretend to me that you don't get sick yourself, don't you know it yourself?"

Horiyah cried: "I did get sick, but I didn't expect to be able to infect you. After all, we have only been there once since I came back. Since then, every time you tried to have s3x with me, , Did I not refuse you every time, I lied to you, insisted on doing things with me, I also found all kinds of excuses to refuse, why? Isn't it just because I'm afraid of infecting you?"

Noah slapped again and yelled, "You f*cking infected me, don't you know?"

Harold and Wendy were about to collapse almost embarrassingly.

Listening to this, mother has infected father with a venereal disease…

Where did this venereal disease come from? Of course they both knew it well.

STDs must come from the same source as the child in the mother's stomach.

Chapter 1178

Harold, a shameless person, felt hot on his face at this time.

What the h*ll do you think this is?

Wendy was also extremely helpless, at this time she didn't know if it was time for them to fight.

It's really a human tragedy.

Noah grabbed Horiyah by the head and beat her for more than ten minutes, until he knocked Horiyah until she fainted, and then stopped out of breath.

Horiyah was already in a coma at this time. The Old Mrs. Willson just sterilized the entire room. She walked down and saw the following scene. She immediately said to Noah: "How can you beat her to death?"

Noah said aggrievedly: "Mom, this stinky lady has cheated me so badly. I can't beat her up yet?"

Old Mrs. Willson complained: "You can teach her to get it, how can you fight so hard? What if Mr. Wu finds out and blames you? What if Mr. Wu feels that our family is not worthwhile? You are not. Are you joking about the future and future of your whole family?"

Harold suddenly understood at this time and blurted out: "Yeah, Dad, if Mr. Wu knows, what can we do? If he gets angry, he might withdraw all the money from the villa and the investment in our Willson Group. By then we will have to live on the streets again!"

Noah's expression went black and white, and he said depressedly: "Okay, call an ambulance first and take her to the hospital. Isn't this stinky lady going to have a baby? It just happened to be together this time!"

Horiyah was rushed to the hospital overnight, where she was rescued before she recovered.

After Regnar heard his assistant report this incident, his body trembled.

This family, I have seen it, the dirtiest, most disgusting, stupid family in the world.

Five people are refreshing their lower limit all the time!

He even found sadly that he had used all tactics to deal with Charlie now.

No matter it was the inferior Willson family, or the eight heavenly kings of dragon and phoenix among the people, it seemed that there was no threat to Charlie.

Even the Eight Heavenly Kings are not as good as the Willson family.

At least the Willson family members are still alive, but when the Eight Heavenly Kings go out, they all died.

Now the Wu family has lost the eight heavenly kings, which can be described as internal and external troubles.

Coupled with the previous reputational influence, Wu's stock has been falling continuously.

Now their market value has saved more than 200 billion, all the way down to less than 100 billion.

The Wu family now can't even compare to the Song family in terms of strength.

Moreover, it is certain that the Wu family is no longer the first family in the region.

If this continues, it is likely to fall out of the first-line family sequence.

By that time, the Wu family had really fallen into a hurry and could never get up again.

Roger was also very depressed.

He liked Warnia very much, and thought Warnia would be a high climber if she married him.

But now it seems that if Warnia marries him, it is his own high climb...

He couldn't help asking Regnar: "Dad, do you think there is hope for my affairs with Warnia?"

Chapter 1179

Hearing his son's question, Regnar felt mixed.

Not long ago, he thought that his son could see Warnia, that was the glory of the Song family.

But now, he felt to his heart that Warnia couldn't have a good view of his son.

The current Wu family has not only shrunk seriously, but more importantly, its reputation has been completely ruined.

In addition, the eight heavenly kings died of Changbai Mountain for unknown reasons. How can the Wu family compare with the Song family now?

So he doesn't have any hope at all now that he can marry Warnia to his home as a daughter-in-law.

It's a pity that his son, and he still seems a little unaware.

When the Wu family was in its heyday, people didn't agree, let alone now.

Think about it carefully. Not only is this son not self-aware, he also lacks control and understanding of the situation.

It seems that the Old Master is right, the Wu family is really inferior to one generation.

Now the Wu family is in his own hands and it has shrunk by half. If it is passed to his son in the future, it might become a third-rate family.

So he told Roger: "It's not the time to deal with the love of children. Let's first find a way to let the Wu family tide over this difficulty. Once the Wu family is relieved, we can continue to discuss the marriage with the Song family."

Roger nodded and sighed: “If we can be bound to the Song family, then our life will be better.”

Regnar sighed, thinking that his son would really think about something.

No one else wants to play with you when you are beautiful, let alone when you are in trouble.

But he didn’t tell his son this, because the family already looked like this, he didn’t want to continue to dampen his confidence and enthusiasm.

In fact, this is where Regnar is inferior to the Old Master.

In other words, this is the key to the weaker generation of the Wu family.

When Elder Wu came out to enter the world by himself, he had to face everything himself and carry everything himself.

But after he worked hard for a career, he began to feel sorry for his son, and felt a lot of unnecessary suffering, so naturally there was no need for his son to taste it. He had a strong foundation that he had laid out for him.

But the key is that the older generation of entrepreneurs, the reason why they are so awesome, is because they are too good at enduring hardship.

For people like Mr. Wu, it was really rolling in the swamp, and tigers snatching food.

Only in this way can you develop a person’s true great ability.

It’s a pity that when Regnar arrived, they had no chance to withstand such a test.

By the generation of Roger, he even didn’t even know what he suffered.

……

After Charlie came back, he led a peaceful life again.

However, he was always thinking about doing a good job in the pharmaceutical business, so he called Meiqing's son Paul, and Paul revisited Wei's Pharmaceuticals with him.

Wei's Pharmaceutical is one of the top Chinese patent medicine companies in Aurous Hill, and has developed many Chinese patent medicines that sell well across the country.

However, in the past few years, Chinese patent medicines have been declining across the country, and Kampo medicines represented by Japan and South Korea have gradually become the mainstream.

Whether it is Chinese patent medicine or Kampo medicine, the real core is the classic traditional medicine left by the ancestors of China.

Charlie has many very powerful prescriptions. First of all, it might even cause a major earthquake, so he was not prepared to shock the world. He just prepared to come up with some classic prescriptions to deal with daily diseases, and let Wei's Pharmaceutical make a few best-selling drugs.

Chapter 1180

But before giving the prescription to Liang, the shares must be changed.

These prescriptions are truly invaluable, and a single prescription may be able to exchange several or even a dozen Wei's pharmaceutical wealth.

As soon as Paul received his call, he heard that he was asking for his help, and he did not ask what it was, so he immediately agreed.

The two met early the next morning at Tomson.

Jacob knew that he was going to meet Paul, and his heart immediately itched.

Since Elaine came back these days, he has always wanted to see Meiqing, but he has never dared to see her.

Because he was afraid that Elaine will know that Meiqing returned to China, the vixen's skills exploded, and then will go out to trouble Meiqing.

So after he knew that Charlie was going to see Paul, he asked him privately: “Good son-in-law, you are going out with Paul this time on errands, are you going to Aunt?”

Charlie smiled helplessly and said, “Of course Aunt will not be there, Dad, if you want to see Aunt, please ask her yourself!”

Jacob said awkwardly: “I dare not!”

Charlie sighed and said, “Then I can’t help but…”

Jacob pleaded: “Good son-in-law, can’t you find a chance to form a game and let me meet your Aunt?”

Charlie said: “It can be, but I’m afraid someone will get angry when they find out.”

Jacob hurriedly said: “Don’t tell her not to do it!”

Charlie said earnestly: “Even if you don’t tell her about this kind of thing for a while, she will know it sooner or later, and she will definitely be very angry if she knows that we did these things behind her back.”

As he was talking, Charlie’s cell phone rang, it was Paul’s call.

He just wanted to get rid of his chattering Old Master, so he hurriedly said to him: “Dad, I won’t tell you yet, Paul has already come to pick me up, I have to go now.”

After speaking, Charlie hurried out without waiting for him to speak.

When he arrived outside the main entrance of Tomson, Paul had already driven his Rolls Royce and was waiting here.

Seeing Charlie came out, he hurriedly waved to him, and said with respect: “Mr. Wade, I am here!”

Charlie nodded, walked to the front, opened the car door and sat in.

Paul wore a very formal suit and tie today.

I can see that his suit is still very good, it should be tailored by some big brands or high-end tailors.

Paul asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, what cooperation do they have with you at Wei’s Pharmacy today?”

Charlie said: “Wei’s Pharmaceuticals is going to transfer 80% of the shares to me. I want you to be my legal counsel to help me complete all contracts and legal procedures.”

Paul was shocked when he heard this.

He has heard of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals. Although this company is not among the top 500 in the country, it is at least a large company with a market value of several billion. Is Charlie going to acquire 80% of the company’s shares?

So he asked Charlie, “Mr. Wade, what is the purchase price of your 80% shares?”

Charlie said indifferently: “I don’t need to spend money to acquire 80% of the shares, but I want to provide them with prescriptions.”

“Ah? Doesn’t it cost a penny, just make prescriptions?” Paul felt unbelievable. After all, it is a billion-dollar pharmaceutical company. Charlie doesn’t give people a penny, and takes away 80% of others’ shares based on prescriptions. This is too awesome. What kind of prescription is needed to be so valuable.

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said, “Trust me, my prescription is more valuable than their pharmaceutical factory.”

Chapter 1181

Paul looked at Charlie in shock. Although it felt unbelievable, he didn’t feel that Charlie was bragging. So he hurriedly started the car and drove to Wei’s Pharmaceutical.

Wei’s Pharmaceuticals has a production base in the southeast of Aurous Hill. In addition to all the medicines produced here, their management also works here.

In Wei’s own production base, there are workshops, warehouses, office buildings and dormitories.

As soon as Paul parked the car in front of the Wei's pharmaceutical office building, Liang was already waiting here.

Charlie was in Changbai Mountain that day and gave Liang a huge shock.

So that Liang already regarded Charlie as the god he believed in in this life, and had a strong urge to go through water and fire in his heart.

Respectfully welcomed Charlie and Paul to his office.

Liang immediately took out the contract template he had drawn up and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, I already have drawn up the contract. You can ask your lawyer to go over it and see if there are any problems."

Speaking of this, he opened a contract and introduced: "The main clause in this contract is that on behalf of the Wei Group, I will unconditionally transfer 80% of the shares to you."

Charlie didn't expect Liang to be so simple.

So he nodded and said, "Let Paul go with your lawyer about the contract."

Liang hurriedly said, "Then I will let the lawyer in now."

Then he made a call and several lawyers from the pharmaceutical factory walked in.

Paul worked very professionally and immediately confronted them with the details of the contract.

The contract was drawn up quickly and Charlie and Liang signed the contract together.

After signing, Charlie has become the largest shareholder of Wei's Pharmaceuticals, owning 80% of Wei's Pharmaceuticals.

Because Charlie has hired Paul as his lawyer, Paul's name is also written in the lawyer column in this corporate equity transfer contract.

However, Charlie was a little surprised that what Paul left on the contract turned out to be his Chinese name.

And his Chinese name is actually Han Mukun!

This surprised him too much!

Paul's Chinese name followed his mother Meiqing's last name, which did not surprise him.

To his surprise, the last two words of the name.

Mu Kun?

The word admiration alone seems to have nothing to do with feelings.

But in ancient Chinese, the word Mu has a very deep meaning.

It is the original meaning of attachment, yearning, longing, and also pointing to admiration.

And let alone the word Kun, it must be Jacob, his father-in-law!

In this way, Paul's Chinese name probably means: Meiqing is attached to Jacob, Meiqing yearns for Jacob, Meiqing misses Jacob, and even Meiqing loves Jacob deeply.

He felt that the name reflected Meiqing's full and deep affection, and at the same time he felt that the name highlighted Meiqing's full literary accomplishments.

If she was not into the language, then she would give Paul a Chinese name, probably Han Sikun, Han Niankun, and Han Aikun.

Chapter 1182

However, she just used a low-key and deep, and even a long-standing Han Mukun!

At this moment, even Charlie felt that Meiqing was really amazing.

But all this was just what Charlie thought in his own heart, and he didn't tell Paul about it.

But he guessed that a smart person like Paul should also know what his own Chinese name means.

Here, Liang respectfully asked him after signing, "Mr. Wade, is Wei's Pharma going to change its name now?"

He felt that Charlie is already a major shareholder of Wei's Pharmaceuticals, and it seems inappropriate to continue to call Wei's Pharmaceuticals.

Charlie also thinks that the company he controls is called Wei's Pharmaceutical, which is really strange.

So he thought for a while, and said: "Then let's change the name to JX Pharmaceutical, JX short for Jiu Xuan."

Charlie felt that his ability to master so many classic medical techniques left behind by his ancestors was entirely the result of the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", so he simply named JX Pharmaceutical, which can be regarded as his own contribution to the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures."

Although Liang didn't know what the word "Jiu Xuan" meant, but since Mr. Wade had already said so, he naturally wouldn't have any opinions, so he immediately said, "Mr. Wade, then I will submit a statement today and register at the same time. The trademark of JX Pharmaceutical."

Charlie nodded and said, "You told me that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's stomach powder was very suppressing you, didn't it?"

"Yes!" Liang sighed and said, "Kobayashi Weisan is now sold throughout Asia. The pressure on us is very high."

Charlie said to Liang, "Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is nothing. I'll give you a prescription for treating stomach problems. After you produce it, you will call it Jiu Weisan. Did you bring paper and pen? I will write it for you. After you go back, you will produce a prescription according to this formula and put it on the market as soon as possible."

Liang was overjoyed, but he didn't expect Charlie to draw up a prescription himself, quickly took out a pen and paper, and handed it respectfully.

Charlie thought for a moment, and selected a pill formula from the "Nine Profound Heaven Classics".

He chose this because the medicinal materials used in this formula are relatively easy to find.

Although this is only the primary prescription for stomach problems in the "Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets", this medicine has miraculous effects on ordinary people.

As long as Liang can produce this stomach medicine, it is definitely not a problem to press down the competitor like Kobayashi Pharmaceutical

So he wrote down the prescription and the ratio and handed it to Liang.

After Liang took the notebook and looked at the formula written on it, he couldn't help being surprised.

Liang has also studied some traditional medicine and tried to discover ancient Chinese prescriptions, so he has some understanding of the prescriptions.

However, looking at Charlie's formula, it seems that many medicinal materials have nothing to do with the treatment of stomach diseases, so it still feels a little suspenseful.

The prescription Charlie took out was the prescription in the "Nine Profound Sky Classics". The "Nine Profound Sky Classics" was originally a sacred book. The prescriptions that can be recorded here are absolutely awesome, and most people can see them and understand, it's really weird.

However, although Liang couldn't understand this prescription, where exactly was the god, he didn't dare to doubt Charlie in his heart.

Liang put a lot of emphasis on the prescription, ready to go back to arrange the production first, and try the effect of the medicine.

He settled the contract with Paul and left from Wei's Pharmaceutical, which is now JX Pharmaceutical.

Paul is full of respect for Charlie beside him, he thinks Charlie is too unpredictable.

Take any prescription, and others are willing to give him the entire group.

May I ask, who else in the world can have such an ability?

No wonder, all the people in Aurous Hill who have a face and respect him. He is Mr. Wade for a reason.

Moreover, when they mentioned Mr. Wade, they would give an evaluation: A true dragon in the world!

Chapter 1183

On the way back, Charlie asked Paul: "By the way, what has Aunt been up to these days?"

Paul said: "Mother recently. She likes to run to senior colleges. An old friend of hers invited her to go there and be a visiting professor at senior colleges, specializing in general education for senior citizens."

"Oh?" Charlie said in surprise, "Then Aunt is Professor now?"

Paul smiled and said: "It's not a professor. The senior university itself is not a university in the true sense. It is just an interest training class for the elderly. Although my mother teaches there, she is also a student there. , Learning calligraphy and traditional Chinese painting from others, so she is very busy every day."

After that, Paul asked curiously: "What has Uncle Willson been up to lately? My mother often talks about him, but she always seems to stop talking."

Charlie felt that Paul was not an outsider, so he sighed and said to him: "When you and Aunt just came back, my mother-in-law disappeared during that time, but she is back now."

After speaking, Charlie said again: “My mother-in-law, who has a more aggressive personality, my father-in-law is afraid. He knows that Aunt will come back and will trouble Aunt, so he dare not ask Aunt Meiqang.”

Paul nodded lightly, and said with emotion: “It is really hard for us to intervene in matters of our parents’ generation.”

At this time, Charlie’s phone rang suddenly, and it turned out to be Warnia who hadn’t seen him for many days.

He answered the phone and smiled and asked, “Miss Song, what are you up to lately?”

Warnia smiled and said, “I’m just busy, I’m sure you are not busy.”

After speaking, she asked curiously: “Mr. Wade, do you have time for the night after tomorrow?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “It seems there is nothing wrong, what’s wrong?”

Warnia smiled and said: “It’s nothing, I just want to invite you to have a meal at home, just because Grandpa kept talking about you.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Okay. Then I’ll come to the house the night after tomorrow and talk.”

Warnia said happily, “Great, Mr. Wade, is it okay at 7 pm the next day?”

“It is.”

“See you then!”

“Okay, see you then.”

Hanging up Warnia’s phone, Paul on the side smiled and asked, “Mr. Wade, was Miss Song calling you?”

Charlie knew that he knew Warnia, so he didn't hide it. He nodded and said, "That's right."

Paul smiled: "Miss Song called you for her birthday party, right?"

"Birthday party?" Charlie said surprised: "Miss Song didn't tell me on the phone just now, she said I would go to her house for dinner the next night."

Paul smiled profoundly and said: "It is estimated that Miss Song didn't want you to spend money on preparing gifts for her, so that's why she told you that. When she told me, she said directly about the birthday party."

Charlie couldn't help being a little surprised. Why should she hide her birthday? It won't look pretty even when it comes to the past empty-handed.

Is it really like Paul said, does she want him to not spend money?

Charlie thought for a while, and thought it was really possible.

Warnia always felt that she owed him favor because he had helped her break through the trapped dragon formation before and confiscated the money.

When he made medicine for her grandfather and Tianqi, he quietly gave her a pill.

After practicing the Rejuvenation Pill, he gave it to her grandfather so that her grandfather was at least a dozen or twenty years younger, and it was entirely in her face.

It was also the one who gave him the Rejuvenation Pill to Song Old Master, which made him treat Warnia very seriously, so Warnia's position in the Song family is getting higher and higher.

Chapter 1184

It is for these reasons that Warnia has always respected him.

So Warnia may deliberately conceal her birthday because she was afraid of owing a favor.

Charlie thought of this, suddenly felt very interesting.

Warnia, aren't you afraid of owing me favors? Then I will give you another great favor this time.

For this birthday gift, I won't go out and buy it for you. I will prepare a rejuvenating pill for you.

Everyone in the upper class of Aurous Hill knows how magical the Rejuvenation Pill is.

At the banquet that day, Mr. Song took the Rejuvenating Pill in public. Everyone witnessed the magical effect of the medicine.

Charlie even heard that someone wanted to spend one hundred million or even several hundred million to buy a rejuvenating pill.

However, Charlie never thought about selling medicine.

He is not short of money at all. A few hundred million, a dozen billion, or even a few billions are meaningless to him.

If he sells Rejuvenation Pills everywhere for money, it will suppress the value of Rejuvenation Pills.

It is to make everyone feel that Rejuvenation Pill is a super treasure that they can't ask for, and may not have a chance to get it in a lifetime.

They will be full of endless worship and longing for the rejuvenation pills.

As for why he should give Warnia a Rejuvenating Pill, Charlie thought very simply.

First of all, he does regard Warnia as a good friend.

Since it's a good friend's birthday, it makes sense to send a valuable gift.

Secondly, Warnia is the eldest lady of the Song family. She has seen countless good things since she was a child. If he gives her a gift, it must be a gift that she can't buy with money.

Once again, this thing, Rejuvenating Pill, he gave to Warnia, but it was not for Warnia.

Warnia is still very young now, she is only about 25 years old, and she doesn't need to take Rejuvenating Pill at all.

He gave her a rejuvenation pill, the fundamental purpose was to use this rejuvenation pill in exchange for the love, attention and resource preference of Mr. Song.

Last time he gave Mr. Song a rejuvenating pill. Mr. Song took the entire Song family and knelt down in front of all the upper-class people in Aurous Hill.

This shows that Mr. Song's desire for Rejuvenation Pill is beyond everything.

But Mr. Song must also know in his heart that giving him a rejuvenating pill by himself is already a great favor, and it was given in the face of Warnia.

He certainly didn't dare to hope, there was still a chance to get a second one from himself.

Now he gives this rejuvenation pill to Warnia. A clever person like Mr. Song will know his intentions, and he will pay more attention to Warnia, and may even let her inherit the entire Song family.

Charlie could tell that Warnia herself was also a very ambitious woman.

Otherwise, she would not have worked so hard for the family all the time.

And because her parents died early, she was in the Song family, somewhat helpless.

Under such circumstances, it may be very difficult to fight a turnaround and successfully inherit the Song family.

That being the case, he might as well give her a hand!

Chapter 1185

After Paul sent Charlie to Tomson, he drove home.

Charlie went back to the villa by himself, and Jacob, the old father-in-law, hurriedly greeted him and asked him: “Good son-in-law, have you gone out with Paul today to see your Aunt?”

Charlie said helplessly, “Dad, how can I see Aunt when I go out with Paul on errands?”

Jacob couldn’t help sighing, feeling very depressed.

He missed Meiqing very much these days, but Elaine was at home, so he really didn’t dare to risk seeing her.

So at this time he was scratching my heart.

He asked Charlie again: “Then have you asked Paul about the current situation of your Aunt? How is she doing these days?”

Charlie laughed and said, “Aunt should be doing well recently. I heard Paul say that she now teaches in senior colleges every day. Not only does she teach classes, she also learns calligraphy and painting from others. She has a very good life.”

When Jacob heard this, he was anxious: “Oh, how can she go to senior college?”

Charlie asked in surprise: “What’s wrong with the university for the elderly? Isn’t the university for the elderly the place for the elderly?”

Jacob said with a gloomy expression: “Don’t you know that there are so many old men without a wife in this elderly university. They are a bunch of bad old men who went in not to learn things, but to find a wife.”

After speaking, he said nervously again: “Your Aunt is so beautiful, so after entering, you can’t let these old men worry about her?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then can you stop others from worrying?”

Jacob sighed: “That’s right, now this situation is really depressing!”

After he finished speaking, his eyes suddenly brightened and said: “Yes, I can also go to senior college. Then, won’t I be able to meet your Aunt?”

Charlie asked him: “Aren’t you afraid that mom would know?”

“It’s okay.” Jacob said earnestly: “What kind of woman your mother is, don’t you know? She is desperate for face, you see, she is now limping, crutches, and has lost two front teeth. She can’t make up for the time being. How dare she go to crowded places now? Every time she goes out to buy things, she has to wear sunglasses and a mask, for fear that others will recognize her, so she dare not go to senior college.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and didn’t say much.

In fact, he doesn’t care much about Jacob and Meiqing’s affairs. If Jacob and Meiqing walked too close and his wife Claire knew, she would definitely be very sad and very depressed.

If his mother-in-law Elaine knew about it, it would be terrible.

So it can only wronged the Old Master.

……

Two days later.

Charlie told his family in advance that he had a friend’s birthday tonight.

In the afternoon, he went to the street and bought a redwood gift box, and then put a rejuvenating pill in it.

After putting it away, he asked the owner of the gift shop to help meticulously pack the gift box.

Since it is a birthday present, it naturally requires a sense of ritual.

Because Paul was also invited, he simply drove to pick Charlie to the Song's villa.

On Warnia's birthday, the Song family didn't put up lights and festoons, but made some modern and warm decorations.

When Paul drove the car into the courtyard, Charlie couldn't even see that these arrangements were for a birthday party.

Tonight Warnia is wearing a tailor-made white dress.

This skirt is a tube top, so it looks very s*xy and beautiful, especially Warnia's collarbone, which is not only very obvious, but also beautiful in shape, even women will be jealous.

A lot of luxury cars have been parked in the yard, and it seems that there are still a lot of guests here today.

Warnia originally greeted the guests inside, but when she heard that Charlie was here, she hurried out to meet him.

Chapter 1186

Charlie couldn't help feeling very surprised when he saw her.

He had long felt that Warnia's appearance and figure were no less inferior to his wife Claire.

Even the aristocratic temperament that Warnia has cultivated since childhood is unmatched by his own wife.

After all, she is the eldest lady of the local top big family. Since she was young, she has received noble etiquette teachings, which is still very different from ordinary girls.

Seeing Charlie, Warnia came in the morning very excited, and said with a bit of shyness: "Mr. Wade, you are here."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Miss Warnia, why didn't you tell me in advance for your birthday today?"

Warnia said apologetically: “Mr. Wade also asks you not to be offended. The reason why I didn’t tell you was because I was afraid that you would prepare gifts and spend money.”

Charlie smiled and said: “In fact, there is nothing to spend, are we two friends? I will definitely give you a gift for your birthday. Even if you don’t say it, I will prepare a gift for you.”

After that, Charlie took out the small box containing Rejuvenation Pill from his pocket.

It’s just that this gift box is packed very carefully, so no one knows what it is.

Warnia felt joy in her heart when she saw the gift Charlie had prepared for her.

She had always liked Charlie very much in her heart, and this was also the first birthday gift that her sweetheart gave her. Naturally, she was extremely excited.

So she accepted the gift and gratefully said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, thank you so much, you specially prepared gifts for me.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Yes, you and I don’t have to be polite.”

Charlie’s words made Warnia’s heart as sweet as honey.

Paul by his side also stepped forward at this moment, handed her a gift box and smiled and said, “Miss Song, happy birthday.”

Warnia looked at Paul with a smile and asked, “You must have told Mr. Wade that I have my birthday today, right?”

“Yes.” Paul smiled: “When Mr. Wade called, I was finishing official business with Mr. Wade.”

“Really?” Warnia asked in surprise: “Do you still have business dealings with Mr. Wade?”

Paul smiled and said, “I am now Mr. Wade’s lawyer and legal counsel.”

Charlie smiled and said, “And it’s the kind that doesn’t have any money.”

Warnia asked curiously: “Mr. Wade, what do you want the legal counsel to do now? Are you having any trouble?”

“No.” Charlie smiled and said: “I just took a company, so let Paul help me deal with some legal details.”

“Understood!” Warnia nodded and said with a smile: “Mr. Wade, let’s go in now, there are still many acquaintances.”

“it is good!”

Charlie followed Warnia into the Song family villa, and the huge hall had been arranged into a banquet hall.

In the banquet hall at this time, there was not only a reception, but also a band playing jazz music.

Charlie glanced and saw many acquaintances.

The first thing he saw was Warnia’s cousin Honor.

But Charlie didn’t like Honor, so he didn’t go to say hello to him.

Among the guests outside were Issac, Solmon White, Mr. Orvel, Tianqi, his granddaughters Zhovia, Qin Gang and his daughter Aoxue.

There is even Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng.

Even Doris from the Emgrand Group came.

It seems that Warnia invited these, they are all old friends who have a better relationship.

Chapter 1187

At this moment, the guests who came to Warnia's birthday dinner, in fact, the one who was really waiting in the heart was Charlie.

Everyone knows that the Wu family and his son came to Aurous Hill some time ago and had conflicts with him.

At Father Song's birthday banquet, Charlie even broke Roger's hand in public.

Then, Issac came forward and even interrupted their legs, finally letting the father and son escape back to Suzhou in embarrassment.

Since then, everyone felt that Mr. Wade was absolutely fearless, even the First Family of Aurous Hill did not care.

At that time, many people were still worried that Mr. Wade would eventually be no match for the Wu family, which has strong assets.

Unexpectedly, in a short time, the Wu family fell from the position of the first family in Aurous Hill.

Moreover, there are too many things that happened in the Wu family during this period.

First of all, the reputation was greatly hit by the Beggar Gang;

Secondly, they successively sent masters to Changbai Mountain but failed one after another.

For the last time, even their true trump card and the last reliance-the eight heavenly kings, have been killed.

The Wu family now can't even reach the level of a first-class family, and it's far from the Song family.

Although there is no evidence that all of this was done by Charlie, everyone was in their hearts and counted all of this on Charlie's head.

In their eyes, only Mr. Charlie Wade had such an ability.

Especially Issac, he was at the foot of Changbai Mountain and saw how Charlie killed the Eight Heavenly Kings with his own power.

So at this moment, Charlie is a god in his eyes, a god who transcends everything!

Issac was the first to walk towards Charlie.

He walked towards Charlie quickly, even wishing to kneel for Charlie first.

Because that day in Changbai Mountain, Charlie shocked him too much, and he had completely subverted all his worldviews.

However, he still knew that he has to be restrained. He was only polite when he saw Charlie, and respectfully called Mr. Wade.

He didn't know that he was from the Wade Family Young Mr.. he thought Issac had also asked him to see Feng Shui or something.

Immediately walking up was Doris wearing a bright silver s*xy dress.

In Charlie's impression, Doris has always been the kind of ascetic professional beauty.

But today's Doris is dressed very s*xy and enchanting, and her state is very good. People who don't know, if they see the current Doris, they will think that she is a s*xy goddess.

Doris naturally knew the identity of Charlie, but she knew very little about the identity of his Wade family..

After all, she is not a member of the Aurous Hill family, nor is she involved in contact with those in the metaphysical circles, so the things Charlie did as Mr. Wade, and Doris are almost completely two worlds.

Doris wanted to call him Young Master very much, but because so many people were here, she could only call out politely: "Mr. Charlie."

Charlie nodded at her slightly, and said: “President Doris dressed up very beautifully today. I really didn’t expect the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group to be such a beautiful and enchanting beauty.”

Doris blushed beautifully, and said shamefully, “Mr. Charlie, you have praised me to sky.”

After speaking, Doris smiled and said, “Mr. Charlie, when will you have time to come to the Emgrand Group to sit down?”

Doris’s words made Charlie blush.

He knew that he, the chairman of the Emgrand Group, was really incompetent.

Chapter 1188

Usually, I would not go to the Emgrand Group, and I only asked about the Emgrand Group. Everything was directly passed to Doris.

As Doris said just now, it is estimated that she also hopes that she can go to the Emgrand Group more.

Thinking of this, he smiled and said to Doris: “Just for such a beautiful President, I will often come to the Emgrand Group to impress or harass!”

When Doris heard this, her unparalleled pretty face turned bright red.

At this time, Tianqi also brought Zhovia over.

Zhovia looked at Charlie with tenderness in her beautiful eyes.

At the same time, there are some small complaints in her young girl’s heart, always feel that Mr. Wade seems to have paid less attention to her and her grandfather recently.

Because during this time they haven’t seen Mr. Wade go to the Clinic again, so even though she thought about him, she didn’t have much chance to see him.

Tianqi didn't have so much thoughtfulness from his granddaughter. He just felt that one day he didn't see Mr. Wade. After taking the Rejuvenating Pill, he could feel every day how important it is to return to his youth, so every moment he Deep down, he's grateful to Charlie.

Therefore, he walked up quickly, bowed to Charlie with his fists, and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, I haven't seen you for some time, I wonder if Mr. Wade, how are you coming in these days?"

Charlie smiled faintly: "The genius doctor Tianqi is polite, I'm pretty good recently, I don't know how old Shi is?"

Tianqi said earnestly: "The blessing of Master, I feel perfect every day now! Thanks to Mr. Wade for giving me a great opportunity!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "You also said, this is your chance, so don't be polite with me."

Aoxue, who was tasting dessert, suddenly saw Charlie coming, her excited little heart thumped and thumped, her face was already red before she could talk to Charlie.

Aoxue's character is the kind of little pepper that dared to love and hate. When she was facing Charlie, she dared to do it against Charlie, even if Charlie kicked her a**.

But now Aoxue has completely regarded Charlie as her dream lover, and she has to think about him for a long time before going to bed almost every night before she can fall asleep.

Moreover, Aoxue would frequently dream of Charlie in her dreams, and sometimes in her dreams, she would also dream of doing some shameful things with Charlie.

No way, because Aoxue really liked Charlie.

After Charlie saved the Qin family, Aoxue worshiped him.

Later, Charlie was about to start refining magical medicine. Aoxue was entrusted by her father Qin Gang to ask Charlie for the medicine.

She thought that even if Charlie could give one, it was already a great gift, but he did not expect that Charlie told Aoxue at the time: “For the face of your little beauty, I will give you two.”

From that moment, Aoxue had fallen in love with Charlie deeply.

What made her love Charlie even more was that her helped her to be a hero.

Her good friend, who was traumatized by Wu Qi, almost wanted to commit suicide, and she didn’t know Wu Qi’s true background.

Unexpectedly, Charlie would not hesitate to offend the second young master of the Wu family of Aurous Hill First Family for her face.

Moreover, he also treated the second young master of the Wu family so miserably, so she was happy!

From that moment on, Charlie became the god in Aoxue’s heart.

And it was the god that Aoxue loved deeply.

At this moment, seeing her dream lover finally came, all Aoxue’s emotions were beyond words.

She took her father and ran all the way to Charlie, her face flushed with shame.

She took a deep look at Charlie, then quickly moved her eyes to the side, but said tenderly: “Mr. Wade, Aoxue has been waiting for you for a long time, you are finally here…”

Chapter 1189

When Charlie looked at Aoxue, Aoxue was already flushed with shame.

Aoxue herself was the kind of brave girl, and she was also a martial artist, and she herself had nothing to do with shyness and weakness.

But because her heart was full of the little girl's shyness and excitement when she met her sweetheart, it seemed that she suddenly became arousing love.

Charlie smiled at her slightly and said, "Aoxue is also here, how are you doing?"

Aoxue blushed and said, "Recently... it's been pretty good, thank you Mr. Wade for caring..."

Charlie nodded lightly and said to everyone: "Everyone hasn't seen each other for some days. Today happens to be Miss Song's birthday. You can drink a few more glasses later."

Everyone hurriedly said: "It must be! We must have a few more drinks tonight!"

Warnia said a little apologetically at this time: "Mr. Wade, please wait a moment, I have to greet some guests."

Charlie nodded: "Go ahead and leave me alone."

Warnia bid farewell to everyone, and everyone invited Charlie to the banquet hall for a cocktail.

Charlie readily agreed, and was surrounded by the crowd to the side of the banquet hall.

Because Charlie was the focus of everyone's attention, Aoxue felt a little bit unable to intervene, which made the little girl feel anxious.

When Charlie saw Aoxue hesitated to speak several times, he was even preempted by others before he even spoke. He smiled and asked her, "Aoxue, do you have anything to tell me?"

When Aoxue heard this, she nodded with joy, and said, "Mr. Wade, I have something to tell you in private. I wonder if you have time?"

After speaking, her big eyes looked at Charlie with expectation and pleading.

Charlie still had a good impression of her.

One is because she is self-reliant and does not have the ills of a big family.

Second, as a little girl from a big family, she could still work hard to practice martial arts, which is really rare among the children of the rich family.

So Charlie said to her: “Why don’t you accompany me out to go around.”

Aoxue nodded excitedly when she heard this.

Seeing this scene, Qin Gang grinned happily.

He especially looked forward to Charlie’s development with his daughter. In his opinion, even Aoxue’s love to Charlie was a blessing for the Qin family and even the girl herself.

Seeing Aoxue follow Charlie out, Zhovia was also jealous and envious.

In her heart, why didn’t she want to have more contact with Charlie? It’s just that there has been no very suitable opportunity.

Moreover, she was not as bold as Aoxue, she dared to speak directly to Mr. Wade in front of so many people.

At this moment, Charlie took Aoxue out of the house and came to the courtyard of Song’s villa.

Then he stopped and looked at Aoxue with a faint smile: “Let’s talk about the little girl, what’s the matter this time? It’s not the schoolmates who were bullied again, right?”

Aoxue smiled shyly, and said falteringly: “Mr. Wade, Aoxue is looking for you this time, in fact…”

Chapter 1190

Aoxue was shy and embarrassed inside, so she didn’t know how to start.

Charlie smiled and said, “Is this the little pepper Aoxue I remember? The Aoxue I knew dared to follow me when she was in Antique Street. Why is this Aoxue even talking in front of me? Can’t say it?”

Aoxue was even more shy when she heard this, and said nervously and shyly: “Mr. Wade, people didn’t know how good you were at the beginning, so there are people who don’t know Your excellency. Don’t laugh at them.”

With that, she thought that Charlie had kicked her a** that day, and she replied in shame, but she felt a little happy like a girl.

Afterwards, she plucked up the courage and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, I actually want to invite you to watch the International College Sanda Competition held in Aurous Hill this year.”

Charlie frowned and said, “International College Sanda Competition?”

Charlie suddenly thought of a detail.

Liang once told him that Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals seemed to sponsor this competition in order to promote their new drug, Kobayashi Weisan.

Charlie remembered that Aoxue had been practicing martial arts, and asked curiously: “Aoxue, will you also participate in this competition?”

Aoxue blushed and nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, I will represent Chinese college students this time…”

“Oh?” Charlie said in surprise, “So powerful? Are you confident to win the championship?”

Aoxue replied with shame: “I don’t dare to win the championship, because the seeded player from Japan this time is still very powerful. She is also the current favorite to win the championship, and her strength is indeed much stronger than me.”

After speaking, Aoxue said again: “But I won’t be discouraged either, my goal is to break into the top three!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Dreams are only possible if you dare to think about it. I am very optimistic about you. I think it’s no problem for you to get the first place. Most of the Japanese fighting and Sanda are the essence of our Chinese martial arts. At that time, you must win glory for the country, give a good lesson to the other players, win the championship in our territory, and win glory for the country!”

Aoxue asked with joy, “Mr. Wade, do you really believe that I can get the first place?”

Charlie nodded: “Of course, I am very optimistic about you.”

Aoxue said happily, “Mr. Wade, can I invite you to watch the game then?”

Charlie agreed without hesitation and said, “Don’t worry, I will definitely come to the game when you are in the game, and I will cheer you on the scene.”

“Great!” Aoxue jumped up happily.

She subconsciously wanted to hug Charlie and behave like a coquettish to her father at home.

But suddenly thinking that Charlie was a married person, she couldn’t make such an intimate move, so she withdrew again.

Charlie asked Aoxue at this time: “By the way, Aoxue, when I was practicing magic medicine, I gave your family two pills. Did your father keep one for you?”

“Yes!” Aoxue took out a small box from the inner pocket of her coat. After opening it, it contained the medicine that Charlie gave her.

She blushed and said, “The medicine given by Mr. Wade was given to me by my father that night. I kept it next to my skin.”

Charlie nodded, and said, “This medicine is still very helpful for physical fitness. If you feel strenuous or unsure about the competition, then take this pill.”

Aoxue blurted out: “Why then? Mr. Wade gave this to me. I must take good care of it and treasure it.”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “This medicine is made for people to eat, so why bother about it?”

Aoxue said with a hum, “OK, Mr. Wade, I know.”

Chapter 1191

After agreeing with Aoxue that he would definitely go to watch her game, Charlie took her back to the banquet scene.

At this time, some guests came to the banquet site, and the atmosphere gradually became lively.

Old Song heard that Charlie was here, and he hurried out to say hello, but when he came out, Charlie had already gone out with Aoxue.

As soon as Charlie went back, Mr. Song greeted him and said happily, “Oh, Mr. Wade, you have been gone for many days!”

Charlie looked at the Song, and smiled slightly: “Mr. Song, you are still very strong in spirit, have you been in good health recently?”

Mr. Song said with a grateful expression: “Mr. Wade, thanks to you, the dying Old Master can regain his second spring.”

Then he asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, how are you doing these days?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “I’m not bad, everything is the same.”

Mr. Song said vaguely: “Mr. Wade, you seemed a bit unhappy with the Wu family before. Since the birthday banquet, the Wu family hasn’t made things difficult for you, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “What can they do if they make things difficult, just a bunch of clowns.”

Mr. Song’s expression was full of admiration.

He knew that Charlie had the ability to reach the sky. Although the Wu family was the No. 1 family in the south of the Yangtze River, they still couldn't handle Mr. Wade.

At this moment, Honor walked over and whispered in the Old Master's ear: "Grandpa, Mr. Kevin from the Eastcliff Kevin family is here."

Old Master Song was surprised and said, "Mr. Kevin is really here?"

"Yes." Honor said: "Mr. Kevin's car has just entered the villa area and he will be here soon."

Father Song nodded and said, "Call Warnia, let's go out together to meet him."

After finishing speaking, he turned around and said to Charlie with an apologetic look: "Mr. Wade, please forgive the old and bad greetings. There is also a distinguished guest coming from afar from Eastcliff. I will go out to meet him."

Charlie didn't take it seriously, and nodded gently.

Issac on the side was a little surprised. He whispered to Charlie: "Mr. Wade the Kevin family is in Eastcliff. It is a second-class family. The overall strength in the Eastcliff can be ranked sixth or seventh. It's a far cry, but their family's assets add up to five or six hundred billion. The Song family is just in the early 100s. It stands to reason that the Kevin family should not look down on the Song family, knowing why their young master came here."

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: "Although I don't know the specific situation of the Kevin family, with the strength of the Kevin family, in a place like Eastcliff where the dragon and the tiger are hidden, it is really difficult to go further. What do you think they will do if it is advancing?"

Issac thought about it carefully, and said: "If there is no way to go locally, then it can only spread to the surrounding areas."

After speaking, he asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade do you mean that the Kevin family might want to develop in Aurous Hill?"

Charlie smiled and said: “Aurous Hill is just a springboard, and the Kevin family must have realized that this time is a good opportunity for southward development.”

“Because the Wu family has given up the position of the first family in Aurous Hill, the key now is who will be the first family in Aurous Hill. Although the strength of the Song family is slightly weaker, it is not without a chance.”

“If I were the custodian of the Kevin family, then I would definitely find a relatively good family in Aurous Hill, and then unite with him to help him become the first family in Aurous Hill, and at the same time let him be loyal to myself and become his external power.”

“In this case, I have already extended my tentacles into Aurous Hill, and at the same time have laid the foundation for Aurous Hill.”

Issac said: “Mr. Wade I understand what you mean. It seems that this is the case with the Kevin family. It should be because of the Song family and want to cooperate with the Song family.”

Charlie nodded: “The Kevin family is here for Miss Song’s birthday party at this time. I guess they have deeper thoughts, and maybe even want to marry into the Song family.”

Chapter 1192

Issac frowned and said, “Mr. Wade if the Kevin family is married, they may not be able to look at the Song family.”

Charlie smiled and said: “The key depends on the status of Mr. Kevin sent by the other party in the Kevin family. If he is the eldest son of the Kevin family, then the possibility is really small, but if he is just one of many descendants. , And it may be the one who doesn’t show up very much. If he is sent to marry Warnia, the Kevin family is not at a loss, right?”

Issac thoughtfully said: “According to what you said, it is indeed not a loss. The Kevin family seems to be quite prosperous. Among the young children of this generation, there should be six or seven males.”

Charlie said: “This intermarriage is like Tian Ji’s horse racing. The opponent’s overall strength is stronger than yours. It doesn’t mean that each of his horses is stronger than your best horse. Maybe his inferior horse is not as good as yours. Wait for the horse.”

Issac nodded again and again: “Mr. Wade what you said is very reasonable, I have been taught!”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “You have been cultivating in Aurous Hill for many years. I believe you can understand this point. Even if you don’t want to understand it for a while, you can figure it out clearly with a single sentence.”

At this moment, Paul, who was doing nothing with a wine glass not far away, really looked at Charlie with admiration.

He felt that Charlie had refreshed his impression of him again.

Because he didn’t expect that the entire upper class people in Aurous Hill would even respect Charlie.

The one who followed Charlie and whispered to him at this time was the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill.

Even he is so respectful to Charlie, which shows how much influence Charlie has in Aurous Hill.

At this time, someone in the banquet hall suddenly shouted: “The third young master of the Eastcliff Kevin family is here!”

This sentence caused an uproar in the entire banquet hall.

The Eastcliff Kevin family can rank in the top 10 in Eastcliff’s strength, with total assets of more than 500 billion, a deep family background and superior strength.

In terms of asset size alone, the Kevin family is at least 5 times that of the Song family.

The third young master of the Kevin family unexpectedly came to Aurous Hill to attend the birthday party for Miss Song family. This made everyone feel an unusual taste.

Some people even exclaimed: “Does the Kevin family want to marry the Song family?”

Some people also said: “It is very possible that Miss Song is so beautiful, so temperamental, and capable, but in the eyes of Eastcliff’s big family, she is definitely a good daughter-in-law!”

Issac said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade the third young master of the Kevin family is actually quite good in the Kevin family.”

Charlie asked with great interest: “How so?”

Issac explained: “The Kevin family had four males in the previous generation. Each of them has at least two children, and each of them has a son. This third young master is the only son of the second child of the Kevin family. Third, but strength and influence can be ranked second.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “It seems that the Kevin family wants to use their middle-class horse to fight the Song family’s superior horse.”

Issac smiled slightly and said, “I think Miss Song may not be able to see him.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Why did you say this?”

Issac said earnestly: “Mr. Wade you shouldn’t fail to see it. In Miss Song’s eyes, it has always been shining to you, a man. I believe Miss Song must like you very much. Get up, let alone the third young master of the Kevin family, even if all the young masters of the Kevin family add up, it’s not as good as you in case.”

Charlie waved his hand and said: “In the future, please don’t say anything like this. Miss Warnia is not yet married, and I am a married man. If you say this kind of words, it will affect her reputation. .”

“Understand.” Issac nodded and said, “Mr. Wade don’t worry, I will also tell you that.”

Chapter 1193

Soon, a well-dressed young man walked in, surrounded by the Song family.

Honor and his father Tianming, have been following the young man's side, appearing very diligent.

Father Song and Warnia also followed, but her's expression was a little cold.

Charlie looked at the young man, he was about 27 or 28 years old, his expression was very arrogant.

Issac on the side said calmly: "I see the third young master of the Kevin family, it seems like a dragon came to the fish pond. He certainly would not have imagined that you, the real dragon, live in this small fish pond in Aurous Hill."

Charlie smiled slightly, not commenting on what he said.

In fact, Charlie didn't care. Others put on airs in front of him.

No matter how big other people's airs are, it is their own business. As long as they don't provoke them to pretend to be forceful, they don't bother to control him.

The crowd exclaimed in exclamations, and no one expected that the third young master of the Kevin family would actually come.

Among them, there are many pauper families who want to have a relationship with the Kevin family. They look at the third young master of the Kevin family, like a greedy cat seeing the fish.

The Song family accompanied the third young master of the Kevin family into the banquet hall. Elder Song took the lead to lead him to Charlie, and respectfully introduced Charlie, saying: "Third Young Master, this is the famous master Charlie Wade from Aurous Hill. He is Song's lifesaver, just like you, a young talent and dragon among the people."

The third young master of the Kevin family looked at Charlie, and felt that this kid didn't seem to have any great things, and he was nothing more than an ordinary person in his clothes.

The third young master of the Kevin family was about to sneer Charlie with contempt, but he didn't expect that with a glance, Claire saw Issac.

The third young master of the Kevin family naturally knew Issac, after all, Issac belonged to the Wade family.

Moreover, the Wade Family's power is much stronger than that of the Kevin family. Even the Kevin family wants to curry favor with the Wade Family, so he was surprised to see Issac here.

Then he looked at Charlie again, and suddenly felt that Issac was here. This kid was named Wade, so would he be the young master of the Wade family?

Thinking of this, the third young master of the Kevin family said to Charlie politely: "Oh, it turned out to be Charlie, who looked up for a long time. Some time ago, I wanted to visit Wade's house, but I didn't get my wish. I didn't expect to see him here."

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, "This gentleman should have admitted the wrong person. I am not the young master of the Wade family, but my surname is Wade."

The third young master of the Kevin family hurriedly looked at Issac, and asked with some respect: "Mr. Issac, you are from the Wade family. Isn't this the young master of the Wade family?"

Issac smiled and said: "You have also heard Mr. Wade say that he just happened to have the last name Wade."

The Third Young Master of the Kevin Family nodded, and when he looked at Charlie, his eyes were full of disdain.

Chapter 1194

A so-called Mr. Feather Wade dare to compare himself with him, is he a sh!t?

Thinking of this, he was too lazy to talk to Charlie again, hugged Issac, and smiled: "I didn't expect Mr. Issac to be here today. I was planning to visit Shangri-La tomorrow."

Issac said lightly: "The Third Young Master is polite. I wonder why the Third Young Master has time to come to Aurous Hill?"

The third young master of the Kevin family glanced at Warnia and said with a smile: “My sister and Miss Warnia were classmates abroad back then. This time I came to Aurous Hill to talk about cooperation with the Song family. I originally planned to come in two days. But I heard that today is Miss Warnia’s birthday, so I came here early.”

With that, he took out a very exquisite gift box from his pocket. After opening it, a shiny ruby necklace appeared inside. He said to Warnia, “Miss Warnia, I personally selected this necklace for you. A natural ruby from Africa.”

Everyone looked into the box one after another, and saw that there was a beautiful necklace in the box, which was also inlaid with a crystal clear ruby almost the size of an egg.

Many people present involuntarily exclaimed.

Everyone also knows the goods, knowing that this ruby is extremely valuable.

Seeing that everyone was startled by his ruby necklace, the third young master of the Kevin family smiled triumphantly and said: “Miss Warnia should also know that ruby is the most expensive of all gemstones. The price is one carat in the world. It’s going to sell for tens of thousands, especially for such a particularly pure ruby, and it has 26 carats. I also found Tiffany’s best master jeweler, polished this gem, and finished the setting. The price of this one is more than 20 million U.S.D., and I hope Miss Warnia will like it.”

Many people are envious, their eyes are almost falling off.

It was incredible to receive a gift of $20 million on a birthday.

But Warnia didn’t seem to be interested in the necklace at all. She said calmly, “Mr. San, this necklace is too expensive, I can’t collect it.”

“Is there anything you can’t take?” The third young master of the Kevin family said with a smile: “It’s nothing more than a string of necklaces. For the Kevin family, it’s just a drop in the bucket. I also think this necklace really matches Miss Warnia’s temperament, so I bought it as a gift for you, so you don’t have to be polite to me, just accept it.”

Warnia said with a serious face: “Mr. San you are too polite. As the saying goes, you can’t afford to be rewarded for nothing. How can I just accept such an expensive gift from you? I take it for you, but please take this necklace back.”

The third young master of the Kevin family suddenly looked a little gloomy, and asked her: “Miss Song, why are you and me so polite? This time, not only for your birthday, but also for the in-depth cooperation with your Song family. You If are so polite at the beginning, how can this cooperation continue?”

Honor on the side hurriedly said: “Warnia, what do you want? The Third Young Master gave you such a good gift, how can you neglect the hard work of the Third Young Master? Don’t hurry up!”

Honor’s father Tianming also nodded again and again: “Warnia, don’t look at it. Whoever would give such a large gift on a birthday would be so generous.”

Warnia said stubbornly: “I know that the gifts from the Third Young Master is very generous, and I am very grateful, but I really can’t accept such a valuable gift. Please forgive me. This is a matter of my personal principle, not for the third young master or If you have any comments on this necklace, please don’t get me wrong.”

Grandpa Song also came out at this time and said, “Mr. San, your gift is indeed too expensive. Warnia is embarrassed to accept it. It is normal. Please forgive me.”

The third young master of the Kevin family frowned and asked, “Mr. Song, do you and Miss Warnia look down on me or our Kevin family?”

Chapter 1195

The third young master of the Kevin family suddenly began to attack, making Grandpa Song feel quite difficult.

He knew that the Song family was not as strong as the Eastcliff Kevin family, so he was cautious and polite, but his politeness was only out of politeness, and he didn’t really want to take this opportunity to build a relationship with the Kevin family.

After all, the Old Master has seen everything in the wind and rain in his life, so he can see at a glance what the purpose of the third young master of the Kevin family came here today.

Regardless of how the Kevin family wants to cooperate with the Song family, the third young master of the Kevin family must have ideas about his granddaughter Warnia.

If it were put in the past, if the Kevin family really wanted to marry the Song family, it would be too late for him to be excited.

But now he really have no interest in them.

Because in the eyes of Mr. Song, the best grandson-in-law candidate is Mr. Wade, who is close to him.

If Mr. Charlie could become his grandson-in-law, he wouldn't want to change even if he was the richest man in the world.

What's even more rare is that his granddaughter is also enamored with Mr. Wade.

??? If it weren't for Mr. Wade's Rejuvenation Pill, I am afraid that he would be dead now, so how can he have such a healthy posture?

So in the eyes of Mr. Song, no one in this world can be compare to Charlie.

Because what Charlie can bring to him is precious life.

When Tianming next to him saw this, he was afraid that his father would offend Young Mr. Kevin, so he hurried forward and said, "Oh, thank you so much, Mr. Kevin. This gift is so expensive, I must have liked Warnia too, but the character of this child is It's relatively dull and doesn't speak well, so I, as an uncle, take her to accept this gift, and thank Mr. Kevin for her!"

Warnia still wanted to talk, but the Old Master Song winked at her.

Mr. Song whispered in her ear, "Listen, don't hit the smiley man with your hand, let's accept it first, and then return it to him privately after the banquet."

Warnia nodded her head when she saw that grandpa said so.

Then, the third young master of the Kevin family, accompanied by Tianming and Honor, entered the banquet hall and took a seat.

The third young master of the Kevin family has eyes above the top, and he has a heart for everyone and dismisses him. He only greeted Issac: “Mr. Issac, sit together?”

Issac wanted to see Charlie subconsciously, but he remembered that Charlie didn’t want to reveal his identity, and he really wasn’t suitable for having too much open communication with him.

Just when he was about to reject the Third Young Master of the Kevin family, Old Mr. Song on the side said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, let’s get together!”

There are six tables in the banquet hall, but one of them is the main guest table.

As the name suggests, the main guest table is for the host to entertain the most distinguished guests.

The Old Master of the Song family, with Tianming, Honor, and Warnia, sits in the ten-seat guest seat.

The remaining six seats will be ranked by seniority based on the strength of everyone present.

Tianming and Honor father and son naturally invited the third young master of the Kevin family to take a seat, and Mr. Song invited Charlie to also sit at this table.

The remaining four seats were given to Issac, Doris, Tailai and Qin Gang.

Although Solmon White’s strength was not bad, he was worse than Qin Gang, so he could not sit in the main guest seat.

Little Chili, although Aoxue wanted to be with her father, sitting at the same table with Mr. Wade.

Chapter 1196

But because the seats were full, she could only sit with Zhovia.

Before the feast started, the Old Master stood up and said a word of thanks.

When speaking of thanking the guests in the thank-you speech, Mr. Song said as soon as he came up, “Thank you very much, Mr. Wade, for attending the birthday party of Mr. Song’s granddaughter today!”

As soon as Mr. Song said this, the third young master of the Kevin family who was sitting in the main guest table, his expression turned black.

what the h*ll?

Is this Song family’s Old Master so ignorant of praise? He drove over to enjoy granddaughter’s birthday party, but he didn’t put himself in the first place of thanks?

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but glance at Charlie at the same table.

This kid looked plain and unremarkable, and he had no idea why the Song family Old Master was so polite to him.

After he thanked White Charlie, they thanked the third master of the Kevin family.

Seeing that he was actually robbed of the c position by Charlie’s unknown origin, the third young master of the Kevin family felt angry.

At this moment, the Old Master Song finished his speech, so Warnia went up to thank him.

The dignified and majestic Warnia, like Mr. Song, is the first to thank Charlie when thanking guests.

When they talked, their big talking eyes looked at Charlie with affection, and said seriously: “Thank you very much, Mr. Wade, for taking the time to attend my birthday party in his busy schedule. I am flattered.”

After thanking Charlie, Warnia said again: “In addition to thanking Mr. Wade, Warnia also thanks all the friends who are here today, thank you for your support.”

After speaking, Warnia bowed to everyone.

The third young master of Kevin’s nose is almost crooked.

Although the Old Master Song ranked himself second, he thanked him for his appreciation by naming him.

But when he arrived at Warnia, she didn’t even mention his name, completely conflating him with others, which really made him angry.

At this time, he whispered to Honor next to him: “What is the origin of Charlie?”

Honor has always been very upset with Charlie, but he did not dare to neglect him. At this time, seeing that the third young master of the Kevin family seemed to be dissatisfied with Charlie, so he said in a smooth way: “This Charlie is our more famous live-in son-in-law in Aurous Hill. At the same time, he is also a well-known Feng Shui master, who seems to know traditional medicine, so people call him Mr. Wade.”

After hearing this, the third young master of the Kevin family couldn’t help but curl his lips: “What kind of sh!t Wade master, who knows some feng shui and can teach traditional medicine, dare to call himself a master? This kind of parallel imports in Eastcliff has long been known to be killing the Time.”

Honor hurriedly said: “What the Third Young Master said is that our Aurous Hill is a small place, but you don’t think the place is small, but this temple is small and windy, and there are many kings in shallow water. Anyone who dares to call a true dragon in this pond .”

“Calling a true dragon in vain?” The third young master of the Kevin family snorted coldly, raised his eyebrows and asked, “Does this Charlie claim to be a true dragon?”

Honor said in a low voice: “I don’t know if he claims to be himself, but in the rivers and lakes of Aurous Hill, he is called the Real Dragon Leaf Mr. among others.”

The third young master of the Kevin family sneered: “He is a real dragon on earth? I Delon Kevin is also a dragon, and the dragon of the Kevin family in Eastcliff, I want to see today, who is the real dragon on earth!”

Honor hurriedly slapped a flattering: “If Charlie really compares with you, it will be so much inferior, I am afraid that you will not even be able to compare with him.”

“That’s natural.” The third young master of the Kevin family glanced at Charlie with his nostrils in the sky, and sneered in his heart: “The smelly rag from a small place dared to steal my limelight. Today, the young master crossed the river. Let’s get the operation done with you first, and let the old b@stards in Aurous Hill have eyes long, knowing who is the real dragon on earth!”

Chapter 1197

Delon Kevin wanted to compare Charlie in public, so he asked directly from the main guest seat: “Mr. Wade, right? I heard that you have a nickname called True Dragon on Earth, is it true?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said indifferently: “The so-called real dragon in the world is also a nickname given by some friends from the rivers and lakes.” +

Delon sneered, and said with a bit of sarcasm: “Mr. Wade, I am Kevin is very curious about what birthday gift you have prepared for Miss Warnia today? A real dragon like you is definitely unusual for a shot, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “To be honest, I didn’t know Miss Warnia before that she was going to have a birthday banquet today. After I knew it for a while, I hurriedly prepared a little gift. It’s nothing more than to show my heart. .”

The more modest Charlie was, the more Delon wanted to slap him in the face in public.

So he clung to Charlie and didn’t let go, and asked, “Why is Mr. Wade so humble? I just want to know what gift you have prepared. You can tell everyone or show it, OK? “

After speaking, Delon said again: “By the way, since Mr. Wade is a Feng Shui master, let me first guess, is it a piece of talisman paper that Mr. Wade gave to Miss Warnia, or a talisman? “

Charlie smiled faintly: “Mr. Kevin is really smart, he’s very close.”

When Delon heard this, he immediately smirked and said: “Our family has a subordinate who makes small commodities in Yiwu. I heard him say that the amulet sold at Yiwu Small Commodity Market is only a few cents apiece. How much is Master Wade wholesaler? If Master Mr. Wade wholesaler is more expensive, then I can introduce this servant to meet you and provide you with a cheaper source of goods.”

Honor heard this with a smile, his father Tianming also felt a little uncontrollable, but the other people on the table looked a little ugly.

After all, Charlie has always been admired by everyone. In everyone’s eyes, whether he is Mr. Wade or simple Charlie, he is an incomparable existence for ordinary people.

Now this Delon dared to attack Charlie as soon as he came, making everyone feel a little unhappy.

Issac almost subconsciously wanted to slap Delon directly. he doesn’t know any good or bad dog things, opening a pair of dog eyes and pretending to be coercive to his master is really f*cking blind.

But thinking about it carefully, he resisted the urge again.

It is very simple to draw this Delon, but once you are here and draw Delon on the spot, then it is very likely that Charlie’s identity will be guessed.

Charlie was smiling at this moment.

He didn’t pay attention to Delon at all.

If Delon is more acquainted with his own well, he might as well let him pretend to be a force here.

But this guy actually provokes him blindly, so he has to show him some color.

So Charlie quietly instructed Issac to take out his mobile phone and record the video secretly. Then he looked at Delon and said with a smile: “Mr. Kevin is really a dragon and

a phoenix. The first time I saw him this day, I felt that Mr. Kevin was very different. The magnanimity of the shot really surprised me."

Hearing Charlie's compliment, Delon's smile became even thicker. He thought Charlie had confessed to himself.

Unexpectedly, Charlie immediately asked: "Mr. Kevin said just now that the necklace you gave is worth 20 million U.S.D. I wonder if it is true or not?"

Delon said in a arrogant and cold voice: "My Kevin family is in Eastcliff, and it is also one of the top ten family. A necklace of 20 million USD is not worth the fraud."

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Then Mr. Kevin, guess what, how much is the gift I gave Miss Song worth?"

Delon sneered: "Although I didn't see what you gave, I guess it will definitely not exceed 10,000."

Chapter 1198

Charlie smiled and said: "Mr. Kevin, tell you the truth, the gift I gave not only exceeded 10,000, but also much more expensive than your necklace."

When Delon heard this, his whole body suddenly became furious: "Where the h*ll are you from, how dare you pretend to be in front of me?"

Charlie smiled and asked, "If the gift I give is really more expensive than your necklace, what do you say?"

Delon snorted coldly: "So many people witnessed that if your gift is really more expensive than the necklace I gave, I will eat this necklace on the spot."

Charlie clapped his hands and applauded, and said with a smile: "Very good, then it's a deal."

Delon frowned and said, "Mr. Wade, if the gift you give is not as expensive as mine, what do you say?"

Charlie smiled and said, “If it’s not as expensive as yours, I will eat the set of tableware in front of you.”

When Delon heard this, he laughed and said, “This set of tableware is made of bone china. What if you can’t eat it anymore?”

Charlie said calmly: “If I really lose, then even if this set of tableware is broken, I will eat a lot of it in my stomach.”

Upon hearing this, Warnia hurried to persuade Charlie: “Mr. Wade, why do you have to be familiar with him? Even if you really give Warnia a piece of paper, it is worth a thousands in Warnia’s eyes.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Miss Song, don’t worry, I have always been sure of what I do.”

Delon saw that Warnia was so upholding Charlie, and his heart was annoyed.

Afterwards, he patted the table, stood up and applauded: “Okay! Mr. Wade really has the style of a master. There are so many people present today, then we will let them be a testimony. If the gift you give to Miss Song is really better than mine. If the gift is expensive, I will swallow the ruby necklace I gave, but if the gift you give is not as expensive as I gave it, you won’t be able to swallow one less piece of porcelain for this set of tableware!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “In this case, please ask Miss Song to take out the present from me.”

Warnia was a little worried, and took out the small gift box that Charlie gave to her.

She hasn’t opened the gift box yet, so she doesn’t know what it contains.

Charlie said to Warnia a little apologetically: “Miss Warnia, I’m sorry to give you the gift, I want you to open it in person and show it to everyone.”

Warnia quickly and respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, you are too polite.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then please Miss Warnia to open this gift box in public.”

When Delon saw the gift box in Warnia's hand, which was not as small as a ring box, he sneered and said, "With such a small size, even if you have no diamonds in it, my ruby is expensive."

Charlie smiled and said: "Diamonds are just carbon elements. In my eyes, there is no essential difference between a diamond and a piece of coal, so why would I give Miss Warnia such a vulgar gift?"

When Delon heard what Charlie said, his heart was immediately annoyed.

Charlie, this kid, it is clear that he is vulgar.

So he snorted coldly: "Don't be silly here, let everyone see what the h*ll is your gift! I really don't believe it. The things in such a small box can be worth more than a 20 million ruby. Expensive! This set of bone china tableware, you f*cking have it!"

Chapter 1199

At this moment, most of the people present gave Charlie a cold sweat.

Although everyone knows that Charlie is very good, and even has a lot of accomplishments in metaphysics, they really don't believe that Charlie can compare to Delon for this kind of purely more than money.

The strength of the Kevin family is indeed much stronger than those of the Aurous Hill family. From the perspective of the scale of assets, Delon came to Aurous Hill, that is, the Raptors crossed the river.

Because in Aurous Hill, no one has beaten Delon.

No one can beat him even in the whole Aurous Hill comes together.

Moreover, the $20 million ruby necklace is almost at the top in the ruby world.

Even an egg-sized diamond may not be worth so much.

So everyone is speculating about what exactly is in the little box that Charlie gave to Warnia that would make Charlie so confident that it would be more expensive than 20 million USD.

Warnia carefully unpacked the gift box at this time. When the small square gift box inside was exposed, everyone present became even more worried.

This kind of gift box does not look like a high-end thing, because the real good things, the gift boxes for packaging, are also very elegant.

But Charlie looked like he was in a gift shop, and he bought one at random, which was worth a few hundred at most.

At this time everyone thought Charlie was defeated.

After seeing the gift box, Delon laughed disdainfully and said, “Mr. Wade, what is worth more than 20 million USD in such a broken box, is it a bit too cheap?”

Charlie said indifferently: “The value of a thing is not judged by its packaging, so although Mr. Kevin is dressed well, your value may not be higher than those of ordinary people.”

Delon asked with a cold snort, “What do you mean by this? You mean, the value of this young master is not as high as yours?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s just an analogy. If you really want to think like this, then I can’t help it.”

As he said, Charlie spread his hands helplessly, his face full of confidence.

Delon was uncomfortable, but he was too lazy to talk to him, so he said in a cold voice: “Hurry up and let everyone know, I’m still waiting to see how you eat these utensils.”

Warnia looked at Charlie with a worried expression. At this moment, she didn’t know if she should open the gift box.

Charlie gave her a relieved expression and smiled indifferently: “Miss Warnia, since Mr. Kevin thinks so, see what is inside, then open it and let him take a look.”

Warnia nodded and gently opened the lid of the gift box.

It doesn't matter if you open it, a strange fragrance immediately rushes out of the gift box.

Mr. Song, who was sitting next to Warnia, felt like a lightning strike when he smelled this smell!

He is too familiar with this taste, because this is the magical rejuvenation pill that made him at least 20 years younger!

At this time, someone on other tables also exclaimed: "Oh my God, it is really a rejuvenation pill!"

"Mr. Wade's handwriting is really too big, right? Miss Warnia's birthday, he actually gave a rejuvenation pill?!"

"I really envy Miss Warnia, who can receive such grace from Mr. Wade!"

Many people who came to Warnia's birthday party today have also attended the birthday banquet of the Song family.

Everyone saw with their own eyes the magical scene that happened when Mr. Song took the Rejuvenation Pill.

At that moment, everyone was full of ultimate desire for Rejuvenation Pill.

There is no doubt that everyone is rich, even if there is no such wealth as the Kevin family, but at least they have a lifetime of glory and wealth.

Chapter 1200

Tailai, who was with them on the table, was shocked and speechless!

He is the richest man in Haicheng, and in terms of wealth, he is not much worse than the Song family.

And he has also reached old age this year, and he can obviously feel that his body is much worse than before.

This is irreversible no matter how much money is spent.

So he dreamed that he would have the opportunity to have a rejuvenating pill, even if he was asked to take out one-tenth of his assets, he would not regret it.

Because he knows that apart from the rejuvenation pills, even if he spends several billion, he cannot buy back 20 years of youth.

Macau gambling king Stanley Ho, he is really a very rich super rich, but he is over 90 years old, and there is no way he can buy back his youth.

The only thing he can do is to spend several hundred million to the hospital every year to let the hospital save his life.

However, the time bought from the hospital can only delay death, so what if you live for two years, three years, or even five years?

The five years that he spent several billions on buying back just lasted his life and couldn't change his dying physical state.

If it can make his body go backwards and return to a younger state in five years or even longer, then for him, not to mention spending billions, even spending 10 billion is worth it.

At this time, what everyone sees is not money anymore, but things that are more important than money.

Such as time, such as youth, such as health, and life span.

So for them, there is nothing more fascinating than a Rejuvenation Pill.

It is very rare that even a dying person will be able to restore health and prolong life with it.

Even Warnia herself observed at this rejuvenating pill, so shocked that she couldn't say a word!

She never dreamed that Charlie would give her such a valuable gift!

In her own eyes, the value of this rejuvenation pill is 10 times, 20 times, or even hundreds of times that of Delon's ruby necklace!

Warnia's eyes were instantly blurred by tears.

She looked at Charlie with affectionate eyes, choked and said, "Mr. Wade, how dare Warnia to accept such a valuable gift from you..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said indifferently: "I will give it to you, and you will accept it. What's the dare to accept?"

Elder Song, who was on the side, was so excited that he was going to pass out.

After taking a rejuvenating pill, he has a more intense desire for rejuvenating pill.

After you have something, you will know how amazing it is.

After taking a rejuvenating pill, Mr. Song felt that the whole person was regaining his youth. Since then, he has been enjoying the magical taste brought by his 20-year younger body, while also looking forward to the opportunity to further improve his body.

At the same time, he was also worried that if 20 years later, he became the dying Old Master again, whether he could still ask for another rejuvenation pill from Mr. Wade.

After all, it has a life span of 20 years, and everyone will be crazy about it.

And now, Mr. Wade actually gave another rejuvenation pill to his granddaughter.

If he treats his granddaughter better, maybe she will be willing to give this rejuvenating pill to him!

Delon found that everyone was shocked at that gray pill, which made him very upset.

So he snorted heavily and sneered: “Where did you get such a powerful pill? Just this tattered thing, dare you to say that it is more expensive than my ruby necklace?!”

Chapter 1201

In Delon's eyes, the Rejuvenation Pill that Charlie took out was indeed an inconspicuous fake Pill.

Even the some Pills that have been fired to sky-high prices in traditional medicine circles, the most expensive top product is only a few hundred thousand.

Take 10,000 steps back and say that even if Charlie's so-called rejuvenating pill is the most expensive traditional Pill, what can it do?

Compared with this ruby worth nearly 130 million, it is a huge difference.

Therefore, Delon felt that he had already won over Charlie.

After Delon arrogantly said that, he originally wanted to accept everyone's praise, but he did not expect that everyone looked at him as if they were caring for a mentally retarded person.

This can't be blamed on him, because he is the only person in today's birthday party who does not know the value of Rejuvenation Pill.

Although everyone present felt that Delon was mentally retarded, after all he was the third young master of the Eastcliff Kevin family, so no one dared to express it directly.

However, Delon can still see a clue from everyone's eyes.

He couldn't help but wonder, what's the situation? Is this so-called rejuvenation pill really valuable? Impossible, just how much money can it be worth?

At this moment, Charlie looked at him and smiled slightly, and said, "Mr. Kevin, how much do you think my pill is worth?"

Delon snorted coldly, and said contemptuously: "In my opinion, it is worth 100,000 at most!"

Charlie smiled and said: “In this case, then we might as well be here and improvise a small auction!”

Delon frowned and asked, “Auction? What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s here. Take our two things out for auction to see which has the high final transaction price. What do you think?”

Delon snorted coldly: “What the h*ll are you kidding me? My ruby necklace is a birthday gift for Miss Warnia. How can I sell it?”

Charlie said, “Well, and you believe that your necklace is really worth 20 million USD According to our gambling agreement, does it mean that my pill is more expensive than your necklace?”

Delon laughed: “Mr. Wade, don’t you want to auction some of your rejuvenation pills here? Do you really think your sh!t rejuvenation pills can be sold for more than 20 million USD?”

As he said, Delon sneered again: “And you are really nasty, even if your rejuvenation pills are worthless, they are also your birthday gifts to Miss Warnia, how can they be auctioned? Shameless, right?”

When Warnia heard this, she was anxious, and almost subconsciously blurted out: “Delon, I don’t allow you to say that to Mr. Wade!”

The people present were shocked, and no one thought that Warnia would directly confront Delon in order to protect Charlie.

Delon’s expression is also very wrong, Warnia took the wrong medicine, right? When someone gave her such a forcing gadget, she then just defended the other!

He gave her such an expensive ruby necklace, but she didn’t give him a good face.

However, Delon didn’t know how much Warnia was grateful to Charlie at this moment.

Chapter 1202

Seeing her sweetheart being ridiculed by Delon, Warnia naturally wanted to defend him.

At this moment, Charlie smiled indifferently, and took out another rejuvenation pill from his arms, and said with a smile: “Look, I have this thing. The one given to Miss Warnia is naturally impossible to take again. Come out for auction, what I want to auction is this current one!”

After that, Charlie stood up and said to everyone around him: “You all know what Rejuvenation Pill is, I won’t introduce it here, so let’s just start the auction simply and rudely. “

When everyone in the room heard that the Rejuvenation Pill was really going to be auctioned off, their expressions were almost crazy.

This is a magical medicine that can never be seen in dreams, Charlie has never sold even one, so this thing is simply invaluable.

Those who come today are also rich people, who don’t want to seize this opportunity to buy a rejuvenating pill and regain their youth?

So everyone is eager to try one by one, and everyone is thinking in their hearts that even if they pay a high price, they must buy this rejuvenation pill.

At this moment, Charlie looked at Delon with a smile and asked, “Mr. Kevin, the current exchange rate of RMB to US should be around 7 per US, which means that your ruby necklace is worth 1.40 million, right?”

Delon said arrogantly: “It seems you are good at math! Yes, it is 140 million. You may never have seen so much money in your life? Are you scared?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s impossible to be afraid. I will never be afraid in my life.”

After speaking, Charlie didn’t pay attention to Delon again, but looked around and said to the people around him: “Everyone, let me briefly talk about the auction rules. Mr. Kevin doesn’t think I don’t have a rejuvenation pill without his ruby necklace. Is it expensive? In that case, my starting price is set at 150 million.”

“what?!”

Delon heard that Charlie was going to set the starting price of Rejuvenation Pill at 150 million. He suddenly widened his eyes and blurted out: “You have a brain disease, right? Your sh!t, you dare to sell it. 150 million, do you treat everyone here as a fool?”

As soon as the voice fell, Old Master Song immediately raised his hand and said, “Mr. Wade, I would like to give 150 million!”

After hearing these words, Delon was immediately confused.

He looked at Mr. Song and asked in a cold voice, “Grandpa Song, you deliberately want to protect the Wade, and you can’t get along with me? I came here with full sincerity when I came to the Song family. If you are not sincere, don’t blame me for turning the face!”

Father Song looked embarrassed, he didn’t make an offer to protect Charlie, he really wanted this Rejuvenation Pill.

He is a person who has personally experienced the magical power of rejuvenation. To him, no amount of rejuvenation pills is too much. Not to mention 150 million is 1.5 billion, he is willing to buy, and even if ten pills he is willing to buy in one go.

1.5 billion pieces, buying 10 pieces is no more than 15 billion. For the Song family, it will not hurt the bones, but the 15 billion spent to give the Old Master may live for decades. In this case, for the Song family I don’t know how much money he can make, so this sale is definitely worth it.

But when he heard Delon’s words, he was a little hesitant, because he didn’t want to directly offend Delon publicly, after all, that would be equivalent to giving Song family a strong enemy.

At this time, Charlie smiled and said, “Mr. Song, in order to avoid suspicion, you should not participate in the auction of this pill. Let people outside the Song family participate, lest Mr. Kevin think you are cheating for me.”

Mr. Song, seeing that Charlie had said so, he had to say with regret and respect: “Since Mr. Wade has ordered, then the Old Master will not participate in this auction.”

Delon's expression eased a little. It seems that the Song family is still acquainted, and besides the Song family, he believes that no one else would be interested in this pill with a starting price of 150 million.

Just when he breathed a sigh of relief, Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng at the same table, raised his hand in excitement and said, "Mr. Wade, since Mr. Song has abstained, then I am willing to give 150 million!"

Chapter 1203

Delon just thought he was determined to win. It is impossible for anyone to be willing to spend 150 million to buy this rejuvenation pill. Unexpectedly, Tailai slapped him in the face with practical actions.

He looked at Tailai in surprise, gritted his teeth and asked, "Mr. Li, what do you mean?"

Although Tailai also knew that Delon had an extraordinary background, the rejuvenation pill was too temptation for him. Even if he offended the Kevin family, he would take down this magical medicine.

Who would have trouble with such a magical opportunity as 20 years younger? !

Not to mention Delon blocking the front, even the king of heaven, Mr. Wade could not stop Tailai from bidding.

So Tailai looked at Delon and said lightly: "Sorry, Mr. Kevin, I has longed for Mr. Wade's rejuvenation pills for a long time. Today is such a good opportunity, I will never miss it easily. If you are offended, please forgive me. !"

Delon's expression suddenly became extremely ugly, because he knew that with Tailai's bid, he had lost to Charlie.

Losing to Charlie not only meant that he was going to lose face in front of so many people, but also that he was going to swallow this ruby necklace in front of so many people.

Just when he had an extremely ugly expression and thought that Tailai had deliberately acted against him, someone on the table next to him said, "I'm paying 151 million!"

Someone made a bid, and Tailai was still 1 million higher. Does this make it clear that he wants to bid?

At this moment, Charlie said with a smile on his face: “Gentleman, I forgot to explain that the starting price is 150 million, and the minimum price increase is 10 million. We don’t want 1 million and 1 million linger on and on. It’s too petty and boring.”

The man nodded hurriedly and blurted out: “Since Mr. Wade said so, then I will give 160 million!”

“f*ck!” Delon’s eyes almost fell to the ground.

Such a ghost has a starting price of 150 million. Not only have some people shot it, but some people have increased the price. Are these two people thinking about it?

Before Delon could come back to his senses, someone at another table stood up and said excitedly: “I would like to give 170 million!”

Delon’s expression was even worse than eating sh!t, and he couldn’t help cursing in his heart: “f*ck, are all these people crazy?!”

Before Delon accepted the 170 million quotation, Tailai waved his hand directly: “I will give 200 million!”

The scene was in an uproar!

Tailai was really determined to win this rejuvenation pill.

So just two hundred million, it was just drizzle to him, it was just a warm-up.

Qin Gang hasn’t spoken, but his heart has long been unbearable.

Rejuvenation pill!

Mr. Wade’s rejuvenation pills!

Although he and his daughter had received two magical medicines from Mr. Wade, the magical medicine was still much worse than the rejuvenation pill.

So he naturally didn't want to miss this good opportunity.

So he raised his hand and said, "I would like to give out 210 million!"

"f*ck!" Delon's face turned green!

It's two hundred million f*cking, and there are people adding it up?

Just thinking of this, Solmon White said: "I am willing to give out 220 million!"

After that, Solmon White gave Qin Gang an apologetic look, arched his hands and said, "Brother Qin Gang, I'm sorry!"

Qin Gang also understood Solmon White's thoughts very well. Everyone had seen the magical methods of Mr. Wade, and they all knew how precious this Rejuvenation Pill was.

Mr. Wade has never put out a rejuvenating pill for auction. This is the first time, and it may be the last.

If they don't seize this opportunity, they might pass by so called Pills for the rest of their lives.

Therefore, no one is willing to give up easily.

Tailai also came to the spirit, waved his hand and said: "250 million, I'm sorry brothers, if you offend, please forgive me!"

Someone at the next table called: "Then I will give out 260 million!"

Chapter 1204

"270 million!"

“280 million!”

“290 million!”

Qin Gang raised his hand again: “I will give out three hundred million!”

In these few bids, basically, someone raised the price as soon as someone finished bidding.

In order to grab this rejuvenating pill, everybody added 10 million and 10 million, basically without stopping.

The whole scene is already boiling, even if it is a person with a net worth of only about 1 billion, at this time, he did not hesitate to follow up the bid. Everyone knows that money is precious and life is more expensive.

Delon felt that every time someone bid a price, he was beating his face frantically.

He has never been so embarrassed in his life.

However, this is only the beginning.

What makes him most uncomfortable is how he will step down later.

Did he really led him to eat this ruby necklace?

At this moment, the bidding is still going on, and it is still extremely enthusiastic.

Tailai, Solmon White, and Qin Gang were unwilling to give up this great opportunity, and the others were gritting their teeth to keep up.

Soon, the price has exceeded 500 million.

At this time, in the next few tables, only two or three people were still making bids. The others had to abstain because the prices were too high and they were beyond the range they could actually bear.

However, even if the sky-high price of 500 million has been reached, the auction price continues.

The price climbed all the way and soon exceeded 600 million.

The only people who are still bidding are Tailai, Solmon White, and Qin Gang.

The three people have a good relationship, and they are all familiar with Charlie. In fact, everyone did not intend to make it too ugly, but this pill is too precious, and no one is willing to give up, so every time the three of them bid, they bid. Like the other two people, people would bow their hands and say sorry.

The situation at the scene suddenly became very magical.

After Solmon White said 600 million, he clasped his fists and said, “I’m sorry, two brothers, if you’re offended, please forgive me.”

When he arrived at Qin Gang, he reported 610 million, and said with a fist, “I’m sorry, two brothers, if you’re offended, please forgive me.”

Then there was Tailai. He directly reported 650 million, but still clasped his fists and said, “I’m sorry, two brothers, if you offend, please forgive me.”

The others are already stupid, what is the relationship between these three people? Everyone calls the other two elder brothers, then who is the elder brother and who is the younger brother?

It doesn’t matter who is the elder brother and who is the younger brother. What is important is that these three people are not willing to give up at all, chasing after each other, pushing the price higher and higher.

In the blink of an eye, the price has been pushed to 980 million.

Delon has been blinded.

980 million.

His necklace is only worth 140 million, which has been opened several times!

What the h*ll is this rejuvenation pill? How can it be so valuable?

Just thinking of this, Tailai said directly: “I will give out 1 billion!”

Solmon White felt that if he continued to play like this, he would basically have no head. In terms of assets, he might be able to compete with Qin Gang, but he was definitely incomparable with Tailai.

Therefore, if you still add a little bit of it, it will be difficult to survive for Tailai in the end.

So he simply gritted his teeth and blurted out: “I will give out 1.1 billion!”

A one-million-dollar increase in one breath, everyone present was already shocked by his courage!

Chapter 1205

After Solmon White bid 1.1 billion, Qin Gang also felt that he had to come up with some means, otherwise he would probably miss this rejuvenation pill.

So he gritted his teeth and said: “Since Brother White has already bid 1.1 billion, then I will pay 1.2 billion.”

Tailai didn’t care too much, he himself was richer than Qin Gang and Solmon White combined, so whether it was 1.2 billion or 1.5 billion, it didn’t make much difference to him.

But this rejuvenation pill, he is determined to get it.

So he said indifferently: “If this is the case, then I will go straight to 2 billion.”

As soon as the voice fell, the scene was boiling.

From 1.2 billion to 2 billion, this is simply the most incredible and lavish auction that everyone has ever seen.

What is the concept of 2 billion cash? If one month's pocket money is 10 million, then 2 billion is enough to spend nearly 17 years.

If these 2 billion are deposited in the bank, calculated at an annual interest rate of 5%, the annual interest alone will be 100 million.

Calculated in this way, the monthly interest is more than 8 million.

This is simply an astronomical figure that is ustupidginable for ordinary people, even the rich.

But for a billionaire like Tailai, this is nothing more than one-twentieth and thirty-thirty of his own assets.

Tailai has struggled for half his life, earning money for enjoyment, and to make himself live better and more chic, so 2 billion to buy a rejuvenation pill is simply too cost-effective for him.

So when he quoted this price, he didn't feel distressed at all.

But Solmon White and Qin Gang, at this moment, felt a deep weakness in their hearts.

Behind these two people is a large-scale family. Each family's direct relatives and collateral relatives add up to dozens of people, that is, dozens of mouths waiting to eat.

Take Qin Gang as an example. The Qin family's assets are less than tens of billions. It's not impossible to use 2 billion to bite the bullet. But Qin's assets are not only owned by Qin Gang. If he spends 2 billion to buy a rejuvenating pill, his own money is not enough, he must use family money.

In this way, the family must have great opinions.

After all, there is only one such thing as Rejuvenating Pill, and it cannot be distributed to everyone.

So he could only hold his fists helplessly towards Tailai, and said, "Mr. Li is really extraordinary, I admire him."

Solmon White's situation is no better than Qin Gang, and even in terms of strength, the White family's strength is a bit weaker than that of the Qin family.

What's more, the two descendants of the White family, Gerald, and Fred White offended Charlie and lost the qualification to cooperate with the Emgrand Group, which also caused the White family to lose a lot.

Therefore, the current White family can only stay away from the price of 2 billion.

Seeing that no one had robbed him, Tailai was relieved.

However, he was not half proud, nor did he express his joy. He held fists at Solmon White and Qin Gang, and said modestly: "Brother White and Brother Qin, thank you for your love, and someone from Li will come to thank you next day! "

Both Solmon White and Qin Gang spoke very humbly: "President Tailai is polite. It is the extraordinary strength of Mr. Li. The two of us are beyond expectation."

Everyone couldn't fully marvel at the harmony between the three.

A Rejuvenation Pill with a starting price of 150 million was fired all the way to 2 billion by the three of them, but the three of them were still not eager and blushing, and even everyone was quite decent, which was indeed praised. .

At this time, Li Tailai looked at Charlie and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, since no one else is bidding with me, then I take the courage to pick your rejuvenating pill."

Charlie nodded lightly, handed the Rejuvenation Pill directly to him, and said: "In that case, this Rejuvenation Pill is yours!"

Chapter 1206

Tailai didn't dare to take this rejuvenation pill, and hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, I haven't paid the money yet, and I am ashamed of it. I will call the company's financial department and transfer the money to your account immediately."

Charlie nodded and smiled, took out his premium card, handed it to Tailai, and said, "This is my card. Just put the money into this card."

Delon was stunned by this card. Isn't this the top premium card of Citibank?

It seems that there are no more than five people in the country with this card.

Moreover, Citibank has very strong privacy protection for top premium card customers. What is the origin of Charlie? How could he have this card?

At this moment, Charlie looked at Delon suddenly and said with a smile: "Mr. Kevin, your necklace is worth 20 million USD, and my rejuvenation pill is worth 2 billion. Who is high and who is low, I don't think I need to say it?"

Delon's expression was extremely ugly.

What the f*ck are these bird people? 2 billion to buy a powerful pill, is it a brain disease?

But cursing is not very useful, after all, I have just let out the words, and now I don't know how to end it.

Do you really let yourself swallow this sh!t ruby necklace?

It is easy to swallow, what if it gets stuck in the intestines and cannot be pulled out?

But if you don't swallow it, how will you end up today?

After all, those ruthless words were all made by myself, so I can't break my word in public.

But thinking about it carefully, it's okay to cheat in public. Anyway, I don't know anyone in Aurous Hill, so I'm not afraid of gossiping behind these people.

But thinking about it again, I still plan to develop relations with Warnia. If I lose such a big face in public today, and I break my promise, it will not be so easy to impress Warnia in the future.

Just when he was hesitating, Issac shook the phone in his hand and said: "Mr. Kevin, I have videotaped the whole process of what happened just now. If you confided in the

third master of the Kevin family, then I will send this video to Eastcliff's circle, hoping that Mr. Kevin could weigh it himself."

Delon looked at Issac dumbfounded, and said angrily: "Mr. Issac, I have no grievances with you, why are you doing this to me?"

Issac said indifferently: "Mr. Kevin, you are a bit unreasonable to say that. I have always been fair in doing things. I will always help or not help my relatives. Today's matter is your own provocation first and you reached a consensus, why do you want to break your promise now? Is it just because you are the third young master of the Kevin family, can you speak for nothing? I remember the grandfather Kevin and the ancestor they have been in the world for decades. He is famous for his words, and his words are faithful. If you really get your moral character, you will start to decline?"

When Delon heard this, his face suddenly became extremely ugly.

Unexpectedly, Issac knew his father and grandfather so well.

After the surname Kevin was a saint, even the whole world was unified throughout his life. The more common characters of the Kevin family in modern times are generally good.

Delon is the German character generation.

The Kevin family of Eastcliff's line can go step by step to today, and is inseparable from the unremitting efforts of the previous generations of Delon's ancestors.

Moreover, their ancestors, even in the generation of his father and grandfather, paid special attention to credibility, and spoke the same thing outside.

Delon knew very well in his heart that if Issac spread this video to Eastcliff's circle, the Kevin family would surely sweep the ground and become the laughing stock of everyone.

Once the Kevin family knows what he said today that he did not believe, then he will be over. Grandpa will punish him according to the family law and even imprison him for two to three years.

Thinking of this, he felt resentful in his heart.

At the same time, he regretted it!

As the saying goes, if you know today, why bother?

Chapter 1207

Deep down in Delon's heart, at this moment, he has already regretted it.

I shouldn't have more expensive gifts than Charlie.

In this comparison, he actually had to perform a swallowing ruby stunt now.

But with Issac here, he really didn't dare to cheat, so he gritted his teeth and said: "I, Delon, have always been willing to bet!"

He looked at Warnia and said with an extremely depressed expression: "Miss Warnia, please lend me the ruby necklace I gave you."

When Warnia heard this, her face was extremely ugly.

What do you mean by lending it to you? Will you pay me back when you run out?

She felt sick for a while, and hurriedly handed him the gift box, and said very seriously: "Mr. Kevin. Please take the gift back."

Delon also realized at this time that he had said something wrong, but he wanted to swallow the necklace in public. There was no doubt that he could only pull it out after swallowing it. He couldn't pull it out by himself and then wash it and return it to Warnia, right?

Thinking of this, his expression was extremely ugly, but he could only bite the bullet and said: "I'm sorry, Miss Warnia, I will look for a more expensive gift for you another day. Please forgive me."

Warnia hurriedly waved her hand and said, “No need, Mr. Kevin, I will accept your wishes, but there is no need to give gifts.”

Delon knew that he had been disgusted, and his expression was very depressed.

At this moment, Charlie smiled calmly and urged: “Mr. Kevin, everyone is waiting for you to finish eating, so don’t chirp here.”

Delon’s face was dark, he gritted his teeth, looked at the huge ruby necklace, and felt nervous.

It is probably difficult to swallow this stuff raw. If he can get some oil, it will be better.

So he opened his mouth and said to Grandpa Song: “Grandpa Song, please ask the chef to get me some olive oil.”

Grandpa Song nodded lightly, and instructed the butler Boyu: “Go to the back kitchen and bring Mr. Kevin a bottle of olive oil.”

Boyu quickly walked over with an unopened bottle of olive oil, and respectfully handed it to the third young master of the Kevin family.

Charlie said with a faint smile: “It seems that Mr. Kevin is still very knowledgeable! He knows that drinking more oil in it can lubricate your esophagus and intestines, so that your 20 million ruby necklace will be in and out. More comfortably.”

When everyone heard Charlie’s words coming in and out freely, they couldn’t help but laugh.

When Delon heard this, his face suddenly became extremely ugly.

This Charlie really didn’t know good or bad, so he was so dying. After the incident, he must kill him.

At this time, Issac reminded impatiently: “Mr. Kevin, I can’t wait. If you don’t eat this, then I can send the video to Eastcliff’s circle.”

When he heard this, Delon said quickly: “Issac, don’t worry, I’ll eat it!”

After speaking, he gritted his teeth and opened the bottle of olive oil, took a deep breath, and drank half a bottle into his stomach.

Afterwards, he poured some oil on the palm of his hand, rubbed the necklace shiny, and then closed his eyes and stuffed the necklace into his mouth.

Everyone observed at him intently, and even some good people had already taken out their phones and filmed the whole process of swallowing his necklace.

He looked very painful, but he still swallowed desperately. When he felt a little difficult to swallow, he poured the remaining half bottle of olive oil into his mouth.

Then, as the olive oil lubricated and washed, the necklace was finally swallowed by him.

Charlie was the first to applaud, and said with a smile: “Mr. Kevin really has a special talent, so I admire him very much.”

Delon’s expression retched, so he hurriedly stood up and asked Father Song: “Grandpa Song, where is the bathroom?”

Chapter 1208

At this time, Delon’s first thought was to induce vomiting and spit out the necklace.

If you can spit out the necklace, it’s better than pulling it out, right?

Boyu hurriedly said: “Mr. Kevin, please come with me, I will take you to the bathroom.”

Delon stood up immediately, followed with a step.

When he arrived in the bathroom, Delon plucked his throat, forced a burst of nausea, and continued to induce vomiting.

Several times, he could feel the necklace in his throat, but he couldn’t vomit it alive or dead.

Delon tried hard several times, and every time he held his face flushed, even black and purple.

In the end, his throat and his esophagus were painful to death, and his whole person lost the strength to induce vomiting.

In desperation, he was forced to give up.

When he thought that he couldn't spit it out, he might have to pull it out, and Delon felt a flurry of hair all over his body.

He even wondered if this thing would get stuck in his intestines?

So he immediately took out his mobile phone and called his family doctor.

As soon as he spoke, he asked the other person: "Doctor, I swallowed a string of ruby necklaces, and now I can't induce vomiting. If it enters the intestines, it won't kill me, right?"

The other party asked immediately: "Third Young Master, how big is the ruby necklace?"

Delon said: "The egg is a bit smaller. It is bigger than a quail egg."

The other party asked again: "Is there anything sharp?"

Delon thought for a while and said, "Not really."

Convenience said: "In this case, you might as well observe it for a day to see if it can be excreted naturally."

After speaking, the other party added: "It is best to buy some laxatives and take it, so that it can promote bowel movements and excrete faster."

Delon asked him: "What if I can't excrete it?"

The other party said: “If you still can’t excrete within 24 hours, then you need to pay attention to it, because if you can’t excrete it all the time, it is likely to cause intestinal obstruction. Intestinal obstruction is an acute disease, and it may be fatal.”

After speaking, the other party said: “Or Third Young Master, come here now, and observe it here. Once you find any discomfort, you have to get operate in time. Otherwise, in case of intestinal obstruction, it will be really dangerous.”

When Delon heard that this thing could not be swallowed and pulled out, it might be fatal, and he was trembling with anger.

What the h*ll is this? Make a bet, don’t tell me if I lose my face, and it’s d*mn life-threatening.

Thinking of this, Delon hated Charlie so much that he wanted to kill him immediately.

But the biggest problem right now is the safety of his own life. In case something happens and he confesses his life to this trivial matter because of a bet, then he will lose out!

So Delon immediately took out his mobile phone and called the captain of his private jet: “Captain, where are you now?”

Delon only took his father’s private plane this afternoon and rushed over from Eastcliff. Because he had planned to stay in Aurous Hill for a few days, the captain planned to fly the plane back tonight.

After all, this plane was used by Delon’s father most of the time.

What Delon thought was that if the plane had not returned to Eastcliff, he would quickly follow the plane back.

Say nothing to let this string of ruby necklace in his stomach kill him.

Chapter 1209

At this moment, the captain of Delon’s private jet was preparing to line up for takeoff at Aurous Hill Airport.

After receiving a call from Delon, he immediately said: “Mr. Kevin I am in line now, ready to take off to Eastcliff.”

Delon blurted out: “You immediately apply to the tower for a delayed take-off, and then drive the plane back to the business jet apron. Wait for me, I will return to Eastcliff tonight.”

The captain asked in surprise: “You just came here this afternoon? Didn’t you say that you want to stay here for a few days, so why do you want to go back now?”

Delon said impatiently: “Don’t worry, take the plane back to the business jet apron and wait for me. I will come to the airport now.”

The captain said hurriedly: “Okay, Mr. Kevin I will apply to the tower now.”

When Delon came out of the bathroom with a dark face, Boyu was waiting at the door, seeing him come out and hurriedly and respectfully asked: “Mr. Kevin, how do you feel?”

“Not very good!” Delon snorted coldly, and said: “Tell your master, I will return to Eastcliff first.”

Boyu exclaimed: “What? Mr. Kevin, are you going back now? The banquet has not officially started yet.”

“What the f*ck?” Delon was very annoyed and blurted out: “Tell your Old Master, I wanted to give the Song family a great opportunity this time. It’s a pity that your Song family is really not good for it!”

After all, Delon directly bypassed the banquet hall and prepared to leave.

Boyu knew that Delon must be very angry, so he hurried back to the banquet hall and reported to Mr. Song.

When Mr. Song heard that he was leaving, a trace of regret flashed in his expression, but he quickly returned to normal, and said calmly: “Since Mr. Kevin is leaving, let him go.”

Honor suddenly became anxious, and blurted out: “Grandpa, Mr. Kevin is here this time, but he wants to cooperate deeply with us. How could we let him go like this.”

Father Song asked him: “He is leaving, can we still keep him?”

“Oh…” Honor said anxiously: “Grandpa, you are confused, you are such a far-sighted person, can’t you guess the purpose of Mr. Kevin coming to our house this time?”

When Warnia heard this, she blurted out: “Brother, how can you say that to Grandpa!”

Warnia had no father and no mother since she was a child. In her eyes, Grandpa Song played not only the identity of grandfather, but also the identity of parents.

Therefore, Warnia could not tolerate the slightest disrespect for Mr. Song, even from her cousin.

Honor looked at Warnia’s eyes, and a trace of hatred flashed by. He said with regret: “Sister, grandpa, the Kevin family, the reason why they came to our Song family must be because the Wu family’s strength is declining. The seat of the first family in Aurous Hill has been vacated. The Kevin family must hope to get a foot in it, so I think his purpose for coming to us must be to unite with us, and the Kevin family will support us to become the first family in Aurous Hill. In the future, we will also adhere to the Kevin family, which is equivalent to having a strong backer in Eastcliff. This is the best of both worlds!”

In fact, Mr. Song had already guessed the true intention of Young Mr. Kevin’s coming here.

An old hero like him who started from scratch, even though he is very old, he still has a very sophisticated grasp and understanding of the situation.

He had long realized that with the decline of the Wu family, the pattern of the Aurous Hill family would definitely be reshuffled.

The old kings retreat and the new kings stood up. This is the truth of the more ancient history.

However, he never thought that the Song family could have the opportunity to become the new king of the Aurous Hill family.

After all, although the Song family is very strong in Aurous Hill, this one-third of acres of land, it is indeed weaker in the whole Aurous Hill.

Chapter 1210

This time Delon came over, and he also saw the general intention of Delon.

Delon must be coveting the beauty of his granddaughter. He wanted to win over the Song family and make the Song family a running dog of the Kevin family, and at the same time wanted to make his granddaughter his own.

If it had been before, even if he had seen through all of his goals, he would not refuse his olive branch.

After all, such good opportunities are not often available. So many families in the south of the Yangtze River want to be cattle and horses for Eastcliff's big family, or even slaves and dogs, but Eastcliff's big family doesn't look down on them at all.

There are many hidden families in Eastcliff, and the wealth behind them is not understandable by these families in Aurous Hill.

Take Eastcliff Wade family as an example. Because Wade family has very strong strength and background, no one of Wade family has made it to any rich list in the world. As long as Wade family is unwilling to appear on the list, then There is no such thing as a ranking of the richest people who dare to write their names on it.

Therefore, no one knows how much money the entire Wade family has.

There are dozens or hundreds of direct relatives of the Wade family's entire big family. Among these dozens of hundreds, the poorest are worth tens of billions, and the richest are even worth hundreds of billions. If you add up the real strength of this family It's staggering.

This is only the top family in the country. If it is a large family in Europe and the United States with a history of more than two to three hundred years, the money in their hands is even more wealthy than a country.

And like the Wade family, they are extremely low-key and never let their name appear on any rich list.

The Rothschild family has been in business for hundreds of years and has countless descendants, but you can't find a single one on the rich list.

After all, rich people only have money, and compared with rich and powerful people, that's a lot worse.

After all, the Kevin family is not considered a top family in Eastcliff, so they will focus on the Aurous Hill area.

If it were changed to the Wade family, no family in the south of the Yangtze River would be in their eyes.

Therefore, if it were to be put in the past, Mr. Song would never give up such a good opportunity to make friends with the Eastcliff family.

But now he understood it a long time ago.

Nothing in this family or that family makes any sense to me.

What is really meaningful is the dinner table, this master Charlie is sitting, who no one knows how deep his strength is.

Whether it was out of selfishness for himself, or out of the future of the family, or out of consideration for his granddaughter, he hoped that Warnia could be with Charlie.

Because he knew that if he wanted to live a long time, he had to have a good relationship with Charlie.

It is meaningless to take a mouthful of Mr. Wade, because everyone respectfully calls him Mr. Wade.

Only by turning him into his grandson-in-law can he truly become his own family.

And he also knew that if he really hoped that the Song family could go further and longer, and be a dog for everyone in Eastcliff, it would be far better to recruit Mr. Wade into the house as his son-in-law!

What's more, he also knows the thoughts of his precious granddaughter. She is a precious granddaughter. He is very proud of her. She has never really liked any man, only Charlie.

As a grandfather, how can he not hope that she will have a perfect home after petting her and watching her grow up?

So no matter how you look at it, Delon's weight is a thousand miles worse than Charlie.

Chapter 1211

Honor was extremely depressed at this time.

He really didn't expect that his grandfather would even risk to offend Delon to court Charlie.

Honor is not a fool either, he can see that the reason why the Old Master takes Charlie so seriously is because he is a little addicted to Rejuvenation Pill.

In other words, the Old Master gave up the olive branch thrown by Delon and the Kevin family and wanted to please Charlie. This proves that in his eyes, he no longer cares about how much money the family has. What he cares about is how many years he can live. .

Otherwise, he would never give up the Kevin family and choose Charlie.

This made Honor feel very upset in his heart.

First of all, if the Old Master gave up the Kevin family, the Song family lost a good opportunity to rise above and beyond;

Secondly, the Old Master pleases Charlie, if Charlie gives him another rejuvenation pill, then he wants to live as an old fairy?

If he never died, when will his father inherit the Song family?

If his father can't inherit the Song family, when can he inherit the Song family?

He didn't want the Old Master to live another thirty or forty years, in which case he would completely collapse.

I'm almost 30 this year, and my father is in his early 50s. If he waits 30 years before the Old Master dies, then his father will be in his 80s when he inherits the Song family.

If father lived another 10 years and 8 years, and then handed over the Song family to him, he would be in his 60s or 70s.

This is something he cannot accept anyway.

He can't wait for the Old Master to die here today, so that his father will inherit the Song family, his rights will be much greater.

I will stay under the hands of my father for another 10 years, and then I will fool him to retire early and give myself the position of head of the house.

However, this thing is really hateful.

With this thing, the ghost knows when the Old Master can die?

His father, Tianming, was also very upset.

He was ready to inherit the family business. The Old Master was dying before seeing the doctor. He was still faintly happy, and felt that he was finally going to make it out.

But never dreamed that Warnia actually found Charlie over.

Then things became uncontrollable.

At this moment, Mr. Song suddenly stood up and said with a smile: "Everyone, today is the day of the old granddaughter. There is something I want to announce in public."

Everyone looked at Mr. Song, wondering what he was going to announce in public.

Grandpa Song sighed and said, “Warnia’s life is very bitter. When she was very young, her parents passed away one after another. It was me and my deceased wife who pulled her up.”

Honor and Tianming looked at each other, neither of them knew what kind of medicine the Old Master was selling in the gourd.

Chapter 1212

At this time, Mr. Song again said: “Warnia has always been very filial, and has always been very caring about family matters. This is very gratifying to me. And some time ago I was seriously ill and was in bed, and all the doctors announced that I have few days. At that time, Warnia invited Mr. Charlie Wade for me. It was Mr. Wade who healed me and pulled me back from the ghost gate. Then Mr. Wade gave me a revival pill, so that I could re-experience the younger 20 years.”

Having said this, the Old Master paused, bowed slightly to Charlie, and said: “The Old Master is grateful to Mr. Wade, and of course he is also grateful for this good granddaughter. Therefore, the Old Master wants to announce one thing on her birthday today. It is: He Decided that from tomorrow, Warnia will formally take over the position of Patriarch of the Song family, and also from tomorrow, he will officially retire!”

As soon as this remark came out, it suddenly sounded like a bomb in the entire scene.

No one had thought that Old Master Song would let a female inherit the Song family.

After all, there has never been a family, especially a large family, that gives a young woman the position of head of the family.

In addition, Mr. Song has several sons and a bunch of grandsons. His eldest son Tianming is already ready to inherit the position of Patriarch of the Song family. The outside world originally speculated that Mr. Song would pass on the position of Patriarch to him in the next few years, as he is the eldest son.

Unexpectedly, not only did he not give it to the eldest son or grandson, but to his granddaughter!

Tianming and Honor, father and son, had hatred in their hearts at this time!

They never dreamed that Warnia could become the head of the Song family.

At this time, their hearts were full of extreme hatred for the Old Master and Warnia!

The Old Master is too partial, right? !

Has the 200 billion property left to Warnia to take the helm?

Why is a 26-year-old woman in charge of the 200 billion Song family? !

Warnia was also dumbfounded at this time.

She used to only think about serving the Song family well, and doing her best for the family before she married.

But she never expected that she could inherit the position of Song Family Patriarch.

At this moment, Warnia's heart is very excited. She is also a very ambitious and enterprising woman. The joy in her heart is beyond words when she hears that she is about to succeed the Song family as the head of the Song family.

Honor was a little uncontrollable at this time. He stood up and blurted out: "Grandpa! How can you hand over the position of Patriarch to Warnia? She is just a woman. In the future, she will marry someone. Once she marries an outsider, can you watch the Song family's fortune fall into the hands of others?"

Father Song looked at him and said coldly: "Warnia is also named Song, and she belongs to the Song family whenever she is, and I believe that in the entire Song family, no one can be compared to Warnia in terms of ability. She comes to take over as the head of the Song family. It couldn't be more appropriate."

Tianming said blankly at this time: "Father, I think this matter is really wrong, please think twice!"

Father Song, the other sons also stood up and said, "Father, please think twice!"

None of them could accept that the Song family was handed over to Warnia to take charge of the Song family.

Mr. Song said lightly: “What’s wrong, I founded this family business with my bare hands. I didn’t inherit it from anyone, so I have absolute control over the Song family. I will take it. It is given to Warnia after careful consideration, because Warnia will definitely make the Song family better and stronger!”

Speaking of Mr. Song, he looked around and said to the entire Song family: “All the descendants of my Song family have the right to receive a generous dividend from the Song family. So even if the head of the family is held by Warnia, the Song family’s All children and grandchildren can also live without worry, and don’t forget that it doesn’t matter who inherits the head of the Song family, what matters is who can lead the Song family to become stronger and stronger.

After a pause, the Old Master said with a majestic face: “Take the roomate and his family as an example. They can get 10% of the Song family’s dividend rate every year, and if they pay 5 billion a year in dividends, their family can get 500 million, but if one person can lead the Song family to pay 10 billion in dividends a year, then their family can get 1 billion in a year. Don’t you want a more capable person to lead you? To make more money?”

Chapter 1213

As soon as Mr. Song said this, those who were still opposed to Warnia’s inheritance of the Song Family closed their mouths with interest.

They want to understand a truth. Anyway, they and their children have no chance to inherit the position of Patriarch. If this is the case, they must hope that the Patriarch will be inherited by a more capable person.

Because the stronger the Patriarch’s ability, the more money everyone can get.

Although Honor is pretty good in all aspects, it is still a lot worse than Warnia in terms of ability.

Regardless of Warnia’s young age, in fact, Warnia can take care of the Song family’s business very well.

The antique business is prosperous in her hands; foreign trade is also very impressive by her; even the Li Ka-cheng family in Hong Kong feels her luck is very good, and voluntarily ran over to cooperate with her.

In terms of strength, Warnia surpassed all the descendants of the Song family, even her uncles.

She inherited the words of the Song family, and everyone was convinced to be honest.

Thinking of this, these people immediately returned to their seats.

Some of Warnia's uncles even said: "Since it is the father's decision, then we have no opinion."

Tianming and Honor never expected that the other families would compromise in an instant!

All of a sudden, he and his son became isolated and helpless.

And what the Old Master said is too hurtful, right?

What do you mean?

Could it be said that both of us, father and son, are not as capable as Warnia? ?

Tianming gritted his teeth and said: "Father, according to our Chinese custom, the position of the head of the family has always been passed on from male to male. If you hand over the position of head of the family to Warnia, then you will surely become the laughingstock of the upper class. ."

"Oh?" Mr. Song asked indifferently: "The guests here today are mostly high-class people. Why didn't I see them mocking my decision?"

Tianming made a strong argument and said: "That's because they are all guests, so how can you be embarrassed, and they laugh at the host's decision in public?"

Mr. Song smiled and said seriously: “Tianming, I know your thoughts. I give Warnia the position of Patriarch. You must be unconvinced in your heart, but I still said that. It doesn’t matter who is the Patriarch. , The important thing is who can help the Song family make more money!”

“Warnia has been involved in family operations for a long time, but her achievements are obvious to all!”

“Don’t say anything else, if it weren’t for Warnia, how could we cooperate with Hong Kong Li Kacheng?”

“You have to know that Li Jiacheng and his two sons have at least 800 billion in assets, both overt and secretly. We are cooperating with them now, and there will be great improvement and progress in the future!”

“These are all brought by Warnia to the Song family!”

Grandpa Song said sentence after sentence, pointed at Charlie, and said seriously: “Including Mr. Wade, our Song family is able to know Mr. Wade, and it is all due to Warnia! Tell me why Warnia can’t be the head of the Song family. ?”

Tianming was dumbfounded by Mr. Song’s questions. He also knew in his heart that Warnia was indeed strong in all aspects, stronger than his son, and even stronger than himself.

But even so, he couldn’t bear it, as Warnia became the Song family’s Patriarch.

He couldn’t help cursing in his heart: “You Warnia is just a girl movie. Do you really think you are a business woman?”

“If you want to be a strong woman, you can get out of the Song family and be your own strong woman outside. Don’t stand in my way in the Song family!”

Chapter 1214

When he thought of this, Tianming had already gritted his teeth, with murderous intent in his heart.

The Old Master Song seemed to have noticed the dissatisfaction in his elder son's heart, so he looked at Charlie and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, the Old Master has an unsympathetic request. I hope you can agree to it."

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said, "Mr. Song please tell me."

Mr. Song said: "I hope you can become the second heir to the Patriarch of the Song family. If there are any accidents to Warnia in the future? If Warnia does not leave any children, you will be at the helm of the Song family. If you agree, I can now make a promise that in the future 30% of the Song family's net profit will be owned by you, and it will be effective forever."

The reason for saying this is because Mr. Song is indeed worried that his eldest son's family will be disadvantageous to Warnia.

But he was unwilling to give up his plan because of this.

Mr. Song knew very well in his heart that the first thing the Song family wanted to achieve in the future was to let Warnia become the head of the family.

If Charlie could become Warnia's husband and join the Song family, it would be perfect.

It doesn't matter even if Charlie doesn't want to be married, as long as he and Warnia have a child, that child will have the blood of the Song family. Whether the surname is Song, it doesn't matter to him.

What's more, if Charlie becomes his grandson-in-law, he himself can benefit infinitely in the future.

Until now, he has not put money interests first, but put his health and lifespan first.

So passing on the position of Patriarch to Warnia was just one of his plans.

He wanted Charlie to be Warnia's husband.

Charlie didn't know that Elder Song still had the idea of making him a grandson-in-law in his heart.

He just felt that when Mr. Song said so, he must be worried that Warnia would be disadvantaged in the future, so he wanted to bind himself to Warnia and let him ensure Warnia's safety.

After all, if you are the second heir of the Song family Patriarch, then it doesn't make sense for others to disadvantage Warnia, because even if you kill Warnia, you still have yourself.

What's more, even if someone in the Song family wants to covet the position of the Patriarch, he has to weigh whether he can provoke him.

Mr. Song is indeed very sincere, and he gave 30% of the income of the entire Song family at once, which is really a very big hand.

But Charlie is not short of money, nor does he care about money.

What he cares about is Warnia's safety and future.

In Charlie's heart, Warnia's status is second only to his wife Claire.

He didn't know exactly why, but thought that Warnia was really an impeccable woman.

Not only does he have a congenial relationship with her, but also have a better temper and acting style.

It is not an exaggeration to say that you are a confidant.

When he was drinking with Warnia, he also heard that Warnia confided to him that she knew her life experience was rather pitiful. As a girl from a wealthy family, she didn't even have the power to decide her future marriage.

So he also hoped that Warnia could become the head of the Song family.

In this way, no one can force her to do things she doesn't want to do in the future.

Charlie said earnestly: "Master Song, don't worry, I will ensure Warnia's personal safety from now on."

Chapter 1215

At this time, Charlie regarded Warnia as a good friend and was naturally willing to protect her personal safety.

And Tianming, Honor on the side, at this time, they had murderous intentions deep in their hearts.

The two of them, father and son, peeped at the position of Patriarch for many years. They couldn't accept anything. Warnia got this position.

However, both father and son knew very well. If they want to regain the position of the heir, it is bound to start a fierce battle.

Therefore, if this matter does not move, it will be done. If it does move, then victory must be ensured.

Warnia was undoubtedly the happiest, most pleasantly surprised and happiest person in this birthday party.

At this moment, deep in Warnia's heart, the gratitude and love for Charlie reached a peak.

How could a smart woman like her not know Charlie's intention to send her a rejuvenation pills?

Who can use Rejuvenation Pill? Of course it is an Old Master, and it is an Old Master.

She is only 26 years old this year, and it's useless to ask for this kind of rejuvenation pills. The only use is to give it to grandfather as a gift.

And grandpa was obsessed with Rejuvenation Pill, he should have seen Charlie so easily gave him this Rejuvenation Pill, and then decided on the spot to pass on the position of Patriarch to him.

So in this matter, it can be said that Charlie helped him a lot.

Warnia has now become the Patriarch of the Song family, so this birthday party feels even more grand.

At the end of the banquet, the servants of the Song family put out a huge birthday cake.

The birthday cake was filled with 26 candles. At the moment when the lights went out, Warnia stood alone in front of the candles, and the swaying candlelight reflected her beautiful face and glamorous things.

Warnia put her hands together on her chest, closed her eyes, and silently made her wish.

Afterwards, she opened her eyes and looked at Charlie with an affectionate look.

At this moment, she felt that Charlie was the sun and moon in her heart.

Charlie didn't notice the look in Warnia's eyes.

When the lights went out, she was in the dark, so he quietly observed Tianming and Honor father and son with his superhuman vision.

At the moment when the lights went out, the father and son who had been pretending to be calm and forced to smile, their expressions became cold for a moment, and then became extremely sullen.

It was too difficult for them to hold back their hatred of Warnia in front of everyone.

So when the light were out, they couldn't help removing the disguise on their faces.

Then the lights came on and there was thunderous applause.

Warnia cut the birthday cake, and personally installed two copies, one to her grandfather, and the other to Charlie.

After eating the cake, the birthday party is over.

This birthday party can be said to be a fun for the host and the guests.

The other Song family who wanted to understand had no opinion on Warnia's succession as the head of the family.

Only Tianming and Honor father and son were very gloomy in their hearts.

Paul, who was sitting at the other table, saw that the banquet was over, he stepped forward to Charlie and respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, I'll take you back."

Chapter 1216

Charlie was about to agree, but seeing the beautiful and moving Warnia suddenly appeared in front of the two, she said with a reddish face: "Paul, don't bother you to send Mr. Wade, I will drop him myself."

Paul is very smart, so when he saw this, he knew that Warnia must have loved Charlie very much.

After all, today is her birthday and the first day she became the heir of the Song family, but after the banquet ended, she took the initiative to send Charlie home.

The last person who should not come out to see the guests tonight is her birthday star.

What's more, there are so many people with good looks and faces today. She didn't send it to anyone, but only sent Charlie alone, which is more than enough to see how much she values Charlie in her heart.

So Paul said wittily: "And just when I remembered, I still have something to do. I didn't go along with Mr. Wade, so please ask Miss Warnia to help Mr. Wade!"

Warnia nodded and smiled: "Go ahead and take care of it, Mr. Wade is here to take care of me."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Your grandpa asked me to take care of you, but now you have to take care of me."

Warnia rarely spit out her tongue playfully, and in a very gentle voice, she said shyly: "It's a rare opportunity to take care of Mr. Wade once. Mr. Wade, you must not refuse."

Charlie nodded and said, “In this way, Miss Warnia will have to take a trip.”

At this time, Tailai stepped forward to Charlie, bowed respectfully, and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I have been eager to get the rejuvenate the pill for a long time, thank you for giving me this golden opportunity today!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mr. Li doesn’t have to be so polite with me. You won the bidding for this Rejuvenation Pill. Of course, you don’t have to thank me.”

Tailai still arched his body and said respectfully: “Welcome to Mr. Wade, come to Haicheng another day to gather, and we must give Mr. Wade a chance to entertain wholeheartedly next time.”

Charlie nodded and said, “If there is a chance in the future, I will go.”

After that, he asked Tailai: “By the way, President Tailai, my good brother Zhao Hao, is he working as an assistant for you now? Is he here today?”

Tailai nodded and said, “Old Zhao is now my full-time driver. This person is very practical and reliable. Thank you Mr. Wade for introducing me to such a reliable person!”

Tailai is worthy of being the richest man in Haicheng, and his speech is very technical.

In fact, he promoted Zhao Hao, who had a monthly salary of only a few thousand, to become his assistant, and had an annual salary of 2 million, which in itself sold Charlie’s face.

However, he did not dare to take credit for it in front of Charlie.

So he, in turn, said that Charlie introduced himself to a reliable person, and he would like to thank Charlie again, which shows that this person has a high EQ.

As soon as Charlie heard that the good brother came here today, he hurriedly asked, “Where is Zhao Hao?”

Li Tailai said, “The Song family arranged a banquet for the driver. He is in the side hall. He should have been waiting for me in the car by now.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Just come out with me, and by the way, I also say hello to Zhao Hao.”

At this time, Zhao Hao has completely lost the appearance of the failed rag.

He was wearing a very decent high-end suit and white gloves, sitting in Tailai’s customized limited edition Rolls Royce.

Seeing Tailai walked out of the villa, he hurriedly got out of the car, opened the rear door, and prepared to welcome Tailai into the car.

At this moment, he suddenly saw his good brother Charlie walking beside his boss.

His eyes were instantly overjoyed.

These days, Zhao Hao has always been very grateful to Charlie, always looking for an opportunity to thank Charlie, but because he has to accompany Tailai every day, he has no chance to come to Aurous Hill again.

Now he didn’t expect to see a good brother here.

Chapter 1217

Zhao Hao was full of excitement and came to Charlie excitedly. He was about to say hello, but suddenly realized that he is now Tailai’s driver, so he can’t be so rude.

So he hurriedly put away the excitement on his face, and said respectfully to his boss: “Mr. Li!”

Tailai patted him on the shoulder and said with a smile: “Zhao Hao, you don’t need to be so polite in front of me. You are Mr. Wade’s brother, and that is my brother. Although I am many years older than you, We can also pay after year-end!”

Zhao Hao nodded quickly, flattered.

At this time, Charlie smiled and asked him: “How about a rat, do you still adapt to the new job during this period of time?”

Zhao Hao said with gratitude, “Charlie, my good brother, I really don’t know how to thank you! Without you, how can I be Zhao Hao today! You are the noble person in my life!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Everyone will meet a noble person in their life. You think I am your noble person, but I still think that Aunt Lena is the noble person of both of us.”

“Everything is actually karma. You and I have done good deeds in the last life, so in this life, a good person like Aunt Lena rescued us and gave us a home.”

“Maybe you did more good things in your previous life than me, so you met me again in this life and gave you a chance to change your life. In the future, all of this may have been destined, so you have to thank yourself even more. It’s you yourself.”

Charlie suddenly talked about the topic so grandly, the others couldn’t keep up with the rhythm.

Warnia looked at Charlie, her eyes sparkling with radiance, she carefully savored what Charlie had just said, and suddenly thought, did she save the galaxy in her previous life, so this life will have a chance to meet Mr. Wade?

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help feeling a little lost in her heart.

Because she felt that if she had saved the galaxy in her previous life, then Mr. Wade’s wife, Claire, wouldn’t it have saved the entire universe in her previous life?

Zhao Hao was moved by Charlie’s words.

This is a good brother who grew up with him since childhood. Even though he helped him so much, he didn’t feel that he really owed him anything. Instead, he traced everything back to his previous life.

Although my life in the past two decades was poor, there is such a man among the brothers of the dragon and the phoenix, and the hardship of the past two decades is not in vain.

At this time, Charlie checked the time and said to Zhao Hao: “Friend, President Tailai, there is still something tonight, so you should drive President Tailai back first. When there is a chance in the future, I will come to Haicheng or you will come to Aurous Hill. , Let us brothers get together again.”

When Tailai heard this, he waved his hand and said, “Mr. Wade, there is nothing wrong tonight, you and Zhao Hao will continue to talk about the past, don’t worry about me!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: “Have you forgotten the rejuvenating pill you just bought? Hurry back, take a good bath and take the medicine, sleep well, wake up tomorrow morning, you will find that something happened to you, a rebirth, a great change.”

Tailai immediately became excited!

The rejuvenating pill was always talking, and it was placed close to the body in the inner pocket of the suit.

He always wanted to find an opportunity to quickly eat this Rejuvenating Pill, but he felt that today was on the Song family’s site, and it was also the birthday party of Warnia, the eldest of the Song family. If he would serve the Rejuvenating Pill on the spot. That’s overwhelming.

That’s why he has been enduring preparations to return to his villa in Aurous Hill, and then quickly take this rejuvenating pill.

Hearing what Charlie said, he clasped his fists in gratitude and said, “Mr. Wade is able to consider Li so much, and I am grateful! That being the case, then I will leave today!”

Charlie nodded, hugged gently with his good brother, and watched the two get into the car and leave.

Chapter 1218

Warnia said softly at this moment: “Mr. Wade, let’s go too.”

“Okay, then.”

……

Warnia drove Charlie out of the Song family villa in her red Bentley.

Warnia's heartbeat accelerated at this time, and she had never been so nervous in front of Charlie like now.

The atmosphere in the car was a little silent for a while, so Warnia hurriedly looked for a topic and said, "Mr. Wade, thank you so much today. I really didn't expect that you would give me such an expensive gift as Rejuvinating miracle."

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "I'm telling you that the reason why I gave you the Rejuvenation Pill is to give you an opportunity to borrow flowers to offer Buddha. With this Rejuvenation Pill, Mr. Song can live to be at least a hundred years old. He must feel special. You want the pill that I gave you, but Mr. Song himself is a person who rewards and penalizes clearly, he is sentimental and righteous, so once he really wants your rejuvenation pill, he will definitely give you a great return. ."

Warnia nodded moved: "Mr. Wade, you are all for Warnia's sake. Warnia is really grateful. In this life, if Mr. Wade has any requirements for Warnia, as long as Mr. Wade has a word, Warnia would not dare to say No. No way!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I don't have any requirements for you, you just need to take care of yourself from now on."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I didn't expect that Elder Song would be so simple. At this birthday party, he passed the position of Patriarch to you directly. I originally thought he might be soft in the future. It'd solve slowly."

"Now he suddenly announced that this will definitely be a very big blow to your uncle and your cousin, and it will even bring you a lot of hatred, so you must be very careful in your future actions, be careful and cautious. "

Warnia said earnestly: "Mr. Wade, don't worry, I understand all that you said."

Charlie sighed softly and said, "It may be the Rejuvenation Pill, which is too attractive to the Old Master. Therefore, the Old Master may not think about this matter. What I am

worried about is your personal safety in the future. If someone in the Song family is dissatisfied with your inheritance as Patriarch, then they are likely to be against you."

Warnia smiled sweetly and said, "Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your reminder. Don't forget, I also have a magical medicine that you gave me at the beginning. Isn't that magical medicine that has a life-saving effect at critical times?"

Charlie asked curiously: "Where did you put that medicine?"

Warnia blushed and said, "The medicine you gave...is always been...always...closed to my body..."

When it came to storing 4 words next to her, Warnia was already ashamed to not look at Charlie.

Before, Warnia hid the pill in the car, but she thought it was too unsafe to put such a valuable thing in the car, so she has kept it close to her body ever since.

And because this is a gift from Charlie to her, keeping it close to her will give her a feeling of being cared for by Charlie.

Charlie didn't notice the girlish shyness on Warnia's face.

He just faintly worried about Warnia's safety from the bottom of his heart.

So he opened his mouth and said: "By the way, you can help me find a good piece of white jade from Jiqingtang another day."

"White jade?" Warnia hurriedly asked, "Mr. Wade, what kind of white jade do you want?"

Charlie said calmly: "The whitest, purest, and impurity-free white jade, I will make you a talisman by then, and it will keep you safe by wearing it next to your body."

Chapter 1219

Warnia was very excited when she heard that Charlie was going to make a talisman for her.

She didn’t know what Charlie’s amulet was or what kind of effect it had.

But she knew that Charlie wanted to make this thing for her, and he wanted to make it himself. The reason that Mr. Wade made it by himself was enough to be grateful.

So her eyes were red, and she said gratefully: “Mr. Wade, you are so kind to me, I don’t know how to repay you!”

When she said this, Warnia’s inner monologue was: “If it is possible, I really want to acquiesce by myself, to accompany Mr. Wade in this life, and to serve in front of you throughout this life, to repay you for the kindness.”

However, in this case, she will be embarrassed to say such a thing for a proud lady of the big family.

Charlie was very indifferent to this.

Because he himself is a person who values love and righteousness and knows the gratitude.

Although Warnia is not his benefactor, she is his friend, and she is a trustworthy and heart-to-heart friend.

To such friends, he is naturally full of sincerity.

What’s more, Charlie always faintly felt that Warnia seemed to have a slightly different meaning to her from ordinary friends.

In Charlie’s heart, he admired Warnia’s personality and Warnia’s behavior style.

Moreover, he felt that Warnia’s fate was similar to her own, both of whom were born well, but her parents died young.

But her life was a little better than her own, at least she didn’t leave the family and fled to another country.

It was just because he admired Warnia's personality and cherished her love, so Charlie wanted to take care of her a little more, and it was a natural feeling in his heart.

Warnia deliberately didn't drive the car fast, so that she would have more time to be alone in the car with him.

The Song's Villa and the Tomson where Charlie lives are separated by a magnificent Yangtze River. So when Warnia drove the car near the River Bridge, she suddenly turned to look at Charlie, her eyes full of expectation and said: "Mr. Wade, if you are not in a hurry to go home, can you accompany me to the riverside for a walk?"

Charlie nodded and said: "Okay."

Warnia said with joy: "It's great. I know that there is a place that is very quiet and there are no people around. We can take a walk on the river beach and blow the wind."

With that, Warnia drove the car onto a small road along the river.

After the car drove out for a kilometer or two, she parked the car on the side of the road and said to Charlie: "There is a road to go down here, let's get off here."

Charlie nodded, opened the door and walked down.

The weather is getting colder now, but for him, it has no effect.

Warnia put on a furry coat, inside was the noble and elegant evening dress that she wore at the birthday party, and she also held a red Hermes handbag in her hand.

A cold wind hit her, and her long flowing hair danced with the wind, and a few strands of blue silk were blowing her face, looking quite charming.

There is no front or rear here, no people and no cars. Warnia took a deep breath against the wind, and said with a smile: "When I was young, I always liked to be by the river. When I grew up, I got busier and busier and I didn't have time."

With that, she said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, let's go down."

Chapter 1220

Charlie responded and said, “Okay, but this staircase is a bit steep. Be careful when you descend.”

Warnia shyly stretched out her soft hand and handed it to Charlie, and said softly: “Mr. Wade, can you help me with your hard here? Otherwise, I’m afraid I might fall…”

In fact, she was not afraid of falling, but wanted to take this opportunity to get closer and closer to Charlie.

Charlie saw that this stone step was indeed very long and quite steep, extending from the bank to the river beach. Warnia, a girl, would really slip and fall, the consequences would be disastrous.

So he took Warnia’s soft jade hand, led her to walk carefully, and walked down the stone steps.

At this time, the river beach was also empty, and occasionally a few ships with lights on the river passed by. The rumbling diesel engine made a loud noise, but it didn’t feel very noisy on this empty river surface.

After arriving on the river beach, Charlie let go of Warnia’s hand, facing the cold wind on the surface of the river, smiling and saying, “This place is really good.”

Warnia smiled slightly, stroked the blue silk between her ears, and said, “When I was young, I liked coming here the most. Back then, my father was busy with work, so my mother brought me here every day.”

As she said, she sighed a little sadly, and said: “At that time, my mother would drive with me, park the car in the same place, and then walk down the same stone steps, just like you just now, so cautiously taking my hand.”

Charlie nodded lightly.

When he grew up in an orphanage, he often thought of his parents.

When they were young, they were not as strong as they are now. Whenever they think that they would hide under the covers or cry in the corner.

But after a long time, he gradually got used to it.

The hard life at the beginning made him understand a lot of precious truths.

For example, the deceased is dead, such as the sad things that happened in the past, let it pass quietly.

At this time, Warnia sighed: “I went to my parents to sweep the grave this morning. I couldn’t believe it. They have been away for more than ten years. Everything from my childhood is still vivid in my eyes. There is an illusion that I feel like I am still alive when I am eight or nine years old.”

Charlie laughed at himself and sighed softly: “You can still go to sweep the graves of your parents, I don’t know where my parents are buried now.”

“Huh?” Warnia asked in surprise: “Can’t you find it? Or what happened back then?”

Charlie smiled bitterly: “When my parents passed away, I was just eight years old. At that time, I couldn’t take care of myself. I didn’t even know where to solve my full meal. I simply didn’t have the ability to handle their funeral affairs. By the time it has not been found.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “However, their ashes may have been taken back by the grandfather’s family, but I am not sure about the details.”

Warnia couldn’t help asking him: “Mr. Wade, do you still have relatives in this world?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, but I am not ready to see them yet.”

Warnia nodded lightly, blinked her beautiful eyelashes, and said, “Mr. Wade, let’s take a walk along the river.”

“Okay.” Charlie readily agreed, and walked side by side along the river with Warnia.

Warnia smiled and said: “By the way, Mr. Wade, do you remember the first time we met?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course, in Jiqingtang, my father-in-law accidentally broke one of your antique vases.”

Warnia nodded and said: “At that time, I was shocked by the way you repaired the vase. I thought how could a young man master the lost repair skills. This person is too good I said to myself. However, I never dreamed of it at that time. That’s actually just the tip of the iceberg, Mr. Wade, and I didn’t expect that you would help me so much…”

Chapter 1221

Charlie recalled the process of getting acquainted with Warnia, and felt it was really amazing.

If he didn’t go to Jiqingtang with Jacob at that time, he would naturally have no chance to get the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”.

If there is no “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”, then he is at best Mr. Charlie rather than the admired and famous Mr. Wade.

In contrast, he still prefers the title of Mr. Wade, because Mr. Wade is a four-character word, and he used his own strength to exchange it. As for Mr. Charlie, that is just his own life experience. The characters behind Mr. Charlie represent It is not his own ability, but the ability of the family.

Therefore, he felt that these were fate.

He has a relationship with Warnia, and also with the “Nine Profound Sky Classics”.

So he said to Warnia with a serious face: “People say acquaintance is fate, in fact, many things are already destined in the dark.”

Warnia blushed, and asked in a low voice: “Mr. Wade, you mean that we two are destined to have a relationship, right?”

“Yeah.” Charlie said with a smile: “It takes a hundred years to cultivate in the same boat, but the same boat is only the fate of acquaintance. From acquaintance to becoming a friend, how can you say it has two or three hundred years of fate?”

Warnia nodded lightly and said softly, “Mr. Wade, you always speak very mysteriously. Does an expert like you believe in fate and destiny?”

Charlie smiled and said: “I didn’t believe it before, but after something happened, I slowly began to believe it.”

As he said, Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t talk about it anymore. I don’t mean much. Tell me about you. You are now the Patriarch of the Song Family. What are your plans next?”

Warnia said seriously: “I became the head of the family, and there are still many people who are not convinced. Therefore, I need a period of time to constantly consolidate my position as the head of the family, and then lead the family forward. If the family is under my leadership I can have rapid development under the government, so that other family members can make more money, then I believe they will definitely support me.”

Charlie nodded slightly and said seriously: “This idea of yours is right. For most people, they just want to make more money.”

After all, Charlie said again: “Now it is a good opportunity for the Song family. The Wu family is obviously not good enough. The status of the first family in Aurous Hill has been vacated. I think now is a good opportunity for the Song family to rise.”

Warnia said: “I also want to go out and run more during this period to see if I can expand the business of the Song family. It is best to find some new partners.”

Charlie asked: “Is there anything I can help with? If you need my help, you can just say it.”

Song Manting hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you have helped me too much, saying that you can no longer help me. On the contrary, if you have anything useful to me in the future, please do not hesitate to speak. I really hopes to have the opportunity to repay your kindness!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You don’t have to always pay back to me. If I need your help in the future, I will definitely not be polite to you.”

Warnia nodded lightly and said, “OK, Mr. Wade, I understand.”

Charlie hummed: “Warnia, after you go back, just give that rejuvenating pill to your grandfather, he will be very happy.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “I understand!”

Charlie smiled slightly, looked at the time and said, “Okay, it’s getting late, let’s go, I believe Mr. Song must be waiting for you to return now.”

Warnia felt very sad, she had never had this kind of opportunity to get along with Charlie privately.

Especially in one of my favorite places since I was young.

At this moment, how much she wanted to take the initiative to hold Charlie’s hand and tell him what she wanted.

But when she thought that Charlie was a married man with a wife, the impulse in her heart was immediately suppressed.

So she could only say softly: “OK, Mr. Wade, in that case, let’s go back.”

The two returned to the stone steps that they had come down at that time, Warnia’s heart was bumped like a deer again, she didn’t know whether Charlie would still hold her hand.

She really enjoy the feeling of being led by him.

Chapter 1222

You can make yourself feel happy sincerely.

Because this stone step is really steep, Charlie didn't think much about it, so he stretched out his hand and said to her: "I'll take you up."

Warnia's heart was filled with the shyness and excitement of the little woman, and she stretched out her hand happily, letting Charlie lead her.

As for herself, following Charlie cleverly, she walked up step by step.

Back in the car, Warnia's pretty face was still red.

Because of nervousness and shyness, her heartbeat was much faster than usual.

She started the car in a panic and said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, I will take you home now."

Charlie nodded, and Warnia drove the car back to the road.

The car crossed the Yangtze River and came to the door of Tomson Villa.

After the car stopped, Charlie said to Warnia, "Thank you for the lift."

Warnia said hurriedly, "Mr. Wade, you don't have to be so polite."

Charlie said: "Drive slowly on the way back."

"It is Okay."

Warnia nodded reluctantly. Seeing that Charlie was about to push the door to get out of the car, her heart moved, and she hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, wait a moment."

Charlie retracted his hand to open the door and asked her: "What's wrong? Is there anything else?"

Warnia said shyly: "I still have a gift to give you."

Charlie smiled and said, "Today is your birthday, why did you prepare a present for me?"

Warnia twisted and said, “It’s a rather special gift. In fact, I always wanted to give it to Mr. Wade, but I never had a chance.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Well, then I will thank you first.”

Warnia replied shyly: “In order to maintain mystery, please close your eyes, Mr. Wade.”

“Okay.” Charlie didn’t think too much, always feeling that this should be the kind of ritual feeling peculiar to girls, so he closed his eyes.

After a while, Charlie suddenly felt that a pair of soft lips had actually stabilized his mouth.

The lips were not only soft, but also a bit sweet. After k!ssing him, they didn’t go away immediately, but kept pressed against his lips like this.

Charlie was startled, and subconsciously opened his eyes, and saw Warnia’s beautiful eyes close at hand.

He really didn’t expect Warnia to k!ss him…

At this moment, he instinctively wanted to avoid, or gently pushed Warnia away.

However, deep in his heart, he felt extremely struggling and tangled.

This kind of struggle and entanglement prevented him from making any movements for a while.

Warnia k!ssed actively for a full minute…

Chapter 1223

Charlie didn’t expect Warnia to take the initiative to k!ss him.

To be honest, although he is the young master of the Wade family and Master Wade whom everyone admires in Aurous Hill, he really has no experience with women.

Before that, his closest contact with a woman was the light k!ss with his wife Claire.

However, that time was just a quick tasting.

In contrast, Warnia's k!sses are more real, and they make the body feel softer.

Charlie was a little flustered at once, so flustered that he didn't know what to do.

Warnia might be too tired to turn around and cross the center console to k!ss Charlie. After a minute, she couldn't hold it anymore, so she blushed and sat back on her seat.

At this time, Warnia's pretty face was already red and could be bleeding.

Even the roots of the ears hidden in the blue silk are red.

Warnia dared not look at Charlie, but observed at the steering wheel, nervously not knowing what to do.

And Charlie also felt nervous.

In the car, there was an awkward silence for a while.

It was Warnia who broke the silence first, she whispered to Charlie: "Mr. Wade it was just a momentary excitement. If you are offended, please forgive me."

Charlie coughed dryly, and said awkwardly: "This, you and me"

Speaking of this, Charlie obviously hesitated.

He didn't want to hurt Warnia.

Well, and can't bear to hurt her.

So, he could only sigh, and said: "Warnia, I'm already married, you know."

Warnia nodded repeatedly, and whispered: "I have heard about Mr. Wade and his wife."

After that, she plucked up the courage to look at Charlie, and said seriously: “Mr. Wade, I love you sincerely, and also sincerely wants to be with you. I know that Mr. Wade has been married. You’re married, and I am indeed not ethical justified to do this, but I feel that everyone has the right to pursue love, and I am the same.”

Charlie said with emotion: “You are indeed a good girl, but I am a married person.”

Warnia said stubbornly: “Mr. Wade, I heard that your wife has been married to you for more than three years and there is no real husband and wife relationship between you two. You and your wife were married only under the arrangement of your wife’s grandfather. I really want to know, I don’t understand, why are you keeping a marriage that has not been consumated for more than three years and not let go?”

As she said, she gradually became agitated and said with red eyes, “I feel wronged for Mr. Wade from the moment I met. Aurous Hill respects you as a true dragon on earth. This is because everyone knows you. The strength is extraordinary, far surpassing ordinary people in the whole Aurous Hill, but I don’t understand, since you have such abilities, why do you have to join Willson family and become a son-in-law who has no de facto marriage?”

Charlie smiled bitterly and said, “Claire is kind to me, how can I leave her because I have some ability?”

When Warnia heard this, tears burst into her red eyes. She said: “What your wife can give you, I believe I can give you; what your wife can’t give you, I can still give you.”

Chapter 1224

Speaking of this, she turned her face and looked at Charlie earnestly. While crying, she said emotionally: “Mr. Wade, if you can accept me, I’m willing to give up myself and the entire Song family. If I am the Song family, I will become the Wade family. You are the head of the Wade family. I want nothing else in this life, I just want to be your lover and serve you. I will give up the entire Song family. Wandering around with you, if you like children, Warnia will give for you a few more births. As long as you are happy, I can do anything.”

Charlie couldn’t help being touched.

From any point of view, Warnia is a superb beauty of one in a million or even one in a billion.

She not only looks outstanding, but also has a very pleasing personality. She has received a very high-end aristocratic education since she was a child, and her ability is also extraordinary.

It can be said to be a model of virtues among the rich ladies.

Even the big families of Eastcliff may not be able to produce such an excellent girl.

Therefore, it is a blessing that such a good girl can like him.

But it's a pity that he is indeed a married person, and the feelings for Claire in his heart are still very deep. It is impossible for him to leave her like this.

However, seeing Warnia cry into tears, he couldn't bear it.

He didn't want to see Claire hurt, but he didn't want to see Warnia hurt either.

For a while, he was completely caught in a dilemma.

Warnia has been looking at him affectionately, looking forward to his reply.

Charlie was silent for about two or three minutes, sighed, and said: "Warnia, I know your thoughts, and I am very grateful, but I really can't leave Claire, so please forgive me."

The tears that Warnia had just stopped came to her eyes again.

Those bright red eyes observed at Charlie, and said affectionately: "It doesn't matter Mr. Wade, I know that you may find it difficult to accept me, but I am willing to wait forever, even if the sea is dry and the world is old, I am willing to wait forever."

Charlie sighed: "Why waste great youth on me. There are so many men in this world that are better than me. Don't joke about your lifelong happiness, let alone be arrogant."

“No.” Warnia said categorically, “This is definitely not a matter of motivation, and I don’t think there can be a better man in this world than Mr. Wade! I grew up with a very stubborn personality, no matter if I like someone Something, or if you like someone, as long as I like it, it will never change.”

As she said, she raised her wrist to reveal the old bracelet that her mother left for her, and said seriously: “Just like this bracelet, there are more beautiful, luxurious, and priceless bracelets in the house than it is. But I don’t like any of them, I only like this one, and I like it for a lifetime, and I will never give up halfway or change my original intention!”

Charlie said sincerely: “Warnia, you are 26 years old today. In a big family, you have reached the best age for marriage. In the next two to three years, you should find a great man to marry. It’s not worth putting your heart on a man like me, let alone I’m still a married man.”

Warnia blurted out: “I am willing to wait!”

Charlie sighed: “Why are you waiting for me? Are you waiting for my divorce? But if I don’t get a divorce in the future?”

Warnia said stubbornly: “I am willing to wait!”

Charlie helplessly: “Take ten thousand steps and say, even if I am divorced, you dignified Miss Song family, marry me this second married man, are you not afraid that others will laugh at you?”

Warnia shook her head and said, “Not afraid! As long as Mr. Wade doesn’t dislike me, I am not afraid to be your lover! As long as I can be with you, even if the whole world comes to poke my backbone, I am not afraid!”

Chapter 1225

Charlie felt quite helpless to Warnia.

He really didn’t expect that she could be so attentive to him, and at the same time, he did not expect her character to be so stubborn.

He didn’t want to provoke her right and wrong, but he didn’t intend to confuse her.

Now, she has such a deep love for him, she is not without responsibility.

But he also knew in his heart that feelings could not be solved overnight.

So Charlie could only persuade her and said, “Let’s talk about this matter later. Let’s give each other some time.”

Warnia looked at him nervously and asked softly: “You won’t be unwilling to talk to me from now on? Will you deliberately alienate me in the future?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Why? I’m not that kind of person, it’s impossible because you said you like me, I will alienate you.”

Warnia breathed a sigh of relief and said, “In fact, I have already done it. It takes a long time to realize this dream. Let alone 10 years and 8 years, even 20 years is not long in my eyes. I have only one request, that is, in any case, but don’t deliberately alienate me. Even if you don’t like me, please treat me as your friend as before.”

Charlie said seriously: “Don’t worry, I will never alienate you. What we were like before, we are still like now.”

Warnia nodded gently.

Charlie sighed and said, “Okay, it’s getting late, I have to go home, you should go back soon.”

Warnia hummed, and said, “Good night, Mr. Wade, thank you for your appreciation today and the rejuvenation pill you gave!”

Charlie smiled and waved his hand: “You don’t need to be so polite, I’ll go back first, you drive a little slower.”

After speaking, Charlie opened the door to get out of the car.

Warnia hurriedly stopped him: “Mr. Wade!”

Charlie turned his head and looked at her: “Is there anything else?”

Warnia blushed pretty and said shyly: “It’s okay, I just wanted to tell you that it was my first k!ss just now.”

Even Charlie blushed a little by her words.

He didn’t expect Warnia to still retain the first k!ss, and also gave the first k!ss to him.

As the saying goes, it is the most difficult to accept the grace of beauty, especially for a man like him who is affectionate and righteous.

He didn’t know what to say in response to Warnia, was silent for a moment, and said sincerely: “Thank you”

Warnia smiled sweetly and shyly, and said, “Mr. Wade, then I’ll leave now.”

“Yep.”

Chapter 1226

After getting off the car, watching Warnia drive away from Tomson, he stood there for ten seconds before turning around and entering the gate of Tomson.

When he returned to his home, his wife Claire had washed up and was lying in the bedroom reading a book.

Seeing Charlie’s return, Claire smiled and asked, “How was your friend’s birthday party?”

Charlie felt a little unnatural, and replied: “The banquet was not bad.”

Claire didn’t know that Warnia was celebrating her birthday tonight. This was mainly because Charlie didn’t want her to think too much, so he didn’t say it.

Claire didn’t find anything wrong with Charlie. She put down the book in her hand, looked at Charlie, and said with some embarrassment: “Husband, can I ask you something?”

Charlie hurriedly said, “What are you doing so politely with your husband? Just talk about it.”

Claire said: “I have a high school classmate who is going to get married some time later. They came to my studio today to give me invitation. Can you accompany me then?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course, I’ll, Is it a male or female?”

“Female.” Claire said: “When we were in the third year of high school, we had been at the same table for a while.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Since it is a wedding at the same table, we must go!”

Claire hesitated and said, “Um, husband, I have one more thing I want to ask you for help.”

Charlie said: “You just say it.”

Claire said seriously: “This high school classmate’s life is not very good. The family has always favored boys over girls and didn’t care much about her, and she was married by Fengzi this time, so her husband’s family is not very esteemed at her. She thinks today. She beg me to drive my BMW to make her the first car for her wedding. She may think that the BMW is already very luxurious, but you also know that nowadays in the city, the first car for the wedding team is at least For a luxury car over a million-class, it’s not possible to start with the BMW 5 Series, so I want to beg you, can you lend one of the two luxury cars from Mr. White and Mr. Steven?”

Charlie asked in surprise: “It’s okay to borrow a car. I haven’t driven since that auto show. But, my wife, I’ve only heard of a fleet of family members and never heard of a fleet of married couples. What is the rule?”

Claire said: “My high school classmate used to live in school. Her family was in a county around Aurous Hill. It stands to reason that when she got married, it was the groom who brought to pick her up, but the groom’s family looked down on my classmate. Yes, he deliberately made a harsh request, saying that he would not go to pick up the family when they get married, and let her mother’s family drive to the hotel, so she just said.

Charlie couldn't help frowning: "This groom's family has done too much, right? She is pregnant with his child. When they got married, they didn't go to the house to pick up their relatives?"

Claire sighed: "No way, my classmate is also very uncomfortable. The man's family despises her and is unwilling to give a penny gift. Her mother's family originally expected her to have some gift for her brother when she got married. When she bought a house, they didn't give her a penny, so my classmate's family didn't want her to marry, but my classmate insisted on marrying, so whether it's her future husband's family, or her own family, they all have opinions on her. It is kind of pitiful."

Speaking of this, Claire hugged Charlie's arm and swayed vigorously, begging: "My husband, I know you have the best skills, and I know that you are usually low-key, but can you help? On the day of my classmate's wedding, she can drive a sports car to marriage? I also wanted to save her face so that her husband's family would not bully her too much in the future, please, husband."

Charlie smiled slightly and said dozingly: "Since she's your high school classmate, how can you drive one? Just leave both of them. Then I will drive one by myself. You drive one. You drive one. With your classmate, are you satisfied with this arrangement?"

Claire was overjoyed, immediately hugged him, k!ssed him on the lips, and said happily: "Satisfied! So satisfied! You are really the best husband in the world!"

Charlie was stunned on the spot.

What happened to him today? Is the peach blossom blooming?

Chapter 1227

At this moment, Warnia drove back to the Song family mansion.

On the way back, she recalled her bold k!ss to Charlie just now, but she was still ashamed.

Actually Warnia is not a woman who is very active in feelings.

There have been countless people who have pursued her since childhood, but she has never been moved by any man who pursued her.

Not only that, she hadn't even liked anyone before meeting Charlie.

But she herself did not expect that after she fell in love with him, it would be so uncontrollable.

If the matter just spread out, the title of the first lady of the Aurous Hill First Family would soon become the laughing stock of the whole Aurous Hill.

After all, in the eyes of ordinary people, how can a girl be so unreserved.

What's more, she took the initiative to give it to Charlie, she still kept the first k!ss of 26 years.

However, Warnia didn't regret it at all.

At the same time, she also decided in her heart that she would use time and practical actions to prove to Charlie that everything she said was from the bottom of her heart, and that she was willing to wait for him, and she would wait forever.

When Warnia drove the car into the yard when she got home, Boyu hurried forward and said respectfully: "Miss, please park your car here. I will help you in the garage."

Warnia said: "No need for Boyu, I can do by myself. You can go and do your job."

Boyu hurriedly said: "So how come, Miss, you are now the Patriarch of the Song family, and you can leave many things to us subordinates to do in the future."

While speaking, Boyu whispered again: "Miss, Master is still waiting for you."

When she heard that grandpa was still waiting for her, Warnia nodded hurriedly, left the car to Boyu, picked up her bag, and walked into the house.

At this time, all the Song family members were sitting in the living room of the Song family meeting.

Although Warnia's birthday party was over, no one dared to leave because Mr. Song didn't say to leave.

Moreover, all those who are interested have discovered that Mr. Song didn't even sit on the main seat this time.

The design of the Song's living room is similar to that of a large company's meeting room. There is a main seat directly in front, and there are 18 seats on the left and right sides of the main seat.

Usually Mr. Song must sit on the only main seat, but this time, he actually chose to sit on the right hand side of the main seat.

Everyone knew very well that he left the main seat to Warnia.

Honor and his father Tianming sat blankly opposite the Old Master.

What happened tonight was like a nightmare for the father and son.

And from this nightmare they haven't woken up yet, it is impossible to wake up.

The Old Master Song wanted to help Warnia to rise, and even if the father and son wanted to stop, they couldn't stop them.

After all, the current Old Master Song has a strong body and a very good spirit, not only has a strong judgment, but also a strong control ability.

In this case, even if the father and son had great opinions, they could not disobey the decision made by the father.

As long as he is there, Warnia will have a strong support.

Chapter 1228

And what makes them even more desperate is that Old Master Song was already dying ill before, but now he is as healthy as a middle-aged man.

This also means that the life span of the father is at least ten to twenty years.

Although Warnia is still fledgling, the Old Master helped her get on the horse and tried his best to escort her. In a few years, Warnia will be able to establish a real paternal position in the Song family.

At that time, it would be very difficult to want to engage in Warnia.

As we all know, like the emperors in ancient times, the best time to rebel is when the new emperor takes the throne and the foundation is unstable.

Just like the king of Yan Zhu Di of the Ming Dynasty, he took advantage of the unstable foundation of Emperor Jianwen and rebelled and seized power in one fell swoop.

However, the problem right now is that Warnia is not Emperor Jianwen.

When Emperor Jianwen ascended the throne, the Old Master Zhuwang was already dead. If Zhuwang was still alive and gave Zhu Di ten courage, he would not be able to rebel successfully.

Now, Mr. Song is living well.

This made Tianming and Honor very depressed.

At this time, they had no way to change the Old Master's decision, so they could only bear it down temporarily and then look for opportunities in secret.

When Warnia came in, Mr. Song said with a smile: "Our new generation of Patriarch of the Song family is back! Warnia, come on, sit on the main seat!"

Warnia thought that only her grandfather was waiting for her, but she didn't expect the entire Song family to be waiting, and she didn't expect her grandfather to let out the main seat to her, which made her a little flattered.

So Warnia hurriedly waved her hand and said, "Grandpa, it's better for you to sit on the main seat, and I can sit next to you."

Father Song smiled and said, “I am no longer the Patriarch, so how can I sit in the Patriarch’s seat? Wouldn’t it become a corpse seat vegetarian meal?”

As he said, he stood up, took Warnia to the main seat, and let her sit down. Then he laughed loudly: “God bless my Song family, not only is there a god like Mr. Wade to help my Song family behind. There are also outstanding juniors like Warnia to guide the family to greater glory. I believe that within a few years, the strength of the Song family will be greatly improved.”

Apart from Tianming and Honor, the other Song family members applauded warmly.

They have also wanted to understand the truth.

They knew that Warnia must have been Charlie’s favorite, otherwise Charlie would never have helped her so many times, and he only gave two rejuvenation pills for her face.

If you know this one rejuvenating pill, you will sell it to Tailai for 2 billion. The actual value of two rejuvenating pills is at least 4 billion, right?

Now that Warnia is the head of the family, Charlie will definitely help her more in the future. With Charlie’s help and support, the Song family will naturally get better and better.

Father Song felt very pleased when everyone applauded eagerly.

What he fears most is that Warnia will not be able to convince the crowd after becoming the head of the family.

Once the people below have a mentality of rebellion and resistance to Warnia, it will be a big trouble for her.

But fortunately, she has the blessing of Mr. Wade’s, plus he is here to calm the scene for her, her position as Patriarch will definitely be able to be very stable.

Thinking of this, the Old Master couldn’t help but smiled and sighed: “In my opinion, it won’t take long for our Song family to become the No. 1 family in Aurous Hill. If Warnia is lucky enough to become Mr. Wade’s wife, then my Song family is bound to be able to rise with the wind in the same day, soaring for 90,000 miles!”

Tianming, who hadn't spoken all the time, said worriedly at this time: "Dad, don't forget, today we provoked Delon of the Kevin family, and I don't know how the Kevin family will deal with us next!"

Father Song said coldly: "With Mr. Wade here, I won't panic even if I offend the Old Master of the Kevin family, let alone the third young master!"

Chapter 1229

At this moment, late at night Eastcliff International Airport.

Delon's private plane landed at Eastcliff Airport.

On the way, he was in awe because he swallowed the ruby necklace.

He was afraid that the necklace would cause intestinal obstruction in his intestines. In that case, even the gods of health would not be able to save him.

Fortunately, he finally landed in Eastcliff safely.

As soon as the plane landed, it slid to the hangar, and in the hangar, an ambulance was already waiting.

The Kevin family has extraordinary strength in Eastcliff with assets of at least 500 billion, so they have more than just their own health doctors and expert teams, they even have their own private hospitals.

The ambulance that came to pick him up at the airport at this time was sent by the Kevin Family Hospital.

And the ambulance arrived together with the vice-president of the hospital and several Gastro-intestinal experts.

Hearing that the Third Young Master swallowed a ruby not much smaller than an egg and a string of necklaces, the experts at the Kevin Family Hospital were quite nervous.

Because swallowing foreign objects is a very dangerous thing.

Especially if you swallow something larger and more complicated, the risk factor will be greater.

Necklaces are not like a simple stone. If you only swallow a ruby and the gem is polished and rounded, then basically the problem will not be big, but there is still a string of platinum inlaid under the gemstone. The platinum necklace is very troublesome this time, it is easy to block in the intestines, and if the bowel movement cannot be discharged normally, I am afraid that it can only be operated on.

Delon was lying in the ambulance, and when he heard that there was a possibility of surgery, his face immediately became very ugly.

He couldn't help but ask the expert: "Is there no other way besides surgery? I have never had surgery when I grow up."

The expert hurriedly said: "Mr. Kevin don't worry. Let's go back to the hospital to do a CT and see where the necklace is now. If it hasn't reached the intestines, then we can wait. See if it will be excreted by itself; but if it is already in the intestines and does not seem to be excreted by itself, then we can only resort to surgery."

Delon felt extremely depressed and asked, "If surgery is really required, how long will it take to recover before I can be as good as before?"

The expert thought for a while and said, "If you want to take things out of the intestines, you must rest in bed for at least half a month after the operation. After the wound is healed, you can get out of bed and move around. It will take at least three months to recover."

Delon heard that he was going to stay in bed for half a month and recover for three months, and he was extremely angry!

He gritted his teeth and asked: "Then how long will it take for me to have !ntercourse?"

The expert said embarrassingly: "!ntercourse is a strenuous exercise, and the main exercise part is the waist and abdomen. After your abdominal surgery, the most important thing to avoid is !ntercourse. It will take at least three months."

"grass!"

Delon was extremely depressed.

This kid is an authentic color embryo. He usually travels among the flowers every day in Eastcliff, and often mixes with various model stars and peripheral girls in various clubs. He spends time every day, even at the most exaggerated time indulging in such things .

But once he heard that he might not be able to have s3x in the next three months, how could he accept it in his heart?

This is like saying to a smoker who is addicted to cigarettes that he must not smoke for the next three months. It feels more uncomfortable than killing him.

At this time, the expert in front of him couldn't help asking him: "Third Young Master, how did you swallow such a big necklace in your stomach? Is it swallowed by mistake? Or what's the matter?"

Chapter 1230

Delon felt even more annoyed when he heard the expert ask about this!

He thought of Charlie's proud face at the time, and he wanted to kill him immediately and then hurry!

And that Issac.

d*mn, he didn't give him face so much, he even made a video to threaten him, forcing him to swallow the ruby necklace.

If it weren't for his threat, it would be impossible for him to make a decision to swallow.

Isn't this b@stard relying on Wade's family for support? Really think the world is invincible?

d*mn, it's outrageous.

So Delon yelled at the expert angrily: "If you shouldn't ask the d*mn thing, don't ask the d*mn thing. If you talk any more d*mn nonsense, be careful that I kill you!"

The expert can only shut his mouth with interest. Although the third young master of the Kevin family is not the strongest in the Kevin family, he can't provoke him after all.

The ambulance drove quickly to the hospital, and after arriving at the hospital, it immediately pushed into the CT room.

The advanced CT instrument was turned on, and Delon's abdomen was scanned in all directions.

Experts can clearly see the eye-catching ruby necklace in his stomach through the film taken by CT.

The key is that the necklace has been stuck in the curve of his intestines. The ruby and the necklace have formed a bend. Looking at it this way, if he wants to rely on his own, there is little chance of defecation.

And the ruby is really big, and a large area of blockage has already occurred in the intestines. If it is consumed and other food residues enter the intestine, it may cause blockage and cause intestinal obstruction.

After discussing and consultation, the experts made a decision: The ruby necklace must be removed immediately by surgery.

Delon heard the bad news as soon as he was lifted off the CT machine, and his heart was extremely painful.

But he is not a fool. He knows that he can never make fun of his life at this time, so he can only grit his teeth and said, "If this is the case, please arrange surgery as soon as possible."

An expert opened his mouth and said: "The Third Young Master, your mother and father are already on their way. They will be there soon. We will send you to the ward first, and wait while preparing surgical instruments and formulating surgical plans. You can just wait for your parents. Meet them before entering the operating room."

Delon asked: "Are they here?"

"Yes." The expert said: "They have already set off and arrived."

Delon could only nod his head.

He was then taken to the intensive care unit by a nurse.

In the intensive care unit, the beautiful little nurse was busy in front of him, changing her gown for a while, and wiping him again.

Seeing that this nurse is so beautiful, Delon immediately moved with evil thoughts.

It is estimated that it will take half an hour for parents to come over, and I will not be able to do personnel affairs in the next three months, so it is better to take this opportunity to have a post with this little beautiful nurse!

While the little nurse was changing her clothes, he grabbed the little nurse's hand and said with an obscene smile: "Little beauty, what is your name? Would you like to accompany me once before I enter the operating room? Don't worry, I will definitely not treat you badly!"

Chapter 1231

The doctors and nurses of the Kevin Family Hospital know the Kevin family well and their strength is extraordinary, so whenever they have the opportunity, they will do everything possible to please the Kevin family.

This little nurse, never dreamed that she would be favored by the Third Young Master today. This is like flying on a branch and becoming a phoenix.

Among other things, even if it was just to accompany the Third Young Master for a spring night, the Third Young Master would definitely not treat her badly.

If you can be pregn@nt with the child of the Third Young Master during the one-night spring supper, wouldn't it be more expensive for a mother to depend on her child and become a master.

There are many female celebrities who have sharpened their heads and have to be lovers for the rich, or get pregn@nt before they are unmarried, or give birth to the rich in order to soar into the sky?

When the little nurse heard this, she almost nodded without thinking, and at the same time said in an extremely numbing voice, “Mr. Kevin, no matter what you want, I will do it!”

As soon as Delon heard this, he suddenly became angry, and immediately pulled the fem@le nurse and pressed her under him.

Fortunately, the ruby necklace hadn’t had a substantial impact on him yet, so before the operation, Delon’s ability had no problem at all.

The little nurse was naturally also very active, and the two of them ignited the fire immediately.

But just as the two were fighting forgotten, the door of the ward was suddenly pushed open.

Delon was taken aback, turned his head and looked at the door, his soul frightened even more.

He never dreamed that his parents and grandparents were all standing at the door at this moment, staring at him dumbfounded.

Delon’s grandma screamed, she couldn’t stand firmly, and sat on the ground.

Immediately afterwards, the Lady yelled, obviously feeling sheer pain.

Delon hurriedly pulled the sheets, wrapped himself up, and asked nervously, “Grandpa…grandma…dad…mum, you…why do you guys… Came so fast?!”

“You b@stard!”

Delon’s father Old Kevin cursed, and immediately went to help the Old Lady.

As a result, just as he was about to support the Lady, the Old Lady yelled in pain: “Oh no, it hurts too much if I hurt my tailbone, let the doctor come quickly…”

The Old Master of the Kevin family was also furious, pointing to Delon's nose and cursing: "You are a shameless offspring, as a descendant of the family, how can you get along with this kind of woman? What if you let this kind of woman be pregn@nt with our Confucian heirs? , Our family's face will be lost by you!"

Delon's face paled with fright. How could he have thought that his parents would have been to the hospital within 10 minutes.

He didn't expect that he followed the female nurse on a temporary basis, and the male and female loved them, but he didn't expect to be watched by the elders.

Seeing that Grandpa was so furious, he hurriedly confessed: "Grandpa, don't be angry. I was just confused for a while. It was because the doctor said that I couldn't do this for three months after the operation, so I couldn't hold it back. Please punish me!"

Old Kevin said angrily: "You b@stard, your grandpa and grandma care about you so much, and come to see you specially. We didn't expect that you b@stard is are not so innocent, and I am really angry."

After speaking, he scolded again: "Have you seen your grandma injured? Don't come over and have a look!"

Delon knew that there was a disaster, his first thought was to quickly shake the pot, so he pointed to the female nurse and blurted out: "Dad, this fox seduced me..."

Chapter 1232

The female nurse hugged a pillow to block her body and said aggrievedly: "Young Master you can't spit your mouth. If it weren't for the Third Young Master how could I betray my boyfriend like this? He is very affectionate..."

Delon scolded angrily: "You f*cking have a boyfriend?"

The female nurse said with tears in her eyes: "My boyfriend and I have been together for several years. I was planning to get married this year. If he knows about this, I won't be able to be a human being... ."

Delon gritted his teeth with anger, while his father had a dark face and said to the female nurse: “I will let someone give you five million, and get out of this room and this hospital, now.”

When the female nurse heard that she had been given five million, she nodded in excitement, immediately wrapped her nurse uniform, and ran out happily.

At this time, the doctor had also rushed over and sent the Old Lady who fell to the ground for examination.

Delon’s grandfather and Delon’s father followed, leaving Delon’s mother Dong Xiuhua in the ward.

Dong Xiuhua looked at him angrily at this moment, and accused: “Why is this kid so ignorant? Where can you not do that kind of thing? You have to do it in the hospital. You know your grandfather sees this situation. He’s so much pissed off?”

“Mom, I was wrong…”

Delon lowered his head at this time, aggrieved like a child.

Dong Xiuhua couldn’t help sighing and said, “You don’t know that your grandfather values the blood of the Kevin family the most. You are the male heirs of the Kevin family, whoever prevents you from getting on the stage? pregn@nt with the child of the Kevin family, then he will never be reused by the father, the youngest son of the third uncle, and the second son of your fourth uncle, you don’t know what will end.”

Delon knew very well in his heart that the youngest son of the third uncle’s family and the second son of the fourth uncle’s family were all messing around outside, causing the woman who could not get on the table outside to become pregn@nt before being driven out of Eastcliff by his grandpa.

Now these two people have been assigned to the South, and each run a small industry that cannot be used on the table. They are not eligible to return to the Eastcliff Kevin family and use the resources of the family by themselves. It can be said that they belong to the Kevin family. But more or less abandoned.

The Old Master has been extremely proud of his blood throughout his life.

This is because their family line was a master who was born in reading sages and served as high officials in the palace.

In the Ming and Qing dynasties, don't know how many princes and princes were cultivated by their ancestors.

Therefore, in the eyes of the Old Master, the blood of the Kevin family can only be reproduced and inherited by well-knowing ladies.

It would be a great insult to the blood of the family if the women outside who could not get on the stage held the children of the family, and the Old Master could not bear it.

Therefore, Delon's heart is also terrified.

Fortunately, his parents and grandparents showed up early, otherwise, if he didn't have any protective measures, he end up with the female nurse and unfortunately made her pregn@nt with his own seed, then he would be finished.

So he reverently said to Dong Xiuhua: "Mom, don't worry, I won't do this again..."

Dong Xiuhua sighed and said seriously: "It's useless if you tell me what you said. When you turn around, tell your grandpa well, you must let your grandpa forgive you, understand?"

"Understood mom..." Delon nodded as if pounding garlic, and at the same time asked very depressed: "Mom, why are you here so fast? I thought I would have to wait at least another 20 minutes."

Dong Xiuhua glared at him, and said angrily: "We were planning to drive here, but after your grandma heard about it, she was worried about your safety, so she proposed to take a helicopter over. Who would have thought of encountering such a thing after coming here? Hurry up and change your clothes. Go and see how your grandma is doing."

Chapter 1233

Delon was very upset at this time. Hearing his mother told him to see his grandmother, he nodded hurriedly.

Dong Xiuhua turned around at this moment and said: “Now put on clothes, hurry up!”

Delon hurriedly put on his clothes.

Dong Xiuhua asked him, “What the h*ll was going on in the Aurous Hill this time? Why did you rush back right after the past, and I heard that you swallowed a string of ruby necklaces? I picked them for you and asked you to present them. Is that the necklace for Miss Song? What is going on?”

Facing a series of questions from his mother, Delon sighed and said: “Mom, don’t mention it. I went to Aurous Hill Song’s house this time. I didn’t expect to meet a smelly pauper with the name Wade. I made a bet with him and I lost the bet. , I swallowed the ruby necklace into my stomach.”

Dong Xiuhua frowned and said, “Why would you provoke someone named Wade? Are you from the Wade family? We can’t afford the Wade family!”

Delon said hurriedly: “It’s not from the Wade family of Eastcliff, just a son-in-law named Wade in Aurous Hill, who is a son-in-law and smelly pauper. d*mn, what kind of ghost pill will be practiced, so he stunned the Song family. They are all frozen.”

Dong Xiuhua asked again: “Then you told the person in charge of the Song family about the marriage alliance? Your father also hopes that you can borrow this matter to make your grandfather admire you.”

Delon said angrily: “The family named Song doesn’t know what is good or what is wrong, and Warnia has been frowning with the family named Wade. I seriously doubt if they have a leg!”

“Impossible!” Dong Xiuhua shook her head and said, “I have investigated the situation of the eldest Song family. She is a very good girl. It can be said that there are so many ladies in Eastcliff, they may not be able to compare themselves with her! And, I asked a private detective to tell me that Warnia had never been in love since she was a child.”

As she said, Dong Xiuhua lowered her voice again and said in a low voice: “To tell you the truth, I also found someone to investigate the physical examination record of Warnia at a high-end private hospital some time ago. The record shows that she is still a big girl!”

“Ah?!” When Delon heard this, his eyes immediately appeared like a wolf!

He blurted out subconsciously: “Warnia is still a place?!”

Dong Xiuhua whispered: “How many times have I told you, don’t speak so vulgarly, in case your grandparents hear it, your impression will be bad again!”

Delon hurriedly explained: “Sorry mom, I just couldn’t believe it for a while.”

Dong Xiuhua said: “From my analysis, Warnia is really a good girl, a one in a million, like your grandfather who pays so much attention to blood, so important to the woman, status and cultivation, I believe that if you can marry Warnia, your grandfather will definitely be very pleased, otherwise why did your mother let you travel all the way to Aurous Hill?”

With that, Dong Xiuhua whispered: “I’m telling you, Warnia is now your chance.”

“Your grandfather has always wanted your uncle’s eldest brother to pursue the Wade family’s fourth young lady, but the Wade family’s fourth young lady doesn’t look down on him at all. Your grandfather doesn’t know how many times he scolded him for being incompetent.”

“The second brother of your uncle’s family, the Miss Eastcliff Xuan’s family that you were looking for, although she has a high status, the girl is a little bit too much to be on the stage, and she doesn’t look good after plastic surgery.”

“Moreover, that girl has a wild temperament. She doesn’t look like pretty girls. Your grandparents are not very satisfied. If you can find a good girl like Warnia at this time, your grandparents would be so happy! At that time, in the eyes of your grandparents, you might be ranked first!”

Delon realized at this time what Warnia meant to him.

Chapter 1234

He was very annoyed and said: “If I knew this a long time ago, I would pursue her when I was studying abroad…”

Dong Xiuhua asked back: “Then why didn’t you pursue her then?”

Delon sighed: “At that time, I thought that foreign girls were better. In the past few years, I looked for foreign girls.”

As he said, he remembered something and hurriedly said, “Mom, I lost such a big face in front of Warnia this time. I guess she has a bad impression of me. What can I do?”

Dong Xiuhua sighed and said: “You have to think of a way to see how to restore the bad impression you gave her this time. Anyway, chasing a girl can’t succeed in a short while. You have to do it. Good preparation for a protracted battle.”

Delon said: “The doctor told me that after the operation, I might have to stay in bed for 15 days. I can’t go to Aurous Hill for a while…”

Dong Xiuhua said: “What should you worry about in 15 days? Warnia has been single for 26 years!”

When Delon heard this, he immediately smiled and said with a grin: “Mom, listening to you I can say that, I have more confidence.”

Dong Xiuhua nodded and asked him: “By the way, have you gone to Aurous Hill to see Elsa this time?”

Delon said hurriedly: “How can I take care of her? When I got off the plane, I hurried to the Song’s house, then hurried to the airport from the Song’s house, and then flew back.”

Dong Xiuhua said: “Next time you go to Aurous Hill, remember to visit her. She has been to Aurous Hill for a long time and has never been back.”

Delon nodded, but asked in surprise: “Mom, why did Elsa go to the place where birds don’t sh!t in Aurous Hill?”

Dong Xiuhua said: “I heard your grandfather say that the Wade family bought a company called Emgrand Group in Aurous Hill some time ago. It is said that it seems to have given the business to a young master to run it. Your grandfather wants Elsa to try and see her. Can you develop a little with Wade Family?”

Delon frowned again: “Does Aurous Hill really have a young master from the Wade family? It’s not possible…”

When he said this, he thought of Charlie again.

Is this Charlie the young master of the Wade family?

It’s different, Issac denied it, and that guy is a live-in son-in-law, a pauper. It is said that he is still a member of the uninfluenced family of pauper in Aurous Hill. It doesn’t make sense to be the Charlie Family!

At this time, Dong Xiuhua also said with some suspicion: “I also thought that the chairman of the Emgrand Group might be the young master of the Wade family, but according to Elsa, she has never seen the chairman’s face, so I suspect that even if the chairman is the young master of the Wade family, the young master is not in Aurous Hill. He may still be in charge of remote control in Eastcliff, or even just hang up the position of chairman. In fact, he is too lazy to take care of things. After all, the Wade family is such a big business. A mere Emgrand group can’t get into their eyes at all.”

Delon asked in astonishment: “What is Elsa doing there? Why not let her come back quickly.”

Dong Xiuhua said: “Your grandfather does want her to come back, but she doesn’t want to, so your grandfather will go with her.”

Chapter 1235

The relationship between the Eastcliff family is very complicated.

They are like the Eight Banners nobles in the Qing Dynasty, they are very close by marriage.

After all, every family has males and females. When they reach the age of marriage, they are bound to marry. However, big families have a very high vision. They cannot choose a son-in-law or a daughter-in-law from ordinary people, so Only find suitable objects among the major families.

It can be said that there is no big family that does not marry other big families, and some prosperous big families will marry multiple big families at once.

This is very similar to European royal families. In those old-school monarchy countries in Europe, their kings and queens are related to each other. This is because the entire European royal family is a huge family formed by long-term intermarriage.

Delon's mother, Dong Xiuhua, is the daughter of the Dong family and Elsa's aunt.

She had married Delon's father 35 years ago.

When the Kevin family and the Dong family were married, the strength of the Dong family was even stronger than that of the Kevin family.

However, over the years, the Dong family has been going downhill and the Kevin family has been going uphill, so the gap between the two families has gradually widened.

But the Confucian father and the Old Lady have always been very fond of Dong Xiuhua. This is mainly because the Dong Xiuhua did help the Kevin family a lot after she married into their family.

After Dong Xiuhua married, she gave birth to three daughters and Delon was born to her as fourth child, so she was very fond of Delon.

Delon is also 27 years old this year, and it seems that he is almost 28, so Dong Xiuhua began to worry about her son's marriage.

She first searched for a large circle in Eastcliff's big family, but never found a satisfactory one.

The Su Family and the Wade Family's daughters were both high in value and status, and each family was eager to marry them. In contrast, the Kevin family and their strength were far behind.

As for those families with similar status and strength to the Kevin family, the girls in their families who are of marriageable age are either already well-known, or they are really not in Dong Xiuhua's eyes.

She naturally hopes that her son can find a wealthy daughter with good net worth, ability, and appearance.

However, most of the daughters of large families are girls with obvious advantages and obvious disadvantages. The advantage is that the family is rich and powerful, but the disadvantage is that except for the money, everything else is very mediocre.

For example, some eldest daughters are not learning and skillful at all. They only spend money since they were young. Although they graduated from top universities in the world, they were all donated by money.

Just like this rich man, he donated 15 million USD to get his son to Harvard.

Most of the rich second generations like this are mostly gold and jade outsiders and losers among them.

Not to mention those rich second-generation girls, even Delon is the embroidered pillow.

Delon went abroad to study, and his family also spent a lot of money as a donation to secure his admission.

So even though he is the third young master of the Kevin family, in fact, in terms of personal ability, he is much worse than those high-achieving students who study hard.

Dong Xiuhua didn't want her son to find such a straw bag in the future, so she picked it up and picked it over Warnia's head.

But she didn't expect that her own son would be so useless. To celebrate Warnia's birthday, he went to have a dispute with others, and even swallowed a string of ruby necklaces in public because of a bet.

At the moment, she felt extremely helpless in her heart.

But seeing that her son was about to undergo surgery, she did not show her disappointment too much, but when he got dressed, he took her to see the injured Old Lady first.

Chapter 1236

The Old Lady did hurt her bones just now. The doctor gave it an urgent look and thought she would have to stay in bed for at least a week.

Because the Old Lady was in pain, the doctor gave her a closed injection and an analgesic injection.

Delon was ashamed to follow his mother to the Old Lady's ward.

As soon as he entered the ward, his father walked up, raised his hand and slapped him fiercely, and yelled, "You b@stard, it's really mud that can't support the wall! Fortunately, your grandma has no serious injury, otherwise if she had, I have to stab you!"

Delon had never been beaten since he was a child. Suddenly he was slapped in the face by his father. The whole person was stunned, and he felt wronged.

When the Old Lady saw him hit her grandson, she felt a little distressed, so she said: "After the order is taken, Delon is still young. Although this kind of thing is not glorious, he can understand it."

The Old Master is not as generous as the Old Lady. He glared at Delon and said coldly: "Even if he is young, he is already an adult. An adult who can't even control himself, how can we expect him to be successful?"

When Delon heard this, his legs swayed.

He is not afraid of his father hitting him, but he is afraid of his grandfather's denial of himself.

Because if Grandpa really has great opinions on him, it will have a great impact on his future status in the family.

When Old Kevin heard this, his father was even more angry at this unfilial son when he heard this. So he waved his hand and slapped him again, screaming: "No, you b@stard, if I find you again Next time, I will have to break your leg!"

Delon covered both faces. Aggrieved choked: “Grandpa, Dad, I really know I was wrong, and I will never make such a mistake again!”

The Old Master snorted coldly: “I’m not like your grandma. She spoils you grandchildren the most, but my principle of doing things has always been strong. If you have that another time, then leave Eastcliff and never come back!”

Delon nodded quickly, and said respectfully: “Grandpa, don’t worry, there will be no next time.”

The Old Master’s expression only eased slightly.

The Old Lady complained a little bit: “You and your father are also right, one beats the child, the other scolds the child, the child will have surgery soon!”

Delon saw his grandma defending him in this way, and she was aggrieved, with a few tears walked to the Old Lady’s bed, squatted down, holding her hand, and said: “Grandma sorry, it is Delon’s fault…”

The Old Lady hurriedly reached out to help him wipe away the tears, and said: “Knowing your mistakes can make a lot of improvements. Grandma doesn’t blame you.”

At this time, the gastroenterologist stepped in and said, “Mr. Delon, the young master it is time for surgery.”

Father nodded and said to Delon: “This is just a minor operation. Follow the doctor yourself. I want to accompany your grandma here.”

Delon nodded hurriedly and obediently agreed.

Seeing this, the Old Lady hurriedly said to Dong Xiuhua: “Xiuhua, don’t guard me here, go and follow along.”

Dong Xiuhua was not too relieved to let her son undergo the operation alone, so she hurriedly said, “Okay mom, I will go with Delon.”

After the mother and son left with the doctor, Delon’s father said to the Old Master with a look of shame: “Dad, I’m so sorry, I taught him no way…”

The Old Master waved his hand blankly and said: “Delon is almost 28 years old, it’s time for him to stabilize. If a man doesn’t get married, he will never grow up. Hurry up and find a suitable girl for him. Get him married!”

Old Kevin hurriedly said: “Dad, Xiuhua and I have already found a suitable person for him. It is the daughter of the Aurous Hill’s Song family. The girl is not only beautiful and generous, knowledgeable, but also very capable. I even talked to Hong Kong some time ago. Li Jiacheng’s family is on the line. What I think is that after marrying the Song family, the Song family will become the first family in the south of the Yangtze River. In this case, it is equivalent to our power and has developed in the south of the Yangtze River.”

The Old Master nodded: “It’s a good idea to bypass the bottomless city of Eastcliff and go to the south of the Yangtze River for development. Hurry up!”

Chapter 1237

After an operation, the sad Delon finally took the ruby necklace out of his intestines.

Waiting for him is 15 days of absolute bed rest, so he can only honestly lie down in the intensive care unit of his hospital.

Since the pain pump cannot be used all the time, it will cause harm to the body, so on the second day of the operation, his pain pump has been removed.

As a result, he ushered in constant pain in bed.

The stronger the pain came, the more he hated Charlie in his heart.

He can’t wait to recover health quickly, and then rush to Aurous Hill, find Charlie to settle the account, it is best to smash him into thousands of pieces, otherwise he’s really sorry for the name of the third young master of the Kevin family.

But Charlie didn’t take him seriously.

His wife, Claire’s high school classmate, will get married on weekends. Charlie promised his wife to “borrow” the two luxury cars and use them as wedding cars for her classmate,

so he called directly on Friday To Qin Gang, let him arrange for someone to send these two luxury cars to the Tomson Villa.

As soon as Qin Gang heard that Mr. Wade was finally going to use the two cars, he immediately arranged for someone to drive the trailer and send the two luxury cars to his house.

The limited-edition Hermès Bugatti Veyron and Aston Martin one77, whichever drive to the street, can bring a very high rate of return, and these two cars are very few in the country, and in the entire Aurous Hill No one can use these two cars as a wedding car.

After the car arrived, even if it stopped at a top-notch villa area like Tomson, it stood out from the crowd, making countless rich people drooling.

When Elaine saw these two cars parked in her yard, she was completely confused.

She watched the two cars several times, and asked Claire excitedly: “My dear girl, where did he get these two cars? These are too powerful!”

Claire said: “Mom, Charlie asked Mr. Steven to borrow these two cars. My classmate is getting married tomorrow, so I borrowed these two cars for her as a wedding car.”

“d*mn!” Elaine exclaimed, “When will our family have such a luxury sports car…”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie again, and asked with a flattering expression: “My son-in-law, can’t you let your elite friends send us a car like this? Your mother, I have lived so long, and I haven’t been in such a luxurious car. What about your sports car!”

Charlie actually doesn’t have any superfluous feelings about cars. In his eyes, it’s just a means of transportation. It’s not good if it’s too public, so he doesn’t really have a good impression of these two cars, and he doesn’t think driving two cars out is A great honor, this is the fundamental reason why he’s not driven these two cars.

So he said to Elaine: “Mom, these two cars look good, but they are too expensive to keep. Take this Bugatti as an example. One tire costs more than 100,000, plus four tires. It costs five to six hundred thousand to get up, and it can be maintained at a random time of tens of thousands. If it is scratched, it may cost more than one hundred thousand for one coat. How can our house be able to start.”

When Elaine heard this, she sighed in disappointment, and said, “If you have the money to support this thing, it’s better to set my teeth.”

As she said, she reached out and touched her tooth socket and complained: “My front teeth have been missing for so long, and don’t know when I can plant them.”

Claire said, “Mom, don’t worry, I have already made an appointment with the dentist in advance. As long soon as your legs are better, I will take you to implant the teeth and make the best porcelain teeth.”

Elaine nodded in satisfaction.

Claire said to Charlie: “Husband, which one are you going to drive tomorrow?”

Charlie said: “It doesn’t matter, you choose one, and I will drive the other.”

Chapter 1238

Claire said nervously, “I’m afraid I can’t drive well. Both cars are very powerful. I’m afraid that something will happen accidentally. If you scratch someone’s car again, it will be troublesome.”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay, don’t have such a big psychological burden, just treat these two cars as your own.”

Claire said, “You should give me an introduction and how to do it in detail.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, then I will introduce this Bugatti to you.”

At this moment, a brand new Bentley Continental drove into the Tomson Villa area.

The driver was Harold, who was dressed in a straight suit and looked like a dog.

Sitting in the co-pilot was his father Noah.

Sitting in the back row was the Old Lady of the Willson family and Wendy.

Recently, the Wu family's investment in the Willson family has arrived, and the Willson Group has repaid the loan owed to the bank, so the bank has also unblocked, and the Willson Group has also unblocked the sealed Willson family villa and antique cultural relics.

The resurgence of the Willson family group made the family extremely excited.

Harold hadn't really experienced the life of the rich second generation for a long time, so he slapped the Old Lady, hoping that she could buy a luxury car from the company to fill the storefront.

In the previous Willson family, the best car was the Mercedes-Benz S450, which was priced at about 1.5 million. Noah's car was an Audi a8, while Harold's car was an old BMW.

Originally, the family intended to replace it with a better car, but unexpectedly, something happened at home later. Not only was it not replaced with a car, but even the old BMW was found by the bank.

Harold knew very well that if he wanted to become a rich second generation and let others look at him again, he must first have a good car.

After all, he can't carry the Tomson's villa on his back, and when he go out, what others really think about him is what kind of car he is driving.

After such a long and hard life, Mrs. Willson couldn't wait to make a high profile, so she immediately decided and bought a Bentley Continental that cost more than three million.

Harold had never driven such an expensive car, so he was more excited than anyone else when he bought the car.

At this time, Mrs. Willson was sitting in the extravagant rear row of the Bentley, touching the hand-made pure leather interior, and exclaimed: "This good car is really good. This Bentley is much better than my previous Mercedes!"

Harold said: "Grandma, Bentley is actually a bit worse than Rolls-Royce, or let's buy another Rolls-Royce if we don't look back!"

The Old Lady said: “A Rolls-Royce is worth seven or eight million. It is still too early to buy a Rolls-Royce. Our top priority now is to quickly restart the business of the Willson Group.”

Harold hurriedly said: “Grandma, what I mean is that I also want to frustrate the spirit of Charlie’s family. Don’t think they can live in a Tomson first-class villa, but the car they drive is still two sh!t BMW 5 series. Add up to less than one million, less than one-third of our Bentley. If we drive a 7-8 million Rolls-Royce, we just drive to their door and poke them. Go to the backbone of home!”

Wendy said, “Brother, do you still need a Rolls-Royce if you poke the spine of their family? This Bentley is enough!”

“Yes!” Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, and said, “Harold, drive directly to their house. I have to make fun of this family! I asked them to return to the Willson Group before they were reluctant to come back to the Willson Group. Now the Willson Group is alive. I don’t regret it after seeing them!”

Chapter 1239

Mrs. Willson has always been very dissatisfied with Charlie’s family.

At the beginning, she begged them to come back, but no one of them took them seriously. Now that she has received a huge investment from the Wu family, she doesn’t need to put their family in her eyes.

Moreover, the Old Lady felt that Charlie’s family was just outsiders.

It looks like there is a Tomson first-class villa, but in fact it is nothing more than that.

Both Charlie and Jacob did not have a job, and had no income at home.

Although Claire opened a studio, the scale is small after all, and the income situation is not too optimistic.

So the Old Lady firmly believes that their family is in the Tomson first-class, that is, they can barely afford to live, but they must not be able to compare with their current self.

At the beginning, she needed them to come back and ran to their families to make all kinds of pleadings. They lost their face, but they looked down on themselves and were reluctant to go back to the Willson family again. Now the Willson family has weathered the storm, and they just want to save the face they lost before. get it all back!

Bentley Continental stopped in front of Charlie's villa. Harold looked at the Old Lady beside him and asked, "Grandma, do you want me to knock on the door?"

"No." Old Mrs. Willson said with a sneer: "Honk the horn and let Elaine come out."

Noah looked up and found that there were more than 20 green hats hanging on Elaine's balcony. He said angrily: "Elaine, the b@stard, is addicted to hanging green hats. It's been so many days. She still didn't take it off!"

The Old Mrs. Willson said lightly: "She is willing to hang up, just let her hang up, but it's just a green hat. I advise you not to care too much. Now that the Horiyah has knocked out that wild species, you should stop. Take this matter seriously."

"Mom, what you said is easy!" Noah said angrily: "This lady is not only pregn@nt with other people's wild species, but also infected me with a venereal disease. I still have to go to the hospital to infuse six bottles of fluid every day. Enough for a month, it was all her harm!"

The Old Mrs. Willson said disdainfully: "You always take her to your heart, and others have always targeted you, such as the green hats that Elaine hangs. If you don't take Horiyah's matter seriously, Elaine will do it. What can you do if she hangs two hundred green hats? After all, you still leave others with flaws. Then when others embarrass you, don't blame others."

Noah sighed angrily when he heard this.

He has now separated from Horiyah. The reason why he has not divorced her is because Regnar of the Wu family does not allow him. If he continues to regard this as a huge shame, he will definitely be like his mother in the future. The same, has always left the opponent flaws.

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said: "Mom, I understand what you mean, just let Elaine hang up, I just didn't see it."

The Old Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction and said to Harold: “Harold, honk the horn and get Elaine out!”

“OK, Grandma!”

With a smug smile on his face, Harold pressed the car horn.

The huge whistle sounded outside Charlie’s villa.

Claire and Charlie were sitting in a sports car with excellent soundproofing, and they didn’t hear the sound very clearly, but Elaine in the bedroom upstairs suddenly became annoyed when she heard the sound.

Chapter 1240

She was holding her mobile phone in bed and watching drama at this time. During this time, she was bored at home every day, and she depended on watching dramas to pass the time.

When she saw the excitement, there was a continuous piercing horn outside, loud and sharp, which made her upset for a while, so she immediately went to the terrace and looked down. A brand-new Bentley parked at her door and kept honking the horn.

Elaine suddenly cursed: “d*mn, where’s the smelly rug, something wrong? What are you doing at someone’s door?”

Noah was in the car through the window, and saw Elaine standing on the patio fence calling out, smiling and saying, “Mom, look, Elaine b*tch has come out to curse on the street!”

“Haha!” Mrs. Willson was overjoyed and said: “Elaine, this stinky lady loves money the most. If we let her know that we are relieved now, she will definitely be jealous and uncomfortable. Then I will give her a willingness to let them have the illusion of returning to Willson’s house, she will definitely lick my face and beg me, and then I will humiliate her!”

So, the Old Mrs. Willson smiled and pushed the car door, and was about to get out of the car to show off with Elaine, but she didn't expect a pot of cold water to be poured on her head.

With a crash, the Old Lady only felt cold from head to toe. She lifted her wet head and looked up. She just saw Elaine holding a washbasin with a smug look on her face.

The Old Lady raised her head angrily and cursed: "Elaine, you d*mn dog thing! Why do you pour water on me!"

Only then did Elaine recognize that it was the old Mrs. Willson, and said, "Oh, whoever bought a broken car and honked the horn in front of my house. It turns out that you are the one who is not dead! What's the matter? Your daughter-in-law is here. In the black coal mine, you have made a lot of money by selling yourself part-time? You have money to replace you with a new car? What kind of broken car, it seems quite bluffing."

Old Mrs. Willson angrily cursed: "You don't know good and bad things! This is Bentley! Bentley Continental! Imported from the UK, more than three million!"

Elaine leaned on the railing and said with a look of disdain: "Oh, driving a car worth more than three million is not you? Do you know what kind of car my daughter and son-in-law drive?"

Mrs. Willson sneered: "Isn't your daughter's is just a BMW 520? Tell you, I can buy her ten of these cars!"

Elaine sighed and said, "Look at this old thing for you, a Bentley worth more than three million. It's just a woolen thread? My son-in-law has two top luxury cars, any of them cost 40-50 million. He bought these ten of yours and turned around. Look at your unseen appearance."

Harold also put down the car window at this time, poked his head out of the driving position, looked at Elaine, and mocked in a cold voice: "Elaine, you don't have f*cking front teeth, and you still like to brag so much? Just Charlie's smelly pauper, why drive a 40-50 million car? He doesn't even deserve to touch it!"

Elaine spit out a few pieces of melon seed shells at Harold and said contemptuously: "Harold, don't be here with the second aunt and chick. If you have this time, you can go

to a hospital and check if you are from the Willson family. After all, your mom is so prodigious, maybe she put a green hat on your dad more than 20 years ago?"

"Don't bullsh*t!" When Harold heard her make a fuss about his mother's cheating, he scolded angrily: "You talk nonsense again, I will cut off your tongue."

Elaine put her tongue out and said, "Come on, you come to cut, b@stard, it's not you that's amazing."

Harold was so uncomfortable, pushing the car door and scolding the street.

The Old Lady stopped him at this time and said, "Harold, don't talk, I'll talk to her!"

Harold closed his mouth angrily.

The Old Lady said arrogantly: "Elaine. Let me tell you that the Willson family is not what it used to be! The 80 million investment has been paid, and the Willson family has passed the debt crisis and will reopen now! You are not envious? If you beg me, maybe I will show compassion to let Claire and Jacob return to work in the Willson Group, and your pension will be restored."

Chapter 1241

Hearing what the Old Lady said, Elaine was stunned, feeling very upset.

Someone really invested in the Willson family? Are they crazy?

Just the few broken fish and shrimps of the Willson family, how many can be on the table?

Relying on them, it is strange that the Willson Group can do it!

Wouldn't they have money to burn?

Thinking of this, Elaine immediately sneered and said: "You Old Lady, don't be too troublesome in front of me. As far as your family is, even if the Willson Group reopens, it

will definitely go bankrupt in a few days. What kind of stuff are in your family, just like Harold, what can you do? He won't burn the whole family out!"

Elaine's words also touched the pain of the Old Mrs. Willson.

Although the Willson family now has Regnar's investment, it does not mean that the Willson family can sit back and relax in the future.

After all, Regnar's money only helped the Willson family solve the survival problem, but the Willson Group really needs to be led by capable people if it really wants to develop.

However, the family really didn't have any talents.

Noah himself was mediocre, and Harold was a low-handed waste. He was very good at eating inside and out. It really made him find a way to help the company make some money. It was really difficult.

He has been in the Willson Group for several years. Basically, a business has not been completed. It is just a waste of insufficient success and more failure.

As for Wendy, not to mention, after graduating from Pheasant University, she just wandered around every day.

When she first fell in love with Gerald, in addition to spending money every day, after breaking up with Gerald, she followed Fredmen and Barena. Not only did she have no ability to run a business, but her own reputation was completely stinking. she can't count on it.

However, the Old Mrs. Willson herself is also getting older, and she can't do many things by herself, and she is also incapable of doing things. In this case, she feels more and more that her granddaughter, Claire, whom she has never waited for, is actually the best in the entire Willson family. The most capable one.

Therefore, although she is here to mock Elaine, she actually wants to use her crushing advantage to make Elaine yield to herself again. Once Elaine yields to her again, she will help her persuade Claire to return to the Willson family group.

If Claire is willing to come back, she will definitely give her a position of director, so that she will lead the Group to come back to life and create greater glories.

Old Mrs. Willson also learned about Claire's current situation before. Although her studio is not large, she has a lot of orders.

The Emgrand Group gave her many design orders, and the Song family, the White family, and the Qin family also gave her many orders.

Claire is slowly working on these orders now. If she can be allowed to return to the Willson Group, won't she be able to bring them back too?

Thinking of this, the Old Mrs. Willson resisted her anger and said to Elaine: "Elaine, we mother-in-law and daughter-in-law, we don't have any deep hatred, why should you bite on us? In my opinion, we might as well let go of our prejudices. Cooperation, what do you say?"

Elaine said annoyedly: "Dead old woman, you don't give me ecstasy here, we don't have deep hatred? You forgot how my leg was broken by you? You old thing wait for me, sooner or later I want to break both of your legs!"

Old Mrs. Willson pointed to the newly bought Bentley Continental and said seriously: "Elaine, as long as your family is willing to come back, I will buy your family a Bentley exactly the same. What do you think?"

Chapter 1242

In the eyes of Mrs. Willson, Elaine loves vanity the most, and also loves taking advantage. If she really matches their home with a Bentley, she will definitely try to persuade Claire.

However, the Old Lady counts everything, but ignores another characteristic of Elaine's humanity, that is: holding grudges!

Although Elaine loves to take advantage of her, she herself is extremely vengeful.

Before that, she had been persuading Claire to return to the Willson family Group because she had no grudges with the Old Lady, it was nothing more than a bit of awkwardness between the mother-in-law and daughter-in-law.

In front of money, a little awkwardness will naturally not have any effect on Elaine.

However, things are different now!

Elaine has a deep hatred for Mrs. Willson in her heart!

Back in the detention center, she took Gena to torture Elaine to death. Not only did she torture her in an unethical manner, she even broke her leg when she finally left. Elaine hated the Old Lady early in her heart.

Therefore, even if the Old Lady really paired her with a Bentley, she couldn't dilute her hatred for the Old Lady.

What's more, Elaine is now savvy. She knows that the person she can't offend is her son-in-law Charlie. Otherwise, she might be driven out of this luxurious villa by him.

Now her husband wants to divorce her, and her daughter can't help her. Of course she can't offend Charlie. Otherwise, if she really angers Charlie and gets kicked out of the house, wouldn't she has to wander on the street?

What's more, Elaine knows how cruel this dead old woman's heart is, and Elaine knows better than anyone, if she is fooled by her, she might be deceived in the future.

Therefore, she has decided not to be fooled by the Old Lady again.

So, she raised her eyebrows and said mockingly: "The old thing, you have said that you have a broken Bentley, even one-tenth of son-in-law's car can't be compared, how can I look at this kind of garbage? Just your family It's shameless to think of this sh!t as a treasure if you haven't seen anything in the world, and lick your face to my door!"

Harold blurted out: "Elaine, you don't know how to raise your head here. Grandma gives you a chance to lower your head and admit your mistakes. If you don't take it well, you're still bragging? If you miss this opportunity, you won't even cry later! "

Elaine smiled and said: “You don’t know who produced the small wild species, and said that I am bragging? Wait, I will show you what a real luxury car is now!”

After speaking, Elaine immediately took out the remote control key of the main door and pressed the open button.

In order to facilitate the owner’s self-driving in and out of the villas of Tomson, the villas are equipped with remote electric gates, so that the owners can directly use the key to remotely switch the gates and operate the gates without getting off the car.

As soon as Elaine pressed the key, the opposite door began to open slowly, and the two top supercars directly facing the door were exposed.

At this moment, Charlie was sitting in that Aston Martin, and he had just explained to Claire the operation process of this supercar in detail, and was about to take her out for a lap.

So, he pressed the red button to start the engine, and immediately after that, the 7.3-liter v12 engine exploded like 12 wildly roaring beasts.

Old Mrs. Willson and the other Willson family members were all startled by the loud noise that suddenly came out of the yard.

When everyone looked intently, they saw that a supercar with a fierce face like a beast had been launched, slowly approaching the open door!

Chapter 1243

Charlie wanted to take his wife out for a stroll, but he didn’t expect that he really wanted to use the key to open the door remotely, and the door opened by itself.

He didn’t know that this was Elaine’s contribution, and he was wondering when he saw a black car parked at the door, and there was an Old Lady standing beside the car.

A closer look revealed that the Old Lady turned out to be Claire’s grandmother!

Claire was also very surprised, not understanding why grandma was at her door.

Charlie could see that there was a car next to the Old Lady, a Bentley Continental.

He couldn't help being surprised, how could the Willson family have money to buy a Bentley? Is it from Regnar? This grandson is really willing to work hard to disgust him.

At this time, Harold, who was sitting in the car, saw an Aston Martin driving out of the courtyard of Charlie's villa, and he was shocked to speak!

A few seconds later, Harold said with an unhappy expression: "d*mn, Charlie, the b@stard, can actually drive an Aston Martin. How can this car cost three or four million? It's not worse than our Bentley."

When Wendy was with Gerald, the young master of the White family, she often heard Gerald talk about various super sports cars, so she recognized this car as the famous Aston Martin one77 at a glance!

So she hurriedly said: "Brother, this Aston Martin is not an ordinary Aston Martin, this is Aston Martin's most expensive one77, and it costs tens of millions!"

"What is it?!" Harold blurted out subconsciously as if he was struck by lightning, "You said this car is an Aston Martin one77?"

Wendy nodded.

Most people can only recognize the distinctive shark face when looking at Aston Martin, but there are specific differences between each Aston Martin, and most people cannot see it from the front face of the car.

Unlike Mercedes-Benz, the cheapest Mercedes-Benz is only more than 200,000, but the most expensive Mercedes-Benz needs to be several million or even higher. But looking at the front face of Mercedes-Benz, it is difficult for anyone to see this car at a glance. What model is it.

Wendy doesn't know much about cars, but she has passively accepted some knowledge about super sports cars.

After all, she has been with Gerald for several years. The second young master of the rich family likes to study sports cars as his favorite hobby, so Wendy can be said to be more proficient in sports cars.

When Harold heard that this Aston Martin one77 was worth tens of millions, he felt sore and hated.

d*mn, he thought that by buying a Bentley Continental, I would be able to take a good look at Charlie's family, but he didn't expect Charlie to come out with a sports car worth tens of millions...

At this time, Harold saw a sports car parked in the yard. He recognized the sports car brand that all boys dream of, exclaimed, and blurted out: "f*ck! Isn't the one next to it is a Bugatti, a Bugatti?! Bugatti at least more than 20 million, right?"

Wendy took a look and said with a complicated expression: "Brother, that car is a limited edition co-produced by Bugatti and Hermes, and the price is more than 50 million."

"f*ck!"

Chapter 1244

Harold only felt as if he had suffered heavy blows one after another.

He was stunned and said, "How did Charlie get such an expensive car, that smelly rug? And even if it is one, he actually has two!"

Noah's face was also ugly: "It's probably that Charlie f*cked out to cheat people again! I don't understand. Did Aurous Hill's rich guys f*ck their brains and let the donkey kick it? How come they all believe so. Charlie, this smelly rag?!"

Harold was also very uncomfortable, and said angrily: "I want to know too! d*mn, I've been waiting for Charlie this b@stard to thunder, but he is still alive now."

Wendy's eyes were red, and she said aggrieved: "If it weren't for Charlie, Gerald and I would have been married, our family would not have been so miserable, and my mother would not have been sent to the black coal kiln to suffer so many crimes."

? Noah said angrily: “Don’t mention that b*tch woman!”

At this moment, the Old Mrs. Willson saw Charlie and Claire driving a weird-looking car to the front, and she stepped to the side of the cab, looked at Charlie in the car, and said arrogantly: What kind of awesome car did your family buy? It’s just such a ragged thing. How does it look different from a Ford Mondeo? The captain of the Willson Group’s security team used to drive this car, isn’t it only 200,000?”

Because Aston Martin was acquired by the Ford Group, the Mondeo launched by the Ford Group in recent years has applied the most classic shark face of Aston Martin models.

So Ford Mondeo is also called Aston Mondeo.

And the sales of Ford Mondeo are pretty good, you can see it everywhere on the street.

But Aston Martin is a top sports car brand, in fact, the exposure to the people is very low, so over time, most people are more familiar with the Ford Mondeo car, and even appear like Mrs. Willson, who mistakenly put Aspen Martin, recognizes Mondeo’s situation.

Charlie heard her say this, and didn’t bother to be familiar with her, so he said to her: “Don’t care whether my car is 200,000 or 100,000. You are blocking the door of my house now. Move the car quickly I want to get out. “

Elaine on the terrace upstairs looked at Mrs. Willson, sneered and said: “You old thing is really not long-eyed, what kind of Ford Mondeo is this, it’s called Aston Martin, and you don’t even know this. A face comes out to show off.”

Old Mrs. Willson looked up at Elaine and yelled, “Ah your mother, Ding, I have been here in heavy winds and waves for so many years. What good car I have never seen? I don’t believe that such a small car can be more expensive than my Bentley! “

Although Harold usually likes to pretend to be coerced the most, but at this time he also knows that not only does it make no sense to pretend to be coerced in this way, it is self-defeating.

So he hurriedly pushed the door and got out of the car, helped the Old Lady, and whispered in her ear: “Grandma, let’s go home quickly.”

“Go home? What home?” The Old Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, “Today is a good day for the rebirth of our Willson family, and a big day for the re-emergence of our Willson Group. I want this family to see clearly, don’t feel that we live now. After a Tomson first-class villa, I am an adult. Compared to us, they are still far behind! Our family now runs a Bentley, how about them? Even a BMW they can’t afford to open such a small one. There’s a car, and there are only two seats, what is enough for?”

Harold was embarrassed and said: “Grandma, his car is much more expensive than ours! This is a super sports car, worth tens of millions!”

“What?” Old Mrs. Willson shivered all over, and blurted out: “It’s just such a small thing, tens of millions? Is it made of gold?”

Harold’s face was hot, and while pulling her into the car, he said in a low voice, “Not only is this one he drove for tens of millions, but the one parked in the yard is also tens of millions. The cars add up to almost 100 million.”

Chapter 1245

When Mrs. Willson heard that the two cars together estimated to exceed 100 million, her body shuddered.

Two cars add up to more than 100 million. What the h*ll is this concept? These two cars are almost worthy of a Tomson first-class villa.

It took only RMB 3 million for a car of her own, and she already felt it was incredible. According to this, Charlie’s car had more than 30 cars.

The Old Lady feels uncomfortable.

She thought she was here to humiliate others, but she didn’t expect it to be self-humiliating.

The point is that someone really spends so much money on such an expensive car, isn’t it?

A car made of pure gold is only at this price, right?

Old Mrs. Willson was indignant, and Harold, who was on the side, was afraid that she would be boring again, and quickly helped her to walk back to the Bentley.

Elaine stood on the terrace with a sneer and said: “Oh, Old woman, why are you not arrogant? Why are you so frustrated? It’s not you who sits on a Bentley and sneer?”

Old Mrs. Willson turned her back to Elaine, feeling like a man on her back.

She didn’t need to look back to know how much ridicule and contempt Elaine would have when looking at her eyes now.

This is really my own initiative to stretch my face to others and let others beat me.

If I knew this was the case, I must have avoided their home far away.

Why am I you here to touch this mold?

Moreover, for no apparent reason, the sl*t Elaine broke a basin of cold water.

I was thinking about going home and changing my clothes, but suddenly a basin of cold water was poured down.

This basin of water not only poured the Old Mrs. Willson very heartily, but also poured Harold into embarrassment.

To talk to the usual, Harold would definitely scold the other person, but this time, he really had no face to yell at Elaine.

Afterwards, he got into the car in a panic, and drove away.

The Old Mrs. Willson sat in the car and scolded her with anger.

Noah in the co-pilot was also depressed, and said, “This Elaine is really disgusting. She always runs me over with Horiyah’s thing. After today, don’t know how she will change her law in the future. Running on us!”

Old Mrs. Willson was also very upset. Originally, Regnar gave them the task to make Charlie sick and uncomfortable, but she didn't expect that she would be run and calculated by Charlie's family ever since they moved into Tomson villa. , Especially the last time she made dumplings with daffodils and almost lost half of life in it.

Wendy on the side couldn't help sighing: "Grandma, if we always can't get a bargain in front of the Charlie family, will Mr. Wu lose confidence in us and drive us out?"

"Yes, grandma!" Harold also said hurriedly: "This villa is not ours. Moreover, Regnar invested the money of in our business. It is also conditional. He can ask us to return the money at any time. If we can't afford him, he will file a lawsuit and seal us up at that time, we will still go bankrupt, or we will have nothing."

Mrs. Willson nodded very seriously.

She knew that her grandchildren were right. If she was unable to help Regnar's worries for a long time, then Regnar might give up on them.

Thinking of this, she gritted her teeth and said: "We still have to find a way to quickly frustrate Charlie's spirit."

Noah asked, "Mom, do you have any good ideas?"

Chapter 1246

Old Mrs. Willson shook her head.

In this situation, she really couldn't think of a good way.

Wendy said: "Grandma, or let's use the Willson Group to suppress Claire's studio!"

"It doesn't make sense." The Old Mrs. Willson said solemnly: "All the orders Claire got were from the Emgrand Group, the White Family, and the Qin Family. How can you suppress her?"

"This is also..."

Wendy was very annoyed.

She has been compared by Claire in various ways all the time. This made her feel full of hatred towards Claire in her heart.

Unexpectedly, the days of Claire and Charlie, not only were there no thunderstorms, but they went over and over, which made her feel very uncomfortable.

When she thought that Charlie's house had two top luxury cars that even Gerald could only hope for, she hated Claire.

Why can she live such a good life?

And she is now a junior in Aurous Hill's famous street?

At first, she was forced to follow Fredmen, and later she was thrown to Barena by Fredmen.

It was nothing more than with Barena, but when following Barena, instead of getting any benefit from him, she licked a whole row of urinals in the Brilliant Club with him. That incident completely discredited her in Aurous Hill.

The current self is a laughingstock in Aurous Hill, and don't know how many people have been poked on the backbone.

Wendy felt that all of this was given by her cousin Claire!

Therefore, she hoped to see Claire defeated more than anyone else.

So she suddenly had a vicious strategy in her heart, and she said, "Grandma, I have a good idea. If we can do it, Mr. Wu will be very pleased and may even give us a big reward."

"Oh?" Mrs. Willson hurriedly asked, "What is the strategy? Hurry up and tell me!"

Wendy coldly said, "Isn't Charlie the one who loves Claire the most? It seems that he and Claire have never been married, in other words, Claire should still be For this reason, if

we set up a bureau to find someone to put Claire to sleep, and then make a video and upload it to the Internet, wouldn't Charlie collapse? By then, Mr. Wu will definitely be very happy!"

Old Mrs. Willson frowned and said, "The idea is a good one, but you have to think clearly that Charlie is still very well-connected in Aurous Hill. If we really do such a thing, he will definitely fight with us. Yes, he has a very good relationship with the Mr. Orvel on the road. In case of a murder order against our family, what life do we have to find anywhere?"

Noah also said with a look of horror: "This thing is absolutely impossible to do. Regnar must also know that Claire is Charlie's fate. Why didn't he start with Claire? It must be because he is afraid that Charlie is crazy. Find him in revenge!"

"You forgot, just because his brother-in-law abducted and sold children, Charlie took his brother-in-law a dozen or so people to river. If someone provokes Claire, wouldn't it be copied by him?"

"Yeah!" Harold also panicked, and blurted out: "Wendy, your brain is pretty funny? If we really do this kind of thing, then we must be caught by river too!"

When Wendy heard this from her family, she was also full of fear.

She hated Claire too much just now, so she wanted to ruin her.

Just thinking of Charlie's ferocious means made her back cold.

At this time, Noah suddenly said excitedly: "By the way, although we can't do anything to Claire, we can start with Elaine!"

Chapter 1247

What Noah hates most is not Horiyah who cuckolded him, but Elaine who insulted and hated him over and over again.

Thinking of the more than 20 green hats fluttering in the wind on Elaine's balcony, Noah wanted to smash her body into pieces.

Those 20 green hats, every time they float in the wind, they are merciless lashes to him.

So he felt that if he wanted revenge, he would naturally start from Elaine, which couldn't be more appropriate.

And most importantly, revenge on Elaine will not arouse Charlie's hatred.

Otherwise, if everyone started to attack Claire, it would be tantamount to touching Charlie's inverse scales, and it would very likely cause a murderous disaster.

Even Regnar didn't dare to attack Claire, so naturally his family couldn't cause that trouble.

Noah's proposal was immediately approved by the whole family.

During this period of time, Elaine has always spared no effort to mock their family, and has deeply angered everyone. She finds a breakthrough from her, finds a way to fix her, and can also relieve the whole family.

Therefore, Harold hurriedly asked: "Dad, what is a good way, tell us quickly!"

Noah gritted his teeth and said: "Find an opportunity to ruin her, make her the laughingstock of the people of the whole country, and let her feel the feeling of being pierced by countless people!"

Speaking of this, Noah said again: "Also! It's better to get her a STD too!"

Harold said in surprise: "Dad! Are you going to do it yourself?"

When Noah heard this, he was furious and slapped him in the face. He cursed, "You f*ck me! The dog can't spit out ivory! Give me my hand? Just Elaine? She deserves it too!"

In fact, both Elaine and Horiyah are mature women with lingering charm.

However, these two charming women are in a bit miserable situation.

Needless to say, Horiyah had just miscarried and had a venereal disease that had not yet been cured. Now she was beaten by her husband and was lying in the hospital with her injuries and treated with venereal diseases.

Elaine is also miserable now, with her broken leg still in plaster, and her two front teeth were broken again. How can she still have the original charm? No man was interested in it.

Harold slapped him, and said aggrievedly: “Dad, you said you wanted her to contract a venereal disease, and I thought you were going to do it yourself…”

Noah cursed: “Can’t you find someone else to start?”

Harold said, “Who are you looking for?”

“don’t know! Look for it, look for the young and strong one, preferably the one who is sick!”

Harold said awkwardly: “This is really not easy to find…”

Noah smacked his lips and said, “I’ll find it, even if I can’t find the sick, I have to find someone to take care of her!”

……

Chapter 1248

The next day, Claire’s high school classmates got married.

The couple drove a supercar at dawn and set off from Tomson to Wue County, a suburb of Aurous Hill.

Wue County is about 60 kilometers away from the city center. Although it is a little far away, it is fortunate that there is a direct highway.

Claire's high school classmate lives in the suburbs of Wue County. When the two followed the navigation and came to the community where she lived, they discovered that it turned out to be an old community with a house age of at least 20 or 30 years.

All the houses in this community are no more than 6 stories, and the houses are built very densely. The green paint on the outside of the house is already mottled, revealing the color of cement.

The entrance of the community is very narrow, and there are relatively high speed bumps. In addition, you can see that the road occupation inside is very serious. It is not the garbage cans that occupy the road, or the tricycle bicycles, motorcycles or others. The dilapidated cars are parked against the road, so it is very narrow inside.

Charlie drove the Bugatti in front, glanced at the entrance of the community, and called Claire and said, "My wife, the road conditions in this community are too complicated. I guess the chassis of our sports car is so Low, we can't drive in at all, or let's park the car and walk in."

Claire said, "Okay, stop first, and I will stop after you."

Charlie leaned the car on the side of the road very well, and his wife Claire also parked the car behind him.

The two got off the cars, and passers-by in the early morning saw these two top luxury cars suddenly come to this economically depressed small county. They stopped and took pictures with their phones.

Charlie didn't want to be too ostentatious, so he pulled Claire into the community.

Fortunately, the two came early, so there are not many passers-by now, otherwise, they will be surrounded by water.

It was only 7:40 in the morning. After Claire and Charlie entered the community together, they couldn't help but sigh: "I visited her house once when I was in high school, and her family lived here at that time. I think their family still lives here for so many years."

Charlie looked at the dilapidated building and couldn't help sighing: "The house shouldn't be much bigger, right?"

Claire gave a hum, and said, "Their house is a two-bedroom house, which adds up to more than 60 square meters."

Charlie asked curiously: "How do they live in a two-bedroom house with 4 people? Didn't you say that she has a younger brother?"

"Yes." Claire said: "The family can't afford a big house, so she and her brother lived in the same room since they were young. Later, she went to school in another place. When she graduated from college, her brother was also a big boy. It's impossible for two people to live in another room, so my classmate went to Aurous Hill to work hard, and rented a house out there."

As she said, she sighed and said, "Isn't she going to get married today, she has to get married from her natal according to the rules, so she came here last night and waited for her to get married this morning."

Charlie nodded lightly and said, "If someone in any community marries a girl, at least they will get a rainbow gate at the gate of the community, and write on it the joy and celebration of the daughter's going out of the pavilion, Didn't the classmates make it at home? I can't tell at all when I walked in. Today someone is going to get married."

Claire helplessly said: "Her mother's family didn't want her to marry because the other party didn't give the bride price, but she was pregn@nt? So there is no other way. I heard her say that her mother's family is very angry and will not wait. Seeing her, she also said that if she is married today, the whole family will not go there. If she wants to leave, let her go alone."

Charlie couldn't help but said, "This is a bit too much. Why is it her own daughter. If she is going to marry, parents and younger brother can't even go there? It's too impersonal."

Claire said with some sympathy: "My classmate is very pitiful. Her parents have told her long ago that no matter who she marries, as long as she can give the family 300,000 gift money, it will be good for her brother to buy an apartment."

“But she insisted on marrying this person, and her husband’s family didn’t give her the gift money, so her parents and brother wanted her to knock off the child and find a man who could give the gift money.”

“But she didn’t agree with her life and death, so her parents hated her very much, even her brother hated her very much. If we don’t come to help her today, I guess she can only get married by herself.”

Chapter 1249

Hearing this, Charlie asked Claire curiously: “What? She got married today, did she inform you of an old classmate?”

“Yeah…” Claire said: “She wants me to help her, otherwise she can’t handle it alone, I originally wanted her to find a few old classmates to help her. , Even if it is to cheer up, but she is not willing.”

Charlie said helplessly, “I guess she doesn’t want to lose face in front of so many students, it’s understandable.”

Claire nodded and said, “I have never seen her so poor. On such an important day of marriage, her maiden-in-law’s family will add obstacles to her…”

As she said, Claire couldn’t help sighing: “Charlie, actually I really think it’s good to marry you. If I’m really asked by my family to marry young masters from rich people, don’t know what I will be bullied by my husband kind.”

Charlie’s expression was a bit awkward.

His own wife doesn’t know yet, the rubbish husband she married is the young master of the top family in the country.

Seeing that his expression was a bit wrong, Claire thought he was angry, and explained hurriedly: “Charlie, don’t think too much, I have no other meaning, just want to say that marrying you is fine!”

Charlie nodded and smiled and asked her, “If someday I become the young master of a rich family, what will you do?”

Claire smiled and said, “What you said is not true, because you are an orphan and you cannot be the young master of a rich family.”

Charlie said: “I’m just making an analogy, what if I am?”

Claire smiled and said, “If you really are the young master of some rich man, then I will divorce you.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Are you serious?”

Claire chuckled: “What about you, hurry up, this is the building, let’s go upstairs!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and followed her into the old staircase unit.

What surprised him was that today was the day when her classmates gets married, and they all walked to the door of the unit. The family still didn’t even post a happy word. It seemed that they hadn’t made any preparations for a girl to marry.

The couple walked up the stairs together. When they reached the third floor, they heard someone arguing and yelling.

“You money loser, you are really prepared to marry their house if you don’t want a penny? If you just marry like this, I won’t be allowed to be stabbed to death by someone in the future?”

The speaker was a middle-aged woman, and her voice sounded very pungent, which matched Elaine.

Chapter 1250

At this time, they heard a middle-aged man shout in a cold voice: “This grandson’s family is really deceiving people too much. The child is pregn@nt with them, and they don’t even give a penny as a gift. Are they not afraid to beat the child?”

A young man replied: “The talents of the Sun family are not afraid. They wish my sister beat the child, because they don’t look down on my sister at all. They always think that my sister is behind their home.”

After finishing speaking, he said again: “Sister, why do you have to marry that man? The b@stard’s family is so bad. You can ask about it in our community. Whose daughter did not give the betrothal gift? My good buddy’s sister, married to an ordinary family in the next county town, and the family gave 280,000 beauties. Now he has paid down payment to buy a house in the county. The down payment was made with his sister’s gift, and his sister returned 50,000 for the decoration. If you marry that man, what can I do in the future!”

“That’s right! I don’t think I’m too embarrassed by you. You have to think about it for your brother? Your brother is 22 this year. It’s when he was looking for a partner to get married. How many little girls do you choose now? There is no house. Get him ready, which girl is willing to have s3x with him?”

At this time, they heard a woman grievingly said: “I love Carden sincerely, and I will not spend his money when I am with him.”

“Really love each other?” The middle-aged woman sneered and sternly said: “I yuck! If the b@stard Carden really loves you, how could he treat you this way? He won’t give you a gift without a penny, or even get married. If he doesn’t come to pick you up, can’t let you go on your own for dozens of kilometers? Is this a f*cking human business?”

The young man yelled: “The dog Carden just doesn’t look down on us at all. He thinks our family is poor and can’t match their family, so he doesn’t put our family in his eyes, and he won’t come to pick up the bride on the wedding day. Son, this kind of thing, I haven’t heard of it when I grow up.”

After finishing speaking, he said again: “Sister! If you marry so silly today, my parents and I will lose face in whole County!”

The woman said: “You don’t need to talk any more, I have made up my mind. I must marry today. Even if I rent out by myself, I will marry him.”

After finishing speaking, she said again: “Magnificence is really not as bad as you think. He just can’t be his mother’s home. Everything in his family is his mother’s decision. He was really willing to give the bride price at first, but his mother Disagree, Carden also said that after he gets married, his finances will be separated from his mother. Then he will save more money and 300,000 to supply you, then you can buy a house for your brother!”

“Huh? Wait two years?” The middle-aged woman scolded: “Your brother is 22 this year, and we will wait two more days to reach 24. We are still thinking about holding our grandson next year. Is it because of him we have to go back Wait two years?”

“Furthermore, I don’t believe what the Carden said at all. He said that in two years, what if he doesn’t make up the money? By then, you will be married and have a child. You will be worthless. Second-hand. What will your dad and I take to buy a house for your brother?”

The young woman said, “Mom, I have been with Carden for a few years. I know what kind of person he is, and he will do it when he says it.”

“What the f*ck is magnificent.” The middle-aged woman said angrily: “I tell you Isabella, our family of three will never allow you to marry Carden. If you still recognize our family, you will have your child’s abortion and broke up with that Carden completely, but if you dare to leave this house today, the three of us will cut off all relations with you, and you will be cut off from our family from now on!”

The middle-aged man said coldly: “You have heard what your mother said. What your mother said is what your brother thinks. If you want to go out of this door today, you should make your own decisions. Go out and never come back again!”

The young woman cried and said, “Dad, mom, and Xiaofeng, are you trying to force me to death? Even if you don’t love me, you have to love the child in my stomach?”

The young man said, “Sister, do you want such a love? You are only two months pregn@nt. What kind of child is in your belly? Isn’t it just a fertilized egg?”

When Claire heard this, she sighed, and said, “It is my high school classmates who are talking. It seems that their family does not want her to marry today…”

Charlie nodded: “I heard it. Her younger brother is waiting for her gift money to buy a house. In his eyes, his sister is his cash cow. How could he just let her go in vain.”

Chapter 1251

At this time, the insults upstairs had escalated.

The middle-aged woman scolded angrily: “Why did I give birth to a money-losing girl like you? I worked so hard to support you to study and go to college. You haven’t made money for your family for two years, so you rushed to give birth to others. My child, I knew you were such an unconscionable thing. When you were born, you should have been thrown away!”

The young woman cried and said, “Mom, I went to college and relied on student loans. I still repay the loan. At that time, you didn’t want me to go to college. You wanted me to marry as soon as I was 18. Said that the earlier a girl marries, the more valuable it is.”

“I tried my best to get admitted to the university. You still didn’t let me go to school. You almost tore up my admission letter and threatened me that if I went to university, you wouldn’t pay me a cent for living expenses. These things Have you forgotten?”

“Now you say you worked so hard to provide me for college. Have you provided me a penny?”

The middle-aged woman scolded angrily: “The Old Lady gave birth to you to be the greatest favor to you. You don’t know how to be grateful, and you’re still clamoring with me here, turning you back!”

The young woman cried and said, “I don’t want to yell at you, I just want to reason with you!”

“The four years I was in college were not easy. All my living expenses had to rely on me to work and make money.”

“But I am a girl who is not in good health and often gets sick. The little money earned by working is not enough.”

“In school, if it weren’t for Carden, who had been helping me take care of myself, I might not have been able to graduate from college at all! I might have starved to death!”

“Carden knew about my family situation at that time, but he never disliked me, so as long as he is willing to marry, I am willing to marry, even if there is no gift of a penny, I am still willing to marry!”

The middle-aged man scolded, “You b@stard, do you think the bride price is for you to decide? Do you think the bride price is for you? The bride price is for your brother to buy a house. Your brother will marry a wife and give birth. My child, this money will depend on the inheritance of our old Jones family! If you don’t have a penny and you just marry like this, wouldn’t you want to drive your mother and me to death?”

The young girl stubbornly said: “No matter what, I will marry Carden today, even if I take a taxi to Aurous Hill to marry him, or even walk to marry him, I will marry!”

There was a crisp sound.

The middle-aged man scolded angrily: “I will kill you, shameless loser! You patted your bu.tt and left, leaving our family of three here. We are just a 30-year old house. Your brother can marry and have children?”

When Claire heard that he had started upstairs, he immediately pulled Charlie and said, “Let’s go over quickly!”

Originally, Claire felt that it was indeed inappropriate for this family of four to argue about themselves as an outsider at home, and now it is somewhat embarrassing to go upstairs.

But when she heard the hands upstairs, she didn’t care about it.

The couple rushed to the 5th floor, and Claire immediately slapped the door of 501.

After a while.

A wicked young man opened the door and looked at Claire and Charlie vigilantly: “Who are you looking for?”

Claire said, “Are you Xiaofeng? I’m Claire, your sister’s high school classmate, do you remember me?”

Upon hearing this, the ailing young man immediately said in surprise: “Oh, it’s Claire! Of course I remember you! Claire, I haven’t seen you in a few years, you are more beautiful than before!”

Charlie saw that this kid saw his wife's eyes full of scorching heat, and he was a little dissatisfied. He asked Claire, "Wife, who is this little brother?"

Claire introduced: "This is Xiaofeng, the brother of classmate Isabella."

Chapter 1252

After speaking, he introduced Xiaofeng: "Xiaofeng, this is my husband Charlie."

"Husband?" Xiaofeng asked in surprise: "Sister Claire, are you married?"

Claire nodded and smiled: "I have been married for more than three years. Where is your sister? Is she at home?

At this moment, a girl with red five-fingerprints on her face came over, pretending to smile and said: "You are here so early!"

This girl is also pretty and has a good figure. She can definitely be regarded as the upper-middle class.

It's just that the girl is wearing a very cheap wedding dress, and it can even be seen that the lace part of the wedding dress is a little off.

A man and a woman walked out of the room again. The couple looked like they were in their early fifties with a cold expression. Looking at Claire, they asked Isabella, "Who are these two people? They came here for what? What are they doing?"

Isabella said: "Claire is my high school classmate. She has been to our house before, but you two may have forgotten."

Claire said politely: "Hello, aunt and uncle. By the way, I haven't introduced yet. This is my husband Charlie."

Charlie nodded slightly at the family, without speaking.

The middle-aged woman questioned suspiciously: "Isabella, what does it mean for the two of them to come to our house?"

Isabella said, “I ask Claire to drive and take me to Aurous Hill.”

“What?!” The middle-aged woman gritted her teeth and cursed: “You loser are really determined to marry that b@stard?!”

Isabella nodded, and said stubbornly: “If I make up my mind, it won’t change!”

After finishing speaking, she said to Claire: “Claire, I’m sorry to trouble you, you made a special trip so far.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Isabella, what are you doing so politely with me?”

Isabella smiled with satisfaction and said: “Claire, it’s not too early, it will take a long time to drive, or let’s start now.”

“Good.” Claire nodded and said, “Then let’s go now.”

“Wait a minute!”

At this time, the middle-aged man with a fierce face stood in front of Isabella and said coldly: “You are a loser, the more you talk about you, the more capable you are, right?”

“I’m telling you, even if the king of heaven is here today, I can’t take you out of this door!”

“Also, I have already greeted your sister-in-law. She has an acquaintance in the obstetrics and gynecology department of the county hospital. She can also work overtime to help with an operation on weekends. You will honestly follow me to the county hospital to get rid of it, and don’t deal with that b@stard Carden from now on!”

“Impossible!” Isabella said categorically: “I cannot kill my child, and no one can stop me from marrying Carden. Unless it is Carden who does not want to marry me, otherwise, even if you want Cut off relations with me, and I want to marry today!”

The middle-aged man immediately picked up a rolling pin that was as thin as his wrist, and pointed it directly at Isabella’s face with the tip of the rolling pin, and cursed with his canthus: “If you dare to go out of this door, I will hit your leg. Break it! Even if I break

your leg, I can sell you to the disabled in the countryside for 200,000. Saying nothing will make you cheap for that Carden!"

Chapter 1253

Charlie hadn't spoken all the time, but when he saw Isabella's father, he even picked up the rolling pin and suddenly became angry.

It's nothing more than talking cold words and personality attacks and insults. After all, it was his wife who came to help send off her friend, not to take care of other people's housework, so all he thought was to drive the car and leave quickly to complete the task of sending off the the girl.

However, seeing that the other three people, parents and younger brother, are such as$holes, he is really intolerable.

So he blocked his wife Claire and Isabella behind him, looked at Isabella's father, and said coldly: "Do you know that all your actions are illegal? You interfere with your children's marriage? Freedom is against morality; personal assault is against the law; the intention to sell daughter is again a criminal act!"

Isabella's father said in a cold expression, "How old are you? What does our family's affairs have to do with you? Before I kick you out, you dare to pretend to be in my house? "

Charlie said with a shame: "Today is forced, I still pretend to be!"

After that, he said to Claire and Isabella: "It's getting late, let's leave now, if anyone dares to stop, I will not forgive him!"

In fact, Isabella is now in a hurry, because if she goes to the hotel prepared by her mother-in-law and misses the auspicious time booked by her mother-in-law, she will definitely be even more dissatisfied with her.

It doesn't matter if her mother-in-law gives her face, the point is, she doesn't want her to put pressure on her fiance.

In fact, her mother-in-law has always looked down upon her, and she has been desperately preventing her fiancé from marrying her, because their family really feels that the situation in their family is too far from them and is not worthy of their family.

However, the fiancé has been under pressure and repeatedly said that he did not want to marry. This time, the two of them used the method of unmarried first pregnancy in order to get married. Finally, it was considered as a compromise with the in-laws.

Therefore, it doesn't matter if in-laws embarrass her a little. As long as today, she will be able to be with her fiancé in good faith.

So she seriously said to her parents and brothers: "I know you are very dissatisfied with me, but for the past two decades, I have always obeyed your instructions, obeyed your wishes, and taken into account your feelings. , The only I thing that didn't follow you was to enter the university. Now, it's the second time that I didn't follow you. I hope you can consider it for me. After all, I am also a human being, not the assets and tools of the Jones family. I also pursue happiness. right!"

"You pursue a bullsh*t!" Isabella's father shouted angrily: "I will never allow you to step out of this door today!"

Charlie said coldly: "You are not qualified to stop this matter today. You dare to stop and try."

Isabella's brother yelled angrily: "d*mn! She won't let me get married, then she won't even want to get married! You outsider get out of the way, be careful that I f*cking kill you!"

Charlie raised his hand and slapped him sharply, slapped him to the ground with a slap, and turned around several times.

When Isabella's father saw that his precious son had been beaten, he gritted his teeth and picked up the rolling pin, and slammed Charlie on the head.

"Our Jones family has a single pass for several generations. If you dare to beat my son, I will kill you!"

Seeing the strength of the opponent's smashing at Charlie, Claire was big enough to smash a person's head into a scoop, and said nervously, "Charlie, be careful!"

Charlie didn't move, just looking at the oncoming rolling pin, the next second, he waved his hand violently, and directly cut off the thick wooden rolling pin with his bare hands!

Chapter 1254

Isabella's father used all his strength and felt that the stick was hitting hard steel. Then, a violent vibration came from the tiger's mouth. He immediately let go of his hand and hugged himself because of the pain. Screamed at his wrist.

Look at the rolling pin, it has been broken in two!

This shocked Isabella's father!

Such a hard rolling pin can also be cut by hand, and the other party seems to have nothing at all. This guy looks like a practitioner!

How can he afford such a character? In case he beats himself into a concussion with a punch, he will find someone to make sense. After all, he is just an old sling with no money and no power. After being beaten, there is no way to find someone to help avenge...

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but become jealous of Charlie.

Seeing that he was afraid to step forward, Charlie said to Claire and Isabella: "Let's go."

Although Isabella's father and younger brother were full of anger, they did not dare to step forward to stop them at this moment.

Isabella's mother sat on the ground and cried and cried, "You have no conscience. I raised a daughter like you and really blinded my son! If you just leave like this, go and marry That Carden, I just jumped directly from our stairs, and let me die!"

"Mom..." Isabella cried and knelt down and begged: "I beg you to let me fulfill my dream this time. Give me two years. I must find a way to make more money for my brother. For the first payment of a house, if you agree, I will do what you say. If you don't agree, then I have nothing to do. No matter how you force me, I must marry Carden for the sake of the child in my stomach today! "

Isabella's mother cried hoarsely: "I don't care, your brother can't wait for two years. You must buy the house within half a year at most. If you agree, give your brother a note, oh no, it's better to give Your brother writes an IOU of 300,000, and the IOU states that it will be repaid within half a year. If you write it, I will let you go. If you don't write it, I will show it to you!"

"Yes!" Isabella's younger brother Xiaofeng also hurriedly said: "Sister, you write me an IOU. I will go back to the blind date. People ask me about the house, so I can use the IOU to talk about things and let the girl relax her heart!"

Isabella collapsed, and blurted out, "Where can I get 300,000 in half a year! Are you trying to force me to death?"

Isabella's mother yelled: "If we don't force you, how can we know how good you are? Anyway, you have to write this 300,000 IOU today, or if you don't write it!"

"Impossible!" Isabella completely gave up, stood up, and said blankly: "I can't live for you for everything. Since you don't agree to my solution, then forget it and I will not support you."

After she finished speaking, she was cruel and said to Claire: "Claire, let's go."

Claire nodded and took her down the stairs. Charlie followed behind, staring at the family of three.

The two men did not dare to come forward. The woman saw Isabella really gone, so she cried and said: "Things with no conscience, go, and I will jump down here when you go. You wait. Collect the corpse!"

This time, Isabella did not look back, nor did she wipe the tears that kept falling.

After the three of them went downstairs, Xiaofeng said anxiously: "Dad, Mom, she just married like this, what can I do! If I can't ask a wife, then I will die!"

As soon as Isabella's mother heard this, she immediately got up from the ground, ignoring the dirt on her a**, gritted her teeth and said: "Come! Even if I have to lay under the wheel today, I will stop her!"

Chapter 1255

When Charlie and Claire took Isabella all the way out of the community, Isabella was still wiping tears.

Claire was always comforting, but Charlie didn't come forward wisely.

When they came out of the community, the two people parked two supercars on the side of the road, and the passers-by who had been competing for a photo surrounded them.

Charlie stepped forward to separate the crowd in front of the Aston Martin, and then opened the passenger's door to let Isabella sit in first.

Looking at the Aston Martin one77 in front of her, Isabella was stunned. She asked in surprise: "Claire, this car..."

Claire smiled and said, "My husband asked his friend to borrow this. Don't worry, these two supercars will drive you to your in-laws' house, and they will definitely save you face!"

Isabella said guiltily: "Claire, I meant that your BMW was already very good when I saw it. I didn't expect you to find a friend to borrow a car for me, and to take favors in front and back. How embarrassed. ....."

Claire said earnestly: "Girl, we have been classmates for many years, and we are still good sisters. I must do my best when you get married for such a big thing. Do you still have to be polite to me for this kind of thing? "

With that, she patted Isabella on the shoulder and smiled: "Okay, don't be so polite. Get in the car quickly, we have to go back, otherwise it will be too late."

Isabella nodded lightly with red eyes, and said seriously: "Claire, thank you!"

Claire gave her a comforting smile, then helped her and sat in this Aston Martin.

At this time, Isabella's family who rushed over suddenly saw them and rushed over.

Seeing that the other party drove two weird-looking cars, Isabella's mother hurriedly said to her husband: "You lie in the front and I lie in the back!"

Isabella's father nodded, and then the couple lay under the wheel one after another.

Isabella's mother sullen her heart and shouted coldly: "If you want to leave today, you will run over the two of us!"

At this moment, Xiaofeng was a little dumbfounded.

His parents don't know super sports cars, but as a young man, he is a stinky silk who dreams of having a lot of money all day long. He is naturally very familiar with sports cars.

So he recognized the origins of these two cars at a glance, and he was astonished as if struck by lightning!

There are tens of millions of luxury cars, and there is no third one in Aurous Hill.

The only two cars are here.

So Xiaofeng was very frightened. He couldn't figure out why Claire and her husband could afford to drive two such expensive top luxury cars?

Could it be that her husband has a big background?

Thinking of this, Xiaofeng couldn't help but trembled.

Can afford to drive such an expensive luxury car, that proves that the other party's worth is more than billions.

If it irritate them, can his family survive?

At this moment, Charlie looked at Xiaofeng and said lightly: "I am not a very good person, and my endurance is not very strong. I will give you 10 seconds to solve this, otherwise you will take the consequences."

Charlie is also very clear that it is impossible for a young man like Xiaofeng not to know Aston Martin and Bugatti Veyron. As long as he can recognize this car, he knows that he is someone he can't afford. In this case, he will definitely take his disgusting parents away.

When Xiaofeng heard Charlie say this, his whole body trembled with fright, and hurriedly reached out to pull his mother, and said anxiously: "Mom, get up quickly, how can you lie here!"

His mother curled her eyebrows and said, "How can I change your house if I don't lie here? Did your brain kick the donkey?"

Xiaofeng almost cried. He lowered his voice and gritted his teeth in his mother's ear and said, "Mom, are you crazy? We can't afford these two people! The two cars alone are worth 100 million!"

Chapter 1256

"What the h*ll?!"

When Xiaofeng's mother heard this, her eyes suddenly became dark!

One billion, what is this concept?

Even if there are 1 million, he is already a very rich man in her eyes. If there are 10 million, he is a big man who they can't afford to provoke, and a billion is just like a god.

What's more, people are not worth 100 million, but they drive two cars, and only two cars are worth 100 million!

Thinking of this, she hurriedly asked: "What you said is true. Are these two weird cars really worth so much money?"

Xiaofeng nodded like smashing garlic, and while pulling her, he said: "Can I still lie to you? You think I don't want a house. But in this case, how can we force it... just in case you offend a big man? , Our family has to suffer!"

Xiaofeng's mother shivered in shock, and quickly got up from the ground, and then went to the other end to pull her husband.

Xiaofeng's father still didn't understand what was going on, so Xiaofeng whispered in his ear again.

It didn't matter to say that, his face turned pale with fright.

Xiaofeng said to Charlie with fear and respect: "Brother, I'm sorry to trouble you, I hope you will not remember the villain..."

Seeing that the family hid wisely, Charlie said in a cold voice: "Okay, if you know it, I don't want to see you anymore. Get out quickly and keep rolling, otherwise you will be at your own risk!"

Xiaofeng quickly complimented and said: "Don't worry, big brother, we'll get out of here, get out of here."

Charlie ignored them, got into the cab of the Bugatti Veyron, started the engine, and started the car first.

At this time, his mobile phone received a text WeChat from Claire, the content read: "Husband, do you know a friend who makes a wedding dress? I want to pay for Isabella to rent a better wedding dress, her set of dress is too old."

Charlie's five fingers flew, and he returned a message to his wife: "Wrap it on me."

Claire sent another message: "Height is about the same as me, just a little thinner than me. Look at me and help me determine the size. Thank you husband!"

Charlie replied: "Wife, don't be so polite with your husband."

Later, while driving, he called Warnia.

After all, it is something that girls like wedding dresses are very concerned about. He thinks that if you look for big bosses like Mr. Orvel or Issac, they definitely don't know much about it.

However, Warnia must be very knowledgeable about these, and it must be right to find her.

Warnia didn't expect to receive Charlie's call early in the morning, and she was immediately overjoyed.

Since she took the initiative to give a k!ss to Charlie on his birthday, she hasn't seen Charlie again, mainly because there is no good opportunity and excuse.

She was a little scared at first, afraid that Charlie would alienate from her in the future, but now she received his call and it immediately relieved her heart.

So she couldn't hide her joy and asked, "Mr. Wade, what can I do for you?"

Charlie asked her: "Warnia, do you know who has the best wedding dress in Aurous Hill?"

"Wedding dress?!" Warnia asked in surprise: "Mr. Wade, what do you want to do with the wedding dress?"

Charlie said: "My wife's high school classmate got married today, but lacks a decent wedding dress, so I want to ask if you can help me solve one."

Warnia smiled and said, "Of course I can! It is an honor for Warnia to work for Mr. Wade!"

After speaking, she explained: "Yes, I forgot to tell you. The only Verawan bridal shop in the province is invested by me. There are many top wedding dresses designed and made by Verawan. You know your wife's classmates Body size? I will prepare a set that fits her."

Chapter 1257

Verawan is the world's most famous Chinese wedding dress designer.

Even when the daughter of former US President Clinton got married, she wore wedding dresses designed by her.

Beckham's wife Victoria wore the wedding dress she designed when she married Beckham, and the famous Britney Spears and the granddaughter of the Macau gambling king all wore her wedding dress to the wedding hall.

With Verawan's international influence, she generally only opens stores in top big cities around the world. The reason why she opened her store in the second-tier city of Aurous Hill is mainly because she has a good personal relationship with Warnia, and Warnia likes her designs very much. Wedding dress, so Warnia invested in a shop.

Generally speaking, the price of a wedding dress designed by Verawan is more than several hundred thousand.

The vast majority of people are just hopeless.

Charlie knew very well that his wife Claire friend was in not in a better position. After seeing that she had been treated unfairly, he must hope to help this poor classmate raise her eyebrows.

Therefore, when Warnia said that she wanted to prepare Verawan's wedding dress for him, he agreed without hesitation.

However, he knew in his heart that everything needed a degree, so he said to Warnia, "Warnia, this is just my wife's high school classmate, so you don't put too much energy into it, and don't put a brand new value expensive. Bring the wedding dress. It's best if you use the wedding dress you rent out. Just bring it and lend me for a day."

Warnia said hurriedly: "Mr. Wade, what are you polite to me, it's a wedding gift I give to your wife and her classmates."

Charlie said earnestly: "No need Warnia, if it is given, this matter will change its flavor."

As he said, he said again: "The ancients said, "Give me enlightenment and fight my grudges. Giving enough is a kindness. If you give too much, it might turn into hatred. My wife just wants her classmates to wear a beautiful wedding dress." Married, so borrowing for one day is enough."

Although Charlie is the young master of the Wade family, he has been struggling all the way at the bottom for many years, seeing a lot of ugliness of human nature. He knows very well in his heart that sometimes helping people cannot be too thorough.

Sometimes, some things are not done as perfect as possible, but to be just right. Otherwise, the effect must be too far.

It's like a friend's child is sick and hospitalized and needs to borrow 20,000, and you are really able to help, then you can lend him 20,000.

If 20,000 is not enough by the time, let's talk about the problem of not being enough, but you can't take the initiative to give others 200,000 when others open to borrow 20,000.

Warnia also knew Charlie's intentions, so she hurriedly said, "Mr. Wade, please rest assured, I understand that, I will let people prepare a wedding dress specially for rent."

"Okay." Charlie said satisfied: "Well, I am going to go directly to the hotel now. If you are ready there, then I can take her to your bridal shop first, put on her wedding dress and then go to the hotel. "

"No problem!" Warnia hurriedly said, "Then I will send you the address of the bridal shop!"

Soon, Charlie received a location on WeChat.

He directly changed this positioning into the navigation destination, and drove directly to lead the wife and Isabella behind, towards Warnia's bridal shop.

The two top supercars got off the highway and drove all the way into the city. However, they did not go directly to the Hilton Hotel where Isabella had her wedding today.

Isabella found that the route didn't seem right, and asked Claire beside her in surprise: "Clai, did you take the wrong way? The Hilton Hotel is not this way."

Claire smiled slightly and said, "It's okay, let's just follow Charlie. Our car drives faster on this road, so time is still too much."

Isabella wanted to ask what happened, but after thinking about it, she gave up.

Chapter 1258

She felt that Claire was so good to her, she would definitely not harm her.

Charlie drove the car directly to Warnia's bridal shop.

When he stopped the car, even Claire was a little surprised.

She just asked him to find a friend and borrow a better wedding dress, but she didn't expect him to borrow it here!

This is the brand store of the world's top wedding dress designer Verawan!

Even Claire himself did not dare to expect to have the opportunity to wear such a top wedding dress.

Unexpectedly, her husband still has resources in this area.

Isn't it a bridal shop, should he also look at Feng Shui?

When she was thinking, Charlie had already pushed the door and got out of the car.

At this time, a tall, charming, and noble woman walked out of the bridal shop. Claire discovered that this woman she knew, and she was the eldest of the Song family, Warnia.

Warnia came to congratulate her when her studio first opened.

At that time, Claire felt that in front of a wealthy lady like Warnia, she was indeed a little inferior and somewhat at a loss as to what to do.

At this time, seeing Warnia again, Claire's heart suddenly retreated, and she didn't want to get out of the car to face her face to face.

However, when she thought that she had to help Isabella try on the wedding dress, it was impossible to hide in the car forever, so she had to bite the bullet and walk down.

Warnia had already arrived in front of Charlie at this time, and respectfully said with an affectionate smile on her face, “Mr. Wade, you are here.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Why are you here too?”

Warnia smiled and said, “Mr. Wade, you have a wedding dress requirement. Naturally Warnia will come to serve you in person.”

As he was talking, he suddenly saw Claire walking down from the Aston Martin one77 behind him, her expression flashed with envy and jealousy, and said to Charlie: “Madam Wade is here too.”

Charlie nodded. At this moment, Isabella got out of the car anxiously, so Charlie said to Warnia, “The one next to wife is her high school classmate. Today she is getting married, so please prepare for her as soon as possible. A wedding dress that fits, we have to go after she puts on the wedding dress.”

Upon hearing this, Warnia said to Claire and Isabella quickly: “Mrs. Wade, and this lady, please move to the store to try the wedding dress.”

Isabella saw the huge brand logo on the door and found that this was Verawan’s bridal shop. She exclaimed: “Claire, this…what does this mean?”

Claire was shocked himself, but still pretended to be calm and said: “I asked Charlie to help you borrow a more suitable wedding dress, so he brought us here.”

With that said, she said to Warnia somewhat unnaturally: “Miss Song, I didn’t expect you to be here. I will trouble you with this matter today.”

Warnia smiled indifferently and said seriously: “Mrs. Wade, you don’t have to be so polite with me. You and Mr. Wade are both my distinguished guests. As long as you speak up, I will definitely serve you both.”

Afterwards, she stood dignified and made a gesture of asking, saying, “Please come inside!”

Chapter 1259

Claire and Isabella were a little nervous, wondering if they should go in at this time.

Both of them knew that this brand of wedding dresses were expensive, and they were definitely not affordable for ordinary people.

In general bridal shops, a slightly higher-end custom wedding dress can cost tens of thousands a day.

The wedding dress designed by Verawan can be rented for one day at least in six figures.

If you buy it, it will be more expensive, at least several million!

Isabella felt that she doesn't deserve to wear such an expensive wedding dress. Even if she just touched it, she was afraid that it would be broken by others, and she was afraid that she could not afford it.

So let alone go to the wedding in such an expensive wedding dress.

And Claire didn't want Charlie to owe too much favor to her.

Charlie saw that the two of them were still in a daze at this time, and said with a smile: "What are you two still trying to do? Go in, we are running out of time."

Claire came back to her senses now, the time was indeed late, and if it was delayed, she would be late, so there was no other choice at the moment.

If Isabella doesn't choose a wedding dress from Warnia, then she can only wear this old wedding dress on her to attend the wedding.

On the way here, she asked Isabella about the origin of this wedding dress. She rented it from a very small wedding dress shop in the suburbs of the county for 300 a day in order to save money.

She herself has been looked down upon by her in-laws. If she was still wearing such a cheap wedding dress, even a wedding dress where the lace had been shed, then her in-laws would look down on her even more.

So she took Isabella's hand and said, "Isabella, let's go in quickly and let Miss Song help you choose a wedding dress that fits you."

Isabella nervously said: "Claire, the wedding dresses here are too expensive, I dare not wear..."

Claire said hurriedly: "If you don't wear it, you can only wear this set on you. By then, your mother-in-law will not know what to say. You see that Charlie has borrowed such an expensive car. Since we want to show a pomp, then stand up all the way with pomp and let your in-laws take a look!"

After speaking, she looked at Warnia and said gratefully: "Miss Song, I really troubled you today. This is my high school classmate Isabella. Today she is getting married. Could you please help me choose a fitting wedding dress for her?"

Warnia nodded and smiled, and said, "Mrs. Wade, you are too polite. Please leave it to me about Isabella."

"But..." Isabella still hesitated.

Claire went out and took Isabella's hand directly, and walked to the bridal shop, saying: "It's nothing but today, you can't let your in-laws look down on you again!"

Isabella was pulled closer to this bridal shop by Claire, and as soon as she entered the door, she was shocked by the luxurious wedding dresses inside.

No woman dislikes wedding dresses, so the two of them just took a look and were deeply attracted by the wedding dresses in the store.

Warnia, the eldest lady of the Song family and the current head of the Song family, acted as a waiter. She brought them both to a row of wedding dresses and said with a smile: "Mrs. Wade, Isabella. This wedding dress is usually used for leasing. Isabella can choose any one from here today."

Claire hurriedly asked, “Ms. Song, are the sizes suitable? My classmate’s body is relatively thin.”

Warnia laughed and said: “These wedding dresses are very cleverly designed, and there are many adjustments inside, so as long as most people wear them, they will look exactly the same as tailor-made, so you can rest assured.”

After all, Warnia looked at Isabella again and smiled and said: “If Isabella is fancy, please tell me, I will let the wedding assistant to try on the wedding dress for you.”

Isabella couldn’t make up her mind for a while, after all, for her, the things here were completely beyond her imagination.

So she pinned her hopes on Claire who was beside her.

Chapter 1260

Claire helped her choose a very beautiful tube top wedding dress, and said: “I think this one is very suitable for you, it is dignified and elegant, and it also shows the collarbone, which is very temperamental.”

Isabella hesitated for a moment, and said: “Then let you, I really don’t know how to choose…”

Warnia smiled and said: “Mrs. Wade has a very good vision. This wedding dress has the highest appearance rate here, and I think this one is also very suitable for Isabella’s figure and temperament.”

Immediately afterwards, Warnia greeted two very professional wedding assistants. The two immediately took off the wedding dresses and respectfully took Isabella to the fitting room.

After a few minutes.

Isabella wore a white and elegant tube top wedding dress, somewhat unnatural, walked out of the fitting room.

Claire's eyes suddenly lit up and exclaimed: "Isabella, you are really beautiful in this wedding dress!"

Isabella said shyly: "This wedding dress is too delicate and too expensive. I have playing drums in my heart for fear that I might break it..."

Warnia said with a smile at this time: "Ms. Isabella, you don't need to have such a heavy psychological burden. Since you are Mrs. Wade's friend, you don't have to worry about this wedding dress being worn by you. Let me take any responsibility."

Isabella said nervously, "How embarrassing..."

Warnia smiled and said, "Ms. Isabella, there is nothing to be embarrassed about. The wedding dresses in our shop are fully insured. If there is a problem, we will discuss with the insurance company. You can wear it with confidence."

Isabella was relieved when she heard that there was insurance.

Seeing that there is not much time left, Charlie said to Claire and Isabella: "Since this wedding dress is suitable, let's just wear it and leave, otherwise it will be too late."

Claire nodded and said, "Okay, let's go to Hilton!"

After that, she looked at Warnia and said with gratitude: "Miss Song, thank you so much for today!"

Warnia smiled slightly: "Mrs. Wade, you are polite, this is what I should do."

When Isabella heard Warnia say her own name, she was stunned, as if struck by lightning!

Warnia?

Isn't this the famous Miss Song? !

My God, the Song family is the largest family in Aurous Hill!

The Song family's eldest lady is so polite to Claire and her husband?

How did my high school classmate suddenly become so powerful?

At this time, Charlie also said: "Miss Song, thanks for your hard work, we will leave first."

Warnia's beautiful eyes shone with luster, and said with a smile: "Mr. Wade, why are you so polite."

As she said, she thought of the situation when she k!ssed Charlie at the time, and her cheeks turned a little blush.

When Claire saw this scene, her heart was tense!

Why would Warnia be shy of her husband? !

This kind of shyness is obviously not the state that normal friends should have!

Chapter 1261

At this moment, Claire felt jealous.

She speculated that Warnia should have a favorable impression of her husband Charlie.

Otherwise, she could not look at her husband with such a look.

This made Claire suddenly realize that she and her husband seem to be far from close enough, and because of this, there is a certain distance between the two.

This distance is especially easy for a third party to intervene.

If two people's feelings are very close, very close, and their hearts are close to each other, it is naturally impossible to leave any gap for the third party to use.

Thinking of this, she suddenly had an unprecedented impulse in her heart.

At this moment, Charlie saw that she was still in a daze, and said to her quickly: “My wife we have to go quickly, or we will be late.”

Only then did Claire recover, nodded unnaturally, and said hurriedly, “Then let’s go quickly!”

Warnia sent the three people out of the store all the way. Seeing that they all got on the car, she returned to the store reluctantly.

Charlie launched the limited edition Bugatti Veyron and drove towards the Hilton Hotel.

At this moment in the Hilton Hotel banquet hall, a man dressed in a decent suit with a groom’s corsage on his chest was looking anxiously at the time.

Next to him stood a woman in her fifties with a cold face. This woman said with an angry face: “Carden, that Isabella is too uncultivated, right? What time is it, she is not yet, make it clear that she didn’t put our family in the eyes!”

Carden hurriedly explained: “Mom, you don’t know that Isabella and her family live in Wue County, which is several tens of kilometers away! I said I would drive to pick her up, you didn’t let me go. The phone is confiscated, and Isabella doesn’t have a car in her house. don’t know how to get here. Or you can return the phone to me and I will contact her!

“Contact a bullsh*t!” Carden’s mother said coldly.

As she said, she spurned contemptuously: “I told you a long time ago, don’t marry a girl from a poor family, you must not listen. If you don’t have money, you don’t have education. You marry such an uncultivated person and bring her home. Are you trying to piss me off?”

Carden’s expression was a bit ugly, but he didn’t dare to disobey his mother directly. After all, his mother’s dominance at home was very powerful, and even his father could not provoke her.

At this time, I heard Carden’s mother say again: “Tell you Carden, today our relatives are all here, everyone is waiting to see the poor wife you find, before 9:30, if this Isabella is not here, then the mother-in-law must be laughed at by all my relatives!”

“At that time, I don’t think your marriage will end, let Isabella go and beat the child, or I will give her 200,000, and she will give birth to the child in our grandson’s family!”

“Mom!” Carden said with a gloomy expression: “At this time Isabella is about to pass the door, why do you have to have trouble with her?”

Carden’s mother said disdainfully: “I tell you, if she dared to pass the door, I won’t be able to get through with her in my life, her hard days are too early.”

Chapter 1262

On the side, Carden’s father also said: “Carden, you really should listen to your parents about this matter. Now we are married, we must pay attention to the right person. Our family dare not say that it is a wealthy family, but it is worth tens of millions. Among the wealthy families, relatives and friends, our family is the best. If you listen to me, find another rich lady who is equal to or richer than our family, then the strength of our family lies in the grandson Among the big family, it’s even better.”

Having said this, his father sighed with regret: “I say that you are a disobedient child, it is not good to find a woman, but you have found a woman whose family is so poor. By then, our family will not let these relatives and friends make a joke about it?”

Carden’s heart was incomparably painful. He naturally treated Isabella out of sincerity. The two were together when they were in college, and they have never quarreled for so many years. They have always been in love with each other. , don’t know how many people envy their extremely stable feelings.

In his heart, if he and Isabella can get the blessing of his family and live a good life together, he will definitely become the happiest man in the world.

But he couldn’t understand why his parents had to block his marriage in many ways.

Although Isabella is not the child of a wealthy family, she is indeed a rare good girl.

It’s a pity that the snobbish parents can’t see the advantages of Isabella.

They just thought that Isabella’s family had no money and no power, so they looked down on her in their hearts and didn’t want her to pass.

No matter how they persuaded or begged them, they were still unwilling to change their original intentions.

Even now, Isabella was pregn@nt with his own flesh and blood, and they were still full of contempt for her, which made Carden very painful deep in his heart.

He even thought that if his parents are really not optimistic and do not support his marriage, then he might as well wait until the wedding is over and take Isabella away from home.

At this moment, there are less than five minutes left before the nine-twenty deadline.

Isabella still did not appear.

Carden couldn't help worrying in his heart. He worried whether Isabella's parents stopped her and prevented her from marrying.

At this time, Carden's mother whispered to her husband with a smug face: "In my opinion, it's impossible for the Jones family to let Isabella get married. After all, we didn't even give them any money. If you don't go, you can say that they don't give their family face at all. Her parents won't get a penny from us, and they're slapped like this, they will definitely not let her marry Carden. So I guess, today is the same It's a drama that makes the grandeur give up."

Carden's father said painfully, "Then the cost of this big show is too high. Hilton has dozens of banquets, plus weddings, and we spent four to five million."

Carden's mother raised her eyebrows and said, "What is four to five millions? As long as my son can leave that poor woman, I would be willing to spend even one billion!"

As she said, she lowered her voice again, and said excitedly: "Let me tell you, Sister Lu told me that Mr. Xue's daughter had returned to China some time ago, and she broke up with her foreign boyfriend. Mr. Xue's wife is right now. He said that he wanted to find someone for her in Aurous Hill. If our son can be with Mr. Xue's daughter, it would be of great help to our family!"

Carden's father frowned and said, "I heard people say that the foreign boyfriend of Mr. Xue's daughter was a black man, is it a bit..."

“What’s the matter?” Carden’s mother blurted out: “The most important thing is that if we can conclude with Xue and become in-laws, we will definitely do better business in the future! Making money is the most important thing!”

Chapter 1263

Poor Carden didn’t know what his parents were making at this time.

He was still waiting for his beloved woman to appear.

But as time passed, he also began to feel a little worried.

He was afraid not because Isabella changed her mind, but because Isabella’s parents would not agree with her to marry in the end.

At this moment, there was a whistling sound of supercar engines on the road.

The grandchildren at the door and their relatives and friends were all attracted by the beast-like engine sound.

Then someone shouted: “f*ck! It turned out to be Bugatti Veyron!”

“Really!” Carden’s cousin, Harbin, looked at the Bugatti Veyron that was approaching in the distance, and said dumbfounded: “This is a limited edition of Hermes, there is only one in the country! I was at the Aurous Hill International Auto Show some time ago. I have seen this car. It is said that this car and another Aston Martin one77 were bought by a mysterious rich man at the same time, but since then, I have never seen this car come out, I did not expect to see them here!”

Having said that, he immediately took out his mobile phone and constantly adjusted the focus to the distance, wanting to take a clear photograph of this Bugatti.

At this moment, someone exclaimed: “Here you go! The next one turned out to be an Aston Martin one77. What a fairy day is today, and two top sports cars suddenly came! These two cars add up to one billion!”

Harbin, his eyes are almost falling off.

He hurriedly said to Carden: “Hey, look at the magnificence! Don’t you like Aston Martin one77 the most? f*ck! Today is really eye-opening!”

Carden was also a little surprised.

But he really didn’t feel the mood to watch the supercar at this time. All he was thinking about was Isabella, wondering if she would come today.

Charlie was driving the Hermès limited edition Bugatti Veyron at this time, and he had already driven into the entrance of the Hilton Hotel and headed straight for the banquet hall.

Everyone was even more surprised to see these two sports cars coming to the banquet hall.

Today, only Carden himself is married here, because today is not a good day for marriage.

The reason why Carden’s parents chose to get married today was because they deliberately disgusted Isabella’s parents.

They have already thought of several countermeasures.

First of all, the best way is to directly let the Jones family give up this marriage;

Secondly, if the Jones family does not give up this marriage, then their couple will not let this marriage come true.

They even had plans. If Isabella appeared today, they would be in front of everyone, sarcastically and satirically at Isabella, forcing her to give up marrying her son anyway.

If this still can’t be achieved, they have the final killer.

The killer’s trick is very simple. One cry, two troubles and three hangs. If the son wants to marry Mrs. Jones today, the two of them will directly threaten to commit suicide here, making the whole wedding a mess.

At that time, this marriage will definitely be impossible.

Seeing the two sports cars approaching gradually, Carden's father said with a look of surprise: "Harbin, did you just say that these two cars are worth 100 million in total?"

Harbin waved his hand: "Uncle, I didn't say it, it was a friend who said it, but the sum of these two cars is indeed worth 100 million, and it is more than 100 million. What's more, the two cars are owned by one person. "

"d*mn!" Carden's father couldn't help cursing: "It's so popular. I want to buy an entry-level 7-series BMW, but I hesitated for a long time. Two cars are worth more than one billion. Who is so rich? Is it the Song family?"

"don't know." Harbin said: "The identity of this car owner is quite mysterious, and they are very low-key. After buying this car, it seems to be the first time it was driven today."

"It's awesome!" Carden's father sighed: "I bought a car for more than 100 million, but I didn't drive it very well. Isn't it just money to burn?"

While talking, the two sports cars arrived and stopped at the entrance of the banquet hall.

Chapter 1264

Everyone was even more surprised.

Are these two cars really coming to the banquet hall?

In the banquet hall, there is only one family to hold the wedding. Could it be that they came to this wedding?

However, the family understood very well in their hearts. In the whole family. The richest family man is Carden's father, but only tens of millions of assets. As for the others, the best are thousands. Nearly a few million in net worth, at best can be regarded as the middle class of Aurous Hill, but not the upper class society.

So because of the social status of their family, how can they know such a great friend?

When everyone was puzzled, Charlie took the lead to open the door of Bugatti Veyron and stepped out of the car.

When the crowd saw him, they were shocked to speak.

Charlie is really too young, and he looks only twenty-five or -six. He can afford to drive such an expensive luxury car at such a young age, which makes everyone think he is very unusual.

After Charlie got out of the car, the Aston Martin one77 driven by his wife Claire had also slowly stopped behind his car.

Because the light outside the car is brighter during the day, and there is a reflective film inside the car, it is impossible to tell from the outside who is sitting inside.

Everyone also focused their attention on the Aston Martin at the back, waiting to see what big man was in the car.

Charlie stepped up to Aston Martin's co-pilot and stretched out his hand to open the door.

Afterwards, Isabella, who wore Verawan's custom wedding dress with a nervous face, stepped out of the car!

When they first saw her, the groom's family still didn't react.

Their first thought was, whose bride is this? Why is it so big that two top sports cars are used as wedding cars to pick her up.

Carden was also a little surprised at first sight, but then, he recognized this beautiful bride in a wedding dress!

Isn't this Isabella?

He was shocked, but he didn't care too much. He ran to Isabella with joy and said excitedly: "Isabella, you are finally here!"

As soon as these words came out, the whole family was struck by lightning.

It was at this time that everyone finally realized that the bride who came out of the Aston Martin one77 co-pilot was the poor daughter-in-law who was about to marry her grandson, Isabella!

Everyone was completely stunned.

The situation of Isabella's family is very clear to the entire Sun family.

Her parents wandered around at home, occasionally doing part-time jobs, and also fishing for three days and drying the net for two days.

And there is a brother who is lazy and worthless. It can be said that the life of a family of three is a mess.

In addition, their home is not in Aurous Hill City, but in the surrounding counties, which means that their home does not even have a valuable worth.

It is said that the house they lived in has a history of more than 20 or 30 years, and it has not even sold for 300,000.

The members of the Sun family are also very clear that the Jones family is determined to ask for more gifts from the Sun family so that they can pay the down payment for the house for their lazy son.

This kind of family conditions, in the eyes of the Sun family, is simply the bottom of the bottom.

Therefore, apart from Carden, no one in the entire Sun family can look down upon Isabella.

But they didn't understand that Isabella, who everyone looked down on, came with a limited edition Aston Martin one77!

Chapter 1265

Just when the whole Sun family was stunned, Claire also got off the Aston Martin's main driver seat.

Looking at Carden, she smiled politely: "Carden, we have not seen each other for some time. Congratulations to you and Isabella, happy wedding!"

Carden was also shocked when he saw Claire.

Claire was Isabella's high school classmate and a good friend with a good relationship, so he met Claire several times under the recommendation of Isabella, and they were considered acquaintances.

As for Claire's family situation, he also heard about it. He had heard before that Claire's family had a company specializing in decoration. It was not large, but not small. The girl was married to a live-in son-in-law, and this live-in son-in-law doesn't seem to have much ability yet.

However, in his impression, the Willson Group seems to be a company with a market value of tens of millions or about 100 million. Some time ago, there was a rumor that it seemed to be on the verge of bankruptcy.

In this case, how could Claire afford to drive an Aston Martin one77 worth tens of millions?

But even though he was very puzzled in his heart, he still didn't show it. He smiled politely at Claire: "Claire, it's been a long time since I saw you. I didn't expect you to even drive Aston Martin now!"

Claire's expression was a bit embarrassing, and was about to tell him that the car was borrowed by her husband, but at this time, Charlie interrupted and said: "Actually, these two cars have been bought for a long time. The last time Aurous Hill International Auto Show I bought it at that time, but I am relatively low-key, so the two cars have not been driven."

When everyone heard this, they all exclaimed.

It turns out that this is the long-known mysterious rich man at the auto show.

The news that both luxury cars were bought by one person at that time really shocked the entire Aurous Hill.

Along with this shocking news, there is another very interesting anecdote. Junwei Gao, the eldest son of the Aurous Hill International Convention and Exhibition Center, was beaten by the security company's security because he tried to touch the two cars without success.

At that time, everyone said that this mysterious rich man must have a very unusual background, otherwise, it would be impossible to even lose the face of the Gao family.

Today everyone finally saw the real body of this mysterious and rich man, but they did not expect him to attend Carden's wedding!

Carden himself was stunned. He couldn't help but exclaimed: "I heard that these two cars have been in the city for long time, but since the auto show, I have never seen these two cars come out again. I didn't expect you to drive the car. Participating in my wedding, it is really flattering! I am so grateful!"

Charlie smiled faintly, and said arrogantly: "You don't have to thank me, I don't give you the face, I give Isabella the face."

When Carden's parents, as well as other relatives of the Sun family, and friends from all walks of life, heard this, they were all too shocked to speak.

Isn't this Isabella a girl from a poor family? Parents are incapable of not talking, and are still idle. The important thing is to think about getting something for nothing every day.

Isabella was born in such a family, how could she know such a rich person?

If he drives two cars at random, it is worth one hundred million, so wouldn't this person be worth tens of billions?

At this time, Carden's father immediately became fawning.

So he walked towards Charlie and said with a flattering smile: "Oh, gentleman, I am Sun Dewang, Carden's father. I really didn't expect that you would be able to enjoy your face to attend the dog's wedding today. It really made the whole place so brilliant."

“Just, don’t know what to call you?”

Chapter 1266

Charlie glanced at him contemptuously, and said disdainfully: “You can call me Charlie Wade.”

Sun Dewang was a little surprised, how old are these years, and there are people claiming to be sons?

Could it be those young masters with strong backgrounds?

In this way, it is really meeting the true god!

So, he was very excited and indulged: “Oh, hello, Mr. Wade! I am in the flour business here. There is a flour mill in Aurous Hill. Maybe you have eaten our flour. Our flour brand is called Wheat Leaf!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Ahan, isn’t that the name of other TV series?”

Sun Dewang said embarrassedly: “Don’t we also want to get some heat. People are gold powder, I am flour, but it’s not bad.”

Charlie snorted coldly and asked him: “Boss Sun, you married your daughter-in-law today. Why didn’t you send a convoy to pick up the bride at the bride’s house?”

Sun Dewang and his wife looked at each other with embarrassment, not knowing how to answer.

After a moment of silence, Sun Dewang hurriedly said with a smile: “Oh, Mr. Wade, you don’t know, we have already found a very impressive team, but something happened to that team temporarily, so…”

“A temporary accident?” Charlie frowned and asked, “Even if the wedding team has an accident, do you not even have a car in your own home?”

Sun Dewang looked sorry and said: “I’m really sorry Mr. Wade, I’m also in a mess for a while, I didn’t care, I ignored Isabella, I’m sorry!”

After finishing speaking, he was very busy and promised: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade, when Isabella passes the door in the future, our family will definitely compensate her!”

When Carden on the side heard this, his heart was immediately overjoyed.

Originally, parents did not agree with his marriage to Isabella anyway, and even this morning they were still complaining to him, even threatening him, even if Isabella passed the door, they wouldn’t let her get better life.

Unexpectedly, now that Claire and her husband drove two luxury cars, father’s attitude immediately changed so much!

Thinking of this, he was overjoyed, and he was a little more grateful to Charlie and Claire.

At this moment, Carden’s mother Xu Liqin pulled Sun Dewang aside and reprimanded in a low voice: “What are you talking nonsense? Have you forgotten what we said before? Never let that woman in. The door of home!”

Sun Dewang hurriedly said, “Have you not seen that Isabella has such a great friend? If we neglect others, what if they blame him?”

“Blame it on us!” Xu Liqin said angrily, “I don’t care how old this kid surnamed Wade is, but I know one thing, this kid surnamed Wade can’t give our family a penny. Our son will really marry. Isabella passed the door, and the Wade couldn’t help us, so why should we give him face like this? Is it because Isabella knew him, and we were willing to let Isabella be our daughter-in-law? “

Sun Dewang couldn’t help asking: “Then what do you mean? Now that everyone is here, can our wedding continue?”

“Of course we can’t continue!” Xu Liqin scolded annoyedly: “The family surnamed Jones didn’t know if their brains were broken. We humiliated them so much. They even let Isabella marry. It’s really a mischief!”

She said, busy again: “You will talk less later and look at me. I will definitely not let this Isabella enter the door of Sun’s house today!”

Chapter 1267

Xu Liqin is a typical egoist.

Anything, she only considers one thing, and that is whether it can bring benefits to her.

If it can bring benefits to her, even if it is a garbage picker on the side of the road, she will greet them with a smile and make a full gesture;

But if she can’t bring her benefits, even if she is the President of the United States, she won’t bother to pay attention.

So even if Charlie and his wife drove a luxury car worth more than 100 million to send off Isabella, Xu Liqin still did not change her opinion of Isabella.

She knows that these things of face are imaginary, and only the benefits that can be obtained are real.

What if Isabella knows rich friends? Can this money give her a point? Can she take care of business? Can she take the house to the next level?

If she can, then she will naturally treat her with a nice face, and even offer as an aunt, there is no problem.

But if you can’t, you still won’t be able to enter the gate of my Sun’s house today.

The reason for putting up this banquet and this battle was that she didn’t want to directly oppose the marriage and make her son hate herself. Therefore, she agreed to hold the wedding first, and then looked for various ways to find faults, satire, and sarcasm, forcing Isabella to give up actively. , The son can’t blame her in this case.

Now, she have plenty of reasons to trouble Isabella. The biggest reason is, since today is the wedding, why didn’t her parents come?

So she walked up to Isabella and said coldly, “Isabella, where are your parents? Why didn’t they come?”

Isabella hurriedly said: “Auntie, my parents, they…”

As Isabella said, she couldn’t help but hesitate.

In fact, she knew very well in her heart that she was married today, but her parents did not show up. This is indeed unreasonable. And now the future mother-in-law asked her this question, she didn’t know how to answer it.

Seeing Isabella not speaking, Xu Liqin yelled coldly: “Oh, Isabella, you are still big enough. I know a few wealthy friends, but my future mother-in-law is not in my eyes? I will talk to you. You just ignore it, don’t you?”

Isabella hurriedly waved her hand and explained respectfully: “Auntie, it is true that my parents are a little unhappy, so they may not be here today. Please forgive me!”

“Oh, hello!” Xu Liqin said angrily: “You can’t look down on our house if you are together, do you? Your parents are really interesting. They don’t even show up when their daughter gets married. Look at all the Aurous Hill. Do your parents do things like this? If this is going to be spread, where can we put the face of our family?”

Isabella’s eyes were red, and she hurriedly apologized and said, “I’m sorry, my parents’ situation is really special. They have been unhappy because of the bride price. They were not very happy when I came out this morning, so Please forgive me…”

“Unwilling?” Xu Liqin twisted her eyebrows when she heard this, and suddenly shouted: “It’s really unreasonable, what are the conditions in your family? What are the conditions in our family? You’re married to our family, then you have climbed a ladder. Not happy yet? Why? Can’t you look at our house? If you don’t look at our house, then simply stop here and you don’t need to marry over!”

Chapter 1268

Hearing Xu Liqin’s words, Isabella’s tears suddenly flowed out.

When Carden saw his fiancée and was so humiliated by his mother, he was a little bit overwhelmed. He hurriedly said: “Mom! Marrying Isabella is the life of the two of us. As long as the two of us can live well, we don’t want to care. There are so many. So don’t worry about it too much. It’s not too early. Can you just prepare for the wedding?”

“That won’t work!” Xu Liqin looked at Isabella with disgust, and said contemptuously: “I am just mad in my heart. Since I was beaten to marry your dad, I have never suffered such a grievance. Why did it seem like we had climbed them up high? Your dad and I were waiting here early in the morning. Our relatives and friends also came early in the morning, but what about their home? Except for the bride , None of the others came! This is to look down on people and despise us after making it clear!”

Isabella quickly waved her hand and explained: “Auntie, you really misunderstood. My parents really didn’t mean to look down on you. They were just a little angry, so they didn’t come.”

Xu Liqin shouted coldly: “It’s useless to talk so much to me. Getting married is an important matter in life. You are not an orphan without a father or mother. How can you attend the wedding by yourself? I grew up so much and I have never heard of my parents. Those who are still alive but do not come to the wedding will not only lose face when it spreads out, but it is also not lucky in itself.”

Speaking of this, Xu Liqin gritted her teeth and said: “Isabella, I’ll leave it here today. If your parents don’t come, I don’t think this marriage needs to be carried forward!”

As soon as these words came out, Isabella almost collapsed.

She finally relied on the help of Claire and Charlie to escape her parents’ obstruction and came to the wedding.

She thought that it would be worthwhile to marry Carden even if she turned her face with her family. She didn’t expect that after she came, she realized that her husband’s family still waiting for her.

Claire couldn’t see it at this time, and she said angrily: “Auntie, do you know how much Isabella has suffered and how much price she has paid for this engagement?”

Xu Liqin raised her eyebrows and looked at Claire, and said, “You girl, don’t know you, so I don’t want to offend you, but there are some things, we have to make sense. I married my daughter-in-law today and invited so many relatives. Friends came to join in, but the wife’s house didn’t even come out alone. Have you ever seen anyone doing things like this?”

Claire hurriedly said, “Isn’t this a special situation? Isabella’s parents really have a lot of opinions on this matter. Isabella also made a lot of determination to turn her face with her family to marry Carden.”

Xu Liqin curled her lips: “Oh, our family can’t afford it. Let me tell you, when you get married, you must follow the old rules. If the bride’s parents don’t come, the marriage will not end. The king of heaven and you come and talk to me. It’s useless to say.”

Claire said angrily: “How can you do this?”

Charlie stopped Claire at this time, looked at Xu Liqin and asked with a smile: “Okay, I don’t think you should spend so much effort here to find various reasons. Everyone is an adult, so just say it straight. How can you agree to hold the wedding as usual when Isabella’s parents are not here?”

Xu Liqin smiled and said: “It’s very simple. Our family is looking for a daughter-in-law. It is the right thing to do. But Isabella and her family are so poor. I can bear it for the happiness of my son. Her parents can’t look down on people so much. I forbeared them, but at this time, they shook face with me? In that case, let’s just do business. How can we say that our family is a wealthy family with a net worth of tens of millions. If Isabella wants to marry us, she must bring a dowry of at least 10 million, otherwise it will be skipped.”

As soon as Isabella heard this, the good temper that she had tolerated for a long time was almost wiped out by the other party.

She didn’t expect that Xu Liqin, who had always been a troublemaker between herself and Carden, would even bite back at this time, pushing all the responsibility to her family.

So she couldn't hide her anger and said, "Aunt Xu, if you had said that you didn't want to let me pass, then I would be begging you for nothing, but you said that you promised me to have a wedding with Carden. What does it mean to obstruct in every way?"

Chapter 1269

Xu Liqin herself disagrees with her son marrying Isabella.

But the reason why she agreed to hold this wedding was to take his responsibilities as cleanly as possible.

Therefore, Isabella made her family faceless today and made her unable to lift head in front of relatives and friends. With this alone, he can stand on the moral high ground and refuse her to marry into the grandson family.

This is also the representative of the smart parents in daily life.

When wise parents and their children have some kind of dispute, they often try not to confess to them.

If the decision is to resolutely and undoubtedly reject the child, if the child fails to pass this hurdle in the future, he will definitely blame her, and even hate her.

But in another way, the effect is naturally much better.

Now that she is on the moral high ground, even if her son Carden is dissatisfied, he can't express it.

Because he has been put off by her now.

If he is still desperate to defend Isabella at this time, then he is against the entire Sun family.

Isabella's parents did not come, and all the people on the scene of Carden's marriage felt offended. That only son, Carden, absolutely couldn't bear it.

Xu Liqin was right.

At this time, Carden felt extremely uncomfortable.

He didn't even know what to do.

If he follows the mother's words, then this marriage will definitely not be completed.

If he doesn't speak, how can Isabella bear the pressure that he refers to?

If you are facing Isabella, doesn't it mean you have slapped all your family in the face?

Seeing Isabella's uncomfortable tears at this time, Claire felt very upset, but in this case, she didn't know what to say.

No matter how many difficulties are behind this matter, Isabella's parents did not come to her wedding. This is indeed a great deal of others' grasp.

If the game cannot be reversed, then the marriage, it is estimated that it really will not be completed.

The atmosphere at the scene suddenly became extremely embarrassing.

Charlie, who had seen everything through, didn't say a word at this time, just watched Xu Liqin's performance coldly, and had already figured out the countermeasures to punish this woman.

At this moment, a black BMW x6 drove over.

The car stopped, and a woman in her 50s walked out of the cab.

When Xu Liqin saw this woman, she greeted her with surprise, and said, "Sister Lu, why are you here?"

The one named Lujie is a close friend of Xu Liqin, who has a very good family situation and has a good relationship with the Xue family.

Xue's family runs several large supermarkets in the local area. Although they are not as good as Carrefour Wal-Mart, they are still very marketable in the surrounding districts, counties and suburbs.

Sun Dewang's Family Flour Mill has been selling locally in Aurous Hill.

Chapter 1270

His flour has two relatively large sales channels, one is a large supermarket like Carrefour Wal-Mart, and the other is a medium-sized chain supermarket like Xuejia.

The flour mill industry has relatively low technical content and fierce competition.

There are a lot of big grain and oil brands like Arowana and Fulinmen in China. Their brands are relatively strong, so their products are selling very well.

In every city, there are at least a few local flour brands.

Therefore, a small brand like him can only have a certain amount of sales locally, and is very dependent on sales channels.

If the sales channels give him more display positions and buy more goods, he can make more money.

If the sales channel does not show him a place or purchase his goods, then all his flour will not be sold.

Several local grain and oil brands want to establish a good relationship with the Xue family, so that they can get more resources and shares from the Xue family, and can greatly increase their sales and profits.

Therefore, whether it is Sun Dewang or Xu Liqin, they have been sharpening their heads, wanting to fawn on this line.

This is why Xu Liqin especially hopes that her son, Carden, can come together with the daughter of the Xue family.

If he marries the daughter of the Xue family and become their own daughter-in-law, will the family's flour still be sold? Maybe it doubles in one year and triples in two years.

At this time, this sister Lu looked at Xu Liqin with a bit of displeased expression, and said angrily: "Liqin, you don't regard me as a friend too much. Your son is going to get married. You don't tell me. I helped your son get on the line with Mr. Xue's daughter, aren't you cheating me?"

As soon as Xu Liqin heard this, she hurriedly pulled Sister Lu aside and said in a low voice, "Oh my sister, this is a long story. Let me tell you this. It is impossible for my son to get married today."

Sister Lu said angrily, "Who are you lie to? Your banquet is about to start, and you are sloppy with me?"

Xu Liqin hurriedly explained: "My sister, let me tell you the truth. My son was blind before. He was looking for a girl from a poor family. This girl has to be poor and pauper. She wanted to marry into my house. In order to achieve her goal, she got pregn@nt with my son's child. I did this today because I wanted to embarrass her and make her give up."

Sister Lu asked: "What if this girl doesn't give up?"

Xu Liqin sneered: "Anyway, it's impossible for me to let her into our house. If she doesn't give up, just let her go. It has nothing to do with our house."

Sister Lu's expression eased, and she nodded and said, "I'm looking for you to talk about the Xue family."

"What's the matter?" Xu Liqin got excited, and hurriedly asked: "What did Mr. Xue say over there?"

Sister Lu whispered: "Didn't I tell you that Mr. Xue's daughter has returned from abroad? I also talked about a black boyfriend before."

"Yes." Xu Liqin nodded: "Didn't you say that she has broken up with that black man?"

Sister Lu sighed: “The breakup is a breakup, but it was just found out two days ago that this girl is pregn@nt…”

Xu Liqin said dumbfounded: “Huh? pregn@nt? With that black man?”

Sister Lu said helplessly: “Yes! The point is that this girl is very awkward. She has to give birth to this child. You said Mr. Xue is just this daughter. If this daughter is unmarried and gave birth to a child, then his face Where you put it?”

“Indeed…” Xu Liqin smacked her lips and said, “This thing is really a bit difficult.”

Sister Lu looked at Xu Liqin with deep meaning, and whispered: “Liqin, there is a good thing now, don’t blame my sister for not taking care of you.”

Xu Liqin hurriedly said, “Sister Lu, you say!”

Sister Lu said cautiously: “Ms. Xue’s wife told me in private that if your family is willing to marry her girl, and at the same time wait for her girl to come out and be the father of this child, Mr. Xue is willing to give 30 million dowry. In the future, half of the shelves in the flour area of his supermarket chain will be exclusively for you!”

Chapter 1271

Xu Liqin’s mood was a bit tangled at this time.

The 30 million dowry is certainly very attractive, but the key to this matter is to let her son marry a pregn@nt woman.

Isn’t this what people often say about being a father?

Although she is not a young woman, she still have some understanding of these buzzwords.

However, when she thought that Mr. Xue had opened his 30 million dowry and returned various resources to support, Xu Liqin began to look forward to it in the depths of her heart.

In her opinion, as long as more money is given, it is not a big problem for her son to be a father.

But the key point of this matter is that if the other party is pregn@nt with a Chinese child, it's okay to say, then you can explain to your relatives and friends and say that the two have gotten pregn@nt in private, so they got married. .

In the face of money, after the child is born, he raises the child as his own.

After waiting for two years, let her give birth to her own son.

But the point is that Mr. Xue's daughter is still pregn@nt with a black child.

If this really allows her son to marry her, when the child is born, his son will not be pierced in the backbone?

Thinking of this, Xu Liqin hesitated somewhat.

Seeing her hesitation, Sister Lu whispered in her ear: "Liqin, let me tell you the truth, Mr. and Mrs. Xue are very anxious now. They didn't know about their daughter's pregnancy before, but now the problem is. Don't hurry up. Dealing with it, when their daughter is pregn@nt, Mr. Xue and his wife can't hold it on their faces."

Xu Liqin's heart moved.

If you look at it this way, then Mr. Xue should be very anxious now.

That being the case, let yourself be better off.

Thinking of this, Xu Liqin said immediately: "Sister Lu, to be honest, this matter is indeed a bit too shameful. We also have the heart to help Mr. Xue, but we can't let people blame my son's nose in the future and call him a catch?"

Sister Lu hurriedly said, "So Mr. Xue also understands your family's situation. If you are willing to suffer this grievance, Mr. Xue will definitely give your family a little more money!"

“Liqin, let me be honest, earning some money these years is a lot more. What’s more, it’s still 30 million. Ordinary people can’t make so much money in a lifetime. Xue always thinks about your family, mainly because of your child. All aspects of it are quite suitable, and they don’t lose face when they are married to your family.”

Speaking of this, Sister Lu hurriedly added: “To be honest, Mr. Xue offered such good terms. If he went to find someone else’s house, they would have rushed to agree. I advise you, don’t miss this good chance.”

Xu Liqin smiled and said: “Sister Lu, I know you are also kind, but to be honest, if this kind of thing is spread to people with no money, they must rush to agree, but our family It’s a bit of a foundation, Mr. Xue’s price is really low.”

Sister Lu looked at her and asked, “Liqin, I have a good relationship with you, so let’s not go around in circles. You can just tell me the number. For me, I will quickly reply to Mr. Xue if Mr. Xue has no objection, so the two parties decided on that, and then they decided on the date, held the wedding, and received the certificate.”

Xu Liqin said in a low voice, “Let’s do it like this, Sister Lu, please tell Mr. Xue and his wife, just talk about this, and the dowry can’t be less than 50 million!”

Chapter 1272

“As for the flour resources in the supermarket, most of it must be allocated to my family. If they agree, then we don’t choose any dates. You see, my banquet is set up, and the wedding rainbow door has not written a name. , Just have a family to send her daughter over, we will have the wedding today.”

After speaking, Xu Liqin smiled and said: “Sister Lu, their daughter is pregn@nt. This must not be delayed. The sooner the better. In addition, if you help me with this, sister, I will go back privately. I’ll give you two million in benefits!”

The main reason why Sister Lu was so enthusiastic about this errand was that Mr. Xue had promised her that if she could find a good man for her daughter who would be willing to accept the baby, then Mr. Xue Will give her 5 million.

After all, Mr. Xue is such an only child, and said that he didn’t want hus daughter’s reputation to be bad.

Therefore, in the eyes of Mr. Xue, it is very worthwhile to spend more money on this matter.

Now when she heard that, Xu Liqin said that she was willing to give her another 2 million. Sister Lu was also very excited. This thing is done, that's 7 million.

The money is too easy!

Thinking of this, she immediately took out her mobile phone and called Mr. Xue.

As soon as the phone call, she smiled and said, "Oh, Mr. Xue, there is good news to tell you that the Old Man's wife is interested in your proposal!"

"Oh?" The other party asked excitedly: "What do you say? They agreed? When can the wedding be held?"

In fact, Mr. Xue and his wife had already fallen in love with Sun Dewang's son, Carden.

The young man looks very energetic and has a good character. What is more rare is to graduate from a prestigious university.

The best thing is that he hasn't been married yet!

Although his daughter is pregn@nt with a foreigner, he doesn't want his daughter to be looking for a second-marriage divorce. Naturally, it is best to find this kind of unmarried person.

Moreover, the family conditions of Carden's family are also good. They will not be wronged by his daughter. The best thing is that Sun Dewang's business depends on him. This means that he can always hold him if his family dares to be married. If it's not good for their daughter, then they will cut off his income directly. Then they will definitely have to obediently provide for their daughter as an aunt.

So, Mr. Xue smiled happily and asked, "Is that son of the old Sun family willing? If he is willing, it would be great! I have seen this kid, good, good, really good, if this thing can be done, then I really have to thank you very much."

Sister Lu said with a smile: “Mr. Xue, don’t worry, I will definitely do my best to help you with this matter. However, I talked to my grandson’s daughter-in-law. What she meant was that you have to prepare some more dowry?”

Mr. Xue asked subconsciously: “Isn’t 30 million enough?”

Sister Lu smiled and said, “Mr. Xue, you also know that this kind of thing is really not easy to make a decision. With less money, I’m afraid that the grandson and the couple will finally consider whether or not to agree!”

Then, Sister Lu was very busy and added: “Mr. Xue is really dissatisfied. The son of the Old Man’s family was going to have a banquet at the Hilton Hotel today, but the daughter-in-law and the grandson who are going to marry are not looked down upon by 10,000.”

“So now the Old Man’s wife is making trouble here, just to prevent the daughter-in-law from entering the door, aren’t you in a hurry? If you agree, the Old Man’s family’s conditions can now be brought back quietly and follow The Old Man’s son have a wedding.”

“To be honest, Mr. Xue, we really can’t hide the situation. Wait a while, the belly is full, so where you go, you can’t find this kind of good thing that can be done immediately!”

Chapter 1273

After President Xue heard this, he immediately compromised in his heart.

All his worries are that his daughter’s reputation will be ruined and affect his life’s happiness.

Now there is a good candidate for a son-in-law, and the magic is that the wedding can be held immediately. This action is so fast that it is hard to find with a lantern!

So he just thought for a while, and immediately agreed and said: “Okay! You tell the Old Man, 50 million, a point will not be less, I will take my daughter over, first of their husband’s wedding It’s done, and then tomorrow I will entertain my friends and relatives to host a dinner with our new in-laws, so that the marriage of the two children is done!”

Sister Lu also said with excitement: “You are still good at it Mr. Xue! No wonder you can make a lot of money, so you can make a decision so quickly and arrange everything so appropriately. I think the whole Aurous Hill also admires this ability of you, so Once you come. Then all the problems will be solved today and you can sit back and relax.”

Mr. Xue laughed loudly on the other end of the phone: “This matter has bothered me. I couldn’t sleep for several days. Today I can finally solve it all at once! Sister Lu, thank you! I’ll let my wife and daughter prepare. , Take her to Hilton and the son of the Sun family, hurry up to have the wedding, if the wedding goes well today, I will add another 1 million to you!”

Sister Lu was trembling with excitement. Although she is quite rich, she has never made such easy money.

If this is done, wouldn’t she be able to earn 8 million today?

Excitedly hung up Mr. Xue’s phone, she hurriedly came to Xu Liqin and said with a smile: “Liqin, this matter, my old sister, my old face, will be saved.”

Xu Liqin hurriedly asked: “Sister Lu, what did Mr. Xue say over there?”

Sister Lu said with a smile: “I have already discussed with Mr. Xue, 50 million gifts, he has nothing to say! He will bring his wife and children over immediately!”

“Oh my god!” Xu Liqin was about to have a heart attack when she heard this.

She and her husband worked hard for half a lifetime, and all the assets in the family totaled 30 to 40 million.

But unexpectedly, now that Mr. Xue marries his daughter, he is willing to give 50 million for the gift money alone.

And it’s still cash!

What could be more secure than cash these days?

It is equivalent to saying that as long as the son marries Mr. Xue’s daughter, his family’s strength can be doubled or even tripled immediately.

Because there are a large number of medium-sized chain supermarkets on Mr. Xue's side, as long as he allocates all the flour resources to his home, his family's income is not enough, and he will go up like a rocket?

Thinking of this, she said excitedly to Sister Lu: "Oh my good sister, but I must thank you so much! Don't worry, I promise you will have no less money!"

Sister Lu looked at Isabella in the wedding dress from a distance, and whispered: "This poor girl, you have to deal with it quickly, Mr. Xue said that it is fast, maybe in half an hour. That's it, if the girl is still here by the time, what do you tell Mr. Xue to do?"

When Xu Liqin heard this, she immediately patted her chest and said: "Sister Lu, don't worry, I will drive this Isabella away! I'll let someone beat her away!"

Sister Lu asked again: "Your Carden has nothing to do with this matter, don't look back and solve everything, he is not willing again."

Chapter 1274

Xu Liqin waved her hand and said disdainfully: "He dare to disagree, and his dad and I will cut off all relations with him! At this time, it is his turn to say no!"

After all, Xu Liqin stepped to the front of Carden and Isabella, and said coldly: "Carden, your mother, I still said that. If Isabella's family can't get 30 million dowry, then this marriage will be ignored! "

"thirty million?!"

Carden and Isabella were shocked!

Then Carden couldn't help but questioned angrily: "Mom, are you crazy? You just said 10 million, and it became 30 million in a blink of an eye. Where do you let Isabella's house go to get so much money? Even ours. We can't come up with so much money!"

Xu Liqin grabbed Carden's sleeves and blurted out, "You come with me, I have something to tell you."

After finishing speaking, she greeted her husband Sun Dewang again: “Old Sun, come here too.”

Sun Dewang hurriedly followed. The family of three came to a corner with no one. Carden asked angrily: “Mom, what are you going to do? Don’t you want to see my happiness so much?”

Xu Liqin sternly said: “Why do you talk to your mother? I raised you so big, do you want us to be happy? I just don’t want to see you jump into the fire pit!”

“What’s the situation in Isabella’s house, don’t you know? If you marry her, in the future, her parents and her younger brother will have to lie on you and suck your blood! Not only suck your blood, but also suck me and Your father’s blood, do you want to piss us off? Or do you want to kill us?”

Carden immediately promised: “Mom, don’t worry. After I married Isabella, the two of us are responsible for our lives. We will not ask you for a penny.”

“Don’t talk to me about these useless things!”

Xu Liqin gritted her teeth and said: “Your father and I have never been short of money since we were young, so you don’t know how it feels like a penny to stump a hero. If you two really rely on yourself, you will starve to death sooner or later!”

As she said, Xu Liqin waved her hand and commanded in a high-pitched tone: “You two will listen to me. This time there is a great opportunity in front of our family. I seized it. It can be doubled several times, neither of you guys should drop me the chain!”

The father and son both asked in surprise, “What great opportunity?”

Xu Liqin immediately told the father and son about Mr. Xue’s family.

When Sun Dewang heard this, he suddenly said with a little embarrassment: “Liqin, don’t you let your son be the pick-up man? If that black child is born in the future, where will my Old Man’s face be put?”

Xu Liqin asked back: “Sun Dewang, you have worked hard for most of your life, didn’t you make 30 or 40 million? As long as your family has no objection, our family can get 50 million cash in one day! You two listen to me. It’s cash!”

Sun Dewang’s expression suddenly became tangled and struggling.

It is true that it is really embarrassing to let his son be the receiver, but compared to 50 million, face is really not that important.

Xu Liqin said while the iron was hot again: “Sun Dewang, don’t forget, Mr. Xue agreed. After our two families are married, they will allocate most of the flour resources to our house!”

“At that time, our flour mill won’t have to double the income? Now it earns several million a year. Maybe it will earn tens of millions a year. If you count the gift, one year later, Our family’s assets exceeded 100 million!”

Chapter 1275

Hearing the one billion figure, Sun Dewang immediately compromised.

He turned around and said to his son, “Carden, pick a wife for nothing. Not only do they don’t want you to pay a penny, they also post tens of millions to you. What a good thing!”

Carden said coldly: “Yes, it’s really good, so you can hug your grandson directly, and you’re still have a read-made black grandson.”

Sun Dewang didn’t feel ashamed at all, and said: “Give me 50 million, let alone a black grandson, just a black son, I am happy too!”

Carden blurted out: “You don’t have to waste your tongue. I will never agree to this matter.”

Sun Dewang sighed, and pointed at Carden with a look of hatred stronger than iron and steel, and said, “You kid, you have little knowledge and ignorance. You have never made money since you were a child, and you have never made money embarrassing since you

were young. You should have a hard time for a few days so that you know how hard it is to make money!"

"Yes!" Xu Liqin echoed: "This old saying is good, money is hard to make sh!t, and it is hard to eat! You missed this opportunity today, you may not be able to earn 50 million in your life in the future, you will regret it at that time Yes, don't blame being a mother, I didn't remind you today."

Carden said immediately: "No matter what you say, I can't agree."

"No?" Xu Liqin was anxious, and blurted out: "No, yes, if you don't agree, not only will I not let Isabella pass the house today, but also you will not live at home, move out!"

Carden said: "Move out as soon as I move out, I have long wanted to move out!"

"You..." Xu Liqin said annoyedly: "If you move out, I will stop all your bank cards for you, and you don't want to get a cent from home in the future!"

Carden said: "It doesn't matter. I don't ask for money from my family. I and Isabella work together to make money. The rent and living expenses we can afford are definitely enough!"

After all, Carden threw the bridegroom's corsage on the ground, and said: "I won't end this marriage. From now on, I will make money with Isabella and serve wine by ourselves!"

Then he ignored his parents, strode towards Isabella, took her hand, and said: "Isabella, we will not have this banquet today. From today on, I will move out from home. Let's rent a house in Aurous Hill and live together. We can make money from marriage slowly. Do you think it's okay?"

Isabella nodded moved and said, "Yes! I will listen to you!"

Carden smiled and said, "That's OK, then let's go!"

After finishing speaking, he looked at Claire and Charlie again, blurted out: "To you two I am really sorry today. When I and Isabella have a banquet by ourselves, I will definitely invite you both!"

Claire smiled and said, “Then I and Charlie can just wait!”

She also felt that Carden should sever contact with such a wonderful family. His family was not friendly and would not let him marry Isabella, so he could simply take Isabella out to work hard.

Charlie also admired Carden’s approach, and said with a faint smile: “When you two have a wine next time, I will give you the wedding car.”

Carden immediately bowed to him and blurted out: “Thank you so much!”

At this time, Xu Liqin stepped over and said angrily: “Carden, if you dare to go with this woman today, then your father and I will cut off our relationship with you. Don’t regret it!”

What Xu Liqin thinks is that in any case, they must promote the marriage with Mr. Xue’s daughter. This once-in-a-lifetime opportunity must not be missed.

Chapter 1276

Even if the mother-child relationship has been severed, the father-son relationship is threatened, and the son must be forced to submit.

Carden sternly said at this time: “Since you disrespect me so much, then I have nothing else to say. If you say you want to cut it off, then cut it off!”

When Xu Liqin heard this, she was immediately furiouss: “This unconscionable thing, I just raise a dog and know how to wag its tail at me. You have to sever ties with me for such a mischievous woman, well, I’ve raised you for nothing for so many years!”

Carden said: “I’m sorry mom, I don’t want to be controlled by you in the future.”

Sun Dewang also said angrily: “This b@stard, if you leave today, there will be no money for this family property from now on! You have to think carefully!”

Carden said: “It’s okay, I don’t want it.”

After speaking, he pulled up Isabella and left.

As soon as Xu Liqin saw this scene, she shouted angrily and greeted other relatives and friends: “Hurry up and stop this unscrupulous man. Today, I can’t let him go if I say anything! You can go, let this abused woman get out. !”

As soon as the voice fell, the Sun family surrounded the two and Charlie and his wife.

Xu Liqin strode to Isabella’s face, raised her hand and slapped her in the face, scolding her eyes crackingly: “What kind of ecstasy did you little vixen give to my son? Don’t leave my son again, believe If you don’t believe me, I will kill you!”

Isabella didn’t expect that Carden’s mother would suddenly do something to her. She covered her face in aggrieved face and choked up: “Auntie, I have been with Carden for several years. We two truly love each other, please. Do it for us!”

“I will perfect your uncle!” Xu Liqin was furious when she heard that she said that she was really in love with her son, and she raised her hand and wanted to slap her again.

At this moment, Charlie suddenly reached out and grabbed her wrist, and said coldly: “It’s almost enough, if you don’t converge, don’t blame me for being rude to you.”

Xu Liqin suddenly cursed: “What are you? Why do you care about her?”

Charlie sneered and said, “This is my wife’s classmate. Not only can you not beat her, but you must treat her respectfully. I will give you three seconds to apologize, otherwise you will be at your own risk.”

“I’m pooh!” Xu Liqin was thinking about the 50 million dowry that Mr. Xue is giving to his daughter. At this time, even if the king of heaven came forward, she would not give up, so she pointed at Charlie and cursed: “You just have two good cars? What are you doing here? Who do you think you are, dare to take care of me? Dare to take care of our family’s affairs? I tell you, this matter today has nothing to do with you, if you dare to intervene, don’t blame me if you’re not welcomed!”

Charlie smiled: “You’re welcoming me? You bad Old Lady, not only is your mouth cruel, but your tone is big!”

“What the h*ll are you talking about me?!” Xu Liqin became angry when she heard Charlie call her a bad Old Lady.

She pays most attention to maintenance on weekdays, and spends more than 10 times more on her face than people like Elaine.

On weekdays, everyone complimented her and said that she was well maintained and that she was not old at all. But when she arrived at Charlie, she was called a bad Old Lady. How could she not be angry.

She even wanted to rush up and tear Charlie’s mouth apart.

Sun Dewang was also very angry at this time and said coldly: “Charlie, you have done too much. I really thought you had two stinky money, and our grandson family was afraid that you would not make it? Tell you what happened today, If you dare to be nosy, I will let you lie down and leave Hilton!”

Chapter 1277

Charlie suddenly laughed when he heard Sun Dewang’s words.

Let him lie down and leave Hilton?

This Sun Dewang really didn’t know that the sky was great.

However, he was really a little embarrassed to let him arrogantly ask Charlie Family and Mr. Wade to do things with this group of dishes.

So, he thought, just call Mr. Orvel and ask him to bring some people over, like Fred White before, slapped the couple 10,000 in the face.

But at this moment, a Rolls Royce drove over.

Sister Lu, who hadn’t spoken all the time, was shocked and hurriedly said: “Oh! Mr. Xue is here!”

When these words came out, Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin couldn't help becoming nervous.

They thought it would take a while for Mr. Xue to come over, so they could solve this Isabella's problem first, but it really didn't work, and gave her a one-hundred-eight-million so she could leave her son.

Unexpectedly, the noise here was even more stiff, and Mr. Xue came over!

Because there were too many people around here, Les Roys stopped not far away.

As the car stopped, the driver came down and opened the door.

Then, a family of three came down from the back seat.

The middle-aged man wore a suit with a haughty face.

Middle-aged women wear gold and silver, with a rich face.

The girl in the middle of the two is just average, but she wears very eye-catching clothes.

The Chanel dress on her is worth at least one hundred thousand, and she also carries a Hermès crocodile leather limited edition handbag, at least two to three million.

The expressions of the family of three at this time are all happier, and they all seem to feel relieved.

Mr. Xue's full name is Xue Xinlong, and he has opened dozens of Xinlong supermarkets in the surrounding area, with a starting value of several hundred million.

His daughter's name is Bella, who is 28 years old this year.

Bella studied in the United States a few years earlier.

It has become more popular these years to send children to study abroad.

But among these children studying abroad, there are always two extremes.

One extreme is that the grades are very good, the scholarships of the world's top universities, and even the opportunity to study abroad at public funds;

The other is that the grades are extremely bad. It is impossible to get into any university in China, but the family is richer, so they simply go abroad to study at a pheasant university, and it would be better to speak out.

Most of the students studying abroad are in the latter case.

Bella's family spends millions a year to allow her to lead a rich second-generation life in the United States. Although she is studying at Pheasant University, she never goes to classes. Every day, she spends all kinds of fun and money. Even various messes.

And she especially likes Western boyfriends, especially people of color, especially blacks.

In her own words, a black boyfriend is more capable in that aspect, which can bring her a different feeling.

During these years abroad, Bella talked about a lot of black boyfriends. During this period, she also got pregn@nt several times and secretly aborted several times.

This time when she came back from the United States, she just broke up with her black boyfriend and found out that she was pregn@nt after returning.

Chapter 1278

In fact, Bella didn't have any feelings about pregnancy. She felt that since she was pregn@nt, she would have the baby knocked out. She had done this many times before.

When she arrived at the hospital, the doctor told her that because she had frequent abortions, her reproductive system had reached its limit. If the child was also destroyed, then she would not be able to get pregn@nt.

Upon hearing this, Bella realized that she was in a bit of trouble.

After all, every woman has a dream of becoming a mother. Although she is not yet ready to have children, if she can't have children in the future, and she can't have children in this life, it will be a big blow to her.

So she told her parents about it.

After Xue Xinlong learned of this, although he was very angry, he had to think about his daughter's future.

She was just such a daughter. Although he said he was not a boy, he still hoped that his daughter would be able to save her and pass on his blood.

If the daughter knocks out this black child, then she will never have a child again, and her blood will be cut off.

That's why he was eager to find a catcher, and he was looking for a catcher who could let his daughter give birth to this child.

As soon as he heard that the Sun family was here, he could have his son Carden and his daughter have the wedding ceremony today, and he was very happy.

So he hurried over with his wife and child.

Even a wedding dress was not available for his daughter.

But he also knew that the situation was urgent, so he had to deal with it specially.

Therefore, he decided to let his daughter make do with Carden to have a wedding today, and then he would spend more money to hold a grand back-door wedding for his daughter.

The main reason why Xue Xinlong was so anxious was that he didn't tell the truth with Sister Lu.

Sister Lu didn't know that his daughter had no fertility.

She thought that Bella was reluctant to bear the feelings of her black boyfriend, so she wanted to give birth to this child, and she would naturally have another child for Carden in the future.

But in fact, Xue Xinlong came to the pit.

He was afraid that after Bella showed her belly, no one dared to ask for it, so he made up such a lie and wanted to find a pick-up man, quickly pick up the girl and give birth to the child.

But he is also a face-saving person, and he doesn't want to marry his daughter to a man who is too ordinary, so when Lujie said that there was a play on Carden's side, he immediately recognized this future son-in-law!

Xue Xinlong came with his wife and daughter, and Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin hurriedly greeted them.

At this time, Xue Xinlong was really excited, so when he saw Sun Dewang, he smiled and said: "Oh, Old Man, we have known each other for so long. I didn't expect that I would change my tongue now and call you in-laws!"

Sun Dewang was overjoyed and said: "It is an honor for Sun Dewang to be able to marry with Mr. Xue!"

Xu Liqin also echoed: "Yes, yeah, Mr. Xue, this is your daughter, she looks really beautiful!"

Xue Xinlong pointed to Bella and said with a smile: "I will introduce you. This is my daughter Bella, who has been in the United States for many years, it has not been long after coming back."

"Oh!" Xu Liqin said happily: "Quietly, you are pretty girls, and you have been in the United States for so many years, you must be a top student!"

Xue Xinlong smiled and said, "I can't talk about top students, but English is better than the average person."

Xu Liqin was happy in her heart.

At this time, Xue Xinlong looked around and asked in surprise: "Why didn't you see my future son-in-law?"

At this time, Carden was surrounded by the Sun family, and he was not allowed to go.

Upon hearing this, Xu Liqin said hurriedly: “Mr. Xue wait a minute, I will let Carden come over to see you!”

Chapter 1279

As Xu Liqin said, she hurried to the crowd and said to Carden: “Hurry up, come with me and see your future wife, I will tell you, if you mess up this matter for me, I can’t forgive you!”

Carden said angrily, “I’m going to sever ties with you, so there is no future boss!”

Isabella was surprised and looked at Carden and asked, “Carden, what’s going on?”

Carden was getting angry, so he simply said to the public: “My parents are so obsessed, they have to let me be a boss’ daughter. It is said that she is also pregn@nt with a black American child, and she must give birth to it. Want me to marry her!”

When these words came out, not only Isabella, Claire, and Charlie were stunned, but even the other grandchildren were also stunned!

Charlie realized that the couple had actually made such a wishful thinking. Is Carden their biological son? It is also because they can really make such a decision.

Xu Liqin said impatiently at this time: “Carden, let me tell you, you must not be stupid at this time. There is a dowry of 50 million!”

The Sun family was shocked!

50 million dowry? !

d*mn, what else is there?

Carden’s cousin, Harbin hurriedly asked: “aunt, since Carden is not willing, then you introduce this good thing to me? Not to mention being pregn@nt with an African-American child, even if she’s pregn@nt with an alien child, I have no problem with 50 million!”

Xu Liqin raised her eyebrows: “If you want to be beautiful, how can such a good thing take your turn? People are fond of it, but our family is Carden!”

After that, she looked at Carden again, hating iron and steel, and cursed: “Have you seen it? Who heard this and didn’t rush up like a dog sees sh!t? It’s you, and you f*cking hide away. , Your dad and I have been shrewd for a lifetime, how can you give birth to a stupid thing!”

Carden said coldly: “I see this. Since my cousin is interested, let my cousin go. I am definitely not going!”

Xu Liqin was furious, and blurted out to Isabella: “You girl, as long as you break up with my son, I will give you five million!”

Isabella shook her head unmovedly: “Auntie, I have a true relationship with Carden. Even if you give me 50 million and 100 million, I will not break up with him!”

Harbin hurried over and said: “aunt, she is not willing to be grand, we can’t miss this kind of good thing for nothing, right? You introduced her to me, but the water doesn’t flow to outsiders. It’s a big deal, I’ll turn around and give you 5 million rebates. , Is this not a good deal?”

“Get out!” Xu Liqin didn’t look down on Harbin herself Their family was far behind her own.
.

So at this time, seeing Harbin still licking her face and trying to cut her face, she was very angry.

In her opinion, even if her son could not get such a good opportunity, she would never introduce it to Harbin.

How could she give him a chance to ride on her head and sh!t?

Harbin didn’t expect Xu Liqin to speak so unceremoniously, and said with a somewhat unhappy expression: “aunt, what do you mean? We are all a family.”

“f*ck! Who the h*ll is a family with you!”

Xu Liqin was annoyed at first, but seeing that he was still here forcing her to talk to him, she became even more angry.

Harbin was also very angry, why did she scold him in front of so many people? Did you hire him or mess with him?

Thinking of this, he said loudly: “aunt, you are too much!”

At this time, Xue Xinlong heard that there was noisy here, so he walked over and asked, “What’s the matter?”

Xu Liqin hurriedly said: “Mr. Xue, I’m really sorry, the child is only awkward with me, but don’t worry, I will definitely persuade him!”

Chapter 1280

As soon as the voice fell, Carden took the initiative to say: “Uncle Xue, I’m really sorry, I already have a beloved woman, and I don’t want to marry anyone else, so I can’t marry your daughter.”

“What’s the matter?” Xue Xinlong frowned and looked at Xu Liqin: “Brought my girl here, and you sing it for me? Do you kid me? Or do you want to sit down and raise the price?”

“No, no!” Xu Liqin hurriedly waved her hand and said humbly: “Mr. Xue, how dare I play you, this boy, he has a problem with his brain, I am teaching him!”

Carden grabbed the conversation and said: “No need to educate, I will go now!”

Xu Liqin sternly shouted: “Dare you! If you dare to leave today, I will break your leg!”

Charlie, who hadn’t spoken for a long time, couldn’t bear this Xu Liqin at this time, and said coldly: “You bad Old Lady, if you don’t know what is good or bad, don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Xu Liqin immediately pointed to Charlie and said to Xue Xinlong: “Mr. Xue, this kid has been here to confuse my son. Otherwise, my son would have agreed, so don’t worry, give me some more time!”

Xue Xinlong was already mad at this time. He couldn't wait for the next second to let his daughter go on the red carpet with Carden to have the wedding.

So at this time, he didn't know that Xu Liqin was throwing the pot to Charlie deliberately, so he glared at Charlie and said, "Boy, if you delay my daughter's marriage today, believe it or not, I will find someone to kill you!"

Charlie looked at him and sneered: "How hot is your daughter? Are you so anxious to throw this hot potato out?"

Xue Xinlong gritted his teeth and said: "Boy, be careful when you speak! If you provoke me, be careful that you can't eat and walk around!"

Sun Dewang also ran over at this time. Seeing that Charlie choked with Xue Xinlong, he immediately said nervously: "My family, don't be as knowledgeable as this kid, lest you get angry."

After that, he said to Charlie: "Boy, we have never known each other and have no grudges. I don't want to provoke you, but you should not provoke our family. Today, my son is marrying Mr. Xue's daughter, please don't stay. Excuse us here."

"Yes!" Xu Liqin also said hurriedly: "What do you do as an outsider in our family's affairs? If you know, hurry away and don't delay my marrying a daughter-in-law today!"

After finishing talking, Xu Liqin looked at Isabella with disgust, and said coldly: "And you shameless dog, who was pregn@nt with my son before he got married, you are not welcome! Our family does not welcome you. Such a woman, get out!"

When Xue Xinlong heard this, his face was very ugly.

After all, his daughter was also pregn@nt with a black ex-boyfriend before getting married, so Xu Liqin was very depressed when he heard this.

Sun Dewang also saw that Xue Xinlong's face was very ugly, so he hurriedly shouted at Xu Liqin: "You stinky lady, what are you talking about?"

As he said, he winked at Xu Liqin.

Xu Liqin suddenly realized that when she was scolding Isabella just now, she even scolded Mr. Xue's daughter.

So she hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Xue, don't be angry, I mean this little b*tch, your daughter is so noble, and she went to the United States to study. How can this b*tch woman can be compare to her!"

When Isabella heard this, tears of grievance kept streaming.

Seeing that she was still crying, Xu Liqin said in disgust: "Why are you crying? I wronged you? Shameless dogs, the whole family is stubborn, and want to marry our family? Urine, take your own picture, just like you, are you worthy of our family?"

Charlie was angry at this time, staring at Xu Liqin, and said coldly: "Bad Old Lady, don't you just want this President Xue's daughter to enter your door and get the fifty million dowry by the way?"

Xu Liqin also gave up, and sternly said: "Yes, that's what I think, what's wrong? Have a relationship with you? Don't hurry up and get away with this little b*tch!"

Charlie sneered and said: "If this is the case, then I will fulfill you today."

Xu Liqin snorted and said, "Count you f*cking acquaintance!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Don't be too happy, I mean, today your husband Sun Dewang must marry Mr. Xue's daughter, otherwise, your family will be finished!"

Chapter 1281

Let Sun Dewang, who is in his fifties and has a family, marry Mr. Xue's daughter?

When Charlie said this, all the people at the scene were blown up.

Xue Xinlong scolded angrily: "Are you f*cking looking for death? I asked my girl to marry Carden, not Carden's father!"

Charlie smiled and said, “You really don’t have the vision to see. Carden doesn’t want to marry your daughter? Carden doesn’t want to marry. His parents want your daughter to pass, so the best solution is to let his father marry your girl, wouldn’t everyone be happy?”

“Little b@stard, what are you talking about!” Xu Liqin said angrily: “Let my husband marry Mr. Xue’s daughter? What should I do?”

Charlie smiled and said: “You? You want to let Mr. Xue’s daughter pass the door. Isn’t this just as you wanted? You should thank me for providing you with such a good solution.”

After speaking, Charlie looked at Sun Dewang again and said with a smile: “Old Man, you have been watching this bad Old Lady all day for so many years. I guess you have seen enough. It happens that this time I am in charge and give you a new young wife, not only I gave you 50 million dowry and brought you a son. What a great thing?”

“You bullsh*t!” Xu Liqin became angry, pointing to Charlie and yelling: “I think you b@stard is here to find something. Believe it or not, I’ll let someone break your leg!”

After finishing speaking, Xu Liqin looked at Xue Xinlong and said emotionally: “Mr. Xue, this b@stard is messing with mandarin ducks. My husband is old and it doesn’t matter if he has a face, but your daughter hasn’t married yet. Girl, he said so, it seems to despise you!”

Xue Xinlong was also very angry. He gritted his teeth and cursed: “Boy, you are so courageous. You dare to provoke me. Do you know who I am?”

Charlie sneered: “Do I care who you are, I only know that you will be Sun Dewang’s father-in-law from now on!”

“You…” Xue Xinlong was trembling all over.

He cares very much about his daughter’s reputation, so he will ask her to find a man to marry at all costs.

Unexpectedly, this Charlie was here to speak out, and let his daughter marry Sun Dewang, an old thing about his age. Isn’t this a slap in the face?

So he said angrily: “Boy, immediately kneel down and apologize to me, otherwise, I will make you regret coming to this world!”

“Oh, Mr. Xue has such a big tone?” Charlie said with a smile: “Okay, I want to see how good you are. If you don’t have the ability to make me regret it, then I’m sorry, I will let you Regret it.”

Xu Liqin suddenly became angry. She pointed at Charlie and said angrily: “You are so daring to speak to Mr. Xue like this. Believe it or not, I will let people beat you to death now!”

Charlie looked around for a long time, and he was surrounded by some younger relatives and friends of the Sun family, all of whom were ordinary people, and they wanted to hurt him. It was a foolish dream.

On the contrary, if they fight with such a person, then he still have to control the strength at all times. Otherwise, if he accidentally kill a few, it won’t be easy.

After all, it’s just a small matter, there is no need to kill people.

So he smiled and said: “Bad Old Lady, you really have a bad brain, and now you still stand up for Mr. Xue? You know, your husband will be his son-in-law soon, and you will be swept out by the Sun family. , So in a strict sense, Xue is always your rival’s father, you should hate him.”

Chapter 1282

“You…you…you you…” Xu Liqin couldn’t catch her breath, and shouted to Harbin: “Harbin, you help the aunt beat this b@stard to death. !”

Harbin immediately took a step back and waved his hand with disdain: “aunt, you said just now that I was not a family with you and let me go, now let me help you hit someone? You turn your face faster than a book!”

Xu Liqin hurriedly smiled and said, “Harbin, don’t you be angry with your aunt. What your aunt said just now was all in anger. Don’t you want our Sun family to get better and better?”

“I’m sorry.” Harbin said immediately: “Your home is yours, my home is mine, we are not a family, so if you want to hit someone, you should hit yourself. What do you tell me to do?”

Having said that, Harbin also said to the other grandchildren: “Let’s all don’t be nosy. This is not our business. People and us are not a family, so we should never be fooled by them. Used as a gun by others.”

The others nodded one after another, stepped back a few steps, and had no intention of coming up to help her beat Charlie.

Xu Liqin was angry. She didn’t expect this Harbin to respect the old and love the young at all. There were no rules. How could she say it was his aunt. How could he talk to her like this?

However, Xu Liqin also understands now that this is not the time to get to know Harbin as a s*umbag.

So she hurriedly said to Xue Xinlong: “Mr. Xue, this little b@stard insults you, insults your daughter, and says nothing to let him go. Call someone to kill him! Otherwise, this kind of thing will spread, you and Your daughter’s face will be all shame!”

Xue Xinlong himself was very angry, and after being so incited by Xu Liqin, he was even more angry.

So, he pointed to Charlie and said angrily: “b*stard, wait for me, I will call and find someone to kill you!”

After speaking, he took out his mobile phone, found a phone number, and called.

He also turned on the speaker on purpose. While the phone was beeping while waiting to be connected, he sneered and said to Charlie: “Do you know who I call? One of Orvel’s four heavenly kings, Brother Abner, you f*cking wait to die!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Okay, I’ll wait, but you’d better call more, because today is the day when your daughter and Sun Dewang are married, so having more relatives and friends will make it look festive!”

“You’re really on the road to death!” Xue Xinlong was trembling all over, just as the phone was connected, so he immediately shouted: “Brother Abner, come to the Hilton Hotel, I f*cking want you to cut a b@stard!”

Xue Xinlong’s supermarkets are located in the fringe of the city and the surrounding districts and counties. In that kind of place, there are often gangsters who visit, either for extortion or looting. If you want to do business in a down-to-earth manner, you must have a relationship with the underground world. A certain connection, so he has been on the line of Abner Ma.

After all, Abner is one of the four heavenly kings under Orvel, and can be ranked fourth in the entire Aurous Hill underground world, so his strength is still very strong.

Moreover, his fame is also very great. Since Xue Xinlong approached him, the supermarket business has never been harassed by gangsters.

Because of the long cooperation time, he and Abner also had a very good personal relationship. Some time ago, he kept saying that he would pay a favor to Abner, and also gave a big red envelope of 1.88 million, Abner. For the sake of money, he agreed.

Xue Xinlong thought, if he bowed to Abner and let the wind go, and then developed in the suburban area, it would be even more like a Pingchuan, so he was preparing to find a good day to have a ceremony of burning yellow paper and drinking chicken blood. .

Today, he just met Charlie pretending to be coercive with him, and he was still taking care of his daughter’s life-long events. He planned to ask Abner to come and help cut him off. Then at noon the two of them would find a big hotel and have a meal together, when the ceremony is done!

Chapter 1283

Abner has always regarded Xue Xinlong as a cash cow. The annual protection fee paid by him alone is as much as seven or eight million. In addition to the part handed over to Orvel, Abner can also save two or three. million.

Therefore, as soon as he heard that he was going to kill someone, he blurted out without hesitation: “Okay, wait a minute, I’ll take someone there!”

After Xue Xinlong thanked him so much, he hung up the phone and looked at Charlie with a sneer: “Boy, don’t blame me for not giving you a chance to survive. I asked you to kneel, but you didn’t cherish it, but you don’t kneel now. It’s too late.”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Who did you call just now? Brother Abner? Is this the one from “The True Colors of Heroes”?”

“Be less f*cking crazy!” Xue Xinlong said coldly: “Brother Abner is one of Orvel’s four heavenly kings!”

When Carden heard this, he said eagerly: “Charlie, I’m really sorry today! You can leave with Claire. Abner and Xue Xinlong have a very good relationship. He is on a mixed road, and he is vicious. I don’t want you and Claire to get hurt because of me…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Carden, you don’t need to apologize to me for this matter today, but I feel a little embarrassed. Don’t blame me for finding you a stepmother.”

“Uh…” Carden was speechless.

Carden always thought that Charlie was joking with them, and he didn’t take it seriously, but now that Charlie meant it, he seemed to be serious!

This…what does this mean?

At this time, Charlie looked at Xue Xinlong and said with a smile: “You have said that the four heavenly kings are only one of them. It is not lively enough! Or else, call the remaining three too! After all, they are married. For daughter’s great day, the more people who join us, the better.”

“You f*cking don’t see the coffin, don’t cry!” Xue Xinlong gritted his teeth and cursed: “Okay, I will make you crazy for a while, and you will know the cost of rampantism in a while!”

Charlie shook his head and smiled helplessly: “You bad old men, bad old ladies, you are in your 50s or 60s. Why are you still so tempered? You see, I am so young, but I am not angry at all, and I speak calmly.”

Having said that, Charlie sighed and said: “Well, I will call more people to come and cheer for you.”

Xue Xinlong sneered and said: “Boy, you f*cking threaten me, if there is a kind of thing, you can ask someone to come, let’s show up with real swords and guns on both sides to compete!”

Charlie nodded, took out his phone, and sent a WeChat message to Mr. Orvel.

“Bring all three of the four heavenly kings under your seat, except Abner, to Hilton, and invite you to have a wedding wine.”

Mr. Orvel was shocked and returned to the micro-channel: “Mr. Wade, you… is it your second marriage?”

“f*ck off.” Charlie scolded: “It’s not me who asks, someone asks, you can bring someone here.”

“Okay, I am here!”

Charlie said: “Bring more brothers to join in.”

“OK, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie then sent Issac another WeChat, asking him to come to the Hilton Hotel to watch a play with him.

Since Issac came back from Changbai Mountain, he has treated Charlie as a god. Hearing the call of the young master, without saying anything, he immediately said: “Mr. Wade I am here!”

A few minutes later, a Volkswagen Phaeton with seven or eight vehicles of various colors drove to Hilton’s door.

The Volkswagen Phaeton stepped forward and walked down a middle-aged man with a look of flesh.

Seeing this man, Xue Xinlong sneered and said to Charlie: “Boy, Brother Abner is here, you are dead today.”

Charlie had never seen Abner, but when he saw this Phaeton sedan, his heart suddenly moved.

At that time, Jiang Ming, a young man who grew up with his orphanage, drove his Mercedes-Benz and crashed into a Volkswagen Phaeton in order to get rid of his car. It is said that the Phaeton was the car of a big brother on the road. This is Abner.

Charlie wiped an upward arc at the corner of his mouth, thinking, this is a bit interesting.

Chapter 1284

At this time, in the other cars, thirty or forty menacing little brothers suddenly ran out.

Afterwards, under the command of Abner, these people ran over and surrounded the crowd.

Xue Xinlong hurriedly waved at him: “Brother Abner!”

Abner nodded, glanced at him, and asked, “Mr. Xue, who is not long-eyed and dares to bump into you?”

Xue Xinlong pointed at Charlie and said angrily: “Brother Abner, this little b@stard, not only insults me, but also f*cking insults my girl!”

Abner raised his eyebrows, looked at Charlie, and immediately trembled with fright.

d*mn it!

It’s Mr. Wade!

After all, Abner is one of Orvel’s four great heavenly kings, and one of Orvel’s more powerful celebrities. When Charlie was in Classic Mansion, he had seen Charlie’s face.

However, at that time, Orvel was extremely humble to Charlie, and he was shy of speaking, so naturally he didn't introduce his men.

He didn't expect that Xue Xinlong would provoke Mr. Wade. He panicked and he blurted out to explain to Charlie: "Mr. Wade...Wade Da..."

Charlie interrupted him immediately: "You have admitted the wrong person."

"Ah?" Abner said hurriedly and respectfully: "How could it be, the young one used to be in Classic Mansion..."

Charlie raised his eyebrows: "I said you admitted the wrong person. Are you deaf?"

Abner's internal organs were all trembling at Charlie's roar, knowing that Charlie definitely didn't want to tell him who he was, so he was busy to follow his words.

But at this time, Xue Xinlong scolded in a rage: "d*mn, why are you talking to Brother Abner? Are you going to die? Believe it or not, let someone chop you down immediately?"

Xue Xinlong's words immediately scared Abner to the ground almost as soon as his legs were weak.

He turned his face and observed at Xue Xinlong with anger, slapped his face with a slap, "d*mn! Xue Xinlong, do you want to die? Believe it or not, I hacked your life now? "

Xue Xinlong was stunned by this slap.

What's the situation?

I asked you to slash this little b@stard, why did you slap me?

Xue Xinlong was aggrieved and covered his face, looked at Abner, and blurted out: "Abner, you...what are you hitting me for?"

Abner trembled all over.

What are you doing? I f*cking want to kill you!

Who is it not good for you to provoke, Mr. Wade? Isn't this going to pit me to death?

How many people who have offended Mr. Wade have been dragged by my elder brother Orvel to the kennel to feed the dogs. Are you f*cking trying to kill me?

However, he didn't dare to say this clearly. After all, Mr. Wade was already angry just now, and he definitely didn't want to expose his identity...

Thinking of this, he could only suppress the anger and fear in his heart, and said: "I hit you because you are too unqualified to speak. Don't always talk about cutting people. Pay attention to your quality, understand?"

Xue Xinlong was wronged to death, and blurted out: "But you just called me an old dog, and you said you want to hack me to death. What did I say..."

Chapter 1285

When Abner heard Xue Xinlong say this, he slapped him again angrily, and yelled: "Grass, you f*cking dare to talk back to me? I said you listen to me!"

Xue Xinlong was slapped twice and was extremely depressed. How could he have been beaten since he became an adult?

Today, in front of so many people, Abner slapped him twice.

However, although he was very angry, he did not dare to express any dissatisfaction at this moment.

I can only nodded angrily and said, "Brother Abner, you are right. I must pay more attention to what I say outside."

Abner snorted coldly and glanced at Charlie. He couldn't help but feel a little guilty, so he asked Xue Xinlong: "What the h*ll is going on today? Tell me clearly!"

Xue Xinlong immediately said with aggrieved and angry face: “Brother Abner, I have lost all my old face today. A little b*tch who didn’t know where he came from would dare to pretend to be forceful with me, and dare to insult and humiliate me, you have to help me decide!”

Having said that, Xue Xinlong immediately said the matter exactly.

Abner couldn’t help being dumbfounded when he finished speaking.

On the one hand, he was surprised at the promiscuity of Xue Xinlong’s daughter, on the one hand, he was also surprised at the shamelessness of the Sun Dewang family, and on the other hand, he was shocked by Mr. Wade’s manipulation!

If he were Charlie, he would bring someone here to teach the two families a lesson, and then let Carden and Isabella get married.

But a ghost like Mr. Wade could even think of letting Sun Dewang marry Xue Xinlong’s daughter!

This is too dark humor!

Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin wanted to make their son the catcher.

But the two of them might not have thought of it anyway, and it was Sun Dewang who was going to be the next Groom.

Moreover, Abner had heard of a lot of Mr. Wade’s deeds a long time ago, not to mention, he had already heard of Mr. Wade’s resolute and uncompromising character.

Therefore, he looked at Xue Xinlong and Sun Dewang with sympathy at this moment, and he was very clear in his heart that although this solution seemed very absurd and ironic, since this was the decision of Mr. Wade, there must be no buffer room for this matter. .

At this moment, Xue Xinlong saw Abner’s expression weird, and hurriedly cried: “Brother Abner, if you say that Xue Xinlong is in Aurous Hill, I can be considered a person with a face. This guy humiliates me and humiliates my daughter. ?”

Abner scratched his head awkwardly, looked at Charlie, and said, “Xue Xinlong, if you want me to say, you guys don’t know how to promote! This matter itself is very complicated, and for your family. There is also a very urgent need to be resolved. You can’t find a solution. This Mr. Charlie gave you a good idea. Isn’t it a good idea? Now this Sun Dewang is right in front of you, and your daughter is also here. Hilton Banquet Once everything is set up, you can simply marry your daughter to Sun Dewang just because of the right time and place, isn’t it over?”

“what?!”

Whether it was Xue Xinlong, Sun Dewang, or Xu Liqin, they never expected Abner to say such a thing!

Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin couldn’t help cursing in their hearts, the dog-day Abner, was Xue Xinlong invited or Charlie invited?

Why didn’t he speak to Xue Xinlong at all?

Chapter 1286

And also slapped Xue Xinlong in the face and asked him to marry his daughter to Sun Dewang…

The latter incident is much more cruel than a slap in the face!

Xue Xinlong was even more depressed and wanted to die. He shivered and said, “Brother Abner…you can’t turn your elbows out, but we both want to worship good brothers! My daughter is your niece, do you have the heart to let her marry a bad Old Master like Sun Dewang?”

Abner immediately said: “Xue Xinlong, we are familiar with each other, but you can’t talk nonsense. I’m an ordinary acquaintance with you. Who said I would worship you?”

Xue Xinlong was shocked and hurriedly said: “Brother Abner, we have known each other for many years. I have not lost any of the benefits that should be given every year. I gave you such a big red envelope some time ago. How do you turn your face at me now?”

Abner said solemnly: “Xue Xinlong, I’m not turning my face with you, I’m all for your own good, understand? You said that although your daughter is young, she is very dirty, right? She is only in her 20s. She is pregn@nt with a foreigner’s child. The point is that you still have to let her give birth to this child. How can ordinary people handle this kind of super s!ut?”

After finishing talking, he pointed at Sun Dewang and said seriously: “Look at Sun Dewang, he is a little older, but older men know that they hurt people, and look at him, his biological son is so old, and he has already succeeded in inheriting the family. It doesn’t matter to him that, how appropriate it is!”

Sun Dewang’s old face is red and hot!

What the h*ll does this mean? Can you be a father to a black child by co-authoring?

Xu Liqin was even more depressed, and said annoyedly: “I said what’s the matter with you? In my face, you seduce my husband to marry a child, is it not sick?”

Abner glanced at her in disgust, and said coldly: “What is the big one? Do you think it is a feudal society? Our country can only be monogamous, don’t you know? Since Sun Dewang wants to marry Xue Xinlong’s daughter, then You must divorce him first!”

“You bullsh*t!” Xu Liqin was anxious all of a sudden, ignoring that the other party was the eldest brother, angrily scolded: “I think you are making trouble, you b@stard, get out! You are not welcome here!”

“f*ck you!” Abner lifted his foot, kicked Xu Liqin’s belly, kicked her far away, and cursed: “You dare to yell at me for anything, believe it. If you don’t believe me, I cut your tongue?”

Xu Liqin couldn’t get up for a long time because of this kick. She lay on the ground and rolled her belly, crying in her mouth.

Sun Dewang hurriedly said to Xue Xinlong: “Oh, Mr. Xue, what the h*ll is going on? Didn’t you invite me here? Didn’t you let him cut Charlie? After he comes, he will beat my wife?”

Abner raised his hand and slapped Sun Dewang, and cursed: “Why are you so inept? What I said just now is nothing, right? Didn’t you hear Mr. Charlie’s arrangement? Starting today, Your wife is Xue Xinlong’s daughter, and Xue Xinlong is your father-in-law, do you understand?”

“I……”

Sun Dewang looked uncomfortable.

Xue Xinlong was also very depressed. He angrily said to Abner, “Brother Abner, if you don’t want to help, just forget it, but don’t kick me off, I don’t need you here, please leave!”

“Huh?” Abner said coldly: “Let me go? Xue Xinlong, you have a lot of skills, dare to talk to me in this tone?”

Xue Xinlong clasped his hands together and kept waking up, begging in his mouth: “I beg you, Brother Abner, we will solve this problem by ourselves. We don’t need your help. You must be very busy with everything, so we won’t waste your time. Please go.”

Abner said disdainfully: “What? You let me go and I’ll leave? Do you think you are my elder brother?”

At this moment, someone suddenly yelled: “Orvel is here!”

Chapter 1287

“F*ck!”

As soon as Abner heard that Orvel was here, he immediately knew that his eldest brother was coming to Mr. Wade.

So he looked at Xue Xinlong with sympathy and shook his head: “Xue Xinlong, don’t blame me for not reminding you, you are ready to marry your daughter!”

After speaking, he hurriedly walked over to meet Orvel.

At this time, someone in the crowd said: “I’m going! Mr. Orvel came with the other three of the Four Great Heavenly Kings. This is the Four Tiger Generals under Mr. Orvel! Since Mr. Orvel became the underground king of Aurous Hill, The four heavenly kings were each allocated a site, and it has been a long time since they got together to show their faces!”

When everyone heard this, they couldn’t help being shocked.

Claire asked Charlie in a low voice: “Charlie, this Mr. Orvel, shouldn’t you call him here?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Yes, it’s him I called. Today he will do what I say, and I must never let people on the rivers and lakes laugh at me.”

Claire asked him in a low voice with a look of surprise, “Could it be that you really want Carden’s father to marry Mr. Xue’s daughter?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course it’s true. Didn’t I apologize to Sun Wei in advance before you heard it?”

Charlie had already said sorry to Carden just now. I’m sorry, but I will find him a stepmother today, so he will do what he says.

Claire was shocked and couldn’t help but said, “Is this joke a bit big?”

“Joke” Charlie said with a smile: “Wife, when did I say this was a joke? I always speak for words.”

Claire couldn’t help asking, “Is this appropriate? I think it’s a bit inappropriate…”

Charlie grabbed her hand and said softly: “Don’t worry, if your husband says it’s appropriate, no one dares to say it’s inappropriate!”

At this time, Orvel had already stepped towards Charlie.

As he walked, he asked Abner in a low voice: “Did you guy cause me any trouble? Did you bump into Mr. Wade or offend Mr. Wade?”

“Big brother, I don’t have either!” Abner hurriedly explained: “There is a guy who paid us premiums and asked me to help him cut people. After I came, I found that he was targeting Mr. Wade. I didn’t dare to speak to Mr. Wade if I was offending, but beat that person, absolutely not offending Mr. Wade!”

Orvel nodded, feeling a little relieved.

Abner has been with him for many years. Knowing that Abner would never lie to him, he nodded and said in a low voice, “When you get to Mrs. Wade later, you talk less, lest you make more mistakes, you know?”

Abner said immediately: “Don’t worry, brother, I will be silent!”

At this time, Orvel brought the four heavenly kings and a group of younger brothers to Charlie.

When he came, Sun Dewang, Xu Liqin, and Xue Xinlong were all frightened.

They never dreamed that today they would provoke the underground emperor of Aurous Hill!

The ghost knows why he came?

In case something makes him unhappy and makes him blame it, the trouble will be great!

Next, an even more stunned scene happened!

Orvel strode in front of everyone, without saying anything, immediately bowed to Charlie, and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade! Orvel is late, and Mr. Wade will punish me!”

As soon as he said this, the four heavenly kings, as well as hundreds of younger brothers from various heavenly kings, bowed together ninety degrees and said in unison: “Mr. Wade, please punish!”

Chapter 1288

One or two hundred people shouted these six words at the same time, making the whole scene seem like thunder!

The others were all frightened.

Xu Liqin's face was pale, Sun Dewang's legs were soft, and Xue Xinlong knelt on the ground with a thud.

He knew he was finished.

Never thought that he would have such a great ability to cut this kid.

Even Mr. Orvel treats him respectfully!

At this time, Orvel didn't have the aura of the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, he was exactly a dog of this young man!

What's the sacredness of him?

At this time, Charlie looked at Mr. Orvel, smiled faintly, and said: "It's okay, it's not too late to come."

Mr. Orvel asked immediately, "Mr. Wade, don't know, what do you want to tell Orvel to come over for?"

Charlie pointed to Xue Xinlong and said, "This person is going to marry his daughter today, but his daughter's fiance has not yet divorced, so I'll give you half an hour to take his daughter's fiance and his daughter's fiance's current wife. Let them go to the Civil Affairs Bureau to complete the divorce procedures."

Mr. Orvel was confused and couldn't figure out what was going on, but he nodded very seriously and said, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, I will finish this matter within half an hour."

After speaking, Mr. Orvel asked carefully: "Mr. Wade, where are the fiancé of this person's daughter and the current wife of this person's daughter's fiancé?"

Charlie pointed to Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin, and said lightly: “This bad Old is his daughter’s fiance, and the bad old woman next to her is the current wife of this bad Old Master.”

Mr. Orvel took a look, and he was immediately stunned.

What exactly is going on?

This Xue Xinlong seems to be in his early 50s, and Sun Dewang looks at the same age as him. Why is the relationship between the father-in-law and the son-in-law?

However, he didn’t dare to ask indiscriminately, and immediately nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will take them to get a marriage certificate!”

Upon hearing this, Xu Liqin immediately jumped and scolded emotionally: “Why do you let me divorce my husband?”

Charlie sneered: “Just rely on my words from Charlie!”

Xu Liqin scolded angrily: “The beauty you want! Want me to divorce my husband unless you kill me!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Kill you? Just a bad Lady like you is worthy of letting me kill you? Obediently divorced your husband, get out of Aurous Hill, you can still have a way to survive, otherwise, I will not let you survive Don’t ask for it, no!”

Xu Liqin was frightened by Charlie’s aura, she didn’t even dare to speak.

Mr. Orvel said coldly at this time: “You two have heard what Mr. Wade said. Don’t grind with me here, and quickly follow me to the Civil Affairs Bureau and get the divorce certificate!”

Charlie said, “Don’t rush to take them away. Bring Mr. Xue’s daughter along by the way. After the man divorces the old woman, let Mr. Xue’s daughter get the marriage certificate with Sun Dewang on the spot. After receiving the certificate, come over for the banquet at noon!”

Xue Xinlong sat on the ground at this time and said desperately: “I don’t agree! No I don’t want my daughter to marry this bad Old Master!”

Mr. Orvel said sharply: “Dare to disobey Mr. Wade? Believe it or not, I will kill you now?”

“I don’t believe it!” Xue Xinlong collapsed and cried loudly: “In broad daylight and in the sky, I don’t believe you can kill me! Moreover, even if I die, I won’t let my daughter marry Sun Dewang!”

Chapter 1289

Seeing that Xue Xinlong still dared to object, Mr. Orvel sternly reprimanded: “It is against you. Even Mr. Wade’s decision dare to disobey, right?”

Xue Xinlong spoiled his ineffective daughter the most, so he didn’t care about the status of Orvel at this time, and said angrily: “My daughter is still young! How could she marry such a bad Old Master as old as me!”

Abner fell into trouble at this time, and sneered: “What? You don’t look down on the Old Master, but you send your daughter abroad and let her mess with the people abroad, why are you okay?”

Xue Xinlong said angrily, “don’t know that! I want to know that after she goes out, she will get together with the foreign guys, and I won’t send her abroad if she is killed!”

Mr. Orvel said indifferently: “Okay, let’s talk less nonsense. No one can rebel against Mr. Wade’s decision. If you are not on the way, don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Xue Xinlong sternly said: “If there is a species, you will kill me! I still don’t believe it! What I say has been rated as an outstanding local entrepreneur in Aurous Hill for several years. Today so many people watched, you can kill me in broad daylight. ?”

Mr. Orvel’s face suddenly became very ugly.

This guy actually recognized that he didn’t dare to act directly on him here.

Although he is the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, it is really difficult to deal with a well-known entrepreneur worth hundreds of millions under the circumstances.

Just when he didn't know what to do, suddenly a voice came and said coldly: "Someone even dared to disobey Mr. Wade's words, let me see who it is, the head is so iron!"

Xue Xinlong looked up, and was shocked to death by the speaker!

This... isn't this person Issac, the owner of Shangri-La?

This is the president of the Aurous Hill Pinnacle Entrepreneurs Association, the spokesperson of Eastcliff's top big family, and the super-big boss who all the entrepreneurs of Aurous Hill are respectful to!

Xue Xinlong spent several years and spent a lot of money to get people to clear up the relationship and let himself join the Aurous Hill Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association, because this Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association was organized by Issac, and all the people who collected it were first-class in Aurous Hill. Bosses and entrepreneurs, people like themselves worth several hundred million, are simply not qualified to enter.

After joining the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association, he discovered that the top entrepreneurs in Aurous Hill depend more or less on Issac's relationship and channels.

This is mainly because Issac is in Aurous Hill and he really has hands and eyes!

Some real estate developers can't get the land they want, so they ask Issac. As long as Issac is willing to help, the problem will be solved.

Some manufacturers can't get the approval document or the authorization of the top big company, as long as they can find his help, it is a matter of sentence.

This is Issac's strength, which is completely beyond the reach of ordinary people.

However, he did not expect that Issac would also come today!

Moreover, did he call that young man Mr. Wade? !

What is the origin of this young man? !

He looked at Issac who was striding over in a panic, and said tremblingly: “Mr. Craven…Mr. Craven…oh no…Chairman Issac, why are you here? ?”

Issac said coldly: “Let me see, who is so bold, who dares to disobey Mr. Wade’s orders!”

After finishing speaking, Issac also bowed to Charlie and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, Issac is late, please punish me!”

Chapter 1290

Xue Xinlong looked at Issac and Charlie again, only then did he realize that Charlie really has great abilities!

Even Issac is so respectful to him, didn’t he kick the steel plate?

At this time, Issac turned his face and looked at Xue Xinlong again, and said coldly: “You want to disobey Mr. Wade’s arrangement, right? In this case, then I will ask all the supermarkets, all the properties, cars and Bank accounts and stock accounts are all sealed up indefinitely! Let your family have nothing and go to the streets to beg for dinner!”

Upon hearing this, Xue Xinlong said to Charlie in a panic: “Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade! I was really wrong, you adults don’t remember the villain, don’t be familiar with people like me, please!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I didn’t want to be familiar with you, so you just have to obey my arrangements honestly.”

“I…I…” Xue Xinlong couldn’t make this determination.

Marry daughter to Sun Dewang? Don’t say whether daughter agrees or disagree, I can’t hold it on this face!

If people in Aurous Hill knew that they had married their daughter to such a bad Old Master, wouldn’t they still be able to count themselves to death?

However, it is Issac who is offending him right now!

If Issac really wants to kill him and leave his family with nothing, it will not only be bad luck for daughter, but also for himself and his wife...

Seeing him hesitating for a long time, Issac snorted coldly: "It seems that you are going to fight to the end. Okay, then I will call and arrange it!"

After speaking, Issac wanted to touch the phone.

Xue Xinlong was frightened, and blurted out: "Don't! Don't! President Issac, don't! Can't I promise? I promise! I promise all!"

Issac said coldly: "What did you not do early? You have to agree early. I think of your respect for Mr. Wade, and I will give you some care, but you don't know what is good or bad, and you are rude to Mr. Wade. , From today, you will be officially expelled from the Aurous Hill Pinnacle Entrepreneurs Association! You can never join again!"

"Ah?!" Xue Xinlong took the boss's effort to join the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association.

The purpose is to get some resources and contacts of the association.

During this time, he has indeed received a lot of help and promotion from the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association.

Even the city knew that he had joined the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association, so it gave his supermarket a green light and gave a favorable policy of 50% corporate income tax reduction for five years, which can save tens of millions.

Moreover, several real estate business members in the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association are also considering giving him preferential prices so that they can buy shops from their real estate at extremely low prices, so that their supermarkets can quickly expand. .

However, if the news that he has been expelled from the Pinnacle Entrepreneur Association is spread, not only will his future business development and cooperation be greatly affected, even the favorable policies he's already received will probably be abolished, and he will suffer heavy losses!

But at this time, he really didn't dare to complain anymore. After all, Issac's strength was much stronger than Orvel. If Issac really wanted to block him, then his whole family would have to finish playing!

And it is possible that all the family properties will be sealed up, without a penny, and finally starve to death on the roadside!

After all, this person can cover the sky with just one hand in Aurous Hill!

Therefore, he could only cry and say: "Chairman, I am willing to accept Mr. Wade's arrangement to marry my daughter to Sun Dewang!"

Chapter 1291

Xue Xinlong knew that he could not provoke Issac, so he could only compromise with him at this moment.

Marrying his daughter to Sun Dewang really makes it difficult for him to accept, but instead of angering Issac and then the whole family suffering, he can only choose to sacrifice his daughter's interests in exchange for the safety of the whole family.

Seeing that he finally agreed, Issac snorted and said, "If you agreed early, don't you need to talk so much nonsense?"

Xue Xinlong could only nod his head like garlic and said: "Chariman Issac, you are right. I will never talk nonsense in the future. Please keep my membership..."

Issac ignored him, but turned to look at Charlie, and asked respectfully: "Mr. Wade, what do you think?"

Charlie smiled slightly and looked at Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin, and said lightly: "Since Mr. Xue is already willing to marry his daughter, you should prepare quickly. It seems that it's over 10 o'clock and the wedding is at 12 o'clock. Must start on time."

Sun Dewang trembled with fright. He didn't expect Charlie to really want to marry Mr. Xue's daughter.

Marrying a girl who is more than 20 years younger than you is naturally a good thing.

But the key is how to explain to his wife Xu Liqin.

Also, Mr. Xue's daughter, who is pregn@nt now, has a big black child in her belly, and married her in the door by herself. Wouldn't he like to be a father after a few months? When she gives birth to a black child, wouldn't she be the laughing stock of the entire Aurous Hill?

So on the whole, he really didn't want to agree to Charlie's black belly arrangement, but now that he is more than ten times stronger than himself, Mr. Xue has already compromised, what else can he do?

Orvel and even Issac are here. If he is really not exalted, he will probably end badly.

Thinking of this, he can only respectfully say to Charlie: "I would like to listen to Mr. Wade's arrangement!"

At this moment, Xu Liqin on the side exploded, and she cursed hysterically: "Sun Dewang, you b@stard with no conscience, are you really ready to give me a mess? Don't forget, I have been with you for so many years. The wind comes and rains, how much hardship did I endure, and how much contribution did I make to your grandson family? Are you actually going to kick me away now?"

Sun Dewang said with a very painful expression: "You can also see that this matter is not what I can do. If you offend Mr. Wade, Mr. Wade will blame me, and our whole family will be ruined!"

Xu Liqin's whole life's hard work has been spent on the Sun family.

Her family has no abilities either. When she married Sun Dewang, Sun Dewang had no abilities either. It was the husband and wife step by step that they made the industry the scale it stands at today.

Unexpectedly, when she was about to start enjoying the blessing, she would actually be kicked out. How could this make her stand it?

So, she scolded angrily: "I don't care about any bullshit, if you dare to divorce me, I will fight with you! I will die with you!"

Issac did not expect that this bad Old Lady would dare to disobey Charlie so much, and immediately shouted to her coldly: “I will give you the last chance to honestly divorce Sun Dewang, then get out of Aurous Hill and never come back again, if you don’t do it, then I will find out all of your parents’ family and drive them out of Aurous Hill. Then, your family’s family will be destroyed in your hands. Don’t regret it!”

When Xu Liqin heard this, she almost fainted with fright.

Chapter 1292

She knows that Issac’s background is very big, and she also knows that he is true to one thing, and that his ability is well-rounded. If he really wants to drive her and her family out of Aurous Hill, he will do what he says.

In that way, instead of being able to defend her marriage, he will kill all her maidens.

The mother’s family didn’t have much abilities in the first place, and now they are considered well-off. If they leave their hometown, they will definitely have a mess.

If you say nothing, you can’t harm yourself and your mother’s family, otherwise, wouldn’t you become a mouse on the street, everyone shouting and beating?

Just when she made a painful decision to take over Charlie’s arrangement, she suddenly saw Isabella standing next to her.

So Xu Liqin seemed to have caught the savior, and quickly ran to Isabella, and knelt on the ground with a different sound, crying and begging: “Isabella, it was all aunts fault before, but the aunt was wrong. From now on, I’ll never object to your marriage with Carden anymore. Please tell Mr. Wade and beg Mr. Wade. Let’s take advantage of the time before we arrive, and quickly prepare to have the wedding. You will be my best friend in the future. Daughter-in-law, I will treat you like a daughter, okay? I beg you!”

Xu Liqin had already figured it out at this time. Everything today was due to Isabella. If she didn’t do everything possible to prevent Isabella from marrying her son, then Mr. Wade would definitely not target her.

The reason why Mr. Wade aimed at her must be because her attitude towards Isabella just now was really bad, which angered him.

Moreover, she desperately wanted to force his son to marry Mr. Xue's daughter. This behavior must have angered Mr. Wade.

That's why Mr. Wade punishes her and wants her husband to marry Mr. Xue's daughter.

To solve this problem, we must start from the source, and Isabella is the source.

If I can persuade Isabella and ask Isabella to intercede with Mr. Wade, everything may be back to the original point.

Isabella didn't know what to do at this time.

She is a kind woman, and she doesn't want her fiancé's mother to have nothing and leave her hometown.

But when she thought about her attitude towards herself, Isabella felt a little worried.

If I really pleaded with Charlie for her, and if Charlie really forgave her, will she retaliate against her in the future?

Seeing her entangled, Xu Liqin knew that she was worried that she must find her in the future to settle accounts.

So she cried and kowtowed to Isabella, and pleaded miserably: "Don't worry, I will be good to you in the future. You will be my daughter and you in the future. Our mothers and daughters will abandon the misfortunes and live the lives. If I turn my face on you, I won't die!"

Isabella's heart softened, and she couldn't help but look at Charlie.

After hesitating for a while, she stammered and said to Charlie: "That…Charlie…oh no…Mr. Wade…"

Charlie looked at her, interrupted her, and said in a cold voice: "I know what you are going to say, but I want to tell you that it is no longer between you and her, but between me and her. It's useless for you to beg for things, between me and her. I won't give you this face, nor can I give her a chance!"

Chapter 1293

Isabella was frightened by Charlie's decisive attitude.

At the same time, she also realized that Charlie could not give her this face.

So she could only look at Xu Liqin with an apologetic expression, and said, "I'm sorry, Auntie, I can't do anything about this..."

Xu Liqin didn't expect that the life-saving straw in her heart didn't work at all, so she turned to look at Carden and cried and said, "Carden, you have to save me! Carden pulling you so hard was not easy!"

Carden was also very uncomfortable at this time. Xu Liqin was his mother after all. He said that he didn't want his mother to divorce his father and was then driven out of Aurous Hill.

Moreover, he didn't want his father to marry a stepmother who was as old as his own after divorcing his mother.

So, he bit his head and knelt down to Charlie, begging: "Charlie, Mr. Wade, please give our mother another chance, she will definitely change in the future!"

Charlie said coldly: "I have already said that this matter is between me and your father, your mother, and this President Xue. These three people have no one to look at. They repeatedly ridiculed me, ridiculed me, and even threatened me to kill me, do you think you can solve these problems by kneeling? We only met today for the first time. Do you think you have such a great face?"

At this time, Harbin gave Carden a hand and blurted out: "Are you stupid, Carden? You still dare to disobey Mr. Wade at this time! Shut up!"

At this time, Harbin was gloating at misfortune on the one hand, and feeling a little scared on the other.

He was gloating because he was very upset with Xu Liqin a long time ago. His aunt relied on his own family to have a little money, looked down upon him in various ways, and ridiculed him repeatedly. Now she ended up like this. She really deserves it.

He was afraid because he was afraid that Carden's family of three would continue to run into Mr. Wade if he was angry and guilty of the entire Sun family, and he would also be implicated.

So Harbin just wanted to watch the fire from the other side, not wanting the fire to burn to his feet.

At this time, in his eyes, his cousin Carden was playing with fire and setting himself on fire, and he might even burn the fire on him.

Only then did Carden fully realize that in front of Charlie, his words had no weight.

The reason why Charlie came to join him today was entirely because of the face of his wife Claire.

And the reason why Claire brought him here was entirely because she and his fiancee Isabella were high school classmates.

In this matter, Charlie didn't even give Isabella's face, so how could he give him face?

Seeing that no one could help her at this moment, Xu Liqin suddenly collapsed.

In her heart at this time, she was so regretful that she couldn't wait to give herself hundreds of big mouths!

Unexpectedly, in order to prevent Isabella from entering the gate of Sun's house, she would ridicule her, sarcasm, insult, ridicule, and even insult her.

But in the end, she became the one who was about to be kicked out of the Sun family.

This is really ironic.

If she had known today and killed her, she would not have done such a thing.

She couldn't help asking herself, Xu Liqin, Xu Liqin, why do you have to get along with this Isabella? she's all right now, I've gotten into big trouble. If I divorced Sun Dewang today and got kicked out of Aurous Hill, how can I live my life in the future?

Charlie looked at the time at this time, and said impatiently: “If you delay any longer, it will be almost 11 o’clock. Is this marriage still going to end?”

Hearing this, Orvel suddenly scolded Xu Liqin in a cold voice: “Hurry up and go to the Civil Affairs Bureau to go through the divorce procedures, and if you get the f*cking ink, you will be driven out of Aurous Hill!”

After hearing this, Xu Liqin trembled with fear, crying and said: “I will go, I will go, I will go…”

Only then was Mr. Orvel satisfied. He turned to Xue Xinlong and said, “Come, call your daughter up and follow me!”

Chapter 1294

Xue Xinlong hurriedly bowed his knees and said: “Great Mr. Orvel, wait a minute, I’ll go and talk to my girl. Let’s talk here, she doesn’t know yet…”

Mr. Orvel looked at his watch and said coldly: “I’ll give you three minutes, and then grind, I can’t forgive you!”

Issac also sternly said: “Xue Xinlong, I warn you, from now on, don’t play any tricks with me. If I can’t see the marriage certificate of your daughter and Sun Dewang, then you are done.”

Xue Xinlong nodded like smashing garlic, and said in a panic: “Chariman Issac and Mr. Orvel, you two, don’t worry, I will not dare to play any tricks.”

Mr. Orvel kicked him directly and scolded: “What is the use of our guarantee? Go to Mr. Wade to guarantee it!”

Xue Xinlong hurriedly climbed in front of Charlie and said: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will follow your instructions and I will not play any tricks!”

Charlie waved his hand in disgust and said, “Hurry up and get business. I’m still waiting to drink your daughter’s wedding wine!”

“Eh eh eh!” Xue Xinlong nodded again and again, and immediately turned and walked out of the crowd to find his wife and daughter.

Just now, his wife and daughter hadn’t moved forward, just waiting for him to have a good talk with his grandchildren, and then the wedding would be held directly.

His daughter Bella was also anxious at this time.

She knows her situation very well, knowing that if she doesn’t hurry to find a picker to marry, it will be troublesome when her belly gets bigger and bigger.

If you are unmarried, give birth to a child, and give birth to a black child out of wedlock, then your reputation in Aurous Hill will be bad.

At that time, how will she live the rest of her life?

And now I am pregn@nt for two months, so I only have two months to get married.

In recent days, she has also been looking for a suitable marriage partner.

She has been thinking that if she is not pregn@nt with a black child, then she will simply pretend not to be pregn@nt, find someone to flash marriage, and then wait until the child is born before telling him that the child is born prematurely.

In that way, oneself can hide from the sky and keep secret.

But embarrassingly, this is a black child in her stomach, and as long as the child is born, everything will be worn.

So she can’t make people confused and accept the concealed plate, she must accept the concealed plate willingly.

However, after searching a large circle, she found that people with better conditions were not willing to take her plate at all.

Those with poor conditions and willing to take over, she really doesn’t look down on them.

Today, her father told her that Carden had taken over, and she was still very happy.

Because even though she didn't know Carden very well, she had met Carden and he looked handsome, so Bella had a good eye for him.

Moreover, Carden went to a prestigious university again, and his family conditions are also pretty good. What's more rare is that the two have business contacts. This is simply the best choice for her!

So she came over with joy and was waiting anxiously for the exact news.

Seeing Dad walked over quickly, he hurriedly asked excitedly: "Dad, is everything done? Is Carden really willing to marry me?"

Xue Xinlong looked at her with a complicated expression and said awkwardly, "Quietly, it is not Carden who married you today."

"Huh?" Bella asked in surprise: "It's not Carden who marries me, who would marry me?"

Xue Xinlong said in shame: "It's Carden's father, Sun Dewang!"

Chapter 1295

"What?!"

Bella and her mother almost fell apart on the spot when they heard these words!

Her mother scolded angrily: "Xue Xinlong, are you f*cking confused? Didn't you say that you want to marry Bella to Carden's father? Why do you want to marry Carden's dad again? Sun Dewang's age is like you It's almost old, how can she marry him?!"

"Yes, Dad!" Bella said angrily: "Even if I am pregn@nt, I won't marry a bad Old Master, right?"

Xue Xinlong looked at his wife and daughter, embarrassed, and while slapped himself, he cried and said: "Blame me, blame me, blame me for making lard cover my heart, and provoke annoying people. Now people treat Orvel and Issac The president is called over,

and both sides only gave me a solution, which is to make Bella have to marry Carden's father, or else we will be driven to a dead end..."

"Huh?!" Xue Xinlong's wife's eyes were black: "You offended Orvel and Chariman Issac? Are you crazy?"

Xue Xinlong said eagerly: "I didn't know it would become like this..."

His wife was anxious to die, and blurted out: "What the h*ll is going on?!"

Xue Xinlong cried and told the whole story exactly.

After speaking, Bella sat down on the ground and cried.

"I don't want it! I don't want to marry that bad Old Master! I won't marry if I die!"

Seeing his daughter's a** sitting hard, Xue Xinlong hurriedly stepped forward and said, "Oh girl, be careful, don't break my grandson! Although it is a wild species, it is also my grandson, anyway. This child has no father. After he comes out, he will bear the name of our Xue family, just like his own."

Xue Xinlong's wife scolded angrily: "When is the time? You are still a grandson! You hurry up and think of a way to say that you can't let your girl marry that bad Old Master!"

Xue Xinlong sighed and said, "I can't do anything about this. If the girl doesn't marry, our family will be ruined. Do you think we can have any solution?"

Xue Xinlong's wife couldn't help crying in despair, "My God, what evil is our family doing!"

Xue Xinlong said: "Don't think about it now, and get the certificate quickly. Mr. Wade said, he is still waiting for a wedding drink. If it is delayed, turn back, Orvel and President Issac will blame it. , Then our family is really over!"

Bella wailed: "Dad! You can't just push me into the fire pit! Say nothing to let me marry a bad Old Master, I'm only 26 years old this year!"

Xue Xinlong said: “If you don’t marry him, the big guys above will blame it on us, our family will have nothing. By then, our family may not have enough money to give birth to the child in your stomach, let alone you are usually spoiled. It must be the best. By that time, our family may not even have enough food.”

“Ah?!” When Bella heard this, she was desperate!

She has been spoiled for so many years, and she has to spend hundreds of thousands every month.

If there is nothing left at once, then life is really better than death.

Xue Xinlong’s wife also looked desperate when she heard this.

She also didn’t want to abandon her billions of wealth and live a life of poverty and vain.

In that case, she would be killed.

So she hugged her daughter and choked, “Quietly, Orvel and President Issac are both people that our family cannot afford. For the life of our family, or you will marry that old Sun Dewang. Right!”

As she said, she whispered again: “And your belly can’t be hidden for long, at most one or two months. If you can’t find anyone to get married in these two months, it’s really over!”

“Yeah!” Xue Xinlong said hurriedly: “Marrying Sun Dewang is just a way of slowing down. After a while, after the limelight passes, we can divorce him.”

When Bella heard this, she gritted her teeth and agreed, choked up: “There is no other better way, so let’s get the certificate from him first…”

Chapter 1296

Here, in order to let Charlie spare her, Xu Liqin knelt on the ground and knocked Charlie’s head, but Charlie still didn’t buy her account.

Charlie knows how such a person is.

This Xu Liqin is simply an old beast, even more devil than his mother-in-law Elaine.

Although Elaine always wanted his wife Claire to marry a rich man, she never thought of letting his wife marry a man with children.

This Xu Liqin, for the 50 million dowry, even let her son go to a black man whom she had never met before, it was simply shameless.

So Charlie is also very clear that her current confession is not from the heart at all, but is forced by the current situation.

Such a woman, once she was given a chance to comeback, she would only become worse towards Isabella.

So Charlie wanted to give her a one-step solution: divorce Sun Dewang and never return to Aurous Hill again!

On the side, Sun Dewang is full of mixed flavors.

He looked at his wife Xu Liqin and cried to death on the ground several times.

But the young man named Wade was still completely unmoved.

It seems that it is impossible for him to take his life back.

In this way, he can only obediently marry the daughter of Mr. Xue.

But when you think about it, this really isn't a bad thing.

Although Xu Liqin has been with him for many years, after all, he has no feeling for her anymore.

Although Mr. Xue's daughter is not beautiful, she is at least young. For people his age, young is more than anything else.

Subsequently, Orvel took Abner and several other younger brothers, directly preparing to press Sun Dewang, Xu Liqin, and Xue Xinlong's daughter Bella to go to the Civil Affairs Bureau to handle divorce and marriage procedures.

Although Carden wanted to stop all of this, he knew he didn't have this ability, so he could only be forced to accept it.

Just as he watched his crying mother and a few strong men pulling into the car, he couldn't help shed two lines of tears.

Charlie looked at him at this time, and said lightly: "You and Isabella shouldn't get a marriage certificate yet, right?"

Carden hurriedly nodded respectfully: "Not yet, the family has always disagreed before, insisting that we have to wait until the wedding is over before we talk about getting the certificate."

Charlie waved his hand and said, "That's right, you and Isabella should also go get the marriage certificate by the way, and when you finish getting the certificate, come back for the wedding together."

Carden's expression is somewhat embarrassing. We are going to have a wedding together. Isn't it necessary to have a wedding with my father, my stepmother, and two "new couples"?

Seeing him hesitate, Charlie asked back: "Isabella has completely broken off with her family for you, shouldn't you get the marriage certificate quickly so that she can rest assured?"

When Carden heard this, he didn't dare to entangle any more. He immediately agreed and blurted out: "Okay Mr. Wade, then we two will follow along and get the marriage certificate!"

"That's the truth." Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said: "Okay, hurry up with her, come back as soon as you are done, I'm still waiting for a wedding drink."

Chapter 1297

Seeing that Mr. Orvel was about to take these people to the Civil Affairs Bureau, Issac asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, should I follow along and have a look?”

Charlie waved his hand and said lightly: “You don’t need to go, just wait for a drink with Xie with me here.”

Claire, who was next to him, didn’t speak for a while. Seeing that everyone was taken away, he couldn’t help but ask Charlie, “Charlie, we are here to attend the wedding between Isabella and the Carden. What about his dad. Isn’t it a bit inappropriate…”

Charlie smiled and asked her: “Wife, what do you think is appropriate? If you don’t let Xu Liqin get out of the Sun’s family today, if you don’t give the Sun’s some color today, you think your high school classmate married into the Sun’s family. Will she have a good life afterwards?”

Claire was silent for a moment and nodded gently.

She knew that Charlie was right. If this problem cannot be solved fundamentally, then with Xu Liqin’s behavior style, Isabella will definitely suffer in the future.

At that time, she couldn’t help Isabella anymore, so it’s better to let Charlie solve the problem once and for all.

At this point, she couldn’t help sighing and said, “I just don’t know if Carden will hate us.”

Charlie said lightly: “I helped him so much. If he hates me, then this person is really hopeless.”

Having said that, Charlie waved his hand again and said with a smile: “Okay, let’s go in first and wait. When they finish these trivial matters, the wedding should almost begin.”

Aurous Hill Civil Affairs Bureau.

The seven people looked very embarrassed, and under the leadership of Orvel, they stepped into the door of the Civil Affairs Bureau.

These 7 people are Carden and Isabella, the young couple who are about to get married today, Sun Dewang, another groom's official, and his current wife Xu Liqin.

In addition to these four people, there are Sun Dewang's newlywed wife Bella, who is about to register for marriage, and Bella's parents.

After Mr. Orvel took them to the Civil Affairs Bureau, the staff of the Civil Affairs Bureau hurriedly stepped forward and asked, "How many, what business do you want to do?"

Mr. Orvel glanced at everyone and asked, "Which of you will come first?"

Carden said embarrassingly: "Then I should come first with Isabella, and we will register for marriage."

"Okay." Mr. Orvel nodded and said to the staff: "Come on, get the marriage certificate for them both."

The staff nodded, then looked at the relevant documents of the two and helped them to register their marriage in the system.

Since the two had not prepared their marriage certificate photos, the staff at the scene directly took a wedding photo with a red background for them.

Immediately afterwards, a bright red marriage certificate was also produced.

After getting the marriage certificate, the couple finally breathed a sigh of relief. No matter what kind of farce they are going to stage next, at least the two of them are already married as lovers.

After the staff handed the marriage certificate to the two of them, they asked: "What kind of business do other people handle?"

Mr. Orvel pointed at Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin, and said coldly: "Come on, get the divorce certificate for these two people."

Both Sun Dehua and Xu Liqin were crying, and they could see that their hearts were very tangled and struggling, but at this moment they did not dare to make any trouble.

Xu Liqin had already cried so much that her eyes were swollen and looked swollen cotton, but she could only tell her personal information according to the requirements of the staff.

After checking the identity information of the two, the staff said: “According to our regulations, when the two are divorced, you must first show your original marriage certificate.”

Chapter 1298

Xu Liqin choked and said, “Comrade, our marriage certificate is at home. Can you give us the divorce certificate first, and then we can make up the marriage certificate later.”

The staff member said: “This is not in line with the process, you two should go back and get it.”

Sun Dewang hurriedly said: “No, it’s too late for comrades. It must be done before noon.”

The staff persuaded: “Even if the two of you have no feelings, the divorce won’t be at this moment, right? If it doesn’t work, you can come back in the afternoon!”

Orvel said at this time: “Little girl, I know Director B@stard of your Civil Affairs Bureau, or I will say hello to him, you can handle it specially and give them a green light.”

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Sun Dewang and said to the staff member: “This Old Master has to divorce and get a marriage certificate from someone else. The banquets at the hotel are set up, waiting for him to go to the wedding. Delay again and some people won’t be happy.”

The staff looked at Sun Dewang in astonishment, and the contempt in her expression was beyond words.

Needless to say, she also know that Sun Dewang must be a bad Old Master who always gave up.

He was so anxious to divorce his wife, it turned out that he was going to hold a banquet and marry someone else right after noon.

Sure enough, it was the sc*m man among the sc*m.

Later, she looked at Orvel and said, “If you know our Director, please call him. As long as he nods, I can do it.”

Orvel nodded, took out his mobile phone, and made a call.

After explaining the situation to the other party, the other party immediately greeted him from the office upstairs.

When this Director saw Orvel, he respectfully said: “Oh, Orvel, what brought you here!”

Mr. Orvel smiled indifferently, pointed at Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin, and said: “I brought these two people over to get the divorce certificate, but they didn’t bring the marriage certificate, and the time is relatively short. Can you please help me?”

Director nodded immediately and said, “It’s okay, Great lord, I’ll let someone handle it.”

Then, he said to the staff member: “Tenneria, hurry up and get the divorce documents for these two people as requested by the master Orvel.”

The staff member nodded immediately, and quickly helped the two people dissolve their marriage from the system, and then typed out the divorce certificate.

After getting the divorce certificate, Xu Liqin collapsed to the ground, crying bitterly.

From this moment on, she completely severed her husband and wife relationship with Sun Dewang, and worked hard all her life for this family.

Unexpectedly, it was such a fate in the end.

And the divorce with Sun Dewang is just the beginning, and then she will leave Aurous Hill completely and never come back.

The days that were originally blissful and full of happiness have been brought to such a degree by myself.

She was already regretful in her heart, wishing to smash her face.

At this time, Orvel was really upset seeing her sitting on the ground and crying.

So he said to Abner next to him: “Hurry up and send someone to drive a car and throw this stinky lady out of Aurous Hill’s realm. If she dares to return to Aurous Hill again in the future, you will break her leg and give it to me. Throw her out from Aurous Hill!”

Abner nodded immediately and respectfully said: “Great Mr. Orvel, don’t worry, I will personally throw this lady out of Aurous Hill!”

Chapter 1299

Abner stretched out his hand and drove out the Old Lady Xu Liqin.

Xu Liqin cried bitterly and said: “You…you also let me go home and pack two clothes!”

Abner said coldly: “You are looking for an Old Lady and want to go home and pack your clothes. I will save you a lot of face if I don’t take two of them off you! If you’re f*cking nonsense, I’ll strip you and throw it away!”

When Xu Liqin heard this, she didn’t dare to speak any more, she could only be framed by Abner like a dead dog.

Seeing that Xu Liqin was taken away, Orvel pointed at Bella, hooked his hands and said, “Come, come here.”

Bella didn’t want 1 million people in her heart, but at this time she didn’t dare to disobey Orvel at all.

Only person came to the front, the voice trembled: “Mr. Orvel…Orvel…”

Orvel nodded, pointed to her and Sun Dewang, and said to the staff of the Civil Affairs Bureau: “Come, get a marriage certificate for them both.”

The staff member asked dumbfounded: “Huh? Give them a marriage certificate?”

"Yes." Orvel said: "It's them, do it now!"

While the staff were surprised, they couldn't help but strengthen their views. This 50-year-old Sun Dewang is indeed a fighter among the s*umbags. He brought his wife and his new love to the Civil Affairs Bureau together and handled the divorce. And marriage procedures, is this an old thing or a person?

This staff member is a little girl, so she is very uncomfortable with s*umbags. She can understand the kind of tall and handsome s*umbags. After all, they have good looks and capital, but Sun Dewang is already fifty plus. At 60 years old, people don't talk about it, and they look ugly, but she didn't expect to be so s*umbag. Why?

Although she was very dissatisfied with the Old Master in her heart, the little girl still didn't dare to show it directly, so she could only go through the formalities for the marriage of him and Bella angrily.

Before applying for a marriage certificate, you must first take a wedding photo.

Therefore, the two people looked like a father and a daughter, and they had to stand side by side in front of the red curtain and took a wedding photo.

Bella's face was very ugly, even though there were tens of millions of dissatisfaction in her heart, she did not dare to show it at this time.

Sun Dewang was in a complicated mood, and the most melancholy right now was what should the child in Bella's belly do?

Or, after going home, persuade her to beat the child?

At this moment, Xue Xinlong said to Sun Dewang with a depressed expression: "Old Man, I will not say anything about this matter today, but in the future, you must treat my daughter in every possible way, otherwise, Don't blame me for being rude to you!"

Sun Dewang hurriedly said: "President Xue, don't worry, I will definitely go all out..."

Xue Xinlong said again: "Besides, the child in my daughter's belly can't be killed if she says anything, otherwise, I won't forgive you! Have you heard?"

Sun Dewang felt depressed.

Isn't it just a wild species? Why are you not allowed to fight?

What else can this wild species do except to shame him?

However, he did not dare to disobey Xue Xinlong. After all, Xue Xinlong took care of his business. If he really provokes him, it is estimated that the income of the entire Sun family will be greatly affected.

So he can only nod his head and agree. He said: "President Xue, don't worry, I will definitely not let her kill the child in Bella's stomach."

Xue Xinlong was relieved and said: "After the baby is born, if you don't want to, you can give it to me. We are the old couple."

Chapter 1300

"That's great!" Sun Dewang finally breathed a sigh of relief when he heard this.

At this time, the staff greeted the two of them and went to the counter to apply for marriage certificates.

Bella is 26 years old this year, and Sun Dewang is 52 years old this year. The difference between the two is exactly twice as long.

The little girl who was in charge of giving them the testimony made her teeth tickled with anger while handing them the certificate.

After the certificate was issued, Orvel smiled slightly and said: "Okay, since the two couples are busy with getting the marriage certificate, let's hurry back to the hotel. Mr. Wade is still waiting to drink your wedding wine. "

So the four of them could only follow Orvel and returned to Hilton.

At this time, the banquet hall of Hilton was full of friends from the Sun family.

Charlie took his wife Claire and sat on the table closest to the stage.

Sitting on the same table with him is Issac.

After Mr. Orvel brought the two couples back, he ran over to return to Charlie.

Charlie heard that they had already received their marriage certificates, nodded in satisfaction, and said: “I think the time is almost the same. Let’s start the wedding as soon as possible!”

Mr. Orvel said hurriedly: “Xue Xinlong has already gone to find a wedding dress for daughter. At 11:58, the wedding started on time.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and smiled and said, “Today is really auspicious for Sun Dewang’s old thing. He got rid of a yellow-faced woman, married a young one, and still buy the big one and get the small one. In a few months, You can be a dad.”

“Yeah!” Orvel said with a smile, “Mr. Wade still has the means. This arrangement is really perfect!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “This person, no matter how capable, don’t look down on other people casually. If Sun Dewang and Xu Liqin weren’t looking down on their future daughter-in-law, they would not cause so many things today. , I hope these two people can learn more in the future.”

Mr. Orvel nodded and said, “Mr. Wade, what you said.”

Claire on the side watched Charlie’s beautiful eyes flow.

Although she also feels that her husband’s play today is indeed a bit weird, or even overkill.

But after hearing what he said just now, she felt that what he did was really pleasing.

Ordinary people may not think of such a solution. This shows that her husband still has a bit of skill and spirit that ordinary people don’t have.

Thinking of Warnia, the eldest of the Song family, when she saw her husband Charlie in the bridal shop, she suddenly felt that her husband now seemed to be very different from before, and he began to exude a fatal attraction to women.

Claire thought wildly for a while, and suddenly the cheerful music of the wedding march sounded on the scene.

This is a male emcee who stepped onto the stage with a bit of a bitter expression and said: “Thank you very much for coming today. Today is a special day because there are two new couples. Today will be witnessed by all of us. On board our sacred marriage hall, let us have the first couple to get married today, the groom Sun Dewang! The bride Bella!”

The entire Sun family’s relatives and friends are embarrassed below.

Although they knew what would happen at this wedding today? But when they heard the emcee call out their names. It was still a little strange.

Seeing that all the family named Sun were dumbed and the scene was quiet, Mr. Orvel couldn’t help but stand up and shouted: “What the h*ll do you want, why don’t you applaud for the bride and groom?!”

Chapter 1301

When Orvel shouted out, the Sun family suddenly realized that they clapped unwillingly.

In fact, they are also very unhappy with this wedding, because this kind of thing will make their faces faceless.

But at the moment, it’s already done, so no one can change anything.

Bella, who was wearing a wedding dress with a cold expression, and Sun Dewang, who was with five people in a suit, walked onto the stage together.

Afterwards, the emcee smiled and said: “Next, let us invite a second couple, the bridegroom Carden, and the bride Isabella!”

In fact, the Sun family is not willing to applaud this pair.

Not only Xu Liqin and Sun Dewang look down on Isabella, but the rest of the Sun family also look down on this poor girl.

However, with the lessons learned earlier, everyone did not dare not to applaud, so they could only clap non-stop.

Carden took Isabella's hand and walked onto the stage together.

I can see that the two of them are really affectionate, and there is no intention to loosen their fingers.

After the two of them came on stage, the atmosphere was somewhat embarrassing.

The people in the audience have also come out to have a wedding wine more than once, but they have never encountered the absurd thing of a father and son getting married on the same stage.

Even the host of ceremonies is not sure what to do.

He can also be regarded as an old senior in the Aurous Hill emcee circle.

But he had never encountered this kind of marvellous wedding before in his entire life.

When he usually hosts, he would make fun of the parents of both men and women to enliven the atmosphere, but today it is really impossible to do such things.

This made him not know where to start.

So he could only give up this part of the lively atmosphere, and after directly speaking a paragraph of opening remarks, he said to the two couples around him: "Today, our two Mr. Sun, Miss Xue and Isabella are finally pregn@nt with four The hearts that love each other have embarked on this solemn and sacred wedding church!"

"My friends, let us sincerely bless these two couples, pray for these two couples, cheer for these two couples, cheer for these two couples, and celebrate the perfect combination of these two couples! Let us once again Warm applause and wish them a bright future!"

Although everyone in the audience looked at each other, they all clapped very cooperatively.

After the applause fell silent, Master of ceremonies said affectionately: “The Bible says that love is patient and kind; love is not jealous, love is not boastful, arrogant, does not do shy things, does not seek your own benefit, and is not easy. Be angry, don’t count human evil, don’t like unrighteousness, just like the truth; tolerate everything, believe everything, hope everything, endure everything; love never ceases.”

“So, in front of the many guests today, I would like to ask Mr. Sun Dewang, one of our grooms today, Mr. Sun Dewang, would you like to marry the Miss Bella next to you as your wife? Are you willing whether she is poor or rich, Do you love her forever and never give up?”

Sun Dewang nodded: “I am willing!”

The emcee asked Bella in the same words: “Then Miss Xue, are you willing?”

The emotions in Bella’s heart could no longer be controlled and collapsed and cried: “I…I…I…”

At this moment, she wanted to shout that I didn’t want to, and then immediately run from here.

But when she thought that her father had offended so many powerful people, if she did not marry Sun Dewang today, the whole family would be in great trouble, and the family might even be ruined, so she suppressed the impulse in her heart and cried. He said: “I…I would…”

After saying this, her heart was even more sad, and she immediately hid her face and wept bitterly.

Chapter 1302

The emcee smiled and said: “Oh, I didn’t expect Miss Xue to be so touched. The marriage must have been long-awaited. This is really a match made by God, consensual, and made in heaven. Let us all wish the couple a happy new marriage and love each other with applause. A bright future and a safe life!”

Bella almost collapsed when she heard this, squatting on the ground, burying her face deep in her arms, crying.

The emcee picked her up and said with emotion: “It seems that our bride is very excited. Let us interview our groom. May I ask Mr. Sun Dewang, how do you feel about being able to marry such a young and beautiful wife?”

Sun Dewang chuckled and said: “I am very excited…”

The emcee smiled and asked, “Then Mr. Sun Dewang, do you have the urge to chant a poem?”

Sun Dewang said with embarrassment: “I haven’t gone to school much, I don’t have much culture, so can’t just chant poems.”

The emcee said again: “Today the parents of our bride, Xue Jing, have also arrived at our wedding. I would like to ask the groom, Mr. Sun Dewang, do you have anything to say to your future mother-in-law and father-in-law?”

Sun Dewang looked at the audience, Xue Xinlong and his wife, whose expressions were crying without tears, waved at them with a little restraint, and said: “Please rest assured, I will definitely face the quiet.”

There is one more sentence, Sun Dewang wanted to ask, but he was not ashamed to ask.

He wanted to ask Xue Xinlong, his future father-in-law, whether the 50 million dowry that he said before counts?

But he was afraid that after he asked this sentence, Xue Xinlong would come up to hammer him, so he could only give up.

At this time, the emcee said to Xue Xinlong and his wife: “Come on, let’s invite our bride Xue Jing’s parents to stage!”

The Sun family has become a blank applause machine at this time.

Xue Xinlong could only go on stage with his wife.

The master of ceremonies smiled and said, “Please ask the man’s father-in-law to stand in front of our groom.”

Xue Xinlong and his wife stood in front of Sun Dewang with unnatural expressions.

The emcee smiled and said: “Groom officer, I ask you, who is standing in front of you?”

Sun Dewang hurriedly said: “It’s my father-in-law!”

The emcee smiled and said, “Is it still called father-in-law? Should I change my tongue?”

Sun Dewang smirked awkwardly, and said hurriedly: “Yes, it should be changed.”

With that said, he hurriedly called out to Xue Xinlong and his wife: “Dad, mom!”

Xue Xinlong’s face was extremely ugly. This b@stard, who is about the same age as himself, calls him Dad!

Although I don’t have a son, I don’t want such a cheap son.

Seeing that he did not respond, the emcee hurriedly said: “Is it a bit too excited to be a parent? You forgot to respond to the bridegroom officer so excited. This is the first time the bridegroom officer changed his words. Isn’t the father-in-law showing anything?

Xue Xinlong said with a gloomy expression: “I was in a hurry to go out today and forgot to prepare the red envelope.”

Sun Dewang said hurriedly: “It’s okay, it’s okay, red envelopes are forgotten!”

The emcee said with a smile: “Since he has changed his mouth, the groom should knock his head and bring a cup of tea to his father-in-law and mother-in-law, and let our staff bring the tea!”

Sun Dewang asked awkwardly: “Kow my head?”

Chapter 1303

Naturally, Sun Dewang was not happy to kowtow in front of so many people.

After all, he is more than 50 years old, this face is really a bit embarrassing.

But Master of ceremonies said seriously at this time: “Groom officer, today is your big wedding day. Two families are combined into one family. Not only do you have a young and beautiful wife, but you also have a couple of parents who love you. Parents, we Chinese have been showing the most filial piety since ancient times, so we kneel and kowtow to our parents. That is a matter of tradition, of course. Why you hesitate?

“Besides, the tradition of our Chinese marriage is to give tea to both parents.”

When Xue Xinlong’s wife heard this, she burst into tears.

It is true that two families form a family, but she really doesn’t want her daughter to start a family with this old thing.

But now there is no retreat, she can only watch it.

Sun Dewang was told by the emcee at this time that he was somewhat unable to get off the stage, so he had to kneel on the ground, first kowtow to Xue Xinlong and called Dad, then kowtow to Xue Xinlong’s wife and called her Mom.

The couple looked at each other, feeling extremely depressed.

At this time, the staff hurriedly moved two chairs and asked Xue Xinlong and his wife to sit side by side. Then Master of ceremonies said to Sun Dewang: “It was supposed to be the bride and groom who bowed their heads to offer tea to both parents, but the parents of the bridegroom officer didn’t come today, so let’s let the bride and groom serve only tea to the woman’s parents.”

The crying red-eyed bride could only come to her parents reluctantly and knelt beside Sun Dewang.

The staff immediately brought them two cups of tea and handed them to Sun Dewang. Sun Dewang took a cup and said to Xue Xinlong with a red face, “Dad, drink tea…”

Xue Xinlong couldn't wait to splash this cup of tea directly on his face, so naturally he didn't want to pick it up.

But he raised his eyes and took a look, and found that Issac was in the audience, looking at him with a gloomy expression, and suddenly shrank his neck, and hurriedly reached out and took the tea from Sun Dewang.

Sun Dewang took another cup of tea, handed it to Xue Xinlong's wife, and said: "Mom, you have tea!"

Xue Xinlong's wife was even more annoyed, and 10,000 times unwilling to drink the cup of tea he respected. So before she reached out to pick it up, Sun Dewang held the cup of tea in the air. After a while, he felt a little sore in his arms and felt embarrassed in his heart.

Xue Xinlong hurriedly winked at his wife. What he fears most now is that Issac has opinions on him.

He dare not make him angry anyway.

Xue Xinlong's wife found her husband glared at herself fiercely, she could only grit her teeth, reached out her hand to take the cup of tea, and drank it.

The emcee then smiled and said: "Drinking tea from the son-in-law is equivalent to approving the son-in-law. Let me interview the bride's parents. Excuse me, are you satisfied with the groom?"

Xue Xinlong sighed and said with red eyes: "Satisfied, satisfied..."

He was actually 10,000 dissatisfied in his heart, but he really didn't dare to say it at this time.

Xue Xinlong's wife can only follow her husband and say things against her will.

Charlie looked amused in the audience, this is the price of being unkind, thinking that he has a bit of money and a little ability, he will look down on this and that, such a person will only eat the bitter fruit in the end.

After the farce of Sun Dewang and Xue Xinlong's family of three was over, the emcee said: "Next, we will invite our second couple to take the stage, the groom Carden and the bride Isabella!"

Chapter 1304

Carden took Isabella's hand and walked onto the stage.

The master of ceremonies followed the usual process and said some compliments, and then he went to the part of the marriage vow.

Carden and Isabella really love each other, so they are finally able to hold a wedding, naturally they are deeply moved.

Therefore, the two clasped their fingers on the stage, and both left tears of excitement.

Carden's mood is more complicated, because he has just experienced the divorce of his parents and witnessed his father's second marriage with his own eyes, and his heart is mixed.

After the bride and groom completed the exchange of rings, the emcee smiled and said: "Next, let us invite the parents of the bridegroom Carden, who is the couple who just had the wedding just now, and invite them to come on stage!"

Sun Dewang and Bella, who had just stepped down, could only bite the bullet and step on stage as the groom's father and mother.

The grandchildren at the scene had extremely ugly expressions, but Mr. Orvel brought a large number of younger brothers to applaud, and even a younger brother shouted, "Hey, this bride is about the same size as the future mother-in-law! Hey! The emcee is affected and ask, it is the bride who is older A little bit, or is the future mother-in-law of the bride a little older?"

As soon as these words came out, Mr. Orvel's brothers burst into laughter.

Bella has just returned from abroad this year and hasn't started work yet. Isabella and Claire are almost the same. They have both been working for two years. So in age, Isabella is actually a bit older than Bella.

Therefore, the scene suddenly became more embarrassing.

The secretary's appearance was also dumbfounding, so naturally he couldn't really ask such a question, otherwise he wouldn't have to do his job of emcee if he went out.

So, he hurried to the next session on the spot, greeted the staff to put on the chairs again, put the tea cups, and asked Carden and Isabella to offer tea to their parents.

When Isabella offered Bella tea and called Bella's mother, Bella cried again.

What the h*ll is this? Suddenly marrying a bad Old Master, he suddenly added a son and daughter-in-law.

The point is that this son and daughter-in-law are older than themselves.

After Carden and Isabella changed their mouths to the newlyweds Sun Dewang and Bella, the emcee finally breathed a sigh of relief and announced that this wonderful wedding was officially over.

Immediately after the wedding, the bride and groom toast the guests.

Bella wanted to give up the toast, but because she was afraid that Charlie would be dissatisfied, she could only come to the table where Charlie and Claire were with Sun Dewang, carrying a glass.

Sun Dewang looked at Charlie tremblingly, and said nervously, "Master, thank you for coming to my wedding with Bella. We both toast you!"

Charlie said lightly: "Sun Dewang, after marrying such a good wife, you must treat her well in the future, and treat the child in her stomach well, have you heard?"

Sun Dewang's face blushed, and he nodded and said, "Don't worry, I will treat Bella and the child in her stomach well."

Charlie said with satisfaction: "This is just the truth. Don't have any opinions about the future young son's skin color. You must treat him as your own."

Sun Dewang could only nod his head and said, “Master can rest assured, I will definitely…”

Chapter 1305

Seeing Sun Dewang’s stance, Charlie said with satisfaction: “In the future, I will let President Issac supervise your post-marriage behavior. If you don’t correct your disagreement about the poor and love the rich after marriage, it’s not good for you. New wife, daughter-in-law, and future youngest son, then I will let President Issac interrupt your dog legs. Do you understand?”

Sun Dewang nodded repeatedly, and said firmly, “Master, I understand…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Okay, I am driving today, so I won’t drink the wine you toasted. Let’s go and meet others. There are so many guests here today. Don’t leave any of them. Have you heard?”

“I heard it! I will toast one by one!”

Sun Dewang was sent away, and Carden and Isabella came over with wine glasses. Isabella respectfully said to him and Claire: “Mr. Charlie, Claire, thank you both very much today, and Carden and I will offer you a drink!”

Charlie smiled faintly: “Then we two will use tea instead of wine. I wish you a happy and happy newlywed couple!”

The two nodded repeatedly and thanked them vigorously.

Although Claire was a little bit dumbfounded at today’s farce, but at this time, seeing a good classmate finally got her wish to marry her own sweetheart, Claire was also happy for her.

Charlie looked at Isabella and exhorted: “Isabella, after you marry Carden, you must remember not to give up your little family and go to your parents and your brother’s house. What they did today, you should know it in heart, so live with your husband, keep a distance from your mother’s family, and don’t have any financial contacts.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Carden again and said seriously: “Carden must also be carefully supervised on this matter. Your young couple should be on the same front. Don’t be separated from each other because of this matter.”

Charlie’s implication was that Isabella must never give her parents and brother a penny.

Charlie looked down upon the families who wanted to sell their daughter at a high price and then drink their daughter’s blood.

He also worried that once Isabella and Carden got married smoothly, Sun Dewang would not dare to do anything to her in the future. In that case, Isabella would have the right to speak in this family, and it would be possible to recruit her wonderful parents. With her little brother who is so lazy.

So remind her in advance, let her know a little bit, don’t be used by that family again.

Isabella and Carden also nodded again and again.

In fact, even Isabella herself was very disappointed with her parents and younger brother, and wished to completely draw a line with them, so she was unwilling to make money in the future or be taken away by her parents and younger brother.

Charlie and Claire picked up their tea cups and had a drink with the newlyweds. Then Charlie said, “Okay, you two quickly go to the bar with the other people, don’t worry about us.”

Carden respectfully said: “Mr. Charlie, then we will go to other tables first.”

When the banquet was about to end, Charlie got up and went to the bathroom.

Seeing this, Issac hurriedly followed. When there was no one around, he respectfully said to Charlie: “Master the last time Delon has undergone surgery in Eastcliff.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked with a funny face: “This buddy still didn’t pull out the necklace?”

Chapter 1306

“No.” Issac smiled: “It is said that the necklace made a bend in his intestines and got stuck, so the operation was urgently performed. It is said that Delon was still in the ward before the operation and was preparing to come with the nurse. It turned out that he was bumped into by his grandparents and mom and dad, and the Old Lady was terribly scared.”

Charlie smiled and said: “I really don’t understand, how can the Kevin family say that it is also a first-class family in Eastcliff, how can they cultivate such a watery offspring.”

Issac nodded and sighed: “To be honest, the descendants of the current big family are really weaker than older generations. If they are as outstanding as you, there is no second one in the country.”

Charlie smiled faintly: “You don’t slap my a** here.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master everything I’m talking about is from the bottom of my heart!”

Having said that, he said again: “By the way, Master I am worried that after Delon’s surgery recovers, 80% chance is that he will find you to get revenge. The strength of the Kevin family is not on the same level as the Wu family, and their family also has many first-class masters. At that time they will be against you. I am afraid it will be a tricky thing. Would you like to tell Master Wade and let him say hello to the Kevin family?”

“As long as the Old Master says hello to the Kevin family, the Kevin family will definitely not dare to do it again.”

Charlie smiled and waved his hand: “I haven’t figured out whether I will return to Wade’s house in the future. Therefore, if I can use the Wade Family’s help and the identity of Wade Family I should use it as little as possible.

Issac persuaded, “Master you don’t need to divide it so clearly from your family. Before the steward Stephen found you, Master Wade was always talking about you. If you have time, you should definitely go back. Don’t say anything else. , At least look at the Old Master.”

Charlie shook his head lightly, and said, “It’s not impossible to go back, but not now.”

In Charlie's heart, he not only had a certain hatred against the Wade family, but also a certain amount of caution.

The family has a big business. When his father was still there, it was very fiercely fighting secretly. Now that the family has added a generation, the internal situation must be more complicated.

Although he now has a certain amount of personal strength, in front of the Wade Family, the disparity is still too great.

Therefore, he even hoped that he would return to the Wade family to see things after he had achieved certain results and had a strength that could not be underestimated.

Otherwise, his current net worth is more than 20 billion in cash plus Emgrand Group, of which the Emgrand Group and 10 billion in cash are all given by the Wade family, and he has not made much money. The two biggest pennies are Keng Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. The 11 billion that came.

11 billion, placed in front of the Wade family, is a drop in the bucket.

Now Charlie already owns 80% of the shares of Wei's Pharmaceuticals, and Wei's Pharmaceuticals has also officially changed its name to JX Pharmaceuticals. Now Liang is presiding over the production of his own Weisan prescriptions by JX Pharmaceuticals. Once the drug is produced and successfully listed , Presumably it will become the world's best-selling gastric medicine with the best efficacy. This medicine alone may bring tens of billions or more of profits to JX Pharmaceutical.

He will then take out some other medicines from the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, and JX Pharmaceutical's income will surely skyrocket.

Then through Ichiro, he also got Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and merged Kobayashi Pharmaceutical into JX Pharmaceutical.

By then, JX Pharmaceutical will soon become the largest pharmaceutical company in Asia, and even the largest pharmaceutical company in the world!

After he has achieved the results of JX Pharmaceutical, he can have full confidence before facing the Wade family!

Chapter 1307

Early in the morning after Isabella's wedding, Charlie received a call from Liang while he was watering the crops in his vegetable garden.

On the phone, Liang told him that the stomach powder he produced according to the prescription given by Charlie had passed the relevant license of the drug regulatory department and was ready to go on sale.

This prescription derived from the Nine Profound Heaven Classics has a strong relieving effect on common people's stomach upset symptoms.

If you have chronic stomach problems, you can get a good improvement and conditioning by taking this stomach powder.

Stomach acid, bloating and stomach pain, or stomach discomfort caused by drinking, cold, fatigue, etc., taking Weisan can get immediate results.

Weisan was first invented by a famous doctor in ancient China, but the development of traditional medicine has been relatively slow in recent decades. Medicines like Weisan are instead mainly products produced by Japanese and Korean pharmaceutical companies.

For example, Japan has the famous Ota Weisan and Kobayashi Weisan.

Both types of stomach powder are in powder form and are packed in sachets. If you encounter stomach upset, you can take a packet with warm water immediately for good results.

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's Kobayashi's Weisan has been rated as a daily medicine by ordinary people in Japan and many countries.

This shows how big the sales and profit margins are behind it.

The stomach powder produced according to the prescriptions in the "Nine Profound Scriptures" is about eight to ten times as effective as Kobayashi's stomach powder. The effect is very significant, and it has a good advantage that there are basically no side

effects. , And the stomach powder produced by the prescription has a strong and fresh medicinal fragrance, which gives people very good senses.

This Weisan, named JX Weisan by Charlie, will be the first brand new medicine produced since JX Pharmaceutical changed its name.

Liang said on the phone: “Master, the effect of this stomach powder is really amazing. We have found many volunteers with stomach problems and tried this medicine. They all gave very, very high evaluations. It is stronger than the stomach powder in Japan and South Korea, many times less. Now these volunteers very much hope that this medicine can be launched as soon as possible!”

Charlie gave a satisfied hum, and asked him, “Then when will it be officially listed and sold in bulk?”

Liang said: “We have now produced more than 50 tons, and now that the approval has been down, we can directly package and sell.”

Charlie asked curiously: “If more than 50 tons of the original medicine, how many copies can be packaged?”

Liang said: “We plan to use the same specifications as those in Japan. We use 1.3 grams per pack and 48 packets per box. In this case, the net content of the original drug in each box is 62.4 grams, which can be packaged in total. 800,000 boxes.”

Charlie asked again: “What about the selling price, what is the selling price for the Japanese?”

Liang said: “Oita’s Weisan and Kobayashi’s Weisan, about 150 a box, our JX Weisan, the efficacy is several times theirs, I think we have to sell at least four to five hundred a box.”

Charlie asked him: “How much is our cost for a box?”

Liang said: “Most of them are some proprietary Chinese medicinal materials. The cost is actually very low. We are very conscientious. The cost is about 20 per box, so I guess. The cost of Ota’s Weisan and Kobayashi’s Weisan is also about in tens.”

Chapter 1308

Charlie heard this and said: “Then we also sell 150 a box, with the same price, several times the efficacy of the medicine, directly squeezing the same type of competing products in Japan and South Korea!”

Liang hurriedly said, “No problem, Master, then I will supply the dealer for 150 a box.”

“Okay!” Charlie said: “You try to produce at full capacity, and don’t worry about the sales of this drug. We are now not only covering domestic users, but also covering countries such as Japan, South Korea and Southeast Asia. To compete with them in their homeland, and to compete with them in their homeland, since we want to grab their market, we must prepare enough ammunition.”

“I understand Master!”

Liang was so excited, he blurted out: “Japanese and Korean Chinese herbal medicines have suppressed us for so many years, and now we can finally fight back!”

After speaking, Liang asked again: “By the way, Master, for our JX Weisan, should we make some TV commercials? It’s best to ask a celebrity to endorse or something. Now everyone in this society is engaged in publicity, and the fragrance of wine is also afraid of alleys.”

Charlie smiled and said: “Yes, then you find the most popular celebrity, and it must be the kind of decent star who is out of silt but not stained, because the entertainment industry is too messy, those with dark history, Gossip, don’t work with them!”

Liang said: “OK, Master, I have a very suitable candidate in my heart. I wonder what you think of it?”

Charlie asked: “Oh? Come and listen.”

Liang hurriedly said: “Now there is a female star named Qiuyi Gu , more famously known as Sara who is very popular in film and television songs. She just picked up a Hollywood movie some time ago. Now she is very popular, and this person seems to be from a famous family, so there is nothing at all. Gossip is the object of worship by countless boys and girls.”

Charlie nodded and said: “don’t know about the entertainment industry, and I don’t follow stars, so it’s up to you to decide. If you think this person is suitable, then you can contact this person’s agency to discuss the price. If it’s appropriate, just sign a contract with her and let her start advertising.”

“OK, Master!”

After hanging up Liang’s phone, Charlie picked some fresh vegetables and prepared to go home to make breakfast for his wife Claire.

It just so happened that Claire had also gotten up and walked downstairs.

Charlie thought of the phone call just now and asked her curiously: “My wife, have you heard of Sara?”

Claire immediately said excitedly: “Sara? Don’t you even know Sara? She is now the most popular female star.”

Charlie shook his head: “I don’t chase stars, so I don’t understand this.”

Claire hurriedly said: “I’m telling you, Sara is my idol, not only my idol, but also a national idol. She plays very well in movies and TV series, and she sings very well! I heard that she will come to us some time later. When Aurous Hill is holding a concert, I have been paying attention to the ticketing website, just waiting to get the tickets when they are issued.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I’m your husband, I don’t even know that this person is your idol!”

Claire said: “You never asked me. Besides, I don’t like to talk about many things. To like someone is to like it in heart. I don’t want to talk about it every day like other people.”

Charlie nodded lightly, thinking, if JX Pharmaceutical really reached a cooperation with this Sara, it might be able to satisfy his wife’s desire to chase this star.

Chapter 1309

Charlie wrapped an apron and went to the kitchen to prepare.

But at this moment, his cell phone rang again.

Unexpectedly, the caller ID, the caller turned out to be the little pepper Aoxue of the Qin family.

Seeing this, Charlie couldn't help but feel a little surprised: "This little chili doesn't usually call him often. Will she be in trouble again today?"

Thinking of this, he hurriedly connected to the phone and asked, "Aoxue, are you looking for me?"

Aoxue said shyly: "Master, do you remember what I told you about my participation in the International College Sanda Competition?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Of course I remember, didn't I promise you that I want to come to the scene to cheer you on? By the way, you haven't told me the specific day."

Aoxue smiled happily and said, "So you still remember Master, I am so happy!"

After that, Aoxue's voice was very shy and said: "Master, I will play the last preliminaries this morning. don't know if you have time to take a look..."

Charlie asked curiously: "Playing preliminaries? How is your competition system arranged?"

Aoxue said: "Because this is an international college competition, there are more participants. There are dozens of contestants in my heavyweight class, so I have to play a few rounds of preliminaries first, but then the quarter-finals will be selected. Play the quarterfinals again."

Charlie asked in surprise: "Has this all reached the final round of the knockout? How many games have been played in total? Why didn't I hear you before?"

Aoxue hurriedly said: "There are 4 knockout matches. This morning is the last one. If I win, I will be able to enter the top 8! The reason why I have not told you is because you will not have time to come over. You also told me that your time is more precious, so let me not always disturb you."

Charlie smiled and said, “What are you doing so politely with me?”

After speaking, Charlie smiled heartily and said: “Okay, give me a time and address, I will go over and cheer you in the morning!”

“Really?!” Aoxue said with joy when he heard this, “That’s really great Master! My game is at ten o’clock this morning, at the Aurous Hill Gymnasium! There are several groups of people competing in the stadium at the same time. , I’m afraid you won’t find it. If you arrive, tell me, I will let my dad pick you up!”

Charlie smiled and said: “No problem, it’s settled, I will be there on time in the morning.”

Having said this, Charlie suddenly remembered a question, and asked Aoxue curiously: “By the way, Aoxue, how many kilograms would you participate in the competition?”

Aoxue said hurriedly, “Master, mine is in the 52 kg class!”

Charlie heard this and said jokingly: “52 kg, then 104 kg?”

“Okay!”

Charlie teased her deliberately and said with a smile: “I’ve never heard of a good woman but a hundred? You have to work hard to lose weight.”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “No, Master! The kilogram class of Sanda competitions is not divided according to the actual weight. For example, as long as the weight is less than 48 kilograms, it belongs to the 48 kilogram class. The kilograms belong to the 52 kilogram class. I am 49.5 kilograms, which is equivalent to 99. It happens to be no more than a hundred, but it is classified into the 52 kilogram class! If you don’t believe me, when you meet. I’ll show you the weight!”

Charlie said with a smile: “I’m just joking with you, don’t be so angry.”

Aoxue said diligently, “I am not angry, you will misunderstand that he is a little fat man! My height of 1.7 meters, controlled within 100 kilograms, is already very powerful! My classmates say I am a devil figure!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Well, little pepper Aoxue has a devil figure, I will find out later.”

Chapter 1310

Aoxue said embarrassedly: “I am not a little pepper…”

Charlie smiled and asked: “Then what are you?”

Aoxue: “I…I…I…I am a little beautiful woman, a little cute!”

After finishing speaking, before Charlie responded, she hung up the phone shyly.

Charlie listened to the phone and suddenly turned into a beep, couldn’t help but shook his head and laughed secretly. This little pepper is really cute.

……

After Claire had eaten, she went to her studio.

Recently, the scale of her studio has been expanded a lot compared with before, and some employees have been recruited. At the same time, several renovation projects are underway, which can be said to be booming.

Jacob is also very busy every day in the Association of Painting and Calligraphy.

After breakfast today, he was anxious to go to the Calligraphy and Painting Association, which made Charlie a little curious.

So he couldn’t help asking him: “Dad, why are you going so early today?”

Jacob smiled and said: “The Calligraphy and Painting Association happened to have some activities today. The calligraphy and calligraphy hobby class of the University for the Elderly is coming over to visit us today.”

Charlie understood it instantly when he mentioned college for the elderly. The University for the Elderly is where Meiqing works and studies every day.

A good friend of Aunt invited her to be a visiting professor of French education at a university for the elderly. At the same time, she herself was studying calligraphy and Chinese painting at the same university.

It seems that Aunt is going to meet with Jacob today.

No wonder father-in-law is so happy early this morning.

However, because the mother-in-law Elaine was right in front of him, Charlie didn't click through either.

He himself will go to Aurous Hill Gymnasium later, so he asked his father-in-law: "Dad, would you please drive me for a while, I just want to go to the gym to watch the game."

"Okay!" Jacob said with a smile: "It just happened to be on the way, you can come with me!"

Elaine said dissatisfied: "I said you, this is out of my mind. Am I?"

Jacob asked with a cold face, "What are you talking about, who is mad at you?"

Elaine said angrily: "After you have eaten, you all run out one by one, going out to play, go out, how boring I am at home alone?"

Jacob curled his lips and deliberately said in a sarcastic tone: "Who stopped you from going out? If you want to go out, go out, go find your old friends to play mahjong, or ask your old sisters to make faces!"

Elaine scolded annoyedly: "Jacob, did you f*cking deliberately damage your Old Lady? I broke a leg. How can I get out? Besides, my two front teeth have to be rectified, going find the Old friends, how embarrassed would I be?"

Jacob opened his palms and said innocently, "Then I can't help you. Anyway, your legs are on your body. You can go out anytime you want to go out. If you don't want to go out, stay at home, but you can't stop us from going out. Ah, we are not obligated to stay with you at home!"

After speaking, he waved to Charlie, shook the car key in his hand, and said casually: “Good son-in-law, let’s go!”

Chapter 1311

After Charlie and his father-in-law left the house, he drove and said with a smile: “Oh, I have waited for so long. I finally waited until the senior college to have an exchange with our Calligraphy and Painting Association. It was not easy!”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Did you communicate with Aunt?”

“Not yet.” Jacob smiled and said, “I plan to surprise her, after all, there are days when I haven’t seen her.”

Charlie nodded and said, “But you should be a little more careful. Don’t let mom know that Aunt has returned to China, let alone let her know that you have contact with her, otherwise our family will really be messed up. It’ll shake the sky.”

Charlie could understand Elaine’s character better. Elaine has several untouchable scales in this life, one is money and the other is Meiqing.

The Old Master is going to divorce her. Although she will be angry, she has not lost her mind. But if she knows that the Old Master and Meiqing met, and the two of them were still fighting while she was in the detention center. Elaine will definitely be angry.

When Jacob heard Charlie’s reminder, he nodded with a serious face and said: “You are right, I have the same idea as you, so I have never dared to have too much contact with your Aunt.”

At this point, Jacob sighed and said: “This stinky lady is still alive and unwilling to divorce me. It is really a headache.”

Charlie smiled and thought to himself, it would be weird if the mother-in-law Elaine was willing to divorce his old father-in-law. After all, she now has nothing, so it is even more unlikely that she would be willing to divorce and leave the family.

The Old Master wanted to get rid of her, I am afraid it is a foolish dream.

When the car drove to the Aurous Hill Gymnasium, Charlie said goodbye to his old man and got out of the car alone.

At this time, the Gymnasium and the entrance were all hung up with promotional materials about this international college student Sanda competition.

It is said that this is the most authoritative one of the global college student Sanda competitions. So far, more than a dozen of them have been held consecutively. This is the first time it has been held in China.

Aurous Hill is also very lucky to be elected as the host city of this competition.

Although the competition has been held for many times, and China has sent players to participate many times, but the best result is fourth place, and they have not won a medal.

Therefore, this time, the Chinese team is very hopeful that it can achieve the international college Sanda competition, a zero breakthrough in medals in this sports event.

And Aoxue is one of the most promising players of the Chinese team to win a medal in this competition.

When Charlie came to the entrance of the gymnasium, he found that there were already a lot of spectators coming in and out. So he called Qin Gang and told him that he had reached the door.

Qin Gang greeted him in a hurry. As soon as he saw him, he respectfully said: “Master, I’m really sorry, I will let you come to see the children’s play house during his busy schedule, which will waste your precious time.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said indifferently: “Where is this? I think this competition is of a very high level. Aoxue’s ability to participate in the war for the country is also a commendable thing. I should cheer for her.

Qin Gang was overjoyed. What he hopes most is that Charlie can have that kind of thought for his daughter. In his eyes, Charlie has long been regarded as the best son-in-law to take a dragon.

Seeing that Charlie is busy and willing to take time for his daughter to come here to watch her game, he naturally feels that this is a manifestation of Master's importance to his daughter.

So he hurriedly made a gesture of invitation and said to Charlie: "Master, Aoxue is preparing for the battle in the lounge, let's go to the audience first!"

Chapter 1312

The Gymnasium has a huge area. It not only has a standard indoor swimming pool, but also standard indoor track and field, badminton, table tennis and basketball competition venues.

At this time, the entire stadium, except for the swimming pool, has been vacated for this Sanda competition.

The whole scene is divided into many square shapes, and each square shape has an arena.

Qin Gang pointed to these arenas and introduced to Charlie: "Master, there are a total of 8 arenas at this scene, and these 8 arenas correspond to 8 groups. The 8 groups finished the group preliminaries on a fixed arena. The person who finally won the ring was the only person in this group who successfully broke through and was one of the top eight in the entire game."

As he said, he pointed to the 5th ring again and said, "Master, Aoxue has been in the 5th ring all the time. Her game has 10 minutes to start. Let's go over."

Charlie said hello, and then went to the No. 5 ring with him.

There are a total of more than 100 audience seats around the No. 5 ring, and Qin Gang has already arranged several seats in the first row.

As soon as Charlie arrived, he saw a familiar figure, who turned out to be Steven from the Qin family.

Steven had been banned by the Qin family for a long time because of pretending to be forceful with Charlie and causing a major disaster.

During this period of time, his performance was fairly good. In addition, today was the little pepper Aoxue's game. As Aoxue's cousin, he had to come over and cheer for his sister. Qin Gang made an exception to let him out.

Seeing Charlie, Steven had long lost the pretending attitude of the young master of the Qin Family. Before Charlie was there, he hurriedly stood up, but nodded and said, "Master, you are here, please. Sit, please sit down"

Charlie looked at him curiously, and smiled and asked, "Steven, it's been a long time since I saw you. don't know where you made your fortune recently?"

Steven said with a face of shame: "Master, I have been reflecting on repentance at home during this period of time. I feel upset and self-blame for offending you every day. I was really blind at the beginning and I dared to oppose you. , And you are an adult, regardless of the villain's experience, and you have helped our Qin family solve the great troubles. I really don't know how to thank you!"

Charlie smiled and asked, "Steven, it's been a long time since I saw you. You seem to be a bit more sensible."

"Really?" Steven scratched his head and said with a smile: "Master, if you can feel my enthusiasm, I am already very satisfied!"

Qin Gang slapped him on the head and reprimanded: "When you meet Master in Aurous Hill, you must be obedient and respectful, and let me know that you dare to fight Master and I will slap you in the leg and break it!"

Steven nodded repeatedly, and said hurriedly: "Second Uncle, don't worry, Master will be my idol in the future. I will definitely treat Master as a bright moon in my heart like my sister!"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Okay, don't flatter yourself, and you can make trouble for second uncle in the future."

Steven nodded hurriedly.

At this time, the referee said: "The last regular preliminaries of the five groups, start now!"

Steven got excited at once, pointed to the entrance and said excitedly, “Master, my sister is on the stage!”

Chapter 1313

As Steven’s voice fell, Charlie immediately saw Aoxue who walked in at the entrance!

Today, Aoxue wore a sports bra and a pair of sports shorts. Her excellent figure was exposed. What Charlie didn’t expect was that Aoxue’s muscle lines were amazing, and there was even an obvious vest line around her waist.

With this figure, she is really invincible among girls!

In addition, Aoxue’s skin is as white as snow, and there are no blemishes. With such a beautiful figure, it is perfect to be impeccable.

In addition, Aoxue’s long hair was tied into a neat ponytail behind her head, and she wore a pair of big red boxing gloves on her hand, her face was brazen.

Walking out side by side with Aoxue was a young woman with brown skin, even a little dark.

Steven introduced to Charlie diligently: “Master, my sister played against a Thai player today. It is said that she has strong Muay Thai skills and is a seed player of the team!”

Charlie laughed and said: “It’s nothing to be afraid of Muay Thai. The whole of Thailand is only Muay Thai, which can be regarded as a handy fighting technique. Compared with our Chinese martial arts, it is really insignificant, and your sister can definitely beat this player.”

Steven said with a smile, “Master is so insightful! In fact, I also think that my sister will definitely win over her!”

Qin Gang on the side glared at Steven and murmured, “You show me a good time to watch the game, and stop talking nonsense there and affect Master’s mood when watching the game.”

Steven shrank his neck when he was scolded, not knowing what he had done wrong, which made his second uncle unhappy.

In fact, Qin Gang was mainly annoyed because this kid was robbing him here, and he was going to get close to Master. As a result, this kid kept chatting here, so it made him annoying.

At this time, Aoxue, who was on the stage, also saw Charlie in the stands, and the little chili with a bit of firmness in his original expression instantly became shy.

She gently waved her hand with boxing gloves, and exclaimed excitedly: “Master, you are here!”

Charlie nodded and smiled at her, and said: “Be sure to cheer later, I am optimistic that you will qualify for the team and advance to the quarterfinals!”

Aoxue smiled shyly, her heart as sweet as honey.

Nothing makes her happy and excited more than her beloved man coming to watch her game.

She felt that at this time, she was the happiest woman in the world.

At this point, the referee stepped forward.

Since it was a preliminary match and there were 7 other groups of players in the game at the same time, the referee did not delay the time. He walked up and said directly: “Both sides prepare, the game will start in 30 seconds!”

Aoxue and the Thai female athlete immediately warmed up briefly in the ring.

After 30 seconds, the referee took the two to the center of the ring. After briefly talking about the rules of the game, they immediately announced the start of the game!

As soon as the game started, the Thai female player took the initiative to launch a quick attack on Aoxue.

Chapter 1314

Charlie can see that this Thai female boxer is quick to punch and her body is very flexible, and her height is almost ten centimeters shorter than Aoxue, and her body is short overall, so her bottom plate is more stable.

Moreover, the Thai female player has a very clever style of play. She knows that her advantage is in the bottom game and Aoxue's advantage is in the top game, so she frequently attacks from the bottom game.

As the opponent came up and quickly launched an attack, Aoxue could only focus on blocking, so the whole fight was a little embarrassing.

In the first round, the opponent had significantly more effective hits than Aoxue, so after one round, the opponent was ahead of Aoxue in points.

During a short break, Aoxue's coach hurriedly gave her tactical guidance in her ear.

After a short break of a few minutes, the game immediately entered the second round.

At the beginning of the second round, Aoxue changed her strategy and took the initiative to attack the opponent, but her main tactic was to break the opponent's bottom set, and the opponent continued to break her bottom set.

But Aoxue was obviously not as solid as the opponent in the next game, and because her figure was relatively thin and tall, the next game itself was not stable, so it was obviously not dominant in this kind of confrontation.

Soon after the second round, Aoxue still lags behind the opponent in points, and the gap is getting bigger and bigger.

Steven couldn't sit still at this moment. He whispered: "The Thai player always beats my sister's side. If my sister can't break through the opponent's advantage, then it is very likely that the game will be lost."

Charlie smiled: "Steven, it seems that you are quite discerning."

Steven said embarrassedly, “It was the classmate who got the axe. Please forgive me, Master.”

Charlie nodded slightly and glanced at the Thai female player.

He found that this female player, although the bottom plate is more stable and the speed of her legs is faster, but the faster her tactics, the less defensive her tactical moves. Every time she takes her legs, while attacking the opponent, she also exposed her weaknesses. Every time she tried to attack from the bottom plate, she deliberately pressed her leg very low, trying to directly attack Aoxue’s calf and ankle. This method of getting out of the leg was fierce, as long as she hit with all her strength. For a moment, Aoxue will find it difficult to stand normally in this game, and it will be equivalent to losing the game at night.

However, it was precisely because she pressed her legs very low that a fatal flaw was revealed. It was the front of her own leg bones and knees. Although Aoxue was not stable in her footing, she was better than her height and long legs. When the opponent lowers her leg, the opponent hits the front of the opponent’s leg bones and the front of the knee in one step. It is very likely that the opponent’s entire bottom plate attack will be destroyed in one move.

So Charlie stood up and walked to the side of the ring, Aoxue’s resting place.

At this time Aoxue was sitting in a small chair for rest, and her coach said to her: “Now you are hitting your back game. This is your disadvantage, but if you want to get it back, you can beat her back. It’s her last game. Once you have the upper hand in the upper game, the opponent’s advantage in the next game won’t be played out. If you play hard, we can still get the score back in the next three games!”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning.

If you feel that the opponent’s disadvantage is on the upper plate, you have to launch an offensive against the opponent’s upper plate first. This idea is too simple for your opponent to think of.

It’s like a police officer catching a gunman, knowing that his biggest target is the abdomen, so he will wear his body armor in advance.

On the surface, the disadvantage of this Thai player is the hanging game, but she hides the murderous intention in the second game. Even if Aoxue can take advantage of the hanging game, but it is difficult to hit the other side in the hanging game, but once the opponent is in her After successfully hitting the calf and ankle once, Aoxue's whole person may fall into absolute badness, and thus will have no strength to fight back in the subsequent matches!

So Charlie walked up to Aoxue and said to her, "Aoxue, don't hit the opponent's hanging game. Instead, focus on the opponent's bottom game. While avoiding the opponent's attack, look for opportunities and use your height and legs. Long advantage, attack directly above her right calf and knee, her bottom plate is fast and strong, so you must break her bottom plate to win the final victory!"

Chapter 1315

Hearing Charlie's words, Aoxue looked at him with joy, and shouted excitedly: "Master!"

After speaking, she said with a little shame: "Sorry, Master, let you watch the joke!"

Charlie smiled comfortingly: "It's okay. At first, it's normal that you can't find the rhythm. If you carefully analyze the opponent's strengths and weaknesses and choose the right strategy, you can turn against the wind and win in the end."

Aoxue nodded excitedly, and said piously: "I see, Master, thank you for your teaching!"

At this moment, the coach next to Aoxue looked at Charlie with a dissatisfied expression, and said, "What are you commanding here? Do you know how to Sanda? Aoxue is now at the most critical time, if the third game cannot save the situation. , It is likely to lose! You are still giving her a bad idea at this time, isn't this intentional to harm her?"

Charlie said lightly: "I just told her the truth, and it's a fact you can't see!"

"If she continues to play as you said, she will definitely lose miserably this time. The Thai player is not much better than Aoxue in terms of strength, skill and speed. It's just that the opponent's tactics are very smart, so Only in the first two rounds did Aoxue fight!"

“And if Aoxue is not tactically, and overtakes the opponent by one head, then this game will be lost!”

The coach said angrily: “Where do amateurs dare to fight in front of me, I won the national Sanda championship, so you dare to point fingers in front of me?”

Charlie smiled and said: “You said it yourself, you only won the national championship, but now Aoxue is going to win the world championship, why do you think you can guide a world championship at the level of a national championship?”

“You…” The coach was insulted by Charlie, his heart was very angry, but he couldn’t find any suitable words to refute him, so he gritted his teeth and said sharply to Aoxue instead: ” Aoxue, if you listen to him today and play according to his method, then you will not train with me, and I will no longer be your coach! You will be on the court later, you can figure it out!”

Aoxue was also very embarrassed at this time, she didn’t expect her coach to choke with Master.

She has been training with this coach for more than a year, and the overall feeling is pretty good, but in her mind, his weight is really worse than Master.

If Master didn’t advise her, she would naturally follow the tactics ordered by the coach.

But since Master gave her advice, she would undoubtedly choose the tactics Master formulated.

So, after she made the decision, she looked sorry, looked at her coach and said: “Coach really sorry, I am going to use the tactics Master just told me.”

“You…” Coach said angrily: “I thought you were a very smart girl, but I didn’t expect you to be so ignorant of good and bad. Since you choose to believe in this amateur player, then the relationship between the two of us is a teacher and apprentice. That’s it.”

As he said, he stepped off the ring, walked a few meters and then turned around and said: “Aoxue, originally I believed that you can advance to the top 8 this time, and may even hit the medal, but now it seems that your fate in this competition will stop in the group stage.”

Afterwards, he looked at Charlie coldly, and said disdainfully: “Boy, you ruined a good seedling.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Really? Why don’t I feel at all? On the contrary, I think that Aoxue has a chance to hit the championship this time.”

“Are you kidding?” Coach said disdainfully: “Do you know how strong the real seed player is in this competition? The top seed Japanese player Nanako is far superior to Aoxue. The Brazilian player Joanna, the number one seed, is also stronger than Aoxue. If there is my guidance, Aoxue still has a chance to beat Joanna, but without me, she can’t even win this game!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, whether it is Brazilian player Joanna or Japanese player Nanako, they will all become Aoxue’s defeaters!”

Coach said contemptuously: “Boy, you have a big tone. With your three-legged cat’s amateur skills, can Aoxue defeat Nanako?”

Chapter 1316

Charlie nodded: “If you don’t believe it, we can just walk around and see.”

“Okay!” Coach sneered: “Walk and see, I’ll just wait here to see how Aoxue loses this game!”

After that, he walked directly to the audience seat next to him, found an empty seat and sat down, with his arms folded on his chest, with a look of good play. He had already recognized Aoxue in his heart. Not doubt she will lose.

Charlie ignored him, but watched Aoxue whispered: “Don’t be nervous later, just fight as I said. I believe you will be able to defeat this opponent.”

Aoxue nodded heavily, and then said with a pitiful face: “Master, Coach is gone, I will not have a coach in the future. If I win this game, there may be a few more games to play in the future. Can you Come to be my coach?”

Charlie said without hesitation: “No problem, I will be your coach from now on.”

Aoxue cheered with excitement: “Great! I will call you Coach Wade in future matches!”

Charlie smiled and said, “You can call me whatever you want.”

At this time, the referee rang the bell for the third game.

Aoxue stood up, flexed her muscles and bones, and said to Charlie with a resolute expression: “Coach Wade, I’m going to play!”

Charlie nodded: “Come on!”

At this time, the Thai players also walked from the other side of the ring to the center of the ring.

At this time, the Thai player’s expression was very relaxed, even a bit contemptuous.

She had already won a lot of points from Aoxue in the first two games, as long as she played steadily in the next three games. She will definitely be able to defeat the opponent and advance to the quarterfinals.

What Aoxue was thinking about at this time was the tactics that Charlie told her, and she was already knowing how to fight next.

With the start of the referee, the third game of the two sides officially kicked off.

Seeing that her tactics in the first two rounds worked very well, the Thai player was ready to adopt a fresh-eaten routine against Aoxue.

Therefore, as soon as she came up, she went straight to Aoxue’s bottom plate and launched a fierce attack.

Aoxue gave up the idea of attacking on the upper plate, concentrated on resisting the opponent’s attack on the lower plate, and at the same time was looking for the weaknesses exposed by the opponent’s attack.

Generally speaking, in Sanda combat, the more fierce the offensive is, the weaker the strength of the defense, which is like the faster a person runs, the more unstable the center of gravity, the easier it is to fall.

Therefore, Aoxue quickly saw the weakness exposed by the opponent in the process of quickly getting out of the leg!

The opportunity is here!

Chapter 1317

Coach had been watching from the side, seeing Aoxue always passively defending and being beaten back by the opponent, he couldn't help but sneer.

In his opinion, Aoxue's tactics were simply the weakest among the weak.

Since the opponent's next set attack is fast and the upper set is relatively inferior, it should be the same as the opponent's own next, and the other side's hanging.

In this way, we can find a breakthrough point and reverse this passive situation in one fell swoop.

This is also the traditional thinking of most coaches.

But this is also the root reason why most coaches cannot become top coaches, and even when they themselves are players, they cannot become top players.

In Charlie's view, whether it is a battle between the two armies or a fight between the two, the best and most stable way is to defeat the enemy's trump card.

Just like in a war, if the opponent's ace division is defeated, not only will the opponent's strength be greatly weakened, but also the military will be in a state of confusion.

In contrast, if you just destroy the opponent's miscellaneous army, or even the cannon fodder army, not only is it impossible to achieve a key victory, but it may be targeted by the opponent's main force because of the main goal of the measure.

In Sanda, if the opponent uses the fist best, then the opponent's fist must be abolished; if the opponent uses the leg best, then the opponent's leg must be abolished, otherwise the opponent's most powerful means of attack is left. It is the biggest hidden danger.

The Thai player Aoxue face was the best at right leg, so even if Aoxue launched an attack on her upper plate and succeeded in the attack, it would not have much impact on her attack power.

In this process, if Aoxue was hit by the opponent's leg, it was very likely to fall into a slump immediately.

That's why Charlie asked Aoxue to do everything possible to find the weakness of the opponent's next game.

And at the moment when the opportunity came, Aoxue did not disappoint her trust.

Seeing Aoxue's fierce kick facing the opponent, she suddenly flashed, and then stepped hard, slamming on the calf bone of the leg that the opponent kicked.

This step immediately caused the Thai player to cry out in pain.

Immediately afterwards, she felt a sudden pain in her right leg, as if she was about to fracture.

This pain made her feel unsteady even standing, let alone continue to attack Aoxue.

So she immediately limped back a few steps, her face full of shock and incredible.

What she didn't expect was that her next game was obviously stronger than the opponent, but the opponent dared to make a fuss with her in the end.

She kept beating her back every time, thinking that she had the upper hand, and waiting to give her a fatal blow, but she didn't expect that the other party was the one who looked at her and waited to give her a fatal blow!

With this foot, she was affected even when she walked. Every step she took was painful, and the combat effectiveness of the whole person plummeted instantly.

Most of the audience in the audience was Chinese. Seeing Aoxue finally regained a city, a burst of cheers broke out.

Charlie looked at Aoxue with approval, and it seemed that Aoxue was really talented. She was able to seize this opportunity accurately the first time the other party exposed her weakness.

Now the balance on the ring has been severely tilted, and the Thai player injured her right leg. It is absolutely impossible to be Aoxue's opponent anymore, but this kick just now laid the foundation for Aoxue's victory.

Coach in the audience looked very ugly.

He really didn't expect that Aoxue could really take advantage of the opponent in the next game!

The kick just now is very strong, and you can tell that the other party's injury is serious.

From the coach's perspective, it can be seen that Aoxue's game has already been won, and the rest is just a matter of time.

Chapter 1318

At this moment, he couldn't help feeling regretful.

Seeing Aoxue was about to advance to the quarterfinals, she turned her face against her.

In this way, if she achieves better results in this game, then it has nothing to do with her.

At this moment, Aoxue changed, just constantly defending the retreat routine, and proactively launched a series of attacks on the opponent.

The opponent's right leg was injured, and she was already greatly affected. Now being chased by Aoxue, every step back in her right leg would bring piercing pain.

And her right leg can't keep up with her figure at all now, and it has become an oil bottle.

This makes her not only difficult to defend, difficult to dodge, but also difficult to counterattack.

Most of Aoxue's series of offenses hit the opponent.

The Thai players, who was on the offensive just now, can only hold their heads and flee in the ring.

Aoxue kept Charlie's teachings in mind, and was still staring at the opponent's bottom plate, preparing to give the opponent another fatal blow.

Soon, she found a chance in the other party's backlash.

So she kicked out a whip leg accurately, and kicked directly on the opponent's injured right leg.

At this time, she kicked the opponent with a scream, her face was pale, her forehead and cheeks were covered with cold sweat.

Aoxue didn't use her full strength with this kick. If she used her full strength, the opponent's calf would have been broken.

The reason why there is still a certain amount of leeway is to give the other side a chance.

The game is only on, she doesn't want to completely abolish the opponent.

After all, for a Sanda athlete, the limbs are the most important body part in their eyes. If the leg is really broken, then the career can be declared over. After all, even if the broken leg can recover, it will definitely not reach the previous level. Competitive state, strength will inevitably be greatly weakened.

The Thai player also realized that Aoxue had been merciful with this kick just now. So she also felt a little grateful for Aoxue.

She has been practicing Muay Thai for many years, and she is most proud of her right leg.

If her right leg was kicked off by Aoxue today, then she wouldn't have to participate in any competitions in the future. She was only in her early twenties this year, so she didn't want to let her career stop there.

Thinking of this, she took two steps back and gave Aoxue a fist gratefully. Then she said to her coach in Thai, and then her coach raised the towel.

As soon as the referee saw this, he immediately jumped into the arena, blocked the two players, and said: "The Thai player admits defeat, and the Chinese player Aoxue won this game!"

With his announcement, Aoxue jumped up excitedly.

She subconsciously looked for Charlie's figure, and then looked at him with an extremely affectionate look, and the worship of him in his heart reached a new peak again.

Qin Gang and Steven were also excited, and stood up and applauded.

Only the Coach, seeing Aoxue win, had a gloomy expression to death.

He even began to think about how he could restore the relationship between his teacher and Aoxue.

Because, once Aoxue achieved good results in the competition, it was a good opportunity for her to become famous.

But just now, she gave this good opportunity to others. d*mn it!

Chapter 1319

With Aoxue's victory, this little pepper also officially entered the quarter-finals of this international college student Sanda competition.

This is Aoxue's best result in an international college student Sanda competition.

When the competition was held in Canada last year, she made a special trip to compete, but that time she failed to qualify for the group, and the final overall ranking was 30th.

So this time, Aoxue has achieved an unprecedented breakthrough.

After the referee announced the victory, she shook hands with the Thai player and the two girls hugged each other.

Immediately, Aoxue turned around and ran to Charlie quickly. When she came to Charlie, she happily jumped up and jumped directly onto him.

“Master, thank you so much!”

Aoxue hugged his neck and hugged him like a baby koala, happier than ever.

Aoxue’s hug caught Charlie by surprise, but he could also feel the excitement and joy in her heart.

So Charlie was unwilling to sweep her heart, so he hugged her and turned around twice, and said with a smile: “You just entered the quarter-finals, and you’re so happy. If you win the championship, you will not be excited. Crazy?”

Aoxue hugged Charlie’s neck and blushed and said: “I have never expected to win the championship. I am already very happy to be able to advance to the top 8.”

Charlie smiled and said: “I remember you didn’t say that before, but you said before that you were sure to get a good ranking.”

Aoxue said embarrassedly: “People are afraid that you will dislike me, Master, so I deliberately boasted. Actually, I never thought about getting a medal…”

“Okay…” Charlie nodded and smiled: “Okay, don’t hold on me, everyone is watching, your father and your brother are watching too.”

Aoxue realized that she was still hanging on Charlie’s body.

At this time, Charlie was also a little contemplative, after all, Aoxue's figure was really too good.

Moreover, her skin is as smooth as jade!

More importantly, she now only wears a sports bra and flat-angle sports shorts, so holding herself in this way, the touch is very clear.

Aoxue's shy smile blushed, and hurriedly jumped off him.

At this time, Qin Gang, who was not far away, was looking at his precious daughter with a smile on his face.

He had long expected his daughter to make some substantial progress with Master.

Today, it seems that his daughter and Master have finally made some substantial progress, which is really gratifying, and he feels more gratified than his daughter won the game.

Charlie said to Aoxue at this time: "Don't forget to say hello to your father and your younger brother, let's go over."

Aoxue just remembered that she patronized Charlie to celebrate, but she forgot that her father and her younger brother were in the stands.

This made her feel even more embarrassed in her heart. She thought to herself: "It was really shameful just now. There was only Master in her eyes. It is a sin to forget her father and younger brother!"

So, she hurriedly came to Qin Gang and Steven with Charlie, blushing and said, "Dad, brother, is what I did just now?"

Chapter 1320

Steven gave a thumbs up and praised: "Sister, you just made the jedi blow, it was great! Seeing that you didn't get the upper hand in the first two games, I thought you were going to lose!"

Qin Gang also smiled and said, “Yes, Dad just squeezed a cold sweat for you!”

Aoxue said embarrassedly: “Thanks to Master’s reminder, otherwise I might really lose…”

With that, Aoxue embraced Charlie’s arm affectionately, and said softly, “Also, Master will be my coach in the future!”

“Ah?” Qin Gang heard that Wade will be the coach of his daughter. Although he was very excited, he still said with a nervous expression: “How? Are you kidding me? Master manages so many important things every day. How can he accompany you to play this kind of kid’s game, what if it delays a master’s business? Can you bear this responsibility?”

Aoxue was reprimanded by her father, and she immediately curled her lips a little wronged.

At the same time, she was also worried in her heart, would she let Charlie be her coach, would it really delay Charlie’s serious affairs?

At this time, Charlie said with a smile: “I actually have nothing to do recently. Besides, Aoxue is not a kid’s game. After all, she’s trying to win glory for the country. I hope she can win a championship, so she can give it to us!”

Qin Gang heard this and finally heaved a sigh of relief and said with a smile: “Aoxue, since Master trusts you so much, then you must train hard and actively prepare for the subsequent competitions. You must reward Master with a good ranking. Trust in you!”

“I will definitely work hard!”

Aoxue clenched her fists and said with excitement: “I will definitely go all out in the following competitions and strive to get the best result back!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You have to zoom in. From my point of view, you have to bring a champion back for everything you say in this competition to be justified!”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “Master, the No. 1 seed, No. 2 seed, and No. 3 seed players in this competition are all very strong, especially the No. 1 seed selection, Japan’s Nanako. She is the top Japanese national treasure master Yamamoto. One of Kazuki’s personal

disciples, was judged by Yamamoto Kazuki as an unborn genius, and she has won two international college Sanda competitions. This time she is going to attack for three consecutive championships."

Charlie smiled and said: "Whether it is Sanben Yiki or Yamamoto Erki's disciple, don't worry, with me, she must not be your opponent!"

"Really?!" Aoxue knew Charlie's magical powers and knew that he would never say anything unsure, so she asked excitedly: "Master, can I really win over Nanako?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Don't worry, since I say it, you can definitely do it!"

"Great!" Aoxue cheered, excited.

At this moment, the Coach just stepped forward and said with a smile: "Oh, Aoxue, I really congratulate you. You have advanced to the top 8 without any precedent and has tied the best result of a Chinese college student in this game. !"

"If you can win the next game and advance to the top 4 smoothly, then you can create a new record for our Chinese college students in this game!"

Aoxue thought to herself, even though Coach had broken with herself just now, he came to congratulate her at the moment. Of course she could not neglect it out of courtesy.

So she humbly said: "Coach, I passed the award, I will work hard for the game."

Coach smiled and said seriously: "In the game just now, you won very thrilling, with a lot of luck. If you want to win the next game, you must not rely on luck, but you must rely on systematic training and practise. Professional guidance, why not let me continue to guide you through the subsequent competition!"

Charlie listened, the corners of his mouth raised slightly, smiled and did not speak.

When Aoxue heard this, she immediately resolutely said: "I'm sorry Coach, I now have a new coach."

"That's him?" Coach looked at Charlie contemptuously, and said with contempt: "This kind of person is not professional at all. Just now he was just a blind cat and a dead

mouse. If you still hope in him, then you will be very next. It may stop in the top 8 and it is impossible to go further!"

Aoxue said indignantly: "Huh! Don't talk nonsense here! In my mind, Coach Wade is the best coach in the world! No one can be compared to him! Including you!"

Chapter 1321

In Aoxue's eyes, Charlie's status is almost second only to her father Qin Gang.

But this Coach didn't know.

He also felt that Charlie was just having a moment of luck, so Aoxue, who had just fooled around, believed in him.

So he snorted and said disdainfully: "Aoxue, don't be fooled by this kind of hairy boy. This kind of person can only talk on paper and has no real ability at all. If you really let him be your coach, Then you will definitely not have a chance to win the subsequent games!"

Aoxue said with a bit of annoyance: "I forbid you to say that about Master! Master's strength is what you can imagine! If it weren't for Master remind me today, if I listen to your tactical arrangements, then I must have lost this game now, it is impossible to advance to the quarterfinals, and there is no chance to play the subsequent games!"

Coach did not expect that Aoxue would not even buy his account.

This made him very angry.

Moreover, Aoxue mentioned that his tactical arrangements just now were not as good as the young man named Wade, which made him even more unhappy.

Because for someone like him, even if Aoxue used Charlie's tactical arrangement to defeat the Thai player just now, he didn't think that Charlie was better than himself.

He even felt that if Aoxue used the tactics he had just arranged, she would probably win the same, and even win more beautifully and simply.

So he said in a weird manner: “Aoxue, I kindly give you a chance, don’t you know how to promote!”

“Professional players in Aurous Hill who want to practice Sanda with me line up and beg me to accept them as apprentices. I chose you. This is your luck. If you miss me, then your career will have come to an end! There will never be any real progress!”

“If you want to become a true national professional athlete in the future, without my guidance, you can only be wishfully thinking.”

Qin Gang did not expect this Coach to speak so unceremoniously. He said in an angry cold voice: “Coach, your tone is really loud. Why do you think my daughter chooses you as the coach is my daughter’s Luck? Let me tell you that if my daughter can get Master’s guidance, that is the luck of hers. As for you, it’s just rubbish!”

Because Aoxue is usually very low-key in school, many people don’t know her family background at all, and they don’t know that she is Qin Gang’s daughter.

Qin Gang has always been a person who does not show up or leaks. He is not as popular as other rich people in Aurous Hill, so although there are quite a few people who know him, not many people know him.

Coach has trained Aoxue for more than a year. He has never seen Qin Gang. He doesn’t know how good Aoxue’s family is. He thinks that Aoxue is just the daughter of an ordinary family, and she might even count on practicing Sanda to get ahead. He thought he was holding her.

But he didn’t expect that the other party would not put him in the eyes at all, and even said that he was rubbish.

This is really intolerable.

So, he said coldly: “It’s true that I have some connections in Aurous Hill and even the whole country’s Sanda circle. If I want to block someone, it’s just a matter of one sentence. Therefore, before talking to me, you must weigh your mind. clear!”

Chapter 1322

Qin Gang said coldly: “It’s just a Sanda coach. Why is your tone so big? Although I am not among the top ones, I still have some skills. You really don’t believe it. In a word, you can kill the daughter of Qin Gang!”

“Qin Gang?!”

The Coach exclaimed and asked nervously, “Are you Qin Gang, the Patriarch of the Qin Family?”

Qin Gang said coldly: “It’s me, why? What’s your opinion?”

“Don’t dare!” The Coach hurriedly said with a smile: “I really embarrassed myself. I didn’t expect you to be Aoxue’s father. I have been admiring your name for a long time. Our Sanda Hall of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics is still functioning on your Donated money..”

Qin Gang disgusted him and said coldly: “Well, you are no longer Aoxue’s coach. I have nothing to say to you, please go back.”

The Coach was very upset in his heart. He did not expect that he had just forcibly pretended to be a force in front of the famous Qin Gang just now. What made him even more unacceptable was that he had actually lost the qualification to choose Aoxue as a coach.

This loss is really too great. If he can lead Aoxue to achieve a good result, Qin Gang will naturally not treat himself badly.

There are rumors that Qin Gang is very generous. Take the Sanda training hall of Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics, he donated to build it. It is obvious that 10 million can be built into a first-class Sanda training hall in China, but Qin Gang directly donated 27 million and built one. The international top-level Sanda training hall.

He used to think that Qin Gang must be very rich, but today he figured out that Qin Gang’s daughter is Aoxue.

It can be seen that in order for his daughter to practice Sanda well, Qin Gang can donate 27 million to the Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics to build a

training hall. If he can bring his daughter to get a good result, he will give it to Aurous Hill. A few million in bonuses?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly tried to make it back, and said sincerely: “Master, to tell you, Aoxue is indeed a very talented Sanda player, but the most important thing for her now is to have a truly professional coach. Train her systematically and guide her tactics.”

After he finished speaking, he looked at Charlie disdainfully, and said: “President, like this young man who can only talk about soldiers on paper, it is impossible to have any real experience and strength. If you give Aoxue to him, it is only delaying Aoxue’s future! A talented player like Aoxue should be given to a professional coach like me to maximize her talent!”

When Qin Gang heard that he was disrespectful to Charlie over and over again, he yelled angrily: “Coach, I think you have taught Aoxue for more than a year. I don’t want to be familiar with you. But if you say anything rude to Master, then Don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

The Coach’s heart was very angry, what kind of fascination was Qin Gang poured into? He would believe in such a young pauper. If he persists in understanding it, wouldn’t he have no chance at all?

Thinking of this, he was anxious to prove his strength in front of Qin Gang, so he sternly said: “Master, Sanda is a boxing skill. You can’t put it on your mouth, but put it on your fists and feet. Some people talk about it. But when they start, they are just a paper tiger! Don’t be blinded by anyone!”

After speaking, he glanced at Charlie coldly, and then suddenly attacked, and quickly punched Charlie in the face!

The Coach’s thinking was very simple. He had to prove his strength in front of Qin Gang, and prove that he was much stronger than the smelly Wade. Only in this way could he let Aoxue train with him again.

Only in this way can he get on the big boat of the Qin family!

Chapter 1323

When The Coach punched Charlie, he was full of disdain for him.

He used full strength with this punch, and he also believed that his punch would be able to directly defeat Charlie in front of everyone.

I have to say that the Coach does have some strength.

After all, he has won the national Sanda championship, and the average person is really not his opponent.

His punch was quick and hard, and even Aoxue, who had also practiced Sanda for many years, did not respond, let alone Qin Gang and Steven.

However, the speed at which The Coach is proud of, in Charlie's eyes, is like slow motion, without threat.

Moreover, he really didn't have much strength in this punch in his opinion.

Even if he stood still and sturdy enough to give him a punch, he couldn't hurt him with that punch.

However, even if there is no threat to him, It is absolutely impossible for this kind of d*ck to hit Charlie.

Therefore, when The Coach was about to hit his door with a punch, he suddenly raised his fist to meet the opponent's fist and smashed it.

Charlie's punch was as fast as a cannonball out of the chamber, and the Coach couldn't react to it at all.

Just when the Coach thought he could kill Charlie with a single blow, he suddenly felt that his right fist was hit by an iron punch, and with a thud, there was severe pain and the sound of broken bones.

In front of Charlie's fist, his fist was not even squeezed, and after a crit, the entire fist was completely destroyed.

The Coach held the shattered right fist, cried out in pain, and looked at Charlie with an incredulous expression on his face.

He couldn't understand how this young man could have such a terrifying, even somewhat abnormal strength.

One punch can burst out such a strong strength, which is far beyond the scope of his own recognition.

Charlie looked at him at this time, and said in a disdainful voice: "At a level like you, and you are far from coaching a world champion. With this kind of hard work everywhere, it's better to practice your business skills. To avoid being embarrassing.

Although the Coach was full of resentment towards Charlie in his heart, he did not dare to disobey him any more and could only flee the scene in a desperate manner.

At this time, Aoxue smiled and said to Charlie: "Master, you are now my coach. When are you going to guide me to practice?"

Charlie smiled and asked her: "When is your next game?"

Aoxue hurriedly said, "The next game is in the afternoon of the day after tomorrow."

Charlie asked again: "Who will you play in the next game?"

Aoxue thought for a while, and said nervously: "I am a qualifying player in Group 5. I have to play against the qualifying players in Group 6 in accordance with the regulations. The No. 3 seeded player in this game is in Group 6, so It is going to be the next game with her!"

Charlie asked: "Who is the No. 3 seed player?"

Aoxue said hurriedly: "The No. 3 seeded player is Joanna from Brazil...Oh my god, I definitely can't beat her..."

Chapter 1324

Charlie smiled and said: “You haven’t started fighting yet, how do you know that you can’t beat her, I think you can definitely defeat this girl.”

Aoxue said with some shame: “Master, my strength, I myself know very well, this opponent is very strong, she is a leader among young Brazilian female Sanda players, and her strength is indeed much stronger than mine…”

Charlie smiled slightly in her ear: “Don’t forget the magic medicine I gave you last time. Although your current physical fitness is very good, there is still a big gap between it and the real master. However, if you take that magic drug, your physical strength, reaction speed, will be greatly improved, then, I believe your strength will also improve a lot, defeat that Brazilian Joanna, absolutely not Come on!”

Aoxue remembered the magic medicine that Charlie had given her before.

At that time, she was looking for Master to ask father for medicine. Originally she only wanted one medicine and she was satisfied, but she didn’t expect Master to give her two medicines, so her father gave her another magic medicine.

But that magical medicine has been properly kept by her, and have never thought of eating it.

This was mainly because she didn’t know that this magical medicine could also strengthen the body. At that time, she only thought that this magical medicine was the healing medicine after injury, so she kept it in a safe place for emergency.

So Aoxue looked at Charlie and asked in surprise: “Master, can that magic medicine still improve personal strength?”

“Of course.” Charlie nodded and said: “It can improve your physical fitness in many ways. Although your physical fitness is already very strong, to be honest, compared with the colored people in Latin America, it is indeed still gaps, genetic gaps, and sometimes it is difficult to break through. It seems that black people are always good at sprinting. That’s because black people are more explosive than other people.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “However, if you take the magic medicine I gave you, you can fundamentally improve your physical function, and even make your body function surpass those people.”

Aoxue hurriedly asked: “Master, if I take it, can the magic drug you give pass the doping test? The doping test for sports games is very strict. If you are found to have taken a doping drug, you will be Disqualified or even banned permanently…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, my magic medicine relies on wonderful prescriptions and pure medicinal power, and has nothing to do with chemically purified stimulants. There will never be any problems.”

Aoxue said excitedly: “Then I will take that magic medicine when I go back today!”

Charlie nodded: “I will come back when you play the next afternoon.”

“Great!”

Aoxue was extremely excited and cheered happily.

Qin Gang on the side hurriedly said respectfully: “Master, it’s almost noon now, or else I would like to invite you to enjoy the noodles at noon and have a home-cooked meal at home?”

Charlie wanted to decline, but he thought that if Aoxue was going to take the medicine in the afternoon, he could pay close attention to her and at the same time help her guide the absorption of medicine.

Besides, Claire recently worked overtime at the company at noon, and generally did not go home to eat. The Old Master was also busy with the elderly college where Meiqing was studying, so he would definitely not go back at noon.

Elaine, mother-in-law, is alone at home, and there is no need to go back and cook for her.

So he nodded and said, “If that’s the case, then I will go over and make some noise. By the way, I will be at your house this afternoon to help Aoxue absorb the medicine.”

Qin Gang and Aoxue’s father and daughter raised their eyebrows with joy when they saw Charlie promised to eat at home.

Charlie has never been a guest at their home, so the two of them are looking forward to it, and hope that they can get closer with Charlie this time.

Especially Little Pepper Aoxue, she has been obsessed with Charlie for a day or two. She has always wanted to find a chance to develop with Charlie. Today's opportunity is really good.

Chapter 1325

Seeing that Charlie was going to be a guest at home at noon, Aoxue happily went to the lounge to change clothes. Before leaving, she said to Charlie: "Master, wait for me, I have to take a shower, but don't worry, it will be back soon."

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Don't worry, get busy with your affairs."

Qin Gang on the side said: "Master, it's quite messy here, or let's take a rest in the stroller, I'll let someone drive over in an RV today."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Okay, then go to the car and wait."

Steven said in a hurry, "Master, please!"

When Charlie left the stadium with Qin Gang and Steven, The Coach, who had just been smashed with his right fist by Charlie, came to an athletes' lounge with a black face.

At the entrance of this lounge, there is a Japanese flag with the words "Japanese player: Nanako" written on it.

The Coach hesitated for a moment at the door, but still knocked on the door of the lounge.

Soon, the door was opened, and a young man, looked at him suspiciously, and asked, "Who are you?"

The Coach hurriedly smiled and said, "Hello, hello, I want to find Miss Nanako, and her coach, Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki."

The young man turned his head and said to the middle-aged man and young girl in the lounge: “Mr. Yamamoto, Miss Ito, this gentleman is here to see you two.”

Yamamoto Kazuki’s eyebrows stood cold, and he asked, “Who are you? Do we know each other?”

The Coach smiled and said humbly: “Mr. Yamamoto, I am a Sanda Coach. In the Sanda competition for ten years, I participated in the battle on behalf of China, but I was defeated by you at that time. Don’t you remember?”

Yamamoto Kazuki said arrogantly: “I can’t count the people who lost to me. How can I remember them all?”

The Coach nodded awkwardly, and said, “Well, Mr. Yamamoto, I am coachign Aoxue for this competition, the girl representing China. Oh no, the former coach, I have resigned now.”

Yamamoto Kazuki frowned and said, “Aoxue? Why haven’t I heard of this player? In this competition, among the top five seeded players, there shouldn’t be this one, right?”

The Coach nodded quickly: “No, she has not been selected as a seed player before, so you may not pay attention to her.”

Yamamoto Kazuki asked coldly: “Then what do you mean by coming to me?”

The Coach hurriedly said: “I want to reveal a message to you. This Aoxue has found a very sinister and venomous kid as a coach. If Ms. Nanako will meet Aoxue in the subsequent games, she must Be careful of her coach!”

Yamamoto Kazuki disdainfully said: “I don’t believe that this kind of person would be great. I am Yamamoto Kazuki, a national treasure-level fighter. The apprentice I taught is also a national treasure-level Sanda fighter. Nanako’s strength, not to mention college students from all over the world, even if the current athletes from all over the world participate in the Olympic Games, Nanako has the strength to win the championship! I will not hide it from you. Nanako’s participation in this competition is actually just training. The real goal is to participate in the next Olympic Games and win the gold medal!”

The Coach nodded and complimented: “I know Mr. Yamamoto, your strength is extraordinary, and the personal disciples you trained yourself are naturally very powerful, but the young man I am talking about does have a few brushes. Look at my right hand! “

With that said, The Coach immediately handed over his right hand.

Yamamoto Kazuki couldn’t help looking at the wound on his right hand.

Chapter 1326

He asked, “Your injury is very new, and the blood hasn’t scabled yet. It should have happen within half an hour?”

“Yes.” The Coach said: “Look, the kid I was talking about just used his fist to abolish my right hand. You can’t do this, Mr. Yamamoto, right?”

As soon as this word came out, Yamamoto Kazuki immediately became serious.

He is also a practitioner, but he knows that there are upper limits for human bodies and physical bodies, and this upper limit is very low.

Human fists are composed of the four major elements of flesh, bones, muscles and skin. They are all flesh and blood. They can hit the opponent’s abdomen, face and other soft parts, so that they are not injured. However, use the fist to hit the opponent’s fist. , Then this is the standard head-on.

However, whose fist is so strong that it can smash someone else’s fist with one punch?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly asked: “That young man smashed your fist like this, is he seriously injured?”

The Coach said angrily: “He has nothing to do! This is the strangest place. This guy’s body seems to be very hard, like steel. I am worried that he has any inner family skills, in case it is passed on to Aoxue. Ms. Nanako, I am afraid it will be difficult for her to win this competition!”

Yamamoto Kazuki finally paid attention to this issue in his heart.

He nodded, and said gloomily, “Aoxue, right? I’ve taken it down.”

After all, he looked at The Coach and asked, “Why are you helping us?”

The Coach said hurriedly: “Mr. Yamamoto, let’s tell you, that kid robbed me of my job and abolished my right hand. I hate him deeply in my heart! And he also said that he is confident enough to let Aoxue win. The champion of this competition also said that Miss Nanako is not Aoxue’s opponent at all. Therefore, I sincerely hope that Miss Nanako can defeat this Aoxue and don’t let that guy succeed!”

Yamamoto Kazuki nodded and said, “Okay, I know, I will definitely pay attention to it. If you don’t let the other party succeed, you can go back.”

The Coach nodded and bowed and said, “Mr. Yamamoto, I will leave first.”

At this moment, the girl in the room who put on a long-sleeved trousers and sportswear said in a very gentle voice: “Tanaka, please give this gentleman a check for 100,000, thank him for telling us so important information.”

This girl is extremely beautiful, with a Japanese hairstyle with bangs. If you only see her, you will only think that she is the most quiet, elegant, and most standard Japanese beauty, but she is absolutely unexpected. A master of Sanda fighting and karate.

The young man who opened the door to The Coach immediately nodded respectfully and said: “Yes, Miss Ito!”

After speaking, he took out the checkbook from his pocket, wrote a check for 100,000 and handed it to The Coach.

“This is a little bit of our eldest lady’s appreciation, please accept it!”

The Coach came to look for Yamamoto Kazuki and Nanako, just trying to create some trouble for Aoxue and Charlie, and try not to let her have a chance to win the championship. To put it bluntly, he just wanted to spoil the other side’s good deeds, harm, and disadvantage her.

However, he didn’t expect that Nanako was so generous, and gave him one hundred thousand in benefits!

This made him instantly flattered, accepting the check, bowing and thanking him again and again, and then left Nanako's lounge with satisfaction...

Chapter 1327

After The Coach left, Nanako walked up to Yamamoto Kazuki and asked, "Master although the Coach's strength is far worse than you, it can be regarded as a middle-level player in the field of Sanda. The young man he was talking about was able to hurt him to such a degree, and he didn't hurt him at all. It seems to be very powerful indeed!"

Yamamoto Kazuki asked curiously, "Nanako, how do you know that the Coach is good at strength?"

Nanako smiled and said: "Master I have watched all your game videos and studied each of your games in depth, so I have also seen the whole process of the game between you and this player just now. His strength, It should be about 70% of yours."

"That's it!"

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed, and said with approval: "Nanako, this is why I accepted you as a direct disciple!"

"You are too easy to learn, and you worked too hard. Given your family background, you don't need to work so hard for a little ranking!"

"The strength of the Ito family is enough to make you the top rich second generation envied by countless people in Japan, but you can sink your heart and concentrate on studying martial arts. It's the only thing I have seen in my life!"

"I believe that in time, you will be able to surpass being a teacher and become a top master that Japan is proud of!"

Nanako said with a humble expression: "Master you have praised me. I just wants to do my best to practice martial arts to the extreme, not to let you down, and the Ito family's high hopes for me!"

Yamamoto Kazuki nodded and said, “We are all eagerly expecting that you can win glory for the country!”

Having said that, Yamamoto Kazuki sighed and said with emotion: “I have long been optimistic that you can become the pride of all Japan, and I believe you can too!”

Nanako nodded earnestly: “Master rest assured, Iwill go all out!”

Yamamoto Kazuki hummed and said, “Next, I’m going to see that Aoxue and her coach.”

……

At this time, Aoxue had changed into her daily clothes and walked out of the gym with her training bag on her back.

And Charlie was sitting in the spacious and luxurious RV of the Qin family, tasting the Kung Fu tea that Steven had brewed for him.

Qin Gang’s luxury car is indeed extraordinary.

From the outside, it looked like an ordinary long-distance bus, and there was no clue to it.

But after he walked in, he realized that there was a whole different world inside.

Except for driving, the entire carriage has been completely remodeled.

There are not only a spacious and luxurious living room, a luxurious and rich lounge and bar, but also two extremely comfortable bedrooms and a bathroom with shower.

According to Qin Gang, he bought this car specifically for his daughter’s competition.

Aoxue often travels to various parts of the country to participate in competitions, whether by car, train or plane, there will be a lot of stress after getting there.

Playing sports itself has very high demands on physical strength and physical condition, so he didn't want the schedule to affect his daughter's performance, so he bought this car to take her across the country.

In Qin Gang's words, riding in this car is comfortable, stable, and safer, just like a mobile home. Even if you drive in the car for more than ten or twenty hours, you will not feel the slightest fatigue. This ensure that his daughter always has an excellent competitive state.

Chapter 1328

Steven watched Charlie drink up the tea, and hurriedly refilled him respectfully, and asked diligently: "Master, don't know, are you satisfied with this tea?"

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, "Yes, Steven, you should have learned this posture specifically? I didn't expect that a person of your personality would be able to bear the temper to study tea ceremony."

The former Steven was a rich second generation who didn't understand.

Not only don't understand the sh!t, but also like to be arty, buy some sh!t stuff in the antique street all day long, and take it as a baby no matter what garbage.

Even when the whole city came to Aurous Hill to participate in the auction, he slid and slapped it against himself.

Unexpectedly, this kid hasn't seen him for a while, his personality has really converged a lot, and he has become more sensible.

Steven heard Charlie praise him, and hurriedly explained with a blushing face: "Master, I used to be young and ignorant. I offended you. Please don't take it to your heart. My second uncle kept letting me be here. I honestly reflect on the family and let me learn the tea ceremony and cultivate my sentiment. Now I am not as impetuous as before..."

Charlie nodded and said, "Yes, people, one is afraid of irritability and second is afraid of drifting. If you can calm down and reflect on yourself, it proves that it is not as hopeless as before."

Qin Gang smiled and said: “I told this kid a long time ago that if he doesn’t change his character to me and twists his around, then his dad and I will lock him in the house for ten years. I won’t let him out for eight years, so that he won’t cause trouble for the Qin family. Fortunately, this kid is still a little conscious and can know how to return when he gets lost.”

While he was talking, Aoxue ran and jumped into the car, saw her father and younger brother drinking tea with Master, and said with a smile: “Master, father, younger brother, you have been waiting for a long time, let’s hurry up!”

Qin Gang pointed to Aoxue and smiled and said to Charlie: “Look, Master, when you are in front of this little girl, even her own father has to go back.”

Aoxue said embarrassedly: “Oh, Dad, how can it be! People respect Master, and Master is our distinguished guest, I should first greet Master!”

Qin Gang smiled and said, “Look at you, I just state it, and there is no other opinion. What are you nervous about.”

Aoxue muttered, “How can I be nervous! Dad, you will talk nonsense!”

Qin Gang smiled with satisfaction: “Oh, well, dad is talking nonsense, come, come, sit down next to Master, let the driver drive, let’s go home for dinner!”

Aoxue hurriedly blushed, and sat down next to Charlie.

At this time, the driver started the RV and drove slowly away from the stadium parking lot.

The Qin’s villa is not in the city center, but in the outskirts, next to the Aurous Hill Reservoir.

Aurous Hill Reservoir is a large lake on the outskirts of Aurous Hill, and it is also the main source of water for the entire city.

The Villa is built on the edge of Aurous Hill Reservoir. It can be said that Aurous Hill Reservoir is regarded as a super large artificial lake in its own community, so the environment is quite good, which is by no means comparable to the villa area in the city.

The Qin family's villa here has been bought many years ago, and Qin Gang had a vision at the beginning. When the city hadn't issued a document management to restrict the renovation and reconstruction of the villa area, he bought two villas directly, and then transferred the two villas. and merged them together.

Moreover, his two villas are close to the lake, and when you open the door every day, there are clear water and the green environment of birds and flowers. It is really a great pleasure.

The courtyard of the Qin's villa is huge, even this kind of RV can park seven or eight cars without any problems.

After the car stopped in the yard, Aoxue hurriedly said to Charlie: "Master, I will take you to the small pier by the lake. I have a speedboat, just to take you for a ride in the lake!"

Chapter 1329

Charlie didn't expect Aoxue to have a speedboat here.

Seeing her eagerly, he smiled and said, "Okay, let's take a look with you, but how about your driving skills? You won't throw me into the lake, right?"

Aoxue blushed and said shyly: "How come Master, my technique is very stable, don't worry! Even if you really fall into the lake, I can save you."

Steven hurriedly said, "Sister, take me, I want to go..."

Steven is not Aoxue's own brother, the two are just cousins , so he doesn't usually live in this villa, but occasionally comes as a guest.

So when he heard Aoxue say that she was going to go on a boat ride, he couldn't help but feel a little itchy.

Aoxue glared at him, and said, "Where are you going? Why are you everywhere?"

Steven curled his lips aggrievedly and wanted to say something. Qin Gang on the side said to him: "Steven, you come with me, I have something to tell you."

When Steven saw that his second uncle said this, he did not dare to say anything more, at least honestly nodded and said, “OK, second uncle.”

Here, Aoxue took Charlie’s arm affectionately, and said: “Master, let’s go and enjoy the scene for a while, otherwise it’s time to eat after a while.”

Charlie nodded and went to the lake with her.

At this time, Qin Gang whispered to Steven, “You kid, you’ve been honest during this period of time. Why don’t you have any vision?”

Steven asked aggrieved: “Second Uncle, what happened to me? Am I not quite honest?”

Qin Gang whispered: “Are you stupid? Can’t see that I am deliberately matching your sister and Master? You are still rushing to make a light bulb. Isn’t this a good thing for your sister?”

“I…” Steven hesitated for a moment, then whispered: “Second Uncle, Master is married…”

Qin Gang snorted and asked, “If you get married, you can’t divorce? Who made it? As long as Master divorces and then marries your sister, isn’t Master the son-in-law of our Qin family?”

Steven was dumbfounded, before nodding helplessly after a while: “Okay…Second Uncle, you are right…”

After speaking, he thought about it, and said with a wistful smile: “Second Uncle, you said, if Master becomes my future brother-in-law, then I will be awesome. Who else is there in Aurous Hill? Dare to mess with me?”

Qin Gang smiled faintly, and said, “Once Master wants to be your brother-in-law, I think if you look at the whole country, no one would dare to provoke you!”

Steven was so excited, he clapped his hands and smiled: “Haha, that’s great!”

At this time, Aoxue brought Charlie to a small dock by the lake.

Here, there is a light steel structure small dock with an imported small speedboat parked inside.

This kind of speedboat has only 6 seats in total, which is not big, but the stern is equipped with 4 400-horsepower Yamaha marine engines.

Charlie was almost confused, and blurted out: “A ship of this size is equipped with a 200-horsepower boat, and it runs very fast with engines. This boat is equipped with 4 400-horsepower engines. Is this going to fly?”

Aoxue stuck out her tongue and said with a smile: “This reservoir is usually closed for management, and there are no other boats on it, so naturally it’s fun to drive fast!”

Then, she jumped into the boat and said cheerfully: “When I was on vacation abroad, I found that people abroad like to play super-powered speedboats. Ferrari also produced a rivaferrari speedboat, which I drove abroad. Once, it was quite exciting, but the power was still a little bit low, so I specially customized this speedboat, the power configuration is twice that of the Ferrari speedboat!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Let me say this, I am a little nervous.”

Chapter 1330

Aoxue smiled and said, “Master, please trust Aoxue’s technology!”

Charlie nodded, stepped onto the speedboat and sat beside Aoxue.

At this time, Aoxue pressed the start button, and the four side-by-side v8 marine engines rang out loudly. The low idling sound was much more powerful than the feeling of a supercar.

Aoxue slowly drove the speedboat out of the dock, and then smiled mischievously at Charlie, and said, “Master, sit down!”

After that, she suddenly increased the accelerator to the end!

The entire speedboat quickly burst out with great power and rushed forward.

Although Charlie had prepared, he was still shocked by the huge power of this speedboat.

The lake is very wide, so you don't have to pay attention to the road conditions like driving a speedboat on land.

On the surface of the lake, it was okay to close your eyes and open them. The entire surface of the lake suddenly became Aoxue's reckless venue.

Her character is a combination of rigidity and softness. The character of the little pepper is destined to prefer this kind of intense extreme sports.

But what Aoxue didn't expect was that Charlie had an extremely calm expression from start to finish, which made her feel a little disappointed.

The reason why she invited Charlie to take the boat was to see his nervousness. After all, everyone who had been on their own boat was nervous and afraid.

She felt that even if Charlie was not afraid, at least he would show tension on his face, so that she could have a little prank success mentality.

However, Charlie really did not change at all.

Even if she had already exerted the power of this ship to its extreme, making this ship seem to be flying close to the surface of the water, Charlie by her side still looked indifferent.

In fact, Charlie felt a little nervous in his heart.

It's just that he felt that he definitely couldn't express this tension in front of Aoxue, otherwise, wouldn't he be pinched by this little girl?

Aoxue continued to accelerate, and finally accelerated to the point when she felt a little guilty in her own heart. She finally gave up trying and gradually slowed down the speed of the boat, stopping the boat in the middle of the lake, and said to Charlie with her mouth pouting. Master don't you usually be nervous and afraid?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Sometimes I get nervous, but I never fear."

Aoxue hurriedly asked: “Then Master, under what circumstances are you nervous? Can you give me a few specific examples? Come on! I really want to know, what can you do? Master, you are nervous…”

Charlie thought for a while and smiled: “Miss Song, she gave me a check for 100 million. Do you know this?”

“I know!” Aoxue said with a smile, “Did it mean that Sister Warnia honored you that check when you gave medicine to all of us at Orvel’s Classic Mansion?”

Charlie nodded.

Aoxue hurriedly asked, “Master, you shouldn’t put a hundred million in your eyes. Why are you still nervous about this check?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I put this one hundred million check into my pocket and treated it as another one check and gave it to my mother-in-law.”

Aoxue asked incomprehensibly: “Then why are you nervous? Anyway, one hundred million is nothing to you.”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “I don’t feel sorry for losing that one hundred million check, but if it falls into the hands of my mother-in-law, I would feel distressed and unable to sleep for a month.”

Chapter 1331

At this moment, Aurous Hill International Hotel.

After Nanako left the gymnasium, she returned to the hotel room with her assistant and several servants who had been assigned to herself from home.

For her visit to Aurous Hill this time, Ito’s family has contracted the only two presidential suites in Aurous Hill International Hotel a long time in advance.

Among them, Nanako lives in a suite by herself, and her coach, assistants and subordinates live in another presidential suite.

And half a month ago, the Ito family sent someone to Aurous Hill to transform one of the bedrooms in the presidential suite where Nanako lived, into her exclusive practice room.

It is said that the renovation alone cost millions. If the price of two presidential suites for the long-term contract is included, Nanako will play in Aurous Hill this time. The money spent on housing alone will be at least three or four million.

The main reason for such a lot of trouble and extravagance is that the Ito family is too rich.

The Ito family is one of the top five big families in Japan. The industry covers almost all imaginable fields. Even the Yamaguchi Group, a well-known underground organization in Japan, has shares in the Ito family.

In addition, although Nanako is young and beautiful, and intellectual and quiet, but in her bones is a girl who is extremely obsessed with martial arts. She has extremely strict requirements for her training. She never interrupts her training regardless of cold or heat throughout the year.

She had just finished the game in the morning. After she returned to the hotel, she skipped lunch and immediately went into her practice room again.

Just as she was sweating like rain in the practice room, the phone suddenly vibrated.

The call was made by her assistant Hiroshi Tanaka.

She stopped practicing, connected to the phone, and asked, “Tanaka, what’s the matter?”

The other party respectfully said: “Miss, the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Mr. Jiro is here. He wants to see you. I wonder if you have time?”

“Jiro?” Nanako said puzzledly: “I have never met him, nor any friendship, why did he come to see me?”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: “Miss, you don’t know that Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals sponsored the finals of this competition, and also won the title at a high price. This

seems to be a bold attempt by them to enter the Chinese market, so he himself has also arrived in Aurous Hill, knowing that you live here, so I want to come and see you."

Nanako said: "Tell him that I'm training and I don't have time to see him. Please ask him to forgive me."

Nanako has a relatively introverted personality, and she doesn't like to socialize with people usually. Coupled with the key to formally preparing for the semi-finals, she does not want to be distracted by a stranger.

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: "Miss, Mr. Kobayashi has just inherited Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. some time ago, and their flagship product, Kobayashi Weisan, is now actively expanding its sales worldwide..."

Nanako, who has always been good-tempered, asked angrily at this time: "Tanaka, what are you going to say? I don't have any friendship with Jiro, and I don't care about Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's situation? These have nothing to do with me."

Hiroshi Tanaka said embarrassingly: "Miss, the president has been in close communication with Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, because the president is very optimistic about the future of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, so he is ready to communicate with Jiro about the investment and shareholding. Kobayashi also hopes for Ito very much. The family was able to invest in him, so he invested a lot of money to sponsor this competition, in fact, to show his favor to you and the Ito family!"

"Oh..." Nanako knew that the president of Tanaka Hiroshi's mouth was his father, Ito Yuhiko, the current patriarch of the Ito family.

However, Nanako is still a little cold and said: "I don't want to get involved too much in the matter of my father. If my father and this Jiro cooperate, then let them meet and talk."

Chapter 1332

Koichi Tanaka said embarrassedly: "Miss, the president still attaches great importance to this cooperation with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Don't be so willful..."

Nanako Ito said lightly: "I'm sorry Tanaka, I want to continue training."

After that, she hung up the phone directly.

Nanako, 22 years old this year, is a senior at the best Tokyo University in Japan. She is simple, and her quiet temperament also brings a bit of inherent indifference.

She is the University of Tokyo's four-year-old school flower, and is also the best daughter-in-law candidate for the top big families in Japan, but she herself is just a simple, unworldly, and dedicated martial artist.

Therefore, she doesn't understand the relationship between men and women, nor the world.

Neither Jiro nor Obayashi Taro has anything to do with her.

Even if it is her father's best friend and closest partner, as long as he has no blood relationship with her or her elder relatives, she will not buy it.

Her current life goal is very simple. First, she must win this year's World College Sanda Competition, and then successfully graduate from the University of Tokyo, and then start preparing for the next Olympic Games.

At the last Olympics, she was too young and she was tight in school, so she was not able to participate, but the next Olympics has become the stage she desires most in her heart.

She is eager to win the Olympic champion, and she is eager to win more than one Olympic champion.

To get this Olympic champion title, and then defend the next Olympic championship, this has become the biggest pursuit in her life.

Koichi Tanaka was holding the phone at this time, facing the expectant Jiro, unavoidably embarrassed.

Unexpectedly, the lady was so unkind, and she said it all for this reason, she still didn't want to see Jiro.

Koichi Tanaka could only lie to Jiro: “Mr. Kobayashi, please wait a moment, our lady is still training, and she should see you later!”

Wearing a top-level suit and glasses, Jiro, the gentleman smiled incomparably, and said seriously: “It doesn’t matter, if Miss Ito is busy, then please ask her to do her first and leave me alone. , I can wait here.”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded and said, “Mr. Kobayashi, please sit down for a while, and I will pour a cup of tea for you.”

After speaking, he went to the kitchen, took out his mobile phone and called the head of the Ito family, Takehiko Ito.

As soon as the phone was connected, Ito Yuhiko’s low and strong voice came: “Tanaka, what can I do for you?”

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: “Mr. Chairman, Mr. Jiro, Chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. is here. He wants to see Missy.”

Ito Yuihiko hummed, and said, “I know that Jiro has a great affection for Nanako. He came to beg me the other day and hoped that he would marry Nanako.”

Hiroshi Tanaka asked: “So what do you mean, Lord President?”

Yuhiko Ito did not answer Koichi Tanaka’s question, but said in a strong tone: “Tanaka, you are my confidant, so I will tell you the following things, but you must remember that you must not disclose it to anyone. Otherwise, I will definitely send you to see Amaterasu!”

Chapter 1333

As soon as Tanaka heard this, he immediately blurted out: “President, please rest assured, Tanaka will never reveal your words!”

Ito Yuhiko said with satisfaction: “Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals now has a stomach powder with excellent efficacy and very good sales. It is actively expanding the global market. Modern people will encounter some stomach upsets. The market space is also very

broad. Once this drug is launched globally, the annual profit can reach at least tens of billions."

Hiroshi Tanaka exclaimed: "It's just a stomach medicine, so there is such a large market space?"

Ito Yuhiko said: "This is just my preliminary estimate. I have asked the pharmaceutical laboratory of the University of Tokyo to analyze and compare the stomach powder of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals and the stomach medicines of several other companies on the market, and the conclusion is , Kobayashi Weisan is the best!"

"Therefore, it is only a matter of time for Kobayashi Weisan to stand on top of the world. If you want to catch this golden egg hen, you must get as soon as possible. The best way is to marry the Kobayashi family and invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals."

"If Nanako and Jiro get married, then I will aquire at least 20%, or even 30% of the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, which will bring our family billions in profits a year!"

Hiroshi Tanaka suddenly realized: "Mr. President, I understand your intentions!"

Ito Yuihiko gave a hum, and said, "So, if you are in China and by Nanako's side, you must find a way to persuade her more, and to be by her side, say more good things about Jiro. If she can agree, this summer After graduating from university, she must immediately married Jiro, then even if you have done a great job, I will reward you with 5 millions at that time!"

Hiroshi Tanaka was overjoyed and said quickly: "Chairman, Tanaka will definitely go all out and will never disappoint your hopes of me!"

Ito said with satisfaction: "Very well, I will call Nanako first, so that she must meet Jiro today. After they meet, you must be in front of Nanako."

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: "OK, Chariman!"

At this time, Nanako had just put down her phone and resumed her rigorous training.

But the phone buzzed and vibrated again. She picked up the phone and found that it turned out to be the call from the father, so she hurriedly connected and said

respectfully: “Father, I wonder for what you are calling me at this time. What’s the order?”

In large Japanese families, the hierarchy is very strict. Children in ordinary families call their parents Odosan and Okasan, just like Chinese children call parents.

However, in Japan’s large hierarchical families, all children must call their parents father and mother.

Moreover, you should not be too verbal in communicating with your parents on weekdays. You must always use honorific titles, especially for girls. One of the most important homework since childhood is to learn tedious aristocratic etiquette.

Although Nanako grew up holding the golden key, she has been strictly following the various cumbersome rules of the big family from her birth to the present, and she dare not go beyond half a point.

On the other side of the phone, Ito Yuhiko asked her: “Nanako, I heard that you won the game today, congratulations.”

Nanako hurriedly said: “Father, today’s game is only 16-in-8. My goal is to win the championship! Please father, wait for me to win the championship, then congratulations me!”

Chapter 1334

“Very good!” Ito Yuihiko said approvingly: “As expected to be the daughter of the Ito family, she is not arrogant or rash, and she still remembers her original intentions!”

Even though Nanako was holding the phone, she subconsciously bowed slightly to the east, and said respectfully: “Thank you Father for your praise, I will continue to work hard!”

Yuihiko Ito gave a hum, and then said, “By the way, Nanako, the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, did Jiro beseech you in the past?”

“Yes, father.”

Ito Yuihiko said: “You, you are not too young anymore. Don’t always keep away from the opposite s3x. I have been in contact with this young man Jiro. He is only two years older than you, and he is young and promising. You might as well get in touch with him more.”

Nanako hurriedly said: “My father, I don’t have any ideas about men’s and women’s affairs now, and I will not focus on this in the next few years. Then I will participate in next Olympic Games and the next. In the next Olympics, talking about love will only affect my training and competition, and I hope my father can understand.”

Ito Takehiko said: “You are still too young. Many things are not the relationship between fish and bear’s paw, but the relationship between fish and water. Love and marriage will not affect your future life plan.”

Nanako said seriously: “Father, Nanako I agree with what you said. Practicing martial arts is like sailing against the current. If you don’t advance, you will retreat. If you want to become the world’s top master, you must spend all the time you can spend on training. In terms of training, if I don’t train hard at this time, but instead waste precious time on love and marriage, then I will not be able to become a martial arts master in my life.”

Ito Yuihiko said with a bit of reprimand in his voice: “Budo was originally meant to be a hobby for you to practice. I didn’t want you to devote all your time and energy to it.”

“Knowing that you are the eldest lady of the Ito family after all, the eldest lady must look like a eldest lady, and fight with others in the ring every day. What’s the point?”

Nanako firmly said: “Father, martial arts is the home of my lifelong pursuit! If necessary, I am willing to give up love and marriage for martial arts!”

“Naughty!”

Ito Yuhiko suddenly furious: “You are my daughter, with the blood of the Ito family flowing through you. How can you give up the inheritance of blood for the sake of the martial arts? Are you worthy of the ancestors of the Ito family?”

“I…” Nanako was speechless.

When she heard her father's words, she did feel a little guilty in her heart, so she hurriedly said: "My father, I know that I was wrong. I am not really not thinking about marriage, but at this stage I don't want to think about it too early. Please my father. understand!"

Ito Yuihiko said coldly: "I can't understand, it's impossible to understand, but I don't want to tell you more about life on the phone. When you come back from the game, we father and daughter can help our knees grow and talk."

"But now, Jiro has come to visit you. As the eldest lady of the Ito family, you represent the face and image of the Ito family. How can you avoid it? If it spreads out, outsiders will definitely say that the Ito family doesn't understand etiquette!"

When Nanako heard this, she had no choice but to say, "It was my misconsideration, and I asked my father to forgive me. I will change clothes and go to see Jiro..."

Chapter 1335

Seeing Nanako's promise, Ito Takehiko's voice eased a little. He asked, "Nanako, have you had lunch?"

She replied truthfully: "Return to my father, I was training when I came back from the gym, and I haven't had lunch yet."

Ito Yuihiko hummed, and said, "It's so good. I think it's noon now. You simply take Jiro to have lunch with you, which can be regarded as a way of hospitality for your father."

"Take him for lunch?"

Nanako was somewhat reluctant.

She herself is a girl with a relatively cold personality, and when her family was teaching her feminine etiquette, she kept a sufficient distance from outside men. In addition, she had been obsessed with martial arts for many years, so she had nothing to do with men and the contact.

Except for her family, she grew up so old that she had never eaten privately with a young man. Even her assistant Koichi Tanaka never had a chance to eat with her.

However, she could also hear the toughness of her father's tone, knowing that it might be useless to oppose him, so she said, "OK, father, Nanako understands..."

Ito Yuhiko said with satisfaction: "Nanako, the family has a very important cooperation with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical now in progress, so you must not neglect the other party, understand?"

Nanako hurriedly said, "I see, my father."

After hanging up the phone, Nanako sighed helplessly. She called Hiroshi Tanaka and said to him: "Tanaka, please help me entertain Mr. Kobayashi first. I was sweating during my practice and I need to take a shower."

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly agreed, then turned to Jiro and said, "Mr. Kobayashi, please wait a moment. Our eldest lady needs a shower. She will arrive soon."

When Jiro heard that Nanako would like to see him, he was deeply excited, but on the surface he said calmly, "Okay Mr. Tanaka, I am waiting for Miss Ito here."

Ten minutes later, Nanako, who took the shower, changed into a simple and plain Japanese home clothes.

At this time, she can no longer see the traces of years of martial arts practice. She is completely a gentle traditional Japanese woman.

Tanaka took Jiro to Nanako's presidential suite. When Jiro saw Nanako, he was shocked!

He couldn't help but marvel in his heart, my God! Why is this woman so beautiful? So pure? !

Her eyes are clear and lustrous, like a work of art carefully carved from the sky, the face like a goose egg is white and flawless, the exquisite nose is like a treasure of the world, and the thin lips like cherry blossoms are delicate and fascinating. .

In the eyes of Jiro, she is like the crystal clear water of Tianchi on the top of a snow-capped mountain, dignified, quiet, gentle, and a little cold.

Only on this side, Jiro fell in love with this woman deeply, and secretly vowed in his heart: “I must marry her as my wife anyway! Even if it is to let me join the Ito family, I will not hesitate. Because besides her, There is no such perfect woman in this world!”

Jiro desperately suppressed his deep desire for Nanako, but Nanako still found a touch of desire that could not be suppressed in his eyes.

This made her feel a little disgusted in her heart, feeling that Jiro’s eyes were like a drop of meaty lard dripping into a cup of fine tea.

However, she was not good at expressing her disgust, so she could only say very politely: “Mr. Kobayashi, sorry, I just made you wait a long time.”

Jiro hurriedly waved his hand and said, “No, no, no, Miss Ito don’t need to be so polite. You took the liberty to come to the door. Actually I was abrupt. Please don’t mind Miss Ito.

Chapter 1336

As he said, Jiro sighed again with a deep annoyance, and said regretfully: “I just arrived in Aurous Hill this morning. After completing the immigration procedures, I came here directly. I didn’t have time to go to the gym to watch Miss Ito’s game today. I heard Miss Ito defeated her opponent in just one round, and it’s a shame that I couldn’t see her below!”

Nanako said, “Mr. Kobayashi is too kind.”

“From now on, in every game of Miss Ito, I will definitely be there to cheer you up!”

“Actually, the next Kobayashi Pharmaceutical sponsored the finals of this competition. By then, I will personally present the trophy to the champion of the competition. I can’t wait. Looking forward to the day of the final, I will give the trophy to Miss Ito!”

Nanako said humbly: “Mr. Kobayashi, before the game is over, no one knows who will win the championship. Although I have the confidence to win, I dare not say that I will win the championship.”

Jiro quickly said, “I believe Miss Ito must be fine!”

Nanako smiled, remembering his father's order, and said: "Mr. Kobayashi, it's noon now. Why don't you stay and have lunch together."

As soon as Jiro heard this, his whole heart was trembling with excitement, and he said excitedly: "It is a great honor to have lunch with Miss Ito!"

Nanako said to Koichi Tanaka: "Tanaka, please follow us to the restaurant in this suite, and serve lunch for me and Mr. Kobayashi by the way."

In fact, although Nanako is the eldest lady of a top big family in Japan, she has always been independent, and rarely needs a lot of people to wait for her like other rich second generations.

Therefore, she would never allow Tanaka to serve by her side at ordinary times, but today she really does not want to be alone with Jiro, so she is prepared to keep Tanaka by her side, which is also a buffer.

When Hiroshi Tanaka heard the order from the eldest lady, he naturally nodded without hesitation. Jiro thought that Nanako was used to being served during meals, so he didn't take it to heart. After all, even if he went out to eat in a restaurant, it was There are waiters around to serve.

When they came to the restaurant, Nanako sat across from Jiro.

Because of the large area of the presidential suite, the restaurant is also very spacious and luxurious. One of the rectangular western dining tables can accommodate at least 12 people for dining together.

So the two sat opposite at the western table, and the distance was guaranteed to a certain extent, which made Nanako feel a little more at ease.

After sitting down, Jiro took the initiative to find a topic to chat with Nanako, and said: "Miss Ito has been here for a long time, right?"

Nanako nodded and said, "It's been twenty days since I came."

Jiro asked again: "Then I wonder if you have had a good time in Aurous Hill? This city is still very beautiful."

Nanako asked faintly, “Mr. Kobayashi has been to Aurous Hill before?”

“Oh, the first time.” Jiro sighed and said, “Actually, Aurous Hill is not an interesting place for me, it has worst memoires in fact. If it weren’t for Miss Ito, you are here to participate in the competition. No matter how beautiful the city is, I will definitely won’t come.”

Nanako asked in surprise, “Mr. Kobayashi, what do you say that for?”

Jiro pretended to be sad and said: “There is a big rebellious elder brother, who is so obsessed with his heart and poisoned our common father with poison…”

“Our Kobayashi family issued a killing order in order to clear the door. My brother was killed by a bounty hunter in Aurous Hill some time ago. I don’t even know where his body is buried now… ”

Chapter 1337

Nanako didn’t expect that Jiro’s elder brother died in Aurous Hill. She said with some embarrassment: “I’m sorry, Mr. Kobayashi, accidentally provoked your sadness.”

Jiro quickly waved his hand and said seriously: “It doesn’t matter, although this matter is sad, but Ms. Ito is not an outsider after all, I can also relieve my sadness by listening to you…”

Thinking of his elder brother Ichiro, Jiro didn’t feel sad at all. On the contrary, he was very happy.

The idea of Japanese eldest son inheriting family business is deeply ingrained.

Regardless of the big family, the eldest son will eventually inherit the family business. Even if the eldest son’s ability is not as good as the second or other sons, he will still be the head of the family, and then let other capable younger brothers assist him.

Originally, after the death of his father, Jiro’s fate was to assist his brother, Ichiro, to carry forward Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and the Kobayashi family.

Even if his ability is stronger than his brother, even if his credit is greater than his brother, he must follow the Japanese rules of growing up.

If he dares to snatch the inheritance of the family from his elder brother, then it will become a rebellious existence in the eyes of the entire Japanese society.

Unexpectedly, one of his elder brother Ichiro's sorrow operations actually gave himself the position of heir to the family.

More perfect, the magical medicine he sent back killed the two common fathers. Not only did it directly solve the father of the two people at the time, but also caused him to bear the crime of paternicide, and finally returned it. Gave himself a reason to kill him.

Speaking of it, this is simply a gift of thousands of miles, and it also gave the whole family to himself.

The cost of killing this big brother was too high.

The b@stard surnamed Wade asked him for 10 billion as soon as he spoke.

And these 10 billion are not Japanese Yen, but RMB!

This money really hurt him for a while.

But fortunately, he does have extraordinary abilities. Some time ago, he led the development of Kobayashi Weisan from ancient Chinese prescriptions, and now it has become the best stomach medicine in Japan.

The global marketing of this stomach medicine is just around the corner. At that time, let alone RMB 10 billion, even RMB 10 billion or RMB 100 billion is nothing in his eyes.

Moreover, if he can marry Nanako and become the son-in-law of the Ito family, then Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will be able to get greater assistance and achieve faster development.

It won't take long for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to surpass JNJ in the United States and become the largest pharmaceutical group in the world!

On that day, he will be able to stand on top of the world.

Thinking of this, he looked at Nanako eagerly, and asked with a smile: “Miss Ito will soon graduate this year, right?”

“Yes.” Nanako nodded and said, “Graduated in the summer.”

Jiro smiled and said, “Oh, the senior year is really like a flower. Many girls choose to get married after graduating from college. I wonder if Miss Ito has any ideas in this regard?”

Nanako shook her head: “My mind is on martial arts, and I haven’t thought of falling in love in a short time.”

Jiro was not discouraged, and asked, “Then what kind of men does Miss Ito like more?”

Nanako said: “I haven’t considered this issue because I haven’t liked any man.”

Chapter 1338

Jiro did not give up, and continued to ask: “Then think about it now, what kind of man can meet your criteria for mate selection?”

Nanako thought about it, and then said: “First of all, he must be stronger than me!”

“Better than you? In what way? In career? In education? Or achievement?”

Nanako said very seriously: “It is the strength of martial arts! I don’t want to find a man who can’t beat me in the future.”

Jiro coughed awkwardly, and thought to himself: “This Nanako

It doesn’t seem to be quiet, but he didn’t expect to be so competitive in his bones.

She likes martial arts and pursues martial arts. Why do you want to find a man who is stronger than yourself when you fall in love?

That is to say, a person who has no power to bind a chicken, doesn’t it mean that he has already lost some opportunities when he comes up?

Thinking of this, Jiro said hurriedly: “Miss Ito, is your condition not a bit harsh? There are so many good men in the world, but they may not all practice martial arts, and many martial arts masters are very old. Just like your coach Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki, Ms. Ito would not want to find such a boyfriend, right?”

Nanako shook her head and said: “Of course not. The strength is stronger than me. It is only the first requirement. I also have the second requirement. He must conform to my aesthetics and values. In addition, his age must not be older. Over three years old, not more than that old, and he must be upright and kind.”

Jiro asked again: “What about the assets? What are the requirements?”

Nanako said: “There are no requirements for assets.”

Jiro felt a little depressed.

My biggest advantage is my assets. I am the chairman of a family business at a young age. This is rare in Japan. After all, the older generation of entrepreneurs who are normally as old as my father have not retired, and their children are also Haven’t even begun to inherit the family business.

However, he did not expect that Nanako would not care about the other party’s assets at all.

Could it be that even a pauper, as long as he meets other conditions, she is willing to follow?

Depressed, Jiro couldn’t help saying: “Miss Ito, President Ito should have certain requirements for your future spouse selection? After all, you are the eldest lady of the Ito family. At this point, you should also consider the opinion of Chairman Ito.”

Nanako shook his head: “Everything else can be considered father’s opinion, but I will not consider the matter of choosing a spouse. This is not only about a person’s freedom, but also about the happiness of a person’s life. Don’t point fingers.”

Jiro frowned involuntarily.

It seems that this super-rich second-generation beauty and super rich in front of her is very difficult to chew!

Just when Jiro didn't know how to cut in, how to pursue Nanako, Charlie had already galloped back and forth on the lake with Aoxue.

Aoxue had enough fun, and the chef of the Qin family had prepared a sumptuous meal and banquet, so she drove the boat back to the dock.

Later, she returned to the villa with Charlie, and Qin Gang warmly invited Charlie to sit in the luxurious Chinese restaurant in his villa.

When Qin Gang arranged the seats, he specifically asked Aoxue to sit next to Charlie. At the same time, he opened a bottle of top-quality Moutai that had been kept for many years and handed it to Aoxue. Don't let Master's cup empty."

Aoxue took the wine bottle and said softly: "I know Dad, don't worry."

Qin Gang smiled again and said, "By the way, Aoxue, the first time Master comes back to our house for dinner, you also accompany Master for a drink."

Chapter 1339

Aoxue smiled shyly, and said obediently: "I know Dad, then I will drink a little with Master."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Aoxue, after eating, I will help you absorb the power of the magic drug, so you are not suitable for drinking. If you really want to drink with me, just wait for you to win the championship."

Aoxue bit her lower lip lightly, and said unconfidently, "Master, to be honest, if I were to fight Nanako, I wouldn't even be 20% sure…This Nanako really is very powerful, there is no rival among people of the same age."

Charlie smiled and asked, "Is Nanako really so amazing?"

Aoxue said: "Nanako started martial arts when she was 5 years old, and she has been learning from Japan's top masters. What's more, she practiced a variety of martial arts

since childhood, including Sanda, fighting, karate, and even Jeet Kune. A talented player."

"And I, I only started practicing Sanda fighting when I was ten years old. I have five years less skill than Nanako. The gap is too big. Even if your magical medicine can improve my physical function, I may not be able to beat her, because Sanda Fighting games are not only about physical strength, agility and speed, but also experience and tactics. Experience and tactics are accumulated over time and little by little. It is also the biggest gap between me and Nanako."

Speaking of this, Aoxue continued with a little sullenly: "It's like your men's favorite football, whether it is Messi or Ronaldo, what they are really good at is their skills and consciousness, and experience, not their bodies. How strong they are, or how strong their stamina is. Messi is so short and there are too many football players who are stronger than him, but there are basically no active football players with experience and skills comparable to him. , This is the key point."

Charlie nodded and said, "You are right. Experience and tactics do require years of actual combat. However, don't worry too much about this. I will definitely help you analyze the strengths and weaknesses of your opponents carefully. Help you develop tactics."

Aoxue nodded excitedly: "Great Master! Then I will rely on you!"

After eating, Aoxue took Charlie to her special practice room.

Aoxue's exercise room is much larger than the living room of an average person's home. It has all kinds of training equipment and a standard arena.

Aoxue invited Charlie to do it in the rest area of the practice room, and then said to him shyly: "Master you sit first, and I will change into training clothes."

Charlie: "Okay."

Seeing Charlie nodded, Aoxue turned and went to the next room first.

A few minutes later, she walked out wearing brave sportswear.

Said it is sportswear, it is actually a sports underwear.

Sports underwear can cover very little skin, nothing more than the key part.

So Aoxue's pink neck, slender arms and long legs, and flat belly with two vest lines were all fully exposed to the air.

Unlike when he saw Aoxue on the field today, Charlie saw her now in a closed and private environment. In this environment, there was no other person besides the two of them, so this made him feel a little bit unnatural.

Aoxue also kept answering in shame, always feeling that in private, she dressed like this for Charlie to look at, feeling a little shy and unbearable in her heart.

However, she didn't panic at all, because she was very confident in her figure, and deep in her heart hoped Charlie can see more of her shining light.

Charlie tried his best to look at Aoxue's eyes without any impurities, and said seriously: "Aoxue, where is the medicine I gave you before?"

Aoxue immediately opened her palms and exposed a pill in a transparent plastic shell, and said, "Master, the magic medicine is here..."

Chapter 1340

Charlie nodded and said: "Okay, you take the medicine now, and I will guide you to absorb the medicine quickly."

This medicine itself is a good medicine for the treatment of physical injuries. Because of its aura, the effect of the medicine has been qualitatively sublimated.

Middle-aged and elderly people have many embarrassments in their bodies, and their organs and bodies also have a certain degree of regression. Therefore, when taking the medicine, the effect of the medicine will directly act on these patients for repair, and there is no need to guide them by themselves.

However, young people's bodies are strong, and their organs and bodies are generally at their peak. At this time, blindly taking medicines will cause powerful medicine effects and nowhere to absorb them.

If the human body is compared to a sponge, the body of the middle-aged and elderly people is a sponge that has lost a lot of water and is even about to dry up.

At this time, giving them enough water will quickly replenish the water they lost and regain their youthful state.

But if the young man's body is not injured, it is a sponge filled with water. In this case, if he is blindly hydrated, it is basically impossible for him to absorb it.

Even, maybe there is a strong but unabsorbable medicinal effect, which in turn damages the body.

When Charlie gave Aoxue the medicine, his intention was to leave her as an insurance, so that she could use this medicine to save her life when she was injured or seriously ill.

But now he want to use this medicine to help her improve, so he must help her guide the absorption of the medicine.

Aoxue immediately took the medicine out of the box after hearing what he said, then looked at Charlie, and asked with a cunning face, "Master, can I just take the medicine?"

Charlie nodded: "Sit down cross-legged, and then take the medicine directly."

Aoxue obediently followed suit, sat cross-legged on the soft training mat, and then put the pill into her mouth.

The power of this medicine is very pure, so as soon as Aoxue put it in her mouth, the pill immediately turned into a strong warm current and entered her internal organs.

Immediately afterwards, Aoxue felt extremely hot all over her body, and every pore seemed to be sweating desperately.

The key is that this kind of sweating is completely different from what she usually does after exercising.

She felt her sweat, like being squeezed out of her body by a powerful force.

Moreover, the sweat that flows out is much denser than usual, and it feels sticky as if it was just soaked in a bucket full of glue.

Charlie immediately used the spiritual energy in his body to help Aoxue guide and absorb these medicinal powers.

The powerful medicinal power was melted into Aoxue's body by Charlie, causing her body to undergo earth-shaking changes.

Aoxue felt a bit painful and unbearable at first, but in the later stage, she felt indescribable and comfortable all over her body, and she felt like she was completely reborn!

The most bizarre thing is that she can still feel an unprecedented sense of comfort, like being held tightly in her arms by Charlie, warm and comfortable, and she can't help but feel ripples in her heart…

Chapter 1341

When Charlie was guiding Aoxue's medicinal power, he deliberately used some spiritual energy to make these spiritual energy quietly moisturize Aoxue's whole body like a silent spring rain.

The effect of it is more powerful than the medicines previously refined by him. It can not only greatly improve Aoxue's physical fitness, but also her muscles, tendons, bones, and internal organs. .

Although Aoxue has practiced martial arts for many years, she is still an ordinary person after all. For ordinary people, aura is far more powerful than a panacea.

Aoxue's physical strength is far from comparable.

When Charlie said to Aoxue that he was done, Aoxue let out a long sigh, then hurriedly stood up and walked to the sandbag to make several sets of beating movements.

However, because she didn't know how much Charlie had improved her physical fitness, she still used all her strength when hitting the sandbag.

However, after this punch went out, the sandbag banged and exploded directly!

What Aoxue uses is a top-notch boxing sandbag. This kind of sandbag is made of whole buffalo leather. It is smooth and tough. It will not be deformed even if it is used for a long time, and it will not be damaged due to the strong hitting force.

However, Aoxue at this time is no longer the same.

Compared with ordinary people, her physical fitness has already made a qualitative leap.

The strength of a punch is at least several times better than before!

Seeing that the sandbag was punched with a big hole by herself, and the fine sand inside spurted out and spilled all over the ground, Aoxue was surprised and speechless!

After a while, she recovered, turned her head to look at Charlie, and exclaimed: "Master...I...how can I have so much power with this punch?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Of course it is because of taking the magic medicine. It can not only save the dead and heal the wound, but also strengthen the body and fundamentally increase the strength of your body."

Aoxue said in surprise: "Gosh! I feel that this medicine is even more effective than my five years of hard training! This medicine is too amazing!"

Charlie nodded: "Your physical strength now far exceeds that of your opponents at the same level, so I believe that in the next games, you will surely be able to win the championship all the way."

Aoxue ran to Charlie excitedly, holding his arm, and said with red eyes: "Master, thank you so much... Aoxue never expected to have such strength... ..."

As she said, she suddenly raised her toes and k!ssed Charlie's face.

With Charlie's reaction speed, he could have easily avoided this k!ss, but for some reason, his legs just seemed to be filled with lead, and he couldn't move at all.

Or maybe it's deep in his heart that he doesn't want to move at all.

Aoxue's face was blushing at this time. She did not dare to look at Charlie, but said in a low voice, "Master, don't get me wrong, I am... I just want... Thank you....."

Aoxue's voice became smaller and smaller, and it was already inaudible to the back.

Charlie touched the spot where Aoxue had k!ssed his face, and said: "If you continue to train hard, I think you might even play for the country or even win glory for the country in the next Olympics."

"Really?" Aoxue was overjoyed and asked him, "Master, do you think my strength is really possible to participate in the Olympics?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Your current physical fitness is already at the top of your peers. As long as your skills, awareness, and tactics can be improved, there is absolutely no problem in competing in the Olympics."

Aoxue nodded and said earnestly: "If I can beat Nanako this time, then I will be sure to hit the Olympics!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I believe you can!"

Chapter 1342

Aoxue hurriedly said, "Master, you must come for my game the day after tomorrow!"

"Don't worry, I will be there!"

.....

At this moment, Eastcliff CBD.

The country's largest entertainment company, PerfectMotion Entertainment Group.

Sara, the top female artist under PerfectMotion, is in the studio, shooting a cover for a fashion magazine.

This time, it was her fourth time to be on the cover of a fashion magazine. For her, it was already commonplace.

Sara in the studio, wearing a black and white contrast dress tailored specifically for her by Chanel, looks a little lonely and arrogant in her glamour, and she looks like a strong woman who can be seen from afar but not playful.

After the photographer took a number of blockbusters, Sara finally completed the task, and the assistant next to her immediately stepped forward and handed over a cup of warm water and a packet of Kobayashi's Weisan.

Sara frowned slightly and seemed to be a little bit painful. After taking the stomach powder with warm water immediately, it relieved a little bit.

At this time, PerfectMotion's boss Leland Hunt came over with a smile on his face, and said in admiration: "Miss Sara, your look is really amazing today! It's really an alluring look! If this issue of the magazine goes on sale, It will definitely be snatched by fans again, and will even follow the previous issue, and the price will be more than ten times higher!"

Sara said lightly: "Mr. Hunt, don't let me be on the cover of a magazine in a short time. I don't like this feeling very much."

When Leland heard this, he hurriedly said flatly: "Oh, my Miss Sara, the magazine has been eagerly inviting you to be the cover character. This is not my decision!"

Sara said, "Can you decline it? Every time I get on the cover, you have to join the magazine publisher to increase the price of the magazine. A magazine for 20 will have to be fired up to 200 or more by you. For fans it's a big injury, I don't want my fans to spend so much wronged money."

"What's this?" Leland said with a smile, "Fans are willing to spend high prices because they like you. There was a period drama some time ago, and two male protagonists were on fire. Their magazine was sold for 20 each. For 300, more than 300,000 copies

have been sold across the country, and the company behind it has made tens of millions."

Sara said in a disgusting tone: "Mr. Hunt, I just said that I don't want to hurt my fans so much. Therefore, after this time, I will not be on the cover of any magazines in the next year."

Leland's expression was a little depressed, but he did not dare to say one more word.

Don't think he is the owner of PerfectMotion Entertainment, but in front of Sara, he can only nod and bow.

The total assets of PerfectMotion Entertainment are only 20 billion. There are many shareholders behind this. Leland owns only 30% of the shares.

However, Sara's family is the entire Eastcliff family, second only to the Su family and the Wade family.

With the strength of Gu's family, she can also buy PerfectMotion Entertainment with any leftovers.

Sara's reason for entering the entertainment industry is not to make money, but entirely out of personal preference.

She likes filming and singing, and she is also Gu's eldest lady, so naturally she has the full support of her family.

However, since joining the entertainment circle, she must operate according to the mode of the entertainment circle. Sara also needs an economic company to help her coordinate various tasks and various publicity.

Therefore, she joined Leland's PerfectMotion Entertainment.

As for why she chose to join PerfectMotion Entertainment, it is actually because Leland was the classmate and attendant of Sara's father when Sara was studying overseas. Leland can have today's achievements. The greatest noble person in life is Sara's father.

Therefore, Sara has a transcendent position in PerfectMotion Entertainment, and she is the only one among the countless artists of PerfectMotion Entertainment who can make the boss Leland bend his knees.

Chapter 1343

After finishing the filming work, Sara said to Leland: “Mr. Hunt, I’ll go back if you’re okay. I’m not feeling well today.”

Leland hurriedly asked with concern: “Miss Sara, haven’t the stomach discomfort been corrected?”

Sara shook her head and said, “I was filming in the United States some time ago, and I was a bit uncomfortable with food and water and soil. In addition, I have been shooting for a long time, so I hurt my spleen and stomach. Don’t arrange a job for me next month.”

Leland, how dare to disobey, and hurriedly said: “Miss Sara, don’t worry, this month you will take a rest at home. I will definitely go to your house and apologize to your dad another day. During the time you go to the United States to film, I should give you two A-class chefs, take good care of your diet and daily life, it’s all because of my inconsideration.”

Sara waved her hand slightly: “This has nothing to do with you, and you don’t have to take it too seriously, I will go back first.”

Leland asked earnestly: “Miss Sara, do you want me to send you a car?”

Sara shook her head: “No, my Sara car is downstairs in the company.”

At this time, Sara’s agent, a beauty with a temperament similar to her age, stepped in. Seeing that Sara was about to leave, she asked, “Sara, is the filming finished?”

Sara nodded: “It’s all over. I won’t work in the next month. If I have a job, you will hang up for me first, and then I will talk about it when I recover.”

As soon as the agent heard this, she immediately said: “That’s OK, then I will put all the work to the next month.”

As she said, she shook a document in her hand and said: “There is a company in the pharmaceutical industry in Aurous Hill. They want to ask you to endorse their stomach medicine. I wanted you to take a look at their information. If that’s the case, wait a month before talking.”

Sara gave a hum, and was about to go outside, and suddenly asked a little curiously: “You said endorsing a stomach medicine?”

“Yes.” The economic man said with a smile: “Their medicine is called JX Weisan. The name is mysterious. It doesn’t feel very reliable. I just rejected it.”

Sara nodded, but then subconsciously said, “By the way, let me see the information on their stomach medicine.”

During this time, Sara herself has been suffering from stomach problems.

Her gastric disease is not actually a pathological lesion or injury, but a disorder of the spleen and stomach caused by long-term inadequacy of water and poor diet.

She went to the hospital several times and took some western medicine, but basically it didn’t work.

The only effective one is Kobayashi Weisan.

However, although Kobayashi Weisan is effective, it also has its embarrassment.

That is, this medicine treats the symptoms but not the root cause.

When the stomach discomfort is strong, take a packet of Kobayashi Weisan, the stomach discomfort can be relieved immediately, but this link is time-effective.

When can it last for five or six hours, but in bad times it may only last for one or two hours.

Sara has been taking Kobayashi Weisan for a whole week. She has been using more and more dosages for a long time. However, once the effect of the medicine has passed, she still has a strong sense of discomfort. In other words, in essence, her spleen and stomach disorders have not received any treatment.

Therefore, she is planning to find a top traditional medicine doctor in Eastcliff to help her take a look. In the next month, she will take a few pieces of traditional medicine home and treat it well.

But seeing such a coincidence, there is a pharmaceutical company that wants her to endorse their stomach medicine, which makes her suddenly interested.

So she asked for the information of JX weisan from her agent, and probably looked at the introduction about this Weisan.

According to the introduction, JX Weisan is an ancient prescription for nourishing the stomach extracted from the ancient Chinese medical classics, and then supplemented by modern pharmaceutical technology, the second development of innovative traditional medicines, which can treat stomach discomfort and various stomach diseases. Disorders of the spleen and stomach have good relieving and healing effects.

Chapter 1344

This made Sara very curious.

She knew that Kobayashi Weisan, which had good results, good sales, and good reputation, was actually developed based on ancient Chinese prescriptions. To put it bluntly, it was plagiarizing the medical results of Chinese tradition.

However, she has to admit that Kobayashi Weisan is indeed much more effective than the same type of proprietary traditional medicines produced by many domestic pharmaceutical companies.

Therefore, she also didn't know that this JX Weisan had the strength of Tailain Weisan.

However, she likes the name of JX Weisan very much.

The meaning of JX is short form from nine heavens above. This is a term evolved from ancient Chinese myths and stories.

In ancient China, the number nine is the largest number, so it has the meaning of reaching its peak.

These nine days represent the highest existence.

So Sara asked her agent: “Did they give samples?”

“Yes.” The agent hurriedly took out a small packet of JX Weisan from the envelope of a delivery document and handed it over.

Sara was stunned, and blurted out: “What the h*ll? Just gave such a small bag?”

“Yes…” the agent said awkwardly: “There is also a small note in the envelope.”

“What’s in the note?”

The agent said: “It says on the note: Spleen and stomach discomfort, one pack is enough; good or bad, just try it…”

Sara was dumbfounded at hearing, and blurted out: “This group of people…should just tell me, what a packet is enough, I don’t believe it, this Kobayashi Weisan, I have eaten more than a dozen packets a day these days. Is this package all right?”

The agent said embarrassingly: “Who knows what they are doing, it might be a grandstanding…”

Sara said angrily: “I still don’t believe in this evil, I have to try it, how amazing this medicine is!”

With that, she was about to tear open this little package.

“Don’t Sara!” The agent hurriedly stopped her and said: “We don’t know anything about this now. In case this is a product with no products, if you eat it, you will suffer some damage or heavy metal dosage. What to do if you are poisoned by overdose?”

Sara asked her: “Is there any approval for this medicine?”

“Let me take a look.” The agent looked through the mailed information, nodded and said: “It says that there is an approval document, but the approval document is just coming down.”

Sara said: “Don’t care how long it has been in use. As long as there is an approval, it will definitely be a regular product. Even if it has no effect, it will definitely not be a poison. I will try it.”

The agent said: “Don’t try Sara. Kobayashi Weisan can’t regulate your spleen and stomach. The effects produced by a small pharmaceutical company in Aurous Hill will definitely be worse.”

Sara said with a serious face: “A lot, I have to criticize you. How can you be so fond of foreigners? Why do you think that the domestic pharmaceutical companies produce Weisan worse than others?”

Her agent August murmured: “I am not a fan of foreigners, something will come out of your stomach after eating.”

Sara smiled and said, “Then I will try now. If there is any problem, you can call 120 for me.”

Chapter 1345

Sara opened the package of JX Weisan, which contained only 1.3 grams of powder. The moment the package was torn open, she smelled a very strong scent of medicine.

Although similar medicines such as Kobayashi Weisan and Otian Weisan also have a relatively strong medicinal fragrance, Sara felt that the other two flavors were far less pleasant than those of JX Weisan.

August on the side also smelled the smell, and said nervously, “Sara, this medicine smells so good, won’t you add any flavor?”

Sara gave her a white look: “Don’t talk nonsense, this is obviously an authentic herbal scent, which proves that this is all the best medicinal materials.”

With that, she raised her head and poured the powder in the bag into her mouth.

In an instant, a refreshing scent quickly dissipated in her mouth.

Sara hurriedly took a sip of warm water and took the powder into her abdomen.

In the next moment, she felt her stomach become warm, just as it was three or nine days in winter. After walking outside for a long time, she came home and soaked her cold feet in warm water. It felt very comfortable.

She couldn't help but exclaimed: "The effect of this medicine is amazing! My stomach feels a lot more comfortable!"

"Really?" August asked in surprise, "Is it so magical? Is it really better than Kobayashi Weisan?"

Sara said decisively: "Of course it is! This one is much more comfortable than Kobayashi's stomach powder! God! The warm current in my stomach is still there, and it seems to be flowing in my stomach. This feels great... In the past month, my stomach has never been so relaxed! It's almost like returning to normal!"

"I have taken so much medicine, every time I take it, it can only relieve the pain to a certain extent, but it has never been so complete. The effect of this medicine is really amazing!"

As Sara's agent, August stays with her every day. Naturally, she knows that Sara has suffered from spleen and stomach disorders in the recent months.

She also know how much Sara has tried and worked hard to cure the stomach discomfort.

Unexpectedly, what really gave Sara a lot of relief was a new domestic drug that was unknown.

Sara couldn't help saying: "I have to observe carefully to see how long this medicine lasts!"

August said: "Then what do you plan to do now? Go home or?"

"Go home." Sara said, "I have been taking pictures for several hours. I am really tired. I want to go home and rest first."

August nodded, "That's all right, I will let the driver drive to the elevator right now!"

Sara asked her to pack her things. Go downstairs and take the car back to villa.

Along the way, she had been worried that her stomach discomfort would reappear, but she did not expect that her stomach seemed to be back to normal, and she never repeated it.

She got home and rested for an afternoon.

The disorder of the spleen and stomach didn't make trouble for her.

This made Sara very happy, and the whole person was finally relieved.

Until the night before going to bed, Sara's spleen and stomach irregularities did not recur.

Chapter 1346

During this period of time, she has been very painful every night, because at night, the feeling of stomach discomfort will come, more intense and more frequent.

So it's impossible to get a good night's sleep at night. Generally speaking, she will wake up with pain in one or two hours, and then take a pack of Kobayashi Weisan and then sleep. After sleeping for one or two hours, she will wake up again, and so on.

After such a night, it is almost no different from just after a battle, which consumes a lot of physical strength and energy.

However, this night, she finally realized the happiness of waking up naturally after sleeping!

From going to bed at 10 o'clock in the evening to 8:30 in the morning the next morning, Sara didn't feel any discomfort.

At half past eight, after she woke up, she got up from the bed, only then did she feel a little discomfort in her stomach again.

She couldn't help but marvel, but she didn't expect that a small packet of JX Weisan could have such a good effect. The effect lasted for almost twenty hours!

You know, the same small packet of Kobayashi Weisan can only last about two hours.

Moreover, the two-hour medicinal effect of Kobayashi's Weisan can only be relieved to a certain extent, not completely, but the 20-hour medicinal effect of JX Weisan is completely relieved!

In this comparison, Kobayashi's Weisan is too far behind JX's Weisan!

Sara was shocked, but also looking forward to it. She could seize the time to get a bit of JX Weisan, and take advantage of her stomach not feeling uncomfortable, so she rushed to take it first!

However, she only remembered at this time that JX Pharmaceutical only sent a packet of samples to August!

Sara couldn't help but mutter to herself: "What kind of stingy company is this JX Pharmaceutical?"

"They wanted to find me for the endorsement of their medicines, but only gave a small package of samples? Excessive!"

"Give me a box anyway!"

"It's really annoying!"

After speaking, she immediately took out her mobile phone and called August: "August, that JX Weisan, is it on the market now? Where can I buy it???"

August said: "The information they gave me said that they have now obtained the approval to start mass production, but they did not go on sale immediately, saying that they will not promote the listing until the endorsement is finalized."

"Oh, it's so annoying!" Sara said: "You call them and say that I am willing to endorse this medicine, but the premise is that they must immediately find a way to send me some more!"

August exclaimed: “Sara, are you really going to endorse this medicine? To be honest, this medicine does not fit your image positioning!”

Sara asked: “Why doesn’t it meet? Can’t I endorse stomach medicine?”

August hurriedly said: “You can endorse, but not endorsement… Listen to the name, JX Weisan, it needs more ground, and someone like you, a big star who goes internationally. Being together, it’s completely soiled and sc*m, it doesn’t match your style!”

Sara said angrily: “Don’t understand nonsense! This name is so downgrading! Didn’t I tell you? JX means nine days, do you know that it is written in the poem of a great man, but it can go to nine days? To capture the moon, you can go to the five oceans to catch turtles. The name JX can be said to have the essence of our culture!”

“Also! The effect of this medicine is so good. It is the best stomach medicine I have personally experienced. It is such a good thing. Of course, I am willing to endorse and recommend such good things to the people of the whole country and the world. Little contribution from me!”

August said: “Okay, okay…I will contact this pharmaceutical company and ask them to prepare more samples, and then I will talk to them about the endorsement contract.”

Chapter 1347

When August called Liang, he was supervising the production of JX Weisan at JX Pharmaceutical.

Now, the entire production experience of JX Pharmaceutical is concentrated on one medicine of JX Weisan.

Because the efficacy of the drug is so good, Liang is convinced that after the drug is marketed, it will quickly spread all over the country, and even the world.

Therefore, in accordance with Charlie’s requirements, he started production at full capacity to prepare for the official listing.

After receiving August's call, Liang smiled and asked, "Ms. August, don't know how Ms. Sara is thinking about endorsement?"

August said: "That's the case, Mr. Liang, we, Sara, have never endorsed any medicine before. The reason why we agreed to endorse your stomach powder is really because she took this medicine personally. I feel that the effect of this medicine is very good. Okay, so, our Miss Sara decided to endorse your products. The call is to tell you the details of the specific cooperation."

Liang was overjoyed and hurriedly said, "Ms. August, please say."

August said: "Ms. Sara's endorsement fee is 80 million, and the endorsement is valid for three years. During these three years, she can shoot two commercials for your company, a print commercial and one TV commercial every year, and at the same time, she can attended an event for the company."

Liang exclaimed, "80 million? Is this not a bit too expensive…"

August said: "Expensive? This price is already on the market last year. Some time ago, an automobile company gave Sara 130 million in endorsement fees, but Sara did not accept it."

Liang was secretly speechless, but he also knew that Sara was an international star and had a great reputation. She was definitely a leader in China, so the price was more expensive and it should be normal.

Although 80 million is a lot, it is really nothing to the current JX Pharmaceutical.

So he opened his mouth and said: "80 million is not a problem, but we hope that Miss Sara can come to Aurous Hill to sign a contract with us as soon as possible. In addition, our advertising shooting is best done in Aurous Hill."

"It's no problem." August said, "But I have an unrelenting request. I wonder if I can trouble Mr. Liang and let you send us the sample by the fastest express delivery?"

Liang hurriedly said: "I'm sorry Ms. August, our stomach powder has not been officially listed yet, so according to the regulations, we cannot leak the goods in advance. The small package that was mailed to you before is an exception."

August said in dissatisfaction: “Mr. Liang, we are going to cooperate in depth soon. Why are you still so rigid? Miss Sara was filming in the United States some time ago. There was a spleen and stomach disorder. Recently, there has been no improvement. After the stomach was loosened, it really changed a lot, so she entrusted me to negotiate with you some more medicines to help her recover as soon as possible…”

Liang said helplessly: “I’m so sorry, Ms. August, this matter was stipulated by our boss. At the beginning, we encountered other pharmaceutical companies trying to snatch our prescriptions. So we were also very cautious about this, and also it is not impossible to disobey our boss, otherwise I won’t have to do it as the general manager.”

“Since Ms. Sara has promised to endorse our JX Weisan, and she really needs this medicine, we can ask her to come to Aurous Hill as soon as possible, so that we can provide her with enough while we cooperate.”

“By the way, please tell Miss Sara, our stomach powder is very effective. If Miss Sara only has an imbalance in the stomach, I believe it will be completely cured after three days of taking the medicine.”

……

When Liang sent the intention of cooperation to Sara’s agent, he didn’t know the true details of Sara.

Like all ordinary people on the market, he thought that Sara was a popular star, but he didn’t know that Sara was from a famous family.

Chapter 1348

There is a very interesting phenomenon in the entertainment industry. The more the people with strong background, the more they like to pack themselves into a very ordinary grassroots background, and those with no background, on the contrary, like to pack themselves in various ways and render themselves as big players. He came from a family, as if it could make people look up high.

In fact, Sara is the one with the strongest background in the entire domestic entertainment industry.

Therefore, Sara is also very self-disciplined in the industry, never spreading any scandals, let alone doing anything that would damage her reputation.

Other celebrities usually take over jobs and endorsements everywhere, and no matter what they are asked to endorse, they can sign immediately as long as they give money.

However, Sara is a stranger, she rarely accepts advertising endorsements.

The reason why she rarely picks up is that she is not short of money on the one hand, and on the other hand, because celebrity endorsement products often have rollover accidents, she is very cautious about this.

The products she endorsed are very few, and most of them are virtual products of large companies. For example, some time ago, she signed a spokesperson for YouTube and a promotion ambassador for WeChat. However, some companies that produce and sell physical products pay a lot of money. She is offerred an endorsement, she generally will not accept it.

The reason for not accepting it is because she doesn't want fans to blindly buy the products they endorse because they like her. Otherwise, if there is something wrong with the product, it is their own responsibility.

Once, a famous cross talk actor endorsed a weight-loss product, which was later defined as counterfeit;

There is also a famous martial arts actor who endorsed a shampoo for preventing hair loss. As a result, the media broke the news that this shampoo contains carcinogens.

Such things are emerging in the entertainment industry endlessly, so Sara is also very cautious, and she does not lack money, so she is not very interested in endorsements.

But this time, JX Weisan gave her a very different feeling.

First of all, it is really effective! The effect is much stronger than any stomach medicine she has ever taken. Compared with it, the online celebrity product Kobayashi Weisan is nothing short of it. The difference is more than 10 times.

Secondly, JX Weisan is an ancient Chinese prescription excavated from China, which is very respected by Sara.

In recent years, most people are deliberately discrediting traditional medicine, and there are also many people who bluff and deceive under the banner of traditional medicine, who are truly willing to respect traditional medicine and promote traditional medicine.

In addition, Sara herself is also a very patriotic female star. She knows that many Japanese and Korean pharmaceutical companies are madly digging out ancient Chinese prescriptions. She is also quite indignant about this, and she has a hatred of domestic pharmaceutical companies. The feeling of steal.

But now, she appreciates JX Pharmaceutical, the parent company of JX Weisan, and even regards this company as a hope for the development of traditional medicine.

For these reasons, she had the decision to endorse JX Weisan in her heart.

In addition, there is a very key reason, because she urgently needs more JX Weisan now.

In her eyes, the only medicine that can cure her spleen and stomach irregularities now is JX Weisan!

Therefore, after hearing August's feedback, she immediately made a decision and went to Aurous Hill early next morning!

Chapter 1349

When Sara set off to Aurous Hill, Charlie happened to ride a battery car to the gym.

Today is Aoxue's quarter-final battle.

She will face Brazil's Joanna, the third seed of this competition.

The two will determine a player who can stand up to the top 4 in today's game.

If Aoxue is able to break through all the way, then after she wins today's game, she will have to play another 4-in-2.

If 4 wins and 2 wins, then she can go to the finals.

With full play, there are only three games left from the championship.

Therefore, Charlie decided not to miss Aoxue's every game in the future, and must see her win the championship with his own eyes.

On the way Charlie took a taxi to the gymnasium, Liang called him and said, "Master, I just received a call. The popular actress Sara and her agent are ready to take off to Aurous Hill. The plane will land in Aurous Hill in an hour and 40 minutes. I have arranged a convoy to pick up the plane from the airport. First, I invite them to visit JX Pharmaceutical. Do you want to come?"

Charlie said: "I won't come there anymore. Now I'm going to watch Aoxue's game. Entertain them yourself."

Liang asked again: "I plan to arrange for them to eat in Shangri-La at night, and then arrange them to stay in Shangri-La Hotel. Do you think there is a problem? If there is no problem, I will call Mr. Issac."

Charlie said: "I have no problem, let Issac arrange this matter."

"Then Master, are you coming back tonight?"

Charlie suddenly thought of his wife Claire, so he said: "By the way, my wife is a big fan of Sara, I will take her with me tonight, but you should not reveal my identity to Sara. I met at the dinner table. Just say that I am one of your medical consultants, so that my wife will not be suspicious."

"Okay Master, I see!"

After Charlie hung up the phone, he called his wife Claire again.

Claire was busy working in the company at this time. When she received a call from Charlie, she smiled and asked, "Husband, what can I do if you call me during working hours?"

Charlie rarely hears Claire calling her husband, but since the day they k!ssed, her relationship has indeed improved a lot, and she has become more intimate with him. Therefore, Charlie's mood is particularly special when he hears this husband word.

He smiled and said to Claire: "Wife, don't you have any plans tonight?"

"no, what happened?"

"Oh, it's nothing. A friend who runs a pharmaceutical factory just happened to treat me to dinner in the evening and said that I wanted to take you with me."

"A friend who runs a pharmaceutical factory? Why would he invite you to dinner?"

Charlie smiled and said: "He asked me to be a consultant, you forgot, I can order traditional medicine somehow, dad was injured before, and the head has blood stasis, I treated him with medicine."

Claire remembered this, and said with a smile: "If you don't tell me, I'm really forgetting it. Is it appropriate for you two to eat together?"

Charlie smiled and said, "It's appropriate, of course it's appropriate! I'll tell you that he has also invited other distinguished guests, and he can introduce you to them at that time."

Claire said: "Okay, I have nothing to do tonight anyway, I will let you arrange."

"Okay, I'll call you again in the afternoon."

Claire said: "Okay, then I'll hang up first, there is still work to be done."

Charlie hurriedly said: "Good wife, just k!ss and hang up!"

"Don't..." Claire said embarrassedly: "You are becoming more and more adept now."

Charlie smiled hippiely and said: "Hey, my wife, we both k!ssed each other. What are you afraid of when you k!ss on the phone? Come on. Husband first k!ss you!"

Chapter 1350

As he said, a k!ssing sound came from his mouth.

Claire was ashamed and unbearable on the phone, and said in a shameful voice, “You really convinced me. You can be a hooligan on the phone!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You are my wife, how can I be called a hooligan?”

As he said, he lied: “Good wife, just give me a k!ss, okay? I beg you!”

In the upper-class society of Aurous Hill, almost everyone knows that Master is a real dragon on earth. When ordinary people see him, they are all servile. How can they ever see him begging for others?

That is, his wife Claire could make him beg for nothing.

Although Claire was ashamed, she felt a little sweet in her heart, so she said softly: “Okay, I’m afraid of you, just a moment, don’t get any more inches!”

“Okay, just k!ss, and I will hang up.”

Only then did Claire let out a k!ssing sound shyly.

With this k!ss, Charlie’s bones were almost crisp.

So he said with a sullen face: “Good wife, the voice was too small just now, I didn’t hear clearly, let’s have another one!”

Claire said in a three-pointed angrily: “You bad guy, you know you are not good-natured, you are dead!”

After speaking, shyly hung up the phone.

Charlie listened to the beep from the phone, he smiled, and then he put the phone in his pocket contentedly, and continued to ride his small e-donkey, driving towards the gymnasium.

In the gymnasium at this time, the previous eight arenas have become four.

The venue was suddenly empty, but a lot of auditoriums were added accordingly.

After all, the games have reached the quarterfinals. As the game progresses, the players will become stronger and more enjoyable.

In this game, Charlie is no longer a pure spectator, but Aoxue's current coach.

So after he got to the gym, he went directly to the backstage player lounge.

At this time, Aoxue had just changed into the competition uniform, and then in order to keep warm, another blanket was approved outside.

Seeing Charlie's arrival, she was extremely happy, and asked him softly, "Master, what tactical arrangements did you make for me today?"

Charlie smiled and said: "There is no tactical arrangement today. Your physical fitness has improved so much now. I believe this game is more than enough for you. You can just go all out to play."

Aoxue asked embarrassedly: "Master, are you so confident in me? Are you afraid that I will lose this game?"

Charlie said with a serious face: "I believe that the little pepper Aoxue in my eyes will never let me down."

Aoxue's pretty face immediately blushed, and she replied with shame: "Master can rest assured, Aoxue will definitely go all out!"

Only one wall separated from her lounge is Nanako's room.

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki also said to her the same thing as Charlie: "Nanako, in today's game, the opponent is far less powerful than you, so I won't make any tactical arrangements with you. I believe you can easily win. "

Nanako nodded and said seriously: "Master rest assured, I will get this victory!"

As they were talking, a knock on the door suddenly sounded.

Hiroshi Tanaka, who had been standing at the door hurriedly opened the door, and saw Jiro, dressed in a blue suit and a little handsome, standing at the door, holding a bouquet of roses in his hand.

As soon as the door opened, he stepped in and said to Nanako with a smile: “Miss Ito, came here specially to wish you a victory!”

Chapter 1351

Seeing Jiro come in, Nanako frowned slightly.

Since the last lunch with Jiro, he has come to harass five times, and Nanako is troubled.

In fact, when Nanako ate dinner that day, she deliberately stated her view of choosing a spouse, saying that when it is about the other half, the most important thing is to be stronger than herself, in order to let Jiro retreat.

However, Jiro seemed to filter out her words instinctively.

What’s more, this guy returned the Shangri-La room, moved to the Aurous Hill International Hotel, and simply lived opposite Nanako, which made her very dissatisfied.

However, her father Ito Yuhiko kept asking her to make her more friendly to Jiro, which made Nanako even more depressed.

I feel disgusted, but I can’t get angry or drive him away, just like a big fly buzzing around my ears, which is annoying.

Although Koichi Tanaka knew very well that his eldest lady hated this Jiro, but because the president had given orders, he reached out and took the flowers that Jiro had handed over, and said respectfully: “Mr. Kobayashi, That is so nice of you. , I thank you for our eldest lady!”

Jiro nodded and walked to Nanako. The gentleman smiled and said, “Miss Nanako, I will cheer for you in the audience later.”

Nanako said blankly: “Mr. Kobayashi, I prefer to be quiet before the game, so please go out first.”

Jiro smiled and said, “I don’t have to say anything, just watch Miss Nanako silently!”

Nanako didn’t expect Jiro to have such a thick face, so she said lightly: “Mr. Kobayashi, let me go, I will close my eyes and rest for a while.”

Jiro nodded, and simply sat down diagonally across from Nanako.

Seeing Nanako whose beautiful eyes were slightly closed and her face full of calmness, he couldn’t help but get up again.

Secretly: This woman is really quiet like a virgin, moving like a rabbit, so heroic on stage, but quiet, soft as water, and her face is so beautiful and moving, she is simply a Japanese man’s dream girl or say Yamato Nadeshiko!

The so-called Yamato Nadeshiko is not a person’s name, but a vocabulary unique to Japanese culture. It refers to those excellent women who have a quiet and reserved personality, gentle and considerate, mature and stable, and also possess noble virtues and excellent temperament.

It can be said that the Yamato Nadeshiko type woman, in Japan, is the goddess that all Japanese men dream of.

It is also usually regarded by Japanese men as the representatives of the most ideal women, and it is worth pursuing with all their energy.

Therefore, Jiro has also regarded Nanako as his best life partner. In any case, he must go all out to pursue her!

A man who can get such a perfect woman is truly worthy of life!

……

Ten minutes later, the staff of the competition organizing committee knocked on the door and said, “Ms. Nanako, please prepare to enter the arena. Your competition venue is in the second ring.”

Nanako stood up, bowed slightly, and said, “Thank you!”

Yamamoto Kazuki on the side had a cold expression on his face, and asked, “Which ring is for player Aoxue?”

The staff member said: “Number four.”

Chapter 1352

Yamamoto Kazuki said to Nanako: “Nanako, I believe you will be able to directly knock the opponent in the first round of this game, so I won’t go to the scene to guide you in the game.”

Nanako asked curiously: “Master are you going to watch that Aoxue’s match?”

“Yes.” Yamamoto Kazuki said: “I’m going to see how powerful her coach is, and he was able to destroy that Coach in one blow. If he has real talent, it will definitely be a huge info for us in the future. Threatening, besides, I also see if Aoxue has made any progress under his guidance.”

Jiro hurried over and said with a serious face: “Mr. Yamamoto, please go ahead, Ms. Nanako, I will accompany her throughout the game!”

Yamamoto Kazuki shook his head helplessly.

He was also a little disgusted with Jiro, thinking that such a man who had no power to bind a chicken was not worthy of his outstanding disciple, and buzzing like a fly here would only make people disgusting.

However, although he is considered a national treasure-level master in Japan, he must also give enough respect to the Ito family and Ito Yuhiko. Therefore, it is not good to express his disgust and disdain to Jiro directly. Simply treat him as air and ignore.

Jiro didn’t expect Yamamoto Kazuki to ignore him, and was a little annoyed, but he knew that Yamamoto Kazuki was Nanako’s teacher and a person whom Nanako very respected, so he could only suppress his irritation.

Not only did he choose to swallow his breath, he also took the opportunity to take pictures of Yamamoto's horses, and said with a smile: "Mr. Yamamoto, you are a famous top Japanese master. You don't have to put a second-rate player's coach in your eyes, no matter if he's are a coach , Still a contestant, certainly not as good as you and Miss Nanako! In my eyes, under your leadership, Nanako will surely be able to win two consecutive Olympic championships! At that time, both of you will become the world-famous!"

As the saying goes, he wears thousands of things, and he doesn't wear flattery. Yamamoto Kazuki was very proud to hear this compliment.

When he was young, his fortune was not good. Although he is the strongest in Japan, he has been held down by several senior Chinese players and has never won a world championship.

Later, when he got older and couldn't compete the Olympics, the Olympics became his great regret.

Now, his biggest goal is to bring out an apprentice who can win the Olympic champion. When his apprentice represents him on the Olympic champion podium, his lifelong regrets can be made up for.

Immediately, Nanako and Kazuki Yamamoto left the lounge together, and Jiro and Koichi Tanaka followed them.

As soon as he left the house, Charlie walked out side by side with Aoxue in the next room.

When Aoxue saw Kazuki Yamamoto and Nanako, she exclaimed and said in a low voice: "Master, that girl is Nanako! Next to her is the Japanese national treasure master, Kazuki Yamamoto!"

Charlie looked up, and was shocked by Nanako's appearance.

He had seen many beautiful women, but it was the first time he saw a woman who could give people such a clear feeling.

Yamamoto Kazuki also recognized Aoxue, and immediately focused his attention on Charlie.

He thought to himself, could this young man be Aoxue's new coach? It seems that there is nothing remarkable.

At this time, Jiro saw Charlie as if he saw a ghost immediately!

He knew Charlie!

Because Charlie indirectly poisoned his father at the beginning, and was entrusted by him to kill his brother, and by the way, he blackmailed his family for 10 billion!

At that time, he found someone to investigate Charlie's information and got Charlie's photo!

Unexpectedly, he would encounter this evil star here!

Chapter 1353

When Charlie looked at Nanako, he found a strange look behind her, looking at him.

He frowned subconsciously and looked at it, but he saw a wretched man who was somewhat familiar, looking at him with horror.

Don't look at this kid who looks like five people and six people, but under Charlie's golden eyes, you can tell at a glance that this kid is not a good bird, he must be the kind of sc*m with benevolence and morality and full of male thieves and women.

Charlie glanced over, then watched Jiro shaking all over!

He couldn't help but tremble, because this Charlie really left him an extremely deep impression.

He has seen ruthless people. It is said that in Hong Kong a few years ago, a big brother kidnapped the son of the richest man, walked into the villa of the richest man with bombs all over his body, and then blackmailed one billion.

He has also heard of a money-carrying robbery in Europe that shocked the world. The robbers robbed the money-carrying car of over 100 million euros.

But he has never heard of that b@stard who poisoned others to death with poison and cheated the other party's family with 10 billion.

Charlie is such an incredible and unheard astupidl.

According to his investigation, Charlie's methods are extremely harsh. At the beginning, his brother, Ichiro, brought several outstanding bodyguards from Aurous Hill. It is said that they were all chopped up by his men and fed to the dogs. When he thought of this, he was terrified. .

This time he came to Aurous Hill, he was also very afraid of meeting Charlie, so he was very low-key. After arriving in Aurous Hill, he only stayed in the hotel and rarely went out.

But he didn't expect that he would actually see this evil star at the college Sanda competition!

Therefore, he was extremely nervous.

Charlie also saw that he was nervous, and he couldn't help but feel a little curious. He hadn't seen this man before, and he should have never known him before. Then why did he look at him with such horrified eyes?

After a while, Charlie suddenly wanted to understand why he looked a little familiar with this guy!

This guy's appearance was so similar to that of Ichiro who was feeding the dog at the Orvel's Kennel Farm.

While Charlie was looking at Jiro, Nanako's coach Yamamoto Kazuki was also looking at him.

Also looking at Charlie, and Nanako beside Kazuki Yamamoto.

Because he heard the Coach talk about Charlie before, both of them tried to see Charlie's approximate cultivation level through their eyes.

Charlie looked at Jiro at this time, and smiled enthusiastically: "Oh! If I admit it, this is Mr. Jiro from the Kobayashi family, right?"

Jiro looked at Charlie with a warm smile on his face and couldn't help fighting a cold war.

But he knew that he was on Charlie's territory now, and he couldn't provoke or neglect what he said to such evil stars.

As a result, Jiro could only force a smile, and said tremblingly: "Ge…Your Excellency must be Wade…Master, right?"

When Charlie heard Jiro say his name, he laughed and said, "Mr. Kobayashi is really smart. We two had never met before today, and you recognized me."

Jiro looked at Charlie, his heart was bleeding, and at the same time he cursed in his heart: "You b@stard, how can I not recognize you? You cheated our Kobayashi family with 10 billion and killed us. The culprits of the two immediate family members of the Kobayashi family!"

"Although I hired you to kill my brother, he died in your hands."

Although Jiro was very angry, he didn't dare to be disobedient. He hurriedly said with a smile: "Mr. Charlie, I didn't expect you to be so handsome, tall, and chic!"

Chapter 1354

Charlie smiled and said, "Mr. Kobayashi is not bad, you can see that what you have cleaned up is a spirited guy, but just a little bit shorter."

Jiro was depressed for a while.

He is less than 1.7 meters tall. Although he is a normal height among Asian men, he is still far from the standard of being rich and handsome.

Jiro dreamed of growing to 1.8 meters, but after trying many ways, he still failed.

Therefore, the problem of height has always been a pain in his heart.

Right now, in front of Nanako, being teased by Charlie, who is 1.5 meters tall, made his face somewhat uncontrollable.

Charlie said at this time: “Hey, Mr. Kobayashi, I didn’t expect your Mandarin to speak very standard, but it is much better than your brother!”

Jiro hurriedly said: “My brother was lazy during his lifetime, so he has not studied Chinese very seriously.”

“Oh…” Charlie nodded lightly and smiled: “I heard that Mr. Kobayashi’s company sponsored this Sanda competition. Is this the reason you came to Aurous Hill?”

“Yes, yes…” Jiro wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and said hurriedly: “We are the sponsor of this competition, and I will personally be awarding the trophy of this competition at the finals.”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said to Aoxue next to him: “Aoxue, have you seen this short one? Waiting for you to win the championship, he will give you the prize.

“Little…shorter?!”

Hearing this, Jiro felt very depressed!

He is not short in Japan, why does Charlie call himself short?

Moreover, he looked down upon himself too much when he spoke. At any rate, he was also a big living person of a meter and six meters standing here, and he even asked that Aoxue, did he see himself as a little one?

Is it that he is too short to make Aoxue invisible?

Jiro was extremely depressed, but he knew that he was on someone else’s territory, so he didn’t dare to show his depression and anger.

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki looked a little ugly.

He looked at Charlie and said coldly: “This gentleman’s tone is a bit too arrogant, right?”

Charlie frowned, pointed to Jiro, and asked Yamamoto Kazuki: “Mister look for yourself, is it wrong that I said he is short?”

Jiro suffered a crit once again, and almost a mouthful of blood stuck in his throat, almost about to vomit out.

Nanako on the side suddenly chuckled.

She heard that Charlie was deliberately taking the opportunity to ridicule Jiro, but she didn’t expect this man to be so humorous.

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki said with a black face: “I was talking arrogantly, not this short man, but what you just said to Aoxue. The champion of this competition must be the Nanako next to me. She is the youngest and most promising Sanda master! Among her peers, no one can match!”

Hearing this, Nanako hurriedly lowered her head and said humbly: “Master you are serious. There is an old Chinese saying that there is a sky outside the sky and there are people outside the world. I dare not pretend that no one can match…”

Yamamoto Kazuki said coldly: “Nanako! A warrior must have the faith and confidence to win at all times!”

Chapter 1355

Charlie looked at Kazuki Yamamoto with interest at this time.

In fact, he himself didn’t know much about the Sanda fight circle. If it weren’t for Aoxue to participate in this competition, he would not pay attention to the people in this circle at all.

Because in his opinion, even if the Sanda fight is practiced to the extreme, it is nothing more than a foreigner in traditional martial arts.

Everyone knows that only practicing muscles and bones and fighting skills are the most basic external disciples. Those who are good at using qi, are good at using internal energy, and use internal energy to drive the whole body are the real internal disciples.

However, there are countless people practicing martial arts all over the world. Even a three-year-old kid who is learning Taekwondo is a martial artist. But among so many people, there are really hard-working people.

Yamamoto Kazuki is a master at a foreigner at first glance. Even though he is about the same age as his old man, his physical fitness is very strong, and his musculoskeletal and overall body explosive power are far above ordinary people.

But in front of the real master of the inner family, Yamamoto Kazuki was almost vulnerable.

The key reason why such foreign masters can win medals in international competitions is that domestic masters simply disdain to participate in such competitions.

If you compare this kind of competition to a talent show like a good voice, then the inner master is the world's top super-powered singer, just like the late tenor Pavarotti.

At the height of Pavarotti, let alone let him participate in the competition with a good voice, let him be a mentor with a good voice, it would insult his identity and status in the music industry.

It's a pity that many foreign masters don't understand this truth. They think that apart from participating in the competition, they are all top players from all over the world, but they don't know. The real masters disdain to participate in this kind of pediatric competition.

So let alone a top master like Charlie.

Because of this, Master-like Yamamoto Kazuki in front of him looked like an ant in Charlie's eyes.

Charlie looked at him and asked with a smile: "This gentleman, why do you think so confidently that Nanako is the champion?"

Yamamoto Kazuki said with a full face: “I have been in the Sanda fighting world for many years, and my experience in Sanda fighting far exceeds ordinary people. From my professional point of view, Nanako is a super genius who has been rare in decades. If I have taught her, she will win the championship!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mr. Yamamoto is a bit too confident. Why do you think you have a better experience of Sanshou fighting than ordinary people? And why do you feel that you have a little bit of ability to teach you everything? Can you create a world champion? If you have all the experience and skills, you can only be regarded as second-rate and third-rate on the way of martial arts, then how can Nanako learn from you, how can she win the world championship?”

Yamamoto Kazuki sternly said: “Boy, I know you have a bit of strength, but you are too defiant to speak like this!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Is it arrogance? I believe you will know it shortly.”

Chapter 1356

After he finished speaking, he looked at Nanako, who was surprised, and said with a smile: “Miss Nanako, your roots and meridians are indeed very good. From the perspective of our traditional martial arts, your Ren and Du two veins have been opened. Nearly half of the time, if the two channels of Ren and Du are fully opened, then you have the opportunity to become a disciple of the inner family.”

“Ren Du veins?!” Nanako asked in surprise: “Is this the Ren Du veins mentioned in martial arts novels? In addition, what is the inner disciple?!”

Charlie said solemnly: “The martial arts novels are also based on traditional martial arts, just like the two lines of Ren Du mentioned in it. This concept was not proposed by the author of martial arts novels, but was an old traditional medicine practitioner thousands of years ago. The ancestor proposed it.”

“As for the inner disciple you asked, let me tell you this, you practice the way you are now, even if you practice for another forty to fifty years, when you are as old as this uncle Yamamoto, you still haven’t really entered into martial arts. Only by opening up the two channels of Ren and Du, and assisting them with the teaching of internal

strength techniques by masters of the internal family, can you become a disciple of the internal family."

Nanako asked again: "Then…Is the inner disciple very strong?"

Yamamoto Kazuki sneered: "Nanako, don't listen to this kid talking about it. The so-called "internal family and external family" is just a method of deceiving people in ancient martial arts. Do you remember that I have shown you some of them who are called too high-handed old ladies?"

Nanako: "I remember…"

Yamamoto Kazuki sneered and said: "Some old ladies wore a white Tai Chi suit and could hit more than a dozen strong men with a single wave. What's even more outrageous was that they lined up a dozen or two dozen people in a row. An Old Lady slapped a hand in front of her, and she could knock the entire row of dozens of people down to the ground. It seemed so mysterious, but it was just a scene arranged by the extras!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "It is undeniable that there are indeed many people who bluff and deceive under the banner of the inner disciples, but this is just the personal behavior of some liars. You can't deny the existence of this thing just because someone relies on this deception."

"By the way, some time ago I met a few guys in Aurous Hill who are known as Japanese karate masters. They are the bodyguards of big men. They brag about themselves as if their world is invincible. But in the end, these people were all caught by my friends. Fed to the dog, is it because these people are weak, I will deny your karate?"

Yamamoto Kazuki was speechless for a while, he didn't know whether the story Charlie told was true.

The expression on the side of Jiro became very frightened.

He knows what Charlie said, who those karate masters are.

His brother Ichiro has always had a team of bodyguards, all of whom are Japanese karate masters.

But their subsequent fate, he already knew.

Yamamoto Kazuki didn't know this. He sneered and said, "Boy, what do you call Tai Chi and internal strength, dare you compare it with karate? Tell you, karate is the most powerful fighting technique in the world. One! It is a thousand miles stronger than your kind of Tai Chi magical skill that is performed by actors!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Mr. Yamamoto, I'm not talented. I have learned a little bit of Tai Chi and internal strength. If you don't believe me, dare you stand here and stretch out your hands to take me with one palm?"

Yamamoto Kazuki said arrogantly: "Why don't I dare? But if I hold you in the palm, I want you to kneel and say that Kung Fu is all rubbish, and you are the sick man of East Asia!"

Chapter 1357

"Sick man of East Asia?"

Hearing these five words, Charlie had a playful smile on his face.

It seems that this Yamamoto Kazuki is really arrogant.

However, he seems to have some misunderstanding about his own strength.

With his kind of rubbish outsider, even if he has practiced his flesh skills to the extreme, he cannot be his opponent.

Originally, it would be fine to despise the two, but he didn't expect this b@stard to have no sportsmanship.

It would be a bit hateful to even move out the words for the sick man of East Asia!

So Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Since Mr. Yamamoto wants to play a little bit bigger, then we might as well put the bet even higher.

Yamamoto Kazuki sneered and said, “No matter how much you play, I will stay with you to the end.”

For Yamamoto Kazuki, no matter how strong Charlie was, it was absolutely impossible to defeat himself with a single palm.

So he made this bet with him, no matter how he bet, he will win? So he doesn’t care about increasing the bet.

Charlie smiled and said, “In this way, I am the most fair and principled person in doing things. Since you mentioned the words sick man in East Asia, I am the most disgusted with these words. Then we might as well make a bet. Whoever loses the bet, whoever wins, use a knife to engrave these characters on the forehead of the loser.”

Yamamoto Kazuki laughed loudly after hearing this: “Boy, I didn’t want to have fun like this, but I didn’t expect you to find death by yourself.

Charlie smiled and said, “It doesn’t matter whether you can find someone to die or not. Everyone comes out and mixes. Since I dare to say it, I can naturally afford it. Just tell me, dare you play!”

Yamamoto Kazuki didn’t expect Charlie to be so stubborn. He immediately sneered and said: “What can I not dare? So many people have witnessed that whoever is afraid is the real sick man of East Asia, come on!”

Nanako hurriedly persuaded: “Second, a little thing, why bother so unpleasantly.”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Gentleman, my master has a bad temper. I apologize for him. He shouldn’t mention those four words in front of you and hurt your emotions. I hope you don’t mind!”

Yamamoto Kazuki shouted sternly: “Nanako! Although you are the eldest lady of the Ito family, you do not need to intervene or allow you to intervene in the affairs of a teacher!”

Nanako was so scolded by him, and immediately bowed apologetically and said, “Master I’m sorry!”

Yamamoto Kazuki ignored her. Instead, he looked at Charlie and said lightly: “Before we start, we have to make it clear how to win or lose.”

Charlie nodded: “It’s very simple. I’ll slap you. After that, as long as you can stand up, I lose.”

Yamamoto Kazuki thought to himself: “There are too many loopholes to take advantage of here!”

“First of all, even if he hurts one leg with one palm, he can still stand on the other leg.”

“Secondly, even if he hurt his two legs with one palm, he can stand up with his hands and climb other things.”

“So, no matter how you play, you are a winner!”

So he said arrogantly: “If that’s the case, then do what you said, let’s do it!”

The corners of Charlie’s mouth rose slightly.

He didn’t even need to make any preparations, he just slapped a soft palm at Kazuki Yamamoto.

If you just look at the strength of his palm, people who don’t know think he is going to give a friendly high-five to Yamamoto Kazuki.

Chapter 1358

However, no one knew that Charlie’s palm contained powerful inner strength and spiritual energy.

Yamamoto Kazuki laughed almost immediately when he looked at Charlie’s useless palm.

He said with disdain: “Just a palm like yours is not as good as a three-year-old child. The Old Master can take it with just one hand…”

Yamamoto Kazuki wanted to say that it can be resolved with just one hand, but the word “resolve” has not been said yet. Charlie’s palm just touched his skin, and he was like being hit head-on by a high-speed train. On, followed by a sharp pain.

Yamamoto Kazuki made a sound, and the whole person flew out at high speed.

This flight drew a parabola more than 20 meters long in the air!

Before he landed, his veins and muscles were already in the air by Charlie’s spiritual energy, and they were all broken!

In other words, during the time he was flying in the air, he had gone from a martial arts master recognized well to a useless man without the power of a chicken.

Immediately after Yamamoto Kazuki banged, he hit the ground heavily!

At the moment when Yamamoto Kazuki fell to the ground, a stream of atomized blood spouted from his mouth!

He saw a cloud of blood rising into the air. Yamamoto Kazuki tried to stand up with pain and horror on his face, but he found that his hands and feet couldn’t exert any strength at all.

He does not understand traditional martial arts.

Otherwise, he must be able to judge his current state immediately.

If you use four words to describe it, it means that the meridians are all broken.

In traditional Chinese martial arts, once a person’s meridians are cut, it is no longer possible to get rid of the word waste.

The difference from high paraplegia is that if you compare a person’s nerves to an intricate road network, then the main road from the brain to the entire body is now a person’s cervical spine.

High paraplegia is equivalent to completely destroying the main road at the cervical spine, so that the brain and the body cannot communicate effectively.

And if the meridians are completely broken, it is equivalent to destroying all the nerves and the road network, whether it is the main line or the branch line!

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki was the latter!

Seeing her master, Nanako was lying on the ground unable to move, her face full of extreme pain, hurriedly ran to him, and asked nervously: “Master how are you? Are you okay? “

Yamamoto Kazuki’s lips trembled slightly, and his eyes were full of horror: “I…I…I can’t feel my limbs, my torso, and everything about me… …. I… I’m scrapped…”

After saying this, Yamamoto Kazuki’s eyes flowed out two lines of muddy old tears.

He really did not expect that he had been in the martial arts world for many years, and in the end, he would end up so tragically!

When Nanako heard this, she was frightened for a while, then hurriedly looked at Charlie, blurted out and pleaded: “Master please save my master! I’m kneeling for you!”

Charlie said blankly: “His whole body meridians have been completely broken, and he can only ask for more blessings for the rest of his life!”

After finishing speaking, he stepped up to Yamamoto Kazuki, lowered his head, looked down at him, and said lightly: “Yamamoto Kazuki, there is a buzzword on the Internet, “I don’t want to waste you, but you If you want to send it to the door and beg me to abolish you, then I can’t help it.”

“In addition, don’t think that this is over. Our bet has just begun. I will give you one minute to stand up. If you can’t stand up, then I won our bet.”

“As I win, then I will engrave the words Sick Man of East Asia on your forehead!”

Chapter 1359

At this moment, Yamamoto Kazuki trembled with fright.

This was the first time in his life that he felt terrified from the depths of his soul.

He has never seen such a master, and even this has far exceeded his knowledge of masters.

What kind of master would have such terrifying strength, a soft palm turned him into a completely useless person.

The key is that even if he completely beats himself into a waste with one palm, he is still not satisfied, and he has to engrave the extremely humiliating four words on his forehead.

Thinking of this, he begged in a panic: “Sir, I are not as good as a human being in playing skills, and it is my own responsibility to be abolished by you, but please leave the last face for me, don’t engrave those four words on the forehead, please!”

Nanako also bowed to Charlie in tears, and said in an urgent and pleading voice: “Sir, please see my master’s seniority, give him a chance!”

Charlie looked at Nanako and asked, “If it is me who loses, based on your understanding of him, do you think he will give me a chance?”

Nanako was speechless.

She knows what kind of person her master is.

It can’t be said to be a heinous bad guy, but he is definitely a ruthless person who says nothing.

With the character of this master, if he had won Charlie, then he would definitely not give Charlie any chance to beg for mercy.

Thinking of this, Nanako didn’t know what to do.

She wanted to continue to intercede, but she felt that it wouldn’t have any real meaning.

Although she doesn't know the man in front of her, she knows the history of the two countires.

Therefore, she also understand that the words sick man in East Asia are the existence that every Chinese young, old and child hates.

Over the years, the Chinese have been constantly striving for self-improvement. From the feudal society where others were bullied, they have become the world's second largest and powerful country with more than one billion people. The efforts of several dozens of hundreds of years are to get rid of this sick men of East Asia, and let the Chinese nation rise again on top of the world.

Under such circumstances, Master even had to make a bet with him with the words "Sick Man of East Asia". Doesn't this mean that he has touched his negative scale?

Thinking of this, Nanako cried and said, "Sir, my master is old and he should have enjoyed his old age. It was for me he had to come out again. He has lost his ability to move. The next half of his life is bound to be very hard. He has been severely punished, so please raise your hands high and don't humiliate him anymore."

Charlie glared at Nanako, and then asked, "When he mentioned the sick man of East Asia to me, why didn't you think about it. He thought I was a Chinese. Is it still bullying like that a hundred years ago?"

Nanako shook her heart.

It seems that Master really offended this young Chinese to the extreme this time.

The other party will definitely not give up.

At this time, the so called master himself was also very worried.

If he was allowed to lie on the bed for the rest of his life, he could barely accept it, but if he had a sick East Asian man with a knife on his forehead, it would really be better to die!

Chapter 1360

So he cried bitterly: “Sir, I am willing to give you money! A lot of money! Give you all my life savings, just beg you to let me go this time!”

Charlie smiled: “No matter how much money you have, how much money can I have?”

Yamamoto Kazuki said hurriedly: “There are nearly 100 million USD in savings. If you are willing to let me go, sir, I can give you all the money, which is equivalent to at least five or six billion!”

Nanako also said hurriedly: “Sir, if it’s about money, then I can give you a relatively generous figure. Why don’t I give you 100 millions as well, what do you think…”

Charlie looked at Kazuki Yamamoto, then at Nanako, and then pointed to the frightened Jiro on the side, and said, “You two ask this Brother here, how much money do I have.”

Jiro’s legs kept trembling, and he stammered: “Wade…Mr. Charlie, I really don’t know how much money you have…”.

“don’t know?” Charlie said with a smile: “Then you can tell them directly, just your Kobayashi family, how much did it honor me?”

Jiro hurriedly said: “Um…Mr. Yamamoto, Miss Ito, honored our Kobayashi family to Mr. Charlie by 10 billion…”

“How much?” Charlie frowned: “How come it has become 10 billion?”

Jiro was terrified.

In fact, the entire Kobayashi family honored Charlie with 11 billion, of which 10 billion was given to him by his father Masao Kobayashi when he was alive and used to purchase drug patents.

The remaining 1 billion was given to him in private to murder his own brother.

Therefore, he dared not collect the 1 billion, so he said a 10 billion.

Seeing that Charlie was very dissatisfied, he could only bite the bullet and said: “I’m sorry, sorry…I was a little nervous for a while, and my mind was a little confused. In fact, our Kobayashi family honored Master with a total of 11 billion… …. Nearly 2 billion USD..”

Yamamoto Kazuki was stunned by the number.

The Kobayashi family alone contributed 11 billion RMB to this young man?

What is this because of? Isn’t he just a coach? There are more than 10 billion, why does he want to coach Aoxue? !

Nanako was also shocked.

Although the Ito family is very rich, Nanako is still studying after all. The money she has saved through various channels since she was a child is only 50 million USD. He promised to give Charlie 100 million, and the rest 50 million, he has to find a way to ask the family for it.

But she didn’t expect Charlie to be so rich!

In this way, spending money will not make him hold his hands high…

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki was desperate.

He looked at Charlie, his eyes were red and swollen, and he choked up: “Mr. Charlie, I really know that I was wrong. I just ask you to raise your hand, don’t take away the last bit of dignity as a warrior… you and me As a warrior, I believe you will be able to empathize with me…”

Charlie laughed and said, “Don’t be arrogant and cry for mercy when you can’t hold it. It’s useless. I hate others for insulting our country and nation. It’s your ancestor who has accumulated virtue, otherwise, I can send you to see Amaterasu with that palm.”

After all, Charlie took out his mobile phone, called Mr. Orvel, and ordered: “Mr. Orvel, come to Aurous Hill Stadium, it’s time to show off your human calligraphy!”

Chapter 1361

When Yamamoto Kazuki heard the content of Charlie's call, he asked nervously: "Could it be...isn't it that you are here to engrave?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "What do you want? Let me engrave you? You deserve it too?"

After speaking, Charlie laughed playfully and continued: "I am looking for a friend of mine this time. Although he has not gone to much school and has no elementary school education level, he can still write the words sick man in East Asia. At that time, I will let him try to engrave on your forehead as big as possible, so that you are satisfied!"

Yamamoto Kazuki was in a panic, what else he wanted to say. At this time, the staff of the organizing committee ran over and said to Nanako and Aoxue: "Two contestants, the competition has already started, and your two opponents are already there. Waiting on the ring, please hurry up and go to the ring to participate in the competition. If you don't arrive at the match within 10 minutes, we will consider it as an automatic abstention."

Aoxue recovered from the shock, looked at Charlie, and asked him, "Master Wade, do I go by myself, or are you with me?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I came here today to watch your game. Of course I will go with you."

Aoxue looked at Kazuki Yamamoto lying on the ground, and asked him in a low voice, "Master Kazuki, what should I do about the things here?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Don't worry about him, let him lie down here, forgive him for not being able to escape from my palm."

After speaking, Charlie stretched out his hand and patted Aoxue's back gently, and exhorted: "You must play well in the game later, don't let me down."

Aoxue hurriedly nodded: "Teacher Wade, don't worry, I will definitely work hard!"

Charlie was not there either, Yamamoto Kazuki lying on the ground, and the crying red-eyed Nanako beside him, turned around and walked out of the rest area with Aoxue to the competition arena.

Nanako was guarding Kazuki Yamamoto at this time, and asked with concern: “Master.. I will contact an ambulance to take you to the hospital now!”

Yamamoto Kazuki waved his hand hurriedly: “The game is about to start, you hurry up to participate in the game, don’t worry about me, don’t delay your game because of me.”

Jiro hurriedly said: “Yes, Nanako, if you don’t go to the competition, you may be considered abstaining. In that case, you will lose the chance to win the championship.”

Nanako said eagerly: “But I can’t leave Master here alone, he can’t move all over now!”.

Yamamoto Kazuki blurted out: “Nanako, don’t worry about me, this game is very important to you, you must win the championship!”

“But what do you do, Master….”

Just when Nanako didn’t know what to do, Jiro hurriedly said: “Miss Nanako, you go to the game tonight. Leave Mr. Yamamoto to me. I will take him to the hospital to make sure he gets the best treatment!”

Nanako asked imploringly: “Mr. Kobayashi, can you please take Master back to Japan now! Don’t let Master Wade engrave on the forehead just now!”

“What?!” When he heard this, Jiro turned pale with fright: “Miss Nanako, do you want me to sneak Mr. Yamamoto back to Japan?”

“Yes!” Nanako gritted her teeth and said, “In any case, I can’t let Master suffer such insults. Even if it is a name that cannot be defeated on the back, I can’t let them write on Master’s forehead!”

After speaking, she looked at Jiro and asked earnestly: “Mr. Kobayashi, please!”

When Yamamoto Kazuki heard this, he immediately had a strong impulse in his heart!

Taking advantage of Charlie's absence, run quickly to avoid being humiliated!

Even if he will never come to Aurous Hill again, not come to China, or be a man in Japan, it is much better than returning to Japan with the words sick man of East Asia engraved on his forehead for the rest of my life!

Chapter 1362

Thinking of this, he immediately looked at Jiro with eyes full of expectation and pleading, and said: "Mr. Kobayashi... this time I ask you to help the Old Master..."

Jiro looked very embarrassed.

If Nanako is asking him to do things, he will certainly go all out to win her favor.

However, he even let himself secretly send Yamamoto Kazuki back to Japan from under Charlie's nose!

This... isn't this killing own self!

They don't know how terrifying Charlie is, or how cruel Charlie's style is, but they know it clearly!

Back then, his eldest brother fell into Charlie's hands in Aurous Hill!

At that time, the private jet of the Kobayashi family was at Aurous Hill Airport. As long as the older brother got on the plane, he could escape Aurous Hill and return to Tokyo.

But the result?

The plane did return to Tokyo, but his elder brother never returned.

Not only that, the Kobayashi family also lost nearly 2 billion USD on Charlie.

The Kobayashi family has been in Japan for decades. When have they encountered such a evil star?

Therefore, even if he killed himself now, he would never dare to offend Charlie!

Seeing Jiro's face full of embarrassment, Nanako kept silent and couldn't help but ask him: "Mr. Kobayashi, do you have anything unspeakable?"

Jiro sighed, and said frankly: "Miss Nanako, let me tell you, Mr. Charlie's real name is Charlie, I...I...I... "

Nanako asked, "Mr. Kobayashi, don't always be ambiguous, tell me what's going on!"

Jiro's face blushed, and he lowered his head and muttered: "I can't afford it..."

"what?!"

Nanako and Kazuki Yamamoto were surprised!

The two of them never dreamed that Jiro, who loves face so much, would frankly admit that he couldn't offend that Charlie in front of them...

Looking at his expression, it seemed that Charlie was very jealous and frightened!

Jiro can't take care of face at this time. He continued: "You two, the whole of China and even the whole world, the thing I dare not mess with is this Charlie. I have investigated some of the glorious deeds of this guy and to be honest, this person is simply a devil!"

As he said, he took out his mobile phone and hurriedly turned on YouTube to find the original cross talk between Liu Guang and Liu Ming, and blurted out: "Look, this is not the first time he has engraved on someone's forehead! This father and son were also instructed by him to engrave these words on the foreheads of the father and son."

Nanako and Kazuki Yamamoto were both staring dumbfounded at the father and son who talked about cross talk in the video. They looked at the two people's foreheads, one with the poor hanging and the other with the poor hanging's father, that looked, absolutely tragic!

Jiro introduced with lingering fear on the side: "According to my investigation, this father and son angered Charlie one after another. That's why Charlie engraved these words. In addition, Charlie has done a lot of evil. His crimes are simply overwhelming. If I

really help Mr. Yamamoto escape from China today, let's not say whether the two of us can escape. Even if we escape, he will definitely get us back.. ...."

Chapter 1363

Seeing the cross talk between Liu Guang and Liu Ming, Nanako and Yamamoto Kazumu face were ashes.

Nanako finally understood, what exactly did Jiro mean when he said he could not provoke Charlie.

This kind of evil star, most people are afraid that they can't afford to provoke him, and more importantly, it is still on their territory.

At this time, Nanako burst into tears, and blurted out: "Or I call my father, let him find a way!"

Jiro kindly persuaded: "Ms. Nanako, even if you call Mr. Ito, Mr. Ito can't do anything about it. Even if Mr. Ito set off immediately, flying from Tokyo to Aurous Hill, the journey will take at least two or three hours, but at most. In half an hour, Charlie's people may be here, and he has no choice at all..."

Although the Ito family is very powerful in Japan, their influence in Aurous Hill is not worth mentioning.

Not to mention Nanako, even if her father Ito Yuhiko came, he would be hacked to death by Orvel's young brothers.

This is the reason why the strong dragon does not crush the ground snake.

Even if he has tens of thousands of younger brothers in Japan, how many can be sent to Aurous Hill?

Once the plane is ready, two or three hundred people would be seated. Once these two or three hundred people land, Charlie doesn't even need to take action at all. Mr. Orvel's younger brother could chop them into meat sauce.

While talking, the staff came to reminder: “Miss Ito, there are still three minutes left. If you don’t appear yet, the referee will announce that you have abstained.”

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed and said, “It’s nothing, this may be my fate, Nanako, you don’t have to worry about me anymore, go to the competition.”

Nanako cried and said, “Master you are like this, how can I participate in the competition!”

Yamamoto Kazuki said, “It’s useless for you to guard me here. You can’t make me stand up again, and you can’t stop Charlie from letting people engrave on my forehead. On the contrary, if you stay here, it will cause You are my favorite to get out of the game early, and I don’t want you to retire without a fight!”

Jiro also persuaded her: “Miss Ito, you should go to the competition as soon as possible. If you win the competition, Mr. Yamamoto can still get some comfort.”

“Yes!” Yamamoto Kazuki sternly said: “If you abstain from voting like this, then I will assume that I have never accepted you as an apprentice in my life!”

After hearing this, Nanako clenched her fists and gritted her teeth and said, “Master rest assured, I will definitely win!”

Having said that, she immediately stood up, walked quickly out of the rest area, and went straight to her ring.

At this moment, Aoxue’s game had already started.

She played against Joanna from Brazil, the No. 3 seed of the entire game.

This Joanna is a tall woman with strong muscles. Although she is the third seed in this competition, the outside world is generally optimistic that she can beat the second seed in this competition and get the runner-up title.

Therefore, no one believes that Aoxue can beat this runner-up hot candidate.

However, the shocking scene appeared soon!

On the ring, as soon as Joanna came up, she launched a fierce attack on Aoxue!

She felt that Aoxue's strength was not to be feared at all. If she wanted to ensure enough physical strength and energy to cope with the subsequent matches, the best way was to defeat Aoxue in the shortest time!

Only in this way can she retain her physical strength to the greatest extent.

However, she never dreamed that Aoxue's physical agility was unexpectedly high.

She quickly punched her and counted her legs in a short period of time, but all these fierce and fast attacks were easily avoided by her.

When she didn't know why, Aoxue suddenly shot a vicious whip!

Because her body had just absorbed the magical medicine given by Charlie, and Charlie used the spirit energy to strengthen and reform it a bit.

Chapter 1364

Therefore, her whip is extremely fast and powerful!

Joanna didn't put Aoxue's whip leg in her eyes at all, because she knew Aoxue's strength and knew that Aoxue could not pose too much threat to her, so she subconsciously stretched out her hands to block it!

At the same time, she had already made a tactical plan deep in her heart.

After blocking Aoxue's leg with both hands, she immediately went straight out of her right foot, pedaling and attacking her right knee, as long as one hit succeeded, followed by a dragon swinging her left leg, should be able to knock Aoxue down!

However, what made her dream crash was that Aoxue's whip leg was wrapped in a terrifying power that Joanna had never seen before!

Joanna's palms and arms instantly felt a huge force hit, and immediately after a bang, the whole person flew out directly, directly out of the ring!

The audience was stunned!

No one thought that the little-known Aoxue would knock the No. 3 seed out of the ring with a single blow!

Moreover, Joanna was seriously injured at this time, lying on the ground outside the ring, tried several times but failed to get up.

Her coach hurriedly stepped forward, exchanged a few words with her, and then immediately said to the referee: “We give up!”

“Give up?!”

The scene was even more shocking!

This…Is this to admit defeat? !

No one had never seen such a fast fighting match before, Aoxue only made one move and the match was over.

Qin Gang was a little dazed.

His daughter has a few kilograms and a few taels. He, who is a father, knows nothing better. He thought that even if his daughter had Master’s guidance today, it would be very difficult for her to win over this Joanna.

But he didn’t expect her to win so easily.

Charlie looked at her with a smile on his face, his expression didn’t have any surprise or shock.

Because he had known for a long time that Aoxue was no longer the same.

Her current strength can completely crush Joanna, even the No. 1 seed, the favorite to win the championship, Nanako!

When he saw Nanako just now, Charlie had probably seen her strength, there was nothing really powerful, just that the outside disciple had practiced to the extreme.

The former Aoxue is naturally far from her opponent, but now she is far from Aoxue's opponent!

At this moment, in another arena, Nanako has just begun her fierce battle!

Her luck is very good. The opponent who was assigned this time, not even the top five seeded players, is much weaker than her.

However, because she was thinking about the injury of her master, Yamamoto Kazuki, she was a little absent-minded, and her combat effectiveness was greatly weakened.

Moreover, Charlie's figure appeared in her heart from time to time.

Although Charlie injured her master and had to engrave on his forehead, which made her feel very angry, she still couldn't help thinking of Charlie's crushing master's palm!

What exactly is it? !

Why is there such a powerful perverted strength? !

Chapter 1365

Just because she was thinking about things in her mind, Nanako was forced to retreat by her opponent.

At this moment, she has no previous pursuit of this game.

Because she has realized that she has been practicing martial arts for so many years, and in front of a real master, she can't even beat the opponent with a single palm.

This caused a devastating blow to her self-confidence.

In fact, whoever encounters this kind of thing will suffer a huge blow.

It was not only her own self-confidence but also her long-standing beliefs that were defeated.

For a long time, Nanako felt that she was at most 20 years away from the pinnacle of martial arts.

Twenty years later, she will definitely grow into the world's top martial arts master, and even become a martial arts master like her master Yamamoto Kazuki.

However, Charlie just made her realize that the martial arts master in her mind is nothing more than an ant in front of a real master.

It turns out that for so many years, she has been sitting in a well and watching the sky.

Now, she realized that the real world of martial arts is far beyond her own.

Before, she thought that the world is nothing more than this world, and the farthest distance is just from this end of the earth to the other end of the earth.

But today she knew that there was actually a solar system, a galaxy, and even the entire vast universe outside of this earth.

At this moment, she couldn't help thinking about another question: how many years would it take for her to grow into a true top master like Charlie.

Recalling the palm that Charlie slapped, although her mentor was beaten into a waste, the impact of that palm on him at the level of martial arts was like the brilliance of a bright moon!

Thinking about it this way, her concentration became even more dispersed.

But her opponent took advantage of the situation and scored offensively.

In the first game, Nanako was upset and lost, and the audience was in an uproar.

No one thought that the number one seed player Nanako of this competition would actually lose to a little-known player in the first round of eight-to-four.

When the referee announced the end of the first game, the opponents cheered excitedly.

She never dreamed that she unexpectedly won the first game of the game she thought she would lose.

It seems that Nanako's state has some problems today, but this is her great opportunity!

When Nanako came to the rest area by the ring, her brain was still in a trance.

Winning or losing the game is no longer important because her beliefs have collapsed.

At this time, her assistant Koichi Tanaka said anxiously: "Miss, you can't be so negative! Now you have entered the knockout stage. If you lose this game, then this game will end here. That's it!"

Nanako smiled bitterly and murmured: "Tanaka, you have also seen the terrifying power of Mr. Charlie. The gap between me and him is simply Firefly and the Sun. Do you know that there is an old saying, Firefly How can your light compete with Sun for glory."

As she said, she sighed slightly: "His strength is like a bright Sun in the sky, and I am just a firefly in the grass in the wild..."

Koichi Tanaka's expression was also very emotional.

Chapter 1366

He didn't know how he should persuade this eldest lady.

Because he can understand Missy's mood at this time.

The strength of the young man surnamed Wade is really terrifying. Kazuno Yamamoto is a Japanese national treasure master, but under his hands, he can't even hold a hand. If he was in place of the eldest lady, I am afraid at this moment he would have lost all fighting spirit.

Not to mention the small game in front of him, even the Olympics, it seems to have become bleak.

Even the so-called martial arts has become a joke.

He served Nanako for many years. At this time, he couldn't help but feel heartache for her. He couldn't help but said: "Miss, if you really lose faith in this game, then let's go back to Japan!"

Nanako hurriedly asked, "Tanaka, where is my master? How is he now?"

Hiroshi Tanaka stammered and said: "A few wicked men came just now. The man used a knife to carve the words Sick Man of East Asia on Mr. Yamamoto's forehead. Then Mr. Yamamoto wanted to bite his tongue and kill himself, but he failed. , Was taken to the hospital by Mr. Kobayashi."

"What?!" Nanako was shocked, tears burst into her eyes, and she blurted out: "I'm going to the hospital to see Master! Take me now!"

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded and said: "Then I will tell the referee team now, we will give up the game."

"Okay! Go!" Nanako was already impatient.

In her eyes, Yamamoto Kazuki was her mentor, and if he had any shortcomings, she would not be able to forgive herself in this life.

After all, he came to China with her for the game. If it were not for her, he would not meet Charlie, let alone encounter these hardships.

Just as she was about to give up the game and rush to the hospital to take a look at her teacher, a calm voice suddenly sounded:

"Since you have participated in the competition, you must take it seriously. How can you give up halfway?"

Nanako followed the prestige and saw that Charlie, who possessed terrifying power, was standing under the stage and looking at her expressionlessly.

Her heart suddenly panicked, she didn't expect Charlie to watch her game, and she didn't understand why he would watch her game.

In fact, Aoxue had already won the game with one move, so she had already gone to the locker room to take a shower and change clothes.

Charlie had nothing to do, so he planned to come to watch Nanako's game, but he didn't expect that Nanako would lose the first set.

However, he could also see that Nanako lost the first set because she was worried and could not concentrate on the game.

Originally, he also thought that Nanako could quickly adjust the state, and then start to get back from the second game.

But he didn't expect that Nanako was about to abandon the game.

Nanako looked at him, thinking of her mentor who was trying to bite his tongue and commit suicide, there was a burst of indignation, a burst of strong indignation in her heart!

She glared at Charlie, and shouted: "You bad guy! Why do you want to force my mentor step by step? Do you really want him to die?"

Charlie said blankly: "Miss, I see your face and temperament. You should be a lady who has been well-educated since childhood, not like an unreasonable person. Just now, between your master Yamamoto Kazuki and me. I see the conflict in your eyes all the way, I hope you ask yourself, was I forcing him in this whole thing?"

"If he wasn't so proud and confident, not so arrogant, didn't take the initiative to use the words sick man of East Asia to insult me, how can I be as angry as now?"

"We in China have an old saying that the right way in the world is the vicissitudes of life! Is it true that in the eyes of you, a lady, the feeling of master and apprentice is more important than the right way in the world?"

Chapter 1367

Facing Charlie's question, Nanako was speechless.

First, staring at Charlie speechless, then she blushed and was ashamed.

In terms of emotion and reason, what Charlie said was right, the whole thing, in the final analysis, was her master begging to be hammered, and Charlie was not wrong.

The ashamed Nanako can only bow to Charlie respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, I am impulsive. Please forgive me. At the same time, please don't be insightful with me."

Charlie nodded lightly.

To a certain extent, he also understands Nanako.

After all, everyone can be objective and fair when it's not about themselves, but once they have personal interests, it is difficult to be absolutely objective.

It's like when someone else's child makes a mistake, I always hope that he can learn enough lessons, but when my child makes a mistake, I always hope that everyone can forgive him and give him another chance.

Yamamoto Kazuki is the mentor of Nanako. The traditional culture of Japan and China is separated by a strip of water. The people of both countries pay attention to respect for teachers. Therefore, Nanako's respect and maintenance of Yamamoto Kazuki are also acceptable and understandable.

But this is only understandable.

Charlie can understand her feelings, but she will never change any opinions or decisions because of her.

Therefore, he said in a flat tone: "Miss Ito, since he is also a participant in this competition, we must respect this competition. Don't pass the competition or withdraw halfway. Otherwise, it will be disrespect for martial arts."

Nanako said desperately: "Mr. Charlie, your strength has made me truly aware of what real martial arts is. Compared with yours, the martial arts skills of mine are only at the

level of beginners, even beginners. They are far from as good as they are even more shameless to continue participating in the competition in front of your Excellency…"

Charlie shook his head: "Martial arts does not necessarily have to compete with others. It is not only a sport, but also a culture and spirit. Isn't it true that people with poor strength are not qualified to learn martial arts? Because your admission level is much lower than mine, can you give up this game with peace of mind?"

Charlie paused slightly, then said in a more serious tone, word by word: "If this is the case, then I can only say that you don't love martial arts at all. What you love is nothing more than a ranking. When you think you are ranked high, you love martial arts; when you think you rank very low, you betrayed martial arts! After all, you are not a loyal martial artist at all!"

Nanako blurted out with a hasty expression: "No, it's not like that! I love martial arts! I am also a loyal warrior! I'm just…I'm just…"

Charlie asked sharply: "What are you just?!"

Nanako was so nervous by his question, and immediately lowered her head in ashamed manner, gave up and continued to defend herself, and whispered: "Mr. Charlie, you are right…I was wrong… …I shouldn't give up the game at this time! I shouldn't betray martial arts at this time!"

Charlie said: "Have a good match, I also hope that Aoxue can meet you in the final."

Nanako's eyes suddenly became extremely determined, and she nodded earnestly and said: "I know Mr. Charlie! Don't worry, I will definitely fight to the final next! Discuss with your master!"

Charlie waved his hand: "Aoxue is not my apprentice, she is my friend, or in a strict sense, she is my friend's daughter. I am just temporarily serving as her instructor these few days to give her some advice."

Nanako asked in surprise: "Mr. Charlie, aren't you a professional coach?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Of course not, I'm just an unemployed vagrant without any occupation."

“unemployed?”

Nanako’s face was filled with shock and incredibility.

Chapter 1368

Charlie, who is incredibly powerful, turned out to be an unemployed vagrant with no career?

Just when she wanted to continue to ask for more information, the referee stepped up to the ring and said: “The countdown for the second game is 30 seconds!”

Charlie said to Nanako: “You can concentrate on the game, I’m leaving now.”

“Mr. Charlie you want to go?”

Nanako suddenly felt a sense of loss in her heart.

Charlie said at this time: “Oh, yes, Yamamoto Kazuki’s bet has ended. After he is discharged from the hospital, he can leave Aurous Hill freely.”

After all, Charlie didn’t stay on the scene anymore, turned around and left without looking back.

Nanako observed him a little lost, Tanaka Hiroshi hurriedly urged her: “Miss, we are going to play! Are you still playing?”

“Compare! Of course it is better!”

Nanako suddenly wanted to regain all her fighting spirit. She said with firm eyes and a firm tone: “I will definitely advance to the finals and compete with Aoxue face to face! I will never let Mr. Charlie look down on me!”

……

When Charlie arrived outside the gymnasium, Qin Gang and Aoxue were already waiting here.

Seeing Charlie coming out, Qin Gang hurried forward and said respectfully: “Master, I didn’t expect Aoxue to make such a huge improvement under your guidance. I am really grateful!”

Charlie said lightly: “Mr. Qin, you and me don’t have to be so polite. Aoxue is not only your daughter, but also my friend. This little thing is something that friends should do.”

Qin Gang couldn’t help but look at Aoxue, and said with a sigh, “Aoxue! See how Master loves you! You must hear Master’s words in the future and serve him wholeheartedly, understand?”

Aoxue said loudly without hesitation: “Don’t worry, dad! I am willing to follow Master in this life, obey his instructions, and repay him his kindness wholeheartedly!”

Charlie smiled and said: “You and me don’t have to be so polite, practice hard, winning this competition and winning the championship is the best reward for me.”

Aoxue said very seriously: “Master, I was not sure to win the championship, but now I am fully confident! Aoxue’s current strength is more than several times stronger than before. All of this Relying on the magical medicine you gave Master, and your help to guide my power!”

Charlie smiled: “If you talk to me so politely in the future, then I will consider staying away from you.”

“Ah, don’t master Wade!”

Aoxue suddenly became anxious and said with red eyes, “Isn’t it OK if Aoxue won’t be so polite to you in the future? You must not alienate me…”

Charlie nodded: “Remember what you said, don’t be so polite to me in the future.”

“Aoxue must remember!”

Aoxue hurriedly agreed, and Qin Gang on the side said, “Master, why don’t you come to the house for a light meal?”

Charlie waved his hand: “It won’t be over today. There is still something going on at the pharma factory. I asked Liang to invite a spokesperson over to see him.”

Chapter 1369

In order to endorse JX Weisan, Sara took her assistant and bodyguard to Aurous Hill by plane.

Since Gu’s family is the third largest family in Eastcliff, the overall strength is very strong, so Sara has always taken her own private jet when she goes out.

On the one hand, it is easy and convenient, and the more important aspect is privacy.

A big star like her will cause a huge sensation no matter whether it appears in any city in the country.

If you want to keep a low profile, you must avoid the eyes and ears of the media paparazzi and fans.

So taking a private jet became her first choice when going out.

After the plane arrived in Aurous Hill, Liang personally went to greet and took Sara and her party to JX Pharmaceutical.

Originally, Liang planned to arrange for them to stay at the Shangri-La Hotel, take a break, and talk about work tomorrow.

However, Sara insisted on going directly to the JX Pharmaceutical.

This is the first time that Sara has endorsed drugs. She herself takes this seriously and is also very cautious.

Therefore, her first thought was to visit the production factory of this pharmaceutical company to see if it was a sufficiently formal company.

When Charlie went to JX Pharmaceutical, Sara had already started to inspect the production line of JX Pharmaceutical under the leadership of Liang.

The predecessor of JX Pharmaceutical is Wei's Pharmaceuticals, which is a large-scale pharmaceutical company with a market value of several billions. Both the production line and the production process have reached the domestic first-class standards.

Coupled with the medicinal effects of JX Weisan, Sara had experienced it personally, so there was nothing to worry about.

Therefore, she should have made up her mind and was willing to be the image spokesperson for JX Weisan.

At this time, the discomfort caused by her spleen and stomach disorders has become more and more intense, and seeing the production line next to her, packs of JX Weisan were quickly packaged, so she asked Liang: "Mr. Liang, Can you give me some JX Weisan first? My spleen and stomach have not been very good for a while. After taking a pack of JX Weisan, it has changed significantly, but the effect of the medicine has passed, so……"

Liang said earnestly: "Miss Sara, let's not tell you that our boss has strict requirements. Before Weisan is officially listed, we must strictly supervise and control it. So I can't do this. Or wait for him to come and see what he suggests."

August said dissatisfiedly: "I think your boss is too picky, right? Just a few packets of medicine. Is it necessary to be so petty?"

Liang hurriedly explained: "Ms. August, you have misunderstood. Our boss is not picking, but cautious. Before our drugs are officially launched, we must strictly guard against any leakage of confidential drugs. Now, Japan, South Korea and Asia's other pharmaceutical companies have been imitating and plagiarizing our ancient prescriptions, which invisibly brought great losses to traditional medicine."

Chapter 1370

August frowned and asked: "Does your boss have persecution delusions? It is now in the 21st century. The law on patents is very strict. As long as your medicines have been patented, there is no need to worry that others will steal your formula."

Liang shook his head and said: “Ms. August still doesn’t know something. In the current pharmaceutical industry, only chemically synthesized drugs are truly protected by patents and can be implemented.”

August asked: “Chemical synthesis drugs? What do you mean?”

Liang said: “Chemically synthesized drugs have strict and clear chemical molecular equations, and their chemical structure is also very stable. For example, the special drug for leukemia, Glenin, is chemically imatinated. Ni, this is one of the world’s best-selling tumor specific drugs produced by Swiss Novartis. As long as Novartis has applied for a patent for this chemical equation, any other company will be regarded as long as it produces chemical products with the same composition as a committor of infringement.”

After a pause, Liang said again: “However, traditional medicine itself is not a chemical product. It is a lot of different proprietary Chinese medicinal materials that are matched in specific proportions to achieve a cure effect. This formula is very effective. It is difficult to apply for a patent, and it is also difficult to be effectively protected by the patent law, and it is even difficult to sue others for infringement.”

“For example, everyone knows Banlangen granules? Its main ingredients are Banlangen and sucrose. How do you apply for a patent for this formula? As long as the formula leaks, ordinary people can make it at home as long as they get the formula. , Pharmaceutical companies can’t take these ordinary people to court, right?”

August said: “Even if ordinary people cannot sue for infringement, at least pharmaceutical companies can always sue for infringement, right?”

Liang shook his head and said, “Ms. August, what you think is too simple. First of all, it is difficult to apply for a patent for this kind of thing that exists in nature. For example, almost all of Asia uses rice as the staple food. Rice can be used to treat certain diseases, and then a pharmaceutical company will use the rice to apply for a patent. It is impossible for the International Patent Organization to pass it.”

“Furthermore, even if it is a complex formula, although it can be patented, the chances of being cracked by competitors are also very high. Take the antidampness prescription, as long as you make some adjustments on the original basis, such as the dosage ratio With a slight change, replacing individual medicines with other similar medicinal materials can perfectly avoid patents without affecting the efficacy of the medicine.”

“So, in the final analysis, the patent protection of Chinese patent medicines is very weak. If you want to avoid being infringed by others, the best way is to win people first and let consumers recognize our brand and medicines. In this way, even if competitors imitate and follow us With similar drugs, we can also seize the opportunity at the consumer level.”

“This is like Yunnan Baiyao. There are actually many kinds of medicines on the market that have similar effects to Yunnan Baiyao. Their ingredients and formulas are basically the same. But because Yunnan Baiyao was well-known earlier, and among the common people, there it has a very good mass base, so the foundation of Yunnan Baiyao will not be hurt by those imitation drugs.”

August curled her lips: “You said so much, I just want to ask you one question, is your prescription also obtained from ancient Chinese prescriptions? Does this mean that you are also plagiarizing the fruits of your ancestors?”

Liang shook his head: “I really don’t know this.”

“You don’t know?” August was even more puzzled, and asked him: “The medicine you produced yourself, where did the prescription come from, don’t you know it yourself?”

Liang said seriously, “Our boss made the prescription.”

“Your boss?” August asked in surprise, “Is the boss a doctor?”

With infinite reverence on Liang’s face, he said with emotion: “Our boss is a true dragon in the world!”

“Cut!” August said disdainfully: “Don’t brag about it, what kind of real dragon in the world, do anyone dares to call these titles now?”

Chapter 1371

Seeing August’s disdain for his boss, Liang said righteously: “Ms. August, you can look down on me, but you must never look down on my boss. If you have been in contact with my boss for some time, you will know what I said. Everything is not a lie.”

When August curled her lips and wanted to say something, Sara beside her grabbed her and said, “August, don’t be so rude when you go out. I believe what Mr. Liang said, if you can study it alone. It’s okay to say that he is the dragon the current generation based on this magical stomach medicine like JX Weisan.”

August stuck his tongue out: “Well, since you have said so, then I won’t be arrogant to him. I wanted to tease him.”

Liang was speechless for a while, but he didn’t expect that this girl would deliberately hold back with him.

He was also a big man anyway, and found that he was being played with by a woman, and he was somewhat depressed, but when he thought that this woman was Sara’s agent, he could only hide his depression deeply in his heart.

At this time, the factory director ran over quickly and said to him, “Mr. Liang, President Wade is here!”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie had already put on a clean suit and stepped into the factory.

The moment he came in, Sara was a little dumbfounded when she saw his face.

She whispered to Liang next to her: “This man is your boss?!”

Liang nodded: “Yes.”

“what is his name?!”

Liang said, “Mr. Charlie Wade, what’s wrong?”

Sara was struck by lightning, but August on the side rolled her lips and said something under her breath.

Sara suddenly scolded: “A lot! Don’t be rude!”

August was surprised.

She had never seen Sara angry with her before.

But now Sara is obviously angry.

In fact, August is not only Sara's agent, but also Sara's cousin.

She is the child of Sara's aunt. The two get along very closely. After Sara entered the entertainment industry, August volunteered to be her agent.

This is why August has always dared to play any jokes with her, and has never regarded her as the boss.

At this moment, Sara looked at Charlie getting closer, and was so nervous that the rhythm of breathing was completely messed up.

Charlie stepped forward to the three of them. Looking at Sara and August, he couldn't help feeling a little shocked in his heart.

What happened in these two days? You will always see such an eye-catching, even horrifying beauty.

Nanako is one, and Sara is another.

Unlike Nanako's gentleness, Sara seemed to be born with a cold air.

In the cold, with full noble temperament, she looked like a woman of extraordinary origin.

In fact, there are two kinds of noble temperament in a person, one is cultivated since childhood, and the other is cultivated half way.

The vast majority of wealthy people carry a bit of extravagance on their bodies, but it can be seen from that extravagance that it has not been there since childhood.

Because many wealthy people are born out of hard work, and don't have the temperament that has been cultivated by large families in the past.

Even the rich second generation may not have enough precipitation.

Chapter 1372

The real precipitation must be at least three generations or even more than four generations.

Only after several generations of precipitation can the family cultivate true aristocratic qualities.

In Aurous Hill, there is only one woman with such a temperament, Warnia.

And the temperament of Sara was even better than Warnia.

Charlie put away his surprise, looked at the two women with a slight smile, and said a little apologetically: “I’m sorry you two, something has delayed me today. You two have been waiting for a long time.”

Sara plucked up the courage to ask him: “You…your name is Charlie?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, what’s the matter? What’s wrong with Miss Sara?”

Sara pointed at herself, staring at him with beautiful eyes and asked, “Do you remember me?”

When these words came out, the other three people including Charlie were all stunned.

Liang and August were a little surprised. Could it be that Sara knew Charlie?

Charlie was also very surprised. It is said that this Sara is a big star from Eastcliff, does she know him?

However, it seems something is not right.

I had already left Eastcliff when I was eight years old. Looking at Sara, I feel that I should be one or two years younger than her, which means that when I left Eastcliff, Sara was at most two three years old

How could she know him?

He has no impression of her, how could she know him?

However, from the look in Sara's eyes, Charlie could guess that she must have recognized him.

Moreover, she is from Eastcliff and he has never been back to Eastcliff for so many years. From this, it can be guessed that she knew him in Eastcliff.

In other words, Sara knew that he was the Wade Family man.

At this moment, Charlie couldn't help but frowned, took a deep look at Sara, and smiled: "Miss Sara should be taking me for the wrong person."

"how could be!"

Sara blurted out: "It's impossible to admit your mistakes, you still have a temperament in your facial features, and I can still see how you felt when you were a child!"

Charlie was even more surprised, but he resolutely said: "It's impossible. I've been an orphan since I was a child. I grew up in an orphanage. How could you know me?"

Sara wanted to say something, but seeing Charlie's eyes seemed to warn herself, she sighed and said: "Maybe I really am makinga a mistake. He looks so much like a childhood friend of mine. He has been missing for a many years."

Charlie nodded, and said with a smile: "The world is so big, the two look a bit like each other, so normal."

Sara followed his words and nodded and said, "Mr. Charlie is right."

Liang and August on the side didn't think much about it.

Liang made an introduction to Charlie: "Master, let me introduce you. The person in front of you is the big star from Eastcliff, Miss Sara Gu, and next to her is Miss Sara's agent Ms. August."

Charlie nodded, and said politely: “Miss Sara, Ms. August, the two of them have come to Aurous Hill for a long time. The arrival of the two makes JX Pharmaceutical’s brilliance.”

August snorted: “Wade always, right? You are a bit too fake to say this. Since we are here and make you feel bright, why are you unwilling to give us a bit of JX Weisan? Sara’s spleen and stomach have always been discomforted. If we want a few packs of medicine to take, you are not willing to give it. You are still telling me about patents. Is it fair?”

Chapter 1373

When Charlie heard August’s words, he couldn’t help but smile indifferently: “Because JX Weisan has not yet been listed, we will have some security measures more or less. This is basically the case in the pharmaceutical industry practices.”

Sara said apologetically: “I’m really sorry, Mr. Charlie, I shouldn’t make such an unreasonable request, it’s just because I went abroad to film a movie some time ago, hurt my spleen and stomach, took a lot of medicine, but it failed to cure until I took your Powder. I have made a significant improvement, but the effect of the medicine has passed, so I am a little bit eager for medicine now.”

Charlie nodded, took a pack of JX Weisan from the production line that had just been packaged, handed it to Sara, and said with a smile: “Since Miss Sara has this need, then we naturally have to meet it. Take this package.”

“Thank you.” Sara said, reaching out to take the stomach powder that was waiting, and she couldn’t wait to take it down on the spot.

Almost immediately after taking the medicine, she felt her stomach feel better.

At this time, Charlie asked her: “Miss Sara, I wonder what your impression of our JX Pharmaceutical is?”

Sara nodded and said, “I think it’s pretty good. It is indeed the look and style that a large company should have.”

Charlie asked: “There is basically no problem with the endorsement matter?”

Sara gave a hum, nodded lightly, and said, “There is no problem with endorsements. You can sign a contract at any time. After the contract is signed, you can start advertising.”

Charlie smiled and said, “That’s great. In that case, let’s finish the contract process today.”

“Okay Mr. Charlie.”

Sara said to the agent August on the side: “August, you can leave the contract with Mr. Liang. You can sign the contract on my behalf.”

August nodded: “Okay, Sara, leave the contract to me. You should take a rest first. Your spleen and stomach are not feeling well, so today you have been running around all day.”

“Okay.” Sara looked at Charlie, smiled, and said: “Mr. Charlie, let August and Mr. Liang sort out the contract process. How about finding a place to sit and have a cup of tea?”

Charlie knew that Sara definitely wanted to chat with him in private.

I also look forward to her being able to solve the puzzle about whether the two have known each other before.

Liang on the side said, “Master, why don’t you take Miss Sara to chairman’s office for a cup of tea and have a chat. I will have someone decorate your office specially for you, and there will be good tea inside and tea set.”

Charlie nodded and made a please gesture to Sara: “Miss Sara, then please move to the office to talk.”

Sara’s cold expression suddenly burst into a girlish smile, nodded slightly, and walked to office with Charlie.

In fact, Charlie rarely came to JX Pharmaceutical, especially in the newly renovated chairman’s office. He never came.

Although he is now the major shareholder of this company, he doesn't really want to care about JX Pharmaceutical.

This is mainly because he feels that professional things should be done by professional people. He has never operated a pharmaceutical company, nor has he operated a business related to drug production and sales.

And Liang is just one of these good players.

Then his best choice is naturally to leave all of this to him. What he has to do is to provide him with good enough prescriptions for him to make good production and sales.

Only in this way can they best cooperate and win-win.

After Charlie brought Sara to the office, Sara took the initiative to close the door.

Chapter 1374

At the moment when the door was closed, this goddess who made countless men crazily infatuated, but with red eyes, choked and asked Charlie: "Charlie, don't you remember me?"

Charlie shook his head slightly and said seriously: "Sorry, I left Eastcliff when I was 8 years old, and I haven't been back for so many years, so I don't remember many people and things in Eastcliff too deeply."

Sara's eyes were filled with tears for a moment, and she whispered softly: "Charlie, I am Sara, don't you remember me? Sara!"

"Sara?" Charlie frowned slightly and asked, "Which Sara?"

Sara hurriedly said: "A word of mouth outside, a girl's female character inside."

However, Charlie immediately got the impression that it was this girl.

In his mind, he immediately thought of the appearance of a baby girl.

Sara Gu, the daughter of the Gu family of Eastcliff, whose mother is a lady of Zhonghai, gave her a nickname with a mouth on the outside and a girl on the inside, because in the dialects of Jiangsu, Zhejiang and Shanghai, this name means a baby girl. .

And Sara's father, named Philip, is the third oldest among the descendants of the Gu family.

Back then, Philip and Charlie's father were the best brothers, and they could be said to be having a deadly friendship.

At that time, the Gu family was not ranked in the top three in Eastcliff. Specifically, it should be out of ten.

Charlie's father helped Philip a lot back then, helping him counterattack as the first heir of the Gu family, helping him become the head of the Gu family, and even supporting the Gu family, making the Gu family stronger and stronger.

At that time, Philip was extremely grateful to Charlie's father. Moreover, the two were as close as brothers of the same milk compatriots, plus the children of the two families happened to be a boy and a girl, and Sara, also Sara Gu, was only younger than Charlie. It was a little over one year old, so Philip proposed to arrange a baby k!ss for the two children.

In large families, dating dolls is also very common today, but most of them are not as romantic and innocent as described in movies and TV dramas.

In fact, most of the baby relatives of large families are carrying out exchanges of interests. Like the Wade family and the Gu family, those who are completely emotional are rare.

At that time, Charlie's father didn't take it too seriously. He just thought that he really liked the cute little girl Sara Gu, who was the daughter of a good brother, so he verbally agreed.

However, because the two were still young at the time, this matter only remained at the level of verbal promises from both parents.

Charlie still remembered that when this matter was settled, he was only four or five years old, and he was somewhat resistant to this matter.

Because, whenever the two parties have a family gathering and they see Sara Gu, Sara will follow his a** all the time like a follower, and he can't shake it off, which was very annoying.

And in his impression, this girl loved to cry very much, every time he wants to get rid of her, she will cry violently, making the young and playful Charlie very annoying.

and also.

Whenever she cried, Charlie's mother would tell him seriously: "Charlie, Sara will be our daughter-in-law from now on. You are not allowed to bully her, you know?"

Charlie felt uncomfortable as soon as he heard these words. At that time, he was playing with all kinds of toy guns every day. How could he ever think about marrying a wife? And the thought of marrying a crying follower made him even more resistant.

But that was after all a small Chapter of childhood. After leaving Eastcliff and falling into Aurous Hill, he was thinking about how to survive every day, and he never thought about Sara, which himself made him a little annoying.

However, he never dreamed that the little girl who used to cry in the past has now turned into a glamorous and beautiful star. If she hadn't said about herself, he would not be able to connect these two people together!

Chapter 1375

Since Charlie came to Aurous Hill, he has only seen one person from past after so many years, and this one is the steward of the Wade family, Stephen.

It was Stephen who suddenly appeared in front of him and gave him the Emgrand Group and 10 billion in cash on behalf of the Wade Family.

However, after that, he never returned to Eastcliff.

It is very interesting. Although the Wade family gave money and the company, when they heard that he was not willing to go back, no Wade family had come to Aurous Hill to find him.

In this regard, Charlie was also very happy.

After all, he himself is very repulsive of the grievances between the rich and powerful, and he does not want himself and his wife Claire to be involved, so that he can live in Aurous Hill as stable as he is now, without being disturbed, than let him return to Eastcliff, It is much stronger to fight secretly with Wade family for trillions of wealth.

And now, he has met a second one, the daughter of the deceased father's good brother, and his so-called baby girlfriend, Sara.

Therefore, at this moment, Charlie couldn't help feeling sighed. The memories of childhood came up deep in his mind, and it reminded him of his parents who had passed away.

Perhaps it was because of too much suffering in these years. When Charlie thought of his late father and mother, he was no longer so sad. He just sighed from the bottom of his heart that if he were not born in a rich family, his parents would not have died young, and he would not have experienced the ups and downs of life when he was eight years old.

If a family of three could live a life of ordinary people, then his childhood would definitely be much happier, right?

Seeing Charlie fell into silence, Sara hurriedly asked: "Charlie, why are you not talking? Do you really have no impression of me?"

Charlie came back to his senses at this time, smiled slightly bitterly, and said, "I remember you."

"Really? Do you really remember me? Do you admit that you are Charlie?"

Charlie nodded and said: "I am Charlie Wade, from the Wade Family in Eastcliff, I didn't admit it just now, I just don't want to expose this identity in front of others."

Sara grabbed Charlie's arm, clenched her hands tightly, and said with red eyes: "Charlie, my dad has been looking for you for so many years. Since Uncle Wade and Aunt An were buried in Eastcliff, my father has been looking every year. Take me to sweep their graves, and confess to uncle and aunt every time. The confession failed to get you back..."

Charlie sighed, "What else is Uncle Gu looking for?"

Sara said with tears: "Dad said, "I'm afraid that you will be wandering out and suffer. I'm afraid you have some shortcomings. He can't explain to Uncle Wade and Auntie..."

After speaking, Sara said again: "My dad has searched the whole country for so many years, but has not found your whereabouts. Back then, the Wade family was keeping the whereabouts and circumstances of you, Uncle Wade and Aunt An highly confidential. When they returned to Eastcliff for burial, my father didn't know where they died or why they died..."

Charlie couldn't help frowning: "You mean, the Wade family has been concealing this information?"

"That's right." Sara nodded and said: "After you left Eastcliff with Uncle Wade and Aunt An, all your whereabouts were erased by the Wade family. My father had been investigating and taking Without finding any clues, he was so angry that he yelled at home several times, saying that the Wade family simply followed your family to eliminate all footprints, messages, and even the smell in the air..."

As she said, Sara cried with rain, and said: "My dad always wanted to find you after he learned that Uncle and Aunt An had passed away, but all the household registration files of Charlie in the country were in disorder. Your identity information couldn't be found in the household registration system at all, and we have no idea where you have been for so many years..."

Charlie said indifferently: "I have been in Aurous Hill for so many years."

"Ah?!" Sara blurted out in exclamation: "Charlie, you... have you been in Aurous Hill?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded, seeing her expression so surprised, frowned and asked: "I have been in Aurous Hill, is it strange to you?"

Chapter 1376

Sara said indignantly: “Aurous Hill has always been the key suspect of my father. My dad has been here several times. He used his relationship to check all the boys in Aurous Hill who were about your age. And he checked it several times. He checked every rescue station, welfare home, and non-governmental welfare organization in China, and there was no information about you at all.”

“It’s impossible!” Charlie blurted out: “I have lived in the Aurous Hill Orphanage from the age of 8 to 18, and I have not changed my name since the day I entered the orphanage. My parents gave me this name, and the personal information I filled out in the orphanage was also Charlie. If Uncle Gu has been here, he will definitely find me.”

Sara confidently said: “Impossible! In the past ten years, my dad has come to Aurous Hill personally, and he has been here no less than five times! The number of people sent is even more! All kinds of relationships have been used, but he never found any of yours clue.”

“I still remember the last time my dad came to Aurous Hill. It was during the summer vacation that year when I was 18 years old when I was going to study in the UK. Because at my strong request, dad brought me here. We were in Aurous Hill. After staying for two weeks, I used hundreds of subordinates, informants and private investigators to sort out various clues, but still did not find any information about you.”

Charlie listened to Sara’s words and looked at her very serious and excited expression, and a panic surged in his heart.

Since the death of his parents, Charlie has been in a mess, but at this moment, he suddenly felt a sense of tension on his back.

He began to suspect that his sad childhood seemed to hide a terrifying scam.

He has been in the welfare home for ten years, and Philip has done this several times and tried to find him. It is impossible to ignore the Aurous Hill welfare home.

So what is it that made him not find or unable to find him who has been living in Aurous Hill Welfare Institute?

Is there something wrong with the orphanage?

Could it be that the orphanage deliberately concealed his personal information?

So who instructed the orphanage to do it?

So what is the motivation of the person who instructed the orphanage?

It suddenly occurred to him that the Wade Family had so many hands and eyes that they shouldn't have let him fall in Aurous Hill for so many years.

Moreover, they were able to take the remains of his parents and return to Eastcliff for burial, which proves that they know the trajectories of his parents and family of three.

In other words, the Wade family must have known that they were in the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute.

It is even very possible that for so many years, he has never escaped Wade Family's surveillance.

This also explained why Stephen could easily find him in the hospital.

The real reason behind this seems to be getting more and more complicated...

Seeing Charlie fell silent again, Sara asked with great concern: "Charlie, are you wondering, what is the conspiracy behind this?"

Charlie nodded: "I think some problems seem to be wrong, but I haven't sorted them out yet."

Sara hurriedly said, "Why don't I call my dad and ask him to come over!"

With that, she would reach out for her phone.

"Don't, don't!" Charlie hurriedly stopped her: "Don't tell anyone about what you saw and know about me, including your dad!"

Chapter 1377

Sara was puzzled.

She felt that her father had been looking for Charlie for so long these years. He had always felt trouble sleeping and eating because he could not find Charlie, and felt guilty in his heart.

Now that she has met Charlie by accident, she should naturally tell father the good news, which is a wish for him for many years.

So she was too busy to ask: “Charlie, why can’t I tell others about seeing you?”

Charlie sighed softly and said, “Hey, no matter what happened more than ten years ago, what’s the secret? At least I am very happy living in Aurous Hill right now, so I don’t want to have too much relationship with Eastcliff.”

Sara said emotionally, “Charlie, you are the young master of the Wade family. Why do you choose to stay in a place like Aurous Hill? If you choose to return to Eastcliff, the Wade family’s trillions of assets will at least have a 20-30% share for you?”

Charlie waved his hand: “I am not short of money now, and I am not very interested in the assets of the Wade Family. I just want to live a stable and simple life in Aurous Hill with my wife.”

“Wife?” Sara exclaimed: “Charlie, you…are you married??”

“Yes.” Charlie said casually: “I have been married for more than three years…”

Sara was stunned, she blurted out: “Charlie! Did you forget that you had a marriage contract?”

“Marriage contract?” Charlie was a little embarrassed, chuckled, and said: “The marriage contract was just a joke between our parents when we were young, and at that time you and I were just ignorant children. How can such a thing be counted? Are you counting?”

Sara asked indignantly: “Why can’t this kind of thing count? You know, for so many years since you disappeared, my dad will remind me every day and tell me that I am

already a married girl, tell me that I must never fall in love with other boys outside, even I have always told myself this way!"

Charlie was dumbfounded.

When he left Eastcliff, he was just eight years old, and Sara was only six years or less than seven years old. He had forgotten about this incident a long time ago, but she and her family would still remember it.

This made him feel a little bit embarrassed. After all, he had long been thrown out of the sky for things that others valued so much, which really made him feel a little guilty.

Therefore, he could only apologize and say: "Sara, to be honest, I have had a miserable life for so many years. I lived in a welfare institution for the first 10 years, and then worked in various construction sites for the next few years. I met my wife."

Sara was angry and distressed, and asked with red eyes: "Did you not think about the marriage contract between the two of us when you married her?"

"Sorry." Charlie said frankly: "I haven't really thought about this, mainly because I was trapped at the time, and many things were involuntary."

Sara asked again: "Then what does your current wife do? Which big family daughter is she?"

"It's not a big family." Charlie smiled and said, "She is an ordinary girl."

"Ordinary girl?!" Sara was dumbfounded, and soon her pretty face was full of anger, and she blurted out: "You are the dignified young master of the Wade family, you are Sara's fiancé. My father and I have been looking for you for so many years, how can you even talk to other women? Let alone getting married?!"

Chapter 1378

Having said that, Sara shed tears again.

Charlie hurriedly handed her a tissue, and softly persuaded, "Sara, don't cry. Many things are not as simple as having a house when we were young. Of course I also admit that I

really ignored this matter myself. I thought you were like me, and you would have laughed at things like this when you were a kid, but I didn't expect you and Uncle Gu to have been looking for me for so many years."

Sara said angrily: "Playing a house? A laugh? My dad made an oath to Uncle Wade and Aunt An back then!"

"Also, you have lived in Eastcliff for eight years. You should also know that what the Eastcliff family dislikes most is to let their children enter the entertainment industry. Even the children of the large family are not allowed to marry female stars in the entertainment industry. , Because in their eyes, no matter how famous the celebrities in the entertainment industry are, they are just actors and inferior!"

"But you know, why should I enter the entertainment industry?"

Charlie shook his head and asked subconsciously: "Why?"

"Not to find you! I want to make myself a star and be followed by the people of the whole country and even the people all over the world. In this way, you may see me, then recognize me, find me..."

Charlie said awkwardly: "You have changed quite a bit from when you were young. If you didn't tell me the details, I might not recognize you at all..."

Sara asked in return: "Have you not seen any of my interviews? Every time I receive an interview, I will tell the media reporters that my name is Sara Gu. I also deliberately said that the reason why I don't have a boyfriend is because I'm looking for the true fate of my youth. This incident has been posted several times on hot searches. Haven't you seen it once?"

Charlie smiled helplessly: "I am a person who rarely pays attention to the news of the entertainment industry or chasing stars, so I have never followed it."

Sara pursed her mouth in anger and asked, "Then why are you looking for me to speak for JX Weisan?!"

Charlie shrugged: “I didn’t decide this matter, it was Liang’s decision. He told me that you are now one of the most famous celebrities, so he recommended that you come to endorse JX Weisan.”

Sara’s self-esteem was hit, and tears of anger fell: “Then my hard work for so many years is in vain? I have said so many times in front of the people of the whole country, but you have not seen it once!”

As she said, she wiped her tears and choked up: “Just on the plane I came this time, I was still thinking, I can wait for you to be 35, or even for you to be 40. Anyway, enter the entertainment industry. People get married very late, and I don’t have to be urged to marry by someone who doesn’t know the inside story. I didn’t expect you bad guy to be so unconscionable! Not only did you not recognize me, but you broke the engagement and got married with another woman!”

For so many years, in Sara’s heart, she has always remembered her marriage contract with Charlie.

This is not only because she had a natural affection for Charlie when she was a child, and always liked to follow him.

It was even more because, for so many years, her father had been looking for him, so she had never forgotten Charlie.

Moreover, she has been looking forward to finding him for so many years.

In addition, Sara’s father has been reminding her in her ears for so many years, so that she should not forget that she has a marriage contract.

Moreover, after she was 20 years old, her father often said that as long as she found Charlie, she must marry Charlie, because this was her father’s promise to friends, benefactors, and brothers many years ago.

Sara accepted this arrangement imperceptibly. She herself has felt for so many years that she will find him, but she did not expect that he was already married!

Chapter 1379

Charlie was criticized by Sara, and he felt a little uncomfortable on his face, and felt a little uncomfortable in his heart.

So, he gave a dry cough and said apologetically: “Sara, I am indeed responsible for this matter. I want to say sorry to you and Uncle Gu…”

“Sorry?” Sara said angrily, “Since you want to apologize, even if you don’t think that my dad is your elder, it is because my dad has been looking for you for so many years, you should also apologize to my dad! No! Let me tell my dad that I have found you. What does it mean?”

Charlie looked at her angry expression and said seriously: “Sara, think about it for yourself, I have lived in Aurous Hill Welfare Institute for 10 years, but Uncle Gu came to Aurous Hill to look for me several times, but failed to find my whereabouts. Why? Someone must not want Uncle Gu to find me. The other party can make Uncle Gu not find me. This proves that he is very strong and don’t know whether it is a friend or an enemy. If you tell Uncle Gu now, it will only cause trouble for him.”

Seeing that Sara’s expression eased, Charlie continued: “Also, why my parents were forced to leave Eastcliff back then, why they died unexpectedly when they arrived in Aurous Hill, these are still unknown, plus someone hiding my information back then. There might be a huge hidden secret behind this, so I must first find out what happened in the past, find out who is watching me behind, who intends to bring danger to me and the people around me, and Not going to meet with Uncle Gu.”

Sara cried and said, “But my dad has really missed you for so many years. He has only two biggest wishes now, one is to find you and the other is to watch me get married…”

Charlie solemnly promised: “Sara, don’t worry, when I find out everything one day, I will personally come to Eastcliff and visit Uncle Gu!”

When Charlie said this, Sara’s expression became even more painful.

She burst into tears and said: “My dad was diagnosed with pancreatic cancer two years ago. He has been treated for several courses in China, the United States and Japan, but there has been no cure. Top doctors all over the world say that this disease is impossible to cure. Yes, no matter how much money is spent, it is impossible, just like Apple’s Jobs, maybe one day his condition suddenly deteriorates and he will die…”

Charlie exclaimed: “Pancreatic cancer? How is Uncle Gu now?”

Sara said: “He just came back from the United States and was recuperating at home. The reason why I was willing to take the American film is because my dad is going to the U.S. for treatment. After the filming of the film, his treatment was over, so I returned to China for a while.”

Afterwards, she sighed and said quietly: “The results of the treatment in the United States this time are not good. I feel that his body is getting worse and worse. don’t know which day…”

Charlie couldn’t help but feel sad when he heard this.

After so many years of drifting away, he has no feelings for Sara’s father or even Sara’s family.

If he hadn’t met Sara, he might not think of this family again for the rest of his life.

After all, they were too young back then, and they didn’t leave a deep feeling and impression on him.

But when he heard that Sara said that after she and her father had put so much effort to find him, he couldn’t help being moved.

Since becoming an orphan at the age of eight, Charlie has encountered too few good people in the past ten years.

He met people who really cared about him, even fewer.

There is one Aunt Lena from the orphanage, one from Willson’s father, and one in the from of his wife, Claire.

Elder Willson also passed away. In this world, Aunt Lena and Claire are the only ones who really care about him and love him.

But now, there are two more people who care about him, one is Sara and the other is her father Philip.

Philip was unable to find himself day by day for so many years, which he had never thought of before.

Chapter 1380

Therefore, after hearing that Philip was suffering from pancreatic cancer and his physical condition was deteriorating, he immediately made a decision to save his life!

So he immediately said to Sara: “Well, after we finish talking about cooperation, you will return to Eastcliff first, and in a few days I will quietly go to Eastcliff to meet Uncle Gu. Then, I will have my own panacea that can cure his illness!”

Sara was dumbfounded and asked, “What panacea do you have that can cure this terminal illness? Doctors all over the world have told me that this terminal illness cannot be cured…”

Charlie said seriously: “It is not convenient for me to disclose this to you for the time being, but you can rest assured that since I have said it, I will definitely honor my promise!”

Charlie has a panacea in his hand.

The elixir he refined for the first time was able to cure high paraplegia, which is almost impossible to cure medically.

If he takes one to Philip, there is a high probability that his pancreatic cancer can be cured.

Taking a step back, if his elixir can’t cure him, he still has rejuvenation pills to use.

At the beginning, he refined a batch of Rejuvenating Pills. He ate a few of them and gave some to his friends. Now there are still a lot of them. This medicine can almost make the dead trees come in spring and resurrect people who are dying. It will definitely heal Philip.

Take a step back and say, that rejuvenating pill will not cure, and it doesn’t matter to him, he still has aura!

Reiki is the purest and most supreme energy of all things in the world. There does not exist a disease in this world, which cannot be cured by it.

There was always a word, no matter what, Charlie couldn't let Philip die like this.

Because he is not only the brother of his dead father, his elder, but also the benefactor he should be grateful to!

However, Charlie didn't plan to give the medicine to Sara directly, because the medicine he refined at the time caused a trouble, and was missed by Ichiro of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Tianqi is still a master of Chinese studies and martial arts, so there is no need to worry about comfort, but Sara is an ordinary girl. He must not let her take this medicine by herself. It is safer to take it to Philip in a few days!

At this time, Sara still had some doubts about Charlie's words.

After all, since her father fell ill, she has studied too many relevant documents and materials, knowing that this disease is indeed very pessimistic and a cure does not exist in the world. There is a special medicine that can cure this disease.

However, Charlie was so eloquent that she still had some expectation in her heart.

Moreover, she believed that even if Charlie couldn't cure her father, but he was willing to go to Eastcliff to meet her father, the old man would be very happy to see him.

If you are seriously ill, and there is no way to treat it, it is the best comfort to make the patient happy!

So she asked tentatively: "Charlie, will you really come to Eastcliff to see my father in a few days?"

Charlie nodded firmly: "Definitely!"

Chapter 1381

Hearing Charlie's affirmative reply, Sara's mood only improved slightly.

She stopped the tears, carefully wiped away the remaining tears in the corners of her eyes with her fingers, and laughed at herself: "Hey, Charlie laughed. Actually, I haven't cried for many years, but it turned out that my dad fell ill. Now, it's as if I'm back when I was a child, and my tears flowed as soon as they talked.

Charlie smiled slightly and said comfortingly: "Don't think so, people have seven emotions and six desires, can laugh and cry, can be happy and sad, there is nothing to be done."

Sara nodded softly and asked: "Charlie, are you still crying now?"

Charlie smiled bitterly: "When I was 8 years old, there were too many tears, and it seemed to have shed tears for a lifetime."

Sara clutched his arm with both hands, and said with red eyes: "Charlie, you have suffered for so many years..."

Charlie smiled indifferently: "People say that hardship is blessing. I didn't believe it before, but I believed it later."

Charlie felt that the biggest situation in his life was not to be found by Stephen again, but to accidentally obtain the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

If there is no Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, even if he is Wade Family, he may not be able to possess the top strength of today.

And all the respect that he has won now is not based on the title and power of Wade Family but based on his own strength. This is very important!

Throughout the country, there are even more powerful families and the wealthy second-generation generations who have aloof status. However, among these rich second-generations, there are a few people who can rely on their own strength to win

Respect of everyone?

The son of a real estate developer packaged himself into an internet celebrity and a national hero. In those years when the economic situation was good, he made some investments and achieved good results, so he was regarded as an investment genius by the whole people.

However, when the economic situation took a turn for the worse, his company immediately went bankrupt and owed hundreds of millions or even billions of foreign debts, which once became the laughing stock of the whole people.

The reason is so. It is because of his original lack of strength, leaving the halo, he will immediately expose a lot of shortcomings.

However, now Charlie, even if he paid back all the 10 billion given to him by the Emgrand Group and the Wade Family, he is still the real Dragon who is respected by everyone.

Among other things, he can win tens of billions or even hundreds of billions of wealth with just a few rejuvenating pills, and make countless top families bow to himself.

And all of these are opportunities given to him by the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

If he didn't have the sufferings that he had in his childhood, how could he have that coincidence in Warnia's Jiqingtang, and get the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures?

Therefore, Charlie believes that God is fair.

Just like Mencius said, when the heavens will descend to the people of Sri Lanka, they must first suffer their minds, muscles, and skin.

At this time, Liang sent a WeChat message to Charlie, which read: "Master, Ms. August and I have finished the contract. When do you think we will go to Shangri-La for dinner?"

Charlie replied: "You and Ms. August will wait a moment."

Afterwards, he put away his cell phone and said to Sara, "Sara, Liang and Ms. August are basically finished. Let's go to Shangri-La for dinner, but I have one more thing. I want to ask you for help."

Sara hurriedly said, “Charlie, why are you so polite with me?”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “My wife is a fan of you and has always liked you very much. For dinner at night, I am going to call her together. Are you okay?”

Chapter 1382

Sara was in a mixed mood. She looked into his eyes and asked angrily: “You are not afraid of me telling her that I am your fiancee, and is she a third party to intervene?”

Charlie was embarrassed: “So I have an additional request.”

Sara snorted and said angrily: “You want me to hide this relationship between me and you from your wife, right?”

Charlie said: “She thought I was an orphan and didn’t know my identity and family background, and I don’t want her to know.”

Sara asked incomprehensibly: “She is your wife, are you not even going to tell her your true identity, do you intend to keep hiding from her?”

Charlie said: “If you don’t tell her, it’s not that you want to keep concealing it, but the time is not mature enough. Let’s talk about it when the time comes.”

Sara wrinkled her nose and said, “I want to know, when you see my dad, how can I tell him that you are already married!”

Charlie said earnestly: “At that time, I will come to the door personally, and I will beg him to get my point!”

Sara had a bit of resentment in her heart, and deliberately stopped talking to him.

Charlie said again: “By the way, Sara, when you meet my wife, don’t reveal that I am the boss of this company. I usually tell her that I’m looking at Feng Shui for others, and you will be there. Tell her at the dinner table that your Feng Shui is not very good, and want me to come over and take a look, so that I will agree on the spot in front of my wife at the dinner table, and then I can prepare to go to Eastcliff.”

Sara asked back: “Do you have feelings with your wife?”

“Yes, why do you ask?”

“If you have feelings, then why are you hiding everything from her? There is no truth, isn’t it just that you have no feelings?”

Charlie shook his head: “You don’t understand. It is because of feelings that many things have to be done step by step. This is the greatest protection for her. Otherwise, think about it. When she married me, she thought I was a an orphan with no father and no mother, three years later, I suddenly tell her that I am the young master of Wade family. Can she accept it?”

“Why can’t she accept it? Which woman doesn’t want her husband to have status and ability? Does she even want you to be a poor pauper?”

Charlie said, “You don’t understand my wife, she is different from other women.”

Sara said dissatisfiedly: “Wife, wife, wife all tht time, when you say these things, do you consider my feelings? Do you know that since I was a child, I always felt that I must marry you in my life, even if it is You have been missing for more than ten years. I also have this hunch, but now I have finally found you. You have your wife when you open your mouth. Do you know how I feel?”

Charlie said ashamed: “I’m sorry, it’s all my fault.”

Sara saw that he was really apologetic, and when he thought of the pain he had suffered for so many years, his heart suddenly softened again.

So, she sighed and said softly: “I’m sorry, Charlie, I didn’t mean to be unreasonable, but I couldn’t control my emotions for a while, don’t mind.”

Charlie said hurriedly, “Why? I won’t mind.”

“That’s good.”

Sara paused slightly, and then asked him: “Charlie, do you have any children now?”

“Uh…” Charlie said awkwardly: “Not yet…”

Sara breathed a sigh of relief: “Very good, after all I am still a somewhat famous celebrity. Marrying a divorced man in the future would be a bit embarrassing. If I were to be a stepmother to someone else, I wouldn’t be the gang in Eastcliff. b@stard laughs to death!”

Chapter 1383

Charlie was taken aback by Sara’s words.

Marrying a divorced man, does this mean him?

Is this Gu’s girl too stupid? It’s just a verbal agreement between the parents in childhood. When was it too serious? Who cares about it?

Seeing that she is young, beautiful, cold and arrogant, she is definitely the kind of girl with a special idea, why is her thinking so conservative?

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but said: “I said that, that little thing about us when we were young, really can’t be taken seriously, you shouldn’t miss it and delay your own happiness!”

Sara said earnestly: “Charlie! You unscrupulous bad man, I have been waiting for more than ten years. You tell me now that it’s not true? Believe it or not, I’ll hold a press conference tomorrow, and we’ll just take our marriage contract and Announce it?”

As she said, Sara wrinkled her nose at him threateningly: “Tell you, this lady has a lot of fans, and don’t blame me for inciting fans to target you at that time! Make you the world’s No. 1 loser and let you be blamed by thousands of people!”

Charlie was defeated.

He knew that Sara must be serious, otherwise she would not have been looking for him with her father for so many years.

If you continue to say that you don’t have to take it seriously, it is to obliterate and deny the other party’s persistence and efforts for more than ten years.

Therefore, out of respect for Sara, he said seriously: “Sara, you and I have just reunited after so many years of separation. Many things should be considered for a long time. You should give your brother a face. Today, let’s take the matter of cooperation with my wife, Deal with the matter of your sister-in-law eating together!”

“As for the rest, the two of us can talk slowly and slowly. Besides, I promised you that I will come to Eastcliff and visit Uncle Gu in a few days?”

Sara’s expression eased a bit, and she muttered: “Okay! I’ll give you this face! You are getting married, waiting for you to go to Eastcliff, and explain to my dad yourself! At that time, my dad will not beat you, I hope!”

After that, she gave Charlie a vicious look, and then said: “Let’s go, you have to arrange for a meal, and I feel hungry.”

In fact, Sara didn’t feel hungry. The reason why she wanted to eat quickly was actually because she wanted to see Charlie’s current wife earlier.

Unexpectedly, Charlie’s wife is still her own fan, this incident is really good luck.

Charlie was busy reminding her: “What time is it? It’s not five o’clock, do you have to eat?”

Sara hummed, “Can’t I be hungry?”

Charlie said: “I have something to deal with later, and then I will pick up your sister-in-law. If you are hungry, I will let Liang take you to Shangri-La first. Your sister-in-law and I will come to find you together, but you must remember what I told you, and when you see your sister-in-law, don’t miss it.”

“Oh, I know!” Sara’s expression was somewhat impatient, she didn’t want to admit that Charlie’s wife was her sister-in-law, she should be a rival in love!

At this time, there was a knock on the door, and Charlie said to come in. Liang opened the door and said respectfully: “Master, I have finished the contract with Ms. August.”

Charlie nodded: “Liang, you arrange a car to accompany the two to Shangri-La, and President Issac will arrange it. You sit there for a while, wait for me, I have something to deal with.”

Liang respectfully said: “OK, Master!”

……

After letting Liang take Sara and August to Shangri-La first, Charlie rode an electric bike by himself and went to Aurous Hill Welfare Institute alone.

At this moment, deep in his heart, there are too many questions to clarify.

He felt that the first person he was looking for was Aunt Lena from the orphanage.

Since someone in the orphanage deliberately concealed his identity, Aunt Lena should know some of the details.

When he came to the orphanage, Charlie went directly to her office.

Chapter 1384

As soon as he arrived at the office door, he just ran into his childhood friend Xiaofen coming out of the office. When she saw Charlie, she said happily, “Brother Charlie, why are you here?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I have something to find Aunt Lena for, is she there?”

“She here.” Xiaofen smiled, and hugged Charlie’s arm when he came up, and said affectionately: “Brother, you haven’t come here these days, people miss you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Do you think you won’t call me?”

“I’m afraid you are busy!” Xiaofen said delicately, “I don’t want to delay your business.”

Charlie said: “Okay, I will invite you to dinner the next day, and you can go ahead if you have anything to do. I will go in and find Aunt Lena.”

Xiaofen said: “Okay, brother, you go to Aunt Lena first, I will go to the back kitchen to see if the children’s dinner has started, don’t rush away later, I will come to you when I’m done.”

“Okay.”

After Xiaofen left, Charlie just knocked on the door, and Aunt Lena’s kind voice came from inside: “It’s Charlie, right? Come in!”

Charlie opened the door and saw Aunt Lena sitting at a simple desk, looking through a pile of documents.

Aunt Lena raised her head to look at him, pushed her glasses, and asked with a smile, “Why are you here? You didn’t say a word before you came.”

Charlie smiled unnaturally: “Aunt Lena, I am looking for you, I want to ask you something.”

Aunt Lena nodded and said with a smile: “What are you polite to Auntie, just say it.”

Charlie walked to Aunt Lena, sat down on the chair opposite her desk, looked at her, hesitated for a moment, then asked: “Aunt Lena, I came to you to ask you back then Some details that took me into the orphanage.”

Aunt Lena’s expression flashed with a slight astonishment, but she quickly returned to business as usual. She smiled and said, “It’s been more than ten years, and auntie may not remember many details, but you can just ask if I know I will tell you.”

Charlie is not a fool, and the subtle changes in Aunt Lena’s expression have not been ignored by him.

On the contrary, he saw some problems from the slight changes.

If Aunt Lena had nothing to hide from him, she shouldn’t have that expression at all.

She must have something in her heart, so that it would appear unnatural on the surface.

So he looked at Aunt Lena and asked seriously: “In fact, I want to know, after I came to the orphanage, has anyone come to the orphanage to look for me in the ten years before I left?”

Aunt Lena said without hesitation: “No, never.”

Charlie frowned and asked: “Really no one?”

Aunt Lena said confidently: “Really none.”

“That’s not right.” Charlie looked at Aunt Lena, couldn’t help but sighed, and said with emotion: “Aunt Lena, I am the one you saw when you were a child. I will always remember this kindness, so in front of you, I too am not going to lie, I’ll tell you what I have.”

When Charlie said this, Aunt Lena’s expression became a little flustered.

She realized that Charlie should have known something this time.

However, she didn’t dare to say anything, so she was extremely nervous.

Charlie continued to say at this time: “Auntie, I heard that the best friend of my father had come to Aurous Hill many times to find me, and he also came to our Aurous Hill Welfare Institute more than once?!”

Chapter 1385

Charlie’s question caused Aunt Lena’s expression to change suddenly!

All of a sudden she panicked!

Never dreamt that Charlie would ask her this question.

So she panicked and said: “This…this…I have never heard of this. If someone was really looking for you, we would definitely not hide it. Is there something in it? misunderstanding?”

Charlie shook his head: “This can’t be a misunderstanding. From my heart, I can’t accept the explanation of misunderstanding.”

As he said, he said with a pious face: “Aunt Lena, I’m not here to pursue you. Anyway, you saved my life and raised me for ten years, even if there is something in it, Charlie will never hate you.”

When Aunt Lena heard this, her expression became extremely ashamed.

Charlie continued: “I just want to know, when he came here, why did the orphanage tell him that there is no one like me here? If I remember correctly, what our orphanage has always been looking forward to most is the child’s Relatives can come to the door to pick up the child. My dad’s best friend comes to me. Why can’t even he get my information? Who was hiding my information from him?”

Aunt Lena pursed her mouth, looking flustered around.

She dared not look into Charlie’s eyes, let alone answer Charlie’s questions.

Charlie had a panoramic view of her performance.

He knew that Aunt Lena must know the secret.

So he looked at her and asked seriously: “Auntie, if I guessed correctly, then you should know that I am the young master of the Eastcliff family, right?”

As soon as he said this, the pen in Aunt Lena’s hand snapped to the ground.

Charlie thought she got up and was going to pick up the pen, but unexpectedly, she bowed her waist and walked around behind the table, and then knelt in front of him with a plop.

Charlie exclaimed: “Auntie, what are you…”

Aunt Lena knocked her head on the ground and said bitterly, “Master I am… I am sorry you…”

One word, Master made Charlie's whole person struck by lightning!

At this moment, he felt as if he was slammed into the heart by a huge force, and the whole person subconsciously took two steps back, and asked in shock: "Auntie...you..."

Aunt Lena cried and said, "Master I have always known your identity. I am actually a member of the Wade family. It's just that I have a humble status. I didn't have the chance to serve the Wade family in Eastcliff. The branch of Wade's family is miscellaneous, so you had never seen me before you were eight years old..."

Charlie forced himself to hold his breath and asked, "Auntie, did the Wade family ask you to bring me here?"

Aunt Lena raised her head, choked with tears on her face: "Back to Master it was Stephen steward who let me down..."

Charlie was shocked and blurted out: "Is it Stephen?!"

Chapter 1386

"Yes!" Aunt Lena nodded, crying and said: "Back then, I was not permanently stationed in Aurous Hill, but was arranged to work in Zhonghai. One night, steward Stephen sent someone to urgently take me from Zhonghai to Aurous Hill, and then together with another member of the Wade family, I took over this orphanage. After a few days, we replaced all the staff in the entire orphanage with members of the Wade family. After all arrangements were made, I found you only under Stephen steward's instruction and brought you to the orphanage..."

Charlie was extremely shocked!

This is simply the thing he has heard since he was a child, and it makes him feel unbelievable!

He entered this orphanage at the age of eight and lived here for ten years. Only now he know that all the staff in this orphanage were from the Wade family? !

Could it be that he spent the entire childhood and adolescence ignorantly under the supervision of the Wade family? !

He cannot accept this reality.

But he knew very well that Aunt Lena had never lied to him!

what is this……

He suppressed his anger and asked her: “Auntie Lena, I want to know, why did you bother to do this? And also do everything possible to hide my information? What was your purpose?”

Aunt Lena cried and said, “Master! The death of your parents was not an accident, but a gangster intended to murder your family of three!”

“What?!” Charlie blurted out, “My parents, were they killed?”

Aunt Lena said with a red eye: “Do you remember the details of the year? Your parents rented an old house in Aurous Hill incognito, and then they changed your name so that you could study in Aurous Hill’s No. 1 Primary School… .”

Charlie nodded: “I remember that my parents died in a car accident when I was in school, so you mean, my parents were killed by others, right?”

“Yes!” Aunt Lena nodded her head: “The group of people who killed your parents in the past faked the scene of the car accident. They immediately prepared to find your whereabouts at Aurous Hill No. 1 Elementary School and kill you too. It was the steward Stephen who brought you. He arrived in time and arrested all the people at a small gate in Aurous Hill. Originally, he planned to keep them alive, but the other party all took poison and committed suicide. Later, he went through the vine and checked it and found that the other party was all from overseas, but the clue is interrupted there.”

Charlie asked, “Does he know who killed my parents?”

Aunt Lena said, “It’s just because they have not been able to find out who the gang was instigated by. So, steward Stephen was afraid that Master mind behind the scenes would still want to disadvantage you, so he decided to hide your name in Aurous Hill, so he sent us to come and take charge of the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute. While protecting and taking care of you, we also conceal all information about you from the outside world. The only thing we fear is that the other party is not willing to let you go!”

“Was Stephen instructed by the Wade family to do this?”

“No…” Aunt Lena shook her head and said, “steward Stephen has always suspected that the Wade family may be the ones who secretly harmed your family, so he has kept these things from everyone in the Wade family.”

Charlie asked: “Then why did he come to me suddenly some time ago?”

Aunt Lena replied: “The master has sent someone to look for you for a long time, but he didn’t found it, he thought you are missing. Last year, Master planned to make a formal will to make arrangements for the inheritance of the Wade family’s property. The butler did not want you to be excluded, so he told him about your whereabouts. The master hopes that you can return to Eastcliff and compete with the other descendants of the Wade family to inherit the family business, but he also knows that you may not agree to it. So he gave you 10 billion as a gift…”

Charlie couldn’t help asking, “Auntie, then you needed a kidney transplant for uremia. Was that true or not?”

When Aunt Lena heard this, she shook her head again and again, confessing in her mouth, “Going back to the young master, it’s a fake to be sick next…because you grew up with me, and I understood your temperament. If I didn’t force you, you would not have accepted the Wade family’s funds. That’s why I decided to use that as an excuse to force you to accept Wade family’s money. I would deceive the young master and sin. Death is what I deserve, please master punish me!”

Chapter 1387

What Aunt Lena said is actually correct.

Charlie has undergone tremendous changes since he was a child. He has experienced the best days in the world, and he has also experienced the hardest days. He has already witnessed everything.

Even if he didn’t marry Claire back then, even if he is still was working on the construction site now, there is nothing that he’d be dissatisfied with himself.

Because in his opinion, after the death of his parents, working hard to live is the greatest comfort to them.

As for money and status, he had already forgotten it.

During the years he married Claire, he suffered humiliation, but he never thought of going back to Wade's house for help.

Even if his dignity was rubbed repeatedly by the Willson family on the ground, he could accept it calmly.

Three years of incomparable humiliation passed, but even though he himself was in the center of this vortex, he was the most peaceful one.

But his calmness was completely changed because of Aunt Lena's "serious illness".

At that time, he was too afraid of Aunt Lena's death.

Because, in his eyes, she was his savior, his reborn parent, and his biological parents were already dead, so he must never watch her die.

He once went to the hospital and wanted to do a match with her, to see if his kidneys was compatible.

If the matching was successful, he would simply donate a kidney to her.

However, the hospital told him at the time that the matching failed.

So, he could only do everything possible to get money to find the source of the kidney for her and perform a kidney transplant.

Because of this, he mustered up the courage to borrow money from Mrs. Willson during her birthday party.

But unexpectedly, the Old Mrs. Willson not only rejected him mercilessly, but also took the entire Willson family to ridicule him there!

At that time, Charlie was frustrated.

It was also at that time that Stephen suddenly appeared in front of him.

The moment he saw him, his heart was very angry.

Although he did not know that his parents were harmed by others, he always felt that the Wade family could not shirk the blame for his parents' death.

And Stephen, as the housekeeper of the Wade family, can be said to be the one who made him hate the family.

Therefore, when Stephen asked him to go home and inherit the family property, he refused.

When Stephen gave him the Emgrand Group and gave him 10 billion, he also refused.

However, when Stephen told him that Aunt Lena's illness still needed two million to save her life, he compromised.

He knew that he had no other way to save Aunt Lena apart from accepting the Wade family's money.

Therefore, he accepted the Emgrand Group and the 10 billion cash given by the family.

Since then, Charlie's life trajectory has undergone a major reversal.

However, he never thought that all of this was actually a bitter trick by Stephen and Aunt Lena.

A battle forced him to accept Wade Family's "gift" or "compensation" tricks.

At this moment, he had been deceived and even betrayed in his heart.

Chapter 1388

But the indignation in his heart was fleeting.

Because he knew that Stephen and Aunt Lena did it for his own good.

If it weren't for them to protect him as deliberately here, he might have died ten years ago.

In order to protect him, Stephen did not hesitate to replace the entire Aurous Hill Welfare Institute with his subordinates. This is enough to show that he took a painstaking care to ensure the safety.

Thinking of this, he hurriedly stretched out his hand to support Aunt Lena, and said gratefully: "Auntie, you don't have to apologize to me, let alone ask me for your crimes. You and steward Stephen are my lifesavers. I should thank you. You risked your life to protect my safety."

Aunt Lena waved her hands in a hurry: "Master you are too polite. These are all things we should do."

Charlie sighed and said, "Auntie, I am a little confused now, so I have to call butler Stephen and sort out these clues. After I figure it out, I will come to you again."

Aunt Lena said quickly: "OK, Young Master!"

Charlie was uncertain, and said in a panic: "I'll leave now Aunt Lena."

Aunt Lena hurriedly said, "Master I will see you off!"

Charlie waved his hand: "No, I'll go by myself."

After that, Charlie gave a fist to Aunt Lena, bowed slightly, and turned and left the office.

Pushing the electric bike, Charlie walked out of the orphanage in despair.

At this time, in the office of the dean on the fourth floor of the orphanage, behind a curtain gap, a middle-aged man in his fifties turned back and looked at the gray-haired Old Master sitting at the desk, and said respectfully: "steward Stephen , Master is gone."

It was the dean of Aurous Hill Welfare Institute.

And the gray-haired Old Master in the desk was Stephen, the housekeeper of the Wade family.

Hearing that Charlie was gone, Stephen nodded lightly and sighed: “I have a thousand fortunes, and I didn’t even know that the young master would invite Gu’s girl to speak for him. Upon hearing the news, I immediately rushed over from Eastcliff. , But it’s too late…”

The dean asked him: “steward Stephen, there is something unclear below.”

“Say it.”

The dean said in confusion: “Lina doesn’t know this at all. Why do you want him to speak these lines of lies to the young master?”

After speaking, he said again: “At the beginning I did propose to choose a suitable woman from reliable servants to take care of the young master, but you disagreed, I must hire someone from the society who knows nothing. Volunteer, I just recruited Lina. She is the only staff member in the entire orphanage, but why do you have to tell her to lie now? Would you like to tell her this, what is she? don’t know. No matter how much the young master questioned her, it would be impossible to get any information. She didn’t know anything, and naturally, the young master would not see any clues!”

Stephen said with emotion: “The reason why I didn’t agree to use Wade’s servants to take care of the young master was because I was afraid that he would see the flaws when he gets along with the young master day and night.”

“Think about it. This person has to take care of the young master for ten years. What if he accidentally misses his mouth at any time and calls out the young master? What if he takes a nap one day and says something that shouldn’t be said in a dream What should I do? The young master was only eight years old. I definitely can’t let him know that everything around him was arranged!”

“Because of this, I wanted someone who doesn’t know him to take care of him personally. Only in this way could he live in it and live the life of an ordinary orphan; because of this, he has not eaten well and dressed well these years. It’s not good, it’s not used well, even though I’m terribly upset, I don’t dare to give him any more care;

because of this, he was excluded, isolated, and humiliated by other children in the orphanage, and I dare not let you intervene. ……"

Speaking of this, Stephen sighed: "If it weren't for seeing him wanting to treat that Lina, I really don't know how to persuade the young master to accept the gift from the Old Master."

"What about now?" The dean said nervously, "Young Master knows about Lina. He will contact you immediately and find a way to find out who killed his parents. He might even return to Eastcliff, if someone in the Wade family is unfavorable to him, can the young master resist it?"

Stephen said indifferently: "The young master has a title in Aurous Hill, called the real dragon on earth. This was not created by the young master himself. It was spontaneously sent to him by figures from Aurous Hill who have a head and face. This proves that the young master is by no means a thing in the pool, not an ordinary person. If he wants to deal with it, he can deal with it!"

After that, he said in a deep voice, "Although the Old Master's body is not very good, he can still carry it for a few more years. I originally didn't want the young master to return to Eastcliff so early, but I never dreamed that he will meet Gu's girl…"

"Gu's father and daughter have been looking for him for so many years. Once they come across, they will inevitably tell him what happened. By then, the young master will naturally know that there is some manipulation behind all this, and the facts have proved that I guessed right. So, instead of this, why bother hiding from the young master? Moreover, in this orphanage, he has been the closest to Lina since he was a child. These words are spoken from her mouth, and the effect is much better than that from mine. Only this way In order to encourage the young master to return to Eastcliff and go to Wade's house to stir it upside down!"

Speaking of this, Stephen was already in tears. He trembled and said: "Old and incompetent, he can't repay the second son's blood. Now, let the young master personally repay the second son and the second wife for this hatred! In that case, The Old Master is dead, and he can look down!"

Chapter 1389

As soon as Stephen's voice fell, his mobile phone suddenly vibrated on the desktop.

The call was from Charlie.

He hurriedly wiped away his tears, pretending to be a normal call, and respectfully said: "Master!"

Charlie pushed out of the orphanage at this time. On the side of the road at the entrance of the orphanage, holding the phone in his hand, he said, "steward Stephen, thank you for all these years."

Stephen hurriedly said, "Master what are you talking about? Why don't you say that to me?"

Charlie said: "I just came out of Aurous Hill Welfare Institute."

Stephen smiled and said, "It turns out that you have returned to the orphanage, Master After all, it is the place where you lived, you must be very affectionate."

Charlie said calmly: "Okay, don't pretend, Aunt Lena has already told me that you asked her to rescue me, and you arranged the entire Aurous Hill Welfare Institute to protect my safety. I will always remember it."

Stephen sighed softly, "Master do you know everything?"

"Well, I know, so I called to thank you."

Charlie didn't know that there was a little secret in it.

But at this moment, he did thank Stephen very much.

Stephen said hurriedly, "Master you are serious. Your father was kind. I failed to save your father and mother. In this life, I cannot forgive myself, let alone accepting the thank you..."

Charlie said: "I called, besides thank you, there is one more thing, that is, I want to know who killed my parents in those years. Do you have any clues?"

Stephen sighed, “I have been looking for clues for so many years, but I haven’t been able to find any…”

“Moreover, when the group of dead men killed your parents, they all had soft capsules made of potassium cyanide in their mouths…”

“This kind of cyanide is a highly toxic substance specially used by agents since the First World War. 0.1 gram can kill people, and there is no cure…”

“Back then, I saw them die in front of me, but there was nothing I could do. I wanted to check their fingerprints, but I found that their ten fingers had been artificially erased, and there was no clue from them. Let alone find out the identity, even the nationality could not be judged.”

Charlie asked: “Then do you have any suspects?”

Stephen said, “This…I think there is a 50% possibility that someone from the Wade family did it.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked coldly, “Why do you say that?”

Stephen said: “Your father, who was extraordinary and heroic in Eastcliff back then, was the rising star of the entire Wade family. He led the Wade family to open up the frontiers and expand the land, slash to the top, and lead the Wade family to the peak. But because of this, he was hated by others. Later, he had some frictions with top Western families, and then he was framed by others. Later, he had a disagreement with Master Wade and left the family in a rage…”

“At the beginning, Master Wade thought your father was just impulsive, so he wanted him to take the opportunity to calm down, but he did not think that your father and your mother would die unexpectedly in Aurous Hill…”

“Since then, Master Wade has been deeply saddened, and he wanted to find your whereabouts and bring you back to cultivate. He even hoped to train you into the next generation because of the guilt of your father.”

Chapter 1390

“However, in the next life, someone in the Wade family will be disadvantaged by you. After all, the Old Master is too old. If he takes you back to the Wade family and exposes you to the family members, he may not be able to protect you comprehensively, so made a private opinion. , Settled you in Aurous Hill, and then completely concealed your information. When Philip from the Gu family came to see you, I did not let him know that you were here.”

Charlie asked again: “Then why did you find me back some time ago?”

Stephen said earnestly: “Master let me tell you that Old Master health has been getting worse and worse in the past two years. However, he is quite dissatisfied with the status quo of the Wade family’s sons not seeking to make progress, and is not willing to hand over the Wade family to them. I told him that you are still alive. The master is naturally very excited. So I want to train you as an heir. The Emgrand Group and RMB 10 billion are just for you to practice. In the future, when you are willing to go back, the Wade family’s trillions of wealth may be handed over to you making you responsible to manage it!”

Charlie said lightly: “I know steward Stephen, for so many years, I have troubled you.”

Stephen said hurriedly, “Master I am ashamed to be too shameful! Your father was so kind to me, not to say that this little thing is to make him feel bad, and I will never hesitate!”

Charlie said with emotion: “I am not interested in the assets of the Wade family, but when the time is right, I will definitely investigate the hidden circumstances of my parents who were killed in the past. At that time, the liquidation should be liquidated, and the life should be paid.”

Stephen was very excited, and said with a trembling: “Master! With your words, I will die for you next! You are now the supreme man, the true dragon on earth. I believe that with your strength, you can definitely be the second son and Revenge the second wife!”

At this point, Stephen was already crying.

At that time, Stephen had not yet become a housekeeper in Wade’s house. He was an assistant to Charlie’s father. He was worried by friends because of his rich income. He deceived him to Macau and lost his fortune at the gambling table.

Stephen then degenerates into a bad gambler, borrowing from loan sharks everywhere to go to Macau casinos in vain to make a comeback, and the resultantly he got deeper and deeper into the trap.

In the end, Stephen not only lost everything, but was also chased by loan sharks. When he was desperate, he pressed his hands in the casino, but he didn't expect that his hands were also lost.

According to the rules of the arena of Macau, in the casino, no matter what you lose, you must be willing to bet. And because of this, in the corner of the casino near the casino, don't know how many gambling ghosts live by begging.

But even so, these gamblers are still frugal, and want to save a little money and then enter the casino to play, their lives have been completely abolished.

Stephen at that time almost fell to this point.

Later, it was Charlie's father who threw tens of millions to redeem him from the casino intact, and then forced him to take an oath to never bet.

In order to ensure that he completely quit gambling and landed ashore, Charlie's father specially promoted him and made him his personal butler, bringing him by his side at all times, and would never allow him to touch any more gambling games.

Since then, Stephen has come to his senses and wholeheartedly assisted Charlie's father. Not only did he do his best to help Charlie's father, he also learned a lot of valuable management and development experience from him. He grew up in a few years. For the most capable servant of the Wade Family.

Then, he was appreciated by Charlie's grandfather. The Old Master had the intention to make him the steward of the entire family, but he didn't agree with it, and in the end Charlie's father forced him to agree to the job.

In the words of Charlie's father, Stephen has reached his abilities, he should no longer be limited to being his own little personal butler, and should have a broader development space.

In his opinion, the housekeeper of the entire family can be said to be the highest position that the upper class can give to outsiders. Stephen can sit in this position, and he can protect his glory and wealth in this life. He does not want Stephen to do it for him. Give up this godsend opportunity.

Although Stephen was no longer Charlie's father's personal butler, he became more and more loyal to Charlie's father, and even regarded him as the object of his life looking up and assisting him.

It's a pity that Charlie's father left too early, which is also Stephen's greatest guilt in this life.

He always felt that if he was still Charlie's father's personal butler, then maybe Charlie's parents would not die.

Even if he could block a few shots for them in a critical moment, they could still had one more chance of survival...

Chapter 1391

Thinking of the old things, Stephen couldn't cry.

Charlie's heart throbbed as he heard his crying.

Although many years have passed, Charlie's heart is also extremely painful and resentful when he thinks that his parents died not by accident but by fate.

As a son of man, the hatred of parents is not shared!

Don't need Stephen to say this hatred, he will definitely do his best to repay it!

Otherwise, it is really a waste of man!

So, his voice said indifferently: "steward Stephen, don't worry about this. Charlie swears to God that I will avenge my parents by myself! All those who participated in the murder of my parents back then counted as one. I won't let them go!"

“That’s good!” Stephen was very excited, but he said seriously: “Master you must not be impulsive about this matter. There are many clues behind this that I haven’t sorted out yet, so I still think about it for a long time. Don’t expose them early…”

Charlie said, “I know, don’t worry.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “I have another question, I hope you answer it truthfully.”

Stephen said immediately, “Master just ask!”

Charlie pondered for a moment and asked, “My wife, Claire, did you arrange it?”

Stephen hurriedly said: “This is really not…I also know your wife’s grandfather. I really didn’t expect that he could meet you at the construction site where you work, knowing that he wanted to marry your to his granddaughter. At that time, although I knew that his granddaughter was not worthy of you, I did not stop him at that time, because I just wanted to protect your safety and did not want to interfere with your life.”

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief.

He knew that his childhood in the orphanage was Stephen’s arrangement, so he was afraid that he would meet Claire and it was his arrangement.

So he said to Stephen: “steward Stephen, come here first. I have an appointment tonight. You can help me sort out the clues you have these days. If I have the opportunity, I will talk to you in person.”

“OK Master!”

Charlie hung up the phone, only then realized that two lines of tears flowed unconsciously on his cheeks.

He only learned today that it turned out that more than ten years ago, his parents were murdered by bad men.

He only learned today that it turned out that more than ten years ago, the orphanage he lived in was completely arranged by Stephen, in order to completely hide all his information.

The world today has undergone earth-shaking changes in his eyes, as if the whole world has become unfamiliar.

The last time he felt this way, it was the moment when he accidentally got the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures;

And the last time he felt this way was when he was eight years old, when he learned of parents' death.

Just when he was lost, Liang called and said, "Master, when will you come? Do you want me to pick you up by car?"

"No need." Charlie said: "I will pick up my wife now, and then I will pass. You will wait for me for a while."

After speaking, he hung up the phone and rode the small electric bike to Claire's studio.

……

Chapter 1392

At the same time, the office of the dean of the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute.

Seeing Stephen finished the call, the dean respectfully asked, "steward Stephen, what should I do now?"

Stephen sighed, and said, "Since the young master already knows, you don't need to stay in the orphanage anymore. In the future, you should return to the post of the Wade family. I will settle down for you. Over the years, thanks for your hard work!"

The dean immediately bowed and said: "steward Stephen, the second son has been waiting for me as a mountain before his death. I will wait to serve Young Master, and I will die!"

Stephen nodded and said, “You are all the people who have worked so hard to cultivate for many years. For more than ten years, condescending to be in a small orphanage has not only worked hard for you, but also felt wronged. Take a good rest during this time.”

“When the young master inherits the Wade family one day, you will all be the servants of the young master, and then you will be loyal to the him!”

“You guys grew up watching the young master. He is kind, upright, and honest. If one day he can control the Wade family, I believe he will never treat you badly.”

The dean immediately nodded and said: “This is also because the young master has suffered a lot since childhood, so he has this precious quality. This quality in him is something I can’t see in all the rich second generations.”

Stephen smiled slightly: “Therefore, it may not be a bad thing to let the young master suffer in the orphanage back then. The young master is the only son of the second son after all. Not less than the second son!”

After all, Stephen waved his hand and said happily: “Okay, I’m going back to Eastcliff, You have a meeting these few days, and then hand over the orphanage to the relevant departments in Aurous Hill. I will meet tomorrow. I’ll give you a sum of money. You will go back to meet your family first, and then find a comfortable resort to rest and rest.”

The dean bowed again: “Thank Stephen butler!”

After speaking, he asked again: “By the way, steward Stephen, what should Lina do? She didn’t know anything before, but now she already knows a lot of inside information.”

Stephen said: “She has taken care of young master for so many years, and she is not too young. It is time to retire and take care of her life. I have a manor in Canada, so I will give it to her for retirement. Don’t let her in the future and wait until Mr. successfully inherits the Wade family.”

The dean said: “Lina also has an adopted daughter who also works in the orphanage. She is an orphan who grew up with the young master. She still doesn’t know anything about this. I’m afraid Lina will not let her go.”

Stephen sighed and said, “Talk to the girl, tell her something selectively, and then let her accompany her mother to Canada. There are many Chinese people there, and the language requirements are not high. The mother and daughter can start a new life quickly over there. I have investigated the girl’s background, she is very clean, and she likes the young master and will never do anything against him.”

“OK!”

This night, the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute suddenly completed a major exchange of blood.

Everyone was muffled, packing their luggage and things, and the city staff also rushed over to take over with the original team.

No one knows why the management team of a welfare institution suddenly had to replace all the staff from the dean to the chef. Could it be that these people made any big mistakes?

But they couldn’t imagine that these people were like a disciplined army. They had already fought this protracted war, and now it was time to exit the battlefield in an orderly manner.

Although Aunt Lena was very reluctant to give up, she also knew very well that before, she was the same as Charlie and didn’t know these things, but now she already knows some inside stories and knows that Charlie’s true identity belongs to the Wade family.

Therefore, she also knew that she couldn’t stay here anymore.

Now that she know this information, she can’t say she been dragged into the water, but at least she can’t be alone.

Now that she has been brought into this group, she must obey the instructions of the Wade family.

As a result, she also made a decision to listen to the dean’s order and go to Canada to recuperate temporarily.

As for Xiaofen, Aunt Lena did not tell her the truth, but only told her that the great benevolent who had funded her medical treatment before, had also funded for her to go abroad for a period of recuperation, she had no relatives, so she hoped that Xiaofen could be with her.

Xiaofen treated Aunt Lena as her biological mother, and naturally agreed without hesitation, so she also started packing up and preparing to go abroad with her.

Aunt Lena thought, after she arrived in Canada, she would tell Xiaofen these things.

Chapter 1393

Charlie rode his electric bike to his wife's studio. As soon as he walked in, Claire asked in surprise: "My husband, why are your eyes red?"

"Are they?"

Charlie said, stretched out his hands and rubbed his eyes, and said with a smile: "The wind and sand on the road just now blew hard."

Claire said distressedly: "Don't always go out on an electric bike. You bought two cars for the family, but you ride an electric bike every day. I feel so sorry."

"It's okay." Charlie smiled and said casually: "I like riding an electric bike, which is convenient, fast, simple, and environmentally friendly."

Claire smiled helplessly: "You, what you say from your mouth seems to be indifferent."

With that, she turned off her computer, stood up and said, "I just finished a case of the Emgrand Group today. Ms. Doris, is very happy to let the finances pay, or I'll buy you a car. This way you will also have mobility tools in the future."

"No need, if I really want to drive, I would have taken the two supercars from President White and Qin Gang long ago."

Seeing that he was not joking, Claire had no choice but to say: "Okay, let me know when you have enough of that electric bikes."

Charlie said, “My wife, we have to go quickly. I have an appointment for a dinner tonight.”

Claire asked in astonishment: “Who will you date tonight? You don’t say anything, it’s mysterious.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I have an appointment with a distinguished guest. You’ll know when you arrive.”

“Guest?” Claire asked puzzlingly, “Is it one of your feng shui customers again?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Well, it needs to be kept secret for the time being. You will know when you follow me.”

“Okay.” Claire nodded and said, “Then I will follow you to eat dinner at night.”

Afterwards, the couple left the studio and came to the parking lot. Charlie put his foldable e-bike into the trunk of Claire’s BMW car, and then the two drove to Shangri-La together.

At this moment, Liang is accompanying Sara and August to sit down and chat in the top luxury box.

Issac heard that Liang said that Master would be hosting a banquet here today, and he had already made perfect preparations. He heard that the guests had arrived, so he came to the box himself.

After buckling the door and entering the box, Issac was stunned.

He never dreamed that the person sitting in the box turned out to be Miss Sara from Eastcliff, the most popular female star in China, Sara Gu.

After all, Issac is the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, and can be regarded as the middle and high level of the Wade family’s subordinates, so he knows the Eastcliff family very well and naturally knows the background of Sara.

Seeing that she was actually here, Issac felt a thud in his heart.

Is she the one that the young master will entertain tonight?

Everyone in Eastcliff knows that Sara is the baby relative of his young master, and he also knows that Sara's family has been looking for the young master's whereabouts.

Looking at this posture, he should have found the young master.

However, the young master is obviously already married. Isn't this a bit embarrassing?

Chapter 1394

Being embarrassed, Sara looked at him with a dark face, and blurted out: "Mr. Issac! Did you know that Charlie was in Aurous Hill?"

"Ah? Uh…this…" Issac suddenly didn't know how to answer, he couldn't tell why.

Sara bit her little white teeth and said angrily: "You guy are too unreliable. I asked you about the whereabouts of Charlie so many times, and you haven't had a word of truth!"

Issac said embarrassingly: "Miss Sara, you really misunderstood me. I just learned not long ago that the young master was in Aurous Hill. I have been in Aurous Hill for so long on behalf of the Wade family. I never heard of it before."

August asked in surprise: "What the h*ll?! Sara, you said that Charlie, President Wade, is the Charlie Wade you've been looking for?"

Sara nodded, and said seriously: "That's right! This bad guy made me find it hard to find him!"

August said in surprise: "Oh! That's great! You finally found him, wouldn't you be able to get married soon? I remember you always said that as long as you find your Charlie, you will immediately quit the entertainment industry, then marry him and have children."

Sara's face turned red immediately, and she said shyly: "I…I thought…but…but that bad guy is married…"

"d*mn!" August immediately exploded and blurted out: "What the h*ll is going on with this deflated calf named Wade? Didn't he know he had a marriage contract? Didn't he know that he had a beautiful fiancee, Have you not been looking for him? How dare he marry another woman, when he comes, you see, I won't scold him! What a shameful man!"

Liang and Issac looked at each other, their expressions were very embarrassing.

It was at this time that Liang learned about the relationship between Sara and his Master, and he was naturally shocked.

At this time, he just listened to Sara saying: "A lot, Charlie's wife will also come later, I promised that Charlie will not reveal the relationship between the two of us at the dinner table, so you must not mess around then. speak carefully."

Chapter 1395

"How can it be done!" August said indignantly: "When that b@stard wife is also here, you should seize the opportunity and directly expose the matter in front of his wife, so that his wife can realize it. I don't believe it anymore. Which woman would dare to steal the husband from you, Sara!"

"Oh no!"

Sara said very solemnly: "I have promised Charlie about this matter. If you dare to make me break my promise, I will not forgive you back!"

August blurted out: "Hey, Sara, are you stupid? This meal is the best opportunity for you to drive away his original partner. You must take it well, or you will regret it in the future!"

"You don't come here!" Sara said seriously: "I am a person who always promises and speaks for words. You are not allowed to make trouble for me."

"Okay, okay." August said helplessly: "You have decided. Don't regret it in the future."

At this time, Charlie and Claire had also arrived outside the box.

Before entering the door, Claire still asked him: “Who is the guest I want to meet? It’s so mysterious.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, it is definitely one of the people you want to see most.”

“The person I want to meet the most?” Claire frowned slightly, “I can’t think of who I want to see the most now.”

Charlie smiled: “You’ll know if you go in.”

With that, he knocked gently on the door, and then pushed the box door inward.

Claire saw at a glance, Sara, who was sitting facing the door of the luxurious box, was stunned at this moment!

“God! is it Sara? Is it really Sara?”

Chapter 1396

At this time, Claire had no intention of guarding against Sara, who was like a fairy.

In her eyes, Sara is the perfect display of contemporary women. A woman like her who is extremely good in all aspects has no mundane smoke and fire smell on her body.

Therefore, she had never thought that such a woman would be her potential rival in love.

Charlie was also relieved at this time. He planned to quietly go to Eastcliff after Aoxue finished the finals, and quietly see Sara’s father Philip.

Seeing that Philip was not the goal, it was his real goal to cure his advanced pancreatic cancer.

He is a good brother of his father. For so many years, he has not only paid homage to his parents every New Year’s Day, but also has not relaxed for a moment, and has not given up on finding his whereabouts. This kindness must be repaid by himself.

It just so happened that he could also take this opportunity to meet Stephen in Eastcliff and find him for more clues and information.

Therefore, it will take at least three to five days to go to Eastcliff.

To be away from home for three or five days, you can't make your wife suspicious. The best excuse is to be invited by Sara to go to Eastcliff to show her feng shui at home.

Sara spoke out the invitation in front of his wife, so that the wife would no longer doubt.

Seeing Claire's willingness to agree, Sara nodded happily, and said with a smile: "I didn't expect Mrs. Wade to be so refreshing. I was worried that you will disagree."

Claire hurriedly said: "Ms. Sara, you can recognize my husband's ability. I am too happy to have time. How could I disagree. Just in case my husband is not doing well enough, please bear with me."

"How come!" Sara said with a smile: "I recognize Mr. Charlie's abilities very much, and I believe that my father and my family are the same, so I would like to thank Mrs. Wade for fulfilling this matter!"

Claire was a little flattered, and hurriedly said, "Miss Sara, you are so polite."

Seeing that Sara kept using such ulterior motives to release some kind of signal in secret, Charlie couldn't help feeling helpless and depressed.

Chapter 1397

He knew that this was what Sara said to him, and at the same time it was told to Claire cryptically, and it could even be understood that this was a demonstration of her to Claire in front of her.

However, he just couldn't do anything about it.

After all, all this is because he owe Sara, and also betrayed the marriage contract made by both parents in the past. I have no face to accuse her anyway.

Moreover, what made Charlie even more depressed was that he could not simply refuse Sara like he refused Elsa.

Although Elsa liked him, he did not owe Elsa any love, but saved her life many times, so even if he rejected her straightforwardly every time, Charlie would not have any psychological burden.

But Sara is different after all.

She is his baby relative. She has been looking for him, waiting for him and looking forward to him for so many years, but he has failed her. This kind of thing is his fault.

At this time, Claire, who was in the dark, mustered up the courage to say to Sara: “Miss Sara, I... can I take a photo with you?”

Sara readily agreed, and smiled and said, “Okay! Shoot now?”

Claire nodded busy: “If it is convenient for you, then shoot now!”

Sara nodded, took the initiative to move her chair, leaned closer to Claire, and said with a smile: “Mrs. Wade is so beautiful, it is still very stressful to take a photo with you.”

“How come...” Claire said awkwardly: “I am under pressure. Miss Sara is not only beautiful, but also a top star. In front of you, I will inevitably feel embarrassed... .”

Chapter 1398

Sara smiled slightly: “Come on, I’ll be a little bit ahead, so that you can make your face smaller and better.”

The two women took a selfie together like sisters.

After the filming, Claire held the phone and asked excitedly: “Miss Sara, I... can I post this photo to Moments?”

Claire herself is a woman without any vanity.

When Charlie bought her a BMW car, she never posted it to Moments;

Charlie organized her wedding in the Hanging Garden of Shangri-La, and she never posted it to Moments;

Charlie took her to experience tens of millions of super sports cars, but she still hasn't posted to Moments;

Even if she lives in a top-notch mansion like Tomson, she still hasn't posted to Moments.

The only "show off" in the circle of friends was the vegetable garden built by her husband Charlie overnight.

But this time, she really couldn't hold back.

After all, Sara is her favorite female celebrity and her idol. She can eat with her idols, and even take photos with her idols. How many times can she encounter this kind of thing in a lifetime?

Sara also nodded and smiled generously: "Of course, Mrs. Wade, please."

Claire got Sara's consent and immediately thanked her happily. Then she opened her WeChat account and posted the photo to her circle of friends.

The words she wrote to Moments is: "I never dreamed that I would have the opportunity to meet my idol and take a photo with her!"

This photo has been sent out, and it has received numerous likes and comments.

Claire's social circle has never left Aurous Hill. For Aurous Hill, a second-tier city, there are not many opportunities to meet first-tier stars.

Especially the super first-line top stars like Sara are extremely difficult to see.

Therefore, Claire's circle of friends has aroused the amazement and envy of countless people.

Many people even chatted with her privately, asking about the details of her meeting with Sara, such as where she is now, whether Sara is in Aurous Hill, and can she help ask for a signed photo of Sara, etc.

Sara on the side smiled and said, “Mrs. Wade, this time I came to Aurous Hill and didn’t let the outside world know, so if someone asks, you must not say that I am in Aurous Hill.”

Claire nodded hurriedly: “I know Miss Sara, don’t worry, I will never reveal it!”

Sara nodded and said with a smile: “By the way, Mrs. Wade, or let’s add a WeChat friend as well. You can contact us directly on WeChat if you have anything in the future.”

“Add friends?!” Claire exclaimed: “You want to add my WeChat friends?”

Claire dared to believe her idol and took the initiative to add her WeChat friend. She hadn’t had this idea before. If she could add Sara as a friend, even if she had no time to take care of herself, she could often see her circle of friends and see her latest developments.

However, she later thought that after all, she and Sara are in a disparity in status. It is already a great fortune to have a meal together. How embarrassed to add someone else to WeChat friends?

But she never expected that Sara would take the initiative to add her as a friend, and be able to become a WeChat friend with an idol. This is something she would never dream of!

Chapter 1399

After Sara and Claire added their WeChat friends, they looked at Charlie and said with a smile: “By the way, Master, let’s add a friend too.”

After that, she handed her WeChat QR code to Charlie.

Charlie had to take out his mobile phone, scan it, and added her as a friend.

Sara winked at him with a successful face, and then asked him sternly, “Master, when will you be able to leave for Eastcliff? Can you tell me about the time so I can prepare.”

Charlie said: “Next week, but I still can’t decide the exact time.”

Sara nodded and smiled and said, “Master, then my father and I will be waiting for you in Eastcliff!”

Charlie suddenly thought of what Sara had said before, saying that after arriving in Eastcliff and seeing her father, she watched her father not beat him up.

Hey, the more I think about it, the more shameless I am to see her father Philip.

Just when Charlie was having headaches for Gu’s father and daughter, in the intensive care unit of Aurous Hill First People’s Hospital, Nanako and her assistant Koichi Tanaka, as well as Jiro of the Kobayashi family, stood motionless and stood by Nanako. Both sides of the hospital bed of the coach and Kazuki Yamamoto.

Yamamoto Kazuki on the hospital bed looked extremely haggard.

The doctor had just performed a third full-body examination on him, and once again confirmed that his nervous system was severely injured and there was almost no possibility of recovery.

As for the bloody East Asian sick man on his forehead, the big characters. Still eye-catching.

Nanako hopes that the doctor can use gauze to cover Kazuki Yamamoto’s forehead, so as not to further stimulate her teacher.

However, Yamamoto Kazuki firmly rejected the proposal.

The ugly characters that Mr. Orvel left on his forehead can be said to be the greatest shame in his life, but they are also the most profound lesson in his life.

Before Charlie defeated him with a palm, Yamamoto Kazuki still felt that he was a world-class martial arts master.

It wasn't until Charlie's palm that he realized that he was just a tiny ant on the way to martial arts.

But everyone who is dedicated to martial arts has a sense of integrity. Even if they lose, most people are willing to gamble and surrender. What's more, even if they are missed to death in a competition, they can be calm before dying.

Although Yamamoto Kazuki's mind was not so broad, he was convinced at the bottom of his heart when he thought of Charlie's terrifying strength.

At this time, Nanako looked at him sadly, and said: "Master I have communicated with my father. He will contact the best hospitals and doctors in Tokyo to help you treat and recover, and there will be a special plane to pick you up tomorrow. You go back to Japan!"

Chapter 1400

"No, I won't go!" Yamamoto Kazuki couldn't move, but he could gently shake his head.

At this time, he said hoarsely: "My injury cannot be cured by a doctor, and I cannot be better than here when I return to Japan. As your master, I cannot leave you here alone. I want to see you participating in the competitionu, I will return to Japan with you."

Nanako hurriedly said: "Master I may not be able to win the championship in this competition. I watched the video of Aoxue's competition after today's competition. Her strength is much stronger than the last time. To a talented player like Joanna, it may take a long battle to win the battle, but Aoxue faced Joanna and defeated her with just one move. This kind of strength is far beyond me..."

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed: "I watched the live broadcast of Aoxue's match at the hospital and also on the mobile phone video network. Her current strength is indeed very strong. It is more than several times stronger than when she was in the last match! I really can't imagine that a person can make such huge progress in such a short period of time! This has simply subverted my perception!"

Nanako said seriously: "I think this should be related to her coach Charlie. Charlie only started to be her coach during the last match."

Yamamoto Kazuki thought of Charlie, and couldn't help feeling: "This Charlie is really the martial arts master of the world! It seems that he is the legendary inner disciple who can practice internal strength in Chinese martial arts! I used to think that those were all lie. Yes, I really understand today!"

On the side, Jiro said: "I have studied ancient Chinese medical books and ancient books. The earliest "Huang Di Nei" in China contains a description of internal qi. There is also a special article about how to carry out internal qi in the body. It can be seen from this that they have been practicing internal strength for thousands of years."

Yamamoto Kazuki said with a fascinating look: "I really didn't expect that there is such a thing as internal power in the world. If I could know this 10 or 20 years earlier, then I must come to China and visit all of China. The famous Sichuan Dashan, worship a real master as a teacher, concentrate on learning internal power..."

Having said this, Yamamoto Kazuki sighed again: "It's a pity that I learned too late..."

After a pause, two lines of tears rolled down the deeply wrinkled face.

Nanako couldn't help crying when she saw the miserable end of her mentor.

At this time, Yamamoto Kazuki looked at her with a bit of enthusiasm in his eyes and said: "Nanako! To this day, I am no longer qualified to be your teacher, if you wish to have a greater career in martial arts. For the breakthrough and progress of the world, then you must find a way to worship Charlie as your teacher!"

"What?!" Nanako blurted out exclaimed: "Worship him as a teacher?! I...I shouldn't! Nanako has only one mentor in this life, and that's you! Besides you, Nanako will never again Worship other people as teachers!"

"Stupid!" Yamamoto Kazuki shouted angrily, "What can I teach you like this? Don't say that I am a cripple now. Even if I am not a cripple, what I can teach you has already been taught to you. The rest is nothing more than some so-called actual combat experience."

"But if you look at my current fate, you will know the actual combat experience. In front of real masters, in front of absolute power, it has no meaning at all. An ant, even if it has experience in biting and fighting, is just It is effective against other ants, but in front of a human, it still can't resist a finger of the opponent!"

“And Charlie made me realize that when I was in the martial arts, I was a complete ant. As the apprentice I taught, you haven’t been able to come out of the blue. This proves that you are just like me, but just martial arts. The ants on the way!”

Speaking of this, Yamamoto Kazuki excitedly asked Nanako with a hot eye: “Nanako, you have been obsessed with martial arts for nearly 20 years. Are you willing to be an ant on the way to martial arts?”

When Nanako heard this, she bit her lower lip and said word by word: “Master Nanako is not willing to be an ant!”

Yamamoto Kazuki immediately said loudly: “Then go to worship Charlie as a teacher! Let him teach you the real martial arts, only in this way can you have the opportunity to grow into a real strong, otherwise, I advise you to give up the so-called craze for martial arts now Forget about it, because the so-called martial arts we pursue, compared with Charlie, is simply rubbish among rubbish!”

Chapter 1401

On the way home, Charlie drove, and Claire sat in the co-pilot, still excited.

Her circle of friends has completely exploded today, and countless people liked and commented, envious of her having such good luck to be able to eat with the most popular female star Sara.

Claire kept bowing her head, fiddling with her mobile phone, her expression of excitement was beyond words.

After replying to the comments of a few friends, she looked at Charlie with a look of admiration, and blurted out: “Husband, I only found out today that you are really amazing. I didn’t expect that even big stars like Sara would appreciate you watching Feng Shui. Do you really have a few brushes besides fools?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I never said that I think Feng Shui is a fool, but you, dad and mom always think I am fooling. For people, Feng Shui is the essence left by the ancestors, and there are traces to follow.”

Claire nodded and said seriously: “I know that Feng Shui was left by the ancestors, and I believe it. I just don’t believe in Feng Shui, and that you can watch Feng Shui.”

Charlie was not convinced, and asked her, “Why don’t you believe that I would watch Feng Shui?”

Claire said, “Because I know you! As you said, you grew up in the orphanage, and the orphanage does not teach people how to look at Feng Shui. After you came out of the orphanage, you went to work on the construction site, and then my grandfather asked me to marry you. You have been doing housework at home, I never saw you ever learn Feng Shui.”

Charlie said with a smile, “Feng Shui is something like research. When you were at work, I liked to study Yijing gossip when I was fine at home. If you have more, you will understand.”

In fact, Charlie really didn’t know much about Feng Shui before getting the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

He only learned some basics when he was young. After all, the Wade Family Ancestor has the inheritance of martial arts, and Wade Wen is a branch of the Wade Family.

It is equivalent to that most of the energy of the main line of the Wade family is on doing business and making money, while the branch line of Wade Wen puts energy on practicing Wing Chun.

Charlie’s current medical skills, alchemy techniques, geomantic occult techniques, and even those somewhat mysterious metaphysical techniques, were all obtained from the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures.

But this was the biggest secret in his life. He couldn’t tell his wife Claire, and he might not even tell the second person about this encounter in his entire life.

In addition to the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, the second biggest secret in life is his identity as the Wade Family Master.

However, it is difficult for him to hide this matter from the whole world, after all, the Wade family and the Wade family’s subordinates all know him.

It’s just that his wife, and the others in Aurous Hill still don’t know.

When the two returned home, Claire was still busy replying to Moments, and went into the villa with her head dull.

Charlie parked the car, and just about to get off, he received a WeChat voice from Sara and said to him: “Charlie, my stomach is upset, can you give some Weisan to disperse?”

Charlie replied: “Sara, if you need stomach loosening, I will ask Liang to send you a bit of it. Don’t worry, I will ask him to give you more. Are ten boxes enough for you to eat?”

Charlie didn’t want it before. Before the official release, too much medicine should not leak out.

However, for Sara, she would naturally make an exception.

Sara said at this time: “Charlie, I have an upset stomach, shouldn’t you come and give me medicine in person? It’s in vain that I have been looking for you for so many years and bringing medicine is such a small thing. To deal with me, you really disappointed me!”

Charlie helplessly said, “Is this not a moral kidnapping? Anyway, what you need is JX Weisan, whoever delivers it will not make a difference. Will it?”

Sara said angrily: ” Who told you that I only need JX Weisan? I still need my fiance who has reunited after so many years! Anyway, my stomach hurts, you can figure it out! If you don’t feel bad about me, then I will find dad and filed a complaint, if it really doesn’t work, I will tell your wife the truth!”

Chapter 1402

Charlie said embarrassingly: “Sara, I have a very stable relationship with your sister-in-law, you can’t get involved as a third party!”

“Getting involved as a third party?” Sara said angrily: “Mr. Wade when I was four or five years old, I was betrothed to you by my parents! You and your wife have only been married for three or four years!”

“Also, you have disappeared for so many years, not only did I not forget you, but I did not disappoint. The marriage contract that year, the beginning of chaos and the end of abandon! For so many years I have been brainwashing myself, no matter how good a man I meet, I always tell myself that I have a fiance, I will find him, and now I finally find you, you say that I am a third party to intervene?!”

Sara became more and more angry at this time.

She didn’t want to care too much about Charlie, saying that he let herself down, but subconsciously wanted to act like a baby with him.

However, she didn’t expect Charlie to say that a third party stepped in.

This really immediately ignited the resentment in her heart!

Originally sitting with Claire for dinner and talking with Mrs. Wade one on one, she was already very depressed. To talk about the third party, it was also Claire who got involved in her marriage contract with Charlie.

Now, this Charlie turned the cart before the horse and said that she was a third party, which made her feel wrong.

Then, she cried and said, “Charlie! When you arrive in Eastcliff, I will let you Look at my dozens of diaries over the past ten years! You start from the day you disappeared and read one by one. If you are not in the diary one day, I will count as losing you! You big pig, hurt me After so many years, you still treat me this way now, do you have a conscience?”

Charlie felt big for a while.

Everyone respects him as a true dragon in the world, but this girl is good, she doesn’t give him any face, and directly calls him a pig!

However, he didn’t dare to be angry, and he didn’t have the face to be angry. On the contrary, he still felt very guilty in his heart.

Although he is cruel and merciless when facing enemies, he has always been very grateful to those who have been kind to him, and Sara is no exception.

Hearing her crying, Charlie said hurriedly: “Sara I’m sorry, I said something wrong, I apologize to you.”

Sara asked him: “Then what should I do with my stomachache?!”

Charlie said immediately: ” Wait a while , I will deliver you the medicine personally!” Sara asked, “Do you have Weisan ready-made there?”

Charlie said, “No, but I can go to the pharmaceutical factory to get it, and I will deliver it to the hotel myself. Are you satisfied now?”

Sara said, “Forget it, the pharmaceutical factory is quite far away. It’s so late, so I won’t bother you. You should arrange for someone to send it over, although I have my opinion of you. It’s very big, but I still love you in my heart.”

Charlie suddenly thought, her spleen and stomach are not tuned. Although taking Weisan has a good effect, Weisan is a medicine that is more inclined to relieve symptoms and discomfort than immediately cure the disease itself.

This medicine is a bit like lozenges for a sore throat. Some lozenges are very comfortable to eat, and the sore throat can be relieved immediately. However, the root cause of throat inflammation and irritation may not be cured well.

Weisan is a medicine of this nature. If Sara really has some hidden problems in her spleen and stomach, she still needs to cure the root cause to solve the problem once and for all.

Thinking of this, he immediately said: “You are waiting for me in the hotel, and I will give you systematic treatment.”

Chapter 1403

Charlie was not good at telling his wife Claire about going to see Sara, so he could only tell her that Liang had something to do temporarily and let himself go and help.

Claire didn’t think too much, and asked him not to return home too late, so she went back upstairs to take a bath alone.

Charlie drove out again and returned to Shangri-La Hotel.

At this time, Sara was in her top luxury suite, waiting nervously for Charlie's arrival.

The room she lives in is Shangri-La's presidential suite. Regnar and his son Roger once lived in this room.

This is Shangri-La, with the highest specifications, the largest area, the most expensive, and also the most luxurious room.

The huge room has a building area of hundreds of square meters.

However, at this moment, there is only Sara in this presidential suite.

Her assistant August lives next door to her.

When Charlie rang the doorbell of the room, Sara, wearing a satin nightdress, hurriedly opened the door for him.

Seeing Charlie standing outside the door, Sara was very happy, but her mouth deliberately hummed a few times and said, "Oh, you're willing to leave your wife aside and care about your childhood sweetheart fiancee?"

Charlie chuckled, "Didn't you say that the stomach is upset? I'll help you see it."

"Huh!" Sara muttered, "If you still have a conscience, come in!"

As she said, her body flashed aside and let out the entrance.

Charlie stepped through the door and saw that her presidential suite was astonishingly large. He couldn't help asking, "Aren't you afraid to live in such a big room alone?"

"Afraid." Sara said casually: "Or don't leave at night, and stay with me here then."

Charlie coughed twice: "Men and women are not giving or receiving marriage. Besides, you are a celebrity and a public figure. You must pay attention to the influence in

everything. If your fans know that there is a man in your room who does not come home at night, they will be disappointed."

"Disappointment? It doesn't exist."

Sara waved her hand: "People all over the country know that I have a childhood sweetheart fiancé, and they also know that I have been looking for him. If fans find you staying in my room overnight, then I will simply tell them that you are what I have been looking for for many years. That special fiancé."

Charlie hurriedly said: "Oh, how did you make it? The current stars are only popular when they are single. As soon as they announce that they have a girlfriend or a boyfriend, or even announce that they are married, the fans immediately crash. People's star journey will also be greatly affected."

Sara didn't care: "Do you think I really care about the starhood and fame? Although the Gu family is not as strong as the Wade family, but if I want to, I can buy half of the entertainment circle at any time. Who cares about stardom? I? I am the entire Milky Way."

Charlie took it.

Miss Sara's family really has the strength, to say this.

Although China's entertainment industry is huge as a whole, it has to be compared with others.

The total box office of movies in the country is only 64.2 billion a year, which is only worth a small district in Eastcliff.

This 64.2 billion will support countless movie theaters, countless film companies, well-known directors, well-known screenwriters and well-known actors.

As the saying goes, there are more monks and less meat, so the net profit that the entire industry can create each year is not much.

Chapter 1404

So for a large family like the Gu's with hundreds of billions, as long as they want to, they really have the ability to buy half of the entertainment industry.

So Charlie sighed and said, "Okay, my aunt, hurry up and sit on the sofa. I'll give you a pulse."

Sara looked at him and asked in amazement: "Are you really good at treating people?"

Charlie asked back: "Of course I am! Do you think I lied to you?"

Sara curled her lips: "I thought you were pretending to be a doctor for a reason and wanted to run into my room at night to take advantage of me..."

"I..." Charlie almost sprayed out a mouthful of old blood: "I'm not that casual!"

Sara gave him a white look and said, "Tell you, don't think that I am the kind of casual woman. I grow up so that I have never held the hands of other boys except you! And, even if You are not married now, even if you want to fulfill the marriage contract with me, I may not agree, at least I have to have an inspection period for you first, only after my inspection, otherwise you will become a s*umbag for so many years, I wouldn't consider marrying you!"

Charlie asked back: "If that's the case, why do you keep talking so bluntly? One will be your fiancée, another will be married, and another will be a stepmother or something."

Sara said angrily, "Do you know what it means to book in advance? For example, if you are a driver and I have booked you, you have to wait for me obediently and never pick up other orders. But then again, although I booked you, but I didn't necessarily have to take your car. Then you make me dissatisfied, and I can change to another car at any time!"

Charlie helplessly said: "It's all right, I won't tell you this, I can't tell you, don't you have an upset stomach? Come and I will see you, I will go home quickly after this, your sister-in-law is still waiting, let me go home to sleep."

Sara wrinkled her nose and asked: "If you are named Wade, you deliberately angered me, right?

“No.” Charlie said, “I’m not here to stay all night, just will check your body and leave!”

Sara touched her stomach, and hummed: “Look how nice I am to you! Even the opportunity to find you after so many years has come at the expense of my health. You say If there is nothing wrong with the stomach, how could it be possible to pick up this stomach-breaking advertisement from you? It is even more impossible to come to Aurous Hill to see you! I really pay for you all the time!”

“Yes, yes.” Charlie nodded and coaxed her, saying: “You have been so hard for so many years. If there is a chance in the future, I will definitely compensate you.”

Sara asked: “Then how are you going to compensate?”

Charlie said, “I will cure your stomach disease at one time. After I cure you, if there is a problem with your stomach, I will lose.”

“Blow it, you just.”

Although Sara didn’t believe it, she still followed him and sat down on the sofa.

Afterwards, she handed her right hand to Charlie.

Charlie gently put his fingers on the veins of her wrist, seeming to be trumpeting, but in fact just took this opportunity to penetrate a trace of spiritual energy into her body for investigation.

What medicine is used to cure diseases and save people is far inferior to Reiki.

Because this is the essence of heaven and earth.

With this hint of spiritual energy entering the body, Sara immediately felt a different kind of warmth and comfort reaching the spleen and stomach.

After a while, she felt that her faintly aching stomach had completely improved unconsciously.

The spleen and stomach before, always had a kind of pain, and bloating, acid reflux, and burning panic, so that her whole body can not lift any appetite.

But now all those discomforts seem to have disappeared in an instant!

Chapter 1405

Feeling that all the discomfort in the body has disappeared, Sara looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and couldn't help but ask: "In traditional medicine, checking pulse is only a diagnosis, not a treatment. Why do you give me a pulse and I feel nothing is going on?"

Charlie said indifferently: "There is an acupuncture point on a person's wrist, which is used to treat the spleen and stomach. You think I am telling the pulse, but I am actually doing acupressure for you."

Sara asked in surprise: "Really? Is it not so amazing?"

Charlie nodded and said, "This is the same as rubbing your temples when you have a headache. It's just that my technique is more magical, so the effect will be even better."

Sara couldn't help sighing: "Charlie, you are really amazing! I have seen so many doctors and taken so many kinds of medicines, and I haven't been well for more than a month. I didn't expect you to press my wrist and remove the discomfort all at once."

Charlie said with an awkward expression: "Just now you called me a big pig head, now you admire me, you are too fickle."

Sara snorted in embarrassment, and said, "If you are not married, I will definitely call Charlie's one by one, so I'm not willing to scold you."

Charlie nodded: "I know, it's all my fault."

"It's fine if you know it." Sara curled her lips and said, "My dad sent me a WeChat video just now and asked me how I'm doing here. I wanted to tell him about finding you, but I want to go. Want to surprise him. You said that you're coming to Eastcliff next week, you will not lie to me?"

Charlie said seriously: “When I finished the meal, I already told my wife, how could I lie to you? You can go back first when I finish my work. The things on hand will be over and I will be free.”

Sara asked expectantly: “Charlie, do you really have a way to cure my father’s disease?”

Charlie nodded: “I have a lot of confidence.”

Sara said excitedly: “Then I will be waiting for you in Eastcliff! Please heal my father!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said word by word: “Don’t worry, I will do my best.”

After speaking, when it was late, Charlie stood up and said: “It’s too late, if there is nothing wrong, I will go back first.”

Sara hurriedly asked, “Charlie, don’t you want to sit here anymore?”

“If I sit down, it’s already late, so it will delay your rest.”

Sara wanted to say something, but after thinking about it, she held back.

After a while, she looked expectantly and asked, “Charlie, will you come to see me in these two days?”

Charlie said: “I still have a lot of things to deal with in the next two days, maybe I don’t have time, but don’t worry, I will definitely visit Eastcliff next week.”

Sara nodded and said, “I will shoot an advertisement for your JX Weisan in Aurous Hill in the next two days. If you have time, come visit the venue.”

“Sure.”

After bidding farewell to Sara, Charlie left Shangri-La and drove back to Tomson.

Chapter 1406

While Charlie was treating Sara, Nanako watched her mentor Kazuki Yamamoto fall asleep with her own eyes, and then said to Tanaka Koichi wearily: “Tanaka, you stay here to take care of Master for me. I have to make sure to take a break. Otherwise, it is very likely that I will not be able to enter the next semifinals, let alone defeat Aoxue.”

For Nanako, although Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki tried to persuade her to worship Charlie as a teacher, she was not prepared to do so.

She felt that no matter what, the teacher was injured by Charlie’s palm. No matter who was right or wrong in this matter, she couldn’t give up her teacher at this time and worship Charlie as a teacher.

Moreover, deep down in her heart, she also felt that Charlie would not accept her as a disciple.

Charlie doesn’t lack money, and doesn’t like people very much from her country. What can he do to impress him?

So, she had made up her mind, tried her best to finish the game, and then returned to Japan with her teacher.

Because of this, she couldn’t continue to take care of Yamamoto Kazuki here.

She has to return to the hotel to ensure that she has relatively adequate rest, and she has to seize the last time and practice hard.

When Jiro heard that Nanako was going back to the hotel, he hurriedly said flatteringly: “Oh, Nanako, you just want to go back to the hotel, let’s go together.”

Nanako shook her head: “No need Mr. Kobayashi, I just will take a taxi and go home.”

Jiro knew that Nanako was trying to alienate her.

But he wasn’t angry either. He had known for a long time that a Yamato Nadeko like Nanako who was difficult to choose from a thousand miles was not a target that could be conquered in a short time.

Therefore, in order to please Nanako, Jiro decided to take the initiative to tell her very valuable news.

He said to Nanako, “Miss Nanako, let’s go together. I happened to drive the car to our branch bought in Aurous Hill.”

After that, before Nanako refused, he said again: “In fact, Mr. Yamamoto is not without a cure. I know that someone in this world can cure him.”

“Really?!” Nanako was excited about an instant, and blurted out: “Mr. Kobayashi, are you kidding me? My master has no sense of it now, is there really anyone in this world who can cure him?”

Jiro said flatly: “Miss Nanako, you must have heard of traditional medicine, right?”

“I’ve heard of it.” Nanako nodded and said, “But the traditional medicine I remember seems to be not very good at treating major diseases. It is more about treating minor diseases such as headaches and brain fever, as well as treating some physical symptoms.”

“For example, acupuncture and cupping of traditional medicine are loved by athletes all over the world, especially cupping, which can relax muscles and relieve pain. Even the famous swimmer Phelps of the United States used to pull out during the Rio Olympics. Over the pot.”

Jiro said: “What Ms. Nanako said are just some very common applications of traditional medicine. In fact, as far as I know, traditional medicine is very magical. Before, there was a famous doctor in Aurous Hill who cured high-level paraplegia in a car accident. He let him recover in a short time! However, as far as I know, the patient injured his spinal nerves in a car accident. There are still some differences from Mr. Yamamoto.”

Nanako blurted out and asked, “There are such amazing people in the world? Then ask Mr. Kobayashi to tell me, which genius doctor actually has such a magical skill!”

Jiro graciously smiled: “Oh, Miss Nanako, this is a long story. Why don’t I drive and let’s talk on the road?”

Nanako knew that Jiro wanted to her go back in his car, so he was willing to tell her this precious idea.

So she stopped insisting, nodded and said: “Okay, then it will be hard for Mr. Kobayashi!”

Chapter 1407

Jiro drove out of the hospital in a luxurious Mercedes-Benz sedan and Nanako, who was quiet.

Driving the car out of the hospital gate, Nanako couldn’t wait to ask: “Mr. Kobayashi, who is the genius doctor you are talking about? Can you tell me now?”

Jiro nodded: “Ms. Nanako, let’s not tell you the truth. This genius doctor is named Shi, and his name is Tianqi. He is a well-known medical master. Some time ago, he cured high paraplegia which is judged in medical history as a major injury that cannot be cured.”

Nanako has always been very healthy, so she has never paid attention to matters in the medical field, and has no idea about Tianqi.

However, now hearing Jiro say this, she was filled with great expectations.

So she hurriedly asked: “Mr. Kobayashi, where can I find this genius doctor?”

Jiro sighed with emotion: “This genius doctor has a local Clinic. However, this old genius doctor has a weird temper, so if you want him to treat Mr. Yamamoto. It is not going to be an easy sailing.”

Nanako asked, “Can’t money solve this problem?”

Jiro shook his head: “If the money can resolve, my eldest brother would not die in Aurous Hill.”

Nanako asked in amazement: “Mr. Kobayashi, what do you mean by this? Was your brother killed by this genius doctor?”

“No, it’s not like that.” Jiro said hurriedly: “My brother’s death is related to him, but not because of him…”

When he said this, Jiro thought to himself: “d*mn, in the final analysis, my brother was murdered by his own murderer, and the person who killed him, even if it wasn’t Charlie himself, would definitely have nothing to do with him.”

“However, having said that, the reason why there were so many things behind at the beginning was that his brother coveted Tianqi’s magical medicine, but he didn’t expect it. He thought he could come back to offer treasures by stealing the magical medicine, but he didn’t expect to be accompanied by Tianqi. Charlie made a gesture and even poisoned their common father. Thinking of this incident, it was mixed, angry, thankful, and even a little bit happy…”

Nanako didn’t know that his mind suddenly diverged and thought so much.

She asked Jiro: “Do you know where the genius doctor’s Clinic is?”

“I know.” Jiro nodded and said, “Do you want me to take you there now?”

“Yes!” Nanako said excitedly: “I will ask him to take action and heal my mentor at any price. I can spend any amount!”

Tianqi’s daily life is very fixed.

Every Monday to Friday, he sits in Clinic for consultations. He closes the store on weekends and takes a rest. He will take Zhovia to travel around Aurous Hill. Sometimes he will go to the countryside to give free consultation and medicines to the widowed elderly in the countryside.

Today, when he was in the clinic, the last patient had just been sent away, and when he was about to let his people clean up and close the door, Jiro brought Nanako to the door.

At the door, Jiro said to Nanako, “Miss Nanako, let’s go in later, you must not tell him my real name!”

Jiro knew that his elder brother Ichiro came to this very clinic to steal the medicine, and was afraid that Tianqi would be angry with him, so he planned to hide his real name.

Chapter 1408

Nanako asked with a puzzled face: “Mr. Kobayashi, have you had a holiday with this genius doctor?”

“No, no.” Jiro hurriedly waved his hand and said seriously: “I have never met this genius doctor, but I don’t want to hide it from you. My brother once offended this genius doctor when he was alive, and he is afraid of me. He has a lot of complaints against our Kobayashi family, so in order not to affect this, you ask him to take care of Mr. Yamamoto, so you still don’t reveal my name later, you can call me Mr. Tanaka.”

“Okay.” Nanako nodded, walked into the door first, knocked on the door and asked, “Excuse me, is the genius doctor Tianqi there?”

Seeing that she was a beautiful woman, the receptionist was shocked and said quickly and politely: “Hello, our genius doctor has closed the consultation today. If you have any needs, please come back tomorrow.”

Nanako hurriedly said: “I’m sorry to ask you to tell the genius doctor that there is a patient who needs immediate medical attention. If he is willing to treat the patient can be cured, and I am willing to pay 10 million USD as a consultation fee!”

Zhovia happened to be sorting the counter. Hearing this, she immediately said, “Sorry, my grandfather is not trying to make money by saving people. If you think that you can spend more money to move him, then please go back!”

Nanako immediately apologized and said: “I’m sorry! I didn’t mean that! I just want to express my sincerity as much as possible. My master has all meridians cut off. Now he is a living dead. I heard that the genius doctor Tianqi once cured high paraplegia patients, that’s why I came to the house specialty and asked the genius doctor to help him!”

“All meridians are cut off?”

Zhovia looked at Nanako dumbfounded, and blurted out: “Are you sure that the meridian is broken, not some other condition?”

Zhovia was surprised because most ordinary people didn't know the concept of the meridian.

She came into contact with the concept of meridians, which basically came from martial arts novels and film and television works. Let them say one, two, or three. Most of them don't even understand the introduction of meridians.

Moreover, there are very few martial artists in Aurous Hill who master meridians. This woman said with confidence that her master had all meridians broken when she opened her mouth. Could it be that she is a martial artist?

"Yes!" Nanako hurriedly said, "The person who hurt my master personally said that he had broken his meridians."

Zhovia asked: "How did he cut off your master's meridians? Could it be that he applied a strong blow to every meridian of your master?"

Nanako said, "That person only slapped my master, and my master's meridians are all broken."

Zhovia said incredulously: "How strong is this man? He can cut off your master's meridians with a single palm. I have never heard of this incredible strength. Even a master of martial arts, I want to cut it. The meridians of a person's whole body have to be broken and destroyed one by one, it is impossible to use only one punch..."

Nanako said earnestly: "It really only took a palm, I have seen everything with my own eyes!"

At this time, Tianqi stepped out of the back room, and said in a powerful voice: "The Old Master has never heard of anyone with such a method, little girl, who did your master provoke?"

Nanako said: "don't know who exactly it is, only his name is Charlie Wade."

Tianqi's expression froze: "The last name is Wade? Is this person very young, handsome and extraordinary? In his gestures, he looks like a real dragon?"

“This…” Nanako thought for a while, and said awkwardly: “I don’t feel anything else, but he is handsome, relatively young, and looks like a twenty-five or six-year-old.”

Tianqi’s face suddenly became extremely cold, and he snorted and said, “What a joke! Your master provokes my Dragon Master, and my Master has abolished his meridians. How dare you come to us to treat your Master?!”

Chapter 1409

Nanako did not expect that Charlie would turn out to be Master in the eyes of this genius doctor, or even the “true dragon on earth” in his eyes.

Japan also has many legends about dragons. After all, the civilization of Japan was passed down from China, so the two civilizations are separated by a thin strip.

In Japanese culture, the dragon is also the highest creature, and its status is almost the same as that of a god.

However, she couldn’t think of why this Old Master in Aurous Hill would call a young man a true dragon on earth.

Naturally, she could not know that Charlie’s influence on Tianqi had subverted Tianqi’s cognition for decades.

With Charlie’s medical skills and incredible medicine refining skills, in Tianqi’s eyes, they were the only ones seen in his life and only in the world.

Therefore, he has always respected and revered Charlie very much.

Not to mention, he himself has benefited a lot from Charlie. A healing medicine and a rejuvenating pill opened a new chapter in his life.

This kind of great kindness, he will never forget, and it will never be repaid.

At this time, Nanako saw Tianqi’s attitude becoming very angry. She hurriedly pleaded humbly: “It’s only a momentary impulse for the mentor to offend Mr. Charlie. He is guilty of course, but the crime does not end here. Please show your compassion and help!”

Tianqi waved his hand and said with a very firm expression: “Little girl, the life of the Old Master can be said to be saved by Master. The Old Master stayed in Aurous Hill to open a medical clinic to treat illness and save others. It is also entirely to repay Master’s kindness. Therefore, any offense that has passed to my Master from anyone is the enemy in my eyes. I know how to speak and do things well. I don’t want to add bad words to you, let alone drive you out, so I hope you leave consciously!”

Nanako choked with sobs: “It is a genius doctor who is kind, you can’t die without saving…”

Tianqi arched his hand at her: “The doctor is kind, but the kindness is as heavy as a mountain, and the Old Master has a clear conscience. You don’t have to spend any more words, please go back!”

After that, he turned his face to Zhovia and said: “Zhovia, see off the guests!”

Nanako still wanted to continue begging and fighting for it, but Tianqi had already put his hand behind him and strode towards the room in the hospital.

Before Nanako could speak, Zhovia, who was on the side, made a gesture of inviting and said, “Lady, please go back!”

Nanako sighed sullenly, and said respectfully: “Then please forgive me for interrupting…”

After finishing speaking, she turned around and left in despair.

Jiro followed from beginning to end, but he dared not say a word during this whole time.

In his eyes, picking up girls is important, but personal safety is even more important. His brother was planted in this Clinic, and he said he didn’t dare to make trouble here.

Accompanied by Nanako coming out of the Clinic, Jiro persuaded softly from the side: “Miss Nanako, don’t care too much. This kind of hidden master temperament is somewhat weird. We can go back to the hotel to rest first, and come back to visit the house another day. During the visit, isn’t there a well-known historical allusion in China called Sangu Maolu? It was about Liu Bei who went to Zhuge Liang’s home three times

and invited him out of the mountain. After three full times, Zhuge Liang agreed to come down. Then we might as well come to the Clinic."

Nanako shook her head and said, "I just saw the look in the eyes of the genius doctor. When he rejected me, he didn't leave any room in his heart. Even if I come three times or even thirty times, the result might be the same. If you want to solve this matter, you still have to start with that Mr. Charlie."

"Charlie?!"

Chapter 1410

Jiro felt a sudden cold on the back of his neck, and hurriedly blurted out: "Miss Nanako, you must stay away from that Charlie, this person is extremely dangerous, and you must not contact him too much..."

He said, "In addition, you must not follow Mr. Yamamoto's suggestion to worship Charlie as a teacher. As far as I know, this Charlie is very unfriendly to the Japanese, otherwise, it will not be just because When Mr. Yamamoto said the words sick man of East Asia, he cruelly abolished him!"

Nanako nodded: "I don't think he could accept me as a disciple. I just hope that he can help heal the teacher, or help to say a good thing, and let the genius doctor come to heal the teacher."

Jiro asked hurriedly: "Then are you going to find this Charlie another day?"

"No other day, just today."

"Today?! It's already night, are you going to find Charlie now?"

"Yes, that's right! Now!"

Nanako had a firm face and said to Jiro: "I asked someone to ask him. He seems to live in the best villa area in Aurous Hill. Tomson, please trouble Mr. Kobayashi. Take me there now."

"Ah? Are you going to Charlie's house to find him? This is definitely not possible!"

Jiro waved his hand quickly.

He knows Charlie's situation very well, knowing that Charlie is extremely difficult to deal with, and oil and salt are not allowed. If Nanako goes to him, not only will it be impossible to get any benefits, it may even anger Charlie and even be hurt by Charlie.

So, he immediately said: "Miss Nanako, you don't know Charlie's true face, if you just go to him like this, you will definitely suffer!"

Nanako said: "I am not going to compete with him. I also know that my strength is as good as the ants in front of him. I just want to sincerely ask him to help. Even if the price is high, I will cure my Teacher."

What else did Jiro want to say, Nanako didn't give him a chance, and asked seriously: "Mr. Kobayashi, can you drive me to Tomson? If you can, then we will set off now; if not, then I will take a taxi."

Jiro sighed helplessly and said, "All right, since you insist, then I will take you there..."

Charlie received a call from Tianqi on the way home.

Tianqi told him that a woman had come to him and begged him for help to treat a wounded man whose meridians had been severed, and asked if Charlie did it.

Charlie admitted generously and said, "If I guessed correctly, the person who came to ask for your help should be Nanako, a Japanese girl, the one I deposed, called Yamamoto Kazuki, is her master, that Yamamoto, dare to confront me and mention the words sick man of East Asia. I would naturally not forgive him."

"It turned out to be a Japanese!" Tianqi said angrily: "Last time one wanted to take your magic medicine from me, it was also a Japanese! It's really an uncivilized barbarian who has repeatedly found fault and caused trouble!"

Tianqi hurriedly said: "Master, don't worry, I will never let that woman enter my clinic even for half a step!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Although her master is arrogant and rude, this girl is still very polite. If she asks you for help again, if you refuse, there is no need to

embarrass her. You should always be reasonable. , One yard is one yard, and it won't kill everything with one shot."

Chapter 1411

Charlie was indeed very disgusted with Yamamoto Kazuki, but one of them said one, and the other said two. His impression of Nanako is still very good.

Although Nanako has practiced martial arts for many years, he can still see the tenderness in her bones, and she is a rare sensible girl.

Tianqi heard him and said immediately: "I know Master, don't worry, if she comes back next time, I will do my best to treat guests."

"Well, that's enough." Charlie said, "Mr. Shi, I will be home soon, so I won't tell you anymore."

"OK, Master."

After hanging up Tianqi's phone, Charlie drove into the Tomson Villa area.

Seeing that he was about to reach his door, Charlie gradually slowed down.

At this moment, a figure suddenly flashed out from one side, blocking his car.

Charlie stopped the car with a brake, and when he looked up, he found that the person in front of his car turned out to be Nanako!

He couldn't help wondering.

Why is this woman here?

Nanako's strength is indeed very good among ordinary people, so it is not surprising that she can get to the first grade of Tomson.

However, Charlie was curious, what did this woman do for herself?

At this time, Nanako stood in front of Charlie's BMW car, did not speak, but bowed deeply to him with a humble face.

Charlie helplessly pushed the door and got out of the car. He came to her and asked, "Miss Ito, what are you doing here?"

Nanako raised her head, looking at Charlie with a nervous expression. After hesitating for a while, her legs suddenly bent and kneeled in front of him, begging: "Mr. Charlie, I beg you to save my master!"

"Save him?" Charlie asked amused: "He has all his meridians severed. Why do you think I can save him?"

Nanako said confidently: "I believe in my own judgment. I believe you will be able to save my master. Of course he is at fault, but there is no such fault that cannot be forgiven!"

Charlie sneered: "This is not the fault? You have to know that he insulted me today. Why do you think he was not wrong? Just the words of the sick man of East Asia are completely inexcusable slurs!"

Nanako said with shame: "You are right. I know those words are very inappropriate, but my master himself is an Old Master in his twilight years. Now because of these words, you will make him useless for the rest of his life. , This is really too cruel, right? Moreover, your subordinates engraved those four characters on his forehead. He has already endured inhuman torture and insult, so please raise your hand and let him go…."

Charlie said lightly: "Miss Ito, let me give you a piece of advice."

Nanako didn't understand why Charlie wanted to give her a piece of advice, so she hurriedly said: "Mr. Charlie, please tell me, I'll listen!"

Charlie said: "You should return to Japan and find a good man to marry you. From now on, you will be married to each other. Don't try to practice martial arts anymore, let alone hope to be able to make a difference in martial arts and get a breakthrough."

Nanako looked at him and asked unconvincingly: "Mr. Charlie, do you look down on my strength? Although I am not worth mentioning in front of you, I have at least won the

championship of two world college competitions, better than most people. Is it not much better?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Your strength is indeed very good among people of your age, but your mind is not suitable for martial arts."

Chapter 1412

Nanako frowned and said, "I would like to ask Mr. Charlie to make it clear!"

Charlie said: "First of all, the martial arts must first cultivate the mind, then the body, and then the skill."

"In other words, the importance of mood is greater than physical fitness and martial arts."

"Whether you practice fighting, Sanda, Jeet Kune Do, Karate, Wing Chun, Tai Chi, it doesn't really matter, what matters is your heart!"

Nanako asked puzzledly: "My heart? What happened to my heart?"

Charlie snorted coldly, and condescendingly yelled, "Your heart is full of women's benevolence, full of gambling, no open-mindedness, no calmness, and no wolfishness!"

"Wolfness?!" Nanako's expression tightened and exclaimed: "What do you mean? What is wolfness?"

Charlie said: "The so-called wolf nature is the tenacity and cruelty. If the wolf's companion is caught by the hunter, the wolf will only try to save it, and will not try to beg the hunter to spare it!"

"If a wolf's companion is injured, it will not lie next to it and whimper, it will show its fangs to help the companion avenge. It will fight once it has been beaten, but if it fails, it will try its best, and it will find a suitable opportunity to fight again!"

"However, a qualified wolf, no matter what, will never beg for mercy in front of the enemy! If it is just a husky, no matter how big and powerful it is, it will not be a wolf's opponent,"

“So, you are not a qualified warrior at all!”

Nanako asked angrily: “Why do you say that I am unqualified?”

Charlie said coldly: “I said you were unqualified because you made three mistakes!”

“One of the mistakes! You lack the tolerance to bet!”

“Your master bet fair with me. The outcome is your own responsibility. Even your master is willing to gamble and accept the consequences of failure. As his apprentice, you can’t accept it. You even come to me and ask if you lose your bet, do you shame and refuse to admit defeat?”

Nanako was flushed with the reprimand, and she didn’t know what to do for a while.

Charlie continued: “The second mistake! As a martial artist, although your body is strong, your heart is extremely weak. This proves that you are not worthy of being a martial artist from the bottom of your heart! In my eyes, a martial artist is a brave person who dares to fight and break. You are not afraid of a dead wolf, and although you have the physique and fangs of a wolf, in your bones, you are a poor Teddy dog!”

When Nanako heard this, tears burst into her eyes.

And Charlie continued.

“The third mistake! A warrior should be like a warrior who regards death as home. On the battlefield, his head can be broken, blood can flow, and integrity should not be lost! And you? You came to me and begged for mercy. On the real battlefield, you will also be down on the enemy. Kneel to beg for mercy? Would you also beg the other side to show mercy and let you go?”

“A warrior who kneels down to the enemy begging for mercy is by no means a qualified warrior. Therefore, I said that you are not a qualified warrior. Do you have half wronged yourself!”

“What you are doing now has tainted the word martial artist! Therefore, I advise you not to practice martial arts anymore, you are not worthy!”

“Since you have such a benevolent woman, you should go back to be a good wife, a good mother, and a good woman. I believe you will perform better than a warrior!”

After Charlie’s unrelenting reprimand, Nanako’s mood collapsed instantly, and she cried bitterly.

Chapter 1413

Charlie’s words let Nanako understand that she had never been a qualified martial artist.

Even though she has never won a world championship, even if she has been a top young master in the world, she still doesn’t understand the soul of martial arts.

Seeing her crying with pear blossoms and rain, the whole person almost collapsed, Charlie couldn’t help but sighed and said: “Excuse me, what I said just now is a bit heavier, but I hope you can understand what real martial art’s soul is!”

Nanako raised her head, and observed Charlie with big red eyes. She knelt on the ground with her legs bent and said with tears: “I also ask Mr. Charlie to make it clear, and request you to order it!”

Charlie didn’t stretch out his hand to help her, but said seriously: “The soul of martial arts is not in the level of strength, but the strength of the heart!”

“He has a strong heart, even if he is a waste person, he does not live up to the martial arts spirit. For example, your master, although he is defiant and conceited, can at least bear the consequences of failure. From this point of view, he is indeed much better than you!”

Nanako said sadly, “Master even tried to commit suicide today. I believe that if his hands can still be used, he will definitely choose to commit suicide…”

Charlie nodded: “Then this proves that although he is very weak, he still has a strong heart. From the bottom of his heart, he has not lived up to the identity of a martial artist, and you…”

Having said that, Charlie glanced up and down Nanako, and said seriously: “For now, you are really not suitable for martial arts practice. Let me give you a piece of advice.

After this competition, go back to Japan and go to your university. After graduating from university, you can take a postgraduate entrance examination for further studies, or get married and have children as soon as possible to live the life of an ordinary people."

Nanako said with red eyes and earnestly said, "But...but I really don't want to give up martial arts!"

Charlie said lightly: "Since you don't want to give up, then you have to find a way to make your heart stronger."

Nanako asked, "Mr. Charlie, I...how do I become stronger inside?"

Charlie said: "It's very simple. First of all, you have to start with your master. First confess his fate for him. This is the first step to a strong heart; to avenge him is the second step to a strong heart."

Nanako hurriedly waved her hand: "Mr. Charlie, I never thought of avenging Master... Nanako knows that she is far from her opponent, and also knows that Master's ending today, no wonder he.."

"Yeah." Charlie nodded approvingly, and said seriously: "Since you know that you can't blame me for this matter, it proves that you have made a little progress. This matter is entirely your master's fault. So I advise you not to put too much psychological pressure on yourself. If you think he is pitiful, just take care of him after returning to Japan."

Nanako nodded again and again: "Mr. Charlie, I understand!"

Charlie said, "Well, it's okay if you understand, it's okay, it's not too early, you should go back."

Nanako hurriedly said, "Mr. Charlie, I have one more question to ask you..."

Charlie: "Say it."

Nanako asked, "Mr. Charlie, is it possible for you to accept Nanako as a disciple?"

Charlie said decisively: "It's impossible."

“Why?” Nanako hurriedly asked him: “Is it because I am not qualified enough, or because I am Japanese?”

Charlie didn’t conceal his words and said straightforwardly: “The main reason is that you are a Japanese. For thousands of years, the Chinese have taught the Japanese so much, but the Japanese don’t know how to be grateful. In the past two to three centuries of modern times, they have repeatedly made enemies with China and even harmed the Chinese people. As the saying goes, I will gain one wisdom from one bite. Therefore, I will never pass the Chinese martial arts to a woman from Japan.”

Nanako lost her heart instantly. She wanted him to be her master, but she cannot change her nationality.

Chapter 1414

So, she hurriedly put her hands on the floor, bowed her head and said: “Mr. Charlie, I apologize to you and the Chinese people on behalf of those who have hurt the Chinese people. I’m sorry! I will do my best to be the opposite of what is the image in your mind about us!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Okay, this account may never be clear. I am very pleased if you have this heart.”

After finishing speaking, he reached out to support Nanako and said: “You have two more matches to play next. Go back and prepare well. As Aoxue’s coach, I am still looking forward to seeing the two of you meet in the finals. So in the next semi-finals, you must play well. Only after successfully qualifying for the final can you meet Aoxue in the final.”

Nanako said firmly: “Mr. Charlie, please rest assured, I will definitely go all out to meet Aoxue in the final!”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded in satisfaction: “Then see you in the finals.”

After that, Charlie turned back to the BMW car and drove into his Villa.

Nanako looked in the direction behind the car for a long time, until Charlie disappeared, and she was still standing there, touching for about ten minutes.

At this moment, deep in her heart, a strong admiration for Charlie suddenly emerged.

It turns out that a man like Charlie is the real martial arts master.

Deep down, she made a comparison between the two.

In contrast, although her master was firm enough in his heart, his strength and personality were far worse than Charlie.

Especially the rebellious and blind self-confidence of Master, thinking that he is already a top expert, and proactively provoking Charlie. From this point, it can be seen that his mind has lost by more than 100,000 miles compared to Charlie.

Charlie's strength was incredible, but before he really took the shot, she couldn't see any arrogance or pride at all.

From an objective point of view, the teacher who put the words of the sick man in East Asia on his lips at that time was like a clown.

And Charlie's words were not wrong at all. The reason why Master would end up like this was to get a hammer.

At this moment, her adoration and admiration for Charlie was like a nuclear bomb that broke out in an instant, and it had an extremely powerful influence deep in her heart.

So that she was full of Charlie's figure, lingering in her mind.

The ears were filled with Charlie's sonorous and powerful reprimands. To her, it was simply an initiation.

Jiro waited for a long time outside the door of Tomson, only to see the desperate Nanako walking back slowly.

He hurriedly got out of the car and asked, "Miss Nanako, have you seen Charlie?"

Nanako nodded, and whispered absent-mindedly, "See... I saw him."

Jiro was busy and asked again: “Then did he promised to help Mr. Yamamoto?”

Nanako shook her head and muttered softly as if she was talking to herself: “This matter I think is wrong and I think too much. I shouldn’t give up the soul of the warrior spirit and come to ask Mr. Charlie to save Master…My Old Master is a qualified warrior, a qualified warrior, who must have the courage to face his own destiny…”

“And I…Since I want to be a qualified warrior, I also must have the courage to face the fate of others…”

Chapter 1415

This night, Nanako stayed up all night.

She kept thinking about what Charlie said to her, somehow, after thinking more, she suddenly felt that she must not give up martial arts!

Even, I must redouble my efforts and work hard, and I must make Charlie admire me!

Perhaps Charlie would never accept her as a disciple, but she must use practical actions to tell him that she would become a qualified warrior!

Jiro, who has always wanted to pursue Nanako, has not been able to sleep for a long time.

While he couldn’t wait to take Nanako, he also looked forward to the next advertising campaign by Kobayashi Weisan in China.

Because Kobayashi’s Weisan is the title sponsor of the finals, now is a good opportunity for Kobayashi’s Weisan to promote it.

Moreover, what Jiro did not expect was that Chinese player Aoxue turned out to be a dark horse in this game!

For him, because he wants to open up the Chinese market, he very much hopes that Chinese players can achieve excellent results in this game.

Because, the more so, the Chinese audience will pay more attention to this game.

It is best if the Chinese players can win the championship, and the influence of this game will become very big in China. Then, Kobayashi Weisan can take this opportunity to carry forward in China.

However, he did not dare to expect Chinese players to win the championship before, after all, among the top five seeded players in this game, there are no Chinese players.

However, it now appears that Aoxue has the posture of counterattack to win the championship, which is definitely an unexpectedly good result for him.

As for Nanako, Jiro didn't want her to win.

First, if the winner of this game is a Japanese player and sponsored by a Japanese company, it is likely to cause a certain degree of resistance from the Chinese audience.

Secondly, Jiro wanted to wait for Nanako to marry him after graduating from university. If she wins this competition, she must prepare for the Olympics next. If she wins the next Olympics championship, It will definitely take advantage of the peak state to prepare for the next Olympics.

In this way, the matter of marriage must become insignificant in the eyes of Nanako.

Therefore, if Nanako loses this game, then abandons martial arts, abandons the Olympics, and marries him willingly, and then teaches her son, that is the best result for him.

If Aoxue can win this game and arouse the attention and pride of the whole of China, then Kobayashi Weisan will surely be able to use this game to successfully spread across the country.

In that way, at least tens of billions of profits will be brought to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical every year, which will enable it to quickly restore its vitality and set foot on a new peak!

This is the result that Jiro wants most!

……

The next day.

Sara started filming an advertisement for JX Weisan in the studio of a film and television base in Aurous Hill.

When shooting the commercial, Charlie came to explore the crew.

In fact, he didn’t want to come at all.

However, because his wife, Claire, really wanted to see the whole process of Sara shooting the commercial with her own eyes, she pestered him to bring her over.

Although Sara was quite dissatisfied with Charlie’s act of bringing his wife to visit the shooting, in general, Charlie’s presence here still made her feel very happy.

Advertising shooting is relatively simple. After shooting the material for a day, the shooting is basically done.

Chapter 1416

Claire couldn’t stay at the film and television base all the time because she still had to work, so she went to her studio when she was halfway through the shooting, leaving Charlie and Liang on the scene.

After the advertisement was shot, the staff of the advertising agency immediately took the material back to do the post-work, while Charlie and Liang once again hosted a banquet in Shangri-La to entertain Sara and August.

After all, Sara is a top star in China, so her work arrangements are still very busy. Because of this Spring Festival, she was invited to participate in the Spring Festival Gala and has a solo show, so she has to rush back to Eastcliff, the first time to participate in the Spring Festival Gala. Official dress rehearsal.

The stars who can be at the Spring Festival Gala are all top domestic stars. Because the attention of the Spring Festival Gala is too high, many big stars have sharpened their heads and wanted to drill in.

In order to be at the Spring Festival Gala, many big stars are even willing to play an inconspicuous little role in the skit program, and some singers do not hesitate to sing a song together with several people.

The reason why the price is lowered is that the Spring Festival Gala is so popular.

In fact, in the Spring Festival Gala, there are too few people who can sing a song by themselves. Those who can get this kind of treatment are generally the Queens of Heaven.

Sara, as a film star mainly focused on filming, can have a solo show on the Spring Festival Evening, which can be said to be a super high standard treatment, and fans all over the country are also very concerned about her performance this Gala.

But Sara herself couldn't bear to leave Aurous Hill so soon.

She was struggling to find Charlie for more than ten years and finally met him. Naturally, she hoped to stay with him for a few more days.

However, as the Spring Festival Gala is a party that the people of the whole country are very concerned about, Sara dare not take it lightly, so she can only decide to fly back tomorrow morning and focus on preparing for the it the next time.

At the dinner table, Sara asked Charlie again: "Charlie, I will leave tomorrow and cannot stay with you. Are you sure you will come to Eastcliff next week to see my father and me?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and promised earnestly: "When I finish dealing with the matter at hand, I will definitely come next week."

Sara smiled happily and said, "Then I will go back tomorrow and wait for you in Eastcliff!"

Charlie smiled: "Then let's see you in Eastcliff."

"Charlie, can you come to the airport tomorrow to see me off?"

"Sure I can."

“Then it’s settled!”

It just so happens that the international college student Sanda competition will start tomorrow in the semi-finals level.

Aoxue will face an Australian player in the game, while Nanako will face an American player.

If Aoxue wins, then she will meet the winner of the other game in the final to fight for the championship.

Charlie was very confident in Aoxue, and with her current strength, he believed she would be able to win the championship.

However, Charlie also hopes that Nanako can beat the American player in tomorrow’s game, and then compete with Aoxue for the championship in the final.

In fact, this competition is not fair to Nanako.

Originally, she could definitely win the championship of this competition, but he helped Aoxue greatly improve her physical fitness with aura and magical medicine, and instantly reborn her, which is equivalent to having to take it from Nanako’s hands. The champion’s medal grabbed from her hands.

Because of the good impression of Nanako, he hoped that Nanako would win a silver medal.

After all, this girl is very obsessed with martial arts, and she trains very hard. She has been practicing hard since she was very young. Even if she can’t win the championship, she will at least get a runner-up title.

Chapter 1417

The next day.

Sara’s plane took off at 8:30 in the morning.

The semi-finals of the Sanda competition start at ten o'clock.

Therefore, Charlie planned to send Sara off first, and then go to the gym to watch Aoxue's game.

Early in the morning, he went to Jacob, his father-in-law, and said to him, "Dad, do you use the car in the morning? If you don't need it, let me drive. I have something to do."

Jacob smiled and said, "I will represent our Calligraphy and Painting Association in the morning to give a lecture on the appraisal of antique literature and play at the University for the Elderly."

After that, Jacob gave Charlie a look, which means "Do you understand."

Charlie realized instantly.

It must have been the last time the Senior Citizens University and the Calligraphy and Painting Association had an activity. The Old Master met with Meiqing. It happened that his mother-in-law did not suspect him, so the Old Master wanted to take this opportunity to increase contact with Meiqing.

This time he went to the senior college for a lecture. Needless to say, Charlie could guess that he must have gone to Meiqing.

At this moment, Elaine just walked downstairs, and when she heard this, she contemptuously curled her lips: "What kind of calligraphy and painting are you doing all day long?

Jacob said angrily: "You know what a sh!t! I am now the standing director of the Painting and Calligraphy Association, but President Pei said that the next time the association changes, he will recommend me to be the vice president. At that time, I will be in Aurous Hill Antiques's lead. In the literary play circle, this is also the number one character!"

Elaine snorted coldly: "Don't rectify those useless things. It's a good idea to get some money back. Before you join the Calligraphy and Painting Association, you can still make a difference in the price of antiques and other things. How come after you join the Calligraphy and Painting Association, I never heard that you made money from antiques? Do you hide private money behind my back?"

Jacob said angrily: “Elaine, don’t forget, we are separated now, and after you lost all the money last time, we have agreed that I will manage the money in this family, so you have the qualification to ask!”

Elaine gritted her teeth and said, “Okay, Willson has some skills? You really think that you are separated from me, so I can’t do anything with you? Believe it or not, I will not do anything today, so I will go to your painting and calligraphy. The association, have a fight with you in front of all of you people? I want to see what face you have then to continue to stay in the Calligraphy and Painting Association!”

With that said, Elaine was puzzled and continued: “Going once is not enough. I will give you a monthly package. I will go to your Calligraphy and Painting Association twenty or thirty times a month, and you will be satisfied!”

Jacob was scared to pee at once.

He knew Elaine’s temper. If she said that, she would definitely be able to do it.

Now that he finally has a certain position in the Calligraphy and Painting Association, and through the name of the Calligraphy and Calligraphy Association, he has had a little more contact with Meiqing. How can Elaine go to do such sabotage?

She was a shrew with a pungent temperament, and now she has lost two front teeth, it seems that she is really stubborn, he can’t let her go to the Calligraphy and Painting Association to give him a beating!

More importantly, if she is eyeing the Calligraphy and Painting Association, and then follow through to find out that Meiqing has returned to China and he has more contact with her, then she will definitely make trouble with the Calligraphy and Calligraphy Association and the University for the Elderly. !

Chapter 1418

So he rushed to admit counsel and said to Elaine: “You don’t have to solve everything through the trouble, okay?”

Elaine said coldly: “You have said that this family is yours, I am not qualified to control, then I will not make trouble, what will I use to establish my position in this family?”

Jacob voluntarily surrendered and said, "I said the wrong thing. You are qualified to take charge. Is this the head office?"

Elaine said triumphantly: "Since you said that I am qualified, then I will exercise my qualifications and powers now, Jacob, tell me the truth, how much money do you have now? Can you tell me that Dump Antique made money?"

Jacob said with a sad look: "I'm making money for a bullsh*t! Let me tell you the truth, I don't have any money for a bullsh*t now, and the Calligraphy and Painting Association can't make any money at all. I used to sell antiques and still make some money. But now I don't have such a good opportunity. I recently bought a few cheap calligraphy and paintings, all of which were sold. One painting was bought for thousands, but I found that all of them were not worth even hundreds. All fake crafts."

As he said, Jacob sighed and said regretfully, "That Ervin Jones I don't know where he is recently. He used to find and help me sell things at a good price. Now I want to find him, but he is nowhere. It's as if his soul from the world has evaporated."

Charlie felt a bit funny after listening.

In order to please him, that Ervin Jones paid a lot of money to collect a few pieces of rubbish from the Old Master. The money was pure compensation.

If we keep going like this, we won't have billions of fortunes.

So he naturally tried to avoid the Old Master.

Jacob wants to find him now, it must be as difficult as finding heaven on earth.

Elaine didn't believe him, and said coldly: "Come on, open all your mobile banking, Alipay, and WeChat wallets, and let me see the balance!"

Jacob said angrily: "Why are you still checking my account? When you lost all of the family's money, I asked you to show me the balance, but you didn't show me. Why do you let me now show you the balance?"

Elaine said angrily: “Okay, don’t show it, right? Don’t show it, I’ll take a crutches later, and come to your painting and calligraphy association to scold you in the street! I, Elaine, will do what I said!”

Jacob was scared, and hurriedly said, “Okay, I’ll show it to you!”

After finishing speaking, he opened the bank account, Alipay account, and WeChat wallet account one by one, and showed it to Elaine.

After Elaine finished reading, she was immediately disappointed: “Jacob, how did you mess with? Bank cards Alipay and WeChat add up to only 10,000. You are a 50-year-Old man who is so poor. So, are you not ashamed?”

Jacob’s face turned red and white, and he said angrily: “You have a f*cking face to say? All the f*cking money I saved all my life and let you lose. Otherwise, how could I be so poor!”

Elaine’s expression flashed with embarrassment, but she quickly became tough again: “It’s your man’s duty to go out to make money. Since the family’s money is gone, you should go out and find a way to make money! Just this is a sh!t calligraphy and painting association all day long. Would you like an egg? Why don’t you find a restaurant and serve someone else’s plate, and you can earn two to three thousand for less than a month!”

Jacob said angrily: “Elaine, I am the standing director of the Aurous Hill Painting and Calligraphy Association anyway! You asked me to serve the plate by a standing director?”

“What kind of sh!t standing director? Not making money is not as good as sh!t!” Elaine yelled angrily: “I tell you, when my legs are better and my teeth are set, I will go out to party with friends, play cards, Make faces, eat, and sing. I have to spend money on these things. You quickly figure out a way to make money for me. Otherwise, I won’t have the money to go out and play, so I will pester you every day!”

Chapter 1419

“you……”

Jacob’s eyes were red with anger.

He has absolutely no countermeasures against Elaine's tactics.

Therefore, there is a great feeling in his heart that a talented person meets soldiers and is unreasonable.

Charlie said at this time: "Okay, you two should stop quarreling early in the morning."

When Elaine saw Charlie speak, she wilted.

If Charlie dared to interrupt when she scolded Jacob before, he would definitely point to Charlie's nose and scold him bloody.

But now it's not what it used to be. Destiny has taken turns. Now she has no money. Charlie bought this villa again, so he has the biggest weight in this house.

In order not to be driven out by Charlie, she could only do her best to please him and not let Charlie get angry.

As a result, she gave Jacob a vicious look, and said angrily: "If it weren't for a good son-in-law to speak for you, I would definitely not finish with you today! For the sake of him, I will spare you once!"

With that, she looked at Charlie grinningly and asked, "Good son-in-law, do you want mom to cook you a meal this morning?"

Charlie asked in surprise, "You can cook?"

Elaine hurriedly said: "Look at what you said, before you entered our house, I used to cook in our house, so let me bring you a tomato that I know best for making noodles. I'll go to our house later. Pick fresh tomatoes from your vegetable garden!"

Since the last time Charlie made a vegetable garden at home. They also made the entire vegetable garden into a sunroom with double-glazed glass.

And heating equipment is installed inside, so that even if it is winter, the vegetable garden is still warm as spring.

This effect is much better than real vegetable greenhouses. Many fruits and vegetables are growing very well.

Charlie and Claire have been married for almost 4 years, and he has never eaten a meal cooked by his mother-in-law.

Seeing his mother-in-law volunteered to make tomatoes and noodles, he was also happy and nodded and said: “Since mom is cooking, then I won’t intervene, but I have something to go out now. If it is slow, it may be too late. “

Elaine smiled: “You don’t need to worry about anything, mom will do it, and it will be done in 20 minutes at most!”

After speaking, immediately went out and picked tomatoes in the vegetable garden.

After picking the tomatoes, Elaine hurried into the kitchen and started cooking.

When Claire finished washing, she came down to find that it was her mother who was cooking in the kitchen.

For several years, she has never seen her mother go to the kitchen again, and this is really the first time since she married Charlie.

Chapter 1420

So she asked Charlie in a low voice: “What’s wrong with mom? How did she go to the kitchen to cook?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mom said she wanted me to taste her craftsmanship, saying that she wanted to make tomato noodles.”

Claire sighed: “My mother, she took the initiative to cook. This is really coming out of the sun hitting the west. It seems that she has lost her way and has come back.”

What Charlie was thinking at this time was not the four words to know when she was lost, but the old saying of “nothing to do, no evil or steal”.

So he guessed that Elaine, the mother-in-law, must be asking him, otherwise, with her character, she would never be able to take the initiative to cook.

Sure enough, when he arrived at the dinner table, Elaine personally served Charlie noodles, and smiled and said to him: “Good son-in-law, there is something else I want to ask you, I wonder if you can agree?”

Charlie said: “Mom, just tell me if you have anything. There is something reasonable within my ability, I will not refuse.”

Elaine immediately smiled attentively: “My good son-in-law is like this. Mom recently discovered. The whole person seems to be a lot older than before. Not to mention the wrinkles on my face, the crow’s feet in the corners of the eyes are becoming more and more obvious. Time is really not forgiving!”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie with a smile: “Mom recently heard that there is an anti-aging cosmetic made from high-end caviar abroad. It is said that its anti-aging effect is particularly good, and many well-known stars use it. To prevent aging, mom wants you to buy a set.”

When Claire heard this, she blurted out exclaimed: “Mom! The set of cosmetics you mentioned costs hundreds of thousands! What are the conditions of our family, you let Charlie buy you such expensive cosmetics? I gave you before. Isn’t it enough to buy a set of Estee Lauder for thousands?”

Elaine blurted out: “Don’t talk about your Estee Lauder, I suspect that my wrinkles are worse after it.”

Claire became angry: “Mom! Estee Lauder is already pretty good. I can’t bear to use it myself! Go to our bathroom to see what I use. They are all domestic brands and ordinary imported brands, like Estee Lauder. I am not willing to use such a big name at all.”

Elaine hummed: “You are young! Young people are fine even if they don’t need anything, but I’m old! If I don’t take care of it, I will become a yellow-faced woman! Look at your dad, now I’m already disgusting. I am, separated from him, and he keeps saying that he wants to divorce me. If I don’t pay attention anymore if your dad abandons me in the future, how can any man want me!?”

Claire was speechless.

She was angry and felt that there was nothing to say to her mother, and she couldn't reason with her, so she said to Charlie: "Don't listen to mother, don't buy it for her!"

Elaine burst into tears aggrieved: "Your dad treated me badly, your grandmother treated me even more badly, but I never dreamed that you are my relatives, even you are not good to me!"

Claire blurted out: "Mom, how can you say that? It would be bad for me if I don't buy you more than 100,000 sets of cosmetics? How can there be such a reason!"

Elaine cried: "I don't care. I just want to be younger and don't grow old so fast. I'm already so miserable. I really can't look at myself more and more like a yellow-faced woman!"

Charlie patted Claire's hand at this time, and said lightly: "Well, my wife, don't be angry. Mom's words are also reasonable. Everyone has a love for beauty, and Mom definitely has this need."

Elaine nodded and patted a flattering: "My son-in-law is the best! He knows me best!"

Charlie went on to say at this time: "I happen to have a friend who is in the cosmetics import business. I will ask him when I meet him. It just so happens that he still wants to find me to show him the new storefront for Feng Shui. Then I will let him get two sets of cosmetics to cover the cost of Feng Shui."

When Elaine heard this, she said excitedly: "Really? Oh my good son-in-law, you are really mom's good son-in-law! Mom really didn't expect that after experiencing the warmth and cold in the world, I finally realized that this son-in-law is the best son-in-law. You're worth relying on. Other mothers-in-law, elder brothers-in-law, husbands and even daughters will lose their chains at critical times!"

In fact, Elaine didn't want to be Charlie's dog licking him.

But her current situation is too embarrassing.

Without the financial power of the family, she is almost impoverished and penniless, and this luxurious Tomson First-Class villa was still under the name of Charlie and had nothing to do with her.

More importantly, since losing more than 2 million in the game with Horiyah last time, Elaine also knows that her current family status is relatively low, and even Jacob, who has always been suppressed by her, also turned his face and beat her. In this case, she really doesn't have any arrogant capital.

So Elaine knew that now she could only be a human being with her tail clipped, and she has to please Charlie a lot, otherwise, if Charlie turned his face with her that day and drove her out, it would be over.

Besides, Charlie was still willing to ask her about expensive cosmetics, so she immediately complimented him.

Claire didn't expect that Charlie would take the initiative to ask her mother about cosmetics. She felt helpless, so she asked Charlie, "My husband, why haven't I heard that you have friends in the cosmetics business?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Since I started to show Feng Shui to others, my social circle has become wider and wider. How else could I know Liang, the boss of JX Pharmaceutical? If it wasn't because I knew Liang, you too have no chance to eat with a big star like Sara, right?"

Claire nodded lightly, and sighed: "Hey, if you don't owe someone to your family, it's better not to owe it. There are hundreds of thousands of caviar anti-aging cosmetics, which is really too much for a family like us It's extravagant, no need..."

Elaine was anxious and said hurriedly: "Oh girl! Who said it is unnecessary? My son-in-law Charlie didn't say that it was unnecessary. Don't talk nonsense here!"

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie too busy, and said with a smile: "Charlie! Mom's old face depends on you. Otherwise, if your dad always abandons in the future and really wants to divorce, when the time comes, then I will be yellow, and the happiness of this life will be gone!"

Charlie said to Claire at this time: “Claire, don’t care about the price too much. After all, I can convert the price into a service by looking at the Feng Shui matter, without us actually spending money.”

“That’s it!” Elaine immediately said with a smile: “My son-in-law has the ability. If your mother can live in the Tomson first grade, it is all thanks to your blessing! I think mother can live here it’s all up to you.”

After finishing speaking, she still didn’t forget to sigh with emotion: “People said that a son-in-law is half a son. I didn’t believe it before, but now I really believe it!”

Claire was stunned as she watched from the side.

She never dreamed that the mother, who had always been so harsh on Charlie, would actually hold him into a flower.

So she had to say to Charlie: “Then you can grasp it yourself, don’t know what to say.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then I will go find him today.”

Charlie actually has no friends who make cosmetics. He had already made up his mind when he said that. When he finished his business today, he would buy two sets of cosmetics like Elaine said, one set for his mother-in-law and the other set naturally for his wife.

The reason for giving Elaine this was because Elaine’s current attitude made him feel refreshed.

What do men want?

Except for the beloved woman, isn’t it about status and face?

Charlie is also the Master respected by everyone in Aurous Hill’s upper class, but he has always been instructed by Elaine at home.

Seeing the face of his wife Claire, Charlie could only endure her forever, but it’s better now, Elaine finally bowed down to him.

Anyway, what he has now is money. If Elaine treats him respectfully and stubbornly every day, she will not care about giving her a small profit.

Really!

Chapter 1422

When Elaine heard this, she said with great gratitude: “Good son-in-law! You are really the best son-in-law in the world. It is a blessing for mom to get a son-in-law like you…”

The Old Master on the side sighed again and again. He knew that his son-in-law Charlie has some skills. Since he said he would get cosmetics for Elaine, he would definitely get it.

However, when he thought that Elaine was about to use more than 100,000 sets of cosmetics, he felt a little uncomfortable.

At this time, Charlie just said to him: “By the way, dad, do you use the car today? I have something to do. If you don’t use the car, can you lend me for today?”

Charlie had to go to the airport to see Sara right away, and then hurry to Aurous Hill Stadium. It was indeed a bit inconvenient if there was no car.

Jacob hurriedly said: “In this way, you can drive me to the university later. There will be a working meal there at noon, so I won’t come back to eat at noon. I will take a taxi and come back by myself after I finish the work in the afternoon.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Then let’s eat quickly, and let’s set off when we finish eating.”

Jacob: “Good!”

Elaine’s cooking skills are average.

However, tomato noodles do not require much technical input.

So he can barely eat this meal.

Charlie and Jacob finished their meal and drove away in a hurry.

Charlie just drove Jacob's BMW car out of the house, and Jacob said with emotion: "Oh, Charlie, you are so stupid! Why do you promise Elaine that stinky lady to give her such expensive skincare? I don't even look at her, just her compelling fooled you?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Dad, it's only a few hundred thousand. It's not a big deal. Besides, don't I have friends? It's easy to get cosmetics."

Jacob couldn't help but sighed: "Oh, what a pity, what a pity!"

Charlie smiled without saying a word.

In the eyes of the old man, it would be a pity for Elaine to use a pack of baby noodles for one.

However, to himself, what's the problem with this little money?

Don't say you spend money, just call Issac, Solmon White, and Qin Gang and ask them to help buy 10 or 20 sets. What's the point?

The point is that with a little bit of petty profit, he can make the mother-in-law submissive. This business is simply not too costly.

Jacob on the side vaguely asked: "Hey, by the way, Charlie, that...Dad, can you... please?"

Charlie nodded: "Dad, tell me, what are you doing so politely with me?"

Jacob smiled, rubbed his hands, and said, "If you have a way to get this kind of cosmetics, can you get me one more set?"

Charlie asked subconsciously, "Dad, are you still going to take care of it? But it doesn't seem to be necessary. It's more flavorful when a man is older!"

Jacob smiled embarrassedly: "Dad doesn't hide from you, I want to ask you for a set, not for my own use. I want to find a chance to give you Aunt, you know, Dad has no money

now, you Auntie has been back for so long, and Dad hasn't given her a gift yet. How embarrassed..."

Then he said, "I wondered, since you have a way to get this kind of cosmetics, then help dad get one more set. Dad will take it to give you Aunt, is it a little bit of face?"

Chapter 1423

As a man, Charlie understands Jacob's thoughts very well.

In fact, which man does not want to make his beloved woman happy?

It's just that some people really can't reach it, and they can't do anything.

Just like Charlie before, not only he was penniless, but also had no longs. Sometimes when Claire celebrated his birthday, or when the two of them celebrate their wedding anniversary, Charlie also hoped to give his wife a gift. But because there was no money, he could only think about it.

The first valuable gift he gave to his wife was the jade necklace he bought for her at Rare Earth after Stephen found him.

Before that, even if Charlie wanted to give his wife the whole world, with his ability at the time, he couldn't even give away a set of cosmetics from the past.

Regardless of how old Jacob is, but at this moment, he is still in love with Meiqing, who has been away for more than 20 years, so he naturally hopes to give her some decent gifts.

Charlie understood this very well.

So he said very generously: "Okay, Dad, then I'll make an extra set and bring it to you then."

"Great!" Jacob was so excited that he couldn't add anything, and said excitedly: "Good son-in-law, you really did a great favor to Dad."

As he said, he was too busy to ask him: “By the way, you must not let your mother-in-law that shrew know about this matter, otherwise, Dad will be over, do you know?”

Charlie nodded: “Don’t worry, Dad, I know in my heart that I will leave a set in the trunk of your car when you come, and you can take it with you when you meet Aunt next time.”

“Okay, great, my good son-in-law thought it all!”

Charlie drove the happy Old Master to the gate of the university for the elderly.

After Jacob got out of the car, Charlie drove straight to the airport to see Sara off.

Sara’s private jet is parked in the business hangar of the airport. There are no other passengers, no reporters or paparazzi here, so it can give her the greatest freedom and privacy.

Charlie was here too, and saw Sara who was dressed in a capable little suit.

At this time, Sara seemed to be a standard strong woman.

Seeing Charlie coming, she couldn’t help showing the shame and happiness of the little woman.

Since meeting Charlie, her mind has not been able to get rid of Charlie’s figure.

Although the memories that she can think of in her mind and that she shared with Charlie stayed at a young age, because she has repeatedly deepened the impression in her mind for so many years, the memory of more than ten years ago, on the contrary, lingered in her mind.

The power of psychological suggestion is very powerful, and the s*umbag who likes PUA girls like Wu Qi uses the powerful influence of psychological suggestion.

Long-term psychological hints can make a person lose himself.

Ordinary girls, in front of the Master of psychological Suggestions, are afraid that they will fall within a few months.

As for Sara, she has been making psychological hints to herself for more than ten years, and this influence has become even more profound. It can be said that it has reached a point where it is deeply rooted and thoroughly established.

Therefore, after she met Charlie again, she immediately began to take on the role of his fiancee.

When she slept last night, she even began to imagine that the two would return to Eastcliff for a wedding in the future.

Chapter 1424

Seeing Charlie at this time, the girl's heart in her bone cage suddenly burst, and she ran all the way to Charlie, grabbed his arm, and said quietly, "Charlie, I am going back to Eastcliff today. Are you willing to leave me? ....."

Charlie smiled and said: "You have to go home, and you have to go back to participate in the rehearsal of the Gala. People across the country are waiting to see your performance."

Sara mumbled dissatisfiedly: "Answer the question! What people want to ask is, you are not willing to go back!"

Charlie wanted to say that he was willing, but felt that after speaking out, Sara would definitely be anxious.

However, he couldn't say that he was reluctant, because he actually wanted Sara to go back quickly, otherwise she would only bring trouble and trouble to him if she continued to stay in Aurous Hill.

If Claire knew what happened to him and her, he wouldn't know how angry she would be.

So, he said vaguely: "Oh, anyway, you go back to your work, and I will visit your house in a few days, soon."

“Okay, then.” Sara pouted, nodded lightly, and said: “I will not tell my father when I go back. I will give him a surprise when you get there.”

Charlie said, “Okay, then don’t tell Uncle Gu now.”

The crew was already checking before takeoff. August also took Sara’s personal luggage and boarded the private jet first.

Sara stood outside the cabin door, faintly looking at the tall and handsome Charlie in front of her, and said, “Charlie, after I leave, you have to remember to miss me, do you know?”

Charlie nodded: “I know, I know, don’t worry, I will definitely miss you.”

Sara said again: “You must have a string in your mind at all times, and keep reminding yourself that I am your true fiancée, and the other women outside are all hurried travellers in your life. In this life for my dad, I am a daughter, and you have an uncle. You can’t let him down.”

Charlie’s head was big for a while, but he could only say: “Oh, that…I know, oh, it’s getting late, you should get on the plane.”

Sara gave a hum, and reluctantly said, “Then I’m leaving…”

“Goodbye, good luck.”

Sara pursed her lips and looked at him, and immediately gathered courage, k!ssed him on the cheek, blushing, and said, “This is a reward for you in advance.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “What are you rewarding me in advance?”

Sara said: “Reward you in advance, remember to miss me!”

After speaking, she blushed and turned back to private jet.

At the moment the cabin door closed, she was still standing at the door and waving to him.

The aircraft engine started and slowly pushed out from the hangar. Charlie breathed a sigh of relief. He hurried back to the parking lot and drove straight to the city center.

When he drove out, he immediately called Issac, and he came up and said: “Old man, can you help me see if there is a high-end skincare brand, and what kind of caviar is this anti-aging?”

Issac said: “There is indeed such a brand, and we sell it in Shangri-La. The world’s top high-end skincare brand is much stronger than the sea blue mystery.”

Charlie asked wonderingly: “Does Shangri-La still sell skincare products?”

Issac smiled and said, “Master you have never lived in Shangri-La. You may not have any understanding of the hotel’s rooms. There is a large high-end shopping mall in Shangri-La’s hotel room department. What are the top brands such as Hermes, Chanel and Dior? The specialty stores have everything, which is also a popular way of playing in top hotels in the world. Accommodation, dining, leisure and entertainment, plus shopping, strive to provide high-end customers with a one-stop holiday, and even save the energy of going out shopping.”

Charlie suddenly realized, “That’s right, you can help me buy three sets of caviar anti-aging cosmetics, and get someone bring me those to Aurous Hill Stadium.”

Chapter 1425

When Issac hurried to buy cosmetics for Charlie, Charlie had already arrived at the Aurous Hill Gymnasium.

Today, the game has reached the semi-finals.

In the last game, Aoxue’s performance in beating Joanna with a single move caused great attention on the Internet, and immediately pushed the attention of this game to a peak.

Therefore, today’s semi-finals attracted the attention of audiences from all over the country, so much so that outside the Aurous Hill Stadium, a large number of spectators bought tickets at high prices just to witness Aoxue’s advancement to the final.

Inside and outside the venue, Kobayashi's Weisan advertisements have been launched with great fanfare. Because they are the title dealer, their advertising elements are everywhere. Just use the camera to take a picture. There must be Kobayashi's Weisan advertisements on this screen.

Moreover, the TV station that broadcasts the game also always displays the logo of Kobayashi Weisan on the lower right corner of the TV screen.

What's even more powerful is that many network anchors are on the scene, using their mobile phones to broadcast live to netizens on the live broadcast platform. This process is also expanding the influence of Kobayashi Weisan.

It can be said that Kobayashi's Weisan won enough eyeballs at once.

Jiro was overjoyed for this.

At first, he only thought that this game would not attract too many people's attention, but fortunately, the naming rights were sold cheaply, but he did not expect that Aoxue would make the game completely popular, and he really made a lot of money.

After Charlie arrived at the gymnasium, he went to the players' lounge at the back. As soon as he entered the room, Aoxue was jumping on the spot to warm up, and Qin Gang and Steven were also there.

Seeing Charlie coming in, Aoxue hurried forward and said affectionately: "Master, you are here!"

Charlie nodded, smiled and asked, "Aoxue, how do you feel today?"

Aoxue hurriedly said: "Master, I feel in a particularly good state! Don't worry, I will definitely win this game!"

Charlie sighed and laughed: "I think with your current strength, no one in this competition can be compared to you, so you have to worry about how to make the game more beautiful."

Aoxue couldn't hide the shame and asked: "Master, oh no, coach Wade, how do you say I should play this game to make it more beautiful?"

Charlie said calmly: “It’s very simple, just like last time, we still have to win with one move!”

In Charlie’s view, the perfect way to win a contest between warriors is to win with one move!

The 300 rounds of the war, of course, are hearty.

However, the fact that it usually takes so long to win the battle shows that the actual gap between the two sides is not large, and it can even be said to be equal.

Aoxue’s current strength is far beyond those of these contestants. It’s just that she herself is somewhat lacking in tactics. If she accumulates more experience, her actual combat ability can be improved.

Aoxue felt a little unsure, but seeing Charlie believe in her so much, she nodded and resolutely said: “Coach, rest assured, I will go all out!”

At this moment, in another lounge.

Nanako was wrapped in a blanket with her eyes closed.

Both Tanaka Koichi and Jiro were standing by. Tanaka also had a mobile phone in his hand. The mobile phone was streaming video with Yamamoto Kazuki who was lying on the hospital bed.

But Kazuki Yamamoto on the other end of the phone didn’t make a sound. He just looked at his student quietly through Tanaka’s lens.

Yamamoto Kazuki was worried that Nanako’s mentality would collapse.

Chapter 1426

After all, the appearance of Charlie subverted the cognition of the master and apprentice, and brought a heavy blow to their enthusiasm.

However, Yamamoto Kazuki still hopes Nanako can play well.

Even if she couldn't win the championship this time, with her strength, it would be fine to win a runner-up.

However, if she does not perform well, the runner-up may not be able to get it.

Fortunately, he found through the video that Nanako is nothing different from usual.

Nanako herself is not the kind of player who is particularly excited, so she is usually very quiet before the competition and likes to close her eyes and rest like she is now.

Seeing that the time was almost up, Tanaka Hiroichi spoke: "Miss, you will enter the venue in five minutes."

Nanako opened her eyes and nodded gently: "I see."

Koichi Tanaka said again: "Miss, I'm talking on video with Coach Yamamoto. Do you have anything else to ask him?"

With that, he immediately switched the camera and pointed the phone screen at Nanako.

At this time, Nanako saw the weak Yamamoto Kazuki on the hospital bed and said respectfully: "Master how are you feeling now?"

Yamamoto Kazuki laughed at himself: "My biggest problem is that I don't feel it now."

Nanako hurriedly apologized and said, "I'm sorry, Master I didn't mean it."

Yamamoto Kazuki smiled slightly and said, "It's okay, I have already accepted my fate."

As he said, he raised his voice a little bit, and said bluntly: "Nanako! Today's game is very important to you. Whether you can get the silver medal or not depends on whether you can win this game."

"Being a teacher is not a blow to you, but you are probably not Aoxue's opponent, but as long as you agree to this game, the silver medal will already be in your pocket."

The rule of the top four matches is to fight in pairs, the two who win compete for the championship, and the two who lose compete for third place.

In other words, as long as Nanako wins today, she will at least have the silver medal for the runner-up.

When Nanako heard this, she nodded seriously, and said, “Master I know that I am not Aoxue’s opponent, but I will definitely work hard to finish every remaining game, and will never bring shame!”

Yamamoto Kazuki said with satisfaction: “Very well, if this game is won, and in the next game you will face Aoxue. At that time, you will not only go all out, but also let Charlie look at you with admiration, and then take advantage of Aoxue’s match. If you have a chance, you will ask Charlie to accept you as a disciple!”

Nanako smiled bitterly: “Master Charlie cannot accept me as a disciple.”

Yamamoto Kazuki said puzzledly: “In my opinion, a talented apprentice like you will never be refused. Charlie must be the same. Why would he refuse you?”

Nanako shook her head and said, “Just because I am Japanese.”

“What?” Yamamoto Kazuki frowned and asked, “Charlie looks down on us?”

Nanako said: “It’s not that he looks down on us, but he said that the Chinese have taught too many Japanese, but the Japanese have been avenging revenge for two or three hundred years, so…”

When Yamamoto Kazuki heard this, he couldn’t help but sighed and said: “Charlie is a master of real high-end martial arts. Before we have seen his strength, we just sit and watch the sky, but after seeing his strength, if we don’t have a chance to practice. His kind of high-end martial arts really feels that he has been practicing in vain for so many years…”

Chapter 1427

Nanako is also very sorry in her heart.

Knowing that she was sitting in the well and watching the sky, what she wanted most was to jump out of this well, but Charlie didn't give her this opportunity.

Yamamoto Kazuki saw her look down and hurriedly calmed down: "Nanako, it's not the time to consider this issue. You will win this game first, and we will discuss the rest!"

Nanako nodded heavily, and immediately said to Yamamoto Kazuki: "Master then I will be on the stage."

"Go!" Yamamoto Kazuki encouraged: "This game must go all out, whether Charlie is willing to accept you as a disciple. You must let him see your strength, so in this game, you play as beautifully as possible!"

"Beautifully?"

"Yes!" Yamamoto Kazuki said firmly: "Nanako, the last time Aoxue defeated Joanna with a single move, she was very popular on the Internet. I hope you will do your best when you play and give your opponent no chance. Control the enemy with one move!"

Nanako sighed: "Master, Michel is the second seed. We have played against each other before. Although I have beaten her every time, I cannot avoid a fierce battle every time. It is difficult to defeat her with one move… …."

Yamamoto Kazuki said: "If you can't control the enemy with one move, you have to do your best to defeat her in the first game. You want Charlie to see your strength and let him look at you with admiration!"

"Even if it is impossible for him to accept you as a disciple in his life, you must let him know that your talent is far above Aoxue! Not accepting you as a disciple is his loss, not yours!"

Nanako immediately resolutely said: "Okay Master!"

One minute later.

The four players participating in the semi-finals are already waiting to play in their respective channels.

Aoxue and Nanako coincided with the same mentality: they must do their best to win with one move, let Charlie look at them with admiration!

After the host finished his opening remarks, he first announced: “First of all, let’s invite our Chinese player, Aoxue!”

Aoxue took a deep breath and stepped out of the passage first.

Subsequently, the host announced: “Next, I will invite Aoxue’s opponent this time, the Australian player Victoria!”

As soon as the voice fell, a blonde Australian female player also walked out of the passage.

The Australian player’s expression was a bit nervous, and the overall momentum was much weaker than Aoxue. It can be seen that she should have no confidence in today’s game.

Then, the host called Nanako’s name and her opponent, Michelle from the United States.

Nanako and Michelle are both very calm, and their eyes are full of desire to win this game.

Michelle was originally the second seed in this game, and her strength was not much weaker than Nanako. After watching Aoxue’s last game, she also realized that she had no hope of competing for the championship this time, so she and Nanako’s strategy is the same, all hope to win this game as much as possible and secure the silver medal for the runner-up.

Even Michelle thought more realistically.

She felt that as long as she wins the game, when she faces Aoxue in the final, she could directly abstain and admit defeat on the spot.

Not only will this not affect her from getting the silver medal, but it will also not bring her any risk of injury.

After all, Aoxue's strength in the last game was too strong, and Michelle was afraid that when she finally meet in the final, she would be injured under her hands.

An athlete has to participate in many games a year, and losing one is actually not a pain, but if you are unable to participate in a year of competition due to injury, it is really not worth the gain.

Chapter 1428

At this time, the four contestants respectively boarded two arenas.

The two arenas are on the left and the other is on the right. Each arena is surrounded by the audience.

Today, there were no empty seats, and the applause, whistles and applause before the game started, it was endless.

Charlie stood under the ring behind Aoxue, which was also the position of the coach in the Sanda competition.

The opponent's coach looked at her nervously at this time, and looked at Aoxue on the ring from time to time. The towel in his hand was always ready. Once his apprentice couldn't support herself on the stage, he would be the fastest to throw the towel in time and admit defeat.

On the ring, Aoxue looked at her opponent Victoria with a grim expression.

Before Charlie didn't help her improve her physique, she was not an opponent of Victoria. After all, this girl was tall, and her physical function was better than Aoxue before.

But now, she has full confidence in defeating Victoria.

She was just thinking about what method she should use to achieve a victory against Victoria.

At the same time, in another ring, Nanako is also considering the same issue.

Her eyes were not on the opponent Michel, but on Charlie by the side of the other ring.

Although Charlie was not watching her at this time, she firmly believed that if she performed well enough, Charlie would definitely see her!

What is good enough?

It seems that she has to defeat Michelle with one move, just like Master Wade said!

At this moment, the referees on both sides of the ring announced the start of the game at the same time!

Here, Aoxue observed at Victoria, ready to find the opponent's flaws.

Victoria was quite jealous of Aoxue, so she would not dare to take the initiative to step forward for a while, she had been doing a defensive posture, watching Aoxue vigilantly.

On the other hand, as soon as the game started, American player Michelle yelled and immediately attacked Nanako!

For Michelle, she had long been eager to defeat Nanako, and she also knew that her strength was too far behind Aoxue, so she concentrated all her energy on Nanako.

The American fighting mentality itself is very fierce, open and close, and attack with all strength as soon as it comes up. Nanako can only retreat quickly and dodge the raindrops of the opponent's offensive.

At this time, Nanako did not dare to fight back, because she has an obsession in her heart, and wants to defeat Michelle by one move for Charlie to see, so she must not blindly shoot, she must find the best time to solve the battle at once. !

Aoxue was already approaching Victoria at this time. While swinging her body to prepare for dodge, she kept shortening the distance with Victoria, and was also looking for the best time.

But Victoria was quite wary of her and kept backing away, hoping to keep a safe distance.

Just when Victoria was forced to the corner of the ring by Aoxue, Aoxue suddenly seized the opportunity and rushed towards Victoria like a rabbit.

Victoria was nervous, with both hands in front of her, ready to resist Aoxue's first offensive in time.

Aoxue strode quickly, and after her left leg stepped out, she suddenly took a step forward for more than half a meter, her body rotated in the air, and her right leg quickly drew towards Victoria!

Chapter 1429

In the air, there was even Aoxue's voice breaking through the sky.

Victoria's face was shocked!

She had watched Aoxue's game against Joanna, and knew that Aoxue was extremely explosive, and with this kick, she was afraid that she would fly directly out of the ring like Joanna.

As a result, she quickly withdrew her right leg one step, the left and right legs were in a triangle shape with the ground to strengthen the stability of her bottom plate, and then she blocked her arms in front of her, preparing to block Aoxue's blow with a deblocking action.

But she was not Joanna, and she had no idea how strong Aoxue's kick was!

She only felt that her arms were hit by a huge force, and then she heard two crisp cracks, and her two arms were kicked and broken!

Accompanied by strong pain, she could no longer withstand the powerful force, and her whole body was like Joanna in the previous game, and she threw back into the air directly!

A huge exclamation broke out at the scene!

No one thought that Aoxue could be so strong!

And Victoria's coach also looked terrified at this time, he quickly threw the towel into the air, and rushed to Victoria very nervous!

After a while, Victoria was taken away from the scene by the doctor with a painful face, and Aoxue once again won and advanced to the final!

A burst of cheers broke out at the scene, and it was an unprecedented breakthrough for Aoxue to enter the finals of the college Sanda competition.

While celebrating the victory here, Nanako was beaten repeatedly by Michelle from the United States. She didn't make a move, so that she was hit by Michelle several times in the face, and the corners of her mouth and eyes were bruised and bloody with looks very miserable.

While Michelle wondered why Nanako only resisted and didn't fight back, she also seized the opportunity to beat Nanako frantically.

In her opinion, Nanako should be out of state, so she just took this opportunity to defeat her in one fell swoop.

Nanako felt the severe pain coming from the injured part and tried to fight back several times, but she resisted the urge.

She warned herself in her heart: "I can't act rashly! I want to win with one move! I must win with one move! I must make Charlie look at me with admiration! Michel, you can attack with all your strength! I will not fight back! At least Before I find your fatal flaw, I will never fight back! Because you are not my enemy at all in my eyes, you are just the transcript that I will use to prove myself to Charlie!"

Michelle doesn't know what Nanako is thinking, she just feels that she has finally found a chance to be a notch above this girl!

She has been defeated by her many times before, and today, she's going to defeat her in the face of the whole world in a devastating way!

Thinking of this, she immediately punched Nanako one after another, every punch was extremely harsh!

At this time, the referee on the other side of the ring had already announced Aoxue's victory. Aoxue rushed off the stage excitedly and hugged Charlie, happily with nothing to add.

Charlie patted her on the back and smiled: "Don't be so happy now. You have a game to play in two days. Go take a shower and change your clothes."

Aoxue nodded hurriedly, and said with admiration: "Coach Wade, you must wait for me, don't slip away while I am going to change clothes!"

Charlie nodded: "Okay, I'm waiting for you."

Aoxue was relieved, and after bowing to the audience, she returned to the backstage rest area.

Charlie only paid attention to the fight in the next ring.

Chapter 1430

Looking from a distance, he was a little surprised. He didn't expect that Nanako would be hit by the American girl. She seemed very passive and could not fight back.

Moreover, her beautiful face was bruised and bleeding because of repeated hits, especially the corner of her right eye seemed to be a little cracked, which was very disturbing.

Charlie couldn't help but stepped to the edge of the ring and carefully observed Nanako. He found that although Nanako was injured, she was very passive in the situation, but her eyes were constantly watching the opponent's movements.

He couldn't understand, since Nanako had been observing the opponent, why didn't she fight back? What is she waiting for?

At this moment, Nanako also saw Charlie.

She was a little surprised when she saw Charlie surprised.

Because she actually saw a bit of distress in his eyes.

She asked herself from the bottom of her heart, “Is the distress in Charlie’s eyes because of me? Is he distressing for me?”

At the next moment, she thought a little bit self-deprecating: “Why would he feel sorry for me? In his eyes, I am just a Japanese girl sitting on a well and watching the sky, and my strength, in his eyes, is almost worthless like an ant. Not to mention, my master has humiliated him. Even if he hasn’t offended him, he will certainly hate him.”

“So, he can love Michelle across from her, it is absolutely impossible for him to love her…”

“But… but the look in his eyes really hurts me! Could it be that he really loves me?”

“It seems that there is only one way to know if he is feeling sorry for me!”

Thinking of this, Nanako deliberately left a gap for the opponent when resisting the attack.

boom!

Michelle seized the opportunity and hit Nanako’s right cheek with a punch, and immediately hit her cheek black and purple, even bleeding!

When Nanako was resisting this punch, her eyes kept looking at Charlie.

She found that at the moment when she was hit by Michelle, the distress on Charlie’s face became more obvious!

Although her face was painful, she couldn’t help but jump for joy for some reason!

“He really cares about me!”

Thinking of this, the happy little woman smiled.

Charlie was very excited about his disciples' success just now. When he saw this scene, he could not help but frown, and wondered in his heart: "What is going on with this Nanako? If she is not in a good state just now, then why she is being absent? Isn't this a lunacy?

Just between the sparks and flints, he was wondering, Nanako, who was so happy in her heart, suddenly discovered that Michelle's figure was stuttered!

At this moment, she suddenly realized that the opportunity she had been waiting for has come!

Moreover, Charlie is looking at her here, and he is looking at him with distressed eyes here, she must seize this opportunity to defeat Michelle!

Not only should Charlie be shocked!

Let Charlie applaud for her!

Chapter 1431

When Nanako thought about this, her powerful thoughts supported her, holding back her pain, and bursting out a powerful explosive force in an instant!

Immediately afterwards, he saw Nanako suddenly jumped on the spot and turned around. Her body turned 270 degrees, her slender right leg was already raised high, and her foot was drawn across Michel's face!

Michelle was surprised by Nanako's abnormal performance today. She did not expect that she could suddenly attack her in an instant!

Moreover, Michelle couldn't imagine that, because of Charlie's sake at this time, the whole person was stimulated with great potential!

Nanako's strength in this blow has far surpassed her usual peak state!

Michelle came back to her senses, and when she was rushing to resist, the window of time Nanako left for her has passed!

She only felt that a black shadow was carrying a strong force and struck straight towards her profile. She was shocked and was about to dodge, feeling that the strong force had hit her suddenly!

Boom!

She felt that her brain was cut off by this kick, and her mind was stunned, and her whole person instantly lost consciousness and fell straight down!

This……

The scene was shocked!

No one thought that Nanako was in extreme passiveness just now, and she was almost beaten by Michelle. How could she suddenly explode with such a powerful lethality and knocked Michelle out with one kick?

After a moment of silence, thunderous applause broke out on the scene!

Today's game is really amazing for them!

Two arenas, two games, the winners turned out to be getting it with one move to control the enemy!

Needless to say, Aoxue kicked off her opponent's arms with a single kick, as sharp as a typhoon!

As for Nanako, even though she has been pressed and beaten by the opponent, she has never made a move. As expected, it is deadly if she does not make a move! Just seize an opportunity for the opponent to lose her mind, and immediately defeat the her, simply and neatly!

Charlie could not help but secretly start to see this scene in the audience!

He thought that Nanako was controlled by others everywhere, but he didn't expect that after receiving so many fists, this girl would be able to seize the opportunity, reverse all disadvantages in one fell swoop, and win with one move. This forbearance and courage is indeed admirable!

At this time, the referee stepped forward to check Michelle's situation. After finding that she was unconscious, he immediately called the doctor of the event team. After the doctor came to check, she was indeed unconscious and needed to be sent to the hospital for treatment. Several staff members directly put the unconscious Michelle on a stretcher and rushed her to the hospital.

Nanako on the ring, looking through the excited and cheering crowd, her sight fell straight on Charlie's face. Seeing his face shocked, she was very excited.

"Charlie! After all, I achieved the goal of winning with one move! Did I make you admire me?"

Charlie met her eyes at this moment, and was a little surprised at the perseverance in the Japanese girl's eyes and the trace of persistence in her expression.

After a while, he gave her a thumbs up from a long distance away.

After a few seconds, he spread out his thumb-gesturing hand, waved at Nanako, and then turned and left.

Seeing Charlie's back, Nanako was shocked.

But recalling the thumb that Charlie had just gestured to her, she felt a sweet feeling in her heart.

Chapter 1432

The referee took the microphone and said: "Now I announce that the winner of this game is the Japanese player, Nanako!"

"Today's game was really exciting. No one wanted to end it. The two winners from both sides of the ring turned out to be directly qualified for the finals by winning with one move!"

"Among them, Ms. Aoxue of China, after defeating Joanna of Brazil in the last match, once again performed the shocking show of winning by one blow. The reality is breathtaking!"

“In addition, Ms. Aoxue, will also compete with Ms. Nanako in the finals the day after tomorrow!”

“The losers of the two games, Ms. Victoria of Australia and Ms. Michelle of the United States, will compete for the third place, so stay tuned!”

The audience was extremely excited!

Unexpectedly, the Chinese player was able to reach the finals all the way, and she performed impeccably in both games. She was simply the biggest dark horses in this game!

What’s interesting is that the two female players who advanced to the final are both Asian players, and they are both very beautiful and exquisite beauties!

Needless to say, Aoxue’s hot toned figure is simply superb in the eyes of men.

And Nanako is as gentle as water and extremely soft, which forms a great contrast with her strength, and is the object of all men’s fascination!

These two top beauties compete for the championship, and the championship game will be very beautiful!

In the audience, Jiro was so excited!

He never dreamed that the two games woudl end so beautifully.

There is no doubt that this top 4 competition has pushed the heat of this game to a new peak.

Then Kobayashi’s Weisan will soar into the sky with it!

When Charlie walked out of the gymnasium, Aoxue also changed into plain clothes and walked out with her father and younger brother.

When she saw Charlie, she was excited to come forward and talk to him, when she suddenly discovered that a large number of reporters had emerged around her, surrounding her to a point.

Aoxue is now the most concerned object in Aurous Hill. Of course, the reporters can't wait to interview her in depth.

Aoxue was besieged by the reporters, and suddenly became a little anxious, so she was a little absent-minded to ask the reporters' questions.

At this moment, Charlie saw this scene and sent her a WeChat message and said to her: "Aoxue, please accept the interview with the TV station. This is good for you in the future. I have something to do first. So I will leave."

Aoxue saw this WeChat and looked out of the crowd with her feet in her arms. She saw that Charlie had already gone far, and she couldn't help feeling a little disappointed.

But when she thought of what he had just told her on WeChat, she obediently put away her mind and patiently answered the reporter's question.

At this moment, Charlie had just arrived in the parking lot and saw Issac's Rolls Royce, parked in front of his old man's BMW.

Seeing Charlie coming, Issac hurriedly got out of the car and said respectfully to Charlie: "Master I have brought the cosmetics you want. It is in the trunk. Open your trunk and I will put it directly for you."

"Well, you can help me put it in the car."

Charlie said, took out the BMW car key and opened the trunk directly.

Issac also hurriedly opened the trunk of the Rolls-Royce and took out three huge and luxurious gift boxes from it. This gift box is very valuable at first glance. Even the luxury brand Hermès, which starts at hundreds of thousands, may not be comparable in packaging with it.

Chapter 1433

The size of each gift box is comparable to a business suitcase, and the whole is in black and gold tones, which is luxurious and low-key and calm.

Charlie couldn't help being curious: "Why is this box so big?"

Issac hurriedly explained: "Master the gift set I chose is the most complete and most expensive one in the range. The price is 388,888. It contains all their products, and their most classic face creams and eye creams are all in the largest quantity."

Charlie nodded: "Thanks for your hard work."

Issac hurriedly said, "Master this should be all!"

Charlie gave a hum and said, "By the way, Mr. Issac, I am going to Eastcliff next week. Aurous Hill will be left to you and Mr. Orvel, especially my wife. You must send someone for secret protection. The Wu family is still lingering, I guess they are still unwilling to give up."

Issac exclaimed: "Master are you going to Eastcliff? Are you going back to Wade's house?"

Charlie shook his head: "I have no plans to go back to family now."

Issac asked in amazement: "Master please forgive me to speak up. Why are you going to Eastcliff this time? If you don't return to Wade's house, then you must be careful of Delon from the Kevin family! I heard that after the operation, he is resting in bed at home for half a month. He hates you for getting into the bone!"

"Hate me to my bones?" Charlie sneered: "A young master from the Kevin family dared to bark in front of me. I have my own serious business to do when I go to Eastcliff. If he doesn't have eyesight, he dares to come. If he messes with me, then I won't make him feel better."

Issac asked again: "Master should I inform the family so that they can receive you there, which can also provide you with some convenience."

"No need." Charlie said, "I don't want the Wade family to know this time, so you have to keep it secret for me."

“OK, Young Master.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Old man, I want to ask you one thing.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master please do not hesitate to ask.”

Charlie asked, “Do you know what happened to my parents how the death happened back then?”

Issac said embarrassingly: “Master when your parents passed away, I hadn’t worked in the Wade family. I was studying at the time. After graduation, I applied for a company under the Wade family, and then I was gradually promoted to the spokesperson in Aurous Hill. The matter of your parents was absolutely forbidden to discuss in the Wade family at that time. People who were older than me were silent about it at the time, so I did not follow up on the details.”

Charlie frowned and nodded lightly.

From this point of view, there must be hidden secrets about what happened to the parents back then, but this may be highly confidential in the Wade family, and as Issac’s identity, it is still difficult to touch.

So he didn’t ask any more questions, just told him: “Mr. Issac, just remember our conversation just now, remember not to talk to anyone, if the Wade family asks about it, absolutely you can’t disclose it.”

Issac looked terrified and blurted out, “Master don’t worry! I will never reveal a half word to the outside world!”

If this matter was placed before Charlie slew the Eight Heavenly Kings at the foot of Changbai Mountain, then Issac would naturally prefer the Wade family in his heart. Charlie was just a young master living in the Wade family, and the Wade family talent was his master.

But when he saw Charlie’s powerful supernatural powers at the foot of Changbai Mountain, he made up his mind in his heart and bowed his head to worship Charlie in this life!

In other words, in the eyes of Issac now, he has only one master, and that is none other than Charlie.

If Charlie asked him to draw swords against the Wade Family, he would follow suit without hesitation.

……

Farewell to Issac, Charlie drove away from Aurous Hill Stadium alone.

Instead of going home immediately, he called his old father-in-law and asked him, “Dad, where are you?”

Jacob grinned and said, “Good son-in-law, I am a senior at university. Our lecture was very successful. Now everyone is eagerly discussing it. You know, the atmosphere is really great!”

Chapter 1434

Charlie nodded and smiled, and asked him, “Is Aunt here?”

“Of course!” Jacob smiled and whispered: “Your Aunt is sitting next to me, and I’m teaching her how to feel Yan Zhenqing’s writing!”

“Yes, dad!” Charlie said with a smile, “have you studied Yan Zhenqing?”

“Of course.” Jacob said cheerfully: “I didn’t only study Yan Zhenqing? I have researched many other!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Okay, I have to learn more from you another day.”

Then he said: “By the way, Dad, I have already got the skin care products you want, I will send them to you now and take them home. If mom finds out that there is an extra set, it will be difficult to handle.”

The reason why Charlie asked Issac to prepare three skin care products was because he felt that in addition to rewarding Elaine, he naturally had to prepare a set for his wife Claire, and Jacob also wanted to give a set to Meiqing.

However, if he took all these three sets home, in case Elaine sees that in addition to Claire's set, she would definitely find a way to take possession of the remaining two sets.

Therefore, first take out the set that the old father-in-law is going to give to Meiqing, so as not to have many dreams at night.

Just now the Old Master is with Meiqing, this opportunity couldn't be better.

When Jacob heard this, he immediately said excitedly: "Oh my dear son-in-law, you are really capable! I just said this in the morning, and you can get it done so quickly. The efficiency is really amazing!"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "It's just a small matter, it's nothing, you wait for a while, and I will pass."

Jacob hurriedly said, "Then you will call me at the gate of the University, and I will come down."

"Ok!"

Ten minutes later, Charlie came to the gate of Aurous Hill University for the Aged.

Pulling the car over and parked it steadily, he called Jacob.

Soon, Jacob ran out, leaned to the window and asked with a smile, "Good son-in-law, where are the skin care products?"

Charlie got out of the car, opened the trunk, took out a gift box from it and handed it to him: "Dad, this is it, you can take it."

Jacob took the gift box and exclaimed, "Oh, so big and heavy? How many things are there?"

Charlie said: “There are probably more than a dozen products, all of which are in the same series and have everything.”

Jacob nodded: “If the portion is so large, selling for hundreds of thousands is not too expensive.”

Charlie smiled and said, “This is not more than a hundred thousand, this is the most expensive suit in this brand, the price is 388,000!”

“Holy…!” Jacob’s eyes were about to fall on the ground: “Just such a gift box, nearly 400,000? This d*mn sum of money is enough to buy a BMW, and it is a 5 series BMW! Buying an Audi a6 is enough!”

Charlie nodded: “It’s really enough.”

Jacob smacked his lips and said, “Oh, such expensive cosmetics, Elaine stinky lady is not worthy of use! Hey, I say my son-in-law, why don’t you take this set and give her a set of more than 100,000? It can save you two hundred thousand!”

After a pause, Jacob persuaded: “These two hundred thousand, just use it for anything, not better than spending it on Elaine? Let’s buy a few antique calligraphy and paintings to hang at home, which can set off our home in a compelling style of the scholarly family which I can continue to appreciate, isn’t it good?”

Charlie said jokingly: “Well, it’s better to return this set and spend thousands to buy a set of high imitations, which can save 38,000.”

As soon as Jacob heard this, he slapped his thigh suddenly, and blurted out: “Good son-in-law, this is a good way! Take this set back, give her a fake, I’m sorry for her!”

Chapter 1435

Charlie knew that Jacob was dissatisfied with Elaine’s loss of 11 million.

These dissatisfactions have been accumulated over the years in the married life.

Especially after Meiqing returned to China, the Old Master saw that Meiqing was stronger than Elaine, and his dissatisfaction became even stronger.

He even wanted to divorce his mother-in-law Elaine, but Elaine didn't give him this chance, so he naturally didn't like Elaine now.

However, he was so careful that, in Charlie's view, he really couldn't make it to the stage.

It's just a set of cosmetics, and it would be too embarrassing to get a fake set of fools on Elaine.

It doesn't matter if Elaine found out. If Claire, his wife, knew that he got fake skin care products for her mother, then she would definitely feel a little bit dissatisfied.

So he said to Jacob, "Dad, don't worry about this, and quickly send this product to Aunt."

Jacob nodded and said, "By the way, Charlie, I won't go back for dinner at night, and I happened to have dinner with the senior college."

Charlie replied: "Okay, then I will go back first."

Afterwards, Charlie drove back to Tomson's alone.

As soon as he drove the car into the yard, he saw his wife Claire's car had been parked at home.

It seems that she has already finished work.

Charlie parked the car and walked into the house with two sets of skin care products. Elaine was sitting cross-legged on the sofa in the living room watching TV. Claire had just washed some strawberries picked from vegetable garden and brought them out of the kitchen.

Seeing Charlie, Claire asked him, "My husband, where did you go? You went out early in the morning and came back so late."

Charlie raised the two gift boxes in his hand, and said with a smile: "Didn't I go to get skin care products for you and mom? I also showed them Feng Shui by the way."

In fact, Charlie didn't want to lie and deceive Claire.

It's just that there are too many secrets hidden in him, and he can't tell her for the time being.

Therefore, he must have a reasonable reason to explain the origin of these two sets of cosmetics.

Now that he's in front of his family, he has to set up himself as a person who can show others Feng Shui, so simply set this person to the end.

Seeing that he had come back with two sets of caviar skin care products, Claire blurted out and exclaimed: "Did you really go to show others Feng Shui for cosmetics?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I don't want to exchange two sets, prepare one for you and mom, and let you use this top skin care product."

Claire was about to speak, Elaine jumped up from the sofa with excitement, ignoring wearing slippers, ran over barefoot and limping, and said with excitement: "Oh, my good son-in-law. , Did you really get that caviar skin care product for mom?"

Charlie nodded, and handed her one of the gift boxes.

Elaine took the gift box over, without saying anything, just sat on the ground, and opened it excitedly.

After opening it, seeing the huge gift box filled with all kinds of cosmetics, she became ecstatic and said, "d*mn! So many things?! This...this will be the most expensive in their company. That luxurious suit, right?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Mom is quite eye-sighted, this is indeed their most expensive suit."

Elaine's eyes flashed with excitement, and even a little trembling said: "Oh God! this is really the top platinum suit?! God! This set costs nearly four hundred thousand, right?"

Claire on the side was dumbfounded and asked, "Four hundred thousand?! Why is this thing so expensive?!"

Elaine immediately said: “You don’t understand! The most basic suit of this brand costs more than 100,000, and the most expensive is this platinum suit! No, I have to take a picture for the circle of friends to show off!”

After speaking, she immediately jumped back to the sofa with one foot and took out her mobile phone.

Chapter 1436

Claire pulled Charlie aside and said with some complaints: “Mom just said casually in the morning, why did you really buy her such expensive skin care products…a set of 400,000, which is too scary. Now, why are we such a family…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Isn’t there a special channel, you don’t need to care too much.”

Claire whispered: “I’m afraid that mother will look for this in the future. If she keeps asking you to buy her such expensive skin care products, what can you do?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “No, haven’t you noticed that your mother has converged too much now? Just consider it as a reward for her converging during this period of time, so that she can converge even more in the future.”

Just as he was talking, Elaine had already used her mobile phone to take a small video of Moments, and said excitedly: “Look at the two sets of caviar skin care products my good son-in-law bought me. They are all platinum suits, the two sets add up to at least more than 700,000!”

When Charlie heard this, he immediately said, “Mom, these two sets are not for you, you and Claire have the same!”

“Ah?” Elaine said distressedly: “How young is she at first, she is naturally beautiful, and I can’t find a wrinkle on her face. Why does she need to use this anti-aging skin care product now! Moisturizing is actually enough!”

Charlie immediately resolutely said: “No, it is originally the two of you each with one set, you can’t take the Claire set as well.”

Elaine still feels 10,000 times reluctant, but now she dare not yell at Charlie.

Stop clamoring, even if she talks back, she dare not.

So she can only nod angrily: “Well, mom listens to you, and Claire and I have one set of these two sets of skin care products!”

Claire said: “I can’t bear to use such expensive things…”

Elaine’s eyes lit up, and she was about to say you are reluctant to use it. Charlie took the words and said, “My wife, if you are reluctant to use it, then I will withdraw both sets.”

“Hey, don’t!” Elaine panicked, and said hurriedly: “Claire, this is Charlie’s intention. You are not allowed to be a donkey liver and lungs!”

Claire wanted to say something, Charlie picked up a set, handed it to her, and said seriously: “If your husband gave you something, you can use it with confidence! When it’s used up, your husband will buy it for you again!”

Claire felt Charlie’s deep love for her, and she felt sweet in her heart, and finally nodded and agreed.

Seeing this, Elaine said excitedly: “I have to go back to the room to wash my face, and then use it first, I can’t wait to feel it!”

After speaking, she took the cosmetics and took the elevator to the third floor.

Claire looked at her back and sighed helplessly.

It seems that my mother’s vanity-loving character cannot be changed in this life.

However, the current mother is not without improvement, at least she treats Charlie better than before, and at home is not as aggressive and taunting as before, and the home environment is therefore much more stable.

At this moment, her mobile phone suddenly received a call, and it turned out to be her mother Elaine.

“Hey mom, what’s the matter?”

Elaine said anxiously, “Claire, come to my room! Come by yourself, don’t let Charlie follow!”

“What’s the matter, mom?”

“Say it when you come!”

Claire had no choice but to say to Charlie, “Mom is asking me over.”

Charlie didn’t think too much, and nodded gently.

She took the elevator to the third floor and came to Elaine’s room. As soon as she reached the door, she was pulled in by Elaine. Then she immediately locked the door and said nervously, “Good girl! I doubt it. Charlie cheated!”

“Ah? Derailed?” Claire frowned, “Why?”

“Why?” Elaine immediately took out a shopping receipt and blurted out: “Look at this! This receipt shows that Charlie bought three copies of the same platinum suit, so why did he only get two back?! more What about the one that came out? It must be given to a v!xen outside!”

Chapter 1437

Claire instinctively didn’t believe what her mother said.

She felt that Charlie was sincere to her, how could he be derailed?

So she seriously said to Elaine: “Mom, you think too much! Charlie can’t be cheating!”

“Impossible?” Elaine raised her eyebrows, and asked, “Then tell me why Charlie bought three sets of skin care products? And only one set was brought back. Where did it go?”

Claire said: “Maybe it was bought for a friend.”

“Friends?” Elaine said with a look of hatred as strong as iron and steel, “It’s just that a brainless person like you will believe it! This kind of thing is obviously bought for a

woman. You said he is an orphan and doesn't have a mother. No relatives, except for the v!xen, who else would he buy it for?"

Claire's expression was also a little unnatural.

She knew that what her mother said was not without reason.

Charlie really has no relatives and no female friends in the local area, so who did he buy the extra set of skin care products for?

Could it be Warnia, the daughter of the Song family?

In the impression, that woman seemed to be a little different to her husband.

However, Claire couldn't believe that Warnia was the eldest of the Song family after all, and she had just become the head of the Song family not long ago. Her status is extremely honorable. In Aurous Hill, or even in the whole province, I'm afraid she can't find any stronger woman than her.

And her husband is a married man, so from a common sense, a woman like Warnia will most likely not have a special relationship with her husband.

However, the receipt in her mother's hand clearly shows that this order does include three sets of skin care products, and who is the other set for?

Just when Claire was lost in thought, Elaine hurriedly asked her in a low voice: "Girl, tell your mom, where are you now with Charlie?"

Claire subconsciously asked, "Where?"

Elaine hurriedly said: "It's those things between men and women! Mom won't go around with you, did you give Charlie your b0dy?"

Claire's face turned red in an instant, and she said falteringly: "Not yet."

Elaine suddenly exploded: "Ah?! Not yet?! Are you stupid! Until now, you are still holding on to him. What are you waiting for?"

Claire lowered her head and said embarrassedly: “don’t know, I just think the situation between us is very delicate. At the beginning, we got married at the request of grandpa, so I never went there.”

Elaine immediately said seriously: “Girl! You are stupid! A man has needs, you can’t always satisfy him, then what if he turns his head to find someone else? Charlie is also worth over 100 million. Man, don’t know how many coquettish b*tches are lining up to come next to him!”

Speaking of this, Elaine said hurriedly: “Listen to your mother’s advice, hurry up and find a chance to take Charlie down. It is best to conceive a child as soon as possible, otherwise one day Charlie lets the fox go away. At that point our family is over!”

“Also, don’t forget, this villa belongs to Charlie! If he changes his mind and wants to divorce you, wouldn’t he want to drive us out? I tell you, I don’t want to go back to death. The old house in the past, this Tomson first-class villa, I will never leave!”

Claire is even more embarrassed

Chapter 1438

It is not that she has not considered this issue, but because of her personality, she has always been a little scared and shy, so she has never taken the initiative.

However, now listening to what Mom said, she couldn’t help but feel a little nervous.

Elaine sighed and sighed: “Hey, I used to look down on Charlie in various ways. I always thought he was a Rubbish. But now, if you look at it, this guy is still a little capable. Look at how many big people he make fool of. This is an ability! Look at this large villa of more than 100 million. It is refreshing and awesome to live in. If he increases his ability in the future, he may be able to fool a Maldivian island!”

“This” Claire said awkwardly: “Mom, don’t you daydream all day long.”

Elaine said solemnly: “Dreams still have to be there! Because it might happen suddenly one day!”

As she said, she hurriedly said in a low voice: “You, hurry up and tell Charlie the truth about the husband and wife, and also have to find a chance to ask, who is the person the skin care product he bought for? You must not take it lightly. If Charlie really has the idea of cheating, it must be killed in advance! If he has cheated, he must be brought back first!”

Although Claire was a little nervous in her heart, she still said very seriously: “Mom, don’t make any guesses here. I believe Charlie’s personality will not be what you think.”

“Hey, kid, it’s always good to be cautious!”

Claire faltered and said, “Oh, I won’t tell you anymore, I will go down first.”

Elaine hurriedly grabbed her, stuffed the shopping receipt into her hand, and said, “Hold the evidence, and you must ask Charlie when there is an opportunity!”

Holding the small ticket, Claire turned and ran out.

Charlie was sitting on the sofa on the first floor, watching TV.

On TV, there are overwhelming reports of Sanda matches.

The dark horse Aoxue naturally attracted countless attention and made Chinese audiences feel extremely proud.

But the performance of Japanese player Nanako also won the audience’s admiration and applause.

At this time, the TV announcer said: “It is reported that Nanako is not only an outstanding young fighter in Japan, but also a top student of the University of Tokyo. Her family, the Ito family, is one of the top four families in Japan. One, it can be said to be a super charming, rich and beautiful born with a golden key, but who can think of such a super charming, rich and beautiful, not living a luxurious life, but becoming a strong and hard-working fighter!”

Charlie couldn’t help but sigh secretly when he heard this.

He really did not expect that Nanako would still be the eldest lady of Japan’s top family!

At this time, through the high-definition close-up shot taken by the camera, Charlie saw the scene of Nanako being repeatedly attacked by American player Michelle, and saw her delicate and cold face being injured by Michelle, but her eyes were extremely firm. He couldn't help but feel a touch in his heart.

I have to say that Nanako's character is really appreciated by him.

Strong, but not awkward, with a tough personality, and knows how to forbear and dormant.

At a certain moment, he even felt that Nanako was somewhat similar to himself!

This made him sigh from the bottom of his heart that if such a good girl is not of a foreign nationality, he was really willing to accept her as a disciple and let her go further in the martial arts.

It's a pity that the nationality and blood of Nanako are here. Charlie firmly believes in the words of the ancestors: If you are not of my race, your heart must be different!

Chapter 1439

When Charlie was watching TV, Claire stepped up to him.

Seeing him watching TV, she sat down beside him.

Afterwards, she hesitated for a moment, and asked him in a low voice: "Charlie, I ask you one thing, you must answer me truthfully and don't lie to me."

Charlie nodded: "My wife, please ask."

Claire passed the shopping receipt in her hand to Charlie and asked, "Why are there three sets of skin care products written on it? It's not that I don't trust you, but I just hope you can explain the situation to me."

Charlie was stunned when he saw the shopping receipt, but quickly realized that it must have been placed directly in the gift box after Issac bought the products.

So he looked around and saw that Elaine hadn't come, he whispered, "I'll tell you the truth, my wife, that set of cosmetics is actually what Dad wanted."

"My dad?" Claire asked dumbfounded: "My dad is an Old man, why does he want this top-notch skin care product?"

Charlie smiled awkwardly, and said, "I shouldn't have told you, but after all, you are my wife, and I certainly can't lie to you, but you have to promise me that if I tell you, you must never go to dad to confront him."

Claire gave him a white look: "If you don't let me go to confront my dad, what if you want to lie to me? What if you let dad be your backer?"

Charlie said hurriedly: "Do you think that your husband is that kind of person? I have always done things with the courage to do things, how can I let Dad take care of me?"

Claire nodded: "Okay, then I promise you, you can tell, what is going on?"

Charlie explained: "In the morning, Mom said she wanted this brand of skin care products, and I agreed at the time. Then when I drove away with dad, he asked me if I could do more. Saying that he want to give it to Aunt Meiqing."

"Aunt Meiqing?!" Claire exclaimed: "That his first love, Meiqing?"

"Right." Charlie smiled: "Apart from that, who else is Aunt Meiqing?"

Claire said angrily, "Is my dad still in touch with her?! Mom was missing at the time. I didn't say anything when he met Aunt for dinner. Mom is back. How can they both? Where is the lotus root broken?"

Charlie said: "For this kind of thing, the best thing for us to be children is to leave it alone, after all, parents are separated now."

"Hey" Claire sighed: "Even if you are separated, you still haven't got a divorce. If you don't have a divorce, you must be loyal in your relationship!"

Charlie shrugged: "You don't know the situation of Mom and Dad. The relationship between them is different from that of ordinary couples, so..."

Claire believed that Charlie was not deceiving her, and she felt helpless, and said, “If Dad asks you for something and gives it to Aunt, you must not agree to it, and we will treat him or not. We definitely cannot help the abuser.”

Charlie immediately agreed: “OK wife, I know! Don’t worry!”

Chapter 1440

At this moment, Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

When Nanako was visiting Mr. Kazuki Yamamoto, he heard the news that in today’s match, Australian athlete Victoria, who was defeated by Aoxue, was also receiving treatment at Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

Koichi Tanaka specifically went to inquire about it and told her a result that shocked her.

It turned out that in the game, Victoria was kicked by Aoxue and broke the arms of both hands. Now she is put in a plaster and officially announced that she will withdraw from the third place competition the day after tomorrow. She handed over the third place title of this game to Nanako’s team. Michelle defeated.

Moreover, Victoria not only withdrew from this competition. And there is a great probability of complete retirement.

Because for a Sanda athlete, the arms are very important. After the arms are broken, it is difficult to recover even if they recover.

For a professional athlete, the impact may be lifelong.

It is very likely that she will ruin her career.

Nanako was stunned by the news.

She knew about Victoria, injured both arms in the game, but she didn’t know that Victoria was injured so badly.

Victoria is also a top-level Sanda player, but Aoxue kicked her arms off, which proves that Aoxue's physical strength and stamina are far beyond what normal people can match.

Although Nanako is stronger than Victoria, she is strong in skills and experience, but her physical fitness is even slightly worse than that of the tall Victoria.

Even Victoria couldn't resist Aoxue's blow, so when she faced her the day after tomorrow, she is afraid it would be very dangerous.

After listening to this, Yamamoto Kazuki couldn't help but sighed and said, "Nanako, according to my opinion, you should abstain from the game the day after tomorrow."

Nanako asked in surprise: "Master what do you mean? Why do you want me to abstain at this time? Didn't you say that the real strong will never surrender without a fight?"

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed: "That's just a normal situation! But now you have also seen that Aoxue is extremely strong. If you fight against her, you are most likely to be seriously injured. Then, you won't just lose a game. In the game, you lose your entire career!"

Nanako pursed her mouth and murmured, "But if I retreat without a fight this time, what face will I have to continue practicing martial arts in the future? Isn't there an old saying that I know that there are tigers in the mountains, and so I go to the mountains?"

Yamamoto Kazuki eagerly said: "There is an old saying! It is called staying in the green mountains, I am not afraid that there is no firewood! If you are really seriously injured, your future career may be abandoned!"

Nanako resolutely said: "Master I finally made Charlie look at me with great difficulty today. If I give up the game, he will despise me, so I will not escape, on the contrary, I must try my best in the finals. If I go forward, even if I must lose, I will lose with dignity!"

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed heavily: "Hey! If Charlie is willing to accept you as a disciple, everything is easy to say, but his current attitude is that he is unwilling to accept you. Even if you show up in front of him, Okay, so what, in his eyes, you are a foreigner, an alien!"

“It doesn’t matter.” Nanako smiled slightly and said softly: “It doesn’t matter whether he accepts me as a disciple, I just don’t want to be looked down upon by him!”

Yamamoto Kazuki understands Nanako and knows that her current attitude is very determined, and she can’t change her decision.

So he looked at Koichi Tanaka next to her and said, “Tanaka, on the court at that time, if Miss Ito is injured, you must throw a towel to the referee in time, understand?”

Hiroshi Tanaka was about to nod, and Nanako scolded with a cold face: “Tanaka! You must not lose your towel at that time! In this game, I can accept any defeat, but I just don’t accept the initiative to give up!”

Chapter 1441

Jacob did not eat at home tonight.

According to him, it was dinner with a few leaders of the Calligraphy and Painting Association and a few key members of the senior university fellows.

It was just after nine o’clock that he called Charlie.

When Jacob called, Charlie was watching TV with his wife in the living room.

Elaine, the mother-in-law, posted a caviar anti-aging mask, lying on the loveseat on all fours, leisurely swiping the short video platform, and muttering in her mouth: The Japanese girl who came to our Aurous Hill to participate in the fighting game, she looks really good!”

Charlie knew that she was definitely talking about Nanako, and the phone shook without even speaking.

Seeing that it was Jacob calling, he put on the phone and said, “Hey, Dad.”

Jacob’s voice sounded a little drunk, and he smiled: “Oh my son-in-law, come to Classic Mansion to pick me up? I drank some wine.”

Charlie didn't think too much, and said, "Okay, dad, I'll come there."

As he said, he stood up and said, "Mom, Claire, I will pick up Dad. He had a drink with someone from the Calligraphy and Painting Association."

Claire stood up at this time and said, "Charlie, let me pick up Dad with you."

Charlie didn't think much, nodded lightly, and said, "Okay, then drive your car."

When Elaine heard Jacob drinking outside, she said annoyedly: "This old b@stard is getting more and more presumptuous now. Good son-in-law, don't pick him up. Let him roll back by himself. When he rolls back, I will lock the door and won't let him in, let him sleep in the yard!"

Charlie shrugged and said, "Mom, you and Dad shouldn't be so unhappy. We all live under the same roof. Even if you are separated, you should get along well."

Elaine looked like a human, and immediately realized that Charlie was just talking about her.

She murmured in heart: "Although I and Jacob are separated, we still live in Charlie's villa. If I have trouble with Jacob, Charlie will definitely be unwilling. If that happens, I will tear my face with him. It's not worth the loss."

So, she could only put away her anger at Jacob, pretending to be disdainful, and said: "Actually, I don't bother to be familiar with people like him. When my legs are healed, I will fill in my teeth, and I will go out to play every day. We two people won't interfere with each other anymore!"

When Charlie heard this, he immediately said with a smile: "Okay, respecting each other and not interfering with each other, it couldn't be better."

Elaine looked at Charlie and smiled flatteringly, and said, "Good son-in-law, you will have to give mom some pocket money at that time. I am basically penniless now. If I go out to have dinner with friends, take it if I don't pay, don't want to play with me!"

Charlie still doesn't know Elaine's careful thinking? All she thinks about all day is money, making faces, playing cards, and being chic.

She has no money, and she doesn't go out to play, because her legs are really inconvenient, and her image has been seriously damaged because of the loss of two front teeth.

When her legs are healed, her teeth will be filled, and she must be thinking about going out every day. If she has no money, she will not know what moths will be treated by then.

However, for Charlie, it would be a good thing to send her out if he just give her some money.

So he said lightly: "Mom, when your legs are healed, your teeth will be patched up, and I will give you 50,000 in pocket money a month."

"Really?" Elaine was immediately happy.

50,000 pocket money a month is indeed a lot. When she used to have 2 million in her hands, she was not willing to spend so much a month.

In fact, Elaine's daily expenses are nothing more than playing cards occasionally, shopping with her old plastic sisters, making faces, having dinner parties, singing K, and occasionally buying clothes, skin care products, etc. It costs 50,000 a month. That's more than enough.

Chapter 1442

She was excited and said to Charlie: "Good son-in-law, why didn't mom find that you were so good before?"

Charlie smiled without saying a word. He knew that a shrew like Elaine would be able to spend 50,000 a month, and he would have spent money to buy her a long time ago.

Elaine was only thinking about slapping Charlie, and deliberately said to Claire earnestly: "Oh, Claire, you see that you are not too young, and you have been married to Charlie for almost four years. I want to say, this time for the two of you to have children. Our family of four lives in such a big villa. It's a bit deserted. If there is a child running around, it would be so lively!"

Charlie was shocked when he heard this!

OK!

My mother-in-law really opened her eyes when she saw money!

It seems that she has completely bowed to money now!

You know, she had repeatedly told Claire before that she could never have a relationship with him.

Charlie still remembered that once, this Old Lady rushed into his and Claire's bedroom early in the morning. It turned out that she had a dream and dreamed that the two of them were married, so she had to confirm it if she was just dreaming or was it real.

On another occasion, Elsa asked his wife to go to a hot spring with her. After hearing this, the Old Lady, in order to prevent him from taking advantage of her, also asked her to not wear b!kini and told her to sleep in separate rooms with her.

However, never dreamed that her attitude would have undergone a 180-degree change!

So, he immediately nodded approvingly: "Mom, you are so right! Our family is short of a child! Oh no! Two!"

Elaine laughed and said, "If you want me to tell you, you need three children! When that happens, I will give you children care with all my heart!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Mom, I will work hard for you then!"

Elaine hurriedly said: "Oh my son-in-law, why are you and your mom being polite? Isn't it just right for me to see your baby?"

Charlie nodded, glanced at Claire who was blushing, and he was happy.

It seems that as long as the money is in place, this Elaine will easily turn to his side!

So, he deliberately said to Elaine with a serious face: “Mom, can’t let you work in vain at that time, so let me give you more than 100,000 hard work a month for every child!”

“Oh my god!” Elaine happily sat up from the sofa and exclaimed: “Really?! Give one hundred thousand a month with one child?! Two hundred thousand with two children?”

Charlie nodded: “Mom, when Charlie speaks, I always say one thing!”

Elaine was so excited, she blurted out: “OK, OK!”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Claire and said excitedly: “Claire, your mother knows an old doctor who has a secret recipe for twins. When the time comes, your mother will buy you a few servings. You can eat them first. Try to have both at one time!”

Elaine knew very well that her pocket money of 50,000 a month was enough for her daily expenses, but if she wanted to upgrade her consumption level, this amount of money would be stretched.

But now it’s not the same as before. She lost more than 2 million things because of gambling and couldn’t control the financial power of the family. Jacob could not give her money, and her daughter would not be willing to give the money to her, and her own hands again are without savings, it is difficult to get extra money.

But if her daughter really gave birth to Charlie twins, then her one month’s pocket money could rise from 50,000 to 250,000!

Two hundred and fifty thousand!

That can really lead her life like a Queen!

Chapter 1443

Claire didn’t expect Charlie to launch a money offensive against her mother.

Moreover, she didn’t expect that the effect of this money offensive looks really good!

All of a sudden, she was so embarrassed that she wanted to sew in.

At this moment, Elaine saw that she was not talking, and she kept urging her aside: “Good girl, tomorrow I will take you to the doctor and he’ll prescribe some medicine?”

Claire was really helpless, and said embarrassingly: “Mom, stop talking nonsense here!”

Elaine said solemnly: “How can this be nonsense? I also want to hug my grandson earlier.”

Claire knew that if she didn’t leave by herself, she would definitely talk endlessly, so she hurriedly pushed Charlie: “Let’s go, and pick Dad home.”

Charlie smiled and nodded, and said: “Then pick up Dad first, let’s talk about the twins later.”

Elaine echoed from the side: “Yes, yes! I’ll talk about it later, I think it’s tomorrow!”

Helpless, Claire pushed Charlie all the way out of the house.

After going out, Claire pretended to be angry and said to Charlie: “Charlie, why do you want to tell my mother that…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Isn’t this the point of rushing here?”

Claire gave him a blank look: “Don’t think don’t know what bad idea you have made! I tell you, if you want to upgrade, you can honestly rise a little bit, but don’t expect to persuade my mother to skip the level!”

Charlie said cheerfully, “I don’t have this idea! I just feel that our parents are getting older, and they must also want to hug their grandson earlier.”

Claire said embarrassedly: “Hold what hug, hurry up and drive!”

Charlie nodded, drove Claire’s BMW out of the garage, and the two set off for Classic Mansion together.

After the two arrived at Classic Mansion, they saw a few elderly people talking and laughing standing at the door. Jacob and Meiqing were standing side by side. Jacob was also considered handsome among middle-aged and elderly people, and Meiqing's temperament and appearance was even the top of her peers. The existence, so standing together, it really fits well.

At this time, the two talked and laughed with others, and they looked harmonious and natural.

Meiqing also carried a gift box, which was the same caviar skin care set that Charlie gave to Claire and Elaine.

Seeing this, Claire felt very uncomfortable. She asked Charlie, "You said my dad won't cheat, right?"

Charlie laughed dumbly: "Oh, my wife, where do you want to go? Dad and Aunt are old classmates and old friends. They are just having a party and dinner together. How can they get involved with the cheating.

Claire said nervously, "But don't forget, they are also old lovers! The two of them are each other's first love, and in this situation is the easiest to cheat."

Charlie said: "Good wife, this kind of thing is not something we can manage as children. Parents have their plans, so let's not interfere."

At this moment, a Buick GL8 commercial vehicle parked in front of several elderly people. A young man walked down from the car. Charlie recognized him at a glance. It was Meiqing's son, Paul.

When Paul got out of the car, he greeted several old people very politely.

At the same time, he handed a gift bag to Meiqing.

After Meiqing took the gift bag, she turned around and handed the gift bag directly to Jacob.

Jacob was obviously taken aback, and it seemed that he had shirk several times, but Meiqing's expression was very insistent, so he accepted with a little embarrassment.

Chapter 1444

Charlie and Claire were in the car, some distance from them, so they couldn't hear what they were talking about.

However, it can be seen from this meaning that Meiqing should have asked her son Paul to help, and prepared a gift for Jacob.

Seeing that the two exchanged gifts, Claire was even more depressed: "Look at Dad and Aunt, they are like ordinary friends, they are like a middle-aged and elderly couple in love!"

Charlie nodded lightly.

He had long noticed that the two people still had a deep affection for each other, and Meiqing even named Paul Han Mukun in Chinese, which shows that she has never forgotten Jacob in her heart.

As for Jacob, let alone, after being oppressed by Elaine for so many years, they didn't know how much he missed and yearned for Meiqing.

If Elaine had been evaporated directly when she stole his bank card, then Jacob might have reunited with Meiqing now.

At this time, Claire couldn't stand it, and said to Charlie: "You press the horn twice to remind Dad, otherwise he can talk for another half an hour."

Charlie nodded and honked the horn. Jacob looked over and recognized Claire's car. He thought that Charlie had come to pick him up. He waved at the car with a smile on his face, and then reluctantly said to Meiqing: "Oh, Meiqing, my son-in-law came to pick me up, so I will go back first."

Meiqing smiled and said softly: "Tell me when you get home, so I don't worry about it."

"OK." Jacob smiled contentedly.

Claire took advantage of Jacob's turn to talk to Meiqing, and said to Charlie: "Dad probably doesn't know that I am also here. I'll go and sit in the back row."

With that, she pushed the door and got out of the car, then got into the back row.

She knows Jacob's car habit, he likes to sit in the co-pilot the most, so as long as there is no one in the co-pilot, he will definitely get in without hesitation.

And the reason she wanted to hide in the back row was because she felt that Jacob had a drink, and he wouldn't be able to look back later. Seeing Charlie driving over, he must opened the passenger car door and sat in.

As predicted.

Jacob greeted Meiqing and the others, and ran over and came to the front of the car. Without hesitation, he opened the passenger door directly, sitting in and singing in his mouth: "I smile smugly, smile smugly…"

After singing, he smiled and said to Charlie: "Good son-in-law, you have to come here to pick me up."

Charlie said, "Dad, why are you polite to me?"

"That's right!" Jacob patted Charlie's arm, and said gratefully: "Thank you for the set of skin care products you prepared for Dad today. You Aunt likes it very much! Oh! This may be my gift for her in my life. The most expensive gift."

After that, Jacob couldn't help but sighed: "Hey…I really owe you too much…"

Charlie heard him talk about Meiqing directly, and was still sighing with emotion, but he didn't know that his daughter Claire was sitting in the back row!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly winked at Jacob to remind him that there was someone behind him.

Jacob was dizzy when he was drinking. How could he have this sensitivity. While urging Charlie to drive, he put the gift bag in his hand on his lap, and said with joy: "Your Aunt secretly asked Paul to buy me a gift. Here you see, this is it, I can open it firmly, I will open it and see what it is."

Charlie had no choice but to say, “Okay,dad, I will try my best to be more stable, but you must be careful too!”

When he said this, Charlie didn’t forget to remind him to be careful behind him with his eyes.

Jacob didn’t know what Charlie meant, and while unpacking it, he said seriously: “This is a gift from your Aunt. Of course I will be careful. I can break myself, but I can’t touch this thing broken!”

Chapter 1445

Jacob thought that he and Charlie were the only two in the car, and Charlie was not only his son-in-law, but also his most trustworthy person.

Therefore, he was almost unguarded against him, and he was not afraid that would mind about those things with Meiqing.

At this time, while unpacking the package, he sighed: “Oh, my dear son-in-law, don’t you know how popular your Aunt is now in senior colleges? Those who like her are from 30 to 40 years old. From young to 60 or 70 years old, the number of suitors can’t be counted! If your dad, I don’t pay close attention to it, I’m afraid the situation will be bad.”

Charlie hushed awkwardly, and switched the subject away and said, “Dad, don’t you drink less at night, or stop talking, close your eyes and rest for a while.”

“How do you do that.” Jacob said immediately: “I haven’t seen what your Auntie gave me.”

With that said, the outer packaging has been opened by him.

Seeing the box inside, he couldn’t help exclaiming: “I’m going dizzy! It turned out to be a Rolex!”

Charlie listened and glanced subconsciously, and found that there was a Rolex watch in the box.

Jacob picked up the watch carefully, looked at it, and exclaimed, “This is the very popular green water ghost, isn’t it? It shouldn’t be a one hundred and eighty thousand?”

Charlie glanced at it and said with a smile: “Dad, you are too ignorant… this is not a green water ghost, this is a gold watch.”

“Gold Watch?” Jacob frowned and said, “don’t know anything about watches. I heard people say that Rolex Water Ghost is very valuable. You said it is Gold? How much is it worth?”

Charlie said: “The price of Rolex has risen sharply recently. This piece is probably between 350,000 and 380,000!”

“Mom, it’s so expensive?!” Jacob’s tone changed a little, and he blurted out: “A watch worth nearly 400,000, this is too scary.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Dad, the set of skin care products you gave Aunt is about 390,000. It will be gone after a period of time. If this watch is well maintained, it will not be a problem to use it for decades. It will increase in value in the future, for example, the green water ghost, which used to be able to buy 50,000, now has 100,000 price tag.”

Jacob nodded repeatedly, touching the watch and couldn’t put it down!

This was given to him by Meiqing, and it was of great significance to him.

He put the watch on his wrist, carefully examined it, and said happily: “Oh, this watch is so beautiful that the more you look, just say you Aunt loves me more. For someone else, who is willing to give me such an expensive watch? My mother is reluctant, Charlie, don’t you think?”

Charlie said embarrassingly, “Haha…Dad, if you drink too much, better take a rest first.”

“What are you asking me to rest for?” Jacob said, “I have to take a few pictures with my phone and send it to Aunt to show her how good her vision is.”

As he said, he immediately took out his cell phone.

As soon as he took out my phone, the phone rang. Jacob couldn't help but muttered: "Oh, it is from Claire, Charlie, don't talk nonsense. If she asks later, you can't let her know that I am talking to you about Aunt and we ate together."

Chapter 1446

Charlie stretched out his right hand to cover half of his face, he really didn't know how to respond to this stupid Old man.

At this time, Jacob pressed the answer button, and said in a casual way: "Hey, Claire, I have come back with Charlie."

Just listen to Claire's angry voice from the back seat: "Dad! You really disappointed me!"

Jacob let out a terrified cry. The phone fell off his hand and fell into a gap.

He didn't care about picking up the phone, and looked back at Claire in horror: "Cla…Claire????? You…Why are you in the car?"

Claire asked angrily: "Why can't I be in the car? If I'm not in the car, would I know that you have derailed!"

Jacob suddenly seemed to be stepped on his tail, and blurted out, "Oh, don't talk nonsense, when did I cheat?"

Claire said: "You and that Aunt are already at the point where you can send such expensive gifts to each other, and you are carrying your mother on your back, dating and having dinner in private. What is this if not cheating?"

Jacob hurriedly said, "This is not a derailment! Aunt and I are very respectful, and have never crossed line for half a step. Besides, your mother and I are separated and have no feelings. Divorce is a matter of time, even if I do is really cheating, that can't be called cheating, that's the beginning of a new relationship!"

"You…you…" Claire's angry little face flushed, and her eyes were tearful and said, "How can you do this! I always thought you are a good father and husband. But I did not expect that you have become so excessive now. You have been with mom for more than

20 years. For more than 20 years of ups and downs, even if there is no love, family affection is always there, right? You must at least give mom at least Your respect!"

Jacob explained: "I didn't disrespect her. If I disrespect her, I would have reconciled with you Aunt. It is because I respect her that I have to divorce her formally, and then just follow your Aunt and be together!"

Claire cried and asked, "Why do you have to divorce my mother and be with that Aunt? Do you know that this practice is immoral? Does that Aunt know that being a third party, that it is immoral to get involved in someone else's marriage?!"

Jacob was also anxious, and blurted out: "Your Aunt is not the third party! Your mother is the third party!"

Claire was stunned: "Dad, what are you talking about?!"

Jacob said coldly: "I'm not talking nonsense! I should have been with your Aunt! Back then, if your mother was not involved in as the third party and took me to the guest house to open a room after I was drunk, how could your Aunt leave me?"

After that, Jacob was very excited and continued: "Claire, do you know how shamelessly your mother was doing things back then? She and your Aunt were roommates and best friends! And me? I was her best friend's male partner. Friend! But she actually had s3x with me while I was drunk, and even ran to show off with your Aunt, forcing your Aunt to leave the country back then, and then forced me to marry her by getting pregn@nt with you, she is the third party who has no morals!"

When Claire heard this, she was completely stunned!

She heard from her mother that Dad had a first love back then, but when Mom talked about that first love, she always said that he was a v!xen, but she never explained what happened between them.

Therefore, she has always thought that her parents are in love together normally, but there was a short wave in the middle.

However, after hearing what dad said today, she realized that it turned out that it was the third mother who got involved in the relationship between dad and other women...

This completely overturned her understanding of the feelings and love between her parents over the past two decades…

Chapter 1447

Just when Claire was dumbfounded and didn't know how to respond for a while.

Jacob, who was in the co-pilot, was so aggrieved that he burst into tears and choked up: "Back then, your mother and I could say that we had no emotional foundation. To speak a conscience, I even talked to her before getting drunk that night. I haven't said a few words. You should be able to see that your Aunt is much better than your mother in all aspects. It is impossible for a normal man to give up your Meiqing and choose your mother. I was totally forced to be helpless!"

With that said, Jacob looked out the window with a sad look, and said with a bit of pain: "At the beginning, I had planned the life after graduation with your Aunt. We were going to study in the United States together after graduation. You should know that it was very popular to go abroad those years, everyone sharpened their heads and drilled out. What we both thought at the time was that if the development in the United States is more appropriate, then we will get married and settle in the United States, and then we will have a high-end talent immigrant life. The plan was very clear, it can be said to be bright…"

"But, what's the result? As a result, because I drank too much wine at the party, your mother took advantage of it and forced your Aunt away, ruined my life's happiness, and ruined all my life plans!"

"Why haven't I been motivated and confused for so many years? I stay at home all day long, and I can't see the appearance of a famous university graduate? Isn't it because your mother ruined my life trajectory at the beginning, I lost the direction and motivation to work hard!"

Having said this, Jacob's emotions could no longer be stretched, and he cried loudly: "This is only in my life. If it is ruined, it can no longer be remedied. What about you? All you see is that your mother seems to be wronged. But have you ever thought about how I have lived over the past twenty years? What's my mood?"

Claire also choked silently.

She really did not expect that her father had been so wronged over the years.

Even the life trajectory that was originally set has undergone earth-shaking changes because of the intervention of the mother as a third party.

Originally, her father and Aunt might go to the United States for further studies, get married, and become social leaders.

But later, after father and mother got married, they became a waste in the eyes of grandma, and an Adou who couldn't help.

Later, Dad also gave up resistance altogether and led a leisurely life every day. Of course, this was due to his own failure to make progress, but on the whole it was caused by the intervention of a third party in the form of her mother.

To be fair, Mom ruined Dad for a lifetime.

She turned him from a vigorous college student into a greasy decadent middle-aged man.

In the past two decades, her father must have been very wronged, but he had never mentioned these words to her before.

Moreover, her mother's character is so aggressive, and she is the initiator of the whole thing. Dad must not be able to talk to her, so in this family, dad has no one to complain. Then these grievances, they should be alive in his stomach for the twenty years!

Thinking of this, she couldn't help but feel wronged for her father.

So, she sobbed and comforted: "Dad, don't cry, it's my fault. I didn't figure out what was going on, so I blamed you indiscriminately, sorry…"

Jacob rubbed his eyes and sighed deeply, "Hey… Dad didn't want you to apologize to me, Dad just wanted your understanding."

Claire nodded lightly, and sighed: "I won't go too much about your business in the future. I just hope you can handle these relationships well."

For Claire now, she knows the story and can no longer prevent her father from contacting Meiqing. However, she is Elaine's biological daughter after all. Out of respect for her mother and the family of three, she will never clearly support his father to pursue Meiqing.

Therefore, she feels that the only thing she can do now is to stop worrying about things between her parents.

Whether it was their grievances back then or the entanglement they are now, they never bothered.

Jacob did not expect his daughter to be able to support him with a clear-cut stand and not to interfere. It was already the best result he could think of. So he was excited and said, "Oh, Claire, you can do this. Dad is really too thankful to you!"

Claire sighed softly and said, "Dad, the watch that Aunt gave you, you shouldn't wear it when you are at home, lest Mom sees it and asks what's going on."

Chapter 1448

"I understand!" Jacob nodded excitedly, and continued: "I will never wear this watch at home in the future!"

Although Charlie on the side had not spoken, but when he heard this, he was a little relieved for Jacob.

It's really not easy for him to be an old man. In fact, the reason why he has tolerated Elaine for so many years was mainly because of Claire.

If it weren't for his daughter, he couldn't always bear it, so it can be seen from here that his old man is not useless, at least his paternal love for Claire is still very great.

Moreover, even when he was questioned by Claire, he never said that the grievances over the past two decades were due to Claire's existence, and he was worthy of the two words of father's love.

……

Back to Tomson, Charlie was about to drive into the community, and suddenly saw Nanako standing at the gate of the community wearing a mask.

Although the mask covered her face, Charlie could still determine that this woman was Nanako based on her body shape, hairstyle and feeling.

Seeing that he was driving closer, Nanako first took a few steps to her side subconsciously, but she probably saw Jacob and Claire in the car, so she stopped again.

Charlie knew that his wife and old man were in the car, and couldn't stop to greet her or ask her what tshe was doing here, so he could only drive in the car first, thinking about making an excuse later, and come out to have a look.

The car returned to Tomson's villa. Before Charlie's car stopped, Jacob had already put away the watch given by Meiqing.

After the car stopped, he hurriedly pushed the door and got out of the car to hide the watch in his BMW.

Seeing this, Claire couldn't help but sighed softly, and said to Charlie in a low voice: "Suddenly I feel that my father is so pitiful...He must have been wronged for so many years, right?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Dad, he has been suppressed for twenty-six or seven years, and he might have collapsed long ago when he changed to someone else."

Claire asked him: "Did you know these things a long time ago? You don't seem surprised at all to me?"

Charlie said: "The last time I accompanied him to his alma mater to attend a class reunion, I heard others talk about it."

Claire nodded suddenly, and asked him: "Then why didn't you tell me..."

Charlie said helplessly: "Just after this incident, mom disappeared in an accident. At that time, you seemed to have lost your soul, and you just wanted to find your mother. How could I add trouble to you?"

Claire nodded slightly, and sighed again.

Charlie thought of Nanako at the door, and said, “You and Dad will go in first, and I will go out.”

Claire asked curiously, “Why are you going out so late?”

Charlie said, “I’m going to buy some liver-protecting tablets for Dad. Didn’t he drink alcohol!”

Claire said, “Let me go.”

Charlie waved his hand: “You go in with dad. If Mom nags him again, you can help reconcile a little bit!”

Chapter 1449

When Charlie came out of the villa, there was no shadow of Nanako at the door.

He looked around for a few times, but Nanako was not found.

This made Charlie couldn’t help wondering, his own feeling just now was not wrong. Although the girl was wearing a mask, he was sure that she was Nanako.

Since she came to Tomson, she must have come to find him, why did she suddenly disappear?

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn’t help sighing, but he really couldn’t figure out the brain circuit of this girl.

At this time, Nanako was hiding in a milk tea shop, looking at Charlie from a distance.

Seeing that Charlie seemed a little stunned, she also felt a strange feeling somewhere in her heart.

She did come to Charlie tonight, and the final was about to come. She also knew that it would be difficult for her to win Aoxue, and she might even be injured in the game.

Her master and her family didn't want her to continue participating in the finals.

However, she felt that a qualified martial artist could not be as strong as others, but her willpower would never be able to defeat the opponent, so she decided to continue participating in the competition and at the same time be prepared to be injured.

For this reason, her father sent a special plane and a top medical team in the country. This team will be on the spot in the finals. If Nanako is injured in the game, they will immediately rescue her and ride at the same time. The special plane will take her to Tokyo for treatment within three hours.

So, in that case, after she is on the field, she probably wouldn't have the chance to meet Charlie, so Nanako thought, and come over to see him again tonight.

However, she did not expect that she was waiting at the door of Tomson just now. Seeing Charlie driving back, she discovered that there was still a very beautiful woman sitting in the back seat of the car. This made her suddenly realize that that woman must be Charlie's wife.

At that moment, she felt a little lost in her heart, and felt that she shouldn't bother a married man, so she prepared to go back to the hotel.

But even though she was about to leave, she still wanted to know if Charlie had seen her or would come out to see her, so she ordered a cup of milk tea at this milk tea shop and sat down.

In Nanako's heart, the feeling about Charlie was very complicated.

Because he abolished her mentor, she blamed him a bit and felt that he was too cruel;

Because she is extremely powerful, and she admire him a little bit, she thinks he is the real martial arts master;

Because he scolded her badly last time, she felt a bit ashamed in front of him, and even her aura and inner strength would be affected by him, so that when she thought of him, her heart would always be soft.

It's just that she doesn't know that this soft feeling is more like a crush and admiration.

She received a rigorous aristocratic education since she was a child, and she has excellent psychological quality.

But recently, whenever she thinks of Charlie, her heartbeat speeds up hard for her to sustain herself. Even if Charlie is not in front of her, she still feels nervous, and her heart is like a small deer.

At this moment, even looking at Charlie from a distance, she still felt her heartbeat speed up.

Moreover, when she saw Charlie's expression somewhat regrettable, she felt a burst of joy in her heart.

Just as when she was in the ring, seeing Charlie's eyes with a bit of distress, made her very satisfied.

Chapter 1450

So she hurriedly said to the boss: "Boss, add another cup of milk tea."

The boss said: "Miss, we are about to close, and the clerk is off work. I can't make milk tea now, sorry."

"Okay." Nanako nodded helplessly.

At this moment, she suddenly saw Charlie walking towards the right side of the gate of Tomson's villa, so she hurriedly held her milk tea and ran out.

Charlie thought that Nanako was gone, so he planned to go to the drugstore to buy a box of liver-protecting tablets for the old man to go back for business.

When he came to the door of the pharmacy, he discovered that a huge poster was hung at the door of the pharmacy. Sara, who was beautiful and charming, was holding JX Weisan. There was also a slogan written by her hand: "New traditional medicine, New Domestic Products," I trust JX Weisan!"

Below, there is her personal signature.

Charlie stepped into the drugstore and found that several people were consulting the salesperson: “Hey, girl, I want the JX Weisan endorsed by Sara, give me a box!”

“Give me a box too!”

“I also want!”

The salesperson smiled and asked, “You all buy them for collection, right?”

“How do you know?” one of the men asked in surprise: “Are you also a fan of Sara?”

“That’s right!” The salesperson smiled: “I am a fan of Sara. I bought JX Weisan today. Almost all of them are her fans. After all, this is the first time she endorses an actual product, which is quite collectible.”

After speaking, the salesperson said again: “I heard that this medicine is quite effective, and it has a good effect on various discomforts of the spleen and stomach. You can buy it as a stock medicine.”

A young man who got a whole box said: “I am going to store this box as a whole, but I am not willing to open it and eat it. I will buy it later when I need it. Here to just collect the copy first!”

When Charlie saw this, he couldn’t help being surprised. He really didn’t expect that Sara’s influence could be so strong that fans would flock to buy the products she endorsed and go back to collect them.

Just when he was surprised, a few more people came to buy JX Weisan, at least one box, and even ten boxes in excess.

After finally waiting for the people who bought JX Weisan to leave, Charlie stepped to the counter and said, “hello, please bring me a box of liver protection tablets.”

The salesperson nodded, took a box of liver-protecting tablets and handed it to him, and said, “39.8, thank you.”

Charlie gave a hum, scanned the code to pay, and then came out of the drugstore with the tablets.

When he went out, he was looking down at the ingredients in this tablet, and he thought to himself that many men nowadays have a drink at the bar, and alcohol hurts the liver. No matter how less you drink, it will damage your liver. Therefore, liver-protecting drugs should have a large market space in the world.

There are many classic prescriptions that have been lost in the “Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets”, including not only the prescriptions for the stomach powder, but also the prescriptions for protecting the liver. After the JX weisan powder becomes popular, he can launch the JX liver protection tablets.

As he was thinking about it, he suddenly realized that there was a figure rushing in front of him. He subconsciously mobilized his whole body and prepared himself for a defensive counterattack. But he fixed his eyes and saw that who was standing in front of him wearing a mask. Nanako with eyes like a bright moon.

He was a little surprised at once, thinking that the girl was gone, but he didn’t expect her to be here.

At this time, Nanako was ashamed and nervous. She looked at Charlie’s face up close, and suddenly she didn’t know what to say, so her brain became hot, and she passed the milk tea in her hand to him, and said with a smile: “Mr. Wade, please drink milk tea!”

Chapter 1451

In fact, Nanako didn’t know what to say at once, so when she had the idea, she passed the milk tea out.

As for Charlie, although he felt a little surprised, he did not drink a sip of water since he went out to pick up his father-in-law, and he was really dry.

So, he took it subconsciously, smiled and said, “Thank you, just thirsty.”

As he said, he lowered his head and bit the straw, and took a big mouthful.

Only then did Nanako react and exclaimed in her heart: “Oops! I’ve had a few sips of this cup of milk tea just now…”

“Although I only took a few sips, I have already drunk it!”

“That’s awful, then, didn’t I k!ss Charlie indirectly?!”

Charlie didn’t know that Nanako had drunk this milk tea. While drinking the milk tea, Charlie said: “Miss Ito, came to see me so late, what’s the matter?”

Nanako was in extreme shame.

She has received twenty years of rigorous education from the ladies, and she knows the importance of the six words “Men and women give or receive”. This can be said to be the closest contact between herself and the opposite s3x!

Therefore, her heart at this time was both nervous and anxious.

However, other than that, she was still faintly excited.

When she was flustered, Charlie asked her: “Why are you here?”

“Ah…I…” Nanako said nervously, “I am…I am…I am on the way…oh No…I…”

Nanako doesn’t know how to lie, so suddenly she didn’t know how to answer his question, and she immediately messed up her position.

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, “Well, don’t be too nervous in front of me, just say something straightforward.”

Nanako nodded lightly and said: “I am…I just wanted to meet you…because I am worried that after the game I won’t have a chance to see you again master Wade…”

Charlie asked curiously: “What? Going back to Japan after the game?”

“That’s right.” Nanako didn’t dare to look into his eyes, and whispered: “My father has already arranged the plane. I will go back immediately after the game.”

Charlie wondered: “You are in the finals anyway, even if you lose, you are the runner-up in the competition. Don’t you even plan to participate in the award ceremony?”

Nanako smiled bitterly: “As the No. 1 seed in the competition, I won’t get the gold medal. I don’t have the face to stay for the runner-up award ceremony…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Practicing martial arts is not to win, because the birth of martial arts itself is not to fight against people, but to fight against yourself.”

“Fighting with oneself?” Nanako asked blankly: “Master Wade, what do you mean to fight with oneself?”

Charlie smiled calmly: “Ms. Ito, the ancestors of our Chinese people, may be different from the ancestors of any country or nation in this world. Our ancestors never liked bullying or aggression.”

“Since ancient times, our ancestors in China have stayed firmly in the country and tried best not to be invaded by foreign enemies, but even in the most prosperous period when the nations came to Korea, we have never invaded any country, including yours.”

Chapter 1452

“The ancestors of China always think about how to be good at ourselves. Even if we are fighting, we will only fight against ourselves, against ourselves yesterday, and against ourselves now!”

“Fighting with ourselves is to be able to surpass the present and past ourselves. We fight with ourselves in medical skills to live longer, and we fight with ourselves in farming techniques to feed more people. We Fighting with ourselves in the martial arts, in order to make ourselves stronger.”

Having said that, Charlie looked at Nanako and asked her: “If you are no longer allowed to participate in any competitions from now on, will you give up a promotion or even martial arts?”

Nanako blurted out, “Of course not! Even if I no longer participate in any competitions, I will not give up martial arts!”

Charlie smiled and said, “That’s it. You love martial arts, not martial arts to defeat others. So, what matters is whether you win or not? Even if you lose the game, you can’t get any

medals. What's so important? As long as you are worthy of the love of martial arts in your heart, it is enough."

Nanako bowed to him slightly and said sincerely: "Thank you Master Wade, Nanako understands!

Charlie said: "For tomorrow's game, work hard, don't care too much about success or failure, just show your best side."

Nanako nodded earnestly: "Master Wade can rest assured, I will definitely go all out!"

After speaking, she remembered Charlie's distressed eyes when she was in the Final Four, and she was filled with happiness and asked: "Master Wade, did I perform well in the last game?"

Charlie heard her talk about the last match, and when he thought of the scene of her being repeatedly hit by the opponent in the arena and constantly injured, he still felt a little distressed in his heart.

So he said seriously: "I think you performed very well in the last game. I don't quite understand why you let the opponent attack you repeatedly? In fact, your strength is higher than that of the opponent. If you fight back resolutely, then it is very likely that you will not be injured, but you have to keep giving the opponent opportunities. Why is this?"

Nanako said shyly: "Actually... I was mainly thinking that the best way to win, so I let the opponent attack me in the early stage, just to find the opponent's flaws."

Charlie couldn't help being surprised: "Well, if you win the game, why do you have to use one move to control the enemy?"

In Charlie's view, Nanako's one move to control the enemy was very different from Aoxue's one move to control the enemy.

Because Aoxue's overall strength has now greatly increased and she has one move to control the enemy, it is not a big problem for her to do it, and it can even be said to be easy.

However, although Nanako's strength is stronger than her opponent Michel, she is not strong enough to defeat the opponent with one move, so she is tantamount to asking herself a very difficult problem.

If it were not for insisting on taking the hardest path, she would not have been hit by the opponent several times in the game.

Nanako was even more embarrassed at this time, she said very seriously: "I...I mainly...mainly hope that Master Wade can treat me...will admire me... ..."

Charlie couldn't help being stunned when he heard this.

Was it for him?

Is this girl too stupid?

In order to impress him first, stand on the ring and let your opponents continue to punch? What if the opponent gets you accidentally injured and you are severely injured?

Thinking of this, he couldn't help asking: "Just to impress me and put yourself in such a dangerous situation, do you think it's worth it?"

"It's worth it!" Nanako resolutely and sincerely said: "At a certain moment, I saw Master Wade's eyes on the ring. don't know if I would be wrong, but when I saw your eyes , I felt that everything was worth it in an instant..."

Chapter 1453

Charlie didn't know what kind of look he had left for Nanako at that time.

After all, he didn't have a mirror at the time to see what his eyes looked like.

But he remembered his mood at the time.

At that time, seeing her constantly being beaten by opponents, he really felt distressed in his heart.

So, thinking about it, what Nanako saw at the time should be his distressed look, right?

Thinking of this, he also felt a little embarrassed, sighed and said seriously: “Don’t be so stupid in the future. You can go all out in the game, but don’t put yourself in a dangerous situation for the sake of an extra bit of obsession.”

When Nanako heard Charlie caring about herself, her heart was excited like a little deer, and she nodded and said, “I know Master Wade!”

Charlie looked at her and could still see the bruises and scars on the corners of her eyes. He could not help but exhorted: “The next match between you and Aoxue, you must remember to ensure your safety. If you feel that you are not Aoxue’s opponent, Then resolutely admit defeat and don’t be ashamed, but don’t hold it hard, because Aoxue’s current strength is indeed higher than you, and it surpasses you a lot, too aggressive, for fear that you will be hurt.”

When Nanako heard this, she nodded gently, and couldn’t help asking: “Master Wade, I have a question. I have been pressing it in my heart for a long time. I want to ask you to clarify.

Charlie said indifferently: “Just tell me, if I can tell you, I won’t hide my personal information.”

Nanako hurriedly said: “For Aoxue’s match my teacher has also paid attention to it and research. I have watched a lot of videos of her previous games. I feel that her current strength seems to have improved by leaps and bounds in an instant, and it is obviously beyond the rhythm of normal training progress. So I would like to ask Master Wade, why did Aoxue make such a rapid and substantial improvement? Is this progress related to you?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “What if I say it has nothing to do with me?”

Nanako shook her head: “Please forgive me for being rude. If Mr. Charlie says it has nothing to do with this matter, I will not believe it!”

Charlie nodded and said frankly: “You are right, it is indeed related to me.”

Nanako said, “Thank you Master Wade for your frankness!”

As the two talked, they had already paced to the door of Tomson. Charlie looked at her and said: “Okay, you go back to rest early and prepare for the next game.”

Nanako was a little bit reluctant, but she nodded her head obediently, put her hands in front of her, and bowed deeply: “Thank Master Wade for these words tonight!”

Charlie smiled and nodded, waved to her, and said, “Thank you for your milk tea, I’m leaving.”

After speaking, stepped into the door of Tomson.

Nanako followed behind and looked for a long time, until his figure completely disappeared in front of her, then she sighed and turned to leave.

……

At this moment.

Aurous Hill International Hotel.

Just after taking a shower in his room, Jiro poured a glass of whiskey leisurely and sat on the sofa in front of the floor-to-ceiling windows, looking at the night view of Aurous Hill with contentment.

The reason why he is in such a good mood is because the attention level of the Aurous Hill International Sanda competition broke the record in China, and even with this, the popularity of Kobayashi Weisan has skyrocketed.

Chapter 1454

According to feedback, the sales volume increased seven or eight times at once, far exceeding his expectations.

Look at it this way, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will soon take a step forward!

At this point, he felt refreshed and couldn’t help drinking a few more shots of strong wine.

After these few sips of wine, his stomach is hot.

Immediately afterwards, there was some pain.

Jiro's expression changed slightly, and immediately reached out for his own Kobayashi's stomach powder.

In fact, Jiro has always had a hidden stomach problem.

He has a good wine nature, and loves to drink the most, and he likes to drink strong alcohol, so some roots of the disease have long been left in his stomach.

Last year, his stomach problem got worse, and the doctor told him to stop drinking. In order to solve his stomach problem, he relied on his professional knowledge of pharmacy, and specifically read a lot of classical medical books and studied a lot. The prescription, Kobayashi Weisan was formulated.

As a daily medicine that can relieve stomach discomfort, Kobayashi's stomach powder is very successful. But this kind of stomach powder is like a plaster, which can greatly relieve joint rheumatism, but it is almost impossible to say a radical cure.

Stomach powder is actually the same.

It is impossible to cure serious stomach diseases with Weisan. Just like a person, the cartilage at the knee joint has worn out, and the pain is all day long. In this case, plastering can only temporarily relieve the pain, at most It has the effect of reducing swelling and inflammation, but it must not restore a person's damaged knee cartilage.

In other words, even if this kind of patient puts on a lifetime plaster, it is impossible to cure his knee joint injury.

The same goes for Kobayashi's Weisan.

Jiro formulated Kobayashi's Weisan according to ancient Chinese prescriptions. Although it has a great relieving effect on his stomach problems, it has not been able to cure him for a long time, so that Jiro now takes several packets of Kobayashi's Weisan every day to relieve his stomach discomfort.

Just as he had picked up two packets of Kobayashi's Weisan and was about to drink it with whiskey, a knock on the door suddenly sounded.

He put down the wine glass and held his stomach, and walked to the door. Through the screen of the electronic eye, he saw his assistant standing outside the door, so he stretched out his hand to open it.

As soon as the door opened, he looked at the assistant outside and asked, "It's so late, what's the matter?"

The assistant immediately handed a packet of medicine to him, and said nervously: "Chairman, today a local pharmaceutical factory in Aurous Hill suddenly launched a stomach powder called JX Weisan, and also specially invited the hottest model in China. The female star Sara came to endorse it, this drug has already set off a panic buying frenzy across the country!"

"What the h*ll?!"

Jiro frowned and said coldly: "d*mn, Chinese pharmaceutical companies dare to imitate our Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's fist products, it's too much!"

When Jiro said this, he didn't even think that Kobayashi's Weisan itself copied ancient Chinese prescriptions.

He took the JX Weisan, looked at it a few times, and said disdainfully: "There are at least a dozen products that imitate our Kobayashi Weisan. There are at least a dozen products in China, South Korea and Southeast Asia, but none of them can match ours. This JX Weisan It must be the same, just rubbish, not enough."

The assistant said, "But, this medicine is unusual! It is endorsed by Sara, and Sara has never endorsed any substantive products before. This is the first time, so the fan effect is very strong. Fans of her have already generated an extremely scary purchasing spree!"

Chapter 1455

When Jiro heard the assistant say this, he couldn't help but pay attention.

He couldn't help frowning and said, "I know that Sara is indeed a very beautiful woman, and she is also very good at acting. I didn't expect that this time she would act as a spokesperson for our competitors."

After a pause, he said again: "Why don't you do this? Please contact her agency and ask how much money will be needed if she endorses our Kobayashi Weisan!"

The assistant nodded and said, "Then I will contact her agency early tomorrow morning."

Jiro said coldly: "I have to wait for tomorrow morning and call now! The agent's mobile phone is turned on 24 hours a day and is kept open."

"Okay, I'll get in touch now!"

Jiro returned to the room, feeling annoyed.

He knew that in this era, no matter what he sells, he is most afraid of forming an idol effect.

Many enthusiastic fans don't care whether the idol endorsement is good or bad. As long as it is an idol endorsement, they must buy it, and they buy in large quantities.

Moreover, the fanatic buying behavior of fans is very exclusive. In the same type of product, if he chooses to buy his idol endorsement, he will definitely not even look at other products of the same type.

If this is the case, it is very likely that this JX Weisan, with Sara's influence, will snatch away a large group of consumers from Kobayashi Weisan!

Thinking of this, Jiro's expression grew gloomy.

Oh sh!t.

Originally, Kobayashi Weisan had to take advantage of this Sanda competition to spread all over China, but he didn't expect to meet a bump halfway through this time!

When he was depressed, Jiro felt another pain in his stomach.

Had it not been for the assistant to interrupt, he had already taken the two packets of medicine.

Therefore, he subconsciously wanted to continue taking his Kobayashi Weisan at this time.

However, seeing the JX Weisan in his hand, he couldn't help but think: "Well, I'll take this opportunity to personally try this JX Weisan how many kilograms!"

"After all, I have long been a deep user of Kobayashi Weisan, and my stomach can easily determine the quality of a Weisan!"

"If the efficacy of this medicine is inferior to Kobayashi's Weisan in my own feelings, then I don't have to worry about its threat. Although Sara has heat, the heat will pass sooner or later. When the heat passes, everything depends on it. The strength is the true determiner!"

"At that time, this JX wei Powder will be automatically eliminated by consumers because of its ineffectiveness!"

Thinking of this, Jiro stepped back to the soft sofa, sat down, unpacked the JX Weisan package, and took out two small bags from it.

Usually, when his stomach is upset, he needs two packs of Kobayashi Weisan to relieve.

Therefore, he also subconsciously took out two packs of JX Weisan, prepared to try the same dose first.

But soon he gave up the idea again, thinking that he should start with one pack first. If one pack has no effect, add another pack, and if it doesn't work, continue to increase the amount.

Anyway, the medicine itself is more of a health-care nature, and the raw materials used are all non-toxic and without side-effect ingredients. You can eat a few more packets without fear of problems.

What Jiro thought was that it would be best if this JX Weisan had no effect even after taking ten packs. In that case, this medicine would be completely overturned.

So, he tore open one of the packets directly, poured the powder in the packaging directly into the mouth, and then took the whiskey and poured it down.

Chapter 1456

When taking JX Weisan, Jiro was completely unconcerned.

He felt that this medicine must be much worse than his own Kobayashi Weisan, but how much worse it depends on how he feels after taking a pack.

However, in the next second, he immediately frowned tightly.

After taking JX Weisan, Jiro could clearly feel a warm current in his abdomen.

This warm current is like a spring rain that moisturizes things, quickly enveloping his stomach, and it brings very powerful and effective care and analgesic effects, giving him a warm feeling.

And the discomfort in his stomach, because of this warm current, immediately disappeared, and his whole body became extremely comfortable!

When he took Kobayashi's Weisan by myself, he felt this way, but in terms of the effect, it was a thousand miles away!

"Why is this JX Weisan's medicinal effect so good? It's incredible! Even if he usually take two packets of his Weisan, he doesn't feel so comfortable! Why is this medicine so amazing? What kind of formula is used here?!"

Thinking of this, Jiro gave a thud, and a cold sweat broke out on his forehead.

Kobayashi's Weisan is the next trump card for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to enter the world!

He didn't want the trump card to be immediately crushed by a powerful competitor soon after it went public!

If no measures and methods are adopted, then Kobayashi Weisan, in the face of the powerful medicinal effects of this JX Weisan, can basically be declared a failure!

Jiro was flustered and anxious, and at the same time he kept comforting himself, and wondered: “Could it be that the effect of this medicine comes and goes quickly? If the effect of JX Weisan will dissipate soon, then there is still a chance for Kobayashi’s Weisan!”

So Jiro decided to wait!

Wait and see if the stomach discomfort will recur in a short time.

However, Jiro waited for an hour, only to discover a fact that shocked him even more.

The medicinal effect of this JX Weisan hasn’t diminished at all, and his stomach still feels very refreshing, like soaking the whole person in a hot spring in the winter.

He couldn’t help exclaiming: “What the h*ll is this?! How could there be such a strong stomach powder?! I have read the ancient Chinese prescriptions several times. Kobayashi Weisan can be said to be the best prescription in ancient Chinese prescriptions. With the addition of some modern upgrades and improvements of my own, it is possible to have the current effect. I originally thought that Kobayashi Weisan had reached the top.”

“However, this JX Weisan, the effect of the medicine is even dozens of blocks away from it!”

At this moment, Jiro’s stomach is extremely comfortable, and his heart is extremely painful!

He was planning to leap up from Kobayashi Weisan and directly become the world’s top pharmaceutical company, but he didn’t expect that before it had time to rise, he was shot to death by the JX Weisan of this dog!

It’s impossible to be reconciled to someone else!

He immediately called his assistant and asked, “What is the market price of this Ghost Nine Profound Stomach Powder?”

The assistant said: “The retail price is the same as our Kobayashi Weisan…”

“Same!”

Jiro felt a sharp pain in his heart!

He couldn’t help but reprimanded in irritation: “This… it’s d*mn clear to aim at our Kobayashi’s stomach Powder! JX Pharmaceutical, d*mn it!”

Chapter 1457

At this time, Jiro was unable to not be angry.

JX Weisan, the treatment field is exactly the same as Kobayashi weisan, and it is an absolute benchmark product in itself.

However, the medicinal effect of JX Weisan is much stronger than Kobayashi Weisan!

What’s more annoying is that the packaging specifications, net content and selling price of JX Weisan are the same as Kobayashi Weisan!

This is very uncomfortable!

It is much easier to use than his Weisan, but the weight and price are exactly the same.

Isn’t this going to kill the rhythm of Kobayashi’s Weisan?

Coupled with the endorsement of Sara, it suddenly became popular in the Chinese local market, which is equivalent to completely choking Kobayashi’s grand desire to expand into the Chinese market!

Moreover, being defeated by JX in the Chinese local market is only the first step!

Needless to think, JX Weisan is such a good medicine, this JX pharmaceutical company will definitely not only be satisfied with the Chinese market, but they will also definitely export to China’s surrounding countries as soon as possible, and even to Europe and the United States!

If JX Weisan landed on the Japanese market, wouldn't it have robbed Kobayashi's base camp?

If Kobayashi's Weisan loses the overseas market and the Japanese domestic market, then the future of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be worrying!

In other words, this JX Weisan, it is possible that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will never recover!

More importantly, all the hopes of Jiro now rest on Kobayashi's Weisan!

He's so optimistic about Kobayashi's Weisan, and praises Kobayashi's Weisan for its efficacy and the future of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

This includes the head of the Ito family, Nanako's father, Ito Yuhiko.

The reason why Ito Yuhiko wants to marry Nanako to himself is to marry the Kobayashi family and get a chance to buy a stake in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

If Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's prospects change from bright to bleak in an instant, then Yuuhiko Ito will definitely lose interest in him and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. In that case, what else would he take to marry Nanako? !

You know, Nanako is a goddess who is crazily sought after in Japan, and is known as the Yamato Nadeko in Japan. It can be said that she is the most perfect goddess in Japan. Whatever you say, you can't let her slip away from his hands!

At this point, Jiro immediately said to the assistant next to him: "Check me the background of this JX Pharmaceutical. Hurry up!"

The assistant nodded hurriedly: "I know chairman, I will arrange for someone to investigate!"

Jiro asked again: "Has Sara's agent contacted? What did the other party say?"

"Yes they ontacted." The assistant said angrily: "The person who contacted is called August. d*mn, the woman's voice was too loud. I said that I hope to invite Miss Sara to

endorse our products. She directly said that Miss Sara will never again do endorsement of any physical product it is only the only endorsement of JX Weisan…"

"f*ck!"

Jiro was dumbfounded, and blurted out: "How much endorsement fee did JX Pharmaceutical give to Sara?! Could it be that all her physical product endorsements have been bought out?!"

Chapter 1458

The assistant said in embarrassment: "President, don't know about this. The other party hung up the phone without letting me ask carefully…"

"What a b@stard!" Jiro said with a black face, "If this is the case, then I can only think of a solution on this JX Pharmaceutical. In any case, I have to buy their formula patent!"

The assistant asked carefully: "President, is this medicine effective?"

"Very good…" Jiro said gloomily, "At least ten times that of Kobayashi's Weisan!"

The assistant seemed to be struck by lightning: "Ten times?! The difference is so big?!"

Jiro nodded, and said with a gloomy expression: "You must not tell this story. If we can get the prescription for JX Weisan, we can reverse everything and even take it to the next level. But if we can't get the prescription, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's trouble is big!"

Upon hearing this, the assistant couldn't help asking: "President, such a good prescription is a cash cow for everyone. Will this JX Pharmaceutical agree to sell it to us?"

Jiro gritted his teeth and said: "It's about the life and death of our Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd! Regardless of whether they agree or not, I will force the other party to agree!"

Jiro didn't realize that, he had completely fallen into the same madness as his brother Ichiro.

In the beginning, Ichiro coveted the magical medicine that Charlie gave to Tianqi, and wanted to use the magical medicine to cure the paralysis of his father, Masao Kobayashi, and even let Kobayashi Pharmaceutical stand up to the top of the global pharmaceutical company. Now he feeds the dogs in the dog farm.

And Jiro, unknowingly, opened the door to the same fate as his brother.

Soon, the assistant got the results of the investigation.

He reported to Jirohui: “Chairman, I have found some information about JX Pharmaceutical. It turned out that this company was called Wei Pharmaceutical. When we evaluated Chinese pharmaceutical companies before, we also evaluated this company. The overall market value at that time At around two to three billion, it is not too big a company, and we have never considered it an opponent.”

Jiro frowned and asked, “Then it’s so good, why should it be renamed JX Pharmaceutical?”

The assistant said: “I haven’t heard about this. However, after the name was changed to JX Pharmaceutical, their shareholding structure has also changed. Before the Wei family held 100% of the shares, but after the change, the Wei family only held 20% of the shares. , The remaining 80% are held by a mysterious person.”

“Mysterious person?” Jiro asked in surprise: “Can’t you find out who this mysterious person is?”

“Unable to find out.” Assistant reported: “This equity structure has top lawyers behind it, hiding the key information of major shareholders. It is impossible to find out who owns 80% of the shares, I think This matter is not simple. The major shareholder behind this might have a strong background! We must act cautiously!”

Jiro nodded, gritted his teeth and said: “I don’t need you to say that I know that this person’s background is definitely not ordinary, but now we can’t take care of that much. Kobayashi Pharmaceutical takes off soon, and I absolutely cannot allow its wings to be cut off by this JX Weisan at this time!”

The assistant hurriedly asked him: “President, what do you mean?”

Jiro said: “Tomorrow morning, go to JX Pharmaceutical!”

The assistant said: “Chairman, Miss Nanako will be participating in the finals tomorrow morning! Don’t you go to the scene to cheer her on?”

Jiro waved his hand boredly: “The top priority now is to gnaw off JX Pharmaceutical! If we can’t gnaw it down, then I can’t gnaw off Nanako! If we can gnaw it down, then Nanako will bend sooner or later. She can’t escape from the palm of my hand!”

The assistant immediately nodded and said, “President, I understand!”

Jiro said: “By the way, we should contact now and mobilize a group of masters from China to try to get them to Aurous Hill at noon tomorrow. If the head of JX Pharmaceutical is very iron and can’t chew it down, let this let these masters solve it for us!”

Chapter 1459

The next day.

Jiro left early in the morning.

Charlie, after eating breakfast made by his mother-in-law Elaine, borrowed the car of his old man and drove to Aurous Hill Stadium.

I have to say that since Elaine became soft, Charlie’s life at home has been much more comfortable.

And since Elaine heard Charlie say that he can pay her for taking care of his future children, she changed the way to lick Charlie, and at the same time kept persuading Claire of course to have a baby early.

Elaine has been married to Jacob for so many years, and her cooking skills have never improved. Anyway, she has been fooling her husband and daughter.

But now, she actually started to study the recipe with her mobile phone, and she was determined to maintain Charlie, so that she could have a good life in the future.

She already understood it.

Although Charlie is an orphan with no background, he has also mastered a craft of feng shui. In the future, this family will definitely not be short of money. In addition, she lives in this big villa of Tomson, which is worth more than 100 million. Don't mention too much satisfaction.

So, for Charlie now, she just wanted to please, not anything else.

This point surprised both Claire and Jacob.

The two of them did not expect that Elaine, who had never bowed his head at home, would start to bow to Charlie.

Of course, the two of them knew very well that Elaine was running for money. After all, no one knew Elaine's behavior better than them.

But there is nothing wrong with this, at least there won't be any troubles in the house.

Charlie drove to the stadium, which was already crowded.

Today's final can be said to have attracted national attention.

The people all over the country want to see if the dark horse Aoxue can be blacked to the end and directly get a champion back!

When Charlie came backstage, Aoxue had already arrived early.

Seeing him coming, she was ashamed and happy, holding his arm, and asked him softly, "Master, do you think I can win today?"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "I think you will definitely win!"

As he said, he couldn't help thinking of Nanako again.

Admittedly.

Nanako's strength was much higher than Aoxue's before, but Aoxue's strength now surpassed Nanako by a large margin.

Therefore, Charlie didn't worry about Aoxue's victory.

However, he was faintly worried whether Aoxue would accidentally and seriously injure Nanako during the game.

To be honest, he has a good impression of the girl Nanako.

Although she is a woman, he has to admit that she is a model of beauty in terms of appearance, figure, personality, temperament, family education and accomplishments.

These eight words, such as quiet as a virgin and moving as a rabbit, are the best interpretation of her.

Any normal man will inevitably feel things when facing such a tender woman.

Chapter 1460

She is like the most splendid and fragrant flower, and everyone will feel a little caring.

Although Charlie didn't like her, his appreciation still accounted for the majority.

Appreciating a person naturally does not want that person to be harmed.

However, the opponent she faced right now was Little Pepper Aoxue.

From the competition, Charlie certainly hopes that Aoxue will win, and at the same time she can also win honor to the Chinese.

However, personally, he didn't want Nanako to be hurt too badly.

At a certain moment, Charlie wanted to urge Aoxue to leave her a little bit of strength after she took the stage, and not hurt Nanako too badly.

However, after hesitating for a while, he gave up the idea.

Because, he knew he could not interfere with Aoxue's game.

If he said this, Aoxue would definitely be shocked and lost.

After all, he's the master who she admires infinitely in her eyes, and is also her current coach. If he were to show mercy to her enemies before her game, she would definitely feel betrayed.

Therefore, he can only keep this worry in his heart, and at the same time secretly, if Nanako is not seriously injured, he will stop interfering and let her return to Japan directly.

But if Nanako is seriously injured, then he can't ignore it and save her more or less once, and he can't turn her into a waste like her master Yamamoto Kazuki.

Meanwhile, in the lounge on the other side, Nanako looked a little nervous.

Her assistant, Koichi Tanaka, placed two mobile phones in front of her, both of which were on video calls.

One is a video with Kazuki Yamamoto lying in the hospital; the other is a video with her father, Ito Yuhiko, who is far away in Japan.

Yamamoto Kazuki said with a serious face: "Nanako, it's too late to quit. You'd better not play against that Aoxue. In case of serious injury, your life will be ruined!"

Nanako said seriously: "Master please don't say anything like this. I will be on stage in ten minutes. Please say some words of encouragement, or give me some tactics!"

Yamamoto Kazuki sighed, "Hey! You... why don't you listen to me!"

Yuhiko Ito on another mobile phone was also nervous and said: "Nanako! Mr. Yamamoto is your mentor, why don't you listen to his advice and insist on playing this game? You are the father's favorite child. , Dad would rather want you to do nothing in your life rater than wanting you to be hurt!"

Nanako's eyes reddened, and she said: "Father, you saw me grow up, and you know my character best. If I retreat in this game today, I will not be able to let it go for the rest of

my life. I am only 22 years old this year. Would you like me to regret it for the rest of my life?"

Yuhiko Ito couldn't help but choked up and said, "Nanako, you always call your father an adult. Today, I want to hear you call me Odosan like a child of ordinary people..."

Nanako stood up immediately, bowed deeply to the mobile video, and said respectfully: "Odusan!"

Oudosan, that means father in Japanese.

After listening to Nanako's Odosan, Ito Yuhiko sighed softly and said: "Nanako, go, dad respect you, chase your own clear conscience, dad is waiting for you in Tokyo!"

Nanako smiled sweetly, and said, "Odosan, if I get seriously injured this time, I don't want to go back to Tokyo. I want to go to Kyoto for training. I prefer the environment of Kyoto..."

Tokyo is the capital of Japan and a cosmopolitan city, with tall buildings, busy traffic and full of modernity.

Kyoto, on the other hand, is the ancient capital of Japan. There are a large number of historical sites dating back hundreds or even thousands of years, and they are fairly well-preserved, with a less modern atmosphere, a quiet environment and a pleasant climate.

When she was young, Nanako grew up in the old house of the Ito family in Kyoto. When she was fourteen, she moved to Tokyo with her family. But in her heart, Kyoto is the only hometown in her memory.

Chapter 1461

Young people like to chase fashion.

When it comes to the degree of fashion, compared with China, Japan is definitely much better.

It can even be said that the degree of fashion in Japan is higher than that in China.

That's why there will be Hari Tide, and girls will have Japanese hairstyles, Japanese manicures, and Japanese makeup.

It can be said that Japanese girls are very fashionable overall, and they prefer a fashionable metropolis like Tokyo.

But Nanako is an exception.

She has always disliked fashionable things.

On the contrary, she has always liked the more classical culture.

For example, she likes to study tea art, ancient history, ancient poetry, and even ancient architecture and clothing.

Therefore, the city of Kyoto has always perfectly matched her temperament.

She also knows that today's game of hers can be said to be very bad luck. Although she is unlikely to lose her life, she is afraid that she will not be able to escape the fate of being seriously injured.

Therefore, she hopes to return to Kyoto to live and recuperate after being injured.

When Yuhiko Ito heard her words, he blurted out his face with affection and without hesitation: "No problem! I'll let someone clean up the mansion in Kyoto!"

"Great!" Nanako was overjoyed and said excitedly: "I have always wanted to go back to Kyoto to live for a while, but I have never had a chance. This time I can do it."

After that, she said again: "By the way, Odosan, I have to trouble you to say hello to my school."

"Okay!" Ito Nodded again and again: "Leave these to me, don't worry about anything, go and participate in the competition with no distractions!"

Nanako bowed again.

……

Nine twenty.

The organizer informs the players to debut.

The finals really received too much attention. National TV stations are broadcasting live, and countless video websites are also broadcasting live on the Internet. Therefore, Charlie did not accompany Aoxue on the stage again, but left backstage early and sat down alone. On the seat with the back of the camera at the game scene.

He believed that Aoxue no longer needed his guidance, so she just has to watch her game silently.

quickly.

Aoxue and Nanako entered the arena from the entrances on both sides of the ring.

Both girls are stunning, so when they appeared on the stage, they aroused huge cheers.

As soon as the two of them appeared on the stage, they attracted everyone's attention, but their own gazes began to look for the same person in the audience.

That figure is Charlie.

Charlie is now Aoxue's spiritual pillar. She knew very well that without Charlie's help, she would never have been able to get to the present.

As for Nanako, Charlie is now full of heart. The reason why she played this game that she knew she would lose and even suffered serious injuries was large because she didn't want Charlie to look down upon her.

When both of them saw Charlie, their eyes converged towards him at the same time.

Aoxue did not conceal the admiration and love on her face, but Nanako's eyes were full of tenderness.

In the ring, the referee took the two girls to the center of the ring and explained the rules of the game to the two.

Chapter 1462

As for the two of them, neither of them looked at the referee or each other, they were all looking at Charlie in the audience.

Charlie was suddenly stressed.

Unexpectedly, these two girls would not be ready for the game, so they would observe him constantly on stage.

Is he so good-looking? Isn't it okay for them to get things right?

Just thinking about it, the referee on the stage was also embarrassed. He coughed twice and said: "Two, are you listening to me?"

Aoxue was the first to recover, and hurriedly blushed and said, "I'm sorry Mr. referee, I just lost my mind."

The referee reluctantly looked at Nanako again: "Miss Ito, how about you?"

Nanako's face flushed instantly, and she hurriedly said in a low voice, "Sorry Mr. referee, I'm also a little distracted."

After speaking, she couldn't help but glanced at Aoxue, only to realize that Aoxue's face was already full of the shyness of a girl.

She couldn't help but wonder, does Aoxue like Charlie too?

Aoxue also looked at Nanako in surprise.

Although Nanako was calmer than her, she blushed, so she couldn't help but wonder.

"Isn't it? Isn't this Nanako, like me, like Master?"

However, she soon relieved herself and thought: “A good man like Master, most women will not be able to resist his attraction? Therefore, it is normal for Nanako to like Master and want to come to see him. If she is changed to a girl from Europe and America, she might also like Master.”

“Hey, it’s a pity that Master is a married person after all. No matter how many women like him, it would be difficult to have a chance to really get together with him, right? Dad always keeps me and Master close, trying to get Master can also like me, but after so long, I can’t tell how he feels towards me…”

The two women thought of each other in this way, and fell into contemplation again.

The referee thought that he had brought their attention back, and he murmured a lot, and then found that neither of them looked at him, as if they were both in a state of absent-mindedness. He couldn’t help but get a little big head and asked. : “Do you understand?”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Sorry, what did you just say?”

Aoxue also looked embarrassed.

The referee took it and said in a low voice: “You two, you are both top female Sanda fighters. You have passed all the way to the finals. In the finals. So many audiences and multimedia reporters are watching you both. What…”

Aoxue said apologetically: “Please rest assured, referee, we will have a good game, we must!”

Nanako also stuck out her tongue and said seriously: “Referee, we are ready.”

The referee nodded and said, “Neither of you has a coach to accompany you today?”

“Yes.” The two nodded at the same time.

Aoxue’s coach was Charlie, but Charlie went to the auditorium today and did not coach her in front of the ring.

And Nanako's coach was still lying on the hospital bed watching the live broadcast, so neither of them had a coach to follow today.

So the referee said seriously: "Both of them are masters, and they know that they have no eyes. So when the game starts, if you get injured, try to accurately judge your situation. Don't insist blindly. If you can't hold it, please tell me immediately. , I'll stop the game in time, understand?"

Usually, when the game reaches a critical moment, or the player reaches a very critical moment, the coach is the one who throws the towel and declares defeat.

However, if the coach is not on the court, it depends on the players themselves.

But sometimes the players are blinded by their own play, or are seriously injured and can't react at all. This makes it easy to be seriously injured by the opponent, so the coach reminds them that they must not hold on at critical moments.

Both of them nodded seriously.

So, the referee announced loudly: "Okay, the game begins!"

Chapter 1463

Since the two girls were a little absent-minded just now, when the referee announced the start of the game, neither of them was able to enter the state immediately as before.

So the style of painting on the ring was a bit strange at once.

The referee announced the start of the game and quickly withdrew a certain distance. It stands to reason that the players on both sides would immediately enter the rhythm and begin tentative attacks. However, the two on the stage were unmoved for several seconds.

At this time, a male audience shouted: "Aoxue, what are you doing in a daze? Quickly defeat that girl!"

"Yes, Aoxue, the time has come to win glory for the country!"

“Oh, Aoxue, this girl looks pretty, promise me not to slap her in the face, OK?”

Aoxue suddenly felt a little big head.

This game is the highest level game she has ever played when she grows up.

However, it was also the most lacking game atmosphere.

So, she could only do her best to get rid of these interferences, hugged Nanako, and said: “Miss Ito, offended!”

After speaking, she immediately rushed, and a sharp fist rushed towards Nanako.

Nanako didn’t dare to take it lightly and responded with twelve points.

She knew that she would never be able to beat Aoxue with her own hard work. The power gap was too great, even if she was outspoken, she would be tough enough, so what she wanted to do now was to try her best to defend first, and then look for opportunities to counterattack the opponent instead of fighting. Injury to the opponent, only to be able to score technically from the referee, even if you lose, you can not lose too thoroughly.

So, she backed her legs extremely quickly, turned her hands into palms, and met Aoxue’s fist with her soft palms, and immediately after the moment she touched her, she quickly followed the opponent’s strength and accelerated her retreat. In an instant, it was already avoided her attack.

Aoxue didn’t expect that Nanako would use such a soft and strong way to ease her own struggling blow, and she couldn’t help but be secretly surprised!

Nanako’s coping style shows that her experience is extraordinary.

The fist itself is very hard. If given enough strength and speed, the fist is very aggressive and lethal.

At this time, no matter you use any part of your body to force the opponent’s fist, you must first carry all the opponent’s strength!

It’s like a fast-moving car about to hit a hard wall. The people in the car simply cannot withstand the huge force of the flesh and blood hitting the steering wheel of the car at the moment of the collision.

However, although it is not advisable to carry hard, it is a very good way to deal with it with softness.

It is as if an air bag burst between the person and the steering wheel at the moment of the crash.

The soft and elastic airbag can well protect the body, and at the same time can well remove the impact force.

This is particularly critical!

Nanako was able to judge the whole situation in the light of sparks, and immediately responded, using a soft palm to relieve her strength. This trick really made Aoxue admire her!

This is the importance of experience and reaction speed.

She also knows that Nanako is undoubtedly far better than herself in these two points.

Chapter 1464

Charlie was also sighing in his heart for Nanako’s perfect response.

Sure enough, experience cannot be compensated by hard power.

Aoxue is now like a driver with a supercar. Her car is extremely dynamic and fast. However, she does not know enough about the road conditions of the track, and she does not know where there are turns, where there are potholes, or where there is a shortcut.

Although Nanako’s car is not as powerful as Aoxue’s supercar, but she is very familiar with the road conditions and knows every little detail.

Therefore, these two drivers race together, and even if the supercar will eventually win, it may not be very thorough.

Although Nanako was successfully evading Aoxue's attack, she did not dare to underestimate the enemy.

Because in the round just now, she could clearly feel that Aoxue's power was terribly powerful!

Fortunately, she just used her palm to resolve it, otherwise, she would not escape the bad luck of injury if she uses any other part of her body to resist.

Aoxue also knew that her strength lies in speed and strength, and her weakness lies in experience and skill, so she dared not give Nanako a chance to breathe, and immediately launched a second round of attack on her.

Aoxue's thinking is simple. If the other party is very good at analyzing her own attacks, and then conducts targeted resolutions, then she will launch a wave of intensive attacks, making her brain unable to analyze it!

Nanako saw Aoxue hit her two punches in succession, and just wanted to replay the old tricks, unloading her strength with the palm of her hand, but she didn't expect that after the two punches, Aoxue took turns to attack her with left and right legs!

At this time, Nanako was a little bit overwhelmed. Every time she unloaded her strength with the palm of her hand, her strength began with the palm, her arms, and then to the body. She needed to work together to unload her strength. Otherwise, the thickness of her palm alone would not work. It was possible that Aoxue's strength was completely relieved.

However, when Aoxue's offense became quicker and fierce, she couldn't help it.

When Aoxue kicked her, she had no time to adjust her body to deal with it. After kicking her palm by 20%, her body had no time to retreat, so the remaining 80% strength was almost All concentrated on her arm.

With a click, Nanako's right arm heard a crisp sound, followed by a sharp pain, making her forehead beaded with sweat.

With this blow, although the arm was not broken, it could be felt that the bones were already cracked, and the arm immediately swelled.

With Aoxue's hand, the audience immediately burst into a roar.

Most of those who came to the scene today were domestic audiences, so they naturally supported Aoxue, a local player.

At this time, seeing her gain an advantage, the audience was naturally extremely excited.

Nanako knew very well that if she continued to be passive, her resistance would soon be consumed by Aoxue.

Among other things, if one's right arm is subjected to that kind of force again, it will probably break. In that case, one can only use his left hand to resist the opponent, he will lose faster!

Thinking of this, she decided to go all out and take the initiative!

So, while Aoxue was about to attack her, she suddenly turned sideways and flashed over the right leg kicked by Aoxue. Immediately afterwards, she immediately waved her left fist and directly hit Aoxue's right leg which was falling.

Aoxue didn't expect that Nanako's dodge speed could be so fast, she almost avoided it by rubbing this side, and she did not expect that Nanako could directly attack her at the moment of dodging!

However, at this time, her right leg hadn't completely landed, and it was too late to defend.

Chapter 1465

At this moment, Aoxue couldn't help being annoyed by her carelessness!

She only cared about constantly launching attacks on Nanako, but ignored that she was a master of masters, and was completely different from the opponents she had encountered before.

Therefore, although this kind of oppressive attack is indeed very threatening to Nanako, it actually left her with many flaws.

At this moment, Nanako slammed Aoxue's knee from the side at a very fast speed.

With a bang, Nanako only felt like she had hit a steel plate with a punch, and her entire wrist was numb!

As for Aoxue, after taking her blow, she thought she would suffer a lot of damage, but she didn't expect it was just a pain in her knee.

This level of pain was completely within an acceptable range for her, except for a little pain, it hardly brought any substantial impact.

She couldn't help being surprised secretly in her heart: "After Master helped me absorb the magical medicine, not only my strength has been greatly improved, but also my body's ability to resist attacks has also been greatly improved!"

"I know the strength of Nanako. If I were the previous one, I would definitely suffer a serious injury to my knee, possibly a comminuted fracture.

But now it seems that Nanako's punch is more like a fist from a four or five-year-old child.

There is no substantial lethality at all!

Nanako was also shocked at this time!

She only knows that Blizzard is very strong now, especially the striking power!

But she did not expect that Aoxue's current anti-strike ability was also incredible.

With this punch, she had already used her full strength, but looking at Aoxue, she seemed to be like an okay person.

Even Aoxue's expression was not at all painful, only annoyed!

At this moment, Nanako realized that she has completely lost the chance to win this game.

The attacking power is not as good as Aoxue's, she still has skills and experience, but only now has she discovered that Aoxue's physical resistance to attack has far surpassed her own strength.

According to this situation, even if she was motionless and allowed herself to play for five or ten minutes, it would be difficult for her to really hurt her!

At this moment, Aoxue knew her shame and then courageously, decided to deal with Nanako with full strength.

She felt very ashamed of being hit by Nanako just now, and she even felt sorry for Charlie's expectations of her.

She thought in her heart: "After all, Master gave me such a big advantage, I should have pressed Nanako and didn't give her any chance to fight back, but if I continue to be seized by her to fight back, Master will definitely be disappointed with me!"

Thinking of this, she immediately rushed towards Nanako!

On the expression of Nanako, a look of amazement appeared involuntarily.

She backed quickly while staring at Aoxue's figure, trying to find flaws in Aoxue's movements.

At this moment, she suddenly discovered that all of Aoxue's offense was concentrated on the upper plate, and the defense of the lower plate seemed to have been slack again.

Therefore, she decided to continue to fight defensively, this time, aiming at Aoxue's next game!

Chapter 1466

Aoxue hit two punches in succession, but they were both avoided by Nanako. Nanako saw an excellent opportunity. She immediately squatted down and rubbed Aoxue's body

to the front. At the same time, her left hand was in front and her injured right hand was in back. After that, both hands joined forces to slap Aoxue's waist.

The audience present exclaimed one after another, because in their opinion, Aoxue was about to seize the opportunity to counterattack successfully.

But at the very moment of the moment, Aoxue's left hand formed a palm and right hand formed a fist, her left palm violently pushed her right fist, and then gave her right elbow a huge force, and quickly attacked Nanako's chest!

Aoxue's attack can be said to be of the ultimate strength and speed!

She has great power with just her right arm, but with this blow, she not only used all the power of her right arm, but also added the power of her left arm!

Nanako never dreamed that the flaw Aoxue deliberately exposed was actually just a bait to lure the enemy into depth!

Before her palm hit Aoxue's ribs, Aoxue's right elbow had already hit her chest in an instant!

The strength of the elbows was originally extraordinary, not to mention the superimposition of all the strength of the arms, Nanako felt that she was hit by a cannonball in her chest instantly, and that huge force broke her many ribs, but Less than 30% of the huge power was relieved, and the remaining power knocked her out, and the whole person flew several meters away.

Immediately afterwards, Nanako drew a parabola in the air and crashed to the ground.

With a bang, at the moment she fell to the ground, and immediately vomited a mouthful of blood, and her face was instantly pale!

Charlie didn't expect Aoxue's attack to use so much force!

With her current strength, let alone Nanako, even if she was replaced by a 200-jin male contestant, he would not be able to handle it at all!

Such a powerful force hit Nanako's body, which was less than 100 jin, not only directly wounded and broke her ribs, but also severely damaged her internal organs!

At this time, she was like a wounded person who had suffered serious internal injuries in a car accident, and even her life was in danger.

But this stubborn girl is still trying desperately to stand up again with her hands on the smooth ring.

Aoxue also didn't expect that she would hurt the opponent to such a degree with a furious blow, so she was panicked on the stage. She stood there and looked at Nanako, not knowing what to do.

The referee quickly ran to Nanako and asked with concern: "Miss Ito, how are you? Do you want to stop the game now?"

Nanako's white teeth clenched her bloodless lower lip.

She shook her head hard, and tried to support herself with both hands, but after several attempts, she failed!

At this time, the referee said with some regret: "I'm sorry, Miss Ito, I'm about to start counting down!"

"ten!"

"nine!"

Nanako listened to the referee's countdown, still trying to stand again.

However, the pain in her entire chest at this time was already in the bone marrow!

She didn't know how many injuries she had suffered. She just looked at Charlie from a distance. However, she couldn't see his expression clearly. She didn't know whether his eyes were distressed or not. Disappointed or not.

So, she wanted to stand up, stand up and see more clearly...

Chapter 1467

However, Nanako's physical condition at this time was completely insufficient to support her to stand up again.

She worked hard with pain and unwillingness on her face, and the referee on the side continued to count down the countdown.

Nanako persisted for several times, but was still unable to do so. Until the moment the referee finished reading the last second and officially blew the whistle to announce the official end of the game, her strength seemed to be completely drained at this moment, and the whole person screamed. , Lay down on the ring.

Deafening cheers erupted from the crowd.

Because they knew that Aoxue won the final and won the championship of this international competition.

The referee also raised Aoxue's arm high at this time and said loudly: "Now I declare that the champion of this international college student Sanda competition is the Chinese player Aoxue!"

The cheers reached a peak in an instant, and everyone stood up and applauded at the same time.

Charlie also stood up and applauded, but he was worried about Nanako in his heart.

At this moment, the team of doctors from the Ito family immediately carried a stretcher and rushed to the ring. The middle-aged female doctor headed towards Nanako performed a simple examination, and immediately said to the people around: "My lady's injury is very serious. She must go to the airport immediately!"

Nanako said weakly and hardly, "Can you wait a little longer?"

The doctor shook her head, her tone was extremely serious, and extremely nervous: "Miss, your injury is very serious now. Not only are your ribs broken, but the internal organs have also suffered a lot of damage. We must take you to the ambulance now and start first aid!"

“Before we came, we had put a lot of large-scale first aid equipment on the plane. We will do further treatment for you on our way back to Japan. After we arrive there, we will immediately send you to the best hospital for the best treatment!”

As soon as the voice fell, she immediately ordered: “Quick, let’s set off now!”

There are countless unwillingnesses in Nanako’s heart, but the situation at this time is no longer under her control. These are all family doctors, and all are under her father.

So Nanako was immediately put on a stretcher by the doctor, and then quickly taken away from the game.

Seeing that Nanako was taken away, Charlie felt a little worried. He didn’t know how much damage Aoxue’s full blow just now caused.

Don’t know if her life is in danger.

In fact, the safest way is for Charlie to make a diagnosis for her personally to determine whether her life is in danger, and if so, use spiritual energy to eradicate her wounds.

But now that the doctors of the Ito family hurriedly took her away, Charlie had no chance at all.

When Charlie chased her out of the gymnasium, the doctors of the Ito family were transporting Nanako to the ambulance.

At this time, Nanako suddenly saw the exit of the gymnasium, and a figure that was familiar and dreaming of her appeared.

She recognized that figure was Charlie almost instantly!

As a result, Nanako was suddenly very excited, but at this time, the door of the ambulance was closed, and she could only desperately looked at Charlie through the crack of the door before closing the door blocked her sight completely.

The moment the car door was completely closed, tears burst into her eyes.

At the same time, she choked in her heart: “Goodbye, Master Wade…Although, don’t know if there is still a chance to meet you again…”

Charlie saw the ambulance whizzing away from the gym, and then stopped, and sighed helplessly.

Undeniably, his heart is very worried about Nanako.

However, there is no other way.

He can only hope that Nanako can survive by herself.

As for whether she and him have a chance to meet again, it can only be resigned.

Chapter 1468

At this moment.

Jiro was sitting in the reception room of JX Pharmaceutical.

Because JX Weisan was madly sought after and snapped up as soon as it went on the market, Liang’s production pressure was very heavy!

Since last night, the magical effect of JX Weisan has been madly reported by netizens on platforms such as Moments of Friends and Twitter, coupled with the influence of Sara’s aura, so it can be described as hot.

The popularity of this medicine is too high, and the most direct pressure is insufficient productivity.

Therefore, Liang decided to pay the employees double their wages so that they could work overtime and produce JX Weisan at the fastest speed.

Because of this, he personally went to the factory to instruct production early this morning, and held a mobilization meeting for the employees in the factory to mobilize the fighting spirit in them.

Therefore, there is no time to receive Jiro who came to see him early.

Only let the secretary receive Jiro and let him wait in the reception room.

Jiro was already waiting and getting upset.

He should go to the game today to cheer for Nanako.

However, for the sake of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's future, he could only reluctantly give up this idea and rushed to JX Pharmaceutical.

He thought that if the talk goes well, he might have time to get back to the stadium.

Unexpectedly, Liang directly left him in the reception room for nearly two hours!

At this time, his mobile phone suddenly received a message: "The Aurous Hill International College Sanda Competition has officially come to an end. Chinese player Aoxue won the championship!"

He hurriedly clicked on this post, skipped the report of Aoxue's victory, and went directly to the report about Nanako.

When he saw the news in the report that Nanako was seriously injured and returned to Japan for treatment on the spot, he couldn't help but cursed: "d*mn! If I can follow Nanako at this time, I must be able to take the opportunity to win. Does she have a good feeling?

After all, under the double blow of failure and injury, a woman should be very fragile in her heart and need the care of others.

"Hey, such a good opportunity, what a pity!"

Liang did not end the mobilization meeting of the factory until more than ten o'clock and came to the reception room.

As soon as he entered the reception room, Jiro immediately got up and said enthusiastically: "Oh, you must be Mr. Liang!"

Liang nodded: “Yes, it’s me, your Excellency is Mr. Jiro?”

“Yes, it’s right here!” Jiro smiled respectfully and said: “Mr. Liang, we meet for the first time, please take care of me.”

Liang had known about the things that Kobayashi’s brother and Ichiro had done.

Therefore, he has always been wary of Jiro.

So he frowned and asked, “Mr. Kobayashi, don’t know what it is for you to come here at this time?”

Jiro laughed and complimented: “I heard that your company has launched a Weisan. It happens that our Kobayashi Pharmaceutical also has a Kobayashi Weisan that is sold throughout Asia, so I want to come over and talk to Mr. Liang about the cooperation.”

“Cooperation?” Liang said without hesitation: “I’m sorry, Mr. Kobayashi, we JX Pharmaceutical, there is nothing to cooperate with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!”

Chapter 1469

Jiro didn’t expect Liang to refuse so simply.

Think about it anyway, or pretend to think about it? Isn’t this respect due to business negotiations?

Although he was angry, Jiro was still holding back his anger.

He kept the gentleman smiling, and said to Liang: “Mr. Liang, please forgive me for speaking more bluntly. None of your JX Pharmaceuticals can be regarded as a top pharmaceutical company in China, but it is even more inconspicuous when placed in the world If you want to go abroad and enter the Asian market or even the global market, with your company’s strength, it is impossible to make a breakthrough.”

Speaking of this, he patted his chest and said with a bit of pride: “But our Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is different. We have a history of several decades, and we have already had a certain degree in the international market. Popularity is soaring. What’s more, our overall strength is much stronger than yours, our production line is much more

advanced than yours, and our production capacity is much ahead of yours. In this case, JX Pharmaceutical has no way to compete with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. In comparison, with such a good opportunity, why not cooperate in-depth with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?"

Liang sneered and said: "Mr. Kobayashi, JX Pharmaceutical is indeed not as large as Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, but I believe that with the excellent efficacy of our products, we can grow rapidly even if it is spread by word of mouth. It's not a problem at all to break out of Asia and go to the world. Even if we don't need to go abroad, foreign consumers will take the initiative to come to us to buy. This is the attraction of good things."

Jiro's expression was a little ugly.

He knew how good JX Weisan was.

With the mentality of trying it out last night, he ate a pack of JX Weisan. As a result, the stomach discomfort was completely relieved, and there is no sign of recurrence.

Both the effect and the duration of the medicine are much stronger than the Kobayashi's stomach powder.

Therefore, according to this trend, once this JX Weisan is launched, Kobayashi's Weisan may completely lose the market.

And the whole world has a common law, once a product is extremely good, it will trigger the spontaneous transmission of users, and then immediately cause extremely rapid viral transmission.

After all, the spread of word-of-mouth effect is more effective than any kind of advertising.

Therefore, he could only hold back the anger in his heart, and smiled and said to Liang: "Mr. Liang, I know your products are really good, but to be honest, your productivity, production process, etc., Kobayashi still has a good reputation. It's a big gap!"

"Furthermore, you want to raise the output in a short period of time. I am afraid it will be very irritating. After all, you have to choose a site for expansion, build a factory building,

and introduce a new production line. In this process, every one or two years will not start at all. In one or two years, you will not be able to quickly occupy the market due to insufficient production capacity."

"If you are willing to cooperate with Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, then Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals can make up for your shortcomings to a large extent. We will work together and make a fortune together!"

"At that time, I can transfer all production lines of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to JX Weisan. We can set a cooperation ratio. For example, if you get 60%, I will take 40%, and then rename JX Weisan to JXK Weisann. A cooperative product of JX Pharmaceutical and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

"You have to know that the productivity of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is at least eight to ten times that of your JX Pharmaceuticals. We have multiple production lines in Japan, and three production lines in China and Southeast Asia. The technical content of each production line is top in the world. If you want to build so many production lines, it will take at least five to eight years. In that case, why are you not willing to cooperate with us?"

Jiro talked a lot. The only thing that Liang felt was the lack of productivity of JX Pharmaceutical.

Chapter 1470

JX Pharmaceutical is the former Wei's Pharmaceutical, and the scale of Wei's Pharmaceutical is a huge difference compared to Kobayashi's.

Among other things, all the assets of Wei's Pharmaceuticals before totaled two to three billion, but the cash that was taken away by Charlie alone for Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals had a full 11 billion, and the market value of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals , Is more than 100 billion, at least for Wei's Pharmaceutical, tens or even hundreds of times.

Therefore, now that JX Pharmaceutical wants to expand the production capacity of JX Weisan, the only thing it can do is to quickly expand the production line besides making these employees work overtime as much as possible.

But as Jiro said, if you want to expand the production line, you must invest a lot of manpower, material resources, financial resources and time, but the most important thing is time.

There is an old saying in Europe that Rome was not built in a day.

JX Pharmaceutical wants to expand its production line, and it will not be realized in a short time.

Next, if JX Weisan becomes popular globally, JX Pharmaceutical will not have enough production capacity to meet the rapidly rising demand in the global market.

Thinking of this, Liang couldn't help but hesitate.

Therefore, he said to Jiro: "Mr. Kobayashi, this is not something I can do. I am just a person in charge of JX Pharmaceutical. Whether we can cooperate with you depends on what our boss means."

Seeing that Liang's tone was a little loose, Jiro knew that there was still a ray of hope in this matter, so he smiled and said, "In that case, please I ask Mr. Liang to call your boss and see him. Does the boss have any intention to cooperate? If he has the intention to cooperate, we can meet and chat and settle this matter as soon as possible. Once we reach cooperation, I will immediately transfer all the production lines of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to JX Weisan. It is the future JXK Weisan!"

"Okay." Liang nodded, took out his mobile phone, walked out of the reception room, and came to a quiet room with no one, to call Charlie.

At this time, Charlie, while watching Aoxue on the podium and receiving the gold medal for the championship, was embarrassed in his heart for Nanako's departure.

At this moment, he received a call from Liang.

Pressing the answer button, Charlie asked him: "Liang, are you looking for something to do with me?"

Liang hurriedly said: "Master, this is the case. A Japanese came to JX Pharmaceutical to find an opportunity for cooperation. In fact, he is still half an acquaintance of you."

Charlie was taken aback for a moment, and even asked him with a smile: “This half acquaintance you are talking about should be Jiro?”

“Yes, it’s him!” Liang hurriedly introduced Jiro’s cooperation intention to Charlie.

After speaking, he hurriedly added: “Master, I think our current production capacity is indeed a very big shackle. If JX Pharmaceutical wants to take off, it must increase the production capacity several times or even dozens of times. Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s cooperation is a solution. As for the ratio, if you think it’s not appropriate, I can talk to him again.”

Chapter 1471

When Charlie heard this, he couldn’t help but laughed and said, “The character of the Kobayashi family is extremely unreliable. Not only is there a precedent for stealing my magic drug, but there is also a case where Jiro paid for the life of his brother. Their family cooperation will definitely be calculated by them.”

Charlie said, “Also, the Kobayashi family is a foreign family after all. If we cooperate with them, we must share our formula with them. Once they plagiarize our formula, it is very possible that we will do things like crossing rivers, demolishing bridges, or even unloading grinding and killing donkeys, so we must not cooperate with them.”

When Liang heard this, he immediately said, “Master, this matter is under consideration. Please don’t worry, I will reject this Jiro now!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Based on what I know about the Kobayashi family, they can’t give up this thing so easily. Maybe there will be other sorrows. You have to be careful these two days. I will tell Issac and Mr. Orvel. Over there, they will help you pay more attention.”

Liang said hurriedly, “OK, Master, I will find out!”

After that, Liang asked: “By the way, Master, our JX Weisan market has responded very well. Do you think we can expand the production line as soon as possible? If you have the intention, I will quickly apply for industrial land with the relevant departments.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Building your own production line is too slow, right? There are several ready-made large production lines in front of you.”

Liang asked in surprise: “Master, are you talking about Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

“Yes.” Charlie said with a smile: “Jiro’s brother, Ichiro is still in my hands. This time I will leave Jiro behind and let Ichiro go back to inherit the Kobayashi Group, but if he wants to go back, he must transfer 80% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares to my name, otherwise, he will continue to hide his name and shovel dog sh!t at Orvel’s kennel!”

Liang suddenly realized, and exclaimed: “Master, it turns out that you planned to do that! This…this is really a genius! No wonder you want to keep that Ichiro, it turned out to be of such great use!”

Charlie smiled and said, “If I let Ichiro go back, I will keep Jiro as a hostage. If this Ichiro doesn’t cooperate well and not obedient, then I will put Jiro back in and get him back to raise a dog. In short, whoever listens to me the most, the two brothers can go back to Japan to enjoy the blessings. The one who is not obedient, or the one who is not obedient, stays in Aurous Hill and raises a dog honestly!”

“Master, I understand! I’ll go and reject Jiro!”?

Respectfully hung up Charlie’s phone, and Liang returned to the reception room.

Seeing him coming back, Jiro stood up expectantly, smiled and asked, “Mr. Liang, what did your boss say? He must be very interested in my proposal, right?”

Liang shook his head: “I’m sorry Mr. Kobayashi, our boss is not interested in your cooperation, so I’m sorry, our company can’t cooperate with your company.”

Jiro frowned and asked, “Mr. Liang, is your boss not satisfied with the ratio? How about this? If we cooperate, you will get 70% of the net profit, and we will get 30%, and give you the bulk. This kind of shows my sincerity.”

Liang smiled indifferently: “Sorry, our boss said that non-cooperation means non-cooperation. It has nothing to do with the share ratio, Mr. Kobayashi, please go back.”

“you……”

Jiro stood up in irritation and said coldly, “Mr. Liang, don’t think that you can run unimpeded with a good medicine. I tell you, if Kobayashi is really urgent, Kobayashi can still play with you the price war, believe it or not, starting tomorrow, Kobayashi Weisan will be sold at 50% off? Even if your medicine is effective, what about it? Once the price war starts, your profit margin will drop indefinitely!”

Liang said: “Mr. Kobayashi, if you want to fight a price war, we will naturally not be afraid. But then again, since our boss is unwilling to cooperate with you, then we don’t need to waste our tongue here. If you have anything If you are dissatisfied or if you have any strategies or ideas, you can go back and use them to your heart’s content, and I will not accompany you.”

After speaking, he said to the secretary: “Send off the guests!”

Jiro was very annoyed.

He actually didn’t want to fight a price war with JX.

Chapter 1472

After all, to fight a price war is the last resort.

If the effects of the two products are similar, a price war at this time is tantamount to killing one thousand enemies and losing eight hundred.

But if the efficacy of the two products is much worse, and there is a price war at this time, it would be equivalent to killing one hundred enemies and self-defeating one thousand.

After all, although the efficacy of Kobayashi Weisan is much worse, the cost is not lower than JX’s!

Moreover, because Japan’s labor costs are relatively high, and the cost of export shipping and tariffs is not low, the cost of Kobayashi’s Weisan is much higher than that of JX Weisan, which is much more potent.

If everyone drops the price to 100 a box, then Kobayashi Weisan may lose money and sell it, but JX Weisan may have a profit of ten to twenty per box.

Therefore, Jiro is just trying to do without a price war. If he is really allowed to fight, he has no such confidence.

After thinking about it, he felt that his real solution was to steal the prescription.

As soon as he returned to his car, Jiro couldn't wait to ask his assistant: "Is the Japanese master in Aurous Hill now?"

The assistant hurriedly reported to him: "President, I have mobilized a total of 16 masters this time, of which 9 have already been here, and the remaining 7 will arrive before tonight."

"Okay, very good!" Jiro nodded and said, "Let them set up an ambush on this road tonight, tie that Liang to me, and then torture him severely. We must let him hand in the prescriptions and formulas!"

Whenever Chinese patent medicines, the prescription is important, and the formula is also very important.

The prescription contains all the types of medicinal materials needed for this medicine and the corresponding amount of each medicinal material.

If there are the same 10 kinds of medicinal materials, and the proportion of each medicinal material is different, the medicinal effects produced are also worlds different.

It is possible that if a certain medicinal material is too much or less, it will turn this kind of medicine that can save people into a poison that can harm people.

So Jiro also knew that even if he could figure out what ingredients were in it, it would be difficult to formulate the correct ratio.

If you rely on guesswork and experimentation, it may not be possible to figure it out within a few years.

In case this medicine contains more ingredients, it may not be available in 10 or 20 years.

As for the formula, it is related to the pharmaceutical process.

The current proprietary traditional medicines are basically processed and extracted by modern methods. Some medicinal materials need to be fermented, some medicinal materials and medicinal materials need to be reacted, and some need to be added before or after other medicinal materials to be effective. , Such as the concept of drug primer in traditional medicine.

This is like a complicated chemical reaction formula. In addition to the core raw materials, there is also a catalyst. When will the catalyst be added? How much to add? These are very important. In case there is a slight mistake, it is a small mistake and a thousand miles away.

So the safest and fastest method is to get the entire prescription and formula directly!

Chapter 1473

The international college student Sanda competition is over.

The moment Aoxue wore a gold medal and threw herself into Charlie's arms in the backstage lounge, the little girl cried so much that it rained.

The reason for crying is because of excitement on the one hand, and thanks on the other hand.

Before that, Aoxue had never thought that one day she could win the world championship.

So at this time, she was extremely excited.

Aoxue also knew very well that the reason why she was able to have such a fortune was entirely because her beloved Master was helping behind, and the help he brought to her was so great that she could not describe it in words.

When she threw herself into Charlie's arms, Qin Gang and Steven consciously left the lounge.

Aoxue, who only wore a sports tube top and shorts, hugged Charlie tightly, ignoring that she was still a girl who had never fallen in love.

While holding Charlie tightly, she choked down on his chest and said, “Master, thank you so much! If it weren’t for you, Aoxue would never have won this gold medal…”

Charlie lightly patted Aoxue’s back, and said very seriously: “You have to remember that the greater your ability, the greater your responsibility. Winning this game is actually just the beginning. Next, you must continue to work hard. Training and facing the next Olympics, if you can get a gold medal in the next Olympics, then you will really win glory for the country!”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “Master, I have never participated in the Olympics before. don’t know if our country’s Olympic Committee can look down upon me! Every Olympics has a corresponding Olympic Committee, and every one of them participates in the Olympics. All of the athletes are selected by the Olympic Committee. Only after the Committee selects, joins the national team and is placed in the Olympic squad, can they have the opportunity to participate in the Olympics…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, I believe that the people of the Olympic Committee must be paying attention to today’s game, and they will not miss your rising star! So I believe it will not take too long. People from the Olympic Committee will come to you in time!”

“Really?” Aoxue asked in surprise: “Master, do you think I really have the opportunity to participate in the Olympic Games?”

Charlie said firmly: “I think not only do you have this opportunity, you have this qualification, you also have this strength!”

As he was talking, there was a knock on the door.

Outside the door, Qin Gang’s voice came: “Aoxue, President Luo, the person in charge of sports in our province, has come to see you!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Look, say evil and evil has arrived.”

After speaking, he hurriedly separated from Aoxue and opened the door of the room.

Outside the door, a middle-aged man who was nearly 50 years old, came in, he was very excited and said to Aoxue: “Miss Aoxue, your game just now was very exciting. Not only

did you play at a very high level, but you also competed for the country. Light up! Congratulations!"

At this time, he is the person in charge of sports in the province, President Luo.

The sports of the whole province are under his rule and managed by him.

Aoxue said very politely: "President Luo, thank you!"

President Luo said seriously: "Miss Aoxue, I just received a call from the Eastcliff Olympic Organizing Committee. They entrusted me to formally invite you to join the Sanda national team for the next Olympic Games. If you agree, you can go to Eastcliff soon. Participate in the training camp of the national team. Next summer, you will be able to represent the country and participate in the next Olympic Games. I wonder what you think?"

As soon as Aoxue heard this, tears of excitement suddenly joined.

Even Qin Gang was shaking with excitement!

Although his net worth is over tens of billions, he is an out-and-out super rich man who can give Aoxue a life of worry-free life.

But as a father, Qin Gang still hopes that his daughter can create her own brilliance and achievements.

Participating in the Olympic Games for the country and winning the Olympic gold medal, this is the glory of his own daughter!

Chapter 1474

At this time, Aoxue nodded desperately, her tears even fell into the air, and she said excitedly and firmly: "I do!"

President Luo said with satisfaction: "That's really great. I will communicate with Eastcliff about the specific related work. If the national team training is ordered, I will personally deliver it to your home. I believe that with you With his strength, you will be able to successfully win a gold medal in the Olympics!"

After President Luo left, the father and daughter cried together in the backstage lounge.

Qin Gang was very pleased, because today Aoxue won the championship of this game, which is already a great achievement for the ancestors, but unexpectedly, his daughter would have the opportunity to be selected for the national team and participate in the next Olympic Games.

Qin Gang cried for a long time before wiping away the tears. He looked at Charlie, knelt down on one knee and clasped his fists and said, “Master! It may be today’s achievement. Everything depends on your gift from Master. Master is my family’s great benefactor, Master, please accept the next prayer!”

Aoxue hurriedly followed behind her father, kneeling down on one knee and said, “Master, please be respected by Aoxue!”

When Steven saw this, he dared to delay the slightest, and immediately knelt down, “Master, please be respected by Steven!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said to Aoxue: “Aoxue, from now on, you must work harder and win glory for the country in the Olympics.”

Aoxue cried and nodded, and said firmly: “Master, don’t worry, Aoxue will definitely go all out to prepare for the Olympics!”

……

Qin Gang originally wanted to take advantage of the trend to set a table for his daughter to celebrate in Classic Mansion, and at the same time invited Charlie to attend.

But Charlie was really not in the mood, so he left the gym alone on the pretext of having something at home.

Of course he was also happy for Aoxue’s victory, but when he thought that Nanako was still unclear at this time, he was somewhat worried.

And unfortunately, he doesn’t even have the contact information for Nanako.

Even making a phone call to greet her has become a luxury.

Charlie didn't understand why he always worried so much about this girl.

But think about it carefully, Nanako has such a different kind of temperament that attracts him.

He dare not say that he likes her, but at the very least, he really appreciates her.

Thinking about it, Nanako should be on the plane back to Japan now.

Therefore, Charlie can only hope that the doctors of the Ito family can do a little bit more, not to put this young girl's life in danger, and not to leave her with any sequelae.

At this time, his cell phone suddenly received a call from Sara.

On the phone, Sara asked as soon as he came up: "Charlie, your JX Powder sold very well as soon as it went on the market. Congratulations."

Charlie gave a hum, and said with a smile: "With your endorsement, a top star like you, of course it was going to sell well!"

Sara said: "It is said that many pharmacies in Eastcliff are out of stock. The scalpers have fried the price of a box from more than 100 to more than 500, which is still in short supply!"

Charlie smiled and said: "It seems that your big star's influence is indeed extraordinary!"

"It's not." Sara said seriously: "It's mainly your medicine. The effect is really great. Such a good thing will be highly sought after even if there is no endorsement."

As she said, she asked in a sad tone: "By the way, Charlie, when will you come to Eastcliff? My dad's body is a bit not optimistic recently..."

Chapter 1475

Listening to Sara saying that Philip's physical condition is not optimistic, Charlie hurriedly asked her: "Sara, what is wrong with Uncle's body?"

Sara said sadly: "It's still about pancreatic cancer. When he came back from abroad, it stabilized a little bit, but in the past few days there are signs of continued spreading. The hospital at Eastcliff is already working hard to treat him. Radiotherapy and chemotherapy were used, as well as targeted drugs, but the effect was very mediocre..."

Having said this, Sara couldn't help but choked up and said, "Charlie, the doctor has told me that I should be mentally prepared. If there is nothing good, my father may only have three or four months of life left. ....."

Charlie hurriedly comforted: "Sara, you don't have to be so sad now. I can still be sure of Uncle's condition. I will do my best to treat Uncle just wait for me."

Sara cried and asked, "Charlie, when on earth are you coming?"

Charlie thought about it.

Now, Aoxue's game was over, and the only thing left was to deal with Jiro and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

If he keeps Jiro at the kennel according to the plan, and releases Ichiro to inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he must go to Japan again, supervise Ichiro, and change the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to his own name.

However, since Philip's health is deteriorating at the moment, he naturally can't delay anymore. He can go to Japan slowly and wait until he comes back from Eastcliff.

Thinking of this, he immediately said to Sara: "Sara, I still have a little thing to deal with, but it's only for these two days. After I finish my work for these two days, I will immediately come to Eastcliff!"

When Sara heard this, she breathed a sigh of relief and choked up: "Charlie, then I am waiting for you in Eastcliff. You must do it as soon as possible. I'm really afraid that my father will get worse one day..."

Charlie comforted: "Don't worry, I will as soon as possible, just two days!"

"Hmm! Then I'll wait for you!"

As soon as Charlie hung up Sara's call, he immediately received a WeChat voice call from Issac.

After being connected, Issac respectfully said: "Master according to my informant, since this morning, many Japanese masters have come to the city. I suspect that they are all employed by Jiro, and it is probably for you. JX Pharmaceutical has an unruly attempt."

Charlie gave a hum, and said lightly: "Sure enough, all the members of the Kobayashi family are like raccoon dogs. There is no difference between this younger brother and older brother. When they see good things, they just want to grab them. In that case, let's teach him a lesson."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "Let your people closely monitor these so-called masters to see what they are plotting. Then you will work with me to teach these people. By the way, Jiro stayed in the hospitable Aurous Hill."

Issac smiled and said, "Master do you want to keep Jiro? By then, the two sons of the Kobayashi family will be in our hands. Isn't the Kobayashi family headless?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Leave Jiro and put Ichiro back. The Kobayashi family has such a high production capacity. I can't let it go, so I need an obedient puppet to help me solve all this."

After all, Issac is an extremely smart person. Upon hearing this, he immediately knew Charlie's plan and couldn't help but exclaimed, "Master you have such a good method!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "You can keep an eye on it for me, and remember to call me if there is any movement."

"OK Master!"

……

When Charlie got home, Elaine was preparing lunch.

As for the father-in-law and his wife Claire, they have not yet returned.

Seeing Charlie arrived home, Elaine hurried up and said with a grin: “My son-in-law, the caviar skincare product you gave me is really effective! I have never used such a good thing in my life! “

Chapter 1476

Charlie smiled slightly: “Just effective.”

Elaine smiled flatteringly and said, “Good son-in-law, can Mom discuss something with you?”

Charlie nodded: “You can.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “That’s right, my son-in-law. Although this big set of caviar skin care products are many, but when they are used up, Mom is afraid that after they are used up, if I can’t continue, the anti-aging on this face The effect will go back to the previous state, so can you wait for mom to run out and get another set?”

Charlie understood.

Elaine was actually afraid that this set would be useless after it was used up, so she wanted to book the next set with him in advance.

To be honest, nearly 400,000 sets of skin care products are really nothing to him, but this is not a decimal after all, and Elaine cannot be promised casually.

If she performs well, this is of course not a problem, but if she does not perform well, let alone such expensive skin care products, even if it is a bottle of jam for a fews, he will not buy it for her.

So, he said lightly: “Mom, it depends on the situation at the time. How about your set can be used for more than half a year? When you are about to run out, let’s talk about it again.”

Elaine is also a human spirit, and immediately understood the meaning of Charlie’s words.

He definitely want to examine her performance before making a decision.

So she hurriedly laughed and said: “Good son-in-law, don’t worry, in the future at home, Mom will definitely look at everything from your head. You let Mom go east and Mom never go west!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly asked: “Good son-in-law, mother will stew the ribs for you at noon, and I will cook for you a braised octopus later!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Mom, in the future, the food at home should be improved as a whole. Don’t always make home-cooked dishes, but occasionally cook some delicacies from the sea and mountains. Clair, has to work so hard every day, so she has to make up for it in her body.”

After finishing speaking, before Elaine could speak, he took out his mobile phone and said lightly: “I will transfer 30,000 to your WeChat. From now on, our family will pay 30,000 a month for food.”

As soon as Elaine heard Charlie say that he would give her 30,000 a month for food, she immediately danced happily!

How can it be possible for a family of four to eat for 30,000?

When the time comes, you can deduct a little, and you can get ten or twenty thousand in a month.

Unexpectedly, Charlie said seriously at this time: “Mom, the 30,000 is for food. You can’t deduct it secretly. You must spend 30,000 on improving the food at home every month. Of course, I will not treat you badly and give you 10,000 more each month as reward for your hard work.”

When Elaine heard this, she didn’t feel angry at all, but was more comfortable.

If she arbitrarily deducts, Charlie will find out that and she will anger him, but if she does not deduct, she will not have any pocket money in her hand in the future, and the life will be boring.

Now, Charlie gave her 10,000 for more than a month, which is not bad.

However, 10,000 is really not much, and she doesn't go out to make friends now. She wears masks and sunglasses every day, and go to the nearby supermarket to buy food. There is really nothing to spend.

But in the future, if she waits until her legs are healed and her teeth are filled, she will definitely have to have normal social interactions and expenses.

Therefore, she can save 10,000 a month.

Thinking of this, Elaine couldn't help but sighed, and thought to herself: "Ten thousand a month is really not too much, and the money is hard money. It seems that if I want to live a good life in the future, I still have to let Claire hurry up. Give Charlie a few children! He will give me hundreds of thousands of a month and let me bring children to him. Wouldn't he send it out?"

Chapter 1477

Charlie did what he said, and 40,000 was quickly transferred to Elaine's WeChat.

The money given so readily also made Elaine more firmly believe that what he, son-in-law, said to her was definitely not a joke!

If Claire really gave birth to a child, then Charlie would definitely give the money readily.

Thinking of this, she decided: "No, I have to find a good opportunity to have a good chat with Claire in the evening. The eldest is not young, and if she doesn't have to hurry to have children. What does she want? Second child, roomate! If you really have to wait for the first child after the age of thirty, the second child will probably be suspended, let alone the roomate or fourth child?"

"For myself, of course if I had more daughters, the better, because then, the more I could earn."

In the afternoon, Elaine consciously went to the supermarket to buy a bunch of high-end ingredients.

There are wild turtles, imported high-quality beef, and fresh hairy crabs.

A day's food costs 1,000, Elaine really dare not embezzle a penny.

She knew that she must perform well at this time to make Charlie satisfied with her, and she must not lose her weight because of her shortsightedness!

When Claire came back from get off work in the evening, she was stunned to see the table full of rich dishes.

She never dreamed that her mother would buy such expensive ingredients, and she did it with such care.

Even Jacob was shocked.

He thought: "What happened to Elaine today? Did she take the wrong medicine?"

Elaine greeted the family for dinner, and smiled and said, "I'm telling you that starting from today, the standard for our family of four is 1,000 per day. As for me, I will definitely do everything possible to let everyone Can eat better!"

Claire exclaimed: "Mom, one thousand a day? Thrirty thousand a month! Who has such a high food standard? Besides, where did you get so much money?"

Elaine immediately pointed to Charlie and said with a smile: "Oh, of course it was given by my good son-in-law Charlie! Charlie said, you have to actively prepare for pregnancy now, this body must be repaired!"

When Claire heard this, she suddenly blushed, looked at Charlie shyly, and scolded: "Charlie, what are you talking nonsense to mom? When I got pregn@nt..."

Charlie quickly clarified: "My wife, I don't mean that. I mean, you're busy with company affairs every day. Is it not hard work? So I raised food standard to replenish your body. You mean to get pregn@nt."

Elaine waved her hand: "Hear me! It's time for you two to prepare for pregnancy. Of course, this kind of thing is better as early as possible and not too late!"

Helpless, Claire said, "You don't have to worry about this."

Jacob on the side can't help but sigh: "Claire, although I don't agree with most of what your mother said, I still support what she said today. You are no longer young, and Charlie is no longer young. A child is important."

Claire blushed as if she was about to bleed, and said, "Oh, you two should stop worrying about it. Now the company's affairs are keeping me very busy, and many projects are waiting in line for promotion. If at this time I'm pregn@nt and have a baby, I can't explain it to my partners, and the company has to expand a lot now. There are more than a dozen employees. I can't just say that I am just throwing it away, right?"

Charlie also said: "Dad and Mom, Claire and I will plan this matter slowly, so you two don't have to worry about it."

Jacob nodded and said with emotion: "You two are focusing on your career for the time being. Of course this is good, but you can't be too absolute in everything. Pay attention to the combination of work and rest."

Chapter 1478

Claire hurriedly said: "I know Dad, you don't have to worry about it, just eat quickly!"

Jacob said earnestly: "I'm here to teach you life experience, especially you Claire. You are too busy with work every day. You should learn more like Charlie. If you have something to do, you can take a good rest. Take a look at your home, in my opinion, you can take a few days off first and go on a trip with Charlie or something."

Charlie said at this time: "About that dad, I may have to go to another place in the next two days."

"Going to another place?" Jacob asked curiously: "Good son-in-law, where are you going?"

Charlie said, "I'm going to Eastcliff."

"To Eastcliff?" Jacob asked in surprise, "What are you going to do in Eastcliff?"

Claire was also puzzled.

In her impression, Charlie had never left Aurous Hill for nearly four years since he married her. She didn't know why he suddenly wants to go to Eastcliff so far this time.

In fact, Charlie did not go to other places. Some time ago, because of the Regnar Beggar Gang, he went to the border of the two provinces. As for Eastcliff, he never went back since he left that year.

At this time, Charlie took out an excuse to watch Feng Shui again, and said with a smile: "Someone introduced me to a job about Feng Shui, and I will go to Eastcliff to give a rich man a new villa to see Feng Shui."

When Elaine heard this, she asked excitedly: "Good son-in-law, the big family in Eastcliff, should give a lot of money?"

Charlie nodded and said lightly: "They said, if I go there, they will give me five million. If the feng shui looks good, they will give another three million, making a total of 8 million."

"My god!" Elaine said with joy: "You can make 8 million in one trip to Eastcliff? Good son-in-law, you are really promising! Mom used to be so clumsy, I didn't see you like that, never thought that you have the ability!"

Jacob gave her a blank look and coldly snorted: "You are always above the top. You didn't look down on Charlie in the past, do you know it now? Even if Charlie has no family background, people rely on their own hands. Can rise to the pinnacle of life!"

Elaine became anxious and cursed: "Don't bullsh*t! Was I the only one with higher eyes? In the first three years of Charlie's marriage with Claire, you seem to be treating him as an inferior in all sorts of things, right? The face says you did?"

Jacob's expression was a little embarrassed, and he said vaguely: "I...I...I at least realized earlier than you!"

Elaine snorted coldly: "Ninety-nine steps, one hundred steps, you are so embarrassed!"

"You... don't bullsh*t!" Jacob blushed and retorted with a thick neck: "You are f@rting! If you take a hundred steps, I will only have fifty steps at most!"

Claire said helplessly, “It’s OK, how can you two quarrel at everything!”

Jacob curled his lips, gave Elaine a white look, and said, “The relationship is broken! Of course, everything can make a noise…”

Elaine patted the table: “Jacob, it’s endless, right?”

Jacob shrunk his neck: “Huh, I don’t have the same nature as yours.”

Claire sighed, looked at Charlie, and asked earnestly: “Did you agree to respond to the Eastcliff matter?”

“Yes.” Charlie said with a smile: “I will go there in the next few days, but don’t worry, it won’t be too long. I will be back in a few days at most.”

Chapter 1479

Claire didn’t question Charlie’s remarks.

In her impression, he gradually got to know a lot of influential people in Aurous Hill because he knew Feng Shui.

To be honest, Charlie really helped the family a lot by looking at Feng Shui.

Otherwise, it is impossible for the family to live in such a good villa and lead such a superior life.

In the past, Claire was very worried that Charlie was fooling others by seeing Feng Shui, for fear that it would explode with thunder one day.

However, with the development of time, she discovered that none of the big people Charlie saw Feng Shui for had turned against him.

This also proved that Charlie’s ability to see Feng Shui should have real talents, so she didn’t need to worry too much.

Therefore, she softly said: “Eastcliff is not Aurous Hill. There are many very powerful characters in the place where dragons and tigers are hidden. If you go to Eastcliff, don’t do whatever you want like in Aurous Hill, especially don’t create conflict with others, just do things, and come back as soon as you are done.”

Charlie hurriedly nodded and said: “Good wife, I know, don’t worry, I will definitely not have any conflicts with others, I will come back immediately after I finish Feng Shui.”

Claire nodded: “Okay, you have to pay more attention to yourself.”

Charlie thought, after he comes back from Eastcliff, he should be going to Japan, and he has to get Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in his hands, so that it would speed up the production of JX Weisan.

Moreover, when the production capacity is sufficient, he can also prepare for the trial production of the liver protection tablets.

Therefore, he simply gave Claire a vaccination in advance and said: “By the way, Claire, after I return from Eastcliff, I may have to go to Japan again.”

“Go to Japan?” Claire and her family of three were very surprised.

Claire blurted out and asked, “Is it? Does someone in Japan invite you to see Feng Shui?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Do you remember Liang from Wei’s Pharmaceuticals?”

Claire nodded: “Remember, didn’t you also show him Feng Shui?”

“Yes.” Charlie said: “His JX Pharmaceutical wants to acquire a Japanese pharmaceutical company next, so he wants me to go to Japan to help him see if the company’s Feng Shui is the same as that of his head office.”

Claire asked in confusion, “Does Feng Shui still needs to have so much attention to detail?”

Charlie said: “My wife, don’t you know that Feng Shui is very particular. If his head office is without a good Feng Shui, the Feng Shui of the company to be acquired in Japan

belongs to Gold. After the completion of the acquisition, it will naturally be smooth sailing."

"However, if the Japanese company is a water company, then water will overcome fire. After the acquisition is completed, he will not only not rise to the next level, but it may even be affected by that side, so that the entire company will go down. The road is downhill, so he asked me to go over and help him take a good look. If there are any hidden dangers in Feng Shui, I will help him change the Feng Shui Bureau directly in Japan."

Jacob was fascinated by it, and said excitedly: "Oh, good son-in-law, you can talk a little bit more quickly, I'm listening enthusiastically, just talk a little bit more so I can brag to others in the future!"

Elaine on the side was very pleased and asked: "Good son-in-law, they invite you to visit Eastcliff and give 8 million. Then, if you go to Japan, wouldn't it be tens of millions?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Almost."

"Oh!" Elaine applauded happily: "Good son-in-law, good son-in-law! How fast is your money-making speed different from opening a money printing machine! Why didn't you learn how to look at Feng Shui earlier, in that case, It'd have not been necessary for our family to be looked down upon everywhere in the past few years, don't you think?"

Jacob said solemnly: "You know what a bullsh*t, it's a good meal, not afraid of being late!"

Elaine exploded: "Jacob, are you sick today? Why do you have to put nose in every matter I have? I will give you a face when the time comes, right?"

Jacob owes a bit, always looking for a chance to run on Elaine, but if Elaine is really aggressive, he is not an opponent at all.

Chapter 1480

Charlie came out and ended the game: "Parents, you two don't need to always quarrel and fight. After all, you are still a family. Don't be so unpleasant."

Elaine said to Jacob: “For the face of my good son-in-law, I won’t have the same dealings as you!”

After dinner, Jacob watched TV in the living room, Elaine cleaned up in the kitchen, Claire said to Charlie: “Husband, I am a little tired today, so I will take a bath first to relieve fatigue.”

Charlie nodded and said, “My wife, fill the bathtub with water, put some bath salt, and take a good bath.”

“Okay, then I’ll go up first.”

As soon as Claire went upstairs, Issac called Charlie and said, “Master the dozen or so masters that Jiro has gathered from Japan have already set off.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked hurriedly: “Where did they start? Where did they go?”

Issac said: “They all set off from Aurous Hill International Hotel and went to JX Pharmaceutical. Recently, Liang worked at JX Pharmaceutical until late every day. I suspect they want to kidnap him.”

Charlie asked: “How are your people preparing?”

Issac said: “My men have been arranged. There are more than 50 people, all with guns. These Japanese masters have no weapons. It is not to be afraid. In addition, Mr. Orvel has also sent more than 100 people. They will be ambushed near the factory, we will make sure that they will never get back!”

Charlie asked again: “Where is Jiro? Where is he?”

Issac said: “Jiro also set off. I guess this time he wanted to personally attack Liang.”

Charlie said: “Okay, you send me a location, I will rush over now.”

Issac said: “Master I just pretended to set up a foreign bus here to avoid exposure. Should I stop by and pick you up?”

Charlie said, “Come here as soon as possible.”

A few minutes later, Issac told Charlie on WeChat that he had reached the door of Tomson.

Charlie hurriedly got up and said to the old man, “Dad, I have something to go out for.”

The Old man smiled and said, “Do you want to use the car? I will give you the key?”

Charlie waved his hand: “No need for it Dad.”

After speaking, he stepped out.

At the door of Tomson, a luxury bus with more than 40 seats was parked at the door.

The bus is a Suzhou license plate, and the words “Su-Hang to Aurous Hill” are written on the huge windshield in front.

Charlie smiled knowingly, it seemed that Issac really had some tricks.

If you are Jiro and set up an ambush on Liang’s way home, in addition to paying attention to Liang’s own vehicles, he will definitely pay attention to other cars coming and going because Liang may have bodyguards to protect him in secret.

However, he will never pay attention to a bus with a foreign license.

If you see such a long-distance bus with a foreign license plate in the process of setting up an ambush, you will definitely treat it as a passing car.

In this way, Jiro will surely be caught off guard!

Chapter 1481

As soon as Charlie got out of Tomson’s first grade, the automatic door of the bus slowly opened.

Issac hurriedly got out of the car and said respectfully to Charlie: “Master I’m all ready, just waiting for you.”

Charlie nodded, and stepped onto the bus. As soon as he got on the bus, he saw that the car was full of more than forty young adults. All of them looked firm and strong, and at first glance they were all from practicing families.

When these people saw Charlie, they stood up one after another and bowed: “Hello Master!”

Issac on the side said immediately: “Master these are the men I have cultivated for so many years. They are my own people. You can rest assured!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to everyone: “Please sit down, everyone must do their best for tonight’s affairs. Only success, no failure!”

Everyone shouted in unison: “Master don’t worry! I will do my best!”

Charlie turned his face and said to Issac: “Let the driver drive quickly and we will go there as soon as possible!”

“OK Master!”

The site of JX Pharmaceutical is located in an industrial park on the outskirts of Aurous Hill City.

There is a distance of twenty to thirty kilometers from the city area.

In the middle, most of them are expressways, and the traffic volume is large, so it is impossible for Jiro to do it on expressways.

However, after the expressway is down, there is a section of the down road to the pharmaceutical factory. This section of the road has a small number of vehicles and is a good place to start.

Therefore, both Charlie and Issac felt that Jiro would definitely choose to do something here.

So Charlie immediately called Liang and told him not to leave JX Pharmaceutical for the time being, and when he and Issac were almost ready, he would come out.

Liang naturally agreed without hesitation.

Liang now looked at Charlie's plan completely.

In fact, as early as the first time Charlie helped him win Wei's Pharmaceuticals, and even sent his father and his half-brother to Changbai Mountain, Liang already had the heart to serve Charlie.

And last time in Changbai Mountain, when Charlie killed the Eight Heavenly Kings with his own power, he had already made a secret vow in his heart that he would follow Charlie in this life, and even worship him.

So now, every word Charlie said, he would regard it as a standard in his heart.

At this moment, Jiro is sitting in his Toyota Alfa luxury business car.

The car has reached a 90-degree bend on the national highway.

Here, the turning car cannot see the situation on the other side of the curve before turning, so it is most suitable for an ambush.

Once you have turned a corner and noticed that there is a roadblock in front of you, it is idiotic to think of turning around again.

Because of the special terrain here, on weekends and holidays, traffic police also like to check for drunk driving in such places. When the vehicle turns a turn and sees someone checking for drunk driving, there is no time to escape and there is no way to go back.

Chapter 1482

At this time, Jiro was holding a pack of JX Weisan in his hands.

Since yesterday he had a stomachache and ate a pack for a few minutes before, he has not felt any stomach discomfort anymore.

This is enough to see that the efficacy of JX Weisan is more than one grade stronger than that of Kobayashi Weisan.

What made Jiro even more terrifying was that he only took JX Weisan once, but when he felt a little discomfort in his stomach just now, he subconsciously took a pack of the same instead of his own Kobayashi Stomach powder.

You should know that Kobayashi Weisan was selected by him after reading a large number of Chinese classical medical books and trying out a large number of prescriptions. In this regard, he has always had a full sense of accomplishment, so he treats Kobayashi Weisan as if he treats his own child.

What he didn't expect was that he only used JX Weisan once and left Kobayashi's biological son behind. It can be seen that his body can't resist the efficacy of this JX Weisan at all!

Even if he is like this, let alone other ordinary consumers, after they have used it, they will definitely throw Kobayashi Weisan aside without hesitation.

Therefore, no matter what, he must get the formula of this powder today at any cost!

Thinking of this, he felt the burning sensation in his stomach a little bit, so he tore open the package without hesitation, and swallowed it with his head up.

At this time, his whole person was excited, but also a little nervous.

So he immediately said to the assistant beside him: "Pour me a glass of whiskey and ice cubes!"

The assistant nodded immediately, and took out a bottle of Japanese-made Nissan Whiskey from the car refrigerator. After half a glass, he added some ice cubes.

Jiro took the glass and took a hurried sip. He couldn't help but said excitedly: "The item is really amazing! I thought the prescription of Kobayashi's Weisan is already amazing. I didn't expect that this one could still be discovered. It is such a miraculous thing, it really is impressive!"

The assistant couldn't help saying: "Chairman, what JX Weisan uses may not be the prescriptions in Chinese classical medical books, or they may have developed them themselves."

"Impossible!" Jiro waved his hand and said without hesitation: "In recent years, the Chinese themselves have not paid much attention to traditional medicine. After so many years, Yunnan Baiyao has barely managed to survive. So, this means that the traditional medicine practitioners of China have always been going downhill. There was no such good prescription as JX Weisan before. Now that it is going downhill, how could it reborn? So I can basically be sure that this product must have been accidentally discovered from classical medical books of Prescription."

The assistant quickly slapped a flattery: "President, you have the most insight!"

Jiro drank all the whiskey in the glass in one sip, then handed the glass to the assistant, and while beckoning him to continue pouring, he exclaimed: "When my father was alive, he said that Chinese history and culture cannot be taken away, it is this inexhaustible forest, now it seems that what father said is true!"

The assistant nodded and asked on the side: "President, if we get the prescription for JX Weisan, what should we do next?"

Jiro sneered and said, "I have already ordered. Once I get the prescription, I will let someone set a fire and burn the production base of JX Pharmaceutical directly. Then I will go back to Japan to make a little change in the prescription, and quietly change it to look different. The prescription of Kobayashi's Weisan will be changed. From now on, this medicine will be mine!"

Speaking of this, a cold light flashed in Jiro's eyes!

Now, JX Pharmaceutical is producing JX Weisan in three shifts. He knew very well that a fire could burn hundreds of employees of the pharmaceutical factory.

But for him, he doesn't care about it anymore.

Anyway, those who die are from JX Pharmaceutical. What does it have to do with him?

All he wanted was the formula of JX Weisan, nothing more!

Chapter 1483

When Jiro thought he had laid a net for Liang, Charlie's big net had already trapped him firmly.

At this moment, and here, Jiro thought that his dozen or so masters who came from Japan would be able to eat Liang.

But he didn't know that on both sides of this intersection, at least 50 people had surrounded them to death.

At this time, the bus that Charlie took was less than three kilometers away.

JX Pharmaceutical, where Liang is located, is about three kilometers away from here.

Therefore, Liang also walked out of JX Pharmaceutical at this time, got into his car, and walked off work on the road as usual.

When Jiro's observer reported, telling him that Liang has set off from JX Pharmaceutical and was still driving alone, Kobayashi's blood boiled!

Ten minutes later, Liang's Mercedes-Benz sedan drove into this corner.

At this time, the black wind was high, and there were no passing vehicles on the road.

Jiro's tactical planning is very simple and straightforward. Right here, he stops the car that Liang is driving, then immediately tie him up, take him to a safe place for severe torture, and force him to take out all the prescriptions.

Moreover, Jiro has already bought hundreds of commonly used Chinese medicinal materials in advance. As long as Liang provides the formula, he can immediately make the preparation on the spot and compare it with the JX Weisan in the market.

As long as the prescription of the medicine is consistent with the efficacy of JX Weisan, he can immediately rush back to Japan and start producing it with the new prescription.

The dozen or so masters he has called will stay behind and will completely destroy the entire JX Pharmaceutical.

Seeing that Liang's car had already turned into a corner, Jiro was so excited that he even walked off the Toyota Alpha himself.

A dozen masters from Japan had already used vehicles to block Liang's road ahead. They disguised the scene of a rear-end collision. After Liang drove up to the front, there were two more cars, and they drove him back and side. All roads are blocked.

By then, Liang would be the turtle in the urn.

At this moment, Liang drove into the curve and saw two cars parked in front of him, and several people were standing on either side of the cars, as if arguing about something.

So he stopped the car directly, followed Charlie's instructions, got out of the car, and asked, "What's the matter? Has the car crashed? Can you move the car to the side of the road to deal with the accident? In the middle of the road, this way is all blocked by you."

As soon as Liang's voice fell, the few people suddenly rushed towards him. Two of them were extremely fast, and they were in front of Liang in the blink of an eye, and then tightly controlled his hands from left to right. Arms.

Liang pretended to panic and shouted, "Who are you? What do you want to do?"

Jiro walked out of the darkness, grinning and said, "Hello Mr. Liang, let's meet again!"

Liang blurted out and asked, "Jiro?! What do you mean?!"

Jiro smiled and said: "It's not interesting, the cooperation during the day was not negotiated, so I want to invite you to change places, let's continue talking."

After speaking, he immediately said to the black-clothed men: "Take him away for me!"

At this moment, a bus suddenly drove over from the opposite side.

Chapter 1484

The driver shook his headlight and honked his horn.

Jiro frowned: “d*mn, is there a bus coming this way at night?”

After finishing speaking, he said to the black-clothed people: “Quickly get out of the way, otherwise, if passers-by are suspicious, there will be unnecessary trouble!”

The man in black was about to step forward, and the bus had already stopped in front of the two cars disguised as a car accident.

The driver put down the car window and shouted, “Hey, what’s the matter? Is there an accident? Why have you blocked both sides of the road?”

One of the people in black hurriedly said, “I’m sorry, I’m sorry, move away, move away now!”

The driver cursed and said, “Hurry up, what the h*ll is this? What a f*cking scene!”

When the man in black heard this, he was a little annoyed, and he cursed: “Ba$tard! Are you talking to me?!”

The driver sneered: “Oh, you are acting as a king, what the h*ll is it? Do you pretend to be here with your grandpa? Don’t look at where this is?”

This man in black is a respected martial arts master. Although he is not as good as Nanako’s master Yamamoto Kazuki, he is at least a master. He was suddenly annoyed by a bus driver pointing his nose to curse. Said: “d*mn! If I don’t show you some color today, you don’t know what the price of cheap mouth is!”

Jiro hurriedly shouted: “Musashi! Focus on the overall situation and don’t make trouble! Move the car quickly and let the bus pass by!”

Hearing this, the man in black had to grit his teeth, pointed at the bus driver and cursed: “You are lucky today, I will spare your life!”

The driver laughed, spit out the window, and continued to curse: “The little chicken feathers at the back are more acquainted, otherwise, I will kick you guys back to where you are from!”

Jiro didn't expect that a bus driver would dare to call him a little feather.

An unprecedented shame, but surging out in his heart!

He is the president of Kobayashi Corporation! The helm of the Kobayashi family! In any case, can not accept such disrespectful titles and insults!

Just now he told that Musashi not to make trouble, pointing angrily at the bus driver, and yelling: "You guys, teach him a good lesson and b@stard must learn to shut his mouth! You must tear his broken mouth!"

Several people in black were already furious, and upon hearing this, they rushed over with excitement.

They went straight to the door of the side bus, slammed the door, and yelled: "d*mn it, open the door! You must be killed today, you a**!"

The driver of the bus was not at all shocked, pressing the button to open the door while cursing: "Grass! A bunch of crippled stuff, dare to pretend to be strong with me? See if I will kill you today!"

As soon as the voice fell, the car door opened completely.

A few masters in black rushed forward, trying to beat the driver to death.

However, they never dreamed that as soon as a few people got in the car, the door suddenly closed again. Suddenly more than forty strong men took out their pistols and pointed their guns directly at them in the dark carriage.

Just when they were almost peeing their pants, Charlie stood up with a playful smile, and shouted coldly: "All the f*cking people hold heads and squat down. Otherwise, I will order them to beat you into a piece of human-shaped honeycomb coal! "

Chapter 1485

These men in black looked at him with countless gunpoints, and they were suddenly confused.

what happened?

Didn't they come up to teach that cheap-mouthed bus driver?

Why did it seem to fall into the wolf den all at once?

At this time, the headed person yelled: "Ba$tards! No! We are in ambush, run!"

As soon as the voice fell, they turned the head to look, and couldn't help but feel desperate!

Why is the car door closed?!

Just when he didn't know what to do, Charlie sneered and asked playfully: "What? You get in your car, do you still want to run?"

"No, no!" The man hurriedly shook his hands and said with a smile: "There must be some misunderstanding. We actually wanted to say sorry to the driver. After all, our attitude just now was relatively poor, and it affected you. Drive normally..."

Charlie snorted: "Stop the f*cking nonsense with me! If you don't hold your head and squat down, I'll blow your head!"

The man shivered in fright: "Don't! Don't! Big brother, don't be impulsive! Can't I squat?"

After speaking, he hurriedly raised his hands to the top of his head and squatted down deeply.

When the other people saw him squatting down, they immediately squatted down with him.

At this time, Jiro outside didn't know what happened in the bus.

He is asking people to rush Liang into the car and take him away.

At this moment, a large number of black cars suddenly drove on both sides of the curve.

These black cars immediately surrounded them with the bus, and they were completely blocked.

Jiro panicked suddenly.

He wasn't a fool either. When he saw this battle, he knew that the other party was not good, and he definitely came prepared.

So, he hurriedly shouted to the masters around him: "Can't delay! Let's smash a bloody road!"

Jiro knew that he was already a turtle in the urn. If he didn't quickly find a way to break out, once he lost the ability to resist, he would have no choice but to catch it.

There is still a chance to break through this road!

He felt that as long as he could escape, it would be fine even if all the people around him died here tonight.

These dead men wanted to do their best to escort Jiro through the siege, but they never dreamed that more than 40 men in black with guns and live ammunition came out of that bus.

Together with the people in black who came out of the black cars, there are at least a hundred!

On the other hand, there are not even 20 people on Jiro's side, and several people have been disarmed by the people in the bus.

Jiro suddenly panicked and blurted out: "Hurry up and cover my breakthrough! Otherwise, everyone will die here today!"

Chapter 1486

As soon as the voice fell, there were loud gunfire around!

When the gunfire gradually stopped, Jiro was shocked to find that there was no one standing around him.

Charlie had already explained that, except for Jiro, no one else would stay tonight.

Therefore, Issac's men are naturally not so kind.

Jiro saw his assistant, his driver, and Master he had invited from a long distance from Japan, all of them fell in a pool of blood, life and death unknown, and his whole body broke down and cried in an instant: "Please! Please don't Kill me! I am the patriarch of the Kobayashi family in Japan and the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.! As long as you don't kill me, I will pay you no matter how much it costs!"

At this time, a cold voice came: "Jiro, I found out that the people of your Kobayashi family really don't have a long memory, and you always have to have trouble with me?"

When Jiro heard this voice, he shuddered.

Soon after, he saw Charlie's handsome and arrogant face.

"Wade…Mr. Charlie Wade?!"

Jiro almost collapsed: "You… why are you here?"

Charlie asked him: "Liang is my person, and JX Pharmaceutical is my company. If you want to kidnap him and snatch the formula of JX Weisan, then of course I will come to you for a while! lest you think I am a soft persimmon. , You and your dead ghost brother, anyone can pinch me at any time, is it not fun."

"Ah?!" Jiro knelt on the ground with a plop, and cried loudly: "Mr. Charlie, I'm sorry, Mr. Charlie! I really didn't know that Liang is your man, let alone JX Pharmaceutical is yours. If I knew, I would kill myself, I wouldn't dare to disobey you in any way!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't f*cking talk nonsense with me, you've already dealt with my people, and your mother said that you didn't disobey me? Are you so easy to deceive me as a three-year-old child?"

Jiro was really scared and passed out.

Does he know who Charlie is? He also knows Charlie's methods. After all, his brother was planted in Charlie's hands.

This time, he himself was in Charlie's hands, and he naturally knew that Charlie could not spare him easily.

Because he was afraid that Charlie would kill him like he killed his brother, he kowtowed and said: "Mr. Charlie, please calm down and don't be familiar with people like me. You can count on what happened today. I will pay you as much money! How about a Ten billion? As long as you nod your head, I will immediately have someone put the money into your account."

"Ten billion?" Charlie snorted: "Yes, Jiro. This time, I'm not doing it for money."

Jiro cried and asked, "Mr. Charlie, how can you be satisfied?"

Charlie said contemptuously: "You stay in Japan honestly, our well water does not disturb the river, everyone is in peace, but you don't have long eyes, and you have to come to me for trouble. If so, then I will send you to meet your brother!"

"Ah?!" Jiro had always thought that his brother had been killed by Charlie's men, and when he heard this, he peeed his pants in shock.

His whole cr0tch was soaked quickly, even on the concrete floor, but he couldn't take care of it at this time, and he kept crying and crying: "No, Mr. Charlie! No! No! I'm still young!! I don't want to die!!! Please! Raise your hands high and spare my life, I am willing to be a cow and a horse for you!!"

Charlie said contemptuously: "Jiro, look at you for a good job! The big masters cry like this, aren't you ashamed?"

Jiro was already crying with tears, "Mr. Charlie…I…I don't want to die…I haven't lived enough…I I'm not married yet…No one in the Kobayashi family stays behind…You can't let my Kobayashi family's blood and soul be broken in a foreign country!"

Charlie saw him crying like a girl, and said contemptuously: "Pee soaking urine and take a picture of yourself, how can you look like a hot-blooded man? When did I say I'm going to kill you? Don't worry, you will stay. You are a dog."

Jiro looked surprised: "You... didn't you say you want to send me to see my brother?"

Charlie gave a hum, and said lightly: "I really want to send you to see your brother, but I forgot to tell you, I also kept your brother as a dog!"

Chapter 1487

When Jiro heard that Charlie said that he had spared his brother's life, his whole body had completely collapsed.

He said angrily, "You...you charged me 10 billion and promised to kill my brother. Have you been lying to me?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Jiro, don't be so silly and sweet. If you come out, you will be intriguing. Can't you understand this?"

Jiro said angrily: "You...you are not trustworthy!"

Charlie asked in turn: "I don't talk about trust? You talk? Do you think you are a person again? You f*cking came to China from Japan, in order to grab my formula and intend to kidnap my subordinates, you f*cking talk about trust? Also, your brother came to China from Japan and grabbed my magic medicine formula. He said he was trusted? Or is it normal for your Kobayashi family to grab other people's things?"

Jiro was speechless.

Charlie said in disgust at this time: "Isn't it saying that I don't speak credibily? That's okay! Then let's just do it, I will let someone kill your brother now!"

After finishing speaking, he looked at Jiro and said: "In addition, I have already said. I want to send you to meet your brother, but you don't want your brother to live, so I can only kill your brother first. , And then kill you and send you to the B@stard. This should be considered credibility, right?"

After hearing this, Jiro shivered with fright. He immediately knelt on the ground and kowtowed to Charlie and said: "Mr. Charlie, I was wrong! I just bullsh*t with my mouth full, you must not be like me. I have to thank you, You are merciful and spared my brother's life... and thank you, mercifully, you spared my life!"

Charlie sneered: “It’s almost the same, let’s go, Jiro, I will take you to meet your brother.”

After finishing speaking, he waved to Issac: “Put him up and take him to Orvel’s dog farm!”

Issac nodded immediately: “OK, Master!”

Liang on the side also hurriedly asked, “Master, do you want me to come too?”

Charlie patted him on the shoulder and said lightly: “You are already busy enough with the factory. You have experienced this tonight. You should go back and have a rest. You will have to supervise the production tomorrow.”

Liang nodded hurriedly and said, “Master, then I will go back.”

……

Issac asked his men to put Jiro in one of the cars.

Later, he left a group of people to do the aftermath, and he personally drove Charlie to Orvel’s dog farm.

After arriving at the kennel, Issac sent someone to bring Jiro into Orvel’s office. Orvel hurriedly greeted him and said respectfully to Charlie: “Master, you are here!”

Charlie nodded slightly and asked him, “Orvel, how is Ichiro doing here recently?”

Orvel smiled and said, “It’s not bad. This grandson is quite obedient recently. He raises dogs, walks the dog, and cleans the kennel every day. In his spare time, he learns Chinese. Last month he also asked me to buy him dictionaries.”

Charlie smiled: “This guy is okay, and he also has a passion for learning.”

Mr. Orvel said: “Master, the key is that this grandson has nowhere to go. He never dared to leave the kennel for half a step. He stays here 24 hours a day. There is something to kill the boring time.”

Charlie said, “Okay, you go and call him over.”

“okay!”

Mr. Orvel stepped out immediately.

Chapter 1488

After a while, a man wearing a blue-gray labor insurance suit, gloves and sleeves ran in with excitement.

As soon as he entered the door, he saw Charlie and hurriedly said excitedly: “Mr. Charlie, hello! It’s been a long time!”

Ichiro has been here for a long time. For a long time, he has dealt with several of Orvel’s men every day. Most of the time, he can only deal with dogs.

So over time, he felt very lonely in his heart.

Hearing that Charlie had come and wanted to see him at this time, he couldn’t help feeling agitated in his heart.

Excited because he felt that he hadn’t seen acquaintances and friends for a long time, and Charlie, although he was not a friend of his own, was at least an acquaintance?

It is already a rare thing for him to see the faces of acquaintances.

Charlie looked at him and said with a smile: “Ichiro, you can speak Chinese well, I can’t hear any accent at all. Have you worked hard recently?”

Ichiro smiled shyly and said, “In addition to raising dogs every day, I have been studying Chinese for the rest of my time. Other workers at the kennel have been helping me practice speaking and pronunciation, so the progress is not bad, Mr. Charlie. you flatter me!”

Charlie nodded, pointing to Jiro, who was kneeling on the ground with his back facing Ichiro trembling, and smiled: “Ichiro, I brought an acquaintance over to tell you about the past. Come and see if this person is someone you know.”

Jiro was shaking violently in shock at this time.

When he heard his brother’s voice, he was very scared. This was mainly because he knew he was wrong and felt guilty.

After all, he spent a lot of money at the beginning and found many people from Japan to come to China to hunt down and kill his own brother.

In the end, he even gave Charlie 10 billion to buy his brother’s life.

But he never dreamed that Charlie deceived him and his brother was still alive.

Therefore, he was afraid that his brother would fight hard with him after seeing him.

Ichiro didn’t know that the man kneeling in front of Charlie with his back turned to him was his younger brother. He heard Charlie say that he had brought an acquaintance to tell him about the past, so he curiously leaned in and wanted to find out.

It didn’t matter to look at it. When he saw Jiro’s face, he was struck by lightning.

Soon, Ichiro suddenly burst into blue veins!

“Jiro! You b@stard! I have always regarded you as brothers, but I didn’t expect you to want my life! I will kill you beast!”

Jiro was frightened, and he blurted out and shouted: “Brother! Brother! I can’t be blamed for this! At the beginning, my father took the medicine you sent back, and he died suddenly not long after. I thought that you deliberately killed father. , So I wanted you to pay for his life…”

Ichiro rushed up angrily, grabbed Jiro by the collar, and punched him in the face with his fists!

At the same time, he gritted his teeth and cursed: “It might be useful for you to lie to other people in the family, but if you want to lie to me, there is no way!”

“Do you think I don’t know what kind of wishful thinking you are playing? You know that I was in China, it was impossible to kill my father from so far and make you for nothing!”

“You also know that after the death of father, as the eldest son, I will inherit the family property!”

“That’s why you added a charge of patricide, wanted to kill me, and monopolized the entire Kobayashi family!”

Chapter 1489

After a short time, Jiro was beaten with blood on his face and almost passed out several times.

However, he was soon awakened by Kobayashi’s angry fist!

Ichiro is awesome now.

Although he used to be a rich second generation who was hollowed out by wine, but during this period of hard work every day in Orvel’s kennel, his physical fitness has been greatly improved. I dare not say that he’s a master, but the hammer is the same. Jiro, who was hollowed out by alcohol, couldn’t be more relaxed.

Jiro realized at this time how weak his body was. After a few punches, he was killed for half his life.

He cried vaguely: “Brother, please forgive me for the sake of my brothers and compatriots, please forgive me…”

After speaking, he burst into tears.

Ichiro gritted his teeth and cursed: “Do you still know that we are brothers? Do you still know that we are compatriots?!”

“Jiro, have you forgotten how much I loved you when you were a child and a teenager?!”

“Even when we become adults, we often fight for family status, but I have never hurt you!”

“But what about you? You know that I am the child of your same father and mother, and you know that I cannot take the initiative to kill father, but you still put the charge of patricide on my head, even costing a billion to take my life!”

“I don’t have a brother who is inferior to a beast like you. Today I will clean up the door for the Kobayashi family! I personally kill you b@stard!”

Jiro wailed in fright, and his voice became hoarse.

However, Ichiro has no sympathy.

His eyes were red with hatred at this time.

Seeing that he was really going to beat Jiro to death, Charlie stepped forward to hold him, and said coldly: “Ichiro, let your brother live, and he will take over your job here.”

Ichiro was startled, crying and asked Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, you…why do you want to keep such a perfidious b@stard?! He can even bite his brother, so you are not afraid that he will bite you back someday?”

Charlie laughed sarcastically: “I give him the courage, can he dare?”

When Jiro heard that Charlie was planning to let himself go and let himself take over his brother’s job here, he didn’t care about knowing what the job was, so he knelt on the ground and kowtowed, crying, “Mr. Charlie, thank you. Great mercy! Thank you!”

Charlie chuckled, and Ichiro hurriedly asked respectfully: “Mr. Charlie, you let him take over my job, what are my next arrangements?”

Charlie turned to look at Ichiro, and asked faintly: “Ichiro, do you want to return to Japan to inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

When Ichiro heard this, his blood boiled, and he blurted out, “Go back to Japan?! Inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?! Wade… Mr. Charlie… You… You are not… Are you kidding me?!”

Charlie smiled: “I am consulting your opinion very seriously. If I let you go back, would you like to go back?”

Ichiro was shaking with excitement and crying: “I am willing! Mr. Charlie, I am willing!”

Charlie nodded: “It’s okay to go back, but I have a condition. You must promise me first.”

Ichiro knew that Charlie could not let himself go back for no reason, so he did not hesitate to say: “Mr. Charlie, no matter what the conditions, I promise you! As long as you can let me go back to Japan!”

Although the days at the kennel were not hard and did not suffer any serious crimes, it was after all countless times worse than when Ichiro was the eldest son of the Kobayashi family.

He had suffered for so long and wanted to go back in his dreams. He thought that he might be inseparable from this kennel in his life, but he did not expect that Charlie was really willing to give him this opportunity now.

Therefore, no matter what the price is paid, he has no complaints!

However, he never dreamed that Charlie opened his mouth and said: “Ichiro, I will send you back to Japan to let you take control of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals again, but I want to hold 80% of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals. Can you agree?”

Chapter 1490

“What?!” Both Ichiro and Jiro were blindfolded.

Charlie wants 80% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares? !

This appetite is too big!

This is no longer the lion's big mouth!

This is the big mouth of the whale!

Kobayashi's expression was extremely uncomfortable.

Just now, he was thinking that Charlie might just want some money at most, and it doesn't matter if he has a few billions. After biting his teeth, he gave it to him. After all, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is still making money very quickly.

But he never dreamed that he wanted 80% of the shares!

However, when Jiro on the side heard this, he immediately settled an account.

Why does Charlie want shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?

It must be that he wants to produce his JX Weisan with all his strength.

For example, if Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's current market value is 100 billion, then 80% of it to Charlie, it looks like it gave him 80 billion.

However, his brother was staying in this kennel, and he certainly didn't know the JX Weisan that was just launched. The effect of this new stomach medicine was amazing!

Look at it this way, if JX Pharmaceutical continues to develop, the income of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be greatly affected.

If revenue plummets, market value will plummet.

Maybe after a while, the market value of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has fallen below 20 billion.

In that case, what if he own 100% of the shares? Didn't it still cost 80 billion, even far more than 80 billion?

If Kobayashi Pharmaceutical goes downhill because it can't compete with JX Pharmaceutical, it might go bankrupt one day.

However, if you accept Charlie's cooperation, it will be another situation.

Once accepted the cooperation, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is equivalent to selling itself to Charlie, and Charlie will definitely use Kobayashi's production line to produce JX Weisan. In that case, the output of JX Weisan will increase sharply and profits will also increase.

Although the Kobayashi family still has 20% of the shares left, if Charlie develops well, the market value of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical may double or even triple.

If doubled and the market value changes from 100 billion to 200 billion, then 20% will be as much as 40 billion!

If you doubled it several times, it might even be better than doing it yourself before!

After all, now Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's leading products are completely overtaken by JX Pharmaceutical, and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's performance is bound to decline rapidly!

Thinking of this, Jiro hurriedly vomited the blood in his mouth, raised his hands and said loudly, "Mr. Charlie, I am willing! I am willing to give you 80% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares! I beg you to let me go, and don't let my brother go out!"

As soon as Ichiro heard this, he didn't hesitate to say, "Mr. Charlie, don't listen to this beast barking here! I agree to your proposal! Give you 80% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Jiro hurriedly said: "Mr. Charlie, I will give 85%!!!"

At this time, Jiro knew very well in his heart that if he failed in the competition and was left here, he would not be able to turn over for a lifetime!

Seeing this, Ichiro on the side scolded: "Jiro! Are you still trying to harm me?! Your conscience has been eaten by a dog!"

After speaking, he turned to look at Charlie, gritted his teeth and said: "Mr. Charlie, I am willing to pay 90%!"

Chapter 1491

In fact, by this point, the two brothers had already figured it out.

What money is not money at this time is just a foreign object.

What really matters to them right now is freedom and the identity of the heir of the Kobayashi family!

With only 10% of the shares left in his own hands, he can also guarantee that he will live a lifetime.

But if you are trapped in a kennel in a foreign country for a lifetime, there will be no chance of turning over in this lifetime.

Therefore, if these two options are compared, it is really one heaven and one underground hell.

When he heard Ichiro said that he was willing to give Charlie 90% of the shares, Jiro was already crazy.

He almost desperately blurted out: “Mr. Charlie, if you are willing to cooperate with me, I can give you 95% of the shares!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Jiro. You are a little late in your consciousness. I think it is better to cooperate with your brother on this matter.”

As soon as Charlie said this, Ichiro’s expression was immediately extremely excited, while Jiro felt as if he had fallen into the abyss, and the whole person was completely desperate.

Ichiro knelt on the ground excitedly and kowtowed to Charlie, and choked up, “Mr. Charlie, thank you for your trust and appreciation. I will look forward to everything in the future. You let me go east and I will never go west!”

Charlie nodded, then looked at the desperate Jiro with a smile and said, “Jiro, you don’t have to worry too much, let alone be so desperate. My cooperation with your brother is only temporary.”

As soon as these words came out, the two brothers looked at Charlie nervously.

Charlie continued: “If your brother cooperates well, actively cooperates with me, and satisfies me, then I may continue to cooperate with him. But if he dares to touch me with other thoughts and make me feel dissatisfied, then he will be caught again, or caught here. Let him raise the dog for me, and then let you replace him at the helm of the Kobayashi family.”

After listening to it, Ichiro immediately stated his position without hesitation: “Mr. Charlie, although you can put your heart at ease, I will definitely not have any dissatisfaction, and will never let you have any dissatisfaction with me!”

Jiro was desperate.

Looking at it this way, he will only be a deterrent to his brother in the future, and the meaning of his own existence is to constantly remind his brother to listen to Charlie’s words.

If the brother doesn’t make any mistakes, then he wouldn’t have a chance to stand up.

Ichiro also knows very well that Charlie has the means to control him. If he doesn’t listen to him, then he is likely to swap himself with his younger brother. Therefore, he must fully cooperate with Charlie so as not to return to this ghost place!

What Charlie wanted was for the two brothers to check and balance each other. Seeing that the purpose was achieved, he relaxed.

Afterwards, he looked at Ichiro and said lightly: “Ichiro, you have to prepare well these few days. I will go to another place in these two days. After I come back, I will personally take you to Japan to inherit the Kobayashi family, but I am going. Before, you must sign a contract with me and give me 90% of the shares of your family, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.”

Ichiro nodded like garlic: “Mr. Charlie, don’t worry, I can sign and draw at any time!”

Charlie was satisfied now, smiled slightly, and said: “Okay, you two brothers will stay here now, I will come back in a few days.”

After finishing speaking, he asked Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, you must see these brothers, you must not go on any business trips, understand?”

Orvel nodded without hesitation and said, “Master, don’t worry, Orvel uses the head to ensure that there will be no mistakes!”

“It is fine.”

Charlie looked at Issac and said, “Okay, let’s go.”

……

Chapter 1492

On the way back.

Charlie’s mobile phone received a push.

This post is a piece of news, with the headline “Japanese talented female Sanda player Nanako is out of danger. The doctor said that she might bid farewell to the ring! 》

Seeing this news, Charlie hurriedly clicked to check it, and then saw the text of the report.

It turned out that after Nanako returned to Japan, she immediately received emergency treatment at the best hospital in Tokyo.

Moreover, her injuries were very serious at the time. In fact, her internal organs were injured very critically, and she was unable to escape her life in danger.

After several hours of intensive treatment, she was finally out of danger.

However, although she is out of danger, the situation of her physical injury is still not optimistic. The media quoted the introduction of Tokyo’s top doctors. Nanako is now seriously damaged in her physical function. She does not know whether she can recover. Even if she is out of danger, The chance of completely recovering as before is also very slim, and there is a high probability that she will not be able to board the ring again.

The report also said that the people were very sad about the news and prayed for Nanako on Japanese social networking sites, hoping that she would recover as soon as possible, continue to be in the ring, and win honors for the country.

At the end of the article, it is revealed that it is reported that Nanako will go to Kyoto for a long recuperation after her physical condition stabilizes. She may not appear in public view for a long time in the future.

Charlie couldn't help but sigh after reading it.

It seems that Nanako suffered a serious internal injury in the game.

After all, she and Aoxue weren't the same weight players at all, and injuries were inevitable.

In fact, she shouldn't have played this inevitable match at all. It's just that this girl with a weak appearance, but a very strong heart, knew that she might lose miserably, but she did not hesitate to hold on to the end.

Charlie sighed softly, put the phone away, and said to Issac who was driving, "Old man, I am going to Eastcliff tomorrow. Please help me take care of things in Aurous Hill."

Issac nodded immediately and respectfully said: "Master you can rest assured that everything in Aurous Hill is guarded by me. I promise you with my life that there will never be any deviation."

Charlie gave a hum, and said nothing.

Issac asked again: "Master do you want me to arrange a special plane to send you off?"

Charlie shook his head: "No, if you arrange a special plane, the Wade family might know it too. I'm going to Eastcliff this time and it has nothing to do with the Wade family, and I don't want to be out of touch. It's better to keep a low profile."

Issac nodded and said, "Master do you want me to book the ticket for you?"

"Okay." Charlie said, "then help me book the flight for tomorrow morning."

Issac hurriedly asked again: “Master when do you plan to come back? I will help you book the return flight.”

“I haven’t figured it out yet.” Charlie said: “You don’t have to worry about things related to coming back.”

Issac hesitated for a moment and said with a serious face: “Master Eastcliff is a place where dragons and tigers are hidden, tigers and dragons are mixed, so after you get there, it is best not to be arrogant to avoid unnecessary troubles. If you encounter any difficult problems. , You can tell me, or tell the steward Stephen, we will do our best to help you without telling the family.”

“okay, I get it.”

Issac also reminded: “Master according to the information I have learned, Delon of the Kevin family hates you for your bones. If you go to Eastcliff, try not to conflict with the person surnamed Kevin, lest the dragon will not crush the snake.”

“Delon?” Charlie sneered: “If you don’t tell me, I almost forgot about this stupid.”

Chapter 1493

For Charlie, whether he was Master or or not, he didn’t see Delon’s kind of jumping clown at all.

Although the Kevin family is also a big family of Eastcliff, their overall strength is actually nothing more than that.

Not to mention a Delon, even the entire Kevin family may not be able to enter Charlie’s eyes.

Issac naturally knew Charlie’s strength.

This is Master Wade of killing the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family single handedly!

With such strength, the Kevin family is definitely not an opponent.

But Issac also knew well, what is Eastcliff? The water is deep there. In the seemingly calm water, in fact, all giants can be hidden. You don't know whether a carp will pop out in the next second, or a real dragon.

Moreover, Charlie is going to Eastcliff alone this time, and Issac was afraid that he would be outnumbered in Eastcliff, so he reminded him: "Master although the Kevin family is not top-notch in strength, there is a certain network and foundation in Eastcliff. Yes, you are not going to let the family know this time, so you should be as careful as possible."

Charlie knew that Issac said these words out of good intentions, so he nodded gently: "I know Mr. Issac, don't worry."

While waiting for the red light, Issac used his mobile phone to help Charlie buy a ticket to Eastcliff tomorrow morning.

Then he said to Charlie: "Master the plane is at 10 o'clock tomorrow morning, and I bought you first class."

"Okay." Charlie nodded lightly and looked out the window, thinking that tomorrow would be his first return to Eastcliff after a lapse of more than ten years, he felt a little nervous in his heart.

This time, he was not going to return to the Wade family, nor was he going to meet with the Wade family.

But he planned to go to the tomb of his parents to worship. As a child, he has not visited the tomb for so many years. He is really unfilial. If he does not worship in Eastcliff, it is even more inexcusable.

Back home.

Jacob and Elaine have returned to their respective bedrooms.

Claire was not in the living room either. Charlie came to the bedroom on the second floor and saw that Claire was standing on the terrace. So he walked to the front and said softly, "My wife, it's so late, why are you still standing outside? It's very cold now, so come back to room quickly."

Claire had already seen him enter the yard just now, so she was not surprised at his appearance, and said with a smile: “The weather forecast says it will snow tonight. Aurous Hill is located south of the Yangtze River. There is very little snowfall. At that time I couldn’t see a single snow in a year, I wanted to see if I could wait until it snowed.”

Charlie nodded and asked with a smile: “If you like snow, we can go to the north to see the snow if we have the opportunity in the future.”

Claire said with a look of yearning: “I especially like to look at places full of white snow, such as Changbai Mountains, such as Hokkaido in Japan, if we have a chance, let’s go and see it?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Where to go? Changbai Mountain or Hokkaido?”

Claire said: “Go to Changbai Mountain first!”

When Charlie thought of Changbai Mountain, in addition to thinking of the scene where he killed the Eight Heavenly Kings at the foot of the mountain, he couldn’t help but think of the Wei family’s lustful father and son, so he shook his head and said, “Changbai Mountain is not accessible, we have a chance to go to Hokkaido. , Or go to Kunlun Mountain.”

Claire hummed, and sighed: “The New Year is almost here, and your birthday will be after the first month. Do you have any birthday wishes?”

Charlie shook his head: “I don’t have any birthday wishes, I only wish my lover to be healthy, safe and happy.”

Chapter 1494

Claire was moved by Charlie’s light words.

Can’t help but walk to Charlie’s side, snuggle gently in his arms, look up at the stars in the sky, and say with happiness: “After the New Year, it’s the fourth year of our marriage.”

“Yeah.” Charlie couldn’t help sighing: “It’s been four years, and time flies really fast.”

“Hurry?” Claire said earnestly, “I don’t think time flies fast at all. In the past four years, too much has happened, especially in you, too many changes have taken place.”

Charlie touched his nose: “What? Have I changed?”

Claire nodded and said, “Of course you have changed! Whether it is the feeling to others, or the aura and temperament of your whole person, it seems that it has changed greatly from when you first got married.”

As she spoke, she murmured softly: “But it’s very strange, and then think about this change is really big, but sometimes think about it, and feel as if everything is quite natural, as if you are like this… …”

Charlie sighed lightly and said to her: “Oh, my wife, the matter of going to Eastcliff to see Feng Shui has been decided, I will leave tomorrow morning.”

“Leaving tomorrow?” Claire asked in surprise: “Why are you so anxious?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s the twelfth lunar month, and the Chinese New Year is only twenty days away. The customers over there are also very anxious. They all want to do everything they should do before, and we can’t drag on hind legs.”

Claire nodded lightly and said seriously: “Husband, although Feng Shui makes money, I don’t want you to run around often in the future. After you said this, I have been thinking about The two have been married for almost four years, and it seems that we have never been separated all day and night. When I think of you going to Eastcliff for several days, I am not used to it…”

Having said this, she sighed with a little melancholy: “As you know, my parents’ relationship has never been very good. Since mom lost more than two million in gambling and was held in the detention center because of MLM, dad doesn’t seem to have any feelings for her anymore, especially when Aunt suddenly comes back, the relationship between the two of them has become worse…”

“When I come back from work every day, when I see the two of them resenting each other, quarreling and scolding, I feel very uncomfortable, so you can give me a little warmth at home. If you are away for several days, don’t know how to face them.”

Charlie hugg3d her a little closer, and said seriously: “The things between parents, let’s just let it go, don’t think about it so much, it will definitely not be so annoying, besides, I will immediately finish the work. Don’t worry I will rush back.”

“Yeah.” Claire nodded and said with a smile: “Oh, yes, you haven’t been to Eastcliff? This time you can take the opportunity to have fun. Eastcliff is an ancient capital with rich history and culture!”

Charlie gave a wry smile.

His wife thought that she grew up in Aurous Hill Welfare Institute.

She didn’t know. Actually, he grew up in Eastcliff and didn’t leave until she was eight years old.

However, he was so happy that Claire knew nothing about his identity, so he smiled and said, “Okay, I will definitely find opportunities to see more this time.”

Claire smiled and said, “When my grandfather was still alive, he took me to Eastcliff several times. He had a very deep affection for Eastcliff. According to him, our ancestors and generations gave Eastcliff a big family. As slaves, the family was so kind to our family, but later because of the war, some domestic slaves were dismissed.”

As she said, she said again: “But the reason why our family was able to have a later scale is also because that large family gave a lot of settlement allowances when they were dismissed.”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Has Grandpa ever said, what is the name and background of that big family?”

“He never said it.” Claire shook her head and said seriously: “However, my grandfather had always felt regret before, saying that he had no chance to repay this family’s great kindness. Since I can remember, he had been talking about it for almost 20 years! But in the next few years, I never saw him open his mouth about it and never said a single word about this again.”

Speaking of this, Claire thought of something and suddenly said, “Hey, thinking about it now, it seems that after we got married, he never said it again!”

Chapter 1495

After hearing what Claire said, Charlie laughed and said nothing.

He knew why Mr. Willson stopped talking about this after he got married to Claire. That's because Mr. Willson felt that if he married Claire to himself and gave him a family, it was equivalent to repaying the family.

But he would naturally not tell Claire about this.

At this moment, Claire suddenly looked at the sky and said with joy: "Wow! It's really snowing now!"

Charlie raised his head, and a piece of cold snow fell on his forehead, bringing a hint of coolness, and then instantly melted.

In the beginning, only a few snowflakes fell sporadically, and ten minutes later, snowflakes all over the night sky fell.

For Aurous Hill, a southern city, such heavy snow is indeed too rare.

Claire danced happily in the snow like a child.

Seeing the snow falling and getting bigger and bigger, she took Charlie to the yard, collecting a thin layer of snow from the roof of the car, and said to him: "If it falls like this, you can build a snowman and have a snowball fight tomorrow!"

Charlie nodded and sighed, "I haven't built a snowman for many years."

The last time I did this kind of thing, when I was in the orphanage, together with my little friend Zhao Hao, and together with Xiaofen, the sister of the orphanage, piled up a huge snowman on the open space of the orphanage.

In a blink of an eye, nearly ten years have passed.

The heavy snow in Aurous Hill is getting bigger and bigger. The Moments of Friends, Weibo, and TikTok are almost all about the content of this snow. Even Mr. Song posted

a Moments of Friends and took a picture of the snow scene from the upper floor of the villa. The photo is accompanied by five words: “Blessings of the Year.”

Warnia also posted to Moments. There is no picture. There is only one sentence: “I wrote your name in the snow. I was afraid that people would see it clearly, so I wiped it away…”

Charlie guessed that the “your” she said should be himself, but he did not like or leave a message.

That night, Charlie accompanied Claire, playing in the snow for a long time, until after twelve o’clock, the two went back to the room to rest.

Turning off the light, Charlie lay on his half of the bed tossing and turning.

Now, there are less than ten hours left before his return to Eastcliff in 18 years.

Claire didn’t fall asleep either. At night, she suddenly got into Charlie’s bed from his bed, hugged h!m from behind, and said emotionally in his ear: “My husband, you will leave tomorrow, I will Miss you……”

Charlie nodded lightly, stroking her tender hands, with emotion in his heart.

Charlie hardly fell asleep this night.

Fortunately, his body has long been different from ordinary people, even if he stays up all night, there is no discomfort.

Since it was ten o’clock in the morning, he had to arrive at the airport before nine o’clock, so Charlie got up very early.

When he got up, Claire, who had made snowmen until twelve o’clock last night, hadn’t woken up yet.

Charlie didn’t want to disturb her either. He left a note on the bedside and wrote: “My wife, I’m leaving. Do wait for me to come back.”

After that, he changed his clothes, brought his wallet and credentials, put a few rejuvenating pills on his body, and left the bedroom.

When he got downstairs, Elaine, the mother-in-law wearing an apron, immediately drove out from the kitchen and said affectionately: “Oh my son-in-law, why do you get up so early today?”

Charlie said: “I’m going to Eastcliff today, and I won’t be back in a few days.”

Elaine hurriedly said diligently: “Oh, going today? Mom made you preserved egg and lean meat porridge. Eat a bowl before you go!”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, the plane is earlier, I have to go there earlier.”

Elaine said hurriedly: “Oh, then I’ll give it to you!”

After speaking, she hurried out and followed Charlie all the way to the door.

“Good son-in-law, do you want me to drive you to the airport?”

Charlie shook his head: “No, I’ll take a taxi.”

Elaine blurted out: “Why don’t you let your dad drive you? Anyway, he is idle all the time.”

Chapter 1496

Charlie said lightly: “No, it’s convenient for me to go by myself.”

Elaine smiled and nodded, and said, “Then you must pay attention to safety on the road!”

After speaking, seeing Charlie go out,she hurriedly said: “Good son-in-law, if you see any good things in Eastcliff, please bring a copy for mom!”

“okay.”

Charlie responded and took a step away from home.

……

Aurous Hill Airport.

Charlie didn’t bring any luggage with him, so he changed his boarding pass and passed the security check.

Because Issac bought him a first-class ticket, he went directly to the VIP lounge after passing the security check.

The plane took off at 10 o’clock, and the service staff in the VIP lounge personally guided him to board the plane early at 9:20.

Charlie boarded the plane ahead of others, and there were already a few people in the first-class cabin.

The first class distribution of this aircraft is a 2+2 model, that is, there are two more spacious seats on each side of the corridor. The seats can be laid flat so that you can lie flat, which will be very comfortable.

Charlie’s position was near the window, and after sitting down, he looked out the window in a daze.

For more than ten years, he has not been in this state.

Anxious and faintly expecting.

The ancients said that he was close to his hometown, and it could not be more appropriate to describe him now.

The plane was still picking up passengers, and when he smelled a faint scent in his nostrils, he turned his head and glanced subconsciously.

A young woman just came to him and was about to sit down.

Seeing him turning his head, the woman also glanced at him subconsciously, and suddenly exclaimed: “Charlie?! Why are you here?”

Charlie was also stunned.

Because the woman in front of him turned out to be Elsa, the woman who has always liked him, Claire’s best friend.

He was also surprised and asked: “Elsa, why are you here?”

“I’m going to Eastcliff!” Elsa said in surprise: “I am from Eastcliff, you shouldn’t be stupid!”

After that, she hurriedly sat down and asked excitedly: “What about you? What are you doing in Eastcliff? What about Claire? Didn’t she come with you?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I have something to do in Eastcliff. A friend introduced me to a Fengshui job. The pay was pretty good, so I am just going there.”

Elsa nodded suddenly and said: “That’s a coincidence! I just am going home to celebrate my grandma’s birthday. I didn’t expect that we were not only on the same plane, but the seats are next to each other. I say we two are particularly destined!”

Although Elsa hadn’t seen Charlie for a while, her feelings for him have never changed.

In fact, she has been missing Charlie very much all this time.

Originally, she received Claire’s invitation to live with them at Tomson, but during that time, too much happened in the Willson family.

After a while, Mrs. Willson’s family ran up to the door, and the desperately looking to live in Tomson;

After a while, Elaine disappeared, and Claire was searching all over the world;

Then, Jacob would entertain his first love at home;

Later, the missing Elaine came back and made the whole family jumpy.

As an outsider, Elsa couldn't help but still live in Tomson in such a chaotic environment, so she moved back to the hotel early.

Therefore, during this period of time, she almost fell out of contact with Charlie!

Chapter 1497

To Elsa, Charlie has always been a little far away.

He didn't feel much about Elsa, not to mention that Elsa was still a good girlfriend of his wife, and he had to keep a distance from her.

But he didn't expect that the two would still meet on the plane.

Elsa was in a good mood, she involuntarily got close to Charlie, and asked, "Hey, Charlie, how many days are you going to stay in Eastcliff this time?"

Charlie said: "Not necessarily. It depends on the speed of the work. If it is fast, it will be two or three days, if it is slow, it will be four or five days."

Elsa said excitedly: "Oh, I booked the ticket four days later, how about you? When did you book the ticket? Can we come back together then?"

Charlie said frankly: "I haven't booked the return flight ticket yet. Let's talk about it after the matter is over. It's still not sure."

Elsa said hurriedly: "Well then, when you are done with things, you tell me, I will see if the time can be coordinated, and if we can coordinate, then we will come back together."

Charlie was somewhat repulsive in his heart, but on the surface, he still said indifferently: "Let's look at this when the time comes. There is still a lot of uncertainty."

Elsa didn't even notice that Charlie was perfunctory, so she nodded and agreed.

Then she asked curiously: “What are you up to? How are you?”

Charlie said: “I’m not busy, just show people Feng Shui occasionally, and stay at home for the rest of the time.”

Elsa asked carefully: “After Claire came back, her mother didn’t trouble you, right?”

“No.” Charlie smiled and said: “She is much more peaceful now than before?”

“That’s really great.” Elsa sighed sincerely: “I’m afraid Aunt bullies you at home. It’s great that she can settle down!”

Charlie nodded lightly, took out his mobile phone, sent a WeChat message to Sara, and said to her: “Sara, give me a specific address of your home, I will be there today.”

Sara immediately sent him a voice call and asked excitedly: “Charlie, are you coming here today?”

“Yes.” Charlie said: “I just finished handling the matter here last night, so I booked today’s ticket temporarily.”

Sara hurriedly said: “What time does it land? I will pick you up at the airport!”

Charlie thought that she was a big star, and it was estimated that the paparazzi would follow her in and out, so he said: “Don’t bother, send me a specific position, and I will do it myself.”

Sara said: “No! I’m going to pick you But don’t worry, I will dress up for a while and I won’t be recognized.”

“Forget it.” Charlie said: “The paparazzi are very powerful. How many celebrities cheated and broke their shoes. They thought they were well hidden, but they were all procured by the paparazzi.”

Sara said helplessly: “Okay, then I will post the location to your WeChat later, can you be there at noon? I will let the family prepare lunch.”

Charlie thought for a while: “Almost, then I’ll bother you.”

Sara chuckled and said: “I won’t tell my parents about this first, just say that an old person is going to be a guest at home. I believe they will be very excited when they see you!”

She said, there was also a hint of warmth in his heart.

Chapter 1498

Thinking of the deterioration of Sara’s father Philip, he asked, “Is Uncle’s condition okay?”

“Not so good…” Sara said in a low voice, “It’s not so good. The doctor has recommended that he be hospitalized again. My dad doesn’t want to go. I think he is a little depressed. Maybe he has resigned. I don’t want to toss anymore, he always feels that he has no dignity when he receives various treatments in the hospital…You may not know his character, but my mother said that he is exactly like your father. It’s like, they’re very axis, don’t listen to persuasion…”

Charlie knows that many decent people have less desire to survive when they are dying.

This is mainly because they have been decent for so many years, and they value face and dignity very much. They don’t want to put down all their dignity and esteem at the end of their lives in order to live for such a limited period of time.

Charlie even heard that many great people have signed a no-rescue agreement when they are severely ill. If their lives come to the end, they will not be intubated, operated or on a ventilator, just to make themselves more dignified.

It seems that Philip has already started planning for the future.

Fortunately, the timing of his reunion with Sara was relatively coincidental. Otherwise, if wait for Philip to pass away from a serious illness, he would not be able to save Philip’s life.

So, he said to comfort her: “Don’t worry about this matter so much, I will help you solve it after I arrive.”

Sara choked and said, “Thank you, Charlie, he should be very happy if you can come to see Dad!”

Charlie didn’t want to talk too much to Sara, so as not to be heard by Elsa, who was next to him, so he said: “Let’s do this first. The plane is about to take off and will be shut down.”

Sara hurriedly said, “Okay, Charlie, I am waiting for you in Eastcliff!”

Charlie hung up the phone, and Elsa couldn’t help but smile: “Oh, Charlie, you are so amazing now. No wonder people call you Master. Listening to the tone you just called, it seems that they are waiting for you to fight the fire.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Feng Shui is something like this sometimes, if there is no problem, but when there is a problem, it is often rushed.”

Elsa sighed from the bottom of her heart: “Claire is really lucky to find a capable husband like you!”

After speaking, Elsa asked again: “By the way, where would you go to Eastcliff this time?”

Charlie said: “Near Northeast Fifth Ring Road, there is the villa area.”

Elsa said happily: “That’s not far away! Come to my house?”

Charlie said embarrassingly: “I won’t, it’s not appropriate, and I came to Eastcliff this time, there are quite a lot of things…”

Elsa smiled slightly: “It’s okay. Look at that time. If you don’t have time, it doesn’t matter, but you have to give me a chance to treat you to dinner, just as I thank you for saving me twice, OK?”

Hearing that it was just a meal, Charlie was not hypocritical, and he nodded and agreed: “Okay.”

At this time, the beautiful and generous flight attendants have begun to remind everyone to buckle up their seat belts and the plane is ready to roll out.

Afterwards, the plane started slowly and came to the end of the runway. After taxiing to a sufficient speed on the runway, it took off into the air.

Elsa was very excited along the way, constantly searching for topics by Charlie's side.

But Charlie's thoughts have always been in Eastcliff, the place that carries his childhood memories.

After the one-hour and forty-minute flight, the plane slowly descended and landed smoothly on the runway of Eastcliff International Airport.

Charlie's heart suddenly beat at this time, and shouted in his heart: "Eastcliff, I'm back!"

Chapter 1499

When the plane landed, Charlie and Elsa got off the plane together.

Because Charlie didn't have any luggage checked, he didn't have to wait to pick up his luggage, and Elsa was a big beauty after all, and she usually took a lot of clothes, cosmetics, and skincare products when she went out.

Especially for things like cosmetics and skincare products, it is easy to exceed the capacity, so she must check in.

After getting off the plane, she couldn't leave directly like Charlie, and she had to wait for the luggage to come out at the luggage collection area.

So she hurriedly asked Charlie: "Charlie, how do you go later?"

Charlie said, "I will go out and stop a taxi and leave."

Elsa hurriedly said: "Then you might as well wait for me for a while, let's go together? It just happened that my family drove to pick me up, and I can see you off."

Charlie smiled and waved his hand: "No, Elsa, I'm quite anxious over there, let's go separately."

Elsa said helplessly: “Okay, then let’s make an appointment another day. Don’t forget that you promised me. Let’s have a meal together.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled slightly and said: “You wait for your luggage, I’ll go first, and I’ll make an appointment another day.”

After bidding farewell to Elsa, he walked out of Eastcliff Airport alone.

After he went out, he was too late to sigh, and he was ready to go directly to the taxi stop to queue up for a taxi.

Just after he came out, a woman wrapped in a thick down jacket, wearing a down jacket hat, a mask and black sunglasses, ran towards him quickly.

Before he could see clearly, the woman leaped at him happily, screaming happily, “Charlie!”

He heard the woman’s voice, it was Sara, so he put down his guard and let her plunge into his arms.

Holding Sara lightly, Charlie couldn’t help but ask her: “Didn’t I tell you, I said don’t pick me up? Why did you come here?”

Sara said diligently: “I wanted to see you soon! I’m afraid I stay at home, and I can’t help telling my parents the news of your coming in advance, so I just ran out.”

Charlie asked again: “You won’t be spotted by the paparazzi when you come out. If you are secretly procured by the paparazzi and you are a big star hugging a man at the gate of the airport, then your popularity will probably be greatly affected.”

“What are you afraid of!” Sara said in a very indifferent tone: “If it is really procured and exposed, then I will say that I am holding my fiancé. If the popularity will decline because of this, then let it. I don’t rely on the entertainment industry to eat, so it’s easy to find you when I come in and play. Now that I find you, I can leave the circle at any time.”

“Okay.” Charlie helplessly asked her: “Let’s go to see the uncle and aunt quickly, did you drive here?”

Sara nodded and said, “I just parked the car in the parking lot. Let’s go and pick up the car together!”

With that said, Sara hugged Charlie’s arm and took him to the parking lot.

Sara drove a very humble old Volvo car today. After getting in the car, she took off her hat and said embarrassingly: “Charlie, I’m sorry, the car I drove today is a bit shabby. The main reason is that most of the car paparazzi in our family know, so I just drove this old car out. Don’t dislike it.”

Charlie smiled and nodded, and said, “You don’t know what days I have been living these years. I told you last time that I used to live in an orphanage. After I came out, my wife’s grandfather arranged for me to go to the construction site. After a year of college, I have gone through all the hardships, even if you tell me that you need me to walk to your house, I don’t mind.”

Sara looked at Charlie and sighed softly, “Charlie, you have suffered for so many years.”

Chapter 1500

Charlie shook his head: “It doesn’t matter if you endure hardship. In my opinion, all the hardship I faced is a kind of training for me.”

Sara nodded earnestly, and while driving out of the parking lot, she said, “My dad was still talking about you yesterday. Didn’t the doctor ask him to go back to the hospital for treatment? He knows that his physical condition may be very unoptimistic. So he sighed, the biggest regret is that he couldn’t find you.”

Charlie was moved and smiled slightly: “Sara, don’t worry, with me, Uncle will definitely recover his health.”

Sara didn’t know Charlie’s abilities, let alone that Charlie had the title of True Dragon Master in the upper class of Aurous Hill, so she never believed that he could cure her father’s terminal illness.

At this time, she just felt that Dad would be very pleased when he saw Charlie. If the mood improves, I believe his body will also change to a certain extent.

Sara's home is not far from Eastcliff International Airport.

Eastcliff's airport is in the northeast of the city, and several top super villa districts of Eastcliff are also in the central villa district not far away.

Twenty minutes later, Sara drove the car to Eastcliff's Ocean Mansion.

Although there are many Eastcliff villas, most of them are townhouses of tens of millions. There are very few large and luxurious single-family villas in the urban area. Most single-family villas are located in very remote areas in the north. Near Xiaotang Mountain.

Among the limited single-family villas in the urban area, Ocean Mansion can be said to be one of the top villa areas.

Every villa here has a price of at least one billion and is luxurious.

However, this place still cannot be compared with the Wade family's mansion.

In Charlie's memory, the Wade family's mansion was not a luxury villa built by this kind of developer, but the palace of a prince in the Qing Dynasty.

That is the real low-key luxury and grand atmosphere. Charlie remembered that just the dozens of golden snail pillars in the mansion were priceless.

It is said that as early as more than ten years ago, a quote on the market had already exceeded 100 million.

This is not the most conspicuous. The most conspicuous one is the Prince Gong's Mansion in Eastcliff, where a pillar of Jinsinan is worth more than two billion.

However, Prince Gong's Mansion is a national cultural monument and is not owned by any individual.

Therefore, it can highlight the dignity of the Wade family mansion.

When Sara drove the car home, the courtyard door and garage door opened automatically.

A forty-year-old maid rushed into the garage, and while helping to open the car door, she respectfully said: “Miss, the food is ready, just wait for you, why did you just run away without saying a word.”

After speaking, she suddenly found a man sitting in the co-pilot. She was surprised, and said politely: “Hello, sir!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and Sara on the side could not restrain her excitement, and asked the servant: “Aunt, are my parents in the dining room?”

Auntie nodded slightly and said, “Miss, sir does not seem to be feeling well. He keeps saying that he wants to go back to room to rest. Go ahead.”

When Sara heard this, she hurriedly took Charlie’s hand and ran into the villa.

Passing through the huge and luxurious hall, Sara directly took Charlie to the dining room. As soon as she entered the dining room, she excitedly said to a middle-aged couple at the table: “Dad, Mom, do you see who I brought!”

Chapter 1501

A man and a woman at the table, no matter their looks, temperament, and clothes at home, they all looked very luxurious and decent.

The man looked a little haggard, and his face and lips had lost his normal blood color. At first sight, he was a chronically ill, or even dying person.

But the woman next to him was very well maintained and very beautiful. Her appearance was seven points similar to Sara's, and she seemed to be in her 30s.

Charlie recognized the two at a glance, they were Uncle Philip, whom he had known since childhood, and his wife, Aunt Lenan.

Just when Charlie recognized the two of them, the two also recognized him!

Philip's whole expression was extremely shocked. His face was already very thin. At this time, his eyes widened, trembling and trying to say something, but he seemed to be in his throat.

Miss Lenan, who was on the side, was also dumbfounded. She stood up, pointing at Charlie with one finger and covering her mouth with one hand: "You…you…you are… ..You are Wade…Are you Charlie???"

Charlie's nose was sour, and he sighed softly, and said with a trembling voice: "Aunt Lenan, I am Charlie…"

After speaking, he looked at Philip who was trembling and unable to speak, and said in a trembling voice: "Uncle…Hello! And Aunt Lenan, how are you!"

Philip looked at him and muttered, "Are you really Charlie?"

Charlie nodded seriously and said, "Uncle, it's me, I'm Charlie, do you still recognize me?"

"Recognize…recognize…" Philip wiped away tears and said: "You are the same as your father when he was young, and you are similar to the photos of your grandfather when he was young… …."

With that, he stood up laboriously, and then walked towards Charlie.

Charlie hurried forward, came to Philip a few steps to support him, and said with gratitude and guilt: “Uncle, for so many years, you and Aunt Lenan have been worried…”

Philip wiped out a cloud of old tears and choked up: “Charlie, where have you been for so many years? In these years, I have almost traveled all over the world to find you, and there has been no whereabouts of you… ….”

Charlie couldn’t help but sighed: “Uncle, in fact, I have been in Aurous Hill these years, and I have been growing up in the orphanage until I was eighteen.”

“How come?!” Philip blurted out: “I went to Aurous Hill to find you several times. I always went to the welfare home, orphanage, and rescue station, but I never found your whereabouts…”

Charlie said, “Uncle, Mr. Stephen, the housekeeper of the Wade family back then, sent someone to take over the orphanage secretly. He was afraid that someone would harm me, so he hid all my information. don’t know. I only realized that something was wrong after I met Sara a few days ago, so I went to Stephen and asked about it. Then he told me the hidden information…”

Philip was stunned for a while, and then he nodded and said: “That’s how it is, that’s how it is! It seems that Stephen is indeed a person who knows his gratitude, and your father treated him like a mountain back then not a wrong person!”

Chapter 1502

As he said, he couldn’t help but choked up: “These years, I have not been able to find any of your whereabouts. I once thought that you are no longer alive…”

At this point, Philip pursed his lips, but tears have already burst.

He endured it for a long time, until tears completely blurred his vision, and finally burst into tears: “Big Brother Wade, you are alive in the sky, look at your son, your son is back, he is back, and I finally have a face to see you…”

Philip was agitated and cried a few times before coughing violently. Lenan on the side was busy wiping the tears from her eyes. While carefully stroking her husband on the back, she choked and said: “Philip, Charlie is back here. It is a happy event, don’t cry, your health is not good now, and you can’t stand the emotional ups and downs.”

After Philip calmed down a little bit, he nodded with tears, took Charlie’s hand, and said seriously: “Charlie, sit down and tell uncle how you came here these years.”

After he finished speaking, he realized something, and hurriedly looked at his daughter Sara, and blurted out: “Sara, how did you and your Charlie meet?!”

Sara red eyes and choked up and said, “Dad, I’m sorry. I have kept this from you and mom. In fact, when I went to Aurous Hill to pick up an advertising endorsement, I already saw Charlie. To tell you, I just want to give you both a surprise after Charlie comes home.”

Philip nodded repeatedly, and said with emotion: “Surprise! This is indeed a surprise! It is a great surprise!”

As he said, he grabbed Charlie’s hand with both hands and said seriously: “Charlie, no matter what you have experienced over the years, it’s good to be able to come back. Don’t go back to Aurous Hill again this time. The marriage contract between you and Sara was made by Lenan me with your father and mother. No matter what you have experienced in the past, Sara is your fiancée. Now that you come back, my body is deteriorating. You two will take advantage of my old bones. The wedding is held before it gets to the ground!”

When Charlie heard this, his expression suddenly became very embarrassed and guilty.

Seeing this, Lenan hurriedly blurted out: “Charlie, you must not have any psychological pressure. After you and daughter are married, this home is your home. Whether you return to Wade’s house or not, you won’t be forbidden. Forget it, you are our son-in-law!”

Lenan’s words are relatively subtle, but Charlie understands the meaning very well. She is saying that no matter whether you have money or not, you don’t need to care about it. It is your own home.

Hearing this, Charlie couldn't help comparing Lenan with his mother-in-law Elaine. This comparison was simply the difference between Ladybug and Wasp.

Sara said embarrassingly on the side: "Dad, Mom, Charlie… is… already married…"

"Huh?" When the couple heard this, they were both dumbfounded!

Charlie was also very embarrassed and said seriously: "I'm sorry Uncle and Aunt, this matter is a sorry to your daughter, sorry to you and my parents' agreement back then…"

Philip sighed, patted Charlie on the shoulder, and said earnestly: "Charlie, although I don't know what you have gone through these years, when uncle can guess that you must have had a hard time these years, you were 8 years old. I have been wandering outside since 1999. Many things are definitely involuntary. Let's not talk about this matter. You can tell your uncle in detail how you came here these years."

"Yes." Lenan also nodded and said: "The marriage contract can be discussed in the long term. Let's eat first and talk while eating!"

Chapter 1503

Philip pulled Charlie and sat down on the seat beside him.

As soon as he took his seat, he immediately greeted Charlie enthusiastically: "Charlie, let's eat first. You see if the food at home is suitable for your appetite. If it doesn't suit your appetite, I will let them cook it again."

Charlie said hurriedly, "Uncle, you don't have to be so polite."

Philip nodded and asked about Charlie's life experience over the years.

Charlie didn't hide much from Philip's family. Except for the secrets like "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures" that no one could be told, he basically told them about other things.

Including his life before the age of eighteen, and his social experience after the age of eighteen, as well as his acquaintance with Mr. Willson, his marriage to Claire, and his life after marriage.

The more Philip and Lenan listened, the more distressed they were. In their eyes, Charlie is after all the descendants of the Wade family, a direct descendant of the Wade family, and his father back then was the brightest new star of the Wade family. It stands to reason that Charlie should have lived the life of a man of fine clothes and food since he was a child, but they did not expect that he had experienced so much outside since he was a child, and ordinary people experienced constant hardships.

After listening, Philip kept sighing and sighing, and then he asked Charlie: "Charlie, what are you going to do now? Are you planning to go back to Wade's house to recognize your grandfather and the others?"

Charlie shook his head: "Uncle, I have no plans yet, and I have always suspected that the death of my parents is inseparable from the Wade family. Before I can find out, the Wade family is murdering parents' suspects, so I'm not going to go back and recognize them."

Philip said earnestly: "Charlie, you can listen to Uncle's advice and don't go back and recognize the Wade family, but don't turn against them either."

Charlie said seriously: "Will you turn your heads into enemies? It's not that I have the final say, but the facts have the final say. If they really murdered my parents, how can I not avenge my parents?"

Philip sighed and slowly said, "What happened back then...To be honest, I haven't found a definite clue yet. Whether your parents were harmed by people in the industry, there is no evidence yet."

Charlie said: "At least, my parents were forced to leave Eastcliff because of the exclusion of the Wade family. If it were not for them, my parents would not have died in Aurous Hill."

Philip nodded slightly: "The causality of the matter is indeed the case. The Wade family should indeed be responsible for the death of your parents."

After speaking, Philip said with comfort: "Charlie, you said that the Wade family instructed Stephen to give you a group with a market value of 100 billion, and gave you tens of billions of cash. In my opinion, this should be the Wade family's compensation to you. Or compensation to your parents. Although these assets and cash are not too

much to the Wade family, they are considered sincere. If you don't want to return to Wade's family, these assets will be enough for you to live your life. You have been suffering for so many years, so you should enjoy life and stop struggling with the past..."

Chapter 1504

Charlie knew that Philip was doing it for his own good, but he still shook his head gently. He said very seriously: "Uncle, although I have a relatively short relationship with my parents, I have only lived with them for eight years, but in my body What is flowing is the blood of the two of them. If I cannot avenge them in this life, how can I be worthy of the blood and life they gave me?"

Lenan didn't speak, and when she heard this, she couldn't help but sigh with red eyes: "So loyal, Charlie's personality and temperament are almost exactly the same as those of Big Brother Wade back then. If Big Brother Wade got into the sand in his eyes, he wouldn't be resolute. Resolutely took his wife and children to leave Eastcliff. You could not persuade Big Brother Wade back then, and now you may not be able to persuade Charlie."

Philip nodded sullenly, sighed, looked at Charlie, then at his daughter Sara, and said seriously: "Charlie, other things can be slowed down first. If you really want to be an enemy of the Wade family in the future, let Wade family pays the price, and at least they have to be strong enough."

As Philip said, he paused slightly and said with a serious face: "From my point of view, your top priority is to leave Aurous Hill and return to Eastcliff, and get married with my daughter first. At that time, even if you have not officially returned to the Wade family, You are also a member of my Gu family. If I do not die by chance, I will be able to make some arrangements for you so that you can lay a foundation in Gu family, so that the resources and connections of this family can be used by you."

When Lenan heard this, she nodded without hesitation and said, "Yes, Charlie, although you are already married now, your marriage contract with our daughter is more than 20 years earlier than your current marriage, so the girl from the Willson family, in a sense, can be regarded as getting involved in your original engagement."

Speaking of this, Lenan was busy expressing her position: "Of course, the aunt is not accusing her. After all, she is not responsible for this matter. The aunt just wants to say that according to your parents' arrangements back then, you should marry our

daughter. As for the Willson family girl, my family will not lose her by then. After the divorce, we will prepare her a billion in cash compensation, so we will never make it difficult for you."

Charlie was a little embarrassed at once.

Before he came to Gu's family, what worried him most was that Sara's parents talked about the marriage contract with him.

After all, so many years have passed since the childhood marriage contract. For so many years, he and Sara have not met each other, and there is no relationship basis.

If he was still single now, considering his parents' arrangements before death, he could cultivate relationships with Sara. If they get along, he might as well follow his parents' orders to get married.

But now that he already married, how can he abandon Claire and be with Sara in this situation?

Seeing Charlie's silence, Lenan sighed and said seriously: "Charlie, your Uncle's current physical condition, you must have heard about it from our daughter, before that, we have been with your Uncle. After treatment abroad for a long time, the domestic doctors discovered that your Uncle's condition has deteriorated in the past two days, and are persuading him to continue the hospital treatment, but the situation is not optimistic, maybe one day..."

Speaking of this, Lenan was feeling a little sad for a while, choked up a few times, wiped her tears, and then continued: "The marriage contract between you and Sara was made by the four parents. Two of them have already departed this world. So, your Uncle's body may not last too long. Your parents left early and didn't see your two children get married. Auntie hopes from the bottom of the heart that your Uncle will not have the same regret... ."

Sara's eyes were already red, and she sat motionless, tears streaming incessantly.

At this moment, she is still the female star that people all over the country and people all over the world love crazily. Now she is a poor and helpless little girl. Charlie can't help but feel pity when he sees her... .

Chapter 1505

At this time, Philip coughed a few times with some discomfort. After he recovered, he said seriously: “Charlie, in the past ten years, you have lived in Aurous Hill, as an unrecognized man. Now your identity should be back to the level!”

As he said, he sighed from the bottom of his heart: “Although the Gu family can’t let you soar into the sky, but with the support of the Gu family, if you return to the Wade family in the future, you will have a certain degree of confidence. If you want to compete for the Wade family’s property, there will be Gu family behind you. , The chance of success will be much greater!”

Charlie felt ashamed after hearing this.

He did not expect that even if he left the Wade family, even if he was married, Philip and Lenan still hoped to fulfill their marriage contract that year and marry Sara, whom hundreds of millions of people have admired.

The more so, the stronger his regret for Sara and the entire Gu family.

At this time, Philip said: “Charlie, I was not going to go to the hospital for treatment anymore. I have seen all the big winds and waves in my life, so I am not afraid of death. I hope I can walk with more dignity, but Today, after seeing you again after so many years, I suddenly have a desire to survive. My best hope now is to see you and Sara marry with my own eyes. If I can live until you two have a child, it will be a three-life Fortunately, I will die without regret.”

Sara on the side burst into tears, choked up: “Dad, don’t say that…”

Philip smiled slightly and said seriously: “You know your dad, and I am never hypocritical or sensational. The words you just said are from the heart.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Lenan and said seriously: “Wife, make a phone call with doctor, and say I want active treatment, can live one more day, live until my daughter is married, and live to hold a grandson and granddaughter, no matter how many crimes I suffer, it is worth it.”

Lenan immediately nodded excitedly.

In fact, she has been persuading Philip to actively cooperate with the treatment, even if there is a glimmer of hope, don't give up.

But Philip himself had given up, because he didn't want to suffer all kinds of inhuman torture in order to live an extra year and a half.

Advanced cancer is extremely painful. You not only has to endure the rapid decline of the body, but also the physical and mental pain caused by radiotherapy and chemotherapy.

With each chemotherapy, the side effects of the drugs made him vomit to death, and with each radiotherapy, the skin, bones, and internal organs would be painful for a long time.

Over time, he was a tough man who was tortured into a skinny, terminally ill patient.

Therefore, he prefers to spend more time with his wife and daughter, suffer less inhuman torture, and leave a good last time for himself.

But now, his thoughts suddenly changed 180 degrees because of the appearance of Charlie.

He wants to live.

He wanted to watch his daughter get married with his own eyes.

He wanted to personally hand over his daughter, who has raised him for more than 20 years, to Charlie on the wedding line to fulfill his promise to his brother and friend more than 20 years ago.

He even wanted to be outside the delivery room, waiting for the daughter in the delivery room to give birth to a child safely and let himself see the continuation of the family's blood.

Therefore, he now feels that if these wishes can be fulfilled, even if he has to endure the harshest and most painful torture in the world, he will not hesitate to survive!

At this time, Lenan hurriedly took out her mobile phone to make a call.

Charlie hurriedly said at this moment: “Aunt Lenan, I came this time, in fact, it was mainly for Uncle’s illness. I have a way to make Uncle’s illness completely heal.”

“what?!”

Chapter 1506

Both Lenan and Philip were shocked.

Let Philip’s condition completely heal?

This… how is it possible?

Their family has been running around to cure this disease for a long time, finding the best experts in the world, using the best special medicines, medical devices and treatment methods.

However, none of them could stop the rapid dying of Philip’s life.

Apple’s founder, Jobs, was also a billionaire and also suffering from pancreatic cancer. He also received the best treatment in the United States, but the result was very regrettable.

The world’s top experts don’t think that Philip’s illness is likely to be cured, and most of them believe that his life may be less than one year, or even less than six months.

Charlie suddenly said that he could be cured, which sounded like a fantasy to the two.

Lenan sighed and said seriously: “Charlie, I know you must also care about Uncle, but his condition… is indeed very unoptimistic…”

Philip nodded and said: “Hey…Charlie, my disease, you can’t know it better. Pancreatic cancer is the most fierce cancer, and I am now in the advanced stage. It has spread throughout the body. It is too late as the saying goes, even for the gods of health it is hard to save.”

Charlie wanted to say something in his heart, he wanted to tell Philip that even if gods of health can't save you, I can save Charlie!

However, people who don't know the truth about this will definitely feel that they are extremely arrogant.

So Charlie said seriously: "Uncle, I occasionally got a good medicine some time ago, which has a very good effect on curing various diseases. I took it with me this time. You might as well try it."

Philip naturally didn't believe it.

He himself is a standard atheist and a firm materialist. He firmly believes in science and half disbelief in metaphysics. In addition, he has become a doctor for a long time. The relevant materials and literature have been thoroughly studied and he is also 100% sure that he was hopeless, so when he heard Charlie's words, he just shook his head helplessly and said: "Charlie, you have this heart, uncle is very grateful, but the sinister degree of this disease, may be far beyond your understanding..."

Lenan on the side also nodded and said, "Yes, Charlie, your Uncle's disease can be said to be the most difficult, dangerous, and cruel in the world..."

Charlie knew they definitely didn't believe it, so he planned to take out the Rejuvenation Pill and let Philip give it a try.

But at this moment, the servant suddenly ran over and said nervously, "Master, Madam., the two families of Second Master. and Third Master are here..."

Lenan frowned immediately and asked coldly: "What are they here for?"

The servant hurriedly said, "They said they are looking for you and master to discuss something important."

Lenan blurted out: "Let them go! We have nothing to do with them!"

As soon as she finished saying this, they heard an angry voice sneer and said: "Oh, sister-in-law, it is all in the family, there is no need to say such ugly things, right? The

Old Master has been gone for a few years, so you won't let me and the youngest come in. If this Old Master knows fate, he will be annoyed to come to life!"

Charlie looked up and saw eight or nine people rushing in aggressively.

Lenan's expression was immediately ugly, and she asked, "Yanzheng Gu! This is my home! Without my permission, who let you break in?"

Chapter 1507

Following Lenan's anger, the man headed by the other party said with a disdainful expression: "Sister-in-law, this is my elder brother's home. Do I need to say hello to you when I come here as a younger brother?"

Lenan said with an ugly expression: "Yanzheng, then your eldest brother is my husband, and half of this house belongs to me. If you break in without my permission, this is called rushing into the house!"

Yanzheng curled his lips, looked up and down at Lenan, and said with contempt: "Oh, sister-in-law, do you know that you and my elder brother are husband and wife? But have you fulfilled the obligations of a wife?"

Philip stood up with difficulty, and reprimanded: "Yes, how do you talk to your sister-in-law? Your sister-in-law is like a mother to you, don't you understand this?"

"Elder sister-in-law is like a mother?" Yanzheng sneered: "Big brother, don't forget, she is an outsider in Gu's family after all, and as the daughter-in-law of Gu's parents and sons, she failed to give birth to Gu's eldest grandson. When our parents passed away, there was no eldest grandson in the family. She is the sinner of our Gu family!"

When Lenan heard this, her face immediately became very ugly and a little bit aggrieved.

Philip was trembling all over with anger, grabbed a bone china bowl, and slammed it to the ground. The porcelain bowl shattered under Yanzheng's feet!

Immediately afterwards, he blurted out: "Yanzheng! You don't want to make a fuss about this! Your sister-in-law almost died because of a dystocia when she gave birth to

Sara. Since then, I vowed never to let your sister-in-law give birth again. For the second child, parents also respected this very much when they were alive, and even their two elders didn't have any opinion. What qualifications do you have to speak out here!?"

Yanzheng said contemptuously: "Big Brother, my parents said they respect you, but don't know how sad this incident is in my heart! It's just that I am embarrassed to express it in your face!"

After a pause, Yanzheng said again: "Furthermore, to be honest, I even suspect that our parents died prematurely, which has a lot to do with the accumulation of depression and illness in their hearts! After all, it's your couple who killed them!"

Sara felt that she was a junior at first, so she resisted her anger and did not interrupt, but at this time, seeing her second uncle speak so excessively, she immediately shouted: "Second uncle! Don't speak too much! This is my family! It is not your turn to come and shout out here!"

Yanzheng hadn't spoken yet, and a man who was a few years younger than him said in a weird manner: "Oh, what's the matter, my dear niece, you are a great start now? Can you ignore second uncle? Are you here? Don't forget, even if you are a big star, you are just an actor!"

The speaker is Philip's third brother and Sara's third uncle, Yangang Gu.

The three Gu family brothers are loyal, righteous, and strong. This is also placed on the expectations of the Gu family's three sons, so that they can be loyal, upright, and strong.

It's just that the second child and the third, compared to their names, are indeed a bit uncoordinated.

At this time, beside Yangang, there was a young man in his early twenties who added fuel and jealousy: "Yes, cousin, our Gu family's ancestral motto is clearly written in the Gu family's ancestral book. The descendants of the Gu family must never engage in an inferior career!"

"Moreover, this actor, in the early years, it was a non-streaming industry that could not even enter the lower ninth stream. After returning, the status rose a little bit, and then

she barely never entered the stream. It was ranked in the lower ninth stream. If you are an actor now, then you are a shame to the ancestors of the Gu family. Are you not?"

Sara bit her white teeth and said angrily: "Weiguang, you only know how to spend time and drink, eat and drink blood, why are you here to point fingers at me? I tell you, there is no place for you to speak!"

Chapter 1508

Weiguang curled his lips and said: "Oh, cousin, you are so temperamental. In Gu's family, we are the same generation, so what if you are my sister? You are just a woman who will marry sooner or later, waiting for you to get married. , You are no longer a member of the Gu family, you will be an outsider then, do you understand?"

Charlie on the side wanted to speak at this time, but still held back.

After all, this is Gu's family affair, and as an outsider, he really can't find a suitable entry point.

If he intervenes at this time, he is also a stranger.

Moreover, it is still unclear what the meaning of Gu's second and third came over with, so he decided to observe again.

At this moment, Philip shouted angrily: "Enough! Don't talk nonsense!"

After speaking, when everyone calmed down, he looked at Yanzheng and Yangang, and asked in a cold voice: "Second, third, you two shouldn't be circumspectung and concealed here. What do you want to do? What is your purpose? Just say it upright and openly, chirping like a maiden, and losing the face of our Gu family this is not good!"

Yanzheng touched his chin and smiled suddenly, a bit insidious, but pretending to be concerned: "Big brother, I heard that your health has deteriorated again? Did the hospital ask you to go to receive treatment, but you refused?"

Philip said coldly: "I'm sorry, I just wanted to start and decided to actively receive treatment. My daughter hasn't married yet, so I can't just die cowardly!"

Philip was waiting for the crowd, his expression suddenly changed when he heard this.

Yangang next to him couldn't help complaining: "Brother, haven't you already decided to give up treatment? Why do you regret it at this time? Even with active treatment, your condition may not be able to live longer than ten and a half days, for these ten and a half months. After going to the hospital, you are tortured, tortured, and experimented on. You would say that why did I come here."

Philip's expression was extremely cold, and he gritted his teeth and said: "You guys, what are you trying to say? If you don't get to the point, don't blame me for driving you out!"

Yanzheng smiled and said, "Big brother, the Old Master is eccentric. When he died, the Gu family's assets were divided by 50% for you and 25% for me and the youngest. What do you say you want so much for? Your family doesn't have a son either. When daughter gets married, it's the water thrown out. This property can't be cheaper for outsiders?"

Speaking of this, Yanzheng looked at Lenan again and said with a smile: "What's more, my sister-in-law is not too old and so beautiful. In the future, if eldest brother is gone, how could she stay alone for the rest of her life? She must remarry. ! At that time, she will take away part of Gu's assets. WE cannot bear to care about half of the assets of the family. In the end, they will fall into the hands of outsiders with your wife and daughter?

When Lenan heard this, he was not only angry but also humiliated, tears burst into his eyes immediately.

Sara also exploded in anger, clenched her fists and looked resentful.

Needless to say, Philip's entire body trembled, his original bloodless face became paler, his whole person was shaky, and he might die almost at any time.

Charlie couldn't stand it anymore. While reaching out to hold Philip's swaying body, he shouted with an extremely gloomy expression: "You b@stards, it's a bit too deceitful!"

Chapter 1509

When Yanzheng, Yangang and others saw Charlie when they came in, they didn't pay attention to him.

They came over today, and all their goals were focused on the three members of the Gu family, and they treated Charlie and the other servants as nothing.

However, they did not expect that this young man would dare to challenge them here, and even said that they were as$b@stards, suddenly became angry!

The Gu family in Eastcliff is second only to the Su family and the Wade family in strength, and the total assets are also above the trillion level. Even if Yanzheng and Yangang each have only 25% of the Gu family's assets, but if each person puts it out separately , Are also the top rich, crushing those familiar people on the rich list now is nothing to say.

So, how can they accept that an unknown junior yells at them here?

Therefore, Yanzheng was immediately furious and pointed at Charlie and shouted coldly: "Boy, do you know who I am? Talking to me like that, do you have a long life?"

Charlie sneered and said: "Of course I know who you are, as$hole, you are as$hole number one, the guy next to you is as$hole number two, and the little a** who just clamored, must be as$hole number three, the rest If anyone wants to sort, speak early, lest they miss the top numbers!"

Yanzheng and Yangang are both heirs of the Gu family, and they have also received high-end education since they were young. Both are typical beasts in dress, trained under elite education.

In other words, such people seem to be very educated, rarely interact with others and do not speak dirty words. In fact, their bones have long been broken.

Take Yanzheng as an example. Someone used to toast him at the dinner table. The height of the other party's wine glass was slightly higher than his wine glass. He was smiling at the time as if he didn't care, but he immediately asked the bodyguard to directly after the meal. Forced to stop the opponent's car, pulled the opponent out of the car, and broke his hands.

This is just a small matter. In fact, Yanzheng closed his upper and lower lips, and he didn't know how many people were ruined or even destroyed.

At this moment, Charlie was so disrespectful to them, making him almost furious!

However, he was also a little confused about Charlie's origin, so he was a little bit puzzled. This person was a guest at Philip's family. He naturally knew the strength of Gu's family, but he dared to talk to himself like this. Is it possible that he didn't know what he didn't know, the background?

The same goes for Yangang. If the other party knows his identity and dared to speak wildly here, he must have two brushes.

However, Weiguang, who was young, did not have this self-knowledge.

He scolded angrily: "d*mn, who are you kid? Do you know who you are talking to? We are from the Gu family! Do you f*cking want to die?"

Charlie glanced at him, and said coldly: "You just barked at Sara, right? Well, since you like to bark like a dog so much, it's better to kneel on the ground and learn two dog barkings. If I am satisfied, I can still let you go!"

"f*ck you!" Weiguang was immediately furious: "You f*cking seek death! Do you know who I am? I am the second son of the Gu family! You dare to be disrespectful to me, I will kill you in a minute!"

Chapter 1510

At this time, a young man who was slightly older than Weiguang and had a calmer temper said: "This brother, today's affairs are our Gu family's housework. Please don't interfere."

The one speaking is Yanzheng's son, Weiliang, and the oldest male in the Gu family's grandson.

Sara is a girl, so he is considered the eldest grandson of the Gu family.

Charlie looked at Weiliang and said indifferently: “Whenever something happens, just talk about it. Don’t rely on the number of people here, just thinking about bullying fewer people. Here barking and clamoring shamelessly, the Gu family can be regarded as a great family of Eastcliff. , Don’t just show up with the lack of education!”

“You…” As soon as Weiguang heard this, he gritted his teeth and wanted to come forward.

Weiliang stopped him, then gave Charlie a cold look, and then said to Yanzheng beside him: “Dad, let’s stop talking nonsense and get to the point.”

Yanzheng looked at Charlie coldly, and made up his mind that no matter who this kid is, after his business is resolved today, he must pay the price of blood to let him know Gu family, it’s not that he can speak freely. Insulting like that, nobody dares to do so!

Therefore, he temporarily suppressed the resentment in his heart, looked at his eldest brother Philip, and said, “Big brother, I am here as a child of the Gu family this time to defend and safeguard the rights and interests of the Gu family! 50% of the assets of our Gu family are in your name, but you are running out of time now. After you leave, I will be the head of Gu’s family. Naturally, I can’t sit back and watch 50% of Gu’s assets flow into outsiders’ names. Therefore, I hope you will start with Gu’s interests. Make a will and allocate at least 80% of your assets to me and the third.”

After saying this, he saw Philip’s face very ugly, and he said: “Brother, I am also for the Gu family, otherwise, once you die, and once sister-in-law and daughter get your inheritance, your inheritance will not have a surname Gu. The strength of the Gu family will instantly be squeezed out of Eastcliff’s third place, and even the top five may not be guaranteed. You have the heart to look after the Gu family’s hundred-year family business, and you will be cut after you die?”

Philip said coldly: “Second, let your mouth be full of peach blossoms, but in the final analysis, don’t you still want my possessions? I tell you, I have already made a will. In my will, my inheritance is divided into two, your sister-in-law inherits half, and the daughter inherits the other half. According to the law, since I have formulated the method of inheritance distribution, you have no right to intervene.”

Yanzheng’s expression became colder, and he asked: “Are you just caring for your little family and not caring about us as everyone?”

Philip asked, “So what? My family property has nothing to do with you!”

Yangang, the brother on the side, scolded angrily: “Big Brother! Have your cancer cells spread to your brain? How come you, a wise person, don’t even have a brain right now?”

When Lenan heard this, she yelled angrily: “Yangang! You are too much!”

Yangang coldly snorted, “Sister-in-law, this is too much? I tell you the too much is still behind.”

After finishing speaking, he turned to look at Philip and said coldly: “Brother, let’s take a step back and say, even if you are stubborn and unrepentant, let your wife and daughter inherit the family property, you think they are both females, would they be able to hold on to so many assets? We came to you today to solve this problem calmly. You take out 80% of your family property, and the remaining 20% is enough for your wife and child to be prosperous and wealthy. Live a lifetime, but if you are too greedy, then I can’t guarantee that your wife and child will live a stable life after you leave!”

Philip was extremely angry, and shouted: “Yangang, you beast! Are you threatening me?”

Chapter 1511

Yanzheng on the side hurriedly smiled and said to Yangang: “Oh, third, how do you talk to Big Brother? Big Brother’s body may be gone at any time. If you are angry with him now and he has no time to change his will, then we are really going to draw swords with sister-in-law and niece? In that case, how can I bear it in my heart!”

Yangang chuckled, “Second brother, you are right, I was too much. I apologize to Big Brother!”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Philip and said with a chuckle, “Big Brother, I’m sorry, I just said a little bit more seriously, don’t take it to your heart.”

Philip was smiling and saying: “But eldest brother, although the third speaks too much, but he is telling the truth. Think about it, who wants to let it flow into the hands of outsiders? If you cooperate with us, and sister-in-law and Sara are behind you, they can still get 20%…”

At this point, Yanzheng's expression suddenly became very ugly, and his tone and voice became gloomy. He gritted his teeth and said: "But if you don't cooperate, brother, I may be anxious, and I will treat your family if I can't wait for you to enter the soil. The three are doing something. If your family of three is gone, all the assets in your name belong to me and your third brother. Do you understand this truth?"

Philip coughed violently, and then he spouted a mouthful of blood. The whole person was extremely angry and messed up the weak essence in the body.

Seeing this, Sara and Lenan hurriedly stepped forward to support him and gently patted his back.

Charlie couldn't bear it at this time. Looking at Yanzheng, he asked in a cold voice: "What do you mean, if Uncle doesn't agree, you will start with their family of three?"

Yanzheng was too lazy to continue to pretend, and said arrogantly and viciously: "Boy, no matter who you are, there is no place for you to speak here. I have a business to do today, so I spared you your life for one transgression already. One day, at this time tomorrow, if you are still alive, Yanzheng will be a fool for so many years!"

After finishing speaking, he immediately looked at Philip and said coldly: "Brother, since it's up to this point, then I will not hide it. I have come today and must get 80% of the assets. Otherwise, don't blame me and disregarding brotherhood with the youngest!"

Yangang also echoed: "Big Brother, you are already a dying person, what are you doing so hard? You may die soon, but your wife and children can live for many years. There is no need to let them follow you?"

When these words came out, Charlie was immediately furious!

The blood all over his body also boiled instantly!

He suddenly lifted his foot at a very fast speed, and kicked Yangang's abdomen fiercely!

Yangang, Yanzheng, and the bodyguards brought by the two of them had not yet figured out what was going on, Yangang had already flown out directly!

He flew out of the dining room and fell directly onto the floor of the living room. He only heard him wailing in mid-air. After landing, he immediately lost consciousness!

Weiguang saw his father being kicked into the air and passed out. He rushed forward, picked him up, and asked nervously, “Dad, Dad, are you okay, dad?!”

Yanzheng was extremely angry. He pointed at Charlie and cursed: “Boy, you are so bold, you are not afraid…”

Before he finished speaking, Charlie suddenly stretched out his hand and grabbed Yanzheng’s hand pointing at him, with a sudden force of his wrist!

With a click, Yanzheng’s right hand broke directly from his wrist!

“What!!!”

The Younger was holding his drooping hand and shouted angrily to the two burly men behind him: “d*mn, kill him for me! Kill him now!”

Yanzheng’s son Weiliang also said furiously: “Boy, do you dare to hurt my dad! You are done! My dad’s bodyguard is known as the God of War and the Realm master, and you must die today!”

“God of war? Realm master?” Charlie looked at the two big guys walking towards him, and said coldly: “Since the reputation is so powerful, then I will let them both kneel down and call me Dad today!”

Seeing this, Philip was shocked and blurted, “Charlie, be careful! Both of them are good hands with countless blood on their hands. You are not their opponent!”

Chapter 1512

After speaking, he gritted his teeth and said to Yanzheng: “Second! Let them stop and don’t hurt Charlie, I promise your terms!”

In Philip’s view, Charlie is not only his favorite son-in-law in the future, but also the only bloodline of his brother who has passed away many years ago. In any case, he can’t sit back and watch Charlie die because of himself!

In that case, he would have no face to face Charlie's parents.

Yanzheng clutched his wrists, gritted his teeth and cursed: "Compromise now? It's too late! This kid dares to hurt me, I'm sure to let him be broken into pieces!"

After that, he said to the two men: "Kill him! Immediately! Immediately!"

Yanzheng's two bodyguards also looked grim at this time.

One of them is known as the God of War, and the other is known as the realm master!

They are all famous characters in the arena, and now being so insulted by a little kung fu boy, naturally it is indignant, just thinking of killing him to defend dignity.

Just when the two rushed to Charlie, Sara, Philip, and Lenan were all nervous and their hearts beating like drums. They were all afraid that Charlie would have a slight accident. Especially for the couple, they had just met Charlie again, and didn't dare to put him in danger.

But just between the electric flints, Charlie did not retreat. Instead, he greeted the god of war and the realm master. He transferred his spiritual energy to both hands, with one arm, and it was like catching a chicken in an instant, one in each hand. , Grabbing the two people's necks, and lifting them

At this moment, everyone was stunned in shock!

what happened?

What the h*ll is going on?

These are Eastcliff's famous God of War and Realm Lord!

The strength of these two people, in the circle of bodyguards of the rich in Eastcliff, can almost go sideways.

Except for the top metaphysical masters supported by the Su Family and the Wade Family in the legend, the others are not their opponents at all.

However, a young man like Charlie directly defuses the two men's offense, and directly grabs the two men's necks and makes the two feet leave the ground immediately!

At this time, Charlie's hands were like hydraulic pliers with dozens of tons of pressure, and they stuck their necks firmly.

The two were shocked instantly!

Desperately kicking his legs and waving his arms, he wanted to interrupt Charlie's arms and escape to live.

However, only then did he realize that his body seemed to be choked by all power! The arms flicked up, like two long inflated balloons, they couldn't use half of their power at all!

Naturally, the same is true for his legs, and he can only hang in the air, unable to kick even if he wants to.

The expressions of the two of them were terrified, and their complexions quickly turned black and purple because of their suffocation.

The Gu family were also scared silly.

What the f*ck is this monster? ! One person, two hands, made a God of War and a realm master like this bird? !

Chapter 1513

At this moment, everyone present was stunned!

Not only Yanzheng and Yangang who came to provoke, but even Philip's family of three were shocked and speechless.

This God of War and a realm master were both very famous figures in Eastcliff. The two had killed countless people and had never suffered any defeats. Anyone who mentioned them would be disgraced.

However, the two of them couldn't even handle a single move in front of Charlie.

At least there must be back and forth in normal battles.

As the saying goes, you punch me and kick me, see what you do, and look for flaws. This is what a master can do.

But Charlie suddenly rushed up, and the two hands pinched the two top masters into this bird shape, which made people wonder, how strong is his strength? !

Charlie ignored the shock of these people. He looked at these two people contemptuously, and said coldly: "Don't say I didn't give you a chance to survive, kneel down and call Dad. If the call is nice and pleasant, I'll spare your lives. Will you?"

The two of them stared at Charlie with a look of resentment. Although they could not speak, their expressions were full of resentment and dissatisfaction.

Charlie nodded, and said with a smile: "A God of War, a realm master, there really is something, he is not very capable, and his temper is not small. Okay, if that's the case, then reincarnate in the next life and be a good person!"

After speaking, increased their strength a bit, making the two immediately feel the fear of death.

Although these two murdered countless people, in the final analysis, they were also greedy for prosperity and wealth. Otherwise, they would not sell their lives to Yanzheng. Therefore, when the death approached, both of them were in agreement, and they began to feel extreme panic and pain.

They are not reconciled to die like this, after all, there are so many riches and glory in the world that they have not enjoyed, or have not enjoyed enough.

They have been working hard at the border for so many years, and they have gone all the way to the present, in order to be able to enjoy the life of a master.

However, it is not worth it to die in vain before enjoying a few years of blessing!

Afterwards, the God of War held by Charlie on his left hand shouted hoarsely: "Dad...Dad..."

Because Charlie's voice was stuck tightly, his voice was very small, almost inaudible, but his mouth shape was still in place, and he really wanted to admit it.

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, took the lead in letting go of his left hand for a few minutes, and sneered: "Come on, give a good call."

The God of War burst into tears, and said in a hoarse voice: "Dad... please spare my life..."

Charlie nodded: "Well, good son, since you are so sincerely begging Dad to forgive you, then Dad will show mercy and forgive you this time."

The God of War was overjoyed immediately, and at this moment, the realm master who Charlie was holding on his right hand was about to faint. Suddenly seeing his good brother named Charlie his father was forgiven, he immediately called him father desperately.

Of course, he couldn't make any sound in his throat, he could only make gestures.

Seeing that he was about to call Dad, Charlie relaxed his right hand and sneered: "Come on, give you a chance to scream."

The man was extremely humiliated, but in order to survive, he was still like a quail and honestly shouted: "Dad, please forgive me, dad..."

Charlie nodded with satisfaction and said: "Seeing that you two are still a little sincere, then I will give you a chance to survive, kneel on the ground and call Dad, this time if the call is good, I will let you go."

The God of War blurted out and protested: "You asked me to call Dad. I have already called. Why didn't you let me go and let me call Dad on my knees?"

Charlie smiled and said: "The first thing I said was to kneel down and call Dad. If you don't call, then I will let you die with dignity, and you can figure it out."

The realm master on the side angrily said: “How can I say that it is also the realm master of the north. Back then, I was able to defeat one hundred against one hundred. Don’t go too far!”

Charlie sneered and said: “The realm master of the North? What did you do?”

The landlord said: “Northern Mercenary Group, the largest private mercenary organization in the north!”

Chapter 1514

“Oh.” Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Hello, realm lord, your title is pretty awesome, I also have a title, which is given by someone from the rivers and lakes. don’t know who compares with yours is more powerful?”

The landlord asked: “What is your title?”

Charlie smiled faintly: “The real dragon in the world.”

The realm master’s face changed.

Real dragon on earth?

What the h*ll!

Is it too arrogant?

Charlie was too lazy to continue to talk to him, reapplying a bit of strength in his hand, and said blankly: “If you are willing to kneel and live, if you don’t want to kneel then die, you only have three seconds to think about it.”

The realm master felt that the strength in his throat was getting stronger and stronger, and his heart was frightened, and he blurted out: “I kneel! I kneel!”

Charlie looked at the so-called God of War next to him: “What about you, Brother War God, kneel, or don’t you kneel?”

“Kneel! I also kneel!”

The God of War also knew the truth that it is better to live than to die, and nodded without hesitation.

Charlie smiled with satisfaction and directly pressed the two of them to the ground like a little chicken, and said coldly: “The voice is louder, otherwise I will abolish your roots and let you two be eunuchs for the rest of your life. !”

The two of them trembled in shock, knelt on the ground and cried in unison: “Daddy forgive me! Daddy forgive me!”

Brothers Yanzheng and Yangang looked very ugly.

However, at this time they have nothing to do.

They could only watch the two masters kneeling on the ground, calling this young man father.

Seeing the two people’s devotion and earnestness, Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said, “My dear sons, it’s not bad. Being able to bend and stretch is good material for big things.”

The two raised their heads and looked at Charlie angrily. They had killed him ten thousand times in their hearts.

At the same time, the two were thinking about the same thing.

That is how to find Charlie to get the place back after passing this hurdle today.

At that time, they must take his life to be able to relieve their hatred!

What they didn’t expect was that Charlie was actually preparing for it a long time ago, and he would never have trouble.

So Charlie looked funny and said with a smile: “Two dear sons, one of you is the God of War and the other is the realm master. It is really amazing. I am very relieved for my

sons, but I really do not like the two of you coming in one day. It looks like you are fighting late, so from today, be good babies who sleep on time."

The two people thought that Charlie was simply humiliating them, so they were angry, but they didn't dare to say anything.

But they didn't expect that Charlie had planned to abolish them long ago.

As a result, he quietly released two auras from his hand, directly penetrated into the two of them, and immediately sealed their gr0in and meridians, making the two of them from the top masters in the eyes of ordinary people, and suddenly became the hands-free chicken. Power waste.

If the two of them dared to exert force or accumulate energy, not only would it be impossible for them to explode any lethality, they would also suffer the extreme pain of tens of thousands of ants biting their bodies, even if they wanted to move a few bricks.

Therefore, the two of them are already abolished by the standards, and they can no longer be useful.

At this moment, Charlie shouted coldly to the two of them: "Okay, you two go away and stay honestly. I still have something to do. I want to have a good chat with the two big guys from the Gu family!"

Chapter 1515

When the war god and realm master who was kneeling on the ground heard this, they knelt aside in a hurry, not daring to make any trouble.

As for Yanzheng and Yangang, when Charlie said he wanted to have a good chat with them, the brothers' expressions were horrible, and they were already panicking.

They didn't expect that there would be such an evil star in the eldest brother's house.

Based on their understanding of Philip, the family is nothing more than a few bodyguards who look after the nursing home. Although their abilities are good, they are a thousand miles away from the two he brought down.

However, the ghost knows that there is another young man in their family, who has a terrifying manner and looks like a Shura!

Seeing that Charlie was making trouble for them, the two immediately took a step back, and Yanzheng asked in panic: “You…what do you want to do?”

“Me?” Charlie smiled: “You have been pretending so much for a long time, so I should pretend to be? Come on, let’s talk about it, how are you going to solve this matter today?”

“How to solve it!” Yanzheng gritted his teeth: “This is our Gu family’s affair, and it has nothing to do with outsiders! You can’t control it!”

After speaking, he warned with a gloomy face: “Boy, I admit that you can fight very well, but it’s useless to fight. If you provoke me, I will definitely not let you go!”

Philip shouted angrily: “Second, do you dare to try a hair on Charlie! Do you really think I, the boss of the Gu family, eat dry food?”

Yanzheng was panicked, but still wanted to find a place, and said angrily, “Big brother, even if you are not eating dry food, how long can you live?”

As he said, he added: “Even if I admit to planting today, what about tomorrow? What about the day after tomorrow? Let me say, that’s all for today. In the future, let’s keep the water in the tub. If you are willing to accept my previous proposal , We are still good brothers. When you leave, the third and I must take care of the future generations and bury you; but if you disagree, then after you leave, don’t blame me for not being affectionate. When the time comes, my sister-in-law and my daughter will…”

Before Yanzheng’s threatening words were finished, Charlie suddenly raised his hand and slapped his face with a pop, directly pulling him to the side in a daze!

Yangang hurried to help, but he was also brought to the ground by the force of Yanzheng’s body.

The brothers each sighed. Philip was just okay and just fell, but Yanzheng was a bit miserable. This slap directly killed the dead molars, his mouth was full of blood, and his cheeks were swollen as if they were stung by a wasp. The same.

The others hurried forward and helped Yanzheng, who was like a dead pig, up.

Yanzheng covered his face and whimpered indistinctly, “You…you dare to beat me…Do you really think that I am a vegetarian?”

Charlie shook his head: “I didn’t think you were a vegetarian. I think you are more like a sh!t eater. One mouth is stinking. don’t know if you know Wu Qi, the second son of Aurous Hill Wu family. He was on YouTube some time ago. It’s still very popular on the Internet, I think your mouth is just like him!”

Yanzheng was almost furious!

This kid actually compares Wu Qi with him!

That Wu Qi, he has heard of him because he watched the video on YouTube, and almost felt sick at the time!

Charlie actually compares that sh!t eater with him, isn’t this an insult to his personality? !

He immediately shouted to the war god and the realm master who was kneeling on the ground: “d*mn, kill him for me! Kill him, I will give you two 100 million!”

The two looked at each other.

A billion?

It sounds really attractive.

But how dare they step forward to provoke Charlie? Charlie could lift the two of them up like chickens and almost choked them to death with one move. The two of them had nothing to fight in front of Charlie. In this case, even if this one hundred million was placed in front of them, they would not have this. Ability to earn…

Chapter 1516

However, there was a burst of ecstasy in the heart of the God of War.

This is because he has always been wearing a gun next to him.

Although he is a martial artist and doesn't like to use guns, guns are also a life-saving support. He serves as a bodyguard for Yanzheng. Most of the time, there is no danger, but he still saves one more hand.

It's just that when Charlie was rubbing against him, he didn't have the opportunity to use the gun at all, and he couldn't even think about it.

But things are different now.

Charlie's attention was no longer on his body.

Therefore, he couldn't help but think to himself, if Charlie's attention was all on Yanzheng and Yangang, then he might have a chance to attack him!

No matter how strong they are, they are afraid of bullets. If one shot is hit, the opponent should immediately lose their combat effectiveness. When the time comes to make up two more shots, even the martial arts master will definitely die!

At that time, not only will he have avenged himself, but he will also get a 100 million bonus from the boss! Then he doesn't have to work for the rest of his life, and can retire directly to enjoy the glory and wealth!

Thinking of this, he immediately raised his arm, trying to sneak behind him to get a gun.

However, at this time, he suddenly realized that his arm was so soft that he could hardly use any strength.

The arm had been slumped before, and he was afraid that Charlie would get angry, so he didn't dare to move, and he didn't realize that his arm had some symptoms of muscle weakness.

He was surprised in his heart, and said: "What the h*ll is going on? Is it because I was so scared just now and my body was scared?"

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and wanted to use a bit more strength to drive his arm, but the power on his arm almost dissipated!

“This…what the h*ll is going on?!”

He was shocked in his heart, but for the 100 million, he still worked hard to suckle, trying to put his right hand behind him, what is usually easy, and now he has worked hard for a few minutes, tired and sweating, but he has not succeeded.

At the moment when he felt that his strength was almost exhausted, he finally put his hands behind his back with great effort, and touched his gun through his clothes.

However, trying to grab a gun is as difficult as reaching the sky.

At this moment, he only felt that his five fingers were like others, completely unable to drive.

Charlie hadn’t looked at him, but he could feel that this kid was doing his best to resist the aura that he had left in his body, so he looked up at him and sneered: “What’s wrong with the god of war? ?”

The God of War hurriedly said, “No, no, absolutely nothing…”

Charlie smiled and said, “If you want to get a gun, you have to get it out!”

After the God of War heard this, his whole body trembled: “How could he know that he couldn’t take it out? Could it be…could it be that he did something to him?!”

Charlie took a deep look and said coldly: “I advise you to be honest. You can at least control your sphincter now. If you dare to do it again, I will let you not even control your sphincter. If you urinate and urinate anytime, anywhere like a one-year-old, don’t blame me for not giving you a chance!”

As soon as the person heard this, his soul was frightened!

What supernatural power does this guy have?

What method did he use to make himself almost a useless person? !

Chapter 1517

Yanzheng trembled in shock at this time.

What the h*ll is this?

The God of War and Realm Master he hired with a high salary were choked by Charlie and knelt down to call him father. That's fine, the key is that he can't even get the gun out?

You know this group of people are simply the ancestors of playing guns!

They can't hold a gun, which is as ridiculous as a barber can't hold scissors!

However, no matter how unthinkable the fact is, it is also a fact.

Yanzheng saw that the god of war was scared like a dead dog, and he didn't dare to say a word, knowing that it was absolutely useless to count on them today.

In this way, isn't that slap in the face just now for nothing?

Thinking of this, he was even more resentful.

However, he did not dare to yell with Charlie too much at this time.

So, he could only say angrily: "Okay! Kid, I remember you! Let's just wait and see!"

After speaking, he immediately said to his son Weiliang next to him: "Let's go!"

Charlie, who had been smiling all the time, suddenly sneered, "Go? Who let you go?"

Yanzheng covered his face and took a step back, and asked tremblingly, "You...what do you mean!"

"What do I mean?" Charlie said coldly: "You took a few dogs and ran to someone else's house to bite and disturb others, and you want to turn your head and leave?"

Yanzheng didn't expect that Charlie slapped him in the face and didn't want to give up, so he trembled and asked, "What do you want?"

Charlie said: “My demands are very simple. If you mess with me, you must satisfy me, otherwise none of you will leave.”

Weiliang scolded angrily, “Boy, don’t overdo it! Otherwise, you don’t know how to die!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Who gave you the courage? You dare to talk to me like this at this time?”

Weiliang had no bottom in his heart, but still gritted his teeth and threatened: “Provoke my family, beware of my family’s order to pursue killings across the country, offering a reward of one billion hidden flowers for your head!”

Charlie nodded: “Good boy, it’s interesting, are you married yet?”

Weiliang was stunned for a moment. What the h*ll is this? Why did he suddenly ask about this?

Seeing that he didn’t speak, Charlie immediately stretched out his hands and condensed his ears. As soon as he came up, he twisted it nearly one hundred and eighty degrees, and said coldly: “What the h*ll, are you deaf?”

Weiliang felt a sharp pain in his ears, and felt like he was about to be pulled off by his life. He cried out in pain, “Ouch! It hurts to death! Release me!”

Charlie used his hand again: “If your ears don’t work well, don’t ask for it at all!”

Weiliang was afraid that Charlie would really pull his ears off, so he immediately pleaded, “Please don’t screw it up. If you screw it up, it will fall out!”

Charlie said coldly: “Answer the question!”

Weiliang said hurriedly: “I’m not married, I’m not married!”

Charlie nodded and said, “You’re not married, and there are no children outside, right?”

“No, no!” Weiliang shook his head repeatedly.

Charlie asked him again: “Then how many children did your dad have?”

“Three…”

“How many men and women?”

“I have two older sisters…”

“Oh…” Charlie nodded and said, “Then you are your father’s only son, right?”

“Yes, yes yes yes…”

Chapter 1518

Charlie looked at Yanzheng again, smiled and asked him: “I heard what you meant just now, as if you are very patriarchal, and ridiculed that others have no sons. It seems that your son is your lifeblood. Right?”

Yanzheng heard Charlie’s words, with a full threat, and asked nervously: “You…what do you want to do? I warn you, if you dare to hurt my son, I will fight with you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “How can I hurt your son? I will only hurt your grandson.”

“Grandson?” Yanzheng was even more puzzled: “I don’t have a grandson…what does this guy mean?”

Charlie asked him: “By the way, do you know Fredmen, the chairman of Eastcliff Future Company Group?”

Yanzheng frowned and asked suspiciously, “Yes, what’s wrong?”

Charlie asked again: “He has a hidden illness, he just got it some time ago, do you know?”

Yanzheng shook his head: “Don’t fool around, just tell me if you have anything!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Fredmen’s hidden illness is just that the thing can’t be used, but he still has fertility, that is, if he still wants a child, he can use artificial insemination… .”

Everyone was at a loss.

What is this guy going to say?

At this time, Charlie sneered and said: “However, your son is not so lucky. From now on, he will be infertile.”

With that, a spirit energy entered Weiliang’s body.

When dealing with Fredmen, he also used infuriating energy to seal the roots, making him lose the ability to find pleasure, but he did not seal his ability to pass on from generation to generation, and Fredmen had children, so this ability was also optional for him.

However, for Weiliang, fertility is still very important. After all, he is still young and the family is still waiting for him to pass on his lineage.

At this time, Weiliang was angry, and said angrily: “You said I am not fertile, so I am not fertile? Is your mouth open or something?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Hey, I really made you right. you just opened this mouth and said everything is good. I said that if you have no fertility, you have no fertility. If you don’t believe it, go back and try.”

Everyone at the scene looked at each other.

They were all afraid of Charlie’s strength, so they didn’t dare to scold him, let alone do anything with him.

However, they also felt that Charlie’s words were too d*mn bad.

Cursing people’s infertility, is this the f*cking thing not done by the elders?

Yanzheng gritted his teeth and asked, “Okay, what you say is what you say. Are you satisfied now? Can we leave?”

“Not yet.”

Charlie waved his hand at Yangang’s son Weiguang: “Come kid, come here.”

Weiguang took a step back in shock: “What do you want to do?!”

Charlie said: “I plan to do a ligation for you too.”

Weiguang’s face turned green, and he stepped back behind his father in two steps. He didn’t dare to talk back or step forward.

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said, “Look at you, fortunately that I am better at it. Cloud ligation is fine.”

After speaking, another trace of aura came out.

After getting the two of them, Charlie suddenly wanted to understand one thing and blurted out: “Oh, I forgot one thing, you two old things, shouldn’t be too old, there must be fertility?”

Yanzheng and Yangang were almost mad.

How come they are old things?

Both of them are in their forties and not yet 50, and they are rich in family and well maintained. It can be said that they are old and strong, and their physical strength is not inferior to ordinary young people.

However, the two of them didn’t know what medicine Charlie sold in the gourd.

But Charlie snapped his fingers twice and said to them: “Okay, you can get out. I will be in Eastcliff for these two days. If you want to seek revenge, you can come to me at any time, but if you have something to do. Kneel at the door of Uncle’s villa. If you are sincere, I might consider it.”

Chapter 1519

Yanzheng waited for the group of people to look at each other for a while, not knowing what to do.

Although Charlie let them go, they really wanted to escape quickly, but listening to what Charlie didn't seem to finish, they didn't dare to leave.

Because they didn't understand what Charlie meant.

He was not going to let them figure it out.

Just like Fredmen, this kind of thing must be experienced by them.

Therefore, Charlie and these people are still there, look at me, I see you stupidly, and directly said to the crowd: "Within three seconds, you can stay if you don't roll!"

Just as he was announcing amnesty, Philip waved: "Leave!"

They turned around to leave, leaving a war god and a realm master still kneeling.

The two wanted to go too, but their legs really didn't work well.

There was still a little remaining strength on his legs, at least he could barely stand up and stagger forward.

But because the kneeling time was so long and his legs were too numb, there was no way to stand up at this time.

Seeing that everyone was gone, the two were so anxious that they shed tears, and the God of War choked up: "Second Lord, please take us away, Second Lord!"

Yanzheng angrily cursed: "You two rubbish! You are of no use to us?"

The God of War choked up and said: "Second Lord, this leg really doesn't work anymore...As long as I can stand up, I dare not ask you to help..."

“I wipe…” Yanzheng took a breath.

Then he couldn’t help but glanced at Charlie, and thought to himself, “What the h*ll is going on today? What is this kid? How can he make these two masters like this ghost?”

You know, these two are usually killers who do not blink their eyes. They move their hands with their palms as a knife, and the thick steel bars of their thumbs can be cut with one palm. Why can’t they even stand up now?

However, he didn’t dare to think too much about it at this time. The immediate task at hand was to escape from here quickly and discuss the long-term plan after returning.

So he irritably said to Weiliang and Weiguang: “Weiliang, Weiguang, you two give them a hand!”

The two had no choice but to follow suit, walked to the God of War and the realm master, helped them up, and they limped out.

Yanzheng didn’t dare to threaten Charlie again, but he had already figured it out in his heart. There is absolutely no end to this matter today. He must find a way to chop him off, and then ask his eldest brother’s family for the property.

The eldest brother alone holds nearly trillions of assets. If it really falls into the hands of his wife and daughter, the Gu family will lose out!

Therefore, he deliberately said to Philip with a dark face: “Big brother, tomorrow the group will hold a board of directors. As the chairman, you will participate in any way. There will be media attendance at that time. The details of the board of directors must be reported to the Securities Regulatory Commission and The issue issued by investors is of great importance. Don’t forget about this matter!”

There are countless companies and groups under the Gu family. There are just a few listed companies. Some are listed in the Mainland, some are listed in Hong Kong, and some are listed in the United States.

However, the parent company behind these companies is the Gu Group.

The total market value of the Gu Group is at least 2 trillion. However, the shares of the Gu Group are not unique to the Gu family. Some of the shares are in the hands of other shareholders, and some of the shares are issued by listed companies as well.

The Gu family owns 51% of the shares of the Gu Group, which is about one trillion.

Among these 51%, 50% are in the name of Philip, and Yanzheng and Yangang each account for 25%.

Chapter 1520

It stands to reason that the three brothers hold exactly 51% of the shares, which is just in line with the absolute holding ratio. As long as the three of them are one mind, the Gu Group is completely under the control of the Gu family.

But now that the second and third, seeing that the boss Philip is dying, they are desperate to grab his share.

Now that Yanzheng sees that today's strategy of asking for shares has not succeeded, he is ready to continue to put pressure on his eldest brother through the board of directors tomorrow.

Even with the share issue, he would not agree for a while, he must be forced to give himself the position of chairman tomorrow!

As the saying goes, a country cannot be without a king for a day, and a dragon cannot be without a leader for a day.

With such a huge industrial matrix of the Gu Group, the chairman cannot be eliminated.

Although Philip is still alive now, he is now very sick. If he is treated, he will definitely not have the energy to manage the group. If he is not treated, he will definitely not live long.

So now is a good time to force the palace.

In any case, he must first hand over the position and power of the chairman.

And then slowly plan the part of his shares.

If it doesn't work, then use the most extreme trick to kill the whole family after the elder brother's death.

In this way, the shares of their family of three naturally will fall into the hands of himself and his third brother.

It's just that he dare not use such an extreme method, because after all, Eastcliff hides the dragon and the tiger. Many bigwigs know the situation of the major families well. If he does it secretly, even if he does it perfectly, he can't escape the eyes of these people.

At that time, the people in the top society of Eastcliff will know that they have murdered the eldest brother's family.

That way, the impact on Gu's family would be too great.

After all, every circle has its own rules. In the circle of Eastcliff giants, whoever dares to kill each other will become the object of rejection by everyone.

At that time, Gu's assets, connections, status, and prestige will shrink significantly.

Therefore, he still tends to outsmart.

When Philip heard him mention the board of directors, he knew that he wanted to use the board to put pressure on himself.

Now that the new year is approaching, many listed companies have begun to make annual summaries, release annual financial reports, and announce to the people of the whole country that a group company such as the Gu Group is naturally attracting attention.

And now he's dying. If he participates in the board of directors and be seen as such by the people of the whole country, the people's confidence in the Gu Group will be greatly reduced. By then, the stocks will definitely fall and shareholders will face greater losses.

Therefore, when the time comes, the board of directors will definitely put pressure on him, forcing him to give up the position of chairmanship.

Before that, the three Gu family owned 51% of the shares, and they had absolute say in the board of directors. Other shareholders did not have the ability to force them to do things.

But things are different now.

The two younger brothers are at odds with him. He has only 25.5% of the shares, and the other 25.5% is in the hands of the two younger brothers.

If the two of them don't agree with him, and instead unite with other board members to exclude him, then their 25.5% of the shares are no match for them.

As long as their combined shares exceed 51%, they can reasonably and legally impeach him and force him to cede the chairmanship.

Thinking of this, he said with a sullen expression: "Yanzheng, I know what your wishful thinking is, but you can rest assured, as long as I Philip still has a breath, I will be there for the board of directors tomorrow! No matter what your plan is. I won't let you succeed!"

Chapter 1521

Yanzheng and Yangang ran away from Philip's home in a hurry.

At this time, the maid hurried in and said, "Sir, the bodyguards in our family are all injured. Look..."

Philip immediately waved his hand and said: "Hurry up and call 120 and send them to the doctor for treatment. I will pay for all the expenses, and each person will pay another 200,000 medical expenses. I will arrange for my secretary to go there."

The servant nodded immediately, took out his mobile phone and dialed 120.

Everyone also went out to check the injuries of the bodyguards. Although all of them looked miserable, their wounds were not life-threatening.

However, these people are also very ashamed, and even ashamed to look up at Philip, and constantly curse that they are too weak and ashamed of Philip's trust.

Philip didn't care about this either, and comforted one by one: "Today's matter is an accident. The other party came prepared, and all Master Wades came. You can't match each other, and you can understand it.

With that said, he again asked: "Don't think about it so much now, go to the hospital for treatment and recovery!"

Soon, the ambulance took the bodyguards away, and Philip also arranged for his secretary to rush to the hospital to handle related matters.

When everything was arranged, he finally felt relieved.

The family of three returned to the dining room with Charlie. Philip took Charlie's hand and choked up and said: "Charlie, for today...thanks to you!"

Lenan and Sara on the side also nodded gratefully.

Lenan said: "Charlie, if it weren't for you, today I and you Uncle, I really don't know how to cross this hurdle..."

Sara also cried and said, "Charlie, thank you so much for today..."

As she said that, she remembered the grievances that her parents had just received, and she couldn't control her emotions, and tears couldn't stop streaming.

Charlie hurriedly comforted: "Uncle, Aunt Lenan, and Sara, to me, you are my relatives. What kind of kindness is there to me..."

Philip nodded and asked with red eyes: "Charlie, how come you have such a strong strength? Even if they are not your opponents, this is too powerful? What have you experienced over the years? How can you be so tough?"

Charlie said seriously: "Uncle, although I have had a hard time these years, I did encounter some opportunities that ordinary people can't meet, so I have some skills."

Philip grabbed his hand and said sincerely: "Charlie, if I leave, you, Aunt Lenan and Sara, are all dependent on you, otherwise, I will not be at ease until I die, and I will never look down..."

Lenan wiped her tears, and said stubbornly: “Husband, don’t say such dejected things, and don’t worry about your wife. The big deal is that after you leave, I will donate all the money! Anyway, my family will pay it back. It’s a little bit capable. My daughter is now a big star again. You must have no worries about the lives of mothers and daughters. We donated all the property, and we won’t let them both get a cent!”

Philip sighed and nodded softly: “After I leave, everything will be in the hands of your wife. I have no other wishes. I only hope that you will live a healthy and peaceful life!”

Sara cried and said, “Dad, don’t say that. Are you planning to be hospitalized and actively cooperate with treatment? There may be miracles! Don’t make conclusions so early!”

Philip laughed sadly: “Good girl, your dad has lived for most of life. He has experienced all kinds of storms, and he can see through many things. As for my disease, I can’t cure it everywhere. Treatment is nothing more than a question of whether to go in the first half of the year or the second half.”

Now it is the twelfth lunar month of the lunar calendar, and it is also the first month of the new year in the solar calendar. Therefore, Philip felt that he would definitely not be able to live this year.

When these words came out, Lenan and Sara cried into a ball, both of them were top beauties, crying into such a pear blossom and rain, it really hurts.

Especially Sara, Charlie didn’t have much contact with her, but she could feel that her temper was very proud and strong, but now she was crying like this, how could she still have the slightest aura of fearlessness? She is like a little girl next door who makes people feel distressed.

Chapter 1522

So, Charlie took a deep breath, looked at the three of them, and said seriously: “Uncle, Aunt Lenan, and Sara, with me alive, no matter where I am, I will not let you be bullied!”

After speaking, Charlie looked at Philip again and said seriously: “Uncle, I have a way to cure your disease and restore your health!”

If Charlie said such a thing during dinner, Philip would not believe it.

He knew that his disease could never be cured.

But only to see that after Charlie defeated the God of War and the realm master with his own power, he suddenly had an extremely strong trust in Charlie.

He felt that since Charlie said so, he must be certain.

So he hurriedly asked: “Charlie, do you really have a way to heal me?!”

Lenan also blushed and said: “Yes, Charlie, your Uncle’s condition is really too serious. We asked this directly the top expert, but they all…”

Speaking of this, Lenan did not go on.

In this case, the family of three has heard it too many times.

No matter which top expert is found, they all say that there is no cure for the disease, and he can last a few months at most.

Charlie said confidently at this time: “Aunt Lenan, don’t worry, if I say yes, I can definitely do it!”

With that said, he took out a rejuvenating pill from his pocket, handed it to Philip, and said earnestly: “Uncle, take this medicine, all your diseases will be cured!”

Philip looked at him dumbfounded: “This…this…is this medicine so amazing?!”

If someone else handed him such medicine and said that one pill would cure his illness, Philip would definitely not believe it!

Because this completely subverted his understanding of the world, disease, cancer, etc.

However, this was what Charlie said, so he suddenly felt that Charlie’s words might really be a little credible!

Thinking of this, he immediately asked: “Charlie, can I just take this medicine?”

Charlie nodded lightly: “Swallow it directly, take it with warm water, and go and pour Uncle a glass of warm water.”

“Okay Charlie!” Sara immediately got up and poured a cup of warm water.

Lenan’s expression on the side was a little complicated.

She was skeptical at this moment in her heart.

Half believing, and half feeling unlikely.

However, she changed her mind to think that Charlie would never harm her husband. It was nothing more than a pill. Even if the disease could not be cured, it should not hurt the body too much.

So she didn’t speak, and waited for her husband to take the medicine to see if it worked.

When the warm water was brought, Philip did not hesitate, put the rejuvenating pill that exuded a strong medicinal fragrance into his mouth, took another sip of water, and then raised his head and swallowed the rejuvenating pill…

Chapter 1523

The efficacy of Rejuvenating Pill is beyond doubt.

This is the essence recorded in the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”, which can make the dead trees come in spring, can rejuvenate the elderly, and can make the dying people gain health.

In the beginning, Mr. Orvel was seriously injured by Wu’s bodyguard, and his breath was almost absent, only the last faint breath was hanging.

In that case, even the best doctor in the world could only save his life, but he could never save his brain, and he would at best be a vegetative end.

However, after taking a rejuvenation pill, Mr. Orvel not only fully recovered, his whole body was even more than ten years younger.

This shows how magical the efficacy of Rejuvenating Pill is.

Therefore, Charlie firmly believes that Rejuvenating Pill will also heal Philip!

At this time, Philip took the Rejuvenation Pill in front of his wife and daughter, and immediately felt an unprecedented sense of comfort, dissolving in his belly.

The whole body is like the ground completely chapped under the perennial drought. There is no more water in the soil.

However, this medicinal power is like an endless stream of clear springs, which instantly gushes out from the cracks in the ground, not only moisturizing the entire earth, but also covering it with abundant water!

Originally, his physical stamina had been consumed more than 80% by a serious illness. He had personally experienced the feeling that his body was constantly getting worse.

It was like a hole opened at the bottom of a bucket of water, allowing it to directly feel the accelerated passing of life on his body.

However, at this moment, he suddenly realized that the feeling that death is better than life seemed to be repeated backwards!

He could clearly feel that his own passing life was quickly added back.

Soon, he felt that his body had recovered to 50% of what it was when he was healthy!

Immediately afterwards, it was 70%! It’s 90%!

After that, it was 110% percent!

In just over a minute, he felt that he had returned to his healthy state.

When he was sick, he was 48 years old, and now he is 50 years old.

Although there is a difference of two years, 48 years old is a healthy 48 years old, 50 years old, a dying 50 years old, the gap is different every day!

And now, he has found the feeling of being healthy and strong at the age of 48!

He felt that all this was really amazing, it was like having the most beautiful dream before dying!

However, the surprise is not over yet!

After all, this is a rejuvenation pill! !

This is the rejuvenation pill that Old Master Song is willing to bow his head and kneel to Charlie for!

This is Mr. Orvel's rejuvenating pill for liver and brain!

This is a rejuvenating pill that Tailai is willing to spend 2 billion to get!

How could such a miraculous and precious rejuvenation pill only bring Philip's body back to when he was forty-eight?

Rejuvenating Pill is like a magical force that can travel through time, dragging Philip's body back desperately!

Then, Philip felt that he seemed to be back when he was forty-five years old!

That year, one thing impressed him particularly deeply.

That year, his father died.

Philip, who was extremely filial, bought the best golden coffin for his father.

It takes sixteen young adults to lift the coffin.

Philip took his younger brothers Yanzheng and Yangang and joined them, hoping to carry the coffin for his dead father by himself.

However, Yanzheng and Yangang couldn’t support it at all, and were panting after trying once.

In the end, it was Philip and 15 young people who lifted the coffin and took it to the cemetery.

Chapter 1524

After falling ill, Philip missed himself at that time countless times.

At that time, he really refused to admit defeat! At forty-five years old, but still wanted to be like a 30-year-old young man.

In fact, his body at the time was indeed better than that of ordinary people of his age. Even though it was very difficult to lift the coffin, he still resisted it!

And now, that peak state is back!

Philip was sitting on the chair and burst into tears immediately!

He felt that all this was simply a gift from heaven! When he was dying, he just hoped to survive, and he didn’t dare to hope that his life could return to this peak state!

But, now, all this miraculous thing is happening to him!

At this time, the miracle happened not only to Philip, but also to Lenan and Sara!

At a speed visible to the naked eye, they saw Philip’s pale and colorless face, and they began to quickly restore ruddy.

The sunken eye sockets and dark circles that are unique to the terminally ill patient are rapidly disappearing, and his already pale hair is rapidly turning black! Even the wrinkles on his face seemed to be smoothed by an invisible iron of years!

Gosh! What did they see? They actually saw the turn of time!

Lenan covered her mouth with her hands, her eyes widened, and her beautiful eyes, after shedding too many sad tears, shedding tears of excitement for the first time.

The same was true for Sara. Her tears had already burst, but she did not dare to make any noise for fear that it would disturb the continuation of the miracle.

During the period when her father was ill, she secretly worshipped all the gods in the world that she knew, and was able to descend from the mansion and manifest spirits.

However, after every prayer, it was endless disappointment and even despair.

But who would have thought that the gods could not heal her father, and her fiancé, whom she had missed for more than ten years, and that Charlie who had been chasing behind her a** in childhood, brought her father the most miraculous miracle in the world!

Philip's body is still going back in time.

At this time, he already felt the state of his forty years old.

That year, he heard from others that someone met a young Chinese man in faraway Argentina. The young Chinese man, in Buenos Aires, the capital of Argentina, worked as a temporary tour guide for Chinese tourists and made a living from this. , Very much like his big brother who worshipped the handle back then.

Philip was extremely excited when he heard the news.

He immediately booked a full flight ticket to Argentina.

Argentina is the country farthest from China.

Whether you start from the east or the west, you need a straight line distance of at least 20,000 kilometers to get there.

There is no civil airliner that can fly 20,000 kilometers without stopping. Therefore, there is no direct flight from Eastcliff to Buenos Aires.

At that time, Philip's private jet had a maximum range of less than 8,000 kilometers.

However, in order to find Charlie, he set out in a hurry late that night without hesitation.

The plane first took off from Eastcliff, after a stop for refueling, first flew to San Fransisco, the United States, and then stopped for refueling again in Houston, the United States, and then flew non-stop to Buenos Aires.

The entire flight time took almost thirty hours.

During these thirty hours, Philip never closed his eyes.

He thought he would be able to find Charlie's whereabouts that time, so he was so excited that he couldn't rest at all.

In addition, he had not rested for more than ten hours before taking off, so he held on for 48 hours, but he didn't even feel any fatigue at the time.

More than fifty hours have passed until he found the young man who really looked like Charlie's father and asked if he was not the Charlie he was looking for.

From that moment, he felt a sense of depression and fatigue.

And now, he actually feels his body, back to that time…

His decades of worldview were completely subverted in an instant.

He couldn't figure out, what kind of magical medicine Charlie gave him? Could it be that the elixir of the legendary Your excellency Laojun? Otherwise, how could it be so magical?

At this moment, Philip, who was at least ten years younger, was crying and choked silently…

Chapter 1525

At this moment, Lenan and Sara were crying so hard that they couldn't help themselves.

The two of them left and right, holding Philip's warm hand, so excited that they couldn't speak.

Although Philip has not undergone any medical tests, and they have not received any authoritative report on whether Philip has been cured, they believe in their own eyes, in their own judgment, and believe that he is now completely healed!

As a personal experience of the effects of rejuvenating pills, Philip knows his own situation well. He is now 10,000% sure that he is not only healed, but his body is back to the state he was in when he was forty years ago.

This made him ecstatic.

It took him a long time to recover from his uncontrollable emotions. Then, he raised his head to look at Charlie, his eyes filled with gratitude.

Immediately afterwards, he gently pushed away the wife and daughter beside him, bending his legs and knelt down in front of Charlie.

Charlie didn't expect that Philip would kneel to him and hurriedly reached out to support him, making him unable to kneel anyway.

But Philip has been working hard to push his hand away, and said solemnly and sincerely: "Charlie, you recreated Uncle, this worship, you can't stop me anyway!"

Charlie blurted out: "Uncle, you are my father's brother, that is equivalent to my uncle, how can I receive such a gift from you? Isn't this broken me..."

Philip shook his head and said: "Charlie, your kindness to me is as great as a mountain, even if I give most of my assets to you, it is no match for the kindness, so you will receive my worship anyway... ."

Before Charlie could speak, Lenan on the side had already knelt down, and Sara knelt on the ground without thinking.

Lenan choked up and said: "Charlie, you have a great kindness to our family. Auntie is unforgettable in this life..."

Sara on the side also nodded again and again: “Charlie, thank you so much…”

At this moment, Philip was still using his body to compete with Charlie, insisting on kneeling on the ground.

Seeing this, Charlie sighed, then let go of Philip, stood up straight, and said seriously: “If this is the case, I won’t stop you, but after thanking me, let’s stop talking about this. Now, I haven’t had a mouthful of food yet, let’s eat lunch first, okay?”

Philip immediately knelt on the ground, clasped his fists on top of his head, and said sincerely: “Charlie, uncle is not stupid. I can see that you must be someone with great ability. Uncle thanks you for giving me such a great opportunity. Uncle will remember this life. ! If there is anything that needs uncle to do in the future, I don’t dare to refuse to do it!”

Charlie smiled slightly, helped him up, and said, “Uncle, thank you too, can we eat?”

Philip hurriedly smiled and said, “Come here, let’s continue eating!”

After speaking, he looked at Lenan excitedly and said with a smile: “Wife! Go to our storeroom and get a bottle of my treasured top Maotai. I have a good drink with Charlie today!, for more than a year! I have been greedy for a long time without a drop of wine!”

Lenan wiped away her tears, and smiled and said, “Okay! You guys sit and eat first, I’ll get it now!”

Chapter 1526

After a while, Lenan came back with a bottle of Maotai in a four-jin bottle.

Philip took over the bottle and opened the lid while saying to Charlie: “Charlie, since the year of her birth, every year on her birthday, I will spend a lot of money to save a batch of the best Moutai I can buy. So far, there is already a storage room in the basement. They are all auction-level top Maotais. They were originally prepared to wait for the wedding day of Sara to entertain relatives and friends. Today, let’s try it first!”

Lenan smiled and said: “Charlie, this batch of wine, for your Uncle is very precious. The storage room is like a grave, you can only get in. It has been stored for more than 20 years, and he hasn’t taken a bottle out to drink it. This is the first time today!”

Philip smiled and said, “This wine was originally prepared for the wedding of Charlie and Sara, so now it should be preheated!”

Sara on the side blushed immediately.

Charlie was inevitably embarrassed.

marry?

I am a married person now, how can I marry Sara again?

Philip also saw the embarrassment in Charlie’s expression, and said seriously: “Charlie, I know your current situation, you don’t have to have any psychological burden. Since your uncle is now healed, I must live another 20 or 30 years. No problem, uncle is Master, our family has been waiting for you for many years!”

Speaking of this, Philip said while pouring his wine, “In the next three years, you cna solve the current problems in a few minutes, and then make a plan for your own future, whether you want to return to Eastcliff or Wade’s home. , Think about all these things, but it doesn’t matter if you return to the Wade family. In my eyes, you are the son-in-law of the Gu family. Everything in the Gu family belongs to you. It doesn’t matter if you don’t have the Wade family!”

“Yeah Charlie!” Lenan also said to the side: “You were born in Eastcliff and grew up in Eastcliff before you were eight years old. This is your root. After you marry Sara, the best choice is to return to Eastcliff life!”

“If you feel tired of these cumbersome things in Eastcliff’s wealthy family, I also support you and my daughter to settle overseas together, and you don’t need to worry about money. The assets of your Uncle are enough for the two of you in this world. In any country, you can live a lifetime without worries!”

Sara had a blushing face, and she didn’t say a word shyly, but she looked at Charlie from time to time, and she could see that the expression in her eyes was full of tenderness.

Charlie knew that his marriage contract with Sara was the order of his parents.

And it has existed for more than 20 years, and he did not keep the promise of his parents. At this time, if he refuted it immediately, he would have no face to face dead parents.

So he nodded lightly and said seriously: “Uncle and Aunt Lenan, I will consider these issues carefully.”

In his opinion, the best solution is to delay the matter first, and then slowly ease the matter.

Philip naturally agreed, and then handed Charlie a glass of wine. He also picked up a glass and said boldly, “Come on, Charlie! Finish this glass!”

Charlie nodded, and the two of them clinked their glasses, and drank all the Moutai in the glass.

Philip sipped his stomach with a glass of wine. The familiar and unfamiliar feeling made him smack his lips. He said excitedly: “Oh, now I understand that being rich and powerful is not as good as being healthy! Health is fundamental!”

As he said, he couldn’t help asking Charlie: “By the way, Charlie, it is not convenient for you to tell uncle, what kind of magical medicine you gave me, how can it have such a magical effect? It’s like an elixir!”

Chapter 1527

Charlie heard Philip’s question about the rejuvenating pill and said with a smile: “Uncle, this medicine is called the rejuvenating pill. I dare not say that it is a real elixir, but I can say that it is at least half a fairy elixir. Medicine was refined by ancient Chinese geniuses, and I also obtained it by chance.”

Philip did not doubt that he had him, and said seriously: “This medicine is really amazing. It really doesn’t look like a mortal thing in the world. The feeling when I took the medicine just now is almost dreamlike! It seems that there are indeed many ancestors of whom we cannot understand their Supernatural powers!”

Charlie nodded in agreement.

Although he doesn't know who wrote the "Nine Profound Sky Classics", according to the age of the bottle, it should have been made in the Wang Dynasty.

And the bottle did not have any traces of later cutting, that is to say, the wooden box where the "Nine Profound Sky Classics" was originally stored should be put in in advance when making the mud before the Wang Dynasty craftsman made the jade pot spring bottle.

And the material of the wooden box and the "Nine Profound Sky Sutra" is also very magical, there is no problem with the fire, and it disappears instantly after opening it, and Charlie can't see through the mystery.

Therefore, he empathized with Philip's words.

After three rounds of wine, Philip became more and more interested and drank the wine very refreshingly. Soon, the two of them each dropped a kilogram of white wine.

Lenan suddenly remembered something at this moment and said: "Be careful, when you show up at the board of directors tomorrow, I'm afraid it will scare many people, especially the second and third."

Philip sneered: "That's right! Tomorrow, I will not only stun the entire board of directors, but also reorganize the entire board! I used to take care of my second and third wife, and I never dreamed that they would fall into trouble when I was seriously ill, but From tomorrow on, their days in the Gu Group will not be so comfortable!"

Lenan hurriedly said: "From now on, you must pay attention to the issue of personal safety. Whether it is a group or a family, you must have more bodyguards to prevent the elders and thirds from jumping over the wall."

Philip nodded: "Don't worry, I will communicate with the best security company tomorrow, and spend 200 million to hire the best security team to protect our family's safety 24 hours. From now on, except for this one Apart from the people in the house, I don't trust anyone anymore!"

The people in this room Philip said were his wife and daughter and Charlie.

Now, besides these three people, he really can't believe anyone.

Even his own younger brother can betray him, and even think of robbing his property, which is even more extreme. They even threatened him with the lives of his wife and children. This not only made him angry, but also made him feel disappointed and see through the nature of human nature.

What about brothers? In the face of interests, don't you also draw swords to each other?

Thinking of this, Philip looked at Charlie and said seriously: "Charlie, if you don't have any plans tomorrow, why not go with me? With you, uncle will be more confident."

Charlie naturally nodded and agreed without hesitation.

This time he came to Eastcliff to help Philip solve the problem.

The physical problem is solved, and the asset problem must be helped as much as possible.

Otherwise, the current Philip has recovered from a serious illness and his control of the group is at the weakest stage, and he may not be able to beat his two younger brothers.

In case his two younger brothers join other shareholders to squeeze him out, this is also a problem.

Moreover, Charlie was even more worried that his two younger brothers would want to kill him.

After all, they have been greedy by these hundreds of billions of property for so long, and they cannot give up easily.

Chapter 1528

Therefore, he must help Philip solve all the problems before leaving Eastcliff and returning to Aurous Hill.

Seeing Charlie's agreement, Philip sighed, took his wine glass, and said, "Come on, Charlie, uncle toasts to you!"

Charlie nodded and clinked glasses with him again.

Lenan saw the two drunk happily, and whispered to Sara beside her: "Your dad hasn't been so happy in a long time."

Sara also nodded repeatedly, and said in her mother's ear: "It seems that from the time Uncle Wade's accident until now, I haven't seen him so happy."

Lenan was under the table, gently holding her daughter's hand, and whispered: "Charlie is a good man, you must hold him!"

Sara was a little embarrassed and said, "Mom... you know... Charlie is already married and he is not divorced..."

Lenan said earnestly: "Stupid girl, he is your fiancé since you were a child. This is his wife who robbed you, not your husband!"

After a slight pause, Lenan said: "Besides, in Aurous Hill, I don't believe that a daughter with a family can be worthy of Charlie, and the local richest man is far from qualified. Looking at the entire Eastcliff city, those who can be worthy of Charlie, except you, Only the girl from the Su family."

"And you have a marriage contract with him. The two families are still friends for many years. It is justified and created by nature when you marry Charlie."

"Moreover, by then, you and him will have more sons! Your dad will definitely be happy all day long!"

Sara's pretty face flushed with shame: "Mom, then you say, how should I hold it...I don't have any experience in this area..."

Lenan said: "I will teach you slowly when I turn back!"

At this time, Charlie also responded to Philip with a glass of wine, and immediately said: "Uncle, I am here this time. In addition to seeing you and Aunt Lenan and helping you

treat your illness, I also want to go to my parents' tomb. Where are the parents buried now?"

Philip gave a melancholy sigh, and said, "Your parents are now buried in Waderest Mountain in the western suburbs."

"Waderest Mountain?" Because Charlie listened to Philip uttering these two words, he didn't know which tomb belongs to his parents.

Therefore, he asked in surprise: "Uncle, why haven't I heard of this place you are talking about?"

Philip said: "Waderest Mountain is actually a mountain with excellent Fengshui in the western suburbs. Originally, your parents were buried in the tomb of Wade's in the northern suburbs, but something happened to the Wade family four years ago. They bought this mountain and renamed it Waderest Mountain. Wade is the leaf of your family, and the mausoleum is the resting place."

After speaking, Philip said again: "After the Wade family bought Waderest Mountain, they invested hundreds of millions to refurbish and develop the mountain. This development took three years. It was not completed until last spring. After the completion, Wade So the family moved the entire ancestral tomb. When the ancestral tomb was moved, there was a lot of movement and great momentum, and everyone in Eastcliff knew it."

Charlie frowned: "The Wade family has been in Eastcliff for hundreds of years. Over a hundred ancestors were buried in the ancestral tomb. On such a large scale, the Wade family said that the accommodating whole moved?"

Philip nodded and said, "I heard the rumors about this incident that your grandfather fell ill unexpectedly four years ago, but no problem could be found. It did not help to seek medical advice anywhere."

"Later, the Wade family also traveled across the famous Sichuan and Dashan Mountains across the country and visited many experts. After seeing the experts, they all left without saying a word, turning around, and asking why they didn't mention a word… …."

“Your grandfather was in madness, he went to the United States in person, and he invited back a hundred-year-old Chinese feng shui master after three visits to the thatched cottage. After the feng shui master came, he visited the tomb of Wade’s and said what the feng shui bureau of the Wade family is dark, And it’s not easy to resolve, so he instructed the family to move the ancestral grave to Waderest Mountains…”

Chapter 1529

Charlie didn’t care too much about Wade Family Fengshui and moving the ancestral grave.

He has no interest in the people and affairs of the Wade Family.

For the family, he actually only cared about two things.

First, where the parents are buried, and whether he can worship them;

Secondly, who were the people who hurt his parents and whether they were the Wade family members.

As for the other things of the Wade Family, he didn’t want to take it into his mind.

Therefore, after listening to Philip’s introduction of Waderest Mountain, Charlie asked: “Uncle, can I go to Waderest Mountain to worship?”

Philip said: “Waderest Mountain is the ancestral tomb of your Wade family and a place of feng shui. Usually the Wade family controls it very strictly. Outsiders can’t enter at all. Even if I go, I have to greet the Wade family in advance and make an appointment. But you are Wade family’s son, just say hello and you should be able to go directly.”

Charlie shook his head and said, “Uncle, I don’t want to tell them anything. I don’t want the Wade family to know that I have come to Eastcliff, so I don’t want to have too much contact with them for the time being.”

Philip thought for a while, and then said: “Well, let me call your uncle later and say I want to pay homage to your parents and ask him to say hello to the people below. Then you disguise and we can go there together. After all, you look so much like your father. If you are in your generation, Parents Wade, they will definitely recognize you.”

Charlie hurriedly got up and bowed deeply to Philip: “Uncle, thank you for your help!”

Philip hurriedly got up to help, and said with a trembling voice, “Charlie, what are you…what are you doing? You are the great benefactor of our family, why bother to salute me for this little thing…”

Charlie said solemnly: “Uncle, it’s not a trivial matter to me that my deceased parents mattered. My parents passed away eighteen years ago and I never went to the grave to pay homage. It’s really unfaithful and unfilial. It is of great significance to me that you can fulfill me and give me this opportunity to fulfill my filial piety. How can I not salute you!”

Upon hearing this, Philip hurriedly said: “Oh, you said the wrong thing. This is really not a trivial matter. Don’t worry, uncle will take you there tomorrow!”

Lenan on the side said: “I will go with you and Sara will join too. If you and your father go, the Wade family will easily become suspicious. After all, the Wade family knows what is going on in our family.”

Philip said: “It doesn’t matter, we can let Charlie pretend to be my driver.”

Lenan nodded, but insisted, “Then I mothers should be with you, too. I haven’t visited Big Brother Wade and Miss Wade for half a year.”

“Yes!” Sara hurriedly said, “Dad, you can let me and mom go together too!”

Philip nodded and said, “Okay, then we will go together tomorrow!”

After speaking, he thought about the time, and said: “In this way, in the morning, Charlie and I will go to the group to open the board of directors. You two will wait at home. After the meeting, we will come over and pick you up.”

Lenan immediately agreed and said: “Okay!”

……

Between pushing the cup and changing the cup, Charlie and Philip killed the four-jin bottle of Moutai.

They were full of food and drink, and the two of them were in high spirits, so Philip took him and looked through many old photos in the study.

These old photos all have Charlie's parents. The earliest photos were when Charlie's parents were just married and before he was born.

Chapter 1530

Charlie's parents, from the looks of them, are also absolutely stunning human beings.

Charlie's father is handsome and tall, and his mother is glamorous and generous, especially the beauty of Charlie's mother, Lenan can't be compared with it, no matter what era, they are outstanding.

It's a pity that the pair of golden boys and girls who were famous in Eastcliff back then are now gone, leaving only mottled images and remaining memories.

At that time, Philip was not married, so at the wedding, he stood alone beside Charlie's father and took a photo with Charlie's parents.

Then there are photos of Philip and Lenan's wedding.

Charlie's parents were there at his wedding.

So, the four of them took a group photo.

Then, it was Charlie who was born, and the four people in the photo became five people. He was wrapped in a baby towel and hugged by his mother.

Then Sara was born.

As a result, the photo became six people.

These six people, from two children in their infancy, became Charlie standing beside parents, and then Sara also standing beside her parents.

Then, there was a group photo of the two children.

Charlie is half a head taller than Sara, so he looks like a big brother, while Sara is like a little sister, closely following Charlie's side.

What's interesting is that in the group photo of the two people, Sara grasped Charlie's arm tightly, with a very happy expression.

Charlie, who was on the side, always had a pretentious taste, deliberately trying to keep a distance from Sara.

Philip sighed while looking at these old photos for him: "I didn't expect that time flies so fast. In a blink of an eye, you are already so old."

Charlie saw so many old photos of his parents, his eyes were red, and he almost shed tears several times, but he abruptly endured it.

Seeing this, Philip patted his shoulder lightly and said, "Charlie, your parents know well. If they know the news of your safety, they will definitely be very happy."

Charlie nodded and said with emotion: "It's just that I feel a little shameless to face them. I haven't worshipped them for so many years, and I am ashamed. Moreover, for so many years, I haven't made any proud achievements, I feel sorry for the cultivation of my parents."

"Don't say that." Philip said earnestly: "Your parents were open-minded throughout their lives, and they had never hoped that their sons will become a dragon. They are the dragons and phoenixes among people, so the expectation of you has always been that you can grow up healthy and happy for a lifetime. Don't have any sorrows and troubles."

Charlie smiled knowingly, thinking of his parents, there was a warm current in his heart.

Indeed his parents never hoped that he would become a dragon or a phoenix. He told himself from an early age that a person needs to be happy when he is alive. It is enough to be a kind and upright person. Achievement and status are not important.

After chatting with Philip for an afternoon, when Lenan came in to deliver the fruits, she said to Charlie: "Charlie, the guest room has been prepared for you. On the second floor next to the girl's room, you drank so much wine at noon. Go back to your room and rest for a while. If there is anything, you can just find Sara directly."

“Okay.” Charlie nodded: “Thank you Auntie.”

Chapter 1531

In the top ward of Gu’s Hospital.

Yanzheng, the second child of the Gu family, and Yangang, the third, received the first stage of treatment after taking CT of the affected area.

CT showed that Yanzheng’s wrist was broken and Yangang’s bladder was damaged. Although neither of it is life-threatening, they need to be treated for a while.

And these are all thanks to Charlie.

This Gu’s hospital is a private high-level hospital invested and run by the Gu family.

Although the overall strength is not comparable to a top-tier tertiary hospital such as Union Medical College Hospital, it is definitely a leader among private hospitals.

The top families of Eastcliff actually each have their own private hospitals.

Although these hospitals are external in name, in most cases, they do not receive patients from outside at all.

Basically, they are exclusively for internal family use.

Now, except for the two brothers Yanzheng and Yangang, all the other people who were driven away from Philip’s house by Charlie have also come here, discussing countermeasures with black faces.

What happened today was a huge accident that they never dreamed of.

They didn’t expect that there would be a strange man in the house of Philip;

Second, they didn’t expect the strength of this strange man to be terribly strong.

A God of War and a realm master that Yanzheng has hired heavily, have been diagnosed with severe symptoms of muscle weakness by the hospital.

This disease is very mysterious, and the medical community has not figured out what this ghost disease is.

Once sick, the muscles of the whole body will gradually lose their strength, and the skeletal muscles are very easy to fatigue, that is, the body is weak and tired.

If the condition continues to worsen, a young male laborer may not even be able to hold a bottle of water.

In more serious cases, you can't even control your eyelids.

The doctor in the hospital conducted a very systematic examination on the God of War and the realm master, and found that there was a big obstacle in the neuromuscular transmission of the two, which was a typical symptom of muscle weakness.

In fact, this was mainly because Charlie used Reiki to seal the meridians of the two of them, but the doctor could not explore the existence of Reiki, and could only determine that they had muscle weakness from the clinical manifestations.

This makes Gu's second and third sons unable to understand.

what happened?

Obviously he is a master of masters. When he arrived at Gu's house, he was lifted up by the kid like a chicken, and then he became weak?

This is too d*mn mysterious, right?

Is that kid a hidden master?

Chapter 1532

But Master of the hidden world pretends to obey the Basic Law as well. Why do they cause muscle weakness by pinching their necks?

It’s like touching other people’s faces and turning them into impotence. It’s unreasonable!

The two families are very sad and want to find a chance to teach the kid from the eldest brother’s family, but they don’t know what is his last name, let alone where he comes from.

In fact, the most important thing is that the God of War and the realm master did not have a trick under the hands of others. Who else could they find to help kill them?

Yanzheng was even more depressed. Not only did he lose a God of War and a realm master, he was also broken by Charlie, which can be said to be a heavy loss.

When has he been so wronged?

At this moment, he even wanted to kill Charlie’s family.

It’s a pity that he couldn’t think of how to avenge the blood and hatred at this moment.

Yangang was clutching his aching bladder. Seeing that his second brother was frantically licking his teeth, he hurriedly offered a plan: “Second brother, I say this, in fact, you don’t need to retaliate in a hurry. Let’s take the shares in the hands of the older brother first!”

“Yes, dad!” Yangang’s son Weiliang also said, “My third uncle is right. We should get the shares and family property now. This is the top priority!”

Yanzheng said coldly: “That’s right, I think your uncle will not be alive within a few days, at most two or three months. Let’s get the money first, and then find that kid to settle the account!”

Yangang hurriedly asked, “Second brother, what good idea do you have for the board of directors tomorrow?”

Yanzheng sneered: “I have already told several other shareholders that half of them are willing to cooperate with us to seize power. Although the remaining half are still thinking about the good of elder brother, it is not to be afraid, because we are now united The share of rising has exceeded 51%!”

Yangang asked: “Then we will force the eldest brother to hand over the position of chairman tomorrow?”

“Yes.” Yanzheng gritted his teeth and said: “At that time, I will come directly to the board of directors to force the palace. With the equity of the two of us and those who support us, we will directly vote to abolish his chairmanship and recommend me to do it. The new chairman! This will be able to reasonably and legally take over the Gu Group!”

As he said, Yanzheng couldn’t help but smile and said, “When I get the chairman’s seat, I will begin to transfer the assets of the Gu Group.”

Yangang smiled and echoed: “After the assets are transferred to other company shells, the big brother’s shares will be empty and have no value at all.”

Weiliang hurriedly asked: “Dad, what about uncle’s personal assets? He has so many deposits, mansions, luxury cars, private islands, private jets, private yachts, and a large number of antiques. It is said that he has collected celebrity calligraphy and paintings over the years. That adds up to billions?”

“Billions?” Yanzheng curled his lips: “You too underestimate your uncle! The calligraphy and paintings in the hands of President Wanda are almost over 10 billion. The calligraphy and paintings in your uncle’s hands are less than two or three hundred. Hundreds of millions! These are all held in the bank vault.”

Weiliang’s eyes flashed greedily, and he said excitedly: “Dad! We must get this batch of calligraphy and paintings! Real estate can’t rise now, and future income is limited, but the appreciation of antique calligraphy and paintings is really too much. Look at the famous paintings of the world’s famous artists, which one can’t start with a hundred millions?”

Yanzheng nodded and said coldly: “Don’t worry, I already have a complete plan. I will first take the position of chairman, then transfer all the assets of the group, and then force your uncle to make a will and The property is given to us, otherwise, I will never make him feel better! Even if he dies, I will not make his wife and daughter feel better!”

Yangang rubbed his hands in excitement: “Then wait for the board meeting tomorrow, and give my dear eldest brother a good show!”

Yanzheng smiled and said: “At that time, Zhao Kuangyin and Issac Qiao mutiny and Huang Pao was added to force Gong Chai Xunzong to meditate and establish the Song Dynasty. Tomorrow, Yanzheng will launch a cultural change on the board of directors to force Philip to give way and rebuild a more prosperous Gu Group!”

Yangang licked his face and said, “Second brother, don’t forget your brother when that happens. You will be the only one looking forward to everything in the future for your brother!”

“That’s natural!” Yangzheng patted Yangang’s shoulder with his left hand, and smiled: “You and I have been living in the shadow of the boss for so many years, and it’s time for the two of us to get started!”

Chapter 1533

When Yanzheng and Yangang are planning a bright future, Weiliang and Weiguang on the side also have their own thoughts.

The three Gu family brothers gave birth to eight children in total.

Philip has only one daughter, Sara.

And Yanzheng has three children, two daughters and one son, Weiliang.

Yangang has four children, three daughters, and one son, Weiguang.

Because other males are not very promising, Weiliang and Weiguang, respectively, will undoubtedly be the only heirs to their father’s property in the future.

Weiguang saw the cordial enthusiasm between his father and his second uncle, and couldn’t help but look at himself and his cousin Weiliang next to him, and wondered in his heart: “When I inherit my father’s family property and shares in the future, will I have to be like my father cheating on the second uncle? , Go to cheat my cousin? If I need to stick to him in the future, shouldn’t I just start to suck him up now?”

And his cousin Weiliang thought, the cousin Weiguang next to him is actually not very clever, and he is not a compatriot with him. To be honest, the relationship is not deep.

My father, my third uncle, and even the eldest brother who is a naughty compatriot can cheat, so in the future, can I also learn how to cheat Weiguang?

Thinking of this, he felt that the nature of this matter was actually very interesting.

First, the family property was divided into three, and the second family and the third family joined forces to annex the old family.

Then the second family looked for a chance to annex the third family. Then, wouldn't the entire Gu family fall into his own hands?

At this point, Weiliang couldn't help getting excited!

Don't look at Gu's family in the entire Eastcliff, it can only be ranked third.

However, if you can sit on the entire Gu family alone, you can become the richest person in Eastcliff, not one of them.

Even if it was the top two big families of the Wade family and the Su family, it was impossible for anyone to be richer than the Gu family.

At that time, I said that I could not be a real Chinese richest man!

Weiguang didn't know that his cousin who wanted to hurry up was actually starting to plan how to cheat him.

He deliberately had nothing to say, and said to Weiliang with a smile on his face: "Hey, Brother, is that man at uncle's house, is he the boyfriend of the daughter?"

Weiliang shook his head: "Don't know. The girl is also a public figure. If she falls in love, the paparazzi will definitely dig it out, right? But I haven't heard anything."

Weiguang chuckled and said, "Do you remember that this dog ran the train with his mother's mouth full, and said that we will be infertile in the future. f*ck, when I get the chance, he must get rid of his stuff. Let him know what is true infertility!"

Weiliang snorted coldly: "d*mn, Master is very capable in that aspect. He is well-known in the upper circle of Eastcliff. Dare to say that it makes me infertile? f*ck, the woman I played with is better than him. Have seen so many!"

"Yes!" Weiguang complimented: "Brother, how does that female celebrity you got started two days ago feel?"

"It's okay." Weiliang said casually: "It's not bad, it's a bit poor, and too thin."

Weiguang hurriedly said flatteringly: "Brother Abner, I have a brother who runs a brokerage company that specializes in cultivating high-end models. There are several great European g!rls. Are you interested in getting started and changing tastes?"

Weiliang frowned, a trace of lust flashed in his eyes, and asked, "When?"

Weiguang hurriedly said, "It's better to hit the sun if you choose another day, just chant today! Later you will take my car and I will take you directly, how about it?"

Chapter 1534

"Yes!" Weiliang nodded without hesitation.

Today, he was humiliated by Charlie. He was in a depressed mood. Unexpectedly, Weiguang immediately arranged an opportunity for him to vent the fire, and naturally he immediately agreed.

……

In the evening.

Brothers Weiliang and Weiguang came out of the hospital. They drove a car and went to an extremely high-end club in Eastcliff.

The name of this club is very popular, it is called No.1 Mansion.

If you want to set up a VIP in Mansion One, you have to shoot at least 10 million.

Because here, VIP has its own luxurious suites, which not only include restaurants, KTV, bathing hot springs and spa services, but also bedrooms, meeting rooms, chess and card rooms.

In addition, VIP also has its own personal butler and personal attendant. Once you come here, you can enjoy the dedicated imperial service, which is more chic than the ancient emperor.

In other words, the members who have organized here can not only eat, drink and have fun, but also hold business meetings and banquets, which have a wide range of uses.

Moreover, the privacy here is excellent, so you don't have to worry about leaking your privacy.

Because of the many benefits of No.1 Mansion, it is deeply loved by the rich people of Eastcliff.

Both Weiliang and Weiguang are members here, but they rarely play together, they all play their own games.

Today, in order to please Weiliang, Weiguang asked his friend who started a brokerage company to bring four young European m0dels over, and he was ready to let Weiliang have a good time. It was also considered as laying the foundation for his future.

Weiliang was holding his stomach and couldn't vent, just planning to have a good time here tonight.

Soon, four young blond m0dels were brought over, and each one was beautiful and moving, which made Weiliang excited.

He immediately and unceremoniously chose the two most beautiful and best figures, and went to the luxurious bedroom in the suite.

And Weiguang also took him to pick the remaining two and went to another room.

Five minutes later, the brothers ran out of their rooms in a panic.

The two looked at each other at the door, or Weiliang spoke first: “Weiguang, can you do that?”

Weiguang was crying and shook his head. He spoke with tremors and crying voices. He choked up and said, “Brother, I’m not working anymore… I have no feeling or reaction at all. I’m so f*cking infertile… .”

After speaking, he looked at Weiliang and asked him: “You brother, do you still have it?”

Weiliang sat down on the ground and muttered: “d*mn, I am gone…what the h*ll is going on, this is…I’m only in my twenties. How can I say that I can’t do it?”

Weiguang asked, “Brother, do you feel like that part has been completely disconnected from the body?”

Weiguang nodded brightly and said with red eyes: “d*mn, that’s how it feels…”

Weiguang was crumbling, pressed against the wall, and slowly slipped to the ground, desperately saying, “Brother, what do you say about this…”

Weiliang said in a flustered manner: “Could it be that the kid today was right? No way! We have to go to the hospital and check it out. What’s going on!”

Chapter 1535

The two brothers had just slipped away from the hospital more than half an hour ago, and hurried back soon afterward.

To find out this kind of hidden disease, they only trust their own hospital, because if they are in other hospitals, it is likely to leak the wind.

If Eastcliff’s dudes knew that the two young masters of the Gu family had suddenly lost their ability in that respect, it would not only be shame for them, but the entire Gu family would be embarrassed because of them.

Become the object of ridicule for the entire Eastcliff talk after dinner.

The two returned to the hospital, ignoring their father, who was still training in the ward, and rushed directly into the office of the hospital director.

The dean was preparing to get off work at this time, and suddenly saw the two young masters of the Gu family coming, and immediately asked compliments: “Mr. Weiliang, Mr. Weiguang, what can you do with me?”

Weiliang blurted out: “Dean, quickly arrange for someone to check it up for us. We are both sick!”

The dean asked in surprise: “What is wrong? What is the problem? You two will probably introduce me, and then I will arrange related experts to check on you two immediately!”

Weiliang looked around. There was no one else in the office, and the doors and windows of the room were closed. So he gritted his teeth and resisted embarrassment and said, “I don’t seem to feel anymore!”

“There? Where?”

Weiliang pointed to his cr0tch: “d*mn, here, where the h*ll could it be, do you know it?”

The dean hurriedly waved his hands in fright: “No, no, Mr. Weiliang, how come there is no feeling there? Is it because you have encountered a functional obstacle?”

“It’s a hindrance to your mother!” Weiliang cursed, “I don’t feel it at all, understand? It’s just like a f*cking disconnect! I can’t feel it anymore!”

“No?!” The dean exclaimed: “I have never encountered this kind of thing. It stands to reason that this is unlikely. If the ability is damaged, there may be some obstacles, but it is impossible. I can’t feel it at all!”

Weiliang slapped him and scolded, “I f*cking need you to repeat what I have said with interrogative sentences? Hurry up and arrange an examination for me. If the best treatment period is delayed, I will kill you!”

When Weiguang saw his cousin start his hand, he immediately stepped forward and kicked the dean, gritted his teeth and said, “f*ck you not in a hurry? Believe it or not to fire you tonight?”

The dean was extremely aggrieved, but dared not to speak, so he respectfully said: “Two young masters, wait a minute, I will arrange for an andrology expert to come over!”

Soon after, the andrology specialist from the hospital came to the dean’s office.

After understanding the relevant situation, he immediately took the two young masters of the Gu family to the examination room for examination.

Ten minutes later, the andrology expert group of the entire hospital gathered in the examination room.

Some have already driven a few kilometers away after getting off work, and some are simply taking a break today, but because of the important matter, they are still called over.

The expert team of seven or eight people was at a loss for the situation of the two young masters of the Gu family.

They used various means to check and found nothing abnormal, but the two always insisted that they didn’t feel anything at all.

This incident disturbed Yanzheng and Yangang who were resting in the intensive care unit.

The two heard that their sons had some problems, so they hurried over.

After inquiring about the situation, the two were shocked!

Chapter 1536

Yanzheng trembled all over, and blurted out and asked the director of the andrology department: “What the h*ll is going on? Has the cause been investigated?”

The director of the andrology department wiped a cold sweat, and said: “Second master, this thing is really weird. We have used various methods to check, but there is no clue. I have been in andrology for decades, and I have never seen it. Have such cases…”

Philip was looking at the two crying children, frowning and asked, “Is there no way to cure it?”

The director of the andrology department said embarrassingly: “Second Lord, whether it can be cured is the second stage of the problem. The first stage of the problem is to figure out what is going on first, and we are completely confused now… .”

Yanzheng felt dizzy in his brain, and thought to himself:

“What the h*ll is this?”

“The two children are both in their twenties, and the youngest Weiguang is just in his early twenties. Isn’t that clear?!”

“Gu family has nothing more important, but these two males!”

“If neither of them can work, then who will succeed the Gu family in the future?”

“I haven’t had a grandson yet!”

Thinking of this, Yanzheng hurriedly looked at his son Weiliang, and blurted out: “Weiliang, tell your dad, what is going on? How do you feel?”

Weiliang was dragged to do so many tests. The doctor hadn’t found out what was going on, so he became more and more desperate at this time, crying and saying, “Dad! don’t know what’s going on! It’s inexplicable. No, the key is that I don’t feel anything. I pinch with my nails, but I don’t feel anything at all. Even if it hurts, it’s a good thing…”

Weiguang also cried and said: “I also pinched secretly just now. I didn’t have much energy, but I still felt nothing…”

Yangang almost couldn’t stand firmly, and hurriedly comforted: “Son, don’t worry, son, hold on first, don’t panic, let’s slowly figure out a solution!”

Weiliang said at this time: “Dad, do you think it has anything to do with the kid we met at the uncle’s house today? That kid said today that if I wanted to lose my fertility. I thought this kid was just a bad mouth. But looking at it now, this thing is too d*mn fable, could it be he did it?”

“That’s right!” Weiguang also resentfully said: “That kid has a cheap mouth. If he says he is better, he can ligate us both…”

“Cloud ligation?!” Several male doctors were stunned.

Having studied medicine for many years, who the h*ll has heard of such a thing as cloud Ligation?

It’s totally impossible!

Yanzheng suddenly thought of what Charlie said at the time, his expression became more and more solemn.

At this time, he looked at Yangang next to him, and said puzzledly: “Third brother, do you remember? That kid seemed to have asked both of us, saying that we are not too old and that we still have fertility….”

“Remember!” Yangang nodded again and again: “That kid was too d*mn bad to talk, I was still scolding him in my heart!”

Yanzheng smacked his lips and said solemnly: “Why do I think the more and more the f*ck I feel, what’s wrong with this…”

Having said that, he frowned for a while and was silent for a while, then suddenly reached out and grabbed a hand into his crotch…

After catching this one, he looked horrified and shouted in a panic: “Quick! Doctor, I can’t feel it anymore. Check it out for me as soon as possible!!!”

Chapter 1537

Yanzheng’s words not only shocked everyone present, but also made the third Yangang around him involuntarily clamp his legs.

In terms of probability and logic, the son, nephew, and second elder brother all have problems in that area, and the chances that he will be spared accidentally are very slim.

Therefore, he also hurriedly inserted his hand into his trouser pocket, through the lining of the trouser pocket, went there and pinched it. After this pinch, he was shocked immediately!

Because he, he can't feel it at all...

He immediately cried and wailed, "Are you still there! Check it out for me too, and I suddenly didn't feel it..."

The whole treatment room is full of shock...

This.....

This is too incredible, right?

Two generations of the Gu family and four males have all lost that ability? !

How is this possible?

If it is caused by illness, most of the diseases similar to the deterioration of body function are not contagious, like paralysis, stroke, Parkinson's, frostbite, and muscle weakness. Similar diseases have never been contagious.

Therefore, if one of these four people had such a problem, it would still be understandable.

However, four people appear at the same time, which is too weird?

Moreover, even if it is a genetic problem, there has never been a case of a family of four at the same time.

For example, all men in this family have inherited the gene for hair loss. There is also a period of time. For example, they all begin to lose a lot of hair around the age of 40, and they are completely bald around the age of 50.

However, I have never heard of anyone with hereditary fertility loss. Then one day, four men, forty-eight, forty-six, twenty-four, and twenty-one, all became useless at the same time. What a thing!

The director of the andrology department became more and more confused as he thought about it, and his already nervous palms were full of sweat.

Because he has no idea where to start the treatment.

After a systematic test, he was basically able to determine that all the four people in the Gu family had exactly the same symptoms, but he just didn't understand what caused them to get sick.

So he hurriedly asked: "Second Mr. and Third Master you two will help me carefully recall what unusual places you have been to together recently, what unusual foods have been eating together, and what unusual things have been encountered together. Things? Especially things with radioactive contamination!"

"No!" Yanzheng blurted out: "We have been in Eastcliff for this period of time, and we haven't been anywhere! We haven't touched anything strange!"

Yangang nodded again and again: "Our respective homes have comprehensive monitoring equipment. The quality of water supply and air quality are constantly monitored. There are no sources of pollution in the house, and a comprehensive radiological investigation has been done. There is absolutely no possibility of any radioactive materials."

"That's too weird..." The director of the andrology department bit the bullet and said, "The current situation is that the cause of the disease cannot be found at all. If the cause of the disease cannot be found, there is no way to start the treatment!"

Yanzheng yelled: "Mom's waste! You can't even find the cause of the disease. What the h*ll do you want you to do?!"

The director of the andrology department said humbly: "Second Lord, you can certainly realize this is very strange for me. It may even be beyond the scope of medicine, so even if you beat me and scold me, it will not help! Where we are now we must work together

to find a way to find out the cause of the disease, and then follow the path to find a cure…"

Chapter 1538

Philip just gritted his teeth and cursed: "Why do you have so many excuses? If you can't do it, you can't do it. What the h*ll is it? If you can't, just get out of here, and come over with something that works!"

On the contrary, Yanzheng stopped Yangang, frowning and thinking for a long time.

He also realized that this matter is really strange, I am afraid it is really not a medical matter.

At this moment, his son Weiliang suddenly yelled: "Oh! Dad! Could it be the b@stard at the uncle's house today?!"

Yanzheng blurted out, "You said it was the kid who did it with me?!"

"That's right!" Weiliang said: "He kept talking about cloud ligation at the time. He also said that he made me infertile. He even said that if we ask him for something, we will kneel at the door of the uncle's villa. Could this be done by him? Ghost?"

Yanzheng felt a little bit in his heart: "f*ck! It's really possible that the kid did this thing! After all, that kid hooked up and made God of War and a realm master weak. Maybe the current situation of our family is inseparable from him!"

Thinking of this, Yanzheng gritted his teeth and cursed: "d*mn, if it's that b@stard, I must kill him!"

Yangang hurriedly said: "Brother, how would we kill him? Did you forget how abnormal his strength is? Even if you send five war gods and five realm masters, I'm afraid you can't beat him!"

Weiliang also said to the side: "Yes, Dad, today we went to the uncle's house and caught the uncle by surprise. Now the uncle must have sent someone to protect him tightly. With that kid at that home, we're afraid we won't be able to get anything cheap. ……"

When Yanzheng heard this, he suddenly became decadent again.

This is so f*cking uncomfortable.

Knowing that it was the ghost of that kid, but he couldn't provoke him.

How to mess with it?

Bring dozens of masters over, maybe there are more than a hundred masters around the villa secretly protecting it.

Coupled with the incredible strength of that kid, he certainly has no chance of winning!

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said coldly: "It seems that we still have to take a long-term view. Let's bear with him first. On the board of directors tomorrow, we will take down the position of chairman."

The other three nodded.

Right now, it's not the time to go head-to-head with Philip and Charlie, but to find a way to take the position of Chairman first.

Once he seizes his power in the group, the situation will undergo a huge change. By then, Philip can only be eroded!

After making up his mind, Yanzheng said to the director of the andrology department: "You can arrange to get a part of the sp3rm for the four of us to freeze!"

"Frozen sp3rm?!" The others were also a little surprised. Yangang asked, "Big brother, which one are you doing?"

Yanzheng said with a cold face: "I'm afraid that if we really can't recover, the blood of the two families and the blood of the entire Gu family will be severed. First, freeze the sp3rm. In case we can't recover, we can still use artificial insemination. Way to continue the blood!"

Yangang suddenly understood that the second brother was planning for the worst, leaving seeds for the two families first.

He couldn't help sighing from the bottom of his heart: "I have to say that the second brother's idea is very far-sighted. At first glance, he is a person who has a great view of the overall situation! If you want to be yourself, you will definitely not think of this. When the time comes, the worst situation will come. Didn't that Gu family cut off their children?"

Chapter 1539

Weiliang and Weiguang, two young people, also realized the importance of this matter, so they both nodded in agreement.

If you freeze the sp3rm first, you will leave the seeds. It is very easy to get a child later.

After all, as the old saying goes, be prepared!

Therefore, the director of the andrology department immediately arranged painless manual sampling for the four people and prepared a series of tests at the same time.

As long as it is taken out, it will be sampled for testing immediately, and the rest will be frozen at ultra-low temperature with liquid nitrogen. Once the testing is completed and there is no problem, it can be safely stored for a long time.

However, when the samples were taken out and tested under the testing equipment, the doctors discovered a fact that they could not believe.

When they reported the results to the director of the andrology department, the director was swaying with fright.

Yanzheng and others saw that his face was very ugly, and immediately asked, "What's the matter? Is there anything unusual?"

The director of the andrology department swallowed his saliva, forced himself to calm down, and said: "Second…Second Master…. Third Master….There are also two Young Masters… The results have come out. The survival rate of your four seeds is… the survival rate…"

Seeing him grimacing, Weiliang yelled anxiously: “What the h*ll are you doing here? What the h*ll is the survival rate, what the h*ll are you!”

The director of the andrology department had no choice but to bite the bullet and said tremblingly: “The survival rate of your four seeds is zero…”

“What?!” The four of them exclaimed. Yangang injured his bladder, and his body was a little weak. One of them couldn’t stand firmly and sat on the ground with a thud.

This news is like a bolt from the blue to the Gu family!

The survival rate of seeds is zero. Doesn’t this mean that they no longer have the ability to reproduce offspring? !

Yanzheng’s frightened hands were shaking, and even his right hand wrapped in plaster was shaken by him.

He trembled and asked, “What the h*ll is going on? How could the seed not survive? I have always been normal!”

“Yeah!” Weiliang also cried and said, “A few months ago, I just enlarged the belly of a tender m0del. In order to prevent her from haunting me, it took a million to get her ab0rtion… Why is there no survival rate now?”

When Yanzheng heard this, he slapped him with his left hand angrily, and cursed: “You b@stard! You’ve made other people’s stomachs bigger, so you won’t let her give birth?! What if she give birth to a son? Does our family have a future?”

Weiliang was full of grievances and choked up: “Dad! You reminded me repeatedly that when you asked me to mess around outside, don’t make a woman’s belly bigger, let alone have an illeg!timate child. You said that this would affect me in other colleges. The image in the eyes of the family will reduce my worth a lot, and I will not be able to marry the eldest daughter of the top family in the future, so I spent money to have her abortion! Isn’t this all according to your intentions?”

Yanzheng yelled, raised his hand and slapped him several times, and while slapped, he cursed resentfully: “Make your mouth cheap! Make your mouth cheap! Make your mouth cheap!!!”

In fact, he knew very well that what his son Weiliang said was the truth.

Among the wealthy families in China, marriage is based on a good match.

This good match depends not only on the strength of the family, but also on the qualities of both men and women.

If it is also a hundred-billion-class family, the male looks wretched, and the female has a delicate appearance, then there is no doubt that the eldest lady of this hundred-billion-class family cannot be regarded the young master of this hundred-billion-class family.

If it is the same hundred billion-class family, men are just like talents, and women are in a mess, the elders and young masters will not compromise.

In addition to looks, if one of them is inferior, it will also greatly reduce their own value.

Chapter 1540

Among them, the most detrimental point for men is having illeg!timate children outside.

Big family marriages, regardless of whether they are men or women, are spoiled by their parents. Which eldest lady is willing to marry a man with an illeg!timate child and become a stepmother? Impossible.

Even when Sara met Charlie again, she paid great attention to this matter. How could she be willing to be a stepmother at a young age and a young lady?

Yanzheng also wants his son to maintain his own competitiveness, so he has repeatedly warned him that it is okay to play outside, but he must not have children.

At that time, he never thought that his son would lose his fertility one day!

It’s better now, the seed survival rate is zero, and an illeg!timate child has been killed. Isn’t it true that it will cut off the children and grandchildren in the future?

Weiliang was also very angry.

It's useless by itself, and the seed has no survival rate. Not only will he have no chance to get close to beauty in the future, but also have no chance to be a father. Isn't this just being a eunuch?!

Thinking of this, he looked at Yanzheng with trepidation, and blurted out: "Dad! This must be the b@stard at the uncle's house. He has done something to us, or let's beg him! Nothing can be said. I'm still young, I don't want to be a living eunuch in the future..."

Weiguang on the side was also scared to death, crying and said, "Second Uncle, Dad, I don't want to be a living eunuch either..."

Yanzheng said with a black face: "Now go and beg him, what will the board of directors do tomorrow? When I was at your uncle's house today, I had already let go of the conversation. I will see him at the board of directors tomorrow. If today we run to beg that kid. They are bound to threaten the board of directors!"

"Moreover, maybe your uncle will use this to force me and your third uncle to sell all the voting rights. In that case, we will never be able to defeat your uncle!"

In the Gu Group, shares and voting rights correspond.

In other words, if you own 51% of the shares, you have 51% of the voting rights.

As long as the voting power accounts for 51%, all company affairs can be determined.

But there are exceptions.

For example, if Yanzheng voluntarily, or is forced to surrender the voting rights corresponding to the part of the shares he owns, to Philip completely, then Philip will have his part of the right to speak.

As for Yanzheng, although the shares are still there, the voting rights are gone and the voice is gone.

This is also the fundamental reason why Ali's Jack Ma has a very low shareholding ratio, but has a high right to speak.

Other shareholders trust him, or can't beat him, and transfer all the voting rights to him, then he will naturally be able to say and do things.

This is what Yanzheng is worried about right now.

He was extremely depressed at this time, and couldn't help but secretly said: "It's all the d*mn blame me for being mean. I first mentioned the board of directors and gave my eldest brother a bit of prestige. If I go to my eldest brother now, I will definitely be countered by this!"

"So, in any case, I have to endure it until I succeed in seizing power tomorrow!"

"It really doesn't work, you can use the money to buy the young man in Brother's house after the matter is done!"

"One hundred million is not enough, and one billion is not enough. After all, there are no people in this world who can't move money!"

Chapter 1541

Because he didn't dare to delay the board's plan to seize power tomorrow, Yanzheng decided to endure tonight first.

At the same time, he immediately asked the dean of the hospital to promise to pay a lot of money to find some top experts in related fields from the United States, and let them come and try to see if they can be cured by medical means.

If they can, that would be the best. When that happens, they don't need to ask the kid, just kill him!

If they can't...

Then this thing is a bit tricky, in order to keep on surpassing children and grandchildren, maybe they actually kneel down for that kid to beg for mercy!

Thinking of Charlie's extremely arrogant face, Yanzheng felt uncomfortable all over his body.

Yangang on the side asked in a low voice: “Second brother, for tomorrow’s board of directors, won’t that kid come too?”

“f*ck…” Yanzheng felt a little bit in his heart, and his face immediately changed.

If that guy comes to the board of directors tomorrow, I am afraid it will be uncomfortable! If he helped Philip suppress us, what would he do?

After thinking about it for a long time, he couldn’t think of any solution, so he sighed and said: “Now it is meaningless to think about this, and there is no way to think of any way. When the time comes, soldiers will stop them and cover them!”

Philip just remembered something, and whispered: “Second brother, do you remember that the kid in the eldest brother’s family mentioned Fredmen from the Future Company Group? That guy came back from abroad some time ago, and he kept looking for opportunities to flatter me and want to engage with us. Click to cooperate, do you want me to ask him over to ask about the situation?”

“Okay!” Yanzheng said hurriedly: “You can call him now and ask him to come to the hospital to see me!”

……

Since leaving Aurous Hill in a dingy manner, Fredmen spent most of his time seeking medical advice all over the world, hoping to cure himself.

He first went to Japan, and then to the United States. He went around for a long time. He found a lot of doctors and spent a lot of money, but he couldn’t solve the problem.

Over time, Fredmen basically gave up in his heart.

Fortunately, he was getting older and had children. After giving up treatment, he simply focused on his career.

Once a person loses lust and distractions and concentrates on his career, his concentration will increase exponentially.

Therefore, Fredmen now only wants to make the Future Company Group bigger and make more money, and then use money and material to fill his body and lust.

However, in Eastcliff, the Willson family can only be regarded as a second-rate family, and the gap with the top family is still very large. Fredmen wanted to hug a thigh, so he hugged it, and finally got a little relationship with Yangang of the Gu family.

But even though he tried desperately to kneel and lick Yangang, Yangang looked down on him somewhat, and didn't even think of accepting him as a dog.

When he was worried about how to conquer Yangang, he suddenly received a call from him.

So he hurriedly connected and said flatly, "Oh, Mr. Gu, why are you free to call me?"

Yangang asked him, "Old Willson, are you in Eastcliff?"

"I'm here!" Fredmen said hurriedly, "I haven't left Eastcliff since I came back from the United States. What is your order, President Gu?"

Yangang said, "I want to ask you about something, but this matter is more important. Can you come to the Gu Group hospital now? Let's talk better in person."

"Yes!" Fredmen said with a smile: "President Gu, wait a while, I'll rush over!"

Chapter 1542

"Well, I'll wait for you here!"

……

At this moment.

Charlie and Philip's family had dinner, and they were dragged by Philip to drink a lot of liquor before returning to the guest room Lenan arranged for him, taking a bath and lying down to rest.

At this time, Claire called him and asked him: “Husband, how is your progress in Eastcliff?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s not bad, the overall situation is fairly smooth, and it will be finished in about three days soon.”

“That’s good.” Claire hummed, and said concerned: “You have to take care of yourself when you are outside. After all, you have never traveled far.”

Charlie was a little moved in his heart and smiled and said, “My wife, don’t worry, I am an adult too, and can take good care of myself. I will rush back when I’m done.”

“Okay.” Claire smiled: “By the way, husband, I have to ask you for something.”

Charlie asked hurriedly, “Wife, what are you doing so politely with me? Just tell me what’s the matter.”

Claire said: “That’s right. Elsa was chatting with me today. She happened to be back in Eastcliff, and her grandmother has her birthday at noon the day after tomorrow. Can you help me buy some gifts to give to her? Birthday gift?”

Charlie calculated the time, and his business is mainly tomorrow.

In the morning, I have to accompany Philip to the Gu Group to participate in the board of directors, and then go to his parent’s grave to pay homage to his parents. However, there is no arrangement for the day after tomorrow. I was thinking about staying the day after tomorrow to see if Gu’s affairs can be dusty. Settling, if the dust settles, then I will return to Aurous Hill the day after tomorrow.

Therefore, the day after tomorrow he was not prepared to leave Eastcliff, and it was not a big problem to drop by to attend the birthday banquet of Elsa’s grandmother.

However, Charlie felt somewhat uncomfortable.

Elsa came to Eastcliff on the same plane with him. She did not say that she would let him go to her grandma’s birthday banquet. Then she chatted with Claire about the incident. He guessed that once she told Claire, Claire would definitely do it. Let him go?

Charlie didn't really feel anything towards Elsa, but Elsa always thought a little bit carefully, which made him feel a little repulsive.

For example, that time she invited Claire to take a hot spring. In fact, the purpose was him, but he used a curve to save the country to find a breakthrough from Claire. This time it was the same, basically a repeat of the old trick.

He doesn't know why this woman is interested in him, so he has to let her give up on herself.

However, even though Charlie had some opinions in his heart, he readily agreed and said, "That's it, I will prepare a gift tomorrow, and I will pass it at noon the day after tomorrow."

"Okay." Claire said, "Thank you, husband, for your hard work on my behalf. When I went to Eastcliff to play during my university, Grandma was very enthusiastic about me. I originally wanted to go to Eastcliff in person. Yes, but I have to take my mother to the hospital for a review tomorrow. If there is nothing wrong with the review, the cast on her leg will be removed, and she has been clamoring to hurry up the missing front teeth, so I am stuck here. I really can't get away for a few days, I can only ask you."

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't worry, wife, I will do it well."

Claire asked: "I'll transfer some money to you, and you can find a suitable gift at a price of around 100,000. As for what you buy, I believe in your vision!"

Charlie smiled and said: "You don't need to transfer money to me, I have money, and the customers here have already settled the bill in advance."

Claire was surprised and said: "So generous!"

Charlie said: "After all, it's a big family!"

Claire said: "Well! In that case, then I won't be polite to you! Thank you husband!"

Chapter 1543

Eastcliff in the night.

Fredmen sat on his Rolls Royce, galloping on the road at night.

He is very trendy at this time.

After all, it was the invitation of Yangang, the third member of the Gu family, who was going to go.

Although Yangang ranks at the bottom of the Gu family and does not have any real power, he is still a direct heir of the Gu family after all. Both the number of assets and the social status is much stronger than Fredmen.

Therefore, Fredmen desperately tried to flatter him, hoping to pass him and catch the Gu family line.

Although he didn't know what Philip had just looking for himself, but he could take the initiative to find himself, which in itself was a big improvement.

Twenty minutes later.

Fredmen rushed to Gu's Hospital, when Yangang's son Weiguang was already waiting at the door.

Seeing Fredmen, he stepped forward and asked, "Is it Uncle Willson?"

Fredmen nodded hurriedly and smiled and asked, "Are you Gu's son?"

"Yes." Weiguang nodded and said, "Uncle Willson follow me in. Both my father and my second uncle are waiting for you."

Fredmen asked in surprise, "Is the second master also there?"

"Yes, they are all waiting for you."

Fredmen became excited when he heard this.

In the entire Eastcliff, everyone knows that the Gu family's boss is seriously ill and that time is running out, so everyone knows that the head of the Gu family will definitely become the second master of the Gu family, Yanzheng.

He didn't even dare to dream that he would have a chance to get along with the second master of the Gu family.

But isn't there a ready-made opportunity in front of him today?

He hurriedly followed Weiguang to the intensive care ward. In the ward, he saw Yanzheng and Yangang with strange expressions.

As soon as Yangang saw him come in, he hurriedly drove all the other people out except the second brother, leaving only three of them in the ward.

So Yangang just got into the topic and asked Fredmen: "Old Willson, I ask you one thing, you must answer truthfully."

Fredmen said without hesitation: "Don't worry, I must know that everything is endless!"

Yangang endured the shame and embarrassment, and asked, "Old Willson, I ask you, are you infertile now?"

After Fredmen heard this, his whole body was struck by lightning, standing still, dumbfounded, not knowing what to do.

He didn't even dream of it. As soon as Yangang spoke, he asked such a question that hit the soul directly.

He could not help secretly: "I did lose my fertility, but outsiders don't know about it! How did Yangang know about it? Should I admit to such a shameful thing? In addition, Yangang called me over to ask me this. What is the problem?"

Seeing that Fredmen looked embarrassed, but didn't say a word, Yangang was just anxious, and he smacked his lips and said, "Oh, old Willson, what are you doing? Is it such a question, so difficult to answer? Just tell me, is it or not?"

Although Fredmen didn't know why Yangang asked himself this question, but thinking about his inexhaustible promise to him just now, he still bit the bullet and said: "Mr. Gu, to be honest, I really have no fertility."

Chapter 1544

Yangang and his brother Yanzheng glanced at each other, and then he hurriedly asked: "Old Willson, tell me, how come you have no fertility? What's the matter?"

Fredmen said awkwardly: "Mr. Gu…you…you…why are you so concerned about this issue? To be honest, it's not that I don't want to tell you, but this, such things are really ashamed to speak out!"

Yanzheng, who hasn't spoken all the time, said, "Mr. Willson, don't have any psychological burdens. We are looking for you. To tell the truth, it's the exchange of information between patients. It's so easy for everyone to share more clues."

"what?!"

Fredmen was dumbfounded.

Information exchange between patients?

what does it mean?

Don't these two brothers have that ability now?

No way? !

These two are the men of the Gu family!

And both of them are younger than himself, how could something go wrong at such a young age?

He couldn't help asking: "Second Lord, you…what the h*ll is going on?"

Yanzheng waved his hand and said, “Mr. Willson, let me talk about your business first. I hope you can fulfill your promise. To me and the third, I know everything and say nothing. I want to know the whole thing. The cause and effect of the matter.”

Fredmen nodded, then sighed for a long time, and said, “Hey…this matter has to be wound up, that’s a long story.”

Having said that, Fredmen went to Aurous Hill for his father’s last wish, met the Willson family, and encountered Charlie, being punished by Charlie, and he told all to the Gu family brothers.

At first, the Gu family didn’t feel anything. When they heard that Charlie made him confused and lost that ability, Yanzheng hurriedly asked: “What is the origin of that kid named charlie Wade? Could it be? The Wade family?”

Fredmen thought of Charlie and gritted his teeth and said, “That kid named Charlie, he’s the son-in-law of the Willson family in Aurous Hill! d*mn, that family is not as small as a hair! Their group was losing money and was in negative equity. I owe tens of millions to the bank. Even so, the surnamed Wade and his father-in-law’s family are still despised in this family. They are just rubbish among the rubbish. How could it be from Wade’s family? people.”

Yanzheng hurriedly asked him: “What does that kid look like?”

Fredmen said: “He is tall, looks a little handsome, speaks a little bit forcedly, and looks awkward.”

Yanzheng frowned and said to Yangang, “Maybe it’s the kid in the elder brother’s house!”

Yangang blurted out: “It must be him! d*mn, second brother, you forgot, he actively mentioned Mr. Willson’s name, he must be the same person as Charlie who abolished Mr. Willson’s fertility!”

Fredmen was shocked when he heard this, and blurted out: “What do you mean, is that Charlie b@stard next to the eldest brother Philip?”

“That’s right!” Yanzheng gritted his teeth: “Today, my brothers and our sons suffered a lot from his hands. f*ck, this kid is toxic. He said he made us infertile. , We are really gone!”

“Yeah!” Yangang also said angrily: “When this b*tch changed his mouth, just a f*cking word, the four of us somehow lost that ability!”

“f*ck…” Fredmen took a breath.

Charlie is too ruthless, right?

Abolish the Gu’s second child, third, and their sons directly? !

The Gu family is also the third-ranked super family in Eastcliff anyway. If this kid broke the Gu family’s incense, is he not afraid of Gu family’s crazy revenge? !

Chapter 1545

Fredmen was surprised and shocked, and couldn’t help but sigh: “Speaking of which, Charlie is really f*cking mysterious. He also moved his mouth that day, and then I was confused…”

Having said this, Fredmen couldn’t help but think of his tragic experience in Aurous Hill.

First he was beaten by Charlie, and then he was deprived of his ability to be a man. This is not the worst!

The worst thing is that he mistakenly believed in the old thing surnamed Wei, and ate the so-called magic medicine of the Wei family. Not only did he fail to regain his glory, he almost broke his roots.

In the end, it was under Charlie’s treatment that he could barely save his roots.

As for Charlie’s treatment when he kept his roots, it was another history of blood and tears.

At that time, one liter of urine was matched with one liter of medicine, so that he still has a shadow.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help sighing: "Hey, you two didn't know, I was in Aurous Hill, my old bone, but his mother made this kid miserable!"

Yanzheng gritted his teeth and said: "According to this, this kid is just the live-in son-in-law of the Aurous Hill family, but how can he get on line with my elder brother? This is too strange!"

After Charlie's parents were killed for many years after leaving Eastcliff, Yanzheng had no longer in his mind. The image and memory of Charlie's father. Therefore, he couldn't understand Charlie's identity and could not figure out him. The son-in-law of the city rag comes to the door, why can he mix with his eldest brother, and he was invited to the house by the eldest brother to have dinner with his family of three.

You know, with the background of the eldest brother, even those few well-known Internet entrepreneurs in the country cannot be treated like this.

Fredmen remembered something, and blurted out: "I remember, this Charlie was in Aurous Hill. He was abducted and deceived and scammed many people. Many local figures who have a good reputation should call him Master."

"Master?" Yanzheng frowned and asked him, "What master? Which kind of master?"

Fredmen said: "It seems to be Feng Shui or something. It is said that he has a good sense of Feng Shui. The local rich man asked him to see Feng Shui once and he was rewarded with tens of millions or even hundreds of millions. A big villa worth more than 100 million, don't know how this kid can fool around so much."

Yangang hurriedly said, "Second brother! I understand! The eldest brother must be dying of illness. He really doesn't know what to do, so he can only go to the doctor if he is sick, and believe that the metaphysics of Feng Shui luck has come."

Yanzheng nodded in agreement, and sneered: "I think so! 80% of them are really afraid of death and crazy, so asked a liar to renew his life!"

Yangang sneered: “It’s really interesting. Didn’t he yell all his life that he is an atheist? He never believed in ghosts or gods. How come he is dying now and believes in Feng Shui luck again?”

“Then who knows to go…” Yanzheng waved his hand and said, “However, this kid is really a bit mysterious. I still don’t understand how he made us lose that ability. Could it be that he really has some metaphysical skills?”

Fredmen hurriedly said flatteringly: “Oh, my second master, there are some insights about this matter, but it hasn’t been verified. If you don’t mind, I can say it and give you reference.”

Yanzheng nodded: “You say it!”

Chapter 1546

Fredmen said: “I’m wondering, the metaphysical things are true, but they are also macroscopic. For example, it may gradually affect the quality of luck, but it is unlikely to affect a person’s fertility in an instant. So I think that kid must have used some kind of slamming method.”

Yanzheng asked: “Sounding? What do you mean? Why do you say that?”

Fredmen explained: “This is like making magic. In addition to blindfolding, the most commonly used method for magicians is to make noises. Generally, when he points his right hand to show you, things are usually hidden in his left hand. When the hat is shown to you, things are usually hidden in the sleeves.”

Yanzheng nodded solemnly: “You go on.”

Fredmen hurriedly said again: “Look, Charlie seems to be engaged in metaphysics, but I think this grandson must have used some secret method to quietly poison us, but We were distracted when the poison was given, so we didn’t notice.”

Yanzheng suddenly thought of something. He straightened up and blurted out: “It makes sense! It makes sense! I have been thinking why two of my men had their necks choked by him, so they had muscle weakness. Now think about it. It is very likely that he

quietly used poison on my men! Otherwise, if two top masters take good care of them, how can they become two wastes inexplicably?"

Yangang on the side was busy saying, "Second brother, if the grandson really poisoned us, then he must have an antidote! Does this mean that as long as we can get the antidote from him, there will it is possible to recover?"

"Yes!" Yanzheng also said immediately: "This kid must have a way to recover us! When we finish our business tomorrow, we will find a way to let him take out the antidote!"

When Fredmen heard this, he was immediately excited!

During this period of time, he has been troubled by the treatment of his roots, and he has even given up a bit these days.

But this does not mean that he is really willing to accept this status quo, but that he is really powerless.

If he can heal his own roots, he is willing to pay no matter how great the price is!

So, he hurriedly knelt on one knee, folded his fists on top of his head, and pleaded: "I am also Charlie's victim. After suffering from this kid, if you two have the opportunity to get the antidote, please give me a chance to heal next!"

Yanzheng nodded slightly and said, "Mr. Willson rest assured, you know everything about us today, and we will not forget you when we get the antidote in the future!"

Fredmen said excitedly: "Second Lord, thank you so much! Your great kindness is unforgettable!"

Yanzheng gave a hum, and said to him: "Mr. Willson, it's late, and you should go back to rest early. We will keep in touch with you about this matter, and we will notify you if we have any news."

Fredmen nodded hurriedly, and said respectfully: "Second Lord, then I will leave first!"

As soon as Fredmen left, Philip hurriedly asked Yanzheng: "Second brother, what is your chance of winning and let the b@stard Wade hand over the cure?"

Yanzheng coldly snorted, “Did you not listen to Fredmen’s words? This kid is actually a liar who shows feng shui. He must be looking for money when he comes to Eastcliff to see his eldest brother. As long as he is looking for money, there is nothing to worry about. Yes, when we finish the board of directors tomorrow, I will directly use the money to hit him willingly to kneel down and call me Lord!”

Chapter 1547

Because of the strong cold air, the temperature in Eastcliff dropped sharply at night, and heavy snow fluttered in the sky.

Charlie received a push on his cell phone saying that Eastcliff had issued a blue Blizzard warning from today night to tomorrow day.

Charlie was wearing a single shirt and stepped out of the balcony of the guest room, thinking all his parents were in his mind.

Tomorrow, I’m going to visit my parents’ grave.

This matter had been shelved in his heart for eighteen years, and he was always thinking about it.

When he was in deep thought, he suddenly heard Sara’s voice: “Charlie, are you not cold with so little clothes?”

Charlie looked back. Sara didn’t know when she had entered the room and came to the balcony door.

She hurriedly explained: “Excuse me, Charlie, I knocked on the door just now, and no one answered, so I pushed the door and came in by myself.”

Charlie smiled slightly and nodded softly: “It’s okay, what are you doing so politely between you and me?”

Suddenly, two red clouds appeared on Sara’s pretty face.

She walked to Charlie and asked him: “Charlie, were you thinking about something just now?”

Charlie nodded: “I’m thinking about the past.”

Sara gently touched his hand, and then held him without letting go. She said in gratitude, “Charlie, thanks to you for my father’s condition, thank you for saving his life!”

Charlie said sincerely: “Sara, Uncle is a good brother of my father, and an elder I respect. I can’t help but watch him seriously ill if I don’t have the ability. This ability is naturally to save him.”

“Yeah!” Sara nodded heavily, and said, “Charlie, how many days can you stay in Eastcliff this time? I won’t accompany my father to the board meeting tomorrow and after sweeping the grave for Uncle Wade and Aunt An , Are you going back?”

Charlie said: “I still have some personal affairs the day after tomorrow, and I will go back after I’m done.”

Sara’s expression was a bit regretful and sad for a while, she raised her head, looked at him with clear and eager eyes, and asked, “Charlie, can’t you stay for a few more days? It’s the Chinese New Year at this sight, or you Just leave after the New Year at my house?”

Charlie chuckled: “There are still twenty days left during the Chinese New Year. If I never go back, I can’t explain to your sister-in-law.”

Sara said with a pretty face: “I don’t admit that she is my sister-in-law, and you are not really my brother, you are the fiance I have identified since I was a child!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly and smiled: “Okay, what you say is what you say.”

Suddenly, Sara felt a little disappointed and secretly said: “Every time I chat with Charlie, he always reminds me in various ways that he is married! But, doesn’t he know that the life of his parents is greater than the sky? At least I After so many years of warning myself, why can’t he be like me?”

Thinking of this, Sara couldn’t help sighing, holding Charlie’s hand, and couldn’t help but use some strength, and said with a bit of sadness: “Charlie, you are the young master of the Wade family, and you are so capable, Willson in Aurous Hill, you cannot tolerate long. Sooner or later you have to return to Eastcliff.”

Charlie was taken aback for a moment, and said calmly: “If I can come back, let’s talk about it later.”

……

That night, Charlie had an absurd dream.

In the dream, his parents did not die. He was still the young master of the Wade family, and he has grown up. He has attracted a lot of attention in Eastcliff, and he can call the wind and rain.

In his dream, he wore a decent suit, brought the bridegroom’s corsage, and led a luxurious convoy to the super villa of Gu’s family.

In the villa, Sara was wearing a holy white wedding dress, sitting on the bed in her boudoir, looking at herself with a flowery smile.

Then, a group of young men and women who they didn’t know urged them to look for Sara’s red shoes everywhere.

Chapter 1548

When he found Sara’s red shoes and personally helped her put them on, the scene immediately flashed to the wedding scene.

The wedding in the dream is grand to the extreme.

Both Charlie’s parents were there, with a happy and kind smile on faces.

When the wedding music sounded, Philip took Sara’s hand, walked up to him, smiled and handed Sara’s hand to him.

Afterwards, the two said their wedding vows, exchanged wedding rings, and k!ssed each other.

Then, the emcee asked Sara to turn her back to the bridesmaid and throw out her bouquet.

However, it was Claire who grabbed the bouquet!

However, Claire did not look happy when she grabbed the bouquet. On the contrary, her expression was very resentful…

Charlie's eyes met her, he couldn't help but slapped a sharp spirit, and suddenly opened his eyes, only to realize that it was just a dream.

He was shocked by the absurdity in the dream, and he was stunned for a few minutes before he gradually recovered.

Seeing that the sky outside the window was getting brighter, he sighed, got up to wash, and walked out of the room.

Downstairs, Lenan is preparing breakfast with the servant.

Philip is up early, sitting in the living room vigorously holding a cup of coffee, and reading the latest newspaper this morning.

There are not many people who still like to read newspapers these days.

Philip is one of them.

Seeing Charlie come downstairs, he immediately smiled and waved at him, and said with a smile: "Charlie, come!"

"OK Uncle." Charlie replied and walked over.

On the sofa, he sat beside Philip.

Philip handed him the newspaper in his hand, smiled and said, "Look at the front page."

Charlie took the newspaper and looked at the front page headline. There was a big line on it: "The chairman of the Gu Group is critically ill, and the Trillion Group may have no leader."

Charlie couldn't help but frowned, and said, "This newspaper is too irresponsible, right?"

Philip smiled slightly and said, “This must be the ghost of my two younger brothers. First let out the news that I am critically ill, and then let the stockholders and the market lose confidence in the Gu Group, and ask the securities institutions to lower their share price and Performance expectations, in that case, the Gu Group’s share price will inevitably trigger a decline.”

While speaking, Philip looked at his watch and smiled: “It’s half past eight, and there’s still an hour to open. By that time, the stock prices of all listed companies under the Gu Group will surely fall sharply, or even directly limit.”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning: “Uncle, they are also shareholders of the Gu Group. By doing this, isn’t it a loss of their own interests?”

Philip shook his head and smiled: “For major shareholders, it doesn’t matter if the stock price drops a bit.”

After speaking, Philip explained: “Look, if the stock price drops because of the news that I am seriously ill now, the most anxious ones are retail investors and small shareholders. Seeing that they have less money, they will definitely come through various channels. Express dissatisfaction;”

“And the stock price falls because I am seriously ill. This pot is definitely for me to carry, so when the time comes, they can better incite other shareholders to force me to give way, because now the market is not at ease with me, only I gave way so they could breathe a sigh of relief.”

“Once they successfully achieve their goals and kick me out of the board of directors, the stock price will rise back in time, so for the two of them, there is basically no actual loss. This trick is called killing with a knife.”

Chapter 1549

After listening to Philip’s explanation, Charlie understood that the second and third Gu family men’s real purpose of manipulating the media to release this kind of news was.

He is also increasingly looking forward to what the two living eunuchs will think after seeing the radiant Philip when he arrives at the Gu Group.

At this time, Sara also walked down, saw her father and Charlie reading the newspaper, and asked curiously: “Dad, Charlie, what news are you reading? You so relish.”

Philip smiled and said, “Your dad, I made headlines today.”

“Really?” Sara hurried over, glanced at the title, and immediately said angrily: “This is too much, right? Even if the condition worsened before, it just needs to be hospitalized again, which is far from critical. What the media say is not responsible at all?”

Philip laughed and said, “You are in the entertainment industry yourself. Don’t you know the virtues of this private media? Chasing after the wind, listening to the wind is rain, and even talking nonsense. Isn’t this what they do best? Besides, this There must be someone behind it, or they would not publish such unverified news.”

Sara suddenly realized that, after thinking for a moment, she blurted out and asked, “Dad, did the second and third uncles do it?”

Philip nodded: “Apart from them, there will be no other people. All of this must be for today’s board of directors to build momentum and make me more passive then.”

After speaking, Philip said again: “Based on what I know about them, they will definitely invite media reporters to the scene today. They want to take pictures of my frail and dying illness and show them to the people all over the country!”

“This is too much!” Sara suddenly said angrily: “Then you will go over later, and directly tell the media face to face, that your illness has been cured, and they will be pissed off by then!”

Philip smiled and said: “I have greeted Liang White just now. Before today’s board of directors is over, no media reporters can enter the Gu Group building. After the meeting is over, the press conference will be held. The directors get off the hook.”

Liang White is Philip’s deputy and the person he trusts most in the Gu Group. He has personally cultivated him and is very reliable.

Lenan heard the dialogue and walked over and said, “Be loyal, or I will go with you today!”

Philip waved his hand: “Don’t come with me. The group already has a system, and family members are not allowed to interfere with work, and Sara is a public figures and it is not easy to get involved, so you two are waiting at home and let Charlie accompany me. I will go.”

When Lenan heard this, she nodded.

……

After dinner, Charlie and Philip shared a Rolls-Royce, and under the protection of the security team, went to the Gu Group.

These security personnel were hired by Philip from a top security company yesterday afternoon.

This time, he invested a huge amount of money to protect himself, and the safety of his wife and child, and he will never let anyone enter the room.

The convoy drove into the underground parking lot of the Gu Group Building.

Here, there is an elevator dedicated to the chairman, which can directly reach the top floor of the building from the underground parking lot.

Only Philip and his entourage are qualified to use this elevator, even Yanzheng and Yangang are not qualified.

Moreover, the entrance of the chairman’s exclusive elevator in the underground parking lot is in a separate enclosed garage. In other words, not only is it impossible for ordinary people to use his dedicated elevator, even if they want to enter this enclosed garage, it is impossible.

After the elevator reached the 58th floor, it came to a completely enclosed office area for the chairman.

Chapter 1550

This area has a total of nearly one thousand square meters, including the chairman’s office, lounge, private meeting room and fitness and entertainment rooms.

In this area, ordinary people have no chance to enter.

In other words, from the moment Philip entered the closed garage of the underground parking lot, he entered an environment where no one could disturb him, and the people who appeared here were his confidants.

After Philip brought Charlie and a group of bodyguards to his office, he immediately picked up the phone on the desk and said, “Let Liang come over.”

Soon, a middle-aged man in his forties knocked on the door and came in.

When the man saw Philip, he was stunned. It took a long time to come back to his senses and blurted out: “Chairman, your expression today is so much better than before! Moreover, you feel better than before you fell ill… ….”

Philip nodded slightly and said with a smile: “The doctor told me that the tumor in my body has completely disappeared.”

Liang White asked in surprise: “Really Chairman?! All the tumors in your body have disappeared?”

“Yes.” Philip smiled indifferently: “From now on, I am a healthy person again.”

“Great!” Liang White said excitedly, “This is simply a miracle!”

Philip nodded and smiled: “I think so too.”

Liang White was very excited: “The chairman, the two vice-chairmen, and those directors are all discussing your condition in the conference room outside. Just after the stock market opened, all the stocks of our listed companies all fell by the limit. What else did they say? , If you don’t give up the position of chairman, the stocks will definitely fall to the limit tomorrow, this is good! You can slap them in the face! Then officially announce to the people of the whole country that you have recovered!”

Philip smiled and said, “This is natural. Since they want me to be critically ill, then I will let them feel what it means to be completely disappointed!”

After that, he said again: “Liang, go and tell them that I will be there to preside over the meeting in five minutes!”

Liang White nodded quickly: “Okay Chairman, I will go now!”

After Liang left, Philip stood up and said to Charlie vigorously: “Charlie, come, with uncle, kill the enemy before the battle!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, and said, “Uncle, please you first.”

Philip laughed and took Charlie out of the office, and then stepped out of the chairman’s private office area.

In the large conference room on the 58th floor, Yanzheng and Yangang, brothers, had already made their sense.

Today they have made perfect preparations.

Not only did they get the support of some minority shareholders, but they also used this morning’s headlines to make the outside world think that the big brother Philip is about to die. Now the stock price has plummeted, and other minority shareholders are also in panic. And continue to fall.

Therefore, at this moment, the board members in the entire conference room have all fallen to the brothers.

Yanzheng had even thought out a specific implementation plan. After the eldest brother comes, he directly will throw the prepared newspaper in front of him, and then throw all the stock price drop lists at him.

Then, without waiting for him to explain, he immediately will ask the board of directors to vote again and recommend a new chairman on the grounds that the current chairman is incompetent for this important position!

Chapter 1551

When Philip was clanging like an abacus, the door of the office was pushed open vigorously.

Immediately afterwards, Philip, who was full of red face and not irritable, walked in.

Charlie followed him closely and entered the meeting room.

Everyone in the conference room, including Yanzheng and Yangang, was shocked and stunned after seeing Philip's spirited appearance!

Yanzheng and Yangang looked at each other. Although the brothers did not communicate at all, they were thinking the same question: "The sick eldest brother yesterday suddenly became radiant today?! But it was just a night after that. Isn't it too obvious?"

The other board members, because they haven't seen Philip for a long time, and seeing news reports, thought he was really dying, or even dead.

They were even mentally prepared, and felt that Philip might be pushed in by someone in a wheelchair, sucking oxygen.

Therefore, when they suddenly saw his vigorous appearance, everyone was extremely shocked.

Is this the chairman who is said to be critically ill in the media report?

The current chairman seems to be in a much better condition than before he fell ill.

Is this what people often say?

But it's not like it. He looked like a middle-aged man who can no longer be healthy!

Yangang just secretly stabbed Yangzheng and asked with a dazed expression: "Second brother, this…what is going on…"

Yanzheng gritted his teeth and shook his head: "I don't know either!"

At this time, Philip had already arrived at the special seat in the center in front of the conference table, and let Charlie sit on his right hand.

After sitting down, Philip looked around with fierce eyes for a long time, and said in a somewhat strong voice: “Everyone, I apologize to everyone here. I rarely came to the group during this period. The group operated normally. You have worked hard.”

Everyone looked at him and he looked at them, and they didn’t know how to respond.

This is mainly because many small shareholders in it have been bought by Yanzheng and Yangang, and they are ready to remove Philip from the board of directors today.

However, seeing Philip in excellent condition, they didn’t know what to do at once.

Seeing this, Yanzheng felt a little flustered in his heart, but he also knew that if he didn’t quickly find a way to suppress the situation at this time, then all of his plans today might be aborted.

So he immediately opened his mouth and said: “Chairman, you haven’t been in charge of the group’s affairs for so long. Everyone here has paid a lot for the group. Are you as the chairman of the board a bit too incompetent?”

Philip nodded and smiled, and said: “You are right. I am indeed not competent enough during this period of time, so I didn’t say anything just now. Thank you all. This is my true feelings to you. This is a hard time for everyone.”

After speaking, Philip said again: “In the past 20 years, everyone has been by my side and accompany me in the business. I am also fortunate to live up to everyone’s expectations and to make the group stronger and stronger. In those 20 years of rapid progress, I have never taken credit for arrogance and never abandoned any comrade-in-arms. During this time, I was left behind for a month or two due to personal reasons. Everyone thinks of my hard work over the past 20 years. Should I be blamed?”

As soon as this was said, the other shareholders around him waved their hands subconsciously and said in unison: “How can it be, Chairman, why can we blame you!”

Chapter 1552

Charlie listened beside him, and couldn’t help but admire Philip.

Philip's remark just now seemed to be a demonstration of weakness, but it was actually a demonstration to them.

He deliberately talked about how he led the group to advance by leaps and bounds in the past 20 years. On the surface, he wanted to make everyone think about the old feelings, but in essence, he was reminding this group of people that in the past 20 years, he was able to lead the group to advance by leaps and bounds. In the next twenty years, he can still make this group develop rapidly.

If this group of people wants to exclude him, they must consider the actual situation of the group's development in the past two decades, and who can do better than Philip.

This group of people realized it instantly.

Originally, they wanted to elect second child of Gu family, Yanzheng, as chairman together.

However, after Philip's reminder, they couldn't help but revisit the game.

In the past two decades, Yanzheng's performance in the group has found that this person has not actually made any outstanding achievements, and can only be said to be in the middle distance.

Therefore, his overall strength is far worse than his brother.

That being the case, why should everyone squeeze out the current chairman of the board and let a second child with poor ability take the post?

When the second child fooled everyone, he said that the boss was about to die.

But now, the state of the boss looks so good, it doesn't look like a person who will die in a short time.

And everyone believes that he can live for another 20 to 30 years in his state.

Therefore, at this moment, the hearts of those small shareholders have already turned their backs.

They decided to continue to support Philip as chairman, because only he can lead everyone to make more money!

When Charlie saw this, he couldn't help but admire, Uncle's hand was nothing short of a thousand kilograms!?

At this time, Yanzheng felt sad.

The eldest brother is really the eldest brother, and a few words can wipe out all the efforts he has made over the past few months.

The key is, how did he get rid of the illness? In just one night, he changed from a person who looked like he was about to die to a healthy person. This is... what a h*ll!

Thinking of this, he suppressed the anger in his heart and asked: "Chairman, although I am your brother, but out of responsibility to the entire group, I still have to ask, how is your condition now?"

Yangang on the side also came to assist: "Yes, Chairman, as you know, the Gu Group is a super-large group with a comprehensive market value of more than one trillion. There are many listed groups under it, most of which have a market value of more than 10 billion or more than 100 billion. We must be responsible for all shareholders and investors! What will the group do if you die one day? What should we do? What about shareholders?"

Philip wiped out a smile on his expression, and said calmly: "Good question, I actually want to solemnly report to you about my physical condition."

As he said, he cleared his throat and said with a smile: "I did suffer from pancreatic cancer before. Domestic hospitals have relevant medical records, and overseas hospitals also have my major medical records. This is definitely not a fake."

Immediately, he sighed and continued: "Initially I thought I was running out of time, but sometimes life is twisting many times, the tumor on my body disappeared miraculously, so now I I have regained my health again, and everyone should be able to see that my condition is much better than before, so don't worry, I will definitely lead the Gu Group to the next glory!"

Chapter 1553

When Philip finished speaking these words loyally and vigorously, other people heard this as if they had taken a reassurance pill immediately. Not only were they relieved a lot, and even an excited smile filled their faces.

A few people even clapped involuntarily.

As a result, everyone else happily applauded and agreed.

Everyone participates in the Gu Group, in the final analysis, to make money, and they don't want to engage in gangs and intrigues, they just want to follow the person who can lead them to make money, nothing more.

Since a miracle happened to Philip and his serious illness has been healed, why not continue to support him, stand by his side and make more money with him under his leadership? is not it the best approach?

The expressions of Yanzheng and Yangang were suddenly ugly to death.

After carefully preparing the plan for such a long time, could it be completed right after the first step?

This feeling is really uncomfortable.

It is as if you have been practicing martial arts for decades in order to challenge the leader of the martial arts, thinking that I am invincible in the world.

As a result, when he arrived in front of the leader of the martial arts, the leader of the martial arts only made one move and he was completely defeated.

The blow to the two of them was tremendous.

At this time, Yanzheng was still unwilling to admit defeat!

He sternly said: "Big brother! You don't want to take everyone here, how can advanced pancreatic cancer be cured? Do you think we are all three-year-old children? Didn't

Apple's Jobs also leave? You said Now that you are healed, who believes it? In case you are playing tricks on everyone, when the time comes for investors to know, they will completely lose confidence in the stock price of our group, and the stock price will collapse all the way."

Philip was not angry either. He stood up and turned around and asked with a smile: "Second, you see for yourself, is my current state like I'm sick?"

Yanzheng played a rogue, and said, "What's the use of seeing? My eyes are not CT. I can't see where the tumors on your body are. Maybe you are looking back."

Philip snorted coldly, suddenly raised his hand, and slapped his hand to Yanzheng who was sitting on the left hand side.

There was a pop in the conference room, loud and crisp, and even a few echoes were formed in this huge conference room.

He was slapped with a Venus star in his eyes. The tremendous force made him leaned back uncontrollably. Then his chair lost balance and fell to the ground with a loud noise.

Yangang, the third sitting next to him, hurriedly stepped forward to help.

Yangzheng was under his support, holding his head and getting up, yelling angrily, "Big brother, what do you mean? Why do you beat me? You dignified chairman, you beat people on the board of directors, and you are not afraid of being laughed at by outsiders?"

Philip smiled slightly and said: "Second, don't you want to know if I have recovered? It was a slap just now, how do you feel? It looks like it was shot by a sick person?"

"You..." Yanzheng didn't expect that he would say such a thing after hitting him, and even ridiculing him by accusing, he was suddenly angry!

However, at the moment he has nothing to do. He can't beat him with his hands. He can only gritted his teeth and said: "Big brother, there is no point in saying this. If you want to reassure me and investors, you should publish your latest update. The medical examination report must be a report issued by an authoritative medical examination institution."

Philip sneered and said, “You can’t cry if you don’t see the coffin, right? Yes, after the board of directors, I will call up the reporters waiting outside and hold a press conference. After the press conference, I will go to the Fairview for an examination. Now I have a whole body CT scanning, the results will come out very quickly, if the fastest, the results can be announced this afternoon.”

Chapter 1554

Yanzheng saw that he had promised to be so refreshed, and he couldn’t continue to find reasons for the trouble, so he gritted his teeth and said, “Okay! Then wait for the results of your physical examination! If you haven’t recovered, then I think your physical condition, no It is suitable to continue to be the chairman of the board, so you should give up the position of chairman and let a healthy person take it!”

Charlie, who had not spoken all the time, smiled at this time and said: “If the position of chairman must be filled by a healthy person, I believe that neither you nor your brother meets this requirement.”

Yanzheng blurted out and shouted: “You f*cking don’t bullsh*t here! My body is very healthy!”

“Really?” Charlie sneered: “If I guessed correctly, you should have lost fertility now? You don’t even have fertility. You still have the face to say that you are very healthy? For you, fertility is an ability not important at all?”

Yanzheng had been holding back because of the loss of fertility. His previous character may have long been unable to bear to find Charlie to settle the account.

The reason why he has been forbearing, he has not spoken to Charlie until now, is also because he has always put the matter of taking over as chairman of the board first.

But he didn’t expect that he hadn’t found Charlie to take the trouble, this guy actually took the initiative to ridicule him with this incident, which made him suddenly unable to suppress his anger, and blurted out: “You Charlie, I f*cking have already treated you to the bottom line of your life, the investigation is clear! Don’t think I don’t know what your background is, aren’t you the f*cking son-in-law of a third-rate family in Aurous Hill? What are you pretending to be in front of me?”

Seeing that Yanzheng had exploded, Yangang also stood up and gritted his teeth and cursed: “You f!lth, what method did you use? If you don’t let us return to normal today, don’t blame me for being rude to you! Even if it is. The boss covers you, and we will not spare you!”

Weiliang and Weiguang, who were sitting at the farthest point in the conference room, kept suppressing their anger towards Charlie. They didn’t say a word, just because they were afraid of ruining Yanzheng and Yangang’s good deeds. Now seeing that they both attack Charlie, so stood up immediately.

Weiliang said viciously: “Charlie is it! If you don’t give us a satisfactory solution to this matter, I will let you lie in the urn back to Aurous Hill!”

Weiliang was also not to be outdone: “Lying in the urn, don’t even think about going back, I just lift your ashes!”

Philip screamed with a black face, “It’s your turn! Do you think I can’t take you home? Do you think I have a disease, you can ride on my neck and sh!t?”

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said faintly: “Uncle, you have recovered from a serious illness. Don’t get angry with these people, let me have a chat with them.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at the other shareholders and said kindly: “Everyone, the next thing has nothing to do with the board of directors. Please avoid it first.”

Everyone looked at Philip.

Philip nodded and said, “Okay, let’s all go. There will be a reception in the press hall downstairs later. You can move there and wait first.”

Everyone stood up almost without thinking and left the meeting room in an orderly manner.

As the door of the conference room closed again, Philip said to Charlie: “Charlie, it has been specially soundproofed inside, so even if the gun is fired inside, you can’t hear it from outside, so you can play freely.”

Charlie smiled and said, “OK, Uncle.”

When Yanzheng and others heard this, their faces paled in shock.

They knew that Charlie was very strong, and neither God of War nor Realm Master was his opponent.

If he had to do it right away, the four of them would not be enough to watch.

Therefore, Yanzheng pretended to be calm and shouted: “Listen to me, I am the second master of the Gu family! My identity is beyond your reach in this life, so you’d better not offend me to death, otherwise If you do, you are at your own risk!”

Charlie didn’t get angry when he heard it. He laughed, and asked him: “Don’t tell yourself so arrogantly. At the very least, you have to figure out who I am!”

Chapter 1555

“Find out who you are?!”

Although Yanzheng was a little afraid of Charlie’s strength, when he heard this, his face was still full of disdain.

He looked at Charlie and sarcastically said, “I said, I have already found out your details a long time ago. Aren’t you just the live-in son-in-law of the Aurous Hill’s Willson family? It’s a poor family in a small city. What is it about you?”

“Yes!”

Yangang immediately said coldly, “You have to figure it out. Pull out all the big families in Aurous Hill and add them together. It’s less than half of our Gu family!”

Yangang’s words are somewhat arrogant and exaggerated, but fundamentally speaking, there is nothing wrong with his words.

Compared with Eastcliff, Aurous Hill is indeed not a big city.

Moreover, the Song family, Aurous Hill’s first family, has assets of more than 100 billion, which are far from the Gu family.

Therefore, Philip has the confidence to say such arrogant words just now.

At this time, Charlie smiled calmly and asked, “You didn’t think about it. How could I have met Uncle if I were just the son-in-law of a poor family in a small city?”

Philip nodded, looked at his two younger brothers and two nephews playfully, and smiled.

Yanzheng coldly snorted, “Do you think don’t know what you do? Aren’t you just a d*mn liar who looks at Fengshui?”

As he said, Yanzheng was full of disdain: “I know, you did fool a few local turtles in Aurous Hill, but you know, this is the f*cking Eastcliff, not Aurous Hill! This is where the dragon and the tiger are really hidden, you If you can eat well in Aurous Hill, you think you can eat well in Eastcliff? There are many people here, and there are as many dragons and phoenixes as the crucian carp that crosses the river. An old fortune-telling man will drop down from the walls of the Eastcliff, I am afraid he is better than you!”

Charlie nodded and sighed: “Oh, what you said really gave me the initiation. If you weren’t talking about the difference between Aurous Hill and Eastcliff, I almost forgot about it, I am not from Aurous Hill at all, I am actually from Eastcliff!”

“What?” Yanzheng frowned, “Are you from Eastcliff?”

“Yeah.” Charlie smiled and nodded, patted his chest, and said: “I am a native of Eastcliff. I left Eastcliff to Aurous Hill when I was eight.”

When Yanzheng heard this, he immediately sneered: “Could it be that you had no foundation in Eastcliff before you were eight? You left Eastcliff at the age of eight, and now you come back after such a long time, you dare to run wild in front of me?”

Philip smiled and asked him: “My second child, don’t you see that Charlie is somewhat familiar? Don’t you think he looks like someone?”

Yanzheng squinted his eyes to look at Charlie carefully, and said, “Does this kid have anything special? He’s just plain and ordinary, not as handsome as when I was young.”

Philip laughed out loud: “Second, I didn’t expect you to be under my protection. After so many years of pampering you, your whole person will become more and more regressive. It’s a waste of more than 40 years!”

Yanzheng was startled, and subconsciously asked, “What do you mean? You don’t have to tell me about it here, just say what you want!”

Philip nodded: “Okay! Then I’ll speak straight!”

After all, Philip stood up and said in a haughty tone: “Do you remember that I had a elder brother who became a legend, and the Gu family can have today, thanks to his promotion all the way more than ten or twenty years ago! Even when the Old Master was alive, He was a guest of honor and respected him. At that time, you were a dude with a half-bottle of water. The Old Master would not allow you to have much contact with my eldest brother, for fear that you would lose the Gu family’s face in front of him. What is my eldest brother’s surname?”

Yanzheng had forgotten Charlie’s father for many years. After all, the deceased has passed away, and many relatives may not be able to remember the deceased for more than ten years, let alone Yanzheng and Charlie’s father with no friendship.

Back then, Yanzheng just watched his elder brother worship the brightest star of the Wade family, and he was jealous, but after the death of Charlie’s father, he gradually forgot about it.

However, now that the eldest brother was so directly named, he immediately thought of the handsome and generous figure.

Chapter 1556

Hearing the last question of the eldest brother, he subconsciously said: “I remember him, he was the Wade family’s best…”

Speaking of this, his whole body was instantly shocked, his eyes widened to the extreme, staring at Charlie forever!

At this moment, two figures that would have been twenty years apart overlapped in his mind.

Only then did he realize that the vigorous young man in front of him looked so much like that vigorous young man back then!

Reminiscent of Mr. Wade, and his relationship with his elder brother so close, he immediately seemed to be struck by thunder, trembling and pointing at Charlie, and asked Philip in a trembling voice: “Big brother, he…he …Is he the son of Brother Changying, the second master of the Wade family?!”

The second master of the Wade family, he was talking about Charlie’s father, Changying!

The word Changying is taken from the classic poem of a great man: “Today Changying is in hand, when will the dragon be bound!”

And Changying’s implication is: Wade family has a son, can tie the beast named Canglong!

And he was the second child of the Wade family heirs.

Although he was not the eldest son, his ability was the strongest of the Wade Family. At a young age, he could plan tactics and win a thousand miles in the market!

Under his leadership, the Wade family had even fought back and forth with the Rothschild family in Europe and the United States, which has a history of hundreds of years, and even made the other party suffer a compromise in the end!

In those days, countless rich second generations of Eastcliff regarded him as their idol in life!

Countless rich generations looked at him with grief and sighed like Changying had a child!

Countless wealthy daughters admired him so much that they regarded him as the best candidate for the wishful man!

When you marry Changying, this is the most familiar sentence in the circle of Eastcliff celebrities!

I think back then, there were all good women seeking great families, but who has ever seen the grand occasion of good men seeking great families? !

Back then, the big business figures who came to Wade's house and hoped to marry their daughter to Changying are too numerous to count!

Yanzheng couldn't help thinking back then, that Changying used the light of one person to cover the edge of all Eastcliff's peers!

At that time, everyone was sighing in their hearts, why were they born in the same era as Changying? Changying was like a bright moon in the night sky, who can compete with him?

Thinking of this, Yanzheng can already conclude that Charlie is Changying's son!

He thought of Changying's heroic posture, and his heart was immediately panicked. Looking at Charlie, he suddenly knelt on one knee and blurted with all his face: "Master, please forgive me for being clumsy. I didn't realize that you are actually the son of Brother Changying!"

Although Yangang hadn't spoken for a while, seeing his second brother kneeling on one knee, he immediately followed him and knelt down on one knee.

Both Weiliang and Weiguang were blinded. They were young and didn't know Changying's glorious deeds back then. Seeing that their father actually kneeled for Charlie, they were stunned.

Weiguang immediately wanted to protest loudly, but was grabbed by Weiliang, who had a higher vision, and covered his mouth.

This is, Yanzheng, who knelt on one knee, actually choked up and sighed: "When I was young, I secretly made a dream in my heart and bowed my head to worship Changying! It's a pity that brother died young, so I never I had the opportunity to learn a thing or two by his side. If I had the opportunity to learn a little by his side, I wouldn't be so dull today..."

Chapter 1557

The mention of Changying's name still makes many middle-aged people in the Eastcliff family sigh.

Because for these big families, no wealth is as important as a powerful offspring who can go straight ahead.

Business world is like battlefields. Sometimes a slight deviation may lead to the annihilation and the destruction of the entire army. This is why many families have ups and downs in the game, and many even directly launched the stage of history.

If a family wants to be prosperous, it doesn't matter how much money is in their hands, or how much land is in their hands, it doesn't matter how much land is in their hands. What matters is whether his descendants can continue to produce dragons and phoenixes.

The prosperity of the Wade family today is inseparable from the solid foundation that Changying laid 20 years ago.

That's why people remember Changying and regard him as a bright moon in their hearts.

Charlie didn't expect that brothers Yanzheng and Yangang would kneel on one knee when they heard his father's name. Seeing that the two people's respectful expression was not hypocritical, the anger towards the two of them was slightly relieved. It took a few minutes.

At this moment, Yanzheng turned his head and looked at his son Weiliang and the third son Weiguang, and blurted out: "You two, seeing the blood of Brother Changying, don't hesitate to kneel down and admit your mistakes!"

Weiliang understood in his heart.

Although he hadn't heard too many rumors about Changying, he guessed that Charlie was a descendant of the Wade family of Eastcliff.

Don't care about the Gu family and the Wade family belonging to one of the three major Eastcliff families, but the weaker ones are not even a little bit.

Some people joked that the so-called three major Eastcliff families are actually nothing more than “two dragons playing beads”.

The dragons refers to the Wade family and the Su family. As for the Gu family, it’s just the bead.

The Wade Family’s strength is much stronger than that of the Gu Family.

Even if the brothers Philip, Yanzheng, and Yangang are tied together, in front of the Wade family, they are not enough.

What’s more, Philip, the boss of the Gu family, stood with Charlie at this time.

It is equivalent to the fact that the brothers Yanzheng and Yangang are not only facing the Wade family, but more than half of the Gu family!

After all, Philip, the current eldest brother, seems to have recovered. He really needs to break his wrists. The second and third can’t even break off the eldest son. Why are they talking about the Wade Family?

Therefore, Weiliang did not dare to delay. He came to his father Yanzheng in three or two steps. He knelt on one knee and said devoutly: “Mr. Charlie, please forgive me for being clumsy, I didn’t know Your excellency!”

Weiguang’s brain is not as good as Weiliang’s, but seeing that, he didn’t dare to ask more. He came forward and knelt on the ground, learning from his cousin in a decent way, and respectfully said: “Mr. Charlie, please forgive me for being clumsy!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said coldly: “For your respect for my father, you just insulted me, I won’t pursue it for the time being.”

The four of them breathed a sigh of relief at the same time.

But Charlie immediately said: “However, your two brothers were embarrassing, trying to seize the assets of my Uncle, and also released news that Uncle was seriously ill, and many directors wanted to usurp power on the board of directors. , You must give Uncle a clear solution, otherwise, I will not let you go!”

Yanzheng knew in his heart that this power-seeking plan had completely failed.

Not only can they not beat eldest brother now, but they are also distracted from the board of directors. Relying on himself and my third brother, he wants to continue to fight against eldest brother. It is simply a dream. The best solution is to immediately recognize the counsel and strive to return to the previous state.

So, he immediately looked at Philip and said sincerely: “Brother, this matter is my passion. I confessed my mistakes and punished. From today onwards, we will completely eliminate all attempts to refrain from returning, and wholeheartedly assist you in running the Gu Group!”

Chapter 1558

The third, Yangang, also quickly admitted his mistake: “Big brother, just like the second brother, I apologize to you! If you have any instructions in the future, I will definitely take the lead and dare not follow!”

A trace of melancholy and hesitation flashed across Philip’s expression.

In fact, he did not expect that the second and third would give up resistance so quickly.

Originally thought they would resist stubbornly, but what he didn’t expect was that Charlie and his father Changying’s identity completely frightened them.

Therefore, a complete victory was achieved at once, and both of the younger brothers confessed their mistakes with great concentration, and he did not think about how to deal with them.

At this time, Charlie said: “Since you want to admit your mistakes, you must at least express it. Although I am an outsider, I also make a little suggestion here. Please listen and see if it is feasible.”

Philip hurriedly said, “Charlie, you say!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle, these four people are all blood relatives of your same clan. In my opinion, knowing your mistakes can make corrections.”

When Yanzheng and Yangang heard this, they were happy and hurriedly nodded in agreement: “Yes, big brother, we are all brothers. For the sake of blood relationship and our sincere regret, forgive us this time!”

Charlie said again at this time: “Don’t worry, you can be forgiven, but forgiveness is also conditional.”

Yanzheng of course knew that Charlie could not be so good, and took the initiative to intercede for them. There must be other conditions in exchange for them, so he immediately clasped his fists and said, “Master, please say!”

Charlie said indifferently: “You are both shareholders of the Gu Group, and you have shares in the Gu Group. Since you want to follow Uncle with all your heart, you must be bound firmly with him, so my suggestion, you two, immediately transfer the voting rights corresponding to all the shares in your hands to Uncle forever!”

What Charlie wanted was the voting rights corresponding to their shares, but not their shares.

In other words, how much should they hold, how much should they not hold, how much should they earn, and how much money should they not earn, but after the voting rights of the shares are handed over, they have no right to speak in this board of directors, and everything must be ordered by the controlling party’s decision-making.

In this way, Philip’s voting rights have reached the 51% absolute control requirement!

In the future, he will be one of the best in the Gu Group!

Even if all the remaining shareholders unite, they will only have 49% of the voice at most, so it is impossible to shake Philip’s control.

When Philip heard this, his heart was clear.

Unexpectedly, Charlie not only saved his life, but also wanted to help him regain control of the Gu Group.

This kid acts cleanly and decisively. He really has the shadow of his father back then!

Thinking of this, Philip sighed besides being grateful, sighing his big brother!

Charlie had been in Aurous Hill for many years. He hadn't received a good education or experienced good conditions. He struggled to get up from the grassroots mud pit by himself, but he did not expect that he was already quite a general.

If the eldest brother was still alive these years, and if Charlie can be carefully nurtured under the hands of his father Changying, then Charlie is afraid that it has become a shining existence in the world!

Unfortunately, this beautiful vision can only be exchanged with a sigh.

However, the more he looked at Charlie, the more pleasing he felt.

If he can become his son-in-law in the future, he will be able to give his daughter a lifetime of happiness, and he and his wife can be completely relieved!

Chapter 1559

At this moment, Yanzheng felt a pain in his heart.

Charlie's words made him realize that this is helping the eldest brother and disarming him.

In a company, it doesn't matter how many employees or departments you have under your hands. What is important is how much power you have in the company.

The voting rights corresponding to the shares are tantamount to the company's internal struggle for power and profit.

If I let myself surrender all voting rights now, it would be tantamount to letting myself surrender all weapons and completely give up the possibility of resistance.

To be honest, he didn't want to be so controlled by others.

However, thinking about it the other way round, he has nothing to do.

Disagree?

There is no way to disagree. After all, the eldest brother is recovering now, and Charlie is supporting him, so he is not an opponent.

Now he is still playing a criminal plot with himself, actually letting himself surrender the gun and not kill. If he doesn't agree, then they may change their routine to play the conspiracy. At that time, they will not surrender the gun but never kill the endless trouble!

Thinking of this, he sighed softly and said, "Master, I agree to your proposal and hand over all voting rights!"

Yangang has been waiting for the second brother to express his opinion. He has a weak personality and has no opinion. Anyway, he and the second brother have tossed this matter together, so naturally he has to follow the second brother to advance and retreat.

So he hurriedly said, "Master, I have no objection!"

Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said to Philip: "Uncle, in this case, let the legal affairs come over and draw up the voting rights transfer agreement. After signing the agreement, you can just go to the press conference to hold a press conference in the release hall and put this matter public."

After speaking, Charlie checked the time and said, "It's ten o'clock now. If you move fast, hold a press conference before 11:30. That morning, before the stock market is closed, the Gu Group's stock price should respond and turn positive by the end of the business day."

"Yes!" Philip nodded loyally, and immediately said: "Just do what you said Charlie!"

After speaking, he immediately took out his mobile phone and called his assistant: "Call all the legal department immediately!"

Yanzheng gave up resistance and felt relieved. Then, he thought about the inexplicable loss of fertility between himself and his younger brother, son, and nephew. He hurriedly

pleaded: “Master, the four of us suddenly lost that. In terms of ability, to be honest, the Gu family’s blood is all in us and nephews, so please raise your hands high…”

Philip was a little surprised and didn’t understand what it meant when Yanzheng said that the four people lost that ability.

At this time, Yangang, Weiliang, and Weiguang all looked at Charlie with pleading eyes, hoping that he could restore the ability for everyone.

Charlie said indifferently at this time: “First of all, I must tell you clearly that this matter is reversible to me. If I am in a good mood, I can restore all four of you to the original.”

When the four of them heard this, they were immediately overjoyed.

What everyone fears most is that all this is irreversible.

In case it is really irreversible, then all is over.

Even if he compromises, concedes defeat, and surrenders the right to vote, he still can’t enjoy the pleasure of a relationship.

But Charlie’s reversible sentence immediately ignited hope in their hearts.

However, Charlie changed his words and said lightly: “Although it is reversible, when it is reversible, it depends on your performance and my personal mood. If you perform well and satisfy me, I will consider it.”

The faces of Yanzheng and others suddenly turned into four bitter gourds.

Can’t recover temporarily?

Chapter 1560

So everyone can only continue to live this life as a living eunuch?

When is the leader in such days?

However, since Charlie had already said so, everyone really didn't dare to disobey him.

Otherwise, if he is unhappy and just doesn't recover, wouldn't it be the end of the whole life?

Therefore, Yanzheng could only respectfully say: "Please rest assured, Mr. Charlie, I will do well and I will wait!"

Charlie nodded lightly, and said lightly: "Get up, and the legal affairs will come in for a while and see this scene, it must be quite strange."

When the four heard this, they stood up.

Later, Charlie said coldly: "My identity, before I take the initiative to disclose it to the outside world, the four of you are absolutely not allowed to say a word to the outside world, otherwise, I will definitely not spare you."

Yanzheng knew that he couldn't afford to provoke Charlie. Not only he is Wade Family's Young Master but also his eldest brother supported him. More importantly, the "lifelines" of the four were completely controlled by him, even if he killed himself. He never dared to offend him.

Therefore, he agreed without hesitation and said, "Master, don't worry, we will never reveal a word about you!"

The other three people also nodded in a humble manner.

Seeing their sincere attitude, Charlie nodded slightly and said to Philip: "Uncle, I will be an audience below at the press conference, so I won't show up in front of the media."

Philip nodded and said, "Okay Charlie, I'll let the secretary arrange a seat for you in a moment."

Soon, more than a dozen people came up from the legal department of the Gu Group.

These dozens of people are all top domestic lawyers and legal workers.

They use their professional abilities to protect the legal rights of the entire Gu Group. They are all elites.

The agreement for the permanent transfer of voting rights is very simple and clear in itself, and there are no twists and turns, so they quickly drafted a contract with no flaws.

Once the contract is signed, it means that Yanzheng and Yangang will permanently transfer 100% of the voting rights corresponding to their shares to their eldest brother Philip for free.

Even if they died and the heirs of their shares must continue to recognize this agreement.

Even if Philip dies, his heirs will naturally inherit all the voting rights corresponding to the shares of Yanzheng and Yangang.

In other words, even if the Gu family's three brothers passed away decades later and their shares were inherited by their own children, Sara could still control the Gu family group completely, not afraid that the second and third wanted to seek power.

The two did not have any tempers at this time, and obediently signed their names on the agreement.

Each agreement is in five copies, one of which is kept by Philip, and the other by Yanzheng or Yangang.

There are three remaining copies, one for the legal department, one for the notary department for filing and custody, and one for the bank safe.

In this way, the possibility of someone trying to destroy all contracts is avoided.

When the contract was signed, the second and third of the Gu family officially and permanently gave up resistance.

In the future, they can only honestly follow Philip to make money and take dividends. If Philip does not let them speak, they will not even have the right to speak on the board of directors.

After the contract was signed, Philip stood up and said, “Come, let’s go to the conference hall, friends from the media and reporters who came here early in the morning, shouldn’t wait a long time.”

Chapter 1561

When he heard that he was going to the conference hall, Yanzheng blushed.

Most of the reporters who are waiting in the conference hall came here early in the morning because they said they were going to meet a board of directors today, and they used the media to release news that their eldest brother was critically ill.

They want to catch a big news about the replacement of the chairman of the Gu Group, so that Yanzheng can also use the current media attention to beat his reputation.

Yanzheng originally wanted them to report on his victory on the board of directors, so that after noon, the media could announce to the public that the chairman of the Gu Group had changed his position and he would become the next chairman.

Unexpectedly, all these things he did would eventually fulfill eldest brother.

He could even think that once the big brother appeared at the press conference with a red face, all the media reporters who thought he was going to die would have to fry them on the spot!

After he announced that he had obtained 51% of the voting rights, the media reporters should be shocked to add nothing to it?

With this thought flying in his mind, he secretly sighed.

Maybe, this is his fate.

Originally, his abilities and wrists were inferior to that of the older brother. He wanted to take advantage of the vacancy, but he didn’t expect that there would be a Wade Family Young Master beside him. What’s even more amazing was that brother recovered from the serious illness overnight.

It seems that the only thing that suits him is to follow him as a foil.

In fact, Philip is a smart man.

He considered many things very comprehensively, and he was only shivering from success.

It's a pity that in the end he still encountered Charlie stirring the situation behind his back.

Without Charlie, Philip would strategize again, dragging a dying body, and it would be impossible to fight the union between him and Yangang, and even the safety of his wife and daughter would not be guaranteed in the future.

However, Yanzheng was able to see the situation in time and immediately gave up the original overall plan to stop the loss, and he can also see that this person is at least number one.

Change to the kind of person who can't see the situation clearly and is still stubbornly resisting when he dies, and he will soon be completely cold.

Philip was grateful to Charlie at this time.

The appearance of Charlie not only saved his own life, but also saved his wife and daughter, and his career.

This kindness, in his opinion, is afraid that it will be a life of poverty, and he can't repay it all. He can only do his best for the rest of his life.

So he took Charlie's hand and whispered to him: "Charlie, if you don't want to return to Wade's house in the future, come to the Gu Group. Uncle will arrange for you a position of vice chairman. I only have a daughter. With my daughter, everything in the future will be yours!"

What Philip said was not courtesy, but from the heart.

He felt that his daughter was going to marry Charlie, and Charlie was his son-in-law. If he did not return to Wade's house, Gu's family would belong to him in the future.

Although he is open-minded, he also feels that if his daughter marries Charlie, she should be a good helper. Charlie and his father, Changying, are both his benefactors. As long as Charlie can give his daughter a lifetime of happiness, He is willing to give all his assets as a dowry for his daughter.

Charlie naturally knew what he meant. He really regarded himself as the future son-in-law, even half of his son.

But he couldn't deal with this kind of thing, so he said seriously: "Uncle, I have no plans to return to Eastcliff. You still allow me to consider this matter."

Philip also didn't insist, nodded and said, "In short, you should see your uncle at any time and under any circumstances. My home is your home!"

Charlie nodded solemnly.

……

Because he wanted to attend the conference, and Charlie didn't want to appear on the scene, he sat in the auditorium of the conference as an ordinary guest in advance under the arrangement of Secretary of Philip.

All the cameras are aimed at the rostrum of the press conference, so he doesn't have to worry about being on TV.

Chapter 1562

When Charlie sat down in the auditorium, the entire conference hall was already overcrowded.

The major media have sent reporters one after another, with long guns and short cannons here, waiting for the Gu Group to release important news.

At this moment, the outside world does not know the news of Philip's recovery.

Everyone thought that Philip was already dying and that he might not be able to join the board of directors today.

However, they expect Philip to appear.

Because, as media people, they like to catch some topics that can arouse attention.

So they hope that they can capture the image of Philip's late hero and add some sensational text at that time. This is a proper headline news.

Some people have even thought about the headline of the news.

For example, "The End of an Era", or "The legend is old, can the new chairman of the Gu Group turn the tide".

Now they are only waiting for Philip, who is dyingly ill, to stagger in from the conference hall, even being pushed in a wheelchair.

At this moment, the on-site staff picked up the microphone and said: "Please be quiet, everyone present, our chairman will be here soon!"

As soon as this word came out, everyone turned their attention to the entrance of the venue.

The cameras have already found the angle, and put the entire entrance into the viewfinder frame.

Everyone was waiting for the moment the door opened and Philip showed up.

At this moment, the door was pushed open from the outside in.

The first step forward was Philip's secretary.

The second step forward was Yangang.

The third one is Yanzheng.

The moment they saw Yanzheng, the shutter sound on the scene had begun to intensively shriek.

Because everyone knows that he is the second child of the Gu family, and is also the chairman of the Gu Group, and he is the unyielding successor.

Philip is critically ill. He is the new chairman of a trillion business empire from Gu.

However, no one thought that behind Yanzheng, they did not see Philip's shadow, but saw a middle-aged man who was nearly ten years younger than Yanzheng, with a red face, tall and strong.

The media present could not help but exclaim: "Who is this person? Why haven't I seen him before?"

No wonder they couldn't help Philip all of a sudden.

In recent years, Philip's image in front of the media has grown older.

Moreover, after Philip became seriously ill, some media secretly took pictures of him in overseas hospitals. He was indeed very haggard. At the age of fifty, he seemed to be at least sixty.

Therefore, when they suddenly saw Philip, who looked like 40 years old, no one could adapt to this violent contrast. Moreover, the media reporters were not relatives around him and couldn't recognize him at once. It was normal.

When Philip walked in, some of the media reporters exclaimed: "There he comes! The last one is Philip, Chairman Gu!"

After he exclaimed, someone immediately questioned: "D@mn! Philip was almost dead, wasn't he? The last person looks like he's forty years old. Can he be like this?"

The reporter resolutely said: "Ten years ago, I interviewed Chairman Gu, and he was what he is now! His appearance, demeanor, and posture are all right in memory!"

Chapter 1563

When the reporters heard this, everyone went to seriously look at Philip now.

A closer look reveals that Philip's previous shadow can indeed be seen, and that the five senses and temperament belong to the same person.

So everyone can be sure that this man in his forties is Philip!

Now, the whole scene was in an uproar!

No one can understand why Philip, who said in the headlines this morning that he is critically ill, is so energetic and radiant now!

Therefore, every photojournalist locked his lens firmly on Philip, and the shutter sound made a sound!

At this time, the network media directly broadcast the conference live simultaneously on the Internet through on-site equipment.

When the vast number of netizens saw Philip's red face, the stocks of many listed companies in the Gu Group that had already dropped their limit, immediately loosened!

The so-called limit-limit is a situation in which the stock price drops to 10% and it is not allowed to continue to fall, resulting in a large number of selling orders blocking the lowest price and the stock price unable to rise.

In fact, in this case, if someone eats all the sell orders at the limit price, the stock will automatically open the limit.

The most sensitive in the stock market are brokers and institutions.

When they discovered that Philip turned out to look like a okay person, they immediately realized that the news this morning must be fake news!

Therefore, in this case, they fully believe that the Gu Group's share price will rise immediately.

At this time, if the selling order is eaten up at the limit price, you can buy the bottom at the lowest price.

If the stock can rise against the trend in the future, from the lower limit all the way up to the daily limit, then the institution that buys the bottom will be able to seize the 20% rise in one day!

For example, the stock price was originally 100, but ended up at 90. At this time, 10,000 people put their sell orders at 90. If someone puts these 10,000 people on a 90 stock Buy it all, and the stock price will begin to open the limit.

If you buy the bottom from the price of 90, the stock price rises back to 100, and then continues to rise to the 110 daily limits, it is equivalent to a short period of time, from 90 to 110!

A large number of institutions are frantically accumulating funds, and the stock price has risen all the way after opening the down limit!

At this time, Philip came to the front of the seat, stood in place and waved to the reporter, then walked up to the stage and sat in the middle of the rostrum.

In front of him, a microphone and his name tag were placed with words: “Chairman, Philip Gu.”

After sitting down, Philip smiled into the microphone and said forcefully: “First of all, on behalf of the Gu Group and the Gu Group’s board of directors, I would like to thank all friends from the media for participating in this press conference in their busy schedule.”

A group of Gu Group shareholders followed him to applaud.

Afterwards, Philip said: “Next, I will give some simple and concise answers to some of the questions that your media friends, stockholders and investors are concerned about.”

Everyone didn’t expect that Philip would go straight to the topic after making a polite sentence, and they couldn’t help but sit up straight, listening with respect.

Philip cleared his throat and said in a loud voice: “The first problem is my personal health. I did have some problems with my body before, but now my body has fully recovered!”

As soon as this was said, everyone on the scene couldn’t help but gasp.

Everyone knows that Philip has pancreatic cancer, and it is at terminal stage.

This disease is known as the cancer with the highest mortality rate, and it is impossible to cure it.

Now, Philip said that he has fully recovered, which has completely subverted everyone's understanding of the disease.

Chapter 1564

However, looking after Philip's radiant face does not seem to be terminally ill. Is there really any medical miracle that can't be achieved?

At this moment, Philip continued: "The second question, if you don't believe that my body has fully recovered, then after the press conference, I will go to Fairview for a full-body CT scan, and the result of the scans, I would like to announce it to all media and the general public."

With Philip's words, everyone is not suspicious of his condition.

Because a whole body CT scan can find any kind of tumor, even very early stage carcinoma in situ, it can be found well.

If Philip did not recover, he would definitely not dare to accept such an examination.

Everyone couldn't help but marvel. They didn't expect that even pancreatic cancer, a super terminal illness, could be born with such a miracle, which reminds people of the genius Jobs who died young a few years ago.

It's the same disease, why didn't Jobs have such luck?

If Jobs was still alive, maybe he could bring more innovation and change to mankind.

Then, Philip said: "The third question, I think everyone is very concerned about the arrangement of the chairman of the Gu Group. I now officially announce that between me, and the other two shareholders of the Gu Group, Yanzheng and Yangang, A few minutes ago, a voting rights transfer agreement was signed. Shareholders Yanzheng and

Yangang have permanently transferred all the voting rights corresponding to their personal shares to me!”

When everyone heard this, they were even more stunned!

They had already inquired about the discord between the Gu family brothers from everywhere.

They know that Yanzheng and Yangang have been forming an alliance to deal with their elder brother, and they are also uniting with other shareholders to deal with their elder brother.

Everyone was still waiting to see a big family fight, but they didn’t expect the three brothers to reach such a brotherly agreement.

Yanzheng and Yangang permanently transfer their voting rights to their eldest brother Philip. Doesn’t this mean that they will always obey Philip?

What about the brothers competing?

What about the good legacy war?

The reporters present all felt extremely depressed.

It’s like everyone has bought melon seeds and drinks, sitting in front of the TV and preparing to watch a Gongdou Opera.

As a result, after turning on the TV, they found that all the empresses, c0ncubines, and nobles in the harem were all clustered around the queen. Everyone had one mind with the queen. Everything was seen by the queen, and the whole harem was in harmony.

How can there be any fights?

What’s the life and death?

How can there be any murder?

As the party concerned, it is naturally the most cost-effective solution to make concerted efforts and turn fighting into jade.

But as an audience, this kind of scene is boring to the extreme.

It can even be said to be very disappointing.

Philip glanced over the eyes and expressions of all reporters. He smiled lightly and said into the microphone: “From today onwards, the three Gu family brothers of the Gu family will work together to bring the Gu family into a new glory. As the so-called brothers work together, and their profit cuts gold, we also believe that with our joint efforts, the Gu Group will surely return all stockholders and investors with better performance and higher market value.”

After he finished speaking, he joked and talks a little bit: “However, please allow me to say sorry to everyone here. You’re disappointed for not letting you see a big family fight!”

As soon as these words came out, the reporters on the scene blushed, but at this moment the share prices of all listed companies under the Gu Group began to soar like a dragon!

Chapter 1565

Almost immediately after Philip’s domineering remarks, the stock price, which was steadily rising shortly after opening the limit, suddenly seemed to be sitting on a rocket, and directly rushed to the limit with a sound.

A large number of institutions and a large number of retail investors are watching the press conference. Seeing this, they immediately have full confidence in the Gu Group and are optimistic about it, even far higher than before Philip was sick!

Therefore, everyone started desperately buying all the stocks of Gu’s Group-related listed companies that were available on the market, and immediately pulled the price to the daily limit.

In the blink of an eye, the stock price reversed and detonated the entire financial circle.

The reason why everyone is so optimistic about the Gu Group is not only because Philip looks extremely healthy, but also because Philip's voting rights in the Gu Group have reached 51%!

Before that, the three Gu brothers jointly held 51% of the shares and voting rights. Although Philip alone owns half of it, he wants to implement a decision on the board of directors. He must also get votes of the other two brothers, or let others. Some minority shareholders who together exceed the shareholding ratio of Yanzheng and Philip voted in favor.

Now, no more.

He has fully achieved the goal of one person speaking and one person being Master. From now on, his control of the Gu Group will rise to an unprecedented new height.

This has strengthened the confidence of the market and investors in Philip.

If you have confidence in him, you naturally have confidence in the Gu Group.

Once you have confidence in the company, you will have confidence in holding the company's stock.

As a result, the stock price skyrocketed!

Philip did not talk to reporters too much at the scene. After explaining a few questions he wanted to say, he said: "In the future, the Gu Group will redouble its efforts to repay investors and shareholders for the Gu Group. Trust, and please trust us, we will definitely give you a satisfactory answer!"

After that, Philip said again: "Today's press conference ends here, thank you for coming."

A reporter hurriedly stood up and asked loudly, "Chairman Gu, can you accept a simple interview?"

Philip waved his hand: "There is no need for the interview. I just want to say so much. I have said too much, but it will affect everyone's reception of this important information."

After he finished speaking, Charlie, who was under his stand, winked quietly and walked out of the venue.

The reporter also wanted to catch up for an interview, but the security personnel at the scene immediately stopped all the reporters and said politely: “Excuse me, the chairman does not accept additional interviews.”

Charlie stood up, Philip’s secretary had already arrived, and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, the chairman said that the media has paid more attention. Let me take you through other exits.”

Charlie nodded, followed the secretary for a few steps, and came to Philip’s office.

Philip was in red at this time. Seeing Charlie coming in, he immediately stepped forward, patted his arm, and said excitedly: “Charlie, you make me feel a new life!”

Charlie smiled: “Uncle, didn’t I give you the medicine yesterday?”

Philip shook his head: “It’s not the same. I’m talking about a new life. It’s in career. Starting today, the Gu Group can finally save a lot of internal friction and move forward!”

Speaking of this, Philip sighed: “You don’t know how it feels if you concentrate on doing things and the person next to you does everything possible to hold you back…”

“It’s as if you want to lead everyone forward, and the people around you not only don’t follow you, but also pull your sleeves, hug your thighs, and even block you in front and dig holes for you!”

“It’s fine now, now I say to run, they must all run, not to run, they must run for me with a whip!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Then I will congratulate Uncle in advance, and hope you to take the Gu family to the next level!”

Philip looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Charlie, I hope that one day, you will lead the Wade family to the next level with the Gu family. At that time, you will be the most powerful person in the business world!”

Chapter 1566

In Philip's eyes, the Wade family and the Su family were two dragons competing.

The difference in strength between the two is not too great, but the Su Family still beats the Wade Family.

In fact, in the early years, the strength of the two companies can be said to be almost the same.

Had it not been for Changying's untimely death at a young age, the Wade family might have already surpassed the Su family under his leadership.

But it was precisely because of the fall of Changying's genius that the Wade family had no successors, so that the Su family gradually opened up a bit of status.

However, Philip believed that if Charlie came to inherit the Wade family and then married his daughter, Charlie would have both Wade and Gu in his hands by that time.

Even in the future, the two can be deeply merged together.

In that way, Charlie would be able to beat the dust in the entire business community.

However, he didn't know when Charlie could deal with all the matters of Aurous Hill, and then he returned to Eastcliff to marry his daughter.

However, Philip did not mention this matter, let alone urge him, but took a deep look at him, then patted him on the shoulder, and said seriously: "After leaving, let's go see your parents. !"

Charlie nodded gently and said, "Uncle, I want to buy them two bunches of flowers. Is there a flower shop nearby?"

"You don't need to buy it." Philip said: "After we go out, your Aunt Lenan has started to prepare. Now they are all ready. Let's go home directly, and after meeting with them, we will go to Waderest Mountain together!"

Charlie said gratefully: “It’s really hard work for Aunt Lenan. These things should have been handled by me…”

Philip waved his hand: “Lenan, you mother had the same relationship as sisters, and your father and I had the same brotherhood, and we have always regarded you as our own. Therefore, our two families are originally one family, and it is the same who manages them!”

……

Philip’s motorcade drove out of the Gu Group neatly.

The convoy returned to Gu’s villa first, and the driver at home drove a black Rolls Royce out again. Lenan and Sara were sitting in this car.

Although the Rolls-Royce looked very large, it only had two seats in the back row, so the four people were divided into two cars, and under the escort of bodyguards, they quickly drove out of the city to the western suburbs of Eastcliff.

Eastcliff is surrounded by mountains on three sides and is full of endless Yanshan Mountains.

Yanshan is steep and steep, easy to defend and difficult to attack. From this point, the Great Wall of China began to extend in both directions, east to Shanhaiguan, and west to Jiayuguan.

Waderest Mountain is an ingot-shaped green hill in the Yanshan Mountains.

This place was originally deep in the mountains, with no people or roads. After the Wade family chose to build the ancestral tomb here, they built a road leading to the foot of the mountain and built a winding road to the mountainside. The investment was huge.

In the past, this mountain and this road were closed. Because the property rights were bought and the road was invested independently, other social vehicles and people were not allowed to enter. Philip’s motorcade could enter. This was because they had followed Wade in advance. Because the family said hello!

At this moment, Charlie was sitting in the Rolls Royce, getting closer and closer to Waderest Mountain.

In ten minutes, he will be able to see his parents who have been separated for nearly eighteen years from him.

Even though yin and yan are separated, he still can't restrain the tension in his heart.

He looked at the mountain, and said silently in his heart: "Parents, your son has finally come to see you..."

Chapter 1567

Waderest Mountain.

This mountain, which can be called a treasure of feng shui, is not only better than ingots in shape, but also better. It is surrounded by a continuous river with excellent water outlets.

The ancients loved mountains and water. Water not only cleans everything, it is also the source of life. Therefore, water must be indispensable for the so-called feng shui treasure.

The water of Waderest Mountain is indeed beautiful from heaven. Not only does the heavenly gate open and the land is closed, but it also perfectly matches the trend of the fortune to the river and the position and orientation of the mountain itself, forming a "water bureau Xinlong" feng shui array. .

Such a feng shui formation can guarantee the prosperity of the family and the prosperous future generations, and more importantly, it can break the situation of the Dragon Shoal before the Wade family.

Charlie has a deep knowledge of Feng Shui mystery because he has studied the "Nine Profound Sky Classics".

Although he didn't know why the old Feng Shui said that Waderest was trapped in the shoal, he could perceive that the ancestral grave of Waderest Mountain not only blessed the descendants and prospered family business, but also faintly soared into the sky.

This made him amazed. The Wade Family really had a lot of money. Not only could they buy such a feng shui place, but they could also invest so much money to make a big investment here.

The geomantic omen here is very good, and if the descendants are a little bit more vigorous, the Wade family will definitely continue to prosper.

When approaching the foot of Waderest Mountain, Philip reminded Charlie: “Charlie, I will ask the driver to pull over and you can drive.”

Charlie didn’t want to be exposed in front of the Wade family for the time being, so yesterday he had already agreed with Philip, acting as a driver and assistant and going with him to worship his parents.

So he nodded and said, “OK, Uncle, I’ll drive.”

The driver pulled the car over, handed the sunglasses to Charlie, and said, “Mr. Charlie, here, this is for you.”

Charlie took the sunglasses and put them on, took out a disposable mask from his pocket, and then sat in the cab.

The driver did not stay in this car, but went to one of the other vehicles behind.

Charlie drove on and continued forward. When he reached the bottom of Waderest Mountain, a mighty white marble gate tower stood in front of him, and under the gate tower, the electric gate was closed tightly, and several security personnel stood on both sides as if standing guard.

The leading car stopped in front of the gate, and then the convoy stopped one after another.

A security guard walked up to Philip’s car from the front. Philip put down half of the window. The other side respectfully said, “Mr. Gu, please ask the driver to park the car in the parking lot nearby. There are too many cars for fear of disturbing the ancestors of the Wade family. You can go in the car with your wife and young lady.”

Philip nodded and said to the assistant on the co-pilot: “Go and coordinate and let them wait in the parking lot.”

The assistant hurriedly asked: “Chairman, what about your safety issues…”

Philip said earnestly: “This is the site of the Wade Family, and there is absolutely no problem of safety issues.”

The security guard outside the car bowed respectfully: “Thank you Mr. Gu for your affirmation.”

Afterwards, while the assistant pushed the door to get out of the car, he opened his mouth and said to Charlie sitting in the cab: “Mr. driver, after going into the mountain, please don’t honk the whistle or accelerate quickly, and keep the engine speed as low as possible. Below two thousand five hundred revolutions, so as not to make too much movement and disturb the ambiance.”

Charlie nodded.

Naturally, the mausoleum should be as quiet as possible, not only can he not honk the horn, nor make noise.

Moreover, the sound of a car engine is the greater the speed, the greater the noise.

Chapter 1568

Whether it is an ordinary family car or a luxury car, when the engine speed is below 2,500 rpm, it will not make much movement, but if the speed is increased to three or four thousand, or even four or five thousand, the noise will immediately Increased several times.

Therefore, as a driver, you must be gentle when stepping on the accelerator.

At this time, all the vehicles carried by the security personnel drove into the parking lot beside the entrance building.

There are only two black Rolls Royces left, the one in front is driven by Charlie, and the one in the back is another driver from the Gu family.

The electric door below the gate opened to both sides, and the security personnel made a gesture of asking. Charlie stepped on the accelerator lightly and drove slowly into the gate building.

When he drove the car into the winding road of Waderest Mountain, he became more and more admired for the Feng Shui master who selected this treasure.

There are countless mountains in the Yanshan Mountains, and he can find them among the thousands of mountains, and he is indeed quite capable.

The two cars were winding upwards on the road, and Charlie no longer paid attention to Feng Shui. He could already see a large white marble mausoleum on the mountainside. There was the current ancestral grave of the Wade family.

Soon, the Rolls Royce he was driving went to the flat ground not far below the tomb.

This is a specially opened parking lot. Several men in black suits are standing here, it seems they should be the security personnel of the graveyard.

The larger the family, the more attention is paid to the safety of the ancestral grave.

The top families can flourish and prosper, and the feng shui of the ancestral tomb must have played a considerable role, just like the ancient royal dragon veins, which is of great significance.

If it is a foe or a competitor who has misconceptions and deliberately destroys his family's ancestral grave, the wealth will be lost, or the family will be destroyed.

Therefore, there are as many as a hundred security personnel deployed by the Wade family in Waderest Mountain. In a year, the maintenance and security expenses of the ancestral grave alone will cost at least several hundred million.

At this time, the security personnel guided Charlie, and after stopping the car in the designated parking space of the parking lot, Charlie immediately got out of the car and went to the back row to help Philip open the door.

In the car behind, Lenan and Sara also got out of the car.

Afterwards, the driver of that car opened the trunk, and Lenan and Sara carefully took out a few bunches of flowers from inside, beckoned to Charlie and said, “Tenneria, come here, and help hold the flowers.”

Charlie knew this was the call for him, so he understood it, hurried to the front, and took two bouquets of flowers from the hands of the two.

Lenan took out two more bundles from inside, and she and Sara each held one.

Philip also stepped forward at this time and said to Charlie: “Come on, Tenneria, give me a bunch.”

Charlie hurriedly handed him one of them.

Philip deliberately sighed at this time, rubbed the knee of his right leg, and said, “Some time ago, during chemotherapy, the knee of the right leg caused by the medicine seemed to be still a little uncomfortable. There are more than 100 steps, Tenneria Just help me up.”

Charlie naturally nodded and agreed: “OK, Chariman Gu!”

Philip said to the other driver: “Jos, just let Tenneria help me over. You are waiting in the car.”

The driver nodded immediately: “Okay Master!”

At this moment, the security officer said with some embarrassment: “Mr. Gu, this does not meet Waderest’s regulations. According to the Wade Family’s regulations, only you, your wife, and the young lady can go up the mountain. Even we can’t accompany you. It’s still troublesome Sir, he’ll stay in the car and wait for you!”

Chapter 1569

The management of Waderests grave has always been extremely strict.

According to the Wade family’s regulations, in addition to immediate family members, collateral blood relatives who want to come to the ancestral tomb to worship must have the permission of the Wade family.

The requirements for outsiders are even stricter.

It must be a family or individual who has a deep connection with the Wade family to be allowed to enter.

Like Philip, he and Changying were like brothers. Therefore, their family of three will be approved to worship.

But his entourage does not have the qualifications to approach Waderest's graves.

After all, just three words, not worthy.

The Wade family buried here, whichever is placed outside, is a dragon and phoenix among the people, and who are the drivers, entourage, and assistant who are qualified to worship.

Not to mention other people's servants, even the Wade Family's servants and the Wade Family's security here are not eligible to enter the tomb area.

This area is cleaned and maintained three times in the morning, noon and evening every day, and the person responsible for cleaning and maintenance is not the subordinates of the Wade family, but the collateral relatives of the Wade family.

Of course, even if it is a collateral relative, it must be a talented person named Wade.

Therefore, the security personnel stopped Charlie, naturally because of this.

Philip saw that the other party was about to stop Charlie, and immediately said: "Young man, I have just recovered from a serious illness, and my body still has some sequelae. It is really inconvenient to move. Let my driver help me up. Your Waderest graves were not so strict before. At that time, the entourage could also accompany in."

The security personnel looked sorry, but said in a very firm tone: "I'm sorry, Mr. Gu, this is the new rule set by the family owner after the ancestral grave moved into Waderest Mountain, and we must abide by it and never exceed it, so please Please forgive me."

Philip suddenly became anxious.

It was for Charlie to personally worship his parents, so he made a special trip to bring him here.

Charlie didn't want to reveal his identity, so he could only pretend to be a driver, but what he didn't expect is that Waderest's current management is so strict.

He, the chairman of the Gu Group, even put a pleading tone to the security personnel, saying: "Young man, I am indeed suffering from physical inconvenience. Please also look at the face of my relationship with the Wade family. Open up a side for me, you don't want to watch me roll down the stone steps without standing still, right?"

Seeing this, the security personnel hurriedly bowed deeply: "Mr. Gu, there is really no way to accommodate this matter, otherwise, the job I have cannot be kept."

Philip was a little annoyed, and questioned a bit angrily: "Your rules are too unreasonable, right? Our two are family friends, how can you make me look like an outsider?"

The security staff said embarrassingly: "Mr. Gu, let's tell you that this rule is set by the old master, and the owner treats the old master's words as a standard, so we must strictly observe and not violate it. Please forgive me!"

Philip angered and anxiously blurted out, "Then this is not accommodating, right? Should I call Elder Wade now?"

The security personnel nodded hurriedly and said, "Mr. Gu, you should call the owner of the house. If the owner allows, we will never stop him!"

Philip knew that he couldn't persuade the other party, so he sighed and said, "Yes, I will call Elder Wade."

Although he said so, he had no bottom in his heart.

He knew about the Wade family, and knew that the Wade family moved the ancestral tomb to Waderest Mountain because of an expert, and that expert should be the old master of the security staff.

If it was the request made by the old master, I believe that the Old Master would never open any back door to him for his own Feng Shui.

Could it be that Charlie could not be allowed to worship his parents in person today?

Chapter 1570

He has been separated from his parents for 18 years!

Charlie was also anxious at this time.

In fact, since he got the “Nine Profound Sky Classics”, he hasn’t felt this panic and eagerness for a long time.

His parents were buried in one of the Carden mausoleums not far away. As long as they stepped up to more than one hundred stone steps, they could go to the parents’ graves to pay homage, fulfilling the biggest dream of eighteen years.

However, if these people don’t let him go, can’t go all the way, right?

Or, does he have to identify myself from the Wade family?

However, although he can make himself honorable to worship parents in that way, after that is the real trouble.

At this moment, a loud voice sounded: “Let him go”

Everyone followed the prestige, only to see an Old Master with an old-fashioned, completely white hair, beard, and eyebrows, walking slowly over with a cane.

When Charlie saw this person, he felt that he should be a hundred years old. Although he was very old, his walking posture was surprisingly stable with the help of crutches.

It is the twelfth lunar month of winter. The Old Master is only wearing a white Tailored suit, but he can’t see that he is half cold.

And his crutches seem to be a bit different.

Charlie has seen many old people's walking sticks, with dragon heads carved on the top, but there is a python carved on his walking stick.

After taking a few glances at the other party, Charlie couldn't help but wondered in his heart: "Could it be that Uncle said this person, the old Chinese Fengshui master invited by the Wade family from the United States?"

Later, he couldn't help thinking: "Why did he agree to let me go up? Could it be that he saw through my identity? Is his insight so strong? Or is there any other way he can figure out my identity?"

Just when he couldn't think of the whole story, the person in charge of security asked in surprise: "Old Master don't you mean that outsiders are not allowed to go up except Wade Family's best friend?"

The Old Master smiled slightly, looked at Charlie and said, "He is not an outsider."

The security staff was even more puzzled: "Old Master what do you mean? Why don't I understand?"

The Old Master smiled and said, "I think this person should have a deep connection with the Wade family in his previous life, so he's not an outsider, let him go up."

"Have a relationship in the previous life?" The security personnel were naturally a little unbelieving, but the thought of feng shui was very mysterious at first, maybe this thing might be true.

So, he said embarrassingly: "Old Master Patriarch meant..."

The Old Master replied: "Have your Patriarch said that as long as I am on this day, I will have the final say here?"

The security personnel hurriedly and respectfully said: "The owner did say that!"

The Old Master asked again: "Then your Patriarch has said that even if I ask you to tear down Waderests tomb, you must not disobey?"

The security staff is more respectful: "The owner did say it!"

The Old Master nodded and asked: “Then I let him go up, do you have any comments?”

The security staff took a step back subconsciously and respectfully said: “Going back to the old master, I have no opinion! Everything is subject to your opinion!”

The Old Master nodded in satisfaction, and then made a gesture of inviting Charlie, saying, “Gentleman, please.”

Chapter 1571

Charlie was very puzzled.

He didn’t quite understand why the Old Master seemed to have spotted him at a glance.

However, since the Old Master helped him solve the current problem, the most important thing for him is to go and worship his parents first. The rest can be said later.

So he arched his hand at the Old Master and said, “Master, thank you.”

After speaking, he assisted Philip pretendingly, and together with Lenan and Sara, they stepped up the stone steps.

No one else followed, including the old master, who was also standing quietly below, looking at Charlie’s background, desperately restraining the excitement in his heart.

The tomb of the Wade family is divided into nine rows.

The top row is the first ancestor of the Wade family who left a grave.

The lower you go, the lower your seniority.

Charlie’s parents were buried in the penultimate row.

In this row, there are a total of twenty graves of the same size, but only one grave has a tombstone in front of it.

Philip stopped in this row, pointed to the only tombstone in this row, and said to Charlie: “Charlie, that is your parents’ tomb.”

Charlie nodded lightly and murmured: “In the Wade family’s generation, only my parents have passed away. The others should still be alive, right?”

Philip said: “Yes, even though this generation is in their 40s or 50s, they are in their 40s and 50s in their prime of life. If your parents were not harmed by others, they should be the mainstay of the Wade family now.”

Charlie sighed and walked inward.

Those security guards, as well as the old master, were all below, so they couldn’t see the situation here either, Charlie stopped pretending, and Philip stepped in first.

When he came to his parents’ grave, took off his sunglasses and mask, and looked at the photos and names of his parents on the tombstone. The tears couldn’t stop instantly, and kept streaming down his face.

In his mind, it seemed that another movie was playing at a very fast speed.

This movie chronicles itself from the moment he remembered it and lasted until he was eight years old.

Then, he used a faster speed in his mind to flash his own life for more than ten years in fragments.

The eighteen years without parents have been long and difficult, and full of bitterness and pain that ordinary people can’t understand.

At this moment, he had countless words in his heart that wanted to confide to his deceased parents, but when the words reached his mouth, he felt like a block in his throat, and he couldn’t say a word.

After crying for a moment in front of the tombstone, Charlie knelt on the ground with a thud, holding flowers in both hands, and placing them respectfully in front of the tombstone, choked up and said: “Dad, mom, your son is not filial. You have been here

for 18 years before your son came to see You, all these years, your son has been trapped and overwhelmed. I have not been able to pay homage. Please forgive me…"

After speaking, he leaned down and knocked nine heads in front of the tombstone.

People say that they kneel down to the sky, kneel down to the ground, and kneel down to parents in the middle, but in Charlie's eyes, the sky and the earth are not worth kneeling. In the world, only parents are worth kneeling down for.

Philip also stepped forward at this time, knelt on one knee in front of the tombstone, and sighed: "Big brother and sister-in-law, I promised you for 18 years. After all, your brother did not break his promise and finally brought Charlie back. Look at him. Now Already a talented person! He's almost exactly the same as eldest brother, and is also a dragon and phoenix!"

As he said, he wiped a tear and continued: "Last time I came to see you, I said I would come down and meet you soon, but I didn't expect that Charlie saved my life, and the older brother and sister-in-law may have to work hard for me. Wait for me for a while…"

Speaking of this, Philip was in tears.

Lenan stepped forward, also knelt down beside Philip on one knee, choked up and said: "Big brother, sister-in-law, thank you for being in heaven, bless Philip to survive the catastrophe, the Wade family's kindness to Gu family, we will never forget it in this life… …"

Sara knelt on her knees beside Charlie, did not say a word, just cried silently next to him.

After kneeling on the ground for a long time, Charlie wiped away his tears, and gently wiped his parents' tombstones with his sleeves several times, saying: "Dad, mom, your son can't stay with you for too long this time, but please don't worry. I will definitely come to see you every year."

After that, he sighed, helped Philip beside him, and said, "Uncle, let's go."

Philip nodded slightly and pulled his wife to stand up.

Charlie put on his sunglasses and masks again, and walked down slowly with the family of three.

Chapter 1572

Below the stone steps, a few security guards were still standing straight.

And the old master, holding the python head crutch with both hands, looked at Charlie with a little awe in his eyes.

Charlie didn't speak, but walked to the old master and bowed deeply.

The old master hurriedly threw away the crutches to help, and said with sincerity and trepidation: "You can't make it, you can't make it..."

Several security personnal were a little surprised.

When the Patriarch of the Wade family bowed to the old master, the old master didn't blink. Why did the driver bow to him, so he was so polite?

At this time, the old master opened his mouth and asked Charlie: "Young man, I wonder if I can take a step to speak?"

Charlie nodded: "No problem."

The old man turned to the security guards and said, "No one is allowed to follow."

Everyone nodded hurriedly.

Charlie nodded to Philip, and walked to the other side of the mountainside with the old master.

Here, there is a platform paved with natural marble, next to the mountain.

Charlie always felt that the entire Waderest Mountain had a soaring momentum. After seeing this huge and flat platform, he suddenly realized that the center of the entire Feng Shui Bureau was here.

The old master took him to stand in the center of this platform, and respectfully said: “The entire Waderest Mountain and the entire Fengshui Array in Waderest Mountain are actually set up for you.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Set for me? don’t know what the Old Master means? Do you know me?”

The old master said: “Four years ago, something happened to the Wade family, and the entire Wade family was trapped in the Dragon Shoal and couldn’t get out of it. At that time, it was when you got married.”

“Getting married?!” Charlie exclaimed: “When I got married?”

“Yes.” The old master nodded, and said: “This dragon is talking about you.”

Charlie frowned and asked: “Does that mean I’m trapped in a talk?”

“Yes.” The old master said respectfully: “You are the only dragon in the Wade family! What is a dragon? The top is in the sky, and the bottom is in the sea, but you have become a home by the river. This is the dragon. Sleepy shoals!”

“And if you are trapped in the shoal, the entire Wade family’s fortune will be exhausted. At that time, your grandfather was suffering from a serious illness and was unable to treat it because of this situation!”

After speaking, the old master said again: “So, your grandpa found me.”

“And I, three months before your grandfather found me, just gave him a divination.”

“The hexagram image of that hexagram is a dead end. It means that my life may be exhausted within a few years. I was already a hundred or two at that time. It doesn’t matter if I die. It’s just that in the dead end, it happened to be revealed to me. A sect, all hexagrams in this sect, point to the east.”

“I didn’t understand what I’m referring to. I’ve been looking for more clues. At this time, your grandpa came and asked me to come back to China to watch Feng Shui for Wade’s family. Only then did I understand that the dead life was in the eastern motherland, At Wade’s house.”

"When I came to Eastcliff, I looked through all the feng shui clues for the Wade family. After a few hangs, I figured out that the Wade family has a dragon and is trapped in the shallows. If this dragon can't fly into the sky, not only the Wade family will be finished. There will be no trace of the path of life I set aside. Therefore, I spent four years searching and rebuilding Waderest Mountain. Last spring, I broke the predicament of Wade's dragon Shoal, so you were able to get out of trouble."

When Charlie heard this, his heart was shocked. Could it be that what he said to get him out of trouble was to get the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures"? Because at this time last spring, I was completely in line with my own "Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets"!

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed the Old Master's proficiency in feng shui divination, while worried, did he know the existence of the "Nine Profound Sky Classics"?

This is one's deepest and deepest secret, and even the closest person can never tell it!

Therefore, he deliberately asked the Old Master: "Old gentleman, you said that by rebuilding Waderest Mountain, I was able to get out of trouble. What do you mean by that? How can I get out of trouble? How can I get out of trouble like that?"

The Old Master shook his head: "This hexagram is not something I can fully understand. I can only calculate that you are out of trouble now, and you are going to soar into the sky. After you get out of trouble, you will also bring me. , I have continued my ten years of life, so I have not left, staying here waiting for you, but I can't figure out what this life is."

Charlie was even more surprised.

The so-called life of the Old Master, could it be the extra rejuvenation pills on his body? ! ?

Chapter 1573

This time in Eastcliff, Charlie did bring more than one Rejuvenation Pill.

Although he was sure that a single rejuvenating pill could heal Philip, he still brought two or three extra pills to be on the safe side, just in case.

From this point of view, among the hexagrams that the Old Master gave him for divination, the only life left in the dead is the rejuvenation pill on his body.

At the same time, he couldn't help but figure out what the Old Master said just now.

It seemed that when he married Claire in Aurous Hill, the dilemma of Dragon Shoal had already formed.

The Old Master said just now that the reason why he was trapped in the shallows was because he became a home on the river bank. Aurous Hill was originally located on the bank of the Yangtze River, which corresponds to it.

Moreover, his fate has been rough, and it was not until the sudden appearance of Stephen last spring that it brought him a turning point.

However, the biggest opportunity in life was not to be found again by the Wade family, but to get the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures" by chance. That time also happened to be last spring.

From this it can be seen that the cause and effect of the whole thing were first of all that he was trapped in the shallows, so that the whole Wade family was also unlucky.

Then, the Wade family found the Old Master and tried to ask him to help solve the trouble.

The Old Master made a divination for himself and saw that the East had an opportunity to increase his ten-year life, so he returned to the motherland not far away to solve the difficulties for the Wade family, and at the same time waited for his chance.

It took him four years to find Waderest Mountain and set up a feng shui array on this Mountain to break through the situation of his own Dragon Shoal. The Wade Family survived the crisis and he benefited a lot.

And he has been waiting for his appearance, because he is the student in his hexagram.

Thinking of this, Charlie bowed slightly to the Old Master: "Old sir, the younger generation really benefited a lot from all your hard work! Please be respected by the younger generation!"

The Old Master hurriedly stepped forward to stop him, and said in a very humble manner: “How can you do this, I dare not accept such a gift from you!”

Charlie insisted: “It should be! If it weren’t for you, I might still be trapped in the shallows!”

The Old Master shook his head: “In human fate, Dragon is the supreme existence, so the Dragon Shoal is a predicament, not a dead end. The shoal can trap the dragon, but it can’t kill the dragon. Therefore, the predicament When it will be cracked, it is only a matter of time. If I didn’t come to break this round, there would be others who would break this round!”

Speaking of this, he said with great emotion: “God knows good and evil, and the way of heaven is reincarnation. No matter who breaks your predicament, it is a great contribution, and the way of heaven will certainly give him enough in return.”

Afterwards, the Old Master looked at Charlie and said with a slight smile: “The hexagram says, if I help you get out of trouble, you will have a ten-year life, maybe in the ten years, the judge is already in the book of life and death. So, thank you again!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said to the Old Master: “Master, I believe in geomantic omen, fate, and heaven, but I don’t believe in ghosts and gods. In this world, there will be no Lord Yan, and there will be no life and death books.”

The Old Master nodded non-committal, and smiled: “Hey, the mystery of heaven is not something I can fully understand. To be honest, I still don’t know where the students in the hexagrams are.”

Charlie nodded, took out a rejuvenating pill from the pocket inside his jacket, handed it to him, and said, “Old Master, this should be your lifeblood!”

The Old Master trembled all over, looking at Charlie as if struck by lightning, then looked at the rejuvenating pill in his hand, and exclaimed: “This… is this?”

Chapter 1574

Charlie said earnestly: “You helped me, I will naturally help you too. If you take this medicine, it will increase your longevity by ten years. It shouldn’t be a problem.”

Although the Old Master didn't know what Rejuvenation Pill was, he still nodded in excitement.

Immediately after losing his crutches, he knelt on the ground tremblingly, raising his hands above his head.

Charlie put the Rejuvenating Pill in his hands, then helped him up and said: "Old Master, take it now. At your age, you should not see any effect from the outside after taking it, but the real effect, A person with great wisdom like you should be able to feel it."

The Old Master was very grateful and blurted out: "Thank you, Master!"

After that, he no longer hesitated and put the Rejuvenating Pill in his mouth.

After that, the Old Master closed his eyes motionlessly for about a minute.

A minute later, he opened his eyes, looked at Charlie with tears in his eyes, knelt down again, and choked up in his mouth: "Master, this medicine is really a magical medicine! Thank you for your help!"

Charlie said hurriedly: "Old Master, you are an elder, why should you be so polite."

The Old Master said seriously: "In terms of fate, you are Dragon and I am Python. Whenever the python sees a dragon, I must bow my head. Even if it is a python that has been doing things for a thousand years, must bow down when encountering a newly born young dragon. Just now there are too many people around, your identity whould have leaked, and could not salute you immediately. I hope you can forgive me!"

Charlie smiled and waved his hand: "These are just some statements, you don't have to care about it like this."

The Old Master said very solemnly: "The more you believe in fate, the more you must follow the way of heaven and act in harmony with the sky. If I see you and not worship, it will be disrespectful! If there is such a thing, the way of heaven will remember me!"

Seeing the Old Master's resolute attitude, Charlie no longer insisted, but asked, "Old gentleman, the younger generation still doesn't know your name. Is it convenient to disclose it?"

The Old Master immediately arched his hands and said with respect: “Charlie, whose surname is Lai, is named Lai Qinghua. He is a direct descendant of Lai Buyi, a master of Fengshui in the Song Dynasty.”

Charlie suddenly realized, admiringly said: “Unexpectedly, after the old gentleman is from a famous sect, no wonder you have such a profound knowledge of this matter!”

With that, Charlie couldn’t help thinking of the fake Feng Shui master who deceived Warnia back then. He also claimed to be a descendant of Lai Buyi, but he had no real skills.

However, the Old Master in front of him can master the art of divination. Even as far away as the United States, he can infer so many key issues. He is indeed a rare master.

Thinking of this, Charlie asked again: “Old Master, why had you settled in the United States?”

Lai Qinghua smiled bitterly and said: “During the War of Resistance, my father was concerned about the motherland and had the greatest divination in his life. Although he calculated that China would never vanish, he also calculated that the Lai family would be destroyed, so he took his own At the expense of life, breaking the game saved the lives of other people in our family, but the premise is that our family must travel across oceans…”

“So in 1938, I buried my father, took my mother, younger siblings, and moved to the United States. Then I set up a family and started a business there. Later I thought about moving my family back. But because I had lived there for many years, my family and career , Chances, grievances are all involved, and couldn’t afford to toss, so I settled there.”

Charlie nodded and asked him, “Then what are your plans next?”

Lai Qinghua looked at the thousands of mountains, and said with a smile: “The descendants are all in the United States. I have been out for four years this time. They are so concerned. Since I have already gotten the opportunity of ten years of life from you, I think about sealing it up. Go back and live there!”

Chapter 1575

Hearing that the old master was going back to the United States to take care of his life, Charlie arched his hands at him and said with a smile: “In this case, the juniors wish you happiness and health for the rest of your life!”

Lai Qinghua replied in a busy manner, and said flatteredly: “I would like to thank Master for your blessing!”

After that, Lai Qinghua hesitated for a moment and said, “Master, I have a piece of advice, I hope you can listen to it.”

Charlie said immediately: “Old gentleman, please say, the younger generation listens very carefully!”

Lai Qinghua said: “Although your problem of the Dragon Shoal has been broken, you should not stay on the riverside to talk.”

Charlie asked, “Then where do you think I should go?”

Lai Qinghua said respectfully: “I think you should come to Eastcliff, because this is the capital of the country. From the perspective of the city’s feng shui fate, this is the city with the highest fate in the country. You come back here from As far as Feng Shui is concerned, it is the dragon entering the sea!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Thank you for your suggestion, I will consider it seriously.”

Lai Qinghua nodded, as if he could see Charlie’s thoughts, and said seriously: “Master, it is said in “Zeng Guang Xian Wen” that you must be cautious and the first one is not to deceive yourself. First of all, don’t deceive your own heart. No matter what you say next, you should listen to everything, and you must be loyal to your original heart…”

Charlie nodded: “Master mentioned something, the junior has been taught.”

Lai Qinghua hurriedly waved his hand and said, “Don’t dare to be Master! I will have a fate with you next time. don’t know if there will be a chance to meet again in the future. If you need it, I can count it for you…”

Charlie subconsciously wanted to agree, but after thinking for a moment, he shook his head and said: “Old sir, you don’t need to forget about the hexagrams. I have a

temperament axis, and my destiny makes me go east. I might want to go west. Heavenly secret, on the contrary, I might do something against my intentions. Let me go on slowly!"

Lai Qinghua was shocked.

Over the years, as a top-level master, he has been madly sought after by countless people, and countless people have come to him at all costs, count them, and give directions.

But even so, there are still many people who have no chance to make themselves count.

But it was the first time that he saw someone like Charlie, and he didn't even have the heart to spy on the future, fortune, and heaven. It was really rare to see.

In shock, he couldn't help but admire Charlie a little bit more.

So, he bowed to Charlie and said, "Master, met by chance!"

Charlie smiled and nodded, and said: "Old gentleman, have a good journey!"

When they returned to the parking lot, everyone looked suspiciously at the two of them. They didn't understand, what they talk about, the old and the young, who had been talking for so long.

Lai Qinghua knew that Charlie did not want to reveal his identity, so he directly said to the person in charge of Waderest Security: "Thank you for getting me a car. I will pack my luggage and send me to the airport."

The man asked in surprise: "Old Master are you leaving now?"

Lai Qinghua nodded and smiled: "It has been four years. My promise to your Patriarch has been fulfilled, and it's time to go back."

The man said hurriedly and respectfully: "Old Master don't you go to the Wade family to meet the Patriarch? Or I will inform the Patriarch and let him come to see you?"

The person in charge of the security knows very well that the Wade Family's Old Master respects this old master very much.

Charlie's grandfather is seventy years old this year, and Lai Qinghua is already a centenarian with a generation difference in age, so Charlie's grandfather has always called him as a senior and respected him.

Chapter 1576

When the Old Master brought Lai Qinghua back from abroad, he arranged for him to live in the Wade family mansion, and he was even more meticulously served on weekdays.

However, after Waderest Mountain was built, Lai Qinghua had to move out of the Wade family and live here.

The Patriarch is too embarrassed to let the old master live in the tomb of Waderest. Even if Waderest Mountain is very well built, there is an area dedicated to office and living for the staff, but the Old Master still feels that Lai Qinghua's cannot condescend to live here.

However, Lai Qinghua insisted on moving over even though he tried to stay.

Because he has been waiting for his chance, waiting for the life gate in his hexagram to open, waiting for Charlie to appear, and give him the Rejuvenation Pill that can extend his life for ten years.

Now, the fruit of staying for four years has arrived, and it is time to go.

Therefore, he said to the person in charge: "Thank you, tell Patriarch that what Lai promised him, and he has done it. Moreover, Lai has been away for too long and is homesick, so he will not say goodbye to him. bye!"

After all, he arched his hands at everyone, and when he looked at Charlie, he paused for a moment, his eyes full of gratitude.

Afterwards, he turned and raised his head and laughed loudly, and exclaimed in a puff of air: "Laugh to the sky and go out, I am a Penghao native!"

After saying this, he stepped out.

Philip couldn't help sighing: "The centenarians still have this kind of courage, it's really extraordinary!"

Charlie smiled on the side, and while the Wade family security personnel were chasing Lai Qinghua away, he said to Philip: "Uncle, let's go back too."

"Okay!" Philip nodded and said: "Go back, come back next time!"

Charlie will continue to play the role of the driver, so he opened the door for Philip, and after Philip in the car, he got into the Rolls-Royce cab again.

Started the car.

As soon as Charlie drove the car out of the parking lot, Philip in the back row asked him, "Charlie, what did the old teacher talk to you just now? I think he seems to respect you very much."

Charlie smiled faintly and said, "The Old Master recognized me and knew that I was the Wade family blood, so he gave me some advice."

Philip asked in surprise: "How can he recognize you?! He knows you?"

Charlie shook his head: "don't know him, but he is a descendant of the Lai family after all. He is still very accomplished in Feng Shui and Xiangshu. Maybe I will come if I get it right."

Philip couldn't help sighing: "No wonder the Wade family refused to let you go up the mountain, but he said that you are not an outsider. That was what he meant!"

After speaking, Philip asked again: "This Feng Shui technique is so magical? Who knows when it will come?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Maybe, although the things of the ancestors are ancient, but I have to admit, they are also very intelligent, and even include great wisdom that we don't understand. Just like the Mayans, in such an ancient period, they almost created

the complete calendar which was calculated right, and it looks incredible to us modern people."

Philip nodded seriously, then remembered something, and asked Charlie: "Charlie, what are your plans next?"

Charlie said: "Tomorrow, a friend's grandmother will have her birthday. I will send some gifts. After attending the birthday banquet, I will return to Aurous Hill."

Philip hurriedly said, "What are you doing in such a hurry? It's not too late to live for a few more days before leaving!"

Chapter 1577

At Philip's words, Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Uncle, Aurous Hill still has a lot to do, so I can't stay back."

Philip heard this, nodded lightly, and sighed softly: "You will often come to Eastcliff to see your uncle in the future. Lenan and I are looking forward to your return to Eastcliff for development!"

Charlie just responded, and didn't say more.

Philip also tacitly did not ask this question again. Instead, he asked: "Charlie, you said you are going to attend the birthday banquet of your friend's grandma tomorrow. Do you have the gift ready?"

Charlie said: "Not yet, I plan to go to the market to have a look later."

Although Charlie has a rejuvenation pill that is of great significance to the elderly, he and Elsa's grandma have never even seen each other. Naturally, it was impossible to prepare such an expensive gift for birthday celebration, so he still planned to buy more than 100,000 gift from market. The gifts on the left and right, expressing heart, are almost the same.

When Philip heard this, he smiled and said: "I have a fan in my house. The fan face is a picture of good fortune and longevity painted by Mr. Qi Baishi. The fan bone is a fine-

leaf red sandalwood, coupled with a master-level engraver. You might as well take it to give the other party as a birthday gift."

Charlie said hurriedly: "Uncle, how can this be? How can I take your things to give away, I should buy one myself."

Philip insisted: "What is there to be polite between you and your uncle? A fan is nothing but a fan, which is not worth much. But because the subject is a picture of a happy birthday, it is still very good to use it as a birthday gift for the elderly."

As he said, Philip hurriedly exhorted, "This is the case, don't turn away from your uncle, let alone see outsiders! Otherwise, uncle will be angry."

Seeing his resolute attitude, Charlie nodded and said, "Then thank you Uncle!"

……

The next morning.

Charlie declined Philip's kindness to send him a car, and walked out of Gu's house alone holding the long gift box he gave.

His wife Claire sent him an address, and that address was Dong's villa.

Dong's villa is not far from Gu's.

A total of more than 20 minutes by car.

In Eastcliff, the Dong family can only be regarded as a second-rate family.

Moreover, in the second-rate, it is still the one at the end of the crane.

In the past few years, the family's career has declined severely. If it hadn't been for Elsa's aunt to marry the Kevin family, the Kevin family had given the Dong family a hand. The Dong family's fear would have fallen to the level of a third-rate family.

But this is Eastcliff after all, even if it is a family at the end of the second-tier, placed in other second-tier cities, it can definitely become the top.

Because of this, although the family has fallen a little, the family's mansion is very luxurious. A grand luxury villa costs at least 300 million.

Charlie's taxi could only stop at the door of the villa area, and the security management was very strict, so he could only call Elsa after getting off the bus at the door and let her come out to pick it up.

When Elsa heard that Charlie was here, she ran out almost happily.

Today's Elsa dressed very beautifully, and because it was her grandmother's birthday, she also deliberately put on some light makeup, which looked very dignified and generous.

Upon seeing Charlie, Elsa said happily: "Charlie, you are here!"

As she said, she ran up and hugged him by the arm, pulling him to walk in, and said with excitement, "Come, I will introduce my parents to you."

Charlie hurriedly pulled out his arm and said awkwardly: "Elsa, we can't do this, it's not appropriate..."

Elsa deliberately curled her lips and said, "What's wrong? It's not good to be close to friends?"

Chapter 1578

Charlie touched his nose: "Um...I am your girlfriend's husband after all!"

Elsa said slightly perfunctorily: "I know, the fake husband, you have been married for four years, and don't know when you can play the game of the house."

Just as she was talking, a limited edition Bentley car drove up to the front and stopped beside them. The rear seat window was lowered. In the car, a middle-aged woman dressed in luxurious clothes looked at Elsa and asked, "Elsa, you Why did you come out?"

When Elsa saw the woman, she hurriedly smiled and said, “Oh, aunt! Where is second uncle?”

The middle-aged woman in the car said: “He is still busy, he will come over before the luncheon birthday banquet.”

Elsa asked again: “What about my brother?”

The middle-aged woman said helplessly: “I didn’t see him last night. I was mad at him. You said that this kid doesn’t have a long memory at all. When his body recovers, he doesn’t come home again. If you look back, you must help!”

Elsa smiled bitterly: “aunt, I don’t dare to talk about my brother’s temper. As soon as I talk to him, he will bark at me…”

The middle-aged woman sighed and said: “This child is becoming more and more disobedient…”

With that, she looked at Charlie next to Elsa and asked with a smile: “Oh, isn’t this young man your boyfriend?”

Elsa glanced at Charlie and smiled shyly: “Not yet.”

“Isn’t it?” The middle-aged woman said the word “not yet” heavily, and said with a smile: “Then when can it change from ‘not yet’ to ‘yes’?”

Elsa said embarrassedly: “Oh, aunt, you are too gossipy, come in quickly, grandma was talking about you!”

The middle-aged woman smiled and said, “Do you want me to take you two for a while?”

Elsa hurriedly waved her hand: “No need, we just walk in, it’s not far.”

The middle-aged woman nodded: “Okay, I won’t quarrel with you, I will go in first.”

After that, the Bentley car slowly drove into the gate of the villa area.

Charlie was a little helpless at this time, and hurriedly said to Elsa: “You must never introduce me to others like this. What if they misunderstood? What if you know it at first? Then someone asks me Who am I, you say I am your girlfriend’s husband.”

Elsa pouted: “It’s just a joke, why bother to be so serious.”

Charlie said seriously: “This matter must be true. This is a matter of principle.”

Elsa had no choice but to nod her head: “Well, a matter of principle, it won’t work if I don’t say it!”

As she said, she hurriedly changed the subject: “Let’s go in quickly, it’s too early!”

Charlie wanted to give her a gift, and then leave. But when he thought, his wife had confessed that she wanted to give Elsa’s grandma a birthday surprise. At least he had to meet Elsa’s grandma. It would be considered as taking the words on behalf of his wife. mission accomplished.

So, he kept silent and followed Elsa into the villa area.

When walking in from the villa area, a red Ferrari suddenly whizzed past from behind. Elsa saw the car and hurriedly waved and shouted, “Cousin, cousin!”

It’s just that the supercar engine sound was already loud, and the speed was so fast, it passed with a swish, so the driver did not hear her at all.

Charlie asked Elsa: “Your cousin is driving?”

“Yes.” Elsa nodded and said, “My cousin is very strange. He had an operation some time ago. It just happened not long before that, he is awkward again.”

Chapter 1579

Charlie didn’t know who Elsa’s cousin was.

He just thinks that Eastcliff has a lot of rich people, and there are also a lot of rich young masters. There are eight or nine of these young masters. They are all relatively awkward dudes, so it's not surprising.

When he and Elsa came to the door of Dong's villa, there were already all kinds of luxury cars parked here.

Outside the door, two middle-aged people were warmly welcoming guests. Elsa came to the front and hurriedly introduced them: "Dad, uncle, let me introduce to you, this is my friend in Aurous Hill, Charlie Wade."

The two middle-aged men looked up and down Charlie. Among them, Elsa's uncle spoke: "In Aurous Hill heard of a family with the Wade name?"

Elsa hurriedly explained: "Charlie is not a member of the Wade family, he is my university classmate."

Back then, Charlie was arranged by Mr. Willson to go to Aurous Hill University for a year. At that time, he was not only classmates with Claire, but also with Elsa.

At this time, Elsa didn't say that this was Claire's husband. In fact, she wanted to leave a way for herself. In case she and Charlie had a chance to develop, after taking him home, her family would see It was too embarrassing to think that this was Claire's husband.

It was heard that it was Elsa's college classmate. Her uncle looked a little contemptuous and said, "Since he is a college classmate, let him enter and sit down."

Elsa's father whispered at this time: "Elsa, I just heard your cousin say that Young Mr. Gu will also come later, you should take the opportunity to get to know Young Mr. Gu."

Elsa couldn't help but frowned and said, "What do I know well about him? The two dudes of the Gu family don't have a good thing, and their reputation has long been stinky!"

"What do you know?" Elsa's father sternly shouted: "The Gu family is the third-ranked family in Eastcliff. The family strength is very strong, and you should not forget that Gu family males are not prosperous. There are only two boys in total, so this The gold content is even greater!"

A family with many boys, no matter how strong it is, it will fall apart in the future.

Some families say they have hundreds of billions of funds, but the offspring have too many branches and leaves, and the division of assets is also very serious. It is possible that the entire family cannot find a person with assets of more than 10 billion. Therefore, in such a family, Naturally, the gold content of men can't go up.

There are two males in the Gu family, Weiliang and Weiguang. Even if the two of them, each has only about 12.5% of the group's shares, each of them is worth more than 100 billion.

Elsa's father, Hagel, has always wanted Elsa to find a top rich second generation to marry, in order to restore the decline of the Dong family.

Before, he and the father of the Dong family heard that the Wade family bought Emgrand group in Aurous Hill and gave it to a Wade family heir. He thought that which descendant the Wade family sent to Aurous Hill for training, so Hundred years immediately arranged for Elsa to go to work in the Emgrand Group.

However, Elsa had been to Aurous Hill for so long and had not even seen the chairman of the Emgrand Group, so her father gradually lost confidence.

He even thought about not letting his daughter go back to Aurous Hill this time. It took half a year and there was no gain. It's better to come back quickly and find a reliable big family boy in Eastcliff.

It just so happened that my nephew just came in and said happily that he would save his face today, or maybe he finally invited the young master of the Gu family over, so he felt that this was a good opportunity for his daughter.

However, Elsa didn't have any Gu family eldest master in her heart.

Even the mysterious Wade Family Master she doesn't care anymore. As early as after Charlie rescued her, all she thought was Charlie, and no other man could enter her eyes.

Chapter 1580

So, she said coldly: "Dad, I have no interest in Mr. Gu, so don't let me know him!"

After speaking, she looked at Charlie and said, “Charlie, let’s go in!”

“You child!” Hagel said angrily: “Why are you so ignorant of good and evil? If you can be with Young Mr. Gu, how can you use Aurous Hill?”

Subconsciously, Elsa glanced at Charlie again, and then stubbornly said to her father: “I just like Aurous Hill! I must look for husband in Aurous Hill!”

Hagel reprimanded: “What are you talking about? How can there be any decent family in Aurous Hill? How can daughter of Hagel marry a man from such a small place!”

Elsa was very disappointed and said, “Dad, why are you so snobbish now?”

“I am snobbish?” Hagel said, “I am not all for your own good?”

On the side, Elsa’s uncle spoke: “Leave it, Hagel, there is no rush for this matter. Let Elsa accompany her classmates in first.”

When Hagel saw his eldest brother come out, he said to Elsa: “It’s all right, let’s go in first, and let your mother talk to you!”

Elsa said angrily: “It’s useless to talk about it!”

After that, she immediately stepped forward to hold Charlie, and blurted out: “Leave Charlie, let’s go in!”

Charlie had no choice but to mix with other people’s housework, so he quickly followed into the villa.

Hagel stomped his feet with anger, and the eldest brother beside him said: “Hagel, your vision seems to be getting worse!”

“Huh?” Hagel asked in surprise, “Big brother, what do you mean by this?”

Hagel’s eldest brother smiled and said, “Did you not see that Elsa has been staring at the man next to her? Especially when you let her know Mr. Gu, she immediately looked at the man after hearing this. There must be a problem here!”

“What’s the problem?” Hagel blurted out: “Big brother, don’t you mean to say, Elsa might like that kid, right?”

“I think it’s almost the same.” Hagel’s eldest brother said seriously: “Did you not listen to Elsa? They are college classmates, but they met a long time ago, and this kid is in Aurous Hill again, Elsa has been there for more than half a year. Staying in the city, maybe the two of you will be better when they are in Aurous Hill!”

Hagel’s expression changed: “d*mn, Aurous Hill’s little wanderers dare to be tempted by my daughter. It’s really unreasonable!”

After that, he immediately said: “Brother, you are staring here, I’ll ask Elsa what is going on!”

Hagel’s eldest brother hurriedly grabbed him: “What are you in a hurry? Now ask Elsa, in case of a quarrel, wouldn’t it disturb my mother’s birthday party? If you want to say, you’d better bear it and wait. After the birthday banquet, ask Elsa privately what is going on.”

Hagel hesitated for a moment, thinking of his mother’s birthday banquet and many guests, it is indeed not suitable to question his daughter at this time, so he nodded, and said depressedly: “That kid toad wants to eat swan meat, I will make him look good.”

Chapter 1581

At this moment, Charlie followed Elsa into the villa.

The residences of big families like Eastcliff are very luxurious. When you enter the door, the living room is almost the size of a small banquet hall.

At this time, there were a lot of people inside, and many of Eastcliff’s more prestigious figures gathered here at this time, chatting eagerly in groups.

Accompanied by her husband, Mrs. Dong was talking and laughing with a few old friends of the same age.

Elsa hurriedly said to Charlie: “My grandma is over there, I will take you over to see her.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Then just give the gift I prepared to your grandma.”

When the two came to the old couple, Elsa smiled and said to them: “Grandpa and grandma, let me introduce you. This is my university classmate, his name is Charlie!”

The Old Lady hurriedly smiled and said: “Oh, it’s Elsa’s college classmate! Welcome!”

After that, the Old Lady asked again: “By the way, Elsa, I remember that among your college classmates at the time, there was a girl who had a very good relationship with you. She was called Claire, right?”

At this time, Charlie said: “Hello, Grandma, I am Claire’s husband. In fact, Claire always wanted to come to you in person for birthdays, but there are indeed many things in the family that cannot allow her to travel currently, so she asked me to take her place. I came here, please forgive me!”

The Old Lady smiled and said: “Oh, that little girl Claire is already married now!”

After that, she looked at Elsa again and said seriously: “Elsa, look, your college classmates are getting married one after another, but you don’t even have a boyfriend up to now, you just listen to what grandma said. Don’t go to Aurous Hill anymore. Find a boyfriend in Eastcliff, and get married early and grandma will feel at ease!”

Elsa had mixed feelings in her heart at this time.

She likes Charlie, and it is the kind of love that goes deep into her bones, so in her heart, she has already decided not to marry anyone other than Charlie.

But unfortunately, Charlie is the nominal husband of her good best friend, and now even her family knows it. Wouldn’t it be even more impossible for her and Charlie in the future?

Although the Dong family is not a top-notch family in Eastcliff, it is still sturdy. How could it be possible to let their granddaughter be with a married man?

Even if he is divorced, it will be his second marriage, and it would be embarrassing to spread it out.

Thinking of this, she felt extremely disappointed.

At this moment, a discordant voice came: “Grandma! Grandpa!”

Elsa turned her head to see, her cousin Delon walked over with a look of sadness.

She subconsciously asked: “Cousin, I heard that you had an operation some time ago? How is your recovery now?”

When Delon heard her ask about the operation, he couldn’t help being a little annoyed, and said angrily: “Don’t talk about the operation this messy thing with me, thinking of it, I get f*cking angry!”

Mrs. Dong said distressedly: “Elsa, you don’t know, your cousin suffered a serious crime some time ago!”

Charlie didn’t look back at this time, but he heard the voice really familiar.

After thinking about it carefully, he caught the identity of the owner of this voice in his mind.

Isn’t this the Young Mr. Kevin, Delon who was forced to swallow a string of gemstone necklaces in Warnia’s house at that time?

how? Is he Elsa’s cousin?

Moreover, Delon called Elsa’s grandmother grandma, which means that he is the child of Elsa’s aunt.

This is really interesting.

Chapter 1582

At this moment, Elsa said to Delon: “Brother, let me introduce you to my college classmate!”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie turned around with a smile on his face. The moment Delon saw him, he felt like he had seen a ghost!

He was surprised for a long while before he came back to his senses, and then he began to gritted his teeth: "Okay! The name is Wade! I'm so f*cking worried that I can't find you. You dared to come to my grandma's house. You won't make it out today. d*mn you!"

Elsa was startled and blurted out: "Brother, what do you mean? Charlie is a guest, why are you talking to him like this?"

Delon gritted his teeth and said, "Do you know why I had an operation?"

Elsa blurted out: "I heard mom say that you swallowed a necklace."

"Yes!" Delon said angrily: "Why I swallowed the necklace? It's because of this b@stard!"

Charlie snorted: "Mr. Kevin, speak rationally and be kind, did I force you to swallow the necklace? Or did I break your mouth and stuff it into your stomach?"

Delon did not speak.

How to say?

Charlie didn't have any problems with these words. He really didn't force him to swallow the necklace, but he lost the bet with him and couldn't get off the stage, so he bit his teeth and swallowed it.

But isn't he the culprit?

Thinking of this, Delon cursed sternly: "Charlie! You're f*cking here to break this with me! I just want to settle this account with you!"

Charlie ignored him. Instead, he looked at Mrs. Dong, handed over the gift box he had brought, and said seriously: "Grandma, this is a birthday gift that Claire and I have prepared for you. Please accept it."

The Old Lady didn't understand the contradiction between Charlie and her grandson, but after all, she was an elder of a big family and she was very polite, so she reached out and took the gift and said, "Thank you for talking to Claire. Please carry my thoughts."

Delon looked at Charlie ignoring him, his whole body almost exploded.

He snatched the gift box from his grandmother's hand, and then dropped it directly to the ground, pointing at Charlie and cursing: "Charlie, get out of here now, and then return to Aurous Hill to give it to me. Be prepared and wait for death, I will come to Aurous Hill to kill you personally in two days!"

Charlie didn't get angry, but said indifferently: "Delon, for Elsa's face, I call you Mr. Kevin, but you shouldn't push your nose on your face, otherwise, don't blame me for disregarding Elsa's affection!"

Elsa was also very angry, and angrily said: "Cousin, what are you doing?! Charlie is a guest! Why are you driving people out? Why are you throwing away the gifts they gave grandma?"

After speaking, she bent down and picked up the gift box that had been smashed open and the fan in the gift box out.

Delon said contemptuously: "This kind of sl*t, what good can he give grandma to his mother? It's just a broken fan, and he can handle this kind of rag!"

Mrs. Dong sighed helplessly.

The Old Lady knew exactly what virtue her grandson was.

Although she heard that Charlie might be inseparable from his grandson's operation, but looking at what this means, 80% of her grandson's own blame and asking for trouble, the responsibility may not lie with Charlie.

So, she said seriously: "Delon, such a big person, why is his speech so shallow? Gifts represent the mind, regardless of high or low."

When Delon heard this, he immediately took out a gift box from his pocket. After opening it, it contained a Maitreya Buddha carved with green jade.

At first glance, the jadeite is an imperial green with excellent water. The material is excellent, there are no flaws, and the carving is perfect. There is also a circle of diamonds next to it, which is quite dazzling.

He handed the jade necklace to Mrs. Dong, and said unconvinced: “Grandma, this jade Buddha is Laokeng Emperor Green, worth at least 30 million. The broken fan is a few hundred. There are so many like that, these two things are placed together, and the judgment is made! Rubbish is rubbish, and no matter how good the packaging is, it can’t be valuable!”

Chapter 1583

Seeing Delon still having this face, Charlie couldn’t help but sneered: “I said Delon, you also remember whether you eat or not. Have you forgotten the necklace you swallowed last time?”

The main reason why Delon was forced to swallow that string of gemstone necklaces last time was because he lost the bet to Charlie.

At that time, he felt that he had taken a string of tens of millions of necklaces that were already great, and at the same time the rejuvenation pill that Charlie gave to Warnia was worthless.

But he didn’t expect that a rejuvenating pill would be directly sold at a sky-high price of 2 billion at Warnia’s birthday party.

However, after Delon came back, he has been pondering this matter, and the more he pondered, the more he felt that something was wrong.

He always felt that it was impossible for anyone to be willing to spend 2 billion on such a stupid thing.

So the greatest possibility, in fact, should be that Tailai and Charlie joined forces to sing a double song!

Although Tailai had spent 2 billion on the surface, it was very likely that Charlie would return the money to him after turning around.

Therefore, he hated Charlie even more.

It turned out that he was planning to go to Aurous Hill to settle accounts with him after the new year, but he unexpectedly came to Eastcliff and his grandma's house on his own initiative, which made him hate him immediately.

If it wasn't for the birthday banquet at this time, he would even wish to call someone over immediately and directly beat Charlie to death.

Therefore, he immediately yelled at Charlie: "Charlie, you f*cking calculated my account last time, I haven't settled it with you yet, now you dare to come to Eastcliff and pretend to be a righteous?"

As he said, he asked angrily: "You tell me the truth, was that Tailai colluding with you last time?"

Charlie snorted disdainfully, and said: "If you can't afford to lose, just say it straight, not shame in it, but you can't afford to lose and you are still playing a rogue, that would be a bit of shame."

Delon suddenly became angry, gritted his teeth and said: "You f*cking said I can't afford to lose? I'm the f*cking can't afford to lose?"

Charlie smiled and asked, "If you can afford to lose, then let's gamble again."

Delon said immediately: "Okay! What to bet, you say it!"

Charlie said, "Didn't you say that the fan I gave is only worth a few hundred? So, if my fan is better than your jade, you will eat your jade, just like the last time you ate gems necklace."

"Grass!" When Delon heard that he mentioned that he had swallowed the necklace, he was immediately angry: "Boy, are you f*cking looking for death, are you? Believe it or not, I f*cking let people kill you!"

Elsa said angrily: "Cousin, Charlie is my friend, don't go too far!"

“Far?” Delon snorted coldly: “It’s not so good, you think it’s too much? I tell you, new hatred and old hatred, I will definitely kill him this time!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Look, if I say you can’t afford to lose, you still don’t admit it. You have jumped the wall in a hurry, and your mouth is stiff? What’s the matter, don’t you dare to bet?

“I don’t dare to bet?” Delon said contemptuously: “My d*mn carefully selected emperor green jade pendant is not as good as your dashed fan? What a d*mn international joke!”

After that, Delon asked sternly: “What if you lose? Dare to eat your fan?”

Chapter 1584

Charlie nodded: “Yes, then let’s just say that. If I lose, I will eat the fan. If you lose, you will eat the jade pendant.”

“Grass!” Delon gritted his teeth: “Okay! I don’t believe it anymore! That’s it! My jade was sold for 24 million. I have transaction records as proof. How much is your broken fan worth?”

Charlie didn’t know how much the fan was worth.

However, he knows that Qi Baishi’s paintings have been rising rapidly in recent years, and the price increase rate of his works is much faster than that of jadeite.

Although this is just a fan, it is by no means a random graffiti, but a picture of Fushou drawn very carefully.

Qi Baishi’s top painting “High Litu of Pines and Cypresses” was auctioned for a maximum of more than 400 million, and this is still the auction price ten years ago. If it is auctioned now, it may even exceed 800 million.

Philip is no ordinary person at first, and the things he collects, even if it is a fan, must be the finest work of Old Baishi.

Since it is a superb work, it would cost tens of millions for a fan alone, plus this superb fan bone with a perfect golden tumor scar, the price must be far above 24 million.

So Charlie opened his mouth and said: “You can ask someone who knows how to paint to identify how much this fan is worth.”

“Fan?” Delon curled his lips: “What the h*ll, it’s so ugly!”

A knowledgeable person next to him immediately exclaimed: “Oh! This seems to be a painting by Qi Baishi! Fushou Tu fan, this fan is very famous!”

“Yes!” someone echoed: “This fan seems to have been auctioned at Christie’s in the past few years. If I remember correctly, it should have been auctioned off by Chairman Gu of the Gu family for 48.88 million!”

“Chairman Gu? Is it the Chairman Gu who announced his recovery in a high-profile manner yesterday and returned to the control of the Gu Group?”

“Yes, it’s him!”

“It’s weird, how could this young man have Chairman Gu’s collection in his hand? Could it be stolen?”

“Stealing? It’s impossible, but it’s also impossible to be authentic. I guess it’s an imitation, or it was copied by a contemporary expert.”

Delon heard these conversations, with a sneer at the corners of his mouth, and said to Charlie: “Okay, Charlie, even f*cking fooled my grandma with fakes, you are really looking for death!”

Delon’s grandmother said embarrassingly, “Oh, you two shouldn’t fight here like you are kids. The courtesy is light and affectionate. Why bother to explore the real price? Delon, you take a step back. After all, Charlie is a guest. , And come from afar!”

“How do you do that!” Delon gritted his teeth and said, “Grandma, this grandson has pitted me so badly. I will definitely not let him go this time!”

As he said, he shook the folding fan in his hand and sneered: “Oh, I said Charlie, if your fan is real, it is indeed worth more than my jadeite, but your thing is a fake, it’s worth the f*ck. Three thousand is great, how about it, hurry up and eat it!”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Why do you say it is fake? Are you an expert in appraisal?”

Delon pointed to the crowd watching the excitement around him, and said: “What everyone said just now, you must have heard it too, don’t you want to be tough?”

After speaking, Delon said disgustedly: “This fan of authenticity is in the hands of Chairman Gu of the Gu Group. With your rag, can you still get his collection from Chairman Gu? ?”

Charlie smiled and said: “You’re right. Chairman Gu really gave this fan to me. I heard someone next to me saying that it was procured at a price of 48.88 million that year. It is already more expensive than your jade pendant. It’s more than twice as expensive now to say the least, so I won’t talk nonsense with you anymore, hurry up and swallow your pendant.”

Chapter 1585

“I swallow y0ur sister!”

Delon yelled coldly: “f*cking your mouth when you die, even if you lie, you dare to bring Chairman Gu in. If Chairman Gu blames it, will you be the d*mn bear?”

Charlie smiled and said: “If you don’t believe me, just call Chairman Gu and ask him if he personally gave this fan to me.”

“I’m pooh!” Delon curled his lips: “Even as the young master of the Kevin family, I don’t have the right to contact Chairman Gu directly. Do you f*cking know that I can’t ask Chairman Gu to confirm the authenticity, so you’re here unscrupulously? Pretend to be forced?”

Charlie smiled noncommitantly: “This kind of thing is boring to talk about. It’s better to find a professional authority to come and see.”

“No need.” Delon sneered: “Tell you, I specially invited Weiliang, the eldest son of the Gu family, today. If this thing is true of you, then this is the collection of the eldest son of Gu, and you will know what the situation is. !”

Charlie laughed even louder when he heard this: “Okay, since you have to wait for the eldest son of the Gu family, then wait for him to come.”

Delon didn’t expect that Charlie was not scared at all, he was not even half empty, and he couldn’t help being surprised.

If he changed himself to him, took a copy to pretend to be Chairman Gu’s collection, and heard that Mr. Gu was coming over, then he would rush to avoid being caught by Mr. Gu.

But Charlie didn’t mean to run at all.

This made him wonder, why is this kid so confident?

Although he is in Aurous Hill, he seems to have some connections, but he can’t really get into Philip’s relationship, right?

Who is Philip? The head of Eastcliff’s third-largest family, the Gu family!

Not to mention Charlie, even his father can’t get into this relationship. Why can this live-in son-in-law in a small place such as Aurous Hill place have a relationship with Philip? It’s impossible!

At this moment, someone yelled: “Grandson of Gu’s is here!”

All of a sudden, the spirit of twelve minutes was up.

Even Elsa’s grandparents became serious in a hurry.

Don’t care that Weiliang is just a young man in his twenties from the Gu family, but in the eyes of the Dong family and the guests from all walks of life, he can be regarded as the one of the most important at this birthday banquet. Mrs. Dong had to be polite and even flattering in front of Weiliang.

At this moment, Weiliang walked in with an arrogant expression under the gaze of everyone.

Elsa's father and uncle followed him with flattering faces, nodding and bowing, completely kneeling and licking without concealment.

Today, Weiliang didn't plan to come here, because his relationship with Delon is just normal. Although the Kevin family is a little stronger than the Dong family now, it is still much worse than the Gu family, so Weiliang doesn't look down on Delon at all.

But the main reason why he is still willing to come is that he heard from Delon that he has a really good-looking sister who just came back from Aurous Hill and wanted to introduce him to her.

Although Weiliang still couldn't do that, he still had the virtue of that dude in his heart. Although his ability was gone, he was still full of illusions and longing for the opposite s3x in his heart.

In fact, this is also human nature. It is no secret that the ancient eunuchs often confronted the palace ladies in the palace.

In addition, Weiliang had long heard that Elsa, the granddaughter of the Dong family, was beautiful, and it happened to have a chance this time, so he wanted to come over and take a look.

As soon as Weiliang came in, Elsa's grandfather immediately took a step forward, enthusiastically and respectfully saying: "Mr. Gu, don't know if you are coming here, if I have missed it, please forgive me!

Weiliang faintly waved his hand and said, "I also heard Delon say that today is his grandma's birthday and invited me to join in, so I rushed to interrupt."

Elsa's grandfather said hurriedly, "Gu Master you come and let Dong family's residence shine, how can it be an interruption!"

Chapter 1586

With that said, the Old Master greeted Elsa immediately and said: "Come on, Elsa, get to know Mr. Gu!"

Elsa's grandfather, uncle, and father have surprisingly unanimous views on Elsa's life-long events.

They all felt that Elsa should marry a young master from a top family, so as to bring enough help to the Dong family.

This is why they arranged for her to work for Aurous Hill Emgrand Group.

However, Elsa had been to Aurous Hill for so long, and even the chairman of Emgrand Group hadn't seen her once, so they gradually lost patience with this matter.

Now they looked at Weiliang in front of them, and they all have the same idea, hoping that Elsa could be with Weiliang, so that the Dong family could fly into the sky.

The moment Weiliang saw Elsa, his eyes straightened.

Although Eastcliff has many beautiful women, there are not many beautiful women in the big families.

After all, it is difficult for a person to have an excellent background and an excellent appearance at the same time.

Although the Dong family is a little down right now, Elsa is really beautiful and moving!

Therefore, Weiliang immediately moved his mind to Elsa.

He immediately reached out to Elsa and said very gentlemanly: "Miss Dong, it is nice to meet you!"

Elsa's expression was somewhat cold, she deliberately didn't reach out her hand, but nodded and said, "It's also nice to meet you, Mr. Gu."

Aside, Elsa's father, Hagel, immediately reprimanded: "Elsa! Why are you so impolite? Why don't you shake hands with Mr. Gu?!"

Elsa said: "I'm sorry, Mr. Gu, I just touched the stray cat at the door and didn't wash my hands."

Weiliang was a little bit upset. Elsa was so big that she didn't even hold his hands. It was too shameful for him!

However, he didn't get angry on the spot, but wanted to endure the wave first, to leave a good impression on Elsa, and to facilitate the next in-depth development.

At this time, Delon hurried over with the folding fan brought by Charlie, and said hello to Weiliang respectfully, while saying: "Oh, Mr. Gu, you are here just right. This is a fool, holding a fan of your uncle. I don't want to say that it is genuine. I suspect that this kid has deliberately pretended to call imitation a real one, and he is using Chairman Gu's reputation to pretend!"

After that, he immediately opened the fan and handed it to Weiliang, and said respectfully: "Look, Mr. Gu, this is the fan! Tell everyone, is this real?"

Weiliang frowned. He didn't understand antique bullshit. How could he tell the truth or not, he didn't even know the origin of this fan.

Fortunately, Delon said flatly at this time: "This fan is an Old Master Qi Baishi's picture of fortune and longevity. It is said that your uncle took the picture at the sky-high price of 48.88 million!"

When Weiliang heard this, he thought to himself that if the genuine product was really uncle's collection, he would definitely not sell it.

After all, he values antique materials very much. He has bought various famous paintings over the years. It is said that these paintings are worth tens of billions.

Although the transaction price of this fan was only 48.88 million, based on his understanding of the uncle, it was impossible for him to get the collection in his hands.

What's more, he and the Dong family didn't know each other at all, and the Dong family didn't even have a chance to cheat him. How could he take out his collection as a gift to Mrs. Dong?

Therefore, it can be concluded that the fan in front of him must be fake!

Thinking of this, Weiliang immediately asked in a cold voice: “Where is the idiot, even he dares to imitate my uncle’s collection and use his name? Is he so bored of life!”

Chapter 1587

When Delon heard Weiliang’s curse, his eyebrows were immediately happy.

If Weiliang was also dissatisfied with Charlie, then Charlie would definitely die this time!

When the time comes, not only will he force him to swallow this fan, but also force him to kneel in front of himself and call grandpa!

So, he pointed to Charlie and blurted out: “Master Gu, this is the fool!”

Weiliang’s eyeballs were on Elsa’s body just now, and the Dong family’s flattery surrounded him, so he didn’t even see Charlie not far away.

At this moment, he followed the direction of Delon’s fingers and looked at Charlie, and his soul frightened immediately!

“Wade… Charlie?! How could he be here…”

When he thought that Charlie could easily abolish a God of War, a realm master, and also let the four men in his family lose fertility, he felt a chill in his back!

What is more scary is not Charlie’s strange strength, but Charlie’s identity!

On the same day, Charlie announced his true identity in the Gu family meeting room. He was the young master of the Wade family! The son of Changying, the legendary Eastcliff Lord!

In addition, Charlie had a 20-year marriage contract with his cousin Sara. If he does marry his cousin in the future, then he would have owned half of the Gu family group!

After all, the uncle Philip’s daughter Sara, will definitely inherit the future family property alone.

After all, Sara is a female generation. If she marries Charlie, it would be equivalent to treating Philip's assets as a dowry and making Charlie super rich. By then, Charlie will probably become the country's top richest, not one of them!

So, adding up all these reasons, he was really scared of Charlie.

But he never dreamed that the "stupid" that Delon said was actually Charlie!

And the most terrible thing is that his mouth is really cheap! He even scolded a stupid man, didn't this offend Charlie to the core? !

Thinking of this, Weiliang hurriedly slapped himself in the face, and then said to Charlie nervously: "Mr. Charlie, I'm sorry, I didn't expect you to be here. I didn't see you just now. Please don't take it to your heart!"

Everyone present was frightened.

Especially Delon!

He originally wished that Weiliang could take a gun out of his pocket and kill Charlie on the spot, so as to relieve his hatred.

But he never dreamed that Weiliang slapped him and was so respectful to Charlie!

What the h*ll are you doing? !

Charlie, this idiot, wouldn't he fool Gu's family? !

Elsa was also struck by lightning.

She knew Charlie's identity. He used to be an orphan, then he was a pauper. He had no place in her girlfriend's family. He has gradually improved by showing others Feng Shui this year.

However, there has been improvement, and even the young master of the Gu family, the third-ranked top family of Eastcliff, is so respectful to him. This is really incredible, right?

Charlie looked at Weiliang with a calm face at this time, and asked, “What? Do you know Mr. Kevin?”

Weiliang was frightened by Charlie’s expressionless words. When he thought that he was brought into the ditch by the b@stard Delon, he was immediately furious, grabbed his collar, raised his hand and slapped him several times!

Chapter 1588

While beating desperately, he cursed in resentment: “Delon, you’re so f*cking tired! Even you dare to scold Mr. Charlie! See if I don’t suck your broken mouth!”

Delon was immediately drawn with blood and swollen cheeks, his eyes were full of horror, but he couldn’t say a word.

At this time, a middle-aged lady came out of the bathroom next to the hall while wiping the hand cream. When Delon was beaten, she exclaimed. She ran over and yelled: “Who is the b@stard, dare to beat my son!”

It was Delon’s mother and Elsa’s aunt, Juanita.

Juanita loves her son eagerly. Seeing that her son has been beaten up, she immediately went forward to tear up Weiliang.

Weiliang felt resentful in his heart. Seeing her ran to him, raised his foot, kicked her away with one kick.

Juanita sighed, the whole person had fallen backward and fell to the ground. This time she was kicked and fell not lightly, so she could only cry on the ground: “What are you guys doing in a daze, kill this b@stard? How can you let him bully Delon in Dong’s house!”

Juanita’s elder brother sternly shouted: “Are you blind? Didn’t you see that this is Young Mr. Gu?!”

Juanita was taken aback. She only saw someone beating her son just now, so she immediately rushed over to help. As a result, she was kicked as soon as she arrived, and she didn’t even see Weiliang’s appearance.

Now, listening to what the elder brother said, she hurriedly looked at him. This look immediately frightened her soul out!

d*mn!

Really the eldest master of the Gu family!

How strong is the Gu family! Even if the Dong family and the Kevin family are added together and multiplied by two, they may not be their opponents.

So, if Young Mr. Gu hits her son, isn't he just hitting him? What can she say?

But, what is going on? !

Didn't the son say that he finally invited the Gu family young master to join him today?

In this way, the relationship between the son and the Gu family eldest master must be like friends, right?

Then why did Young Mr. Gu beat him? ! It makes no sense!

So, she ignored the pain in her body, crying and begging: "Mr. Gu, Delon is your friend. Where is he not doing well, you should be more worried because of you are friends, and there is no need to beat him to death!"

Weiliang kept beating Delon on his hand, his palm was sore and his elbow cramped, but he still couldn't understand his hatred. He gritted his teeth and cursed: "This b@stard, dare to insult Mr. Charlie, I f*cking smacked his face. It's all light, and I won't get rid of him if I kill him!"

"This this……"

Juanita asked eagerly and surprised: "Who is Mr. Charlie, what is going on?"

Elsa also recovered at this time, and hurriedly came to Charlie and begged: "Charlie, please say something, don't let Young Mr. Gu continue to fight like this, it will kill him if they continue to fight like this… ."

Seeing Elsa's expression anxious, Charlie knew that she was also concerned about her cousin, so he said to Weiliang, "It's almost done, don't fight anymore."

Weiliang was waiting for Charlie's words.

Because he scolded at Charlie by Delon's idiot incitation, he knew very well that if Charlie was dissatisfied, he could not stop doing anything.

Seeing that Charlie finally stopped, he was relieved, and kicked Delon to the ground, and cursed: "If Mr. Charlie had not been merciful, I would have killed you!"

Chapter 1589

Delon had the desire to die at this moment.

He really couldn't understand what Charlie had the ability to make Young Mr. Gu respect him!

Even if he is really a Feng Shui master, he can't give him such a face, right?

However, he did not dare to ask such a question.

After all, looking at it now, this Weiliang is really respectful to Charlie.

His uncle on the side has already seen that Weiliang is not the most distinguished guest today, this kid with the name Charlie is!

Therefore, he hurriedly said to Delon: "Delon! Don't you hurry up to apologize to Mr. Charlie!"

Delon didn't expect that his uncle would even yell at him to apologize to Charlie. This is really because his family is not toward him.

However, he counted that although he was upset with Charlie in his heart, he didn't dare to make trouble with Charlie at this time. He could only cry to Charlie and said, "Mr. Charlie, I'm sorry, I shouldn't scold you, and hope you as adult don't count the villains..."

Charlie waved his hand: “These are trivial matters, and I don’t take it to heart.”

Delon breathed a sigh of relief instantly. He didn’t expect that Charlie was not a caregiver, so he hurriedly hugged Charlie and said, “Thank you, Mr. Charlie, you have a big heart!”

Charlie waved his hand: “If you are polite, you don’t have to say it. I won’t care about the things you scolded me just now, but the bet between us is to continue. There is a good saying, gentleman. It’s hard to chase the horse!”

“what?!”

When Delon heard Charlie say that he wanted to continue gambling, his whole body instantly fell to the bottom!

Originally, he thought that Charlie’s folding fan must be an imitation bought from outside, and it could never be a genuine product collected by Chairman Gu.

Therefore, the price of this fake is naturally not much higher. No matter how good a painter is, it cannot be more expensive than the jade pendant prepared by himself.

However, it now appears that the situation has been reversed.

Because Weiliang, the young master of the Gu family, is so respectful to Charlie, then this proves that Charlie is definitely a very important person in the eyes of the Gu family!

That being the case, it is very possible that Philip really gave Charlie the folding fan in his hand!

Someone said just now that Philip spent 48.88 million to procure this fan of Qi Baishi that year!

At this price alone, it is more than twice as expensive as his jade pendant!

What’s more, the collectibles market has been soaring in recent years, especially the painting and calligraphy market. Qi Baishi’s paintings are getting higher and higher prices, and they have rarely appeared on the auction market in recent years.

The reason is mainly because the price of Qi Baishi's paintings has risen too fast, and collectors hope to hold them for a period of time, and then sell them when the rate of appreciation temporarily slows down.

Therefore, at this time, the price of Qi Baishi's paintings will only be more expensive than in previous years.

If this fan is really put up for auction, it will be at least 60 to 70 million.

It is far more than his own jade pendant with a transaction price of 24 million.

Thinking of this, Delon was terrified.

Charlie insisted on gambling, so as agreed, he would swallow this jade pendant as well...

Chapter 1590

But he just had an operation just because he swallowed a gemstone necklace some time ago!

If you swallow this jade pendant now, wouldn't you have to go for another operation? !

When he thought of this, he paled in shock immediately, crying and crawling in front of Charlie, begging bitterly: "Mr. Charlie, I really know that I was wrong, please forgive me this time, I just finished the operation some time ago, The wound has just healed, if I suffer it again, I am afraid I will die..."

Juanita, who was eager to protect the calf just now, already understood the situation. She knew that blindly looking at her son would be useless and would only annoy Charlie and Weiliang, so she could only cry and plead: "This gentleman , I beg you, don't be familiar with my son, he is an unlearned dude, he has been punished last time, this time you let him go!"

Charlie smiled and said, "It's not that I didn't let him go, but that he bit me so hard. He provoked the matter last time. It's the same thing today. He has to follow the bet, can you blame me for failing if you lose?"

Weiliang on the side also echoed: “d*mn, Delon, you bet with Mr. Charlie, do you want to deny it if you lose? Okay, if that’s the case, don’t blame me for turning over and denying you!”

Delon waved his hand in fright: “No, no, I admit it! I admit it!”

At this time Delon has already seen the situation in front of him. If he doesn’t recognize it today, Weiliang must just let him go. Maybe he won’t be able to get along in Eastcliff in the future, and he may even hurt the Kevin family because of himself. And Dong’s house.

Therefore, he can only honestly say: “I am willing to bet and lose…”

Having said that, he picked up the jade pendant and looked at it for a while, gritted his teeth, but was unwilling to swallow the jade pendant.

He knew exactly how painful it would be to swallow this kind of thing.

Juanita on the side was very distressed. She had witnessed how painful her son had been during the last operation and almost caused intestinal obstruction. How could he be willing to experience it again this time? !

Thinking of this, she hurriedly pleaded: “Young Mr. Gu, you have poor pitiful Delon. It hasn’t been long since he just had an operation, so he can’t do it again this time…”

Don’t look at Weiliang here urging Delon to be willing to bet and lose, but he really doesn’t know what exactly Delon bet with Charlie. Hearing Juanita said that he would have another operation, he asked Delon in surprise: “You kid and Wade What kind of bet did you make?”

Delon replied tremblingly: “I…I…I bet with Mr. Charlie that if the fan he takes is more expensive than the jade I bought, I will swallow the jade. in stomach……”

Weiliang was taken aback and asked in surprise, “Your mother said you just had an operation. What’s going on?”

Delon had to bite the bullet and said: “Last time I was at Song’s house in Aurous Hill, I also made a bet with Mr. Charlie. I also lost that bet. Then I swallowed a string of

gemstone necklaces, which were later surgically removed due to intestinal obstruction. ……”

Weiliang swallowed, horrified in his heart.

This Delon is too miserable, right? Even swallowed a string of necklaces…

And this time, I have to swallow a jade pendant…

Although Weiliang is not a good person, nor a kind, but when he hears such things, he can’t help but sympathize with Delon in heart.

It’s not good to provoke Charlie?

Who is Charlie?

Don’t talk about you, the God of War was in front of him, and he was crushed into a baby boy in an instant.

I am the d*mn young master of the Gu family, Eastcliff’s well-known diamond king, nicknamed “Eastcliff Humanoid Driver”, it is windy and suave, and almost no one dares to mess with it in Eastcliff.

Didn’t Charlie make him lose his fertility and be beaten into a dog? In the end, he had to kneel down for Charlie to beg for forgiveness.

Just like that, let alone a b@stard from a second-rate family like you!

Chapter 1591

In order to please Charlie, Weiliang put away the little sympathy in his heart for Delon.

He sternly said with a cold expression: “Delon, everyone is an adult, so you should be willing to bet and lose. I don’t think you will be haggling here anymore. Hurry up and swallow this jade!”

Delon’s expression immediately turned into a bitter face that was too bitter.

Weiliang said coldly: “I’m telling you, please feel lucky in your heart. Last time you swallowed a necklace. This time it is just a pendant. Fortunately, I didn’t match this pendant with a chain, otherwise you have to swallow it with the necklace.!”

Delon was crying and looked at his cousin Elsa, and pleaded bitterly: “Elsa, my good sister, please quickly plead with Mr. Charlie, let Mr. Charlie let me go this time, I really know I was wrong. From now on I will never do it right with him again. From now on, I will be his dog. I will do what he asks me to do. Even if he lets me bite, I will never hesitate, but ask him to forgive me this time. ……”

Elsa’s heart was also very tangled at this time.

The cousin was so dissatisfied with Charlie just now.

Women are like this, don’t think Delon is Elsa’s cousin, the relationship between the two people was really good when they were young.

But Charlie is Elsa’s long-time lover, so if these two people are placed in front of her, she must be biased towards Charlie in her heart.

Now Delon asked her to intercede with Charlie, and she suddenly didn’t know what to do.

When Juanita saw this, she ran to Elsa and knelt down while crying, and wailed and said, “Elsa, give auntie face, please beg Mr. Charlie, he can raise his hand and spare your cousin once, you aunt kneels down for you!”

Elsa wanted to stretch out her hand to help, but Juanita wanted to kneel down, and the two of them were so deadlocked.

Elsa really couldn’t bear her aunt to kneel to herself, so she hurriedly looked at Charlie, apologized, and asked a little pleadingly: “Charlie, please look at my face. Just forgive my brother this time. …..”

Charlie hesitated for a moment, and said to Elsa: “Let’s take a step to talk.”

Elsa nodded hurriedly, followed Charlie to the side, looking at Charlie nervously, for fear that he would be angry with her.

Charlie looked at her and asked, “When in Aurous Hill, a pair of brothers named Oliver and Vincent tried to assassinate you. Does it have anything to do with Delon?”

Elsa waved her hand quickly: “It was not my cousin who did that thing, it was my other cousin…”

“Your cousin?” Charlie frowned, “Is he here?”

Elsa shook her head and said: “It is said that after the incident last time, someone with a lot of background warned the Dong family that my cousin had a guilty conscience and hid abroad and never came back. This time my grandma passed her birthday. He did not come even today.”

Charlie nodded lightly, and then asked, “So, you and your cousin Delon have no contradiction, right?”

“That’s right.” Elsa said hurriedly: “My cousin is…how to put it, ego is built a little bit, and he doesn’t know how to learn, but he hasn’t done anything that hurts the world, just he just likes to boast…”

Speaking of this, Elsa pleaded diligently: “So, Charlie…you don’t have trouble with him today with this matter. Give me a face, okay?”

While talking, Elsa already grabbed Charlie’s arm with both hands, shook it gently like a baby, and her face was full of pleading and shyness.

Charlie was helpless, knowing that since Elsa had pleaded with him, he couldn’t continue to embarrass her cousin even if he was looking at her friend’s face.

However, Delon’s pretended to be a bit too big, if he were to spare him like this, it would be too cheap for him.

Thinking of this, he said to Elsa: “Well, since it is your cousin, then I have to give you face in whatever you say.”

Chapter 1592

Elsa was overjoyed and said excitedly: “Thank you so much Charlie!”

Charlie said hurriedly: “Wait a moment, I don’t need to ask him to swallow that string of pendants, but he still has to accept other punishments, otherwise I’m afraid he won’t remember it.”

Elsa hurriedly asked, “Charlie, what punishment are you going to make him accept? It won’t be more serious than swallowing a pendant, right?”

“No.” Charlie smiled faintly and said: “You can rest assured that my punishment is a good thing for him.”

Elsa just relieved her heart and said affectionately: “Charlie, thank you, you forgave my brother for me, then give me a chance and let me repay you…”

Charlie asked in surprise: “How do you want to repay me?”

Elsa blinked and smiled deliberately: “Of course I promise, and then gave you a fat boy, what do you think?”

Charlie said solemnly: “In the future, don’t say anything like this, I am your girlfriend’s husband!”

Elsa nodded and said seriously: “I know, you two are having a fake marriage! There is no marriage in fact. In fact, the best solution for you two is to give each other freedom.”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said, “I won’t tell you this anymore, I’m also playing the piano to the cow.”

After speaking, he turned back to the crowd.

Seeing him coming back, everyone hurriedly consciously stepped out of a channel.

Delon knelt on the ground, waiting for Charlie’s sentence.

Charlie said indifferently: “Delon, because you are cousin of Elsa, I can give you a chance this time, but it depends on whether you can grasp it.”

When Delon heard this, he immediately burst into tears and said: “Mr. Charlie, thank you for raising your hand. Don’t worry, I will take good care of it and never pretend anymore!”

Charlie said: “It’s useless to just say it. I can stop you from swallowing that jade pendant this time, but you have to use actual actions to prove that you can really change your mind!”

Delon nodded like smashing garlic: “Mr. Charlie, if you have any opinion, I can definitely do it!”

Charlie glanced at Elsa and said, “It’s not easy for Elsa to be in Aurous Hill by herself. Let me say this. What about you, go to Aurous Hill and be a driver for Elsa for one year. You have to be honest this year. In Aurous Hill, if you dare to run or be passive, or if you dare to act with someone, I will feed you a piece of brick!”

When Delon heard this, his heart was very bitter.

Eastcliff’s life is so moist, how can the small place in Aurous Hill have access to his own law?

Moreover, he still let him go there and be a driver for his cousin for a year, that too under Charlie’s nose. If he really goes there, he can’t even pretend to be important, and girls dare not to be… …

However, when he thought that if he didn’t agree, he would have to swallow the jade pendant, and Weiliang would definitely not let him go. He could only grit his teeth and agree, saying, “Okay, Mr. Charlie, I will definitely follow your instructions… ….”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said, “Okay, I think you can prepare to set off after you have eaten this meal. The road is quite far away, and it will take more than ten days to talk about it.”

“Huh?” Delon asked in surprise: “Mr. Charlie, it takes only two hours to fly from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill…”

“Flying?” Charlie said disdainfully: “It’s up to you to be worthy of flying? You can ride a bike for me. Only tents and no hotels are allowed along the way. If you dare to take any other means of transportation, I will break your legs!”

Chapter 1593

When he heard that he has to ride a bicycle all the way from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, and then stay in Aurous Hill as a driver for one year, Delon wanted to die.

The key is that this road is almost more than 1,200 kilometers. If it is really cycling, it shouldn’t be exhausting?

And in the twelfth lunar winter, you have to ride a bike all the way south, and you are not allowed to stay in a hotel by yourself. The requirements are too harsh, right?

Delon felt very wronged, and when he was not careful, tears rolled off his eyes.

What the h*ll is this…

The Third Young Master of the Kevin family dignified, riding a bicycle to Aurous Hill.

With my small body, it is amazing to be able to ride fifty or sixty kilometers a day.

More than 1200 kilometers, co-authored to ride for 20 days!

But this is the twelfth lunar month!

He choked and said, “Mr. Charlie, if I go to Aurous Hill by bicycle now, it will be the first month when I arrive, and my sister will definitely have to go back to Eastcliff to celebrate the New Year. Wouldn’t I be useless there?”

Charlie asked in a cold voice: “The first month is only here? Is your bu.tt growing like a leg? It’s 80 kilometers a day, and it will definitely be there in fifteen days! Just like the end of the twelfth lunar month.”

Delon was crying and he was riding a bicycle for eighty kilometers a day. Isn’t this dying?

He usually says that the key point is that he has just finished the operation, and the movement range is large, and the knife edge is faintly painful, I will suffer the old sin…

Just when he was still trying to bargain, Weiliang on the side gritted his teeth and cursed: "You f*cking have an opinion, don't you? Believe it or not, I f*cking make you not able to return to Eastcliff?!"

Delon was so frightened that he trembled and nodded hurriedly and said, "I have no objection! I have no objection! I must be in Aurous Hill in fifteen days!"

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie again, choked up and said: "Mr. Charlie, can you let me leave after the New Year… Otherwise, I will come back to Aurous Hill again… "

Charlie smiled and asked him, "Delon, do you still want to come back for the New Year?"

Delon said blankly: "My sister will be back then, so I can't stay there alone, right?"

Charlie said: "After you arrive in Aurous Hill, the scope of your activities is limited to the administrative area of Aurous Hill City. Then I will ask someone to install a GPS locator on your ankle. As long as you leave Aurous Hill, I will send someone to catch you back. After the arrest, I will neither beat you nor scold you. Every time I arrest you, I will extend your one-year period. If you run away more often, stay in Aurous Hill for the rest of your life!"

Delon shrank his neck and said hurriedly: "Mr. Charlie, don't worry, when I arrive, I will never leave Aurous Hill…"

After that, he asked Charlie again: "Mr. Charlie, I have one more thing I want to ask you. You see that I grow up so much and spend every lunar year with my parents. Don't let me be alone this year. Aurous Hill New Year…"

Before Charlie spoke, Weiliang spoke first. He gritted his teeth and cursed: "Delon! Are you f*cking tired and crooked? Are you always bargaining with Mr. Charlie? Did Mr. Charlie give you a face?"

“No, no…” Delon gave up the last resistance and hurriedly waved his hand: “I won’t bargain…I will set off when the birthday banquet is over, and will not leave Aurous Hill within a year. ……”

On the side, Juanita, who is eager for her son. Seeing that her son has finally escaped the pain and danger of having another operation, she was really relieved and hurriedly calmed down: “Son, rest assured, mom will let people buy you the best bicycle and the best set in Aurous Hill. A good house and buying the best car will never let you suffer in Aurous Hill!”

Delon finally relaxed.

That said, the punishment is fine.

Anyway, when he goes to Aurous Hill, he only has to avoid Charlie’s sharpness, and could enjoy life in a low-key manner during the rest of the time.

Chapter 1594

The only painful thing is the bicycle ride from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill.

But it’s okay, riding a bicycle for half a month is better than lying in bed for half a month after surgery.

Moreover, he suffered a serious blow during the last operation, and hasn’t recovered yet. If this happens again immediately, the pain will be doubled.

But at this time Charlie said: “Let you go to Aurous Hill to make a good reformation. Do you think it is for you to enjoy the blessing? I tell you, this time to Aurous Hill, you can only ride the most ordinary old Phoenix 28 bicycle, other things You are not allowed to ride a car! Otherwise, I will let you go to Aurous Hill with a cart full of bricks!”

“In addition, after you arrive in Aurous Hill, apart from giving Elsa the time to drive, you can rent a single room in the shantytown of the village in the city at other times. Your monthly living expenses must not exceed 1,000, including the rent.”

“Don’t worry, when you arrive in Aurous Hill, I will let people observe you, dare to spend more, and the renovation period will increase by one day. If you spend tens of thousands there first, you will not want to leave in this life!”

When Delon heard this, he felt that the sky was about to collapse.

Let him dignified a Confucian master to live in the village in the city? ! And can’t even spend more than 1,000 a month? !

Don’t you want to let yourself eat the soil? !

He cried and said, “Mr. Charlie, one thousand, I am afraid that even the rent is not enough…”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t worry, Aurous Hill’s consumption level is not as high as you think. The village in the city rents a single room for only 300 a month, and the remaining 700 is more than 20 per day. You will live fine.”

Charlie himself had been at the bottom of the city for many years. He knew the poor people’s lifestyle too well.

The rent in the village in the city was very cheap. Back then, a small bungalow was only 100, and meals were not expensive. In the fly house in the alley, a veggie stir-fry was only two or three, and steamed buns could buy four for one. One, enough for one day.

Now it has doubled at most. One thousand per person and one month are enough.

Of course, that kind of life, naturally, there is no standard of living, that is, enough to eat.

However, that kind of life is the best solution for a dude like Delon, and it can definitely cure his pretending illness.

Delon heard this, the whole person has collapsed.

A thousand is not enough to tell the truth a cigar each day.

Now that he wants to live for a month, isn’t it equal to killing him?

Juanita was also distressed and cried, looking at Elsa, choked up and said: “Elsa, please beg Mr. Charlie again, don’t push your brother to death!”

Elsa was also embarrassed at this time, what should she say? She has already asked for her cousin once, and at this time she is asked to speak again, and she is embarrassed.

After all, in the whole matter, her cousin was looking for trouble, and he didn’t want Charlie to ignore him at all. In that case, wouldn’t Charlie be wronged?

Charlie was her savior several times, and the only man she loved. She would rather be wronged by this hateful cousin than let Charlie make compromises for her.

So, she said embarrassingly: “Aunty, you can’t always be so used to cousin, it will hurt him over time!”

Charlie said in a cold voice at this time: “Delon, I advise you to agree to it as soon as possible before I change my mind. Otherwise, I will arrange for you to carry cement at the construction site in Aurous Hill. Aurous Hill has a GEM listed company before. The boss, his name is Jones Jian, do you know what he is doing now?”

Delon shook his head in a panic.

Charlie sneered: “He is currently carrying cement at the construction site in Aurous Hill, and he will carry it for 20 years. Do you want to be with him?”

Chapter 1595

When he heard that he was going to carry cement at the construction site, Delon immediately shook his head frantically!

In comparison, living in a village in the city and living expenses of 1,000 a month is just a bit of suffering. If you really go to a construction site to carry cement, you might have to leave half your life on the site.

Therefore, he almost nodded without thinking: “Mr. Charlie, I accept the conditions you gave and will never bargain with you again! Just don’t let me go to the construction site…”

Charlie was satisfied, and said coldly: “When you arrive in Aurous Hill, do a good job of reforming. Don’t be mad all day long. If you are a cynical second generation ancestor, stay in Eastcliff, maybe you will cause greater disaster. Come and kill the Dong family and the Kevin family!”

The brothers of the family on the side shrank their necks.

For them, Charlie’s words had a certain initiation effect.

Delon’s temperament, if he doesn’t grind him twice, maybe he can really cause a catastrophe!

Today this incident is very representative. If he is not careful, he not only offends Charlie, but also offends Young Mr. Gu. If Young Mr. Gu really wants to be honest with him, the Dong Family will definitely be destroyed.

Especially the eldest son of the Dong family, was even more annoyed.

Delon is not from the Dong family. Although he is the child of his own sister, he is still a foreigner. If this foreigner confuses his family, he will really cry without tears.

So, he said with a stern tone: “Little dragon! When you arrive in Aurous Hill, you must make a good reform and try to get rid of all the stinky problems on your body. Don’t make troubles like you are now. Do you understand?”

Delon vaguely said: “I understand the uncle…”

Juanita still feels a little dissatisfied. It’s okay for her elder brother not to talk to his nephew at all. It is really chilling to say such things.

Elder brother also knew that Juanita must have an opinion in his heart, so he said to her earnestly: “Juanita, in the future, you must strictly discipline Delon, and don’t just indulge him, otherwise, someday Delon cause trouble outside, it will cause trouble to the Kevin family. You daughter-in-law, in the eyes of the Kevin family, are also responsible for improper discipline, understand?”

When Juanita heard this, she suddenly realized that although the eldest brother’s words were not very close to humanity, they were all facts.

In case Delon really gets into a disaster and hurts the Kevin family, she, the daughter-in-law of the Kevin family, will inevitably take the blame.

Most of the people are partial. Don't think that the Confucian elders and old ladies treat themselves well, but once Delon gets into trouble and has to be held accountable, they will definitely feel that they are more responsible for their children's education than their husbands.

If the Old Master of the Kevin family is really dissatisfied with him because of this, his status in the Kevin family will definitely be greatly affected.

After all, the current Dong family's strength is much weaker than before. His natal family is not strong, and his husband is not taken seriously in the Kevin family. Naturally, his status will not rise. If he is affected by the children's troubles, then Don't even think about raising your head to be a man in the Kevin family.

Thinking of this, she also said to Delon with a serious face: "Delon! You must get rid of all those stinky problems on your body in the future, understand?"

Delon could only nod honestly and agree.

Now he really doesn't dare to pretend to be forced.

A live-in son-in-law of Aurous Hill can make himself into such a miserable situation. If he really provokes the young master of the top family, he must kill him?

So he hurriedly expressed his position: "When grandma's birthday banquet is over, I will immediately set off on a bicycle to Aurous Hill. After arriving in Aurous Hill, I must reflect on myself..."

At this point, a farce finally came to an end.

Chapter 1596

Charlie took the folding fan that Philip had given him from Delon, and personally gave it to Elsa's grandmother, and said: "Grandma Dong, this is a little bit of love from me and Claire. I hope you will accept it. In addition, what happened just now For your birthday banquet, I am here to apologize to you and hope you can forgive me."

The Old Lady was a little flattered and hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie is polite. What happened just now was that my grandson did not do the right thing. In the final analysis, it was because we neglected to discipline and caused you trouble.”

As she said, she looked at the folding fan and said, “Mr. Charlie, this fan is too valuable, and I really can’t stand its value!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Grandma, the gift is a kind of heart, it has nothing to do with value. You don’t have to be polite. To be honest, I didn’t spend any money on this fan. It was a gift from the chairman of the Gu Group. I just borrowed flowers to present it to you. Don’t be so polite with me.”

Elder Dong on the side knew that this fan belonged to Philip, and he actually hoped that the Old Lady would accept it.

After all, the value of this fan itself is very high, and the additional value behind it is even higher.

If you have this fan, the Dong family and the Gu family are still in touch. If Philip sees the face of this fan in the future and can help the Dong family, wouldn’t it be a big profit?

Therefore, he opened his mouth and said: “Oh, Mr. Charlie is so polite! Our old man and wife are extremely grateful too! If Mr. Charlie has anything to do with the Dong family in the future, just one sentence, the Dong family will definitely go all out!”

When the Old Master said this, it was tantamount to accepting the gift.

Charlie also knew that the Old Master had his wisdom, so he nodded and said, “Grandpa Dong is too polite!”

As a result, the Old Lady had to put down the folding fan.

Seeing this, Weiliang said, “I tell you, Mr. Charlie has a very high status in my uncle’s mind, and he is equal to half a son. If you please Mr. Charlie in the future, the Gu family will not treat you badly!”

The crowd nodded hurriedly and said yes, and their hearts were happy.

Especially Mr. Dong.

The look in Charlie's eyes is no different from that of grandson-in-law.

Elsa was in a trance.

She really can't understand why Charlie is so capable, and it doesn't matter if he has conquered a lot of Aurous Hill local rich. Even Eastcliff's third-ranked Patriarch of the Gu family attaches so much importance to him. Is it possible that he sees Feng Shui so well?

When she thought of this, she felt a sense of inferiority in her heart.

Although she is the eldest granddaughter of the Dong family, and she does not look inferior to other women, she is still a little embarrassed compared to a man with endless potential like Charlie, and feels that she is really unworthy of him.

However, she immediately thought of her best friend Claire.

She couldn't understand why Claire had such a good life? What luck is it to have such a good man who would rather be married to her and be guarded by him!

If it were to be her, she would have given Charlie a bunch of children, loved each other every day, and lived with him wholeheartedly.

But what about Claire?

So far, there is no real marriage with Charlie...

Thinking of this, she feels deeply for Charlie...

Chapter 1597

Subsequently, the birthday banquet officially began.

Charlie was enshrined as a guest and sat beside the Old Lady with Elsa and Weiliang.

After the opening of the banquet, the Dong family took turns to toast to him, their expressions, tone, and actions were full of compliments.

Charlie didn't have much air, and someone would drink it when they came to toast. Even if Delon only came to toast, he would drink it readily.

During Weiliang's period, he also carefully toasted Charlie, licking his face and said, "Mr. Charlie, there is something I want to ask you, brother..."

Charlie knew what he wanted to say, but just wanted to restore his ability.

However, in view of the bad behaviors of their family of four and Philip's family of three, Charlie would never let them recover right now.

Adults, have to pay for their actions, otherwise, how can they remember their lessons?

Therefore, he didn't wait for Weiliang to finish, he interrupted lightly: "Weiliang, you have looked at this from beginning to end today. You should also know, why should I ask Delon to go to Aurous Hill to reform for a year?"

"Yes, yes!" Weiliang nodded repeatedly and said, "Mr. Charlie, you are upright and fair, and you are naturally trustworthy, but for this matter... Can you give us the same as you did with Delon? Set a time? So that we have hope in our hearts, what do you think?"

Charlie nodded and said, "You also know that Delon does no evil, it is nothing more than a lower mouth, so I asked Delon to reform for a year, but you four, you are doing too much, and you even wanted to take my life before. The threat, of this nature, is much worse than Delon!"

Weiliang's face was covered with cold sweat.

He knew what Charlie meant.

Delon had a fight with him, and if he lost, he had to reform for a year.

With his father, third uncle, and cousin, the four of them forced the uncle to hand over trillions of property, and even threatened to solve aunt and cousin after his death. This sin is really much more serious than Delon's.

Moreover, the uncle is the good brother of Charlie's father, Changying, and the aunt is the good sister of Charlie's mother. The cousin is the fiancée of Charlie's marriage contract since childhood. With such a close relationship, Charlie must hate the four of them even more!

Speaking of Delon, Delon's mouth and guns have been reformed for a year, wouldn't the four of them be reformed for ten or twenty years?

When he thought that the next ten or twenty years might not be able to bear children, and even less qualified to enjoy the comfort in that respect, Weiliang wanted to die.

With a bitter face, he pleaded: "Mr. Charlie, for my uncle's sake. Forgive us this time... Or you can shorten the time for the transformation... ..."

Charlie said indifferently: "It depends on your performance. If you perform well, it may be enough for three to five years. If you do not perform well, it may not be for 20 to 30 years."

Weiliang was about to cry, and whispered, "Master, you will be my brother-in-law from now on, and I will be your brother-in-law from now on. You can look at this relationship, please forgive me. If your brother-in-law is impotent in the future When the news goes out, your will lose face too, don't you think?"

Charlie smiled: "I think it's okay, there is nothing shameless."

"Uh..." Weiliang almost collapsed.

Charlie simply doesn't get in oil and salt!

He also wanted to rely on his cousin's relationship to do some tricks, but he didn't expect that they would not give a chance.

Moreover, even if you perform well, it may take three to five years, three to five years of abstinence, isn't this killing your own?

But apart from that, he didn't have any other good solutions. He could only say respectfully and cheeky: "Brother-in-law, I will do well in the future. Don't worry."

Charlie said with a black face, “Don’t talk nonsense, I’m not your brother-in-law.”

Weiliang nodded his head: “I know, not yet. Sooner or later you will be…”

Charlie was too lazy to talk to him about such silly questions, so he simply stopped paying attention to him.

Elsa came over and asked him in a low voice at this time: “Charlie, when are you going back to Aurous Hill?”

“Tomorrow.”

Chapter 1598

“Huh? So early? Not staying in Eastcliff for a few more days?”

“My business is over, there is nothing to be done, I will leave tomorrow.”

When Elsa heard this, she said without hesitation: “Then I will leave tomorrow, shall we be together, okay? Take the same plane back.”

Charlie wanted to refuse, but seeing her pleading, he couldn’t say anything to refuse.

After all, it’s normal for friends to fly together, and he can’t deliberately not fly with her on the same plane.

So Charlie said: “Okay, let’s go together.”

Elsa hurriedly said: “Then you will come back and give me the ID card information, let me buy the tickets!”

“Row.”

……

When the birthday banquet was going on, Delon’s uncle and second uncle had already given him the equipment for riding to Aurous Hill.

They arranged for someone to purchase an old Phoenix 28 bicycle, and installed a luggage rack on the back of the bicycle, and then bought him a riding helmet, thick down jacket, sleeping bag, and tent. Kettle and other things.

They didn't really care about this nephew, but wanted him to go on the road as soon as he finished eating, so as not to drag him, and make Charlie angry. If he hurts the Dong family again, it would be a big loss.

Juanita didn't care about getting angry when she knew it, so she quickly called Old Kevin, her husband, who had just finished his work and was about to come to the birthday party, and told him the matter, and then asked him to quickly pack some luggage for his son from home and change the clothes. Clothes inside and outside, dry food to be used on the road, etc.

After hearing the causes and consequences of this incident, Old Kevin was angry and frightened. Fortunately, the incident did not offend the Gu family. Otherwise, the Kevin family was afraid that it would be in great trouble.

So, he ignored his mother-in-law's birthday banquet, and hurried home to pack his son's things.

When the birthday banquet was almost over, he drove hurriedly.

When Delon saw his father coming, he cried bitterly when he held his father apart.

He was about to go to Aurous Hill for a year of reformation. He had already guessed how hard it would be this year, so when he saw his father, he felt very sad.

Old Kevin was also extremely helpless.

Although he feels sorry for his son, he has been hanging around in Eastcliff for so many years, and he knows the essence of high society too well.

In this upper class society, it is money that crushes people by one level.

Don't look at the Kevin family, but when you meet a top family like the Gu family, you don't even dare to let go. Since the son has offended the Gu family's people and the Gu

family's distinguished guests, this matter must have to pay a price. Otherwise, the Kevin family will follow the Gu family's anger.

There was a family like this before. The son got into trouble, but he was eager to protect the calf. He had to use the entire family to carry it. As a result, the family was almost bankrupt, and the son could not be saved. The son was directly by the big family. The people were scrapped.

Nowadays large families do business, basically like walking a tightrope.

If you want to do large transactions of more than 100 million, you must use financial leverage, otherwise it will not develop at all.

Even Wanda Group owes a large number of loans to banks for rapid development. According to rumors, large enterprises like Country Garden have 900 billion in debt.

If it works well, the speed of making money must be greater than the speed of paying it back, so there will be no major situation.

However, once the capital chain breaks, it may be overwhelming at any time.

There are a large number of banks and capital relationships behind the three major Eastcliff families. If you really want to reorganize a company and draw salaries directly from the capital chain, the other party will go bankrupt because the capital chain is broken.

Therefore, Old Kevin fears the strength of the Gu family more than Delon.

It is precisely because of this that he was fortunate in his heart. Fortunately, it was only his son who was unlucky in the end. If the Kevin family was affected, he would be scolded to death by the Old Master!

Chapter 1599

When the birthday banquet was over and the guests left, Delon had already pushed his brand new 28 bicycle.

Delon suddenly remembered a hit song on the short video website.

What is it, ride my beloved little motorcycle…

Thinking of that song, he looked at this old and ugly 28-year-old bicycle, and he couldn't help but sigh in his heart: "If you can go on a motorcycle, you can ride three or four hundred kilometers a day. Hurry to Aurous Hill, and you don't have to suffer too many troubles along the way…"

It's a pity that Charlie won't give him room for bargaining. He can only push the 28 bicycle honestly and prepare to set off.

Uncle Dong Jianghai was holding a green riding helmet and was going to put it on for him. While dodging, he asked awkwardly: "Uncle, why do you buy me a green helmet…"

"Don't mention it." Uncle said helplessly: "don't know what's going on. Helmets are being grabbed everywhere. The helmets in the bicycle shop have long been robbed. There are only a few green ones that have not been sold. I let them buy one for you, safety is the most important thing!"

Delon was almost crying.

No wonder this helmet is not robbed, it is green and oily! Fresh leeks are not as authentic as the green color of this helmet!

Although he has 10,000 dislikes in his heart, he also knows that safety is the first priority. Otherwise, if he breaks his brain by a fall, wouldn't he be finished?

So he gritted his teeth and asked the uncle to put the helmet on top of his head.

His uncle fixed the fixing strap of the helmet for him, then pointed to the phone holder on the bicycle handle, and said seriously: "Little dragon, this is a phone holder specially bought by your uncle. You put your phone on it. Tucked in, you can navigate on the road for more than a thousand kilometers. Be sure to watch the map carefully and don't go wrong."

Delon nodded and asked him: "Uncle, why didn't you buy me a power bank? What if my phone runs out of power while I am riding…"

“Oh!” Uncle patted his forehead: “Forget about this, or if you wait for a while, I will let someone buy you one!”

Elsa’s father, Hagel, hurriedly said at this time: “I have one in my car. I bought it for a rainy day. I’ll get it for you!”

At this time, Delon’s father Old Kevin patted him on the shoulder and said seriously: “It’s better to go to Aurous Hill. There are also very well-developed cities along the way. There is no wilderness, so you don’t have to worry too much. Pay attention to safety and find a big tent in a park in the city at night. You should be able to reach Aurous Hill in a dozen days.”

Delon cried and nodded.

Director Kevin sighed, and said: “You, you must ride it all the way honestly. Sneak r@pe and skiing are absolutely not allowed in the middle. This is also an experience for you, you know?”

Delon whimpered: “I know Dad…”

Juanita also wiped her tears on the side, and exhorted: “You must pay attention to safety when riding, and hide a little when you see a big car, you know?”

Delon choked repeatedly: “Okay mom, I see…”

Elder Dong also asked: “Don’t be lazy. If you are late, Mr. Charlie will be angry.”

Delon’s heart is extremely depressed, is this still pro-grandpa? What he cares about is not to make Charlie angry…

The Old Lady was very gentle. She took out a yellow amulet from her pocket and handed it to Delon, saying, “Delon, this is the amulet that grandma asked for from the Lama Temple when she was young. The monk opened it and it was very effective. Grandma always carried it with her Now, I will give it to you, and it will keep you safe!”

Delon nodded gratefully: “Thank you, grandma…”

Charlie, who has not spoken all the time, said: “Look, you have made progress now, at least you know to say thank you to your family!”

Delon was ashamed and whispered: “Thank you Mr. Charlie for teaching, I will act in a low-key manner and be a good man in the future!”

Chapter 1600

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded, and said: “Okay, let’s leave.”

At this time, Hagel also ran over with the power bank, handed both the power bank and the charging cable to Delon, and said: “Delon, take the power bank!”

Delon put it into his backpack, wiped away his tears, and said to everyone: “Grandma, master, father, mother, uncle, second uncle, I’m leaving…”

Everyone waved at him: “Take care, pay attention to safety on the road!”

Delon looked at Charlie again and bowed to him: “Mr. Charlie, I’m leaving…”

Charlie snorted and said: “Hurry up, you will be punished if you delay time.”

Delon nodded busy: “Don’t worry, I will do my best!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Okay, time to go!”

Delon nodded, glanced at his relatives reluctantly, and then straddled hard on the huge 28 bicycle, pedaled twice, and it swayed out.

Juanita cried bitterly, and Old Kevin hurriedly took her in his arms and comforted her: “Okay, Delon has grown up, and it’s time to take responsibility for his own actions.”

Juanita cried and nodded. Although distressed, she couldn’t say it anymore.

Charlie looked at Elsa at this time and said seriously: “When your cousin arrives in Aurous Hill, you must strictly restrain him. If he is honestly reforming, he may be able to change his mind, otherwise, this person may be abandoned in the future.”

Elsa quickly responded and said, “Don’t worry, I will strictly restrain him.”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded and said: “Okay, I’ll go back first.”

Elsa asked: “Then I book the ticket and will tell you?”

“It is good!”

Elsa asked again: “Do you want me to pick you up where you live and go to the airport with you?”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, see you at the airport.”

Weiliang hurried up and said with a smile, “Mr. Charlie, are you going back to my uncle’s house? It’s not easy to take a taxi here. Why should I not drive you?”

Charlie glanced at him and nodded slightly: “All right.”

The whole Dong family put Charlie and Weiliang in the car together, and finally breathed a sigh of relief when the car drove away.

In the car, Weiliang said with a compliment: “Mr. Charlie, your handling of Delon is really amazing!”

Charlie said indifferently: “That’s the case, you don’t have to flatter me here.”

Weiliang hurriedly said: “I’m really not trying to flatter you. Usually, when people solve such problems, they often have to teach the other party and force the other party to honor the bet. But you can open the net, let him go, and give him Tailoring such a set of transformation plans is absolutely deliberate! I believe Delon will never dare to be arrogant and domineering again!”

Charlie looked at him and asked, “What about you? Do you still dare to be arrogant and domineering in the future and draw swords at your relatives?”

Weiliang’s expression was stunned, and he blurted out: “No, no, absolutely not!”

Chapter 1601

Charlie was sitting in Weiliang's car on the way to Gu's home. Elsa sent him a WeChat message, saying, "Charlie, I have booked the air tickets for the two of us back to Aurous Hill. It's nine o'clock tomorrow morning, okay?"

"OK." Charlie replied: "How much is the ticket? I'll transfer you."

Elsa complained: "It's just a plane ticket, so you have to give me money? You are too far apart from me, right!"

Charlie said seriously: "You paid for me, how can I not pay you."

Elsa snorted and asked, "Then you saved me several times, how can I not repay you? When will Mr. Charlie give me a chance to agree with me?"

Charlie was speechless and said helplessly, "Well, I won't be polite to you about the ticket. See you at the airport tomorrow morning."

Elsa said: "Then you get to the airport before eight o'clock, don't get up late."

Charlie said, "Don't worry, I will be at the airport on time."

After hanging up the phone, Weiliang on the side asked nervously, "Mr. Charlie, are you going back to Aurous Hill tomorrow?"

"Correct."

Weiliang asked again: "Mr. Charlie, when will you come back again?"

"Not sure yet."

Weiliang felt cold.

He originally thought that if Charlie would stay in Eastcliff, he would go to his uncle's house every three to five to fawn on him. Maybe after a while, he would be able to forgive him for what he did before and restore his fertility.

But Charlie will leave Eastcliff tomorrow, and he won't have a chance to cheat in the future. What can he do?

If Charlie intends only to recover him after three to five years, how can he live these three to five years…

Charlie also saw through his thoughts and said lightly: "Even if I am not in Eastcliff, you can still perform well in front of your uncle's family. If they are satisfied with your performance, I can consider getting you back to normal in advance."

Weiliang breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "Mr. Charlie, don't worry, I will work hard!"

……

When Charlie returned to Gu's house, Philip had already gone to the Gu Group.

He recovered from a serious illness and was in very good physical condition, so he devoted himself to work, struggling to strengthen his control in the Gu Group.

Except for the servants at home, Charlie only saw Sara lying on the sofa reading a novel.

Because all the villas are heated by the floor, even though it's cold outside, the villa is still very warm. The temperature in the room is constant at about 28 degrees. You can wear shorts and short sleeves at home like summer.

Sara was wearing a lace nightdress, and her slender and white legs were overlapped and exposed to the air.

Her figure is indeed the best among all the women Charlie has ever seen. Even the little pepper Aoxue who has been practicing martial arts all the time can't compare with it.

This is mainly because Sara's body proportions are so good, she is the nine-headed body that all female stars dream of.

The so-called nine-headed body refers to the height of a woman, which is equal to nine times the length of her own face. A woman with this ratio has the most perfect body. It

is extremely difficult to find a woman with such a perfect body ratio in life. It's not an exaggeration to pick one.

Chapter 1602

Seeing Charlie's return, Sara stood up happily, ran to him three or two steps, and said with a smile: "Charlie, why did you come back so early? I thought you would not come back until the evening!"

Charlie felt that his arm was being held tightly by her hands, and it was inevitable that he was a little bit disheartened, but he didn't dare to think about it, and said, "It's nothing more than attending a birthday banquet, and I am back when it is over."

After speaking, Charlie asked her: "Aunts and uncles are not there?"

"Yeah." Sara said softly, "Dad has gone to the group, and Mom has gone to a charity dinner. There are charity auctions and wine parties. They won't eat at home at night."

Charlie nodded. He knew that with Lenan's status, she was also a top-ranked super celebrity in Eastcliff. Her husband made a high-profile comeback, and she had to use her method to make a high-profile comeback to be able to support her husband.

Sara asked tentatively at this time: "Charlie, are you sure you are leaving tomorrow?"

Charlie said, "Yes, I will leave tomorrow."

Sara looked a little lost, hesitated for a moment, remembered something, and said: "Charlie, you accompany me out for a tour!"

Charlie asked her: "You are a big star, just go out on the street, won't you be followed by the paparazzi?"

Sara smiled and said, "Just like the last time I picked you up at the airport, just disguise it!"

After speaking, Sara said again: "I'll take you to the place we played when we were young, do you remember the place 9T Street?"

“9T Street?” Charlie frowned, always feeling that this place’s name was strange and familiar.

Sara said: “It’s the place where we often asked our parents to take us when we were young. There are many small vendors, small shops, lots of delicious and fun things, and it is next to Hwai Lake. When we were young, it was winter, we went to Hwai ice skating, do you remember?”

In Charlie’s mind, a fragment of childhood suddenly appeared.

In the picture, he and Sara together, led by their parents, went to 9T Street to eat candied haws, and play ice carts on the ice.

The winter in Eastcliff is very cold. Thick ice will form on the lake in Hwai. After the ice is frozen, people will go skating and playing ice carts on the lake. The children are all sitting on the self-made ice carts. An iron rod stabs and moves on the ice.

At that time, children didn’t have any electronic products to play with, so when winter came, Charlie wanted to go skating in Hwai.

He still remembers that Sara’s parents had a very beautiful courtyard house on Hwai. Every time his parents took him to Hwai, they would first take him to visit Sara’s parents, and then have a meal in the courtyard of the house.

Thinking about it now, those memories that have not appeared in his mind for more than ten years are still vivid after so long.

At that time, Sara was just a follower. Wearing a thick cotton-padded jacket, like a small cotton ball, her little hands stretched out from the sleeves of the cotton-padded jacket, grabbing the corners of her clothes tightly, and would not let go.

At that time, she always put the same word”Charlie” on her lips, her voice was sweet and waxy, and she was a little bit shy, it was really cute.

However, that place he loved most when he was a child, he hasn’t been there for 18 years.

Thinking of this, Charlie’s heart was full of nostalgia.

So he asked her, “Sara, is your courtyard on the back beach still there?”

“Yeah!” Sara said with a smile: “That is a protected building, and it is not allowed to be demolished. My dad spent a lot of money to renovate it two years ago. If the traffic in the city center is not too heavy, we would all want to move there for permanent residence.”

As she said, she couldn’t hide her excitement and asked, “Charlie, do you want me to take you there now?”

The memories in Charlie’s mind swarmed, and his heart suddenly became excited, and he blurted out: “Okay!”

Chapter 1603

After receiving Charlie’s definitive answer, Sara danced happily, ran back to the room, and immediately changed into a thick long down jacket.

To prevent people from seeing her, she also brought a warm mask and a furry hat with two cute rabbit ears.

In addition, she also holds a pair of round-framed black-rimmed eyes in her hand. After wearing it, she is a cute and adorable girl. She has a great style, a deviation, who will make all men crazy in love with her.

In fact, in Sara’s bones, she is a cute and strange girl.

She has a simple mind, no love experience, no experience of getting along with the opposite s3x, and no secretive thoughts like those girls outside.

Charlie saw the shadow of his childhood from her face. Looking back now, Sara was the sweet burden of his childhood.

The reason why I say it is a sweet burden is that, although he doesn’t want her to be with him every day, calling him Charlie like a stalker, but deep in his heart, he really enjoys the feeling of turning around him.

Sara saw Charlie look at her a little lost, her pretty face suddenly flushed, and she said timidly: “Charlie, why are you looking at me like this…”

Charlie came back to his senses and smiled awkwardly and politely and said, “It’s just that I suddenly thought of things when I was young, and I was a little distracted.”

Sara’s heart was sweet and joyful, she lowered her eyelids slightly, and whispered, “Let’s go quickly!”

In order not to expose Sara’s identity as much as possible, Charlie and she drove the humble old Volvo all the way from the villa area to the city center.

Hwai is in the center of Eastcliff and it can be said to be one of the most prosperous places in the city.

Moreover, this place has not been over-developed. The old courtyard houses are well protected. If you want to see the life of the Eastcliff, you have to come to this place.

More than half an hour later, Sara drove into an alley near Hwai Lake. From this slightly narrow alley, it is difficult to tell whether every household in it is an ordinary family or a large family.

In Eastcliff, there are two kinds of people who live in the courtyard.

One is a very poor person who lives in an old bungalow. There may not even be a toilet at home. You need to run to the public toilet every day. Even in the middle of the cold winter, you have to get up and run to the public toilet;

There is also a very wealthy person.

If you want to live in a courtyard house, you must first have enough money to make the courtyard house very livable.

Because courtyards are mostly single-story buildings, from the outside, no one can see what the inside looks like. Only when you come in will you find the differences.

Some courtyards are crowded with briquettes, bicycles, and kimchi jars full of aisles. It is very difficult to walk. There are also many shabby-built shacks and there are many safety risks.

But there are also courtyards, from the outside, they do not show the mountains or dew, and are not eye-catching at all, but after entering, they found that there is a cave inside.

This is the case with Sara's courtyard house.

Other people's courtyards are crowded and messy, while Gu's courtyards are Carden and antique!

Inside, there is not only a whole piece of white marble carved into the wall, but also nine Carden Tamrons with different poses.

Chapter 1604

This is the Nine Dragon Wall that was unique to ancient royal buildings. It can be said to be the highest standard. There is a similar Nine Dragon Wall in the Forbidden City.

It's okay to put it in modern times. If it's in ancient times, no one can use such high-standard things except the emperor.

Once discovered by the royal family, it would be a crime of treason, and it could even punish the nine races.

Moreover, this courtyard has four entrances and four exits, and the entry yard has actually built a miniature version of Suzhou garden, with rockery, pavilion, small bridge, and running water.

There were only a few loyal servants of the Gu family in the courtyard, so Sara had no scruples, took off the mask, took Charlie's arm, and said to him, "Charlie, do you remember this yard? When we were young, we often play hide and seek here."

Charlie nodded and said, "I remember, but I always feel that it is not right in the memory."

Sara smiled and said, “This is a refurbishment. Compared with before, there are some changes.”

After that, she pointed to the frozen water and said, “There have always been many good koi carps here. Some have been raised in Gu’s house for more than 30 years, and some are still what you have seen before! But now It’s cold. The koi have been raised in the next wing, and they will be released when the spring begins. Would you like to go and see?”

Charlie said in surprise: “How long does the Koi live?”

Sara smiled and said: “The life span of a koi is about sixty to seventy years. If it is well raised and taken care of, it can live a few more years.”

With that said, Sara shook her fingers seriously and said: “Look, there are several kinds of pets. If you raise them well, they may live longer than you. The other is the koi, and the other is the tortoise and Parrots, macaws and sunflower parrots can live to 60 or 70 years old.”

As soon as the voice fell, she took Charlie and said, “Come, I will take you to see them, and see if you can recognize them!”

Afterwards, Sara took Charlie to a wing next to the courtyard.

This wing room has a large area, and more than half of the area inside has been made into a constant temperature fish pond, in which a lot of huge koi are swimming around.

Sara pointed to one of the koi, which was nearly one meter long, and said excitedly: “Do you remember it? You used to name it Nobita. The name from Doremon.”

Charlie smiled and nodded: “Remember, in the impression when I was a child, he seemed to be the largest.”

Sara nodded and said, “It is a Taisho three-color koi. My dad said that the price of buying it was worth the price of a three-bedroom in Eastcliff Third Ring Road.”

Charlie was slightly startled, although he was a little surprised, but he was not too shocked.

The koi thing is actually very expensive. Some time ago, the eldest lady of the Zhong family spent more than 10 million to procure a piece of koi. Charlie had also seen it.

Therefore, the value of precious koi cannot be measured by the dimensions of ordinary ornamental fish.

At this time, Sara bent over and squatted on the edge of the fish pond, beckoned and called Nobita to the huge koi, unexpectedly the koi swam over directly, Sara reached out to touch it, and it did not hide at all.

Sara touched the koi while saying, “Nobita, look, Charlie came to see you, do you remember him? He still remembers you.”

Although Koi is not afraid of people, he may have some familiarity with Sara, but after all, it is not human, and it is impossible to give Sara any response.

And Sara was talking to it, and then raised her head and said to Charlie: “My dad said, Nobita is only 30 years old this year. If he takes good care of him, he can live for another 40 years. We played with him when we were young. Soon, when we have a baby, the baby can play with it too!”

Chapter 1605

Although Charlie didn’t respond to Sara’s words, his childhood memories continued to emerge in his mind, and they were still imperceptibly, making him feel a little closer to Sara.

He even came up with an imaginary picture in his mind. If his parents were still alive and he has not lived in Aurous Hill, should he be married to Sara now?

Perhaps the one who is guarding this pool of koi now is no longer the one who is walking with Sara, and perhaps his parents, Sara’s parents.

Even, it is really possible to follow one or two and a half older children, chatting around him and Sara, crying to their parents, and then asking them many details and memories about the Koi.

In fact, all this is not Charlie’s unreasonable conjecture.

He knew his father's character. Changying, the second master of the Wade family, had a good word. If he was still alive, if he dared to say not to marry Sara, he was afraid he would break his leg.

Moreover, most of Eastcliff's top rich second generations were married earlier, because the family had arranged the marriage partner early, and generally they would organize the wedding immediately when they reached the legal marriage age.

In that case, he might have married Sara in the door when he was 22 years old.

Counting it down to now, he may have been married to Sara for four years. If he was more efficient, it would be normal to have two children.

Seeing that Charlie was a little lost, Sara asked quietly beside him, "Charlie, what are you thinking?"

Charlie smiled bitterly and said, "I think of my parents."

Sara sighed softly: "I also thought of Uncle Wade and Aunt An just now. I was just thinking that if there was nothing wrong with them that year, we might have already been married, and we might have had children. If they were here today, maybe three generations have gathered."

Charlie was obviously startled.

Unexpectedly, Sara thought of it too.

He couldn't help but sigh. Sara accepted her fiancée since she was a child. For so many years, she has always regarded finding and marrying him as her life goal. If she really loses him in the future, how will he face Philip and Lenan? In the future, under the Jiuquan, how will he face the parents who have made a promise?

Sara on the side didn't know that Charlie was struggling in his mind, so she gently pulled his hand and said, "I'm sorry, Charlie, I shouldn't mention Uncle and Auntie, which made you sad..."

Charlie shook his head and smiled, and said, "It's okay. After so many years, it's not so sad anymore, it's more of a regret..."

Sara clasped Charlie's ten fingers along the way, pulled him up, and said with a smile, "Charlie, let's go out and play!"

Charlie nodded, shook off the melancholy thoughts in his mind, and strolled around the courtyard with Sara, and then went to Hwai together.

Along the way, Sara was unwilling to let go of his hand, and Charlie didn't force her to see that she was so interested.

Although the weather is very cold now, for the authentic Eastcliff people, this is the best time to come to Hwai for skating.

Therefore, the whole Hwai is very lively, and the ice is full of men, women and children playing around.

Charlie and Sara came to the ice hand in hand, rented a small ice car with two seats at the Old Master on the shore, and then he took Sara to play on the ice.

At this time, there was an extremely surprised look in the crowd, staring at Charlie forever!

The owner of this look is Elsa.

Elsa is also a native Eastcliff girl. Because she will leave Eastcliff to return to Aurous Hill tomorrow, she also misses the skating experience in Hwai. She took a little cousin at home and ran to Hwai to play together.

Chapter 1606

The two of them came earlier than Charlie and Sara. They had been playing happily for more than half an hour, and when they were about to take a break, they saw Charlie walking hand in hand with Sara!

Sara wears a thick mask, black-rimmed glasses and a cute rabbit ear hat, so Elsa can't recognize who she is, but Charlie didn't do any treatment to cover his face, plus it was day and not night. The lover of the dream, so she naturally recognized Charlie at a glance!

At this moment, she felt that the three views and cognition of the whole person had been subverted!

How could Charlie go skating hand in hand with a girl? !

Moreover, the two are so close, it is very abnormal at first sight!

If she remembers correctly, even if Charlie and Claire have never been so close!

Could it be… Could it be that Charlie derailed long ago?

She always showed her love to Charlie, Charlie always refused her without hesitation and righteously. She thought that he was loyal to Claire, but she didn't expect that he would be in Eastcliff with a young beauty. Skating hand in hand!

Although she can't see Sara's face, she can tell from Sara's figure that this must be a superb beauty. With such a figure, she has already killed herself and even Claire so much that she has no chance!

Elsa's mood suddenly sank to the bottom.

She thought desperately in her heart: "No wonder Charlie is always unwilling to accept my love, it turns out that he has a new love in Eastcliff…"

Elsa's cousin suddenly stunned when she saw her sister, and asked curiously: "Sister, what's the matter with you?"

Elsa came back to her senses and gave a wry smile: "Nothing, thinking about things."

The cousin asked with a smile: "Are you reluctant to leave? Or you should stop working in the Emgrand Group and come back to Eastcliff!"

Elsa was also a little confused in her heart.

The family really didn't want her to go back.

Dad, uncle and grandfather hope that she can stay in Eastcliff, and hope that she will have some development with Weiliang, the eldest of the Gu family.

But Elsa wanted to go back.

The reason for wanting to go back was not for the job of the Emgrand Group, nor for the mysterious chairman of the Emgrand Group, but for Charlie.

Charlie saved her more than once, and that time when she injured her leg, she had skin close to him. In fact, from the depths of her heart, she had been completely devoted to him long ago. She even felt that if she could not be with him in this life she would able to achieve peace, even if she was his underground lover, she was willing.

After all, she loves him with all the wishful thinking and has no returns, and being an underground lover without a reputation, she can become his woman anyway.

Even if she would be scolded by others, even if she would become a mouse on the street, even if her good girlfriend Claire turned against her, she would not hesitate.

However, at this moment she suddenly realized that she didn't even have the qualifications to be Charlie's underground lover.

Because, at this moment, the girl who was sitting on the ice cart and playing with Charlie happily should be Charlie's underground lover, right?

Thinking of this, Elsa's eyes were red and moist.

She suddenly envied the girl who she could not see her face. Although she was just an underground lover of Charlie, Charlie was so attentive and considerate to her, playing with her like a boyfriend. This is not what she has always been the most desired?

Chapter 1607

At this time, Charlie didn't know that he was being closely followed by Elsa.

He has been completely immersed in the recreational sport that he loved very much when he was a child. Everyone has a childlike heart, and Charlie is no exception.

When he was happiest, a child with his feet on the ice skates slid faster and faster on the ice, and came straight to the ice carts of Charlie and Sara.

Unexpectedly, the child lost control of the direction. When he got closer and closer to Sara, he didn't turn around, and slammed into her in a daze.

As soon as he ran into her, the child screamed that he was hurt. Sara was shocked when she saw it!

Although the child seems to be in his early ten years and weighs no more than sixty or seventy pounds, the impact of inertia cannot be underestimated after he gets up fast.

What's more dangerous is that the children wear ice skates instead of roller skates. The thing is sharp. Once a person is pricked or scratched, it can easily cause serious injury!

Seeing this, Charlie suddenly jumped off the ice cart in a hurry, then hugged Sara in his arms and turned around half a circle, and lifted her away from the position where she was about to be hit.

However, seeing that the child was about to hit the ice truck, Charlie couldn't bear the child's injury, so he kicked the ice truck along the way. The ice truck was between the sparkling flints that the child was about to hit, and from the ice. Jumped out in the other direction.

The child didn't have much experience, and he didn't have any emergency response ability. He was about to hit an ice truck, so he was so scared that he covered his eyes.

At this moment, the ice car was kicked away by Charlie again, and as a result, the child continued to rush forward, and the speed was even faster than before!

Elsa, who was not far away, was always on the three-point line formed by the child, Charlie, and herself. Charlie and Sara just blocked the little girl, so she didn't see exactly what happened, nor did she. Saw a little girl out of control on the ice.

She only saw that Charlie actually hugged the woman by her waist, and directly gave the woman an ambiguous princess hug, and her heart was sour and angry!

She couldn’t help but secretly think in her heart: “Charlie is too much! It doesn’t matter if you come to Eastcliff to meet a lover, and you dare to show affection so grandiosely in public places like Hwai, is this not too reckless?”

Just when she was angry in her heart, a black shadow suddenly rushed over in front of her, and her cousin shouted next to her: “Ah! Sister Elsa, be careful!”

As soon as the voice fell, the dark shadow rushed to Elsa’s eyes!

At this time, Elsa turned her attention away from Charlie and Sara to the shadow that rushed towards her.

When she saw clearly that it turned out to be a girl who was covering her eyes and screaming in terror, she was also frightened not knowing what to do.

Anyone who has skated on ice or snow knows a basic safety rule, that is, you must stay away from people who are out of control!

On ice and snow, if a person can’t brake, his speed will easily reach a very dangerous state. If hit by a person at high speed, or hit by a car at high speed, there is no big difference.

The ice skates and snowboards are very hard and sharp and can easily cause very serious injuries.

Elsa didn’t know what to do at this time. Deep down, she was even prepared to be hit hard by the child.

At the moment when the kid’s ice skate was almost reaching her, she closed her eyes in shock and screamed.

However, after a while, the expected impact did not happen!

Chapter 1608

At the spur of the moment, Charlie put down Sara in his arms and quickly caught up with the little girl who was out of control. A second before she was about to collide with Elsa, he abruptly hugged her!

Elsa opened her eyes and found that Charlie had stopped the out-of-control little girl at a critical moment, and she was really happy and angry.

Happily, Charlie will always appear in front of her like Prince Charming at critical moments, and block all dangers for her;

Angrily, she had confessed to him for so long, and devoted herself to him hoping to be his underground lover, but he has repeatedly rejected her righteously, and has refused until now.

But she never expected that this guy would quietly find an underground lover in Eastcliff!

Charlie hadn't noticed Elsa at this time.

His attention is focused on the child, because he knows very well that once a collision occurs, the child is more likely to be injured. For the same collision, the adult may be relieved, but the child may need to be hospitalized.

Fortunately, the child was only frightened, but did not suffer any substantial harm.

At this time, the little girl opened her eyes, seeing that Charlie had saved her and prevented her from hitting anyone. She took a breath and said gratefully: "Thank you, uncle, thank you..."

Charlie smiled slightly, put her on the ice, and told her: "Little girl, you must remember to slow down when you skate."

The little girl nodded hurriedly: "Thank you Uncle, I see..."

After speaking, she carefully waved at Charlie: "Goodbye, uncle."

Charlie watched her slowly slide away, and then he was relieved. He was about to go back to find Sara when he suddenly saw a familiar face, staring at him with uprightness.

He glanced and asked in surprise: "Elsa?! Why are you here?"

Elsa deliberately wrinkled her nose and snorted, and said, “Hwai is not yours, why can’t I be here?”

Charlie didn’t know that Elsa was angry with him at this time. Seeing that she seemed to be a bit aggressive, he smiled and said, “I didn’t mean that. I just think it’s a coincidence that Eastcliff is so big, how can we touch here on.”

Elsa curled her lips: “Or the old saying goes, there is no impermeable wall in the world! I used to come to Hwai every winter for skating. I have been in Aurous Hill this year. I had no chance. I thought I will leave tomorrow, so I came to play before I go. Here, I ran into you before I thought…”

With that said, Elsa glanced at Sara who was walking over, and said to Charlie: “If I didn’t come, I’d not know, that you have a little lover in Eastcliff!”

When Charlie heard this, he knew that she had misunderstood his relationship with Sara, so he hurriedly said: “Elsa, you must have some misunderstanding about this matter. I don’t have any lover. Don’t talk nonsense.”

Elsa curled her lips: “Everyone is an adult, so don’t try to cover it up here, aren’t you afraid that I will go back and tell Claire?”

Charlie said seriously: “Elsa, you really misunderstood me about this.”

As he was talking, Sara had already arrived. She saw Charlie talking to a beautiful woman, so she took Charlie’s arm and asked intimately, “Charlie, is this lady your friend?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s my college classmate.”

When Sara heard that it was Charlie’s college classmate, she looked around and saw that there was no one else nearby except Elsa and her sister. Out of courtesy, she took off her mask and proactively reached out to Elsa with a smile. Said: “Hello sister, this is Sara!”

Chapter 1609

Sara took off her mask because she felt that the woman in front of her was Charlie's college classmate. Whether she positioned herself as Charlie's friend or Charlie's fiancée in the past twenty years, when she met Charlie, Give a minimum of respect.

Therefore, she decided to take off the mask.

However, this move scared Elsa to the point of being struck by lightning, standing still and unable to move!

She looked at Sara's beautiful and familiar face and was speechless in surprise!

The woman in front of her is really the hottest female star in China, Sara!

Sara, the superstar who conquered the national audience and conquered Hollywood!

Moreover, some people don't know the identity of Sara's, and don't know that she is the daughter of the chairman of the Gu family, but Elsa is also the eldest lady of the Eastcliff family after all, so she knows the identity of Sara well!

At this moment, she felt that the whole person's worldview had been subverted.

Charlie, how could you be with Sara, a girl of heaven? Moreover, the two of them also went skiing hand in hand with an ambiguous posture. More importantly, Charlie gave her a princess hug just now!

God!

The gap between the two is really too big!

Sara can be said to be the girl with the best overall strength in Eastcliff.

Although her family background is not the top in Eastcliff, it is second only to the Wade family and the Su family;

However, Sara's appearance, build, temperament, talent and popularity are a bit higher than those of the Wade Family and Su Family girls.

Therefore, in comprehensive consideration, no one from the Wade family and the Su family can compare to Sara.

Or in other words, Sara is not only the most outstanding one in Eastcliff, but also the most outstanding one in the whole country.

Therefore, Elsa was extremely shocked and incredulous.

why?

Why would Charlie be with a lady of heaven like Sara?

Elsa is still in shock, her cousin has already covered her mouth in surprise and exclaimed: "Wow, it's really Sa..."

Sara hurriedly put her finger to her mouth, made a silent gesture, and said with a smile: "Shhh...don't shout, there are too many people here."

Elsa's sister nodded hurriedly, and asked in a low voice with excitement: "Miss Sara, can I take a photo with you?"

Sara stuck out her tongue and smiled and said, "It's okay to take a group photo, but it's better not to post it on social networking sites, okay?"

"Of course!" Elsa's sister said excitedly: "Don't worry, I will never leak!"

After speaking, she took her phone out of her pocket and leaned in to take a few photos with Sara.

Elsa came back to her senses at this time, and said to Sara with an apologetic expression: "I'm sorry, Miss Sara, I was so shocked just now, I didn't react at all."

Sara smiled sweetly: "It doesn't matter! Sister, don't be so polite!"

Seeing Sara's smile, Elsa felt that as a woman, she would be sweetened by her smile.

Chapter 1610

In fact, like Claire, she is also a fan of Sara. If it weren't for Charlie's presence, she would have rushed over to take a photo with Sara.

Therefore, Elsa couldn't help but tentatively asked: "Charlie, how did you meet Miss Sara?"

Charlie didn't think about how to answer Elsa's question.

If he says that Sara is a customer who asked him to see Feng Shui on her own, then it is obviously unreasonable to come to Hwai ice skating car hand in hand with the customer;

But if he says that Sara is the one he knew when he was a child, it would suddenly reveal his identity.

After all, in Elsa's eyes, he is an orphan who has been living in the Aurous Hill City Orphanage.

How could an orphan who had lived in Aurous Hill since he was a child know the eldest lady of Eastcliff's Gu family? This is obviously unreasonable.

So Charlie felt that it seemed difficult to explain this matter to Elsa without revealing his identity.

But just when he hesitated, Sara replied smoothly at this time: "Charlie and I have known each other since we were very young!"

After listening to Elsa, she was dumbfounded!

She suddenly became suspicious, thinking: "Charlie has lived in the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute since he was a child. After leaving the orphanage at the age of eighteen, he worked on the construction site, and then met Claire's grandfather, who arranged for him. He went to Aurous Hill University to study for a year, and then he married Claire..."

"Calculated like this, Charlie's life path shouldn't have left Aurous Hill. Then how could he know Miss Sara's family? The identities of these two people can be said to be one place each day. don't know how many levels are in between!"

“Could it be that Charlie has any secrets she doesn’t know?”

“This matter seems to have only this kind of explanation…”

So Elsa asked subconsciously: “Miss Sara, how did you and Charlie know each other since childhood? Didn’t Charlie grow up in Aurous Hill?”

Sara subconsciously wanted to tell the truth, Charlie reacted and hurriedly said to the side: “This matter is a long story…”

Elsa looked at Charlie, waiting for his next words.

Charlie knew that Sara’s words just now must have subverted Elsa’s consistent perception of him, so Elsa could not give up, she would definitely break the casserole and ask the end.

If he doesn’t give her an answer that satisfies her today, then she will definitely do everything possible to explore the truth of the matter in the future, and may even talk to Claire about it.

Thinking of this, Charlie said: “Actually, when I was young, Miss Sara’s parents took her to the Aurous Hill Welfare Institute. At that time, they donated a lot of money to the Institute, and they also reached a group with me. One’s charity assistance is a family helping an orphan. At that time, I met Miss Sara, and because I was a little older than her, she always called me brother and we always get along as brothers and sisters.”

Sara heard this and knew that Charlie definitely didn’t want to reveal the identity of the Wade Family Young Master so she nodded and said to Elsa, “Yes, so Charlie and I met a long time ago!”

Elsa suddenly realized.

Rich people like to engage in charity, which is not unusual.

The reason Charlie said, as a whole, sounds like nothing is wrong, and it fits Charlie’s entire life experience.

In addition, Sara next to her also affirmed Charlie's statement, so Elsa did not doubt it anymore.

She just reproached and said: "Charlie, you know a star as big as Miss Sara, why have I never heard you talk about it?"

Charlie smiled and said, "You don't know me. I've never liked showing off. There's no need to always talk about my knowledge of Miss Sara. Besides, I'm just a rag in everyone's eyes. I said that, and everyone would definitely not believe it. On the contrary, it will definitely cause everyone to laugh at it. If this is the case, why should I ask myself to be boring?"

Chapter 1611

Originally, Elsa only felt that Charlie's rhetoric could barely pass, but there were always some things that made her feel that something was wrong.

However, Charlie's self-deprecation directly swept away the only little doubt in Elsa's heart.

She thought that when Charlie was in school, he was looked down upon by all kinds of people, even his classmates from the same background could bully him wantonly.

But he never cared about others, let alone argue or quarrel with them, it seems that everything has nothing to do with him.

With Charlie's personality, it is indeed impossible to tell her about Sara.

Moreover, even if he said it, no one would believe it.

Thinking of this, she admired Charlie somewhat.

Knowing the Gu family and commensurate with Ms. Sara's siblings, but never told anyone about it, and would rather be looked down upon by others than thought of using this relationship. This is indeed is very rare.

However, she still has a little faint worry.

Because just now, she saw Charlie and Sara behave intimately, so she always felt that there seemed to be something abnormal between the two.

So she asked Charlie tentatively: “Charlie, did you know your relationship with Miss Sara at first?”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Do you know JX Weisan?”

“I know.” Elsa nodded and said, “Isn’t this the super hot gastric medicine with amazing effect during this period? Oh, by the way, it seems that Miss Sara is the endorsement of it!”

Charlie asked her again: “Then do you know that the manufacturer of JX Weisan, JX Pharmaceutical, is an Aurous Hill company?”

Elsa continued to nod her head: “Well, I know.”

Charlie smiled and said, “When Sara went to Aurous Hill to shoot an advertisement some time ago, she also ate dinner with Claire and me, but because Sara is a public figure, I didn’t tell you about it.”

“That’s it…” Elsa suddenly realized, and asked Charlie: “At that time Claire knew that you two had known each other a long time ago?”

Charlie shook his head: “In fact, I didn’t tell Claire the truth at the time, because Sara was going to work at that time, and I didn’t want others to know about my affairs with Sara, lest I would drag Sara’s back legs. , So I didn’t tell Claire or anyone about this at that time. In fact, if I didn’t happen to meet you today, I wouldn’t tell you.”

Elsa nodded gently, and when she heard Charlie always laugh at the name pauper, she felt a little distressed in her heart, so she said: “Charlie, don’t be so arrogant all the time. In fact, you are very powerful, I think few people can compare themselves to you!”

Elsa’s remarks came from the heart.

She really felt that Charlie was very unusual. If nothing else, the strength alone was by no means comparable to that of ordinary people. At the beginning, Oliver Vincent had no ability to counterattack before him.

Judging by Charlie's terrifying combat effectiveness, those who insulted him in the past were actually not his opponents at all, but Charlie never cared about them.

Sara on the side hadn't spoken all the time. She knew that her unintentional remark just now almost caused trouble. Fortunately, Charlie's brain reacted quickly, otherwise it would be really hard to explain this matter.

Chapter 1612

Seeing that Elsa believed his words, Charlie said: "Elsa, it's late, we'll leave first. See you at the airport tomorrow."

Elsa nodded slightly, remembering something, and hurriedly said: "By the way, you just saved me again!"

Charlie smiled and said: "The old one is not you, it's the little girl. She really ran into you. You shouldn't have any big problems, but the little girl may be in a little danger."

Elsa deliberately curled her lips and said in a very stubborn tone: "Thank you for that too!"

Charlie smiled helplessly: "Okay, we have to go, so I won't be polite with you. Remember this, don't tell Claire first."

Elsa nodded: "Okay, I see, it must be tight-lipped. It's getting late and we both left."

Elsa and her cousin parked their car in a nearby parking lot. Charlie and Sara just parked their car in Gu's courtyard, so everyone was not in the same direction, so they said goodbye on the edge of the ice rink.

After the separation, Charlie finally breathed a sigh of relief. It seemed that today this incident was barely cleared.

After Charlie and Sara turned and walked out several tens of meters, Sara asked him in a low voice, "Charlie, why do you keep concealing your identity? If you show your identity, how dare those people in Aurous Hill bully you!"

Charlie smiled slightly: “I left Wade’s house with my parents and fell into Aurous Hill. To put it bluntly, I’m just like an ordinary orphan. What could I do even if I showed my identity? Others may not believe it.”

Sara asked again: “Then after Uncle and Aunt passed away, you could obviously contact the Wade family and let them pick you back.”

Charlie shook his head and said indifferently, “The situation in the Wade family is complicated, far beyond what I could control at the time. What’s more, my parents just didn’t want to bow their heads to the Wade family before leaving Aurous Hill. Although I was young, my body was flowing. It’s their blood, how can I take the initiative to bow their heads to the Wade Family and return to the Wade Family to enjoy the glory and wealth after their death?”

Sara’s eyes soon turned red. She hugged Charlie’s arm tightly and choked up and said: “I feel sorry for you for having suffered so much and suffered so many grievances for so many years. They looked down on you and can bully you…”

Charlie patted the back of her hand, and said with a smile: “Humans are like this. They have to withstand the ups and downs and be complimented by others for a lifetime. Maybe they don’t know the dangers and sufferings of the world for a lifetime, so it is very likely that they will suffer in the future. Unfortunately, unlike me, I have seen the warmth and coldness of the world since I was eight years old. These experiences will be a precious asset for my future life.”

Sara nodded slightly, tears running down the corners of her eyes.

She really felt sorry for Charlie’s life over the past ten years. Even if Charlie said so lightly, she felt like a block in her throat every time she thought of it.

He was the young master of the Wade family, but he lived in Aurous Hill and suffered from the bottom of the society. Sara couldn’t imagine how he survived so many years.

Although she is younger than Charlie, she hopes to keep him in Eastcliff forever when she thinks of these things. She doesn’t do anything by herself. Every day, she will do everything possible to treat him well and make up for him for so many years.

At this moment, Charlie suddenly sighed: “I will leave tomorrow. Let’s see Stephen today!”

Sara asked in surprise: “Charlie, are you going to see Uncle Stephen?”

Charlie nodded and said: “My parents’ things back then, I still need to ask him face to face.”

Sara blurted out, “Then I will go with you!”

Chapter 1613

Charlie was not overly wary of Stephen.

This is because he can analyze that Stephen has absolutely no malice towards him.

Even for so many years, he was able to grow up in Aurous Hill safely, thanks to Stephen’s secret protection.

Therefore, if Stephen had malicious thoughts about him, he would not wait until now.

This is also one of the few people who can absolutely be trusted, so he is going to contact Stephen and ask him to meet to learn some details of the year.

Stephen was in the Wade Group at this time.

In the high-level conference room of the Wade family group, all the children of the Wade family gathered here to participate in the family meeting.

It was Zhongquan Wade, the Old Master of the Wade family, who presided over the meeting.

Nearly twenty descendants of the Wade family were all sitting in the meeting room.

At this moment, the Old Master said with emotion on his face: “Old Master walked in a hurry yesterday and went directly to the airport from Waderest Mountain. I didn’t even see him for the last time. What a pity!”

Charlie's aunt, Cynthia, asked, "Dad, did you let us come to the meeting for the old master's return to the United States?"

Zhongquan waved his hand and said: "The old master had told me a long time ago that the reason why he stayed in Eastcliff and the country after the completion of the Waderest Mountain was to wait for a chance that belongs to him. He is gone, presumably he has gotten the opportunity he has been waiting for for years."

Everyone nodded, and a cousin of Charlie's generation asked: "Grandpa, is there anything important that you let us over today?"

When the Old Master called the entire Wade family's direct descendants for a meeting last time, and decided to move the ancestral grave, the Wade family's family business was too big after all. The children were in charge of various ministries and scattered across the country. If it was not an extremely important matter, there was no need to Everyone got together with great difficulty.

Zhongquan sighed and said: "At the beginning, the old master told me that after the dilemma of Dragon's sleepy shoal of the Wade family broken, Wade's would have the opportunity to soar into the sky and rise to the next level, but I still couldn't understand it, Dragon Wade Where is the opportunity to soar into the sky."

Everyone looked at each other for a while.

The current strength of the Wade Family ranks second among the big families in the country, second only to the Su Family. If one were to rise to the next level, wouldn't it mean to surpass the Su Family and become the first family in the country?

As a result, everyone was a little excited.

Charlie's third uncle, Changyun Wade, said: "Dad, did the old master give some general clues? For example, where will this opportunity appear? Who is it? Or through what can we find relevant clues?"

Zhongquan shook his head and said: "The old master only said that the Wade family will usher in a god-given opportunity, but as to what the opportunity is and where to look for it, he didn't confide half a word, just said that it is a secret opportunity that should not be revealed!"

Cynthia smacked his lips and said, “Then this range is too broad. We can’t catch clues if we want to!”

Zhongquan said: “If you can’t catch it, you have to find a way to take the initiative and search for it!”

After speaking, Zhongquan said again: “I have been thinking about a question for the past two days, that is, how can we surpass the Su family.”

“Surpass the Su family?”

Chapter 1614

All the descendants of the Wade family, when you look at me and when I look at you, they all think this incident is almost a fantasy.

Compared with the Su family, the Wade family is similar, and the comprehensive strength of the Su family is about 20% higher than that of the Wade family.

However, because the Su family’s and Wade family’s property base is too large, the difference in money between the 20% gap is also astonishing.

If the Wade family wants to surpass the Su family, it will be possible to increase their assets by at least a few hundred billion.

The size of the Su family is stronger than that of the Wade family, and the development speed is naturally faster than that of the Wade family, so the gap between the Wade family and the Su family is actually slowly widening.

Now wanting to go up against the trend and catch up with the Su family all the way is not only difficult, but more like a fantasy.

Zhongquan could not help but sighed when everyone was silent. “Twenty years ago, when Changying was still alive, under his leadership, the Wade family almost surpassed the Su family. At that time, Changying formulated a strategy to dominate the country. Eastcliff’s big family believed that the Wade family would inevitably surpass the Su family and become the top of the country…”

Having said that, Zhongquan was silent for a moment, his eyes full of compassion and said: “But, after Changying left, you people are really not as good as one…”

When Cynthia heard this, she was very dissatisfied and said, “Dad, it would be boring if you say that. We always say that we are not as good as Changying and that is not as good as Changying, but you drove away the Changying family. Driving him away, maybe the Wade Family had now achieved the goal of dominating the country.”

“You…” Zhongquan pointed at Cynthia angrily, trying to yell at her, but then he put it back.

He sighed and said to everyone: “What happened back then is over. Let’s focus on the present.”

Cynthia said, “Do you always have any good ways to shorten the distance between us and the Su family?”

Zhongquan hesitated for a moment, and said: “The Su family has always been a prosperous male lead. Father Su has five sons and thirteen grandchildren, but he seems to have only two granddaughters. One of them is 22 years old this year and has reached the age of marriage, and the other is a minor, these two granddaughters are like pearls in the hands of the Su family. If the Wade family’s grandchildren can marry the Su family’s granddaughter, it will definitely help the Wade family!”

Charlie’s aunt, Cynthia, said: “Dad, Su’s granddaughter is very much loved in Su’s family. If you want to marry her, at least it must be our eldest grandson!”

Wade’s grandson is the son of Cynthia.

At this time, Cynthia sighed and said: “He has already signed a marriage contract with the Norwegian royal princess last year. The wedding will be held this summer. Almost all Eastcliff knows about this. There is no room for mediation!”

“Yeah.” Charlie’s cousin said: “The Zhiyu of the Su family, I have been in contact before. This woman has a cold personality and rarely participates in social activities. Many domestic and foreign celebrity gatherings have changed. She has never accepted the invitation. To pursue her is as difficult as going to heaven. What’s more, I have a

marriage contract. If I go to pursue her, the Su family can see my motives at a glance. ……"

One of Charlie's cousins, Hawade, the eldest son of Changyun, the eldest third of the Wade family, couldn't hide his excitement and said, "Grandpa, why don't I try?"

Andrew, Charlie's first Uncle, glanced at this plain-looking nephew, shook his head and said, "Hawade, the strength of the Su family is above us, even if you are the eldest son of Brother, you may not be able to enter the eyes of the Su family. Not to mention you?"

Changyun said a little displeased: "Brother, what you said is boring. Who stipulated that Su's parents and granddaughters must marry someone else's eldest son? Maybe our Hawade has this charm?"

Andrew chuckled: "The third, if you are not convinced, you can let Hawade give it a try. I'm just afraid that Hawade won't even have a chance to meet Zhiyu. In that case, it would be a laugh."

Elder Wade couldn't help sighing, splashing cold water and said, "Want to marry the Su family, Hawade is really too far behind."

As he said, he suddenly remembered something, his eyes flashed, he looked at Stephen, who had not spoken, and said, "Stephen, do you think that if the son of Changying is allowed to marry the Su family, can he agree?"

Chapter 1615

As soon as Mr. Wade said this, the whole audience let out a surprise!

The son of Changying, isn't that Charlie?

In fact, as early as when Elder Wade asked Stephen to buy the Emgrand Group, in Aurous Hill to give it to Charlie, and invite him to return to the family, everyone knew the news that Charlie was still alive.

Except for the Old Master, everyone else was very wary of him, even extremely repulsive in their hearts, for fear that he would return to Eastcliff and compete with them for the Wade Family's property and power.

Fortunately, Charlie rejected Stephen's request and did not return to Wade's house, so everyone breathed a sigh of relief and slowly relaxed their guard.

However, even if Charlie didn't come back, everyone was extremely dissatisfied with the matter of the grandfather throwing hundreds of billions and giving him the Emgrand Group.

The Wade family's assets exceed trillions, but after all, the population is large.

Charlie's grandfather has four sons and two daughters.

Except for the second child, Changying, who died young that year, the other three sons gave birth to seven grandchildren and six granddaughters.

Although the two daughters were married, they both held important positions in the Wade family's financial empire. Therefore, even if they were evenly distributed, it would not be possible to reach the level of 100 billion per person under the circumstances of many children.

Therefore, Charlie got the Emgrand Group alone, which really made many Wade family members very jealous.

At that time, there were also many people who jointly opposed and strongly protested the eccentric approach of the father.

But the Old Master resisted the crowd and insisted on doing so on the grounds that the Wade family owed too much to Changying's family.

Although everyone was dissatisfied with 10,000 in their hearts, fortunately, Charlie did not plan to return to Eastcliff to compete with them for more property, so everyone reluctantly accepted all this.

In the eyes of everyone, it is actually quite good to let Charlie be a feudal king outside, at least it will not affect their fight for the position of Wade Family Patriarch.

However, the Old Master actually wants Charlie to come back, and he also wants him to marry the Su family. Isn't that for them to lead the wolf into the house?

Therefore, Andrew, blurted out: “Dad! The son of Changying has been outside for so many years. He has not received high-end education, has not experienced family training and experience, and is completely a wild man. Let him marry the Su family. , Doesn’t it make people laugh out loud? And, I remember, he has already made a family in Aurous Hill!”

“Yeah, dad!” The old third Changyun also hurriedly said: “Which one of our Wade family’s grandchildren is not the top domestic private school and has been studying from kindergarten to high school? Which one is not studying at a top overseas university? Which one is not from childhood not receive the top-notch education combining Chinese and Western? Not only learning knowledge, learning business, learning management, but also learning multi-language, learning aristocratic horsemanship, learning golf, the son of the second brother, grew up in an orphanage, not even a university he’s been to, how could Miss Su’s eldest in the Su family look at such goods?”

Others also agreed with him.

Stephen said blankly at this time: “Mr. Charlie has been to university, but he has not been in college for four years. Moreover, I have some contact with him. In my opinion, Mr. Charlie has the demeanor and courage of the second master. , It is definitely a dragon and a phoenix among people!”

Someone shouted sternly: “The surname is Stephen, there is no place for you to speak. Don’t look at who is around you, we are all named Wade! You are a domestic slave with a foreign surname, what are you talking about here? ?”

Stephen said neither humble nor overbearing: “Although I am not named Wade, my life was given by second master, so Stephen had already sworn that this life will belong to the Wade family, so for every word I say , I have a clear conscience!”

Hawade said coldly: “You think we don’t know you? You are not loyal to the Wade family at all, you are loyal to my second uncle, so you did everything possible to hide Charlie, and you did everything possible to fool grandpa to buy assets for him. An imperial group, do you still want to fool Grandpa to get him back to Eastcliff? I think your selfishness is actually trying to help Charlie win the position of the Wade Family Patriarch, right?!”

Everyone’s expressions changed as soon as this was said!

Chapter 1616

Even Old Master Wade couldn't help being stunned.

Stephen said in a cold voice at this time: "I never thought of letting Mr. Charlie come back. I just tell you objectively that today's Mr. Charlie is not inferior to Changying Wade, who was so powerful in Eastcliff back then! As for the marriage, it is The master proposed it, not me!"

"Besides, you don't have to be frightened here. Mr. Charlie doesn't want to come back at all. With my understanding of him, even if I kneel down and beg him, he will not come back, let alone abandon his wife and go with Su family marriage!"

When everyone heard this, they were relieved.

Won't come back?

It would be better not to come back!

Elder Wade's eyes narrowed slightly.

After pondering for a while, he said seriously: "Actually, I think if Charlie comes back, I can't say that he can really marry Zhiyu successfully."

"How is it possible?" Andrew blurted out: "The Su Family's eyes are higher than the top, and our outstanding Wade parents and grandchildren may not be able to do it. He is a vulgar person who has been outside for many years, why should Su Family be admired?!"

Elder Wade looked at Andrew coldly and grinned.

Andrew was shaken by the Old Master's glance, and he felt as if he could see through his mind at once.

Elder Wade knew in his heart that the reason why Andrew was here to belittle Charlie was because he was afraid that Charlie would really come back, and he was even more afraid that Charlie would really agree to marry the Su family.

Because of fear, so belittle.

It seems to be justified, but in fact it is just to cover up his inner panic.

Others also agreed at this time, everyone's reason was simple, it was just that Charlie grew up in a humble environment and couldn't be worthy of Su Family girl.

Changyun said with a sneer on his face: "Dad, although Charlie is the son of my second brother, he has been the sling in the mouth of a young man for so many years. How can a sling be compared with a lady of heaven like Zhiyu?"

Seeing everyone objected, he thought that Elder Wade snorted and said, "You? Do you know that back then, Zhiyu's mother, the eldest daughter-in-law of the Su family, wanted to find life and death for Changying? Back then, she chased Changying for many years. As long as Changying nodded, she would be the second daughter-in-law of the Wade family. Today, she also worships in front of Changying's grave every year. Do you understand this kind of love for the house and the Wus?"

In a word, the audience was in an uproar!

Andrew only remembered those past events at this time.

Changying back then, in the entire Eastcliff, that is really the dominant existence.

Don't know how many wealthy daughters, they dreamed of marrying him.

This includes Zhiyu's mother and Su's eldest daughter-in-law.

Back then, countless men were deathly jealous of Changying, including his eldest brother.

If the Old Master said that Zhiyu's mother loved Changying, then Charlie and Zhiyu's matter is really possible...

Chapter 1617

Just when everyone in the Wade family had their own ghosts, thinking about what reasons they should use to convince the Old Master to give up this idea.

The Old Master patted the table and said excitedly: “I think if Charlie nodded in this matter, the success rate is very high!”

Andrew hurriedly said: “Dad, Charlie is already married! Do you think it is possible for the Su family to marry the eldest granddaughter who is like a jewel in the palm to a married man? Even if Charlie is divorced, it is a second time marriage!”

Elder Wade said indifferently: “As long as the charm is big enough, what about the third marriage, even if it is not divorced, do you know how many wealthy daughters Eastcliff had back then, would rather give Changying a little? , They had no complaints, this is the charm of Changying!”

Andrew said grimly: “Dad! Times are different! Now young people admire, how can they be willing to wrong themselves?”

Elder Wade said coldly: “Will he or not? It’s not you or me. It’s the facts! How can I know if I don’t try?!”

After that, he immediately said to Stephen: “Stephen, go to Aurous Hill as soon as possible, and when you see Charlie, tell him about this matter.”

Stephen said earnestly: “Master I don’t think Mr. Charlie will agree.”

“What?” Wade Old Master frowned, pointed at the other Wade Family heirs, and asked: “They don’t want Charlie to come back, don’t you want it as well?”

Stephen hastily explained: “Master you have misunderstood. I am looking forward to Mr. Charlie’s return to the Wade family day and night. However, based on my understanding of Mr. Charlie, it is indeed impossible for him to agree to marry the Su family, and he is very attentive to his current wife. When talking about the marriage, don’t forget that he and Miss Sara’s always have a marriage contract. That is the order of his parents and the words of the matchmaker. Mr. Charlie counts. Miss Sara who considers the Gu family will not consider Zhiyu from the Su family either!”

“f*ck…”

Everyone thought of a fact that they had ignored for many years.

As early as when Charlie was young, he had already betrothed to Miss Sara, who is now the big star!

Grandpa Wade suddenly cast a golden light in his eyes, and said excitedly: “Oh! I am dull! It turns out that the opportunity to soar into the sky that the old master said is on Charlie!”

Others looked at Old Master Wade, wondering why he suddenly said this.

Elder Wade sighed at this time: “Although the strength of the Gu family is much weaker than that of the Su family, but the Gu family is not less! Philip owns 25.5% of the Gu Group’s shares! This does not count as his other assets. Adding up is afraid that it will reach the trillion level, even if there is no one, it will be infinitely close. The most perfect thing is that he has only one daughter, and everything about him in the future will belong to his daughter, in other words, it will also be his son-in-law!”

Everyone was jealous to death.

Real or fake?

So Charlie has been outside for so many years, and he still carries the marriage contract with Miss Sara of Gu family? !

This is too d*mn enviable, right? !

At this moment, the Old Master stood up excitedly and said to Stephen: “Stephen, give you a task, I don’t care what you use, within half a year, Charlie must divorce the woman in Aurous Hill, and then return to the family!”

Stephen nodded: “Master I must go all out.”

The other Wade family members were all annoyed.

According to the current trend, it depends on whether the Old Master must get Charlie back.

Moreover, once Charlie comes back, he is very likely to become the son-in-law of the Gu family, and also likely to become the son-in-law of the Su family.

At that time, he had become a real person in the Wade Family who could make ends meet.

Chapter 1618

This is an unacceptable situation for other cousins!

All of a sudden, everyone began to think desperately about the countermeasures.

Elder Wade's mood suddenly cleared up, and he could already determine that the opportunity for the Wade Family to take off that the old master Lai Qinghua said was Charlie.

This immediately solved the doubts that had troubled him for four years and made him feel good.

So he laughed, stood up, and said loudly, "Okay, that will be all for here today, let's end the meeting!"

Everyone's expressions were a little strange, but no one dared to say anything against it, but everyone had their own ghosts in their hearts. The vast majority of them were unwilling to see Charlie return to the Wade family in high profile.

After the meeting ended, Stephen returned to his office and just sat down in his seat, he received a call from Charlie.

With joy in his heart, he hurriedly connected to the phone and asked respectfully: "Master how do you think of calling me?"

Charlie asked, "steward Stephen, is it convenient for you to speak now?"

"Convenient, yes." Stephen hurriedly said, "I'm in my own office. It's very safe and confidential. You can say anything."

Charlie gave a hum, and said lightly: “I am in Eastcliff and want to see you. Do you have time?”

Stephen asked in surprise, “Master have you come to Eastcliff? When did it happen?”

Charlie said: “I have been here for two days, came over to do some things, plan to go back tomorrow, I want to see you before I leave.”

Stephen immediately said, “It’s okay, young master, please move to the Hot Cup Teahouse in Huguang Guild Hall.”

Charlie said: “Okay, then I will pass by now.”

Stephen hurriedly said, “I’ll set off immediately!”

Huguang Guild Hall was a Qing dynasty building. It was used to entertain people from Huguang area who went to Eastcliff to rush for the exam. It is a bit similar to the Qing Dynasty Huguang office in Eastcliff. Later, it gradually developed into old Eastcliff people listening to music and having tea. Great place for an outing.

Stephen invested in a teahouse in Huguang Guild Hall. This teahouse is antique and charming. Stephen often comes here to rest or entertain friends on weekdays.

With Stephen’s current status as the chief steward of the Wade family, he is considered to be the number one person in Eastcliff. In addition to the top families, the patriarchs of other families have to be respectful in front of him, so his teahouse business is very Well, many people with good looks like to come to join in.

When Charlie arrived at Huguang Guild Hall, Stephen had already arrived one step ahead of him.

He personally greeted him at the door, seeing Charlie coming with a woman wearing a mask, stunned.

Stephen has been cultivating in Eastcliff for many years and has extraordinary insight into many things. He can almost see at a glance that the woman wearing a mask who came with Charlie is Sara.

At this moment, Stephen was extremely happy and said excitedly: “Master and Miss Sara, how did you two meet together?”

Sara smiled and said, “Uncle Stephen, I’m all dressed up like this, and I can’t hide from you!”

Stephen smiled and said, “Ms. Sara has an extraordinary temperament. How can a mask cover it.”

After that, Stephen hurriedly said again: “Young Master Miss Sara, it is not convenient to speak here, please follow me to the backyard!”

Chapter 1619

Hot Cup Tea House is divided into front yard, middle yard and back yard. They are all typical antique wooden buildings. There is also a stage inside. People often talk about cross talk or sing Peking opera here.

The front yard and the middle yard are both open to the outside world. Members of the tea house can consume here, but the back yard is not open to the outside world. This is Stephen’s private domain, which is extremely confidential.

Stephen respectfully invited Charlie and Sara into the private living room in the backyard.

After entering, Stephen immediately distracted all the service staff, personally invited Charlie and Sara to sit down on the sofa, and at the same time personally used his set of precious Jianzhu tea set to make a pot of tea for the two.

After passing the fragrant tea cup to the two of them, Stephen couldn’t hide his excitement and said, “Master I really didn’t expect you to come to Eastcliff, and you are still with Miss Sara… ”

Stephen had actually longed for Charlie to be willing to come back, and he had also longed for Charlie to come together with Sara.

He has been in Eastcliff for many years, and he knows the situation of Wade family and other big families very well.

Based on his mastery of the entire Eastcliff family situation, he felt that the best choice for Charlie was to divorce his current wife, and then leave the small city of Aurous Hill, come to Eastcliff, and get his Wade's Er The identity of the young master, and then marry Sara openly.

In Stephen's opinion, no one in this world is more suitable for Charlie than Sara. The two of them are simply a match made in heaven.

This is not only because Charlie and Sara originally had a marriage contract, but also because Philip is a righteous person, and their family of three values loves and righteousness.

More importantly, the Gu family has extraordinary strength and only has one only daughter. If Charlie marries Sara, it is equivalent to putting half of the Gu family group behind him.

In that way, Charlie is not only the second young master of the Wade family, but also the Super-rich, no one can match in Eastcliff.

Therefore, now that he saw Charlie and Sara together, he was very excited.

Charlie said lightly at this time: "I came to Eastcliff this time mainly to take a look at Uncle. Didn't he have a bad health some time ago, so I came to see him."

Stephen was shocked and blurted out: "Master Chairman Gu suddenly recovered from a serious illness, and the whole person looks a lot younger on TV. Should be your help behind?"

Stephen paid no less attention to Charlie. Although he didn't know many things, he still heard about Charlie being regarded as a master in Aurous Hill. He knew that the second young master had some abilities that ordinary people did not have.

Facing Stephen's problem, Charlie smiled slightly, nodded gently, and said, "I also got a good medicine by chance, so I rushed over to give it to Uncle. Fortunately, the good medicine worked well."

Stephen trembled and said with emotion: "Master the effect of your good medicine is more than good! It can be described as superb! Having lived for so many years, I have

never heard of any medicine that can cure it. Good for advanced pancreatic cancer. From this we can see that your good medicine is definitely a miracle medicine!"

Charlie nodded noncommitantly and looked at Stephen seriously: "steward Stephen, I have prepared a copy of this good medicine for you. If you need it in the future, I will definitely deliver it to you."

Rejuvenation pills, Charlie has them of course.

Chapter 1620

If it is really necessary, he can take it out and give it to Stephen at any time.

But the reason why he said he would wait until Stephen needed it was that he wanted to use Rejuvenation Pill to increase Stephen's reliability.

It was not that he had doubts about Stephen, but that he felt that it was always right to be cautious under any circumstances.

Stephen hangs with the Rejuvenation Pill, and Stephen's loyalty to him will inevitably increase.

As soon as Stephen heard this, his whole expression was stunned, and he immediately thanked him: "Master with your words, I will die without regret when I go up to the sword mountain and down to the sea of fire!"

Stephen is not only a loyal person, but also a smart person.

Although he didn't know exactly what Rejuvenation Pill was, he could also get a glimpse of it through Philip's performance.

First of all, the good medicine Charlie said must be a miracle medicine that can cure all diseases. Even advanced pancreatic cancer, a severe disease with a fatality rate of almost 100%, can cure it. Then there may be no disease without a cure in this world.

Secondly, Philip's whole body state on TV was better than when he was healthy, which proves that this good medicine can not only cure diseases, but also prolong life.

With these two effects, it can almost be called the world's treasure.

But now, Charlie actually promised to prepare a copy for him, which not only made him excited, but also moved him extremely.

Charlie nodded lightly and asked Stephen, "Steward Stephen, I came to see you this time to know the details of my parents being forced to leave and the murder after that. Do you have any more clues? For example, behind the scenes. Who is it etc.?"

Stephen hesitated for a moment, and said, "Master at the outset, your father clearly offended the Rothschild family, which has dominated the West for many years, but actually offended the entire Eastcliff family."

Charlie frowned and asked him: "Why would my father offend the entire Eastcliff family?"

Stephen sighed and said, "Back then, your father led the Wade family to start transnational finance and trade under the tide of opening up the market economy. At that time, many large families in China knew nothing about overseas financial markets. It is very traditional physical trade, such as exporting some domestic products to overseas, and then importing some products from overseas to return to China. This kind of transnational trade is the most basic. Our ancestors have been doing this since the Wang and Song Dynasties, even in the Song Dynasty. Our country had become the largest foreign trade country in the world. Quanzhou Port, one or two thousand years ago, could be said to be the busiest trading port in the world..."

Speaking of this, Stephen sighed and said, "However, until your father was young, the foreign trade of our domestic entrepreneurs was almost the same as that of the Wang and Song Dynasties, with little technical content, while Europeans and Americans had already played multinational finance. It's supernatural, stocks, futures, oil, gold, private equity funds, hedge funds, venture capital, these are the housekeeping skills of Europe and the United States..."

"At the time, Asian countries were still relying on the hard-produced goods of workers to go overseas to exchange for money. When a little bit of little money was accumulated, their hedge funds went directly to Asia to wreak havoc with a lot of hot money. The financial turmoil can also legally steal the fruits of labor in Asian countries for years or even decades, causing a country's financial collapse, stock market collapse, and property market collapse..."

“Back then, the Rothschild family aimed at the blood-sucking goal of the big family in China. When everyone could only be slaughtered by others, it was your father who stood up and organized the entire Eastcliff family to work together against Rothschild. This family finally caused the Rothschild family to retreat in embarrassment and dare not come to China for ten years…”

When Charlie heard this, he couldn’t help frowning: “According to what you said, the Eastcliff families should have thanked my father. How did my father offend them?”

Chapter 1621

Hearing Charlie’s question, Stephen smiled bitterly, and said in a sad tone: “Master most people in this world are like this. They don’t know how to be grateful, and they will depend on others and enjoy them only when they need others. Others give them help and support, but as soon as they don’t need others, they will immediately turn their faces, and even complain that others have robbed them of the limelight.”

Stephen said with emotion, “You don’t know. At that time, your father led them with Ross. When the Childe family fought fiercely, they were very flattering, and even took the initiative to form an Eastcliff business alliance and elected your father as the first chairman of the alliance.”

“But when your father defeated the Rothschild family, they again Immediately disbanded the business alliance, and even vilified your father’s failure to operate, missed the opportunity to defeat the Rothschild family, and even maliciously slandered behind the scenes, saying that your father and the Rothschild family had joined forces to cheat the major families of Eastcliff off their interest.”

Charlie heard this, could not help but clenched fist, red with rage, thundered a low voice:”! These people, it is too much, “

Stephen sighed: “Hey Master, ah, employing forward! , No need to look like people from behind, in every big family in Eastcliff, it is everywhere! Back then, your father, from a hero who resisted the Rothschild family, suddenly became the object of envy and slander of everyone in Eastcliff. Your father was too good!”

Stephen said here, he paused slightly, and continued: “The wood is beautiful in the forest, and the wind will destroy it. This is an eternal principle. After all, he was too good, so, The entire Eastcliff families turned their guns at him.”

“The Rothschilds saw him become a target of public criticism, and immediately made a comeback, and they were also very insidious. They publicly declared that they were the Rothschilds, the Wade family, and they have personal grievances, naturally let all other aristocratic families watch the fire from the other side!”

Stephen’s tone became more and more angry: “The Old Master saw that the Wade family was going to be the target of the Rothschild family alone, and there were even a lot of Eastcliff people behind. Other families waited for an opportunity to stab the knife, so they had to expel your father from the Wade family, and announced to the public that your father had nothing to do with the Wade family, so your father would take you and your mother to leave Eastcliff. Go to Aurous Hill.”

Charlie’s expression was very gloomy. He gritted his teeth and said: “This incident is that the entire Eastcliff family betrayed the Wade family, and then the Wade family chose to betray my father, and finally pushed my father out as the scapegoat, Our family of three bore the anger of the Rothschild family alone.”

Stephen nodded lightly, and said with red eyes: “It was indeed like this back then.”

Charlie’s eyes were full of solemnity, and he said coldly: “It’s all. A group of b@stards who crossed the river and demolished bridges and fell into trouble, I swear by my name, one of these b@stards counts as one, and I will make them pay for it!”

Stephen hurriedly said, “Master don’t be impulsive! This happened back then. Except for the Gu family, all other families had participated in Eastcliff. From the Su family, which has been thriving in these years, to the other small families whose assets barely exceed 10 billion, all betrayed your father without exception. You must not Become their public enemy!”

Charlie said with a resolute expression: “I am not a timid person. These people, even the Wade family, are all accomplices who killed my parents. I will not easily let them go!”

After speaking, he looked at Stephen and said seriously: “steward Stephen, you don’t need to worry too much. I’m not a fool. When I’m under-fed and lacking in strength, I

will not go against major Eastcliff's big families, I'll try my best, save energy, and give them a surprise!"

Stephen sighed lightly, nodded and said, "Master it's not just that you want to avenge the second master and the second wife.

I am looking forward to this day for a long time. If you have any needs, I am willing to go through fire and water for this!" Charlie nodded and said: "steward Stephen, if there is anything that needs your help, I will definitely tell you."

Chapter 1622

Stephen hurriedly said, "Master I have a small suggestion. I wonder if you would like to listen to it."

Charlie said, "Please tell me."

Stephen said, "Master I want Eastcliff to let those who fail your father. People pay the price, you must first hold the Wade Family firmly in your hands, and then formulate a detailed and complete plan to destroy these families one by one!"

Charlie asked him: "If I hold the Wade Family in my hands , Which family do you think I am going to defeat first?"

"Su Family!"

Stephen said without hesitation: "Su Family is the strongest. Killing them is equivalent to achieving half of the goal. Moreover, back then The group of people who stabbed your father secretly were all gathered by the Su family. They had formed an anti-Wade alliance in private, and the Su family was the leader."

"The anti-Wade alliance?" Charlie sneered, "Okay." An anti-wade alliance! Just three words, I will not give up with the Su family!"

Stephen said, "By the way, Master today Elder Master Wade convened a meeting with all his protagonists and mentioned you and the Su family."

"Oh?" Charlie frowned and asked him, "What did he say?"

Stephen glanced at Sara, hesitated for a moment, and said, “I just said it straight away. The old master helped Wade family fix it. Master Wade has been waiting for the Wade Family to take off for the second time. He has pinned the Wade Family’s hope of taking off on you, so he wants you to come back and ask you to follow The Su family’s lady to get married.”

“Su family?!” Charlie and Sara both looked shocked and questioned in unison.

“For him, it is the Su family!” Stephen sighed and said, “Miss Zhiyu of the Su family is very important in the Su family. Whoever marries her will definitely get a lot of resources from the Su family. He wants you to do that, but let me persuade you.”

After speaking, he glanced at Sara again and said embarrassingly: “Master also said, if the Su family is not good, Miss Sara is also an excellent candidate.”

Sara blushed immediately.

Charlie said in a cold voice, “When my father was being accused by thousands of people, he instead of helping our family of three sheltering us from the wind and rain, drove us out. Now he wants me to help the Wade family take off. It’s just a pipe dream!”

Stephen nodded his head and said:” Master’s approach is certainly a bit too much, but you also unnecessary too angry, on the contrary that was a good opportunity to bring counted on the meter, you could have promised him, with Miss Sara complete engagement, then Take the opportunity to ask him for more resources from the Wade Family. If you can become the next Patriarch of the Wade Family and deal with the Su Family, you will definitely increase your chances of winning!”

Chapter 1623

“Become the Patriarch of the Wade Family?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said with a little disdain: “I have no interest in the title of the Patriarch of the Wade Family.”

Stephen hurriedly said, “Master don’t forget, Wade family is the second largest family in Eastcliff, and even the second largest family in the country. If you can get the Wade family, then the distance between you and the Su family will be very closer!”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “steward Stephen, finally One day, I will use my own hands to defeat the Su family and all other families that have failed my father! I will rely on my own strength to let them kneel before my parents’ grave to confess!”

Stephen sighed “Master if you get the Wade Family, you will come sooner to this day!”

Charlie said coldly, “I don’t want to return to the Wade Family, because when that day comes, even the Wade Family will have to Kneel!”

Stephen was frightened by Charlie’s determined attitude and cold aura.

At this moment, he saw Changying’s shadow on Charlie’s body.

It was also at this moment that he gave up his plan to persuade Charlie to return to the Wade Family and fight for the head of the Family.

Because he knew that the Wade family was not worthy!

The Wade family was not good enough for Changying back then, and now they are not good enough for Changying’s son!

Therefore, he immediately stated to Charlie: “Master from now on, I will listen to your instructions. If you need it, I can leave Wade’s house at any time, and focus on being with you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Now Don’t worry, but in the future, I might really need steward Stephen, you leave Wade’s house and come out to help me.”

Charlie also wants to take Ichiro to Japan quickly before the arrival of the Lunar New Year, to thoroughly understand Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Take it in his own hands, and let Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s horsepower to produce JX Weisan for himself, and then develop a liver-protecting drug, quickly seizing the global market.

The pharmaceutical industry is related to human health. As long as there is the core technology, profitability is not a problem at all, and it can easily become a giant multinational group.

If you develop JX Pharmaceutical into the world's top pharmaceutical company, neither the Wade family nor the Su family will be able to compete with them.

Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals has several production bases in Japan with huge production capacity. It is definitely unrealistic to move all of them back to China. Therefore, a reliable person is needed to help him observe in Japan as the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals.

At that time, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will have to be renamed JX Pharmaceutical, and it is certain that Ichiro's straw bag cannot be the chairman.

Therefore, Stephen will be the most suitable candidate in Charlie's eyes.

Although Stephen didn't know what Charlie wanted to do, he didn't hesitate to say, "I will listen to your dispatch at any time!"

Charlie nodded and said, "I am here for today, steward Stephen, I will go back with Sara first. I will have to go back to Aurous Hill tomorrow."

Stephen asked in surprise, "Master, are you leaving so soon?"

Charlie said, "I still have a lot to do. It's too late for me already."

Stephen said: "Then I'll take you and Miss Sara out!"

Charlie said, "Oh, yes, the tea you made is good. Give me some. I'll go back and give my Old Master, he bought a bunch of junk tea from the deceptive tea seller on WeChat. He can't return it as a baby."

Stephen hurriedly said, "Master wait a moment, I will arrange for someone to bring it over!"

Soon, a teahouse manager Carrying a few exquisite gift boxes and walked over quickly.

Stephen said to Charlie: "Master here are the best Mingqian Longjing, super Jin Junmei and good old Pu'er. You can take it back and give Mr. Willson a taste. If he likes it, I will mail you some more stock regularly."

Charlie took the tea and thanked him: “steward Stephen, That is so nice of you, thank you.”

Stephen hurriedly bowed and said, “Don’t dare to be.”

After bidding farewell to Stephen, Charlie and Sara returned to the Gu family villa together.

Chapter 1624

On the way, Sara remained silent, as if something was on her mind.

Seeing her beautiful brows were always frowning, Charlie couldn’t help but ask her: “Sara, what are you thinking?” Sara returned to her senses and said, “Charlie, you and Claire have a relationship Is it really good?”

Charlie asked in amazement : “Why did you suddenly ask about this?”

Sara said, “I’m just curious, and also a little worried about it.”

“Worry about what?”

“Worry about your relationship if it is real and deep? What should I do later?”

Charlie smiled slightly and asked her: “Have you ever thought about what you will do in the future before meeting me?”

Sara nodded: “I thought about it, before I met you Before, I felt that I must find you. If I can’t find you, I’ll stay single. Anyway, I don’t feel much about other men.”

Charlie asked, “If you really can’t find me, you can’t keep going single to 30 or 40 years old?”

Sara said seriously: “Don’t say 30 or 40, what about 50 or 60 years old? My life is already fulfilled, so I won’t be wronged just because I need a man. So I’d rather not chant, if I can’t find you, then I might spend most of my life traveling around the world. When I’m

old, I will find a place I like to settle down, grow flowers, grow grass, and raise small astupidls. I donated all the family properties, so it would be good for a lifetime."

Charlie's persuasion reached his lips and swallowed it back.

At this moment, he suddenly realized that he had left an indelible mark on Sara's life. No matter whether he would be with her in the future, this mark could not be removed by luck.

This is what he owes her, and it is also an unshirkable responsibility.

It's just that, at the moment, he still can't figure out how he should resolve the relationship between this girl and himself for more than 20 years.

That night, Lenan personally cooked and prepared a table of rich and delicious meals.

Philip took out the top Maotai he saved for Sara's wedding and had a drink with Charlie.

Charlie was about to leave, and both of them were a little bit sad.

But the two also knew very well that Charlie not only had a small family of his own in Aurous Hill, but also started his own business there.

Charlie did not go to the Emgrand Group given by the Wade family a few times. He did not take any money from the Emgrand Group;

Charlie did not spend much for the 10 billion given by the Wade family, and he spent almost all the money later. Earn it himself, or took it from Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Now JX Pharmaceutical has become famous in China, and JX Weisan has become famous both at home and abroad for its powerful medicinal effects in a short period of time.

After trying this magical stomach medicine, many foreigners are crazy about purchasing and preparing to take it back to their country and share it with their loved ones.

This has further led to the popularity of JX Weisan.

Currently, JX Weisan has been in short supply. Distributors across the country are holding large amounts of cash, hoping to get more stock.

Following the development, JX Weisan is likely to become the world's best-selling and most well-known stomach medicine.

The practicability and applicability of stomach medicine are very wide. People all over the world, regardless of age, gender, or race, will have this aspect.

Therefore, this also means that JX Pharmaceutical's future development prospects are immeasurable.

Both husband and wife believed that if one day Charlie could mass produce the magical rejuvenating pill, then he would definitely become the richest person in the world, not one of them.

Therefore, they also know that for Charlie now, Aurous Hill is his base, his base camp, and the cornerstone of his personal career soaring!

Chapter 1625

Early the next morning, Charlie was about to say goodbye to Sara's family, and then he took a taxi to the station, but unexpectedly, Philip insisted on driving him personally.

Lenan and Sara were walking with him.

Charlie didn't want them to spend a lot of trouble, but couldn't stand the hospitality, so he agreed.

On the road, Philip drove his Rolls-Royce sedan, Lenan sat in the passenger seat, and Charlie and Sara sat in the back row.

Sara's mood has always been a little depressed, but since her parents are in the car, she didn't speak, and she seemed to worry about it all the way.

Seeing the outline of the airport can be seen outside the window, Sara plucked up the courage to stretch out her hand, quietly grabbed Charlie's palm, and her little hand squeezed Charlie's hand firmly.

Charlie turned her head to look subconsciously, and found that Sara's eyes were stubbornly and resentful looking at him, and he couldn't help feeling a bit of guilt in his heart.

Rolls-Royce stopped steadily at the gate of the departure floor of the airport. Charlie gently took his hand out of Sara's hand and said to the three of them: "Uncle, Aunt Lenan, and Sara, you just Don't get out of the car.

The airport is crowded and it's not so good to be seen by people, especially the girls , who are public figures." Sara said hurriedly, "I can wear a mask!"

Lenan said at this time: "If it's OK, even if you wear them Masks, you can only send Charlie to the security checkpoint, there is not much distance in total, so don't take this risk."

Philip also nodded and said: "Yes, don't cause Charlie trouble."

"Okay." Sara nodded slightly, looked at Charlie, and said: "Charlie, remember to inform me after you board the plane, and tell me after landing."

Charlie smiled: "Okay. Yes, I know, don't worry." After that, Charlie got out of the car and took a small bag from the trunk.

Afterwards, he waved goodbye to the Gu family of three through the window of the car, turned around and entered the airport.

As soon as he entered the airport, he received a call from Elsa: "Charlie, are you at the airport?"

Charlie said, "I'm here, and I'm going through the security check.?"

Elsa hurriedly said, "Then you go in first. , I'm in a traffic jam here, it may take about 20 minutes, I should be in time."

Charlie said, "Then see you during a break or at the boarding gate, if it is not possible, we can also see each other on the plane.

"No problem!"

Charlie hung up the phone, went through the security check alone and came to the t3 terminal.

The t3 terminal of Eastcliff Airport is very large, with many luxury shops in it. Basically, major international brands have stores here.

Charlie thought that he only prepared some tea from Stephen for Jacob, but he hadn't prepared gifts for his wife and mother-in-law.

When he set off, Mother-in-law still flattered him to bring her some gifts. Seeing that she hadn't been a demon recently, and being respectful to him, he really wanted to give her some sweetness.

As for his wife, Claire, let alone, it is natural to carefully prepare a gift for her.

So he took advantage of this time to go shopping in the commercial street of the airport.

Because Charlie has very low material requirements in his daily life, he couldn't think of what gifts should be given to his wife and mother-in-law, so it took him to think for a while.

Thinking that women of any age like bags, Charlie walked into the Hermès store without hesitation.

The price disparity of Hermes is very large. The cheaper price is about 100,000, but this is only a starting point. Their high-end products can be expensive to millions.

Charlie was a bit dismissive of the arrogant salesgirl in the store because of his ordinary clothes, but she didn't say anything malicious, but her attitude was somewhat unattractive.

Charlie didn't pay too much attention. He looked around in the store, and he took a fancy to the large limited edition crocodile leather handbag in the glass showcase.

This handbag is the classic orange color of Hermès. The leather texture is very good and perfect, and the workmanship is also very elegant. It is very suitable for casual use or business use.

Charlie greeted the sales girl and asked, “Hello, I want this bag, please wrap it up for me, please.

Chapter 1626

The salesgirl frowned and said, “Sir, the price of this bag is 580,000 yuan.” Charlie hummed and said, “No problem, I want it.”

The salesgirl said again, “Sir, sorry. , Buying this bag requires distribution.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “What does distribution mean? Can this bag be purchased directly?” The salesgirl smiled contemptuously: “Sir, you are visiting first time to Hermès? Haven’t you bought anything from Hermès before?”

Charlie nodded, “No, why? What’s the problem?”

Salesgirl hummed, “A lot of Hermès bags are not something you can buy. You buy them. You can pick, choose, and buy at will, but you can buy the basic items and basic items under 300,000 yuan, but the items above 300,000 are basically limited editions!”

“Don’t look at the price of this bag in the store. Five hundred and eighty thousand, but as long as you take it out, you can immediately sell for seven to eight hundred thousand. Therefore, if you want to buy this bag, you must be a senior member of Hermes and make an appointment with our store manager in advance. You can; or, you have to buy a certain amount of other items, and other items cannot be popular items, and you can buy this bag if you have enough of 500,000 yuan .” Charlie frowned: “According to what you mean, I If you want to buy this bag, you have to buy 500,000 other things first?”

“This is right.” The salesgirl smiled and laughed: “Hermes all over the world follow this rule, don’t you know it? Or you just want to try your luck and want to cheat this bag out of our store to make the difference?”

For Hermes, its limited-edition handbags have an amazing high preservation rate.

Even many styles are more expensive to sell in the second-hand market than first-hand, and the reason is the hunger marketing of Hermès.

Other brands can sell things for money, but Hermès doesn't.

Because the outside price is much more expensive than in the store, if you want to buy something from their store according to the price, you must buy hundreds of thousands or even millions of additional items.

In this way, if you want to get a limited package, you need to pay more than one million yuan.

However, Hermès is also very smart. If it is a distribution, you can't buy their hot-selling item, but can only buy their slow-moving item.

Unsalable money is very nonsense. For example, some 18k gold rings cost about 1,000 yuan, but because of the Hermes mark, they will sell for 50,000, 80,000, or even more than 100,000.

Such a ring, even if it is bought and sold out, no one wants to buy it, unless it is transferred at a very low discount.

Charlie didn't get angry after he understood the rules of Hermes. Since they have this rule, then he just followed the rules.

So Charlie said: "In this case, I can buy other things for 500,000 yuan, right?" Sales girl's eyes lit up when she heard this, but she didn't expect Charlie to be a secret rich man with 500,000 yuan. Goods, too lazy to bargain, just ready to ask for it?

When she heard this, she changed her indifference and hurried forward, and said respectfully: "Sir, I will show you the things that can be used for distribution in our shop. You can see what you need."

Charlie points He nodded and said: "I just saw a common style handbag, the price seems to be around 160,000, can that be used for distribution?"

"Yes." The sales girl said without hesitation: " The price of that bag is 158,888, so you need another 340,000 or so."

Charlie was about to look at the others. At this time, a woman's voice came from the door: "I want to see Hermes!"

Then, another man's voice came: "Don't look, we are going to the boarding gate."

The spoiled woman pleaded: "! There half an hour before boarding, take me around Well,"

The man said helplessly: "Well, can only visit for twenty minutes!"

"Very kind of you"!

Right Then, a pair of young men and women stepped in.

Charlie recognized the man at a glance. Isn't he the same Koichi Tanaka who had been with Nanako before?

How could he appear here.

Chapter 1627

At this moment, Koichi Tanaka's attention was all on the fashionable and somewhat coquettish woman beside him.

So he didn't find Charlie in the store.

After the two came in, the woman took Tanaka and looked around the shop.

Immediately afterward, she pointed to the Hermès limited edition handbag that Charlie had already bought for his wife,

and said coquettishly: "Babes, I want this bag!" Tanaka said embarrassingly, "My dear, this time I came to Eastcliff to find a famous doctor for the eldest lady, not for shopping, and I didn't find a famous doctor. don't know how to go back. If you really want to buy something, you can wait until you return to Japan and I will buy it. We can go to Tokyo to see."

The woman reluctantly said: "I don't want to look for it in Tokyo, I want this one! You have to believe in fate when you buy a bag, and you must take it when you encounter it, otherwise it will be very difficult. Maybe I won't be able to buy it anymore!"

Tanaka said helplessly: “I have a difficult task on me. I can’t take you with me. It’s already a violation of the rules to bring you here quietly. If you have a high profile For shopping , it’s hard for me to go back and explain to the president!”

The woman hummed, “I was an Eastcliff native before immigrating to Japan. If your president asks, you can tell him that I am just right. I also want to go back to my hometown to see my relatives. As for shopping, you can also say that I bought it myself.”

Then, the woman took Tanaka Koichi’s arm and pleaded: “Koichi, I really like this bag. Buy it for me, please? I beg you.”

Tanaka hesitated for a moment, and said helplessly: “Okay, okay, but you must remember that after you go back, don’t show off to the people around you, let alone this bag you say that you bought it in Eastcliff, do you understand?”

The woman smiled happily and said, “I know!”

After speaking, he immediately waved at the sales girl next to Charlie: “Beauty, I want this bag, help me get it!”

The attentive sales girl said apologetically: “Sorry miss, this bag has been taken by this gentleman, and he is now picking up the goods.” As

she said, the sales girl made a very respectful gesture with her palm facing Charlie next to her.

Charlie didn’t even bother to look back at them. He just looked at the counter in front of him and said to the salesgirl, “Thank you for helping me get two scarfs of 30,000 yuan and the men’s belt of 20,000 yuan. “The salesgirl nodded respectfully, and immediately helped him take out the things.

Seeing this, the woman said angrily: “Hey, didn’t he have finished picking? Since he hasn’t even finished picking the goods, it’s still not the checkout? We can just swipe the card now!”

Then she so hurriedly said to Tanaka Koichi: “Koichi, take your card out!”

Tanaka said embarrassingly: “Since the man has scheduled it first, let’s change to another one.”

“No!” The woman Hurriedly blurted out: “I want this one! I just saw this one!”

After that, she pointed to Charlie and said to Tanaka Koichi: “Babes, you give him a few more yuan for the benefit, Let him transfer this bag to me, okay!”

Tanaka really couldn’t stand the other party’s soft and hard foam and coquettishness, so he had to say to Charlie: “You Sir, my girlfriend has taken a fancy to this bag. If you can give it to us, I am willing to give you one hundred thousand yuan for a benefit. don’t know if you are willing to cut love?”

Charlie waved his hand without looking back.

The woman said angrily: “Hey! You don’t have to do anything, just make 100,000 yuan in vain, where is there such a good thing? You didn’t even agree, do you want the lion to speak out?”

Charlie didn’t bother to care about her. Continue to say to the salesgirl: “Come on, bring me this fifty-eight women wallet.”

“Hey!” The woman did not expect Charlie to completely ignore her words, and said angrily: “My boyfriend is a senior assistant to the Ito family in Japan! He is the confidant of Ito Yuhiko, the head of the Ito family. If you offend him, he will let you in the future unable to eat and walk around!”

Chapter 1628

Charlie heard this and snorted: “Such as show off! believe it or not, even if Ito Takehiko stands in front of me, as long as he dares to pretend to be forceful with me, I will beat him. Let him call me grandpa on his knees.”

“b*stard!” Koichi Tanaka, who had some guilt towards Charlie because of his girlfriend’s impoliteness, suddenly became angry.

He sternly reprimanded: “You dare to be disrespectful to Master Ito, are you too great?”

Charlie smiled, turned his head to look at Koichi Tanaka, and asked coldly, “Is it Tanaka? It’s been a long time.”

The moment Tanaka saw Charlie, his whole person seemed to have seen a ghost.

He still clearly remembered Charlie’s one move to destroy the picture of Yamamoto Kazuki.

There is no doubt that Charlie is definitely the most abnormal person he has ever seen in his life, and he did not expect to meet this evil star in the Hermes store in Eastcliff Airport.

His legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a thump, walked a few steps on the ground, and came to Charlie’s side, and said respectfully and fearfully: “Mr. Charlie, I didn’t expect it to be you! I’m so sorry!”

Koichi Tanaka was naturally afraid of Charlie.

In the beginning, treasure level master Yamamoto Kazuki, just pretended to be a force with Charlie, he was beaten into a cripple, and he said nothing to disobey him!

Otherwise, if Charlie is unhappy, he will just abandon him, but he can only lie down and return to Japan.

Tanaka Hiroshi looked at the woman. Seeing him suddenly kneel down and apologized to the man, she was amazed. She hurriedly stretched out her hand to get him up, and said angrily, “Babes, are you crazy? You are President Ito’s man. In the eyes of the most promising young generation, the future is limitless, how can you kneel to a stranger?”

Hiroshi Tanaka angrily stretched out his hand, pulled the woman to the ground, and sternly shouted: “Presumptuous! Who made you rude in front of Mr. Charlie? Hurry up and apologize to him!”

The woman was pulled to the ground by Hiroshi Tanaka. With a cry, her knees were so painful that she said aggrieved: “Babes, what do you mean?!”

As soon as Tanaka raised his hand, he slapped her and cursed: “Give me the f*cking nonsense, and apologize quickly!”

The woman was stunned by the beating, but seeing that Koichi Tanaka was so nervous, she was also a little scared, so she had to hesitate to say to Charlie: "Sir, yes...sorry, it's all my fault... ...."

Charlie was too lazy to be familiar with these two people, and said coldly: "You two will remember me, I don't care how many of you are in Japan to fudge, as long as you are in China, you two will give me a low profile, as the saying goes. Well said, the Raptors can't cross the river yet, what are you two?"

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded hurriedly and begged: "Mr. Charlie, I know I was wrong. From now on, I will be a low-key person, and I will teach this stupid woman to be a low-key person. Please don't be the same as the two of us."

Charlie waved his hand disdainfully: "Go away."

When Tanaka heard Charlie say these two words, he was relieved immediately and hurriedly thanked him: "Thank you, Mr. Charlie, let's get out now, get out now..."

After that, he got up and ran out.

Charlie suddenly remembered something and stopped him and said: "Wait a minute!"

Tanaka trembled in shock, and asked nervously, "Mr. Charlie, what else do you have to say?"

Charlie said indifferently: "I ask you something, and you will answer me honestly."

"Okay!" Tanaka nodded hurriedly: "Don't worry, I must say everything!"

Charlie asked coldly, "How is your eldest lady now?"

Chapter 1629

When Tanaka heard Charlie's question, his expression flashed dim, and he sighed slightly, saying: "Mr. Charlie, it is true that Miss Nanako suffered very serious injuries in the battle with Miss Qin. We saved her life, but her body is not as good as before. She is now recuperating in Kyoto..."

Charlie couldn't help feeling a little nervous when he thought of Nanako's tenderness.

However, he still hid his emotions. On the surface, he asked, "Is there anything wrong? Can she still participate in the competition?"

Tanaka Hiroshi smiled bitterly: "She definitely can't participate in the competition. The eldest lady is very weak now. She was barely able to stand a few days ago, but she couldn't walk a few steps away. Now she rests in bed most of the time every day. If it's good, she'll take a wheelchair to bask in the sun.

Charlie suddenly saw the girl who loves to laugh, sitting in a wheelchair basking in the sun, and felt that his heart seemed to hurt.

He asked again: "Then how is her mood?"

Hiroshi Tanaka shook his head: "The eldest lady seems to have no influence on the surface, and she is happy every day, but based on my understanding of her, she should have a lot of thoughts in her heart. She talked to me a few days ago and asked me if I don't particularly want to see people, but there are people who may never see them in my life. don't know what the eldest lady means, but I can see that she was very depressed at the time..."

Charlie couldn't help but sighed and said, "She shouldn't have played that game back then."

Tanaka didn't expect that Charlie would feel sorry for his eldest lady.

After being stunned for a moment, he couldn't help sighing: "Mr. Charlie, you are right. In the beginning, the president and I persuaded the lady not to play that game, but the lady disagreed life and death..."

After talking, Tanaka Koichi again said: "During this time, the guild grows up and searched all the famous doctors in Japan, but they were unable to treat the young lady's injuries. That's why I came to Eastcliff and went to the Eastcliff National Medical Center to seek medical advice for the young lady. medicine....."

Charlie gave a hum and asked him, "How about it? Have you got it?"

“No.” Hiroshi Tanaka shook his head dejectedly, and said: “The President has offered a very high remuneration, and I hope to invite the famous doctors of the National Medical Center to Japan to treat the young lady, but they are not willing to accept it.”

Charlie shook his head.

On the day Nanako was injured, he was watching. He knew that she was injured very seriously, which was far beyond the current level of Chinese and Western medicine.

So no matter it is the current top Western medicine or traditional medicine, it is impossible to cure her.

Probably, the only person in this world who can cure her is himself.

Thinking of this, Charlie remembered that he was going to Japan soon. I wonder if I can meet Nanako in Kyoto this time?

If he has a chance, he must go to see her, at least, to heal her injuries.

At this time, Charlie didn’t have the mood to continue to care about with Tanaka Koichi and his girlfriend, so he waved his hand and said, “Okay, I won’t pursue this matter, you two should go quickly.”

Tanaka, as he received a pardon, hurriedly bowed to Charlie, and said respectfully: “Mr. Charlie, then let’s go first…”

After that, he took the woman next to him and fled quickly.

Chapter 1630

Charlie sighed with a melancholy expression, turned around and bought some small Hermes items from the counter as a distribution.

After matching up to 500,000, he directly swiped his card to check out, carrying a bunch of Hermes gift boxes, and heading to the VIP lounge.

When Charlie reached the VIP lounge, Elsa had already arrived.

Seeing Charlie coming in with something from Hermes, she said with a bit of jealousy: “I said why I didn’t see you after I came, so you went to visit Hermes! Did you buy a gift for Claire?”

Charlie nodded naturally: “I finally came to the big city of Eastcliff. Of course I have to buy some souvenirs for my wife.”

Elsa curled her lips and said, “Charlie, I found that you are hidden deep enough, a star as big as Sara, and any signed photo can be sold for thousands on a second-hand website. You knew her, and I never heard you talk about it.”

Charlie said indifferently: “How can I take others out as my capital to show off? Wouldn’t that betray the kindness of others to me?”

Elsa nodded slightly: “That’s what you said.”

After all, she asked with some gossip: “Do you know what you two have known since childhood?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “Of course don’t know, I actually don’t want to tell anyone, but I didn’t expect to be seen by you in Hwai yesterday, otherwise you wouldn’t know.”

Elsa said happily: “In this way, I actually know your secrets that I didn’t even know at the beginning. Does this mean that our relationship has gone further?”

Charlie said helplessly: “What are you thinking about? I just said it just happened to be bumped by you.”

Elsa snorted, “Whether it happens or not, I also know one more secret about you than at first!”

After that, she observed Charlie’s eyes and asked: “Eh Charlie, how many secrets are there in you? It feels like you are mysterious, as I can’t see through you at all.”

Charlie didn’t want her to ask questions about this kind of thing, so he cleverly ridiculed: “What else is completely invisible? That time when we went to the hot springs together, I wore a pair of swimming trunks. I can’t let you see the rest after you finish it.”

Elsa blushed suddenly!

In her mind, it suddenly appeared that when Charlie was wearing swimming trunks in the hot spring hotel, that strong and perfect figure, the deer couldn't help but jump around.

Although blushing, she still whispered shyly: "Why can't I see the rest..."

Charlie said awkwardly: "Do you still have to ask why? We are friends, and you are my wife's best friend, so of course I can't show you the rest!"

Elsa lowered her head and whispered softly: "Why do you want to treat me like this? When I was injured, didn't I also let you see the places you shouldn't be shown? Did you not touch it?"

Charlie blurted out: "These are two different things. It was to save you, not to take advantage of you."

Elsa pouted her little mouth, rolled her eyes towards Charlie, and said, "Who knows if you were trying to take advantage? Maybe you are saving people and taking advantage, and do both!"

As she said, she said hurriedly and seriously: "Actually, I don't care about letting you take advantage of it. Even if I let you take advantage of it, I am willing to..."

Chapter 1631

Charlie was already a little numb to Elsa's unrelenting show of love.

So he only regarded Elsa as joking with him, so he changed the subject and asked her: "By the way, where did your cousin Delon pedal his bicycle?"

Elsa pouted her lips in disappointment. She also knew that Charlie had been avoiding her on emotional issues all the time, so she had become accustomed to Charlie's attitude. Seeing him turn the topic off, she followed him and said: " I heard that he has arrived in Jinhai this morning, but I heard that he slept under the bridge at night and he has a cold."

Charlie smiled faintly and said: “When he rides to Aurous Hill, his physical fitness should be able to move forward a lot.”

Elsa chuckled: “Actually, your punishment like this is also a good thing for him. My cousin is usually arrogant and domineering. He often makes trouble for the family, but he has never suffered any losses before, so I don’t have a long memory, believe this. After this time, he will constrain a little.”

Charlie nodded slightly: “If it wasn’t for your face, I would have to ask him to swallow the jade pendant during the birthday banquet, and let him have another operation to take it out. For such a person, the scar will be healed and forget the pain. , He will realize what is unforgettable by cutting the scar again.”

Elsa looked at Charlie: “Knowing that you are looking at my face, you let him go. After my cousin arrives in Aurous Hill, I will take him to invite you to dinner, and let him toast you to apologize.”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s okay to eat toast or something, let him reform in Aurous Hill honestly. If he performs well, maybe he can be sent back in advance. If he does not perform well, I can extend the deadline at any time.”

Elsa pursed her lips and said, “Don’t you always be so strict. If we really get together in the future, he is your brother-in-law. Although he is a cousin, he is also your brother-in-law!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly: “You have this one all day long…”

“Hehe.” Elsa said with a smile: “Who makes me like you? Anyway, I’m always ready. If you figure it out someday, please find me anytime!”

Charlie ignored her. He looked up at the big screen and said, “Hey, it seems that our flight has already started to board first-class and business-class passengers. Let’s go.”

Elsa gave a hum, and while standing up to pack her luggage, she asked casually: “Did you tell Claire that we will go back together today?”

Charlie nodded: “I said that on WeChat last night.”

Elsa asked with a smile: “She was not jealous at first, right?”

“Why would she be jealous?” Charlie said: “She knew that I was attending your grandma’s birthday banquet, so I told her directly that you just want to come back, and you booked the ticket for me.”

Elsa smiled and nodded: “Then did you tell Claire that you gave my grandma a fan worth tens of millions?”

“No.” Charlie said: “Don’t tell Claire about this. She doesn’t know my relationship with Chairman Gu.”

“I know.” Elsa said seriously: “Don’t worry, I will definitely not tell her.”

Charlie relaxed, and the two got on the plane first from the VIP boarding gate.

The two seats in the first class were next to each other. Elsa chose a window position, and Charlie sat beside her.

After boarding the plane, Claire called Charlie and asked with a smile, “Husband, are you on the plane?”

“Going.” Charlie said, “It will take off in twenty minutes.”

Claire asked again: “Elsa is with you, right?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded: “Sitting next to me.”

Claire said, “Then you have to take care of her.”

Charlie said helplessly: “I don’t fly the plane. The flight attendant takes care of everyone’s food and drink along the way. What can I take care of her…”

Elsa deliberately approached the phone and said with a smile: “You can hug me when the plane encounters a turbulence, lest I be thrown out…”

Claire thought that Elsa was just joking, so she smiled and said, "You should buckle your seat belt, otherwise what if Charlie doesn't have time to hug you?"

Chapter 1632

Elsa smiled: "I know!"

Claire smiled and said, "It happens that I have nothing to do today. I will drive to the airport to pick you up in a while."

"Okay!" Elsa said with a smile: "Then my big beautiful girl will have a hard time running!"

Claire smiled and said, "What are you doing so politely with me? Besides, it's not to pick you up alone, but also to pick up Charlie."

Elsa said: "Okay, you are to pick up Charlie, right?"

Claire smiled and said, "Yes!"

"Okay, okay." Elsa said helplessly: "If you can pick me up on the way, I'm already very satisfied!"

Claire said, "Then I won't tell you anymore. See you at the airport later!"

"It is Okay."

……

After two hours of flight, the plane landed smoothly at Aurous Hill Airport.

Charlie and Elsa came out of the airport together and saw Claire waiting here.

After seeing Claire for a few days, Charlie missed it very much. Seeing that Claire was wearing a long and slender coat, she was slim and had an extraordinary temperament.

In the past few days, Claire also missed Charlie very much.

After all, when the two got married, they had never been apart for such a long time.

She doesn't feel much about living together every day, but when one of them is not around, she can feel the feeling of discomfort and the feeling of constantly missing in her heart.

Seeing Charlie coming out of the exit, Claire hurried forward a few steps and gently hugged him.

After hugging him for a few seconds, she hugged Elsa again.

Elsa was shocked by Claire's initiative to embrace Charlie. She realized that her best friend's attitude towards Charlie seemed to have undergone some subtle changes.

However, she couldn't analyze the specific changes.

Charlie didn't expect that Claire would hug him directly in front of Elsa. Thinking about it, his wife's feelings for him seemed to have made some progress, which was a good sign.

After Claire and Elsa hugged gently, she discovered that Charlie was carrying several Hermes shopping bags, and asked in surprise: "Charlie, why do you buy so many Hermes things?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I bought some gifts for you and your parents."

Claire hurriedly said, "Oh, why buy such an expensive brand? Just buy some local specialties..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Isn't this making money? It is only natural to spend some money on family."

Claire said seriously: "You will spoil mother like this. You still don't know who she is? If you buy her such expensive things this time, her appetite will be even bigger next time."

Charlie smiled slightly: "This time I mainly bought a limited-edition bag for you wife. What I bought for Mom was all the ordinary styles that were used for distribution."

Claire said distressedly: “Then you have to spend a lot of money this time…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry about money all the time here. It’s easy to make money anyway. Let’s go home first, and talk about it when we get home!”

Chapter 1633

Leaving the airport, Charlie drove Claire’s BMW and first sent Elsa back to the Shangri-La Hotel.

On the way, Claire wanted to invite Elsa to live in her home again, but Elsa said nothing.

Although living in Tomson First Grade can be closer to Charlie, Elsa is also afraid of Elaine and Jacob. These two people are really subverting the Three Views when they fight. As an outsider, it is really embarrassing to watch from the sidelines.

Moreover, she always felt that the Willson family still had a time bomb.

That time bomb is Jacob’s first love, Meiqing.

Elaine still didn’t know about Meiqing’s affairs, and could be upset with Jacob. If she knew this, she would have to fight directly at home.

Therefore, she felt that she should not go to Tomson to find awkwardness, and it would be nice to live in Shangri-La.

Although staying in the hotel alone is a bit deserted, but fortunately, there is absolute freedom and unrestrained activities, even if you toss the room and throw it there in the morning, you will naturally get a clean and spotless room after returning.

So, she said she didn’t want to go to Tomson anymore.

After sending Elsa, Charlie and Claire went home together. Claire asked concerned: “Charlie, have you been optimistic about Feng Shui for Miss Sara’s house?”

” I’m optimistic.” Charlie smiled: “Their whole family They are all very satisfied and gave a five-star praise.”

Claire relaxed and said: “If people are satisfied, then we can be assured of the money.”

She said, she asked Charlie again: “You buy With so many Hermes, can’t you spend less money?”

Charlie said truthfully: “A total of one million or so.”

“Ah? One million?!” Claire felt dizzy and exclaimed: ” Why are you so willing to spend money to buy luxury goods and buy one million for family’s a year’s living expenses, but not as much as one million?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Luxury, it must cost more money.”

Charlie pulled the car over and parked in the parking space on the side of the road, and gave things to Claire from the back empty seat. He bought the Hermes limited edition crocodile leather handbag and handed it to Claire’s arms. He smiled and said, “Open it and take a look!”

Claire carefully opened the package and saw the beautifully crafted bag. , Exclaimed: “The craftsmanship of this bag is really good and the leather is impeccable. This bag costs a lot, right?” Charlie said: “The main reason is that this bag is more expensive, more than 500,000 yuan.

“Oh my god,” Claire said nervously: “A bag is more than half a million? This is too expensive!”

Charlie said with a smile: “My wife. Hermes limited edition items are not cheap, but don’t think about it. Money is very expensive, because the Hermès limited edition bags are very valuable and can even increase in value. If such bags are resold, they will cost at least 600,000 to 700,000 yuan, or even higher.”

Claire said with some anxiety: “But this bag It’s too expensive, how can I be willing to use it, and with my status I can’t afford such an expensive bag, or you can resell it!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “That’s OK! This is from me. How can you sell the gift I chose for you?”

Then he said again: “My wife, you can use this bag with confidence. If it is worn out, we will buy a new one. Now your husband, I am also in the eyes of high-ranking officials. Master of Feng Shui, you, as my wife, do you use a bag of 500,000 yuan? If you don’t use it, people may tell me what I will say in the future. They might say that Charlie is too picky and earns so A lot of money, but not even willing to buy a better bag for his wife!”

Claire saw that Charlie insisted, and there was some truth in what he said. She sighed and said gratefully: “husband, then I will listen to your words, thank you.”

Chapter 1634

Charlie remembered one thing and hurriedly said: “By the way, my wife, I will come back this time and take a rest for a day or two, so I have to go to Japan as soon as possible. I told you last time. There are also customers who have been urging me to go there.”

Claire nodded and asked him, “How long will it take? It’s more than half a month before the Chinese New Year. Many units are preparing for holidays. If you want to take a rest, wait for the next year.” Go back to work again.”

Charlie said with a smile: “I have promised people, how can we temporarily release the pigeons at this time, but you can rest assured, it should be done in a few days, in fact, Japan is not far away, and we fly directly from Aurous Hill. It’s not more than two hours.”

“Okay.” Claire nodded gently and said, “Then you must take care of yourself when you arrive in Japan. If you are unfamiliar over there, don’t conflict with others. , So as not to be bullied by the locals.”

“Okay!” Charlie said with a smile: “You still don’t know what your own husband’s current ability is? I will definitely not let people bully me.”

Claire confessed to him. At a glance, he said: “I know you can fight, but you still have to make money with peace after all.”

Charlie nodded, “Don’t worry, my wife, I will pay attention.”

Back to Tomson.

As soon as the car entered the villa yard, Elaine, who had removed the plaster, ran out with joy.

She knew that Claire had gone to the airport to meet Charlie, so she had been waiting for Charlie to return.

The reason why she looked forward to Charlie's return was mainly that Charlie had promised her that he would bring her a gift when he came back from Eastcliff.

After Charlie gave her a set of hundreds of thousands of caviar skincare products last time, she has already valued him as a lavish son-in-law. Her guess, Charlie will definitely prepare valuable gifts for her this time. She can't wait any longer.

Seeing Charlie stepping out of the car, Elaine hurriedly greeted him with a smile, and said cheerfully: "Oh my good son-in-law, you can count as coming back. Mom wants to die for you these days!"

Charlie felt a little uncomfortable with Elaine's flattering attitude.

Although Elaine had already changed a lot before, it was the first time to say such nasty words.

At this time, Elaine continued: "You don't know, Mom is worried about you these days. You have never been far away. Mom is afraid that you will not be able to adapt to the outside, eating and sleeping well. This has always been a thought in my heart!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Mom, thank you for your concern. I have had a good time these past few days."

"That's good, that's good!" Elaine breathed a sigh of relief. So she hurried to look in the car secretly.

Because Charlie came back by car, it was impossible to take the gifts with him, so she looked in the car to see if there were any gifts ready.

At this time, the Old Master Jacob also walked out, holding a string of unremarkable red sandalwood beads in his hand, and said with a smile: "Oh, Charlie, you are back, how have things been done in Eastcliff these days? How was it?"

Charlie smiled slightly: “Dad, things are going well for me.”

Jacob nodded: “It’s going to go well!”

Elaine caught a glimpse of some gift boxes in the back seat of the car, but the car windows were covered with a film. Can’t see what it is, so she hurriedly asked: “Oh my son-in-law, what are you putting in the back of this car? Is it a gift for us?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “This time in Eastcliff, I have prepared some gifts for you and dad.”

“Oh!” Elaine immediately beamed, and said excitedly: “You really deserve to be my good son-in-law. You think about me all the time. Come out and show Mom, what gifts have you bought for Mom!”

Chapter 1635

Seeing Elaine’s eager look, Charlie smiled lightly, opened the rear door and took out a bunch of Hermes gift boxes from inside.

When Elaine saw so many Hermes, the whole person’s eyes suddenly widened, and even gleamed twice!

She couldn’t help but exclaimed in excitement: “My God, it’s Hermès! Hermès bag is too expensive. Charlie may not really be willing to buy it for me, but even a Hermès scarf would cost tens of thousands!”

So she came to the front with excitement, covering her mouth excitedly and said: “Oh, oh! It’s Hermes! My son-in-law, you are so willing! What did you buy from Hermes for your mother?”

Charlie picked out a few gift boxes of different sizes, and handed them to Elaine, “Mom, this big one is a Hermes bag. It matches your temperament. Do you like it?”

When Elaine heard that it was a bag, she jumped up in excitement!

“Oh! It’s really a bag! My good son-in-law! You are so willing to pay for mom!”

Elaine has always wanted a better bag, but for so many years, her best bag, that is, an ordinary lv, looks like 15,000 one.

In her eyes, Hermès bags, which can only be carried at the level of ladies, can't even be touched by ordinary and second-class people. She dreams of carrying a Hermes on her back, but she just dares Think about it, even if she had some money in her hands before, she would have to spend more than 100,000 to 200,000 to buy a Hermes, she would still be reluctant to bear it.

Unexpectedly, today Charlie actually gave her a Hermes bag!

This really gave her a huge surprise!

She hurriedly unpacked the Hermes package and took out the more than one hundred thousand handbags from the inside. He smiled and said: "Mom, this bag is so beautiful! Do you like it!"

After finishing speaking, he looked at Charlie and said with a flattering smile: "Oh my son-in-law, you are so willing! You bought such an expensive bag for mom!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "You like it."

"I like it, I like it so much!" Elaine excitedly held it in her arms, and sighed: "I was really blind before, and I didn't see that my good son-in-law has such great potential! Good son-in-law, what happened before Son, don't take it to heart!"

Charlie nodded lightly.

He knowns that such a world-class shrew like Elaine could be bought with only a little profit, and he has already put her in order.

How could she fight her wits so many times, and send her to a detention center for a few days.

But that's fine, Elaine's character is the kind of master who doesn't suffer and doesn't know the evil in the world. After suffering a lot, her temper will naturally become more honest.

Afterward, Charlie took out two small gift boxes, handed them to Elaine, and said, “Mom, here are two more gifts, which are also for you.”

“Ah? There is mine?!” Elaine was excited to kneel down for Charlie.

Good guy, I don’t want to say that I gave a Hermes bag, but there are other gifts. My son-in-law really looks more and more pleasing to the eye!

So she hurriedly took two gift boxes from Charlie and opened them one by one.

“Wow! Hermès scarf! It’s so beautiful! It’s cold now, so it can be wrapped around! This is a lot of money, right?”

Chapter 1636

Charlie nodded: “Twenty to thirty thousand.”

“Oh! My son-in-law is so generous! Buy me such an expensive scarf! Twenty to thirty-thousand, you can buy a mink to wear!”

Afterwards, Elaine opened another gift box and exclaimed: “Oh! This is the classic Hermès belt for women! My son-in-law, Mom has loved this belt for several years, and has been reluctant to buy it. I didn’t expect you to realize my dream for me. …..”

Jacob on the side looked a little bit sour, and couldn’t help but ask: “Good son-in-law, didn’t you bring any gifts for dad?”

Charlie smiled and said, “For you, I have prepared several things.”

Having said that, Charlie handed him two Hermes gift boxes.

Jacob slapped his thigh happily, and said excitedly: “Oh, there really is me, really my good son-in-law!”

As soon as the voice fell, he rushed over and took the gift box from Charlie.

Open the first one. It is a men's belt with the head of the belt and the golden letter h, shining in the sun.

Jacob clapped his hands happily: "Oh, this Hermès belt was popular all over the country back then!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "This belt is now a standard for successful men."

Jacob sighed and sighed: "Oh, I am also a successful person. We live in a Tomson first-class mansion, drive a BMW five-series sedan, wear Hermès trouser belt, and then we will string a large gold chain and get a gold watch. Live with the upper-class people with small gold watches and three small barbecues a day!"

Claire said helplessly: "Dad, which middle-aged and old people do you see who is still wearing a big gold chain to swagger through the market? Those are standard equipment for young people and social people."

Jacob chuckled, "I just said that."

After speaking, he winked at Charlie and said: "Good son-in-law, when can you give me a gold watch? I recently picked a Rolex Gold, and that watch looks impressive!"

Charlie suddenly thought: "Hey, before, Meiqing seemed to have given his father-in-law a Rolex Gold! It is worth three to four hundred thousand, but the Old Master was afraid that Elaine would be jealous after seeing it, so he never dared to wear it. ....."

"He is now mentioning Rolex Kindy again. It is estimated that 80% of him wants me to agree to his so-called request."

"In this way, he can just look back and wear the Rolex that Meiqing gave him. Even if Elaine sees it, he can tell Elaine that I bought him this watch."

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help feeling in his heart: "This Old fox is not easy. In order to be able to put on the gifts from the first lover in a fair manner, he has to prepare so much in advance, so just help him!"

Therefore, Charlie said to Jacob straightforwardly: "Dad, don't worry, Rolex Gold, right? It's on me!"

As soon as Jacob heard this, he was immediately happy with nothing to add, and ran forward to hold Charlie's hand, and said with emotion: "Good son-in-law, you are the one who knows me!"

After finishing speaking, he kept winking at Charlie, his expression full of gratitude.

Elaine on the side was unhappy, and said angrily: "Jacob, you old thing is really shameless, even you wear a Rolex for your unpromising appearance? Don't pit my son-in-law's money here!"

After speaking, Elaine hurriedly smiled to Charlie and said: "Good son-in-law, you don't think mom has a decent watch until now. How about you turn around and give mom a piece?"

Chapter 1637

When Jacob received a Rolex from Meiqing and showed off with Charlie in the car, Claire was sitting in the back row.

So she knew very well that Dad now asked Charlie to ask for a Rolex. In fact, it was a formality. The main reason was to find an opportunity to put the Rolex that Meiqing gave him on his hand.

At this moment, although Claire felt a little uncomfortable, he could only turn one eye and close one eye when she thought of the past of her father and her mother, and the many wrongs he suffered over the years.

But Claire didn't expect that her mother would come to join in the fun at this time, and wanted Charlie to buy her a Rolex too.

She hurriedly said to Elaine: "Mom, all Rolexes are worn by men. They don't look good on you. If you really like watches, I'll give you a female Tissot."

Elaine said disgustingly: "Don't even think about fooling me, the watch of that brand is very cheap, I bought it for a few thousand, and the low-end ones can't even cost three thousand. How can they be compared with Rolex! I don't want it!"

Charlie said smoothly: “Mom, I bought a lot of things from Eastcliff this time. If I buy a gold watch for you and dad alone. It is estimated that our family’s living standards will have to drop drastically. I happened to know a buddy who sells imitation watches. The imitation watches he sells are made the same as the real ones, there are no real fake ones, and they are cheap. How about I give you and dad a whole fake watch first to make do?”

Now Elaine, in front of Charlie, is no longer the v!xen who blindly criticized the opposition back then. Charlie treats her a little better, and she is quite sensible.

Thinking that Charlie had already bought so many Hermes for her, it would be hard for him to spend money to buy a gold watch for her, so he hurriedly said: “Oh, good son-in-law, mom just said it by the way, mom knows It’s not easy for you to make money, so let’s buy a fake for your dad first, and let him make do with it, then mom will not need it.”

After that, he hurriedly added: “Hey, my son-in-law, if you take on the feng shui big job in the future and make a lot of money, don’t forget Mom!”

Charlie smiled and nodded: “No problem, I won’t forget you if I make money in the future.”

As he said, he winked at Jacob again and said, “Dad, how about letting my friend find you a replica Rolex? Anyway, most people can’t see it, it’s the same as the real one!”

How could Jacob know what Charlie meant, anyway, just to find a reason to wear the watch given by Meiqing outright, Elaine thought it was a fake, but it would be better!

So she nodded hurriedly and said with a smile: “Oh, it’s okay to fake it, anyway, I just want to wear it, but the real is a waste!”

Charlie pushed the boat along the water: “Then it’s settled. I’ll call him soon and ask him to help find a high copy.”

Jacob smiled and said, “Okay, Okay!”

Charlie then took out the tea that Stephen had given, and handed it to Jacob and said, “Dad, this is some good tea I asked someone to find for you. Don’t buy tea from WeChat indiscriminately in the future.”

Jacob smiled and said, “My tea is not bad! It tastes fine after drinking!”

Charlie said: “Then you taste this and see how big the gap is.”

Jacob nodded: “Okay, I’ll try it later!”

At this time, Charlie took out the remaining Hermès gift boxes and said to Claire: “My wife. These are all for you. Go back to your room and take them down slowly.”

Claire was surprised and said, “Ah? Why are there still my gifts? You already gave me a bag…”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “The rest are some small accessories, such as scarves, wallets and belts.”

Chapter 1638

Claire gratefully said, “Thank you husband, but in the future, you must not spend money on me like this…”

Charlie knew that she couldn’t accept such a high price in her heart, so he smiled and said, “Okay, OK, I know, I will buy you a gift with high cost performance in the future.”

……

Back in the room, Elaine quickly put the Hermes that Charlie had given her to the living room.

While putting the gifts and packing boxes away, she took out her mobile phone and took many photos from different angles.

Afterwards, she selected nine photos that she was satisfied with, and immediately sent them to the circle of friends, with the caption: “My good son-in-law went to work in Eastcliff and came back to give me a bunch of Hermes! I am so happy!”

In the circle of friends, likes and comments burst out in an instant, watching a lot of women’s sour comments, Elaine danced happily!

I can’t help feeling proud: “It’s so cool! The Old Lady is now living in a big villa and carrying Hermes, she is a proper super lady! After the two porcelain teeth of the front teeth are finished and set, the I can carry a Hermès bag, wearing a Hermès scarf, and wearing a Hermès belt, I’m going out in awe!”

And Jacob sat down on the sofa and quickly took out the tea leaves given by Charlie, planning to make a pot, and taste the tea that he bought from WeChat. How was it different?

As soon as the tea leaves Stephen gave were opened, the refreshing tea aroma came out!

Jacob was cheered!

He has never seen such fragrant tea!

As soon as it was opened, it hadn’t been brewed, and the taste lingered for three days, which made people feel refreshed.

Looking at the tea leaves, the pieces are perfect and impeccable. There are no problems of different sizes and colors, and there are no small pieces of foam and small bellflowers. At a glance, they are carefully selected piece by piece.

He grabbed a handful of tea leaves under the tip of his nose and lightly smelled it, then grabbed the tea he bought from the WeChat Maicha girl and smelled it, and suddenly he felt a huge gap.

The former is like a fine natural agarwood, the fragrance is rich and perfect, and it is completely natural, with no trace of processing.

But the latter is like fake agarwood made from low-quality firewood soaked in a chemical potion. The fragrance smells a little choking and pungent. Compared with the former, it is obviously not the same thing.

Jacob quickly put the tea leaves sent by Charlie in the teapot. The electric kettle with tea at the bottom was already hot. He quickly poured boiling water into the pot. Then, the fragrance of the tea was forced out by the hot water. The whole living room is full.

Jacob said in horror: “This… the taste of this tea is too good!”

Claire smelled the scent too far away, and exclaimed: “Ah, it smells really good! Dad, can you give me a cup too!”

Elaine, who has never liked tea, smelled the tea scent at this time, and said excitedly: “This tea smells very advanced, Jacob, give me a cup and let me taste it!”

Jacob hurriedly took out four small tea cups, poured four cups of tea, and then took a cup by himself and took a careful sip in his mouth. Then his eyes lit up and exclaimed: “Good tea! Good tea! Ah! I have never drunk such good tea in my life!”

Chapter 1639

Sighing at Jacob, Charlie shook his head helplessly.

This Old Master, indeed, has never seen anything in the world.

Playing antiques can only afford fakes, and drinking tea is the same.

This is mainly because his status in the Willson family is too low. He was not valued by the Old Lady before. Later, he was squeezed by Elaine for many years. Life has been unsatisfactory and there is no improvement in money.

But fortunately, Jacob’s personality is not bad. If he changed to another person, he would have been depressed because he couldn’t think about it.

Here, while Charlie’s family was happily tasting the finest tea, Horiyah was preparing lunch for the family in Villa A04 next door.

Because the child who she was previously pregn@nt with the black coal kiln supervisor, infected Noah's whole body, Horiyah was always excluded from this family.

But because Regnar supported her, the Willson family did not dare to do anything to her.

In the beginning, Horiyah also pleased the Mrs. Willson and Noah in various ways, hoping to exchange their forgiveness, and even specially made an abalone dinner for Noah, and bought expensive king crabs to supplement his body, although kind she did a bad thing, but it was really meant to please.

However, Horiyah saw that she always had a hot face with her cold bu.tt0cks, so now she has some broken jars.

Recently, after the Willson Group received Regnar's investment, the business restarted. With Regnar's help, it finally returned to formality, so the Willson family all returned to work in the Group's office.

Mrs. Willson is still the Old Lady in power, Noah is the general manager, Harold is the business director, and Wendy is the Management director.

This family of four goes to and from get off work together every day, so they are even more alienated from Horiyah.

Her current role at home has almost become the servant for the four of them, doing laundry and cooking at home every day.

At this moment, she had just prepared the meal, but before the Willson family came back, she took off her apron and sat on the sofa tiredly and played with her mobile phone.

Randomly swiping the circle of friends, and immediately reached the one of Elaine. When she saw Elaine showing off a bunch of Hermes in the circle of friends, Horiyah was very depressed.

"This Elaine is really a stinky burning bag! Isn't it just a few Hermes? Is there anything to show off?"

After a few curses, Horiyah felt uncomfortable again.

“Elaine kind of b*tch, there is a son-in-law like Charlie to support her, what about me? What do I have?”

“Husband? Beats me, scolds me, and threatens to divorce me. If it weren’t for Mr. Regnar, this old tortoise would have driven me out.”

“Dead Old Lady? Not a good thing! This old thing is so bad, if Regnar hadn’t warned her enough, I am afraid that she would beat me to death together!”

“Hey, my son is not up for it. He doesn’t have the ability to sh!t, and he will brag all the time. Such kind of stuff will definitely have nothing to do in the future, and I can’t count on him.”

“Wendy…hey…it would be great if Wendy was still with Gerald. No matter what, she can continue to be Fredmen’s lover. As a result, she has a reputation now. Whether to marry or not to go out is a problem, and it is even more a commodity that cannot be expected…”

“Hey, what can I expect in my life? Who can buy me a Hermes bag?”

Thinking of this, Horiyah felt uncomfortable, and when she thought of the hardships and experiences she had experienced, tears burst into her eyes.

Chapter 1640

At this time, the door was pushed open.

Noah walked in first with the Old Lady.

Harold and Wendy followed behind.

The Old Lady was wearing a noble mink coat, her face was red, and her face was indescribably happy.

Since regaining a new life in the Willson family group, the Mrs. Willson has been happy every day, her whole face is red, like she has eaten a rejuvenation pill.

As soon as she entered the house, Mrs. Willson opened her mouth and said, “Oh, although the Wu family is not good enough, at least the lean camel is bigger than the horse. With the project they gave, we can make at least 20 million in profit in the next year. , that is really good!”

Noah laughed and said, “Mom, it’s not that you are far-sighted! If you weren’t strategizing behind the back, our Willson Group wouldn’t have a chance to be born again!”

Mrs. Willson nodded in satisfaction. She has always been narcissistic and has a strong desire for power. She likes to be flattered most.

Horiyah on the sofa was very upset when she heard this, she couldn’t help cursing inwardly:

“The old dead woman is really shameless! What is your contribution to the rebirth of the Willson family? Isn’t it the help of Mr. Regnar? Besides, Mr. Regnar back then but first sent someone to the black coal kiln to rescue me! Only then did you get your family out of the detention center!”

Mrs. Willson entered the living room happily, and when she saw Horiyah sitting on the sofa playing with her mobile phone, she immediately shouted annoyed: “Horiyah, what are you doing on the sofa instead of cooking in the kitchen? This is your sitting Place?”

Horiyah stood up and said angrily, “Mom, what do you mean by this? I am also a member of this family. Am I not even qualified to sit on a sofa?”

Mrs. Willson said sharply: “You are right! You are not qualified to sit on the sofa! In this house, you are a servant! Still a servant who dissatisfied me! If it weren’t for Mr. Regnar to cover you behind, I would Just drive you out, you pugnacious girl!”

“You…” Horiyah said angrily: “The dead Old Lady, you’re endless, right? You take that little mess out all day long and nag, is it interesting? Don’t forget what Wu always does. That said, let us put aside all our prejudices. If you have an old attitude, I will go to Mr. Regnar to help me out!”

The Mrs. Willson was speechless.

She insulted and bullied Horiyah because she determined that Horiyah did not dare to make trouble.

But she didn't expect that the rabbit would bite in a hurry.

Horiyah dared to talk to herself like this.

However, she did not dare to choke with Horiyah right away, after all, Regnar had indeed ordered that if she annoyed Regnar, it might affect the rise of the Willson family!

Thinking of this, she snorted and said, "Okay, since Mr. Regnar asked us to let go of our prejudices, then I don't have the same knowledge as you, but I still advise you to figure out your own situation. In this family, you are a sinner. There must be a sense of atonement at all times!"

Although Horiyah was upset in her heart, she did not continue to argue with the Old Lady. Instead, she said blankly: "The food is ready, let's eat!"

However, although she didn't say anything on the surface, she hated the Old Lady deeply in her heart.

She completely understood that Mrs. Willson's attitude would only get worse in the future, not better.

If the Willson Group continues to move up, Mrs. Willson's posture will definitely be higher.

She couldn't help but sighed inwardly: "This dead old woman, if only she could fall a bit hard!"

Chapter 1641

Horiyah followed the Willson family into the restaurant with resentment towards Mrs. Willson.

Mrs. Willson sat down directly on the main seat of the dining table and glanced at Horiyah's cooked food. She frowned dissatisfiedly and said, "Why are all home-cooked dishes? I don't have any hard dishes. don't know I'm old. Do you not need to replenish your body?"

Horiyah said with a bit of aggrieved tone: "Mom, you can't blame me for this. The money in the family is yours. I only have a few hundred in total. How can I afford to buy a lot of big fish and meat."

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, "I know you can find a reason. You can buy a chicken for a few hundred, right? A local chicken is only a hundred, can't you afford it?"

Horiyah was very angry and said, "Mom, five people in the family eat, you don't pay me living expenses. I am also a clever woman who can't cook without rice. There is still pork in this meal today, and I might not even be able to eat meat for the next meal."

Mrs. Willson glared at her: "The living expenses are okay, but you have to be reimbursed. In the future, you will go to a regular supermarket to buy food and come to me for reimbursement with the receipt."

Horiyah knew that the Old Lady was really afraid of getting her money used elsewhere.

Horiyah felt a little disgusted when she thought that she might have to buy vegetables for hundreds every day and reconcile the reimbursement with the Old Lady.

But she didn't show it. She just said smoothly: "Okay, since mom is not too troublesome, then we will check the accounts once a day from now on."

Mrs. Willson smiled sarcastically: "I don't find it troublesome, the Old Lady is very energetic."

Horiyah didn't pick her up with interest, picked up the bowl and took a couple of mouthfuls.

Wendy next to her was flipping her phone while sipping her food, and then said to Mrs. Willson: "Grandma, can I apply for an image fee with you?"

Mrs. Willson frowned and asked, "What image fee?"

Wendy behaved and said: “Grandma, look, I am now the commercial director of our Willson Group. This commercial director usually specializes in external affairs. After going out, it represents the image of our company. So my dress, even Cosmetics and skin care products have to meet our company’s positioning.”

Mrs. Willson gave her a white look, and said, “Don’t be arguing with me here, just say what you want.”

Wendy said: “Grandma, I want to apply for 100,000 to buy a bag, buy new clothes, and buy some cosmetics and skin care products.”

“One hundred thousand?!” Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, “Do you really think our family’s money was brought by the wind?”

Wendy said aggrievedly: “Grandma, didn’t Mr. Regnar give us tens of millions? The funds in the company’s account are also quite abundant. 100,000 is nothing to us!”

Mrs. Willson said angrily: “Isn’t that what? I tell you, money is because you always think that 100,000 is nothing, 200,000 is nothing, and even 1 million is not much. Little by little, we defeated the Willson Group! So from now on, we must seize this opportunity of rebirth from the ashes, and we must not make any mistakes we made before!”

Wendy was also a little unhappy, and muttered with a little emotion: “After so long and hard days, I don’t even have a decent set of cosmetics now, so I will go out to discuss business and cooperation in such a disheveled manner. I’m sorry for the reputation of our Willson Group. Besides, my bags were sold cheaply for the sake of food etc. Now I don’t even have a good bag. Wouldn’t I be laughed at when I go out?”

Mrs. Willson waved her hand impatiently: “Okay, don’t come to this set with me. The bag problem will be solved. Just buy a fake one. Buy a fake Hermes. Wouldn’t it be worthwhile to carry it out?”

Chapter 1642

“What’s the face…” Wendy was anxious, choked up and said: “How can I say that I am also the commercial director of the Willson Group. If I’m caught by a fake Hermes when I go out. What a shame if I am found out!”

Mrs. Willson sneered and said, “You know what a bullsh*t! If you have a noble status these days, you just carry a fake bag, which is true in the eyes of others; but if you have a humble status, you are even saying the truth. In the eyes of others, he is also a fake! The Willson Group is now in Phoenix Nirvana and it is a rebirth from the ashes. In the eyes of outsiders, you are the commercial director, naturally contain a lot of gold. Even if you carry a fake bag, no one will think that is fake!”

Wendy was depressed: “Grandma, even if you don’t look at it, if I am the commercial director of the Willson Group, even if I am your granddaughter, giving me 100,000 is not too much, right?”

Mrs. Willson snorted: “Don’t come to this set, it’s only ten thousand, you want it, don’t pull it down!”

Wendy was extremely depressed, but when she thought of 10,000, if she didn’t want it, then she would lose all that as well.

So she nodded and said aggrieved: “Well, ten thousand is ten thousand…”

Mrs. Willson cleared her throat and said solemnly: “I tell you, this time, we must let the Willson Group regain its glory! We even want the Willson Group to take another step, so you call me one by one. With the spirit of 12 points, no hedonistic thinking is allowed, otherwise, even if it is my son or grandson, they have to get out! Do you understand?”

Noah, Harold, and Wendy knew in their hearts that the Old Lady said this to them.

Although the hearts were depressed, everyone didn’t dare to show any objection. They could only nod bitterly and said in unison: “We understand…”

Mrs. Willson was satisfied with this and waved her hand: “Okay, hurry up and eat. We have to go to the company in the afternoon to continue working!”

Everyone had no choice but to bow their heads to eat honestly.

At this moment, Wendy flipped through the WeChat Moments, and suddenly saw the one sent by Elaine, her face suddenly blue with anger.

There was an uneasy feeling in her heart: “Elaine’s b*tch has a bunch of Hermes. I want to buy one. Grandma didn’t even agree and asked me to buy a fake one. If I really buy a fake Hermes, in case, I meet Elaine, so I still have to let her die?!”

Thinking of this, she became more and more angry in her heart, Elaine’s old w!tch, why use such an expensive thing?

I am now youthful and naturally beautiful, why can’t even Elaine be as good?

Thinking of this, she said aggrieved: “Grandma! Look! Even Elaine b*tch has used real Hermes, why can’t I use one real?!”

Mrs. Willson snatched the phone from her, took a look, and said angrily: “d*mn Elaine, I know it all day long!”

Noah also took the phone and looked at it and found that there was a picture of Elaine taking a selfie with her bag on her back. He said coldly: “This stinky lady’s legs seem to have been plastered off! She’s going to jump out!”

Harold’s teeth tickled when he thought of Elaine, and hurriedly asked him: “Dad, didn’t you say you want to punish her before? When do you do it? I have wanted to teach this d*mn lady a long time ago!”

“Don’t worry.” Jacob snorted coldly: “She broke her leg before and stayed at home all day long, so she couldn’t rush into her house and fix her? Wouldn’t we have to put us in? Since hers The cast has been removed from the leg, and she must be stumbling out. When the time comes, we will seize the opportunity and she must be treated well!”

Chapter 1643

Noah still hates Elaine very much.

Because Elaine never put away the more than 20 green hats she hung on her terrace.

Not only have they been hanging there, she has also successively bought a batch of new ones online, and now there are more than 30 in total.

Noah goes in and out of Tomson First Grade every day, passing through Charlie's house, so he will see them, more than 30 green hats fluttering in the wind, and every time he is angry enough to think of killing her.

Moreover, thinking of Elaine's mockery of himself, he hated her even more.

He always wanted to find a chance to tidy up Elaine, and by the way, he also added some blockage to Charlie's house to make Regnar as satisfied as possible. However, Elaine had a plaster on her leg, and she stayed at home most of the time. Even if he wanted to start. no chance.

Now that Elaine's plaster has been removed, she must be able to come out very quickly because of her character. As long as she goes out frequently, he has a chance to deal with her.

When she heard that Elaine was going to be cleaned up, Mrs. Willson was also interested. She said in a cold voice, "This d*mn Elaine is jumping all day long. The last time she was in the detention center, she should have been taken care of more thoroughly. All the legs interrupted, to relieve the hate!"

Wendy hurriedly said: "Grandma, then we can find a chance to break her legs this time!"

"Yes, grandma!" Harold became excited immediately, and blurted out: "If you interrupt both her legs, I've long seen her not pleasing to my eyes!"

Mrs. Willson looked at Noah and said: "Noah, Elaine has been insulting you and humiliating the entire Willson family. You should really make a plan to show this b*tch a little bit of color."

Noah nodded repeatedly: "Mom! Don't worry! I will definitely not let this stinky lady go!"

……

After having lunch at home, Charlie called Mr. Orvel to drive over and picked him up to the kennel.

He plans to go to Japan tomorrow and quickly settle all matters concerning Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

To get Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, it is inseparable from the help of brothers Ichiro and Jiro.

In Mr. Orvel's car, Charlie asked him: "How are Ichiro and Jiro's performance at the kennel recently?"

Mr. Orvel chuckled: "Master, these two brothers performed well in the kennel. They worked hard and don't dare to pretend to be forceful everywhere. They are working honestly like quail, but they couldn't meet. Two dogs with grudges are the same, and they have to be pinched as soon as they meet. I now assign the two to different areas and try to avoid their meeting."

Charlie nodded lightly, there was naturally a deep hatred between Ichiro and Jiro.

Especially Ichiro, he was scammed by Charlie, and even his father was poisoned to death by him. It was already miserable enough. He didn't expect that his younger brother would fall into trouble and gave him one. For the crime of poisoning his biological father, he also spent a lot of money to offer a reward for his head.

It can be said that he would never forgive Jiro until he died.

In fact, Jiro hates his own brother.

Because Charlie had already made it very clear last time, only one of the two brothers could go back to Japan with him, and the other person had to stay in the kennel and work for a lifetime.

And Charlie himself tends to take his brother Ichiro home, so he hopes that his brother will have some accident every day, it is best to die suddenly, in that case, he will become the only candidate for Charlie.

Chapter 1644

Although after returning to Japan with Charlie, he must give him 90% of the shares, but this is much better than staying at the kennel to work.

After Charlie came to the kennel, he instructed Mr. Orvel: "Bring both Ichiro and Jiro."

“OK, Master!”

Mr. Orvel immediately ordered to go down, and soon, several of his men came over with brothers Ichiro and Jiro wearing work clothes.

As soon as the two met at the door, Ichiro took advantage of the unpreparedness, rushed over and kicked Jiro, kicked Jiro out, and said in a curse, “You b@stard, dare to show up in front of me!”

Jiro was kicked to the ground and hurriedly got up and rushed over to fight with him. He yelled, “You b@stard, I must kill you!”

Ichiro is not to be outdone: “Come on, let’s see who kills who! I will blow your head with a punch!”

Mr. Orvel’s men hurriedly separated the two and kept them under control. One of them yelled, “What the h*ll is this all f*ck? Just be honest with me! Otherwise, there will be good-looking ones from both of you later.”

The two of them didn’t dare to make any trouble, and were led into the room one after another.

Charlie sat on the chair of the grandmaster, looked at the brothers with interest, and said with a smile: “Two, how are you doing these days?”

When the two saw Charlie, they all knelt in front of him. Ichiro said excitedly: “Master, you are finally here! I have been waiting for you to come back these days, so I can follow you to Japan, 90% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares will be transferred to you!”

Jiro said hurriedly: “Master, don’t believe this b@stard. He is a natural rebellious person and he is not a good person at all! Choose me! If you take me back to Japan, I will give you 95% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!”

Ichiro was crazy and he blurted out: “Jiro, you Abnere who murdered, dare you to say that I was born with a bone?!”

Jiro ignored him and looked at Charlie and pleaded: “Master, I don’t ask for anything else. You only need to leave me two shares, and I will give you the remaining 98%. Please, take me. Take me back to Japan…”

Ichiro next to gritted his teeth: “Master, if you take me back, 99% of the shares will be given to you!!!”

Jiro collapsed and shouted: “Master, I will give you everything! You only need to save me some real estate and pay me a salary!”

Charlie looked at the two brothers vying for freedom with interest, and smiled faintly: “Okay, don’t chat here anymore. I always count my words. Last time I promised Ichiro to take him back. He will give me 90% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares, so naturally I will not break my promise.”

After that, he looked at Ichiro who was ecstatic, and said, “Ichiro, you prepare, let’s set off in the next two days.”

Ichiro was trembling with excitement, and when he knocked Charlie three times in a row, he said excitedly: “Thank you Master, thank you Master!”

Jiro almost collapsed, crying and said: “Master, please take me back, I am willing to do anything you ask me…”

Charlie said indifferently: “Well, Jiro, how about you, just stay here honestly. Here you can eat, drink, and live. You don’t have to worry about anything. If your brother is not obedient, he naturally will be sent back to replace you.”

Jiro fell into despair. Will he wait until the year of the monkey?

On the side, Ichiro seemed to be reborn, and he asked Charlie excitedly: “Master, when are we going to leave?”

Charlie waved his hand: “Tomorrow!”

Chapter 1645

Ichiro was excited when he heard that Charlie would take him back to Japan tomorrow, but then he felt nervous again.

He looked at Charlie and asked in a low voice, “Master, how can I convince the public when I return to Japan like this? Everyone thinks that I killed my father, and they all think I’m dead. Suddenly going back, I am afraid it will be difficult to inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceutical…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Isn’t this a trivial matter?”

After finishing speaking, he immediately beckoned to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, arrange for someone to prepare a video camera and shoot a video of confession for Jiro to let him admit that he poisoned and killed his father, and then offered a huge reward for his brother. Human head in order to achieve the goal of monopolizing Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.”

When Jiro heard this, he felt as if the sky had fallen, crying and said, “Master, you can’t do this! Didn’t you say that if my eldest brother behaves badly, just change me back? You let me now Plead guilty, how can I go back in the future?”

Charlie said coldly: “What are you afraid of? You brothers will record a video of confessing guilt alone later. If your brother is in charge, you will be in charge; if you are in charge, let your brother be in charge. Is this not perfect?”

Both Jiro and Ichiro are full of despair, now that Charlie is really going to die?

However, they are also very clear that their current life and death are in Charlie’s hands. If they really fight against him, they are likely to suffer a disaster.

So the two of them could only nod their heads honestly, and the people arranged by Orvel took them to the empty room next door to shoot the video.

Charlie called Meiqing’s son Paul at this time and asked him as soon as he came up: “Paul, do you have time in the next few days?”

Paul hurriedly said, “Mr. Charlie, what are your orders?”

Charlie said: “It’s the thing I told you before. You will accompany me to Japan to resolve the issue of the transfer of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares and complete the relevant legal procedures.”

“No problem!” Paul said immediately: “When is the specific departure time? I can arrange what I have at hand, and then I can go with you.”

Charlie said with a smile: “Tomorrow, let’s go early and return early.”

“Ok.” Paul said, “Then let me book the ticket, who are you with?”

Charlie said casually: “You don’t need to book the ticket. I will say hello to Issac and let him arrange a private jet.”

“It Okay then!”

Then Charlie hung up the phone and called Issac again.

After all, the Wade family has a big business. In Aurous Hill, there is a private jet specially assigned to Issac for daily use. When Issac heard that Charlie was going to Japan, he immediately arranged for the crew of the private jet to apply for the route and departure time.

At the same time, he said to Charlie: “Master you are going to Japan this time, and you are not familiar with the place. So, I will go with you. I have some friendships with many Japanese companies and families. In case of any need, It can also be convenient for you.”

Since returning from killing the Eight Great Heavenly Kings in Changbai Mountain, Issac has followed Charlie with all his heart, and regarded him as the only master in his heart, and Charlie can also see that this person is now 100% credible and is completely under his control. Since he wanted to follow, he had no objection.

So Charlie said to him: “Let’s do it, you arrange the plane, and then arrange two or three capable subordinates, and then go there together.”

With that said, Charlie glanced at Orvel and asked him, “Mr. Orvel, have you been okay in the last few days? If it’s okay, come with me to Japan.”

Chapter 1646

Mr. Orvel nodded immediately and said, “No problem, Master! Orvel will listen to your instructions!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Issac: “Old man, Mr. Orvel is with us, Paul from Smith Law Firm, and Ichiro from the Kobayashi family, please let the crew prepare.”

“OK Master! I’ll make arrangements!”

At this time, the brothers Ichiro and Jiro also recorded their own back-to-back videos.

Later, the two were brought back by Orvel’s men.

Charlie looked at the two and said lightly: “Ichiro, you have a good rest today. Tomorrow Mr. Orvel will take you to the airport, but I will warn you in advance. Please be careful along the way. Don’t think that coming to Japan is like Back at your home court, if you dare to have any disobedience, I will definitely not spare you.”

Ichiro nodded like garlic: “Mr. Charlie, don’t worry, I will die, but I won’t disobey you…”

Charlie gave a hum, then looked at Jiro, and said lightly: “Jiro, you just stay here, Mr. Orvel’s men will make you eat and drink well. Apart from work, you will have the rest. You can pray for a while, and pray that something will happen to your eldest brother, so that you have a chance to return to Japan.”

Hearing this, Ichiro waved his hands in fright: “Mr. Charlie, you don’t need to worry about anything, I will never cause anything. Jiro, the b@stard, will never have the chance to leave this kennel in this life!”

Jiro gritted his teeth angrily.

However, now that Ichiro became Charlie’s first choice, he could only honestly be a spare tire.

What is a spare tire?

If there are no problems with the tires being used, no air leaks, and no punctures, the spare tire will never have the opportunity to be employed.

Thinking of this, the hatred in his heart for his eldest brother is even deeper.

If it weren't for so many people here, he would have liked to rush up now and strangle this big brother to death with his arm!

Seeing that the brothers were hostile and jealous of each other, Charlie was very satisfied.

What he wants is such an effect, allowing them to deter and check and balance each other.

In this way, none of them dare to make trouble with him, and can only honestly let themselves be at his mercy and be his puppets.

Thinking of this, Charlie stood up and said to Orvel, "Mr. Orvel, starting from tomorrow, we will strengthen the guard of the kennel. We must take care of Jiro, and he's not allowed to go on business trips!"

Mr. Orvel immediately nodded and said, "Master, you can rest assured that there are more than 20 guards here, and dozens of the most ferocious purebred hounds. One bite of a dog and Jiro's small body is gone, tomorrow I will transfer ten more subordinates to come and surround this place into an iron bucket, there will never be any business trips!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Okay, your style of doing things has become more and more appetizing to me, but you should also pay attention to it. If he is disobedient and you really let the dog bite, don't let the dog bite him to death. It's a good thing to keep him alive."

Orvel looked at Jiro and smiled sullenly: "If this kid dares to run, I will let my snow mastiff bite his stuff first!"

Chapter 1647

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has multiple production bases in Japan.

Its headquarter is located in Tokyo. In addition to Tokyo, there are also production lines in several cities such as Yokohama, Osaka, and Nagoya.

In addition, some time ago, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical also invested a large amount of funds to establish Asia's largest biopharmaceutical production base in Osaka.

When Charlie went to Japan this time, in addition to finalizing the share transfer agreement with Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals and completing the share transfer, he also brought Liang from Wei's Pharmaceuticals to inspect these production bases.

Liang is now the general manager of JX Pharmaceutical and the specific person in charge of the company. After Charlie takes over Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he will be in charge of the entire production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical for the time being.

In the future, if the time is right, Stephen can come over to take over Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and then let Liang concentrate on the country, and continue to expand the scale of JX Pharmaceutical in China.

Therefore, Charlie and Issac made an itinerary plan.

They will fly from Aurous Hill to Tokyo tomorrow morning. Issac will contact his men in Tokyo to respond to them locally, and arrange for a team to accompany them throughout the journey.

After getting things done in Tokyo, they will drive from Tokyo and head west to Yokohama.

Yokohama is near Tokyo, not too far away, and it is less than a hundred kilometers by car.

Then, drive from Yokohama to Nagoya and finally to Osaka.

After the inspection in Osaka, they can fly back to Aurous Hill directly from Osaka.

The reason why they have to drive around these cities is mainly because Japan has a relatively small land area. In fact, these cities are not far apart.

From Tokyo all the way to Osaka, it is more than 500 kilometers away. It takes less than an hour to arrive by plane. What's more, you have to go to the two cities of Yokohama and Nagoya in the middle. Instead, taking a plane is far less convenient than driving.

Charlie studied the map of Japan and found a small detail. The highway from Nagoya to Osaka in Japan happened to pass through Kyoto.

Nanako, who was seriously injured, was resting in Kyoto.

Charlie couldn't help but think: I must go to Kyoto to see her!

……

At the dinner table, Charlie told the family directly that he was going to Japan tomorrow.

When they heard that Charlie was leaving tomorrow, Claire said with a bit of dismay: "You just came back today, and will leave tomorrow. You haven't even stayed for 24 hours…"

"Yeah!" Jacob couldn't help but muttered: "Good son-in-law, making money is important, but your body is more important. You keep running back and forth like this, and this body can't stand it either."

Elaine was a little excited and said, "Oh, what do you know? You have never been successful since you got married, and you have no motivation at all. That's why our family has been looked down upon you especially by the Old Lady, and we have never had a good life."

After that, she looked at Charlie with a flattering expression, and complimented: "Look at our family Charlie, how ambitious! don't know how many times stronger than you!"

Jacob snorted, "Are you a human again? You used to chase people, and Charlie said that they were useless. Isn't it you? You used to chase your daughter and asked her to divorce Charlie?"

Elaine's expression was a little unnatural, and she said anxiously, "Jacob, you don't instigate discord here! I was wrong before, but I can correct it if I know the mistake!"

After speaking, he hurriedly said to Charlie with a smile: “Good son-in-law, for how many days are you going to go to Japan this time?”

Charlie said: “If it’s fast, it’s three to five days, if it’s slow, it’s a week.”

Chapter 1648

Claire couldn’t help muttering: “Huh? So long?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Isn’t this going to a foreign country? I’m not familiar with the place. It’s definitely not as convenient as doing things in China. If you really want to help others change Feng Shui, those raw materials are probably not available. It is so easy in China, so the time period may be extended.”

Claire felt a little stunned.

In the past few days when Charlie went to Eastcliff, she thought about him falling asleep every night. Now she finally looked forward to him coming back. She didn’t expect him to leave again, and it would last for several days.

Elaine couldn’t help asking at this moment: “Good son-in-law, you go to Japan to show others Feng Shui this time, how much would they give you?”

Charlie replied casually: “Two or three million.”

“Oh! So much!” Elaine clapped her hands happily, then gave a thumbs up and complimented: “My son-in-law is amazing! You can make two or three million by just watching Feng Shui!”

After finishing speaking, she quickly said with a smile: “Good son-in-law, I heard that Japanese cosmetics, skin care products, etc., the quality and efficacy are good, don’t forget to buy some gifts for mom when you come back. Okay!”

Jacob couldn’t see it anymore, and blurted out: “Elaine, are you endless? Charlie has bought you a lot of Hermes, and you still ask for gifts? You are not greedy enough!”

“You need to take care of it!” Elaine gave Jacob a white look, and said angrily: “I’m asking about what I want, not what you want, what are you doing here? Who didn’t mention the pants and gave you Exposed?”

When Jacob heard this, his angry cheeks flushed and his whole body trembled!

“I didn’t mention my pants to show myself? Doesn’t this compare me to that thing?”

“This lady’s broken mouth is too bad! I really want to smoke her with a big mouth!”

However, Jacob only dared to think about it in his heart, if he really started with Elaine, then he would be annoying.

So he immediately looked at Claire and complained: “Claire, look at your mother, it’s really a dog that can’t spit out ivory. What kind of quality is this!”

Claire couldn’t listen anymore, and couldn’t help but said, “Mom, you can’t be more civilized…”

“Good, good.” Elaine waved her hand indifferently: “I am a little more civilized, and I don’t have a general knowledge of this old thing.”

Charlie, who was on the side, shook his head and smiled, but he didn’t even think about it. He was used to the bickering between the two for a long time now. If the two of them didn’t fight each other someday, they would have something wrong.

After dinner, Charlie and Claire returned to the bedroom on the second floor.

As usual, the couple took a shower one after the other, and then lay on the b3d one after another.

Charlie hasn’t gone further with Claire since he was promoted to the first level before the fight, but he hasn’t been too anxious, not to mention that there have been a lot of things recently, and he has always been troubled by the presence of other women.

Thinking of going to Japan tomorrow, Nanako’s face and how she looked when she was injured in the ring suddenly appeared in his mind.

Charlie didn't understand why he would never forget the woman Nanako.

It seems that he is attracted by her dual character, which is gentle as water and tough and unyielding?

While thinking wildly, Charlie suddenly felt that Claire next to him moved.

He thought that Claire was just turning over normally, but he didn't expect that she would lift a corner of Charlie's quilt and get into h!s bed...

Chapter 1649

Claire g0t into Charlie's bed and gently hugg3d his wa!st.

At this moment, she felt an unprecedented sense of security.

Having been with Charlie for so long, this is the first time to hold him like this. Although she feels full of security, her heart is still short of breath.

Charlie, who had been thinking about things, was startled by Claire's actions.

When he turned his face, Claire was also taken aback by him.

Claire's pretty face suddenly became hot, and she stammered: "Husband, you...you haven't slept yet?"

Charlie also explained in a flustered manner: "I slept, woke up again..."

After speaking, he couldn't help asking: "Wife, why did you run into my b3d?"

Claire said in embarrassment, "That...I...I am...I am..."

Claire stammered and murmured for a long time, before she simply turned her mind and said, "I just don't want you to go out again, so I want to hug you to sl3ep, okay?"

When Charlie heard this, he felt a little throbbing in his heart. He stretched out his hand to put her in his @rms and whispered softly: "Silly girl, I will be back in a few days."

“Yeah.” Claire gently leaned in Charlie’s arms and said with a smile: “I found that holding you to sleep like this is really safe.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Will I be able to get another level up from now on? How about we just sleep in a b3d from now on?”

Claire was immediately embarrassed and said in a low voice, “It’s not impossible to upgrade to one level, but for the time being, you can only upgrade to one level…”

Following Charlie’s previous routine, he must ask Claire at this time, when will he be able to reach the full level? When can he have a baby? After all, even Elaine supported the two of them to have a baby quickly.

Perhaps, if he satisfactorily, he would be able to get things done for the couple.

However, because in his mind unconsciously appeared Nanako’s figure, which made him feel a little uncomfortable.

That feeling, like a thorn stuck in Charlie’s heart, instantly made him calm down a lot.

So, he gently hugged Claire, and said softly: “It’s okay, I will be promoted to the next level, and it will be fine to sl3ep with you.”

Now, it was Claire’s turn to be surprised.

She also thought that Charlie would definitely come to make some soft and hard bubbles.

However, she never expected that Charlie would accept it so easily.

This made her heart linger for a while.

In fact, she has had deep feelings and dependence on Charlie after getting along for so long.

However, after all, she was an unmanned girl, and she was somewhat hesitant and worried about breaking through that layer of relationship.

If Charlie was very active, she might just let him go.

But Charlie's sudden calmness really made her unexpected.

She wanted to ask him, why did he act so indifferently today? Is it because he doesn't like her?

However, she soon felt that it was really hard for her to speak such words, so she could only hide them deep in her heart.

Soon, Charlie by her side let out a uniform breathing sound, Claire sighed in her heart, and fell asleep slowly with a bit of loss.

……

Chapter 1650

Charlie woke up early the next morning.

In fact, he didn't sleep well this night.

Don't know why, as long as he closed his eyes, he couldn't help but think of Nanako.

During this period of time, there have been many women around Charlie.

Whether it was Warnia, Aoxue, or Zhovia, Xiaofen, and Sara, although these women more or less made him feel a little heart-stirring, none of them made him feel distressed like Nanako.

After Sara waited for so many years and found him after all after so many years, Charlie was indeed very guilty, but, Sara was born into a big family and was loved by her parents in every possible way.

After adulthood, she became an internationally renowned star, and was sought after and loved by countless people.

Even without him, her life is very wonderful, very rich, and very happy.

But Nanako is different.

Although she was also born in a rich family and was loved by her family, she was indeed injured too badly in the fight with Aoxue.

Suffering such a serious injury, the double blow to the body and spirit is absolutely impossible for an ordinary girl to experience in her lifetime.

Moreover, Charlie can also imagine that although she is out of danger now, she must be tortured by injuries all the time. This feeling must be very painful.

And she could not have played this game.

However, she did everything to make him admire.

Even in the last match against Aoxue, she waited for a chance to win with one move in order to make him notice her, even if she was injured.

Charlie knew very well that if it wasn't for him, how could that silly girl be injured so badly?

It is precisely because of this that he always feels distressed for how she looked when she was injured.

Charlie also reflected on that, as a married man, he should not feel sorry for other women, let alone a her.

However, that kind of mood is completely beyond his control.

After washing, Charlie quietly left the bedroom without waking Claire, who was still asleep.

At this time, Issac had taken his entourage and waited at the door of Tomson.

Charlie went downstairs and saw that Jacob and Elaine hadn't gotten up, so he left a note, and then hurried out of the house.

At the door of Tomson.

Several Rolls-Royce cars parked side by side. As soon as Charlie came out, Issac and his men all got out of the car, bowed respectfully to him, and said in unison: “Master!”

Charlie nodded and got into the same car with Issac.

As soon as he got on, Issac immediately said to Charlie: “Master Paul and Liang are all going by themselves. Mr. Orvel and Ichiro walked past the kennel. We only need to meet them at the airport, the plane and the crew personnel are all ready, and they will leave at any time after we arrive!”

Charlie said, the biggest difference between private jets and ordinary civil aviation flights is that the time is relatively free. As long as you apply for today’s flight route, you can theoretically depart at any time.

There is an idea in his subconscious mind now, that is to go to Tokyo to get things done, and then rush all the way to Kyoto.

Don’t know why, Nanako has become a curse in his heart, always emerging and constantly affecting his emotions.

He felt that this might be mainly because he felt a bit of sympathy for Nanako’s experience, and if he cured her by himself, this demon would naturally be eliminated.

As a result, he said to Issac a little impatiently: “Okay, time is waiting for no one, hurry up”

Chapter 1651

Aurous Hill Airport.

The plane arranged by Issac has been waiting in the hangar for a long time.

Orvel had already arrived with Ichiro, and was waiting under the plane.

Liang and Paul also arrived early, waiting for Charlie’s arrival.

Nine o’clock in the morning.

Issac’s motorcade drove to the hangar one after another.

He immediately got out of the car and personally opened the door for Charlie.

After Charlie got out of the car, everyone came forward to greet him.

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to everyone, “Are all the people here? If they are all there, then get on the plane now.”

Issac counted, and respectfully said to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, it’s all here.”

“Okay, let’s go!”

In addition to Issac, Orvel, Liang, Paul and Ichiro, who accompanied Charlie, there were also some twelve people under Mr. Orvel and Issac following them along.

After everyone boarded the plane, the crew immediately started the engine of the plane, pushed the plane out of the hangar, and then contacted the tower to jump in and take off.

The plane jumped into the air and flew eastward.

During the flight, Ichiro was restless and looked very nervous.

He plucked up the courage, came to Charlie’s side, and asked respectfully: “Master, what if other members of the family are unwilling to accept me, and even think that I am the murderer of my father and refuse to let me inherit Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

Charlie said lightly: “I have a video of Jiro’s confession in my hand, and I will show it to them in time.”

Ichiro asked again: “Then what if they still don’t believe it?”

Charlie smiled contemptuously: “Don’t believe it? Just go through the legal process if they don’t believe it. They said that you killed your father. Can they show tangible

evidence? If they can't show it, it proves that you were not the murderer of your father. , What can they do with you?"

After that, Charlie said again: "Besides, your brother has disappeared now, and you are the only heir to your father's estate. If the other members of your family do not agree with you, then all of them will be driven out of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and let them fend for themselves!"

Ichiro said with a little emboldened expression: "Master, let's not tell you that, on the board of directors of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, there are my uncles and family elders. Although they have no actual shares, they have certain shares. From the pharmacy, they take a lot of dividends, and they all hold some more important positions. If this group of people works against me, it's really not that easy to deal with..."

Charlie said indifferently: "These are not problems. At that time, we will give them two ways. The first is to cooperate honestly. As long as they are obedient, the dividends that should be given to them will still be given to them; but if they don't toast, there is only a second way to eat, drink, and fine. When that happens, there will be no one left, all of them will be gone. Everyone will be transferred after the earth is gone. These important positions can also be re-built with a new management team.

After that, Charlie pointed to Liang and said to Ichiro: "It's really not possible. I will split a part of the management team of JX Pharmaceuticals and take over the management. Then you will stay in Japan and enjoy the life of a drunken fan. Just do it, don't worry about anything else."

Ichiro knew very well that after he successfully transferred 90% of the shares to Charlie, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has nothing to do with him.

What he can do is to honestly take the dividends given by Charlie and live a life of drunken dreams of ordinary rich people.

Chapter 1652

Thinking about it carefully, Ichiro felt a little guilty in his heart.

Because in this way, it was equivalent to selling out his father's life's hard work.

There is an old Chinese saying that it is not distressing to ask the cubs to sell Yetian, but this old saying is a prodigal. Although Ichiro is not very capable, he really cannot be regarded as a prodigal.

If he were a prodigal son, he would not have come to China to participate in the traditional medicine Expo, let alone covet Tianqi's magical medicine.

He wanted to get the magic medicine formula, but he also wanted to revitalize Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and let the company stand on the top of the world.

After all, he also has a leading family to flourish.

But now, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will soon be ruined in his hands.

Although Ichiro was very melancholic, but after thinking about it, he felt that this might not be a bad thing.

After all, he also knows how popular JX Weisan is now. Judging from the powerful medicinal effects of JX Weisan, it will definitely become a best-selling medicine in the world in the future.

As for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, if it is not included by Charlie, it will definitely go downhill in the future.

If Kobayashi Pharmaceutical makes all-out efforts to produce JX Weisan after the change of ownership, it will surely create huge wealth around the world. By that time, his 10% shares may allocate more money.

Thinking of this, Ichiro felt much more relaxed.

……

More than two hours later, Charlie's plane landed at Tokyo Airport.

After completing the immigration formalities, everyone came out of the airport, and the men arranged by Issac were already waiting outside the airport.

Issac arranged for these men to drive all Rolls-Royces.

In Japan, Rolls Royce is even more rare than in China.

This is mainly because most Japanese people choose cars from local Japanese brands, which are cheap and affordable.

Imported cars such as Mercedes-Benz, BMW and even Rolls-Royce have a very low percentage of appearances on the streets of Japan, so this fleet of Rolls-Royce is also very eye-catching at the airport.

Issac personally opened the door of one of the Rolls-Royce cars for Charlie. After Charlie got in the car, he went to the other side to get on the car and asked Charlie, “Master where shall we go first?”

Charlie said: “Go directly to the headquarters of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.”

Issac said: “Master I have investigated the situation of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. before, to be honest, their family is still very complicated, and you rashly brought Ichiro over, I am afraid it will be difficult to convince the public.”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said indifferently: “The more complicated, the more quickly I have to cut the mess. I’m here to make money, not to make friends with them. Could it be that I have to take all the mess of the Kobayashi family one by one. Is it smooth?”

Issac said with some worry: “Master after all, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is a large group worth more than 100 billion. the collateral members of their family will look at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Now in their eyes, Ichiro is dead. Jiro has also disappeared, so it is a good opportunity to embezzle Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Maybe they have already started to divide the company internally. We risked to harvest them, it will cause strong resistance…”

Charlie smiled calmly: “From a legal point of view, no one can stop Ichiro from taking back Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. If other people in the Kobayashi family are not convinced and want to make some small actions, then I will take this opportunity to take the rest of the Kobayashi family. Clean up the collateral members!”

Chapter 1653

At this time, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's Tokyo headquarters is preparing to hold an emergency shareholders meeting.

During this time, the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., that is, Jiro, disappeared suddenly after he left for China, and the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Group was headless.

In the beginning, the shareholders were still trying every means to find the whereabouts of Jiro.

But they did a lot of hard work and tried, and they did not find Jiro.

After that, they immediately contacted Ito Takehiko, the leader of the Ito family.

I contacted Ito Yuhiko because the shareholders of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals know that Ito Yuhiko is very optimistic about Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals and Jiro, and hopes to recruit Jiro as his son-in-law, and then buy shares in Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals.

And the reason why Jiro went to China, in the final analysis, was to pursue Ito Yuhiko's daughter, Nanako.

As a result, Nanako returned, but her follower Jiro evaporated from the world, which made the Kobayashi family members even hard to understand.

Ito Yuhiko is also very concerned about this matter. After all, he is very optimistic about Jiro and Kobayashi Pharmaceutical too. If Jiro disappears, he will naturally not be his son-in-law.

Moreover, JX Weisan is currently insufficient in production capacity and has not been exported to overseas markets. Therefore, local Japanese consumers know nothing about this magic medicine. They still regard Kobayashi Weisan as the best in stomach medicine. Kobayashi Weisan is in the Japanese market. Sales have not received any impact.

Therefore, in Ito's view, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's future prospects are still bright.

In order not to miss the opportunity to invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, Ito Yuhiko also sent many people to search for Jiro's whereabouts.

But it is a pity that they don't have a strong intelligence network in China, and they can't get any information about Jiro at all.

As a result, Jiro seemed to have completely disappeared in the eyes of the Kobayashi family and Ito Yuhiko.

Over time, Ito Yuhiko took the lead in giving up the search for Jiro.

He felt that instead of looking for Jiro, it would be better to quickly let the Kobayashi family choose a new president, and then go to work with the new president by himself.

Subsequently, under the operation of Ito Takehiko, the Kobayashi family also gave up.

After the Kobayashi family gave up looking for Jiro, they began to enter the next stage, preparing to reform Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and re-divide the cake of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was developed by Ichiro's father, Masao Kobayashi, in decades. Although many members of the Kobayashi family are involved, they do not directly own the shares of the company.

After the death of Masao Kobayashi, Ichiro was labeled as a father-killer, and Jiro naturally became the sole heir of industry.

However, now Jiro is also missing.

According to Japanese law, if Jiro's whereabouts remain unknown within a certain period of time, it can be determined from the legal level that the person is dead and his relatives have the right to inherit all his property.

In that way, all the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will become a Chinese meal for the collateral relatives of the Kobayashi family.

Ichiro's pro-uncle, Masayoshi Kobayashi, has now temporarily succeeded as the acting chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., and exercises management power instead of Jiro.

Ito Yuhiko, who has been coveting Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares, immediately focused his attention on Kobayashi Masayoshi.

Chapter 1654

At this time, he called Masayoshi Kobayashi directly, and as soon as he came up he said: "Mr. Kobayashi, congratulations on your seat as the acting president!"

Kobayashi Masayoshi respectfully said: "Mr. Ito, thank you for your kind wishes. My acting chairmanship is only a temporary act. When my nephew Jiro returns, I will still give him this position."

Ito Yuihiko sneered and said, "I guess Jiro will not be back. You, the acting president, will soon become the official president!"

Masayoshi Kobayashi was secretly happy in his heart, but still said very honestly: "Mr. Ito, to tell you, I still think about it day and night, I hope Jiro can return safely."

Ito Yuihiko smiled and said, "Mr. Kobayashi, I am calling, not to be polite to you, but to have a business to cooperate with you."

Masayoshi Kobayashi hurriedly said, "Mr. Ito, please speak!"

Ito said in a serious tone: "I have always been very optimistic about Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's prospects. You should know this."

"Yes!" Kobayashi Masayoshi respectfully said: "I've heard about this a long time ago! Thank you for your interest in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Ito Yuhiko said again: "I, I have always wanted to buy a stake in Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals. I have had a deep conversation with Jiro before, but it is a pity that he suddenly evaporated, so I can only come and continue this matter with you now."

Masayoshi Kobayashi hurriedly said, “This is okay, but don’t know how you want to advance, Mr. Ito?”

Ito Yuihiko said: “I want to make a deal with your company and make two deals with you personally.”

Kobayashi Masayoshi said: “Please speak.”

Ito Takehiko said: “The transaction with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is an agreement that I intend to take a 30% stake at a valuation of 15 billion USD.”

Kobayashi Masayoshi said embarrassingly: “Mr. Ito, the current value of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is probably more than 20 billion USD, and your price is 15 billion USD, which is really a bit less…”

Ito Yuihiko said lightly: “Don’t worry, I will discuss two deals with you next.”

As he said, Ito Yuihiko said again: “The first one, as long as you can make me buy Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at a valuation of 15 billion USD, then I will privately give you 200 million USD in cash.”

“The second pen, as long as you help me make this happen, I will not only give you 200 million USD in cash, but also consolidate your position in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. I can assure you at that time whether Jiro will come back or not. You can sit firmly as the chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.!”

Although the Ito family is the top family in Japan, it does not mean that Ito is a generous person.

He has always wanted to buy shares in Kobayashi’s, to make a fortune with its medicine line, and he has always wanted to keep the price of shares as low as possible.

If it is a valuation of more than 20 billion USD, if he wants to invest 30% of the shares, he has to pay at least six to seven billion USD in cash.

However, if the valuation can be reduced to 15 billion USD, which is also a 30% shareholding, it will only need to pay 4.5 billion USD, which can save more than one or two billion USD

When Kobayashi Masayoshi heard this, the first thought in his mind was that he didn't want to make such a big hole for Ito. After all, this was a price difference of more than two billion USD, and the amount was huge.

However, when he thought that he could return cash to him privately and ensure that he would sit firmly as the president without any interference, he was vaguely moved.

After thinking about it, he opened his mouth and said: "Mr. Ito, since you have said so well, then I will not hide it with you. If you can privately return me five hundred million USD, then you can ensure that I sit firmly in the chairmanship. , Then when I have a meeting, I will try my best to promote the Ito family's stake in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Chapter 1655

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. meeting room.

A large group of collateral members of the Kobayashi family and corporate executives are all sitting in distress at this time.

Recently, there have been incidents in the group one after another, making everyone present a little nervous.

First, the old president died tragically by poisoning, and then the young master was suspected of killing his biological father by poison.

However, nervousness turned nervousness, and everyone was still full of expectations for the future.

Because they have not been able to deeply participate in the operation of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals before, let alone deeply intervene and enjoy the profit distribution of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, they have always only got some petty profits.

It's different now.

Now, Masayoshi Kobayashi has become the acting president. He has promised everyone that he will release at least 40% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's profits. If it can be realized, everyone in the room will have an annual income more than ten times.

At this moment, Kobayashi Masayoshi walked into the meeting room with full momentum.

Everyone turned their attention to him. In everyone's eyes, he is now the god of wealth for everyone.

After entering the door, Masayoshi Kobayashi went straight to the chair of the conference room, and the others stood up respectfully to pay their respects.

At this time, without knowing who it was, he said flatteringly: "Welcome the president!"

Everyone returned to their senses and hurriedly said in unison: "Welcome to the president!"

After all, warm applause also sounded.

Masayoshi Kobayashi felt very comfortable in his heart, and said with a smile: "Don't scream about titles. I'm still the president of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. If it is passed on, outsiders will gossip!"

The person who was the first to flatter hurriedly said: "President, in our minds, you are the official president of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Kobayashi Masayoshi smiled triumphantly, and then put on a just and awe-inspiring look, and said seriously: "I personally hope that Mr. Jiro can return to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and take control of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's overall situation as soon as possible. Before he comes back, I am only temporarily sitting in this position to manage the business for him!"

After that, he raised his hands and motioned everyone to sit down.

After everyone sat down, he said seriously: "Everyone knows that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical can be said to have internal and external troubles. I heard some time ago that a Chinese company called JX Pharmaceutical has launched a Weisan. This medicine is said to be much more effective than our Kobayashi's Weisan, but because the company's production capacity is relatively limited, it has not yet been exported to our market."

One of them hurriedly said: “My lord, I am going to report this to you. My son-in-law went to China last week and heard about this medicine, so he bought a box of it at a higher price. I tried it yesterday. After a while, I have to say that this medicine is more than a little bit stronger than our Kobayashi Weisan!”

Kobayashi Masayoshi said: “If this is the case, then JX Pharmaceutical will very likely become our next mortal enemy!”

After a pause, Kobayashi Masayoshi continued: “Moreover, our medicine is not as effective as it. If this continues, their output will continue to increase, and our sales will continue to decline. If Kobayashi’s Weisan is in the global market, JX Weisan will eat, then our revenue will lose most of it!”

Everyone’s expressions were stunned.

Chapter 1656

Kobayashi’s Weisan is the flagship product of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and most of its revenue and profits are supported by this medicine.

If it is really beaten by JX Weisan, then Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s vitality will definitely be greatly injured.

So someone asked Masayoshi Kobayashi: “President, we can’t just wait and die like this! Do you have any good solutions?”

Kobayashi Masayoshi said: “There is also a way to deal with it, that is, we must increase investment in drug research and development, and we must quickly upgrade our current products. If our Kobayashi Weisan can surpass JX in terms of efficacy. Stomach market must still be ours!”

The person in charge of R&D opened the mouth and said: “My lord, if you want to increase investment in R&D, you need a huge budget. The company was sacked of a lot of money some time ago. Can it still afford it now?”

Masayoshi Kobayashi said smoothly: “This is what I’m about to tell you. Our current cash flow is not very good. The investment in the production base in Osaka costs a lot, coupled with the previous accidental losses, which leads us to get it now. The funds

invested in research and development are already less than 50 million USD, so my idea is to raise a fund as soon as possible, with at least one billion USD to upgrade our drug R&D laboratory!"

When everyone heard that they were going to raise funds, they all sat up straight. Some people asked, "My lord, do you have a suitable financing partner?"

Masayoshi Kobayashi nodded and said, "Before, Chairman Jiro had been negotiating with Mr. Yuhiko Ito, the patriarch of the Ito family, about financing. Surely everyone knows about this?"

Everyone nodded.

Jiro has always wanted to take Ito's investment, and even wanted to become Ito's son-in-law, otherwise he would not spend money to name Nanako in the Sanda competition, which has long been known by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Even, everyone is ready for the marriage between Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and the Ito family. Unfortunately, Jiro disappeared before the marriage was officially advanced.

Everyone thought that the cooperation with the Ito family would be terminated, but they did not expect that Masayoshi Kobayashi would now start cooperation with the Ito family.

As a result, everyone immediately became interested and asked excitedly: "Sir, don't know what kind of valuation the Ito family can give us?"

Masayoshi Kobayashi cleared his throat and said, "Mr. Yuhiko Ito of the Ito family is willing to invest US$4.5 billion in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at a valuation of US$15 billion, which will account for 30% of Kobayashi's total shares after the investment!"

"Valued at 15 billion USD?!"

Everyone couldn't help but talk.

In the beginning, Jiro and Ito Yuhiko talked about it, but it was not the price.

At that time, Jiro greeted everyone, and his valuation figure was at least US$20 billion.

Why is it suddenly lowered so much now!

Someone questioned: “Mr. President, the Ito family’s previous offer was not so low, why did it shrink so much?”

Someone said, “Yeah! At least 22 billion USD is appropriate? A valuation of 15 billion USD is nothing short of robbery…”

Kobayashi Masayoshi’s expression was a bit ugly, and he said: “You have to figure out that we are facing internal and external troubles. It is not just that the president has disappeared for no reason. Another Weisan has appeared in China. If we don’t hurry up and raise funds at this time, If we wait for JX Weisan to catch us by surprise, then our performance will drop significantly, let alone a valuation of 15 billion USD, even if it is 10 billion USD, it is impossible to get it!”

Chapter 1657

In fact, what Kobayashi said is true.

There is a certain information gap between Yuhiko Ito and him.

At this time, Ito Yuihiko thought that Kobayashi’s stomach med was invincible. At this time, grabbing Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was equivalent to grabbing a profitable train.

However, Masayoshi Kobayashi and other members of the Kobayashi family now know about the existence of JX Pharmaceutical.

Knowing that at this moment, in China and in Aurous Hill, there is a Weisan that is popular in China. The efficacy of this Weisan is much stronger than that of Kobayashi Weisan.

Therefore, when Kobayashi Masayoshi expressed his concerns, others changed their minds almost immediately.

Just now they thought that Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals must have a valuation of at least 20 billion, and 15 billion USD is absolutely impossible to accept.

But now they suddenly realized that there are still people willing to offer a valuation of 15 billion USD, which is already very rare.

If JX Weisan successfully crosses Japan eastward, the valuation of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be greatly reduced.

As a result, everyone together almost immediately supported Kobayashi Masayoshi's decision one-sidedly.

Kobayashi was very excited.

As long as the agreement is signed with the Ito family, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will immediately receive a capital injection of 4.5 billion USD, and he will also receive 500 million USD in remuneration.

In this way, he suddenly became a super-rich man!

As for Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, even if it will go bankrupt in the future, it has nothing to do with him. US$500 million is almost equivalent to more than 50 billion yen, which is enough for him to live a life in style.

So, he immediately notified Ito Yuihiko to go to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, strike the iron while it was hot, and sign the contract on the spot.

After hearing this news, Ito Yuhiko was very excited.

He felt that he had bought Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at a low price and could earn at least three or four times more in the future, so he almost immediately took his assistants and lawyers and went straight to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical without stopping.

Because the two companies are both located near Ginza, Tokyo, and both are located in Tokyo's most prosperous commercial area, the distance is not too far, only ten minutes away by car.

Kobayashi Masayoshi was overjoyed and said to everyone in the family: "Mr. Yuhiko Ito will come over and sign a contract with us. After the contract is signed, 4.5 billion USD will be paid to our account. In this way, we will have enough money, to deal with the next impact of JX Pharmaceutical on us!"

Everyone immediately beamed with joy.

The US $4.5 billion is indeed an astronomical figure. With so much money, even if Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals loses the US $100 million each year, it is enough to last for 45 years.

In this case, these senior executives can stay in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., even if Kobayashi Pharmaceutical suffers a huge impact, the money on the books will enable them to live well with food for many years.

……

At this moment, Takehiko Ito walked out of the luxurious office building of the Ito family with high spirits and got into his Lexus car.

Following him were his two bodyguards and an assistant, and this assistant was Koichi Tanaka who had followed Nanako before.

Koichi Tanaka was originally Ito Yuhiko's confidant. Some time ago, the reason why he let him go to China to participate in the competition with Nanako was because he was not at ease, so he let the person he trusted the most to accompany her all the way.

Chapter 1658

Now, Nanako is recuperating in Kyoto, and Hiroshi Tanaka went to China to seek medicine for her a few days ago, but there was no progress, so he returned to Tokyo to return to life with Takehiko Ito, and then stayed in Tokyo.

In addition to the Lexus extension sedan Ito took, there were ten bodyguards, divided into two Lexus off-road vehicles, one after the other protecting Ito Yuhiko's car. The three vehicles formed a convoy and drove to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

In the car, Ito Yuhiko looked very excited. He analyzed the financial reports and market sales of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals in the past two years and felt that the future of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is very broad. It is definitely the best time to invest in shares now.

Therefore, in his view, the US$4.5 billion investment in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is like planting a large piece of gold in a magical land, and the future harvest will be at least 15 billion USD!

15 billion USD, converted to Japanese yen, more than 150 billion, converted to RMB, more than 100 billion!

No one can hold back the excitement of such a large amount of wealth.

While he was excited, Ito could not help but sigh, and said with emotion: “don’t know what happened to Jiro. What a great living person, how can I say that he disappeared?”

Koichi Tanaka also couldn’t figure it out, and said: “Before the young lady participated in the finals, Jiro also came to visit him, saying that he must go to see the young lady’s competition, and look forward to awarding the young lady after the final…”

“But on the day of the final, Jiro did not appear at the competition. Originally, he was still the guest of the final, but because he was absent for no reason, the organizer temporarily invited other people to present the award…”

“I have always felt that this matter is a bit inexplicable. It stands to reason that Jiro’s thoughts about the eldest lady are absolutely impossible for him to miss the final.”

Ito Xiuhiko sighed: “I wanted to get him to be son-in-law, but I didn’t expect him to disappear…”

After speaking, he said with a bit of melancholy on his face: “Nanako’s physical condition is not very good now. don’t know when and how long will it be to return to the original…”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: “President, I have asked someone to help contact an American expert, and see if I can ask him to come over and give the lady a consultation.”

“Yeah.” Ito nodded earnestly: “Be sure to bring in the best experts in the world, no matter how much money is spent, you will not hesitate!”

Koichi Tanaka asked again: “President, what about Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki? The doctors in Tokyo are also helpless about the injury. Would you like to ask an expert from the United States to come and see?”

Ito Yuihiko waved his hand in disgust: “Forget it, it’s a waste, it’s not worth putting too much energy into him. If he is really capable, Nanako won’t be hurt so badly!”

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: “Mr. President, in fact, Mr. Yamamoto can’t be blamed for this matter. The main reason is that the coach of the opponent’s side was formidable…”

“Formidable?” Ito snorted and said disdainfully: “Tanaka, you may have some misunderstanding of the word formidable! I tell you that the truly powerful is not karate at all, but our Japanese ninjutsu and Onmyoji, this is the real great supernatural power, the karate of Yamamoto Kazuki is nothing more than an ordinary person’s fake style and fancy!”

Hiroshi Tanaka asked in surprise: “Guild President, do ninjutsu and onmyoji really exist?”

Ito Takehiko said indifferently: “Tanaka, ninjutsu and onmyoji are the national martial arts of Japan, especially ninjutsu. Even Westerners are obsessed with it. Why do you still doubt it?”

Hiroshi Tanaka said embarrassingly: “My President, I’ve been to Iga City, the hometown of ninjutsu, several times before, and I have seen ninjutsu performances there. I always feel that ninjutsu is a bit like a combination of acrobatics and magic. significance.”

Yuihiko Ito snorted and said with some sarcasm: “You, it’s the frog at the bottom of the well, I tell you, true ninjutsu is no different from what is said in the legend, but now there are few true ninjas. Few, most of them are meticulously enshrined by top families. To the big families, they are like nuclear weapons. No family will take the initiative to expose them!”

Having said that, he sneered and said: “Some time ago, the sixth generation of Yamaguchi group died inexplicably in his own heavily guarded Hokkaido hot spring palace. Do you know this?”

Koichi Tanaka nodded immediately: “This matter is almost unknown to everyone in Japan. It has been reported on TV that he died of a cerebral hemorrhage.”

“Cerebral hemorrhage?” Takehiko Ito coldly snorted: “It’s just a slander from the outside world. In fact, he died at the hands of a ninjutsu master!”

Chapter 1659

At this moment, Tanaka felt that his worldview had been subverted.

The six generations of the famous Yamaguchi team died at the hands of a ninjutsu master, which is too legendary.

However, he did not dare to have any doubts about Ito’s words.

Because he knows Yuhiko Ito’s character very well, this person never says anything that is unsure.

If he says that, it must be that he has some special way to confirm that the facts are indeed what he said.

Even Koichi Tanaka suspected that there might be a master of ninjutsu in the Ito family.

However, he didn’t ask much about it.

Because he knows that there are some questions he should not ask, and some things he should not know.

As the assistant of the Ito family and the confidant of Ito Takehiko, what he has to do is to serve Ito Takehiko well. Do not say a word about what you should ask and what should not be asked.

Therefore, he respectfully said to Ito Takehiko: “I’m ignorant and ignorant completely. I didn’t expect the legendary ninjutsu master to actually exist…”

Ito Yuhiko nodded gently, and sighed: “It’s a pity that Mr. Ninjutsu is good at killing people invisible, not good at curing diseases and saving people. Otherwise, Nanako would not have to endure so much pain.”

After that, he sighed and waved his hand again: “Don’t talk about it, I will arrive at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical later. After signing this contract, it is considered to be a worry for me. You will follow me tomorrow. For a trip to Kyoto, I want to put aside my business and return to Kyoto to accompany Nanako for a few days.”

“Sure Lord!”

……

At this time, Charlie was still on his way to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

After all, the airport is still a little far away from Kobayashi’s, not as convenient as Ito Yuhiko.

Therefore, Ito Yuhiko and his party arrived at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical one step ahead of Charlie.

In the executive meeting room of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, Masayoshi Kobayashi had already instructed everyone not to mention anything about JX Weisan, and first get the money from the Ito family.

If after the investment of the Ito family, it is discovered that JX Weisan suddenly emerges, then the Kobayashi family will have to unify their slogans. If they ask, they will say that they don’t know, and the relationship will be cleaned up so that the Ito family will not be accountable.

After all, it’s just playing the Ito family.

Ito Yuihiko didn’t know this. When he stepped into the meeting room, the entire management of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals all stood up and applauded. They all respected him, making him immediately feel that his face was greatly respected.

Masayoshi Kobayashi even surrendered the chairmanship of the conference room and said to Takehiko Ito: “Chairman Ito, please sit down!”

Ito nodded in satisfaction, sat down in the chair, and said with a smile: “I have always wanted to visit you, but there has never been a suitable opportunity. I see you here today. It is really a talent!”

Everyone was full of joy when they saw that Ito Yuhiko gave everyone such a high evaluation. At this time, looking at Ito Yuhiko's expression, it was completely like watching a boy who lost money.

Chapter 1660

At this time, Ito Yuihiko said again: "I have always been very optimistic about Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, and I am very willing to support it to go further, so I came here today just to sign an investment agreement with you. Regarding my investment intentions, you should not What's your opinion?"

Kobayashi Masayoshi hurriedly said respectfully: "Chairman Yitong, you can rest assured that we have reached a consensus before you come, and you are very welcome to invest in our company."

Yuhiko Ito nodded to prevent night-long dreams, and he said directly: "Well, I have had a lot of things recently, and I am going to leave Tokyo tomorrow, so we simply sign the contract now. If there is no problem, I will immediately notify the finance to arrange money."

Kobayashi Masayoshi blurted out: "No problem! Absolutely no problem, we can sign a contract immediately!"

Ito Yuihiko immediately said to Koichi Tanaka next to him: "Tanaka, take out the contract and show it to everyone."

Koichi Tanaka immediately took out a few contracts and distributed them, introducing: "Everyone, the investment details are already written in the contract. We valued Kobayashi Pharmaceutical for this investment at US$15 billion, and we are planning to invest 4500 million USD, holding 30% of the shares. If you don't have any comments, we can sign the contract now, and we can arrange the financial payment immediately after the contract is completed."

Everyone accepted the contract, and after reading it carefully, they found that there were no hidden terms and risks, and they all looked at Kobayashi Masayoshi and asked him to directly sign the contract.

Kobayashi Masayoshi also wanted to settle this matter quickly, so he immediately signed his name on the contract with a wave of his hand in the name of the acting chairman.

After the contract was signed, Ito Yuihiko also immediately notified the finance company and credited $4.5 billion to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's account.

What is left is that the board members of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical must submit an application to the commercial management department of Tokyo to officially change 30% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares to the Ito family.

After hearing that the 4.5 billion USD had already arrived, Kobayashi Masayoshi was so excited that he shook hands with Ito Takehiko and said, "Mr. Ito, you will be a shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical from now on!"

Yuihiko Ito laughed and said, "Don't worry, I won't interfere with your daily operations. You only need to do well and strive to become the world's top pharmaceutical company, and we will make money together!"

Kobayashi Masayoshi hurriedly said to the surrounding executives: "Come, everyone applauds, and welcome Mr. Ito to become a shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Everyone smiled and applauded.

At this moment, the door of the conference room was suddenly pushed open. Charlie walked in first with no expression on his face, and said coldly: "What is the noise?"

Everyone immediately looked at Charlie, everyone couldn't help being dumbfounded, who is this person? Why have I never seen him before? What are you doing here?

Ito Xiuhiko didn't expect anyone to come in and spoil the situation at this time, and snorted coldly: "Who are you? Can you break into this place?"

Charlie looked at him and said indifferently: "Old Master, I am a major shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Can you say I can breakthrough?"

"Joke!" Kobayashi said coldly: "You are not from Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at all, so why do you say that you are a major shareholder?"

At this moment, Tanaka turned his head to recognize Charlie, and exclaimed: “Mr. Charlie, you… why are you here?”

Seeing that he was here, Charlie snorted and said: “Tanaka, you are really a bit lingering, how can I meet you everywhere?”

Ito Yuhiko hurriedly asked Tanaka Koichi: “Tanaka, do you know him?!”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly walked up to Ito Takehiko and whispered: “President, this is Charlie who abolished Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki…”

Chapter 1661

Ito Yuihiko couldn’t understand why Charlie came here, and Tanaka couldn’t understand even more.

After all, in his impression, Charlie’s identity is just Aoxue’s coach, a local master in Aurous Hill, but why did he suddenly appear in Tokyo, and also in the meeting room of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?

What is even more confusing is why Charlie said he is a major shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical? !

At this time, Ito’s expression was a bit ugly.

On the way he came, he heard Tanaka talk about Charlie. In fact, he was very disdainful of such so-called masters, so he didn’t take him to heart.

So he observed at Charlie and shouted in a cold voice: “Boy, you must consider the consequences before speaking. You can’t afford the price of talking about it!”

Charlie didn’t know Ito Takehiko. Seeing that this man looked like he was about fifty years old, with a big back, his expression and tone were very arrogant, and he suddenly felt a little dissatisfied.

He observed at Ito Takehiko, and said coldly: “Don’t think you can pretend to be aggressive when you are old, and you will hit me if you get angry.”

When did Takehiko Ito feel so angry?

Even the current Yamaguchi Group's Seventh Generation Mee must be respectful when meeting him. In this country, no one dares to talk to him like that.

As a result, Takehiko Ito was immediately furious, pointed at the two bodyguards beside him, and shouted angrily: "Teach him a lesson!"

As soon as the voice fell, the two people who had not moved like a mountain immediately rushed to Charlie.

They are all top masters, and different from the competition-type players like Yamamoto Kazuki, they are all real combat players, really hands-on, there may not be any good-looking tricks and postures, but they are absolutely lethal!

The two of them let out a low growl, all the strength of their bodies was raised, and they immediately attacked Charlie.

Seeing these two people rushing towards Charlie, Tanaka became tense.

He was not worried about Charlie, but about the two personal bodyguards of Ito Takehiko.

He had seen it with his own eyes at that time, how Charlie used a palm to destroy Yamamoto Kazuki, and Yamamoto Kazuki was a sc*m without fighting power in front of him!

No matter how strong these two bodyguards are, they can't be several times stronger than Kazuki Yamamoto, right?

For Charlie, it could be done in just a few palms.

At this moment, the two bodyguards had already rushed to Charlie, one on the left and the other on the right, hitting both sides of Charlie's ribs with heavy punches.

The ribs on both sides are one of the weakest parts of an adult's body. The ribs are not as hard as a skull, and they are extremely prone to breakage when hit from the side. If

the ribs are broken from the side, the broken ribs themselves will also become A sharp blade pierced the victim's body.

The ribs protect the most important internal organs. Once a broken rib pierces the internal organs, it is extremely easy to cause severe internal bleeding, which may directly kill the other party!

This kind of cruel trick is almost lethal!

Charlie couldn't help narrowing his eyes slightly.

In ordinary conflicts, very few people come up and use such insidious tricks, either running their faces or running their limbs, even if they abolish all limbs, they will not kill others.

But he didn't expect that these two men would be so insidious that they wanted to kill him if he didn't agree with them. Looking at it this way, don't know how many people have already lost their lives!

Moreover, these two people know how to use hands, and it seems that they are also a good practice.

So Charlie sneered, and at the moment when the two fists were about to hit his ribs on both sides, he suddenly stretched out his hand and grabbed the wrists of the two at extremely fast speed.

Chapter 1662

The two powerful offensive stopped abruptly at this moment!

Both of them were frightened by the sudden huge force on their wrists, and found that their fists couldn't move in, and they couldn't retreat. They immediately realized that they had met a master today!

The two looked at each other, and they could see the panic in each other's eyes.

Afterwards, the two exchanged glances, and at the same time they exerted force, trying to free their right hand from Charlie's hand.

But unfortunately, with all their strength, they still couldn't withdraw their right hand even at all!

Charlie looked at the two with a smile on his face, and said with interest: "The hands of the two are a bit dark! They attacked others' ribs when they came up, are you afraid of killing them?"

The two were very nervous, and one of them said: "We just want to test your strength, nothing else!"

Charlie laughed: "Such a bad reason can be imagined, and it seems there is really something!"

Seeing that his two personal bodyguards were completely controlled by Charlie, Ito became nervous and blurted out: "What do you want to do?! Do you know who I am? If you mess with me, you will never end well in Japan!"

Charlie smiled: "The duck has a hard mouth when it dies, you really have your unique opinion."

After finishing speaking, he looked at the two bodyguards of Ito Takehiko, and said lightly: "You two remember that all your encounters today are due to your master!"

The two of them were asking for mercy, and Charlie suddenly twisted his hands, and their right arms were twisted into woven ropes!

At this moment, the two cried out in pain, and everyone at the scene paled!

What is the identity of Ito Yuhiko?

He is the patriarch of Japan's top family!

The bodyguard next to him is almost the strongest bodyguard in Japan, but what they didn't expect is that the two people added up are not Charlie's opponent!

At this time, Ito Yuhiko was also dumbfounded.

He never dreamed that these two bodyguards with rich practical experience and lots of blood on their hands would be abandoned at the same time so easily.

In Charlie's eyes, these two people are just a little bit stronger than ordinary people, but they are still far from the level of a master.

Even the worst among the eight heavenly kings can't match.

Together, the two can at most be similar to Oliver Vincent.

How could such a person be Charlie's opponent.

If Yuhiko Ito really finds out the so-called master of ninjutsu in Japan, he might even give Charlie a look.

At this time, Takehiko Ito scolded with a little nervousness: "You are an outsider, so you dare to go wild in Tokyo! Are you not afraid that I will not let you return to China?"

Charlie smiled and said: "What? Do you still want to keep me in Japan as your son-in-law?"

"b@stard!" Ito Yuihiko exclaimed, "Boy, you are too arrogant!"

Charlie said with a bit of disdain in his eyes: "I have no one in my eyes? I came here today to take over my own company. Instead, you barked at me in my company. What are you? I didn't beat you out. I am already respecting the old and loving the young!"

Hiroshi Tanaka hurried forward and said respectfully, "Mr. Charlie, calm down your anger. This is the head of the Ito family and the chairman of Ito Corporation, Mr. Yuhiko Ito!"

Chapter 1663

"Ito Yuhiko?"

Charlie frowned when he heard this, and asked Koichi Tanaka: "What is his relationship with Nanako?"

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: “Mr. Charlie, President Ito, is Miss Nanako’s father!”

Charlie suddenly realized.

He actually didn’t know much about the Ito family, except for Nanako, he didn’t know anyone else.

Hearing that the middle-aged Japanese man with a big back head turned out to be Nanako’s father, his expression eased slightly.

Afterwards, he looked at Ito Takehiko, and said lightly: “For the sake of your daughter’s face, I won’t be familiar with you this time. Since you are not from the Kobayashi family, then you don’t need to stay here and take your people and leave.”

Ito Yuhiko’s face was pale with anger!

As the patriarch of the dignified Ito family, when did he receive such contempt?

Moreover, this young man’s tone was extremely proud, as if he was just taking care of his daughter’s face, so he didn’t care about himself. It was too much!

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said: “Boy, why do you say that this is your company? You also said that you are a major shareholder of this company? I tell you that I just signed a contract with the representative chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Officially acquired a 30% stake in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!”

“Oh?” Charlie said with a smile: “Which representative chairman has this right to sign a contract with you on behalf of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

Masayoshi stood up and said, “I am the acting chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. All shareholders clearly agreed to Mr. Ito’s shareholding in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Why are you an outsider interfering? Besides, you in this company have nothing to do. If you don’t leave, I will call the police!”

Charlie smiled: “I have nothing to do with this company? Come here, I will introduce you to an old acquaintance.”

After that, he clapped his hands and shouted outside the door: “Come on, invite Mr. Kobayashi in!”

Issac and Mr. Orvel immediately took Ichiro and walked into the meeting room.

When Ichiro entered the meeting room, everyone was stunned in shock!

“This…this…isn’t this Ichiro?!”

“Isn’t he dead?!”

“Yes! Jiro issued a kill order before and ordered his life to avenge the old president!”

There were a lot of discussions.

Ichiro’s expression was a bit ugly at this time, and he said coldly: “I tell you, you are all deceived by that b@stard Jiro! I didn’t poison my father to death at all, but he was poisoned to death and then blamed on me! In order to monopolize Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he also spent a lot of money and wanted to take my life!”

“Impossible!” Masayoshi said coldly: “I know exactly how the president died! You said that you got a magic medicine from China that would make the president stand up again, and the president was excited, he took Jiro and me to the airport to wait. After the medicine was delivered, the president died suddenly after taking the medicine. Do you dare to deny it?!”

Ichiro gritted his teeth and said: “I did get the magic drug at the beginning, but Jiro arranged for the magic drug to be dropped! You don’t even think about it, why should I kill my father?”

Chapter 1664

Masayoshi angrily said: “You naturally want to monopolize Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, so that’s why you killed the president!”

Ichiro scolded angrily: “Your dog’s brain is broken. You keep saying that I killed my father to save Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, but you keep your dog’s eyes open to see

clearly, I am exclusive. After father died, who became the new president of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?!"

Everyone observed each other when he said this.

Ichiro was right.

After the death of the old chairman, Masao Kobayashi, it was Ichiro's younger brother, Jiro, who succeeded the chairman.

Moreover, Jiro also spent a lot of money to get the head of Ichiro.

If this incident was really planned by Ichiro, is he too stupid? Not only did he not get any benefits, he even gave others a wedding gown, and even worse, after others put on the wedding gown, they wanted his life in turn...

Thinking of this, everyone suddenly realized that what happened back then might have something else hidden.

At this time, Masayoshi's mood is very complicated.

First of all, he managed to get rid of Masao Kobayashi and Ichiro, and then missed Jiro and took the position of acting chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd.

But in a blink of an eye, Ichiro came back unscathed!

Isn't this f*cking epic unluck?

The good life of co-working himself is just beginning to end? !

He was full of resentment, and said angrily: "Ichiro, you have left Kobayashi Pharmaceutical for a long time. The current Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has been fully exercised by the shareholders meeting, and you have not eliminated the murder of your biological father. We will not allow you to take the Re-in charge of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

Ichiro was also furious, and he sternly reprimanded: “Uncle, you are my elder. I wanted to give you respect. I didn’t expect you to be so ignorant of good or bad! I am the real heir of the Kobayashi family, and the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. It was founded by my dad. You just follow part-time jobs and get a high salary. Why do you interfere with our family’s property? What the h*ll are you? Believe it or not, I will let you get out of the company now?!”

“You…you…you…” Masayoshi was scolded bloody, and trembling with anger, cursed: “You murderer of the father sc*m, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will never fall into your hands!”

During this period of time, Ichiro worked hard at Orvel’s kennel, and he was suffocated. He finally returned to Japan and returned to his own company. He didn’t expect that this man would dare to yell at him. He immediately became angry and went up and gave Masayoshi a slap in the face!

After working in the kennel for so long, Ichiro’s physical fitness has improved a lot. In addition, he is a mature man, and Masayoshi has been slapped with a slap.

All the members of the Kobayashi family present were horrified. Ichiro pointed to the bewildered Masayoshi and cursed: “Dog stuff, I will let you know today!”

After that, he looked at Charlie and bowed respectfully: “Mr. Charlie, please publish the video of Jiro’s confession to let them know the truth!”

Charlie nodded and winked at Mr. Orvel. Mr. Orvel immediately took out his phone and played the video of Jiro’s confession to everyone.

In the video, Jiro confessed in tears that his biological father, Masao Kobayashi, was killed by him, and he also admitted that he had spent a lot of money to hire someone to chase and kill his elder brother in an attempt to eliminate the trouble.

This completely subverted everyone’s understanding of the whole thing.

Masayoshi was also panicked. He now realized that Jiro might have been killed by Ichiro, and now this guy is going back to seize power!

Chapter 1665

At this time, Masayoshi was 10,000 unconvinced.

It was so hard for him to get to an acting president, just about to take charge of the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he didn't expect to wake up so soon!

So, he gritted his teeth and said: "Ichiro! Did you poison the old president? You haven't completely cleared the suspicion of this matter! Even if Jiro recorded this video, it cannot prove that the murderer must be him! Who knows if you kidnapped Jiro and forced him to record this video?"

Having said that, he immediately looked at everyone and fanned the flames, and said: "Am I right?"

Everyone nodded.

Kobayashi found out that he had a mass foundation, so he immediately continued to aggressively say: "This matter must be handed over to the police for investigation. When the police say that Ichiro is no longer suspicious, and then will we hand over the rights of the shareholders meeting? Here you are, before that, you must not interfere with Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in anything!"

As soon as Ichiro heard this, he ran away!

He kicked Masayoshi's abdomen, and yelled, "Masayoshi, you f*cking tell me, are you shameless? According to Japanese law, I am the eldest son of the family and I should inherit the family business, and now my brother has also disappeared. I am the only legal heir to my father. The company he founded is naturally inherited by me. You are a hired worker who works in the company. Why are you shouting at me here?"

Thinking of the torture he suffered during this period of time, Ichiro was full of evil fire, and now Masayoshi still wants to prevent him from taking over Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, this kind of man-armed car behavior makes him very angry!

So, he rushed up angrily to punch and kick at Masayoshi, and yelled: "Don't look, what the h*ll are you? Have you ever seen a group of servants occupying the house and not letting the owner's son live? Did you come in? How the h*ll dared to stop me back to

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical? I tell you, you are now officially fired by Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, immediately get out of here!"

Masayoshi was beaten in various ways and grinned in pain. Although his heart was extremely angry, he was really frightened by Ichiro.

Ichiro's words sounded rude, but what he said was reasonable and legal.

He was originally the first heir of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Even if he was suspected of murdering his biological father and the police convicted him and arrested him in prison, it would not be possible to deprive him of the right to inherit the estate.

What Masayoshi said sounds like awe-inspiring justice, but in fact it is a manifestation of not knowing the law at all.

Seeing that Masayoshi was beaten up, Charlie said: "Okay, continue the fight. If something happens to him, then you might really go to jail."

Ichiro stopped then and said respectfully to Charlie: "I'm sorry, Mr. Charlie, I made you laugh."

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "You all listen to me. As the legal heir of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he has signed an equity transfer agreement with me. From now on, 90% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares are owned by me. The remaining 10% goes to Ichiro, so now I am the absolute majority shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical."

After that, Charlie waved to Paul: "Come on, Lawyer Paul, take out the copy of the contract and pass it on to them!"

Everyone at the scene was shocked upon hearing this.

Chapter 1666

Among them, Ito Yuhiko was the most unacceptable. He angrily protested: "Charlie, you don't talk about it here! I just signed a contract with Masayoshi, and used 4.5 billion USD in cash to buy 30% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares. ! I alone have 30%, so how can you get 90%? Isn't this a daydream?"

Charlie sneered and asked him: “Mr. Ito, right? I ask you, what position is Masayoshi in this company? What right does he have to sign such an agreement with you?”

Ito Yuihiko said coldly: “He is the acting president of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical! Since he is the acting president, he naturally has the right to sign a financing agreement!”

Charlie said contemptuously: “Should be nonsense here, who did his generation of president seal it? Did he seal it himself? There is something for him? The entire shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical are owned by Masao Kobayashi. Masao Kobayashi is dead. Ichiro and Jiro’s father. Jiro’s whereabouts are unknown now, so it’s all Ichiro’s. Why would Masayoshi make a decision for Ichiro and sell you 30% of the shares?”

Takehiko Ito angrily picked up the contract signed just now, and angrily scolded: “You can read it clearly. This contract is clearly written in black and white. I, the Ito family, own 30% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical! And I have already paid for it!”

“Oh, I’m sorry.” Charlie said blankly: “The person who signed this contract with you is not qualified to sign this contract at all, so this contract is invalid. You move yourself think about it, if I sign an agreement for you and sell you the entire Japanese island, will the entire Japanese island be yours?”

After speaking, Charlie took a copy of the equity transfer from Paul and threw it in front of Ito Yuhiko, saying: “Come, see what is written on this, Ichiro has voluntarily incorporated 90% of the shares into JX Pharmaceutical Company, in black and white!”

“And you have to figure out one thing, Ichiro is the legal heir of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, so this agreement in my hand is truly and legally valid!”

“As for your share, I’m sorry, but it’s just a pile of waste paper! Even if you ask your lawyers and judges, I believe they will not admit that your pile of waste paper has any practical meaning!”

“You…you are a hooligan!”

Ito Yuhiko also collapsed.

He has been strong for a lifetime, and has never shown weakness in front of the Yamaguchi group, but he did not expect that he would meet a shameless person like Charlie here today!

However, he also knows that his two personal bodyguards are now useless, and he is not Charlie's opponent at all. He can't face him head-on, so he can only temporarily avoid his edge, then find a chance to take revenge, and think of other ways to get it. To the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

So, he protested indignantly: "Well, since you said Ichiro is the legal heir, then we step back and say, anyway, I have paid 4.5 billion USD. If you say that the contract is invalid, then you Just return the 4.5 billion USD to me immediately!"

Charlie asked in surprise: "Mr. Ito, what did you say? I didn't hear clearly just now."

Ito Yuihiko said angrily: "I said you must immediately return to me the 4.5 billion USD in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's account!"

"Refund?" Charlie snorted and said contemptuously: "I'm sorry, Mr. Ito, you may not know something about me, I have always had an iron rule when walking around the rivers and lakes. don't know if you hear me, or heard about it."

Yuhiko Ito gritted his teeth and asked, "What is the iron rule?!"

Charlie smiled and said: "The iron rule is, never refund!"

Chapter 1667

"Never refund?!"

When Yuhiko Ito heard this, his shiny big back was almost exploded.

He covered his chest and pointed at Charlie and scolded: "You Wade, you keep saying that you have to follow the law, is that how you follow? I reached the account of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical for $4.5 billion, you either give me shares , If you don't give me shares, refund me. Do you still want to rely on my money and not give it to me?

Charlie nodded, and said blankly, “Yes! I just want to rely on your money. When the money goes into my pocket, it’s up to me. If you ask me to take it out and give it back to you, I have to pay. Come out and pay you back? I don’t want face?”

“you……”

Ito Yuhiko felt a sharp pain in his heart.

He really has never seen such a brazen person in his life.

So, he gritted his teeth and scolded: “I still don’t believe it, do you think you can swallow a huge sum of 4.5 billion?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Didn’t I already swallow this? And you took the initiative to feed me.”

Ito Yuhiko almost vomited blood.

Charlie said to Issac at this time: “Old man, invite Mr. Ito out.”

Issac nodded, and immediately brought a few of his men to Takehiko Ito’s, and said lightly: “Mr. Ito, you should act yourself, don’t force me to move, otherwise you will lie down for a while. Can’t get up for five months.”

“You…you dare to threaten me?!”

Issac smiled and said, “Hmm okay. I just threatened you. Master has always had a bad temper. If you don’t get out, he might beat you.”

Yuhiko Ito gritted his teeth tightly, his heart was angry, but he didn’t dare to resist here, he could only hold back his anger, and said coldly: “Okay! Very good! Charlie, I want to see who has this ability. , Can take my 4.5 billion USD! I will never finish this with you!”

After all, Ito Yuhiko left the meeting room with a black face after holding his hands.

Charlie looked at his back and smiled faintly.

He had heard that Ito Yuhiko has always wanted to invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, so he wanted to marry his daughter Nanako to Jiro.

Thinking of this, Charlie felt a little unhappy in his heart.

Nanako is so beautiful and tender as water, she is definitely a standard Yamato Nadeshiko. Marry her to Jiro? Ito Yuhiko was afraid that he was blind.

In his opinion, Ito Yuhiko and his mother-in-law, Elaine, are not much different. They are people who would rather sacrifice their daughter's happiness and seek benefits for themselves.

Therefore, he naturally didn't have a good impression of Ito Yuihiko. This 4.5 billion USD thing, it is not bad to give him a bitter taste.

Koichi Tanaka came to Charlie at this time and said respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, I'm really sorry about this incident. I didn't expect that you are now a major shareholder of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. If there is anything improper today, please forgive us. ……"

As a person who has seen Charlie's strength, Tanaka has full awe of Charlie.

Abandoned Yamamoto Kazuki with a palm, and with his hands, Ito Yuhiko's bodyguards lost their combat effectiveness. Such a person was incredibly powerful in Tanaka's eyes.

Therefore, even if it is now in Japan and even if the Ito family has full influence in Japan, Koichi Tanaka still feels that the Ito family had better not provoke Charlie, otherwise, no one knows what will happen to the entire Ito family…

Chapter 1668

Seeing that Tanaka Koichi was quite on the road, Charlie's expression was slightly relieved, and he said: "Tanaka, leave me a contact information, I may have something to find you in the future for."

Koichi Tanaka immediately took out a business card and handed it to Charlie respectfully: "Mr. Charlie, this is the business card. Please accept it."

Charlie nodded, took the business card from him, and put it in his pocket.

Tanaka bowed slightly to Charlie and said, “Mr. Charlie, then I will leave first.”

After that, he left the meeting room.

Ito Yuhiko’s two personal bodyguards can only flee hurriedly, clutching the broken arm like the broken arm heroes.

There was dead silence in the meeting room.

Everyone looked at Charlie and Ichiro with anxiety, and didn’t know what fate was waiting for them next.

Ichiro cleared his throat at this time and said, “I tell you, as the legal heir of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, I have 100% decision-making power over Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, and the equity transfer agreement I signed also has 100% legal effect. , So now Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is already a subsidiary of JX Pharmaceutical, if you still want to make money here to support your family!”

At this time, some people questioned: “Before the old president gave us 30% of the shares of the family executives, now you give 90% of the shares to others, how to protect our interests?!”

Ichiro said coldly: “In the future, you can get 3% of the income from my 10% shares. I can assure you of this!”

“Thirty percent, becomes three percent?!”

Someone questioned indignantly: “How can we support our family after shrinking so much?!”

“Yes! Isn’t this killing us?!”

“Yes! We will starve to death sooner or later if this continues!”

Ichiro did not expect that after playing Masayoshi, there were so many people against him.

At the bottom of his heart, he could not help but secretly said: “This matter is really tricky. I sacrificed 90% to Charlie. I was forced to use this 90% of the shares in exchange for freedom. Otherwise, don’t know that I will be placed under house arrest in that kennel. When will it happen, but these people will certainly not be willing to sacrifice 90% of their own interests…”

Charlie said in a cold voice at this time: “If you can’t accept Kobayashi’s proposal, then go to the human resources department to go through the resignation procedures immediately.”

“Let us resign?” Someone sneered: “The entire R&D, production, promotion, and sales of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals are all done by us. If we leave, Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will immediately be paralyzed! All of the many production bases in the country will all be in chaos, then you will just wait for bankruptcy!”

Charlie smiled and asked him, “This friend, what are you responsible for at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

The man said proudly: “I am in charge of R&D! I am the head of the R&D department! Kobayashi’s Weisan was developed by me and Mr. Jiro! Without me, the entire R&D of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will be suspended!”

Someone echoed: “Yes! If Makawa Kobayashi leaves Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, then the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical will completely lose its ability to innovate!”

Charlie nodded and smiled and said, “Oh, that’s great. I was thinking on the way here. After merging Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, I must make drastic reforms to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. The first department to be cut down is the R&D department! Because the R&D department of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals is worthless in my eyes, it is rubbish!”

Makawa Kobayashi angrily shouted: “I am a postdoctoral fellow majoring in biopharmaceuticals at the University of Tokyo and one of the top pharmaceutical experts in Japan. The department I lead is the strongest among Japanese pharmaceutical companies. You dare to say that I am rubbish?!”

Charlie said disdainfully: “As for the Kobayashi Weisan you developed, at least 80% of the prescriptions are stolen from ancient Chinese prescriptions, and the remaining 20%

is a little improvement of your own. Obviously, it is plagiarism, and it is said that it is self-developed, and calling you garbage is an insult to the word garbage!"

Chapter 1669

Objectively speaking, as a developed country, Japan has indeed made high achievements and achievements in many fields.

However, in terms of their medicine, in addition to Western medicine, almost all of the remaining line is copied from traditional medicine from elsewhere.

Among them, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, Ota Pharmaceutical, and Dapeng Pharmaceutical are models. They search for prescriptions from traditional medicine classics.

For example, Dapeng Pharmaceutical once launched a so-called traditional medicine slimming granule, and the name they gave to this granule is actually the ancient Chinese genius doctor, Bianque.

This shows that these pharmaceutical companies have no real accomplishments in Kampo medicines, and they almost rely on plagiarism.

This is also the fundamental reason why Charlie dismissed their R&D department.

He has so many magical prescriptions on the Nine Profound Heavenly Secrets, how can he use the R&D department of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?

After Makawa was ridiculed by Charlie, his cheeks were hot.

Makawa Kobayashi knew exactly what happened to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Indeed, as Charlie said, all the prescriptions of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical are basically derived from ancient Chinese medical books.

So he felt blushing at this moment, but he didn't know how to refute Charlie's words.

Charlie looked at Makawa, and said coldly: “R&D personnel like you who can only plagiarize are of no value to me, so I announce that from now on, the R&D department of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will be dissolved on the spot. Expelled, not leaving one!”

“what?!”

The people at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical were almost speechless in shock.

Is this Charlie not too ruthless?

We must know that there are more than 100 people in the R&D department of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical. Behind these more than 100 people, there are more than 100 families.

Japan’s social environment is that only one person in the family goes out to work, and most of the husbands go out to work, and the wife raises the family and the children at home.

This situation has led to extremely high requirements for job stability in the families.

Generally speaking, most Japanese can work for a job for decades until retirement.

So for the Japanese, the most feared thing is unemployment.

Makawa Kobayashi was also shocked.

Although his previous income has not been low, his pressure is not small at all.

Tokyo’s housing prices are originally the highest in Asia. In the past few years, when Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals was booming, he bought a large apartment in the urban area and repaid bank loans every month, which was more than 200,000.

In addition, he has two sons and a newly born daughter.

Plus his wife, a family of five, all depend on his income alone.

Originally, his income from Kobayashi Pharmaceutical was very high, almost 700,000 a month, so his previous life was very comfortable, his wife and children also lived in the upper-class life, daily consumption is also very luxurious.

However, if he suddenly loses his job now, his family will immediately fall into a huge financial deficit, with a gap of at least RMB 500,000 per month. If they cannot find a job with more than RMB 500,000, the family will soon be overwhelmed.

Chapter 1670

The nervous little Makawa hurriedly cried and pleaded: “Mr. Charlie, I am a high-end talent in the field of biological preparations. If you fire me, it must be a huge loss for you. I beg you, Please keep me here. I will definitely work hard for you!”

Charlie said blankly, “I know you are begging me now? I’m sorry it’s too late. You must go through the resignation procedures within today. Otherwise, the company will directly end the labor relationship with you.”

After that, Charlie looked at Issac: “Kick him out for me.”

Issac nodded, and immediately stepped forward, grabbing Kobayashi Makawa by the collar like a chicken, and dragging him out.

At this moment, the others in the conference room finally realized the urgency of the situation.

Charlie has already obtained the equity transfer of Ichiro, and he is now the new boss of the company, so he holds the power of life and death for everyone present at the scene.

If you anger him, you will really be kicked out of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!

As a result, everyone immediately stood on the spot like a quail, afraid to move, let alone speak.

Charlie said at this time: “To tell you the truth, I only need to keep the production links for the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, and all other links such as research and development, promotion, and sales can be eliminated!”

When this was outstanding, everyone was even scared to almost death.

Charlie continued: “The medicinal effect of JX Weisan relies on word-of-mouth communication. The real word-of-mouth medicinal effect is more effective than any kind of advertisement, so there is no need to leave a special promotion department;”

“The same is true for the sales department. JX Weisan is now in short supply, and dealers take the initiative to come to ask for goods, so there is no need for a special sales department to be responsible for sales in various regions.”

“Therefore, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s promotion and sales departments are all dissolved on the spot, and all employees and leaders are not left!”

The scene was in an uproar!

There are only a few major departments in total. As a result, all the other departments except the production department have to be killed now. Thousands of people will be unemployed!

Three-quarters of these Kobayashi Pharmaceutical executives at the scene will also lose their jobs!

Moreover, the current global economic situation is not so good. The middle-aged crisis is very serious. There are many middle-aged people across the world who have suffered layoffs and eventually jumped to commit suicide. This shows how stressful middle-aged people are now.

Most of the senior executives of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at the scene were between 35 and 55 years old. They belonged to a typical middle-aged group and suddenly lost their jobs. To them, it was like the sky had fallen!

The whole scene suddenly cried.

Most Japanese, like Americans, have typical hedonism in their consumption philosophy. They don’t like to save money but spend it as soon as they earn it. They are very keen on buying luxury houses, luxury cars, holiday villas and even yachts.

And their wives, not only do not usually make money, but also spend a lot of money, which intensifies the daily expenses of the family.

Studies have shown that Japanese women have a high demand for luxury per capita. For brand-name bags such as Chanel, lv or GUI, 90 Japanese women will have at least one, not to mention other luxuries.

Such a family, of course, is very smart when there is no accident, but once the family's income collapses, it will immediately be on the verge of bankruptcy.

Many wealthy middle class immediately became negative equity holders after the economic crisis. They not only went bankrupt, but even became homeless. The reason is that they spend a lot of money but do not save money at all, resulting in poor risk resistance. .

This is also the case with most of these Kobayashi Pharmaceutical executives.

So Charlie's announcement that they are unemployed is almost equivalent to announcing that their family finances are bankrupt.

Charlie has no sympathy for these wailing middle-aged people. Kobayashi will be his own company in the future and will never raise idle or worthless employees. Therefore, these people must be expelled, and expelled as soon as possible!

Chapter 1671

At this moment, Ito Yuhiko was sitting in his car and cursing.

Hiroshi Tanaka covered his face, and said with some nervousness and aggrievedness: "My President, Mr. Charlie is extremely powerful and acts extremely casually. At first, Yamamoto Kazuki only said the words sick man of East Asia in front of him, and he was beaten up. If you really intend to kill him, you still don't know what kind of lethality will erupt, so even if you hit me, I will remind you from the bottom of my heart, don't talk to this man Right"

Ito Yuhiko's expression was extremely ugly.

He knows Koichi Tanaka.

This kid is loyal to him, even if he asks him to perform a caesarean on the spot, I am afraid he will not hesitate.

Therefore, what Koichi Tanaka said must be from the heart.

Thinking of this, Ito Yuihiko couldn't help but wondered: "Could it be that that kid is so powerful? Even so powerful that Hiroshi Tanaka felt for a while that the patriarch of the dignified Ito family couldn't even offend him?"

Yuhiko Ito frowned and asked Koichi Tanaka: "Then you tell me, what should I do now? Can't you really just give him the 4.5 billions for nothing?"

"It must be impossible." Tanaka Koichi said, "Chairman, the 4.5 billion USD we only paid Kobayashi Pharmaceutical were remitted through Ito Corporation's public account. The bank has clear remittance records. Kobayashi Pharmaceutical did not pay the corresponding shares for the 4.5 billion USD We can sue the court to demand that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical must return all the 4.5 billion USD We will definitely win this kind of lawsuit."

"Fighting a lawsuit?" Ito Yuhiko's expression was very gloomy: "You let me Ito Yuuhiko to fight with him? Go to the court and cry that this kid didn't pay me the money?!"

Koichi Tanaka said seriously: "President, this is the safest way and the way with the highest success rate."

"impossible!"

Yuhiko Ito said with a cold face and angrily said: "If the outside world knew that a young Chinese man would dare to take 4.5 billion USD and not return me, and I could not get him to return the money. Go to the court for help, where do I put my face? Where do I put the face of the entire Ito family? With this precedent, then other people can't ride on my neck and sh!t?!"

Because the underground world is legal under the Japanese government, many Japanese families and consortia will get involved in the underground industry and even cultivate their own underground forces.

Chapter 1672

The Ito family is not only Japan's top chaebol, but also the top power of Japan's underground world.

There are three strongest underground organizations in Japan. The Yamaguchi group ranks first, and the Ito family ranks second.

The underground world is a world where the weak is eaten by the strong, and the most important thing to survive in this world is to stay strong.

For people in the underground world, sometimes it is not that they are cruel, but the law of survival forces them to be cruel.

If you have been implementing the principle of whoever beats you, you will dare to fight hard, and over time, no one will dare to provoke you.

But if you don't go back after being beaten once, but swallow your anger and admit that you are unlucky, then from this day onwards, everyone in this world can come to bully you.

Moreover, there is another very important criterion for surviving in this world, that is, no external force can be used to solve problems.

If a person in the underground world asks the police and the court for help, that person will immediately be disgusted and rejected by the entire underground world.

Therefore, what Ito said, he couldn't get back the 4.5 billion USD through legal means. He had to let Charlie honestly and intact, and return the money to the Ito family's account.

Therefore, he gritted his teeth and said: "There are only two solutions to this matter. The first one is to let Wade, and honestly return the money to me, and this matter must not be disturbed. Everyone knows it; the second one is to kill him directly!"

Hiroshi Tanaka said with some anxiety: "I, I am worried that Mr. Charlie will not agree to your request."

Ito Hirohiko snorted coldly: “No? If you don’t agree, choose the second plan and kill him!”

Although Koichi Tanaka didn’t know how powerful Charlie really was, he always felt that Charlie was extraordinary.

And Charlie is not only strong, but also the key means seems to be very powerful. Otherwise, how could Ichiro give him all the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical 90?

Therefore, he felt that they should try to avoid the conflict with Charlie as much as possible, otherwise, he might cause a big trouble.

So, he hurriedly changed the topic and said, “Mr. President, I don’t think you should worry about Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s 4.5 billion USD now. The money will definitely not run away. It’s just a matter of coming back early or late. Don’t forget, the Chinese Eastcliff Su family will be coming soon!”

Ito Yuihiko frowned and asked: “Did the Su family say that the specific day has come?”

“No.” Tanaka Hiroshi said: “They said they would come at any time. After all, the trip is a private jet, you can fly anytime you want.”

After speaking, Tanaka persuaded: “My President, the Su family is not only watching this opportunity, but also the Takahashi family. I heard that the Su family came here this time. Choose one of the Takahashi family to be a partner. At this time, you must not make any extravagance!”

Yuhiko Ito gritted his teeth and nodded, and said: “In this case, I will bear the wave of the kid named Wade, and you will keep an eye on him. If he does not leave Japan for the time being, then I will leave him alone. Take down the Su family cooperation first!”

Chapter 1673

Thinking of the Su family’s cooperation, Ito’s expression looked a little melancholic.

Sitting in the car, he sighed and said with emotion: “Koichi, in the past ten years, the speed of our national economy has been relatively slow, so the strength of several top families, including our Ito family, has shrunk somewhat. And the successor is weak…”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly asked: “My President, We once led the world in its development speed in the decades after the war, why hasn’t it kept up with it in the past decade?”

Ito said with regret: “There are many reasons for this lag in economic development, firstly because Japan’s local resources and land have been very scarce; secondly, because Japan has not made major innovations in the Internet and high-tech fields in recent years. …..”

With that, Ito Yuhiko continued with emotion: “You see, many Japanese companies that had advantages in various fields more than ten years ago have gradually lost their original advantages in these years;”

“Look at the previous companies such as Sony, Panasonic, Hitachi and Toshiba. They are all in the world. I think that Sony’s color TVs were the best in the world and sold all over the world. Sony Ericsson’s mobile phones were also World-renowned, Panasonic and Hitachi’s home appliances, and Toshiba’s semiconductors are all top-class in the world, but what about now? All are gradually declining!”

“Most of the TVs in the world are produced in China, which are cheap, affordable and cost-effective; the world’s mobile phones are divided into two parts, the United States’ Apple occupies a large part, and the remaining large part is China’s Huawei, Xiaomi, Vivo and Oppo. What about Japanese mobile phones? Even South Korea’s Samsung is absent, and it’s already decadent!”

Koichi Tanaka couldn’t help but feel frustrated: “Mr. President, you are right. We in Japan have indeed completely lost many traditional advantages, especially in electronic products…”

Ito sighed: “More than electronic products? In addition, Japan’s steel industry was once the world’s top, our special steel, even the Americans have to look up, but because Kobe Steel was exposed to a long-term fraud scandal. , And it plummeted!”

“Originally, Japan’s Shinkansen technology was the world’s best. High-speed rail technology was invented by us. The strength was unique in the world. But who would have thought that China’s high-speed rail would come to the top, so that our Japanese high-speed rail technology and the high-speed rail technology of Germany and France all Decreased into the second-rate in the world, Japan’s Shinkansen has also lost a lot of overseas markets…”

Koichi Tanaka also kept sighing: “We, the Ito family, hold different proportions of shares in the companies you mentioned. They are lonely, and our assets are shrinking. This is indeed a very serious problem… .”

Yuhiko Ito hates that iron cannot be made into steel and said: “Not only that, but the most important thing is that our young people in Japan are seriously lacking in creativity as a whole!”

“Look at China in the past few years. A large number of world-class Internet companies have been born, such as Tencent, Alibaba, Toutiao, JD.com and Pinduoduo, as well as DJI drones that account for more than 70% of the world’s drone market. In contrast, Japan has never had an influential Internet company in recent years! If we continue to develop like this, we will lose all our advantages!”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded: “In contrast, the top families in China, with the continuous development and progress of all walks of life, their wealth and influence are also increasing. They now have the ability to directly challenge Europe and the United States. They don’t put Japanese companies in their eyes at all.”

“That’s it.” Ito said with melancholy: “Before, they were still chasing us. As a result, in the blink of an eye, they surpassed us and chased the United States, but we were left behind by them. In the back of our heads, so that we now want to make a breakthrough in business, we have to turn back to please the Chinese family. It really responds to the old Chinese saying, 30 years in Hedong and 30 years in Hexi… .”

Speaking of this, Ito Takehiko seriously said: “Because we have been stagnating and China has been developing rapidly, we now need to be firmly tied to China’s top families. This time the Su family’s cooperation is right. For us, the significance is very important and should not be lost.”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded in a hurry and blurted out: “President, please rest assured, I will definitely go all out!”

The Japanese economy has been sluggish in recent years.

Chapter 1674

As Japan’s top chaebol, the Ito family is constantly being weakened.

Also confused with them, there is another big family in Japan, the Takahashi family.

Both companies are now actively seeking breakthrough points, so they all pin their hopes on top Chinese families.

As the top family in China, the influence of the Su family has been continuously increasing in recent years, and with the rapid development of the Chinese economy, the strength of the Su family has also been soaring.

The focus of the Su family in the past few years has been on maintaining and consolidating the domestic market. After consolidating its position as the first family in China, it has only begun to turn its attention overseas in the past two years.

Therefore, in recent years, many Japanese families and chaebols are eager to develop in-depth cooperation with the Su family.

Over the past ten years, China's import and export trade has continued to grow, shipping demand has increased, and port construction and development have been extremely fast. Now, China accounts for seven of the world's top ten ports in terms of throughput.

Today's global trade relies very heavily on shipping. The vast majority of oil, ore and various goods rely on ocean transportation.

For example, the oil in entire East Asia and Southeast Asia is almost transported from the Middle East to ports by giant tankers;

Entire East Asia and Southeast Asia's iron ore also depends on a large number of giant freighters, transported from Australia and Brazil.

The Su family has been in the port business for many years and has its own industries and shares in major domestic ports. It is now preparing to build Asia's largest shipping company and build Asia's largest shipping fleet, which can just match their domestic ports for resources Complementary.

In order to build the largest shipping fleet in Asia, the Su family not only invested heavily on their own, but also prepared in-depth cooperation with consortiums in Japan and South Korea, giving them a certain share and letting them participate in depth.

The reason for winning the consortium of Japan and South Korea is mainly because Japan and South Korea are both developed countries, and the demand for shipping is also very large. In addition, South Korea's Busan Port, Japan's Tokyo Port, and Yokohama Port are all established large ports in Asia.

If the Su family can also hold the resources of these ports, by that time, the shipping company headed by the Su family can control the lifeline of entire East Asia to a certain extent, and the future profit space will be huge.

The Japanese and South Korean consortiums are extremely excited about this news. They all hope to reach a cooperation with the Su family and then get on the boat of the Su family.

In Japan alone, there are at least a dozen families and consortia that hope to cooperate with the Su family.

Among them, the strongest ones are the Ito family and the Takahashi family!

Chapter 1675

In the afternoon, Charlie expelled nearly half of the entire staff of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals in a desperate manner.

Originally, those people from Kobayashi Pharmaceutical were still thinking of using a strike to fight against Charlie, but he didn't expect that Charlie was not at all soft to them, and they all fired them, leaving none.

This incident caused a huge earthquake in the Japanese business community!

First of all, no one thought that Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, which is an excellently developed company, would change ownership. Now 90% of the shares have been transferred to a Chinese and it has become a Chinese company.

Secondly, no one thought that after Kobayashi became a Chinese company, it would kill half of its employees in one go!

In Japan, apart from bankruptcies, very few companies will suddenly expel so many people.

Especially for manufacturing companies like Kobayashi Pharmaceutical with nearly 10,000 employees.

If half of them are fired at once, four or five thousand people will be fired!

Moreover, except for the employees in the production positions, the R&D, promotion and sales positions were all laid off. This operation method makes everyone feel incredible.

In their view, this method of layoffs is tantamount to abolishing martial arts.

But Charlie didn't care.

What he needs is not the brand of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, nor the reputation and patents. What he needs is only the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

As long as Kobayashi Pharma honestly produces JX Weisan for him according to his requirements, that is the greatest value of Kobayashi Pharmacy at this stage.

The rest of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical that has not been expelled are all the people in charge of the production line.

Immediately afterwards, Charlie immediately held a meeting at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, appointing Liang as the general manager of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and Ichiro as the deputy general manager.

At the same time, Charlie also very clearly warned the remaining people in charge of the production line: "You people in charge of the production line will listen carefully. If you work for me honestly, listen to me and do things according to my instructions. Then your job can be retained and your income can be guaranteed. What I can promise you is to follow me honestly and I will make your income never lower than before."

As he said, Charlie turned around and shouted sharply: "But! If anyone among you dares to play with me carefully, dare to fight against me, then I am sorry, I will immediately kick you out of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical!"

When the people who stayed heard this, they immediately acted like tamed wild dogs, and honestly didn't dare to say more.

When the group is angry, everyone wants to fight, because they feel that when everyone is tied together, Charlie must not dare to do anything to them. After all, he certainly does not want Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to be paralyzed suddenly.

But what everyone didn't expect was that Charlie didn't play cards according to the routine at all. Before everyone was tied together and confronted him, he had already driven out half of the people!

This immediately caused all the people who were evicted and their families into a serious economic crisis.

Therefore, how can the remaining group of people dare to have any thoughts of making troubles, to keep the job and to ensure that the salary is not lower than before, which is to ensure that their family life will not be affected in any way and let them completely relax.

At this time, how can they have the least thought of confrontation?

As a result, a group of people quickly surrendered and decided to continue working for Charlie's Pharmaceutical company.

Chapter 1676

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Ichiro: "From today, you must cooperate with Liang to readjust all production plans, stop all production of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals before, and fully switch to production immiditately, understand?"

Ichiro hurriedly expressed his heartfelt words: "Mr. Charlie, don't worry, I will definitely cooperate with Mr. Liang!"

Liang said to Charlie at this time: "Mr. Charlie, Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's production capacity is still very strong. If the production of JX Weisan is fully started, the demand for raw materials for JX Weisan will be huge. We have to do this in advance. Prepare, otherwise, once the production raw materials are insufficient, production capacity will be severely restricted."

Charlie nodded and said, "I will solve the raw material matter."

When he said this, Charlie thought of Qin Gang, the lord of the Qin family far away in Aurous Hill.

The Qin family originally started from the medicinal material business.

Moreover, Qin Gang was also very trusted by Charlie, so Charlie planned to hand over all the raw materials and medicinal materials business to him.

After that, he immediately took out his cell phone and called Qin Gang.

When the phone was connected, Qin Gang was eating.

Seeing that it was Charlie's call, he respectfully said, "Master, why made you call me at this moment?"

Charlie smiled and asked, "Mr. Qin, I have something to ask you."

Qin Gang said respectfully: "Master, please do not hesitate to ask."

Charlie said: "What is the annual supply of medicinal materials in your Qin family?"

Qin Gang thought for a while, and said: "Last year, our Qin family made more than 200,000 tons of various medicinal materials and supplied them to more than 30 pharmaceutical companies across the country."

Charlie snorted and asked, "Can you supply one million tons a year?"

Qin Gang exclaimed: "One million tons?! Master, one million tons is almost equal to the total annual output of botanical medicinal materials in the three eastern provinces. Our total annual output in the country is also more than 5 million tons, the largest medicinal material in the country. The company can produce seven or eight hundred thousand tons a year..."

Charlie asked him: "Then do you have the confidence to supply one million tons a year?"

Qin Gang said: "Master, all the medicinal materials are in the hands of pharmaceutical farmers across the country. As long as I buy them, one million tons is not a big problem.

The key is that I have no channels to digest so many medicinal materials! In fact, personally, I am eager to Sell more medicinal materials, but the key is to find a strong enough next home."

Charlie smiled and said: "To be honest, I have taken over Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals in Japan. In the near future, all the production capacity of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals will serve me, and I am also going to continue to expand the production line. This year, I will consume one million tons of medicinal materials, which is not a big problem. I can trust you. If that is so nice of you to cooperate with me, then I will give you all the orders for the supply of one million tons of medicinal materials!"

As soon as Qin Gang heard this, he was so excited that he got up and got up from the dining chair. He couldn't care about throwing the bowls and chopsticks to the ground, and said excitedly: "Wade...Master... ...You...what you said is true?!"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "When did Charlie tell you a lie?"

Qin Gang was immediately ecstatic, so excited that he couldn't add anything!

He was excited and thought to himself: "If Master can really digest one million tons of medicinal materials from the Qin family every year, it would be equivalent to five times the business volume of the Qin family! That way, Isn't the Qin Family's strength going to soar?! And my dream of revitalizing the Family can be easily realized?!"

At this moment, he almost regarded Charlie as the reborn parent of the entire Qin family, and said excitedly: "Master! Since you look down on Qin so much and are willing to pull a certain Qin, then Qin will never give it. You are holding back! Don't worry, no matter how many medicinal materials you want, even if I have to fight with my life, I will definitely get it for you! And I will definitely give you the best quality and the lowest price!"

Chapter 1677

After Qin Gang hung up the phone, Aoxue next to him hurriedly asked curiously: "Dad, what did Master? Why did he call you?"

Qin Gang, who was still trapped in excitement and couldn't help himself, took about a few seconds to recover, and said excitedly: "Aoxue! We Qin family, we are going to meet the great opportunity!"

Aoxue asked in surprise: "Dad, what great opportunity?"

Qin Gang was so excited that even his words were a little trembling, and said, "Master has annexed Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, saying that he will let the Qin family supply him with raw materials and medicinal materials. The demand for a year is almost One million tons!"

"Oh my God!" Aoxue exclaimed in a dumbfounded voice: "One million tons?! Our family now has a supply of about 200,000 tons a year, right?"

"Yes" Qin Gang said excitedly: "Master asked us to supply one million tons a year, and our Qin family's revenue immediately doubled! Isn't this a great opportunity?"

Aoxue nodded repeatedly, and said with gratitude: "Master has really taken good care of our family. He can think of us for everything. He has helped us so much, and don't know how to repay his kindness."

Qin Gang also agreed very much and said: "Master is the second parent of our Qin family. Whether the family can rise in the future depends entirely on Master!"

After speaking, he couldn't help but look at Aoxue, and sighed: "Aoxue, Master is right, our family has had such a great kindness, and he will always take care of you like this, you have to hurry."

What exactly did Aoxue's father mean? Knowing that he wanted to hold on tight, in fact, he wanted to make her act faster and make substantial progress with Master.

She suddenly said with a little shame: "Dad, many things are not what I want to do. After all, Master has a wife. Although I like him, I still have more than enough energy."

Qin Gang nodded, and then said earnestly: "Aoxue, otherwise, you will come forward to meet with Master for the supply of medicinal materials. Anyway, you are graduating this summer and you should enter the internship period soon. Now, just serve the Master's

pharmaceutical factory wholeheartedly! This way you will have more opportunities to get along with him."

Aoxue thought for a moment, then nodded immediately: "Okay,dad!"

Like Nanako, she is already in her senior year this year.

There are basically no classes in the next semester of the senior year. After the Chinese New Year, she will enter the internship period.

At that time, almost all senior students will find a work unit to start an internship, and Aoxue is no exception.

She studied finance and management at the Aurous Hill Institute of Finance and Economics, and she was asked to cooperate with Charlie, which happened to be a professional counterpart.

Thinking of this, Aoxue couldn't help but look forward to it.

She herself has always been melancholic for not having the opportunity to get along with Charlie often. If there is a work issue with Charlie in the future, it means that she will often have the opportunity to see him.

This made her feel very excited

Tokyo, Japan at this moment.

After Charlie's killing of chickens and monkeys, the only remaining executives of the entire Kobayashi Pharmaceutical were as honest as sheep.

Ichiro also cooperated with Paul in the local commercial department in Tokyo to complete the transfer and change of the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Chapter 1678

Now, 90% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical's shares are all under the name of JX Pharmaceutical.

Because the next production work of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is of great importance, Charlie cannot leave Tokyo for the time being. He wants to ensure that all production lines of Kobayashi are successfully converted to JX Weisan before leaving Japan.

Therefore, the first production line to complete the conversion work is Kobayashi's Tokyo production line.

Charlie asked Liang to take inventory of all the medicinal materials of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, count all the medicinal materials that can be used to produce JX Weisan, and then calculate how much other medicinal materials are needed based on the production capacity of the Tokyo production line.

After counting the demand, he immediately sent the list to Qin Gang, and asked him to immediately make arrangements to prepare these medicinal materials as soon as possible, and then quickly transport them to Tokyo by air.

At the same time, Liang had to count the medicinal materials needed by several other production lines, and send them to Qin Gang one after another, so that Qin Gang could prepare, and then send the prepared medicinal materials to other production bases.

After doing all this, Charlie and his party, led by Ichiro, came to the luxurious flat-floor villa of the Kobayashi family in central Tokyo.

Originally, Issac had arranged a hotel for Charlie, but because of Ichiro's kind invitation, Charlie decided temporarily to stay at Ichiro's house.

This flat-story villa of Ichiro's is the entire top floor of an 80-story building. The indoor construction area alone is thousands of square meters. It is extremely luxurious. It also has exclusive use of the entire roof terrace and its own helipad. , Sky infinity swimming pool, can be said to be the ultimate luxury.

After nightfall, Charlie took a bath and called his wife Claire to report that he was safe. Then he stood alone on the large terrace on the top floor, watching the bustling night view of Tokyo, with thoughts flying.

Kobayashi Pharmaceutical is a key part of his energy accumulation.

If Kobayashi successfully converts all production to produce JX Weisan for him, then JX Weisan can be marketed worldwide in the shortest time.

Moreover, Charlie had already figured it out clearly that the price of his Weisan scattered in the domestic market would never be increased, and to give back to the domestic people with the greatest cost-effectiveness, but the price overseas must soar.

The selling price of retail terminals should be at least two to three times higher than RMB 100.

That is about sixty a box.

In this way, the net profit of each box is at least 30s.

Since JX Weisan can greatly relieve and treat many stomach diseases and discomforts, it will definitely become an essential medicine for every family in the future. Therefore, Charlie estimates that JX's future income will increase rapidly at a rapid rate. , Maybe it can make tens of billions a year, and it's still in USD.

If you develop a few other categories, it will really make a huge profit.

Charlie is not a greedy person. The main reason why he can't wait to make more money is that he hopes to improve his overall strength as soon as possible.

The parents' grievances have not yet been repaid. The many Eastcliff families that formed the anti-wade Alliance led by the Su family back then had to pay the price for the death of his parents.

Even the Wade Family bears a unshirkable responsibility in this matter.

Charlie knows very well that if he wants to oppose the entire Eastcliff family and make them surrender to him, the first thing is to improve his strength!

If one day, he can return to Eastcliff as the raptor crosses the river, then all Eastcliff's families will tremble in front of him!

Chapter 1679

Kyoto City is hundreds of kilometers away from Tokyo.

The huge mansion with a century-old history of the Ito family is located in the center of Kyoto City.

The Ito family residence is next to Nijo Castle, the residence of Oda Nobunaga, one of the three masters of the Warring States Period in Japan. Although the area is slightly smaller than Nijo Castle, the overall area is larger than the largest single-family villa in Eastcliff. Even much more.

Around the mansion, there is a moat dug during the war, and it still bears the responsibility of guarding the mansion.

On the city wall, 360-degree surveillance with no dead ends was installed to ensure that this mansion would not be violated by anyone.

And behind the towering city walls are bodyguards with live ammunition.

The buildings in the mansion are all typical Japanese-style wooden buildings. Each one has a history of at least a hundred years. There are dozens of ancient trees with a history of 100 years in the courtyard, plus those mottled and countless. The century-old stone sculptures are antique and full of charm.

At this moment, in the large courtyard, a beautiful young woman is sitting alone in a wheelchair, looking up at the hazy sky. This beauty is the eldest lady of the Ito family, Nanako.

She is waiting for the first snow this year in Kyoto.

In the past, the snow in Kyoto would come a little earlier, but this winter is an exception.

Although the winter of this year was cold, and every day was extremely cold, but no snow fell.

Earlier today, the Kinki Regional Meteorological Department issued a heavy snow warning, saying that it will be heavy snow in Kyoto tonight, and Nanako loves snowing days, so she waited early in the yard.

However, after waiting till late at night, there was still no trace of the heavy snow, the sky was very cloudy, there was no starlight, and even the moon could not be seen clearly.

The housekeeper of Ito Mansion looked at Nanako from a distance for a long time. Seeing that it was late, he walked over and respectfully said, “Miss, it’s late. It seems that the snow will not fall tonight, the weather’s too cold, you should go back to your room and rest earlier.”

Nanako looked at the hazy moon in the sky and whispered softly: “Since the weather forecast has said, there is still some hope after all. You should go back to rest first and leave me alone.”

The housekeeper sighed slightly, and said distressedly: “Miss, or go back to rest first, I will arrange for someone to wait here, if it snows, let them notify you as soon as possible.”

Nanako smiled lightly and said, “I’m here to watch. I just want to see the first snowflake falling from the sky, and I want to feel the first snowflake on my face. I have waited for the snow to fall. If I go in now, I will lose the fun.”

The housekeeper hurriedly said: “But now it is cooling down, the temperature is getting lower and lower, and you will catch a cold if you stay outdoors for a long time.”

“It doesn’t matter.” Nanako said with a smile: “I will wait until twelve o’clock, no matter whether it is snowing or not, I will go back to my room to soak in a hot spring. You can rest assured, although I am injured, I still have relatively strong physical fitness. , The temperature is colder, it will not have any effect on me.”

The housekeeper nodded helplessly, and said respectfully: “I’m nearby. Miss, call me whenever you have any needs.”

Nanako chuckled softly: “Okay, thank you!”

The butler carefully retreated to the distance, and Nanako continued to look up at the sky.

For some reason, Charlie's appearance suddenly appeared in the cloudy night sky at this moment.

She felt like spring blossoms in her heart, and thought to herself: "Master Wade, don't know if it snows in Aurous Hill? I wonder if you are looking at the night sky above your head now? don't know, do if you will think of me?"

Chapter 1680

Thinking wildly, the phone in her pocket suddenly vibrated.

She took out her mobile phone and found that it was Hiroshi Tanaka who was calling, so she hurriedly put away her thoughts, connected to the phone and smiled: "Tanaka, why call me so late?"

Hiroshi Tanaka sighed and said, "Miss, something happened today. The president is very angry. He just smashed a lot of antiques in the house."

Nanako felt nervous, and hurriedly asked, "Tanaka, what happened? Is father having any trouble?"

Koichi Tanaka said: "Today, the president took me to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, intending to sign a share agreement with the board of directors of the company. After the agreement was signed, the president and the financial staff sent 4.5 billion USD to the account of the company." Then some people came in and the trouble began.

When Nanako heard this, she asked in a puzzled way: "Isn't my father always wanting to invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals? Today this is what he wanted, so why is he angry?"

Hiroshi Tanaka said helplessly: "Before the president, the financial staff made the payment, we didn't know that company had actually changed hands."

"Changed ownership?" Nanako asked in surprise, "What's the matter? Didn't it mean that Jiro is missing? Is he back again?"

"No," Koichi Tanaka explained: "It's not Jiro who is back, but Jiro's brother, who is said to have been dead, suddenly came back alive!"

“Huh?” Nanako said with a bit of sorrow: “What’s the matter? Why am I getting more and more confused?”

“Hey” Hiroshi Tanaka sighed and said, “This is nothing. The point is that Ichiro, as the sole heir of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, transferred all the shares of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, 90% that is to b exact, to a Chinese company called JX Pharmaceuticals.”

Nanako was surprised and said: “Isn’t my father investing in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical for 30%? Then Ichiro only has Kobayashi Pharmaceutical 70% shares. How can he transfer 90% of the shares of the company?”

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a stunned voice: “This is the reason why the president is angry! He signed a share agreement with Masayoshi, the acting president of Pharmaceuticals, and paid after the signing, but Ichiro is back, which means The equity agreement signed by Masayoshi is invalid.”

Nanako nodded slightly and said, “So, my father’s plan to buy a stake in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical has been lost?”

“It’s more than an intention to fail,” Tanaka sighed: “The chairman of JX Pharmaceutical clearly told the president that Ito Co., Ltd. remitted the 4.5 billion USD to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, he will not refund!”

“Ah?!” Nanako exclaimed, “How come there is such a shameless person? The act of holding shares is an equity transaction. When we pay, the other party must pay the corresponding shares. If the other party is unwilling to pay the shares, then it must return the money the same way, and even paying liquidated damages, why did the other party not give us shares and deduct our money?! This is too much, right?! Doesn’t he know law?”

Koichi Tanaka said very depressedly at this time: “Miss, the other party is simply an extrajudicial fanatic!”

“Extrajudicial fanatic?” Nanako frowned: “With the character of her father, it is impossible to be willing to suffer from this dumb loss, right? Does he have no countermeasures?”

Hiroshi Tanaka sighed: “Of course the president is not willing to suffer from this dumb loss. He originally wanted to fight the other party desperately, but he was persuaded by me. the president can’t offend him! Oh, right, speaking of it. You even know this person, Missy.”

“I know?” Nanako asked in surprise, “Who is he?”

Koichi Tanaka said: “That’s Aoxue’s coach, Charlie Wade who injured Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki with one palm!”

“What? Master Wade?!”

When Nanako heard this, she exclaimed in excitement, and blurted out: “Master Wade has come to Japan?!”

Chapter 1681

Hiroshi Tanaka didn’t expect that after hearing the news of Charlie’s arrival in Japan, the young lady’s voice suddenly would become extremely excited.

He couldn’t help but secretly said, “Isn’t what I said just now is not clear enough? This Charlie is cheating your father for four and a half billion! Why do you seem to be excited when you hear that he is coming to Japan?”

However, Koichi Tanaka naturally did not dare to ask this question.

At this time, Nanako saw that he did not respond, and hurriedly asked him: “Tanaka, answer me quickly! Master Wade really came to Japan?”

Koichi Tanaka can only honestly say: “Yes, Miss, he came to Japan, he’s in Tokyo, I saw him today.”

Nanako asked, “He came to Japan, did you see him in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical?”

“Yes.” Hiroshi Tanaka answered truthfully: “don’t know if the situation is too specific, but it should be to take Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.”

Nanako felt a little regretful, and thought to herself: “If Master Wade came to Japan just to receive Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, then he should only stay in Tokyo for a few days. After the business is finished, I am afraid he will return to China? He certainly won’t come to Kyoto, then I definitely won’t have the chance to see him…”

Thinking of this, Nanako suddenly had a very strong idea in his heart, she wanted to go to Tokyo, she wanted to see Charlie!

So she hurriedly asked Koichi Tanaka: “Tanaka, do you know Master Wade will stay in Tokyo for a few days?”

Hiroshi Tanaka said awkwardly: “Miss, don’t know this too well…”

Nanako hurriedly said, “I’ll let steward prepare and take the car to Tokyo tomorrow morning.”

“Back to Tokyo?” Tanaka asked, “Miss, didn’t you always want to cultivate your body in Kyoto? Why do you suddenly want to come back at this time? Is it…Is it for Mr. Charlie?”

“Yes!” Nanako blurted out without thinking, “I want to see Master Wade, if I don’t come back, I’m afraid there will be no chance!”

Tanaka Hiroshi suddenly realized that something seemed to be wrong.

He couldn’t help thinking in his heart:

“The eldest lady has always been extremely reserved, and has never been confused because of any opposite s3x.”

“But now, she is very excited about the news that Charlie came to Tokyo, and even plans to return to Tokyo to see him tomorrow morning. This is really abnormal…”

“Could it be…”

“Could it be that the eldest lady is already stunned by Charlie?!”

When Tanaka Hiroshi thought of this, his whole person was already shocked. He secretly said: “The eldest lady has always admired superior martial arts masters, and Charlie is also a master of masters. His strength is so staggering that she is really tempted by him. , It makes sense…”

“But… the president is a complete nationalist. He has made it clear that he will marry a young lady in the future to someone from Japan and she must not marry a man from any country. If the lady really likes Charlie, if it is known by the president, he will definitely be angry!”

At this point, Tanaka Hiroshi hurriedly said: “Miss, I can’t do anything!”

Nanako asked in surprise, “Why Tanaka?”

Hiroshi Tanaka blurted out: “If the president knows that you have a deep love for Mr. Charlie, he will definitely be very angry. Not only will he not see Mr. Charlie, but you may also even be forbidden by the president, and he may make faster your marriage plan!”

Chapter 1682

Although Nanako and Koichi Tanaka were separated by the phone, she blushed instantly at his words.

She vaguely explained: “Tanaka…you…you misunderstood, I…I didn’t…not to Mr. Charlie. ….. Heart is born…love…”

Hiroshi Tanaka sighed: “Miss, I have served the Ito family for many years and have been by your side for a long time. I still know you very well. You don’t have to hide things from me, and I don’t want to explore your privacy. The key is , If you can see your thoughts from the bottom of the page, the president will have the eyes of a torch, and it will be impossible to hide it. you will not see Mr. Charlie, but will leak your thoughts in front of the president… .”

“This…” Nanako was speechless.

She knew that Koichi Tanaka was out of good intentions, so he reminded her.

She also knows that her father, Ito Yuhiko, would never allow herself to have any possibility of development with foreign men. He has made it clear to her countless times that he can only accept that she will marry a Japanese in the future, and it is purely Japanese not even someone of Japanese descent.

As for the others, even the immigrants from China and the Korean Peninsula one or two hundred years ago and those who have lived in Japan for three or four generations are not purely Japanese in his eyes.

Just like the chairman of the SoftBank Group that invested in Alibaba, Sun Masayoshi, although he is the richest man in Japan, in the eyes of Ito Takehiko, he is not Japanese at all.

Because Sun Masayoshi's grandfather's generation was originally from Daegu, South Korea.

Many years ago, Sun Masayoshi was born and raised in Japan when he immigrated from Daegu, South Korea to Japan to work as a miner.

In the eyes of most people, he is already a standard Japanese.

However, in the eyes of a nationalist like Takehiko Ito, Sun Masayoshi can only be regarded as a Korean Japanese at best.

This is like Americans who treat Chinese Americans like Chinese. Even if Chinese Americans have American citizenship, they are still regarded as Chinese in the eyes of some Americans.

It is precisely because Nanako knows her father very well that she is afraid of her hasty decision.

Koichi Tanaka is right. If she suddenly returns to Tokyo and insists on meeting Charlie, Ito Yuhiko will definitely be very angry, and may even impose a foothold on Nanako, or even directly interfere with her freedom of marriage. Find her a marriage partner and force her to marry.

Thinking of this, Nanako was extremely disappointed, and she murmured: "Thank you Tanaka, I understand..."

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly asked: “Miss, will you return to Tokyo tomorrow?”

Nanako bit her lower lip lightly and remained silent for a long time. Then she said sadly: “I don’t want to go back, so as to avoid accidents, it won’t be good if I trouble Master Wade.”

Hiroshi Tanaka breathed a sigh of relief and said: “Miss is wise, now the president is very annoyed with Mr. Charlie. If it weren’t for the cooperation of the Su family at the moment, the president would have thought of a way to deal with him. , If you come to Tokyo to meet Mr. Charlie at this time, you will definitely add fuel to the fire…”

Nanako whispered, full of loss, “I know Tanaka, besides, can I ask you something?”

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: “Miss, if you have anything to do, please give orders!”

Nanako said: “If father’s conflict with Master Wade intensifies, please Tanaka must stop my father, and don’t do anything to hurt Master Wade because of his urgency…”

Hiroshi Tanaka said embarrassingly: “Miss, to be honest, Mr. Charlie now has president’s 4.5 billion USD. Even if you like him, you can’t turn your elbow out!”

Nanako said very seriously: “I am not trying to protect Master Wade, but to protect my father. The Ito family is not Master Wade’s opponent. If Master Wade is offended, there will be a disaster…”

Chapter 1683

Nanako knew very well that Charlie’s strength was far beyond his own.

After being injured, Mr. Yamamoto Kazuki once said that Charlie’s abolition of his palm was not just Abnere force, but with the internal energy mentioned in Chinese martial arts, which really destroyed his muscles and veins. It is this kind of inner strength.

Yamamoto Kazuki has also come into contact with some ninjutsu masters. Although his actual combat ability is much worse than that of ninjutsu masters, at least he can perform a few tricks under the hands of ninjutsu masters, unlike in front of Charlie. There is nothing to resist.

It can be seen that Charlie's strength is even far above that of ninjutsu masters.

It was when Nanako recognized this, she knew clearly that neither her father nor the Ito family was necessarily Charlie's opponent.

However, Yuhiko Ito was not aware of this level.

He just felt that Charlie's strength was better than Yamamoto Kazuki, and better than his two personal bodyguards, but if you really want to compare with ninjutsu masters, Charlie must be a bit inferior.

After hearing Nanako's words, Hiroshi Tanaka was embarrassed and said hurriedly: "Miss, I understand what you mean, please rest assured, if the president has a conflict with Mr. Charlie, I will definitely find a way to persuade him."

Nanako gave a hum, then sighed lightly, and said, "It's Okay Tanaka, so be it. Just tell me if you have anything in time."

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: "OK eldest lady, then I won't bother you anymore!"

After hanging up the phone, Nanako held the phone in both hands and looked up at the sky, feeling sad.

During this period of time, she missed Charlie every day and night, looking forward to meeting him again, and at the same time, she felt that the chance of seeing him again was very slim.

But she didn't expect Charlie to come to Japan!

Before, Charlie was separated from her by the sea, she was on this side of the sea, and Charlie was on the other side of the sea.

Now, Charlie and her are on the same land, only more than 400 kilometers apart. If she drives, she can get there in four or five hours; if she takes the Shinkansen, it will be more than two hours.

When she thought of Charlie, who was thinking about it all night, only a few hours' drive away from him, Nanako really wanted to see him.

However, when she thinks about her inconvenience now, it will inevitably be known by her father when she sees him in Tokyo, and she can only give up this idea unwillingly.

At this time, the dense dark clouds in the sky quietly dispersed at some point, and one after another star gradually emerged from the cloud.

Nanako sighed and said to herself: “It seems that there should be no snow tonight.”

After that, she put away the mobile phone, controlled the wheelchair with both hands, left the deserted yard, and returned to her room.

With the help of the maid, Nanako soaked in the hot spring for a while.

The pain in her body is still very serious, almost 24 hours, suffering from pain all the time.

Originally, the doctor advised her to wear an analgesic pump. The analgesic pump is a device that can automatically infuse fluids at a constant rate and can continuously push pain medications into her veins.

Generally speaking, people who have been severely injured or who have just had an operation should wear an analgesic pump, which can relieve pain to a great extent.

But Nanako has been reluctant to use it.

That’s because the painkillers will cause certain damage to her nerves. Once the painkillers have been used for a long time, it will be more difficult for her to recover in the future, and it is very likely that she will be an invalid who can no longer practice martial arts.

Therefore, she has been clenching her teeth and insisting, relying on tenacious willpower to resist physical pain.

The natural hot spring in the mansion is taken from the underground hot spring eye. It is rich in minerals and rich in selenium, which is of great benefit to the body and can relieve body pain to a certain extent.

But because her body is still injured, she can't soak in the hot spring for a long time, no more than one hour a day, so Nanako's happiest time every day is the time in the hot spring.

Soaking her body in the hot spring, Nanako couldn't help but think of Charlie again.

She remembered how she was looking for him in the villa area where Charlie lived with the shyness of a girl.

Chapter 1684

At that time, she was nervous as a little quail in front of him.

When she was at a loss, he gave Charlie a cup of milk tea in his hand, and lied that she was going to drink it, but he did not expect that he actually took a sip of the milk tea.

And just before Charlie drank it, Nanako had just used that straw. That kind of indirect k!ssing behavior was the most ambiguous thing Nanako had done with a man since she grew up.

It was also the indirect k!ss that Nanako has been thinking about ever since.

Thinking of Charlie's appearance, she subconsciously raised her slender fingers and wrote Charlie in traditional characters on the water.

There were waves of soft water ripples on the water, but she couldn't keep any of the strokes she wrote down.

It was this fleeting trace that allowed Nanako to be confident and bold, and write Charlie's name on the water again and again without leaving any traces.

This night, Nanako couldn't sleep for a long time.

This night, the sky in Kyoto gradually cleared.

The heavy snow predicted by the meteorological department did not come.

The early morning weather forecast stated that due to the impact of the air currents, the heavy snow that was originally expected to fall last night was estimated to be two to three days later than originally planned.

The snow was delayed, and Nanako was somewhat regretful.

She always felt that this was an expression of God's unbeauty.

Thinking of Charlie, who was only a few hundred kilometers away from herself, but couldn't rush to meet him, a melancholy thought suddenly popped into her heart:

Perhaps, I have no relationship with Charlie!

The next day, Aurous Hill.

Qin Gang rushed to Qin's warehouse for storing medicinal materials early in the morning and personally directed the staff to prepare the herbal medicines for Charlie.

Workers at the scene began to pack the boxes in full swing, and he urged on the side: "All medicinal materials must be checked manually before they are packed to ensure that the medicinal materials are not loaded incorrectly, there should be no deterioration or damage, and that the amount of medicinal materials is sufficient. Do you understood?"

"Understood President Qin!"

A group of employees hurriedly responded.

Qin Gang nodded in satisfaction and continued: "Before this afternoon, be sure to prepare the first batch of medicines and then send them to the airport. I have already contacted the air cargo company and will take off at 10 o'clock tonight. The goods will be delivered to Tokyo!"

At the same time, at the Su family residence in Eastcliff.

For twenty years, the Old Master of the Su family held a morning meeting in the main hall of the mansion every day.

This morning meeting was just like the early dynasty of the ancient emperor, and the children of the Su family had to report to the Old Master the progress of various businesses in the daily morning meeting.

If the father has any orders, he will also announce them at the morning meeting.

The Su family is thriving, and there are more than 30 children and relatives participating in the morning meeting.

The rules at the meeting are very strict. The Old Master sat down on a half-meter-high step, facing everyone, very Carden.

Children, grandchildren, and relatives sit in several rows according to their status and generation.

At this time, Mr. Su was sitting on a chair like a dragon, looking at the children below the stage, and said in a Carden manner: "The recent international crude oil situation continues to be turbulent and the global economic downturn has caused international import and export trade to be affected. Now many ocean shipping companies are struggling. It is a good time for our Su family to buy bottoms and buck the trend. The cooperation with the Japanese must be accelerated!"

Chapter 1685

The Su family is a big family that was born in Huizhou, but has been standing in Eastcliff for a century.

During the Qing Dynasty, when the Taiping Heavenly Kingdom movement swept across China, the Su family followed the red-top businessman Hu Xueyan and risked his life to transport arms and grains for the Qing army, which was appreciated by the Qing government.

After that, the Su family moved to Eastcliff from Huizhou with rich accumulation and wealth. Since then, the family has been in business for generations and its strength has been at the forefront of the country.

In the past few decades, the Su family and the Wade family were fighting against each other. Under the attack of Charlie's father, Changying, they were already slightly tired,

but after Changying's death at young age, the Su family immediately stepped on the Wade family. Became the first in the country.

The Old Master of the Su family, named Chengfeng Su, was named after Su Shi's famous "Inscription on the Forest Wall".

As the saying goes:

Viewed horizontally as ridges and peaks on the sides, the distances are different.

Don't know the true face of Mount Lu, only because I am on this mountain.

Chengfeng is named after this.

Chengfeng is sixty in his seventies this year. Although he is not very old, he is no longer a man in his prime age.

It stands to reason that his life has been considered a success, but he is still not satisfied.

He hopes to lay a solid foundation for the Su family before he retires. At the very least, to realize the long-cherished wish of "1 is greater than 2+3".

Since ancient times, no one in the business field can truly dominate.

The true meaning of the so-called 1 is greater than 2+3 refers to the sum of the family ranked first, the overall strength is greater than the family ranked second, and the family ranked third.

To be more specific, it is equivalent that the Su Family's comprehensive strength is greater than the combined strength of the Wade Family and the Gu Family.

In this way, even if the second-ranked and third-ranked join forces to fight against them, they don't have to worry at all.

Only in this way, the Su family can truly sit back and relax.

Now, the gap between the Su family and the Wade family is indeed getting wider, but if you want to truly achieve 1 greater than 2+3, there is still a gap of at least a few hundred billion in assets.

Therefore, the Su family is now actively seeking breakthroughs overseas, hoping to realize this ambition in one fell swoop.

As long as this goal is achieved, Eastcliff will no longer have the concept of three big families. Instead, it is the new pattern of the Su family that despises the heroes.

Therefore, Chengfeng attaches great importance to this shipping business.

Hearing that the Old Master attaches great importance to ocean transportation, one of the heirs of the Su family couldn't help but show off in front of him: "Grandpa, grandson feel that the development of the world economy has encountered considerable resistance now, and all countries have import and export trades. Great contraction. don't know when foreign trade will fully recover. In this case, if you bet on ocean shipping, the risk is still very high. It is very likely that you will copy the bottom half of the mountain. So grandson advises you to think twice. Then go!"

"Think twice?" Chengfeng snorted coldly and ignored him. Instead, he looked at the middle-aged man next to him and sternly reprimanded: "Fifth, how did you discipline your son? He hasn't grown well, so he dares to question here. My decision, is it true that I am useless, old, and still able to eat?"

The fifth son is Holden Su, the fifth son of Mr. Su.

The Su family has five sons and two daughters.

Holden is the fifth son of Father Su and the last of the seven children.

The young man who just spoke was Normen Su, the youngest son of Holden.

Normen is just eighteen years old this year, and is considered an academic genius. Last year, he was admitted to Harvard University on his own strength.

Chapter 1686

Because of his young age and the reason he has been favored at home, Normen has a strong desire to express himself.

However, he used to behave in front of his parents, and he had no chance to behave in front of his grandfather. Today, he finally seized the opportunity, thinking about the Old Master's ideas, and debating with him, so as to show his extraordinary talents. And wisdom, but did not expect, just a word, annoyed the Old Master soon.

He was about to open his mouth to explain, but he didn't think about it. His father Holden stood up and opened his bow left and right. He drew several big blows on his face, and the corners of his mouth were full of blood. Then he roared with extreme anger: "You read, go inside you dog? Dare to question your grandfather's decision here?!"

"I" Normen covered his face, the whole person aggrieved and wished to die here.

He hadn't been beaten when he grew up so old, and he didn't understand why his father, who had always been doting on him, wanted to suck him into death after one sentence angered his grandfather.

Moreover, it is still in front of the entire family.

At this time, Holden hates this son who is not growing.

He was very aware of the coercion of the Old Master, even his elder brother Zynn, he did not dare to stand up to the Old Master, let alone his ineffective little son?

It's not so popular!

It is very possible that his words will be completely beaten by the Old Master in the future, and after graduation from university, he will not even have the opportunity to return to Su's home to work!

The reason why the Old Master Chengfeng is so hegemonic and authoritarian is greatly related to his growth experience.

When he was young, he had many brothers.

At that time, it was still in the Qing Dynasty. His father not only had many children from seven wives. He gave birth to more than 30 children, including 23 sons alone!

And Chengfeng was just one of these 23 sons.

Just like the ancient prince seizing the first-in-law, Chengfeng had been fighting openly and secretly with 22 brothers since he was a child. After fighting for fifty years, he finally inherited the position of Su Family Patriarch.

Therefore, fifty years of constant fighting made his temperament extremely domineering and cruel.

If someone threatens his Carden, even if it is his son or grandson, he will never tolerate it.

Normen was young and ignorant, and with the aura of genius, he dared to confront Old Su to find a sense of existence. In everyone's eyes, this action was no different from looking for death!

Holden even slapped Normen dozens of slaps, and he almost couldn't stand to faint. Grandpa Su snorted and said: "Okay, don't beat him, let someone take him out, we Continue the meeting!"

Holden's heart was bleeding a long time ago, but the Old Master didn't speak, he didn't dare to stop.

Seeing that the Old Master finally spoke, he put his hands away and suppressed the distress in his heart, and yelled at the servant standing next to him: "Hurry up and get this unfilial son out of my face!"

Several people immediately stepped forward and dragged out Normen, who was vomiting blood, dizzy and tinnitus.

The Old Master Su cleared his throat and continued: "This cooperation with the Japanese will not only win at least 20% of the operating rights of Tokyo Port, Yokohama Port and Osaka Port, but also let them provide at least no less than For all kinds of cargo ships and oil tankers with a displacement of 3 million tons, whoever has the most resources will have the opportunity to become one of us. Therefore, when going to

Japan this time, we must take a good look at the true strengths of Ito and Takahashi. In addition, we must force the two of them to use the most resources!"

The eldest son Zynn blurted out: "Father, don't know who you plan to let these two Japanese families cooperate with this time?"

Elder Su was silent for a moment, and then said: "Zynn, you are the eldest son and grandson, and it is time for you to take the lead. This time, you will take the lead!"

Zhifei, the eldest grandson of Su, and the eldest son of Zynn, is 28 years old this year and is the most outstanding male heir of the Su family.

Upon hearing that he was selected, Zhifei immediately stood up and said firmly: "Please rest assured, I will go all out!"

Elder Su nodded lightly, and his eyes fell on the beautiful and glamorous girl beside Zhifei.

It was also at this moment that the Old Master's eyes were finally not so hard. Instead, he was replaced by a somewhat pampering look. He smiled and said, "Zhiyu, you will graduate from Yale soon. It's also time to go out and exercise. This time you will follow your brother, learn more, watch more, and accumulate some experience!"

The beautiful and glamorous girl stood up, bowed slightly, her expression was not lukewarm, her eyes were lukewarm, her tone was neither salty nor free of salt, and said, "Ok, Grandpa, I will."

Chapter 1687

When the Old Master announced that Zhifei and Zhiyu would go to Japan together, their father Zynn's expression became a little proud.

In his opinion, the father gave such an important matter to his sons and daughters, which is evidence that he is the eldest son and is most trusted by the father.

The other heirs are full of envy and jealousy.

The Old Master wants to train Zhifei, and everyone has no opinion on this. After all, Zhifei is the eldest son and grandson. If placed in ancient times, this is the standard crown prince. No matter how strong other princes are, they must bow their heads when they see the eldest son and grandson.

However, let Zhifei go for exercise, and also take Zhiyu along with him. This is really a bit too eccentric!

Under normal circumstances, if you encounter such a thing, you should let the eldest son and grandson take the lead, and then from the second, third, fourth and even fifth family, choose one or two younger generations who are agile and capable of training and let them follow the eldest son. The eldest grandson went out to meet the world together.

However, he never expected that in addition to the eldest grandson in the eyes of the Old Master, there is only the eldest granddaughter he spoils the most!

In other words, this is tantamount to the Old Master showing his position. Except for the eldest grandson, all the other grandsons, in his eyes, are not as good as Zhiyu's female stream!

This can make other families feel extremely uncomfortable.

Everyone in Eastcliff knows that the Su family is thriving.

The Old Master had 22 brothers and a dozen sisters back then. In his line, he still has 13 grandsons and two granddaughters.

But who could have expected that in his eyes, the eldest granddaughter Zhiyu was the most favored.

The reason is that the Old Master has always been strict in his requirements and management of the male heirs of the family, so he and his sons and grandsons have always had a black face.

But the Old Master is also a mortal, and there is softness in his heart. He can't show the soft side to his son and grandson, so he gives the soft side to his granddaughter.

In addition, Zhiyu has been smart since she was a child, and she has been loved by her grandfather. In front of others, the grandfather is a demon with decisiveness, an extraordinary spirit, and an arrogant personality, but in front of his granddaughter, he is an ordinary, kind and doting younger generation lover.

In fact, the degree of doting the Old Master has for Zhiyu can be seen from the name of Zhiyu.

The juniors of the Su family are known for their generation.

Zhifei's name is meant to know right and wrong and not to make detours;

The name of each grandchild can be said to be full of the admonition and vigilance of Grandpa Su to his grandchildren.

Only Zhiyu.

The Old Master gave her this name, which means the joy of knowing fish.

In "Zhuangzi·Autumn Water", a conversation between Huizi and Zhuangzi is recorded. Huizi said that Zi is not a fish, and he knows the joy of fish.

The Old Master named her Zhiyu, hoping that she can be happy, happy, simple and happy. Since she can know "the joy of fish", she can naturally know "the joy of man".

Chapter 1688

It can be said that Father Su's incomparable love for Zhiyu is everywhere.

It is precisely because of this that the entire young talents of Eastcliff are full of desire for Zhiyu.

Solving Zhiyu is not just a glamorous super beauty, a super schoolmaster who has stayed in the United States all year round and received the world's top high-end education, it is also equivalent to the entire Su family.

Someone joked that whoever marries Zhiyu may obtain a huge wealth of up to trillions.

After the Old Master Chengfeng announced his decision, he said to his eldest son Zynn: "Zynn, you and Zhifei and Zhiyu should hurry up to discuss a general plan, and then hurry up to prepare for the journey. The sooner the better."

Zynn immediately stood up and said respectfully: "Father rest assured, I will discuss a plan with the two of them as soon as possible, and strive to leave for Japan tonight!"

Chengfeng nodded and exhorted: "As long as this kind of choice is made, it is particularly important who we contact first. Although the Ito family and the Takahashi family have fallen a bit due to the overall recession of the Japanese economy over the years, their overall strength is still very strong in Japan. Stay at the forefront, and you must carefully decide which one to contact first."

Zynn said immediately: "Good father, we will start the discussion right away and report the results to you as soon as possible."

Chengfeng smiled with satisfaction and said: "Zynn, eighteen years ago, you won Changying and became the most dazzling one among the younger generation of Eastcliff, but in the past eighteen years, you have not been able to achieve greater glory. Of course, you are not to blame. It is our family who has never encountered any decent opponents in China over the years."

Speaking of this, Chengfeng sneered, stood up, and fervently said: "The domestic market has no room for incremental growth. If we want to continue to grow, we must go abroad, go to sea, and develop into the ocean!"

"Otherwise, the veteran families in the West, including Rothschilds, will still pop out and disgust us at odds and ends!"

"Therefore, this ocean-going strategy is a good opportunity for the Su family to create new brilliance, and it is also a good stage for you to lay a higher achievement!"

"If this battle is fought beautifully, I can be considered to be consummated, and I can retreat with peace of mind to enjoy the family happiness. By then, you will be the Patriarch of the Su Family!"

When Zynn heard this, he bowed deeply and shouted loudly, "Father rest assured, Zynn will do his best! Create new glory for the Su family!"

After the meeting, Zynn returned to his mansion with a pair of children with excitement.

As soon as he got home, he called his son and daughter to the study, and said with a high spirit: “My children, this time is a good opportunity for our family to make new achievements in the Su family. You two are going to Japan this time. , We must get the best terms of cooperation. Whether we choose the Ito family or the Takahashi family in the end, we must compress their interests to the extreme and strive for the greatest benefit for our Su family!”

Zhifei immediately said: “Dad, when we go to Japan this time, should we first contact the Ito family or the Takahashi family?”

Zynn asked, “What do you think?”

Zhifei said: “I think it’s best to contact the Ito family first, because the Ito family is strong in Tokyo and Kyoto. Tokyo has the Port of Tokyo, and there are Osaka Port and Nagoya Port near Kyoto. In theory, the Ito family is in Ports and shipping have greater potential.”

“Yeah” Zynn nodded slightly, and said approvingly: “Your point of view is very reasonable, and I also tend to contact the Ito family first.”

Zhiyu frowned and said in a lukewarm tone: “Dad, brother, I think we should first contact the Takahashi family.”

“Oh?” The two looked at Zhiyu, and Zynn asked, “Zhiyu, why do you think so?”

Chapter 1689

Faced with the questions of father and brother, Zhiyu answered calmly: “First of all, although the Ito family has strong resources in Tokyo, and also has good strength in Osaka and Nagoya, Japan’s real super seaport is actually next to Tokyo. The port of Yokohama.”

“Although the Takahashi family is slightly inferior to the Ito family in Tokyo, they are very tough in Yokohama. It can be said that Yokohama is the base camp of the Takahashi family.”

“Secondly, the Ito family is somewhat troubled now, Ito Yuhiko’s daughter was seriously injured while participating in an international Sanda competition in Aurous Hill some time ago and is currently recuperating. Ito himself loves this daughter very much. The physical condition of the daughter will more or less distract him. Once this person’s energy is not full Focusing on our work 100% will have an impact on our cooperation. Even if the impact is only 1%, it is a real impact.”

Zynn frowned, “Ito Yuuhiko’s daughter was injured? I have never heard of this.”

Zhiyu said lightly: “I asked someone to investigate the situation of these two companies, including their family’s children.” The

eldest brother Zhifei couldn’t help but give a thumbs up: “Zhiyu, you still think about the problem most. All-round!”

Zhiyu said without a wave: “Brother, don’t slap me here anymore. You will be the one who will be alone in the future. I will just help you think about it temporarily.”

Zhifei said with a smile: “Having such a good sister, I will really worry about it in the future!”

Zhiyu gave him a blank look and said, “One more thing, I have heard that the Ito family had previously wanted to invest in a Japanese pharmaceutical company named Kobayashi. Pharmaceuticals, this matter will also distract his energy to a certain extent.”

Zhifei nodded: “I know that company, Kobayashi Weisan, I have used it before, and the effect is really good, very powerful.”

“That’s before. “Zhiyu said lightly: “Now, there is a JX Weisan in China, which has surpassed them in product strength.”

“Oh,” Zhifei said with a smile: “I have a hunch that JX Pharmaceutical will soon emerge. It will catch up with Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals first, and eventually catch up.”

At this point, Zhifei seriously suggested: “If possible, I think it’s a good opportunity to invest in JX Pharmaceutical now. It’s possible that there will be more than ten times the return on investment in a few years.”

Zynn waved his hand and said, “No matter how big the pharmaceutical company is, it will be worth 100 billion. It’s very big, we still focus on the bigger market and opportunities. This ocean-going project is the key to the internationalization of the Su family.”

Zhiyu wanted to say something, but she swallowed it to her lips and ordered Nodded and said, “Get back to the subject, dad, which one do you think we should contact first? I still think that Ito Yuihiko has internal and external troubles, and other things involve energy, or the Takahashi family as a whole is more appropriate.”

Zynn looked towards Zhifei asked: “Zhifei, what do you think?”

Zhifei immediately said: “If you listen to people persuading you to eat a full meal, I think you should listen to Zhiyu. After all, those who investigate have the right to speak!”

Zynn Nodded with satisfaction, and said with a smile: “You two brothers and sisters are the most outstanding among your peers. If you two work together, you must be famous throughout the country, and even the world!”

Zhifei said with a smile “I don’t dare to compare with Zhiyu. This girl is a pervert. At the age of 22, she is mentally mature and like forty-four. I really don’t know what kind of person I have to find in the future to be cured.”

Zhiyu glared at him and said angrily: “I want you to worry about my business? Think about yourself first. You have been in love with that Sara for so long, when are you going to confess to her?”

Zhifei with a big embarrassment, he blurted out: “Don’t talk nonsense! Sara and I are acquaintances, not even friends.”

“Of course.” Zhiyu snorted, and said contemptuously: “You meet someone. Even if you can’t speak well, of course even friends can’t do it!”

Chapter 1690

Zynn on the side of them frowned and asked him, “Zhifei, do you have ideas about that girl from the Gu family?”

“No, Dad” Zhifei hurriedly waved his hand: “I just admire her, simple as that.”

Zynn nodded, paused for a while, and then said: “Gu’s girl is really good. If you really like her, I don’t have any objection. I’m just afraid that your grandpa won’t look down on Gu’s family, then it will be difficult.”

Zhifei Upon hearing this, was overjoyed, and blurted out, “Dad, are you really okay ?”

Zhiyu blurted out: “Brother, are you stupid? Can’t you hear that Dad is deliberately deceiving you?”

“Ah?!” Zhifei panicked, and hurriedly looked at Zynn: “Dad, what do you mean?”

Zynn sighed and said seriously: “Zhifei, you are not as smart as your sister!”

Zhifei suddenly became embarrassed.

Zynn had a face at this time, saying: “You are the son of the Su family and the third-generation heir of the future Su family, and the strength of the Gu family is really not enough in front of the our family. Your grandfather will definitely not agree to it, nor do I. You will agree, don’t forget, the girl from the Gu family has been engaged to Changying’s son since childhood, and I and Changying are at odds, and I will never let you marry the girl from the Gu family in future!”

Zhifei sighed: “Dad , When did that happen, the millet is old and rotten, besides, hasn’t Changying’s son have been missing for many years?”

Zynn looked at him and said solemnly, “Leave aside this matter. Your grandfather once discussed with me about your marriage. He even hopes that after completing the internationalization of the Su family, you can marry the eldest daughter of the top American family. This will be more beneficial to our overseas expansion. Domestically, it is no one who can deserve your.”

Zhifei was a little anxious and blurted out: “Dad, I don’t like American women.”

Zynn said solemnly: “This kind of thing has never been related to liking the word. It’s nothing more than a pair, understand?”

Zhifei was a little depressed at once.

Zhiyu on the side reminded him at this moment: “Dad, let me declare first, I don’t care how you arrange my brother, but no one is allowed to influence my marriage in the future!”

Zhifei exclaimed, “Hey, Zhiyu ! You just sold your brother like that?”

“No.” Zhiyu said calmly, “We are in different situations. If I find a man who can make my heart beat, I will marry him, from the Su family. Nothing has anything to do with me anymore. In the future, I will give birth to children without the surname Su, but you are different. You are going to inherit the Su family.”

Zhifei was speechless. The expression is very depressed.

Zynn looked at Zhiyu helplessly, and reminded: “The premise for you to find the object is that he has to be the right one!”

Zhiyu waved his hand: “What is the right one, does not exist, who is this lady fancy? Who, whether he is the king of heaven, or the trafficker.”

“Bull$hit!” Zynn said annoyedly: “In case he is really a pauper, what can you guarantee for your life’s happiness?”

Zhiyu curled her lips: “I don’t believe it. My dignified Su family, can’t afford a pauper?”

Chapter 1691

Zhiyu’s words made Zynn mad enough.

He pointed to Zhiyu, and said angrily: “You will also talk about this at home, dare to speak out to see if your grandpa scolds you or not!”

Zhiyu took out her cell phone and said with a smile: “Or I am now going to give grandpa a call and tell him again in person.”

“Hurry up and get it down!” Zynn hurriedly said: “It’s all right, I won’t talk nonsense with you, anyway, the horoscope hasn’t been written yet, you two Hurry up and study the matter of going to Japan, and then set off early!”

Zhifei said quickly: “Let’s do this, Dad, this matter is just as Zhiyu said. Let’s meet the Takahashi family first, and then Ito family, as the departure time of it, I think, try to get earlier, I am now ready to let the crew. What about starting immediately after lunch?”

Zynn nodded and said:”OK, you guys ready to seize the time to look at , After lunch, don’t leave in a hurry. Go and report to your grandfather first. Tell your grandpa about your plans and ideas. If he doesn’t have any comments, you are ready to set off!”

“Okay, dad.” Zhifei agreed, and then hurriedly winked at Zhiyu and said, “Zhiyu, let’s go.”

Zhiyu nodded and followed Zhifei out of father’s study.

As soon as he came out of the study, Zhifei blamed: “You girl really owe to Sara, why do you want to tell dad about Sara?”

Zhiyu chuckled, and said in a playful tone, “Why don’t you mention it? You must have been hiding in your heart. Do you really have to accept your fate and obey the family arrangements in the future?”

Zhifei sighed and said, “We are from this background, and we have everything we have on the day we were born. The only part of the feeling is that you don’t have autonomy. Don’t you know that? Why do you still choke those words with dad?”

“I’m happy.” Zhiyu said wantonly, and then rationalized it. With short hair and a resolute expression, she said, “Anyway, Zhiyu’s future will never be at the mercy of anyone!”

Zhifei shook his head helplessly: “Okay, I won’t talk to you about these meaningless things. This time we are going to Japan. It may take a few days. You can quickly prepare your luggage. After dinner, let’s go to Grandpa. Then, we’ll be ready to leave after the report.”

Zhiyu hummed, stretched, and said lazily: “Hey, it’s too early in the morning. I’ll get some sleep when I go back to the room. Come call me.”

Zhifei looked at her back and sighed heavily: “Auntie, I really will take you with me don’t worry.”

Tokyo, Japan at this moment.

Charlie had been lying down on the top terrace of Kobayashi’s house all morning.

Today, Paul is busy resolving the remaining lengthy legal documents with the local business department in Tokyo.

Liang and Ichiro first went to the production base of the company.

Although Qin Gang’s medicinal materials will not arrive until the evening, Liang still needs to find out about the production base first, and then arrange the work of transferring JX Weisan in advance.

In this way, after the medicinal materials arrive at night, he can start trial production directly overtime.

Therefore, Charlie became the most idle one.

So, he sat on the deck chair on the terrace, enjoying the unique scenery and cold wind from 100 meters above Tokyo.

Issac walked over at this time and said respectfully: “Master if you are idle, shall we go out in the afternoon? Ginza and Shinjuku in Tokyo are very famous.”

Charlie waved his hand: “I have nothing to do with shopping. You go with Mr. Orvel.”

Issac smiled and said: “I have something to go shopping with him, the Old Master, I guess is holding back his energy and wants to try Japanese Special Place.”

“Then let him Go.” Charlie smiled lightly: “That thing is considered legal here, so go if you want.”

Chapter 1692

Issac nodded: “If there is nothing wrong in the evening, let him go over and see.”

At noon, Charlie didn’t go anywhere.

He is not familiar with Tokyo, and he doesn’t have a lot of favor with this particularly prosperous modern city.

In contrast, he prefers Eastcliff. The city not only has advanced and prosperous modern high-rise buildings, but also has historical sites with hundreds or even thousands of years of history. The cultural atmosphere is very strong, and the foundation is much stronger than in Tokyo.

However, Charlie didn’t want to deprive others of the right to go shopping because he was not interested, so he sent Issac, Orvel and others out.

The group of people went to the bustling Ginza and Shinjuku for a whole afternoon, and when they came back, everyone had a good harvest, carrying a lot of big and small bags.

In the evening, Issac arranged for everyone to have dinner at a Chinese restaurant opened by one of his staff.

After eating, Charlie didn’t see anything important, so he said to Issac and Mr. Orvel: “You can move around freely for a while, and you don’t have to go around me.”

Mr. Orvel asked hurriedly, “Master, do you have any arrangements for a while?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “I’ll go out and walk around by myself.”

Mr. Orvel smiled and asked, “Master, are you going to Fengyue Street? I heard that the g!rls on Fengyue Street in Japan are very punctual!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Forget it, I want to go to the University of Tokyo and walk around. You should go to Fengyue Street to enjoy it yourself.”

“To the University of Tokyo?” Orvel asked in surprise: “Master, what are you going to do there? It’s not your alma mater.”

Charlie said calmly: “It’s nothing, just want to go shopping, you don’t have to follow me.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master, do you want me to send you a car?”

“No.” Charlie waved his hand and said, “After spending a day at Ichiro’s house, I want to take a walk.”

Seeing this, everyone no longer insisted.

Charlie came out and got into the subway station next to the building alone. After seeing the route map, he took the subway to the University of Tokyo.

He didn’t know why he suddenly wanted to go to the University of Tokyo. Thinking about it carefully, it might be because of Nanako.

Although the girl didn’t have much contact with him, she was still stubborn and distressed.

Charlie knew that she was not in Tokyo, but knew that she was a student of Tokyo University, so he wanted to take a walk and take a look where she went to school.

At the same time, a luxury business jet modified by Boeing 737 took off from Eastcliff Airport.

Zhifei, Zhiyu brother and sister, and more than a dozen of the Su family members departed to Tokyo together.

The Takahashi family, who had received the news in advance, was very excited about the decision of the Su family to meet them first. The main members of the family had already been waiting at Tokyo Narita Airport in advance.

At the same time, they also booked the best rooms in Tokyo’s most stylish hotel, Aman Hotel Tokyo, in accordance with Zhiyu’s requirements.

And Yuhiko Ito also received the news. After learning that the representative of the Su family had to meet the Takahashi family first, he was furious.

Coupled with the fact that Charlie had taken 4.5 billion USD yesterday, it has been stuck in his mind. The two things superimposed on each other, making him even more angry.

After dropping more than a dozen pieces of precious porcelain in a row, he secretly vowed that if he didn't get the chance to cooperate with the Su family this time, he would make Charlie pay double the price!

Chapter 1693

Ito's anger did not come from hypocrisy or narrow-mindedness.

During this time, he has been feeling upset.

First, the beloved daughter was seriously injured, and then the future son-in-law Jiro disappeared inexplicably.

Immediately afterwards, he spent 4.5 billion USD and planned to invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

The contract was signed and the payment was made. Then, Ichiro suddenly returned and unilaterally declared the investment contract he had signed invalid.

Then, Charlie strongly stated that there were no shares, and the 4.5 billion USD would not be refunded. Ito Yuihiko lived so big, he thought he had never seen such a brazen person.

If it wasn't for this kid who seemed to be really strong, plus the Su family was about to come to Japan to discuss cooperation, Ito Yuhiko would really want to kill Charlie immediately.

But he did a great deal of tolerance for the Su family's arrival, but the first stop of the Su family's visit to Tokyo was not to discuss cooperation with himself, but to find his enemy, the Takahashi family.

At this moment, Ito Yuhiko's mentality collapsed.

what happened?

Why have I encountered so many problems recently?

Is it to go to the temple to burn incense, worship Buddha, and eat vegetarian food for a few days?

Seeing him fury, Tanaka did not dare to come up to persuade him for a long time.

Until Ito Yuihiko had enough vent by himself, Tanaka Koichi leaned forward and said, “Chairman, you don’t have to be so angry about this matter. Even if the Su family gets in touch with the Takahashi family first, it doesn’t mean anything. I have received Their message, they will visit the house in the morning the day after tomorrow. We still have a chance.”

Yuhiko Ito said with a black face: “For this kind of thing, it is very important for the Su family to choose whom to meet first. It is as if you are talking about a girlfriend in Osaka, and at the same time you have work matters to go to Osaka. Your girlfriend should go to work first, which determines which is more important in your mind.”

Hiroshi Tanaka said embarrassingly: “President, love and career are not the same things…”

Ito Yuihiko said angrily: “Then treat you as a playboy, you have two lovers in Osaka, and now you go to Osaka to see them separately, then I ask you, will you choose to see your favorite one first, or first See the one you don’t like that much?”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: “It may also be that I like both, but I can’t meet at the same time, so there must always be an order. If don’t know how to choose, maybe I will use lottery or guess coins. It’s decided in a way, so it doesn’t necessarily represent who I see first, who I like more.”

Takehiko Ito raised his leg, kicked Hiroshi Tanaka distractedly, and blurted out: “Go on, I f*cking use you to comfort me here? Why should I go!”

Hiroshi Tanaka stepped back a few steps, and said, “Mr. President, I’m right outside the door. If you have anything, please call me.”

……

At the same time.

Charlie has come to the campus of the University of Tokyo.

Although the styles of this city are quite different, the University of Tokyo, like Eastcliff University, is one of the top universities in Asia, naturally with a strong academic atmosphere and a sense of sacredness.

Charlie is a very knowledgeable person, but it is a pity that he did not have the opportunity to receive a complete higher education. This has always been a great regret in his heart.

Back then, one of his parents graduated from Eastcliff University and the other from Tsinghua University. When he was a child, he would often follow his parents to visit these two universities, or accompany his parents to participate in some activities of their alma mater.

In the past, he always felt that he would definitely choose one of Eastcliff University and Tsinghua University in the future. After finishing his undergraduate degree, he would choose a top business school from around the world to study in business management.

The heirs of most big families basically follow this line.

Because the members of the big family are also very clear in their hearts that the more they are born in the big family, the more they have to improve their comprehensive abilities, otherwise, they are very likely to be left out or eliminated by the family.

Among the top ten families in Eastcliff, as long as they are young heirs of the right age, it is impossible for anyone to have never studied at university. Of course, Charlie is the only exception.

If Charlie is not included, the ratio for undergraduates is 100%, and the ratio for postgraduates is also 100%.

Even those people who immediately devote themselves to the family business as soon as they graduate from university will spend their spare time studying for a master's degree in MBA.

It is a pity that Charlie is now 26 years old, and he knows very well in his heart that it is impossible for him to return to school to study for a university or for a master's degree, so this has become his eternal regret.

At the University of Tokyo, you can see young people of different skin colors everywhere, dressed in simple and plain clothes, carrying school bags or holding textbooks, and many people appear to be in a hurry.

At first he was still surprised, and seeing the Chinese New Year in more than half a month, why didn't Japanese universities have holidays.

Chapter 1694

After thinking about it, he realized that although Japanese culture was deeply influenced by China and the Japanese people also celebrated the Lunar New Year in the early years, after the Meiji Restoration, the Japanese tried to escape from Asia and enter Europe, so they changed the New Year from the lunar calendar to Gregorian calendar.

Therefore, the biggest and most solemn festival in Japan is actually New Year's Day.

And now, the University of Tokyo seems to have entered the eve of the winter vacation, and the students are actively preparing for the exam.

When Charlie strolled around the campus of the University of Tokyo, he couldn't help but think of Nanako studying at this university.

If he hadn't seen it with his own eyes, it would be hard to imagine. A girl who looks so weak is not only a top student from the University of Tokyo, but also a powerful Sanda fighter.

This girl is really full of very polar contradictions.

When he approached the library, Charlie was even on the street light pole and saw Nanako's support poster.

The poster has a photo of Nanako wearing a school uniform, and her smile is really eye-catching.

The content on the poster is to call on students from the University of Tokyo to support Nanako in participating in the Aurous Hill International College Sanda Competition.

They even labeled Nanako as “No. 1”, “Pride of Japanese Women” and “A Strong Contender for Olympic Gold Medals.”

Charlie looked at it and couldn’t help shaking his head.

These labels are all put on by classmates who have high hopes for Nanako.

However, these labels have also caused moral kidnapping of Nanako to a certain extent.

It’s like telling Nanako all the time that you must win, or else I’m sorry for the strong expectations of us all.

Compared with this kind of utilitarian support slogan, Charlie feels that it is better to simply say to her: “Just work hard, and we will support you even if you fail.”

Thinking of this, Charlie shook his head and sighed, took out his mobile phone, and procured this cinema poster as a souvenir.

Seeing that it was not too early, and it was completely dark, he stepped out of the University of Tokyo.

After leaving the University, on the roadside, a girl who sang with a guitar attracted his attention.

There are many people playing piano and performing arts on the streets of Japan, but this girl plays and sings a Chinese song.

This song is Pu Shu’s “Ordinary Road”.

The phrase “I have crossed the mountains and the sea, and also through the sea of people, everything I once possessed, all of a sudden disappeared like smoke”, it suddenly hit Charlie’s heart, making him stop.

This girl looks like she is about twenty years old. She is a little thin and not long enough, but she is pretty.

The little girl can sing very well, but many Japanese people passing by, probably because they don't understand, they pass by her indifferently, without even looking at her.

And the guitar box in front of her contained only a small amount of yen. If converted into RMB, it might not add up to fifty.

Charlie inferred from the little girl's pronunciation that the girl should be Chinese, so after the girl finished singing the song, he asked: "Is it Chinese?"

The little girl nodded, smiled sweetly, and said: "I am from Sichuan Province, are you also Chinese?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I am from Aurous Hill."

After speaking, Charlie asked her: "Are you working or living in Japan?"

"Going to school." The little girl pointed to the University of Tokyo not far away, and smiled: "I study here, occasionally come out to sing and make some money to subsidize living expenses."

Charlie nodded, took out the wallet from his pocket, took out about one hundred thousand yen, and put it in the guitar case in front of her.

The girl was taken aback, and hurriedly waved her hand: "Sir, you don't need to give so much money..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "It is a pleasure to meet a compatriot in another country."

With that said, afraid that the girl would return the money to him, he turned around and left.

At this moment, several young Japanese men came to the girl, one of them snatched her guitar, and yelled, "Who asked you to sing here? Tell us Bunkyo Has the runaway group said hello? Also, what song are you singing now? Are you looking for death?!"

Chapter 1695

Japan is a country where gangs are legal, and there are various gang organizations in the society of this country.

The famous movie star Jackie Chan once starred in a movie called “Shinjuku Incident”. The story background in the movie is the Japanese gangster.

In Japan, the Yamaguchi Formation and Inagawa will naturally be the big bosses at the top of the food chain.

However, not all gangsters are members of the Yamaguchi group and Inagawa.

In fact, there are small-scale gang organizations in various cities and districts.

These organizations generally like to call themselves “rogues.”

The favorite thing these tyrants do is to ride a roaring motorcycle with a variety of cold weapons, and fight fiercely against others in the streets and alleys.

Of course, more often it is actually bullying the soft and fearing the tough, and bullying the market.

The girl who played and sang, seeing a few rioters getting trouble with her, hurriedly begged: “Sorry, don’t know this is your site, I won’t come next time, please forgive me this time.”

“Aren’t coming?” The gangster who snatched the girl’s guitar sternly reprimanded: “If every unruly person can get away with just one sentence if he won’t come next time, where do we put the face of Wenjing gangster!”

The girl asked nervously, “Then… Then how can you let me go?”

The mobster glanced at the cash in the guitar case in front of her. It was obvious that there were at least one hundred thousand yen here. For these idle mobsters, this was a lot of wealth, enough for them to spend a day or two.

Therefore, he sneered: “It’s easy to let us let you go, leave the guitar and the money!”

The girl bit her lip, hesitated for a moment, then said with tears: “Okay…I will give you the guitar and the money…”

Another violent clan immediately reached out and grabbed all the money, greedily put it in his pocket, then winked at the other people, and said: “Brothers, there is something tonight! Go to the bar to have a good night!”

The girl choked up and asked, “Then can I go?”

The mobster with the guitar looked at the girl up and down, and said with a wry face, “Don’t go! I think you look good, so let’s take your guitar and sing a song to the brothers, and then Go to the bar with your brothers for a night!”

“No!” The girl took a few steps back subconsciously, turned around and wanted to escape.

Unexpectedly, the man suddenly rushed over, grabbed the girl by the wrist, and sneered: “Want to run? Don’t ask me who Onizuka Ryuji is!”

Passers-by cast their curious and lively gazes, but Onizuka Ryuji immediately shouted: “What are you looking at? The Bunkyo runaway group does things, and who is not afraid of death, just stand still!”

As soon as these words came out, the passers-by who were onlookers suddenly became scattered.

This society seems to be highly polite, but in fact everyone is indifferent.

This kind of indifference is polite on the surface, but shunned by the heart.

No one wants to cause trouble to others, let alone trouble themselves.

Therefore, naturally no one is willing to do what is right at this time.

Just when Onizuka Ryuji was proud of everyone's avoidance, a gloomy voice rang in his ear: "Let her go!"

Onizuka Ryuji turned around and followed the reputation. Seeing that it was the man who had just given the girl one hundred thousand yen, he sneered: "B*stard! Do you still want to be a hero to save the beauty?! Do you know that I am from the Bunkyo gang!"

Charlie said indifferently: "I don't bother to care which group you belong to. If you don't let her go, you will do it at your own risk!"

Chapter 1696

Onitsuka Ryuji laughed presumptuously, and gritted his teeth: "You don't even look at Bunkyo's runaway group, boy, you are dead today!"

The girl was shocked and hurriedly shouted: "Sir, go away! They are all members of the runaway group! The Bunkyo runaway group is the largest violent organization in the entire Bunkyo district, and you can't afford them!"

Charlie touched his nose, looked at Onizuka Ryuji and said with a smile: "I heard that there are 23 districts in Tokyo. Doesn't that mean that there are at least 23 groups in Tokyo like your Bunkyo Bandit One?"

Onizuka Ryuji asked angrily: "So what? Our Bunkyo runaway group ranks in the top five in Tokyo! Can you afford it?"

Charlie snorted: "You can't provoke it or not, I will know after you provoke it!"

"b*stard!" another mobster shouted angrily: "Boy, you are too arrogant!"

Onizuka Ryuji winked at those people and shouted sharply, "Kill him to death!"

When the other people heard this, they immediately pulled out the forearm iron rods from their waists, swarmed up, and rushed towards Charlie.

These people, without exception, are all ordinary gangsters, and their strength is almost equal to zero in Charlie's eyes.

Therefore, he was not afraid of so many people rushing to him at once.

At this time, the girl who was caught tightly by Onizuka Ryuji shouted: “Sir, be careful! Run!”

“Run?” Charlie smiled, “Dignified boy, how can you run?”

After that, his eyes suddenly became cold.

Immediately afterwards, the four people who rushed towards him suddenly felt a flower in front of them, only that Charlie’s right leg seemed to move very fast, kicking four feet in an instant.

Before they could see Charlie’s figure clearly, their abdomen was hit by a huge force. All four of them were kicked in the abdomen by him. The whole person immediately flew out uncontrollably, all in a parabolic posture. Fell into the green belt on the side of the road.

Although Charlie deliberately reduced most of his strength so as not to be directly fatal, the four of them were still severely injured. They fell into the green belt one by one, and couldn’t get up at all, as if they were kicked. Half-life.

Onitsuka Ryuji and the girl who was caught by him looked dumbfounded.

Especially Onizuka Ryuji.

He never dreamed that Charlie had such a strong strength, and the four men were kicked when they went up. Isn’t this kicking on the iron board?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly took out a small dagger from his pocket, pointed it at the girl’s neck, and threatened nervously: “You, you…Don’t come here! Or I will kill her!”

Charlie said coldly: “If you let her go now, I will neither beat you nor scold you.”

Onitsuka Ryuji heard this, and his eyes revealed a kind of joy after the disaster.

He was about to ask Charlie if his words counted.

Then Charlie continued: “I only need one of your right arms as punishment, so you can use at least one arm in the future.”

“What?!” Onizuka Ryuji almost collapsed.

Don’t hit me or scold me, “just” want me to have a right arm!

Are you a f*cking devil?

At this time, Charlie continued to say without expression: “I’ll give you the opportunity, but if you still resist, then I will abolish your two arms and let you even use the toilet and wipe your a** in the future. No! I’ll count three seconds, consider it yourself!”

Chapter 1697

Onitsuka Ryuji felt a deep chill, and hit the sky from the soles of his feet!

He had never seen someone like Charlie, such a cruel person, not only was a bit perverted with strong strength, but even spoke with a cruel strength that was countless higher than that of the Bozou clan.

The rioters threaten others, it will always be you who are looking for death, and I will kill you and other unnutritious words.

It is possible that the throat is screaming dumb, but in the end there is no fight at all.

But isn’t it like this in the arena? Three points rely on momentum, three points rely on face, and the remaining four points rely on the means of fighting for power.

But this guy, when he opened his mouth, he said lightly that he wanted his right arm? Is his arm like a motorcycle tire? Say you can remove one without blinking? !

Seeing that this kid was stubborn, Charlie lost his patience and said coldly: “I originally wanted to leave you an arm, but you just didn’t want to be on the road. If that’s the case, don’t blame me for being impolite.”

Onitsuka Ryuji was guilty, but yelled hoarsely: “b*stard! You Chinese had better keep a low profile! This is Japan! It’s Tokyo! Are you afraid that my brothers will hack you to death?!”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “Your brothers? Are they all lying in the green belt.”

Onizuka Ryuji said loudly, “We have five hundred people in the Bunkyo Runaway Group! One person can beat you into flesh with one punch! No matter how you dare to take care of your nostalgia, just wait for our Bunkyo Runaway Team to kill you!”

Charlie snorted coldly: “Noisy! Don’t talk about the runaway group, even if your Heavenly King Yamaguchi team comes, I won’t take it seriously.”

Onitsuka Ryuji’s legs were frightened by Charlie’s words!

What’s the source of this guy? ! He dares to talk about the Yamaguchi group with contempt? ! Is he really not afraid of death? !

He almost collapsed. He just wanted the evil star to leave quickly, so the tip of the knife pressed against the Chinese girl’s neck and shouted nervously: “If you don’t go away again, I will kill this woman!”

Charlie said with a gloomy expression: “If you dare to hurt her today, I want everyone in the Wenjing gang to be buried together!”

Onizuka Ryuji is really going to collapse.

Why doesn’t this person eat soft and hard? Moreover, looking at his posture when he speaks, it seems that if he really hurts this girl, he will really kill all the members of the Bunkyo gangsters…

What kind of perversion is this? !

At this time, Charlie had exhausted his patience. He grasped the zipper of the jacket with his fingers, twisted his fingertips lightly, and he directly took off the metal slider of the zipper.

However, Onizuka Ryuji didn't see the movements of his hands, thinking that Charlie was just finishing his clothes.

Immediately afterwards, Charlie shook his hand. Before Onizuka Ryuji recovered, he felt a sharp pain in his right hand. The pain immediately dissipated the power of his palm, and the dagger involuntary fell to the ground!

He was shocked in his heart and looked at his right hand, only to find that a piece of metal zipper pull was inserted into the back of his right hand!

At this time, the girl seized the opportunity in time, her arms suddenly broke free of his restraints, and ran to Charlie quickly.

At this time, Onizuka Longer didn't dare to come forward and chase him. He looked at Charlie in amazement. After hesitating for a second, he immediately held his right hand, turned his head and ran!

Because the girl was singing on the side of the road, facing the sidewalk, now Onizuka Ryuji ran in the opposite direction and rushed directly onto the road.

Chapter 1698

Seeing that he was about to escape, Charlie immediately took a step and chased him. The girl said nervously, "Sir, stop chasing, it's dangerous!"

Charlie said coldly: "I have said that should have two arms, and can't break his words, so as not to let international friends not laugh at me!"

Onitsuka Ryuji heard Charlie's remarks, his fear in his heart increased sharply, and he ran a little faster under his feet, almost trying his best to escape.

Just as he rushed to the middle of the road, a car suddenly couldn't get away, hit his lap and knocked him out at an angle.

After Onizuka Ryuji was hit, his whole person lost his balance completely, and he slumped to the side lane.

At this time, on the side lane, a convoy composed of Rolls-Royce was passing quickly.

Onitsuka Ryuji suddenly became uncontrollable and rushed in front of one of the Rolls-Royces. The Rolls-Royce was too late to dodge, and then rolled over his arms!

Hearing only two clear cracking sounds, the three-ton Rolls Royce directly broke Onitsuka Ryuji's arms!

Rolls-Royce braked, and then the entire Rolls-Royce team stopped.

In the Rolls-Royce car that broke Onitsuka Ryuji's arm, a young man with an angry expression came down. He was about twenty-six or twenty-seven years old. When he got out of the car, he angrily kicked between Onitsuka Ryuji's ribs. He screamed: "b@stard thing! Did you know there is a distinguished guest in my car?! It doesn't matter if you are dead, it shocked the distinguished guest in my car, and I threw you down!"

Onitsuka Ryuji's arms were crushed, and he wanted to die in pain, but being kicked over with this foot made him cough violently.

However, he raised his head weakly and saw the man kicking him. He was so frightened that he cried and said, "Taka…Mr. Takahashi, I didn't deliberately hit you. I was caught by the man behind. Chasing and rushing to escape, only then fell under your wheels, please forgive me…"

The young man who walked down from the Rolls-Royce is the eldest master of the Takahashi family, Eiki!

He had just picked up Zhifei and Zhiyu from Narita Airport and was about to escort them to the Aman Hotel where they were staying, but he didn't expect something like this to happen on the road!

Moreover, Zhifei and Zhiyu were in the same car with him. He was sitting in the co-pilot and proudly introduced to the two siblings that there would never be a pedestrian running a red light in Tokyo when the Onitsuka Ryuji suddenly ran into a red light!

This incident simply slapped Eiki in the face with lightning speed, and also shocked him, Zhifei and Zhiyu.

Fortunately, there is nothing wrong with the two of them. Otherwise, if it affects the cooperation and negotiation of the next two, wouldn't it be a mistake?

Therefore, he slammed on Onizuka's body in anger and looked at Charlie who was chasing him.

He pointed at Onizuka Ryuji at his feet, and asked Charlie coldly, "Did you chase this person to the middle of the road?"

Charlie frowned: "It's me, do you have an opinion?"

Eiki angrily roared: "Enough to live, right? Do you know who I am?"

Charlie squinted his eyes and snorted coldly: "Don't know who you are, and I don't bother to know who you are. I only know that the two arms of the person under your feet are reserved in advance by me. Now you broke his two arms, so you must give me a satisfactory explanation!"

Eiki was stunned, and asked dumbfounded: "What did you just say?!"

Charlie looked at him and asked contemptuously: "What? Didn't you hear what I just said? Seeing that you dress up like a dog, do you still suffer from intermittent deafness?"

Chapter 1699

At this moment, Eiki almost exploded in anger.

He is the eldest son of the Takahashi family and the rising star of the family. Not only does he have an extraordinary position in Tokyo, he can be regarded as widely known even in Japan.

To some extent, his status in Japan is very similar to that of the national man who was very popular in the past few years.

Because of this, Eiki's character has always been rebellious. In his dictionary, there are no words for tolerance and bullying.

Seeing that this young man who was about his age ignored his Carden and identity, he choked with himself, and even questioned whether he had intermittent deafness. In his opinion, it was a crime worthy of death!

So, he immediately waved at the front and rear vehicles, and a dozen strong men in black suits immediately descended from a few Rolls-Royces.

These people, without exception, are all bodyguards of the Takahashi family, and they are top masters.

The bodyguards got out of the car and surrounded Charlie. Everyone looked at Charlie and at the same time looked at Eiki. As long as Eiki said a word, they would attack Charlie.

At this time, Zhifei and Zhiyu in the car exchanged glances, and Zhifei said: “There is no fraud in this matter, right?”

Zhiyu shook her head: “It shouldn’t be. If someone really wants to do something, they will never do it on the streets of downtown Tokyo, Japan. Isn’t the viaduct from the airport to the city more suitable than here?”

Zhifei relaxed, smiled, and said, “He must have a hard time hanging on his face. Just after he said that no one ran the red light, he bumped into one.”

After that, Zhifei raised his eyebrows at Zhiyu again: “I feel that Eiki seems to be a little bit interesting to you. This kid is also very handsome. There are five people. Would you like to consider it?”

Zhiyu said firmly: “I would never consider Japanese men.”

“Why?” Zhifei said: “Japanese men are at least similar to Chinese men, with less body hair and no body odor. If you change to men from Europe, America, Latin America, and Africa, that would be indescribable.”

Zhiyu curled her lips: “Don’t say I haven’t thought about falling in love now. Even if I fall in love, I must find a pure Chinese.”

Zhifei asked again: “Why?”

Zhiyu said indifferently: “When two people get along, they have the same culture, the same tradition, the same habits, and the same cognition. It will save a lot of worry. If I tell my boyfriend, I want to go to Dunhuang to have a look. At Mogao Grottoes, he replied to me, “Where is Dunhuang? What is Mogao Grottoes?” I can slap him to death!”

Zhifei laughed: “My dear sister, don’t have such a strong character. Is it okay to beat your boyfriend at every turn in the future?”

Zhiyu said: “I’m just making an analogy with you to let you know that Chinese men and Chinese women are the best combination, so you should never blindly pursue any foreign love in the future.”

Zhifei sighed and didn’t want to continue talking about this topic. Instead, he looked out the window and saw that Charlie was surrounded by so many bodyguards, and his expression was not scared at all. He couldn’t help but smile: “This Japanese guy he is kind of kind, surrounded by so many bodyguards, I’m not afraid at all.”

Zhiyu nodded and hummed: “Maybe your brain is not so good?”

Zhifei smiled and said, “Don’t say it, this Japanese guy is pretty handsome.”

Zhiyu smacked his lips: “Pray that he won’t be beaten and disfigured by Eiki Takahashi later.”

Zhifei helplessly: “Why is your mouth so poisonous?”

Chapter 1700

Zhiyu asked back: “Do you know me from the first day?”

……

At this moment, Eiki was looking at Charlie coldly.

He wanted to give an order to let people beat Charlie to death.

However, after all, this place is near the University of Tokyo and a downtown area. So many people watched it. If it is done publicly, all kinds of public relations will be inevitable in the follow-up.

In addition, there are two distinguished guests in the car, especially Zhiyu, who is quite appetizing of him, and he has to maintain sufficient demeanor in front of her. If he shows the overbearing and violent side, it will definitely affect her impression of himself.

So, he looked at Charlie, snorted, and said high up: “Boy, today is your lucky day, I don’t want to be familiar with you, you kneel and knock me three heads, this matter is over!”

Charlie seemed to hear a joke: “You seem to be a little confused about the situation. The crux of the problem now is that you still owe me two arms!”

“You…” Eiki was really convinced, and he thought to himself: “It’s kind to give this kid a way to survive, but he ran into the road to death. If I take advantage of the situation to beat him, no one will blame me?”

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said: “Good boy! I give you face, not to make you cheek! Since you don’t want your face, then don’t blame me for being impolite!”

After speaking, he immediately shouted at the bodyguards: “Hit him for me!”

As soon as the voice fell, a thin girl suddenly rushed into the crowd, it was the girl who was playing and singing on the street.

The girl rushed in and stood in front of Charlie, blurting out: “I’m sorry, this gentleman clashed with the mobster to protect me, and I hope you don’t embarrass him!”

As she said, she bowed to everyone.

At this time, Charlie directly stopped the girl and said lightly: “These people are not worth your bow to them, go and wait.”

“He is Eiki Takah…” The girl shed tears anxiously: “He is one of the most powerful second-generation rich in Tokyo. If you mess with him, you will have a lot of trouble!”

Charlie said lightly: “I don’t care if he is a high bridge, a low bridge, or a dangerous bridge. He owes me two arms today, and he must return it.”

Having said that, Charlie gently pushed her, and said: “Hurry and hide, otherwise if I am distracted and injured because of protecting you, you must be upset, right?”

The girl was pushed out by Charlie and subconsciously wanted to break in again, but when she thought of Charlie’s words, she suddenly hesitated again.

She saw Charlie’s skill just now, knowing that Charlie is not an ordinary person, maybe he has the ability to compete with these people, but if he is injured because of being distracted by her, then she is really to be blamed!

Thinking of this, she had to stand aside nervously, the phone in her hand had already entered the emergency number, and planned to call the police as soon as the situation was wrong.

At this time, Zhiyu in the car looked at Charlie and couldn’t help raising her eyebrows, and said to Zhifei, “Hey, the Japanese guy in your mouth is actually a Chinese!”

Zhifei sighed: “Since I am a Chinese, I should know the reason why a strong dragon does not suppress a snake. Why is he still against Eiki? This kid has a bit of a tiger character…”

Zhiyu shook his head and said regretfully: “This guy looks pretty good, but I didn’t expect his brain to not work well…”

Chapter 1701

Seeing that Charlie was surrounded by so many bodyguards, Zhiyu had determined in her heart that he was in a disaster today.

However, she had no sympathy for Charlie.

Because she didn’t see the whole cause of the incident, she only saw Charlie desperately chasing a man on the road, causing the man to be hit by a car, and then his arms were broken by the car.

Just so, it was already a bit bloody and cruel, and she didn't expect Charlie to accept it before seeing it, and even choked with the young master of the host family. It was simply a brain problem.

At this time, Eiki saw that the time had been delayed for a long time, and his endurance had been completely exhausted. He immediately ordered his opponents: "Fight me! Only one breath left. Together with this person under my feet, you will be thrown into the Rubbish Heap!"

More than ten bodyguards gathered around Charlie for a long time, waiting for these words.

With an order from Eiki, they quickly rushed to Charlie, and everyone tried their best for fear of falling behind.

After all, Charlie is only one person. In their eyes, this is the standard of more monks and porridge. Everyone is a top master. If anyone is a little slower, this kid may notice them.

In that case, those who lag behind will have no chance to show their strength in front of the young master!

Seeing so many people surrounding Charlie, Takahashi suddenly shrank the encircling circle, and a sneer of mockery was wiped from the corner of his mouth.

"A little man, dare to confront Eiki on the streets of downtown Japan. Isn't this a death-seeking thing?"

"It's a pity that, as the eldest master of the Takahashi family, it is not convenient for me to personally shoot in front of so many people. Otherwise, I really want to destroy you by myself!"

Eiki was expecting to see Charlie's dying appearance immediately, but he didn't expect that a few screams of horror and pain suddenly came from the encircling men made up of more than ten masters!

Immediately afterwards, several people on the periphery of the encirclement circle flew out one after another!

“what!”

“pain!”

“This kid, is he a human?!”

Accompanied by these few hoarse roars, several people flew out, and then fell heavily to the ground.

One of them flew to the feet of Eiki in a daze!

The subordinate was grabbed by Charlie’s in the neck and threw him out directly, so he lay heavily on Eiki’s feet, and with a bang, Eiki was startled!

Immediately afterwards, the man raised his head with great difficulty, his forehead was already full of blood!

The man looked at Eiki with extremely painful eyes, and said, “Young…Young master…”

Immediately after that, there was a pop, and a large cloud of blood mist was ejected from the mouth!

This large mass of blood mist was sprayed on Eiki’s vamp and trouser legs, and the white trousers were completely stained red with blood!

Eiki hurried back half a meter in fright, and saw that his subordinate said in great pain, “Mr….that b@stard… so awesome… .”

After finishing talking, he lay down on the ground again with a loud boom, completely losing consciousness!

Eiki felt that his brain was instantly energized with high voltage!

what happened?!

These bodyguards are top masters! Even Master of Masters!

Why did he get down on the ground like a waste in front of that kid? !

Before he could understand the situation, several other people were also defeated by Charlie one after another!

These so-called masters fell to the ground one after another, just like a bowling pin that was hit by a bowling ball.

Suddenly, besides Charlie, only Eiki Takahashi stood alone.

Chapter 1702

Zhifei and Zhiyu in the car were also shocked!

Zhifei swallowed his saliva and exclaimed: “This kid… is too strong?!”

Zhiyu was also dumbfounded, and blurted out: “He is indeed a top expert, it seems that I underestimated him just now…”

At this moment, Charlie had already put down all the bodyguards and walked towards Eiki.

While Eiki was trembling with fright and his legs were weak. He wanted to escape, only to find that his legs didn’t listen at all.

And he knew very well in his heart that this guy was so powerful that he couldn’t escape it…

So, he could only say in horror: “What do you want?! I tell you, I am the youngest of the Takahashi family!”

Charlie went up and slapped Eiki’s face severely, and said coldly: “I care what bridge master you are, now let’s talk about what you owe me two arms!”

Eiki was dizzy by Charlie’s slap!

He grew up, he has always been spoiled, pampered, and held in the palm of the hand by countless people like stars holding the moon. When has he been beaten?

Moreover, he was slapped in the street!

This is really shameful!

Eiki Takahashi clutched his swollen face, gritted his teeth and roared: “b*stard! Do you dare to hit me?! Beware that I want your life!”

Charlie stretched out his hand and patted his face, and said faintly: “It’s just a skin test for you. I said, you owe me two arms!”

After all, Charlie didn’t bother to talk nonsense with him, grabbing his right wrist directly, and shaking his hand was just a twist.

Immediately after hearing a “click”, Eiki’s right arm had broken from the elbow, and his pain was so great that he cried, his nose and tears flowed: “It hurts… my arm hurts so much. Up…”

Charlie remained unmoved, and said: “This is just one piece, you still owe me one, come on, stretch out your left hand!”

Eiki was trembling in pain, and his face was extremely pale. He really realized that Charlie hadn’t joked with him this time.

Panicked, he knelt on the ground with his knees soft, crying and begging: “Brother, I’m sorry, it’s me! I shouldn’t be entangled with you, please forgive me, don’t take my left arm it will be a waste…I beg you…”

Charlie said with a grim expression: “Everyone is an adult, and you have to be brave enough to bear it, instead of kneeling down and begging for mercy!”

After speaking, Charlie asked again: “Do you think that if you ask me, I will spare you?”

Eiki was almost shocked.

What is this guy going to do?

Does he really want to scrap both arms?

In that case, wouldn't he be a useless person? What if he turns around and kills him?

Thinking of this, he wailed loudly, and pleaded with trepidation: "Sir, I am willing to pay you a sum of money, how about 100 million yen? As long as you nod your head, I will give you money!"

Charlie said coldly: "Don't talk about these useless things, even if you give me 100 billion, you can't keep this arm."

At this time, Zhiyu in the car couldn't stand it anymore, and said, "Brother, we can't just sit back and watch this matter, otherwise it won't be justified."

"Man?" Zhifei blurted out: "Are you crazy? Didn't you see the strong power of this kid? What if he even beats you?"

Zhiyu said earnestly: "I'm going to reason with him, or know it with affection and move it with reason, otherwise we will sit in the car and watch Eiki Takahashi being deposed, which is not in line with the justice of the world."

"Oh, no! Safety first!"

Zhifei was persuading, Zhiyu had already opened the car door and went straight out!

Chapter 1703

Seeing that Charlie didn't move at all, Eiki felt that he was going to be cold today.

Because at this time, he is no longer available.

Even if he is now calling a master from the family to help, it is too late.

When Eiki Takahashi was desperate, the door of the car next to him suddenly opened.

Zhiyu stepped out of the car and said to Charlie: “You gentleman, you are Chinese. You have to be forgiving. You don’t understand the things?”

Charlie didn’t expect that someone would dare to give this Eiki a head start.

Moreover, she is still a woman.

He frowned and looked at Zhiyu, and asked in a cold voice, “You should be Chinese too when I hear you? Why Want to intercede for this little kid?”

Zhiyu said blankly, “I’m not pleading, I just advise you not to be a man in the wild, you should stay in the line of everything.”

Charlie smiled and asked her: “Just now, he asked those dozen or so people to gang up on me, why didn’t you stop him and persuade him to stay a line in everything?”

Zhiyu was stunned by Charlie’s question.

Just now, a thought flashed in her mind, if Charlie couldn’t hold it and his life was in danger, she would definitely have to come down and stop Eiki.

However, she knew very well in her heart that he would definitely not believe what she said now.

So she opened the mouth and said: “A dozen people beat you up, haven’t you been injured? Since you are not injured, why don’t you leave some room for the other party?”

Charlie sneered and asked, “He doesn’t give me the room, why should I give it to him?”

Zhiyu blurted out: “You gentleman, let’s just talk about things. What happened just now was that you made a mistake first. This is the main road, not your back garden. You chasing and fighting people on this road are inherently wrong. First, and after that person was chased by you, he was finally crushed by this car.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Then I ask you, do you know why I chased that kid just now?”

Zhiyu said coldly: “don’t know, I don’t want to know, don’t say anything else, you chase each other on the street, this itself is very rude.”

Having said that, Zhiyu said again: “You were wrong in this matter, but you did it to Mr. Takahashi for no reason, and you still attacked him for no reason. This is justified, right?”

Charlie snorted: “Girl, I don’t think you are like a treacherous person, why do you want to defend two idiots? And there are still two s*umbags?”

“s*cm?” Zhiyu asked back: “Then I ask you, why are the two sc*m in your mouth, one was chased by you and caused a car accident, the other was crippled by you?”

Charlie said disdainfully: “The term fake pious, used on a superficial person like you, could not be more appropriate!”

Zhiyu was a little angry, but asked, “Hey, what did you say?! I’m superficial?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, and very superficial!”

After a pause, Charlie said again: “The more superficial people, the more they believe what they see. Let’s not talk about what evil this kid who was crushed by the car did, just say that this guy with the surname Takahashi, gets off the car. Just pretend to be non-stop with me and let so many people work on me together. Do you think this person is innocent? If I were a little less skilled, I would have been beaten to death by those bodyguards a while ago!”

Zhiyu’s angry chest continued to rise and fall, and said angrily: “I just want you to be forgiving. You have broken one of his arms. Isn’t that enough?”

“Not enough!” Charlie said blankly: “I just said, I will have two!”

“you……”

Zhiyu was really angry.

She didn’t expect this kid to be so defiant!

Chapter 1704

In fact, she also knew that Eiki had the current fate, and he was to blame.

But she still hoped that Charlie could stop here by moving with affection and reasoning, and don't really scrap both of Eiki's arms.

Although Zhiyu is not very old, she received elite education from a young age and stayed in the United States for many years, so she can be regarded as a standard business genius.

Therefore, she has an account in her heart for what she does.

For example, this time, as the representative of the Su family, she came to discuss cooperation with the Takahashi family. Before the cooperation was discussed, Eiki was beaten as a useless person. If she sits idly by, it would be inappropriate to not say anything about it. Not only does it seem that she is not very righteous, but it also affects the specific details and progress of the subsequent two talks about cooperation.

Therefore, she has come to stop him with emotions, reasoning, and interests.

Even if she didn't use it to block f@rts, Eiki was still abandoned by Charlie, at least she had tried hard, and she could have an explanation for her heart and the face of the Takahashi family.

Of course, the best situation is that after she comes forward, the young man in front of her can give her some respect, and when she sees it, she will take care of Eiki.

In this way, not only can she live well in his heart and face, the Takahashi family will also owe her a favor. When she discussed the specific details of the cooperation later, she can even use this to ask the Takahashi family to sell more and get multiple benefits.

However, what she did not expect was that the hostility in this kid's temper was so heavy!

Seeing his posture, he must abolish Eiki!

So, she suppressed the anger in her heart and said: "You gentleman, I am from Eastcliff..."

Before she finished speaking, Charlie interrupted her directly and said with a little dissatisfaction: "You lady, you don't need to tell me who you are, and I don't want to know, let alone try to suppress me with your identity. Because even if you are a heavenly king, I won't give you half face in this matter today, have you heard me clearly?"

Zhiyu's mood was a bit untenable!

Since childhood, no one has dared to speak to her in this tone.

She has long been accustomed to the feeling of being respected and complimented wherever she goes, but she did not expect that the guy in front of her would really not give any face!

Even, he didn't even let her finish speaking!

The urge in Zhiyu's heart was immediately ignited by Charlie. She snorted and said angrily: "I'll take care of this matter today! If you dare to move him, I will definitely make you regret it!"

Charlie smiled playfully: "Make me regret?"

Zhiyu said confidently: "Yes!"

As soon as Zhiyu finished speaking, she heard a click from the side, and then, Eiki's miserable cry came out!

She immediately looked at Eiki, and saw that his left arm had obviously been twisted by Charlie, now with both arms shrugged in front of her, crying loudly in pain!

Zhiyu looked at Charlie angrily, and shouted: "What the h*ll is going on with you? You must have trouble with me?"

Charlie shook his head: "Don't be affectionate. don't know you at all. Why should I have trouble with you? You are air in my eyes."

After all, Charlie didn't bother to look at the two of them again, took back all the money he had robbed from the singing girl from the pocket of Onizuka Longer who was lying on the ground, and then turned around and came to the singing girl.

"Take the money away and don't come out to play or sing in the future."

The girl whimpered with grateful tears and choked: "I'm sorry, I'm causing you trouble..."

Charlie shook his head and said, "If you are in a foreign country, you must take care of yourself. I'm leaving now."

After that, he turned and left the scene.

Zhiyu was so angry that she clenched her fists, staring at his back and shouted: "b*stard, stop for me!"

Chapter 1705

Hearing Zhiyu's angrily shouting behind him, Charlie dismissed it without turning his head.

Zhiyu grew up so big and had never been so despised, so she was naturally very angry.

There are almost no girls in the Eastcliff wealthy family who are not self-righteous, but they are just about the importance.

Zhiyu is regarded as the top existence in Eastcliff, and even among the wealthy daughters in the country. Therefore, both self-esteem and self-righteousness are slightly higher than ordinary people.

Therefore, being despised by Charlie without looking back, made her whole popularity stomped straight.

However, she was also very clear in her heart that she was not Charlie's opponent at all, and she was not familiar with his life in Tokyo. There was no other way except to get angry.

Just as Zhiyu was very angry, Eiki shrugged his two broken arms and came to Zhiyu and the girl who sang. His expression was extremely gloomy, staring at the girl who sang, and asked viciously: “Say! Who is that guy?! What is his name, where does he live, and what is his background?!”

The girl said with some horror: “I don’t know that gentleman…”

“bulls*it!” Takahashi yelled angrily: “Do you think I’m a three-year-old kid? You don’t know if you don’t know me? If you don’t tell me honestly, I will kill you!”

Zhiyu glared at him and said coldly, “Mr. Eiki, it’s not appropriate to yell at a little girl, right?”

Eiki came back to his senses a little bit, suppressing the anger in his heart, gritted his teeth and said: “Miss Su, you saw it just now, that b@stard took my arms!”

Zhiyu said blankly: “Yes, I saw it. It was the man who abolished your arm just now. What does it have to do with this little girl? You don’t know what is wronged and indebted? Let’s talk about it. , The injury on your arm can be recovered after three or five months of care after a plaster cast. Is it such a lack of grace?”

“No manner?!” Eiki couldn’t hide his anger: “This girl is obviously related to that man, as long as she honestly tells me the man’s information, I will naturally not embarrass her!”

Zhiyu glared at him and said angrily: “This girl has said enough. If you don’t know that man, don’t you understand?”

Eiki said angrily, “Who knows if she is lying!”

Zhiyu said coldly: “Whether she is lying or not has nothing to do with you. If you want to ask for more details, you can ask others for advice. If others tell you, it’s your duty. Don’t tell you. It threatens the personal safety of others at every turn. Don’t you remember what happened just now?”

Eiki Takahashi’s expression was hard to look at all of a sudden. He knew that Zhiyu was reminding him not to be too arrogant. The reason why he offended the man just now was entirely because he was too arrogant. Not only did he curse, he also asked the bodyguard to deal with him and it ended up like this.

Zhiyu's words made him feel very shameless on his face.

However, on the one hand, because the Su family behind Zhiyu is much stronger than the Takahashi family, on the other hand, because he has a good impression of Zhiyu, he can only suppress the anger in his heart at this time.

Zhiyu asked the singing girl: "Girl, you just said you don't know that man, then why did he help you out? I think he took some money from the person who was hit by the car just now. about you?"

The girl said seriously: "I can tell you clearly, that gentleman is a good person!"

"I was playing guitar and singing on the side of the road, and no one cared about it. The gentleman gave me 100,000 yen, and then the mob went around with a few violent elements, grabbed my money and guitar, and asked me to accompany them. They wanted to take me to drink, the gentleman saved me!"

Zhiyu frowned, "Is the man who was hit by the car a runaway?"

Chapter 1706

"Yes!" The girl nodded and continued: "They are all members of the runaway group. The gentleman saw the uneven road and injured several other violent elements. Then the runaway clan who was hit by the car took a knife to my neck. Because of me, the gentleman knocked down his knife and I was spared."

"Then the violent race was about to run away, and the gentleman chased him out, causing him to be hit by a car. You know the rest."

After hearing this, Zhiyu was stunned.

She did not expect that the plot would be reversed so quickly!

The rebellious and Abneral young man just now was actually trying to save an innocent girl from the hands of the members of the runaway group.

Moreover, that little girl is a Chinese compatriot!

She could even imagine that if it weren't for the man to rescue her today, this Chinese girl in a foreign country would definitely be harmed by the mobsters, and might even be abused by them!

No wonder, that man shot so hard!

If it were herself, she would want to abolish these people!

Eiki was still yelling at the other party in anger, and even let a dozen bodyguards go up and besiege the other party. From this point of view, it is not too much to have two arms scrapped!

At this moment, Zhiyu's anger at Charlie disappeared instantly.

So, she looked at the girl and asked, "Do you know where the other party is from? Which runaway group is from?"

The girl hurriedly replied: "It's the Bunkyo Group, the biggest violent group in Bunkyo District!"

"Bunkyo Runaway Group?" Zhiyu looked at Eiki, and asked coldly, "Bunkyo Runaway Group should be an external force of your Takahashi family, right? They grabbed money from a little girl in the street and forced her to accompany them. This is too much, right?"

Eiki's expression was shocked, and then he couldn't hide his embarrassment and said: "Miss Su, where did you hear the rumor? Our Takahashi family has nothing to do with the runaway group..."

Zhiyu snorted and said: "Mr. Takahashi, I have investigated it clearly before I came here. Your Takahashi family started from the gray world in the early years, but later you didn't go to the black, and then washed the white in time. The transformation is very successful!"

After that, Zhiyu said again: "I know that more than half of the runaway groups in Tokyo and the surrounding areas are under your family's control, but you are very smart and did not let the Takahashi family directly control these runaways. The regiment, instead of using some distant relatives with foreign surnames, right?"

Eiki said embarrassingly: “That…Miss Su…These runaway groups are indeed managed by our foreign relatives, but our Takahashi family has long since ignored this business. …..”

Zhiyu snorted coldly: “Mr. Takahashi, everyone is an adult. Don’t think of me as a fool! The reason why this happened today and the reason your arm was scrapped is entirely because of your family. Tolerate the fate caused by the rampant group’s nonsense!”

Eiki Takahashi was speechless and wanted to refute, but he couldn’t find a reason.

Zhiyu pointed to the girl and said to Eiki: “Mr. Takahashi, this lady has nothing to do with this matter. I hope you will not trouble her in the future. Can you make that sure?”

Eiki Takahashi knew that he was wrong, and did not dare to offend Zhiyu, so he nodded sadly: “Miss Su, please rest assured, I will never embarrass her in the future…”

Chapter 1707

At this time, Eiki was already angry inside.

He wanted to find a clue about the man from this girl, but he didn’t expect that the girl didn’t even know him!

Eiki knew in his heart that what the girl said was definitely not a lie, so he was afraid that it would not be so easy to find that man to settle accounts.

However, what is more important right now is to send someone from the family to the hotel, and to the hospital with Zhiyu and Zhifei.

Zhiyu ignored Eiki who had abandoned his arms. Instead, he helped the Chinese girl put the guitar away, then gave the other party a business card, and said seriously: “Girl, if anyone from now on, dare to do what happened today If you are in trouble, call me immediately. In addition, give my phone number to the person you trust most. If you are in trouble and can’t call me in time, let the person you trust most call me.”

Zhiyu’s words are more for Eiki.

She knew that she would not stay in Japan for a long time at most. What if Eiki waited for her to retaliate with this girl after she left Japan?

Therefore, she must make Eiki hesitate.

With what she said just now, Eiki would never provoke this girl again, because the energy of the Su family was definitely not something they could contend.

What's more, the Takahashi family is bent on reaching a cooperation with the Su family, and he has said it all. If he dares to trouble this girl, it can only show that Eiki is mentally retarded.

Takahashi Eiki naturally knew what Zhiyu meant in his heart, and he was very uncomfortable because he couldn't come up with a depressed breath.

However, no matter how uncomfortable, you have to endure it.

As a result, he could only find a subordinate who could still make a call, and asked him to call home quickly.

Ten minutes later, the Takahashi family brought dozens of cars.

Headed by the head of the Takahashi family, Eiki's father, Machi Takahashi.

Before Machi Takahashi got out of the car, he was shocked by the tragic sight in front of him and could not speak.

More than a dozen bodyguards were staggering everywhere, and traffic was even blocked because of them.

His own son's face was swollen and half of his face was drawn. What's worse, his two arms had completely lost control, and he was shrugging pitifully.

With a dark face, he apologized to Zhiyu and Zhifei first, and sent someone to send them and their entourage to the hotel.

Arranged for the Su family, he then ordered people to take his son and other people into the car and go to the hospital.

On the way, Machi Takahashi asked Eiki carefully about the whole process. After listening, he was even more speechless.

After a while, he slapped the central armrest of the car fiercely, and shouted angrily: “What a j3rk! A foreigner dares to hurt my son and a dozen bodyguards in Tokyo. This is a trampling on the dignity of my family!”

Eiki was also furious and choked and said, “Father, you must find that man and kill him to avenge me!”

Takahashi nodded and said coldly: “Don’t worry, I will let the wind go and let people find out his whereabouts!”

Eiki couldn’t wait to say: “Father, find him, I will kill him myself!”

“Personally?” Takahashi asked with a frown, “Can you still kill with your hand?”

“Uh…” When Eiki heard this, he cried and said, “Then I will let someone tie a knife to the sole of my shoe! Anyway, I must kill him myself!”

Chapter 1708

Machi Takahashi nodded and said, “But we can’t be too fanciful about this matter. After all, we still have to discuss cooperation with the Su family. If we want to find him in Tokyo and kill him, the Su family will definitely have minor words in heart!”

Eiki suddenly panicked: “Dad! Are you going to let the b@stard off?!”

Takahashi said coldly: “Don’t worry, I will never let him go. I will let people find him first, and then let the top ninja of the family watch him secretly. No matter where he goes, he will follow him all the way. After the dust settles on our cooperation with the Su family, we will catch that guy and quietly bring him back to Tokyo, let you execute him yourself!”

Hearing this, Takahashi Eiki really felt relieved.

He can endure for a while for the cooperation between the clan and the Su clan, but he must not let him go.

He was relieved to hear what his father said.

As long as you can kill Charlie personally, you can wait a few more days!

Moreover, he believed that to his top ninja, Charlie could never be an opponent!

……

After Charlie left near the University of Tokyo, he went directly to Ichiro's home.

He didn't know that at this moment, he was completely popular on short video app in Japan.

Just now, someone who had something good taught him to the Mozou clan, and the video of him disposing of Eiki was filmed and then uploaded to the short video app.

This time, the whole of Japan was shocked!

No one thought that a Chinese person could have such a strong strength, one person defeated almost 20 people in a row, it was incredible!

What's more, what makes people even more unbelievable is that this person dared to do something on Eiki on the streets of Tokyo!

As Japan's top rich second-generation and, who doesn't know Eiki?

He was beaten up as a ghost on the streets of Tokyo. This is simply the most explosive news in Japan in recent times!

In this video, Charlie and Eiki, because it was late and the mobile phone video was not very clear, they could only take 50% of their looks clearly, and the quality was comparable to those videos released by paparazzi night celebrities. The photos are similar.

However, the picture is enough for the Japanese people to recognize Eiki.

As for Charlie, because the Japanese people didn't have any idea about him, so when the video was released, the Japanese couldn't recognize him.

However, if you are a little familiar with Charlie, you can still recognize Charlie's identity from this video.

Ito Takehiko was sitting in his study at this time, bored with a Cuban cigar and a glass of Scotch in his hand.

He was still annoyed at the first meeting of the Su family with the Takahashi family, and even more worried about Charlie, his mood was naturally bad.

At this time, Tanaka Hiroshi rushed in without knocking on the door suddenly, and said anxiously: "President, something has happened!"

Ito Takehiko scolded annoyedly: "What big thing can make you mess like this?! What kind of style is this?!"

Hiroshi Tanaka didn't have time to explain, he hurriedly handed the phone to him, clicked play, and said, "Let's take a look, it's the big news of the Takahashi from the family!"

Chapter 1709

"Big news from the Takahashi family?!"

As soon as Ito heard this, he immediately glared: "d*mn! What big news? Did the Su family announce their cooperation with them so soon? Shouldn't it, the Su family should have just landed in Tokyo, how could it be? Are they making a decision so quickly? Don't these beasts plan to meet us?"

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: "It's not this news, it's Eiki Takahashi who was scrapped on the street!"

"Eiki was abolished?!" Ito Takehiko blurted out like a lightning strike, "Who did it?"

In his impression, there are only a handful of people in Tokyo who dare to act on Eiki.

If you want to do it yourself, you will be frustrated. After all, the gap between the Ito family and the Takahashi family is not too big. If you really do it on Takahashi, it is almost equivalent to declaring war on that family.

Therefore, except for his father, Ito Takehiko can't think of anyone else who would dare to attack him.

So, he quickly looked at Tanaka's cell phone, wanting to see who was so kind.

It didn't matter at this look, Ito was trembling with fright. He couldn't hold his fingers firmly, and the cigar fell out of his hand and fell on his pants. It immediately burned a hole in his expensive hand-sewn suit pants.

Ito Takehiko didn't care about feeling distressed, grabbed the cigar and threw it aside, pointed at the evil-looking man on the phone, and blurted out: "This...this...isn't this Charlie?!"

Although he only met Charlie at that time, Ito Takehiko remembered his appearance clearly.

This may be the power of hatred.

After all, Charlie's face not only means humiliation to Ito Takehiko, but also represents a huge sum of US$4.5 billion!

He can recognize it really turned into ashes!

Seeing Charlie in the video, continuously flipping Eiki's more than a dozen bodyguards, and then abolished Eiki's arms, Ito Takehiko couldn't help but feel his back chills.

Only then did he realize how strong Charlie is!

Last time, he just abolished his two bodyguards.

This time, he simply scrapped a dozen of Eiki's bodyguards in one go!

With this strength, the average ninjutsu master is not an opponent either!

While surprised, deep in his heart he couldn't help but fear.

Fortunately, he didn't make Charlie anxious that day.

Otherwise, just like Charlie's violent temper, wouldn't he just get hammered half to death?

Eiki is a young man. He has a some physical resistance. He is too old, and he is really guilty of him. he will go directly to see Amaterasu in one or two rounds!

After a while of fear, Ito Takehiko was also a little gloating.

He watched Eiki's screaming again and again, a smile appeared at the corner of his mouth, and then reached out to drag the progress bar, and replayed Eiki's unlucky process again, and the smile on the corners of his mouth became even stronger.

Chapter 1710

Immediately afterwards, he played it again, and the smile at the corner of his mouth became more intense.

After watching it a dozen times in a row, Ito Takehiko smiled: "Okay, the Takahashi family also has it today! After this video has become popular throughout Japan, don't want the faces of their Takahashi family hide on the roads!"

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded and said: "Now this video has become a hit on all major online and video platforms in Japan, and the reputation of the Takahashi family will definitely suffer a severe setback!"

"Very good!" Takehiko Ito exhaled happily and said: "Oh, seeing this video makes me feel much better!"

After that, he remembered something, and said: "The Takahashi family and I have never dealt with each other, but this time we finally have a common enemy!"

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: "President, are you trying to deal with Charlie together with the Takahashi family?"

“Of course not!” Ito said with lingering fear: “I am different from the Takahashi family. Eiki was beaten up in the street by Charlie. It is known throughout the country. In contrast, I am much better. I was at Kobayashi Pharmaceutical that day. Although I suffered a big loss, at any rate, I closed the door and suffered a loss without letting the people across the country know…”

Tanaka was stunned for a while.

Unexpectedly, the guild leader, who has always been a staunch personality, would be so self-comforting…

At this time, Takehiko Ito said enthusiastically: “This incident is bound to affect the impression and attitude of the Su family towards the Takahashi family. This is a great thing for us!”

“That’s true.” Hiroshi Tanaka nodded again and again, and said: “This time the Takahashi family has not only suffered damage to their reputation, but also their ability. After all, they can be beaten like this at their own door. The Su family must be honest They are cooperating in ocean transportation and they will definitely worry that the Takahashi family will not be able to protect this business.”

Ito Takehiko smiled and said, “Hahaha, this is really the one thing that makes me most happy in recent times!”

When Hiroshi Tanaka saw that Ito Takehiko was in a better mood, he was relieved and said with a smile: “President, I have received news that the Takahashi family is now inquiring about Charlie’s identity. I guess they still want to find him out and take revenge.”

Ito Takehiko asked, “What do you think about this? Do you think the Takahashi family can beat Charlie?”

When Tanaka thought of the tremendous shock and horror that Charlie had brought, he said: “I really can’t say this. I always have a feeling for Charlie… It feels like what we see about him it is just the tip of the iceberg!”

Ito Takehiko frowned: “What? Do you think that even if the Takahashi family gives it all, it is impossible to beat Charlie?”

Tanaka nodded and said truthfully: “President, Master Wades make tricks. Whoever is stronger will have the last laugh. Charlie’s strength lies here. A dozen top masters can’t match him. How does that family fight him?”

Ito Takehiko sneered and said: “Don’t forget, the Takahashi family also enshrines several top ninjas. The Ninjutsu is so powerful, Charlie can’t be their opponent!”

Tanaka reminded: “President, even the top ninja we worship, may not be able to defeat Eiki’s dozen personal bodyguards so easily, right? Even if it can be played, I am afraid it will be a terrible victory, but for Charlie , It’s just one-sided crushing…”

With that, Tanaka pulled the video progress bar back to the scene where Charlie singled out a dozen bodyguards of Eiki. He pointed to the video and said to Takehiko Ito: “Sir, look, these dozen people are in the hands of Charlie. In front of him, even chickens, ducks and geese can’t compare with them. He almost knocked down one with a punch, kicked one with one kick!”

“Even when the chickens, ducks and geese are beaten by someone, they can still jump up and peck twice, but these so-called masters are absolutely waste in front of him!”

“Uh…” Ito Takehiko’s expression gradually became more serious.

In the video, Charlie’s strength is really terrifying.

It seems that these dozen masters, who are not human at all, were directly ravaged by his cruel and inhuman madness…

Thinking of this, he looked at Tanaka sadly, and asked helplessly: “Tanaka, you say, our 4.5 billion USD, can we still ask it back?!”

Chapter 1711

“This one……”

When Hiroshi Tanaka faced Ito’s problem, he immediately fell into a dilemma.

How should I answer?

Can the answer come back?

If you don't come back by any chance, do you have to take the blame?

Will the answer come back?

Even if it was Ito Takehiko, he would run away immediately!

It seems that this question is really difficult to answer.

Seeing that he was stubbornly speechless, Ito shook his heart, and blurted out, "You don't think that 80% chance for the money is that it will not come back, right?"

Hiroshi Tanaka quickly explained: "It's not that there is no hope. I don't think we need to be so pessimistic. It should be 50-50!"

"Fifty-fifty?" Ito Takehiko said angrily, "What the h*ll is this difference between not telling me and being so ambiguous?"

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: "President, there are indeed many uncertainties in this matter. I am not ready to make a conclusion now, but don't forget, no matter how bad, we can still solve the problem through litigation."

"Litigation?" Ito pointed at Hiroshi Tanaka and cursed: "You let the dog eat your brain? Eiki was abolished by Charlie in the street and has become the laughing stock of all Japan. If I f*cking sue him for usurping my money wouldn't it be even more laughed at by the whole of Japan if we don't give 100 million?!

Hiroshi Tanaka said embarrassingly: "Mr. President, this is 4.5 billion USD. We can't really let it go because we are afraid of being laughed at? The whole family's annual net profit can't reach this number..."

"Yeah..." Ito said in a painful voice: "The recent economic downturn, our overall net profit last year was only more than 300 million USD. If there is not much improvement this year, maybe it will be even less."

For large families or large companies, losses are common.

For example, the domestic Zotye Automobile, their financial report shows that they have lost more than 10 billion in a year in 2019.

The American General Motors Corporation, which is also in the automotive industry, has suffered losses due to poor management for years. In GM's 100-year history, the worst year is a direct loss of 38.7 billion USD!

The international economic situation has been cold in the past two years, and the pressure on Ito Takehiko has been even greater.

In this sluggish market environment, the development prospects of medical and health companies are actually the broadest, because people may not buy cars or houses, but they have to buy medicines.

Because of this, he decided to do everything possible to invest in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

Unexpectedly, he stepped into a deep pit.

Now that 4.5 billion fell into the pit and he can't get it back, I remember him scratching his heart.

Seeing that Ito was extremely depressed, Tanaka Hiroshi hurriedly persuaded: "My lord, in fact, you don't have to worry about it now. We are different from the Takahashi family. The Takahashi family doesn't even know who Charlie is, but we at least know him more. On the bottom line, knowing that he is the current owner of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals and he is in Aurous Hill, China, and he stepped back and said that even if we had to meet each other in the end, we would be able to find him. The Takahashi family is different. They may not even be able to find him."

"Yes!" Ito Takehiko suddenly felt his eyes light up and blurted out: "I just want them to not find him! As long as they can't find Charlie, they will always be the laughing stock of Japan! Hahaha, so funny!"

After that, Ito Takehiko stood up immediately, lit another cigar excitedly, and took a sip, then smiled and said, "Tanaka, in my name, send a bunch of flowers and a fruit to the Takahashi family. The basket should go over and say it is sympathy and meant to disgust them! Hahaha!"

Chapter 1712

“OK, President!”

……

At this moment, Nanako, who is far away in Kyoto, is still sitting in the courtyard waiting for the heavy snow, and doesn’t know if it will come.

There was a sudden vibration from the phone in her pocket. After she opened it, she found that it was a push notification popped up by the app, with the title: “Eiki was beaten up in the street by someone in Tokyo, and his arms abolished!”

Nanako couldn’t help being surprised, and thought to herself: “Eiki is very famous in Tokyo, why would anyone act on him in the street?”

However, she didn’t have much interest in Eiki, and didn’t want to care about this gossips, so she didn’t click on it.

However, as soon as the screen of the phone was locked, it immediately lit up again, and it was a push from another app. The title was similar to the one just now, except that this one added: “The mysterious man is superb and can be called the god of war!”

Nanako, who has a deep love for fighting and martial arts, immediately cheered up.

She really wanted to see how powerful the mysterious person who was called the god of war by the Japanese media really is!

Later, she turned on the phone and played the video.

Charlie was surrounded by the crowd, and when she couldn’t see anyone, Nanako felt very calm.

When several people were quickly knocked into the air, her expression showed unconcealable shock, and she murmured: “Eiki’s bodyguard can’t be a waiting person. It can be seen that this person is really strong!”

Then, she suddenly uttered an ah, the phone couldn't be held firmly, and it fell to the ground with a snap.

She hurriedly bent over to pick it up. Fortunately, the ground in the yard was not hard and the phone was not damaged.

So she picked up the phone and couldn't wait to continue to look at it, her expression became more horrified and excited!

She blurted out excitedly: "Master Wade…It's really Master Wade!"

At this time, Nanako has become a star chaser girl.

And Charlie is her natal idol!

Therefore, as long as she saw Charlie, she couldn't hide the excitement in her heart!

What's more, Charlie in the video is so elegant, so chic, and so domineering!

Nanako, who has always been as quiet as still water, got up, the nymph0 who couldn't control it, and said to herself in surprise: "Master Wade is really handsome and powerful! This kind of strength is indeed a master of martial arts! No wonder! Can beat Yamamoto Kazuki-sensei with a single palm. With his strength, even if five Yamamoto Kazuki-sensei attacks him at the same time, I am afraid it will be difficult to win!"

With the extreme excitement of the young woman, Nanako watched the video several times over and over again. At this moment, she couldn't wait to rush back to Tokyo immediately and try her best to meet Charlie!

However, after a while, she gave up the idea again.

She knew that after Charlie abolished Eiki, he would have to face the Takahashi family's targeting, and her father also has conflicts with him. If she went to him at this time, let alone whether he had the energy to see her. Just going to see him by her is likely to bring trouble to him!

Nanako looked at the sky and murmured: “I only hope that Master Wade can leave Tokyo in peace. As for whether I can see him again, his safety is far more important than my wish. I hope God will bless him and Master Wade will never meet danger……”

Chapter 1713

That night.

The whole Tokyo runaway group united unprecedentedly.

In the past, they were fighting each other, even competing, antagonizing, and fighting each other while guarding a site. Now they all have become comrades-in-arms.

Everyone held hands together and searched through the carpet, just to find the whereabouts of the mysterious man who abolished Eiki.

However, the instruction they received was not to hack the man, but to report his whereabouts to the Takahashi family immediately.

As long as the exact clue is found, one million will be given.

The mobsters usually don’t have many opportunities to make money. They either collect some protection fees on Red-Light Street, or they are doing some chicken business, and their income is actually very low.

In Japan, how can you be considered a successful mobster?

In fact, it’s very simple. It is enough to have a large displacement motorcycle.

Because in the eyes of the rioters, a good motorcycle is simply the standard equipment for the successful rioters.

It’s like an ancient warrior has a good horse.

However, most of the mobsters barely make ends meet, and simply cannot afford the cost of large-displacement motorcycles. Therefore, they have to walk, or take buses or subways, to fight with others on the streets.

As for why not to take a taxi, it is because the taxi fare in Japan is surprisingly expensive. The mobsters go out for a fight. Before they get to the place, the taxi fare may have been over 1,000, far exceeding their consumption ability.

Because of this, they are desperate for money.

One million, even if it is divided among several people or dozens of people, it is a very objective figure in the hands of individuals.

Therefore, these rioters all took to the street with their own brains, holding their mobile phones, while playing the video of Eiki being beaten, while looking for Charlie in the video.

But they didn't dare to search with great fanfare, they only dared to search with their eyes quietly, because they knew that this man was incredibly powerful. If you see him, you must not hesitate, turn around and run, and report to the Takahashi family while running. That's it.

At the same time, several ninjutsu masters enshrined by the Takahashi family also penetrated into the night wearing night clothes.

They are extremely good at concealing body shape and breath, and they are very good at secretly searching and tracking. They are one of the few masters who can truly pass by without leaving marks.

For top ninjutsu masters, it is completely possible for people to run in front and let top police dogs chasing behind. In a few steps, the police dogs will lose all clues.

However, although they are good at hiding their whereabouts, when it comes to attacking power, they are still much worse than Chinese martial arts masters and internal masters.

But then again, although their absolute strength may not be comparable to China's domestic masters, their overall combat effectiveness should not be underestimated.

Because they are very good at using fatal blows, such as very good at using poisoned daggers, darts, and blow arrows. They like sneak attacks and give opponents a surprise nirvana.

Therefore, if the average master is slightly less vigilant, it is really possible that they will follow their way, and maybe they will die when it is unclear.

The task of these ninjutsu masters is to find Charlie and monitor him secretly. After the Su family leaves Japan, or before Charlie leaves Japan, they will kill him.

Chapter 1714

However, it was not easy for these ninjutsu masters to find him. Charlie left no clues at the scene. They could only check Charlie's whereabouts through the Tokyo monitoring system first.

……

late at night.

The first batch of raw materials prepared by Qin Gang arrived in Tokyo.

After the plane landed, it was unloaded and cleared immediately, and then shipped to the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical at the fastest speed.

Since Liang and Ichiro have been training at the Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Tokyo production base for a day, after the raw materials arrived at the base, they immediately entered the factory and started producing JX Weisan.

In addition, Liang followed Charlie's request and applied to the Japanese Drug Administration to directly change the name of Kobayashi Weisan to JX Weisan.

In this way, after successful trial production, JX Weisan can be put on the market directly in Japan and in the countries where their Weisan has covered it.

During the trial production, Issac asked his subordinates to drive him and come to Ichiro's house to pick Charlie to the scene.

As soon as Charlie got on the car, Issac said nervously: "Master why were you choking with the young master of the Takahashi family?"

Charlie frowned and asked, “How did you know?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Someone took a video of you teaching him and posted it on the Internet. Now it’s spread all over Japan! You are hot in Japan!”

Charlie frowned: “It has been spread throughout Japan within two hours?”

Issac helplessly: “Master think about how fast the cross talk between Liu Guang and Liu Ming was spread on our domestic short video platform! We have more than one billion people in China, and that cross talk is not half It’s been all over the country within just a few hours…”

Charlie shrugged and said, “After all, our domestic Internet industry is very powerful, but is the Japanese Internet so developed?”

Issac sighed and said, “Master even if Japan hasn’t done much in the past few years, it is still an established developed country. Although their Internet is not as developed as ours, the video entertainment sector is still good. Young people have nothing to do all day long, except for drinking, eating and shopping, just playing with mobile phones.”

As he said, he pointed to a few young boys walking side by side on the side of the road outside the window, and said, “Master look at those little b@stards. They just walked and looked at the phone. He didn’t even take the road to watch. Several people in Tokyo get kill several times a day. I guess the eight achievements of these people are watching your video!”

Charlie asked, “Do you have any Japanese short video app? Find out and let me see it.”

Issac hurriedly took out his phone, found out the video and passed it to Charlie: “Look, master.”

Charlie looked at the video and found that he was blurry in the video. This was a relief, and said: “Fortunately, the filming is not very clear, otherwise it will be troublesome if an acquaintance sees it. I still talked to my wife before I came. It was about coming to Japan to help people watch Feng Shui. If she sees this video, she must ask me what happened.”

Issac said: “You can rest assured that this app is not compatible with ours in China, and Japanese short videos have no influence in our country.”

Charlie asked him: “Are you sure?”

Issac nodded: “Yes, on our domestic short video platform, there are only a small number of people who are doing content. Most of the rest are copied and copied by a bunch of birdmen. One piece is hot, they can’t wait for it. Ten thousand people plagiarize, and there is either a bunch of ugly and poor stinky silks playing the rich second generation, or a bunch of scammers selling some broken fish and shrimp lives on the beach.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Regardless of these people, you call Stephen, this video of mine can’t be circulated to China in any case.”

“OK Master!”

Chapter 1715

Under Liang’s overall management, the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals quickly produced the finished Powder.

Charlie came to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s production base in the suburbs of Tokyo and personally did a quality inspection. After confirming that the newly produced JX Weisan was no different from the JX Weisan produced in Aurous Hill, he told Liang: “Liang, you must ensure that the Tokyo production line maintains the current speed, work overtime, keep people, don’t shut down the machine, and quickly produce a large number of finished products.”

“Okay Master!” Liang nodded immediately and asked, “By the way, Master, when will our JX Weisan be officially launched in Japan?”

Charlie said: “Don’t worry about the official launch. We have to debug the production lines in Yokohama, Nagoya, and Osaka, and then accumulate a batch of finished products. At the same time, we must also prepare to advertise in Japan for consumers even in Asia. Everyone knows that Kobayashi’s Weisan has been fully upgraded, the name has been changed to JX Weisan, and the prescription has been enhanced. The effect is at least ten times the previous one. After the campaign is completed, sales will begin.”

Liang hurriedly said: “OK, Master, after I have sorted out the production lines, I will immediately start to promote things.”

Charlie snorted and said, “Since the trial production has been successful here, we can go to Yokohama tomorrow.”

Liang nodded and said, “Master, I will leave an engineer here to supervise. Let’s leave early tomorrow morning!”

Charlie turned to Ichiro next to him and said: “Give you a chance to come back. You must take good care of it. Whether you can rest easy in your life next depends on how you perform in Japan. These production lines must be given to you. Manage it well, otherwise, I will cut off your dividends and let you drink Northwest Wind.”

Now, Ichiro has given 90% of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s shares to Charlie, and his remaining 10% will not play a decisive role in Kobayashi Pharmaceutical.

As the majority shareholder of Absolute Holdings, Charlie has all decision-making powers over the company.

In other words, if Kobayashi Pharmaceutical makes 10 billion this year, Charlie wants to withdraw all the profits of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical and transfer it to JX Pharmaceutical, Ichiro has nothing to do.

When the time comes, all profits will be taken away, and naturally he won’t be able to pay him a dime in dividends, and he will have nothing to do.

Therefore, his best choice now is to honestly work for Charlie. In this way, after Charlie asks Kobayashi Pharmaceutical to make money through the production of JXwei Powder, he will also generously release a portion of the profit dividend to him. Make sure that he can enjoy the rich life in Japan without worrying about money for the rest of his life.

Ichiro has been imprisoned in the kennel for a long time in the dark, so he can be said to cherish his current life very much. Seeing Charlie said this, he hurriedly said: “Master, don’t worry, Ichiro will be your dog in the future. , Wherever you let me go, I will go, whatever you ask me to do, I will do it!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction.

Seeing that the on-site production is in order and the production quality is up to the standard, Charlie did not stay too much. He said to Issac and Liang: “Okay, let’s go back to rest and go to Yokohama tomorrow.”

……

When leaving Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, Issac walked quickly ahead and helped Charlie open the car door.

Charlie was about to get into the car, and when he first stepped one leg into the car, his figure suddenly stopped for a few seconds.

Issac asked hurriedly, “Master what’s wrong?”

Charlie frowned slightly, then said calmly: “It’s okay, let’s go.”

After speaking, he got into the car.

Subsequently, the convoy drove away from the scene neatly.

At this time, on the roof of a building opposite Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, four men in black were lying side by side.

Chapter 1716

These four people were covered with black equipment from head to toe, black hats, black robes, black shoes, and even black gloves on their hands.

Moreover, this kind of black equipment is very different from ordinary black cloth. The ordinary black cloth is only black, but the black on their bodies is completely super black, like a black hole.

In fact, the reason why this black equipment has this effect is mainly because a layer of ultra-black material with extremely low light refractive index is attached to the outside.

The scientific name of this super-black material is carbon nanotubes, and its reflectivity to light is only 0.035%, which is 3.5/10,000, which is the darkest material that humans have made so far.

The clothes are coated with this material. In a poorly lit environment, to the naked eye it is almost completely unclear. So for ninjas who are good at hiding, this high-tech material is simply their gospel. Wear such clothes. , The ability to hide them has increased exponentially.

At this moment, one of the men said: “Brother, the guy paused for a second before getting into the car. I looked through the binoculars. He seemed to be looking at us. Could we be discovered by him?”

The black-clothed man he called his senior said coldly: “You are just f@rting! The straight-line distance between us and him is more than 800 meters, even beyond the effective range of most sniper rifles, and our location, altitude About thirty meters taller than that guy, how could he find us?”

“That’s right!” The man on the far left sneered, “This kid is nothing more than a little fight. It is estimated that he is a Chinese master, but the internal power of their master is not supernatural. At most, he is most powerful. No Maybe you can find us even this far away.”

The person asked before, “Brother, the Patriarch does not let us do anything to him now, what shall we do now?”

The brother said, “My second son and I followed the convoy with a powered paraglider. You two drive, and on the radio follow my command.”

The other three agreed in unison.

Immediately afterwards, the brother and the other person pulled a set of powered paragliders also painted with super black material from the roof.

Afterwards, the two men started the engines of the paraglider, and after the dark paraglider was blown up by the wind, they took off directly from the roof and disappeared into the night.

At this moment, Charlie in the car frowned.

Just before getting into the car, he keenly felt that there were people lurking around.

After all, he obtained the good fortune of the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”, and occasionally got spiritual stones and auras in his body, and then used Rejuvenation Pills as snacks. Not to mention his strong strength, his perception ability is much stronger than ordinary people.

Those four people were on the top of the building in the distance. Not only were they very hidden, they also controlled their breath very well, but they still didn’t hide from Charlie.

Charlie couldn’t help thinking about it in his heart.

First of all, these four people are hiding in the dark, they must be unkind, and ninety-nine percent of them are coming to him;

Secondly, these four people should all be relatively strong masters, not ordinary people;

Again, these four people are very good at hiding their whereabouts.

Therefore, based on the analysis of these three points, he felt that the four people should be the famous ninjutsu masters in Japan, that is, ninjas.

And their master must be the Takahashi family who he just offended!

Chapter 1717

At the same time, two dark silent paragliders are flying fast at an altitude of two hundred meters.

This silent paraglider uses a lithium battery to drive an electric engine, so there is no noise generated when the engine is running.

Moreover, the fan blades of the paraglider have been carefully designed, and the air noise during high-speed operation is also very small.

Using equipment to make up for the lack of strength is also the consistent development direction of Japanese ninjas.

In the early years, Japanese ninjas not only had to practice ninjutsu hard, but they also had to be proficient in chemistry, because they needed to prepare a variety of strange equipment.

On TV, the ancient ninja dropped a ball on the ground, and smoke was instantly ignited. After the smoke disappears, people also disappear. This is not a fictional scene, but a real existence in history.

The round ball used by ancient ninjas is actually a mixture of smoke bombs and flash bombs made with the earth method.

When the explosion occurs, the instantaneous strong light will make the opponent's vision temporarily blind, and the smoke is an excellent cover for retreat, so when the opponent's vision recovers and the smoke clears, the ninja will have run away long ago.

Ninjas are like chameleons, very good at hiding their whereabouts according to their surroundings.

When the target feels that they may have run away, they may hide on the beams of the house, or hide behind the target, or hide in the water, using the thin bamboo strips used to blow arrows to ensure breathing.

Modern ninjas integrate scientific and technological achievements into ninjutsu, which gives them better concealment capabilities.

For example, the super black materials on them, such as this paraglider, are their modern methods.

At this time, the two people on the paraglider were communicating with each other through wireless intercom, and one of them said: "Brother, should we control the distance a little bit? So that the other party will not find us."

"Impossible." The senior said very confidently: "Our current height is two hundred meters, and the straight-line distance from them is almost one kilometer. At such a

distance, they can't hear any sound at all, nor can they see anything. Clue, even if the person directly below us looks up, it is impossible to spot us!"

The headed ninja thought he had achieved perfection, but he did not expect that Charlie still noticed the two of them.

After realizing that he was being observed at by the two, Charlie couldn't help but smile sarcastically.

It seems that these ninjas intend to bite him and not let go.

I just don't know when they are going to do it on him.

Not only did Charlie not worry about it, but faintly expecting it.

When he was young, he watched some ninja-related movies and TV series and cartoons, and he was still a little interested in the profession of ninja.

Therefore, he also wanted to compete head-on with Japanese ninjas to see what level of ninja Japan boasted for thousands of years.

So he decided not to change any of his next plans, but always pay attention to the movement of these four ninjas to see what they want to do.

Twenty minutes later.

The convoy stopped downstairs in the building of Ichiro's house.

Charlie entered the building with everyone and came to the top floor.

At this time, two ninjas riding powered paragliders were hovering in the night sky above the building, and the other two also drove downstairs.

Chapter 1718

The leading ninja observed the surrounding environment and saw that the Aman Hotel was not far from this building, so he immediately ordered: "Second, we fell on the top of

the Aman Hotel to watch each other, the third, the old Fourth, look for a suitable place to hide downstairs and closely monitor the target first!"

In the intercom, the voice of three people immediately came: "OK, brother!"

The two pitch-black paragliders slowly lowered their height, and finally landed on the roof of the Aman Hotel. After landing, the leading ninja immediately called Eiki's father Machi Takahashi.

Machi Takahashi is in the hospital at this time. His eldest son, Eiki, is still undergoing surgery to implant a steel plate.

After receiving the call from the other party, Takahashi Machi immediately asked, "Mr. Fujibayashi, how is the matter going?"

The one called Mr. Fujibayashi is the leader of these four ninjas.

His name is Tenglin Zhengzhe, and the Tenglin family is one of the four famous ninjutsu in Japan.

In the development of Japanese ninjutsu, there was once a master of ninjutsu named Tengwu.

This Tengwu was once a celebrity of the Tokugawa family, Japan's top family.

In 1676, he wrote a book called "Wanchuan Jihai", which combined the martial arts essence of famous Chinese and Japanese masters, and also referred to the famous "Sun Tzu Art of War" and "Tai Gong Art of War" in Chinese history. "This book was later regarded as the encyclopedia of ninjas.

Since its beginning, the Tenglin family has gradually become Japan's top ninjutsu family.

And Tenglin Zhengzhe is the heir of this generation of Tenglin family.

In Japan, ninjas have always been dependent on top-notch families to survive. There were a large number of ninjas who worked for them in large Japanese families and under the shoguns during the Warring States period.

Although modern ninjas are becoming rarer and rarer, the true masters of ninjutsu are still attached to top big families.

This is mainly because the ninja family lacks sufficient earning power, and modern society is becoming more and more secure and more emphasis on the rule of law, so they cannot make money by killing people and by arson, so they can only continue to adhere to the big family and become A master enshrined in a large family.

Said to be worship, in fact, it is captive.

Raising ninjas in captivity, giving them enough money, enough respect, and letting them work for themselves is also a common hobby of large Japanese families.

Tenglin is a master of the Takahashi family.

On the phone, he reported to Takahashi: “Mr. Takahashi, we have tracked down that guy’s address, which is opposite to the Aman Hotel in the city center. Now I am closely monitoring him on the roof of the Aman Hotel. Waiting for your next instructions.”

“Good! Great!”

Machi Takahashi finally breathed a sigh of relief and gritted his teeth: “As long as you find him, I don’t have to worry that my son’s vengeance will not be avenged!”

After that, Takahashi Machi again ordered: “Mr. Fujibayashi, you must keep observing him. Wherever he goes, you will follow him and wait for my next step. But if he wants to leave Japan, Just kill him!”

Tenglin said: “Mr. Takahashi, please rest assured, from now on, I will never let the target leave our control!”

Takahashi really knows: “Mr. Fujibayashi, when things are done, I will give you a generous reward, at least five million USD!”

Tenglin smiled and said, “Thank you Mr. Takahashi in advance!”

Takahashi really knew what he thought of, and hurriedly said: “By the way, Mr. Fujibayashi, the eldest son of the Su family, Zhifei, lives in the Aman Hotel. If possible,

please help me monitor him. I want to know if he sees him at the hotel. Who did he call, who called him, and what he said."

Tenglin immediately said: "No problem, I will check it out now!"

Chapter 1719

At this moment.

Aman Hotel Tokyo.

This is one of the most luxurious hotels in Tokyo.

Zhiyu and Zhifei stayed in this hotel at this time.

The two lived in the best room type in this hotel. The rooms are next to each other. Every room here has floor-to-ceiling windows on three sides. You can clearly see the night view of Tokyo, which is truly beautiful.

Zhiyu had just taken a shower at this time, her short hair was wet, so she simply combed all her hair to the back of her head. Looking stunning.

After taking a shower, Zhiyu wiped her body clean, put on the silk nightgown brought, holding a glass of red wine, and came to the huge French window.

She gently lay on the recliner in front of the French window, looking at the night view outside, lost in thought.

In her mind, Charlie could not help but appear again.

Thinking of that man's arrogant and pretentious look, Zhiyu was still angry.

However, when she thought that everything that the man did was to protect an innocent girl, Zhiyu felt a little admiration for him unconsciously.

In a foreign country, most people are more low-key and tolerant, hoping to avoid trouble as much as possible.

In this case, even if you have been bullied, you may choose to endure a moment of calm and take a step back, let alone see others being bullied, and stand up for others.

It can be seen from this point that the man is indeed very nice, and the three views are also very positive, but he is a bit crazy.

Of course, the strength is so strong, there is nothing wrong with madness.

Just thinking about it, she suddenly received a WeChat message on her mobile phone.

After opening it, it was a link sent by her brother Zhifei, and then he sent another voice: “Zhiyu, take a look, things tonight have caused trouble in Japan!”

Zhiyu opened the link and saw that Charlie’s video has exceeded 10 million views on the Japanese network, and it is heading towards 20 million, and she can’t help but be stunned.

There are more than 120 million people in Japan, and more than 15% of Japanese people have watched this video.

You know, Japan is still a highly aging society. If you remove the elderly, young children, and farmers who rarely go online in rural Japan, the views on this video is already terrifying.

And this is just the beginning.

The ghost knows how much it will be played tomorrow?

Zhifei sent a WeChat message at this time and told her: “Zhiyu, Dad is going to have a video conference. Is it convenient for you now?”

Zhiyu gave a hum and said, “Wait for me for a minute.”

After speaking, she stood up, found a shawl, and draped it over her pink fragrant shoulder.

Chapter 1720

Her nightgown is a low-cut and big v-neck sling. She is very comfortable in the room, but it is a bit exposed after all, so she has to cover it.

After the video conference was connected, Zynn asked in the video: “Zhifei, Zhiyu, have you two arrived at the hotel?”

“Yes.” Zhiyu and Zhifei nodded in unison.

Zynn asked again: “Have you met briefly with the Takahashi family?”

“Not yet.” Zhiyu said: “Originally, we planned to touch the cooperation intention in the hotel’s meeting room tonight, but unexpectedly, the Takahashi family had a small accident and Eiki suffered an injury, his father Takahashi should be in the hospital with him.”

Zynn frowned and asked, “What’s the matter? Will it affect our cooperation with them?”

Zhiyu said: “Eiki was beaten by a passerby, but this incident was just an incident and should not affect cooperation.”

“That’s good.” Zynn breathed a sigh of relief, and said, “You must understand the foundations of these two companies and choose the best one.”

With that said, Zynn continued with a cruel expression: “You must find the strongest and most wolfish company for cooperation, whether it is the Takahashi family or the Ito family, as long as we choose one of them, then we Will join forces with them and kill the other one!”

Zhiyu asked in surprise: “Dad, if we choose any company to cooperate with, can we just focus on cooperation? There is no need to help them fight against another company, right?”

Zynn said: “I went to see your grandfather today, and he said that the Wade family seems to want to transport this cake by the ocean, so if we choose the Takahashi family, they will definitely choose the Ito family, and vice versa. also the same.”

Zynn paused, and then said: “What your grandpa means is that if we choose the Takahashi family, then we will join hands with the Takahashi family to kill the Ito family.

If we choose the Ito family, we will have to go with the Ito family. Join forces to kill the Takahashi family. In short, you can't leave the Wade family any chance!"

Zhifei asked in surprise: "The Wade family also wants to get a share of the pie?"

"Yes." Zynn nodded and said, "I guess they just wanted to follow us because they saw that we started to get involved in this industry."

Zhifei said coldly: "The Wade family is a little overwhelmed. Many domestic businesses haven't gotten the order, so they want to come to us to grab overseas markets?"

Zynn smiled: "This kind of thing is also normal. Big families, like big companies, have to do everything possible to steal other people's business."

After that, Zynn said: "Look at Tencent and Alibaba. One of them is doing a good job in social networking, but they desperately want to be an e-commerce company; an e-commerce company that is doing well, sharpened their heads, and wants to do social networking, and Ali has become Alipay. , Tencent will do WeChat payment, Ali buys Hungry, Tencent will invest in Meituan takeaway, the two will always be like playing Go, you surround me, I surround you, we are the same as the Wade family, early Wade family When we started a new business, we also united many people to deal with them. Now that we have a new business, they can't just sit back and watch."

Zhiyu smiled slightly and said, "Dad, as far as I know, the Wade family's generation seems to be nothing special. Moreover, the Wade family seems to be getting quieter and quieter in recent years. I think they will be in a difficult situation for a while. Cut into the business of ocean transportation and port operations."

Zynn said, "I have the same opinion as you on this matter, but your grandpa still hopes to be more cautious."

Zhifei smiled and said: "Dad, grandpa is old and it is normal to be more conservative and cautious, but we don't need to worry about this. My view is the same as that of Zhiyu. Wade family should not catch up for a while, and, The gap between them and us will definitely grow."

Zynn sighed, and said seriously: "Forty years ago, your grandfather treated the Wade family in the same way. He always felt that the Wade family had no successors and

would be lonely in a short time, but he never dreamed that there was a person named Changying who was so wise and close to a demon, and brought Wade Family up all at once…"

As he said, Zynn's expression became extremely serious, and he asked the two: "You must remember that a big family like ours is often the same as the country. In the long history of national development, many times it is to bet on the national fortune. Yes, just like when Germany attacked the Soviet Union, it was betting on national luck. If the bet wins, entire Eastern Europe belongs to Hitler. The Soviet Union's massive oil, natural gas, and iron ore resources sufficient to support Germany's rule of Europe; but if the bet lost, it fell into the quagmire of two-front combat and ultimately failed miserably."

"We are now focusing our efforts on ocean transportation. The Wade family wants to keep up, and they want to take a gamble!"

"If they bet, there is still a chance of not being separated; if they don't bet, they will definitely be left far behind!"

"So, even if the Wade Family doesn't have a capable person to pull the flag, they will definitely come in and fight with us! And we, no matter whether the Wade Family will catch up or not, we will cut their way first!"

Chapter 1721

Father Su's thinking was deeply influenced by his father.

The Old Master's father fought a war back then. The battlefield is different from the business world. The battlefield is always desperate, so his business philosophy is also very simple. As long as he is his opponent, he must go to death.

Choose one between the Ito family and the Takahashi family, and then kill the other. In the eyes of Mr. Su, it is like going to sea. There are two boats on the shore, but only one is needed. Then what should I do at this time??

Ordinary people randomly choose one that is pleasing to the eye, and then board the ship and set sail;

After detailed research, smart people choose a ship with the strongest overall performance;

The clever ruthless man will choose the one with the strongest overall performance, and then scuttle the other before sailing.

The reason for this is that if you simply choose one ship to ride, the remaining ship will become a huge hidden danger.

Competitors may ride that ship to catch up, and finally may leave you behind.

Therefore, if you choose one to ride and scuttle the other, you don't have to worry about your opponent being able to catch up with you.

When the time comes, the opponent can only sigh on the beach, being left behind by you.

This routine is simple and rude, but also very effective.

Zynn, and even Zhifei and Zhiyu, were born in peaceful times. After living in peaceful times for too long, gradually, they lost the bloodiness of the older generation.

However, when Zynn said the father's decision, Zhiyu was the first to react.

She said with some enlightenment: "Dad, grandpa's strategy is wonderful! This will not only break the road of the Wade family, but also increase our influence in Japan. I was still worried before, the Takahashi family and the Ito family Each has its own strengths and weaknesses. No matter which one you choose, it is a pity to give up the other. If you win over one of them and then work together to swallow the other, it would be perfect!"

Zynn said, "Zhifei and Zhiyu, you two must remember that the biggest enemy of the Su family in the past, present, and the next ten years is the Wade family!"

"Therefore, no matter what field we are involved in in the future, we must also call the same principle: if the Wade family is also in this field, then the first priority is to kill the Wade family; if the Wade family has not entered this field yet, then w must do our best to prevent them from coming in!"

“Although the anti-wade Alliance of the year is gone, we still have to beat the Wade Family to death. Only in this way can we prevent the Wade Family from taking the lead and forming an Anti-Su Alliance to deal with us. Understand?”

The two, brother and sister said at the same time: “Understand!”

Zynn nodded and continued: “You have to think more, not only about your grandfather’s strategic layout, but also about his tactical arrangements. The older generations said that business world is like battlefields. At that time, businesses were based on the degree of cruelty. , Not lost to the battlefield. But the world has been at peace for decades since World War II. People have been at ease for too long, and their bloodliness has become weaker and weaker. The gap between the market and the battlefield has become larger and larger… …”

Zhiyu said earnestly: “Dad, you are right. Brother and I will try to make up for blood and wolf nature!”

The Zynn in the video nodded and said admiringly: “The future of the Su family will ultimately belong to your generation. If the two of you can find the bloody nature of your ancestors, the Su family will no longer has to worry about the future and hope for more glory!”

Let the Su Family stand on top of the world, this sentence has been lingering in Zhiyu and Zhifei’s ears from this moment on.

However, Zhifei didn’t know, at this moment, on the wall outside his room, like a gecko, clinging to it was a dark figure.

This figure was holding a special sound amplifier for spies, and recorded all the voices of the video conferences.

Chapter 1722

And this figure is the ninjutsu master of the Takahashi family, Tenglin.

Machi Takahashi learned that he happened to be at the Aman Hotel, so he asked him to monitor Zhifei. As Party A and Party B who are about to start negotiations on

cooperation, if they can know the other party's cards and low prices in advance, it is absolutely no disadvantage.

The most feared thing in business negotiations is to miss the cards.

This is the same as the poker table.

When you are playing gold with someone, if you can know the opponent's card, then you will never lose, even if the card you hold is not better than the opponent, you can get out early.

If you can know your opponent's cards, then you will never be scammed by the opponent. If the opponent holds a small hand that pretends to be pretentious and delusional, you can also see through it at a glance.

Many times, you obviously have the biggest card in the game, but you can't make any money. The reason is that you can't guess the opponent's hole cards and your psychological quality is not strong enough, so you are scared by the opponent's bluff and leave the game early.

Therefore, Takahashi is very eager to see Su's hole cards.

However, when Tenglin sent him the recording, he was scared into a cold sweat by the recording!

It turns out that Su's hole card is not just a good card, it is a killing card!

Especially the strategy of Mr. Su. If they choose Takahashi, they will kill Ito; if they choose Ito, they will kill Takahashi...

Machi Takahashi felt a bit cold in his back, and sat down on a chair alone, slandering in his heart: "That Old Master from the Su family is like a f*cking old beast!"

"Frankly speaking, I have been fighting with the Ito family for so many years, and I have never thought of destroying the other party. It is enough to step on him and beat him..."

"But this Old Master Su is so cruel that he has to kill his my family, or the Ito family, just to cut off his competitors' retreat?!"

“More importantly, I have no choice at all! If I am selected by the Su family and the Su family asked me to join them to kill the Takahashi family, can I refuse? If I refuse, he will turn his head and go to the Ito family. Kill me together…”

Thinking of this, Takahashi wiped his sweat while matching up his mind. In any case, he must reach cooperation with the Su family! Never let the Su family and the Ito family come together, otherwise, he will be responsible for himself and his fate!

The main reason why Takahashi is so scared is mainly that the strength of the Takahashi family is still too far behind the Su family.

In recent years, the form of international economic development has almost been the rapid growth of China, while other countries have either stagnated or retreated without advancing.

Japan is the one that does not advance or retreat.

In recent years, Japan’s gpd has not increased but declined. In 2011, it was still able to reach 6 trillion USD. As a result, when it bottomed out in 2018, it was only more than 4 trillion USD.

With the receding of Japan’s economic development, these families in Japan have also suffered heavy losses. The current strength has been left behind by China’s top families. It is almost impossible to compete with China’s top families.

So, Takahashi has an idea in his heart.

He decided that he would do everything possible to attack the Ito family, just like the Su family attacked the Wade family!

If the Su family wants to scuttle the Wade family’s boat, they must scuttle the Ito family’s boat!

Chapter 1723

When Machi Takahashi made a decision in his heart, the operation of his son Eiki had also been completed.

Seeing his son, who had his arms in cast, was pushed out of the operating room by the doctor, Takahashi's heart twitched.

He wished to smash the body of the b@stard who injured his son immediately.

But thinking about it carefully, the most important thing now is to settle down the cooperation with the Su family, otherwise, if the Su family cooperates with the Ito family, it will be yourself that is unlucky.

So he didn't dare to cause any trouble at this time, so he could only choose to bear it temporarily.

Fortunately, Tenglin has found the trace of the other party and is keeping a close eye on the other party. Therefore, he believes that this person has already pierced his wings and cannot escape. When will he die? It is a matter of time.

Eiki had a local anesthesia in his arms, so his brain consciousness was still clear. Seeing his father waiting outside the operating room, he was moved and aggrieved, and tears immediately shed.

"Father, Eiki is not filial, which is causing you trouble!"

Machi Takahashi waved his hand and sighed: "You can't be blamed for this matter. You can take a good rest these two days. When your condition stabilizes, I will take you home for a good rest."

Eiki nodded quickly.

Children always realize the warmth of home after being injured outside.

Now Eiki just wants to go home and lick the wound.

At this moment, someone rushed over and respectfully said to Takahashi Machi: "Chairman, Takehiko sent flowers and fruit baskets to express condolences..."

"Takehiko?!" When Machi Takahashi heard these four words, his brows instantly frowned.

Immediately, he yelled coldly: “Humph! With my knowledge of Takehiko, the b@stard, he is sending flowers and fruit baskets now. He must have come to mock me and watch me as a joke! Last time his daughter was seriously injured after the game in China. When she returned from China and was treated in Tokyo, I also gave him flowers and a fruit basket to laugh at him. I didn’t expect that he would find me back so soon!”

Eiki, with his arms in plaster, said angrily, “Dad! Takehiko, that b@stard, is a must-have guy himself! The flowers and fruit baskets you sent to the hospital last time were all said to have been thrown into a rubbish can, this time we do exactly what he did, showing that he had deliberately slapped my face! This time I lost such a big face, don’t know how this b@stard will humiliate me in the future!”

Machi Takahashi smiled awkwardly and comforted: “Son, you don’t have to be so angry. Maybe Takehiko doesn’t mean anything else, just want to express condolences?”

Eiki asked him back: “Dad, do you believe this? His daughter was injured. What kind of mentality did you send flowers and fruit baskets? Isn’t it for mocking and watching a good show?”

Machi Takahashi sneered: “You are right, I was indeed trying to mock him…”

Eiki said with a sad face: “The video of Nanako’s injury was spread all over Japan, but the people respect her and loved her very much. Numerous fans are still launching activities to protect her and pray for her online. But I was injured this time, and all the country is laughing at me. I am embarrassed this time…”

With that, Eiki couldn’t think about it, and cried uncontrollably.

It’s no wonder that he is too fragile. After all, he was a Japanese national man before, and countless women are crazy about him and call him their crush on the Internet.

Unexpectedly, in a blink of an eye, he would be beaten to death in front of the people of the whole country.

Through this incident it can be said that he has lost face for a lifetime.

Moreover, it is almost impossible to get the face back again.

Chapter 1724

Even if he really killed Charlie, it was useless. After all, the horror of his beating was already well known to the Japanese, and it was deeply rooted in the hearts of the people.

Machi Takahashi's expression was also ugly, and when he was thinking about how to comfort his son, his cell phone rang suddenly.

Machi Takahashi took out his cell phone and saw that it was an unfamiliar number, so he pressed it to answer.

Immediately afterwards, Takehiko's voice came over the phone.

"Oh, Brother Takahashi, I heard that Lord Eiki was beaten in Tokyo today?"

At first glance, Takehiko's voice seemed to be somewhat concerned, but anyone with a little brain could hear it. This voice was simply sarcasm.

Takahashi Machi said with a black face: "Ito, I remember I saved your phone number, why? You changed it?"

"No." Ito said with a smile: "My mobile phone number is still the same as before. I am using my assistant's mobile phone. I am afraid to call you with my own mobile phone. You see my name you will never pick it Hahaha!"

Machi Takahashi's expression went dark immediately.

Takehiko was right. If he knew it was his call, he would not answer if he died.

Unexpectedly, this dog was so damaged, so he changed his mobile phone number and called, just to mock him on the phone?

Seeing that Takahashi really didn't speak, Takehiko immediately smiled and said, "Oh, Takahashi, why don't you speak anymore? Do you feel that your son is so humiliated at the door of the house that he really is a bit embarrassed?"

Takahashi was a little bit intolerable, and asked, “Ito, what’s the matter with you? If it’s okay, I’m going to hang”

“Don’t!” Ito said with a smile, “Takahashi, I called, mainly because you and your son felt worthless! You see, he was also injured. When my daughter was injured, all of Japan was there to comfort her and encourage her, but after your son is injured, all Japan laughed at him. Netizens also really damned him. How can you make such a difference, right?”

Takahashi gritted his teeth angrily, and said coldly: “Takehiko, how far are you f*cking for me! Don’t let me see you again!”

When he heard Takahashi’s swearing, he smiled a little, and said happily: “Takahashi, there is an idiom in China to describe you now. It is perfect. Do you know what it is?”

Machi Takahashi scolded, “I don’t want to know, you go to hell!”

After speaking, Machi Takahashi hung up the phone!

However, not long after the call was hung up, he received a message on his cell phone.

The content of the message is: “Brother Takahashi, don’t blame the brother for not reminding you, you really have to change your temper in the future, otherwise, you will easily suffer the loss your son just suffered! Eiki is young, he has broken two arms it is nothing, but if you are older, if you break both arms, you may not be able to recover in your life!”

Seeing this, Takahashi was really furious.

At this time, the phone received another text message.

It was sent by Takehiko Ito: “Oh, yes, the Chinese idiom used to describe you can’t be more appropriate is: Sh!t jumps over the wall!”

Takahashi was so angry that he had nowhere to vent. He slammed the phone to the ground and fell to pieces. He cursed hysterically, “Ito Yuuhiko, you d*mn b@stard! You really know that Takahashi will not avenge this revenge.”

At this moment, in Takahashi's heart, for the first time, he was murderous against Takehiko!

Chapter 1725

For so many years, Takahashi Machi and Takehiko have been fighting over and under.

It can be said that over the years, the two have regarded each other as biggest competitors.

However, Takahashi and Takehiko are only in their fifties this year. They were both born in the most desolate and least self-confident years in post-war Japan, and they have been growing up peacefully. Therefore, they are not in the past blood and wolf nature of the older generation.

Therefore, the two sides have been fighting for so many years, and they are only competing in the commercial field. No one has ever thought about killing the other party to death.

This is like the boss of Alibaba and the boss of Tencent. Although they compete fiercely in different fields all day long, everyone still abides by laws and regulations very much.

Even if they are upset with each other in their hearts, the minimum politeness and rules can be guaranteed by everyone.

This is the phrase often said on the Internet: "He is grinning on his face, and I am in my heart."

However, after eavesdropping on the video conference of Su's family, Machi Takahashi was shocked, but also felt the vigilance of Daigo's enlightenment!

At that moment, his whole person suddenly opened

Now he doesn't want to use the previous law-abiding model to compete with Takehiko.

He now hopes that Takehiko will disappear from this world!

To be more precise, he hopes that the entire Ito family will disappear from this world!

In that way, the Takahashi family would have no obstacles or stumbling blocks in Japan!

In Takahashi's mind, a death list has been placed.

The first on this list of deaths is Takehiko Ito;

The second place was Charlie, who has abolished his son's arms.

He thought it was easy to kill Charlie, but it was difficult to kill Takehiko.

Because Charlie is just a martial arts master from China, and has been locked by the ninjutsu master sent by him, he can kill him at any time.

However, it is not so easy to kill Takehiko.

After all, the Ito family has also been cultivating in Japan for many years, and the strength is comparable to that of the Takahashi family. They also have complete security personnel at ordinary times. More importantly, he has a high social status in Japan. Want to kill him. , never directly use force, otherwise it is very likely to cause trouble for himself.

Therefore, the best solution is to join forces with a more powerful family to continuously suppress the strength of the Ito family, first knock him out of the position of the top family in Japan, and when he becomes a second-rate or third-rate family, everyone will treat his life and death. He doesn't care so much, and his overall strength will drop sharply.

It is easy to take his life at that time.

Therefore, if you want to kill Takehiko, you must join forces with the Su family.

In the final analysis, this cooperation with the Su family, in his view, can only succeed and not fail.

……

Tenglin and his three junior brothers lurked all night in their respective locations.

Chapter 1726

This night, the four of them took two-by-two shifts, with another person watching every four hours to ensure that all four of them could get a certain rest.

They thought everything they did was perfect, but they didn't know that everything was under Charlie's control.

The reason why Charlie didn't do any performance was mainly that he wanted to make plans first, and at the same time, he didn't try to get rid of them.

He doesn't want to do anything to these ninjas in Tokyo, mainly because he will go to several cities next. If the Takahashi family's ninjas are killed now, then the Takahashi family will definitely stick to him like dog skin plasters. Will bring a lot of inconvenience and trouble to him.

Instead of this, it's better to let these four ninjas follow him all the time, and then look for opportunities to defeat them one by one.

Eight o'clock in the morning.

Charlie got up to wash, and after breakfast, Issac's motorcade was ready downstairs.

Paul's work has ended, so Charlie arranged for him to return to Aurous Hill first, so as not to delay other work in his law firm.

After the convoy sent Paul away, carrying Charlie, Orvel, Liang, Issac, Ichiro and others, left Tokyo directly for Yokohama.

Tenglin and his younger brother followed along in two commercial vehicles. Originally thought that Charlie was just coming to the airport to see Paul off, but unexpectedly, the convoy did not return to downtown Tokyo, but went directly to Yokohama.

So he immediately called Machi Takahashi and reported Charlie's departure from Tokyo.

Machi Takahashi instructed him to continue to follow, not to act rashly for now.

At the same time, Zhifei and Zhiyu had a formal meeting with Machi Takahashi.

They met in the property owned by the Takahashi family in Ginza, Tokyo, and Machi Takahashi enthusiastically invited the two to sit in his office.

Afterwards, he said very religiously: “I wanted to have a simple exchange with the two yesterday, but I didn’t expect the accident happened to the boy, so I neglected the two, and please forgive me.”

As the eldest son of the Su family, Zhifei took the initiative to smile and said: “Mr. Takahashi is too polite. don’t know what happened to Young master’s injury?”

Machi Takahashi sighed and said, “He received surgery on his arms and is also put in a cast. It may take some time to recover.”

Zhifei nodded lightly, and said politely: “It’s a pity that Eiki encountered such a thing. If Mr. Takahashi needs our Su family’s help, please don’t hesitate, we will definitely go all out!”

Although Takahashi really knew that Zhifei was only being polite to him, he still said gratefully, “Thank you, Mr. Su for your concern!”

Zhifei smiled and said: “Mr. Takahashi does not have to be so polite. If our two can finally reach a cooperation, then we are each other’s strategic partners. Our family attaches great importance to strategic partners, and I communicated with my father last night. On the phone, he is also very concerned about Eiki’s body, and he has repeatedly asked you whether it is useful to Su’s family. If the Japanese orthopedic doctor is not good enough, he can send several orthopedic experts from Eastcliff.”

Machi Takahashi said flatteredly: “That’s really thank you Mr. Su, if I have this need, I will speak to you at that time!”

After talking, Takahashi sighed: “The Su family’s sincere attitude towards its partners makes the Su family admire, and at the same time more fascinated. If there is a chance to reach a strategic cooperation with the Su family, the Takahashi family will definitely go all out and never disappoint Su’s expectations!”

Zhifei nodded lightly and smiled: “That’s good! In that case, let’s talk about the details of cooperation next.”

Takahashi Machi suddenly said with a cold face at this time: “Mr. Su, Miss Su, before we start talking, I want to give our cooperation a temporary precondition!”

Zhiyu frowned: “Mr. Takahashi, temporarily increase the conditions, some are not suitable, right?”

Takahashi said sincerely: “Ms. Su, the condition is not to raise the price from the Su family, but to ask the Su family to agree to me and cooperate with us to help completely eradicate the Ito family!”

Chapter 1727

Zhiyu frowned as soon as Takahashi’s words were spoken.

She couldn’t help but wonder: “Yesterday my dad just said in a video conference that he would unite with one of them and kill the other. Why did Takahashi take the initiative to join us to kill the Ito family?! Isn’t it a coincidence? Is it true that Takahashi eavesdropped on the video conference of the family of three last night?”

Zhiyu felt that her speculation was not impossible.

She thought to herself: “Although the bodyguards who accompanied her had been tested when she checked into the hotel yesterday and confirmed that there were no bugs and cameras in the room, this is after all in Tokyo, in the site of Machi Takahashi. If he wants to find a way , It should not be difficult to eavesdrop on me and my brother…”

Zhifei also had some surprises and doubted whether it was tapped by Takahashi.

However, because Takahashi Machi was right in front of him, Zhifei couldn’t communicate with his sister, so he winked at her.

Zhiyu nodded quietly, and then asked Machi Takahashi with a calm expression: “Mr. Takahashi, why are you completely eradicating the Ito family?”

Takahashi said furiously: “That d*mn Takehiko has been working against me. If it’s just normal business competition, it doesn’t matter, but he has risen to the level of personality insult to me and my family!”

With that said, Takahashi Machi told the story of Takehiko Ito sending flowers and fruit baskets yesterday, and calling to mock him.

After speaking out of righteous indignation, he still cursed in annoyance: “This Takehiko, joking with my son, and ridiculing us all, is too much! So I made up my mind when I was in the hospital yesterday. There is him without me, or there is me without him!”

Takahashi is not stupid. He knows that if he rashly offered to join forces with the Su family to destroy the Ito family, the Su family would doubt whether they were being monitored.

Therefore, when he mentioned Takehiko, he deliberately exaggerated his words, and the whole person was extremely angry. The whole performance can be said to have reached the acting skills of a powerful actor.

What he thought was that if the Su family really believed his words, then instead of suspecting that they were eavesdropped on, they would feel more like their natural allies.

In this way, he will definitely become the best candidate for cooperation in the eyes of the Su family.

Zhiyu was indeed relieved when she heard this.

Obviously, she did believe what Takahashi said.

Because all this sounds so natural.

Machi Takahashi’s son was injured, and at the same time he became a laughing stock. This in itself already made him very irritated. At this time, Takehiko came to add fuel to the fire, teased him, and irritated him.

Thinking of this, she smiled slightly and said to Takahashi Machi: “Mr. Takahashi, let’s talk about cooperation first. As for the matter you just said, if the cooperation itself is okay and everyone can reach an agreement. This matter can also be discussed.”

Machi Takahashi immediately said excitedly: “That’s really great! Don’t worry, Miss Su, I have shown 200% sincerity this time. I believe the Takahashi family must be the best choice for the Su family!”

……

When Machi Takahashi had detailed negotiations with Zhifei and Zhiyu, Charlie and his party had already arrived in Yokohama and went straight to Kobayashi Pharmaceutical’s production base in Yokohama.

Qin Gang’s medicinal materials had also been delivered two hours ago.

Therefore, Ichiro and Liang began to organize workers at the Yokohama production base to conduct trial production of JX Weisan.

The trial production went very smoothly. At four o’clock in the afternoon, the first batch of qualified JXwei Powder was produced in batches from the assembly line.

After that, Charlie and his party immediately drove to Nagoya, the most important city in central Japan.

When they arrived in Nagoya, it was late.

Chapter 1728

Issac had already booked the best hotels in Nagoya.

Charlie could also detect that the four ninjas who had been following him had followed him all the way to this hotel.

After Charlie and others checked in, Tenglin, headed by the four ninjas, also brought the other three to the front desk of the hotel.

They booked two rooms on the same floor as Charlie.

Moreover, they are very clever to book four different rooms, these four areas are next to two elevators, and the escape stairs at both ends.

Japan is a country prone to earthquakes, so when designing their buildings, they fully considered the issue of escape.

A building with two sets of escape stairs is really rare in other places.

The reason why they want to arrange the room in this way is that they can firmly control Charlie's every move, so that it can also facilitate their monitoring.

As for why not live directly around Charlie, it was mainly because the rooms around Charlie were all covered by Issac's men.

Not long after Charlie rested in the room, he noticed that the breath of the four people was getting closer, and after knowing that they were also living on this floor, he had a plan in his heart.

Tonight, he wants to try the depth of these Japanese ninjas first.

At dinner, Issac's men, Jones Luo and everyone ate the most distinctive local eel rice at the most famous restaurant in Nagoya.

After dinner, Orvel proposed to go to Nagoya's Rong Business District together. Charlie deliberately said: "You go, I want to walk around alone."

Orvel hurriedly said: "Master, we are not familiar with this place in life, you should not act alone, or say where you want to go, we will accompany you."

Issac nodded again and again: "Yeah, Master, let's stay with you!"

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "No one in Nagoya knows me, what are you worried about? Besides, I think I still have some ability to protect myself, so you don't have to worry about it."

When Issac heard this, he knew that Charlie would not let everyone follow him, so he respectfully said: “Master, don’t go too far. If you have any needs, remember to call us!”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, you play yours.”

After speaking, he walked away alone.

At this time, in a car across the street, Tenglin’s junior asked him: “Brother, do you want to follow him?”

Tenglin sneered and said, “He has already checked in at the hotel, and he will definitely go back. He won’t run away.”

Another junior asked: “Brother, do you mean we don’t need to follow?”

Tenglin said: “The follower still needs to follow. I promised Mr. Takahashi not to let him leave the control area, so I will let the fourth child follow him. Let’s quickly put a bug in their room.”

A man in his thirties sitting in the back row immediately said: “Okay brother, I will follow him!”

Tenglin gave a hum, and said, “You can just follow him far away, but don’t lose him. If there is any abnormality, call in time, understand?”

“Understood brother!”

Chapter 1729

The reason why Charlie wanted to leave Issac and Mr. Orvel aside was to find a chance to act alone, so as to try to track these ninjas, how many of them there are.

Moreover, he knew very well in his heart that since the other party had followed him to the hotel, he would definitely think that no matter where he went now, he would definitely return to the hotel.

Therefore, there is a high probability that they will not follow him with four people.

It’s not that Charlie was afraid of the other party’s group, but he felt that there were only four people who followed all the way from Tokyo. If they were all alone, Machi Takahashi might have no one available.

If you solve all your opponents in one go, the rest of your time in Japan will be boring.

Therefore, Charlie hopes to give them a “break down one by one.”

Only by breaking through them one by one can the opponent’s fears continue to increase, and the fears of Takahashi Machi can be continuously increased.

When leaving the hotel, Charlie had already noticed that the other party only sent one person to follow him in secret this time.

So, he planned to take this single guy first.

The guy who was alone, named Tenglin Qingtian, was a distant relative of the Tenglin family. He learned ninjutsu from Tenglin Zhengzhe’s father when he was young, so he was commensurate with Tenglin Zhengzhe’s brother.

Among the four brothers of Tenglin Zhengzhe, although Tenglin Qingtian’s strength is not the strongest, but his talent is extremely high, especially very good at concealment and tracking. He debuted for many years and has never been escaped by the other no matter who is being tracked.

Tenglin Qingtian followed Charlie all the way, and followed him away from the downtown area and the residential area with a high density of living. The distance from Charlie was always between one hundred and two hundred meters.

His figure is very hidden, and his aura is very well controlled. People with less strength may not notice that he has been eyeing.

After leaving the city, Charlie went straight to a park by the river.

As it was already night, the weather was cold, and it was in the suburbs, the park was empty.

Seeing that Charlie entered the park he followed him all the way into the park.

But what made him dream of was that Charlie, who had been under his nose, suddenly disappeared after entering the park!

As a master of ninjutsu all year round, Tenglin Qingtian's senses of hearing, sight, smell and touch are much more sensitive than ordinary people. He can hear sounds that ordinary people can't hear; he can also see things that ordinary people can't see.

His most powerful thing is that he is beyond ordinary hearing.

Ninja tracking in the middle of the night relies on hearing the most.

Tenglin Qingtian can hear the sound of crickets crawling in the grass and the movement of ants crawling out of the cave within a radius of two to three hundred meters.

Because of his good hearing, he can hear everyone's breathing and heartbeat within a radius of 500 meters.

When people are hiding, they can stay still or speak, but breathing and heartbeat cannot be avoided anyway. Therefore, it is impossible for ordinary people to escape the surveillance of Tenglin Qingtian.

However, Charlie, who was still within his sight and hearing range, suddenly disappeared without a trace, no footsteps, no breathing, and no heartbeat!

It's not difficult to hold your breath for a short time, but you can't make your heart stop beating, right? This is obviously beyond human control!

This made Tenglin Qingtian suddenly nervous.

Because he realized that this thing is unusual!

He immediately suppressed his breath to the extreme with extreme vigilance, and then remained motionless, carefully listening to the surrounding sounds.

At the same time, he has pulled out two dark shurikens from his arms.

The shuriken is one of the most commonly used weapons by Japanese ninjas. The length of this weapon is about fifteen centimeters. It has symmetrical blades on both sides and a short grip, which looks like a dagger.

Chapter 1730

However, the use of this shuriken is quite different from that of a dagger.

The use of daggers is mostly piercing and cutting, but the use of shuriken is throwing.

In martial arts ninjutsu is sinister and vicious.

Ninjas don't like to compete face-to-face with their opponents. They like to hurt people with dark arrows. It's best if the opponent doesn't find them until death. This is the ultimate ninja pursuite.

They like to use weapons like shurikens, darts, and blow arrows, and they will smear highly toxic substances on the sharp blades, so as to ensure that as long as the opponent is broken by the sharp blade, they will be over.

One minute later, Tenglin Qingtian still did not catch any movement of Charlie!

His hearing almost covers the entire park, and he can also conclude that there is only him alive in this park.

Tenglin Qingtian couldn't help but wonder: "Where did the man go? Did he escape or hide?!"

"If he escaped, how did he escape in an instant? Could he fail to transfer in an instant? Or did he not pay attention just now and be distracted by him?"

"If it is hidden, how can he not move at all for a minute? It is understandable to control his breathing, but it is a bit unrealistic to control his heartbeat?"

If it is the former, most of the responsibility lies with me, and I can't find the other party, so I should go back and report the penalty and pay more attention next time.

But if it is the latter, then the strength of this person is simply unfathomable!

Thinking of this, a cold sweat broke out behind him!

As a result, Tenglin Qingtian gripped the shuriken tighter, and slowly turned his body silently under his feet, carefully staring at the surroundings, for fear that the other party would suddenly appear.

After watching two laps, he was a little relieved to make sure that there were no ghosts around.

When he was about to leave quickly, he suddenly felt that someone patted his left shoulder lightly!

At this moment, his whole body was frightened and his hair exploded, and the whole person turned around like crazy, and the two poisoned shurikens were thrown out behind him with a scream.

However, the sword in the two hands did not hit any target. After flying dozens of meters away, it was firmly nailed to the wall!

d*mn it!

People? !

Tenglin Qingtian was shocked, but he didn't dare to delay his hands. As soon as he stretched out his hand, he took out two swords from the cowhide cover on his waist!

Tenglin Qingtian, holding a shuriken, shouted with fear: "Who is it?! Get out of for me!"

At this time, he felt that his right shoulder was tapped twice!

At this moment, Tenglin Qingtian almost freaked out!

He took a violent step forward when he was crazy, and at the same time turned his head angrily, and threw the sword in both hands again!

However, this time it was still empty!

Behind him, he couldn't even see a ghost!

Tenglin Qingtian was shocked, and hurriedly took out the last two swords in his hands.

At this time, he heard a man behind him sneered: "It seems that ninjas are nothing more than this! It's really disappointing!"

Chapter 1731

Hearing this voice, Tenglin Qingtian's liver and gallbladder were cracked!

This really confirmed the scariest assumption in his heart!

That man has been here all the time and never left!

And from the beginning to the end, he didn't hear this person's breathing or heartbeat. How did he do it? !

Moreover, he slapped his shoulder twice, which proved that he was close to his body at least twice, but he didn't even hear anything, not even his footsteps!

At this moment, he subconsciously wanted to turn around and throw out the shuriken, but he was a little worried deep in his heart.

After all, he only has six swords in his hand. Four of them have been thrown out just now, and now the two in his hand are the last two!

What if these two are also on the empty target?

The opponent is right in front of him, and he will never give himself a chance to dig out other weapons. In other words, the sword in these two hands is his last chance.

If you use it rashly, you may put yourself in a situation where you can never recover!

Tenglin Qingtian didn't dare to act rashly, so he could only swallow his saliva nervously, and said with some humility: "You gentleman, you may have misunderstood. I am not a ninja, just a shuriken fan."

"Oh?" Charlie smiled playfully and asked him: "You are not a ninja, so what are you doing with me?"

Tenglin Qingtian hurriedly said: "I didn't follow you, I just finished my dinner at night, come here to practice my shuriken..."

Charlie sneered and said, "Do you think I will believe such a bad reason?"

Tenglin Qingtian said innocently, "I...I...I'm telling the truth..."

Charlie sneered: "If I guessed correctly, you should be a member of the Takahashi family? I now give you a chance to survive and tell me everything exactly. If what you say satisfies me, then I can consider letting you go."

Hearing this, Tenglin Qingtian knew in his heart that denying was no longer useful, and blindly denying it was likely to be a disaster.

Therefore, he can only cower and say: "Sir, I say! I say everything! I was indeed sent by the Takahashi family, and they asked me to follow you all the way from Tokyo to here..."

Charlie asked again: "What is the plan of the Takahashi family? Do they want you to follow me like this?"

Tenglin Qingtian hurriedly said: "No, Mr. Takahashi Machi meant that we should follow you first, and wait for his instructions. He is now negotiating cooperation with a big family from China, so he doesn't want to be out of the question, but wants to wait until after the cooperation is finished. , Let us kill you then."

Charlie nodded and asked, "What is the origin of you four ninjas?"

Tenglin Qingtian said truthfully: "We are all members of the Tenglin family, and the Tenglin family is one of the major ninjutsu families in Japan."

Charlie asked him with interest: “Since your family is a relatively large ninjutsu family in Japan, why should you follow the Takahashi family as running dogs?”

Tenglin Qingtian hurriedly said: “This…actually, the main reason is that in the postwar years, ninjas and samurai have become less and less important. At the same time, the underworld is also rapidly rising, and they are equipped with very powerful heat. Weapon, so our living space is even smaller. In addition to being good at ninjutsu, the entire family has no other skills. It is not good at doing business and Maching money, so it can only survive by attaching to the big family…”

Speaking of this, Tenglin Qingtian begged: “Sir, what I told you is all the truth, can you let me go?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, I still have questions to ask, you can leave after answering all of my questions.”

Tenglin Qingtian’s mind turned slightly, and he asked: “Sir, I…can I turn around and talk? I’m so nervous with my back facing you like this… ”

Charlie said calmly: “Yes, turn around.”

Tenglin Qingtian turned around slowly, and when he turned around, the shuriken in his hand had not been put down.

At the same time, his toes slid gently on the ground, seemingly nothing unusual, but Charlie still noticed the other’s intentions.

Tenglin Qingtian’s shoes are special ninja shoes, which are not only light and quiet, but more importantly, they hide a short-edged dagger in the sole.

The short-edged switch is a slider with a special pattern on the sole.

Normal walking and running will not trigger the shoe sole slider to eject the short blade. Only after the slider completes the S-shaped movement, will the short blade eject mechanism be triggered.

This kind of weapon is very common in the era of cold weapons. Even in China a hundred years ago, it was also a necessary hidden weapon for many people to walk the rivers and lakes.

In many film and television works, this hidden weapon has also been shown, but the principle is not revealed. In fact, this s-shaped slider is equivalent to the simplest mechanical code. Others don't know how to trigger it, but the user himself knows it. Obviously, you can be surprised at any time.

Chapter 1732

However, as the thermal weapon became more and more mature, this weapon gradually withdrew from the stage of history.

But unexpectedly, Japanese ninjas are still in use.

The moment he moved the sole of his shoe, he realized that this guy was preparing to unlock the short blade in the ninja shoe.

Even, his toes have completed 80% of the entire S-shape, as long as they move one centimeter in the correct direction at the end, the short blade hidden in the sole will suddenly pierce from the toe!

At this time, Tenglin Qingtian has made up his mind. Once he finds the right opportunity, he first uses the sword in his two hands to attract the other's attention. When Charlie's all attention is on the shuriken, he immediately uses the ninja shoes. The short blade launched an attack.

At that time, the upper and lower sides and the four sharp blades will come out, as long as one of them stabs Charlie, Charlie will undoubtedly die!

Although he explained that he should not kill him for the time being, he felt that Charlie had already threatened his life, and he did not care about Zhenzhi's instructions. The most important thing was to kill Charlie first!

After Maching up his mind, he began to attract Charlie's attention and said, "Sir, if you have any questions, just ask, I will answer truthfully!"

Charlie nodded and asked, “Are you four of you the strongest under Machi Takahashi?”

“Yes.”

Charlie frowned, and said with a bit of contempt: “I don’t think the four of you are really good at it. Isn’t your skill just throwing knives? And you’re dying. If you have this skill, In China, no one looks at performing arts on the streets, and you can’t keep up with the heat if you eat sh!t.”

Feeling humiliated, Tenglin Qingtian blurted out: “Nonsense! My shuriken has always been accurate. Within 100 meters, the wings of flying flies can be cut off!”

Charlie smiled and said, “So powerful?”

Tenglin Qingtian said sternly: “Of course! If you don’t believe me, I can show you something!”

Charlie smiled contemptuously: “Come on, start your performance.”

Tenglin Qingtian gritted his teeth, realizing that the opportunity is coming, and sneered: “Okay! Then you are optimistic!”

After that, both hands suddenly shook, and the sword in both hands instantly pierced the air and dashed towards Charlie!

Immediately afterwards, he rubbed his feet on the ground slightly, and the two short blades of his toes popped out instantly!

Tenglin Qingtian didn’t dare to delay half a minute, and immediately raised his foot and kicked Charlie!

Charlie had already guarded his hand, a trace of contempt flashed between his brows.

Immediately afterwards, he did not move. He just snapped two fingers with both hands, and then separated two invisible vigor, and slightly pushed the two shurikens that came straight to his door.

Immediately afterwards, the sword in the two hands was like a Chinese character “eight”, swiping and flicking it, just passing Charlie!

Tenglin Qingtian was so scared that his face was pale by this strange scene. At this time, he could only hope for the short blade of his toes!

A strong wind blew, and his feet kicked in front of Charlie.

Charlie’s expression was indifferent, and he quickly attacked with one hand, and grabbed his ankle tightly.

Tenglin Qingtian looked at the short blade of the toe, and was only a few strands away from Charlie, but Charlie’s hand was too strong, and he was completely unable to enter even half a minute!

At this time, Charlie sneered and said contemptuously: “Since you like to hurt people with short blades so much, then I will fulfill you and arrange a happy ending for your life!”

Tenglin Qingtian was frightened and collapsed, and he blurted out and pleaded: “No! Please…”

As soon as the voice fell, he felt a sudden pain in his ankle and knee!

With a crisp click, Tenglin Qingtian saw his calf bend forward from the knee!

It turned out that Charlie completely broke his calf from his knee with one hand!

He was tortured to collapse by the severe pain, opened his mouth and yelled hysterically: “Ah!!!”

The next moment, his voice stopped abruptly.

The short blade on the toe of his shoe had already pierced into his mouth at this time, and the bloody blade tip came out directly from the back of his neck!

Chapter 1733

The moment Tenglin Qingtian pierced the sharp blade, he felt pain and numbness at the wound, and a sense of weakness spread from the wound to his whole body.

The pain comes from the wound of a sharp blade;

The sense of powerlessness originates from the poison on the blade.

He was already unable to breathe, his face became more and more bruised, staring at Charlie with an expression of horror, and sobbing in his mouth.

Charlie looked at him and asked with interest: “Did you follow me first, how did I do it?”

Tenglin Qingtian nodded desperately.

He didn’t want to understand until he was on the verge of dying, why Charlie had such a strong strength, why he could hide everything in front of him in an instant, and why he could make his two-handed sword deviate from the original trajectory.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said: “Did you learn physics when you were a child? The transmission of sound depends on vibration. As long as you can control vibration, you can control any sound. No matter how sensitive your ears are, you won’t feel it.”

Tenglin Qingtian’s eyes were full of shock!

Sound transmission depends on vibration, he knows this, but how can people control the vibration of sound? !

Immediately, he looked at Charlie with eager eyes, Maching a um ah ah ah sound in his mouth.

Charlie smiled and asked, “Do you want to ask, how did I make your two swords deviate?”

Tenglin Qingtian nodded uncontrollably.

Charlie smiled indifferently: “This is the same principle as how I control the vibration, but this ability is a profound heritage, far from your ninjutsu, so you don’t think too much, go on the road.”

Tenglin Qingtian’s expression was full of shock and regret.

What is shocking is that this man actually has such an inheritance of heavenly skills. Regrettably, he has come to an end in this life, and it is impossible to learn such a heavenly skill.

At this moment, Tenglin Qingtian’s face had begun to turn black and purple, and his eyes were staring, almost shooting out of his eye sockets.

And his whole person couldn’t stop convulsing suddenly, and his whole person was shaking violently.

The reason for this is also because he himself smeared cyanide on his short blade. This highly toxic substance killed him very quickly and in a tragic manner.

This state continued for about ten seconds, and Tenglin Qingtian lost his vitality and turned into a stiff corpse.

Charlie didn’t have any sympathy for the tragic death of Tenglin Qingtian. This man carried so many poisonous weapons with him. God knows how many people he killed with these weapons before. Now, it is best for him to let him eat the consequences.

In other words, this is also his best destination.

Otherwise, if the crime is in the hands of other enemies someday, you may not even be able to keep a whole body.

At this moment, there was a short and slight vibration in Tenglin Qingtian’s pocket.

If it weren’t for Charlie’s extremely keen senses, it would be impossible to detect it.

Astonished, he reached out to touch the inner pocket of Tenglin Qingtian’s shirt, and he found a mobile phone.

This mobile phone seems to have specially modified the vibration motor, which greatly shortens the period of vibration and greatly reduces the force of vibration. It is estimated that it is to prevent the mobile phone from revealing its whereabouts when it is hidden.

At this time, a message was displayed on the screen of the phone. After Charlie unlocked the phone with Tenglin Qingtian's finger, he saw a text message with the title Tenglin. The text message contained only two numbers: "07."

Charlie couldn't help frowning, scrolling up the text messages of the two and found that they were all communicating with two digits. Tenglin sent a 03, and Tenglin Qingtian responded with an 11.

Chapter 1734

Charlie speculated that this should be some kind of agreed code between them. Only they themselves know what the different numbers mean, so that they can realize basic communication encryption, even if he has Tenglin Qingtian's mobile phone, There is no idea what the two are passing on.

However, Charlie felt that the 07 sent by Tenglin should really mean to ask Tenglin Qingtian about his situation.

Thinking of this, he gently bends the phone with both hands, and when the phone is powered off, he put the phone back into Tenglin Qingtian's pocket.

Immediately afterwards, he took out his mobile phone and called Issac.

As soon as the phone was connected, he ordered: "Old man, let your hands prepare a light refrigerated car, and then drive to the park on the outskirts of the river."

Issac asked in surprise: "Master what do you want to freeze the car for?"

Charlie said lightly: "A big popsicle of personal flesh."

When Issac heard this, he immediately became nervous, and blurted out, "Master have you been attacked?! Are you okay?"

“Of course okay.” Charlie said: “You quickly do as I told you to find a car first, and I will send you the address in a moment.”

“OK, Master!”

……

At this moment, inside a hotel in downtown Nagoya.

Tenglin was about to install a bug in Charlie’s room. Just to be cautious, he sent Tenglin Qingtian a message to ask him about his tracking, such as where Charlie went and how long it will take to return.

If Charlie can’t come back for a while, then he can safely sneak into his room.

However, when the message was sent, Tenglin Qingtian never responded, which made him feel a little uneasy.

The other two juniors were also in his room. Seeing Tenglin Qingtian not responding to messages, everyone looked a little worried.

The four of them have worked closely for so many years and are very familiar with each other. There is no lag in the communication between them under any circumstances. The information is basically returned within seconds, and there has never been a situation where there is no reply for a few minutes.

Tenglin couldn’t help muttering: “Could it be that Qingtian was discovered by the other party?”

The second junior brother said: “No, senior brother! The fourth child has the strongest concealment ability. If he gets serious, the three of us together may not be able to find him. How can the subject detect his trace?”

Tenglin waved his hand and said solemnly: “Qingtian hasn’t responded to the message for so long. This is obviously very abnormal. Therefore, it is no longer meaningful to discuss his strength. The key is to find him!”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly sent another message to Tenglin Qingtian. The content of this message was the number 10, which means one hundred thousand in a hurry, and he responded quickly!

However, when the message was sent, it still fell to the ground!

He waited anxiously for another minute, but there was still no response.

The expressions of all three people became very ugly.

The Third Junior Brother couldn't sit still, and stood up and said, "Big Brother, go out and look for it!"

"Looking for?" Tenglin smacked his lips: "Where to find? Qingtian has not communicated with us since he separated from us, we don't even know which direction to choose when we leave the hotel!"

The second younger brother blurted out: "What if there is an accident with Qingtian?"

Tenglin said with a black face: "I think with Qingtian's strength, even if it is discovered by the opponent, he can still fight. It may not really be an accident. Maybe it has already started with the opponent!"

After that, he blurted out: "Second, give Qingtian a call!"

Chapter 1735

Tenglin's last hope is to pray that the reason why Tenglin Qingtian didn't reply was that he was following Charlie or was fighting Charlie fiercely.

In short, as long as he is still alive.

The second child picked up the phone and immediately called Tenglin Qingtian.

As a result, a series of prompts appeared on the phone, telling him that the other party's mobile phone might not be able to connect temporarily because of no signal.

The cold sweat of the second child shed at once.

He hurriedly said to Tenglin: “Brother, Qingtian’s phone cannot be connected…”

“How come…” Tenglin stood up immediately and blurted out: “Qingtian’s mobile phone is always on standby all the time, why can’t it be connected suddenly…”

The old third looked panicked and said, “Brother, has Qingtian already encountered an accident?”

The second child said with certainty: “There must be a big problem! Otherwise, Qingtian will never be so abnormal!”

After that, he looked at Tenglin: “Brother, we have to find him!”

“Look?” Tenglin’s expression was extremely ugly, and he said: “We don’t know where to look. If Qingtian really encounters an accident, even if we find him, he may become a corpse. We risk it. If you look for it, you might expose yourself…”

“Then what to do?!” The third asked: “Brother, we can’t just sit and wait for death, right?”

Tenglin gritted his teeth and said, “Of course you can’t sit and wait! So, you two will go downstairs and watch. I will install a bug in the room. If they come back, tell me immediately.”

The second child asked eagerly: “Brother, what is the point of installing a bug now? What we are looking for now is the whereabouts of Qingtian!”

Tenglin said coldly: “If Qingtian really encounters an accident, then only the subject will know his whereabouts. Only by closely monitoring him can we know the whereabouts of Qingtian!”

With that, Tenglin sighed and said: “Second, third, you two must be mentally prepared that Qingtian is not alive…”

The expressions of the two suddenly became indescribable pain.

They are all senior brothers. Although they are not real brothers, they are also members of the Tenglin family. They are distant relatives. They have grown up together, learned ninjutsu together, and have the same siblings. Suddenly they were prepared for this. The two of them were naturally very sad.

However, Tenglin's words are indeed correct.

Nagoya is not very big, but it is definitely not a small city. With the capabilities of the three of them, it is impossible to find a missing person in this city.

The only clue is the Subject they are following. Therefore, all clues and truth must wait for him to return before they can surface.

As a result, the three immediately divided the work and cooperated. The two watched in the entrance hall downstairs of the hotel, and Tenglin sneaked into Charlie's room and installed multiple bugs in the secret location of the room.

……

Ten minutes later, Issac, one of his subordinates, and the three of them, including Orvel, drove a refrigerated truck to the park where he was.

After the car stopped outside the park, Issac and Mr. Orvel ran all the way to see Charlie standing in front of a black and purple corpse, and the corpse even swallowed his own toes with his mouth wide open, and he was shocked!

Orvel couldn't help asking: "Master, this…who is this person?!"

Charlie said lightly: "A ninja, a member of the Takahashi family."

Chapter 1736

"The Takahashi family?!" Both were shocked.

Issac blurted out: "Master! Is the Takahashi family going to attack you?!"

Charlie nodded: “They want to follow me first, and then find a suitable opportunity to kill me.”

Issac gritted his teeth and cursed: “Takahashi family is just as powerful as the Eastcliff Gu family at best, so they have such courage!”

Charlie smiled and said, “People are still very strong at least in this three-acre land in Tokyo.”

With that, Charlie asked him: “Has the refrigerated car been found?”

“found it”! Issac said: “We bought a freezer box to transport seafood directly from the seafood market at a high price. We drove over before the car had time to unload the cargo.”

Charlie asked: “According to that, the carriage is still frozen, right?”

Issac nodded: “In the car, it is 20 degrees below zero. The fish inside is so hard that it can kill people.”

Charlie said with satisfaction: “Okay, you and Mr. Orvel lift this guy up and move it into the car before freezing.”

Issac asked hurriedly, “Master what about the Takahashi family? Don’t you ask them?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “The Takahashi family sent a total of four ninjas, one dead, and three more. When the four brothers have gathered in the freezer, they will be sent to Machi Takahashi at once. I will give him a big gift!”

The frozen container truck has a quick-freezing function. When the power is fully turned on, the body of Tenglin Qingtian can be frozen into a pile of ice in ten minutes.

Before a few people put Tenglin Qingtian on the freezer container, Charlie took off the cowhide cover that stored the shuriken from him, planning to use it for others.

Afterwards, Charlie told Issac’s subordinate who drove: “You first drive the car to a hidden place and park it properly. Remember not to cut off the oil and power of the refrigerated truck. Make sure that the container keeps cooling. I want to send four ice

sculptures to Machi Takahashi. Don't look back. People will turn into four piles of rotten meat when they receive it. It won't be good if they give me a bad review. After all, I am an overseas customer and an international friend.

The subordinate nodded quickly and said, "Don't worry, we must arrange this car properly!"

Issac asked at this time: "Master we are going to Osaka next stop. Will this car follow us? Will it be alerted by the other party?"

Charlie said: "In principle, where we go, this car will go wherever we go, but there is no need to follow us closely. If we set off tomorrow, let this car leave before two hours in advance."

Issac nodded immediately: "Okay!"

Charlie waved his hand: "The three of you go back. I will deal with the scene and go back by myself."

Issac asked hurriedly: "Is there anything I can help? Or I will stay!"

"No." Charlie said lightly: "I will go back after I finish handling it. This will also prevent the group of people from seeing the clues."

Seeing this, Issac nodded and said, "Master since this is the case, then I and Mr. Orvel will go back first."

After Issac and Mr. Orvel left, Charlie dealt with some traces in the park.

He found all the six-handed swords in Tenglin Qingtian. He did not discard the six-handed swords, but put them all back in the cowhide case and kept them next to him.

Afterwards, the bloodstains on the ground were also cleaned up by him, leaving no traces.

After doing all this, he was alone, walking back to the hotel leisurely.

Chapter 1737

The two juniors of Tenglin were watching around the hotel lobby.

Seeing that Charlie returned to the hotel without incident, they immediately notified Tenglin. At the same time, the two of them were surprised at the same time. This guy seemed to have just gone out for a walk, and could not see anything. Didn't Tenglin Qingtian act with him for the traces of fighting with others? !

The reason why they think so is because both of them feel that even if Tenglin Qingtian's strength is not as good as Charlie, it will certainly not be so weak.

If he has encountered an accident now, then his opponent will be injured a little bit, and it is absolutely impossible to look like nothing happened.

Tenglin, who had already installed several bugs in Charlie's room, quietly walked out of Charlie's room, and then told them on the intercom: "Come to my room!"

In fact, as soon as Charlie entered the door, he noticed the breath of these two people.

After all, they followed him all the way from Tokyo to Nagoya, and he was already familiar with these four people to a certain extent.

Seeing these people waiting for him in the hotel lobby, Charlie knew that they must have a plan.

So he took the elevator back to his room quietly.

As soon as he entered the door, he felt another familiar feeling in the air.

From the inheritance of the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", Charlie knew that everyone has their own unique aura.

The so-called breath is like the magnetic field in physics.

A big living person, no matter how good he is to hide his figure, if he doesn't have the ability like Charlie, it is difficult to hide his breath.

This is like a running car, no matter how environmentally friendly it is, it will definitely emit a faint exhaust gas, and the exhaust will still be in the air when the car is gone.

However, the smell of exhaust gas can be detected by anyone with a keen sense of smell.

However, the faint breath of a person is easy to dissipate, and unless the sense organs are extremely sensitive, it is impossible to detect it.

Tenglin thought he was hiding well, but he didn't expect that Charlie would have noticed the traces he left as soon as he entered the room.

So Charlie calmly looked around in the room and found several wireless bugs hidden on the back of the furniture, the bottom of the sofa, and the ceiling.

Seeing this, Charlie couldn't help but sneer.

Since these friends even used the wiretap, and he didn't perform a play for them, he is really sorry for their troublesome arrangements.

So he took out his mobile phone and sent a text WeChat message to Issac and Orvel: "My room was tapped. Mr. Orvel will not come to my room for now. Old man will cooperate with me in a show later."

Issac hurriedly sent a text asking him what arrangements he had.

Charlie sent him a bunch of lines he played live, and then sent him a voice: "Old man, come to my room."

After half a minute, Issac knocked on Charlie's door.

When the door was closed, Charlie spoke nervously, "Old man, I feel that Nagoya is a bit weird."

Issac hurriedly followed Charlie's script and asked him: "Master what do you mean by weird?"

Charlie said with some worry: “When I went for a walk just now, I always had a strange feeling, as if someone had been following me.”

“No, master!” Issac hurriedly said, “We have already left Tokyo, and we went to Yokohama in the middle, and now we are in Nagoya. Maybe no one will follow us here all the time?”

“It’s hard to say.” Charlie sighed: “I played that b@stard on the streets of Tokyo. It seems that he has a d*mn background. As the saying goes, strong dragons do suppress local snakes. We go out and provoke the local big family. It’s still a little troublesome!”

At this moment, in Tenglin’s room, the three of them were already dumbfounded when they heard it on the radio.

The third blurted out: “Brother, I heard what this guy meant, he didn’t seem to meet Qingtian directly?”

Tenglin stopped him with gestures, and said: “Keep listening!”

At this time, Issac said again: “Master are you a little too sensitive? I don’t feel anyone is following us.”

Chapter 1738

Charlie said very seriously: “I always feel that something is wrong. Just now when I was out for a walk, I inexplicably heard someone behind it seemed to be fighting, and there was the sound of weapons colliding, but I looked back, what? There was nothing.”

Issac thought for a moment, and said, “Master I think you are still too sensitive. Maybe you have auditory hallucinations.”

“It’s still not quite right.” Charlie smacked his lips: “The movement I overheard was very chaotic. It seemed that several people struck for a while, and then someone struggling and whimpering as if their mouth was covered, waiting for me to follow. When following the voice I came over, there was a pool of blood on the ground, and there was also a shoe. That shoe was f*cking weird…”

Issac said: “Master the blood may be astupidl. As for shoes, what’s weird about a shoe?”

Charlie said very seriously: “Do you dare to believe that there is a d*mn knife on the toe of that shoe? It’s like a f*cking movie, it’s a d*mn door.”

Issac exclaimed: “What? There is a knife on the toe of the shoe? Is this not too weird?!”

In Tenglin’s room, when they heard Charlie’s words, all three looked terrified!

The second child said with some horror: “Brother, this should be Qingtian’s ninja shoes!”

Tenglin also became nervous and frowned, “According to what he said, it is possible that Qingtian was harmed by others?”

The third added at this time: “It is very likely that he is also a ninja!”

On the other side, Issac asked Charlie: “Master do you think this is the legendary Japanese ninja?”

Charlie nodded and said in agreement: “I think it’s possible too!”

Issac asked curiously: “Did you happen to see a ninja fighting with a ninja?”

Charlie groaned: “I always think it shouldn’t be so coincidental. I feel vaguely in my heart that maybe this matter has something to do with me.”

“Can’t be?” Issac blurted out: “According to you, is it because someone wanted to mantis catch cicadas at you, and then was followed by other oriole?”

Charlie said: “The ghost knows, it’s possible, so I think this place in Nagoya is a bit weird. Let’s finish our work as soon as possible and leave as soon as possible!”

Issac snorted and said: “Master I will make arrangements to arrive at the airport in the middle of the night, and the pharmaceutical factory will start trial production in the early morning. As long as the trial production is okay, let’s leave this place sooner than planned!”

“Okay.” Charlie sighed and cursed in a low voice: “It’s f*cking annoying. I have never had to worry about it since I’ve been in Japan. If I don’t withdraw quickly this time, I might have to get involved in the disputes of the big Japanese family.”

Having said that, Charlie waved his hand and said: “Okay, you go back and tell everyone to stay alert to avoid Maching mistakes!”

“OK!”

After Issac finished speaking, he left Charlie’s room.

At this time, Tenglin was a little confused.

He and his two younger brothers felt that what Charlie said should be true.

There are four reasons.

First, it is impossible for Charlie to retreat unscathed after starting hands with Tenglin Qingtian;

Second, Charlie couldn’t detect the bug in the room, so he didn’t have to lie in the room and act;

Third, Charlie mentioned Tenglin Qingtian’s ninja shoes, and mentioned the short blade hidden in the ninja shoes! This feature is very secretive. With the three of them understanding Tenglin Qingtian, it is impossible for Tenglin Qingtian to use this hand to press the bottom of the box when it is not a last resort and must work hard!

Fourth, Charlie just said that he heard that there were many people fighting, and there was only one person Tenglin Qingtian. If many people were fighting, it would prove that he was ambushed by many people, so this is also right with his sudden disappearance. Ok.

After analyzing all of this, Tenglin gritted his teeth and said: “All of this shows a fact: He was targeted by another group of ninjas!”

Tenglin’s second junior brother blurted out and asked, “Brother, who do you think it will be?”

Tenglin thought for a moment, and said seriously: “We have never offended any ninja family on weekdays, so I guess that the one who did it on Qingtian is most likely the enemy of the Takahashi family!”

The third junior slapped his thigh immediately: “d*mn, is it the Ito family?!”

Chapter 1739

At this moment, Tokyo, Japan.

Machi Takahashi ended a whole day of talks with Zhifei and Zhiyu.

The talks between the two sides can be said to be very in-depth, and both sides are very satisfied with each other.

This is mainly because Zhifei and Zhiyu feel that this person Machi Takahashi is very good, and he does not need to guide him to kill the Ito family himself. He already has this consciousness.

Secondly, it is also because, in order to finalize the cooperation as soon as possible, Takahashi deliberately released a few percentage points of the profit share on the specific cooperation terms.

Zhifei originally wanted to talk about the next three-to-seven cooperation agreement. Whether it was with the Takahashi family or the Ito family, only 30% of the benefits would be given to them.

But what he didn’t expect was that Takahashi himself reduced his expected profit share to 25%!

Even Zhiyu feels that the target of this cooperation can basically be finalized, that is, the Takahashi family. As for the Ito family, there is no need for negotiation.

But out of business reputation, the siblings decided to talk to the Ito family before Maching the final decision.

After all, before she came, she had made an appointment with someone from the Ito family, and she couldn’t just kick the opponent out before she met.

Therefore, even if they just walked through the scenes, they couldn't let the Su Family talk.

This is the business field.

Even if he has sharpened his knives secretly and is about to slaughter the other person to eat meat, he will still be very polite on the surface, and even call him brothers and sisters.

Machi Takahashi is indeed a smart man.

He knew that the Ito family could never offer better terms than their own. Even if the Ito family could accept a 25% share of the bill, they couldn't take the initiative to propose to the Su family to unite with the Su family to kill.

After all, when doing business in peaceful times, most people are afraid to shout and kill. Even if they have this idea, they are still hiding in their hearts and afraid to speak out.

Takehiko didn't know the malicious plan of the Su Family, and naturally it was impossible to actively cater to their tastes.

But he is different.

He had made a mistake and had known Su's hole cards in advance.

Therefore, he believes that the Su family will eventually choose himself!

By then, the Takahashi family will also become the top presence in Japan!

Just when he was excited about this, he suddenly received a call from Tenglin.

Seeing that it was his call, Machi Takahashi immediately thought of the Chinese man who abolished his son's arms in the street!

This incident is simply the greatest shame the Takahashi family has suffered over the years! Every time he think about it, Takahashi really gets angry!

So he immediately connected the phone and asked in a cold voice, “Tenglin, how is the matter going? Where is that b@stard now?”

Tenglin hurriedly said: “Mr. Takahashi, something has happened to accidents. If I guessed correctly, my junior brother should be dead now, and there is no dead body!”

Chapter 1740

“What?!” Takahashi blurted out in shock: “You mean, Tenglin Qingtian is dead? Who did it?! Is that the Chinese?!”

“No.” Tenglin said with a gloomy expression: “There is a high probability that another ninja family did it!”

“Another ninja family?” Takahashi Machi frowned. “Did you provoke anyone?”

“No.” Tenglin said: “Mr. Takahashi, our brothers have been doing things for you all these years. Except for your enemies, we have not made enemies outside, so I suspect that the other party should be directed against you!”

“Targeting me?!” Takahashi blurted out, “Who is targeting me? And the other party also used ninjas. It seems that the background is not small!”

Tenglin asked him: “Mr. Takahashi, do you think it is the Ito family? As far as I know, the famous Koga family in the ninja family has always been closely related to them!”

“This” Takahashi was also a little confused.

He didn’t know what happened to Tenglin Qingtian and who was killed by him.

So I thought in my heart: “There are not many ninja families in China. Except for the ninjas of the Ito family, the remaining families seem to have no need to be an enemy of me.”

“Could it be that the old dog, Takehiko Ito, is also plotting to kill me?!”

At this time, Machi Takahashi, because he originally wanted to kill Takehiko, he felt somewhat preconceived in his heart that Takehiko might also be planning to kill himself!

“It seems that everyone is a swordsman, and they want to put each other to death!”

Thinking of this, he blurted out: “This time the big Chinese family came to Tokyo to meet me first. Takehiko must be furious, maybe he is targeting me!”

“And I guess, he is now waiting to discuss cooperation with the Su family. In order to leave a good impression on the Su family, he dare not directly act on me at this time, so he acted on you first. I estimate Ito’s purpose. It is to weaken my strength in advance, and then slowly clean me up!”

Tenglin hurriedly asked, “Mr. Takahashi, what shall we do now?”

Takahashi really thought about it for a long time, gritted his teeth and said in a deep voice: “Tenglin, you have been a little low-key these days, and you will send more people to watch the b@stard secretly and wait for my news. Once I successfully sign the contract with the Su family, I will first Get rid of that b@stard! To snow the shame of my Takahashi family!”

Tenglin immediately said: “Good Mr. Takahashi, I will definitely fulfill my mission!”

Machi Takahashi said again: “In addition, you will mobilize a group of people from your family to rush to Kyoto overnight!”

“Go to Kyoto?!” Tenglin asked in surprise: “Mr. Takahashi, why should I send people to Kyoto?”

Machi Takahashi said coldly: “Takehiko’s baby daughter has been recuperating in Kyoto since he was injured. You will monitor her closely. When I started with Takehiko, I didn’t want to leave any troubles, so his daughter Nanako must also dead!”

“Furthermore, it is good for me to monitor Nanako in advance. If Takehiko dares to attack me, then I will use his daughter as a threat and force him to dictate him! In this way, I will have double insurance!”

Tenglin immediately said: “I understand Mr. Takahashi, then I will notify the family, immediately arrange for personnel to go to Kyoto, and secretly monitor Takehiko’s daughter!”

Machi Takahashi gritted his teeth and said: “Tenglin, you must make sure that as long as I call, your people will immediately kill Nanako!”

Tenglin promised: “Don’t worry master, I should go all out!”

Takahashi hummed, and said, “Tenglin, don’t worry, after you cooperate with me to destroy the Ito family, I will definitely give you a very generous remuneration, and then a generous settlement allowance for your junior.”

Tenglin hurriedly said, “Then I would like to thank Mr. Takahashi in advance!”

Chapter 1741

Aman Hotel Tokyo.

After taking a shower, Zhiyu turned on the laptop in her room, and again, together with her brother, had a video conference with Zynn who was far away in Eastcliff.

The two, brother and sister, truthfully reported Takahashi’s huge concession to Zynn, and Zynn was greatly surprised.

In Zynn’s view, Takahashi’s true knowledge is too high, not only has the determination to kill the Ito family, but also has the consciousness of letting Lee give the Su family and be willing to be a younger brother.

Such a person can be said to be teachable.

Zhiyu said: “Dad, we will meet Takehiko from the Ito family tomorrow as agreed in advance, but I think Takehiko has already lost his competitiveness in this cooperation. The first one really knows better conditions.”

Zynn gave a hum, and laughed: “Then go through the cutscene. After finishing the superficial work, you can sign with the Takahashi family, but before signing, you have to

go to the major ports in Japan. Take a look at the actual operations of Tokyo, Yokohama, Nagoya and Osaka Ports."

Zhiyu nodded and said, "Don't worry, brother and I have already planned the schedule."

"That's good." Zynn smiled with satisfaction: "I didn't expect Machi Takahashi to be willing to reduce the share to 25%. You must know that your grandfather's psychological price was 30% at the time, and the maximum tolerance limit was 35%. Directly on the basis of his tolerance limit, he cut down 10%. After the contract is signed, your grandfather will be very happy and will definitely give you great credit!"

Zhifei smiled and said, "Dad, if Grandpa really gives us a great credit, can you let him give the entire ocean shipping business to our family?"

Zynn smiled and said, "I will definitely win this business from the Old Master, and I think the probability of the Old Master agreeing is very high. You will do a good job of preparing for cooperation in Japan. Then I will talk to the Old Master. Talk about it, try to let him give this business to your brothers and sisters."

Zhiyu hurriedly waved his hand: "Dad, I don't want to do it, just let Brother take over."

Zynn asked in amazement: "Why? Why don't you want to do such a good opportunity?"

Zhiyu said seriously: "I will go to the United States to study for an MBA after finishing this matter."

Zhifei hurriedly said, "Oh, grandma, you are so talented, what MBA is you still studying? It's a waste of time. It's better to go back to work in the family earlier and lock up some resources in advance!"

Zhiyu shook her head: "Learning is endless. I don't want to come back to work so early, and I am not so interested in family resources."

Zynn hurriedly said: "Zhiyu, you are not too young anymore. It's almost time to consider marriage. MBA is too time-consuming to get through. It's better to get married in two years."

Zhiyu asked back: "Get married? To whom?"

Zynn said: “Your grandpa will naturally help you choose the best one.”

“I don’t want it.” Zhiyu shook her head: “If I let my grandfather choose for me, then I might as well find someone who looks pleasing on the streets of Tokyo and marry casually.”

“Stop talking!” Zynn angrily said: “Don’t let your grandpa ask you to go to Japan to talk about cooperation, but he will never allow you to marry a Japanese!”

Zhiyu curled her lips and deliberately said to Zynn sullenly: “Who said I was going to marry a Japanese? There are also many Chinese people on the streets of Tokyo, okay? I met one on the way, who was tall and handsome. He’s pretty fanciful, I think he’s pleasing to the eye, or I can marry him, it’s much better than going back and letting my grandfather choose for me.”

Zhifei said awkwardly: “Do you know his name?”

Zhiyu hummed: “I’m just making an analogy. It doesn’t matter what his name is. I can ask him next time I meet.”

Zhifei smiled and said: “I guess there is no chance to see him. With Takahashi’s character, he will definitely not let him leave Japan alive.”

Zhiyu raised his eyebrows and said: “How do you know that Takahashi can kill him? I think that man is very capable, and Takahashi may not be able to do anything to him.”

Zhifei shook his head and said with a smile: “The strong dragon does not hold down the snake. Even if the two fists can beat four hands, they may not be able to beat forty or four hundred hands.”

Chapter 1742

Hearing this, Zhiyu’s expression became a bit solemn.

What she said just now was just to anger her father, but when she really thought of the figure of that man, Zhiyu was quite worried for him.

Thinking that Machi Takahashi might not let him go easily, Zhiyu blurted out: “Next time I have an interview with Machi Takahashi, I will warn him. If he dares to quietly attack that man after the cooperation is reached, then I terminate cooperation at any time!”

“Naughty!” Zynn sternly scolded, “As the representative of the Su family, everything must be based on the interests of the Su family. How can you let a strange man affect the interests of the Su family?! As long as we can get Machi Takahashi The biggest concession clause, what does the life and death of this strange man have to do with us?!”

Zhiyu also moved a bit of anger, and argued for reason: “The man offended the Takahashi family to save a little girl from bad boys. How can I let the Takahashi family kill him?”

Zynn said disdainfully: “When the Takahashi family kills him, don’t you just look at it?”

Zhiyu said angrily: “Dad! How can you do this?! Are there any principles and ethics?”

“Principles and ethics?” Zynn said coldly: “My principles and ethics are for the interests of the Su family! For the interests of the Su family, I don’t need any principles and ethics!”

“I…”

Zhiyu was speechless.

Zhifei hurriedly finished the game at this time: “Dad, Zhiyu, we haven’t finished talking about our business, why are you two still arguing?”

Zynn said with a gloomy expression: “Okay, don’t talk about these meaningless things, Zhiyu, you’re going to study the MBA, let’s discuss it after you come back.”

“No need to discuss.” Zhiyu said with a very cold expression: “The admission notice of Harvard Business School has been sent to my mailbox. School starts in August, and I will leave in May.”

“You kid!”

Zynn was about to say something. Zhifei just received a call on his cell phone. The call was from an assistant who came to Tokyo with them.

The other party said in WeChat: “Young Master the patriarch of the Matsumoto family in Tokyo, Ryoto Matsumoto begs to see you and the young lady at the hotel reception!

“The Matsumoto family?” Zhifei frowned, “Is the Matsumoto family ranked third in Tokyo?”

“Yes!”

Zhifei looked at the video conference interface on the computer and asked, “Dad, Zhiyu, the Matsumoto family’s man, want to see us, do you want us to meet?”

Zynn said disdainfully: “As far as I know, the strength of the Matsumoto family is much worse than that of the Takahashi family and the Ito family. We only need to choose between the Takahashi family and the Ito family. There is no need to waste energy planting garbage.”

Zhifei said to the assistant on the phone, “Reject the Matsumoto, just say that I have taken a break and I will not see guests.”

Zhiyu opened his mouth at this moment: “Brother, let’s see. This Ryoto Matsumoto still has some abilities. It is really not easy to bring the Matsumoto family together on his own, and as the saying goes. The smiley man, the patriarch of a family came to the hotel to see you personally. This has already put the figure very low. If we don’t even see him, it will be more or less justifiable.”

Zynn opened his mouth at this time: “Zhiyu, you like to think more about things. This is good, but you can’t think about everything so much. It will be too late! If you see this Ryoto Matsumoto tonight, maybe tomorrow The 4th, 5th, and even the 40th and 50th families in Tokyo will come to the hotel to ask to see you. Can you handle it?”

“This” Zhiyu didn’t know how to answer at once.

Zynn continued: “Okay, this matter is still up to your brother, reject it.”

Zhiyu nodded: “Okay”

Chapter 1743

The lobby of the Aman Hotel.

Ryoto Matsumoto, who is not yet forty years old, is looking forward to meeting with the Su family.

He personally came to the hotel to meet the Su family this time, hoping to use a humble attitude to seek an opportunity to interview the Su family.

Although the strength of the Matsumoto family is not as good as that of Takahashi and Ito, Ryoto Matsumoto feels that his ability is not weaker than anyone, and he is young and bold. He is definitely the ideal partner for the Su family.

However, the Matsumoto family had insufficient precipitation in the early years, and it was far from the Takahashi and Ito families.

Although Ryoto Matsumoto resolutely led the Matsumoto family to develop rapidly and catch up with them, there was still some distance from them.

In fact, the Matsumoto family can be said to be the fastest rising family in Tokyo.

Ten years ago, it was unknown. Today, ten years later, it is second only to Takahashi and Ito. This speed is regarded as a miracle to the outside world.

Therefore, Ryoto Matsumoto believes that as the head of the family, he came to the hotel to ask for a meeting in person, which definitely gave the Su family a lot of face.

However, he didn't know that in the eyes of the Su family, the strength of the Matsumoto family was about half that of the Takahashi family or the Ito family, so the Su family naturally wouldn't take him in their eyes.

At this time, Ryoto Matsumoto is full of confidence. He is a recognized business genius in Japan, a young and rich man who has the real ability to fight the world, so he thinks that the Su family should give him a chance to have an interview, and he will definitely use it. Their eloquence and vision convince them to cooperate with them.

Ryoto Matsumoto's assistant was somewhat apprehensive, and said, "Boss, do you think the Su family will be willing to cooperate with us?"

Ryoto Matsumoto tidied up his suit and tie, and said confidently: "When I meet in a while, I will use my abilities and charm to make the Su family realize that my Ryoto Matsumoto is their most perfect partner! As for Takehiko Ito and Machi Takahashi, they are just a bunch of old men with outdated thinking and worrying abilities!"

As soon as the voice fell, Su's assistant made a call to the front desk.

The little girl at the front desk answered the phone and immediately came to Ms. Matsumoto, bowed and said: "Mr. Matsumoto, I'm really sorry, Mr. Su and Ms. Su don't have time to see you, please go back."

Ryoto Matsumoto was stunned, and after a while, he asked in a daze, "What are you talking about? They don't have time to see me?!"

The little girl at the front desk nodded slightly and said, "It is true, so please go back."

Matsumoto immediately felt hot on his face!

I am also the patriarch of the Matsumoto family anyway, and a leader among young Japanese entrepreneurs. Those who came to the hotel to meet with the Su family in person can say that they have put their identity very humble.

But I never dreamed that even though I came to see them so humbly, I would still receive the most ruthless and direct insult from the other party!

"No time?!"

"Just let me go if they don't have time?!"

"The Su family is too arrogant, even too much, right?!"

"Even if you are China's top family, even if you do have very good big projects, you can't put my face on the ground, right?!"

“What’s more, if you step on my face, you don’t step on it yourself, let a hotel front desk step on it. Where do you put my face?!”

Thinking of this, Ryoto Matsumoto had a dark face and said coldly to the front desk: “Contact them again and tell them that I am the patriarch of the Matsumoto family and the president of the Tokyo Young Entrepreneurs Association. I came here today just to see the young master and young lady of the Su family, so that they must take time to talk to me once!”

Chapter 1744

The front desk was frightened by his hideous expression, and he said falteringly: “You gentleman, I’m really sorry! The assistants of the two distinguished guests have clearly told us that the two distinguished guests really don’t have time to see you, so please don’t embarrass us…”

Ryoto Matsumoto’s original strong self-confidence was instantly crushed by the powder hit by the front desk girl!

He cursed almost hysterically, “My name is Ryoto Matsumoto, not ‘You gentleman’! Do you understand?”

The girl at the front desk took a few steps back in fright: “I’m really sorry, Mr. Matsumoto, I’m just passing on the reply from the guest. Please forgive me…”

In the lobby, many people watched Matsumoto whispering.

These people whispered in twos and threes. Although they couldn’t hear what they said, from their expressions, Matsumoto could see that they were all laughing at him!

He has always been arrogant, thinking that he is in the top spot among young Japanese companies in terms of ability.

Unexpectedly, he took the initiative to come to see them, but the other party didn’t bother to see him!

This made Matsumoto very resentful in his heart.

Ryoto Matsumoto clenched his fists and gritted his teeth, and his entire popularity trembled violently.

The more confident and conceited people are, the worse their psychological endurance.

The more people feel that everyone has to look at them, the more afraid of being looked down upon by others.

Ryoto Matsumoto is the most typical example.

At this time, he was angered to the extreme in his heart, but he couldn't find a source to vent.

And his blushing appearance made the people around him despise the sarcasm.

Although many people may not have the strength and wealth of Mr. Matsumoto, they see Mr. Matsumoto making a fool of himself in the public, and they are still very dark in their hearts.

Seeing that everyone was laughing at him, Matsumoto's assistant hurried forward and said in a low voice, "Boss, let's go first, in case someone has something good take out their phone and shoot the video and put it on the internet. It's hard to deal with the impact of..."

Matsumoto gritted his teeth and nodded lightly.

The moment he turned and left, he felt the whole world laughing at him behind his back.

Bite the bullet and return to his car, Matsumoto immediately urged the driver to drive as soon as he got in. He was afraid that he would walk slowly, and would make people laugh, for fear that the ridicule of those people would fall into his ears.

The assistant could not help but persuade him: "Boss, the Su family must feel that our overall strength is still much worse than that of Takahashi and Ito, so they are regarded as cooperation options and do not want to waste time with us, but this must be their loss!"

Matsumoto was silent for a long while, with bloodshot eyes, gritted his teeth and said, “Want to choose between Takahashi and Ito? Very good! Since they don’t want the face, don’t blame me for being cruel! This time, it happened to be. I have a great opportunity to surpass Takahashi and Ito in one fell swoop!”

The assistant asked in surprise: “Boss, you…what do you mean by this? Why can’t I understand…”

Mr. Matsumoto said in a cold voice with a vicious expression: “You don’t need to understand, just do as I tell you!”

The assistant immediately said: “Boss, just give your orders!”

Ryoto Matsumoto said coldly: “The first thing, I write a check for 20 million. You take it to the head of the Iga family and tell him that it is only a deposit. If he is interested, come to the house. We will talk, if he is not interested, the money will be my gift to him!”

Chapter 1745

The Kobayashi Pharmaceutical production line in Nagoya has soon been able to produce qualified Weisan.

This is mainly because Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals itself is a top pharmaceutical company in Asia, with very advanced production lines, even more advanced than those of JX Pharmaceuticals back in China.

Therefore, their production line switched to JX Weisan, as long as the formula and medicinal materials are in place, there is almost no difficulty.

After the production line went into normal operation, Charlie left Nagoya and headed to Osaka together with the group of people.

Because there is Kyoto between Nagoya and Osaka, according to Charlie’s original plan, after Nagoya’s affairs are over, he plans to go to Kyoto and see Nanako.

However, there are three ninjas following all the way right now, and he doesn’t want to bring these three people to Kyoto.

So, he planned to solve these three people in Osaka, and after all the troubles are dealt with, he will go to see Nanako.

After making this decision, he felt somewhat regretful.

He thought he could see Nanako earlier, but he didn't expect to wait until the end of the trip to Japan this time.

Charlie was more worried about her body, and didn't know how she was doing now.

When Charlie left Nagoya, he found that Tenglin's three ninjas seemed to be more low-key than before.

They doubled the distance to follow Charlie, and were completely afraid to approach him. On the one hand, it seemed that they were throwing a rat for the unknown whereabouts of Tenglin Qingtian, and on the other hand, because they could not figure out who was secretly targeting them. So were more cautious.

The convoy drove onto the expressway and passed by Kyoto.

No one knows that the seemingly calm and quaint ancient city of Kyoto at this time has actually been feeling undercurrents.

Machi Takahashi felt that Takehiko was secretly targeting him, so Tenglin transferred a group of ninjas from the family, who had already lurked to Kyoto secretly, and closely monitored the Ito family's residence in Kyoto.

Once Machi Takahashi orders them, they can kidnap Nanako or kill her directly.

And Takehiko Ito was unaware of these at this time. At this time, he was meeting with Zhifei and Zhiyu in Tokyo.

However, the meeting process was not pleasant.

Although Takehiko is very enthusiastic, he can also see that Zhifei and Zhiyu seem to have come and walk through the scene.

Although the two brothers and sisters are also very polite and serious, and they talk very comprehensively, Takehiko always feels that, deep in their hearts, they are not very concerned about this cooperation.

At the meeting, he proposed to obtain a 35% share in the cooperation. Originally, he wanted to leave 5% room for a counter-offer to the other party, and it would basically be possible to reach a consensus by letting the other party press down to 30%.

However, he did not expect Zhifei to directly throw a sentence: “Mr. Ito, from the opinion of our Su family, if it is higher than 20%, we can’t think about it.”

“what?!”

Takehiko was immediately stunned, and exclaimed in his heart: “20%? This is too d*mn dark!”

Chapter 1746

Zhifei has his own consideration.

In the view of the Su family, Machi Takahashi has two advantages compared with Takehiko: first, he wants to kill the Ito family; second, he is willing to reduce the share to 25%;

Therefore, looking at Takehiko now, he thinks that Takehiko must be at least equal to Takahashi’s two points, and the other point is better than Takahashi’s conditions.

The first is to kill the Ito family, which is already an extreme request.

Whether it is asking the Takahashi family to kill the Ito family or asking the Ito family to kill the Takahashi family, as long as it is killed, it will be the ultimate.

Therefore, even Takehiko is willing to join hands to kill the Takahashi family. At this point, he is only equal to Machi Takahashi.

In this way, unless he can get more favorable terms than Machi Takahashi’s expulsion on the second article, there is no need for the Su family to consider it.

That's why he offered a 20% share. If Ito agrees, then persuade him to agree to join forces to kill the Takahashi family. In that case, he won another 5% interest for the Su family.

However, as soon as Takehiko heard about 20%, he couldn't stretch himself immediately.

He was very angry and secretly thought: "I want 35%, you give me 20%, and he said that if it is higher than 20%, it will not be considered, and there will be no room for bargaining. This is too much, right?"

"This matter requires me to take advantage of my own domestic port and let you foreign capital come in to make money, but you only let me account for only 20%. Isn't it a bit deceptive?!"

Thinking of this, Ito's anger rose in his heart. He said coldly to Zhifei: "Mr. Su, 20% is too low. I admit that the Su family is strong and there are many ocean-going ships in hand, but you can't do that either to squeeze me this hard?"

Zhifei said seriously: "Mr. Ito, the squeeze is far from talking, but we do have a lot of initiative now. Japan's economy is now declining. It is difficult for you to do this business at this stage. You want to earn this money, only cooperate with us."

After a pause, Zhifei said: "Although the 20% is less, after the business is running, the amount of this piece is still very large. If we make 10 billion USD a year, the Ito family can share 2 billion. , What is the concept of two billion USD? I believe it is impossible for the Ito family to have so much profit in a year, right?"

Takehiko shook his head and said, "Mr. Su who does not calculate the account like this. If I do this by myself, although I may not make an annual profit of 10 billion USD, the problem of doing more than 1 billion is not big. If you work hard by yourself, maybe you can achieve the scale of two to three billion. If you look at it this way, am I not at loss?"

Zhiyu spoke with a bit of arrogance at this time: "Mr. Ito, you just said that you might be able to achieve the scale of two or three billion USD with your hard work. In my opinion, it is impossible."

Takehiko Ito frowned and asked, “Why is it impossible? My family is one of the best in Japan!”

Zhiyu smiled and said with a bit of pressure: “To be honest, if the Su family is not ready to do this business, you may have this opportunity, but since the Su family is going to enter the market now, then the Su family is there. It is certainly impossible for you to do such a large scale, and even the Su family may not allow you to do this business.”

Takehiko’s pride was hit hard.

He did not expect that Zhiyu, who had never spoken very much, could speak so directly!

It can even be said that they don’t give any face to Takehiko!

Feeling the shock, Ito’s unconvinced emotions burst instantly. He gritted his teeth and said coldly: “If this is the case, then there is no need to talk about it. The Ito family will operate this business by themselves! You will see with your own eyes how I do this business!”

Zhiyu smiled slightly: “Mr. Ito, then I wish you good luck!”

Chapter 1747

The negotiations between Zhifei, Zhiyu, and Takehiko ended up unhappy.

When the brother and sister left Ito Co., Ltd., Takehiko scolded the two angrily on the spot.

On the way back to the hotel, Zhifei asked Zhiyu: “Zhiyu, I just planned to flicker Takehiko, and see if he can agree to the 20% ratio. Why did you suddenly turn your face with him?”

Zhiyu smiled slightly and said, “20% is obviously lower than the lowest price he can afford, so no matter how you talk to him today, he will not be able to agree to this ratio. If you really want to force him, you must give him enough pressure.”

Zhifei asked: “Do you have any good ideas?”

Zhiyu said: “You call Machi Takahashi, saying that you plan to sign a contract with him tomorrow, but before signing the contract, you have to talk to him about the details. The time is set to be tomorrow morning.”

Zhifei asked: “How do you say? It’s so decided. Give them a contract?”

“No.” Zhiyu said indifferently: “I plan to sign the contract, but the details have to be finalized. We can just find a reason and say at that time. There are some details that need to be discussed again, and I can move the signing date later. Right?”

While speaking, Zhiyu said again: “If you let the wind go now, Takehiko will definitely be very anxious. If not tomorrow, he will lower his posture and take the initiative to talk to us again.”

Zhifei nodded and said, “Okay, then listen to you, I’ll call Machi Takahashi!”

Machi Takahashi received a call from Zhifei. When he heard that the Su family was about to sign a contract with him, he was so excited!

Later, while arranging his staff to prepare for tomorrow’s signing ceremony, he let people go out and told the whole of Tokyo that the Su family was ready to sign with him.

This news immediately spread among the Tokyo business elite.

Countless people called and sent messages to congratulate Machi Takahashi, because they believed that once the Takahashi family and the Su family cooperate, the Takahashi family will surely surpass the Ito family and become the first family in Japan!

Takehiko also received the news very quickly. He was still angered, but after hearing the news, he almost went out of anger.

He did not expect that as soon as the news came out, the Takahashi family would become a hot target.

Now, the entire Tokyo city is beginning to chase Machi Takahashi, who regards Machi Takahashi as the future richest man in Japan, immediately let Takehiko realize the meaning of Zhiyu’s previous words.

If the Su family united with the Takahashi family, he would definitely not have a bright future.

If this were the case, the Ito family seemed unscathed, but actually suffered heavy losses.

In the past, he was able to equalize with the Takahashi family, but if this cooperation is lost, the Takahashi family will quickly leave him behind.

At that time, all the aura on him will be robbed by Machi Takahashi.

The invisible loss is almost immeasurable!

Takehiko, who was extremely bored, shut himself in the room and thought about it all afternoon.

In the end, after nightfall, he reluctantly made a decision and called Su family to try to talk again.

If it doesn't work, I will directly agree to the 20% cooperation terms of the Su family.

At this moment, Zhiyu and Zhifei had just finished eating in the revolving restaurant on the top floor of the hotel. After the two returned to their rooms, Zhiyu was going to take a bath first.

At this time, the door bell rang, and she saw from the LCD screen that her brother was knocking on the door, so she opened the door by hand.

Zhifei stood at the door, holding his mobile phone, and said with a smile: "Zhiyu, you are a god! Takehiko just called me!"

Zhiyu leaned on the door frame and asked with a smile, "What did he say?"

Chapter 1748

Zhifei said excitedly: "He means he is willing to consider our proposals and conditions, but he still hopes to have a face-to-face talk. What do you think?"

Zhiyu said, “I think it’s okay. Call him back and ask him to come to the hotel to talk to us early tomorrow morning. If the talk is good, we will cooperate with him. Machi Takahashi won’t be there. Let’s talk again; if the talks are not good, we will go directly to sign the contract with Machi Takahashi!”

“Okay!” Zhifei said eagerly: “I’ll call him back!”

As soon as Zhifei’s voice fell, four black-clad ninjas suddenly rushed down from the ceiling of the hotel corridor?!

Zhiyu and Zhifei hadn’t had time to react, they were already subdued.

Zhiyu roared in horror: “Who are you?!”

One of the masked ninjas said coldly: “Miss Su, I’m Mr. Ito’s subordinate. I have something to do with you, so please cooperate!”

“What?!” Zhiyu and Zhifei were both dumbfounded!

Zhiyu was horrified, and thought to himself: “Takehiko just called and said that he was going to negotiate with them again. Why did he send ninjas to them in a blink of an eye?!”

“Could it be that his renegotiating is false and the kidnapping is true?”

Zhiyu hurriedly blurted out: “You people, is there any misunderstanding in this? We are just about to renegotiate the meeting with Mr. Ito. What are you doing?”

The man grinned: “Ms. Su, ask what you should ask, don’t ask what you shouldn’t, just walk with us, we won’t kill you, but if you want to resist, or use some tricks If you do, I’m sorry, I will let you two die in Japan!”

Zhiyu realized that something might be wrong, and blurted out: “You people, if it’s about money, you can speak as much as you want. No matter who you are instructed, I can give you double or even triple four times the price!”

The man sneered and said, “Sorry, we ninjas always pay attention to credibility, so I ask Miss Su and Mr. Su to cooperate!”

Having said that, he immediately winked at the two people around him!

The two men immediately took out two special handkerchiefs from their pockets.

A large amount of ether was spilled into the handkerchief.

Before Zhiyu and Zhifei could scream, they were tightly covered with a handkerchief.

Immediately afterwards, the smell of a chemical potion puffed up the nose, making the two of them immediately unconscious!

Afterward, the two ninjas carried the two siblings on their shoulders, tied them firmly with straps, and threw the downhill rope directly from the window of the hotel room, leading them to slide down the ground from the wall as light as a swallow.

Outside, two commercial vehicles had been waiting for a long time. After the black-clothed ninja carried the unconscious Su brother and sister into the vehicle, the two commercial vehicles drove away from the scene quickly!

This series of kidnappings was nothing short of passing, and no one in the entire hotel knew that the Su members had been abducted!

What is even more frightening is that more than a dozen people from the Su family have been poisoned to death in their respective rooms at this time.

It was the military sarin gas used by this group of ninjas that kill them.

This poisonous gas is a military chemical weapon. In 1995, someone used this highly poisonous chemical weapon to cause a terrorist incident on the Japanese subway.

After sarin gas invades the human body through the respiratory tract or skin and mucous membranes, it can cause the death of the victim in a very short time, and the lethal dose is even only 10 mg.

After the two cars drove quickly away from the hotel, the man in the car took out his mobile phone and made a call: “Mr. Matsumoto, the people have been caught, and all the other people in the Su family have died. In their room, secretly, we left the exclusive mark of the Tenglin family!”

On the phone, Matsumoto's excited voice came: "Very good! Very good! You will take them to Kyoto to wait for my orders, kill them when needed, and hide their bodies in the Ito family's mansion in Kyoto! After the death of Su's family's grandchildren and eldest granddaughter, Takehiko's death is unclear! However, there was an exclusive imprint of the Tenglin family on the scene. Ito will definitely think that all of this is the fault of Takahashi, grandson. The family will definitely send someone over to avenge their heirs. Here will be a good show!"

Chapter 1749

The hotel quickly discovered the anomaly.

It was the guests downstairs who first discovered the problem. They found that there were two ropes outside the window, so they informed the hotel reception.

The front desk of the hotel found Zhiyu's room directly according to the room number found by the rope.

When they found that Zhiyu's room was empty and the scene was a bit messy, the person in charge of the hotel immediately panicked!

The Su brothers and sisters are not only their distinguished guests, but the Su family is also one of the shareholders of Aman Hotel Group. Naturally, they dare not neglect any such thing.

Soon after, they came to the room of Su's entourage, looking for someone to ask what happened.

Unexpectedly, besides the corpse in the room, there was nothing!

All the entourages and assistants in the Su family died tragically in their respective rooms!

The death is terrible!

The hotel manager was so scared on the spot that his legs were soft, and he sat on the ground with a puff, and then he wetted his crotch!

In the hotel he managed, more than a dozen people died at once, all of them from the Su family!

Even more desperate is that Zhifei and Zhiyu two brothers and sisters have disappeared!

This is the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of the Su family!

They are definitely the two most outstanding of the Su family's generation!

Unexpectedly, they were kidnapped in the hotel he managed!

If the Su family held him accountable, it would be hard for him to die!

He hardly dared to delay, and while letting people call the police, he called his boss, the chairman of the Aman Hotel Group.

He wanted to notify the Su family's situation immediately, so as not to blame the Su family for not reporting in time.

However, in his capacity, he was not qualified to directly contact the Su family, so he could only call the boss, and the boss would relay it on his behalf.

The chairman of Aman Hotel Group was in Dubai at this time. After hearing this, he almost suffered a heart attack on the spot!

Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped in their hotel?

This is simply a great disaster!

What if the two of them really have a shortcoming, the Su family can't destroy him? !

So he immediately called Zynn who was far away in Eastcliff!

After hearing the report, Zynn's blood pressure surged and he almost passed out.

Fortunately, he was rescued in time, and fortunately, there was no serious problem.

However, when they heard that Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped in Japan, the whole Su family was extremely angry!

Mr. Su immediately let all the hermit masters of the Su family fly to Tokyo overnight, and issued two consecutive iron orders:

The first is to dig three feet of land in Tokyo, but find and rescue Zhifei and Zhiyu alive!

Second, find out who is behind the scenes, and if the Su family owns it, they must also punish the whole clan!

Chapter 1750

An hour later, the two private jets took off one after another at Eastcliff International Airport, and nearly 100 top masters from the Su family were dispatched to Tokyo!

At this time in Tokyo, undercurrents are already surging under the calm surface!

After the police in Tokyo learned about this, they were so scared that they blew up the pot!

They know that this kind of killing more than a dozen people and kidnapping two people is not only extremely bad in nature, it is more likely to rise to an international incident!

As a result, the Tokyo police immediately blocked the Aman Hotel, and officers from the Investigation Section were searching for all valuable clues inch by inch.

They first found the mobile phone that Zhifei left behind in Zhiyu's room, and found the call records between him and Takehiko, and then in the room of Su's entourage, they found a ninja dart with the Tenglin family totem.

As soon as these two clues came out, the Tokyo police became even more powerful!

The director of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department (TMPD), who came to supervise the scene personally, paled in shock after receiving these feedback.

He looked at the technicians below and asked loudly, “Are you sure that both the Ito family and the Takahashi family are suspected?!”

The police chief in charge of the on-site investigation blurted out: “Director, there is a gossip that both Ito and Takahashi are trying their best to reach cooperation with the Su family, but the Ito family seems to have fallen behind, so they have done something to the Su family. Motivation, and the ninja darts of the Tenglin family were discovered at the scene, and the Tenglin family is under the Takahashi family, so this incident may be the Takahashi family arguing for the Ito family. In short, there are suspicions for both sides… ..”

The chief of the TMPD wanted to cry without tears, and blurted out: “Just the news of the deaths of a dozen people is likely to make a global sensation, not to mention the use of sarin to kill people, this can be regarded as a terrorist attack! It turns out that the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of China’s first family is kidnapped. Now you tell me that Master behind the murderer may be one of the two largest families in Japan. How can this case be solved?”

The other party also said helplessly: “Director, I don’t want to make the case so troublesome, but the evidence chain of the case is like this, and our top priority now is to find out the two members of the Su family. If they are dead, and our TMPD will definitely become the laughing stock of the world!”

The chief of the TMPD angrily said: “Let all the police in Tokyo move! Even if you dig the entire Tokyo three feet, you must find people for me!”

The TMPD’s battle was so big that the entire Tokyo metropolis suddenly exploded.

The first to receive news was the big family in Tokyo.

Takehiko had not received Zhifei’s reply, so he took the initiative to call him. After calling him a few times and no one answered him, he immediately sent someone to find out the situation. When he heard the news, he was struck by lightning.

He couldn’t understand, who was so bold that he dared to do something to the Su family.

Although he knew that before Zhifei was kidnapped, he had just talked to him on the phone, but after all, he hadn't done anything extraordinary, so he had a clear conscience, and he didn't expect this matter to have anything to do with him.

However, after Machi Takahashi heard about this, he was immediately confused.

Zhifei had already said that he would sign a contract with him tomorrow morning, but was suddenly kidnapped with his sister? Isn't this a good thing or bad for himself?

When he thought of this, the first suspect he thought of was Takehiko!

This is not only because the Ito family is its biggest competitor, but also because of the death of Tenglin Qingtian, it is highly suspected that it has something to do with Takehiko!

The unclear death of Tenglin Qingtian gave Takahashi a feeling of being watched. Now that the Su brothers and sisters have been kidnapped again, he has naturally attributed it to Takehiko.

Thinking of this, he suddenly became nervous!

Ito can kill more than a dozen people from the Su family and kidnap the Su family siblings, maybe he will do it on himself too!

So many people in the Su family have been killed, which proves that the manpower of Takehiko's organization is very strong, and he must strengthen his safety protection!

So he immediately called Tenglin, who was monitoring Charlie, and said nervously as soon as he opened his mouth: "Tenglin, the three of you come back to Tokyo quickly, come back now!"

Tenglin asked in surprise: "Come back to Tokyo now? Mr. Takahashi, don't we need to follow the subject?"

Machi Takahashi blurted out: "You can't take care of him anymore. The b@stard Takehiko is probably the one who tied the Su family. This time I'm afraid I'm going to die! Come back and protect me!"

Chapter 1751

At this moment, Charlie was walking on the streets of Osaka.

This time he went out, he still did not let Issac and others follow.

The reason was that he wanted to take advantage of this time and directly eliminate the remaining three ninjas who were following him.

Because Osaka was already the last stop of the business on his trip to Japan, he wanted to quickly get rid of these three followers, and then hurry up to visit Kyoto.

He deliberately led the three of Tenglins to leave the downtown area, preparing to find a suitable place to start.

However, what he didn't expect was that the three people who had been quietly following him two or three hundred meters away suddenly began to turn their heads and walk back.

Charlie couldn't help but wonder: "What's the matter? They are not following me anymore, are they aware of something?"

"But it shouldn't be. I alone did not show any intention to attack. I have even been completely ignorant of their existence. They have no reason to notice anything abnormal.

"Is it because they are in a hurry? Or is it that Takahashi gave up letting them follow me?"

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed, turned around, and started following these three people in turn.

He didn't want to leave any hidden dangers for himself. After all, these ninjas have been with him for so long. If he let them go like this, the ghost knows if they will come back again?

Even, the ghosts knew that after they left Japan, they would follow him to Aurous Hill to make trouble for him there?

Aurous Hill has his wife, Claire, who is his weakness, needless to say, this can put her in danger!

So, today, let these three people keep their lives!

Tenglin never thought that Charlie would follow them in turn. He always felt that Charlie should not have noticed their existence, so now he took the two juniors and ran all the way to the hotel.

It's getting late now. It's impossible to get from Osaka to Tokyo by Shinkansen or airplanes, so the best way is to drive all the way.

If you drive fast, you can reach Tokyo in five or six hours.

Therefore, they have to go back to the hotel to pick up the car, and then set off quickly to Tokyo.

The three people walked in a hurry all the way and arrived at the hotel quickly.

At the entrance of the hotel, Tenglin said: "Second, you come to the room with me to pack things, and third, you go to the basement to pick up the car and wait at the entrance of the hotel. We will come down and meet you soon!"

"Okay!" The old third nodded, and the three men were divided into two groups. The two used the elevator to go upstairs to the room and simply packed the soft and monitoring equipment, and one took the elevator to the underground garage to pick up the car.

As soon as Tenglin entered the elevator, he hurriedly called to report to Machi Takahashi.

As soon as the phone call, he hurriedly said respectfully: "Mr. Takahashi, we will leave for Tokyo in five minutes, and we are expected to arrive in more than four hours! Please stay at home during these few hours. , Wait for everything to be said after we arrive."

Takahashi said in a panic: "Tenglin, I asked someone to inquire about it. It is said that the other party's methods are very fierce, and even the sarin gas is used. This is a f*cking lunatic! I am afraid of them now. Start with me, how many masters does your Tenglin family have in Tokyo? Quickly let them all come to my house to protect me!"

Tenglin hurriedly said: “Mr. Takahashi, we don’t have much manpower available in Tokyo now, because the remaining manpower has been sent to Kyoto and is observing Nanako. Should I tell them to rush back?”

Machi Takahashi hesitated for a moment, and then said: “No need! Leave them in Kyoto! As long as they can control Nanako, I still have the capital to mediate with Takehiko! You can’t put all eggs in the same cage!”

Tenglin immediately said: “Okay, then the three of us will come back first. We must protect your safety!”

At the same time, Tenglin’s third junior brother also got out of the elevator on the second basement floor and rushed all the way to the front of the car.

As soon as he unlocked the door to get into the car, he felt a sudden force grabbing his neck directly from behind!

Immediately afterwards, he saw someone using a shuriken to withstand his throat!

Moreover, he knows this shuriken! It is what his little brother Tenglin Qingtian owns!

He murmured in panic in his heart: “Could it be that this person is the one who killed the younger brother?!”

He was shocked and blurted out: “Big brother for your life! Don’t kill me!”

Charlie said coldly: “If you want to survive, just do as I say!”

Chapter 1752

He hurriedly nodded his head like smashing garlic: “I listen to you, don’t be impulsive, this shuriken is smeared with poison, even if it breaks a little, I won’t be saved…”

……

At this moment.

After Tenglin and the second younger brother quickly packed some important items, they took the elevator to the hotel lobby.

They didn't even have time to check out, just thinking about getting in the car and returning to Tokyo.

However, when they went out, they found that their car was not waiting there.

Tenglin cursed: "d*mn, the third b@stard, what are you doing! Give him a call!"

The second brother immediately took out his mobile phone, called, and cursed: "Idiot, what are you doing? Why haven't you come out!"

At the request of Charlie, the third said: "Second brother, one of the tires is flat. I guess it's punctured. I'm jogging. I'm about to change spare tire. Why don't you come down and help me!"

"d*mn!" The second junior brother said to Tenglin: "Brother, one of the tires may be punctured. I'll change it for him."

Tenglin nodded and exhorted: "You two move faster!"

underground garage.

The third who was held by Charlie's shuriken against his neck, pleaded: "Brother, I have called according to your instructions, can you spare my life..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "You did a good job, I will let you suffer less!"

After speaking, before he recovered, Charlie slammed his hand!

Hearing a click, the person's neck was broken in an instant, and the whole person lost all consciousness at this moment and turned into a corpse.

After that, Charlie did not hesitate, and immediately moved his body to the side of the car, with his back facing the front of the car, as if he was checking backstage.

And Charlie himself, behind the car next door, hid his breath, waiting for the next fish to be caught.

At this time, the second child ran over violently.

Due to the irritability, the whole person's vigilance was reduced a lot. Seeing that the third was still squatting on the tires of the car, he was suddenly out of breath.

He ran over quickly, slapped the back of the youngest's head, and cursed: "b*stard! You are here to watch? Don't you know how to get the spare tire and jack out first?!"

After finishing speaking, he saw the youngest body, swayed by a slap, and fell to the ground.

The second child saw his eyes suddenly open and staring at him, and he was immediately frightened!

At this moment, he realized that he had been targeted!

Moreover, it is very likely that the gang who killed the fourth Tenglin Qingtian was eyeing them!

Thinking of this, he flees with fright.

But when he turned around, a man suddenly appeared in front of him! This black shadow stretched out a hand at a very fast speed and pinched his neck tightly!

The second younger brother of Tenglin couldn't breathe instantly.

But at this time, he also saw the man in front of him clearly.

Isn't this person the same Chinese who followed his four brothers all the way from Tokyo? !

At this moment, the second child's mind was almost exploded!

He exclaimed in astonishment in his heart: “Could it be that…is it the Chinese who killed the fourth and third son?! Could it be that…has he been teasing us all the time?!”

When he was extremely frightened, Charlie wiped a sneer at the corner of his mouth, and said playfully, “My buddy, what are you running for?”

Chapter 1753

“I…I…cough cough cough…”

The second child who was pinched around his neck immediately turned blue.

He wanted to talk, but he couldn’t say anything except one word for me.

He looked at Charlie with frightened and pleading eyes, hoping that Charlie could leave him a way out.

But Charlie said calmly: “People don’t offend me, and I don’t offend people. You guys started in Tokyo and followed and eavesdropped all the way, with the intention of killing me before I left Japan. Do you think I might let you go?”

The face of Tenglin’s second junior brother was already full of despair.

Charlie said calmly: “Okay, let’s have a good time.”

After speaking, with a gentle force on his hand, he heard a crisp sound from the opponent’s neck, and the person completely lost his vitality.

Later, Charlie stuffed the bodies of the second and third into the trunk, as if these two people had never appeared here.

After doing all this, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Issac: “Let your men drive the frozen car to the door of the hotel.”

Tenglin, who was at the entrance of the hotel, waited for nearly ten minutes, and he was anxious before the two of them drove out.

Although it is a little troublesome to change tires, it is impossible for two people to get better together for so long, right? He took out his cell phone and called the third.

No one answered the phone.

Immediately afterwards, he called second again, but the call was still unanswered.

No one answered the phone calls of the two of them, which is really abnormal and excessive!

There was a strong sense of crisis in Tenglin's heart.

Thinking of the death of the fourth oldest Tenglin Qingtian, he felt a chill in his back!

"Could it be that we have been targeted by people now?!"

"Have the second and third suffered an accident?!"

Thinking of this, he subconsciously wanted to turn around and go to the basement to see what happened.

However, as soon as he took two steps, he stopped immediately.

"If the second and third really encounter unexpected events, then the opponent's strength is definitely not something I can handle..."

"It seems that at the moment it can only be a thirty-six plan!"

Thinking of this, the flustered turned and prepared to leave the scene quickly.

He wanted to leave this place of right and wrong first, and after making sure that no one was following him, he would find a way to leave Osaka.

but……

At the moment he suddenly turned around to leave, he ran into a man full of arms.

At this moment, he was in a panic, and he didn't have the usual calm and alertness. He didn't even look at the person he had hit. He bowed his head and said I'm sorry, and wanted to leave quickly.

But at this moment, he suddenly felt his arm being pulled by the other party, and then he heard a familiar voice asking: "Mr. Tenglin, where are you going in such a hurry?"

The moment Tenglin heard Charlie's voice, his whole body trembled violently!

He listened to Charlie in a hotel in Nagoya, so he recognized this voice all at once!

When he looked up subconsciously, he saw Charlie looking at him with a smile on his face.

Tenglin asked in horror: "You...you...how do you..."

Chapter 1754

Charlie smiled and asked, "You want to ask, how can I know your identity?"

Tenglin observed Charlie with wide eyes: "You...you always know?!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Of course I know!"

"This is impossible!"

"What's impossible? Blame it on your ninja's strength, it's really a bit powerful."

Tenglin was struck by lightning. He blurted out and asked, "Is my junior brother killed by you?!"

Charlie nodded generously and said, "Yes, it's me."

After speaking, Charlie added: "Your second and third junior brothers were also killed by me. Their bodies are now lying in your trunk."

“b*stard!” Tenglin roared, and immediately, from the cuff of his left hand, a dagger suddenly fell out of his left hand.

Immediately afterward, he concentrated all his power on his left hand, and suddenly stab Charlie with all his strength.

Seeing his movements, Charlie smiled slightly, still holding his right arm with one hand, and holding his left wrist with the other hand in a calm manner.

Tenglin didn’t expect that Charlie’s strength was surprisingly great, and his left hand was so grasped by him that he couldn’t move at all.

Charlie saw his face full of shock and smiled and said, “Mr. Tenglin, don’t be so nervous. If you give up resistance, you can suffer a lot less pain when you are on the road to death later!”

Tenglin’s whole body seemed to be thunderous, and he said in horror: “Sir! I am under orders from Takahashi, he let me follow you, please forgive me…”

Charlie smiled and said: “You always have to pay back when you come out. You have to tie your head to your waistband. Who can you blame if you drop it?”

Tenglin blurted out: “As long as you don’t kill me, I am willing to help you kill Machi Takahashi and avenge you!”

“No need.” Charlie said coldly: “The thing I don’t like most in my life is you, a domestic slave of the three surnames who sells for glory. You are dead anyway. If you die with a little heart and backbone, I will count you as a man.”

Tenglin choked and said, “Sir, don’t you have an old Chinese saying that it is better to live than to die? Even if you are a dog, it is worse than death…”

Charlie smiled lightly: “Being a dog even, you are not worthy.”

Having said that, Charlie squeezed the meridian of his wrist and used a burst of vigor, and followed his meridians to destroy his all meridians!

Tenglin only felt that his legs suddenly softened, and then his whole body had lost support, as if all the strength of his body had been vacuumed at this moment.

He was horrified and didn't know what was the reason or what was good, when a refrigerated container truck stopped by the roadside.

Issac's men ran off the car and said respectfully to Charlie: "Master what do you want?"

Charlie smiled slightly, and supported the weakened Tenglin, and said to Issac's subordinate: "My friend is drinking too much. You can get him into your car. He still has two friends have someone drive it out."

The man nodded immediately, taking over Tenglin and preparing to carry him into the passenger compartment of the refrigerated car.

Tenglin was shocked, and blurted out: "Where are you taking me?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Look, your whole body is already soft and muddy now. This does not fit the characteristics of ninjas. Are you ninjas with forbearance and hard as iron? I will put you in the container later. Frozen in the car for a few hours, so you can get back the hardness of the ninja!"

"What?! Freezing?!" Tenglin begged desperately: "You gentleman, I beg you, I really don't want to die, I don't want to die..."

After speaking, he couldn't help looking into the distance, watching the pedestrians on the side of the road shouting: "Help...Help..."

However, in the next second, he realized that not only did he lose strength all over his body, but his voice became extremely weak.

Although it was hoarse, this sound, people two meters away will not hear any movement...

At this moment, Issac also ran over. He came to Charlie and hurriedly asked: "Master what is your business?"

Charlie handed him a car key and said: “There is a commercial car in parking lot 094 in the basement, and there are two ninjas in the trunk. You drive the car out, and go to a safe place with the freezer car. Put the people in the trunk, and the guy in the co-pilot, into the freezer, and then send the four ice sculptures to the gate of Machi Takahashi’s house in Tokyo for him to sign for it!”

Chapter 1755

Five hours later.

The sky is getting brighter.

In the sky of Tokyo, there was a touch of white fish.

A new day has begun. Many people wake up from a deep sleep, but many people never sleep.

The night that just passed, the entire Tokyo was almost turned upside down.

The TMPD dispatched all, and even seconded a large number of people from several nearby small cities. Not only did they find an earth-shaking situation in Tokyo, they also closed all the roads leading from Tokyo to the outside and set up cards for every vehicle leaving the city. Strictly searched, just to find the whereabouts of the Su brother and sister.

Overnight, the entire Tokyo was under total martial law!

The keen media has already received news that the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of China’s first family were kidnapped in Tokyo, and dozens of entourages were killed.

The explosion of this kind of news is unprecedented!

In the past, Tokyo has also encountered terrorist attacks and major criminal cases, but there has never been such a bad nature!

You know, the Su family is the richest and most powerful family in China.

They encountered such a serious criminal case in Japan, the nature of which even surpassed Bill Gates' kidnapping in Tokyo.

The Su family also spent half the night in Tokyo.

This time, not only did the Su family have hundreds of hidden masters, but Zynn also came personally.

The TMPD attached great importance to the arrival of Zynn, and the director personally invited him to the TMPD to inform him of the investigation process of this case.

The so-called detection process of the TMPD is actually to bring Machi Takahashi and Takehiko Ito to the TMPD for interrogation.

Because in their opinion, both of them are suspects.

Moreover, the two people feel that it must be the other party's so-called, and they are harming each other at the same time.

Takehiko felt that Takahashi must have deliberately wanted to use this incident to pour dirty water on the Ito family, so that the Su family can completely eradicate the Ito family;

Machi Takahashi felt that Takehiko Ito must have felt that he couldn't get the cooperation of the Su family and deliberately wanted to frame him, so they left a ninja dart of the Tenglin family on the scene. This clearly shows that it is planting and setting the blame!

The TMPD is also at a loss.

In their view, although the two men seemed to have certain motives, the TMPD could not find any substantive evidence.

The only evidence is the ninja dart left on the scene.

This ninja dart really belongs to the Tenglin family, and the Tenglin family is attached to the Takahashi family. This is something everyone in Tokyo's upper class knows, and the TMPD naturally knows it.

However, this evidence is somewhat abrupt.

Because, no one was injured by the ninja dart at the scene where the ninja dart was found. The murderer was so professional that he killed more than a dozen people without leaving a living mouth. Why did he leave a ninja dart that was useless at all?

This is likely to be a blindfold left by the other party.

Therefore, the Chief of the TMPD said to Zynn: “Mr. Su, we have to continue to investigate this matter. After all, it is difficult to explain the problem with a ninja dart alone, and it is very likely that the other party left it behind only to confuse us, just like smoke bombs!”

Zynn said with a black face to the director of the TMPD: “I don’t care if it is a smoke bomb! If the TMPD can find my son and daughter within 24 hours, and ensure their safety, I can no longer pursue the matter to the TMPD, but if it exceeds 24 hours, or if there is any accident to my son or daughter, I will definitely announce the matter to the world! Let the TMPD completely discredit you!”

The head of the TMPD is as big as a fight.

Chapter 1756

After 7 o’clock in the morning, the media will definitely report this matter.

At that time, it will definitely spread throughout Japan.

If within 24 hours, he can’t save people, this news will surely spread all over the world.

At that time, this will not only be the scandal of the TMPD, but also the scandal of entire Japan!

If the law and order in Japan are so bad, the murderer is so cruel, and so tough, who will dare to come to Tokyo in the future?

It is not only the rich and entrepreneurs who dare not come, but the politicians of various countries will be afraid to come.

But Tokyo is the capital of Japan! If this scandal spreads all over the world, it will surely plunge the entire Japan into a diplomatic dilemma!

So he immediately asked his subordinates: “Are there any detailed autopsy results?”

The chief forensic doctor in charge of the autopsy immediately rushed to report to the TMPD Commissioner and Zynn: “After our autopsy, it was found that more than a dozen Su’s entourages who died of poisoning, without exception, were all sarin poisoning, and it is discovered that they all died of liquid sarin poisoning.”

Zynn frowned, “Liquid sarin gas, what do you mean?”

The forensic doctor hurriedly explained: “Sarin gas is a colorless oily liquid at room temperature, much like glycerin. When used in war, it is exploded to form a large area of aerosol, whether it is breathing or skin contact, it will cause poisoning.”

“But the murderer this time must not want to make a big explosion, so he used a carrier similar to a syringe needle to inject about 30 milligrams of liquid sarin gas, and projected it on the victim at a certain distance to make the victim suffer. People died of poison.”

The chief of the TMPD hurriedly asked: “That is to say, that ninja dart really has not been actually used?”

“Correct!”

The chief of the Metropolitan Police could not help asking Zynn, “Mr. Su, you said that the person behind this incident is the enemy of the Su family?”

Zynn said with a green face: “I don’t care whose enemy I am, I only know that my son and daughter are kidnapped in Tokyo! You must get them back to me unscathed!”

The chief of the TMPD was extremely helpless, and hurriedly arranged: “First, continue to enhance the search, and do not let go of any suspicious locations, vehicles, and people! Second, release both Takehiko and Takahashi, and then closely monitor them. What they do, see if you can find any clues!”

Machi Takahashi in the interrogation room, when he heard that they let him go home, hurriedly asked: “It’s not very peaceful these days, can you let me stay in the TMPD?”

The police officer handling the case said angrily: “You use the TMPD as a hotel? Get out quickly, otherwise we’ll be hard!”

Takahashi was really helpless, so he returned home from the TMPD under the escort of a few bodyguards.

Along the way, Machi Takahashi has been worried.

He was afraid that someone would harm him, and Tenglin and the three of them were not around yet. If something happened, he was afraid that he would not even have the ability to resist.

So, he immediately called Tenglin.

However, no one answered a few calls he made, which made him even more nervous.

“What the h*ll is going on? After a few hours, it’s time to go back to Tokyo from Osaka? Why can’t I get through the phone?”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help getting irritated, and made several more calls to Tenglin’s two junior brothers, but none of them could get through.

At this time, he was already faintly aware of something bad in his heart. Could it be that Tenglin and the three of them, like their fourth junior brother, are all killed by those mysterious ninjas?

At this moment, the housekeeper called, and as soon as he came up he said hurriedly: “President, there was a mysterious person just now. He said he sent you a great gift!”

Takahashi asked in horror, “Great gift?! What kind of gift?!”

“A truck!”

Chapter 1757

“Truck?! What the h*ll is going on?!”

The butler hurriedly said: “The other party drove the truck to the door of the villa, saying that it is a gift for you in the car.”

“What about others?!”

“I heard it through the intercom on the doorbell at the door. When I came out, the people had disappeared, but the car is still…”

Takahashi shivered when he heard this!

Who would use a truck to give gifts? Leave the truck at your door? !

Moreover, it is still in such a sensitive time period!

Thinking of this, he asked nervously: “Have you opened it to see what’s inside?”

The butler said: “No, I want to wait until you come back before opening it.”

Takahashi blurted out: “Call the police! Call the police! Maybe there is a bomb in the car!”

The housekeeper hurriedly said: “My lord, we have done explosives and toxic substances tests and no abnormalities have been found.”

“Nothing abnormal?” Machi Takahashi breathed a sigh of relief when he heard this.

Under normal circumstances, if you want to use something to harm people, it is nothing more than bombs and poisons. Since there is nothing abnormal after detection, there should be no problem.

The equipment used at home to detect explosives and toxic substances are the same as that used by the airport and customs. The accuracy rate is extremely high. If there are such substances, it is absolutely impossible to hide them.

Thinking of this, he said: “I will be back in a few minutes, wait for me.”

After hanging up the phone, Takahashi couldn't help rubbing his temples, and his whole body was a bit exhausted.

From yesterday to today, Tokyo has been so chaotic that he is already a little nervous.

Ten minutes later, Machi Takahashi returned to his villa.

The biggest difference between Japan and China is that many houses are not built by developers, but are built by homeowners. This is very similar to China a few decades ago. Whether rich or poor, they buy land and build their own houses.

Therefore, in Japan, there are very few concepts of community and apartment.

The mansion of Machi Takahashi, not far from the Japanese Imperial Palace, has an excellent location and a huge area.

When he came to the door of his house, he saw a frozen truck parked on the side of the road.

The butler ran over to open the door for him at this time, and said respectfully: "Mr. President, this is the car. The door is locked and the engine is not turned off. The freezer at the back is still cooling."

Takahashi touched his chin and couldn't help but slapped his lips: "Who the h*ll delivered this? Would you give me ice cream for the big winter?"

Eiki, with his hands in plaster, was also supported by the servant. He walked out of the luxurious gate with sleepy eyes. He saw Machi Takahashi and the frozen car still in operation, and asked in surprise: "Dad, what is going on?"

Machi Takahashi shook his head and said, "don't know which b@stard it is. He drove such a car and said it was a gift for me."

Eiki frowned and asked, "Is it not a seafood delivery car? Yesterday, I ordered a top-quality bluefin tuna. They said it would be delivered in two days."

The housekeeper hurriedly said, "Master the person who delivered it just now said it was a gift for Master, not for you."

Eiki said, “Maybe it’s a mistake. What about the delivery person?”

“Ran……”

“Strange…” Eiki blurted out: “Why did he leave the car behind when giving something?”

Takahashi’s brows furrowed: “It always feels a little weird…”

The housekeeper said at this time: “My lord, we have checked with the equipment. There should be no danger. Would you like to open the freezer?”

Chapter 1758

Machi Takahashi pondered for a moment, then nodded gently: “Open it and see what kind of medicine is sold in the gourd!”

The butler immediately ordered the two servants: “You two, go and open the door of the freezer!”

The two immediately stepped forward and opened the lock of the freezer door one by one.

When it was about to open, Machi Takahashi took a few steps back subconsciously.

His nerves are a bit sensitive today, and he always feels that this world is full of weirdness.

The door opened to the left and right, and a burst of white mist sprayed out from inside.

The weather in Tokyo these days is humid and the temperature is slightly warmer. The temperature at this time is about three or four degrees above zero, but the temperature in the refrigerated car is lower than twenty degrees below zero, so this kind of water vapor will be cold. The mist produced.

Everyone observed the fog gradually dissipating. After the fog slowly dissipated, the things in the carriage finally appeared in front of everyone.

But when everyone looked up, everyone was immediately frightened and screamed in unison!

In the carriage, there are four human-shaped ice sculptures standing neatly!

Moreover, these four ice sculptures are exactly Tenglin frozen into popsicles, and his three juniors!

And the shapes of these four people are also strange!

Someone swallowed his own feet backwards, and the whole person stood in the carriage, the whole being the independent shape of a golden rooster. This was the first Tenglin Qingtian who was counter-killed by Charlie.

There are also two people standing with their arms around each other, and they are the second and third.

As for Tenglin, he has one hand on his hips, and his other hand is pointing his middle finger outside the car…

The shapes of these four people, except that Tenglin Qingtian was in the form at the time of death, the other three were made by Issac's men as plastic models after being frozen.

In order to stabilize the shape, he poured some water on the people. After the water froze into ice, they completely strengthened their shapes.

Then there was this weird scene in front of everyone.

Eiki got close, and when he glanced over, he let out a scared cry: "Ah! This…this…is this a real person or a wax figure?!"

Takahashi's nerves were already devastated, and suddenly saw his four confidants frozen into popsicles, their legs collapsed on the ground, and he shouted in fear, "Call the police! Call the police!"

Just as the housekeeper was about to take out his cell phone to make a call, a few police cars suddenly appeared and blocked the door.

Originally, they followed Machi Takahashi secretly, wanting to see if he and the Su family's siblings' disappearance has anything common, but they never dreamed that they just followed Machi Takahashi to his door, and Machi Takahashi received four personal ice lolly…

The inspector of the TMPD who led the team came forward with a black face and personally stepped into the freezer for inspection. Then he mumbled in a little panic: "It's a living person… d*mn… …Really big living people! Four big living people! Is this the d*mn Tokyo where I lived for more than 30 years? Everything in front of me is too d*mn magical!"

The following police officer asked in surprise: "Inspector, are these four people still alive?"

The inspector scolded: "Living like your mother! Are they not frozen into popsicles if you can see it?"

The police officer was full of grievances: "You just said that there are four big living people…"

The inspector wiped his cold sweat and said: "It's an ice sculpture made of four big living people…Hurry up, call the forensic doctor to come over for an autopsy!"

After speaking, he walked to the pale face of Machi Takahashi sitting on the ground, squatted down, and asked very seriously: "Mr. Takahashi, are these four people your subordinates?"

Takahashi nodded and murmured, "They are all members of the Tenglin family…"

"Tenglin family?!" The inspector exclaimed and blurted out: "Tenglin family, one of the four top ninjutsu families?!"

"Yes…" Takahashi swallowed his saliva and said nervously, "The first is the eldest son of the Tenglin family, the current head of the family, Tenglin Zhengzhe…"

The detective's liver trembled in fright: "Tenglin can be regarded as one of our top ninjas in Japan. Even he died so miserably, who is it that you offend?"

Machi Takahashi watched Tenglin gesturing with his middle finger, crying desperately, “How the h*ll do I know!”

Chapter 1759

The inspector saw Takahashi’s flustered look, and hurriedly said: “Recall carefully, did you offend anyone? Generally speaking, unless there is a deep hatred, who would target you like this?”

After that, the inspector reminded: “Think about it, does anyone want to kill you, or do you want to kill anyone?!”

The first thing Takahashi thought of was Charlie.

But soon he denied this idea in his heart.

After Tenglin Qingtian disappeared for no reason, Tenglin Zhengzhe once eavesdropped on Charlie and got a message that it was not Charlie who killed Tenglin Qingtian, but another group of ninjas.

At that time, Tenglin speculated that it should be a Koka ninja loyal to the Ito family.

However, he did not tell the TMPD about this matter.

Because, he felt that what he said to the TMPD is meaningless, because there was no direct evidence for this incident, and everything was just a guess by Tenglin during his lifetime.

In my opinion, 80% of it is the Ito family behind the scenes, but in the eyes of the police, the opponent may be the Koga Ninja, but it may also be the Iga Ninja, Saga Ninja, or other low-key ninja families.

After all, Japanese ninjas have a long history and many schools.

Just like Chinese martial arts, Chinese martial arts have a wide variety of martial arts since ancient times, and there are many martial arts that can be named.

Shaolin, Wudang, Kunlun, Emei, Huashan, Kongtong, the following unknown small and medium schools are countless.

The same is true in Japan. In addition to the four well-known ninja families, there are countless small families and sects.

Therefore, he decided not to let the TMPD intervene, and take revenge on Takehiko himself!

Soon, the forensic doctor arrived at the scene.

They transported the four hard corpses back to the forensic department of the TMPD. Such corpses must at least be completely thawed before being dissected.

At the same time, the news of Tenglin's four strange deaths was also reported to the top of the TMPD, making the entire TMPD shocked.

The director of the TMPD has almost collapsed!

Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped without a clue, and such a big incident happened in an instant.

Four superb ninjas are also killed, this is simply a wave of unrest!

Tokyo has also suddenly changed from a fashionable international city to a strange and sinful city.

However, it was just when the TMPD was in desperation and digging three feet in Tokyo.

Brother and sister Zhifei and Zhiyu have been secretly sent to Kyoto, hundreds of kilometers away.

According to Matsumoto's plan, he wanted the Su family's children to die in Ito's residence.

When the time comes, the Ito family will have no answer.

However, Takehiko is not a counselor, but also has a strong strength.

By then, he knew that he was being blamed, and he would definitely regard the man behind the scenes as Machi Takahashi.

In this way, Takehiko Ito will definitely fight to the death with Machi Takahashi!

It won't take long for Japan's top two families to suffer severely and even disappear completely.

At that time, the Matsumoto family can reap all the benefits, and then as the only optional collaborator of the Su family, they can cooperate with the Su family to further strengthen their own strength.

……

Charlie got up very early today.

The weather forecast app pops up a reminder that starting this afternoon, until night, there will be a blizzard in Kyoto and Osaka.

He first went to the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical with Liang. In the afternoon, he asked Issac for a car and planned to drive to Kyoto by himself.

Issac didn't know where he was going. Seeing that the snow had fallen, and the snow was getting bigger and bigger, he hurriedly reminded him: "Master there is a blizzard today. Driving in this kind of weather is too dangerous. If you have nothing important, Don't go out anymore."

Chapter 1760

Charlie waved his hand: "It's okay, you don't have to worry, I have something personal to do, and I'll be back when it's done."

Issac asked: "Is it in Osaka? Do you want me to arrange someone to escort you?"

"No need." Charlie didn't say where he was going, and he didn't want to say.

He didn’t know why, he kept thinking about Nanako in his mind, perhaps out of sympathy for that girl, or out of admiration, or out of some other emotion, Charlie couldn’t figure it out, and he didn’t want to keep missing her.

Now he just wants to go to Kyoto to see Nanako in person, and take a look at her injuries by the way.

In any case, if her injury is cured, he can go back with peace of mind.

Issac saw that Charlie was unwilling to reveal his whereabouts, so he did not insist, but told him to drive carefully. If the snow is too great, wait until the snow stops before driving.

Charlie accepted, and then drove off alone.

Osaka is very close to Kyoto, and it takes about an hour to drive.

When he arrived in Kyoto, the sky was already dark.

The snow is getting bigger and bigger, almost like goose feathers.

Charlie didn’t know where the Ito family’s mansion was, so he went to a Chinese restaurant to eat a bowl of Chinese ramen. When checking out, he asked the boss: “Boss, do you know where the Ito family’s mansion is?”

The other party smiled and said: “The Ito family residence is next to Nijo Castle. It covers a large area and is easy to find. There is a plaque at the front entrance, which is the Ito.”

Charlie nodded, thanked him, and then went out of the restaurant.

Nijo Castle is a well-known scenic spot in Kyoto, so you can search it directly on the map, and it is only two kilometers away from Charlie.

After looking at it for a few minutes, Charlie who was sitting in the car hesitated for a while.

He hasn’t figured out how to meet Nanako.

When he arrives at the Ito family mansion, should he just knock on the door to see her?

Inappropriate.

After all, Takehiko's 4.5 billion is still in his own hands. If his subordinates report Takehiko, he will definitely not let himself meet Nanako.

Then what should he do?

Do you want to sneak in by yourself?

Perhaps, there is only one suitable way.

Thinking of this, Charlie started the car, followed the navigation, and came to the vicinity of Nijo Castle. Sure enough, he saw the Ito family mansion not far from Nijo Castle.

The Ito family's mansion covers a large area. From the outside, half of the area is planted with towering old trees. The buildings are also Japanese-style ancient wooden buildings that incorporate strong Chinese architectural elements. You can know the age at a glance. So it has been a long time.

Since there is an ancient moat around the Ito family's residence, and the two bridges entering and exiting belong to private territories, Charlie parked his car on the side of the road not far away, and then braved the heavy snow and sneaked in in the dark into the residence of the Ito family.

At this moment.

Nanako just finished soaking in the hot spring.

Because today was finally looking forward to the long-awaited snowfall, and it was a heavy snowfall, Nanako swept away the haze in her heart, and she was in a particularly good mood.

She asked her servant to help put her in an indescribably beautiful kimono, and then gracefully coiled up her long hair and inserted her favorite hairpin.

After that, pushing the wheelchair, she came to the small courtyard to enjoy the snow with great joy.

The Ito family's residence covers a large area, and there are several large and small courtyards. The courtyard where Nanako is located in the most remote and quietest.

The snow fell heavily, and soon a layer of white snow fell on top of her head, and Nanako looked at the snow flying in the sky, jumping for joy like a child.

After a while, she looked up at the sky and said in her heart piously: "Don't know what Master Wade is doing at this time? don't know if it's snowing in Aurous Hill now? don't know if he will think of me..."

Chapter 1761

Just when Nanako looked up at the sky and missed Charlie in her heart.

Charlie, who was hiding on the wall, finally saw the moving figure in the courtyard below.

He bypassed the security of Ito's mansion and circled the house halfway around the fence, only then saw Nanako, who was always concerned about him.

Seeing Nanako wearing a kimono with a light bun, Charlie couldn't help sighing: "It is said that Nanako is a standard Yamato Nadeshiko. It is indeed no exaggeration. She is definitely the most beautiful and perfect he has ever seen a woman."

However, the wheelchair under Nanako made Charlie a little bit embarrassed.

She could have not participated in the final with Aoxue, and could also admit defeat and end the game early in the competition, but she had to persist to the end, which caused great physical trauma to her body.

At this moment, Charlie wanted to jump in directly from the wall and meet her next to him, but when he thought of using this kind of gentleman's way, he suddenly appears in front of her, it might be a little embarrassing.

If she is scared by him, how can he explain it?

If she asks him why, how can he explain it?

Charlie, who has always had excellent psychological quality, hesitated at this moment.

At the same time, in Tokyo, hundreds of kilometers away.

Matsumoto, who is hiding in the dark, is still continuing his cruel game.

While letting the subordinates who held Zhifei and Zhiyu brothers and sisters wait for an opportunity to come and kill, he let another wave of people start a new round of planning in Tokyo.

He is like the evil clown in “Batman: The Dark Knight”, intending to play with everyone, and then gradually divide them and kill them one by one.

This time, his target was Eiki.

He felt that it was just that when Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped, they left a little trouble for their two families, and this was not enough to make the two families completely turned their faces.

Therefore, he wanted to add a bloody feud between these two families.

Only blood and blood will make people lose all their sanity and become extremely crazy.

So, in this evening, he stretched his claws towards Eiki Takahashi, whose arms had been dismantled.

Eiki is a young man in his prime.

His arm injury and a cast will not affect his physical needs.

And he is usually in Tokyo, and he is also well-known as a young girl seeker. Many well-known actresses in Tokyo are his lovers and playthings.

Some time ago, he had just made a huge sum of money to acquire Hua Dan, the head of a popular Japanese girl group, to make her his lover. It happened that the girl group was doing a variety show on TV Tokyo today.

Therefore, Eiki intends to sneak out tonight and spend the n!ght with her.

The other party is eager to establish a long-term relationship with him, and naturally she readily agrees.

So, under the stimulation of hormones, Eiki scorned his father to let him stay at home and wait for the rest of the storm to pass, and quietly arranged for his subordinates to drive him out of the house and head to the most luxurious high-end club in Shibuya, Tokyo.

Chapter 1762

In that high-end clubhouse, he has a fixed high-end private room all year-round. It is luxuriously decorated and concealed and private. It is the home ground of his unspoken female stars all year round.

A convoy of three Rolls-Royces took Eiki to Shibuya, and Eiki in the car was too excited, looking forward to the strong clouds of romance and rain of love tonight.

When the convoy passed through an underground passage, a normal truck suddenly braked and hit the direction, blocking the entire road horizontally.

Several black commercial vehicles drove immediately behind, blocking the three Rolls-Royces of the Takahashi family.

The bodyguards in the leading and trailing vehicles realized that something was wrong, and they pulled out their guns to protect Eiki.

However, in the black business cars behind, a large group of people in black with automatic weapons suddenly jumped out!

The firearms in these people's hands were all automatic rifles and mini-submachine guns. The firepower was much stronger than that of the Takahashi family's bodyguards.

Before the Takahashi family's bodyguards could recover, all eight bodyguards were sifted.

At this time, Eiki in the Rolls Royce in the middle was already shocked.

In his car, there is only one driver and one assistant, both of whom are ordinary people, and they have no combat effectiveness at all.

And the other party, not only has a large number of people, but also has extremely strong firepower, completely crushing!

Eiki was so scared that he hurriedly called his father and said in a panic: "Dad! Save me, Dad! I'm surrounded by killers, come and save me!"

Machi Takahashi blurted out: "Aren't you at home?! Where's the killer?!"

Eiki collapsed and cried: "Dad, I'm outside... on the way to Shibuya... I am surrounded and attacked by people, and the bodyguards are dead. They have already come to me, Dad. You think of a way to save me, I don't want to die..."

Machi Takahashi only felt that the sky was spinning, and he roared hoarsely: "Tell them, I can give them no matter how much they demand! As long as they keep you forever!"

As soon as the voice fell, the group of people in black had already surrounded the Rolls Royce where Takahashi was riding.

Eiki rushed out of the car and shouted hysterically: "Please don't kill me! My father said, no matter how much money you want, he can satisfy you!"

The headed man in black grinned: "Money? We, the Ito family, don't care about money! What we want is the life of everyone in the Takahashi family! Now we will send you on the road first, and we will send your father and your family soon join you!"

Eiki was so scared that he collapsed and wailed frantically: "I beg you not to kill me, I'm still young...I don't want to die..."

Machi Takahashi also yelled as hard as he could on the phone: "Let go of my son! Something is coming at you!"

The headed man in black sneered, “Oh? You’re still on the phone with President Takahashi? That’s good, President Takahashi, just listen to your son’s desperate scream before his death!”

After all, he smashed the Rolls-Royce glass with a gun, but the moment the gun was pointed at Eiki, seeing the tears on Eiki’s face, he suddenly took the gun back.

Eiki thought he had changed his mind and blurted out excitedly: “How much do you want, if you say a number, my father will give you the money immediately!”

“Yes!” Takahashi thought that things had turned for the better, and blurted out: “I can give you 100 million. Give it up now!”

The man in black chuckled and said grimly: “The two have thought too much, I just want to change the way of playing.”

After that, he turned to look at his men and said coldly: “Come over with two barrels of gasoline from the trunk, and I will put them on fire together with the people and the car!”

Chapter 1763

The next five minutes are the most painful, suffering, and collapsed five minutes of Takahashi’s life.

He didn’t dare to hang up the phone, because he knew that the next voice he heard might be the last voice his son left in the world.

However, he was also very clear in his heart that the other party would torture his son to death and make him suffer tremendous pain when he died.

As a father, does he really want to listen to his last scream in his ears, but he can do nothing and has no choice?

Immediately afterwards, the murderer poured gasoline into the Rolls Royce where Eiki was sitting, and even Eiki’s hysterical yelling in the car was completely disregarded.

After all the gasoline was poured in, the leader took out a pack of cigarettes and a box of matches, coldly lit the cigarette, took a hard sip, and then threw the still burning matchstick into the window!

The extremely luxurious Rolls-Royce turned into an incinerator in an instant, and the flames inside even spurted out frantically.

In the car, the screams of Eiki, his assistant, and the driver were like h*ll on earth!

Machi Takahashi on the other end of the line burst into tears.

And the screams lasted for more than a minute before finally he couldn't hear them.

Takahashi knew very well that his son was dead.

It is even possible to die without a whole body!

At this moment, the anger of vengeance burned his sanity!

"Takehiko! You killed my son, I will kill your family!"

Having said that, he immediately called the temporary Patriarch of the Tenglin family, and as soon as he spoke, he said in a cold voice: "The Ito family killed my son. The four Tenglin family members, including Tenglin Zhengzhe, are also Because of him, I want you to kill Takehiko's daughter first, and then kill Takehiko, that old dog too!!!"

The other party's voice suddenly shuddered: "Mr. Takahashi, don't worry, our people are looking at the Ito family mansion in Kyoto. Takehiko's daughter has not left the place. We can kill her tonight!"

Machi Takahashi roared hoarsely: "Kill her now! I want you to kill her now!!! I want you to behead her alive, and then send me the video, Takehiko let me hear with my own ears my son's tragic death, I want him to see his daughter's head in a strange place!!!"

The other party immediately said: "Okay Mr. Takahashi, I will order them to kill Nanako!"

……

at the same time.

Kyoto.

The snow is getting bigger and bigger.

In this heavy snow, Charlie has quietly observed Nanako for nearly ten minutes.

In these ten minutes, Nanako looked at the sky in a daze, and sometimes bent down, collecting white snowflakes from the ground, playing alone seemed very happy.

At the moment when Charlie decided to go down to see her, he suddenly noticed that from the darkness in the distance, several black shadows were attacking at his location at an extremely fast speed!

Judging from the posture when running and the way of breathing when running, these black shadows are quite similar to the four of Tenglin.

Charlie immediately became alert.

These people should all be ninjas!

Moreover, these are the ninja of the Tenglin family!

Chapter 1764

Charlie felt that they were not good at coming, so he immediately concealed his breath and observed it secretly, and saw that these people climbed over the wall at an extremely fast speed, and then rushed toward Nanako from multiple directions!

Although Nanako was seriously injured but still hadn't healed, she was still a martial arts master after all, and she had a very high acumen. She had already noticed these six people before they got close.

At this moment, Nanako wanted to shout and call the housekeeper and housekeeper from other courtyards to help, but when she was about to ask for help, she suddenly gave up this idea.

Because, she has seen from the figures of these six people that these people are all ninjas without exception!

Although there are ninjas in her family, they are all in Tokyo, not in Kyoto.

The strength of the ninja is very strong, and the actual combat ability is stronger. Even before he is injured, he can't beat an ordinary ninja, let alone there are six!

And it seems that they have at least the strength of a mid-level ninja.

Almost at this moment, Nanako understood that to gather all the people in this mansion, it was probably not the opponent of these six.

In this case, why bother calling for help and letting others die for her?

After all, this group of people came for her at first sight.

So, just when these six people were almost rushing to Nanako, she spoke neither humble nor strong: "You seniors, if you have come to kill me, then I can cooperate, but please also let the rest of the people in the house be spared. Most of the human lives are not children of the Ito family, but only servants working in the family."

The leader sneered: "I have long heard that the eldest daughter of the Ito family is extraordinary. When I see you today, indeed you are extraordinary!"

After that, he drew out his sword and said coldly: "It's true that we are here to take your life to make your father pay for it. He secretly killed four members of my Tenglin family and Takahashi's eldest master, I can only take your life to your life to make your father pay a little interest first!"

Charlie was startled when he heard this, "What? Eiki is dead? It seems that after he left Tokyo, Tokyo is not at all peaceful!"

At this time, Nanako, who was surrounded by six people in the courtyard, blurted out: "Impossible! My father is definitely not such a person! This matter must be another misunderstanding!"

“Misunderstanding?” The man gritted his teeth and cursed: “He froze the four masters of the Tenglin family into human-shaped popsicles and burned the young master of the Takahashi family into coke. Tell me this is a misunderstanding?!”

Nanako said unswervingly: “I know my father. Although he is not a good person, he has at least a bottom line! Even if he is an enemy, he is upright and will never do things that would hurt people with secret arrows!”

The man sneered and said, “Knowing others, knowing the face and not knowing the heart, you may not really understand Takehiko! But you can take a step first, and after he gets on the road, you can ask him if he has done anything!”

After that, he immediately said to the person next to him: “Take out the mobile phone video, I will send the video of the beheading to Mr. Takahashi!”

“OK!”

The leader took out an extremely sharp ninja sword from his waist, flashed a cold light, and said to Nanako: “Miss Ito, time to die!”

Nanako nodded silently, and then closed her eyes confessing her fate, muttering to herself in grief: “Master, see you in the next life…”

The leader sighed slightly: “Miss Ito, I will make you die happy, and I hope you will not be born in a rich family in the next life!”

Having said that, he raised his ninja sword high, all his strength gathered in his arms, ready to chop Nanako’s neck at any time.

Nanako was also heartbroken at this time, her beautiful eyes were tightly closed, waiting for the moment when fate finally arrived!

At the moment when the head of the man raised to make the sword fall, a blade of Hanmang came to him quickly through the air at an extremely fast speed!

With a scream, a poisonous shuriken has been shot from the center of his eyebrows!

And this person who was about to behead Nanako died suddenly at this moment!

Charlie finally made a move!

Chapter 1765

In fact, just as the man raised the ninja sword, the other five people took two steps back.

This is because they don't want the blood to splash on them when it is sprayed out.

However, their eyes have been staring at Nanako, waiting for the blood to come.

And Nanako herself is also ready to meet death.

However, the picture stopped abruptly at this moment!

The ninja sword held high, has been hovering in the air, and other people don't know why he has been so late.

When they looked over, they realized that the executioner wielding a sword was already dead!

Only a few centimeters in length was left on the center of his forehead. The wound was too close to the sword body, so only a small amount of blood penetrated from the wound and dripped on the white and thick snow. , A bright red fainted instantly!

Just when these people were dumbfounded and didn't know what happened, they found that the sword in the hand that pierced this person's eyebrows was surprisingly familiar!

The person who took the phone to shoot the video shouted in horror: "Ah! This...this is Qingtian's shuriken!"

This is indeed Tenglin Qingtian's Shuriken!

After Charlie killed him, he kept all his shurikens, and it just came in handy at this time!

The remaining five people were suddenly shocked!

The tragic death of Tenglin Zhengzhe and Tenglin Qingtian has left them with lingering fears. Now, Tenglin Qingtian's shuriken killed another member of their family. It can be seen that the crisis is in sight!

The person who took the video with his mobile phone, threw away the phone and blurted out to the other four people: "Arrange an array! Arrange an array!"

The other four people recovered for a while, and took out ninja knives one after another. The five people formed a small circle back to back, and each one was guarded in different directions.

This is the most commonly used pawn formation when ninjas are defending.

At this time, Nanako heard the movement and opened her eyes, and suddenly realized that the man who was about to slash her had become a standing corpse, and the other five people formed a defensive formation like a big enemy!

She hadn't figured out what was going on. Suddenly, one of the five people suddenly fell straight forward and plunged into the thick snow!

The people around her hurriedly reached out and turned over, only to find that there was a shuriken stuck in the center of his forehead and brow!

The man pointed to the wall and said nervously, "At the wall!"

As a result, the remaining four people gave up the circular defensive formation, one after another with twelve points, staring at the direction where the shuriken shot just now.

One of them trembled and said, "What is the ability to injure people with a secret arrow! Come out if you have the ability!"

Although he said so, he didn't expect such words to really excite the other party.

After all, this sounds too pediatric, how can the opponent be fooled by him if he has such strength.

However, no one thought that just as his voice fell, a dark figure suddenly jumped down on the wall.

Immediately, the dark shadow took a leisurely pace and strode towards them!

Every time that black shadow took a foot, the snow creaked on the ground, making the four people more and more frightened.

Nanako observed the dark shadow with wide-eyed eyes. She wanted to know who the man who saved her secretly was.

And when the dark shadow came to her to let her see the people, she was instantly struck by lightning!

She never dreamed that the person who saved her would be Charlie, who she had been thinking about for a long time!

At this moment, Nanako thought that she was wrong, and she had hallucinations.

So she wiped her eyes and looked carefully.

Chapter 1766

The smiling man in front of her is indeed Charlie, whom she has missed, loved, and longed for a long time!

At this moment, in the depths of Nanako's heart, countless questions suddenly emerged:

"How could it be him?!"

"Why is it him?!"

"Why is he here?!"

"Am I dreaming?!"

“Could it be that I am already dead, and all this is an illusion after my death?!”

“Just now, I even felt that even if I could see Charlie before I died, I would die without regrets, but who would dare to believe that Charlie suddenly came to save me like a god from heaven?”

Countless thoughts in her mind gathered together, she was surprised and hesitant, nervous and excited, and her whole body was trembling to the point of speechlessness.

At this time, Charlie was the first to break the silence. He looked at Nanako, smiled, and asked: “Miss Ito, how are you doing now?”

Hearing Charlie’s voice, Nanako finally made sure that everything in front of her was not an illusion!

She has been in love for a long time and even thought that Charlie, who would never have a chance to meet again, came to save her when she was in the most critical time of her life!

At this moment, Nanako finally realized the ultimate happiness of a woman.

She feels that in this life, there will be no more moment that can surpass every minute and every second of the present.

Even if it was to let her die now, she felt that her life had been completely fulfilled, without any regrets.

As a result, she couldn’t control her emotions anymore and cried out loudly: “Master! I came back from Aurous Hill, looking forward to reunion with you day and night, I didn’t expect you to really come…”

The four ninjas were on the verge of an enemy, and one of them gritted his teeth and scolded: “Boy, did you kill Qingtian?!”

Charlie smiled cruelly: “I killed him, what can you do?”

The man gritted his teeth and shouted: “b*stard! Killed six members of the Tenglin family, I want your life!”

Charlie looked at the four ninjas, and said lightly: “You are a little bit noisy, since you want my life, don’t bother other people in this mansion.”

After speaking, he held his thundering order with one hand, and muttered in a low voice: “Thunder!”

Suddenly, a series of dull thunders suddenly sounded in the gloomy sky!

This series of thunders immediately caused a dog to bark around, and the originally quiet snowy night suddenly became noisy.

At this moment, Charlie sneered with contempt, and shouted: “Want to get paid, right? Come on! I will send you to meet them before they are far away!”

The man didn’t know that the thunder was caused by Charlie, and he roared in anger, “b*stard, you must die today!”

As soon as the voice fell, he raised the ninja sword high and slashed at Charlie at an extremely fast speed!

The other three are not far behind!

One of them jumped directly into the air, swiping a sword to Charlie from mid-air!

The other two quickly drew away to the sides and waved the ninja sword, preparing to besiege Charlie from the left and right wings!

As we all know, the katana and ninja swords are all tempered by top craftsmen with top-notch stainless steel. The blades are so sharp that they can be broken by blowing!

The four attacked together, and Charlie would be chopped into several pieces if he couldn’t stand it a little bit!

These four people can be described as murderous!

Nanako saw four terrifying cold lights in the night sky and shouted in horror: “Master, be careful!”

Chapter 1767

The four ninjas of the Tenglin family all felt that this time they would definitely be able to give Charlie a definite blow.

And Nanako also raised her heart to her throat, for fear of Charlie's accident.

For her, even if she died, she would never let Charlie hurt himself.

At this moment, Charlie suddenly retreated several meters on the spot. The speed made the four ninjas stunned!

They themselves are preemptive, and they are faster than Charlie in terms of starting time.

Moreover, they all have a ninja sword nearly one meter long in their hands, which undoubtedly further strengthens their attack range, allowing them to take advantage of the opportunity to move faster.

According to their understanding, it is almost impossible for anyone to escape at this moment.

It's like a bullet that is about to hit him that a normal person cannot escape!

However, Charlie did it!

At the same time Charlie retreated quickly, the Thunder Token was already in his pocket. Then, his left and right hands suddenly drew out two swords in his hand, and shot at the one in the air, and the one in front of the four people in front of him at high speed!

When the two heard the sound of shuriken breaking through the air, and seeing the cold light flying at extreme speed, they reminded each other: "Be careful!"

Immediately afterwards, the two of them were about to dodge to both sides, when they felt a sharp pain in their hearts.

The person who rose into the air fell quickly, and the person who first rushed towards Charlie also knelt to the ground instantly!

The two people who doubled on the left and right wings were shocked by the situation in front of them.

Who could have imagined that this person moved so quickly, completely exceeding them by more than one grade!

It was originally a team of four full of confidence, but they didn't expect that even the fur of the other party was not even next to each other, and he would break the two again!

Under this circumstance, both of them knew that there was no chance to win at all, and they continued to attack blindly. There was no other way but to die.

As a result, the two exchanged glances, and then suddenly stopped. At the same time, they took out a ball about the size of a ping-pong ball from their pocket and slammed it to the ground.

Immediately afterwards, the ball burst out with a dazzling light, and another burst of black and thick smoke lit up. The two took advantage of the cover of these two clouds of smoke, turned around and fled.

Charlie sneered, and took out the last two swords from the cowhide without hurry, and shot them at the two black veils of mist.

The two of them had actually run far away at this time, but they didn't expect that the sound of breaking through the air was still heard behind their heads, and the speed of breaking through the air was extremely fast, almost leaving them with a flash of light!

At this moment, there was only one thought in their minds: they were dead!

As predicted!

The swords in both hands pierced the backs of the two.

The poison smeared on the blade spread rapidly, and the two of them died in an instant!

At this time, the faint thunder in the sky continued.

Therefore, what happened in the courtyard of Nanako did not disturb other people in the mansion.

Seeing that these six people had completely died, Charlie finally breathed a sigh of relief, and at this moment, Nanako, who was not far from him, looked at him with tears, horror, and awe in her eyes.

Chapter 1768

“Master Wade…”

Nanako choked, then turned the wheel of the wheelchair with both hands and came towards Charlie.

Charlie took a few steps quickly, came to her, and asked, “Miss Ito, are you okay?”

“It’s okay, I’m okay…” Nanako shook her head, and then she couldn’t control her face and started crying.

At this moment, her biggest feeling was not the rest of her life, but the great surprise that Charlie’s sudden appearance brought her.

Seeing her crying as if she was emotionally out of control, Charlie couldn’t help but stretched out his hand and gently touched the back of her cold hand, softly comforting: “Miss Ito, stop crying, it’s all right.”

Nanako wiped away her tears, shook her head and said, “I am not cry for what happened just now…”

After finishing speaking, she raised her head, did not hide the deep love in her eyes, choked up and asked: “Master, why did you come to Kyoto?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I came to Japan to do something. I just arrived in Osaka. I thought that Osaka is quite close to you, so I came to see you.”

When Nanako heard this, the sweetness in her heart seemed to melt away instantly.

She asked excitedly: “Master, you…you came to see me because you missed me?”

“Uh…” Charlie was asked by her.

He wanted to find an excuse to conceal it, but suddenly he felt that he came here so far. This action is the most honest answer. At this time, what else can he lie?

So, he nodded lightly, and said somewhat unnaturally: “Forget it…”

Nanako was so happy to hear this!

Although there were still tears in the corners of her eyes, she smiled and said with great joy: “I didn’t expect Master to still think of me…this is…this really surprises me… ..”

Then she hurriedly asked Charlie: “Master, how do you know that I am in Kyoto?”

Charlie said: “I met Tanaka at Eastcliff Airport a few days ago and he told me.”

“That’s it!” Nanako said shyly: “Master, thank you for remembering me, and thank you for saving my life today…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You don’t need to be so polite, just raise your hand.”

After speaking, Charlie asked her again: “I think you have been sitting in a wheelchair, hasn’t your body recovered yet?”

“Yes.” Nanako nodded gently: “Since the last time I finished the game with Aoxue, I was seriously injured. I was treated in Tokyo for a period of time. I am out of danger, but my body still failed to recover. The injury, may be possible, it will take a long period of recuperation to get better.”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “Actually, I came to see you this time mainly to help you heal your injury. I didn’t expect to encounter such a thing…”

Nanako smiled gratefully, and said softly, “Master, my injury has been seen by the best doctors in Japan. What they mean is that it is very rare to save my face. With existing medical methods, it is very difficult. Let me recover again. If I can get rid of the wheelchair in a few years, it will be considered a medical miracle.”

After that, Nanako raised her head again, staring at Charlie with fiery eyes, and said seriously: “Master, you came to see me, I am already very moved, this is more important than getting me to stand up again or to recover. …..”

“You don’t know how much I miss you during this period of time, even I can’t believe it, my biggest wish for such a long time is not to be able to recover, but to see Master Wade again…”

At this point, Nanako mustered up the courage, took Charlie’s hand, and said affectionately: “Thank you, Master Wade! You are here, it is Nanako’s blessing, if I can hold hands with Master Wade in this place. Walking in the snow for a while, I will have no regrets in this life…”

Seeing her gentle eyes, Charlie felt a little distressed in his heart. He looked at her and said very seriously: “Nanako, I have a way for you to heal you and restore you to the state before the fight!”

Chapter 1769

Hearing Charlie’s unwavering words, Nanako was a little dumbfounded.

She couldn’t believe that her injury still had the possibility of recovering as before, but when Charlie said this, she suddenly felt very trusting.

So, she asked Charlie in surprise: “Master, do you really have a way to heal my injury?”

Charlie nodded and said, “But before I treat you, I’d better treat these corpses.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “I’ll call the butler!”

“No need.” Charlie stopped her and said: “I had a little conflict with your father in Tokyo. If you tell the housekeeper about such a big matter, he will definitely notify your father immediately. It may not look good at that time.”

Nanako asked in surprise: “Master, did you see my father in Tokyo?! Why are you conflicting?”

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said, “This matter is a long story. I will tell you later when I will treat you.”

Nanako stuck out her tongue and said with a smile: “It seems that my father must have suffered a lot with Master Wade…”

Charlie chuckled, “He didn’t take the pain, he just lost a little money.”

Nanako smiled and said, “It doesn’t matter, he is not short of money anyway, and it doesn’t matter at all to lose.”

Charlie coughed and said, “He lost 4.5 billion USD.”

“Huh?” Nanako was shocked by Charlie’s words and asked in shock: “4.5 billion USD? Master is not kidding, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I’m not kidding, it’s true, but I haven’t considered whether it really cost him so much.”

Nanako said without hesitation: “Master you don’t have to think about it. This money will be regarded as a token from my father for me. After all, you just saved my life. My life is in his eyes. More than four and a half-billion dollars.”

Charlie laughed and said, “You are generous, so you are not afraid that your father will know that he is angry with you?”

Nanako shook her head and said seriously: “If he dares to be angry, then I will run away from home and go to China to join Master Wade, and then never come back!”

“Uh……”

Charlie was speechless at once.

He didn't know if Nanako was joking or was serious. If she was serious, he would naturally be willing deep in his heart, but he couldn't explain to Claire...

At this time, Nanako saw Charlie hesitating, and hurriedly smiled: "Master, I am making a joke with you, you don't have to be serious, and even if I really want to go to China, I must buy a house in Aurous Hill and settle down by myself. Will not cause trouble to Master Wade!"

Charlie sighed and said, "I'll talk about this later. I'll deal with these six corpses first. You have a lot of rooms in your yard. Which one is not commonly used?"

Nanako pointed to the west wing and said, "That room is a storage room, but since I haven't come back for a long time, it has been empty."

Charlie nodded and said, "It's cold, I will send you back to the room, and then deal with these corpses. When this is over, I will treat your wounds first. After the wounds are healed, you will inform the housekeeper at home , Let them dispose of the body properly."

Nanako hurriedly asked, "Master, are you going to leave after healing me?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said, "I have to go back to Osaka. I will return to China after I finish my work there."

Nanako looked a little lost, and murmured: "Then I hope...my injury will never be cured..."

Charlie blurted out: "Don't talk nonsense, it's bad luck."

Nanako said earnestly: "In that case, Master Wade can stay here forever? Because you said, you can only leave if the injury is cured, and you can't leave if the injury is not cured."

Charlie looked at her with a helpless smile, and said, "Don't worry, I will definitely cure you."

Chapter 1770

Nanako asked Charlie, “Master, do I have a chance to see you again in the future?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, I now put part of my business in Japan, and I might come here often in the future.”

“That’s great!” Nanako said with joy, “Master, can you promise me one thing?”

Charlie said, “Say it.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “I hope you can tell me every time you come to Japan. If it is convenient for you, I hope you allow me to see you!”

“In addition, if I come to China, if Master is also convenient, please allow me to meet you, okay?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “No problem, I promise you.”

Nanako cheered like a little girl and said, “Then I will see Master Wade often in the future!”

Charlie was touched by her sweet smile, and her voice became gentle. He smiled and said, “Okay, I will send you back to the room first, and I will come to help you heal later.”

Soon, under Nanako’s guidance, Charlie pushed her wheelchair and sent her back to her room.

Nanako’s room has a typical Japanese classical layout. The whole house is made of natural wood flooring, which is clean and tidy and simple and elegant.

There is a tea table on the floor in the room, as well as a Japanese-style book case and flower arrangement table. On the wall of the room, there are many calligraphy works, which seem to be written by Nanako.

Charlie sent her back to the room and helped her into the room.

In order to prevent Nanako from falling, Charlie held her hand with one hand, and supported her waist with one hand. Such intimate contact made his heart beat faster, and at the same time made Nanako two red clouds float on her face.

Charlie just so supported Nanako, and at her request, he helped her sit down on the futon at the tea table.

On the tea table, there is a set of exquisite Japanese tea sets and a small incense burner.

After Nanako sat down, Charlie said: “Wait for me, I will deal with the bodies outside.”

Nanako looked at Charlie shyly, and said, “Master, I am in a bad health and can’t help you, so I’ll make a cup of tea and wait for you to drink.”

Charlie nodded, then turned and left the room.

At this time, the six corpses lying in the snow were half buried by the snow.

Charlie carefully moved the corpses to the storage room, and then stepped back to Nanako’s room.

When he returned, the room was already ignited with a delicate and quiet sandalwood incense, and Nanako was carefully brushing the matcha powder with a Japanese-style tea bowl and brush.

Seeing Charlie coming in, she hurriedly said to him: “Master, please sit down!”

Charlie nodded and sat cross-legged on the futon in front of her.

While brushing the matcha powder, Nanako said to him: “The Japanese tea ceremony may not be the same as the Chinese tea ceremony. The tea here is brewed with matcha powder. don’t know if Master Wade is used to drinking it.”

Charlie smiled and said, “I tasted Japanese tea ceremony with my parents when I was young, and I felt pretty good personally.”

Nanako nodded, smiled and said, “That’s good!”

With that said, Nanako was about to make Charlie tea, Charlie frowned suddenly, lowered his voice and said to her: “Someone has come in over the wall!”

“Ah?!” Nanako’s eyes widened in surprise: “Are you with the few people just now?”

Charlie shook his head: “don’t know yet, but there is only one person on the other side. It may not be here to hurt you. Don’t talk nonsense later, we will do what we do!”

Chapter 1771

Brother and sister Zhifei and Zhiyu have been transported directly to Kyoto since they were taken out of Tokyo.

At this time, the brother and sister were imprisoned in a house less than two kilometers away from here.

The ninjas of the Iga family are responsible for guarding them.

They have been waiting for Ryoto Matsumoto’s order. If Ryoto Matsumoto lets them do it, they will immediately kill the brother and sister, and then quietly transport their bodies into the Ito family mansion.

However, before Matsumoto issued the order, they had to keep the siblings alive, so as not to be inconvenient to transport after the dead body was too long and stiff.

The ninjas of the Iga family are best at assassination. In their experience, the most convenient time to carry a corpse is within an hour after death. At this time, the corpse is relatively soft and can even be packed in a suitcase, but if it exceeds this time , The body will become more and more rigid.

So they plan to kill the brother and sister immediately after receiving the order of Matsumoto Ryoto, and then take them directly to the Ito’s mansion to find a suitable place to hide.

Just ten minutes ago, Ryoto Matsumoto called and asked them to check the situation in the Ito family mansion.

First, take a look at the defense of Ito's mansion and find the weakest link. Then they have to find a suitable place to hide the dead body. After confirming it, kill the brothers and sisters directly.

So, an Iga ninja sneaked into the Ito house alone, preparing to step on a spot first.

It was this person that Charlie noticed in Nanako's room.

This person observed the wall for a while, and seemed to have selected the remote courtyard of Nanako. After looking around for a while, he took out a few photos with his mobile phone, and then quietly rolled down the wall and planned to leave.

Charlie stood up at this time and said to Nanako: "I'll go out for a while, you are waiting for me here."

Nanako hurriedly asked: "Master, where are you going?"

Charlie said: "That person was also a ninja just now. He came here alone, and 80% came to step on it. There may be other ninjas behind him. Let me go and see!"

Nanako stretched out her hand to hold him, and said seriously: "Master, please don't go, it will be dangerous!"

Charlie said seriously: "If there are ninjas peeping in secret, it is very likely that they are conspiring against you. If I don't go now, they may find you soon. If this is the case, it is better to take the initiative and get it done once and for all. Get rid of them."

Nanako said nervously, "But I am worried about you...I don't want Master to take risks for me..."

Charlie smiled slightly and shook his hand and said seriously: "The reason why I came to Kyoto is for you. Whether it is a sword mountain or a sea of fire, since I have come, I will definitely take care of it!"

After speaking, he released Nanako's hand, turned and left.

Nanako was immediately hit by Charlie's words. In addition to being moved and happy, her whole heart seemed to be melted by his words.

When Charlie said this sentence, there was no domineering voice, but it gave her an unprecedented sense of security.

Nanako realized that at this moment, she was hopelessly in love with Charlie.

For him, she was willing to give everything, even if he let her sacrifice her life for Charlie, she would never hesitate.

So, she hurriedly reached out and grabbed Charlie, and said piously: “Master, please pay attention to safety. If you have any accidents, Nanako will definitely die for you without hesitation!”

Chapter 1772

Charlie turned around and smiled softly: “Don’t worry, I will be back soon.”

After speaking, he stepped away from Nanako’s room and disappeared into the vast snowy night.

……

In the wind and snow, the Iga ninja who came to step on the spot was running fast in the night.

He moves quickly and is as light as a swallow. Under the cover of the night, he is almost like an elusive ghost.

However, he would never have thought that right behind him, he was also followed by a super master who was a hundred times stronger than him. This super master was Charlie.

Ninja Iga ran for two kilometers without stopping, and finally stopped at a courtyard door. Then he came to the courtyard’s simple door, buttoned the door four times in two long and two short ways, and the door opened from the inside. A gap where only one person can pass sideways.

Immediately afterwards, he quickly stepped in and disappeared.

But Charlie concealed his breath and heartbeat, and quietly jumped onto the wall, carefully watching the courtyard.

The entire courtyard is not too big. The front yard is more than 200 square meters, with some bamboo and ancient pine planted, and behind the courtyard is a wooden two-story building.

The Iga Ninja, who had just entered, went straight through the front yard and entered the two-story building.

Charlie could feel that there were more than six or seven people in this building, so he walked along the wall and quietly came to the building.

At this time, on the second floor of this building, there is a hall of about 50 square meters. In the hall, there is a ninja in black. In addition, on the floor in the middle, there are two quilts. People with big ties and balaclavas.

The ninja that Charlie followed all the way, after stepping up to the second floor, reported to one of the ninjas headed by: “Master, I have just found out that the internal defense of the Ito family mansion is very weak, and there are only less than ten people. The strength of guards is average!”

The leading ninja hummed and said: “This time we are going to quietly throw the corpses of these two Chinese people in, so even if the opponent’s strength is weak, we have to make sure not to disturb anyone, quietly. Go in, leave the corpse, and then quietly withdraw.”

After that, he asked again: “Have you found a suitable place to hide the body?”

“Found it!” The ninja hurriedly reported: “In the Ito Mansion, there is a very secluded small courtyard. There is also a pine forest in the small courtyard. Now the snow is thick. We can hide the body there for a short time. It should not be discovered by anyone.”

Speaking of this, he immediately took out his mobile phone, turned out the album, and reported to the Chief Executive: “Master, I took some photos. Please take a look.”

The other party took the phone, flipped it a few times, and nodded in satisfaction: “Yes, at first glance, this pine forest shows that few people go there. The corpse is hidden

here. No one will find it for several hours or even ten hours, Mr. Matsumoto. The requirement is for at least two hours not to be discovered by the Ito family. If you hide here, time is enough."

Another ninja hurriedly asked, "Master, when will we kill these two Chinese?"

The leader looked at the time and said, "Wait a minute, I'll call Mr. Matsumoto."

At this time, Zhiyu, who was wearing a black headgear, struggled violently.

Because her mouth was blocked, she could only whimper with her nose, trying to attract the other's attention.

The headed ninja frowned, pulled off her headgear, and observed at Zhiyu, who was extremely haggard and full of horror, and asked coldly: "What? Do you have any last words to say?"

Chapter 1773

At the moment Zhiyu was uncovered, Charlie immediately recognized her.

He couldn't help slandering in the bottom of his heart: "Isn't this woman the same woman who sat on the Rolls Royce of Eiki? When I taught Eiki, she even choked a few words with me, but I didn't expect these people to be tied up here, and it seems that they are going to kill her, and then blame Takehiko. It seems that this woman has a lot of background!"

At this time, Zhiyu was still stuffed with a towel in her mouth, so she sobbed for a long time, but couldn't really say a word.

So, the headed Iga Ninja stretched out his hand and tore off the towel from her mouth, and said coldly: "Give you a chance, just say what you want to say."

Zhiyu's eyes were full of horror, but she forced herself to calm down, and said tremblingly: "Let me and my brother go, you can tell me how much it costs, and I will give you ten times that to you!"

The leader sneered: “It’s meaningless to talk about this. The rule in the Japanese ninja family is to be loyal to the employer. Only by being absolutely loyal to the employer can the ninja family be favored by the big family. Otherwise, once the big family is loyal to the ninja When there are doubts, all ninjas in Japan will lose their jobs. At that time, we will become the public enemies of all ninjas in Japan. Even if you give me more money, I won’t have my life!”

Zhiyu couldn’t wait to say: “Then you can come to China! I will give you one billion, enough for you to live comfortably in China for a lifetime! Never fight for others!”

The leader was startled and couldn’t help sighing: “Girl, I didn’t expect you to be quite rich. One billion is indeed a very large sum. Let’s not say whether I can get so much money, even if I can tell, I just said that I don’t have a life-saver. Even if you give me 10 billion, I will still be hunted down by ninjas for the rest of my life. This deal is not worth it.”

Zhiyu blurted out: “Then you think that if you kill me, no one will chase you? I tell you, if you kill me, my family will chase you at all costs! To that At that time, no matter how much money you have, you will never be able to spend it!”

“No, no,” the man said with a smile: “I am planning to kill you, but after I am planning to kill you, I will blame Takehiko. Anyway, there are some differences between you because of cooperation. At that time, both the TMPD and the family behind you will regard Takehiko as the man behind the killing of you two.”

Zhiyu gritted her teeth and said, “All this is the work of Matsumoto, right?”

At this time, the headed Iga Ninja looked at Zhiyu and sneered: “Mr. Matsumoto originally wanted to cooperate with you piously, but he didn’t expect that you are really above the top, and you are very arrogant! Mr. Matsumoto came to see you in person, But you ignore him. Since you are so rude to Mr. Matsumoto, don’t complain that he is cruel to you!”

Just now, when the leader was talking to his subordinates, he mentioned Mr. Matsumoto. Zhiyu had realized at that moment that Master of all this was Mr. Matsumoto.

She really did not expect that Ryoto Matsumoto, who can only rank third in Tokyo in strength, could be so vicious!

He attacked her and her elder brother and blamed Takehiko. He must take the opportunity to weaken the strength of the Ito family, and maybe even use other methods against the Takahashi family.

If the time comes as he planned, his family goes to Takehiko to seek revenge, wouldn't Matsumoto be able to take advantage of the fisherman? !

Thinking of this, she felt extremely regretful.

Knowing this, when Mr. Matsumoto came to see her, she and her brother should have met him. No matter what he said, at least they would not have offend this person for face.

It's a pity that these things are now an afterthought, the big mistake has been made, and there is no room for reversal now.

Zhifei on the side was too regretful, but he was covered, his mouth was pouting, and he couldn't say a word.

The headed Iga Ninja took out his cell phone, called Ryoto Matsumoto, and respectfully said: "Mr. Matsumoto, Ito's mansion has been inquired, there is a very suitable place to hide the bodies, and the defense of the opponent is also very weak. We are confident that we will not be discovered by anyone in the process of hiding the body. I wonder when Mr. Matsumoto wants us to do it?"

Ryoto Matsumoto smiled and said, "Tokyo is very chaotic now. It hasn't been so chaotic for decades, so I want to wait a little longer so that I can rest assured to finish watching the Tokyo drama!"

Chapter 1774

Iga Ninja immediately said: "OK Mr. Matsumoto, we are always at your disposal!"

Ryoto Matsumoto sneered and said: "By the way, the two you kidnapped, their family members have come to Tokyo, I hope you will make these two people die a little bit

more tragically, when the police find their bodies, the more miserable the scene the better, the more miserable they die, the more angry their family members will be, and this event will be even more exciting!"

Iga Ninja hurriedly said: "Don't worry, we will do it!"

Ryoto Matsumoto said: "That woman is said to be pretty good. You might as well abuse her before killing her. If her family sees her being abused to death, they will definitely hate Takehiko more!"

When Iga Ninja heard this, he suddenly laughed and said: "In fact, my brothers have been coveting this woman, but I was worried that your good deeds will be broken, so I have been stopping them, but since you say this, I am completely relieved!"

Ryoto Matsumoto laughed and said, "It's okay, let the brothers enjoy it. By the way, you can come together. By the way, you can take some videos that will not expose your faces. If you send it out then, it will definitely have a better effect, haha Haha!"

Ninja Iga laughed similarly: "Mr. Matsumoto, don't worry, we will definitely shoot a blockbuster for you!"

Zhiyu at this time, her face pale in fright.

She tremblingly pleaded: "I beg you to kill me directly, don't ruin my innocence..."

"Innocence?" Iga Ninja smiled and asked: "So, you are still innocent? A super beauty like you still retains innocence. This is really rare, such a precious gift, I must disassemble you myself later!"

Ryoto Matsumoto smiled on the other side of the phone and said, "Okay Iga Kamino, I won't bother you with good things. You still have an hour and a half to indulge yourself. After an hour and a half, kill them, and then Bury the corpse in Takehiko's mansion!"

Iga Ninja hurriedly said, "Mr. Matsumoto, don't worry. After two hours, the bodies of these two people will lie in the snow in the Ito Mansion! You will be able to reveal the news to the TMPD."

"Very good! I will never treat you badly after it's done!"

The Ninja hung up the phone, looked at Zhiyu, and rubbed his hands in excitement: “Beauty, before you die, I will let you taste the ultimate happiness of a woman. For your good, you must obediently cooperate with me. If you make me happy, I can give you a reward!”

Zhiyu almost collapsed. She burst into tears and said in horror: “Please, kill me now…”

Iga Kamino laughed: “It’s not so easy to want to die now. I have to ask my brothers if they agree!”

Zhiyu shivered in shock, and blurted out, “Help! Help!”

Iga Kamino sneered: “To tell you the truth, the several houses around here are all focused on repairs. Even if you shout at the top of your voice, there is no way anyone will come to rescue you! You can keep your voice and stay under me. Scream happily, the harder you call, the more excited I will be, hahahaha!”

The other ninjas also laughed presumptuously.

At this moment, a voice suddenly rang: “You group of beasts, together to bully a girl, do you think you deserve to live?”

It was Charlie who spoke!

Chapter 1775

When Charlie’s voice suddenly sounded, so many well-trained ninjas were all startled by his voice!

No one thought that they would be tracked by others!

Moreover, before this person spoke, no one realized his existence!

The headed Iga Kamino took out the ninja sword almost instantly, looked around vigilantly, and asked nervously, “Who is it?! Get out for me!”

At this moment, Charlie jumped from the wall, broke the window and entered, leaving the floor with broken glass.

The moment Zhiyu saw Charlie, her whole body was struck by lightning!

She couldn't believe that someone would come to save her at this time, and she couldn't believe that it was the Chinese man she met on the streets of Tokyo!

Moreover, she also offended him because she didn't know what happened!

At this time, Charlie was standing upright in the broken window. In her eyes, Charlie in front of her was more than handsome, like a god!

The violent cold wind poured in from the broken window, blowing Charlie's hair and clothes, in her eyes, there was a sense of sight of a great hero in a martial arts movie.

However, Charlie's attention at this time was completely off Zhiyu's body.

He observed at Iga Kamino with cold eyes, and said coldly: "I thought ninjas are so ethical, you turned out to be such a mob! It's not fair for you to bully women, and for that you deserve to die!"

Several other ninjas of the Iga family stepped back, staring at Charlie and drew the ninja swords.

They knew that Charlie could always hide nearby without being discovered, and he must have extraordinary strength, so they didn't dare to act rashly, they were all waiting for Iga Kamino.

Iga Kamino's face is blue at this time!

Others call him a superior ninja, which means superior ninja, not just a nominal name.

In the Japanese ninja registration system, roughly divided into upper ninja, middle ninja and lower ninja.

He is already at the top level among ninjas and is highly respected throughout the country.

However, he did not expect that the this man in front of him would dare to insult him and insult all ninjas. It was really unforgivable!

So he roared: “Boy! There is an old saying, there is a way to heaven, you don’t go, and there is no way to h*ll, you break in! Since you are looking for death, don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Having said that, he immediately swung his ninja sword and shouted to the people around him: “Set up an array! Trapped in the formation and kill him! I will cut off his head with my own hands, and let him atone for the insult to the ninja!”

With a flash, the other six ninjas surrounded Charlie one after another.

Charlie didn’t change his face at this time, and said coldly, “Want to cut my head? Not to mention that you only have two hands, even if you have eight hands!”

Iga Kamino said sarcastically: “Boy, it’s okay to look down on me, but don’t look down on ninjutsu. I’m a dignified ninja. If I can’t cut your head off, I’m sorry Amaterasu!”

Charlie’s expression became more and more gloomy, and he reprimanded in a deep voice, “Today, I really want to see that!”

“court death!”

Iga Kamino is angry and rushed.

He roared, and immediately shook the ninja sword with both hands, rushing towards Charlie with a mighty force!

Several other people also released knives one after another, intending to chop Charlie into meat sauce.

Charlie’s tactics against ninjas are really powerless to complain.

Just like a group of mad dogs biting people, the core tactic is to attack in groups.

In their eyes, anyway, the ninja swords were smeared with highly toxic substances, and everyone rushed forward and attacked. As long as a sword pierced one centimeter of the opponent's skin, they would win the battle.

For thousands of years, ninjas have relied on such tricks to defeat their opponents countless times, which can be said to be time-tested!

Chapter 1776

But.

This time, they met, it was Charlie!

Charlie's face did not change at this time, and his toes gently rubbed on the ground, and a triangular piece of broken glass ballast on the ground suddenly bounced from the ground at a very fast speed, and went straight to Iga Kamino!

In the blink of an eye, Charlie kicked another piece of glass ballast again, and shot in the same direction!

As Iga Kamino rushed, he suddenly saw two crystal clear and colorful things in his eyes, like two shooting stars one after another, passing by his vision in an instant!

Before he had time to think about what it was, he suddenly felt a sharp pain in his right wrist holding the ninja sword!

In less than a blink of an eye, the same pain suddenly came from his left wrist!

After a while, he felt that his hands lost strength in a short time, and the ninja sword in his hand immediately took off and fell to the ground.

At the same time, two warm red water mists from unknown sources rushed onto his face immediately...

When he smelled the strong bloody smell in the red water mist, he finally realized that his hands had been cut off by the two meteor-like rays of light!

And the two red water mists that spewed out were blood mists spewing out from the wrists of his two hands!

He was shocked! He doesn't understand why this happened at all!

At this moment, Charlie suddenly rushed forward!

He grabbed Iga Kamino by the neck and picked up his body directly!

At the same time, Charlie has also avoided the encirclement of other people!

This group of mad dog-like ninjas thought that Charlie might choose a direction to break through, but none of them expected that Charlie would choose Iga Kamino's direction to breakthrough!

Didn't this take the initiative to hit the hardest wall? !

However, Charlie chose the hardest one among them!

At this time, Iga Kamino, the whole person was provoked by Charlie pinching the neck with one hand, and the wrists of both hands were still bleeding. Although the arms can still move, they can't move completely below the wrists, so they can't move completely. Lost all attack power!

Charlie pinched his neck, walked straight through the hall from the window, and then slammed his body against the wall with one hand!

At the same time, Charlie still kept the posture of pinching his neck with one hand, making him 30 centimeters above the ground!

At this time, Iga Kamino, with his legs hanging in the air, stuck to the wall, relying on Charlie's hand to get stuck so that he would not slip off the wall.

But the tremendous strength in Charlie's hands made him almost unable to breathe, his legs kicked, his face was dark purple!

Everyone at the scene was frightened!

Especially the few Iga Ninjas, feeling that the whole worldview has been subverted!

Everyone is horrified, what is the origin of this man? !

He... why is he so strong!

More than strong!

It's like a god!

The powerful Iga Kamino, under his hand, has fallen like a dead dog!

What kind of perverted ability is necessary to form such an Abneral and thorough crush on Iga Kamino? !

At this time, Charlie's expression was extremely cold, but the corners of his mouth appeared to be extremely ridiculous, and he sneered word by word: "It turns out! This is what the ninjutsu is! What a long time waste!"

Chapter 1777

Charlie's words made everyone more frightened immediately!

They realized at this time that Charlie had just kicked two pieces of broken glass ballast with his toes just now, and he had directly and accurately cut off Iga Kamino's two hand muscles!

It is not difficult to kick the glass ballast.

It's not difficult to hurt people with kicked glass ballast.

But the difficulty is that it is impossible to accurately cut off a person's two hand muscles with a kicked glass fragment!

What's more, instead of standing there and letting the opponent attack, Iga Kamino rushed all the way to the opponent, and would be cut off from his hands while moving at a high speed. This head is incredible!

Moreover, Charlie can completely subdue Iga Kamino with just one hand, and this ability is also incredible!

What kind of perverted strength is it that can reach this point? !

Zhiyu also looked silly!

At this moment, Charlie nailed Iga Kamino to the wall with one hand, it was like a god in her eyes!

At this time, Iga Kamino was still struggling, trying to break away from Charlie's control, but the tiger's mouth on Charlie's right hand was like steel bars, leaving only a little space for him to breathe.

Iga Kamino struggled and asked with a slight voice, "You...who are you?!"

"Me?" Charlie smiled: "I am your Chinese father."

Iga Kamino's expression was extremely ugly, as were other people's expressions.

However, at this moment, no one dared to attack Charlie.

Because they knew that with Charlie's strength, Iga Kamino's neck could be chopped off easily.

At this time, Iga Kamino gritted his teeth and asked: "I have no grievances with you, what do you want?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I want your life!"

After finishing speaking, he looked at the dumb ninjas and sneered: “Oh yes, I also want your life.”

Everyone took a step back, holding knives in both hands, but their expressions were full of horror.

At this time, Iga Kamino shouted: “Hurry up and tie that woman! Come on!”

As soon as the voice fell, a ninja rushed up, put the ninja sword on Zhiyu’s neck, and said nervously: “Let him go! Otherwise, I will kill her!”

Charlie gave a hum, and said lightly: “If you want to kill, feel free to kill. don’t know her either.”

Iga Kamino said hoarsely: “You don’t bluff me here! Didn’t you come to save her?!”

Charlie said calmly: “Of course not! I came to Kyoto today to visit my old friend, that is, Miss Nanako of the Ito family. As a result, your people are so dying to go to the Ito family to inquire. Just came here.”

As soon as Charlie said these words, Iga Kamino was ashamed!

He really thought that Charlie was a member of the Su family, or a master hired by the Su family, who came to rescue Zhiyu and Zhifei. Then he could use the lives of the brother and sister as a bargaining chip, perhaps in exchange for way out.

However, he never thought that this person turned out to be here for Nanako, so he followed the person he sent to step on it all the way!

Thinking of this, Iga Kamino suddenly remembered something, and hurriedly pleaded: “You gentleman, we have no intention of hurting Miss Ito. We just wanted to kill these two people and then blame the Ito family. We didn’t even think about going to be bad for Miss Ito!”

Chapter 1778

Charlie sneered: “According to you, you kill two people casually and bury them in her home in the snow. Didn’t it mean to harm her and her family?”

Iga Kaminori was stunned. He was very eager to survive, and hurriedly tossed Matsumoto Ryoto: “In fact, we are commissioned by others. It is Matsumoto Ryoto who really wants to deal with the Ito family. It has nothing to do with us… ..”

Charlie asked back: “You are helping the gang to abuse you, and now you still tell me it doesn’t matter, are your ninja bones so soft?”

Iga Kamino suppressed the humiliation in his heart, and said: “I believe in an old saying in your country… It’s better to die than to live… Please give me a chance, I am willing to help you After the saddle…”

Charlie shook his head: “After you saddle me, you are not qualified.”

After all, he looked around for a long time and said lightly: “You are the same, get ready to go on the road!”

As soon as Iga Kamino heard this, he immediately roared, “Go together, kill him! Kill him! Kill him and have a chance to live, otherwise he will have to wait for death!”

When everyone heard it, their faces were immediately full of awe.

They also knew very well that Charlie was too strong, and if he confronted them head-on, or let him break one by one, everyone would be finished!

The best way is to attack in group. In any case, try your best to kill him. As for how many people like them can survive, it all depends on their own good fortune!

As a result, the remaining six ninjas rushed towards Charlie with their swords mad, and everyone’s expressions were extremely hideous!

Zhiyu saw so many people attacking Charlie, the heart jumped to her throat!

However, she didn’t make any sound, let alone remind Charlie to be careful, because she knew that she didn’t need to do anything to interfere with Charlie’s concentration.

She observed him with hot eyes, and murmured in her heart: “Today, my life and death depends entirely on this man who does not yet know her name!”

“If he dies, I will definitely die; if he survives, maybe he will let my brother and me live a life…”

“You gentleman, what happened last time was that I was wrong. I have already apologized to you countless times in my heart. This time, I hope you can survive, even if I eventually die, I don’t want you to die because of me… …”

When she thought of this, a group of ninjas had already passed through the entire hall and surrounded Charlie tightly.

Charlie didn’t change his face. Seeing six swords slashing at him, with a wave of his hand, he directly waved Iga Kamino’s body!

Seven people including Iga Kamino didn’t expect Charlie to use him as a meat shield!

At this moment, Iga was frightened and screamed: “Stop! Stop!”

However, the six men came down fiercely, and they had already reached the stage of raising the sword, how could they be able to get it back!

Iga Kamino watched as six swords slashed down, and in a short time, they slashed on him one after another!

Iga Kaminori felt severe pain all over his body, gritted his teeth and groaned: “Fools! Wastes! Eight quacks!”

As soon as the voice fell, he died suddenly by vomiting blood!

Seeing that Iga Kamino was hacked to death by them, the six people turned pale with fright. At this moment, Charlie suddenly slammed Iga Kamino’s corpse, and flew away!

The remaining six ninjas did not recover at all. They only felt that the tiger’s mouth was shaken, and the ninja sword disappeared!

At this time, the six were shocked, and some of them had completely lost their intent to fight and turned to flee!

At this moment, Charlie sneered: “Since you have already made a move, it’s my turn now!”

Chapter 1779

As soon as Charlie’s words fell, people already rushed out!

His physical function and speed are already far comparable to others, so these ninjas are not given a chance at all.

Every time he catches one, he directly hits the opponent’s abdomen with a heavy punch, causing the opponent to instantly lose all combat power and escape opportunities.

In the blink of an eye, the six ninjas running away all lay on the ground one by one.

Zhiyu was dumbfounded!

As the eldest granddaughter of the Su family, she is also one of the most favored children. She has been in contact with Masters hidden behind the Su family since childhood, but in her opinion, Charlie’s strength is far above those people!

What she can’t understand is that the hidden masters enshrined by the Su family are hard to pick in the country. In theory, they have touched the ceiling of martial arts, but why is Charlie so powerful that it is incredible.

The appearance of Charlie suddenly raised the ceiling of martial arts in her mind by more than thousand levels!

Seeing a group of ninjas lying on the ground wailing, Zhiyu was shocked and relieved.

She knew that she and her brother were finally saved.

So, she couldn’t help but looked at Charlie excitedly, and blurted out: “Benevolence! Thank you so much today! don’t know what to say? If you are willing to leave your name, I will do my best to return the great kindness!”

At this time, Charlie finally turned his head and looked at Zhiyu.

Zhiyu is very beautiful. Even with her tortured hands tied behind her back, her short hair is messyly attached to her face, but she still can't hide her perfect facial features and beauty.

However, Charlie didn't like this woman very much.

First of all, he doesn't like the character of this woman.

In his opinion, this woman is self-righteous and arrogant, even if she can't see these characteristics at all, but combined with the impression of the first meeting, Charlie believes that he is right.

Secondly, he didn't like the woman's looks either.

Zhiyu is really beautiful, but her attitude is also really cold and arrogant, even with a bit of aggressive heroism.

In fact, in one sentence, this woman is a bit too pretending.

Charlie doesn't like people who like to pretend to be like her.

As the saying goes, there is no room for two tigers in one mountain, and the two auras repel each other, even if the tiger is a female.

So Charlie said calmly: "Whoever I am, don't bother you. I also don't want to know who you are. I am here today not to save you, but to kill them. As for saving you, But it's just a matter of convenience, so you don't have to thank me."

Zhiyu has never been underestimated in her life, but she has encountered Charlie twice.

However, at this moment, she doesn't have the slightest temper. She can only nod respectfully and sincerely said: "Anyway, thank you very much!"

Charlie didn't speak, walked to her and untied the rope on her body.

After that, he pulled off her brother's headgear, and pulled off the towel that was stuck in his mouth.

Zhifei has not been able to speak, nor has he seen everything that happened in this room, but when he heard Charlie's voice, he had already guessed that it was him. Seeing Charlie at this moment, the first sentence was: "You Brother, your great kindness, we brother and sister will never forget!"

Charlie untied the rope on his body and said blankly: "Okay, don't talk so much nonsense, I will set fire to burn this place later, you two quickly run away."

Chapter 1780

Zhiyu hurriedly asked, "My dear man! I wonder if you can lend me your phone. I want to call home. I have lost my phone..."

Zhiyu said that she wanted to make a phone call at home, but actually wanted to take this opportunity to get Charlie's phone number.

Now is the information age. As long as she can get the other party's mobile phone number, she can get all the other party's identity information.

In this case, after returning home, she will be able to find this benefactor.

Even if Charlie saw through the other party's tricks, he sneered and said: "I'm sorry, the mobile phone is a personal item, so you can't borrow it."

After speaking, he reached out and took out a mobile phone from a ninja, and threw it to Zhiyu: "Hey, use this, call your family, tell them the location, and let them send someone to pick you up as soon as possible."

Zhiyu was stunned to pick up the phone. The phone hit her lap. She was extremely disappointed, but she couldn't show it, so she picked it up and said gratefully, "Thank you, Grace!"

Charlie flipped through the ninja again, and found out a very thin personal wallet, which contained five ten thousand yen banknotes in addition to the person's ID.

Although it is not much, it is enough for them to find a place to stay, wait a few hours, and wait for their family to pick them up.

No matter what, this money enough for them to take the train back to Tokyo.

So Charlie handed the money to Zhiyu, and said: “You take the money, go with your brother quickly.”

Zhiyu hesitated in her heart.

She really didn’t want to leave like this.

Because she didn’t know Charlie’s identity yet, for fear that she would never see him ever again.

At this moment, she wanted to tell Charlie her identity so that he would come to her if he encountered any difficulties after returning home.

However, when the words came to her lips, she swallowed it back.

This is because she knew in her heart that an unruly top expert like Charlie would never put her identity in his eyes. If she told him that she was the granddaughter of Su family, it would be counterproductive.

He might think that she deliberately used her identity to put pressure on him, and thus disgusted herself;

He may also avoid her completely in the country from now on because he does not want to have any intersection with her.

In that case, revealing the identity now would be self-defeating.

So, she had to stand up, bowed deeply to Charlie, and said sincerely: “Benevolence, thank you for your life-saving grace, if there is a chance to meet again in the future, I will definitely repay your kindness for today!”

Zhifei also bowed aside: “Grace, thank you!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Okay, leave now, I have business work later, I have no time to be polite with you here.”

Zhifei was a little embarrassed, so he nodded his head again and again: “Sorry, we delayed your business…”

Zhiyu looked at Charlie, bit her lower lip, trying to say something, but finally gave up.

When she and Zhifei came to the wooden stairs on the second floor side by side, he suddenly turned around, hugged Charlie, and said with great reluctance and piousness: “Grace, if there is a destiny in the future, we will see you again!”

Charlie didn’t lift his head, and said coldly, “I won’t see you again.”

Chapter 1781

Zhiyu was hurt by Charlie’s attitude.

She looked at Charlie’s profile, bit her lower lip vigorously, did not speak anymore, turned and left the courtyard with her brother.

The siblings staggered out, and Zhifei asked in a low voice, “Zhiyu, those ninjas were defeated by the young man just now?”

Zhiyu said solemnly: “It’s not that young man, it’s Grace.”

Zhifei nodded in a hurry: “Well, it’s Grace, so were those ninjas defeated by him with bare hands?”

“Hmm.” Zhiyu said seriously: “I have never seen such a strong person…this is the first time…”

Zhifei smacked his lips and said, “It would be great if he could be included in the Su family and used for the future.”

“Impossible.” Zhiyu shook her head: “Grace has an arrogant personality and will definitely not be used by others, and he may be the top master of the hidden Sejong Sect. He may not put the Su family in his eyes.”

Zhifei said angrily: “It’s also…hey…thanks to your benefactor, otherwise the two of us will have to die in Kyoto…”

After he finished speaking, he was busy and said again: “By the way, Zhiyu, hurry up and call dad! This time we were kidnapped, the family must have sent a lot of masters over, it is very likely that dad is here too! You have to let him know about us that we are in Kyoto, also ask him to quickly chop off Matsumoto b@stard! I really didn’t expect it to be this b@stard who has been doing bad things behind our back!”

Zhiyu nodded and took out her cell phone too busy.

At this time, a burst of fire suddenly appeared behind them, turning the originally dark night into red!

Zhiyu hurriedly turned around, and saw that the two-story small building where they had almost died just now was ignited in an instant!

The wooden buildings burned, and there was a crackling sound of wood cracking, a bit like the sound of firecrackers. With this heavy snow, it also had a taste of Chinese New Year.

Zhifei touched his chin and asked Zhiyu: “Zhiyu, did you say those ninjas died?”

Zhiyu asked back: “Is it possible to survive such a big fire?”

Zhifei waved his hand: “I didn’t mean that, I mean, did the benefactor kill them first and then set the fire, or did he just put them all in a pot?”

Zhiyu felt a bit of cold air coming out of her back, and immediately shook her head: “This kind of thing…I can’t say it…”

After that, Charlie’s figure appeared in her mind again, and she couldn’t help muttering: “Benevolence, he… is not a mortal… I really want to know what his identity is. …..”

Zhifei smiled and said: “If you want to know, let the family check it out. In the country, who else has a clue that we can’t find?”

Zhiyu shook her head: “Benevolence obviously doesn’t want us to know his identity. If we deliberately investigate, what if we anger him?”

Zhifei smacked his lips: “Oh, that’s what I said…”

After that, he thought of Charlie’s previous conversation with Iga Kamino and said, “By the way, when I was covered with my head just now, I heard En-gong tell the Iga family that he seems to be the Ito family Missy’s friend?”

“Oh yes!” Zhiyu nodded and blurted out: “The reason why he came here is for Ito’s daughter.”

Zhifei said: “It seems to be called Nanako?”

“Yes.” Zhiyu blurted out: “It’s Nanako, a very beautiful girl, and she’s also a martial artist.”

Zhifei said in some gossip: “Hey, Zhiyu, do you think Grace is Nanako’s boyfriend? Maybe he can even become Ito’s future son-in-law. Let’s cooperate more with Ito in the future. , More contact, maybe there is still a chance to see Grace.”

Zhiyu heard this and suddenly became very uncomfortable.

She was extremely disappointed and asked: “Is Grace really Nanako’s boyfriend? Grace is Chinese, why should he be with a woman from Japan? Shouldn’t he fall in love, get married, or have children with a Chinese woman?”

Thinking of this, Zhiyu sighed faintly, and said: “Let me call Dad first…”

“Okay.” Zhifei nodded, bent over and grabbed a handful of snow from the ground, and smeared it on his face, sighing with emotion: “Oh, the feeling of the rest of my life is really good…”

……

Chapter 1782

Tokyo at this moment.

The chaos remains.

The TMPD has been driven mad.

First, the Su family's brothers and sisters were kidnapped and a dozen people were killed. Then the Takahashi family found several human popsicles. Then, Takahashi's son was burned alive in the car!

These few things, if you take out one of them, can be regarded as an annual criminal case.

However, in a very short period of time, one after another broke out in Tokyo!

Moreover, almost all the top big families are involved.

This is simply stepping the TMPD's face on the ground, and then repeatedly beating with a belt desperately!

Even worse, the TMPD has not found any useful clues.

A bunch of waste wood was almost digging three feet into Tokyo, and they still couldn't find a clue to the Su brothers and sisters. They didn't even know who did it, let alone where they were.

Therefore, the entire TMPD was collectively caught blind.

Zynn was about to lose patience.

The life and death of his son and daughter are still unknown, and his whereabouts are unknown, and he has to wait endlessly for the Rubbish of the TMPD. For him, it is simply the greatest suffering in his life!

Just when he was planning to contact the Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs directly to raise the matter to a major diplomatic incident, he suddenly received a call from a local Japanese mobile phone number.

After he connected suspiciously, he immediately heard Zhiyu's voice: "Dad, it's me! Zhiyu!"

Hearing his daughter's voice, Zynn's heart almost jumped out. He blurted out with excitement, "I know…"

At this time, Zhiyu on the phone hurriedly interrupted him and said: "Dad, is there anyone else around you? If there are, don't let others know that I am calling!"

The human-like Zynn looked around. In addition to his own people, there are a few heads from the TMPD and even a few cabinet members, so he hurriedly changed his words: "Do you know me? Very busy now?! Hang up if there is nothing important, just say if there is something important!"

Zhiyu said: "Dad, brother and I are safe now. We have been rescued, but we are not in Tokyo, but in Kyoto."

While Zynn breathed a sigh of relief, he couldn't help but frown and look at the people from the TMPD.

At this time, he hated these idiots in his heart.

"These dumb donkeys! They vowed to tell me that the other party is very likely to hide in Tokyo, and it is unlikely that they will go out of the city!"

"Furthermore, they also said that they blocked Tokyo's external traffic in time and set a strict check on all those who left the city, so the son and daughter are definitely in Tokyo. It just takes time to find them out!"

"The results of it?"

"People are in Kyoto, hundreds of kilometers away!"

"I really want to take a knife and engrave the word idiot on their faces!"

However, Zynn also knew that now is not the time to be angry, so he asked, "What do you need me to do?"

Zhiyu said: “Dad, don’t tell the people in the TMPD. I doubt their abilities, and they are likely to leak information, so I want you to send our own people to Kyoto. Pick me and brother.”

Zynn said immediately: “Okay!”

Zhiyu said: “Also, Dad! The kidnapper was Ryoto Matsumoto in Tokyo! He wanted to kill us and then blame Takehiko Ito, so he brought us to Kyoto!”

“What?!” Zynn’s tone suddenly became extremely gloomy: “It’s him?!”

Chapter 1783

Zynn had highly suspected that the man behind the kidnapping of his children should be Takehiko Ito.

However, the TMPD secretly monitored Takehiko, dug deep for so long, and found no clues.

At first, Zynn thought that the TMPD deliberately protected Takehiko, but now he knows that Takehiko really has nothing to do with this matter.

Not only is it okay, but it’s almost being blamed!

What Zynn did not expect was that the Master behind the whole incident turned out to be Matsumoto!

He didn’t even include him in the category of suspects!

It seems that this Ryoto Matsumoto is really sinister!

He was able to provoke so many incidents secretly, and it made the Ito family and the Takahashi family suspect each other, and the Su family concentrated their eyes on these two families!

Thinking of this, Zynn could not wait to devour Matsumoto’s life!

So he gritted his teeth and said: “I know everything you said, keep the phone open, and I will let the people under me contact you.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Okay, brother and I are waiting in Kyoto.”

Zynn hung up the phone, stood up and said to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Commissioner: “I have something to do, you go ahead.”

The Chief of Metropolitan Police hurriedly asked, “Mr. Su, where are you going?”

“What does it have to do with you?” Zynn said in an unkind tone: “You still have to find a way to find my son and daughter, otherwise, I will call the Japanese Ministry of Foreign Affairs!”

The Chief of Metropolitan Police hurried forward and pleaded bitterly: “Mr. Su, you will give me the next 12 hours. Even if I turn Tokyo over these 12 hours, I will definitely find the son and daughter!”

After he finished speaking, he added: “Mr. Su, even if the Ministry of Foreign Affairs knows about it, they still submit the case to our TMPD. After all, the Ministry of Foreign Affairs is not a law enforcement agency, and they have no extra manpower to come. Do this…”

Zynn coldly snorted: “Then you guys hurry Don’t linger here!”

After that, Zynn turned angrily and walked away.

After leaving the TMPD, his first sentence in the car was to tell his confidant next to him: “Josh, you will immediately take twenty people to Kyoto to pick up Zhifei and Zhiyu. I’ll take a while. Give you a cell phone number, you can contact Zhiyu.”

The middle-aged man is known as Josh, a confidant secretary who has followed Zynn for many years. Hearing Zynn’s instructions, he immediately asked: “Master have you found the young master and the young lady?”

“Yeah.” Zynn nodded: “They are fine, but the black hand behind the scenes is beyond our imagination!”

Josh hurriedly asked: “Master who is it behind the scenes?”

Zynn gritted his teeth and said, “It’s Mr. Matsumoto! d*mn, dare to calculate on my son and daughter, this Matsumoto has enough life! With a bang, let everyone else know, before dawn, I want Ryoto Matsumoto’s head!”

Josh’s expression froze, and he immediately said, “Okay master, I’m going to order!”

Zynn rubbed his temples and said, “You let one of our planes fly to Osaka now. After you receive Zhifei and Zhiyu in Kyoto, you will directly send them to Osaka and let them return to China by plane. I’ll take over the things in Japan!”

“Ok, master!”

……

After a few minutes.

Chapter 1784

Nearly a hundred hidden masters of the Su family in Tokyo stopped secretly searching for Zhifei and Zhiyu. Twenty of them drove straight to Kyoto in the middle of the night, and the remaining nearly 80 people all started to follow Matsumoto. His mansion is surrounded by them now.

Matsumoto didn’t even know that he was in the mouth of the disaster.

He checked the time and saw that it was already ten o’clock in the night, so he took out his cell phone and called Iga Kamino.

According to his plan, let Iga Kamino kill people now, and then hide the bodies in the Ito family mansion half an hour later.

Then, wait patiently for a few more hours, when the body has almost completely lost its residual temperature, then anonymously report the clue to the TMPD.

In this way, Takehiko will be finished early tomorrow morning.

After Takehiko Ito is finished, the only enemy in front of him was Machi Takahashi.

The current Machi Takahashi should still be immersed in the pain of bereavement, unable to extricate himself, it can be said that it is the most vulnerable time, he can set an ambush to kill him when he is going to die for Eiki.

Matsumoto thought this in his mind, but the phone in his ear kept beeping unhurriedly.

“Why can’t Iga Kamino’s phone call get through?”

Matsumoto frowned involuntarily.

“Didn’t I tell him before? He must always keep the phone open, so that I can communicate with anything in time. What’s wrong?”

Matsumoto’s heart suddenly twitched, and he said to himself, “Iga Kamino, could there be an accident?!”

“But this shouldn’t be it! They took the Su family siblings all the way to Kyoto, and the TMPD has been searching for so long without any clues. How could there be an accident? No sense!”

“If they were discovered while hiding their bodies in the Ito family, and they were killed by the Ito family’s ambush, it sounds logical, but the key is that they did not get his own orders and could not kill them in advance. This doesn’t sound logical at all!”

“So, what happened to Kyoto?”

Ryoto Matsumoto, who had always been confident and thought he was strategizing, suddenly fell into a strong self-doubt.

……

At this moment, it is not just Ryoto Matsumoto who can’t make a call, but also Takahashi, who just lost his son.

Machi Takahashi has ordered that the Tenglin family ninja who is ambushing in Kyoto kill Nanako first and take a video of her killing.

Then, he used this video to torture Takehiko and let Takehiko die in extreme pain.

However, the ninja of the Tenglin family never gave him any reply.

He called to ask about the progress, but the call was completely unreachable, and after several changes, no one answered.

Seeing that all the calls couldn't get through, Takahashi shoved the phone to the ground and shouted angrily: "It's a h*ll! It's a h*ll! The invincible Tenglin Ninja, why is it all f*cking rubbish these days?"

"Before, Tenglin and the others disappeared for no reason, and they were finally sent back frozen as popsicles. Now there is no news about this batch of d*mn ninjas, will they be sent back frozen as popsicles too!"

The subordinates hurriedly said: "Mr. President, Master of the Tenglin family, will he encounter an ambush at Ito's house?"

"Where the h*ll came the ambush from?" Takahashi scolded annoyedly: "The situation over there has long been clear. The Ito family doesn't even have a ninja in Kyoto, just a few housekeepers, servants and ordinary bodyguards. What did these people use to ambush the ninjas of the Tenglin family? And there are still six people!

After speaking, Takahashi couldn't help but mutter, "What could happen in Kyoto?!"

Chapter 1785

Neither Matsumoto nor Takahashi could understand what happened in Kyoto.

However, Matsumoto is far more shrewd than Takahashi.

When he couldn't contact Iga Kamino, although he couldn't figure out why, he had realized in his subconscious that the matter was probably going to be a big mistake.

Thinking of this, he immediately called the other members of the Iga family and immediately asked them about Iga Kamino.

But the people of the Iga family are also unaware of what happened in Kyoto.

They also couldn't get in touch with Iga Kamino, and didn't know if he was alive or dead.

At this time, Matsumoto really panicked.

He nervously paced back and forth in the living room at home, his brows were constantly frowning, and even his hand holding the cigar was shaking uncontrollably.

His younger brother Ryosuke Matsumoto saw him very nervously, and hurriedly calmed him down: "Brother, don't panic, if you panic, we really don't know how to deal with it next!"

Unlike Machi Takahashi, Machi Takahashi's goal is Nanako, which has nothing to do with the Su family, so it doesn't matter if his motivation is revealed.

The strength of the two families can basically come between five and five, so he is not afraid of Takehiko.

However, Matsumoto knew very well in his heart that if his motives were revealed, he would not only face the behemoth Su family, but also the Ito family and Takahashi family.

So, he smoked a cigar and said to Ryosuke Matsumoto: "The hand I played almost squeezed all our chips. If I win, the Matsumoto family can become the top in Japan; if I lose, The Matsumoto family will be ravaged to death by the three big families of Su, Ito, and Takahashi!"

As he said, he couldn't hide his nervousness and said, "Now, Iga Kaminori can't get in touch, and Zhifei and Zhiyu are dead or alive. don't know if our motives have been revealed. If it is not revealed, it doesn't matter. , At most, it's planting the plan of Takehiko Ito, but if it is revealed, then we will basically have no way to survive."

Matsumoto Ryosuke hurriedly asked: “Brother! We don’t know if we have been exposed, are we just waiting for the verdict? That would be too passive? Even if we die, we have to find a way to fight back. You must not just give up like that.”

Matsumoto thought for a moment, gritted his teeth, and said coldly: “Of course we have to resist! Since the first card is still dead or alive, we will bet on the second!”

Ryosuke Matsumoto asked, “Brother, how do you bet on the second one?”

Ryoto Matsumoto said sternly: “I bet that our motives for the Su family have not been revealed yet! In this way, we will go all out to kill Machi Takahashi and Takehiko Ito! Kill them and we will have a chance to become No. 1 in Japan!”

“Ah? Kill them?” Ryosuke Matsumoto asked in amazement, “Isn’t it just trying to deal with the Su family?”

Ryoto Matsumoto shook his head: “It is a wishful thinking to deal with the Su family. With their strength, as long as the target is aimed at us, we have no resistance.”

As he said, Matsumoto said again: “However, Machi Takahashi must be at the weakest time now. He is deprived of a few ninjas and lost his son. Now is a good time to kill him! Let the Iga family again Send a few ninjas to kill him! Anyway, Iga Ninjas are already in the same boat with us!”

Ryosuke Matsumoto asked again: “What about Takehiko? How to kill him? He seems to have no strength loss!”

Ryoto Matsumoto gritted his teeth and said: “Then he can only be outsmarted! Go and kidnap a few families of police officers from the TMPD, and then force these officers to come home, saying that they will return to the TMPD to assist in the investigation of the Su family. As long as he leaves home, we will have a chance to deal with the disappearance!”

Ryosuke Matsumoto continued to ask: “Brother, what if the Su family knows about us?”

Ryoto Matsumoto said with a vicious expression: “If they really know that they are all dead, then why don’t they pull Machi Takahashi and Takehiko Ito under the water?”

Chapter 1786

“Okay!” Ryosuke Matsumoto said grimly: “Even if we die, some people will die with us! Anyway, we won’t lose!”

……

At this moment.

After Charlie set the two-story building on fire, he returned to the Ito family residence.

He went from the same road to Nanako’s courtyard.

At this time, Nanako was sitting in front of the tea table with her eyes closed, her hands gently twisting a string of Bodhi beads, and she silently recited Buddhist scriptures to pray for Charlie.

Buddhism is not only prevalent in China, it has also been prevalent in Japan for a long time. Since Mr. Jianzhen traveled east to Japan, Buddhism in Japan has developed rapidly.

Although the Buddhism of the two countries is somewhat disimilar, there is almost no essential difference between the believers of the two countries in the matter of chanting and praying.

After reading silently for a long time, the incense in the incense burner had already burned. She felt the fragrance dissipate. When she opened her eyes and wanted to order another plate, she found that Charlie was already sitting opposite her.

Nanako was frightened, covering her mouth and exclaimed: “Master, you…when did you come back?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Just now, five seconds ago.”

“Huh?” Nanako said incredulously, “Why didn’t I notice any movement?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Because I thought you were chanting sutras, so I didn’t disturb you.”

Nanako blushed, and said softly: “I was praying for Master just now, and I hoped the gods will bless Master to return safely…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Thank you!”

Nanako smiled unnaturally and said, “Master, you saved my life, so why bother to thank me for this little thing…”

Charlie said earnestly: “I saved you out of my heart, and you prayed for me also out of your heart. The starting point is the same for everyone, so naturally there is no difference in size.”

Nanako couldn’t help sighing: “Master, you are really the only gentleman I have ever seen in my life, you are always considerate of others…”

Charlie smiled and said, “I’m not a gentleman, so don’t praise me.”

After speaking, Charlie said hurriedly: “By the way, give me your hand and I will check your injury.”

Nanako replied shyly: “Master, are you trying to signal me?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said, “Don’t you want to go for a walk in the snow? I will help you heal your injury quickly, and let’s go for a walk on the snow in the yard. If you are not satisfied, I’ll take you outside!”

“Ah?!” Nanako asked dumbfounded: “Master, you mean my injury will be healed soon? Before the snow melts?”

Charlie said seriously: “You don’t need to wait for the snow to melt. You can cooperate with me. We can walk in the snow together before it stops.”

Chapter 1787

Nanako couldn’t believe that Charlie could really heal her.

But when she thought that the man in front of her who was eager to try to heal her was the one she loved, she was willing to give a try.

So she shyly handed her right hand to Charlie, and said shyly: “Master, then…please!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and stretched out his fingers to gently place her veins.

A trace of aura traveled through Nanako’s veins into her body, and within the blink of an eye, it completely wandered through her body.

After a while, Charlie took the opportunity to see the specific situation of Nanako’s injury.

From this look, he discovered that her injury was indeed serious.

Almost all of her organs have suffered serious internal injuries. Not only that, but the meridians and bones are also damaged. The whole person seems to have become a fragmented porcelain doll. A little carelessness may cause serious secondary injuries.

Although she has been rescued from danger to life after being rescued, her whole body has been in a state of very low safety.

She is currently less than one-fifth of ordinary people.

Someone who fell might be unharmed, stand up and dust the dirt and leave. If she falls, it would be life-threatening, and she would have to be sent back to the hospital for treatment.

Charlie could imagine how severe pain Nanako’s body would have to endure from such a severe injury, and the pain was continuous, even in her sleep.

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn’t help but feel distressed, and said with emotion: “I told you at the time that martial arts is a kind of spirit. There is no need to care too much about winning or losing the game, let alone putting yourself in a dangerous situation in the game. , Why were you betting your life against Aoxue?”

Nanako said with some shame: “Master, I was not betting on her life, but hoped to go all out without leaving any regrets…”

Having said this, she sighed and smiled bitterly: “It’s just that I didn’t clearly realize the gap between myself and Aoxue. She was really too strong, incredible…”

Charlie shook his head helplessly.

At this time, he also has his own treatment plan.

There are two options for treating Nanako.

The first is to directly use the aura in her body to repair the damage suffered. Compared with ordinary people, her body is indeed seriously damaged, but for him, it is not a big problem. With the aura it will be repaired soon;

This method is simple, direct and convenient, with many benefits.

However, this approach has drawbacks.

If he directly repaired her injury with Aura, how would he explain it to her?

After all, Nanako doesn’t have a deep cultivation base, and she can’t realize the existence of aura. In her opinion, he may just touch her hand and heal her in a confused way. This may be too incredible for her.

And the second way is to let her swallow the rejuvenating pills.

The efficacy of Rejuvenating Pill is beyond doubt.

Chapter 1788

For ordinary people, this kind of medicine is simply a panacea. It can be used by the elderly to prolong life for more than ten or twenty years; young people take it, and the body can be more than many times stronger than ordinary people; the injured take it, even if only one breath is left. , And can definitely strengthen the opponent’s body on the basis of restoring the original.

In the beginning, Orvel was almost completely killed by Regnar's men, leaving only the last breath, and he was saved with a rejuvenating pill.

That rejuvenating pill not only saved Orvel's life, but also made him a few years younger, and his body was better than before the injury.

This is mainly because the effect of Rejuvinating Pill is too strong. When Orvel was cured, there is still remaining effect to improve his body.

Although Nanako's injury was also very serious, in Charlie's view, at most half a rejuvenating pill could be enough.

If she takes a whole rejuvenating pill, it goes without saying that Nanako's strength will be upgraded by one or two levels at the peak state before!

Therefore, Charlie had a question in his heart.

Should I give half a rejuvenating pill for Nanako, or just give her one and give her a chance.

Charlie is not a stingy person, and the main reason why he is entangled with half or one is because Nanako is not his compatriot.

As the saying goes, people who are not of my race must have different hearts.

I dare not say that the other party must be harmful, but at least it is difficult to keep one mind with the people of the different race.

And Nanako is a martial arts master, has been participating in various international competitions, and originally planned to participate in the next Olympic Games.

If he allowed her to improve significantly, she would definitely pose a threat to Aoxue in the future.

If Nanako represented Japan and defeated Aoxue who represents China in the next international competition, wouldn't it be equivalent to handing over the champion's title that should belong to China to Japan?

Charlie's hesitation was based on this.

It stands to reason that he can give half a rejuvenating pill to Nanako, so that she can fully recover, which is equivalent to giving her a great good fortune.

However, considering that Nanako is obsessed with martial arts and has a pious mentality.

Therefore, in Charlie's own selfish heart, he also wanted to give her another chance so that she could study the martial arts she loved more deeply.

Thinking of this, Charlie looked at Nanako and asked her: "Nanako, if I can cure you, can you promise me a condition?"

Nanako said without hesitation: "Master, even if you can't cure me, I will agree to any of your conditions, and I will never hesitate!"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: "I want you to promise me that after I cure you, if you still love martial arts, just concentrate on studying it yourself, but don't participate in any form of international competitions, you can promise?"

"Yes!" Nanako said with a firm gaze: "After the last match, I deeply reflected on the principles you taught me before. Martial arts is a spirit, not a competition, so I myself have lost that kind of passion."

Speaking of this, she looked at Charlie affectionately, and said seriously: "Since I met Master, I have known what is the truth that there are people outside the world and the heavens outside the world. A real top expert like Master will not participate in the so-called competition, only throw Only with the desire for competition, victory and defeat, can we have the opportunity to achieve a more sophisticated martial arts training. Therefore, if I really have a chance to recover from the beginning, I will definitely not participate in any competitions!"

Seeing what she said was serious and firm, Charlie felt relieved.

Immediately, he looked at Nanako, smiled slightly, took out a rejuvenation pill from his pocket, handed it to her, and smiled: "Nanako, if you take this pill, it will not only restore you to the original, but also your body strength will also improve!"

Chapter 1789

Although the effect of Rejuvenation Pill is very magical, it is very simple and unpretentious on the outside, but it is a black, round pill, and there is nothing special about it.

Nanako looked at this medicine, did not conceal her astonishment, and asked Charlie, “Master, can this really cure my injury?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “If Master takes the shot, it will naturally cure all diseases and invalid refunds.”

“Master?” Nanako asked in surprise, “Is this Master the nickname for Master Wade?”

“You can say,” Charlie tried to take the discussion away from the topic.

“Hurry up and take the medicine. Didn’t you say you want to go out to see the snow? Don’t wait for a while and you haven’t taken the medicine yet. “

Nanako smiled and said, “The weather forecast says that the snow will fall until tomorrow.”

With that, she picked up the Rejuvenating Pill and looked at Charlie: “Master, is this eaten directly?”

“Yes.” Charlie said seriously: “After you take it, I will help you guide the absorption of the medicine.”

Nanako nodded gently, and put the pill in her mouth without hesitation.

At the moment of entrance, the pill immediately turned into a warm current, poured from the mouth into the stomach, and from the stomach to the whole body.

Nanako could clearly feel that her body was undergoing earth-shaking changes at this time.

She doesn't know how to describe this change. If she was injured before, it was like a porcelain bottle was broken on the ground and the fragments were all over the floor, then now she is like a broken porcelain bottle rewinding and playing all over the floor. The fragments quickly returned to the basket, pieced together into a complete self, who had never suffered any harm, and had never had a cracked self.

It's like going back in time, full of a strong sense of unreality.

At this time, Charlie grabbed Nanako's slender and white jade hands, and a trace of spiritual energy entered to help her guide the absorption of the rejuvenating pills.

Nanako thought that the feeling of turning back in time was extremely magical, but she did not expect that half of the effects of Rejuvenation Pill had not been exerted.

With the help of Charlie, she felt that every cell in her body seemed to be nourished by the medicinal effect. She could feel that her body level had reached the peak level in the past and continued to improve and increase!

A few minutes later, she opened her eyes, ignoring the sweat on her face, looked at Charlie in amazement, and blurted out, "Master, what exactly is this magic medicine? How can it be so powerful?"

Chapter 1790

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "This medicine is called Rejuvinating Pill."

Nanako suddenly remembered something, and said: "I know! I know! Master Wade! Aoxue's strength suddenly improved before the quarterfinals. It should be because of this kind of rejuvenation pills?"

Charlie nodded: "Yes, it is indeed the effect of Rejuvenation Pill."

Nanako asked again: "Because of this, Master didn't want me to have a head-on contest with Aoxue in the future, so you won't let me continue to participate in international competitions, right?"

Charlie said frankly: "Yes, you were indeed out of this consideration."

Nanako bit her lower lip lightly, and after hesitating for a while, she asked tentatively, “Is Master Wade asking this because he likes Aoxue?”

Charlie shook his head: “I am more like a brother to my sister Aoxue. I don’t want you two to meet on the field. It’s more because we represent different countries. I didn’t want to influence it because of her. To the national honor of Chinese athletes, so I hope you could not continue to participate in international competitions.”

Nanako suddenly realized that she stood up suddenly, bowed to Charlie ninety degrees, and said seriously: “Master, please rest assured, from now on, Nanako will concentrate on studying martial arts and will never participate in any form of martial arts game!”

After saying this, she came back to her senses, looked at her legs, and said with excitement: “I have never thought before, it feels so good to stand up by myself”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Don’t you want to take a stroll in the snow? Let’s go now!”

“Yeah!” Nanako nodded excitedly, walked around the tea table, took Charlie’s hand, and said excitedly: “Let’s go Master!”

Nanako, who had just improved her strength, couldn’t see the look of any martial arts master at this time.

At this moment, she is just a simple and happy little girl, holding the hand of her beloved man, running towards her favorite snowy night.

Nanako loves snow, especially at night. In the quiet snow, you can enjoy the snow and the beauty of the night without being disturbed by others.

This is her girlish heart and her girlish feelings.

In the courtyard at this time, a thick layer of snow has fallen.

The trace of Charlie’s killing of Tenglin Ninja had been completely gone. The thick snow, they stepped on it and made a creaking sound, which made people feel as if they were far away from the hustle and bustle of the city.

Nanako held Charlie's hand tightly without letting go, pulling him to walk in the snow, and then raising his hand high, and then holding his hand in a beautiful circle.

The exquisite skirt of the kimono, as she dexterously turns in the white snow, also sets off the extraordinary posture of Nanako, making her posture a little more enchanting in grace.

she turned around in the snow a few times, and stopped when facing Charlie.

She observed at Charlie with her pair of shiny and pure eyes, and said sincerely with a bit of infatuation: "Master, I have waited for this snow for several days. The weather forecast said that this snow was only a few days ago. After the meeting, I was sitting in a wheelchair, parked in the yard, looking up at the sky, waiting for the snow, while thinking of you."

"But that day, I didn't wait for the snow, let alone hope to wait for you."

Speaking of this, a layer of water mist suddenly appeared in her eyes, and she said with a bit of choking in her tenderness: "But I really didn't expect that today, the heavy snow that I have been looking forward to for a long time will be the same as mine Master, the long-awaited, you are here together with the snow."

"At this moment, it is really the happiest, most satisfying and perfect moment in my life, so perfect that I can't believe it, so perfect as true as false, as dreamlike as fantasy!"

Chapter 1791

When Charlie and Nanako walked hand in hand in the quiet snowy night of Kyoto, Tokyo was still under currents.

At this time, Machi Takahashi was at home, anxiously waiting for the news of Tenglin Ninja.

The Tenglin family is more anxious than him.

Because so far, the Tenglin family has lost ten ninjas, and almost all the young backbone of the family has perished.

Even though ten people are not too many, a family with ten young men is already a very large family.

First of all, these ten young adults have at least one or two generations of elders, mom and dad, aunts and uncles, grandparents, and at least ten people in total.

Secondly, these ten young adults are all males, but it is impossible for all young adults in a family to be males. If the male to female ratio is one to one, then there are at least ten females in the family.

Once again, at least half of the ten young men are married and have children. They have wives and children.

In this way, a family must have at least fifty or sixty people in order to have ten male young adults.

Now, the prime-age males of the Tenglin family have all been folded in, and the family's combat effectiveness has dropped sharply.

In this case, naturally, there is no ability to separate manpower to protect Takahashi.

Therefore, there is no ninja in Takahashi's home except for some bodyguards.

It was late at night, and Takahashi was still not tired.

On the one hand, he is still griefing for the tragic death of his son Eiki; on the other hand, he wants to wait to see if he can still contact the missing Tenglin Ninja.

Although he knew subconsciously that the Tenglin Ninja sent to Kyoto had been murdered 80% of the time, but deep in his heart, he still held a glimmer of hope.

He felt that at least before he saw the corpse, there was still a possibility that things could come back. Maybe after a while, those Tenglin Ninjas would contact him?

Just as Takahashi was pacing back and forth in the living room, waiting anxiously, a very thin blow arrow suddenly shot out from the corner, and one shot hit Takahashi's back neck.

Machi Takahashi, who had just suffered the pain of losing his son, had not had time to figure out how to avenge him, and suddenly he was poisoned and fell to the ground!

The bodyguards discovered that he suddenly fell to the ground, and they gathered around him. After a closer look, they found that he had lost his breath and heartbeat!

When the bodyguards searched for the murderer in amazement, the several Iga ninjas who had sneaked into the Tenglin family had already retreated.

In normal times, the Tenglin family will arrange at least four ninjas to lurch beside him, secretly protect him and prevent him from being assassinated by other ninjas.

But today, there is no ninja beside him.

Without the protection of a ninja, just relying on ordinary bodyguards, in front of the ninja is almost like no one.

Therefore, it is not difficult for the ninja to take the head of Takahashi.

Poor Machi Takahashi, just as the white-haired man gave away the black-haired man, he died too!

……

At the same time.

Just as Takehiko Ito fell asleep, he heard a knock on the door.

He asked with some annoyance: “It’s so late, what is there? If it’s not something important, I’ll talk about it tomorrow!”

Hiroshi Tanaka said in a hurry: “President, the police officer from the TMPD is here again, saying that there are still some things that need your cooperation to go to the TMPD for another questioning.”

“I have to face some questioning?!” Takehiko roared angrily: “I have said everything that should be said, and there is nothing left to say!”

Tanaka explained: “My Grace, the other party said that the Su family has been putting pressure on them, and it might cause an international diplomatic incident, so they ask you to cooperate.”

“International diplomatic incident?!”

Hearing this, Ito yelled angrily: “d*mn, it’s really annoying!”

Chapter 1792

Although he was very dissatisfied, Takehiko did not dare to continue at this time.

He is a businessman after all.

He knows very well that if he is really involved in international diplomatic events and affects Japan’s international image, then Japanese citizens will definitely regard him as a criminal who smeared Japan’s image.

In this case, the people will spontaneously boycott the Ito family, which might make the family a target of public criticism.

In this case, it is better to actively cooperate and clear up some of the relationships.

So, Takehiko Ito got up from the bed angrily, simply put on his clothes and opened the door.

Although Takehiko Ito was irritable, he could still understand the truth.

Anyway, I’m walking and sitting properly, don’t say asking questions again, even if I stay in the TMPD for a few days first?

So, he said to Tanaka Koichi: “You go to arrange the car, we will leave in a while!”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded immediately and turned around to make arrangements.

A few minutes later, under the escort of several bodyguards and two ninjas, Ito got into his car and prepared to go to the TMPD.

At this time, Ryoto Matsumoto had already prepared Iga Ninja and other subordinates. He wanted to repeat the old tricks and find a suitable section of road to kill him on the way to the TMPD.

Now Machi Takahashi is cold, as long as Takehiko is killed, he will be the strongest in Tokyo and even Japan.

However, Ryoto Matsumoto didn't know that Master of the Su family had already surrounded his mansion at this time. The leader in the lead was not anxious to take people in immediately, but began to follow the actual situation of Ryoto Matsumoto's residence. Develop a strategy, hoping to wipe out the entire Matsumoto family.

According to Zynn's temper and disposition, if Mr. Matsumoto wants to kill his son and daughter, it is impossible for him to kill Matsumoto alone.

The most hateful, and the most once-and-for-all way is to destroy the Matsumoto family directly!

The Su family has never been a soft-hearted family.

From the anti-wade Alliance back then to the current top Chinese family, the Su family's style of work has always been cruel!

Ten minutes after Takehiko left home.

The vehicle is about to enter a two-kilometer-long viaduct.

This viaduct is a closed road.

The bridge deck is 15 meters above the ground with an average height of 15 meters. It is almost as high as a five-story building, and there are only two lanes in a single direction. It is difficult for vehicles to make a U-turn at once. At least two steering wheels must be turned back and forth before it is possible to turn back.

It would be even more troublesome if a team was blocked directly on it. If the team got into a disorderly rhythm, it is very likely that several cars would block each other, so that there would be nowhere to run.

However, Takehiko did not realize the danger.

This is mainly because Takehiko has not suffered any other losses, and has not been targeted, except for Charlie's embezzlement of 4.5 billion USD.

Although both the Takahashi family and the Matsumoto family wanted to provoke, they were all resolved by Charlie, who cheated on him because of a coincidence.

It was precisely because he had no trouble that he felt that the reason why Tokyo was so messy was that someone wanted to target the Su family and the Takahashi family, and it had nothing to do with him.

Moreover, he is now indirectly a beneficiary.

If the Takahashi family suffers a severe setback, then the Ito family will be the number one in Japan while lying down, and the opportunity for cooperation with the Su family will naturally come to its court.

This feeling of lying down made Takehiko Ito who was sitting in the Rolls Royce proud.

So he picked up a cigar, lit it and put it in his mouth.

Just as Takehiko was about to take a sip, he suddenly felt a violent tremor of the vehicle. Then, the vehicle was uncontrollable and hit the roadside guardrail!

Iga Ninja's hunt for Takehiko has begun!

Chapter 1793

Before the vehicle lost control and hit the roadside fence, Ito never thought he would be in danger.

Because, Takehiko Ito is protected by the entire Koka Ninja.

It can be said that now in the big Japanese family, only his ninja has not suffered any harm or loss of combat.

In addition to him, the young and middle-aged of the Tenglin family are almost wiped out, and the Iga family also lost half of their combat effectiveness.

However, Ito's biggest negligence was that he went out too lightly this time.

He felt that he was going to the TMPD for questioning and cooperating with the investigation, and there was a police officer driving ahead and going to the TMPD by himself. There can be no one else thinking about him on the way to the TMPD. Right?

It is precise because of this that he did not arrange too many ninjas to protect himself.

However, he never expected that the police car that cleared the road would have been threatened and threatened by Matsumoto. Matsumoto laid a net and waited for him to get in.

Takehiko Ito's motorcade suddenly lost control, mainly because a large number of slings had been planted by Iga Ninja on the road!

The so-called Saling is the most commonly used weapon of Japanese ninjas. It is generally a metal product covered with spikes. No matter how it is scattered on the ground, Saling will reveal several spikes facing in different directions.

In ancient times, when a Japanese ninja was hunted down, he would use Saling behind him. When the opponent catches up, as long as he stepped on it, he would pierce the sole of his foot.

And the current ninja has made a big upgrade to Saling. The current Saling uses extremely sturdy tungsten carbide alloy, which is also the hardest steel material in the world, with hardness equal to diamond.

Therefore, with such a sling, you can easily puncture any rubber tire!

The reason why Takehiko Ito's team lost control in an instant was that the four tires of each car were stabbed by several slings, so without exception, they all lost control and crashed into the roadside.

At the moment of the collision, the cigar that Takehiko had just lit fell on his crotch, and his whole body was shaken by the impact.

Fortunately, this Old Master has good safety habits, even if he is sitting in the rear seat, he also buckles his seat belt.

Otherwise, with the violent impact just now, no matter how good the car is, it will not be possible to offset the inertia on his body.

If one head hits the back of the front seat, 80% chance for him that he will lose his life.

At this time, several of Ito's bodyguards and two ninjas had gotten out of the two cars, and surrounded Ito's cars.

At this moment, six Iga ninjas suddenly leaped into the sky from the opposite lane, each of them gripping the ninja sword in both hands and killing them with all their faces!

Hiroshi Tanaka, who was in the co-pilot, turned pale, turned his head and said to Takehiko: "President! How come there are ninjas? Could it be sent by Takahashi?!"

Takehiko was about to speak, and suddenly he yelled, and looked down, the cigar has burned through his pants and burned a scar on the inner thigh.

He hurriedly picked up the cigar, threw it aside, and blurted out: "Where is the police car leading the way?"

The driver said at this time: "President, the police car has already driven away..."

"Off?!" Takehiko cursed dumbfounded: "We are ambushed, and they drove away?! Is this a f*cking human trait?!"

Hiroshi Tanaka suddenly realized it, and he blurted out: "President, did the police officers deliberately lure you out?"

Takehiko roared: "b*stards! There is such a beast, who is deliberately calculating me!"

Chapter 1794

After he finished speaking, he hurriedly said to Tanaka Koichi: “Call the police! Let the TMPD send a helicopter to me! The bodyguards and ninjas outside, I’m afraid I won’t last long!”

Hiroshi Tanaka saw that the six ninjas had already rushed up, quickly took out his mobile phone and called the TMPD to report to the police.

Although Tokyo is very uneasy these days, and the TMPD’s handling efficiency and crime-solving capabilities are also messed up, but the hardware configuration of the TMPD is still very powerful. It is equipped with 14 police helicopters of all kinds. Once there is an emergency, the special operations team can be sent there quickly.

Tanaka directly called the head of the TMPD. After all, Takehiko is one of the top entrepreneurs in Tokyo, and the TMPD has to be a bit thin, and he can directly communicate with the chief in charge of everything.

At this moment, the director of the Tokyo Warning Service just learned that Takahashi was assassinated at home, and he was on the verge of collapse.

Zhifei and Zhiyu were not found;

The four human popsicles of the Tenglin family did not detect the murderer;

Machi Takahashi’s son, Eiki was burned to death in the car, and no murderer was found;

As a result, Machi Takahashi quickly got cold…

This series of serious criminal cases have cast a thick fog of magic and crime across Tokyo.

However, at this moment, Tanaka Hiroichi suddenly told him that Takehiko had also been ambushed and was in danger at this time. When he heard this, he felt a burst of blood on his head, and his legs collapsed directly in the office when he heard this. .

Several subordinates hurriedly stepped forward to help. He was extremely weak but full of anger and said: “Quick! Quickly send helicopters and special operations teams to the Yotsuya Viaduct to rescue Takehiko. Today Tokyo says nothing can be dead anymore!!! “

It stands to reason that a fully-armed modern special operations team has no gap with special forces in terms of equipment or combat effectiveness.

This kind of special police, single-handedly against a ninja, may not have any advantage in front of the ninja's weird body techniques and hidden weapons.

However, after dozens of individuals have formed firepower, formation, and complementary advantages, the ninja's advantage will disappear.

However, the biggest problem now is that the near thirst cannot be quenched by far!

It takes at least five minutes for the special operations team to assemble, several minutes for boarding the helicopter, and several minutes for the plane to take off and arrive quickly. Together, it takes at least ten minutes.

However, how can Takehiko's men last for more than ten minutes? !

The two sides fought for several rounds outside the car, and Takehiko's bodyguards were all brought down to the ground!

Although the remaining two ninjas have been struggling to resist, they have been forced to retreat steadily, and they have suffered multiple injuries!

Looking at this form, it is estimated that in another minute, they will basically be unable to resist it!

At that time, the opponent will directly take the head of Takehiko!

Tanaka, who was in the co-pilot, hurriedly said to Takehiko Ito: "President, let's escape! If you don't run away, there will be no chance!"

"escape?!"

Takehiko trembled and said desperately in horror: "Where can we escape under this situation? Even if we escape, we will be caught by the other party. There is no way to survive!"

After that, Takehiko's expression dimmed, and he murmured: "Tanaka, you and I are getting killed here today..."

Chapter 1795

At this time, Takehiko had already decided that he was bound to death.

The rescuer will not be able to make it for a while, his own people can no longer survive, and the other ninja may be killed by the sword at any time.

The remaining driver and Tanaka have no actual combat effectiveness. Like him, they will be cut and killed by the opponent in a matter of seconds.

At this moment, he really wanted to call his daughter who is far away in Kyoto. Kyoto is a few hundred kilometers away, and his daughter must not know that he is in deep trouble. Call her quickly, and maybe hear her voice before he is dead. This is also a bit of comfort before death.

However, just as he took out his cell phone and was about to call Nanako, Hiroshi Tanaka blurted out: "President! It's really too late if we don't run!"

Takehiko sighed: "I already told you just now, we have already pierced our wings and we have nowhere to escape..."

Having said that, he gritted his teeth and cursed: "It must be the beast Takahashi! That sc*m! b*stard! He used such insidious means to deal with me!"

Hiroshi Tanaka quickly pointed out the window and blurted out: "Mr. President, don't scold Takahashi for now. If we run to both ends of the viaduct, we will definitely die! But, we can still jump from here!"

After that, he pointed to the guardrail outside the car and said excitedly: "Mr. President, when we push the car door, it will be the guardrail. If we turn over, we can jump off!"

Takehiko Ito paled in fright, and blurted out: "Are you crazy?! This viaduct is more than ten meters high. Won't we just fall to death if we jumped down?"

Hiroshi Tanaka said solemnly: “I can bet, from this height we may not necessarily die. As long as you don’t let your body face down, or face and abdomen face down, you still have a chance to jump down, but if you don’t jump, you will have no chance. Nothing!”

Takehiko Ito swallowed his saliva: “Jump down, immortal and crippled, it is impossible to escape their pursuit!”

Hiroshi Tanaka said seriously: “This place is so high, those ninjas must not dare to jump around! Even if they are stronger, their bodies are long, and they will be disabled if they jump. They are the same. If they don’t dare to jump, Then you have to drive down the viaduct. The two ends of the viaduct are still far away. When they get around, the special operations team of the TMPD should be there!”

After speaking, he added: “Also, the viaduct we are walking on has no traffic at night, but the road below is relatively close to Red-Light Street. It is always lively at night, so there must be a lot of private cars and taxis going back and forth!”

“Moreover, there are young people who enjoy the nightlife, drunken people and homeless people!”

“Once they find that we are falling, they will definitely come around to watch the excitement or help!”

“Even if this group of ninjas really dared to jump down, they might not dare to kill us in front of so many people. As long as it can be dragged for a few minutes, the helicopter from the TMPD will probably arrive!”

Takehiko blurted out and asked, “What if we fall directly to death?!”

Hiroshi Tanaka gritted his teeth: “President! Even if we fall to death, it is better than being killed by a ninja! The ghost knows how Takahashi wants us to die? What if Takahashi told them to behead us?! “

Takehiko felt a chill in the back of his neck!

“Beheaded?!”

“That’s too d*mn bad, right?!”

“I would rather jump from here and fall to death than be chopped off by the ninja with a sword!”

Thinking of this, he shook his heart: “Okay! Then jump!”

After speaking, he remembered Takahashi’s true knowledge, gritted his teeth, and said angrily: “d*mn it, Takahashi forced me to jump from this heigh! This thing is really f*cking ironic! Today’s hatred, I remember Takehiko If I can survive, I will smash the head of that b@stard that Takahashi really knows! I’ll break him into pieces!”

Chapter 1796

Hiroshi Tanaka sighed, turned his head and said to the driver, “Brother Yamamoto, let’s jump together!”

The driver wiped a cold sweat, nodded and said, “Okay! I’ll be with you two!”

At this time, Takehiko’s two personal ninjas have already fought to the dying state!

Seeing that the two might be hacked to death by the other at any time, Tanaka Hiroshi hurriedly shouted: “President, Brother Yamamoto! It’s now or never!”

Takehiko quickly pushed open the door on one side with him. At this time, the driver also opened the door of the cab, ready to get off.

However, the driver’s side was right in front of the Iga Ninja. One of the ninjas saw that the driver was about to get out of the car, so he rushed over and pierced the driver’s heart with a flying knife!

After the sharp ninja knife pierced the driver’s body, the blade even pierced the hard door of the Rolls Royce.

The driver died almost instantly!

Ito saw the driver being killed across the car. He trembled unconsciously, and his legs became soft.

Although he is also a man who has experienced many battles in the market, it is the first time he has experienced this kind of disaster, and it is inevitable that he is nervous and afraid in his heart.

In addition, the older he is, the less courage he has, so Takehiko squatted on the ground in fright, unable to climb the one-meter-high guardrail at all.

At this time, the ninja who had just killed the driver suddenly discovered that Takehiko and Tanaka Hiroshi both had escaped from the car, as if they were about to jump off the bridge, and suddenly shouted: “Quick! Takehiko is going to escape!”

Having said that, he drew the ninja sword out forcefully, and stepped up to the roof of the car to kill Takehiko.

Seeing that Takehiko wanted to escape, the other ninjas immediately went mad and killed Takehiko’s two lingering ninjas, and then swarmed

The more so, the weaker Ito’s legs became uncontrollable, and even his efforts to stand up have no effect.

At this moment, Tanaka, who was about to climb over the guardrail, rushed desperately to push Takehiko’s body, and shouted: “Mr. President! You must support me with your hands! We must jump down, or we will die!!!”

Takehiko was instantly empowered, and he knew that this was really the line between life and death!

So, he pulled his body up with both hands, coupled with the desperate push by Tanaka Hiroshi, he quickly jumped over the guardrail of the viaduct.

At the moment when he almost lost his balance and turned over, he looked at Tanaka gratefully and reluctantly, and shouted, “Koichi! You must not give up”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded, using a little more force in his hand, and pushed Takehiko down.

Immediately afterwards, he climbed up the guardrail at the fastest speed, watching the short knives of several ninjas that were about to cut him, he jumped, followed Takehiko, and jumped off the bridge!

One after another, the two jumped off the highway bridge that was more than ten meters high.

At this moment, Ito hoped that a truck full of fluffy goods could appear under him.

It's a pity that there is nothing but the hard pavement below...

Chapter 1797

Before the fall, Takehiko's mind kept echoing Tanaka's words.

As long as you don't face down, or belly down, you still have a chance to survive.

So, he struggled to adjust his body in mid-air, and landed heavily with his legs straight to the ground!

With a bang, Takehiko only felt an incomparable sharp pain from both legs, but he didn't care to check the injuries on his legs, and he immediately rolled a few somersaults on the ground to relieve the impact of his falling from the viaduct. .

Immediately afterwards, Tanaka fell heavily to the ground. Like Takehiko, he landed on his legs and rolled over for several meters.

Although their legs hurt to death, both of them saved their lives because of the correct landing posture. At this time, Ito looked at his legs and saw the entire knee, calf, ankle and sole of the foot. All fell beyond recognition!

Tanaka's situation was just as tragic. His legs were bloody, broken bones even pierced from the flesh, blood flowed across, and it was horrible!

When the passers-by saw this, they were shocked, and some women had already screamed.

Soon, several enthusiastic people gathered around, and one of them asked, “You gentlemen, how do you feel? Would you like me to call an ambulance for you now?”

Takehiko cried bitterly and said, “Help me call the police! Someone on the bridge is chasing us!”

Everyone hurriedly looked up at the bridge. On the side of the guardrail of the over ten-meter viaduct, six ninjas were lined up in a row, looking down under the bridge with a bewildered expression.

One of the ninjas asked dumbfounded: “Boss, this…what now?”

The boss didn’t expect that this big piece of fat has already reached his lips, and it could fly away. He blurted out angrily: “Old fifth and sixth, the two of them can’t move now, you two jump down and give him I’ll kill!”

When the two heard this, each of them shrank their necks in shock.

One of them said embarrassingly: “Boss, if it is seven or eight meters high, you don’t need to say that I have already jumped, but it must be about 15 meters! I jumped, and the result would not be better than them. …..”

“Yeah!” Another said with a bitter expression, “Boss, the landing posture for the two of them is very scientific. If we are not so sure by any chance, we might just fall to death…”

The boss’s expression is very ugly.

He knows that if his subordinates don’t jump, he must not force them to jump, otherwise, how will this team lead in the future?

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and blurted out: “Get in the car! Let’s get down and kill them before the ambulance and the police arrive!”

Everyone hurriedly wanted to turn around and return to the car. At this moment, they heard the roar of helicopters in the sky.

When several people looked up, they were not shocked!

At this moment, there are four police helicopters coming fast from different directions!

One of the ninjas said in horror: “Oh! It’s a special operations team!”

Tokyo’s special operations team is the most ace special police under the TMPD. They have been serving anti-terrorism missions all year round. They have extremely strong combat capabilities. Moreover, they all have American-style equipment and have strong firepower. Ninjas are in front of them, no different from primitive people.

What’s more, they came in a helicopter!

If this is hovering over the head, holding a machine gun and shooting, even the most powerful ninja will be beaten into a sieve!

The boss of Iga Ninja immediately stunned, and shouted in a panic: “f*ck! Run away!”

The remaining five ninjas quickly got into the car under his leadership, and everyone fled in two cars.

The special operations team in Tokyo split immediately.

Two of the helicopters hovered directly nearby, allowing the combat team members to quickly reach the ground by cable drop from the helicopters to protect Takehiko.

Chapter 1798

The other two helicopters directly caught up with the two vehicles in which Iga Ninja were riding.

Since the Iga Ninja was on the viaduct, there was nowhere to hide. He was driving a car and fleeing frantically, and the helicopter was approaching overhead.

Just when they wanted to escape with all their strength, the special forces on the helicopter directly hit the front hoods of the two vehicles with armor-piercing shells.

The penetration ability of armor-piercing projectiles is extremely strong, even military armor is difficult to resist, not to mention the civilian car engine, a few armor-piercing projectiles hit, the vehicle engine is instantly damaged.

When the engine is damaged, the vehicle immediately loses power, and the vehicle speed becomes slower and slower until it finally stopped.

The six ninjas in the car were frightened. They were about to push the door and get out of the car, holding their heads and scurrying. They found that the helicopter had hovered two or three meters above the bridge deck one after another, and then a large number of special forces quickly descended. Down, the dark muzzle had been aimed at their heads.

Twenty special forces, directly let the six ninjas surrender, and did not dare to resist at all!

And at this time, Takehiko and Tanaka Koichi were also sent to the ambulance and drove to the hospital quickly.

……

Matsumoto is at home at this time, feeling the feeling of strategizing.

The gambler's mentality is extremely heavy, and he already has that kind of immersion.

It's just that this gambling game is really too big, and he was a little nervous while excited, for fear that there would be accidents in the process of trading.

Now that Machi Takahashi is cold, Takehiko will be cold soon, and when he is cold, he will be the top one!

Nervous and excited, holding a glass of whiskey, thinking about the time in his heart, guessing that Takehiko was almost worthy of death, so he immediately took out his mobile phone and called Iga Ninja who was responsible for assassinating Takehiko.

As a result, the strange communication black hole appeared again.

The call that could be made ten minutes ago is not made.

Everything is the same as Iga Kamino who is guarding the Su brother and sister in Kyoto. If he is missing, he will disappear, and there is no trace.

Just when he was at a loss, the assistant walked up anxiously and said to him: “President there was an accident with Iga Ninja!”

“What’s the accident?!”

“Six Iga ninjas are all arrested. Takehiko and Tanaka Koichi fell from the viaduct. They have now been sent to the hospital. It is said that there is no life threatening!”

“What?!” Matsumoto gritted his teeth and cursed: “Let Ito Yuuhiko escape?! The ninjas of the Iga family are too Rubbish!”

The assistant nodded and said seriously: “At present, it is indeed like this…”

Ryoto Matsumoto angrily threw the whiskey glass in his hand to the ground, and the glass slammed heavily on the marble floor tiles, and it broke instantly.

At this moment, a cold woman’s voice suddenly came from the living room: “Mr. Matsumoto’s temper is really big enough!”

Ryoto Matsumoto and his assistant were startled by the strange voice. The two followed their reputations and saw a woman in her twenties stepping in.

Ryoto Matsumoto was shocked, and blurted out and asked, “You…Who are you?! How did you get in?!”

The woman sneered: “Of course I walked in.”

Matsumoto took a step back and asked nervously, “What are you going to do?!”

The woman looked at Mr. Matsumoto with interest, and then said coldly after a while: “You tied up my young master and young lady of the Su family, and assassinated more than ten people of Su family. What do you say I want to do? Of course it is time. I am here to take your life!”

Chapter 1799

Ryoto Matsumoto never dreamed that the Su family would find him!

Just when the woman said the whole thing, he trembled all over, and blurted out, “I have so many guards in my house, how could they let you in!”

Matsumoto’s house has always been heavily guarded.

The stronger the heart of harm, the stronger the heart of the defense.

In order not to be conspired by others, he arranged twenty bodyguards at home, among them there are ninjas from small families, and his defenses can be regarded as very strong.

So, he couldn’t understand how this woman got in, why didn’t he hear any movement? !

The woman smiled indifferently: “It doesn’t matter how many guards there are, I just kill them all? Besides, there are not many people, including your family, there are 36 people in total. Now they are all dead, leaving you two.”

After that, the woman said again: “You killed more than a dozen of our Su family, we naturally want to ask for more interest.”

Ryoto Matsumoto looks terrified!

He paled in fright, trembling all over, and blurted out, “You…you killed my whole family?!”

“Yes.” The woman nodded: “But you can rest assured that our Su family is still very civilized. Your parents, wife and children, brother and sister-in-law are all poisoned and dead, and there is no blood spill.”

Matsumoto’s legs weakened, he unconsciously stepped back two steps, fell on the sofa, his whole muscles trembling violently, gritted his teeth and asked: “As the saying goes, it’s not good for wife and children. If you have any hatred, you can just attack me. ! Why do you want to start with my family!”

The woman smiled and asked, “What? Mr. Matsumoto has started talking about the justice of the world? Then when you killed more than a dozen people in my Su family and intended to murder young master and the young lady of the Su family, why didn’t you talk about the justice of the world? What? When you plan all this, you should think of such consequences.”

Matsumoto gritted his teeth and roared: “You are beasts! Devil! No matter how bad my Matsumoto is, I have never killed a child! My son is only ten years old! My daughter is only eight years old!”

The woman smiled, and said coldly: “So what? If you dare to plot against my Su family, you must be prepared to bear the greatest price! To blame, you can only blame yourself for being too vicious and not leaving others behind. The way is not to leave a way for oneself.”

Matsumoto’s heart collapsed completely at this time.

He knows that when he comes out, the most basic quality is to be willing to bet to lose. He has suppressed everything in this game. Since he has lost, he naturally has to lose everything.

At this point, Matsumoto sighed sullenly, and said without love, “If this is the case, I am willing to bet, and you kill me too.”

The woman nodded and said coldly: “You are definitely going to die, but we don’t want you to die so happy. Before you die, I want to arrange for you to meet your family again.”

After that, she clapped her hands and said loudly, “Bring in those dead people!”

As soon as the words fell, dozens of Su family masters walked in, carrying corpses one after another. These corpses were all placed neatly next to each other in front of Mr. Matsumoto.

Ryoto Matsumoto saw this scene, and his whole body was distraught.

He really didn’t expect that he would end up like this.

And he also knew very well that he was bound to die today.

However, there is still the only glimmer of hope left in him, that hope is the eldest son taken away when his ex-wife divorced.

Ryoto Matsumoto got married for the first time 15 years ago, and his eldest son was born in the third year after marriage.

At that time, the Matsumoto family was still in despair, until he met his current wife.

Ryoto Matsumoto's current wife was the daughter of a middle-class family in Tokyo. In order to take advantage of her natal power, Ryoto Matsumoto swept his wife out of the house and then married her.

Chapter 1800

Because the current wife didn't like Matsumoto's eldest son, Matsumoto kicked out his eldest son after marriage and let him follow his ex-wife.

Later, Matsumoto's second married wife gave him a pair of children, so he rarely thought of his ex-wife and eldest son over the years.

But now, Ryoto Matsumoto thought of his ex, and finally felt a trace of comfort in his heart.

At least, after his death, the Matsumoto family's blood will not be completely cut off tonight.

His eldest son can continue to carry on his blood.

For the current Ryoto Matsumoto, nothing can comfort and rejoice him more than this.

The Su family girl in front of her seemed to see through his thoughts.

The woman smiled playfully and said to Matsumoto, "Mr. Matsumoto, I heard that you have a son?"

Matsumoto was taken aback and blurted out, “I don’t! Who did you hear it from? How could this be possible!”

The woman smiled: “Everyone is an adult, so there is no need to be embarrassed by such a botched lie.”

After that, she said coldly: “Your eldest son’s name is Taro Matsumoto. Later, after you drove him out of the house, he changed his surname, followed by your ex-wife’s surname, Kurosawa, and changed his name to Kurosawa Shota. Twelve years old and lives in Yamanashi Prefecture, not far from Tokyo. Am I right?”

Matsumoto listened to her words, his whole body was struck by lightning.

After a while, he was already in tears, and he knelt on the ground with a shuddering puff, and begged bitterly: “I beg you, don’t kill my son. I only have this one son. If he died too, The Matsumoto family will be completely extinct. I beg you to leave a bloodline for my Matsumoto family! I’ll kowtow to you!”

Having said that, Matsumoto slammed his head against the hard marble floor.

At this time, he was extremely desperate and regretful in his heart, but he also knew that the bodies of his entire family were placed here. He had no way to save them, and he could not even save his life, so his only wish is to let his eldest son live.

Therefore, when he kowtows, he is also extremely pious, hoping to impress the ice-like woman in front of him.

Matsumoto knocked three heads, and his forehead was already full of blood.

But he didn’t dare to stop, and continued to kowtow until his forehead was completely bloody and bloody, and he almost fainted because of the blow to the head.

Ryoto Matsumoto gritted his teeth to support his body, and choked in his mouth: “Please! Please! Please! Please!!! Please promise my only request!!!”

The woman just smiled at this moment and said: “I’m sorry, it was too late. Just five minutes ago, Shota Kurosawa had been poisoned and is dead now!”

When Ryoto Matsumoto heard this, he collapsed completely. He raised his head and shouted hysterically: “Why! Why do you want to destroy my Matsumoto family?! Why are you killing me like this?!”

The woman sneered: “This is the price you pay for angering the Su family!”

Ryoto Matsumoto burst into tears immediately, and his tears were mixed with blood, making his entire face look particularly tragic.

At this time, he had also completely lost the will to survive, and he muttered: “Kill me, kill me now!”

The woman nodded, took out a sunflower seed carved from white jade from her pocket, and said lightly: “Ryoto Matsumoto, before you die, I hope you remember my name, my name is Su Ruoli!”

After that, she shook one hand, and the sunflower seeds made of white jade shot out.

In the next second, a tiny hole of blood appeared on the center of Matsumoto’s eyebrows, and the whole person had completely lost all vitality, with a bang, and his body fell to the ground!

Chapter 1801

At this moment, the TMPD.

The chief of the TMPD finally breathed a sigh of relief when he learned that Takehiko has been taken to the hospital and his life was not in danger.

He took out a cigarette and knocked on the cigarette case to make the tobacco tighter. Then he took out the lighter and lit the cigarette and took a puff.

After a while, he sighed: “Oh, it seems that this strange day is finally coming to an end…”

The person next to him hurriedly said: “Director, the Su family brothers, and sisters have not been found…”

The director of the TMPD immediately said angrily: “Can’t you add more traffic to me? The Su brother and sister are still in a state of unclear life and death for the time being!”

With that said, he added: “Unknown life and death means that you don’t know whether they are dead or alive. At least you can’t be sure that you are dead. My request tonight is very simple. Don’t tell me that someone has died, I’m satisfied. , Wait until tomorrow!”

The person next to him nodded quickly and said, “Director, you have been working hard all day and night, you should go home and rest first.”

“Yeah.” The director of the TMPD took a breath and said, “I want to go back and take a good rest.”

Just as he was about to leave the TMPD, someone suddenly ran in in a panic and blurted out: “Director, Director! Something happened, Director!”

The chief of the TMPD was going crazy and blurted out: “What happened now?!”

The other party said breathlessly: “It’s Matsu…Matsumoto…Something happened to the Matsumoto’s family!”

The chief of the TMPD was dumbfounded and said: “First it was Takahashi, then Takehiko, and now it’s Matsumoto, why the h*ll did you breathe? You say! What happened to Matsumoto? He’s still alive?”

In his opinion, as long as people are still alive, it doesn’t matter if they are injured or disabled. Anyway, his only requirement is to stop death.

As a result, the other party said with a horrified expression: “Director, something has happened to the Matsumoto family! There are more than 30 people in the family, all…all dead…”

“what?!”

When the TMPD heard this, he threw away the cigarette bu.tt in despair, grabbed his hair with both hands, and collapsed and said, “I’m the f*cking going to split!!! What the h*ll is going on?! Is this still the Tokyo I am familiar with?! Why is it so endless?!”

The other party was also very collapsed, blurting out: “Tonight, the Matsumoto house suddenly lit a fire. After the firefighters put out the fire, they found that everyone in the Matsumoto house was lying neatly in the living room and burned beyond recognition. Arson, let’s not mention how tragic the scene was. Many firefighters vomited into the hospital!”

Upon hearing this, the chief of the TMPD felt his blood pressure surge immediately, and murmured: “Oh… my f*cking… I…”

Before finishing speaking, the whole person’s eyes went dark and he passed out completely.

……

At the same time the ancient city of Kyoto.

Charlie and Nanako strolled for a long time in the snow.

During the period, Nanako told Charlie that since she came to Kyoto to recuperate from her injury, she had stayed in the mansion and never went out, so she wanted to go out for a walk.

So Charlie took her and left the Ito mansion quietly over the wall, walking hand in hand through the streets of Kyoto.

Chapter 1802

Nanako wanted to say something to Charlie, but for a while she didn't know where to start, so she told Charlie about her childhood and past.

Although she was born in a rich family, Nanako's childhood was not a happy one.

Her mother died young, and although her father did not marry again, it could not make up for Nanako's childhood shortcomings.

Moreover, Takehiko was busy with work all day, and the time that can be allocated to Nanako was very small. In addition, Takehiko's character has always been serious and unsmiling, so Nanako's childhood lacked a lot of care.

Nanako's mother was a pretty lady, so when she was alive, she always taught her in a very traditional way, and Nanako also followed her mother to learn tea ceremony, illustration, embroidery, and even read poetry and books. In her character, the side of Yamato Nadeshiko was given by her mother.

However, after the death of her mother, Nanako fell in love with martial arts because she felt that when she was practicing martial arts, she could temporarily forget the sadness and unhappiness in life.

In the beginning, she only practiced martial arts to escape reality, but over time, she completely fell in love with martial arts.

After she finished telling her story, she chased Charlie and asked him: "Master, can you tell me the story of your childhood?"

Charlie smiled bitterly: "I was at two extremes when I was a kid. I lived well before I was eight years old. My parents were kind, wealthy, and worry-free. But when I was eight, my parents died unexpectedly. I fell into the street and became an orphan, and then I grew up in the orphanage..."

“Ah?!” When Nanako heard this, she was surprised, and said with a bit of distress: “I’m sorry Master, I didn’t mean it…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s okay, needless to say sorry.”

Nanako said with emotion: “In this way, my childhood is much happier than that of Master. Although my father is strict and unsmiling to me on weekdays, he still loves me very much in his heart, but his way of expression is not so soft in comparison. ……”

After all, Nanako looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Master, in fact, you have a conflict with my father. I heard Tian talk about it before. The reason why I pretended not to know was that I didn’t want Master to feel embarrassed, but actually , Father’s nature is not bad. If you have the opportunity, I still hope that you can let your previous suspicions go away and become friends…”

In fact, deep down in her heart, Nanako really wanted to say that she didn’t want Charlie and her father to become enemies.

In her heart, she dreamed that the two would cultivate a real relationship as husband and wife.

However, she knew that Charlie was already married, so she could only hide such words in the most secret place in her heart and would never say them.

Charlie didn’t think much at this time, nodded slightly and said: “If there is a chance, I will.”

Nanako immediately became happy, and said seriously: “That’s really great! But Master don’t get me wrong. I hope you and my father will become friends, not for the 4.5 billion things. Master must keep it for himself, not give to my father!”

Charlie couldn’t help laughing and asked her: “Why did you turn your elbow out? Four and a half billion is not a small sum!”

Nanako blushed and said softly, “It doesn’t matter, Master saved my life and healed my injury. This money is regarded as a reward from my father to Master Wade!”

Charlie couldn't help laughing, and said happily: "If your dad knows, he will be pissed off by you."

Nanako stuck out her tongue and was about to talk when her phone suddenly vibrated.

She was a little surprised: "It's so late, who will call me? Could it be the servant who found out that I escaped?"

With that, she quickly took out her mobile phone and said in surprise: "Oh, it's Father!"

Chapter 1803

Nanako didn't expect that her father would call her even so late.

So, she said to Charlie a little nervously: "Master, I want to answer the call from father..."

Charlie nodded, and smiled: "Come on."

Nanako was so busy pressing the answer button, and asked carefully, "Father, what's the matter you called me so late?"

On the other end of the phone, Takehiko's weak voice came: "Nanako, dad had an accident. I called to confirm your safety. Is everything okay in Kyoto?"

Nanako hurriedly asked: "Father, what happened to you?! Is it serious?!"

Takehiko said: "I was hunted down together with Tanaka. Fortunately, I escaped by chance, but I'm afraid they will try to get you, so I called to confirm."

At this moment, Takehiko Ito is lying in the intensive care unit of the Tokyo Hospital. The family's ninjas, bodyguards, and police officers from the TMPD have already tightly protected the third and outer floors of the hospital.

Lying on the hospital bed, Ito did not have any serious trauma at first glance, but his legs below the knees have disappeared, but the ends of the two thighs are wrapped in thick gauze.

After falling from the viaduct, Ito's brain and internal organs did not suffer much damage.

However, the legs that mainly bear the impact of the fall were seriously injured.

His soles, ankles, and calf bones were almost completely shattered, and his bloody appearance was really horrible.

In this case, the doctor also concluded that his legs are no longer able to recover.

Moreover, fragmented bones and severely damaged muscles have lost their vitality and face a huge risk of infection.

Therefore, only if the severely damaged part is amputated as soon as possible, the damage can be stopped in time and Takehiko's life can be saved.

For ordinary people, once the body tissues die in a large area, there is basically no possibility of restoration.

If the limb is severely injured, if the limb is not amputated, the infected area will rot, and the entire body will soon be affected, eventually leading to death.

At that time, when the doctor was seeking Ito's opinion, Ito had little hesitation.

He is also considered a courageous and knowledgeable hero, able to clearly judge the situation he is facing at a critical moment.

In his opinion, it is a blessing to be able to save his life. If he is unwilling to accept the amputation and continue to delay, he will probably die because of it.

For him, except for his daughter, nothing is more important.

Tanaka's situation was almost exactly the same as Ito's. He also underwent amputation of both legs below the knee, and recovered his life. At this time, he is recovering in the next ward.

Nanako didn't know that her father had undergone amputation, and asked impatiently, "Father, are you okay? Is there any injury or danger?"

Takehiko Ito sighed lightly and said, "I and Tanaka's legs were injured a little, and we are now being treated in the hospital, but fortunately, there is no danger to our lives, so you can rest assured."

While talking, Takehiko said again: "The world has been very uneasy in the past few days. You must be careful in Kyoto. I am going to send a few ninjas to protect you!"

Nanako blurted out: "Father, I want to return to Tokyo to see you!"

Chapter 1804

Takehiko hurriedly said, "Don't come. Tokyo is very chaotic now. In just one or two days, too many people have died. Besides, you are ill, you should rest in Kyoto!"

Nanako hurriedly said: "My father, my injuries are all healed. Don't worry, I will rush to Tokyo to take care of you as soon as possible!"

Naturally, Takehiko didn't believe that his daughter's injuries would heal, and naturally thought that Nanako was just comforting him.

Therefore, he said to Nanako in a serious tone: "Nanako, you have to listen to me, stay in Kyoto honestly, don't go anywhere, let alone coming to Tokyo!"

What else Nanako wanted to say, Takehiko angrily said: "If you let me know that you dare to come to Tokyo secretly, I don't have you as my daughter!"

After that, he hung up the phone.

Nanako burst into tears immediately. She was extremely worried about her father's safety. Although she was basically sure that the father on the phone did not look like life-threatening, she felt that her father's injury was not as bad as he said on the phone. Such an understatement.

Charlie on the side asked her: "Nanako, is there something wrong with your father?"

“Um…” Nanako nodded tearfully, and said, “My father called and said that he was hunted down and he is now in the hospital…”

After speaking, she looked at Charlie and choked up: “Master, I’m so worried…”

Charlie couldn’t help but be comforted: “Your father shouldn’t be life-threatening, so you don’t have to worry too much.”

Nanako shook her head and said, “I’m afraid that my father is hiding something from me…”

After that, she looked at Charlie eagerly and asked: “Master, I want to go back to Tokyo, you…can you help me?”

Charlie asked her: “How do you think I can help you?”

Nanako said: “My father won’t let me go back. If I tell the servants of the family, they will definitely not agree to it, and may even ban me. Since we have slipped out now, I don’t want to go back again. Hope Master can lend me some money, and I will take the first Shinkansen back to Tokyo after dawn!”

Seeing her look very urgent, Charlie sighed and said, “It’s just twelve o’clock in the night, and the Shinkansen will have to wait until the morning at least, or I will drive you back, we will be there in just over three hours. .”

“Really?!”

Nanako looked at Charlie excitedly, and blurted out, “Will Master really want to drive me to Tokyo?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I’ve said everything, can I lie to you?”

Nanako said, “But…but isn’t Master having business affairs in Osaka? If you take me to Tokyo, will it not delay your affairs in Osaka?”

“It’s okay.” Charlie smiled indifferently and comforted: “You don’t have to worry about me. Someone is helping me deal with things in Osaka. The top priority now is to send you back to Tokyo to see your father, lest you keep worrying about him.”

Nanako grabbed Charlie's hands and said in grateful words: "Master, thank you so much..."

Charlie smiled and said: "Okay, don't say anything polite. My car happened to be parked nearby. Let's set off now."

"Okay!" Nanako nodded repeatedly, and the eyes were full of gratitude and obsession.

Charlie at this moment, in her eyes, is the world-famous hero sent by heaven to save her...

Chapter 1805

In the middle of the night, Charlie drove the car, carrying Nanako, and galloping back to Tokyo.

In the middle of the journey, Issac called Charlie and asked him if he had finished the work and when he would return to Osaka.

Charlie told him that he would not be able to return for a while, and that he would not be able to return until tomorrow.

Issac didn't know what was wrong with Charlie, but he knew that Charlie was extremely strong, and no one in Japan could threaten him, so he was relieved.

Nanako, who was sitting in the co-pilot, seemed nervous all the way. Although Takehiko Ito said on the phone that he was not in danger, Nanako was still a little worried.

After more than three hours, Charlie drove the car back to Tokyo and stopped in front of Tokyo's best hospital, Tokyo University Affiliated Hospital.

This hospital is the highest-ranked hospital in Japan, and represents the highest level of treatment.

After the car stopped steadily, Nanako couldn't wait to push the door to get out of the car, but before getting of the car, she looked at Charlie and asked, "Master, are you going to go up with me?"

Charlie said slightly embarrassed: “Your father may not want to see me, right?”

Nanako said earnestly: “Master, you saved my life, no matter how big a misunderstanding, I believe my father will never care about it again!”

Charlie thought for a moment, and said: “Okay, then I will go with you.”

In fact, what Charlie thought was very simple. After all, Takehiko is Nanako’s father. If his physical condition really has any major problems, he might be able to help.

The two came to the floor of the intensive care unit and found that starting from the elevator entrance to the lounge and corridor, they were all full of people.

Among them, most of them are members of the Ito family, and a small part is members of special operations teams sent by the TMPD.

As soon as the elevator door opened, everyone outside looked at the elevator car vigilantly, and found that it was Nanako and a strange man. Everyone was surprised.

At this time, a middle-aged woman rushed over and asked in surprise: “Nanako, why are you here?!”

The speaker is Emi Ito, the younger sister of Takehiko and the aunt of Nanako.

When Nanako saw her, she hurriedly bowed, “Auntie, how is my father?”

A trace of melancholy flashed in Emi’s expression, and she sighed: “Brother, his vital signs are very stable. The doctor said that he is out of danger, but…”

Nanako blurted out and asked, “But what?!”

“Hey…” Emi sighed and said seriously: “My brother’s legs are seriously injured. The doctor has already amputated his legs below the knees in order to save his life. For the rest of his life, he will have to sit on a wheelchair or use artificial limb…”

“Ah?!” Nanako’s tears burst into her eyes.

Hearing that her father had both legs amputated, she naturally felt distressed deep in her heart.

She knows her father's character very well. She must be strong and tenacious throughout her life. It is indeed a very heavy blow for people like him to use a wheelchair for the rest of life.

It's like her mentor, Kazuki Yamamoto, who has studied martial arts all his life, but never thought that he was beaten as a waste because he underestimated Charlie's strength. The original martial arts master could only lie in bed and live his life. This kind of blow can be called fatal.

Charlie couldn't help frowning at this moment.

Takehiko's luck didn't know whether it was good or bad.

To say that he was in bad luck, but he still got his life back, otherwise, he has been separated from Nanako long ago.

Chapter 1806

To say that he is lucky, in fact, he only needs to amputate a few hours later, as long as his leg is still on his body, his own rejuvenation pill can heal it.

But if the limb has been amputated, the Rejuvenation Pill will be helpless.

Although Rejuvenating Pill is strong, it does not have the effect of regenerating a broken limb.

Moreover, Takehiko was injured just now tonight, and amputation a few hours later will not have much impact.

After all, it takes time for damaged limb tissues to rot and spread infection. Doctors assist in certain anti-inflammatory treatments. A few hours' window can still be won.

If Takehiko Ito hesitated and thought about it a little bit, he might be able to drag him and Nanako over.

However, what he didn't expect was that he would be so straightforward and had his limbs amputated directly.

Charlie estimated that it was the hospital who felt that Ito's affected limb had no value for preservation, so they simply performed the amputation.

This can only be said that Ito's luck is not so good.

At this moment, Nanako next to Charlie cried and asked, "Auntie, father, he... is he in good condition? Is he particularly angry or depressed?"

Emi gently took Nanako's hand and smiled and said, "Your father looked very open this time. He personally told me that survival is already the greatest gift, even if he becomes a disabled person in the future. It's okay."

As she said, Emi sighed again: "In fact, what your father fears most is not injury or disability, nor loss of life, but in the future journey of life, unable to accompany and walk with you, this time he could have died. Escaped, you don't know how happy he is! This is like a mountain of father's love!"

Nanako couldn't control her emotions anymore, and she hugged Emi and cried loudly.

Emi patted her back gently, remembering something, and blurted out in surprise: "Nanako, why...how can you stand up?! The doctor said that you will always depend on wheelchair in the future?"

Nanako looked at Charlie and said to Emi truthfully, "Auntie, thanks to Master Wade, he cured me..."

"Master Wade?!" Emi was shocked, and blurted out: "That's it...Is that Charlie Wade, who owed our Ito family's 4.5 billion USD?!"

Nanako was a little embarrassed and said, "Auntie, don't worry about money too much. Master Wade not only healed my injury, but also saved my life!"

"Save your life?!" Emi blurted out, "Nanako, are you in any danger?"

Nanako nodded and said, “Earlier tonight, Machi Takahashi sent six Tenglin ninjas to Kyoto to murder me. Thanks to Master Wade, I was spared…”

Emi widened her eyes and blurted out: “I didn’t expect Takahashi to be so vicious! Even he won’t let you go!”

After that, she looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, I am not overly qualified for the grievances between you and my brother, but for the thing that you saved Nanako, I want to thank you on behalf of my brother and the entire Ito family!”

As soon as the voice fell, she immediately bowed to Ninety degrees and held it for about three to five seconds.

Charlie said indifferently: “You are polite. I and Nanako are friends, and these are what friends should do.”

At this time, a doctor ran over and said to Emi: “The patient is awake and wants to see his family. Ms. Ito, please come with me.”

Emi hurriedly said to Nanako, “Nanako, let’s go see your father together.”

Nanako nodded heavily, and immediately asked Charlie: “Master, are you coming?”

Charlie smiled slightly, thinking that since Takehiko has been amputated, he can’t help much, so he said: “Nanako, I will not go there, lest Mr. Ito will be emotional and affect recovery after seeing me.”

Chapter 1807

The reason why Charlie came was because of Nanako’s face, so he could help if he wanted to.

But since Takehiko has been amputated and his life is not in danger, there is no need for his help here, and he does not want to go in and meet Takehiko to avoid embarrassment.

Nanako didn’t insist upon seeing this, and said softly: “Master, then please wait here for a while, I’ll go in and see my father!”

Charlie nodded: “Go, I’ll be here.”

Nanako nodded lightly, and then went to the ward with her aunt Emi.

In the ward, Takehiko Ito just woke up.

After both legs were amputated, the doctor used an analgesic pump for him, so he basically didn’t feel the pain, but he was always worried about Nanako in Kyoto, so he couldn’t sleep well.

He just dreamed that Nanako had an accident in Kyoto, and Takehiko immediately woke up and wanted to order his sister Emi to send someone to bring Nanako back to Tokyo as soon as possible.

However, what he didn’t even dream of was that after the ward door was opened, his sister Emi came in with his beloved baby daughter, Nanako!

“Nanako?!” Takehiko Ito blurted out in surprise: “Why are you here?”

Nanako saw her father lying on the hospital bed pale and bloodless, with thick gauze wrapped around his legs and knees, and disappeared without a trace from below the knees. She burst into tears and cried out, “Odosan!”

After speaking, she ran to the hospital bed, grabbed Takehiko’s hand and cried bitterly.

Only then did Ito recover his senses. Seeing his daughter appear in front of him safely, he was relieved, and he was even more relieved. He rejoiced and said, “Nanako, Oudosan really didn’t expect to see you alive. , At this moment, seeing you in front of me is really worth everything…”

Nanako cried and said, “Odosan, you have suffered…”

Takehiko smiled and said, “No, no no, Nanako, O’Duo Sang knew in his heart that being able to survive is already the greatest fortune. I am already very satisfied!”

As he said, he suddenly remembered a detail just now and exclaimed: “Nanako, what about your legs…how can you walk?”

Nanako choked and said, “Odusan, I almost died by the sword of Tenglin Ninjas tonight…”

“What?!” Takehiko Ito was shocked and blurted out: “Tenglin Ninja came to assassinate you?”

“Yeah!” Nanako nodded and said, “The Tenglin family sent six ninjas to Kyoto to assassinate me…”

“Six ninjas?!” Takehiko Ito was even more horrified, and said nervously: “I didn’t give ninjas to protect you, how did you escape?!”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Thanks to Master Charlie Wade… he saved me…”

“Charlie?!” Takehiko’s eyes widened.

“Yes!” Nanako hurriedly said, “It is Master Wade from China. He not only killed six Tenglin ninjas and saved my life, but he also cured my injury with a magical medicine. I am now completely fine, healthy as before, and I even feel better than before!”

“Really?!” Takehiko asked in surprise: “Nanako, you don’t lie to Odusan?”

Emi smiled and said, “Brother, didn’t you see that Nanako ran over from the door just now?”

Chapter 1808

“Oh yes!” Ito was overjoyed, and nodded and said excitedly: “It’s great! It’s great! I dream of wishing Nanako can heal and stand up again. This is even more important than my own life! I didn’t expect it to happen!”

As he said, Takehiko asked Nanako again: “According to this, you came to Tokyo. Charlie should have sent you here?”

Nanako said truthfully: “Yes, Oudosan, it’s Master Wade, who drove me all the way from Kyoto to here.”

After that, Nanako said again: “By the way, Odosan, the corpses of the six Tenglin ninjas are still in the storage room of courtyard. I have to trouble you to order the housekeeper to send someone to deal with it!”

“Okay…” Ito sighed, sighing as if he was talking to himself: “I have been hating Charlie for the past few days, but I didn’t expect him to save my beloved daughter and heal her too. In contrast to my daughter’s injury, I am really a villain’s heart to save a gentleman’s belly…”

After that, he hurriedly asked, “Nanako, where is Mr. Charlie?”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Odusan, Master Wade is outside.”

Takehiko hurriedly tried to sit upright with both hands, and said seriously: “Hurry up and invite him in, I want to thank him face to face!”

Nanako hesitated for a moment, and said, “Odusan, Master Wade said, you will be angry if you see him…”

“How come!” Ito said seriously: “My contradiction with him is nothing more than the 4.5 billion, but he saved your life! In the eyes of Odosan, your life , Don’t say 4.5 billion USD, even 45 billion USD, it can’t be exchanged! Therefore, Mr. Charlie is my great benefactor, and I want to thank him in person…”

Nanako hesitated for a few seconds, and then said: “Odusan, I will ask Master Wade, if he wants, I will bring him in.”

Takehiko said immediately: “Okay! Go ahead!”

Nanako came out of the ward and walked to Charlie.

Charlie asked in surprise, “Why did you come out so soon?”

Nanako stammered and said, “Master Wade… Father, he… he… he wants to see you…”

Charlie smiled a little awkwardly: “He has just finished the amputation, even if it is not life-threatening, his body should be relatively weak. It’s not appropriate to see him at this time?”

Nanako hurriedly waved her hand and said, “That’s not the case! Father wants to thank Master in person! Thank Master for saving my life and healing my injury.”

Charlie asked a little surprised: “Your father really said that?”

“Yes.” Nanako solemnly nodded and said, “I use my personality to assure Master Wade!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said generously: “If this is the case, then I will go and meet Mr. Ito.”

After that, he followed Nanako to Ito’s ward.

As soon as he entered the ward, Takehiko sat up with the help of Emi, clasped his fists to Charlie, and said piously: “Mr. Charlie, thank you for saving the little girl’s life and curing her. For this great grace, the Ito family is unforgettable!”

Charlie really didn’t expect that Takehiko’s attitude was so good, so at this moment he was a little stunned.

Immediately, he smiled and said, “Mr. Ito is polite. Nanako and I are friends. I should do all these things.”

Chapter 1809

Takehiko sighed and said apologetically: “There have been many things that have offended you before, and I hope you don’t mind!”

Charlie was also generous, smiled slightly, and said, “Mr. Ito is polite. I’ve turned over the previous misunderstandings and you don’t need to mention it again.”

The subtext of Charlie’s words is actually, the misunderstanding will not be mentioned anymore, and the 4.5 billion USD matter will not be mentioned again.

Although he was not short of money, he didn’t want to spit out the money in his pocket easily.

It wasn't that he wanted to misuse Takehiko's money. The point was that even if the money was thrown out, he couldn't just spit it out in a few words.

At least, the money will have to be taken out by Nanako when she needs it in the future, and it will be given to her only.

But this may have to wait for Nanako to inherit the Ito family.

Takehiko is also a good person. Hearing this, he knows what Charlie means.

Four and a half billion USD is indeed a huge sum of money, but since Charlie didn't want to give it, he couldn't chase him for it.

After all, Charlie saved his daughter's life and made her completely healed. This is really a great kindness.

Otherwise, even if the daughter was not in danger, she will not be able to live without the torture of wheelchair and illness for the rest of her life.

Therefore, Takehiko also consciously did not mention the 4.5 billion USD, but asked very curiously: "Mr. Charlie, how did you save the little girl, by chance?"

Charlie said truthfully: "I originally took over the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Osaka. I heard that Ms. Nanako is in Kyoto, and it's only a 40-minute drive from Osaka to Kyoto. I wanted to meet her. I didn't expect it to happen. I met the ninja of the Tenglin family who came there to attack her, so I did it."

Charlie couldn't help but sigh: "It's also a coincidence. If I arrive later, I might be helpless."

Takehiko also nodded in fear, and exclaimed, "Thanks to Mr. Charlie!"

After finishing speaking, he couldn't restrain the angry cold voice: "?? The ninjas of the Tenglin family are loyal to Machi Takahashi. I don't understand why Machi Takahashi has acted on me! Everyone is competing with me. The Su family's cooperation, even if there are some holidays and misunderstandings on weekdays, there is no need to kill my daughter like this, right?!"

Charlie frowned immediately: “What did you say? The Su family? Which Su family?!”

Takehiko explained: “It’s the Su family, the top big family in China. They want to engage in ocean shipping and they have taken a fancy to a few ports in Japan, so they want to cooperate with Japanese families. Both the Ito family and the Takahashi family In their shortlist.”

After speaking, Takehiko said again: “For our two families, whoever can cooperate with the Su family will have the opportunity to surpass each other and become the first family in Japan. Therefore, both of us attach great importance to this cooperation. , But I didn’t expect that Machi Takahashishi would actually act like this!”

Charlie suddenly remembered that he was in Kyoto, following the two Chinese people saved from the Iga family ninja.

Are they from the Su family? !

Thinking of this, Charlie hurriedly asked again: “Mr. Ito, who did the Su family send to discuss cooperation with you this time?”

Takehiko said: “They sent their eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter, one named Zhifei and the other named Zhiyu.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Aren’t these two very young? Woman is only in her early twenties, and man is only twenty-five or six?”

“Yes!” Ito said: “Zhifei is almost twenty-five or -six, Zhiyu and Nanako should be about the same age, both 22 years old.”

As he said, Ito sighed and said, “But, who would have thought that the Su family’s siblings were bizarrely kidnapped after they came to Japan! The kidnappers also killed more than a dozen of Su’s entourage? It turned Tokyo upside down, and Machi Takahashi and I were both listed as suspects by the TMPD!”

Hearing this, Charlie was basically sure that the siblings that he accidentally saved and let go in Kyoto were the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of the Su family!

Thinking of this, Charlie’s expression suddenly became very ugly!

Su family!

Chapter 1810

D*mn the Su family!

In the beginning, it was the Su family who took the lead and united countless other families in Eastcliff to form an “anti-wade alliance” that was an enemy of his father!

Although not sure whether the death of his parents is the result of the Su family and the Anti-Wade Alliance.

However, at least he can be sure!

In this matter, the Su family is absolutely unclear about the relationship!

Unexpectedly, he saved the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of the enemy’s family!

At this moment, Charlie regretted it!

The hatred of parents is shared!

Even if he didn’t take the initiative to make the descendants of the Su family pay the price, he shouldn’t have saved their lives!

Thinking of this, Charlie really wanted to slap himself a hundred times!

Seeing his ugly expression, Takehiko hurriedly asked him: “Mr. Charlie, do you know someone from the Su family?”

Charlie sighed, shook his head and said, “I don’t know, but I accidentally saved them in Kyoto…”

“What?!” Takehiko Ito exclaimed: “The Su brothers and sisters were taken to Kyoto? Could it be that Tenglin Ninja did it?”

“No.” Charlie shook his head and said: “Iga Ninja did it. At that time, after I solved Tenglin Ninja, I found Iga Ninja went to Ito’s mansion to step on something. I was afraid that someone wanted to harm Nanako, so I followed along all the way. It was discovered that another group of ninjas had kidnapped the Su family girl and boy, and wanted to kill them before hiding their bodies in the Ito mansion to blame the Ito family.”

Takehiko blurted out in amazement, “Who is instigated by those ninjas?! It is so vicious! This is to push my Ito family into the fire pit!”

Charlie said, “I heard that they were instigated by a guy named Matsumoto.”

“Matsumoto?!”

Takehiko, Emi, and Nanako were all shocked!

At this moment, they want to understand the ins and outs of the whole thing!

Takehiko shook his head and sighed: “When I jumped down from the viaduct, I thought it was Machi Takahashishi behind the scenes. I didn’t expect that the instigator of all this was Ryoto Matsumoto! This b@stard, secretly played the game. Let me and Machi Takahashi suspect each other, and wanted to pour the dirty water of kidnapping and murdering the Su brother and sister on me. It’s really vicious!”

Emi spoke at this moment: “Brother, when you were resting, I heard some messages from the TMPD. I didn’t understand it at first. Now after Mr. Charlie mentioned this point, all the clues are correct. Got it!”

Takehiko hurriedly asked: “What information? What clue?!”

Emi said truthfully: “Machi Takahashi’s son was killed yesterday evening. The murderer blocked his convoy in the underground passage, locked him in the car and set it on fire to char…”

“What?!” Both Takehiko and Nanako heard with surprise.

Emi continued: “Later, Machi Takahashi was also assassinated by a ninja at home…”

“Machi Takahashi is dead?!”

Emi nodded, and said, “There are more terrifying things…”

Takehiko Ito stabilized his mind, and said, “Say!”

“Matsumoto’s family has more than 30 people, all of them have been destroyed!”?

Chapter 1811

The news that Matsumoto’s family was decimated completely shocked Takehiko.

He was already dumbfounded, and blurted out: “This will wipe out all the more than 30 Matsumotos. Isn’t this too cruel?! Who is so bold?”

Emi shook her head and said, “don’t know the specifics. The police are also investigating this matter.”

Charlie said coldly at this time: “Do you still need to check it? It must be the Su family. I rescued the Su family siblings just in the middle of the night, and the Su family killed the Matsumoto family behind the scenes in the middle of the night.

Takehiko Ito looked a little surprised, and murmured: “The Su family’s behavior style is too harsh? Ryoto Matsumoto only acted on their subordinates and two younger generations. Even if they take revenge, they could take Ryoto Matsumoto. Isn’t it enough to kill people? At most, kill their bodyguards. Why do you have to hurt so many people up and down?”

Charlie said with a black face: “This should be the style of the Su family.”

With that, Charlie couldn’t help thinking of his parents again.

With the fierce style and vicious methods of the Su family, the death of his parents is probably directly caused by them!

Thinking of this, Charlie felt extremely upset!

He was so d*mn blind that he saved and released the eldest grandson and eldest granddaughter of the Su family!

If he didn't intervene, the two brothers and sisters would have become cold corpses by now!

In that case, the talent pool of the younger generation of the Su family must have suffered heavy losses.

More importantly, this could greatly blow the Su Family's arrogance!

This is not that Charlie is narrow-minded, but that his parents' hatred is not shared!

Seeing Charlie's ugly expression on the side, Takehiko couldn't help asking: "Mr. Charlie, are you okay?"

Charlie chuckled and shook his head: "It's nothing, I am just a bit surprised."

What can he say?

He can't tell Takehiko Ito about the death of his parents and his own life experience.

Ito Nodded, was silent for a moment, and suddenly sighed: "I didn't expect that in just a few days, things would turn into the current situation..."

As he said, he continued with a serious face: "Now it seems that this incident seems to have been unintentional, and the Ito family has become the biggest beneficiary."

Chapter 1812

Emi agrees and said: "This is indeed the case. Originally, we competed fiercely with the Takahashi family, but I did not expect that both Machi Takahashi and his son were dead. Next, the Takahashi family will be very vigorous and hurt."

"Also, Ryoto Matsumoto had been trying hard to catch up from behind. Now the entire Matsumoto family has been wiped out. All the business shares of the Matsumoto family have been released. Can the Takahashi family now have the ability to compete with us? Not to mention the families below. , If we take the opportunity to grab the resources released by the Takahashi and Matsumoto families, then we will soon be able to become the true Japanese first family!"

Takehiko nodded, but there was no sign of happiness in his expression. He sighed: “I wanted to be like a samurai, and frankly compete with Takahashi, but I didn’t expect that I would become a snipe and clam. A fisherman who has gained nothing for nothing, is really unbelievable…”

At this moment, Charlie looked at Takehiko with admiration. Most people at this moment are probably excited and overwhelmed.

But what he didn’t expect is that Takehiko still has this consciousness.

At this time, Emi counseled: “Brother, there is no need to worry about how to win. After all, the things encountered by these two families are not behind us. Even if we take advantage of it, Those who can pick it up have peace of mind, so the most urgent task is to quickly start cleaning the battlefield and take this opportunity to let the Ito family stand on top of their invincibility!”

Takehiko Ito did not answer immediately, but turned to look at Charlie, clasped his fists again, and said sincerely, “Mr. Charlie, thank you for all this! If it were not for you, the end of the Ito family might not be much better than Machi Takahashi. If it weren’t for you, I’m afraid that the Ito family and the Takahashi family have already been calculated by Matsumoto to ruin our homes. You are the benefactor of the Ito family!”

Seeing this, Emi immediately stood up, knelt on one knee, clasped her fists, and said sincerely: “Mr. Charlie, brother, he has trouble with his legs, so I would like to thank you on behalf of the Ito family!”

Nanako also hurriedly got up, and immediately knelt down with her aunt, and said in gratitude, “Master, please also accept my gratitude!”

Charlie sighed lightly and said seriously: “You two, please get up. You don’t need to do this. Although I helped the Ito family by chance, you escaped this disaster. In the final analysis, it is the good fortune of the Ito family. ”

Emi and Nanako just got up.

Emi said to Takehiko Ito: “Brother, Mr. Charlie is right. In addition to Mr. Charlie’s help in this matter, I have to say that the good fortune of our Ito family is really rare! Not only can we take the opportunity to absorb the Takahashi family and the Matsumoto family

The share released can also take advantage of the Takahashi family's vitality to promote cooperation with the Su family. If the Su family wants to do business, now they only have the choice of the Ito family!"

"No!" Ito said without hesitation: "From now on, we will not cooperate with the Su family of any nature!"

Emi couldn't help asking, "Brother, why is this?! Haven't you been looking forward to this collaboration?"

Takehiko said very seriously: "That's because I didn't know enough about the Su family! But now, through the Matsumoto family's affairs, I can see through the Su family's behavior. The Su family is too hostile and has no bottom line. Even the underage children are not spared. To cooperate with this kind of family is to seek the skin of the tiger!"

Emi looked terrified, and suddenly said: "What my brother said makes sense...The Su family's actions are indeed too cruel..."

As she said, Emi suddenly remembered something and hurriedly said: "Brother, I heard that another family in China ranked second only to the Su family seems to want to get involved in ocean shipping. They have been competing with the Su family for many years. Similar to our situation with the Takahashi family over the years, if conditions are right, we can cooperate with the Wade family."

Takehiko Ito shook his head and said, "Forget it, the Su family and the Wade family are both very strong. In recent years, China's economic development has been advancing by leaps and bounds. The strength of these two families has also far surpassed other families in Asia, whether it is the Su family or the Wade family. We are far from their opponents. To cooperate with the Su family is to seek skin with the tiger, and to cooperate with the Wade family is to completely offend the tiger of the Su family. In my opinion, we still should not put ourselves in such a dangerous situation!"

Speaking of this, Takehiko pondered for a moment and said seriously: "In this way, starting from today, the Ito family will terminate all cooperation with foreign families, and will not accept any invitation for cooperation. We have been working hard in the Japanese domestic market during this time. , Let's try our best, dig deep holes, and accumulate food! When our strength is equal to or similar to that of Wade and Su, then consider cooperating with them!"

Chapter 1813

After hearing Takehiko's words, Charlie looked at him with a little admiration.

It seems that Takehiko does have a good overall view, and he can control his inner greed, not to be greedy or aggressive.

If you change to a very ambitious and greedy family, then you will immediately start to play high and play both ways.

On the one hand, it completely suppresses other families in the country, strives to eat their share in a short time, and makes oneself a fat man;

On the one hand, we must cooperate with large overseas families as soon as possible to further open up profit channels and develop ourselves rapidly.

However, Takehiko Ito can clearly see the situation and the hidden dangers and hidden pitfalls.

There is no doubt that the Su family is indeed the Tiger Wolf family.

Such a family not only has no morals, but also has no basic humanity.

When cooperating with such a family, you must be on guard at all times, otherwise it is very likely that the opponent will be severely stabbed behind you.

And if you fall to the Su family's competitors, it is equivalent to directly standing on the opposite side of the Su family, and the risk factor is even greater.

Instead of doing this, it is better to close the door and try to develop yourself.

Emi also understood her brother's worries and vision, and said seriously: "Brother, you are right. I am too dull to see this level."

Takehiko waved his hand: "Your thoughts are also normal. Starting a business is like a gamble. Either simply keep betting a little bit more, or you can have an unparalleled future; or after you reserve a certain amount of chips, learn to see and close.. …."

Speaking of this, Takehiko sighed: “If it were before tonight, I might also be the same as you thought. I would take this opportunity to give him a big shot. However, I walked through the gate and lost both. After the legs, I finally know the preciousness of life and the meaning of being alive, and after knowing that I almost lost Nanako, I became more aware of this…”

“So, I want to be more cautious now, and being steady is more important than anything else.”

Emi nodded seriously.

At this time, Takehiko Ito glanced at Nanako, and said seriously: “Nanako, since you are now cured, from now on, stay in Tokyo with Odosan.”

Nanako hesitated slightly.

She likes the environment of Kyoto, and she is reluctant to leave Kyoto.

However, thinking of the special situation now that she can no longer follow her own preferences, she immediately said: “Okay Odosan, I will stay with you!”

Takehiko said: “Let you stay in Tokyo not only to allow you to accompany me, but also to let you get in touch with the family’s business and industry earlier and start preparing for succession.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Odusan, I have no experience in running a business. Isn’t it too early?”

Takehiko nodded and said seriously: “It is indeed a little earlier, but now the situation is special, my legs are gone, and it will be more inconvenient to move in the future…”

Speaking of this, Takehiko sighed a little lonely: “Moreover, I am a disabled person, and I am not suitable for showing up on behalf of the family, which will affect the family image.”

“So, you must be ready to take my seat now. At the very least, you must first assume the external image of the Ito family. Later, on the outside, you will represent the Ito family.”

Chapter 1814

Emi also persuaded: “Yes, Nanako, you should stand up to the stage for your father now and let your father teach you and make suggestions for you.”

Nanako nodded gently and said, “Okay, I will definitely work hard!”

Takehiko and Emi were relieved to see Nanako’s promise so refreshing.

Takehiko Ito naturally has high hopes for his daughter, but Nanako was obsessed with martial arts before and did not have much interest in the operation and management of the family business.

At that time, Takehiko was still worrying about how to let his daughter gradually take care of him and focus on inheriting the family business.

He thought that he could carry his body for more than ten years, which would give Nanako a few more years of free time.

Unexpectedly, things changed so much all at once.

Although most of Japanese culture originated from China, it has more or less localized development.

In China, most entrepreneurs put their interests first and do not pay much attention to external image issues.

However, after the Meiji Restoration in Japan, the degree of westernization was relatively high, so Japanese entrepreneurs attached great importance to the external image of enterprises.

To give the simplest example, if you do a clerical job in a Japanese company, you will have a headache in summer.

Because most Japanese companies require their employees to wear formal attire during working hours, even in the middle of summer, they must wear a shirt, suit, and even a tie.

Therefore, Japanese entrepreneurs hold press conferences or attend public events, regardless of age, all in formal wear.

And the Japanese like to bow, because they are talking here, and then they suddenly stand up ninety degrees and take a bow, then sit down and continue talking.

Therefore, Takehiko's current state is particularly unsuitable as a company's external spokesperson.

Although Nanako is young, she has a very good image and is especially in line with the Japanese aesthetics. She is responsible for the outside world. For the Ito family, it is the best choice.

Charlie is also very optimistic about Nanako, and encourages her, "If Nanako takes over the Ito family, it has the potential to turn the Ito family into an Internet celebrity company. The media will definitely beat the beauty president's personal settings. Setting up a successful establishment will enable the Ito family to achieve a multiplier effect in their careers."

When Nanako heard Charlie's words, she couldn't help being a little embarrassed, and said with a blushing face: "Master Wade should stop making a joke about me. I don't have the temperament of a beautiful president. It's nothing more than catching ducks on the shelves. I have to do it."

Charlie earnestly said: "Don't be presumptuous. With your perfect image and temperament, you will definitely become a beauty entrepreneur crazily sought after by all of Japan in the future, and maybe you will become a business card of the Japanese business community overseas."

Nanako was so complimented by Charlie, she was ashamed and happy, and because she was a young girl who had just started her love, she had no ability to hide her own ability in this kind of thing, so she could only lower her head deeper and deeper.

Takehiko immediately saw his daughter's extraordinary. At this moment, he was already certain that his daughter had fallen in love with Charlie.

Observing for a moment, he strengthened his opinion.

At this moment, as a father, he felt a little melancholy in his heart, but at the same time, he felt a little relieved for his daughter's emotional maturity.

So he opened his mouth and said: "Emi, Nanako, you two go out first, I want to talk with Mr. Charlie in private!"

Chapter 1815

Emi and Nanako didn't think much about it. Seeing Takehiko was about to chat with Charlie in private, they got up to leave and left the ward.

After the two people left, Ito looked at Charlie and said seriously: "Mr. Charlie, what happened before was offensive, and I still have to apologize to you. Thank you for repaying your grievances with morality and saving the little girl. The Ito family, otherwise, if it really makes the Su family think that it was the Ito family who killed the Su family's heirs, the Ito family is afraid that we would face annihilation?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Mr. Ito is polite. I saved Nanako out of a friend's relationship. As for indirectly helping the Ito family, you don't have to be too polite to me. After all, I took your money. There is an old saying about taking money from others and helping others to eliminate disasters. I can't take money without doing anything, right?"

Takehiko was stunned.

The reason why he was dumbfounded was also completely shocked by Charlie's shamelessness.

Charlie's words are very clear. Take people's money and fight against people. This means that the 4.5 billion USD can't be taken for nothing. You have to do something for the Ito family.

Therefore, he has helped the Ito family get rid of the disaster, and the money can be taken with ease.

Takehiko was shocked, more or less painful.

Although he did feel that his daughter's life was more valuable than 4.5 billion USD, he would still feel distressed if he really threw 4.5 billion in.

However, he knew very well in his heart that if you lose the US$4.5 billion, you have lost. He has no other way to get the money back, or recover the loss to a certain extent, so there is no need to deal with this issue now.

Thinking of this, he smiled awkwardly and said to Charlie: "Mr. Charlie, your JX Pharmaceutical has a very strong momentum of development. After the annexation of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical, I believe there must be a broader prospect. Don't know if we can work together. How about a certain amount of cooperation on this?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Mr. Ito, there is actually nothing to cooperate in this matter. JX Pharmaceutical is the foundation of my life and I will not give up my share of it."

Takehiko hurriedly said: "Mr. Charlie, I don't want your share, but I really want to have a certain degree of in-depth cooperation with you. In the future, the Ito family will hand it over to Nanako. You and Nanako are friends, and I think It can be concluded that Nanako trusts you very much. You can try various forms of in-depth cooperation. This is good for you and us, and it is truly mutually beneficial."

Charlie smiled slightly: "I will naturally consider this in the future. If the time is right, I will definitely not reject cooperation with Miss Nanako."

"That's good……"

Takehiko breathed a sigh of relief and said seriously: "Mr. Charlie, I can see that Nanako likes you very much. If you two can have any possibility, then I'm so relieved…"

Charlie said immediately: "Mr. Ito, Ms. Nanako is still very young. Don't talk about this kind of thing. If it spreads out and gets misunderstood, it will ruin Nanako's reputation."

Takehiko waved his hand: "My daughter has been raised for 22 years. No one in this world knows her better than me. I can see that she really likes you, and she likes you sincerely, if possible. , I also suggest that you stay in Japan for development. You have JX Pharmaceutical and Nanako has the Ito family. If you two can combine to become a husband and wife, you will definitely become the top existence in Asia and even the world."

Charlie smiled and asked, “Mr. Ito should have investigated me? You should know that I am already married.”

Chapter 1816

“I know.” Takehiko Ito smiled slightly and said indifferently: “What about being married? You are married, doesn’t Nanako still like you? So, it’s good for me and for Nanako, We don’t care about your past and present. What we care about is your future!”

With that, Takehiko said very seriously: “Mr. Charlie, after today’s events, I have a very clear understanding of life. When people live, everything has meaning. Being rich means being rich, and being poor means being poor. If you die, no matter whether it is rich or poor, it will be nothing.”

“If it were before today, I would never let my daughter marry a foreign man, but at this moment, these are no longer important to me. What is important is how to make my daughter happy; The important thing is, how can my daughter have the best life!”

“Mr. Charlie has the ability, strength, and charm that a strong man should have. Nanako is cultivated, has a background, is strong external and internal, and she likes you so much. I believe you must have some feelings for Nanako in your heart, otherwise If you didn’t, you would never travel all the way to Japan and make a special trip to Kyoto to see her, save her life, heal her injuries, and even drive a few hundred kilometers in the middle of the night to take her to Tokyo to see me.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Mr. Ito, it is undeniable that Nanako is indeed a very good girl, but I still said that. I’m already married.”

Takehiko waved his hand and said: “Don’t always prevaricate me by this getting married fact. You can divorce if you are married. Even if you don’t leave, you can marry Nanako in Japan. As long as you don’t go back, there is no problem.”

Charlie shook his head and smiled: “Mr. Ito, I really appreciate some of the precious qualities of Miss Nanako, but what you said is still impossible.”

After a pause, Charlie said again: “And I will not stay in Japan, today, tomorrow at the latest, I will return to China.”

Takehiko smiled and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, you have an old Chinese saying that good birds choose wood and live in them. I have investigated your background. Forgive me to be honest, your current wife is not worthy of you!”

Charlie looked at Takehiko noncommitantly, and asked with a smile: “Mr. Ito seems to have studied Chinese culture very much. Just now he could say words like ‘dug a hole deep and accumulate grain’, and now there is ‘good bird’. “Choose wood and live’, you seem to be a Chinese expert too!”

Ito said seriously: “When he was young, he admired Togo Heihachiro, who led the Japanese fleet to defeat the Russians in the Battle of Tsushima. I started to follow his footsteps, read Chinese history books, and learned a lot of Chinese culture and classical literature.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Mr. Ito is so studious, really admirable, but I still want to make it clear to you: I will not divorce my wife! So, just ask Mr. Ito not to Mention it again.”

Charlie said again: “Also, I am leaving Japan soon, so please don’t mention this to Nainako, so as not to have a negative impact on her.”

Takehiko looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, you Chinese pay attention to the cycle of fate, you see, before tonight, it was Nanako who was injured sitting in a wheelchair. The doctor also vowed to say that she might live a lifetime like that. Couldn’t stand up anymore, but now?”

As Takehiko said, he reached out and patted his amputated knee lightly, and laughed at himself: “Now, Nanako, who was declared by the doctor that it is impossible to stand up again, stands up again, but I lost my legs, so I said Ah, this life is a cycle!”

Charlie frowned and said: “Mr. Ito, I don’t quite understand what you mean.”

Ito said with a smile: “I mean, even if you leave Japan today and swear that you will never come back again, when the wheel of fortune turns, it is likely to send you back here, even if you are unwilling. You can’t help it!”

“The same is true for your wife. Even if you think you will never divorce her, the wheel of fortune may one day separate you!”

“Everything in the world is confusing and perplexing. Mr. Charlie is still young and there are still decades to go in his life. Why should he speak so absolute now?”

Chapter 1817

The words of Takehiko made Charlie more or less surprised.

First of all, he did not expect that Takehiko would know so much about Chinese culture;

Secondly, he did not expect that Ito would mention the cycle of fate.

He doesn’t know whether the Japanese believe in Feng Shui or not, but now, the Japanese believe in fate at least.

These words of Takehiko Ito seem to be nonsense, but they also contain a bit of truth.

What he said was not a complete catch. After all, no one can say good about fate.

He thought of the hundred-year-old Fengshui master he met in Waderest Mountain in Eastcliff.

That master relied on the deduction of the cycle of fate that finally met himself in Waderest Mountain.

It was also that he personally broke the fate of Dragon Shoal so that he could fly into the sky.

That old gentleman must have a deeper understanding and perception of the fate cycle.

It is a pity that the Old Master is on the other side of the ocean and may not have the opportunity to meet again in the future.

Otherwise, he really wants to sit opposite him, sip tea, and have a long conversation.

However, at this moment, Charlie suddenly thought of what Takehiko said.

There is a cycle of fate, maybe in the future, He will meet the Feng Shi master again.

By the same token, if you leave Tokyo or Japan today, you may come back someday in the future.

Even if you don't come back, you should have the opportunity to meet Nanako again at a certain time and in a certain place.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed lightly and said to Takehiko Ito: "Mr. Ito, I think we should leave the future to the future. After all, neither you nor I can control our fate."

Takehiko nodded and said earnestly: "Mr. Charlie, from today, the door of the Ito family will always be opened for you. In the future, the Ito family will replenish its energy and will not interact with any other overseas family or business. Cooperation, if one day, if you have enough ambitions and want to expand your horizons, the Ito family can cooperate with you unconditionally at any time!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Thank you Mr. Ito for your kindness, but I am a person with no ambitions, no schooling, no ambition and no ability, so let's leave it."

In Charlie's view, although his attitude towards Takehiko had changed to a certain extent, it was not enough to let him put his guard down.

Therefore, Charlie didn't want him to know his future plans.

In fact, in Charlie's heart, he very much hopes to use JX Pharmaceutical to make the career snowball bigger and bigger.

Because if he wants to avenge his parents, it is useless to rely solely on his personal strength. Not only his personal strength must be strong, but his economic strength is even more important!

Otherwise, how could he be able to deal with a behemoth like the Su family alone?

Among other things, just from the Su family's ability to cross the river with the Raptors, and directly kill all the local Japanese snakes and the Matsumoto family, it is enough to see how strong this family is.

This not only shows that the Su family has an astonishing number of top masters, but also shows that they are extremely mobile. Zhifei and Zhiyu have an accident in Japan,

and they can immediately send a large number of masters. , And it's not worse than the US military.

If there is not enough strength, no one can single out such a family based on individual ability.

Not to mention the combat power of dozens of hundreds of masters swarming, just the relatives and friends around, they are unable to protect.

Chapter 1818

Therefore, Charlie knew very well that if he wanted to truly compete face-to-face with a family like the Su family in the future, he must have a strong comprehensive strength and being brave is not enough.

What's more, he hasn't been able to determine how much responsibility the Wade family will bear for the death of his parents.

If the Wade family had a major responsibility that they could not shirk in the death of their parents, then he might face the two top families of the Su family and the Wade family in the future.

Therefore, Charlie has decided that after returning to Aurous Hill, he will keep a low profile and develop JX Pharmaceutical.

Starting from JX Pharmaceutical, step by step, he will form his own business empire.

Only in this way can he have the opportunity to sit face-to-face with the Su Family and the Wade Family, and even trample them under his feet!

Takehiko didn't know Charlie's true identity, let alone what Charlie was thinking. Seeing that he seemed to be really ambitious, he couldn't help but persuade:

"Mr. Charlie, you have JX Pharmaceutical as your foundation and cash in your hand. Why don't you spread your business?"

“Take the current ocean transportation as an example. The vast majority of international oil and bulk trade logistics rely on shipping. Now the international economic situation is declining, and this is a good opportunity for bargain-hunting!”

“Furthermore, your country is with the best economic development momentum at present, and it also has the most complete industrial system. Export trade is rising year by year. China’s demand for ocean transportation from all over the world will increase, and the prospects for ocean transportation will be even greater. For the vastness!”

“If Mr. Charlie is willing to do it, you can start from the Chinese mainland. If you need to expand to Japan’s port and shipping business, the Ito family will definitely cooperate with you. Even if it is your green leaf, I am willing!”

At this time, Takehiko had a very simple thought in his heart.

Four and a half billions will definitely not come back.

JX Pharmaceutical will definitely not sell shares.

In this case, it is better to find a way to attract Charlie step by step.

If Charlie can be recruited to Ito’s house as a son-in-law, what else should he worry about in the future?

Charlie has the strength and ability, and saved his daughter’s life. More importantly, his daughter loves him.

Before, he wanted his daughter to marry Ichiro. It wasn’t that he had to force his daughter to marry the Kobayashi family, but that his daughter at that time was simply a silly girl with powerless love.

She didn’t have anyone she liked at all, and he didn’t know if she would move that muscle.

Instead of this, he might as well choose the most suitable one for her.

However, she obviously already has her favorite object now. As a father, he certainly hopes that his daughter will get what she wants.

Besides, he also felt that a man like Charlie was indeed a good choice to be a son-in-law.

For the happiness of his daughter, he is even willing to let the entire Ito family become his daughter's dowry.

Anyway, he has this one daughter, everything is for his daughter to be happy and happy all her life.

As for the assets of the Ito family, it doesn't matter whether the surname is Ito, Yamada, Watanabe, or even Wade.

Because these assets will still be in the hands of his daughters, son-in-law, and the offspring born to them.

In Ito's view, the real inheritance is blood, not surname.

Charlie only smiled at Takehiko's suggestion, and said seriously: "It's true that my current development focus is to do a good job of JX Pharmaceutical. If JX Pharmaceutical can develop, then I will consider other businesses."

Chapter 1819

Seeing that Charlie declined his proposal temporarily, Ito sighed regretfully.

He really hoped that Charlie would be able to set up the stall of ocean shipping.

Because at this stage, the bulk of Asian ocean shipping is in China.

More than half of the top ten busiest ports in the world are in China. Only with such a huge import and export trade can the huge ocean shipping industry be supported.

This is beyond the reach of Japan.

Therefore, even if the Ito family wants to do it themselves, there is not enough market and demand support in the local area, and it is difficult for a clever woman to cook without rice.

So he said to Charlie: “Mr. Charlie, the Ito family will gradually hand over to Nanako for operation and management. If you change your mind, you can contact her at any time. I believe you will be able to establish a very good foundation for cooperation.”

Charlie nodded lightly and said seriously: “If I have this idea, I will definitely contact Miss Nanako.”

Takehiko smiled and said: “Nanako is a good girl. I dare say that in terms of overall conditions, in Japan you may not be able to find a better girl than her. Whoever marries her is to marry the best Japanese Yamato Nadeshiko. Will become the envy of men all over the world.”

Charlie smiled kindly, but did not answer.

Knowing that freezing three feet is not a day’s cold, Ito said: “Mr. Charlie, you and the little girl are tired and have no rest at night, so I will send you to the house to take a rest first.”

Charlie waved his hand: “No need Mr. Ito, I have something to do, I have to hurry back to Osaka, so I won’t bother you too much.”

“That’s how it works.” Takehiko seriously said: “Mr. Charlie, you drove over overnight. You have not rested or even eaten any food. If you just leave, then the hospitality that my Ito family ancestors upheld, Wouldn’t it be reduced to a laughing stock.”

As he said, he didn’t wait for Charlie to refuse, and hurriedly pressed the pager on the bedside, and said: “Let Emi and Nanako come in.”

After a while, Nanako and Emi knocked gently on the door and entered the ward.

Nanako asked softly, “Odosan, what’s your order?”

Takehiko Ito said to Emi: “Emi, Mr. Charlie and Nanako have worked very hard all night. You arrange for someone to send them back to the house to rest. Remember to call ahead and let the chef prepare the best dishes!”

Emi hurriedly said, “OK brother!”

Charlie said sincerely: “Mr. Ito, really don’t bother, I will just drive back to Osaka directly.”

Takehiko said very solemnly: “Mr. Charlie, even if you want to go back to Osaka, you should at least sit down at the house for a while, eat a meal, have a cup of tea, and then leave!”

Nanako also persuaded from the side: “Yeah, Master Wade, the mansion is not far from here, you can eat something, take a rest and set off again, it’s not light yet!”

In the middle of the night, the two arrived in Tokyo by car for travelling more than three hours, and it was only four o’clock in the morning.

And it’s winter again now, and it’s already late, and it will take at least two hours before dawn.

Seeing that both father and daughter were so polite, Charlie had to agree, and said, “If this is the case, then I’m better off being respectful.”

Upon hearing this, Emi hurriedly said, “Then I will arrange the convoy. Now there are a lot of people from the TMPD. They will be escorted and protected all the way. Safety is definitely guaranteed.”

Takehiko nodded and exhorted: “You must be a good host to entertain Mr. Charlie.”

……

Chapter 1820

Emi quickly arranged a team to accompany them, and Charlie still drove the car he came in.

Nanako also got into Charlie’s car without hesitation.

Afterwards, Charlie drove the car and, under the leadership of the convoy, went to the residence of the Ito family.

Although Tokyo is one of the most expensive cities in the world, the Ito family also owns a private manor in a quiet place.

The entire manor is designed with Japanese-style ancient buildings, which is very simple, but it reveals low-key luxury everywhere.

Charlie found that even the wood used to build the house was extraordinary.

It seems that the top big families have no place to spend more money, so when building and decorating, they are completely trying to spill money everywhere. If you can use high-end ones, you definitely don't need ordinary ones, you can use imported ones. Never use local ones.

In the final analysis, it is still a sentence, only choose the expensive, not the right one.

Because Emi called in advance, the servants of the entire Ito residence were all neatly dressed, waiting respectfully at the entrance of the residence, in the courtyard and inside the villa.

Charlie parked the car and, led by Nanako, walked through the beautiful courtyard and walked all the way to the door of the villa. All the servants along the way bowed 90 degrees, with a very humble attitude.

The villa of the Ito family in Tokyo is a huge multi-storey wooden building. The whole building looks like a huge ancient temple, and the internal space is surprisingly large.

As soon as they arrived at the entrance of the main hall, Nanako suddenly leaned down and knelt on the ground, holding both hands empty, and said to Charlie: "Master, please let me change slippers for you!"

Charlie was stunned, and hurriedly waved his hand: "No need, no, give me slippers, I'll just do it myself."

Nanako insisted, "I should help Master to change it. This is a Japanese tradition, and Master should just go to the countryside and do as the customs."

Charlie thought to himself, China has long been equal between men and women, why in Japan, women still kneel and change shoes for men?

But then thinking about it, since it is a custom of others, they may not feel that there is anything wrong with this. If they insist on opposing it, they will break the other party's rules.

So he had to lift his feet up and said sincerely: "Then work hard, Miss Nanako."

Nanako, who was still wearing a kimono, looked up at Charlie, and smiled ashamed. She was so beautiful.

Afterwards, she gently held Charlie's feet with both hands, and gently changed him a pair of slippers, then slowly stood up and said: "Master, please!"

Charlie nodded slightly and walked in with her.

Nanako introduced to him: "This house has a history of more than a hundred years. It was severely damaged during the Great Kanto Earthquake. Because the repair cost was too high, no one paid attention to it. Later, it was taken by the father. He bought it and spent huge sums of money to repair it, and it looks like this now."

Charlie asked curiously: "Mr. Ito seems to have a soft spot for this old house? The house in Kyoto looks much older than this one."

Nanako smiled softly: "In fact, it's mainly because I like this style of architecture. After I moved from Kyoto to Tokyo at the age of fourteen, I have not been accustomed to life in Tokyo, so my father bought it here and spent a lot of money to repair it and it became what it is now."

With that, Nanako said with emotion: "But I still like Kyoto more."

Charlie nodded and said, "This mansion is quiet in the noisy city, and it has an ancient flavor and charm. It is already very good, but the Kyoto one is indeed better."

Nanako said in a sad tone: "My father asked me to take over the family affairs. It seems that I will rarely have the opportunity to go back in the future..."

After finishing speaking, she looked up at Charlie, and asked a little pleading: "Master, I have a request. I wonder if you can agree to it?"

Chapter 1821

Hearing Nanako's words, Charlie immediately opened his mouth and said: "You speak, if I can, I will agree."

Nanako hesitated for a moment, looked at him expectantly, and said seriously: "I want to ask Master Wade to leave later..."

"Later?"

Charlie was slightly surprised, and subconsciously asked: "How long is that late? To tell you the truth, I actually plan to return to China tonight, and the plane is still waiting in Osaka."

Nanako's eyelids were hot, her eyelids drooped slightly, and she whispered: "This...this mainly depends on Master's schedule. If time is tight, a few hours are all right..."

With that said, Nanako hurriedly added: "Don't get me wrong, Master. The main reason is that both father and Tanaka are seriously injured and hospitalized. Aunt is not only busy with family affairs, but also busy taking care of them..."

"And my mind is a little confused now, don't know where to start for the time being, I want Master to stay with me for a few more hours..."

Charlie thought for a moment and nodded: "Then I will stay until the afternoon, because it will take four hours to return to Osaka."

Nanako asked, "You have booked a flight from Osaka Master?"

"No." Charlie said truthfully: "My friend helped get a private jet, which is now parked at Osaka Airport."

Nanako asked tentatively: "Master, can you let the people you travel with, come to Tokyo by plane first, and then you go to Tokyo airport to meet them and fly back to China? In this case, You can save four hours of driving?"

After finishing speaking, Nanako hurriedly said: "If it is inconvenient, it doesn't matter, Master needn't feel embarrassed..."

Charlie thought for a while, his original plan was to drive back to Osaka first, then meet Issac, Orvel, and Liang and fly back to Aurous Hill from Osaka.

However, the method Nanako said is also a good solution.

Let Issac and the others come directly to Tokyo by plane, so he doesn't have to drive this way.

Moreover, it is normal for Nanako to feel at a loss and helpless for a while after the Ito family has experienced an accident. He might as well stay here for another day, and he can also inquire about the Su family's actions in Tokyo.

Thinking of this, he said to Nanako: "If this is the case, then I will wait till dawn to say hello to my friends and see their situation."

Nanako clenched her fists excitedly, and said happily, "That's great!"

The cheerful Nanako quickly invited Charlie to her dining room.

It is said that the dining room at home is actually bigger than a medium-sized restaurant outside.

Charlie feels like entering a Japanese-style buffet restaurant, where there are several busy chefs, and they are making all kinds of meals.

Nanako asked Charlie expectantly: "Master, do you like any of these meals? Just say if you like them, and the chefs will prepare them for you immediately."

Chapter 1822

Charlie looked around for a long time, and didn't feel any sense of all kinds of delicacies, so he smiled slightly and said, "Thank you, please give me a bowl of ramen."

Nanako hurriedly said to the chef responsible for making ramen: "Yokoyama, please make two bowls of ramen. Master Wade's bowl needs double noodles!"

The chef respectfully said: "OK lady, please wait for a while it'll be ready."

……

At that time

Just when Charlie and Nanako were having food at Ito's house, in the presidential suite of the St. Regis Tokyo, Zynn, who was in his 50s, was already out of bed.

He was holding a cup of coffee and a cigarette in between, looking at the Tokyo street scene still shrouded in the dark outside the window, and he was surprised.

When the cigarette burned out, he poked the cigarette butt into the ashtray, then lit another one, and asked his confidant Josh: "How are the young masters and young ladies now?"

Josh checked the time and said, "The plane should land in Eastcliff in half an hour. I have already informed the family that the wife has already rushed to the airport with the doctor. When the plane lands, he will immediately take the young master and Miss take them to the family hospital for a comprehensive examination."

"Hmm." Zynn nodded, and said with a gloomy expression: "This time the incident is so dangerous, I almost put both Zhifei and Zhiyu in Tokyo in danger! This d*mn Matsumoto, even if he is annihilated. He is still at advantage, and it is difficult to quench my anger!"

Josh hurriedly said: "Master Matsumoto's family has become coke, you don't have to be too angry."

Zynn gritted his teeth and licked his smoke before he said fiercely: "After all, it is in Tokyo. If it is not so convenient to do things without leaving, I will definitely let Ruoli catch Matsumoto in front of me. Cut him a thousand times, and watch him bleed till his last breath!"

Josh said, "Master the TMPD has guessed that this incident was caused by our Su family. When you are resting, they have been protesting with me. They feel that we have made such a big disturbance and they still don't say hello. Too much, and threatened to submit this matter to the Homeland Security Council for investigation and handling, thinking that this matter has violated their homeland security."

“Infringement of homeland security?” Zynn coldly snorted, “A good man Matsumoto in a small area can be hooked on homeland security? I think they are not satisfied that we killed so many people in Tokyo. Can’t hang on it?”

“Yes.” Josh said truthfully: “The Tokyo government is also very dissatisfied. It feels that this matter is too cruel and affects Tokyo’s image very much, so they decided to investigate it to the end.”

“Moreover, the international airports of Tokyo and several surrounding cities have entered a state of emergency. They are strictly investigating all departing foreigners, and even announced that private jets that are temporarily not allowed to leave the country and charter flights take off. Our private jets are all monitored. Things may be a little tricky.”

Zynn asked him, “Which other airports in this state are relatively more relaxed?”

Josh said: “At present, there should be only Osaka Airport, because Osaka is quite far away, hundreds of kilometers.”

Zynn nodded and said, “Then let them spread out, find a way to take public transportation to Osaka, and then transfer another plane from China. Remember not to transfer from Eastcliff, from China to the sea, so as not the Japanese customs are alerted, and then take Ruoli and the people who actually participated in the action back to the country tonight.”

“OK Master!” Josh nodded respectfully, and then asked again: “Master when do you plan to go back then?”

“I’m not in a hurry.” Zynn smiled and said coldly: “The Takahashi family suffered heavy losses, the Matsumoto family is completely destroyed, and Takehiko is disabled. Tokyo is very safe now. I will stay for two more days.”

After all, he checked the time and said, “Josh, prepare some gifts for visiting patients in the morning, and come with me to the hospital at noon to take a look at Takehiko Ito. This is our only partner at the moment!”

Chapter 1823

Charlie and Nanako had breakfast together, and the sky in Tokyo was already bright.

Nanako said to Charlie: “Master, I will ask the servant to prepare a guest room for you. You can take a short rest. You haven’t slept all night. It’s too hard.”

Charlie smiled slightly, shook his head and said, “Don’t bother, I’m not tired.”

“How can you not be tired?” Nanako couldn’t hide her distress. “Since the battle with Tenglin Ninja last night, Master has never rested for a while, and you has gone through two battles and drove hundreds of kilometers. ……”

Charlie smiled and asked her, “You haven’t rested, do you feel tired?”

Nanako looked slightly startled, and she thought about it for a moment, and said: “I really don’t feel tired at all. Not only I don’t feel tired, but I also feel like I have inexhaustible strength all over my body. The whole body is in a very good state… .”

After that, she hurriedly asked, “Master, this should be the effect of the medicine you gave me?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Yes, that medicine can not only cure injuries, but also improve the body’s ability and endurance, so people will not get tired so easily.”

Nanako couldn’t help feeling: “This medicine is really amazing. If it produces energy, Master Wade’s JX Pharmaceutical will definitely become the world’s top pharmaceutical company, right?”

Charlie smiled and said: “This medicine can’t be mass-produced. It is a very rare thing in itself. It was left by ancient Chinese genius doctors. If you take one, you will lose one…”

In fact, the medicinal materials needed for refining the rejuvenating pills are not difficult to obtain.

But the key is that this pill must be refined with spiritual energy.

Aura is like the powerful energy that turns steel into molten iron during steelmaking.

Without this energy, just pile a pile of iron ore together for 10,000 years, and iron ore cannot turn into steel.

Therefore, it is not difficult for Charlie to make this medicine, but the possibility of mass production is multiplied.

Moreover, he is not going to put such a strong medicine out for mass production.

This thing is too bad for ordinary people. If it comes out in large numbers, it is likely to cause a shock in the world, and it is definitely not a good thing for him.

When Nanako heard him say this, she regretted a little bit, but didn't think about it anymore.

Charlie checked the time and said, "I'll call a friend and tell them about coming to Tokyo."

Nanako nodded expectantly.

Charlie took out his cell phone and called Issac.

As soon as the phone was connected, Issac asked him: "Master where did you go? I didn't see you all night..."

Charlie said, "I'm in Tokyo."

"Ah?" Issac became more puzzled, and asked, "Didn't you not say that you are going to see friends in Kyoto? Why did you go to Tokyo again? This is a few hundred kilometers away."

Charlie said: "Something happened at my friend's house, so I accompanied her to take a look."

Then he asked, "By the way, Old man, how are things going on in Osaka?"

Issac hurriedly said, "Going back to the young master, things are going well. Today, the day will basically be over. When do you think we will return to Aurous Hill?"

Charlie said: “I called you just to talk about this. I have something to do in Tokyo. After you get it done, you will fly to Tokyo first. Then I will come to the airport and meet you. Let’s be together and fly from here to Aurous Hill.”

Issac blurted out: “Master private jets can’t fly in Tokyo now! It’s restricted.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “Why are private jets restricted here in Tokyo?”

Chapter 1824

Issac said: “I heard from my Japanese subordinates that in the past two days in Tokyo, there have been many very serious criminal cases in succession, and they seem to be related to foreign forces. Therefore, Tokyo has strengthened customs control and private jets. If you want to leave Japan, only Osaka can let you fly out in the entire region, and you can’t fly out from anywhere else.”

Hearing this, Charlie understood in his heart.

Strict control here in Tokyo must be inseparable from the fact that the Su family killed Ryoto Matsumoto.

In fact, if you think about it carefully, you can figure out why.

Take the TMPD as an example. If someone violates the law in Tokyo, they definitely want to punish the perpetrator through normal legal means.

However, a group of foreigners suddenly came out on their turf and abused their nationals, and the methods were so cruel. This kind of thing cannot be tolerated by any country’s security department.

Therefore, it can be seen that the TMPD, and even the Homeland Security Department, hope to catch the Su family’s gangsters as soon as possible, in order to apprehend them, and at the same time save a bit of face.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed softly and said, “Forget it, you guys wait for me in Osaka. I will drive over in the afternoon.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master it’s too hard to drive, such a long distance, and it’s still snowing here in Osaka. The highway is closed because of the thick snow. You may not be able to make it in six or seven hours. Leave the car at Tokyo Airport and let my staff drive by themselves. You fly directly from Tokyo to Osaka. See you at the airport, so the time will be faster.”

Charlie asked him: “I have no restrictions on flying from Tokyo to Osaka, right?”

Issac said: “There are currently no restrictions on flying within Japan. They can’t control the entire domestic and overseas aviation at once, but it should be tightened gradually.”

Charlie said, “Let’s leave tonight, no delay, I will try to arrive at Osaka Airport at seven, and then we will meet and take off from Osaka Airport on time at eight.”

Issac hurriedly said: “OK Master, then we will arrive at Osaka Airport before seven o’clock to wait for you.”

“Ok, see you tonight!”

Charlie hung up the phone, and Nanako hurriedly asked, “Master, what happened?”

Charlie nodded, and told Nanako about the situation.

After hearing it, Nanako said: “Then I will help Master with the ticket now.”

With that said, she quickly took out her mobile phone and checked the flight information.

“Master, there is a flight that takes off at 5:40 in the afternoon. It takes an hour to get to Osaka and land at 6:40. Is this okay?”

Charlie nodded: “The time is just right, so choose this one.”

Nanako said: “Master, give me the passport number. I’ll book the ticket. I’ll take you to the airport in the afternoon!”

The short-haul ticket itself is not expensive, so Charlie didn't decline, and said to Nanako, "Thank you, Nanako."

Nanako smiled knowingly: "Master and I don't have to be so polite!"

After that, she remembered something and asked Charlie: "By the way, Master, would you like to take some gifts for your family when you go back tonight? Shopping in Tokyo is still very convenient, usually in the afternoon, it will be more lively, if you want to go shopping , I have lunch with you, OK?"

Charlie thought, he must take some gifts to his wife after he has been away for so many days, and his mother-in-law, Elaine, also hoped that he would get something for her, so he took time to go out and stroll around.

So, he said to Nanako: "Then you will accompany me to take a good round, I am really not familiar with Tokyo."

Nanako smiled and said, "No problem, I will accompany Master to Ginza in the afternoon."

After that, she thought of her father Takehiko, and asked Charlie: "Master, I want to go to the hospital to deliver meals to my father at noon. Is it convenient for you to come with me?"

Charlie agreed without thinking, "Okay, let's go to the hospital first, and then go shopping."

Chapter 1825

After breakfast, Charlie, who had nothing to do, was dragged by Nanako to her room.

Just like in Kyoto, Nanako invited Charlie to sit on the tatami in the room, burned a plate of incense, and prepared a cup of Japanese matcha for Charlie.

Then she said to him: "Master, I want to take a look at the financial statements and detailed information of the family industry, and get familiar with the overall operation of the family as soon as possible. If you feel bored, please tell me."

Charlie was free, so he said casually: “I have nothing to do, you get busy, I will play with the phone for a while.”

Charlie doesn’t really like to play with mobile phones, and unlike young people nowadays, he always keeps his hands on the phone.

The reason why he wants to look at his cell phone is to check the news in Tokyo to see if he can find more useful information.

Nanako leaned over in front of the book case and looked at the confidential family data attentively. The information in her hand was all top secret, but she did not shy away from Charlie beside her.

Charlie flipped through some local news, and one piece of news aroused his interest.

The news said that relatively serious violent incidents have occurred in Tokyo. As the number one violent organization in Japan, the Yamaguchi group issued a message to its members across the country, claiming to use violence to curb violence and use violence to maintain public order in Tokyo.

The Yamaguchi group is the head of the Japanese gang, and it is one of the world’s three largest gangster organizations with the Italian Mafia, and its strength cannot be underestimated.

They issued a statement at this time, although they did not name anyone, it should be aimed at the Su family.

This time the Su family played a bit too big, and offended all Japanese black and white.

Even if they can retreat completely this time and want to come to Japan to develop in the future, they will probably receive “special attention” from the Japanese government and non-governmental organizations.

At this moment, Wade Family Mansion.

Charlie’s grandfather, Zhongquan, called the entire Wade family to a meeting because of the same news.

Today's Zhongquan looks very happy.

While flipping through the news with a tablet, he said to everyone: "This time the Su family really lost it and broke down! The cooperation has not yet been negotiated. The eldest grandson and the eldest granddaughter almost died, and now the entire Japan is offended, and I'm afraid it will be difficult for the Su family to go to Japan for development in the future!"

Charlie's uncle Andrew laughed, and said triumphantly: "The Su family is also embarrassing this time. The family's Old Master is afraid that he can't eat for three days!"

Third Uncle Changyun said with some regret: "Hey, in the final analysis, the Su family is still lucky, d*mn! Ryoto Matsumoto has done such a big game, why did the mysterious man rescue Zhifei and Zhiyu? If Zhifei and Zhiyu die in Tokyo, the entire Su family must be greatly injured! These are the two most outstanding members of their younger generation!"

"Yeah..." Zhongquan couldn't help sighing, "Although Chengfeng has the wrist and courage, after all, he is old and Zynn is more than hot, but his ability is still lacking. In front of Changying, he's like a clown, and not enough to look at it. The wife he crazily pursues, after being rejected countless times by Changying, became discouraged and chose to marry him..."

Speaking of this, Zhongquan sighed and said with a grimace: "If Changying was still alive, don't say that Su Family is the Heavenly Dragon, and it may not have been Wade Family's opponent..."

Chapter 1826

Hearing the Old Master pitying Changying again, Andrew was a bit dissatisfied and said: "Dad, Changying has been away for so many years, so please stop mentioning this kind of thing. Let's not talk about it again. Act responsible, so even the entire Eastcliff family is inseparable, and it is not something we can control."

Changyun also agreed: "Yes, Dad, isn't this talk not about Zhifei and Zhiyu? Why did you talk about Changying?"

The Old Master sighed and waved his hand: “Don’t say it, don’t say it, let’s get it right! All in all, the Su family’s first step towards Japan is already emptying one foot. The next situation will face them very much. Unfortunately, this is a good opportunity for us to catch up and take advantage of it! What do you think?”

Everyone glanced at each other, and Andrew was also very agreeable and said: “Dad, you are right, I also think this is our great opportunity!”

“Our ocean shipping business started later than the Su family and was at an absolute disadvantage, but if we could take advantage of the failure of the Su family, reach cooperation with the Ito family, and take the Japanese market, it would be tantamount to getting stuck in the Su family. The neck is definitely a powerful blow to the Su family!”

Zhongquan nodded, but he pondered for a moment before he said: “At the moment, we are not suitable for direct competition with the Su family. This matter must be kept low-key and slowly. We must not let the Su family know in advance.”

Cynthia asked in a puzzled way: “Dad, the Su family can go to Japan to destroy people’s families in a high-profile manner. When we go to Japan to talk about cooperation, should we still hide it?”

Zhongquan smiled slightly: “The strength of the Su family is there. We are now talking about cooperation with the Ito family in the future with great fanfare. For the Su family, it just slapped them and made them hard on their faces.”

After speaking, Zhongquan said again: “However, we slapped the Su family. With the style of the Su family, they will inevitably conflict with us, and we will be in trouble.”

Andrew asked hurriedly, “Dad, what do you mean then?”

Zhongquan said very seriously: “If you want to deal with the Su Family, you must dissect your opponent from a deeper level, instead of superficially comparing the two sides’ paper data!”

Andrew quickly stood up, bowed and clasped his fists: “Dad, I am dull, please tell me!”

Zhongquan shook his head slightly, thinking of Changying again in his heart.

He sighed in his heart: “My eldest son, Andrew, is also a brilliant talent, but he is still far from the level of genius, so he can’t do it well. However, Changying was the top genius who never came out of the world. Changying was never ‘percent through a single point’, but rather ‘perceive without a point’ and learned without a teacher! What a pity, what a pity…”

Andrew also saw a trace of disappointment in his father’s eyes, and suddenly his face turned red.

Zhongquan expressed a few words in his heart, and quickly put away his thoughts, and said to everyone: “Although the Su family has many heirs, only Zynn can enter Chengfeng’s eyes. What’s more, Zynn’s sons and daughters are very competitive. The two most outstanding young people of this generation.”

“Especially that Zhiyu, who is deeply loved by Chengfeng and Zynn. The degree of preference for Zhiyu between these two fathers and sons has long surpassed other heirs, even the eldest grandson Zhifei.”

“So, once Chengfeng is dead, the power will definitely fall into the hands of the Zynn family!”

“In the future, among the Zynn family, the one with the greatest say in the future must be Zhiyu!”

Speaking of this, Zhongquan was already glaring, and said forcefully: “Zhiyu is a female stream and will eventually marry as a wife. Once she gets married, it will be the day when the Su family will divide into two. So, Whoever can conquer Zhiyu can conquer half of the Su family’s assets!”

Chapter 1827

Andrew heard the old man’s words and said awkwardly: “Dad, you say that you wanted to marry the Su family and turn Zhiyu into the Wade family’s daughter-in-law, but there is no suitable person!”

Zhongquan said indifferently, “Didn’t I say it last time? The son of Changying is a good candidate.”

Andrew said: “But Leon also said at the time that the son of Changying is unwilling to come back to recognize the ancestor and return to the clan. Maybe this kid hates us in his heart!”

Zhongquan waved his hand: “Does he hate us? It doesn’t count if you say it, and it doesn’t count if I say it. He has to say it.”

Changyun hurriedly asked: “Dad, do you mean to find the son of Changying to come back and recognize the ancestor?”

Zhongquan nodded: “I do have this idea, but I haven’t figured out a useful method yet.”

Andrew felt a tremendous pressure and threat, and hurriedly said, “Dad, the son of Changying has been away from home for many years. He will completely be uncontrollable! Please think twice!”

Zhongquan waved his hand: “You don’t have to persuade me. When I asked Leon to buy the Emgrand Group as a gift to him, I had actually decided that sooner or later I would let him come back to recognize his ancestors. My family’s descendants are not many. It’s totally incomparable with the luxuriant branches of the Su family, and we can’t let such an adult male live out.”

Andrew held his breath in his heart, but still calmly asked, “Dad, what if the son of Changying is not willing to come back?”

Zhongquan said solemnly: “People change. If he doesn’t want to come back today, maybe he will be willing tomorrow. If he still doesn’t want to, one year, two years, three years, or even ten years, I will change my mind and then he gets loose!”

Andrew, Changyun, and the old Changtian who hadn’t spoken all the time scolded his mother in his heart.

The most feared thing about family property is dilution.

Whether it’s ten thousand yuan, one trillion yuan, one person, two people, or three people, the result will be a thousand miles away.

Originally, buying the Emgrand Group for Charlie cost the family 100 billion, and also gave Charlie 10 billion in cash, which made everyone very unhappy.

After all, after the father's death, when the family property is divided, the 10 billion yuan, on average, to the three sons' homes, each can get at least 30 billion yuan, and the result is that the 30 billion yuan is in vain.

Therefore, they are also very worried that Charlie will return to the family.

Zhongquan didn't look at these sons or grandchildren but looked at his daughter, Cynthia.

He sighed, and said, "Cynthia, the New Year is almost coming soon."

Cynthia hurriedly got up and asked, "Dad, don't hesitate to tell me if you have any orders, I will definitely go all out.

Zhongquan nodded and said, "Let's go to Aurous Hill tomorrow. See Charlie, have a good chat with him, and ask him if he wants to come back. If he has this heart, invite him to come back and spend time together with us this year."

Cynthia hurriedly said, "Okay Dad, I will go to Aurous Hill tomorrow."

As she said, she remembered something and asked, "Dad, Charlie is already married. If he wants to come back, should he bring his wife to see you?"

Zhongquan waved his hand and said in disgust, "How can a vulgar woman from a third-rate city and a third-rate family be worthy of entering Wade family mansion? See you at a glance and see if there are any opportunities for development."

"Okay!" Cynthia nodded, and said, "I'll go and test Charlie's ideas first. Let me mention these things to him step by step!"

Zhongquan smiled with satisfaction, "I'll leave this to you!"

Chapter 1828

Andrew was extremely depressed, but he didn't dare to object, so he could only pull the topic back, and said, "Dad, didn't we talk about going to Japan? You just said that you should not have a head-on conflict with the Su family, so what do we do?"

Zhongquan said: "We can't go with a big fanfare, but I can send someone to meet Ito Yuihiko in private."

Andrew was a little irritable, thinking about going to Tokyo on his own, and by the way, he should be relieved, so he volunteered: "Dad, or I will fly to Tokyo in the morning, and see Ito Yuhiko."

Zhongquan nodded and said, "I definitely want to see him, but you can't go."

Andrew asked in surprise, "Dad, what do you mean?"

Zhongquan said: "Before the Su family sent the younger generation of juniors, if the Wade family let you go, it would look asymmetrical, as if we are a bit lower than the Su family."

After that, Zhongquan looked at Andrew's son and his eldest grandson, and said, "Junior, you are ready to set off before ten o'clock, and go to Tokyo after lunch."

Grandson hurriedly got up and said respectfully: "Okay grandpa, I will prepare now! But grandpa, I meet Ito Takehiko, how should I talk to him about the project?"

Zhongquan waved his hand: "You don't have to talk about anything related to the project. I will prepare some gifts, and you will take them with your own hands. It is just a little bit of my heart. Besides, I also want to make friends with him. Leave the contact information and you can come back."

Grandson asked in surprise, "It's that simple?"

Zhongquan nodded and said, "Yes, it's that simple!"

After speaking, Zhongquan said again: "Flying two thousand kilometers to discuss cooperation is not sincere; but if it is flying two thousand kilometers to visit a patient, it is very sincere."

Andrew smiled and said, “Dad, you’re better off! The Su family may have done it this time, our Wade family!”

Zhongquan nodded his head and smiled, and said, “This is called the last thing first!”

……

noon.

Charlie had lunch with Nanako at the Ito mansion, and the two took the meal prepared for Ito Takehiko to the hospital.

When they first went out, Zynn brought a few of his men to Ito Yuihiko’s ward with a few exquisite gift boxes.

Ito Yuihiko didn’t want to see them at first, but he also knew the truth about not hitting the smiley people with his hand, so Emi invited them in.

As soon as Zynn entered the door, he walked very politely to Ito Yuuhiko’s bed and sighed, “Brother Ito! I have been admiring Brother Ito for a long time. I am honored to see you today!

Seeing Zynn’s harmless face, he felt a little hairy in his heart.

The incident of the Su family’s destruction of Matsumoto’s family really brought a great psychological shadow to Ito, and it also made him deeply aware that the man in front of him looked gentle and smiled, but in fact, he was a foodie. The devil who does not spit bones.

However, Ito Yuhiko knows very well that for such a smiling tiger, the less he can offend him on the bright side, otherwise he still doesn’t know what kind of trouble he will cause in the future.

So, he also said with joy: “Oh, Mr. Su! I didn’t expect you to come to see me in person. I am really flattered! Please sit down, please sit down!”

Zynn nodded, sat on the chair by the hospital bed, smiled, and said, “I’m so sorry to meet in this way. I’ve been busy recently, so I wanted the children to come and visit Mr.

Ito first, and then I took time. I came to visit in person again. I didn't expect so many accidents. I would like to ask Mr. Ito to forgive me!"

Chapter 1829

I have to say that Zynn's acting skills are very good.

If it wasn't for Takehiko who knew what kind of person he was, it would be easy to be deceived by his smiling and friendly appearance.

Although disgusted in his heart, he still braced him and did a good job on the surface, so he smiled and said: "Mr. Su is too polite, you are coming to Japan, I was going to meet at the airport in person, and then arrange the hotel for you. Staying here, I didn't expect to encounter so many things."

Zynn hurriedly said: "Where is it, Mr. Ito doesn't have to be so polite. The friendship between our Su family and the Ito family has a long history. We will definitely continue to strengthen cooperation and deepen our relationship in the future. Why should we be stuck with this little thing?"

Seeing his hypocritical appearance, Ito wanted to vomit the breakfast in his stomach, but he could only nod his head and said in agreement: "Mr. Su is right! You really don't have to be too rigid..."

Zynn nodded in satisfaction, and said seriously: "Mr. Ito, although the things that happened in Tokyo in the past two days are chaotic and even hurt you seriously, I still have to say something about the facts. This series of things After the dust settles, the Ito family is the biggest winner."

Takehiko knows what Zynn's words mean. He knows that in addition to explaining the facts, Zynn also wants to mention him. Now his family is fighting between snipes and clams, and the fisherman is profiting, and he is pushing his family to profit from it. , He is Zynn.

In other words, Zynn also reminded him, don't forget the help that Su family gave to you.

However, Ito doesn't want to owe such favors casually.

After all, the reason why the Ito family can survive this dispute is not really dependent on Zynn, but Charlie!

Don't say that he didn't rely on Zynn. Zynn's son and daughter can survive, and he must thank Charlie!

If Charlie hadn't saved Zhifei and Zhiyu, and Zynn guarded the corpses of a pair of children, it might not have been able to find out the real murderer.

Therefore, Takehiko couldn't help but sighed: "Oh, Mr. Su, it is very dangerous for the Ito family to survive this time!"

As he said, he patted the roots of his thighs and sighed: "Look at my legs, they are completely abolished. If it wasn't for my loyal servant Tanaka who pushed me to jump off the viaduct, I would have been knifed. Hacked to death."

In this remark, Takehiko actually explained a point to Zynn first. First of all, if he can survive, it has nothing to do with your Su family.

Immediately afterwards, Takehiko said again: "And my daughter, she also suffered a ninja ambush in Kyoto, and was fortunate to be saved by a master, so she was spared. Otherwise, I would really want a white-haired person to send a black-haired person."

Speaking of this, Takehiko pretended to be curious and asked: "By the way, Mr. Su, it seems that your children were also saved by the mysterious master in Kyoto?"

Zynn's expression became a little depressed when he heard this.

What he meant just now was to mention Takehiko. To have the last laugh, and kill Machi Takahashi and Ryoto Matsumoto. More than half of the credit is due to that master's help.

Unexpectedly, the old fox, Takehiko Ito, came directly to say something like this. The meaning is also very simple: Don't say I want to thank you, it doesn't exist. We both have to thank the mysterious master, otherwise my daughter would have finished. Both your son and daughter would have finished.

Although Zynn was depressed, he couldn't refute Ito's words.

After all, his son and daughter were indeed saved by that mysterious man.

He also asked his son and daughter specifically, who is that mysterious person? Now that he has such a powerful ability, can he be used by him?

But Zhiyu told him that the mysterious person was very dismissive of the brother and sister.

It was to help Takehiko Ito's daughter, Nanako, to relieve the troubles, so he chased them all the way.

Chapter 1830

Rescue brother and sister, that was just by the way.

The only clue they know is that he should be Chinese.

But don't know anything in more detail.

Originally, Zynn wanted Ruoli to leave to check the clues and details of that person.

But now the TMPD, Japan's Ministry of Foreign Affairs, and the Homeland Security Department all want to capture his subordinates.

So he could only give up this idea and let Ruoli return home first, so as not to be caught here.

Once caught by the Japanese government, it will be as serious as the killing of the door, even if she is not sentenced to death, it will be at least life imprisonment, so he won't think about it in this life.

So Zynn could only give up temporarily.

Now he heard Ito mention that person again, so he deliberately asked: "Mr. Ito, that mysterious person is said to protect your daughter, so you should know him?"

Takehiko shook his head and said regretfully: “I really want to know him, but unfortunately, that person is really too mysterious. I asked my daughter, but my daughter didn’t know, otherwise, I really want to take him. For my own use! With such a powerful person by your side, you should never have to worry about safety anymore!”

Zynn observed at Takehiko for a moment, feeling that he didn’t seem to be lying.

It seems that Takehiko does not know who the mysterious person is.

But why would he save Nanako?

Is it a pure chivalrous man of justice?

However, it seems a bit strange for a Chinese to come to Japan as a hero.

Or, he is an overseas Chinese living in Japan?

Zynn couldn’t think of a reason, so he simply left it behind, looked at Takehiko, and said seriously: “Mr. Ito, I’m here this time. In fact, besides visiting you, I also want to talk to you about cooperation. Talk about a general intention.”

After speaking, he said: “Ocean shipping is the next very important business of the Su family. Although we pursue a global strategy, we still attach great importance to the Japanese market in East Asia. Block business and reached a cooperation with the Ito family. don’t know what Mr. Ito wants?”

Takehiko Ito nodded and said seriously: “The Ito family has always wanted to reach a cooperation with the Su family on this business. I also talked to your son and daughter two days ago.”

When Zynn heard this, his eyebrows showed a bit of joy, and he thought to himself: “It seems that cooperation with the Ito family can be a matter of course.”

Zynn was thinking triumphantly, but Takehiko had already planned to use the dragging technique.

Seeing him, he changed the conversation and said apologetically: “But Mr. Su, you can see my current physical condition. The doctor said that I have to stay under observation in the hospital for at least half a month.”

“Moreover, even if I leave the hospital, I will have to rest for a few months when I go home. For the time being, I may not have much energy to focus on business operations.”

“Therefore, whether or not this cooperation should be carried out or how it should be carried out, it may take a while to give you a clear answer…”

Chapter 1831

Zynn frowned when he heard this.

He was naturally not satisfied with Ito’s plan.

However, he also knows that Takehiko has just amputated his limbs. To put it ugly, the blood scabs on the wounds are still fresh. At this time, it is indeed unrealistic for him to immediately push such large cooperation forward.

Moreover, Ito’s daughter seems to be very young, about the same age as his daughter Zhiyu.

In this case, it is really difficult for him to draw conclusions immediately and move forward.

So, Zynn said seriously: “Mr. Ito really needs to take a good rest during this time. As for the specific cooperation matters, when you are discharged from the hospital, I will come again. Then I will visit the mansion and talk about the details of the cooperation. how is it?”

Takehiko Ito nodded readily and smiled: “When the lower body recovers, if Mr. Su comes to Tokyo, he must have a good banquet here!”

Zynn smiled slightly, and said, “Then I’ll bother Mr. Ito.”

He said, “By the way, Mr. Ito, I have one more thing to remind you of friendship.”

Takehiko hurriedly said, “Mr. Su, please say it.”

Zynn said: “As far as I know, the Wade family of Eastcliff also wants to follow our pace and take the development route of ocean shipping. If I am not wrong, they should also want to contact you here and talk about Project cooperation.”

After a pause, Zynn said: “However, the strength of the Wade family is far worse than ours, so I suggest that Mr. Ito doesn’t have to consider them, as long as he concentrates on raising his body and waits for the body to recover, then talk to the Su family. Comprehensive cooperation must be the best choice.”

Takehiko Ito nodded and smiled, and said, “To not hide from Mr. Su, I have a certain understanding of the Wade family. Their ocean shipping business hasn’t started at all. It’s just that the Su’s family has improved so they are trying to catch up. It is really difficult for them to become a big game, so in my mind, the Su family is ranked the highest priority.”

Zynn said with great satisfaction: “Mr. Ito really has eyes like a torch! The Wade family just wants to follow a wave of wind, but they don’t have any resources at all in this field! Let alone cooperate with the Ito family, even It is China’s domestic port resources, and we will suppress it without a stand!”

Takehiko smiled and said: “Mr. Su, don’t worry, I will never cooperate with the Wade family. If I want to choose between the Su family and the Wade family, I will definitely choose Mr. Su!”

Zynn laughed: “Oh, Mr. Ito, with your words, I can go back to China with confidence.”

Takehiko asked, “When does Mr. Su want to return to China?”

Zynn said: “Just these two days, mainly because private planes are restricted from taking off from Tokyo. I wait here for two days. If the take-off permit is not open within two days, then I will buy a ticket and take a civil aviation flight back.”

Takehiko Ito nodded and said with emotion: “As far as I know, Mr. Su’s previous handwriting was too big, and the Tokyo authorities did have some criticism.”

Zynn waved his hand indifferently: “The TMPD and the Department of Homeland Security are all dogs. Ryoto Matsumoto was a sinister and vicious person. don’t know how many people would get killed if I let him in the world! I was not only acting for the sky, but also protecting the public order in Tokyo!”

After he finished speaking, he looked at Takehiko and said seriously: “Mr. Ito, aren’t you the direct victim of Matsumoto? If I can’t kill him, he might have sent someone to the hospital to chase you down, like a ghost. Know how many people he will kill in Tokyo?”

Seeing Zynn’s righteousness and boldness, Ito couldn’t help being amazed by the thick skin of this man.

He cursed secretly in his heart: “Zynn, Zynn, you stinky shameless thing. You killed Matsumoto, kill Matsumoto’s right-hand man, and even kill his younger brother. This is understandable, but you kill the whole family. Young and old, not sparing one, what the h*ll is this? The saying that it’s not good for your wife and children is still what your Chinese ancestors said. How come you are here, and even the basic morals and justice are ignored?”

“Now what you mean by this, were you destroying Matsumoto’s family, or were you protecting me in disguise? Do I have to thank you for killing Matsumoto’s family? What a f*cking b@stard logic!”

However, on the surface, Takehiko still said with emotion: “Oh! This is really thanks to Mr. Su, otherwise, I may really still have countless dangers and threats…”

Chapter 1832

Zynn nodded and said with a somewhat arrogant expression: “I hope the TMPD and the Japanese Homeland Security Department can understand this truth. Sometimes, the necessary surgery is still required, leaving the cancerous tissue in the body. It will only drag down the whole city, and I just fly over and perform a precise surgical operation on Tokyo!”

Takehiko Ito nodded in agreement, but he said in his heart: “d*mn, this Zynn is a real dog. The more you talk, the more shame you get!”

Zynn looked at the time and smiled: “Mr. Ito, your body is still injured. I won’t bother you anymore. The nutritional supplements I brought you are all very good natural medicinal materials and ingredients. I look forward to a speedy recovery.”

With that, Zynn’s right hand: “Since we all have the intention of deep cooperation with each other, then I will wait for your body to recover, and we will move forward together hand in hand!”

Takehiko said seriously: “No problem! You and I keep communicating at any time!”

“Okay!” Zynn laughed and said, “If this is the case, then I will leave first!”

Takehiko nodded: “Mr. Su walks slowly, I won’t see you off here!”

Zynn hastily patted him on the shoulder: “Mr. Ito, you are welcome, take a good rest and heal your injuries!”

Takehiko Ito said to Emi: “Emi, please see off Mr. Su!”

“OK, brother!”

Zynn got up and shook hands with Takehiko. Accompanied by Emi, he stepped out of the ward.

At this time, Charlie and Nanako had just arrived at the hospital, standing at the elevator entrance waiting.

Emi sent Zynn and Josh to the elevator entrance, and said apologetically: “Mr. Su, I have to take care of my brother, so I can’t send you down.”

Zynn smiled and said, “Ms. Ito, please stay. Go back and take care of Mr. Ito!”

Emi nodded, and bowed ninety degrees, “Mr. Su, take care!”

Zynn waved his hand and stepped into the elevator.

After the elevator door was closed, Zynn asked Josh, who had been silent for a long time: “What do you think, what does Takehiko Ito think?”

Josh thought for a moment, and said seriously: “Master I think that although Takehiko has a good disguise, he still feels a little afraid of you…”

“Yeah.” Zynn nodded: “It should be because of the fact that Matsumoto Man’s family is destroyed. Thinking about it now, what I did was really a little overdone.”

After he finished speaking, he waved his hand again and said indifferently, “I don’t care about him. I killed Matsumoto because he wanted to harm my son and daughter. He wanted me to end. If I didn’t let him die, others would think I am weak. A soft persimmon, anyone can squeeze!”

Josh asked: “Will Takehiko dare not cooperate with us because of this?”

Zynn snorted coldly, and said, “Give him some time to heal his injury first, and then come to him. At that time, we will have a cooperative approach, and there will be solutions for non-cooperation don’t worry!”

At this time, the elevator gave a ding sound and stopped on the first floor.

Josh hurriedly stepped forward and said respectfully, “Master please!”

Chapter 1833

When the elevator door opened, Zynn took the lead.

When Charlie saw the elevator coming, he was about to signal to let Nanako next to him go first. At this time, Zynn had already stepped out.

The moment he walked out of the elevator door, he directly faced Charlie’s eyes.

At this moment, Zynn frowned slightly subconsciously, a familiar and unfamiliar aura that made him feel nervous.

And Charlie, although he didn't know the man in front of him, but seeing the other person's eyes with full alertness and surprise, he couldn't help but glance at him more.

The opposite man was in his early fifties, with a normal appearance and a normal figure. He was dressed very luxuriously. There was a bit of hostility between his eyebrows, and he looked like a cruel master.

A face, but between the sparks and flints.

There was Nanako beside Charlie, so she didn't pay too much attention to this man, and after passing by, he entered the elevator with Nanako.

When the elevator door was closed, Zynn suddenly stopped and looked back in the direction of the elevator.

Josh on the side asked him: "Master what's wrong?"

Zynn smacked his lips: "Weird... the kid who entered the elevator just now has a familiar feeling..."

Josh asked curiously: "Do you have acquaintances in Japan?"

Zynn said: "There are many acquaintances, but there are really no such young people. Does the kid just now look like a twenty-six or seven? He is about the same age as Zhifei, or one or two years older than Zhifei."

Josh nodded: "It's about the same age as the Young Master...Do you know him?"

"Do not know."

Zynn bit his lip and said with a black face: "But he looks quite similar to an old friend of mine!"

"Old friend?" Josh asked curiously: "Master who is your old friend?"

Zynn asked with a very cold expression: "Have you ever heard others talk about Changying?"

Josh is not very young.

This year is less than forty years old.

When Charlie's father, Changying, died, he was still studying abroad, and he didn't know what happened in Eastcliff at that time.

Therefore, he couldn't help asking: "Master is the Changying you said belongs to the Wade family?"

"Yes."

Zynn couldn't help thinking of Changying's heroic posture.

At that time, Changying was really a super noble son who moved the capital.

Handsome, unrestrained, and suave, and more importantly, his personal ability extremely strong, and he was definitely the first to excel in Eastcliff.

Back then, in front of Changying, Zynn was completely gloomy.

Changying, one of Eastcliff's celebrity ladies, squeezed their heads and wanted to marry Changying, one by one, they could not wait to find a life for Changying.

Zynn's wife, Liona Du, who was also Zhifei and Zhiyu's mother, loved Changying to the death.

Back then, Zynn exhausted everything and launched a frantic pursuit of Liona, but Liona completely dismissed it and wanted to marry Changying.

Even if Changying already had a fiancee, Liona was determined to die for him at any time.

Even if Zynn worked hard to create a grand proposal that made a sensation in Eastcliff for her, Liona still did not agree.

In front of countless people, Liona only said a few words to Zynn.

The first sentence was: I’m sorry, I can’t marry you.

The second sentence: Because Changying is not married after all!

Chapter 1834

Because Changying has a fiancée but is not yet married, Liona still felt there was a glimmer of hope and was still unwilling to give up.

He asked a woman to marry him, but the woman said in public that she was still waiting for another person. Zynn still remembers this strange shame.

From then on, he hated Changying deeply.

Later, Changying got married in Eastcliff.

That night, Liona cried out all her tears and stayed behind closed doors for a month.

Zynn brought flowers to Du’s house every day to beg to see her. He persisted for thirty-nine days and spent thirty-nine bouquets of roses before finally knocking on Liona’s heart.

Liona, who was nearly twenty kilograms thin, walked out of the room and the door, and said a word to Zynn who was holding flowers outside the door.

She asked Zynn if she might not forget Changying for the rest of her life, Zynn would still marry her.

Zynn gritted his teeth and agreed.

Then, Liona and Zynn became engaged, and a month later, got married.

When he got married, Zynn slept with anxiety and fear every night.

He was afraid that his wife next to his pillow would suddenly call Changying’s name in her dream.

Worry soon became a reality.

A few days after the wedding, Zynn could hear Liona whimpering in her mouth and yelling Changying's name every day while she was half asleep and half awake.

During that time, Zynn almost collapsed.

Later, the eldest son Zhifei was born.

Liona finally shifted her focus from Changying to her son.

Since then, Zynn could finally sleep well.

The son's loud cry in the middle of the night became even the most beautiful lullaby for him.

He could sleep peacefully in the cry of his son, but he couldn't listen to his wife's sleep, whispering Changying's name in a very low voice, because the name became his nightmare!

Thinking of the humiliation in the past, Zynn felt extremely angry.

Even though the incident had passed more than two decades, even if Changying had passed away long ago, he still couldn't swallow this breath.

Josh was surprised when he saw his cold expression, clenched fists and trembling teeth.

He worked for Zynn for many years, knowing that Zynn looked like this, he was generally angry to the extreme.

When he heard that Matsumoto was the man behind the kidnapping of Zhifei and Zhiyu, his performance was no different from now.

Josh couldn't help but wonder in his heart: "What exactly did this Changying do to make Master so angry?"

Thinking of this, he couldn't help asking: "Master is the man just like that Changying?"

“Like.” Zynn nodded, and said: “But his temperament is a bit low-key, maybe he is dressed somewhat casually. Changying back then could be said to be full of style, walking with wind, and amazing aura!”

Josh asked again, “Is that kid just now the offspring of Changying?”

“Impossible.” Zynn said coldly, “Changying’s offspring has long since disappeared, and the life or death of him is uncertain. The Wade family couldn’t find him. It is estimated that he died outside long ago.”

As he said, Zynn smiled darkly, and mocked: “Back then, Changying made enemies everywhere and offended the Rothschild family that controlled Europe and the United States. He was also targeted by all kinds of people in China because of his sharp edge. People who wanted to kill him were really Too much.”

Speaking of this, Zynn lit a cigarette and said lightly: “Although the kid looks a lot like him just now, I think he is likely to be a Japanese, maybe it’s just a little like him.”

Josh nodded slightly and asked him: “Master where shall we go next? Back to the hotel or?”

“I won’t go back to the hotel.” Zynn said coldly, “If the TMPD can’t catch them, if they can’t stay away, they will definitely find a way to embarrass me and disgust me. I’d better leave Tokyo early!

Having said that, Zynn told him: “Just leave the hotel room there. Let’s drive north directly to Aomori Prefecture, the northernmost part of Honshu, Japan. We will soak in hot springs for two days, relax and then go to China.”

Chapter 1835

When he took the elevator upstairs, Charlie was still thinking about the man he met when he got out of the elevator just now.

He was sure that he didn’t know the person, why did that person look hostile when he saw him.

He originally thought that the opponent would also be a hidden master, and he saw that he was extraordinary.

But after thinking about it, he felt that something was wrong, because that man didn't have the aura of a strong man. From the perspective of his own strength, he should be an ordinary person.

However, he didn't think too much. After getting out of the elevator, Nanako took him to the ward where Takehiko was.

At this time, Takehiko was scolding his mother in the hospital bed.

He said to Emi: "This guy Zynn is a b@astard with a honey-sucking sword. Staying with this kind of person for a second makes me feel uncomfortable!"

Emi nodded and said, "That Zynn really feels insidious, and the more friendly he smiles, the more chilling his back, especially when he thinks of what he did to the Matsumoto family in his head. I feel cold all over!"

Charlie, who had just entered the door, blurted out and asked loudly: "That man just now was Zynn from the Su family?!"

Both Takehiko and Emi were shocked, and they realized that Charlie and Nanako had already entered.

So, Takehiko asked curiously: "Does Mr. Zynn also know Zynn?"

Charlie frowned, and even his voice became colder: "The man who just got down from the elevator is Zynn?!"

Ito said, "don't know who you met in the elevator, but Zynn did just leave."

When Charlie heard this, he turned around and ran out!

Zynn!

The initiator and leader of the anti-wade Alliance!

When Charlie thought of this, hatred surged all over his body!

He just wanted to chase out, even if it was to kill Zynn's bodyguard and entourage in broad daylight, he still had to catch the b@stard and ask him why he wanted to target his parents.

Then let him have a taste, and kill him on the street!

It's a pity that when Charlie chased him out, there was no shadow of Zynn anywhere in front of the hospital.

Zynn was already in the car and headed to Aomori Prefecture.

Charlie couldn't help but beat his chest and feet at the entrance of the hospital!

Since the death of his parents, this is the closest moment to his enemy!

However, he failed to recognize the other party!

This is really annoying to him!

The Wade Family and the Su Family had always had a bad relationship, so even when Charlie was young, he had never seen Zynn very much.

In addition, the Su Family and the Wade Family are themselves top families, and they never appear on various wealth lists, and the media never report them, so Charlie doesn't even know Zynn's appearance.

At this moment, he was extremely depressed.

When he came to Japan this time, he had close contact with the Su family one after another.

First, he accidentally saved Zhifei and Zhiyu, and now he just passed Zynn!

Charlie gritted his teeth and thought to himself, if he were to give himself a chance to go back a few minutes ago, the first thing he would do when he saw Zynn would be to smash his dog head first!

Chapter 1836

It's a pity that even if he has great abilities, it is impossible to turn back time.

Therefore, he can only hope for the next time.

At the same time, he swears from the bottom of his heart: "Zynn, if I have the opportunity to come face to face with you again, I will definitely not let you go!"

……

When Charlie returned to the ward, Takehiko asked him with a look of surprise: "Mr. Charlie, do you know Zynn? Or is there any relationship? Why are you so sensitive to him?"

Emi and Nanako also looked at Charlie suspiciously, looking forward to his answer.

Seeing this, Charlie laughed at himself, and said angrily: "You forgot? I accidentally saved his pair of children. He is so rich. It stands to reason that he has to give me 10 billions? I didn't expect to let him run away…"

Takehiko suddenly became dumb.

He didn't doubt the authenticity of Charlie's words, because Charlie was in his eyes, everything was good, but that he loved money as if it was like his life, for money, he could even shamelessly blackmail or even maliciously Occupy it.

Therefore, he accidentally rescued Zhifei and Zhiyu. Because of his character, he didn't want to ask for some money. It really wasn't him.

When Nanako heard this, she couldn't help laughing and saying, "Master, you are too fascinated by money, did you know that when you heard the word Zynn just now, you acted as if he was your murderer? Like an enemy, I didn't expect it was just a creditor in your heart…"

Charlie smiled bitterly and said casually: “Hey, it’s a pity that I let him run away, but it’s nothing. Sooner or later, he will still have the opportunity to see this debt. He can’t hide from the fifteenth day of the first year.”

Nanako nodded, and then said to Takehiko Ito: “Odosan, I brought two sick meals here today. One is for you and the other is for Tanaka. Can I visit him?”

Takehiko nodded and said, “Tanaka is in the next ward. Go and have a look.”

Nanako turned her head to look at Charlie: “Master, are you going to see him?”

Charlie’s impression of Tanaka was pretty good, he was indeed a rare servant, so he nodded and said, “Okay, let’s go and take a look.”

At this time, Tanaka was lying on the upper half of the ward next door and reading.

Seeing Nanako and Charlie coming in, he hurriedly put down his book and said respectfully: “Hello, Miss, Hello Mr. Wade!”

Nanako smiled slightly and walked forward with the lunch box, and said, “Tanaka, I brought you a sick meal from home. The chef at home made it specially. You can eat it while it is hot.”

Hiroshi Tanaka was flattered and said, “Miss, how can I let you deliver food to me? This is really impossible…”

Nanako said very religiously: “Tanaka, you saved the life of my father. I am very grateful. A meal is nothing but a little bit of thoughts!”

Hiroshi Tanaka said sincerely: “Miss, with your words, it is worth 10,000 deaths…”

Nanako said: “Tanaka, if you have any needs, just tell aunt, she will find a way to solve it for you, you must cheer up, recover well, and leave the hospital early!”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded again and again, and said gratefully: “I know Miss, thank you for your concern!”

After speaking, he asked tentatively: “I took a wheelchair and went to the president’s ward in the morning. I heard the president said that Mr. Charlie cured your injury?”

Nanako nodded and said, “Master Wade not only healed my injury, but also saved my life…”

Tanaka looked at Charlie and thanked him: “Mr. Charlie, it is…thank you so much!”

Charlie felt somewhat upset because he was rubbing shoulders with Zynn and missing opportunities for revenge. Seeing Tanaka talking to him, he couldn’t help but said in a perfunctory tone: “You’re welcome.”

Hiroshi Tanaka asked in surprise, “Is there anything Mr. Charlie is unhappy about?”

Nanako smiled charmingly and said, “He, just missed $10 billion and is sulking…”

Chapter 1837

Charlie just smiled slightly at Nanako and didn’t explain much.

After chatting with Tanaka Hiroshi for a while, Nanako said to him apologetically: “Tanaka, Master Wade is going back to Aurous Hill tonight. I have to accompany him to buy some things. I will leave first and see you at night!”

Hiroshi Tanaka hurriedly said: “Miss, you and Mr. Charlie go to work, don’t worry about me, don’t have to come to visit me specifically. It is too much trouble for you!”

Nanako smiled and said, “It’s not troublesome. We have known each other for so many years, so why are you so polite.”

Hiroshi Tanaka nodded gratefully, then looked at Charlie, and said seriously: “Mr. Charlie, I will not be able to see you off when you return home tonight. I wish you a safe journey!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Thank you Tanaka, we have a chance to see you again.”

“Okay Mr. Charlie, see you if I have a chance!”

Leaving Tanaka's ward, Nanako accompanied Charlie to Ginza, Tokyo.

It's been a few days since he came to Japan. This is the first time he has come out to go shopping.

Because when he went to Eastcliff last time, he bought a set of Hermes for his wife Claire, so this time Charlie skipped the luxury goods of luggage.

He strolled around in the jewelry area and found a heart-shaped diamond ring from Tiffany's.

The main diamond of this diamond ring has a net weight of three carats. The purity is very high, not very large, but it is very exquisite, and the heart-shaped cut is also very beautiful, which makes him look very fond of it at a glance.

Recalling that from the time of marriage to the present, he had not given Claire a real wedding ring, so Charlie planned to buy this diamond ring and give it to her.

He consulted the clerk and learned that the price of this ring was about 800,000 converted into RMB, which was not expensive.

So he was going to buy this ring.

Nanako couldn't hide her envy and asked: "Master bought this ring for your wife, right?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said: "She has been with me for so many years, and I haven't given her a ring yet."

Nanako sighed and said, "Master Wade is so kind to his wife..."

Charlie smiled slightly and was about to say something modest. Tiffany's salesperson said very politely: "Sir, may I ask how big your wife's ring finger is?"

This question stopped Charlie from asking.

"How big is the ring finger? I really don't know this..."

The salesman explained: “If you don’t know the size of the ring, it will be more troublesome to buy a large or small one. So I suggest you call your wife and determine the size of the ring. We will help you directly adjust to the most suitable state.”

Charlie hesitated slightly.

He wanted to give Claire a surprise. If he calls her and asked her now, wouldn’t the surprise be gone?”

Just thinking about it, Nanako whispered from the side: “Um… Master Wade, look at my hand, how bad is it compared to your wife?”

With that, Nanako opened her hands, spreading her fingers in front of Charlie.

Charlie took a closer look, and said in surprise: “Nanako, it feels like your hand is similar to my wife’s finger! please help me try it!”

Nanako nodded without hesitation.

The salesman handed the ring to Charlie and said, “Sir, please let this lady help you try it out!”

Charlie didn’t think too much. He picked up the ring with one hand, and gently dragged Nanako’s right wrist with the other, carefully putting the ring on her ring finger.

At this moment, Nanako felt dreamlike and drunk.

Although she knew very well that she was only helping Charlie’s wife to try the ring, but when she thought that this was Charlie wearing a diamond ring on her ring finger, she was so excited that she couldn’t add anything.

She said to herself in her mind: “If this is a dream, then I wish I could sleep here and never wake up again…”

Chapter 1838

The moment the ring passed through the knuckles of her ring finger and put it on her hand, Nanako's eyes were filled with tears.

She hurriedly lowered her head, not wanting Charlie to see what she was like now.

She liked Charlie very much, but she didn't want to put too much psychological burden on him.

Because she faintly knew in her heart that the main reason why Charlie came to Japan this time to visit her in Kyoto was definitely not because of how much he liked her in his heart, but because he sympathized with and felt sorry for her.

She can understand Charlie's feelings, that is a kind of empathy that a person who is also a martial artist has in his heart.

What is empathy?

It is the emotion of understanding each other, empathizing with each other.

It's like a racer, seeing another racer suffered a car accident and was seriously injured or even killed on the field, his empathy for the injured must be stronger than ordinary people.

In the same way, if a soldier sees his comrades-in-arms, or those who are with the same soldier, injured or disabled in battle, this kind of empathy will surely develop in his heart.

Charlie must be feeling the same to her.

Seeing that she didn't listen to persuasion, was seriously injured in the game, or even was pulled directly from the field by an ambulance, he must have sympathized with her more.

In addition, he had a way to heal her, so when he came to Japan this time, he took time to go to Kyoto to see her, save her, and heal her injuries.

Therefore, Nanako knew very well that although Charlie was very good to her, most of them should be sympathy born out of empathy.

For a girl who is obsessed with him, the last thing she wants is the sympathy of the other party.

In fact, apart from love, any other emotions are not what she wants.

At this moment, Charlie couldn't see Nanako's expression. His attention was focused on her fingers. Seeing that the ring Nanako was wearing slightly larger, he gently took it off again, yes. The salesperson said, "I'm sorry, but the trouble is a little bit smaller."

"OK, sir." The salesman took the ring and began to readjust the ring.

At this time, Nanako felt a strong sense of loss.

Although he knew it a long time ago, that ring would leave after just staying on my finger.

But when the ring was really taken off by Charlie, her heart hurt like a knife.

However, she did not dare to be seen by Charlie, so while Charlie was watching the salesman adjust the ring, she hurriedly said: "Master, let me go to the bathroom!"

After speaking, he ran away before Charlie responded.

The reason why she had to run away was because the tears filled her eyes, and her eyes were too big to bear.

She didn't want Charlie to see that she was crying at this time.

Because she didn't want to affect Charlie's concentrated mood.

She had never thought of affecting Charlie's life and Charlie's marriage.

After all, Charlie has given her too much kindness.

She turned to leave, silently in her heart:

“Tonight, Master Wade will leave Japan, return to the embrace of his family, and return to his wife…”

“In the future, don’t know what year and month you will come back again…”

“The next few hours will be the last few hours I will be with Master Wade…”

“I must control my emotions and don’t add any psychological burden to him…”

Chapter 1839

When Nanako returned from the bathroom, there were no traces of tears on her face, but her eyes were slightly red.

She deliberately bashed her face with cold water, so it seemed a lot more natural.

Back in the store, Nanako took the initiative to smile and asked Charlie: “Master, have you adjusted it? Do you want me to try again?”

Charlie smiled and nodded: “Trouble you!”

Nanako smiled softly: “Master Wade doesn’t have to be so polite.”

As she said, she stretched out her right hand again and said grinning: “Come on! Try again!”

Charlie didn’t think much, picked up the adjusted ring and put it on the ring finger of her right hand again.

This time, the size of the shank has become very suitable, it is not tight or loose on her hand, it looks almost natural.

Nanako couldn’t help changing the direction of her right hand, and under the light, carefully observed this diamond ring, which was not expensive.

Although this ring is not as gorgeous as the tens of millions of rings in the hands of ladies and beauties, it has its unique charm.

Simple, atmospheric, beautiful and touching.

Charlie looked at the ring on Nanako, and also liked it as he watched it.

He knew that his wife didn't pursue those luxurious jewels, and this ring happened to match her calm temperament.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but turn his attention from the ring to Nanako's face.

To be honest, if you say that it is as quiet as still water, Claire may be able to achieve 80 or even 90 points, but Nanako is absolutely 100 points.

So in other words, it seems that this ring is more in line with the temperament of Nanako.

But Charlie didn't think too much about this issue.

Nanako wore this ring, and observed it with joy and melancholy for a long time, only then reluctantly took it off and handed it to Charlie.

She said: "Master, if appropriate, let the salesman help you wrap it"

"Yes!" Charlie saw that the ring was indeed suitable, so he smiled and said to the salesperson: "Hello, please help me wrap this ring."

"OK sir!"

The salesperson is also very happy.

Although Tiffany is also a well-known brand, the price of most diamond rings is actually in the range of 10,000 USD to 20,000 USD. In fact, very few people will buy rings with more than 20,000 USD. Sometimes it may not be possible for a long time to sell one.

Like Charlie's choice, the equivalent of a ring with a price of more than 100,000 USD, generally can sell such a limited number of rings a year.

Therefore, she regarded Charlie as a distinguished VIP customer, so she helped him pack the ring very carefully, and said to him: “Sir, if you have no other needs, please follow me to the cashier to checkout.”

Charlie said: “No hurry, I want to see the bracelet.”

The ring is a token of love between lovers, so when he bought this ring for his wife, he naturally couldn’t buy the same thing for his mother-in-law.

Therefore, Charlie planned to show Elaine a bracelet, the price would not be too high, equivalent to two or three hundred thousand, which would be great.

Two or three hundred thousand bracelets were enough for Elaine to make her happily unable to sleep.

The salesperson heard that Charlie wanted to buy a bracelet, and immediately said: “Sir, wait a moment, I will let the person in charge of the bracelet area show you and recommend a few styles for you.”

In their store, each salesperson has his own exclusive counter, and this salesperson is responsible for the diamond ring, so the bracelet needs other people to provide shopping guide services for Charlie.

Chapter 1840

Charlie readily agreed. Soon, the salesman called another girl and said to her: “This VIP wants to see the bracelet. Can you recommend one for him.”

The girl knew that Charlie was an elite, and immediately said with a big smile: “Sir, please come with me.”

Nanako hurriedly asked him: “Master, do you still need me to try the bracelet for you?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I plan to buy the bracelet for Mother-in-law. She is a bit fat, so I don’t need to trouble you.”

Nanako smiled and said, “Then Master will take a look for himself, I want to see the ring, can I?”

Charlie nodded: “Of course you can. Look first. I’ll go over there to see the bracelet.”

Nanako smiled sweetly: “Okay!”

When Charlie went to the bracelet area, Nanako whispered to the girl who sold the ring: “Excuse me, is the ring I tried just now in stock?”

The salesperson nodded lightly and said, “Yes, we have three rings of this model in our store. We sold two, and now there is one left. Do you want it now?”

Nanako was overjoyed, and whispered: “It is not convenient for me to pay now. Can you keep it quietly for me? I will ask someone to come over and help me pay the bill later, and then please help me adjust the ring to the size?”

The salesperson said politely: “Madam no problem, please tell me your name. When the person you arrange comes over, he can tell me your name.”

Nanako smiled happily and said: “My name is Nanako Ito, and the other party will tell you that he buys it for Miss Ito.”

The salesperson nodded slightly: “Okay, Miss Ito.”

Nanako blinked, and said in a low voice, “Don’t tell the gentleman who came with me, keep it secret for me.”

Although the salesperson was a little puzzled, he nodded his head very dedicatedly and said, “Don’t worry, I will not disclose it to anyone.”

“That’s good!”

At this time, Charlie was on the side of the bracelet counter, looking around.

There are many styles of bracelets in this store, most of which are relatively low-key and simple, but there is a rose gold bracelet full of diamonds that is more luxurious.

Charlie knows Elaine very well. What he likes most about his mother-in-law is that she can see the luxury at a glance.

Things that are golden, full of diamonds, and sparkling at a glance, will definitely be able to win her taste.

And don't look at the diamonds, but because they are relatively small diamonds, the price is not high.

The bracelet that Charlie chose for his mother-in-law was actually about 250,000 equivalent. Although it was not cheap, it was just drizzle to him.

After he chose, he asked the salesperson to pack the bracelet and pay the money together with the ring.

At this time, Nanako had already set up the ring with the previous sales, and then sent a message to ask an assistant of her family to help over and pay.

After the arrangements were made, she came to Charlie contentedly and asked him with a smile: "Master, have you chosen everything?"

Charlie nodded: "The money has been paid, hey, Nanako, why are you so happy?"

Charlie could also see that Nanako's condition at this time seemed to be much better than before, and she seemed to be happier.

Nanako stuck out her tongue playfully and blinked and said, "This is a secret. I can't tell Master Wade, otherwise Master will definitely laugh at me."

Charlie smiled slightly: "How can it be!"

Nanako said shyly, "I am too shy to tell you."

Charlie shrugged helplessly: "Since you don't want to say, then I won't ask..."

Chapter 1841

After leaving Tiffany, Nanako accompanied Charlie again, walking around the major shops in Ginza.

In order to show less favoritism, Charlie bought a high-end boss suit for his old man Jacob.

Jacob now mixes with the Calligraphy and Painting Association every day, and has become the No. 2 figure in the entire Calligraphy and Painting Association. It can be said that he has a lot of face.

What's more, the calligraphy and painting association he is currently in and Meiqing's senior college often have contacts and exchanges, so Charlie buys a suit for the Old Master, and also wants to help the Old Master to dress up and make him more energetic and more appealing.

In addition, Charlie bought some other small accessories and small objects piecemeal.

At 3:30 in the afternoon, there are about two hours before Charlie's flight to Osaka takes off. Considering that Tokyo Airport is far from the city, Charlie said to Nanako, "Nanako, the time is almost here. I have to go. It's time to go to the airport."

Nanako said without hesitation: "Master, I'll take you there!"

Charlie said: "I have to drive over and leave the car at the airport. If you follow me, what will you do how you will come back?"

"It doesn't matter." Nanako blurted out: "I can ask someone to drive to the airport to pick me up. Don't worry about it, Master!"

Charlie asked subconsciously: "Too much trouble for you, right?"

"No, no!" Nanako said with a pleading expression: "Master, Nanako wants to take you to the airport, and even wants to take you to Osaka and take you back to Aurous Hill, but the situation at home is very special now, it is really not suitable for me to get out. So I asked Master to give me a chance to take you to the airport..."

Hearing this, Charlie couldn't help feeling a little moved, so he said: "Then we two will drive to the airport together, and you should also call your family and arrange for them to send a car to the airport to pick you up."

“Yeah!” Nanako nodded and said happily: “Master doesn’t have to worry, I will arrange it!”

“Fine then!”

When Charlie heard this, he didn’t insist anymore. The two of them got in the car and drove to Tokyo Airport.

This way was Charlie’s first journey back.

On the way, Nanako was worried.

She had been sneaking at Charlie next to her, feeling extremely reluctant to him in her heart.

As early as in Aurous Hill, she had a passion for Charlie.

And when she met him again in Japan, she fell in love with him completely.

After separating from Charlie this time, she didn’t know if she still has a chance to meet him again.

Because she could feel in her heart that Charlie has lifted the burden of her heart.

She is a very smart girl.

She could see that the reason why Charlie came to Japan must be because of her injury, so he had a sympathy for her in his heart.

And he happened to have the medicine that could cure her, so he took that medicine and came to Kyoto to find and cure her.

At this moment, she was lonely deep in her heart and thought to herself: “My injury has been healed. It is estimated that Master will be able to relieve me in the future?”

Thinking of this, Nanako felt very sad.

In her heart, she was willing to give up some and stay with him forever.

But she also knew in her heart that this was unrealistic.

Chapter 1842

When Nanako's thoughts were flying, Charlie had already driven the car to the airport.

After he parked the car in the airport parking lot, he got out with Nanako.

Then, instead of leaving in a hurry, he bent down and put the car key on top of the front tire of the car.

Nanako asked in surprise: "Master, what are you doing?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I leave the key here for my friend, otherwise the key will have to follow me back to China."

Nanako asked suspiciously, "Can't it get stolen this way? If someone finds out, can I just drive away?"

Charlie smiled and said, "It is impossible for other people to see it here. There are so many cars here. Who would bend down to look at other people's car tires?"

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I will tell the owner of the key when I go back. After the owner knows it, it will be very convenient to pick up the car for him."

Nanako smiled and nodded, and said, "Master is smart. I might never think of such a method for a lifetime."

Charlie smiled and said: "Actually, I mainly want to save some money, otherwise the mailing fee is quite high if I wait until I return to China and then send it to him."

Nanako suddenly laughed and said, "Master, in your case, you definitely won't be short of money... My father alone has contributed 4.5 billion USD to you, your JX Pharmaceuticals is developing rapidly, so why to save money so much..."

Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s not saving money, it’s about how to live a life. We won’t save a point for what should be spent, and we won’t waste a point for what shouldn’t be spent.”

Nanako nodded earnestly: “Thank you Wade, Nanako is taught.”

Charlie smiled and said: “I am not a good teacher, I just express my own little opinions, which are some very crude personal opinions.”

Nanako said sincerely: “Although the reason is simple and obvious, I have never considered this. If I was in my previous status, it would not matter if I spent more money or wasted a bit, but now my father wants me to take over Ito Co., Ltd., in the future, I must change my previously unconceptual attitude towards money. Only like Master Wade can I make the family business bigger and stronger!”

Seeing Nanako’s serious look, Charlie smiled helplessly, and said, “I believe Ito Co., Ltd. will become stronger and stronger in your hands!”

Nanako nodded gently: “Thank you Master Wade for your blessing, I hope I can live up to expectations…”

Charlie looked at her, smiled encouragingly, and then said: “Okay, time is almost up, I have to go through the registration procedures, how do you go back?”

Nanako said, “I asked the family assistant to drive me to pick me up.”

With that, she checked the time and hurriedly said: “He may take a while to arrive, or I will send you to the security checkpoint!”

Charlie nodded, and the two left the parking lot together and went straight to the airport departure hall.

At this moment, a woman with a delicate face and delicate features, but with a bit of heroism and coldness, walked into the airport departure hall.

This woman is about one hundred and seventy-five centimeters tall and has slender legs.

She was wearing a black tight leather jacket, black stretch leather pants, and black high-top leather boots. Her long black hair is tied into a bunch of ponytails and hung to her waist.

This woman is beautiful and moving, but her face is icy.

She stepped into the airport and went directly into the VIP security check channel.

The male staff in charge of checking the boarding information turned his eyes straight when he looked at the woman.

After the woman stood in front of him for a few seconds, he came back to his senses and said blushingly: “Miss, please show your ID and boarding pass.”

The woman handed over the certificate blankly, and the other side glanced at it. It read “Su Ruoli.”

Chapter 1843

At this stage, in order to detect the murderer of Matsumoto’s family, Tokyo Airport has strengthened exit inspections.

However, due to the shortage of manpower, there is no way to strictly control all passengers.

Although Ruoli took a Chinese passport, because her boarding pass was for Osaka, not for leaving Japan, the staff did not report to the leader.

He just read Ruoli’s name silently in his heart a few times, and felt that the name was very nice, but he couldn’t tell why it was really nice.

Ruoli saw the other party holding her passport in a daze, and the first thought in her heart was whether her identity has been exposed and the other party had already noticed it.

However, she quickly analyzed it and felt that such a thing was unlikely.

First of all, the TMPD only knows that it was a hidden master from China who killed Matsumoto, but they don't know anything else.

They also don't know who killed the Matsumoto family.

What's more, Japan is so close to China. There are so many tourists, overseas Chinese and business elites traveling between the two countries on weekdays. The TMPD cannot lock itself in such a short period of time.

After a quick analysis in her mind, Ruoli could conclude that the staff in front of her was probably just amazed by her appearance, and was a little slow to react.

So she asked the staff member blankly: "Does my passport look good?"

The other party nodded subconsciously: "Very pretty…"

After finishing speaking, he realized that he accidentally missed his mouth, and hurriedly handed the passport back to Ruoli with both hands, and said apologetically: "Miss Su, I'm so sorry! I didn't mean it!"

Ruoli completely ignored his apology, but continued to ask him with a cold expression: "Then can I pass?"

"Of course!" The staff was pressed by Ruoli's glamorous aura to cold sweat, and quickly stamped her boarding pass and handed it to her respectfully.

She received the boarding pass and immediately turned to leave. The staff member turned to look at her back, with a face full of intoxication, and he couldn't help sighing and muttering: "This…this is simply her Carden's. Aura…Apart from TV shows and anime, I have never seen a woman with such a strong aura…"

Although the staff member was thinking of Ruoli, Ruoli had completely forgotten him and came to the security inspection machine.

This time, all Masters of the Su family broke up, unable to leave the country, so everyone dispersed, and as tourists, they bought ordinary flight tickets and flew to Osaka.

Ruoli chose the 5.40 flight.

After the flight arrives in Osaka, she will take the private jet temporarily seconded from Zhonghai to return home with other Su's subordinates.

……

At this moment, Charlie also came to the VIP security check channel.

Before entering the security checkpoint, he turned sideways and said to Nanako next to him: "Nanako, you have taken so hard to send me so far. I'm going through the security check. You should go back now."

Nanako nodded reluctantly, and said seriously: "I wish you a good journey Master, and remember to report me peace after landing."

"Okay!" Charlie smiled slightly, and said: "Take care of yourself too!"

Nanako said with red eyes, "Thank you Master for your concern, I will definitely!"

Charlie nodded and couldn't help but sigh softly.

With this sigh, there was reluctance, but also a relief.

What is reluctant is that Nanako is indeed a rare good girl. It can be said that apart from nationality, there is nothing wrong with it.

If they say goodbye today, it will be difficult for the two to see each other again in the future, so Charlie will naturally feel reluctant.

As for letting go, it was mainly because he came to Japan this time and he has removed the thorn in his heart.

That thorn is Nanako.

Chapter 1844

In the beginning, Nanako insisted on competing with Aoxue.

As for Aoxue, it was because of his rejuvenation pills that her strength improved by leaps.

In the end, Aoxue severely injured Nanako in the ring, this was a thorn in Charlie's heart.

On the one hand, he felt sorry for Nanako, and on the other hand, he admired her character of never giving up and favoring competition over backing off.

In addition, he also felt ashamed of Nanako to a certain extent.

Because it was his hand that pushed Aoxue from a level far below Nanako to a position far surpassing her.

Now, he cured her, so he dilute the distress;

He saved her life and made her strength improved by leaps and bounds, so that guilt is also played down.

At this point, the distress and guilt have been washed away, and the rest is more of an appreciation for Nanako.

Therefore, Charlie smiled at her knowingly, revealing a row of white teeth: "If this is the case, then I will go first!"

"Okay!" Nanako nodded heavily, feeling extremely sad, but still smiling and said sweetly: "Master, I wish you good luck, peace and health!"

Charlie didn't expect that Nanako would say the words wishing him, he startled slightly, and immediately clasped a fist to her with a serious face, and said loudly: "Thank you Miss Nanako, we will have some time later!"

After speaking, he took a deep look at Nanako again, turned around and entered the security checkpoint.

At the moment Charlie turned around, Nanako's tears burst.

She looked at Charlie's back, tears flowed like rain!

She wanted to call him so that he could look back so that she could take a closer look at him.

However, she was afraid that when she stopped him, when he sees her face full of tears, he would think a lot, would misunderstand, and think that she deliberately wanted him to see him letting go of all the disguise.

Therefore, she resisted the urge to call him, just wanted to stand here, watch him disappear into that door, and then turned and left.

At this moment, Charlie couldn't help it suddenly, and subconsciously looked back at her.

Just a glance made Charlie's whole body as if struck by lightning, and stayed for a while.

He wanted to turn his head, and beckoned to her courteously.

But he didn't expect it. Looking back, Nanako, who was still smiling just now, was already crying into tears.

At this moment, Charlie felt that the softest part of his heart seemed to have suffered a shock. This kind of feeling, in general, only needs one word, that is: distressed!

Nanako didn't expect that Charlie would even look back at her again.

At this moment, as the eldest lady of the Ito family, as the Yamato Nadeshiko who had undergone traditional Japanese education since childhood, she finally completely lost all self-control ability.

At this moment, she lost all her sanity and ran towards him crying, rushed straight into his arms and hugged him tightly.

Before Charlie came back to his senses, she gently stood on tiptoe and offered her first k!ss on her own initiative. Those thin l!ps that were a little salty and cold because of her tears, k!ssed Charlie's l!ps without hesitation... ...

Chapter 1845

Charlie felt the soft and cold touch of Nanako's lips first, and then felt a slightly bitter taste in his mouth.

He knew in his heart that this was the smell of Nanako's tears.

At this moment, he felt a little bit reluctant and helpless.

A few seconds later, their l!ps parted, Nanako raised her head, looked at Charlie with red eyes, choked up and said: "Master, don't forget me..."

Charlie nodded earnestly: "Don't worry, I definitely won't!"

Nanako said solemnly: "If there is anything that needs my help in the future, you must tell me Master!"

Charlie nodded: "Okay, so do you!"

Nanako broke her tears into a smile: "Then Master, let's go, if you get off the plane again, you won't be able to catch"

Charlie looked at her and said softly: "Nanako, there will be a period later."

"Well, Master will come later!"

Charlie turned around this time, and did not look back.

He didn't want to be like just now, when he looked back, he saw a tearful Nanako.

So, simply put your mind away and stepped into the security check channel.

The surrounding passengers, seeing the beautiful and charming Nanako, covered their face with their hands at the security checkpoint, their eyes were crying, and they looked at Charlie's figure without blinking until they disappeared, and their hearts were quite moved.

At this moment, most men envied the man who had just disappeared from the security check.

“How can that guy, have such a beautiful woman watching him cry with such infatuation?!”

“The point is… he never looked back! This is too much!”

“If it were me, I must turn around to save that woman and tell her I will never leave!”

Nanako turned a deaf ear to everything in her body.

After Charlie disappeared for a long time, she was still immersed in the feelings that had nowhere to rest.

Until, her cell phone rang.

The phone connected, and a woman’s voice came: “Miss, I have arrived at the gate of the airport, where are you?”

Nanako wiped away her tears hurriedly, and said, “Wait a moment, I’ll be there soon!”

After speaking, she hurriedly looked into the security checkpoint again, and after making sure that Charlie could not be seen, she turned and left the airport reluctantly.

Outside the airport at this time, three black Rolls Royces were already waiting side by side.

As soon as Nanako walked out of the airport gate, the co-pilot of the Rolls-Royce in the middle walked down a young woman. The woman respectfully greeted her: “Miss is here!”

Nanako nodded, and before she got to the front, a man opened the back door for her.

After Nanako got into the car, she closed the door and returned to the co-pilot.

After getting in the car, Nanako couldn’t help but asked her: “Kawana, did you buy the ring I wanted for me?”

“I got it!” The woman called Kawana, whose full name is Hisui Kawana, is a senior assistant of the Ito family. At this time, she immediately handed over a beautiful Tiffany jewelry box from the co-pilot.

Nanako took the jewelry box excitedly, and carefully unpacked it.

When she opened the box, she found that in the jewelry box, lying quietly, the same ring that was exactly the same as the diamond ring that Charlie had tried on her fingers.

Chapter 1846

The rings are the same in style and size, even the size of the shank is exactly the same.

As soon as she saw this ring, Nanako felt extremely happy and joyful, as if this ring was really given to her by Charlie.

Seeing her looking at this ring, Kawana was overjoyed and asked in surprise: “Miss, why would you be interested in a brand like Tiffany? This brand is a very ordinary jewelry brand, and this ring is too cheap, and diamonds are really hard to get out…”

Kawana is right.

This kind of diamond ring, which sells for less than RMB 1 million, is simply for ordinary little rich people.

The real rich don’t even bother to wear this kind of ring.

The richest people in Europe, America, Japan and South Korea like diamonds the most. Some of them are very pure, and the cutting process can reach the top diamonds. One is worth ten million.

Real wealthy people buy this kind of diamond, specially made into diamond rings.

Therefore, the diamond ring worn by the top wealthy people is worth more than tens of millions, which is really not ordinary.

Chinese rich people like more things. They not only like diamonds, but also all kinds of gems, especially jade.

The real top-quality emperor green jade has a surprisingly high price.

It is not a big problem for a bracelet to be worth more than tens of millions or even hundreds of millions.

Because for the wealthy, this kind of jewelry can not only bring out face, but also has a lot of room for appreciation.

The Ito family itself is Japan's top wealthy family, and Nanako is the only daughter of the family patriarch. She would like this ordinary small diamond ring, which really exceeds Kawana's cognition of her.

Nanako held the diamond ring in love, and said shyly: "Kawana, there are some things that cannot be measured by money. This ring may not be worth too much in your eyes, but it is invaluable in my eyes."

After all, she couldn't wait to wear the ring on her ring finger.

Looking at this ring, she couldn't help showing a happy smile on her face.

Kawana exclaimed: "Miss, the ring finger is specially used to wear a wedding ring. You can't wear a ring on the ring finger. Otherwise, if someone sees it, he will think you have been married. !"

When Nanako heard this, she suddenly realized that as a single woman, she really shouldn't wear a ring on her ring finger. This would cause misunderstandings among people around her.

But this did not delay her love for the ring, so she hurriedly took off the ring, put it back carefully, and stuck out her tongue at Kawana: "It's okay, I just wear it for a try. I will definitely not wear it."

Kawana nodded and asked her, "Miss, where are we going now?"

Nanako said: "Go to the hospital, I'll accompany father!"

“OK!”

……

At this moment, Charlie had successfully passed the security check, and took his passport and boarding pass to the VIP lounge.

Now, there is about an hour before the flight takes off, and about half an hour before boarding.

There were not many people in the VIP lounge, so Charlie randomly found a seat and sat down.

As soon as he sat down, a beautiful waiter immediately said to him: “Hello sir, do you need something to drink?”

Charlie didn’t know why, but Nanako was still in his heart, so he waved his hand absently, “No, thank you.”

The waiter nodded and said politely: “If you have any needs, please feel free to tell me.”

“Ok.”

After Charlie finished speaking, he was about to take out his mobile phone to contact Issac. With his keen hearing, he heard a woman not far away. She lowered her voice and said to the phone: “In order to avoid unnecessary trouble, notify the crew, tonight first Zhonghai, we will rest one night in Zhonghai and return to Eastcliff tomorrow!”

Chapter 1847

Originally, Ruoli’s retreat plan was that everyone dispersed to Osaka, and then transferred a private jet from Zhonghai to bring everyone from Osaka directly back to Eastcliff.

However, considering that if the TMPD cannot catch her and the other Su family members, it will definitely recheck the previous exit records, so a plane flying directly from Osaka to Eastcliff will inevitably become the most in the eyes of the TMPD. Suspicious object.

Therefore, Ruoli decided to fly to Zhonghai from Osaka first.

The Japanese side only has the right to check the flight information related to its own country. In theory, for all flights departing from Japan, the Japanese side has the right to check all the information about the flight.

But if you arrive at Zhonghai and then fly directly from Zhonghai to Eastcliff, then this is a completely domestic flight and has nothing to do with Japan.

In this way, the Japanese clues are also broken.

It stands to reason that Ruoli would not make such a low-level mistake of being heard when making a phone call. She deliberately chose a corner in the VIP lounge where there was no one within 5 meters.

And when she called just now, she deliberately suppressed her voice to the lowest level.

Judging from her experience, with the volume of her words just now, it is impossible for anyone to hear it even within three meters.

Unless that person is only about one meter away from her.

In addition, she didn't reveal too sensitive information when she spoke, only that she changed the plan and flew to Zhonghai first and then to Eastcliff.

However, she did not expect that she would be heard by Charlie several meters away when she called with such a low voice.

Charlie heard her words and immediately realized that this woman must be from the Su family.

the reason is simple.

The reason why the entire Tokyo implements strict exit control is that the Su family destroyed Matsumoto's affairs.

At this time, those who are deliberately thinking about leaving Japan and deliberately conceal their whereabouts are most likely from the Su family.

What's more, this woman said on the phone just now that she must fly to Zhonghai before returning to Eastcliff.

This proves that her destination is actually Eastcliff.

Eastcliff happened to be the base camp of the Su family, so this woman must have worked for the Su family.

After Ruoli gave orders, she put the phone back in her pocket and closed her eyes in the seat to rest.

Charlie quietly looked at the woman not far away. The beauty of her appearance was Charlie's first impression of her, and his second impression of her was that the features of this woman made people feel too cold.

The Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures made Charlie's perception more sensitive, allowing him to perceive a deeper taste from a person.

The feeling that Ruoli gave him was faintly bloody.

This kind of feeling is rarely encountered in ordinary people, so he can be sure that this woman's hands must be bloody. If he thinks about it, he should be the killer of the Su family.

Moreover, listening to what she said, Masters sent by the Su family to Japan should be just like her, preparing to leave Japan by private jet from Osaka.

Thinking of this, he immediately took out his phone and sent Issac a WeChat message: "Old man, you can check it out immediately. There are a few private planes flying from Osaka tonight."

Issac did not ask the reason, and immediately began an investigation.

Although he doesn't have much energy in Japan, collecting some tips, this basic problem can still be solved.

Chapter 1848

Civil aviation information itself is not considered a secret. Even the route of a private jet cannot be concealed from the airport staff and the airport dispatch system.

Therefore, Issac quickly found some information and summarized it to Charlie.

Issac's message to Charlie showed that there were four private jets flying from Osaka to Zhonghai tonight.

Two of them are small business jets with very few passengers. Both planes carry about 10 passengers. Considering that there are many masters from the Su family in Japan, it is unlikely to take this kind of aircraft back, so Charlie Then directly filter out the two planes.

The remaining two are private jets modified from Airbus a320 aircraft, and the number of seats for the entire aircraft is about forty to fifty people.

Therefore, Charlie speculated that the person from the Su family who left Japan from Osaka tonight will take one of the two a320s.

So he asked Issac to carefully investigate the information of the two aircraft.

Both aircraft are registered in China. One of them is under the name of a domestic private airline, but it is actually serving a high-end travel agency, specializing in high-end outbound charter flights, and this aircraft just left from the south yesterday. Shenzhen City sent a high-end tour group of forty people over, and today plans to pick up another group of tour group members to return to Shenzhen City.

The other one was registered under the name of a real estate company in China Shipping. The plane arrived in Osaka from China Shipping only today. The original flight plan was to fly from Osaka to Eastcliff, but the flight plan was temporarily changed and applied Permission to fly from Osaka to Zhonghai.

As soon as Charlie saw this, he knew that the last plane must have been arranged by the Su family.

Analyzing so far, Charlie suddenly had a bad idea.

As a result, he wiped a cold smile on the corner of his mouth, and after giving Issac some orders, he smiled at the corner of his mouth, squinted his eyes on his seat and squinted to sleep.

Twenty minutes later, a gentle voice rang in his ears: “Priority boarding of your flight has already started, honorable first-class passenger. If you want to board the flight early, please go to the boarding gate.

Charlie gave a hum, and glanced at Ruoli’s position, and saw that Ruoli had also stood up, and thought to himself: “Thinking of this Su family’s female assassin, she is on the same flight as me.”

Afterwards, he stretched his waist and took his small suitcase, before Ruoli stepped out of the VIP lounge.

Charlie came all the way to the boarding gate, and after showing his boarding pass, he gave priority to boarding from the VIP lane before all economy class passengers boarded the plane.

Since the plane was flying on a one-hour short-haul route from Tokyo to Osaka, the plane had very few first-class cabins, with only eight seats. Charlie’s seat was in the second row by the window on the right.

The weak flight attendant offered to help him put the suitcase, Charlie thanked her, but he did it himself and put the suitcase in the overhead compartment.

Just as he sat down, Ruoli walked in with a few first-class passengers.

When Charlie saw her coming in, his first thought was to turn his head and not look at her, so as not to be discovered by her.

However, between the electric light and flint, he suddenly realized a problem.

A female killer like Ruoli’s strength and perception ability, although not necessarily better than him, must be superior to ordinary people.

And she is so beautiful, she must have accepted the attention given to her by ordinary men.

If you deliberately avoid looking at her, she is very likely to notice something abnormal.

So Charlie deliberately looked at Ruoli with a look of surprise, as if he was shocked by her beauty and excited about being able to take the same plane with her.

Ruoli felt Charlie's scorching gaze, but just glanced at him casually, and her heart was immediately full of disdain.

She secretly said contemptuously in her heart: "Hey, it's another rag who can't pull his legs when he sees a beautiful woman!"

Chapter 1849

Although Ruoli sneered at Charlie's performance, it was Charlie's superficial appearance that made her relax a little guard against Charlie.

Then, she stepped to his side and sat down directly next to him.

As soon as she sat down, Ruoli spent her spare time and looked at Charlie silently.

This was not because she had doubts about Charlie, but because of her usual cautious habit.

In each environment, the first thing she will do is to have a relatively in-depth understanding of the environment, so as to obtain more information that may be useful.

She observed Charlie for a while, and found that this man was really handsome and looked pleasing to the eye.

It is that when he looked at her occasionally, the straight-forward look makes people look a little bit uncomfortable.

So, Ruoli turned around, looked at Charlie, and asked with a smile: "Hello. Are you Chinese?"

Charlie didn't expect that this Su family's female assassin would turn her face to talk to him, so he pretended to be surprised, and then asked with a bit of surprise: "Beauty, how can you tell that I am Chinese? This is not A flight to China."

Ruoli smiled slightly and said seriously: "The difference between Japanese boys and Chinese boys is still very big. For example, Japanese boys basically shave their eyebrows, and their hairstyles and dressing styles are also different."

Charlie smiled and said, "The beauty is really observant."

Ruoli nodded, and asked him, "Where are you from China?"

Charlie said casually: "I am from Wuhan."

"Oh?" Ruoli raised her eyebrows and said with a smile: "Wuhan is a good place. As the saying goes, there is heaven above and Suzhou below. The soil and water there are very nourishing."

After that, Ruoli asked him again: "By the way, since you are from Wuhan, you should know the Wu family, right?"

After all, Ruoli is a well-versed and experienced master. Hearing Charlie introduced himself as from Wuhan, her first thought was to determine whether Charlie lied.

She felt that if the man next to her did not lie, he would most likely be a very useful tool person. On the next trip, if there is an emergency, he can be used as a shield, so that she can be better. Be safer.

Charlie heard the woman next to him mention the Wu family, and knew that the other party wanted to test if he was from Wuhan, so he smiled and said, "Who doesn't know about the Wu family, the current owner is Regnar. He has two sons, one is called Roger and the other is called Wu Qi. That Wu Qi is very famous. It is said that don't know which of the tendons didn't match up, and he has to eat poop every once in a while. Oh, it's also amazing."

Ruoli smiled and said, "I didn't expect you to be familiar with Wu's affairs."

Charlie said with a playful smile: “Of course, who doesn’t know about the Wu family, Wuhan?”

As he said, Charlie lowered his voice and said, “Tell you something more exciting!”

Ruoli nodded: “Listen with respect.”

Charlie hooked her and said, “You get closer and I will tell you.”

Ruoli couldn’t help frowning slightly, and said in a cold tone: “You can just say that.”

Charlie wrote a copy of his face: “How can this secret be told in front of so many people casually? If you want to listen, come and listen. If you don’t want to listen, forget it.”

Ruoli’s anger came up all at once, seeing Charlie’s serious intention to take advantage of her, she wanted to lick him with her big mouth.

Chapter 1850

However, Ruoli really wanted to know, what exactly Charlie knew about the more explosive material, so she suppressed the disgust in her heart and moved her body towards him, and said coldly: “Hurry”

Charlie also deliberately leaned toward her, spitting out warm air in her ear: “Some time ago, the brother-in-law of Regnar, that is, Nanshan, the leader of the Regnar Gang, was killed. He was killed together, with his wife, and a lot of beggars!”

Ruoli immediately retracted her body from Charlie’s side, keeping a certain distance from him, and said coldly: “That’s it? It was all popular in short videos at the time. I ask you. Does anyone else know?”

Charlie shrugged: “I thought you didn’t know.”

Ruoli glared at him disgustingly. In her opinion, Charlie just used this matter to try to get close to her.

But fortunately, he didn’t take any real advantage, so Ruoli didn’t have an attack either.

However, after this incident, Ruoli's guard against Charlie was even lower.

Seeing that Ruoli could no longer speak, Charlie voluntarily leaned over to ask her, "Hey beauty, where are you from? I told you all, so do you want to talk to me?"

Ruoli said blankly: "You told me, it doesn't mean that I have to tell you."

Charlie smiled and said: "Beauty, don't be so cold! You are such a beautiful big beauty, you should smile more, smiling more will make you look better!"

Ruoli rubbed her temples, and said disgustedly: "I'm sorry, I want to rest."

After speaking, she simply closed her eyes.

Charlie asked again: "Beauty, what are you doing in Osaka? Are you going to Osaka or returning from Osaka?"

Ruoli opened her eyes, frowned at him, and asked, "How do you know that I am going back to China from Osaka?"

"Tokyo won't let you go!" Charlie sighed, and said, "don't know what is going on in Tokyo, and what exit control is going on. My family is still waiting for me to go back to celebrate the New Year. There is no choice but to choose from Osaka……"

Ruoli nodded lightly, and thought to herself: "It seems that I am too sensitive. People in Tokyo who want to return to China basically have to leave from Osaka or other airports in northeastern Japan. It's normal to return home from Osaka.

Therefore, she also completely lost interest in chatting with Charlie, and said: "Okay, I'll take a nap for a while, if nothing is wrong, don't chat with me."

Charlie didn't shut his mouth wisely, but continued to ask: "By the way, beauty, I listen to your accent, it looks like an Eastcliff person!"

As soon as Ruoli's brows stretched out, she quickly frowned, denying: "I am not from Eastcliff, I am from Zhonghai."

Currently, Japan restricts exits and conducts investigations on all foreign tourists. Among them, the most important thing is tourists from China's Eastcliff native place, so Ruoli was cautious and described herself as a Chinese citizen.

Charlie said in surprise at this time: "Oh, beautiful, you're boring. Everyone is Chinese. It's fate to meet on a Japanese plane. You don't need to chat with your compatriots and hide it, right? Your accent As soon as I heard it was from Eastcliff, the people of Zhonghai are not talking like you."

Ruoli was about to be annoyed by Charlie.

She is now more and more sure that Charlie has nothing wrong with her, nor is there any danger. He is just a bit sloppy, a bit wretched, and a bit too much nonsense. So while bothering him so much, she also completely relaxes her guard against him.

At this time, she closed her eyes and rested her mind, too lazy to talk to him.

Charlie has already instructed Issac on WeChat to prepare according to his plan...

Chapter 1851

Soon, the plane took off from Tokyo Airport.

An hour later, they landed at Osaka Airport on time.

When the plane landed, according to the usual practice, the first-class guests will get off the plane first.

Ruoli didn't have any luggage and was sitting in a row outside, so as soon as the plane stopped, she immediately got up and walked directly to the door.

As soon as the cabin door opened, she stepped out. In order to avoid long nights and dreams, the plane arranged by the Su family will take off in half an hour, so she needs to go to the business jet terminal and go through the security check again. To reach the hangar of the private jet.

The duty process of private jets is different from that of ordinary civil aviation, and ordinary terminals only serve ordinary civil aviation passengers.

As long as the customized passengers take private jets or business jets, they all go through the security check and boarding at the business jet terminal.

When Charlie walked out of the hatch carrying the suitcase, Ruoli was no longer in the long reach.

He couldn't help but smiled and thought to himself: "She wants to go back so anxiously? The more anxious you want to go back, the less I don't want you to go back."

Thinking of this, he himself walked slowly to the business jet terminal while taking out his mobile phone and asked Issac: "Old man, how are things arranged as I explained to you?"

Issac smiled and said, "Master don't worry, I have everything ready."

Charlie snorted and said, "You pay attention to the situation, I will be here soon."

"OK Master!"

When Charlie arrived at the business jet terminal and passed the security check smoothly, Issac had been waiting in the terminal for a long time.

Seeing Charlie, he immediately stepped forward and whispered to him: "Master everyone else has already boarded the plane. The woman in black clothes you mentioned on WeChat, I just saw her. After passing the security check, she made a shuttle bus and went to Hangar No. 12. The plane parked there is the one you found out!"

After speaking, he said again: "Oh, yes, our plane is parked in Hangar 13 next to them, and the departure time we requested is just behind them, and their plane will be in front of us in a moment."

"Okay!" Charlie laughed and said, "Go, go to the hangar first, and wait for a good show!"

Later, Charlie and Issac boarded a VIP shuttle bus and went to Hangar 13 together.

The shuttle bus drove all the way into the hangar, and the Gulfstream airliner that arrived was already waiting here.

When the plane sent Charlie and the others to Japan, they first flew to Tokyo, and then flew directly to Osaka to wait. During this time, they never left Osaka.

Seeing Charlie's arrival, Orvel, Liang and others hurriedly got off the plane before Charlie arrived, and respectfully guarded outside the cabin door.

After Charlie got out of the car, everyone called him, and then bowed deeply together.

Charlie waved at them and said, "Don't engage in these etiquettes, board the plane quickly, I'm still waiting for a good show!"

After all, he has already taken the lead in boarding the plane.

Seeing this, other people hurriedly followed.

After everyone boarded the plane, the flight attendant immediately closed the door, and then asked Issac for instructions: "Mr. Issac, can the plane be launched?"

Issac glanced at Charlie, and when he saw Charlie nodding, he immediately said to the flight attendant: "Let's launch it now!"

Subsequently, the aircraft was slowly pushed out of the hangar by ground vehicles.

The captain reported the situation to the tower and requested takeoff arrangements by the way. The tower responded to the instructions and informed the captain that there was a private jet going to Zhonghai in front of them and asked the captain to queue behind him to go to the runway.

Chapter 1852

So the captain immediately picked up the communicator and made a cabin announcement: "Mr. Issac, we have obtained the queuing permission from the tower. The tower puts us in line behind the China Shipping plane in Hangar No. 12. Now compare the planes waiting to take off at Osaka Airport. It takes about forty minutes to take off."

As soon as Charlie heard that the plane he was flying was behind the plane of Su's family, he immediately said to Issac, "Go, go to the cockpit!"

Issac quickly followed Charlie and squeezed into the somewhat narrow cockpit together.

As soon as Issac came in, he asked the captain, “Where is the plane from China Shipping?”

The captain pointed to the plane that had just been pushed out from the hangar and was turning in place, and said, “Issac, that’s the one.”

Issac nodded and saw that the plane turned toward the runway after turning in place, so he quickly said to the captain, “Quickly follow him!”

The captain immediately increased the engine thrust, and the plane followed the Su’s plane and taxied forward unhurriedly.

Seeing the plane with its wings trembling constantly in front, Charlie’s face was full of smiles.

……

At this moment, in the Airbus A320 sent by the Su family, more than fifty top masters of the Su family were sitting neatly.

A middle-aged man, looking at Ruoli sitting in the front unsmilingly, stepped forward and smiled and said: “Miss Ruoli, this operation was really successful under your command. We destroy the Matsumoto family. None of them survived, and are successfully withdrawing this time. As long as our planes fly, the TMPD will never find us in this lifetime!”

As soon as the others heard this, they hurriedly agreed: “Yes, Miss Ruoli, you have a good leadership this time. After you go back, Mr. Su will definitely promote you. Don’t forget us at that time!”

Ruoli said indifferently: “I, like you, are both subordinates of the Su family. As long as you do things well, the Patriarch will definitely not treat you badly.”

After that, Ruoli said again: “After going back this time, I will definitely report the truth to the Patriarch and ask for your credit. Please rest assured!”

When everyone heard this, they all smiled and apologized.

Although everyone is a master of martial arts, in the final analysis, they have completely entered the dunya, and they have worked for the Su family for money.

When Ruoli said that she wanted to ask for credit for everyone, everyone naturally knew, which meant that the Su family would definitely reward everyone with a generous amount of cash.

As a result, everyone clapped happily, cheering and whistling endlessly.

At this time, Ruoli's phone vibrated.

She picked up her mobile phone, saw that Zynn was calling, hurriedly connected the phone, and said respectfully: "Patriarch!"

Zynn's voice came: "Ruoli, how is your side? Is it about to take off? There are no accidents and twists in the middle, right?"

Ruoli hurriedly said, "Master our plane is already in line for take-off, and it is expected to take off in half an hour at most!"

"Very good!" Zynn said with a smile: "This time, you did a very beautiful job! When you return to Eastcliff, you will definitely be rewarded!"

Ruoli said piously: "Patriarch, it is Ruoli's blessing to share worries for you and the Su family..."

Zynn laughed and said, "If you leave, I am really lucky to have you as a strong general! Don't you always want to go back to your hometown to take a look, after this time you go back, I will give you a good vacation and go back to your hometown to take a rest, you can rest until the Lantern Festival and then come back!"

Ruoli said gratefully: "Thank you Patriarch! I really want to go back and take a look. It would be great if I can rest!"

Zynn said, "You did so beautifully this time, and you will definitely have a good rest when you go back!"

When Ruoli was about to say thank you, a large number of helicopters roared from all directions outside. Outside the window, you could see many armored personnel carriers roaring, surrounding the planes.

In the sky, the helicopter shouted with a high-power speaker: “Listen the people below, we are the Japanese Self-Defense Force! You are now surrounded!”

Chapter 1853

At this moment, more than fifty Su family masters in the plane looked shocked!

The plane is about to take off, and everyone will be able to retreat, leave Japan, and return home to receive awards.

Ruoli had even received repeated compliments from Zynn on the phone. Who could have predicted that at this moment, things suddenly changed dramatically!

More than a dozen helicopters of the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, more than 30 ground-wheeled armored vehicles, and the planes that surrounded Ruoli and others!

The Japanese Self-Defense Force is actually the Japanese army. Only after Japan was defeated that year, according to regulations, the defeated country could not have an army, so it made some changes in the form of the Self-Defense Force.

Although it is called the Self-Defense Force, the equipment and training standards of the entire Self-Defense Force are completely in accordance with the regular army.

The masters of the Su family are certainly very strong, but no matter how strong they are, they are just martial arts masters. Their little punches and kicks, in front of the guns and guns of the regular army, are almost like children playing in the house.

What’s more, the Japanese Self-Defense Forces dispatched this time are all specially trained anti-terrorist special forces, and the number is large, and the total number of air and ground forces is at least 600 or 700!

These six to seven hundred people are almost the top presence in the Japanese Self-Defense Forces!

In addition, their equipment is very sophisticated, and they have set up a net in advance, so the Su family masters are simply inevitable!

Ruoli, who had not been in the old well, couldn't help panicking now.

She blurted out and asked the people around: "What's the matter?! How did the Japanese Self-Defense Force find us?! Who leaked the wind?!"

Everyone was full of horror, and they didn't know who had leaked the news.

However, they know that everyone is over this time!

Originally, the movement they made in Tokyo this time was so surprising that the TMPD and even the entire Japanese government hated them to their bones, so they would trace their whereabouts at all costs.

Tokyo and many surrounding cities have implemented exit controls in order to catch them early.

Now that they are in the hands of the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, you don't have to think about it, this is a big trouble!

At this time, Zynn's phone has not hung up.

Hearing the movement on the phone, he immediately blurted out and asked: "Ruoli, what's the matter?!"

Ruoli said with a trembling voice: "Patriarch...our plane is surrounded by the Japanese Self-Defense Force..."

"What?!" Zynn felt dizzy when he heard this!

He secretly said in his heart: "It's over! This is over! The Su family has sent nearly a hundred people to Japan this time. Except for some support and auxiliary personnel, the real core masters are all on that plane!"

“It can be said that the more than fifty people on that plane represent at least 80% of the combat effectiveness of the Su family!”

“Especially Ruoli, this is a general who can be equal to one hundred!”

“If these people fall into the hands of the Japanese government, according to Japanese law, the principal offender should be properly sentenced to death, and the accessory should also be imprisoned for life…”

Thinking of this, Zynn almost ran away, and he tremblingly asked, “Ruoli, what is going on?! Did you leak the wind, or did a traitor appear inside?!”

Ruoli also said nervously, “Going home, don’t know this now…”

At this time, the broadcast outside the plane continued: “This is the Japanese Self-Defense Force. You are restricted to immediately turn off the aircraft engine and open the door for investigation. Otherwise, we will resort to aggressive attack!”

The captain and deputy captain in the cockpit panicked first.

They can all see the gunship above the front, and the large-caliber cannon in front of the helicopter has been aimed at them.

In front of this kind of military weapon, the civil aviation airliner has absolutely no power to parry. If the engine is not turned off, the cannon on the helicopter can instantly turn the aircraft into a hornet’s nest.

So they didn’t care about asking Ruoli for instructions, and immediately turned off the aircraft engine.

Chapter 1854

At this time, the outside broadcast continued: “This is the Japanese Self-Defense Force. You are restricted to open all hatches immediately! Otherwise, our special forces will attack!”

The captain ran out of the cockpit at this time and said nervously: “The other party asked us to open the hatch. If we don’t open it, we will be under attack!”

There was also chaos in the cabin.

These so-called super masters were completely panicked at this moment. Some people stood up in a panic, like a headless fly, pacing back and forth in the cabin, as if looking for a way to escape.

More than fifty people, like more than fifty cockroaches locked in a glass bottle, were so frightened that there was nothing to add!

Ruoli also panicked.

However, she knew very well in her heart that once the hatch was opened, it was tantamount to surrender!

The massacre of the Matsumoto family angered the whole of Japan. If she takes everyone to surrender, the Japanese government will not let them go, and will punish them with the harshest means possible…

However, if you don't surrender, the end will probably be even worse!

Because special forces all over the world basically adopt the same approach when fighting terrorism.

They will use directional bombs to blow open the doors and windows of the cabin, and then throw flash bombs and tear gas into the cabin.

Flash bombs will release extremely strong light instantly, blinding people's eyes in a short period of time. Once they lose their vision, they can only be slaughtered.

And tear gas is a double blow.

It not only makes people cough and loses combat effectiveness, but also makes people's eyes irritated and secretes a lot of tears, further destroying the opponent's vision.

The flash bombs and tear gas came in turns so many times, before the special forces rushed in, the people inside might not be able to hold it, climb out and surrender…

In despair, Ruoli asked Zynn on the other end of the phone, “Patriarch…you…what do you think we should do…”

“How to do……”

Zynn whispered feebly, all distressed are bleeding!

The elite of the Su family’s core fighters are going to be wiped out!

The blow and influence this brought to the Su family was too great!

Moreover, in the next few years, it is impossible for the Su family to re-assemble such a team!

Even if it can, it will have to pay a huge cost!

The cost of attracting a top master is sometimes higher than attracting a hundred ordinary people!

With so many top players, the cost behind them is also astronomical.

What is even more depressing is that if these fifty people fall into the hands of the Japanese government, whether they are sentenced to death or life imprisonment, the Su family will have to pay their relatives a lot of living allowances all year round!

This is also the core method used by the Su Family to win over these masters.

The reason why they worked for the Su family was because the Su family promised their high salaries, and they also promised that in the event of an accident, the Su family would pay their family members a monthly subsidy of more than one million.

It was this kind of money spent at any cost that allowed the Su family to gather such a large number of top experts.

But now, once these fifty-odd people are captured by the Japanese government, their families will immediately become the oil bottle of the Su family!

Moreover, the Su family must not kick these oil bottles away, otherwise, no one will be devoted to the Su family in the future!

So, this time they really have to lose to grandma's house!

Chapter 1855

At the time when the two sides were deadlocked, the head of Japan's homeland security department had already flown to Osaka Airport by special plane.

With him, there was the Director of the TMPD.

Originally, they were under tremendous pressure and carried out a carpet investigation in Tokyo. They tried their best to catch the group of murderers, so that they could give the people an explanation and the high-level officials.

But what they didn't expect was that these murderers were more cunning than the foxes, and left no useful clues at all.

When they originally wanted to continue to expand their search range, they suddenly received a message from a mysterious man saying that the murderer had arrived in Osaka and would return to China by plane from Osaka. This shocked the people of the Department of Homeland Security!

If this group of people is really allowed to run away, this sensational massacre that caused a sensation across the country may not be broken for a lifetime.

At that time, the Japanese TMPD and the Homeland Security Department will be completely thrown into the mud, and even be scolded by thousands of people.

Therefore, the Homeland Security Department immediately made a decision to directly take over the case from the TMPD, and then notify the Self-Defense Forces in Osaka to take over and prevent the plane from taking off at all costs.

The Japanese Self-Defense Force has tens of thousands of troops stationed in Osaka. Upon receiving instructions from the Homeland Security Bureau, they immediately dispatched the most powerful special forces to Osaka Airport.

Moreover, the Homeland Security Department even made an emergency plan to prepare a fighter squadron.

If the special forces fail to stop the private jet and allow it to take off, the Japanese Self-Defense Force's f35 fighter jet will immediately take off, trying to force it to return to Osaka Airport and land before it leaves Japan's airspace.

At this time, the special plane of the Department of Homeland Security just stopped, the person in charge immediately picked up the phone and asked: "How is the situation on the scene now? Is the other party's plane under control?!"

On the phone, the voice of the operational commander came immediately: "Now the opponent's aircraft is surrounded by our square-wheeled armored vehicles, and there is no possibility of breaking through, but the opponent has not yet been captured, we are already preparing for a storm!"

"Okay!" The head of the Department of Homeland Security gritted his teeth and said, "Give them one more minute. If they don't surrender obediently, immediately carry out a live ammunition attack! This time we must kill these cruel desperadoes in one fell swoop and give it to all of Japan. The people will not care!"

Following his order, four boarding vehicles with boarding ladders slowly drove towards Su's plane from both sides.

Four combat squads with live ammunition have assembled under the plane. Once the boarding car is aimed at the cabin door, they will quickly rush up, blow up the cabin door, and use flash bombs and tear gas to conduct the first round of attack.

Their firearms have also been inspected. The all-American assault rifles have very powerful firepower. Once the fire is exchanged, these Su family's subordinates have no power to parry.

At this time, Ruoli, through the window, saw the boarding car approaching, she was already extremely nervous, but she still didn't think about what to do.

Someone around her panicked and proposed: "Let's open the hatch and surrender honestly. If they attack by force, the bullet will not be long-sighted!"

“Surrender?!” Someone immediately scolded angrily: “d*mn! I killed four of the Matsumoto family alone. Isn’t surrendering equal to death? I will definitely be sentenced to death by then!”

“The death penalty does not matter!” Another person blurted out: “The execution cycle of the death penalty in Japan is very long. Do you know the Shinrikyo who committed terrorist attacks at Tokyo subway stations before? Their leader Shoko Asahara used sand in 1995. Lin Duqi attacked the Tokyo subway and shocked the world, but he was not executed until 2018, and it has been delayed for more than 20 years! Even if we are sentenced to death, we can at least live in prison for more than ten or twenty years. It’s better than being shot to death right now, right?”

“Yes!” Someone stood up, clenched a fist and said, “With our strength, even if we go to prison, we can definitely become a hegemon in the prison. No one will bully us. Then we can live even in prison. Very comfortable, why don’t you think about it now?”

The conversation between these people immediately convinced most people.

If you can live, no one is willing to give up the hope of survival.

Even living in prison is much better than dying on the spot.

So everyone looked at Ruoli and blurted out: “Miss Ruoli, let’s surrender!”

Chapter 1856

“Yes! Surrender!”

“Leave the green hills, I’m not afraid that there will be no firewood!”

Zynn on the phone also gave a long sigh and said to Ruoli: “Ruoli, surrender, I will do everything possible to mediate with the Japanese side, and I will rescue you anyway…”

The string in Ruoli’s mind was finally loosened. Although she was still unwilling, she nodded and said, “Patriarch, I know… you take care, if you can’t Serving you is in control…”

Zynn was heartbroken, but he could only speak, “Trust me, I will definitely save you!”

“Well! I believe it!”

Ruoli said angrily, then hung up the phone and said to the flight attendant: “Okay, open the hatch!”

The flight attendant nodded immediately and opened the four front and rear hatches one after another.

Afterwards, they heard people shouting outside: “Everyone put your hands on top of your heads and line up to walk down the spiral staircase. Anyone who dares to play tricks will be killed on the spot!”

Ruoli sighed, stood up, and said to everyone with a sad expression: “It is also fate for everyone to work together, I hope you can take care of yourself!”

After speaking, she raised her hands above her head, and stepped out of the hatch first.

Outside the cabin, the helicopter kept roaring overhead, and the huge wind blew Ruoli’s long hair and clothes.

Countless guns were pointed at her below, and someone shouted: “Come down slowly, put your hands on your head and let us see!”

Ruoli could only do so.

The moment she stepped down the spiral staircase, she was also flustered for her unknown future.

Because she didn’t know what the end of waiting for herself was.

After all, she is the principal culprit. After being arrested, others will definitely confess her identity as the principal culprit.

If nothing else, the death penalty must be waiting for her. Unless Zynn can really save her, she will undoubtedly die.

When she stepped down the spiral staircase, several heavily armed self-defense team members rushed up and pressed her to the ground, then put her hands behind her back, and handcuffed her in handcuffs.

Immediately afterwards, the remaining fifty or so people stepped off the plane one after another, all of them were handcuffed back and squatting on the ground, the heads of the assault rifles against the back of the head.

Even the crew members were not spared, they were all caught by their accomplices.

Charlie stood in the cockpit of the plane behind, sneer in his heart as he watched the Su family get swept away.

These fifty-odd people are the claws and fangs of the Su family.

Now that they are all in the hands of the Japanese government, the Su family's vitality is greatly injured.

Su Family, I, Charlie, will definitely let you pay the price for the anti-wade Alliance back then!

Chapter 1857

After all the members of the Su family plane were under control, the Japanese Self-Defense Forces began to clear the ground and gradually restore order at the airport.

They first drove over three buses with steel protective nets welded to their windows, so that everyone including Ruoli, under the watch of the self-defense team, boarded one by one.

In order to prevent these people from escaping as much as possible, the Japanese Self-Defense Forces put two sets of handcuffs on everyone, besides, they also handcuffed them.

Not only that, but they also scattered these people and guarded them one-on-one.

The seat division on the bus has two seats on each side.

Therefore, every Su family in handcuffs was arranged to sit by the window, and then a self-defense team with live ammunition sat next to them to prevent them from having any chance to escape.

In addition, ten self-defense personnel armed with live ammunition were arranged in the corridor of the bus to guard all suspects in the vehicle. If there is any change, they will be shot and killed immediately.

Ruoli was leaning against the window with her face like ashes, looking out the window through the steel protective net.

The airport at this time was brightly lit.

For Ruoli, she should have taken off by plane and headed back home, but she never dreamed that she would become a prisoner.

She still couldn't figure out which link went wrong.

But she knew that she could not escape this time!

After a while, all of the Su family's men were escorted into the bus by the self-defense team.

As a result, the three buses started slowly under the escort of ten wheeled armored vehicles, ready to leave the airport.

In order to ensure that there are no accidents to the greatest extent, the Japanese Homeland Security Department plans to relocate all the more than 50 people from the Su family to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces station in Osaka.

There are tens of thousands of soldiers guarding them, and no one can rescue them from there.

When the bus drove away from the scene, it happened to pass by the plane that Charlie was on behind.

The Gulfstream plane Charlie took was a small plane with about ten seats, and the fuselage was not too high.

And Ruoli was sitting on the bus, further shortening the height difference between the two.

When passing by this Gulfstream plane, Ruoli looked at the plane's cockpit, just like looking at the cab of an off-road vehicle from an ordinary car.

Leaning against the window of the car, she was so desperate, she suddenly caught a glimpse of a man who was somewhat familiar standing in the cockpit of a Gulfstream plane passing by.

She glanced at it, angrily almost exploded on the spot!

Because she recognized that on that plane, the man who was looking at her playfully was the man who sat next to her when he came to Osaka from Tokyo!

"Why is he on a private jet?"

"And, it's still behind our plane?"

"Why does the look in his eyes seem to play with me?!"

"And, why would he pretend to be a squinting ordinary person on the plane?!"

Countless questions suddenly gathered in Ruoli's brain.

She suddenly realized that the person who leaked her whereabouts was most likely the Chinese who flew to Osaka with her!

Ruoli couldn't help asking herself: "Who is he?!"

Charlie was not afraid of being seen through by Ruoli at this time, he kept looking at her in the bus with a mocking look.

Chapter 1858

Seeing the other party getting closer and closer to him, Charlie had a frivolous smile on his mouth, looked at Ruoli, waved at her, and shouted: "Hi, beauty!"

Ruoli looked at him with cannibal eyes.

Although she couldn't hear what Charlie said, she could still easily recognize the mouth shape of the words Hi Beauty.

From Charlie's playful and ridiculous expressions, Ruoli realized that he was planted in the hands of this man.

She observed at Charlie fiercely with resentful eyes, and her teeth were almost crushed by her!

At the moment when the car and the plane interacted and the distance between the two was the shortest, Charlie made a decapitating gesture on his neck with his right hand.

This gesture made Ruoli immediately furious!

Suddenly she jumped up from her seat and shouted hoarsely: "Bad son! I will kill you myself!"

Charlie's hearing is much more sensitive than ordinary people, so he heard the woman's angry shout clearly.

Immediately, he smiled at Ruoli, and said with a smile: "I'm waiting for you!"

Ruoli recognized this mouth shape clearly, and was even more sure that Charlie was the culprit who harmed her and more than fifty subordinates.

At this moment, she couldn't wait to eat Charlie alive!

However, the reality does not give her any chance of revenge at all.

The convoy had already begun to accelerate at this time, and soon passed by Charlie, and after leaving the airport, it drove towards the Self-Defense Force station.

At the same time, the airport staff had driven the plane towing it away, and at the same time the tower began to direct the airport to resume normal operations.

The captain beside Charlie said: “The tower has approved us to go to the runway and take off!”

“Okay!” Charlie smiled slightly, and said with satisfaction: “I have been out for so many days, it’s time to go back!”

The plane quickly taxied to the end of the runway, then continued to accelerate on the runway, and finally took off and left Japan.

……

Although Charlie left Japan, Japan was already boiling!

All TV stations across the country are broadcasting major news urgently at this time. During the news, the host excitedly introduced to the audience that the Tokyo Matsumoto family killing case shocked the whole country, 57 suspects have been arrested!

The news also specifically broadcast real shots of the capture scene.

The shocking scene of multiple armed helicopters, wheeled armored vehicles, and self-defense team members encircling the entire aircraft is indeed jaw-dropping.

Soon, the news spread throughout Japan.

Zynn was in a hot spring hotel in Aomori Prefecture at this time. After reading this news, he angrily smashed everything that could be smashed in the hotel room, including the TV hanging on the wall!

This time, the Su family not only suffered heavy losses, but also disgraced!

really!

The old Chengfeng, who was in Eastcliff, had received the news for the first time.

He called and blurted out and asked: “What’s the matter?! What’s the matter?! More than 50 people are captured by the Japanese Self-Defense Forces?! How did you lead

the team?! If I didn't completely hand it over to you, you caused me such a disaster. You are trying to piss me off!"

Zynn suppressed the anger in his heart, and said in pain, "Dad! don't know what is going on, don't know who leaked the wind, but you should know that I don't want to see this scene more than you!"

As he said, he firmly grasped his hair with one hand, gritted his teeth and said word by word: "Although Ruoli's identity is shameful, she is my flesh and blood after all, and now even she has been arrested. It is very likely that she will be sentenced to death by the Japanese government. Do you understand what I feel, I am a father?"

Chapter 1859

Ruoli is only 21 years old this year.

Her actual age is one year younger than Zhiyu.

However, from her birth until the age of eighteen, Zynn didn't know her existence.

Ruoli's biological mother, whose real name is Roma, is the eldest daughter of the He family of China's four major martial arts families and one of Zynn's personal bodyguards.

Roma was not only beautiful, but also very capable. She was almost the leader of the Su family bodyguards at the time.

She was three years older than Zynn. When Zynn was fifteen years old, he went abroad to study. For his safety, Chengfeng asked the He family to come over and became Zynn's personal bodyguard.

That year, Roma was eighteen years old and had just grown up.

Since that year, she has been with Zynn.

Accompany him abroad, accompany him to study, accompany him to hone his family business, and accompany him to travel around the world.

Even when Zynn frantically pursued his current wife Liona, Roma had been secretly guarding.

She joined the world to protect Zynn when he was ignorant, and had been guarding him for more than ten years. She had no understanding of other men at all, so it was natural for her to have a secret love for Zynn, who she was most familiar with.

Roma has always kept this love in her heart because of the differences in their identities, ages, and family background.

Until Zynn married Liona, Roma, who was nearly 30 years old, still didn't reveal what she thought of him.

In the second year of Zhiyu's birth, Zynn was 30 and Roma was 33. Zynn encountered a plot overseas. Roma tried her best to save him at the risk of her life, but she himself lost an arm because of this.

Roma, who became a disabled person, had a sharp decline in combat capability, so Zynn had to let her retire and return to He's home early.

When Roma was leaving, Zynn was also persevering.

After all, for the 30-year-old at the time, Roma had been with him almost every step of half of his life.

Therefore, he asked Roma if there was anything he could do for her.

Roma hesitated again and again, expressing the feelings she had buried in her heart for many years.

Zynn, who is usually hard-hearted, was also moved by Roma's confession.

That night, he had an excuse to go out and spent the n!ght out with Roma.

After that night, Roma left Zynn and returned to her hometown in Northeast China.

After more than nine months, Ruoli fell to the ground.

Ruoli did not have the surname Su at first, but followed her mother's surname.

The so-called Ruoli means Ruo Zhi Ruoli.

It also represents Roma's special feeling for Zynn in her heart.

Ruoli has been held in the palm of the hand by the He family since she was a child. She has never been to school. From the age of two to eighteen, she has been practicing ancient martial arts.

Therefore, at the age of eighteen, she surpassed her mother at the age of eighteen and became the strongest young woman in the He family.

After becoming an adult at the age of eighteen, Roma told her, her life experience.

In Roma's description, Zynn is a good father who values love and justice. The reason why he never cared about Ruoli is because he never knew her existence.

Therefore, Roma gave Ruoli two choices.

Stay and continue to practice martial arts in He's family;

Or leave home to work for her biological father.

Chapter 1860

Ruoli considered for a long time and chose the latter.

Because she can faintly realize that this is the path her mother hopes to choose.

So, Roma changed her name to Ruoli Su, and then she was recommended to Zynn.

Zynn didn't know Ruoli's life experience at the beginning, but felt that this girl was extraordinary in strength, a manufacturable, and very much like Roma back then.

Ruoli also obeyed her mother's instructions, and didn't want Zynn to know this, but the old and cunning Chengfeng saw some clues from Ruoli.

He always felt that the look in Zynn's eyes was something wrong with this young girl.

This kind of wrong made him vigilant.

He was afraid that Ruoli was an undercover agent sent by his opponent, so he asked people to thoroughly investigate Ruoli's identity.

Going up the source step by step, he finally found Roma's body.

After learning that Ruoli might be Zynn's daughter, the father ordered someone to collect the hair of the two and quietly compare the DNA.

After getting the definite result, he told Zynn all this.

Zynn's first reaction was shock, and his second reaction was moved.

He is really why Roma is moved by his feelings.

After that night that year, she not only gave birth to his daughter, but also cultivated her into a talent, and quietly sent her back to him to protect him.

However, he was also worried about Ruoli's identity.

After all, Ruoli is the illeg!timate daughter of his derailed marriage.

If he lets his wife, children, and others know Ruoli's identity, then his image in their minds will be greatly reduced.

Moreover, with the wife's character, she will definitely choose to divorce him without hesitation.

Even with this mistake, nearly two decades have passed.

After the Old Master discussed with him, the two thought of a solution, pretending not to know.

Since Ruoli didn't want to disclose her identity and recognize him as the father, he didn't need to take the initiative to recognize this daughter.

Everyone keeps secrets in their hearts, and everything in life will not be affected by this.

In the past few years, Zynn took special care of Ruoli and even trained her as a leader of the Su family master team.

He felt that even if he couldn't show Ruoli a fatherly love, he must arrange her future properly so that she could realize her own life value in Su's house, and let her become a master in the future, and not worry about food and clothing.

But he never expected that a trip to Japan would ruin all of Ruoli's future, even her life.

So, how can he not suffer at this moment!

Chengfeng could understand his mood at this time. He was silent for a while, and sighed after a long while, saying: "The current situation is very unfavorable for the Su family. We have lost so many people at once. This matter will spread before dawn. All over the country, now we are like tigers with broken teeth. I am worried that the Wade family will be the first one to be unable to hold back! So you can't get too distracted by this matter, it's best to come back to China right away and discuss it together!"

Zynn choked and said, "Dad, I have a request, and I hope you can agree to it!"

Chengfeng hummed, "Say it, I'll listen to it!"

Zynn observed him and said, "At all costs, we must rescue Ruoli!"

Chengfeng said with emotion: "Zynn, this matter is really too ruthless! It is tantamount to slap the Japanese government in the face of the whole world. They will definitely deal with this kind of thing severely. If she is rescued, the cost may be too high for you to imagine!"

Zynn said seriously: "Ruoli's implementation is what I meant, so I am at fault in this matter!"

He said, “The Japanese government just wanted to catch the murderer and ensure justice, and give the people an account. They arrested more than fifty of our people, and one of the fifty-something is released. The core purpose has no effect, is it always okay to sell face?”

Chapter 1861

“Selling face?”

When Chengfeng heard this, he said with some emotion: “In this world, everything can be clearly priced. People say that the crime of killing his father is greater than the sky. Then you give him 100 million, ten 100 million, or even 10 billion, 100 billion, there is always a price that can move him.”

After that, he changed his words: “But! The key is how much money it costs to buy this face? If it really costs 10 billion, or even 100 billion, do you want to buy it too?”

Zynn fell silent all at once.

He really wanted to save Ruoli.

Ruoli, she is her own flesh and blood. Tiger poison still doesn’t eat her, how can he watch her die?

Ruoli, is the top master of the Su family, and she is still young, if she can be rescued, then she can make a great contribution to the Su family in the future.

However, no matter whether it is sentiment or reason, the cost must always be weighed before calculating the plan to be implemented.

If it is really necessary to pay a price of tens of billions or hundreds of billions, the Su family may not agree to it.

After all, apart from him and the Old Master, no one in the Su family knew that Ruoli was his daughter, and they thought it was a subordinate of the Su family.

It’s fair to spend tens of millions for a subordinate. A top expert like Ruoli spends a few hundred million, and he just bites his teeth and accepts it.

But if you really want to spend more money, this matter will be clearly out of balance in the eyes of outsiders. At that time, even if they barely accept it, they will definitely wonder if there is any hidden truth in it.

Seeing that he fell silent, Chengfeng said with comfort: “Zynn, if Ruoli is the flesh and blood of the Su family, your daughter, and my granddaughter, I certainly hope that she will be safe, but when doing business, we must weigh the pros and cons in everything. Disadvantages, or advantages equal disadvantages, can be done, but if the disadvantages outweigh the advantages, don’t force it.”

Zynn asked in anguish: “Dad, tell me, how much cost and price the Su family is willing to bear for Ruoli? We also paid a great price to rescue Zhifei and Zhiyu this time…”

Chengfeng thought for a while, and said: “if Ruoli is illegitimate after all, her identity is shameful, so I can’t equate her with Zhiyu. Let’s do it, within one billion, so that the accounting can be hidden. High, it’s troublesome for other people or your wife to ask.”

Zynn hesitated for a moment and said, “Well, I will try it first, and I will fly to Osaka after a while to see if I can find the key person to mediate.”

Chengfeng said: “Don’t go. The Japanese government has long known that you are behind the scenes, but they don’t want to get into trouble with Su’s family for the time being, so they won’t go further after arresting those who did it. But if you still don’t understand a little bit and leave Japan as soon as possible, in case there are changes in this matter, if someone among our people confessed your name, I’m afraid the Japanese government will change their mind and take you!”

Zynn thought for a while, and felt that Dad’s words made sense.

In this situation, the Japanese government has more or less sold the Su family for a little bit of face. As long as the murderer is brought to justice, they can not hold the Su family accountable.

But if he doesn’t keep a low profile at this time, and instead goes to Osaka and try every means to mediate and save people, then he might be a bit shameless in the eyes of the Japanese government.

When the time comes, the Japanese government’s lack of security will turn its face.

Thinking of this, he sighed and said, “I know Dad. I will fly back from Aomori early tomorrow morning.”

Chapter 1862

“Yeah.” Chengfeng said: “You have to adjust yourself, don’t put all your thoughts on Ruoli. Now the Su family’s trouble is even greater. After returning, we will have a meeting to discuss the feasible solutions at this stage. The plan, if we don’t quickly fill up the lost power, some families will be ready to move!”

“Ok, I see!”

……

At this moment.

Eastcliff, Wade family.

The major news of the Su family in Japan has instantly detonated the entire Eastcliff public opinion.

All the families were shocked by this news, because no one expected that the Su family, as the top family in China, would suffer such a big loss and encounter such a big failure in Japan.

However, this news is a piece of huge bad news for the Su family, but for other families, it is a piece of good news that cannot be better!

The strength of the Su Family in Eastcliff is indeed too strong. Except for the Wade Family’s barely able to fight them, the gap between the other families and them can be described as heaven and earth.

Now the strength of the Su family has been severely damaged. For other families, the gap with the Su family has naturally narrowed, so everyone is naturally happy to watch the Su family’s jokes.

Among them, the Wade Family was naturally the most excited one, not all of them.

Zhongquan was pacing back and forth in the living room of the villa with excitement, saying, “The masters of the Su family have always been a problem to my heart, especially that Ruoli, young and strong, scary, and capable of doing things. She is very strong, and the execution is outrageous. She has always been a thorn in my eye and a thorn in my flesh. I didn’t expect that this time the full fold will be in Japan! It is great!”

“Yeah!” Andrew on the side was also full of excitement: “The Su family is really losing money this time. The top masters have been swept up by Japan. For a long time in the future, they will all have their tails in their hands!”

Zhongquan nodded and asked him, “How is Morgan talking with Takehiko?”

Andrew shrugged: “Morgan met Takehiko at the hospital, but Takehiko doesn’t seem to be interested in continuing this business at this stage, so he doesn’t seem to be too caring.”

Zhongquan said: “It is understandable. After all, even ordinary people may not accept this kind of thing after losing their legs. What’s more, Takehiko, Japan’s top rich man, is understandable to face a period of depression.”

Andrew asked again: “Then should I let Morgan come back, or let him stay in Tokyo to see?”

Zhongquan thought for a while and said, “Let him stay in Tokyo first, and then visit Takehiko in two days. Maybe his attitude will loosen. Now there are still a few days before the Chinese New Year. Let Morgan stay in Tokyo until the twelfth lunar month. Then come back again.”

“Okay.” Andrew nodded and said, “Cynthia will go to Aurous Hill tomorrow morning. It would be great if Charlie is willing to come back for the New Year!”

Cynthia chuckled and said casually: “It is good if Charlie is willing to come back. If not, we can’t force it…”

Zhongquan said very seriously: “The Wade family itself is not considered prosperous. If Charlie is willing to come back, it will not only give the Wade family a boost, but also lock us in a marriage partner in advance. I dare not say that he can do it. Zhiyu from the

Su family, but at least that Sara from the Gu family is within easy reach. Marriage with the Gu family is not bad. At least the two can be combined to suppress the Su family!"

Chapter 1863

Charlie's plane landed safely at Aurous Hill Airport at around ten o'clock that night.

In order to give Claire a surprise, he didn't tell her of his coming back tonight.

Issac had already arranged the convoy to pick up from the plane, so when everyone got off the plane, they shared several cars and went home.

Orvel and Liang left separately, and Issac took the initiative to drive Charlie back to Tomson, Charlie naturally did not refuse.

After getting in the car, Issac smiled and said to him as he drove, "Master this time we made the Su family so miserable. If the Su family knows about it, I'm afraid it will be desperate with us..."

"It doesn't matter." Charlie said with a smile: "The Su family is now hard to protect itself. It has lost so many people. it will not be able to recover in a few years. It must be overwhelming in recent years.

"This is..." Issac sighed: "Ruoli, who was so distracted by the people of Eastcliff, was also brought in by you. The Su family really suffered a heavy loss this time."

"Ruoli?" Charlie frowned and asked, "Who is Ruoli?"

Issac said: "This is the woman you greeted on the plane. She is Su Ruoli, one of the strongest players in the Su family."

"Oh?" Charlie asked curiously: "Is she the heir of the Su family?"

"No." Issac said: "She just happened to be Su. She joined the Su family at the age of 18 and it has only been three years now. However, in the past three years, there has been a lot of noise, and the strength is really intolerable."

Charlie nodded lightly and smiled: “Unfortunately, I don’t have a chance to discuss with her.”

Issac laughed and said, “Master she is also a master among ordinary people. How can she be compared with you? If you just say a word of thunder, I think Ruoli will turn to ashes!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Thunder this kind of thing can’t be used too often, I have the opportunity in the future, I still hope to learn from real martial arts masters.”

Issac said: “The national martial arts masters are basically in Eastcliff. Some serve the top families.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “If I have the opportunity, I can go to Eastcliff again.”

While talking, Issac’s cell phone rang suddenly.

He kept his cell phone on the cell phone holder in the car. He looked down and exclaimed: “Master it is your aunt who is calling…”

“My aunt?” Charlie frowned, and the image of a young woman appeared in his mind.

He had an impression of his aunt. Aunt Cynthia was two years younger than his father. She was not close to his father before, and naturally she was not so close to a family of three.

In his memory, his aunt was a relatively snobby woman, because she felt that the uncle was the eldest son, so the aunt had been close to him since he was a child.

Moreover, because the uncle and dad were a little uncomfortable, the aunt stood in the uncle’s camp. Before, she always tried every means to help the uncle run against his dad. This was what bored Charlie.

Issac was also a little puzzled at this time, saying: “I have no contact with your aunt. Don’t know why she called me suddenly, so I will answer it first.”

“Good.” Charlie exhorted: “Don’t disclose any information about me.”

“OK Master!”

Issac said, reaching out and pressing the answer button.

As soon as the phone call connected, he respectfully said: “Hello, Miss Wade!”

Issac was a subordinate of the Wade family, and the subordinates were called by the main family. Except for the Old Master, Andrew, Changying and Cynthia were all major members.

Chapter 1864

As for Charlie’s generation, they are generally called Young Master and Young Miss.

On the phone, Cynthia spoke with a high-pitched tone, “Issac, are you in Aurous Hill recently?”

Issac hurriedly said respectfully: “Miss back, I’m in Aurous Hill.”

Cynthia gave a hum, and said, “Tomorrow, vacate the presidential suite of Shangri-La Hotel, and arrange for a convoy to pick me up from the airport. I will fly there in the morning.”

Cynthia usually travels by private jet, so there is no specific departure time at all.

Get up early and go a little earlier; get up late and go a little later.

After listening, Issac asked in surprise: “Miss, you are coming to Aurous Hill?! Don’t know what else needs to be prepared next?”

Cynthia asked, “What has Charlie been up to lately?”

“Young Master…” Issac glanced at Charlie, who was expressionless in the back seat, through the rearview mirror of the car, and said: “He is not busy, he should be at home with his wife. Right.”

Cynthia said in a somewhat contemptuous tone: “The dignified young master of the Wade family, it’s not fine to join a low-class family in a third-rate city. Gave him an Emgrand group. If he doesn’t manage it well, he only knows how to stay home with his wife and do housework every day. Pathetic!”

Issac was embarrassed and didn’t know how to answer the conversation for a while. After thinking for a while, he asked, “Miss, are you here this time to see Young Master?”

“Right.” Cynthia said, “Tomorrow night, let Charlie come to Shangri-La to see me, so I will invite him to dinner.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Oh, well, I’ll talk to him later.”

“Yeah.” Cynthia said: “By the way, I am a person who recognizes a bed when sleeping. What brand of bed does the Master bedroom of your presidential suite use?”

Issac thought for a while and said: “It seems to be the black label series of Simmons in the United States, all imported with original packaging.”

Cynthia blurted out: “Replace it! Change to a bed from Swedish Heisteng, and ask for their high-end series.”

Heisteng’s bedding can be said to be the most expensive bed in the world. Any entry-level mattress costs hundreds of thousands, and a high-end series mattress costs millions.

If you add the bed frame, at least two million.

Even a five-star hotel would not use such an expensive bed.

But now that Cynthia has spoken, Issac can only agree and say: “Miss, Aurous Hill might not have a Heisteng store. In this way, I will arrange for someone to buy it at Zhonghai tomorrow morning, and then drive it back to replace it.”

“Yeah.” Cynthia’s voice sounded satisfactory, and continued: “Yes, there are quilts. I want to cover the quilt made of Icelandic goose down. Arrange it as well for me.”

Iceland goose down is the world's top and most precious and rarest top down. It uses soft down on the bre@st and underarms of the Iceland goose duck. It is very precious and is made into a quilt, which costs at least one million.

In other words, if Cynthia came to stay one night, just preparing the bed and quilt would cost at least three million.

Issac did not dare to have any doubts, and immediately said: "OK eldest lady, I will do everything tomorrow."

Cynthia hummed: "Okay, so be it, I'll hang up."

After speaking, she directly hung up the phone.

Charlie frowned at this moment and asked: "My aunt, suddenly coming to see me, what kind of medicine is sold in the gourd?"

Chapter 1865

Hearing Charlie's question, Issac was also puzzled: "Master to be honest, don't know your aunt. In my capacity, it's actually difficult to have direct contact with the Wade family's direct members. Steward Stephen will have more daily contact with them. Why don't you call and ask him?"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently: "Forget it, it doesn't make sense to call and ask. Soldiers will stop you and the water will cover you. Let's see what she wants to do first."

Issac asked again: "Then will you go to dinner with her tomorrow?"

Charlie nodded: "Go, if you set a time, tell me directly when the time comes, and you won't use it to pick me up, I will come by myself."

"Ok!"

Charlie thought of his aunt's previous appearance. In his mind, she was a relatively mean and evil woman. When he was five years old, she married a young master from a quasi-first-line family in Eastcliff, and later gave birth to a son. Don't know his name.

So Charlie asked Issac: “Old man, what is the status of my aunt at Wade’s house now? It stands to reason that she is married, so she should not be able to intervene in family’s affairs anymore?

Issac replied truthfully: “Master your aunt has separated from her lover a long time ago, and since the separation, she moved back to the family.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Separated? What’s the matter?”

Issac chuckled and said, “In fact, we shouldn’t say such things, but since you asked, Master I will tell you…”

Immediately, Issac gave a slight pause and explained: “When your Aunt married to the Sun family, although the Sun family is not as good as the Wade family, it is still a quasi-first-line family in the entire Eastcliff family. The overall strength is also very good. However. Six or seven years ago, the Sun family bet on the steel industry and invested a lot of money to build a steel group. It coincided with the continuous collapse of the steel industry, so the Sun family also lost a lot of money, and the family industry lost at least half of its assets.”

Speaking of this, Issac smiled helplessly: “Since the sun’s family was gone, your aunt had always wanted to get a divorce, but Master Wade felt that the divorce was detrimental, so he didn’t let her leave. Fortunately, your aunt moved from the sun’s family. Come out, went back to the Wade family, and then start working in the family again.”

Charlie nodded lightly and hummed: “It seems that my aunt is not a fuel-efficient lamp.”

Issac smiled and said: “Your aunt’s temper is really bad, and she is also famous in Eastcliff, so when you meet with her tomorrow, if there is something wrong, don’t be too impulsive.”

“Okay, I see.” Charlie smiled faintly and said: “In fact, I can guess without thinking, she probably wants me to return to Wade’s house.”

“Yes.” Issac agreed and said: “I think so, but steward Stephen said that Master Wade really wants you to go back. Considering that you may be more resistant at first, so it didn’t make this matter clear.”

Charlie smiled and said, “This time the Su family’s accident, the Wade family should be very happy, right?”

Issac also smiled and said, “You really did a great favor to the Wade family. The Su family has not suffered such a big loss in many years. Master should be very happy.”

Charlie put away his smile, sighed, and his eyes became more determined and said: “These two families, whichever one is the only one, is cheaper than the other. One day, if I can step on them together, it will be considered a real success!”

……

When Issac drove to the door of Tomson, it was already eleven o’clock at night.

Charlie carried the suitcase, walked into Tomson alone, came to the door of his villa, swiped his card directly into the yard.

The room was brightly lit. Charlie opened the door directly with fingerprints before his wife and father-in-law were asleep.

At this time, Claire, Jacob and Elaine’s family of three are sitting in the living room, watching TV intently.

Chapter 1866

Claire heard the door ring, turned her head and found that it is Charlie. She ran over to him in surprise, and exclaimed in excitement: “Husband, why are you back today? Yesterday you said I might have to wait for two more days?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Can’t I surprise you!”

After speaking, Claire ran up to him and plunged into his arms.

In the past few days that Charlie went to Japan, Claire missed him every night.

Before that, she rarely felt this way.

Charlie missed her when he went to Eastcliff, but she didn't think so much.

Therefore, when she saw Charlie suddenly come back, she ignored her all-time reservedness and hugged him directly.

Charlie didn't expect that his wife would hug him directly in front of the old man and mother-in-law, and for a while, he was a little delighted and embarrassed.

So, he said to Claire: "Wife, if you want to hug, you have to wait until we return to the room. After all, your parents are still watching."

Claire also recovered and blushed all of a sudden.

She was a little shy and fearful and said: "We just watched TV. It turned out that there was a massacre that killed more than 30 people in Japan a few days ago. It is really scary!"

Charlie asked in surprise: "Has it been reported in China?"

"Yeah!" Claire nodded and said seriously: "Several TV stations are broadcasting, and it seems that they are still sending out troops to arrest suspects at the airport. They at once arrested three buses. The law and order seems terrible. Now, I know if it was so messy over there, and I won't let you go if I knew anything!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't know how messy there is, but it should be an accident."

Elaine had already run over happily at this time and said excitedly: "Oh my dear son-in-law, you are finally back! You don't know how much your mom missed you when you went to Japan these days!"

Jacob immediately dismantled the platform from the side and hummed: "You don't miss Charlie, you are thinking about what he brought you!"

Elaine immediately glared at Jacob and cursed: "Jacob, you don't bullsh*t! I said it from the bottom of my heart. Even if my good son-in-law doesn't bring me anything, I miss him!"

Elaine finished cursing in this voice, immediately turned to look at Charlie, and asked with a smile: “Good son-in-law, have you come back this time, have you brought a gift for mom?”

Charlie nodded: “Take it, take it all.”

With that, he took out the gift he bought.

He first took out the ring that was bought for Claire, handed it to his wife’s hand, and said, “My wife, this is for you. Open it!”

Claire asked in surprise, “What is it?”

Charlie smiled and said, “You’ll know by unpacking and taking a look.”

Elaine also hurriedly urged: “Claire, you quickly open it, and let Mom open her eyes to see what gift the good son-in-law has prepared for you!”

Chapter 1867

Seeing that Elaine was already full of eagerness, Charlie put the suitcase on the ground and was about to open it.

Elaine, who was on the side, could no longer hold it back, squatted down and said flatteringly: “Oh, my son-in-law, how can this kind of thing be bothering you? Mom will help you get it!”

Charlie smiled helplessly and did not object.

Elaine opened the box and saw a huge boss bag on the top. She couldn’t help but said, “Hey, this boss should be men’s clothing, right?”

Charlie nodded and said, “This is the suit I picked for dad. He is the standing director of the Painting and Calligraphy Association now. He always has social activities and so on. He is also a leader, and he is a little dignified to go out!”

Jacob was excited on the side: “Oh, Charlie, you are really a good son-in-law of Dad! Dad has always wanted to buy a suit that can be worn out to drink tea, but I have been reluctant to start, but I did not expect you to do it for Dad! Thank you so much!”

Elaine curled her lips, took out the suit bag and threw it at Jacob’s feet in disdain, and said contemptuously: “You old thing is also worthy of such a good suit? Look at your old face, are you worthy?”

Jacob angrily said, “Why am I not worthy? I am in my early 50s and I haven’t gotten blessed yet. Unlike you, the whole body is out of shape!”

“What are you talking about?!” Elaine suddenly exploded, and blurted out: “You dare to say that I am out of shape?! Aren’t you tired of life and crooked?”

Jacob hurriedly shrank his neck and said angrily, “I was just kidding…”

Elaine glared at him fiercely, and then said to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, what boss suit do you buy for him? Just his old thing, wearing a fake is worthy of him. I saw you last time. The fake Rolex you found for him is not bad, and it’s good enough to match his bad Old Master!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mom, Dad’s suit doesn’t have much money. It’s a discount. The gift I bought for you is much more expensive than this.”

When Elaine heard this, she immediately smiled and said happily: “Really? Ouch! My good son-in-law loves me! What gift did you buy for mom, show it to mom!”

Charlie took out the two Tiffany boxes, and handed the larger one to Elaine.

“Mom, this is for you.”

Elaine looked at the Tiffany logo on the package and immediately danced with excitement: “Oh! Tiffany! This…this is a big international brand!”

Having said that, she immediately opened the package and couldn’t wait.

After that, she opened the exquisite Tiffany jewelry box again, and when she glanced at it, she found a golden bracelet full of diamonds lying inside, and she was suddenly surprised!

“d*mn! I know this bracelet! It sells for hundreds of thousands in China! It’s certainly not cheap to buy in Japan?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Mom likes it, it doesn’t matter if it costs more money or less.”

Elaine smiled: “Why don’t I say that my son-in-law is the best!”

After finishing speaking, hurried up and put the bracelet on her hand, and watch carefully from all angles under the light. While observing, she exclaimed: “This Tiffany thing is done well! The workmanship is fine, and there is no fault at all! It’s so good with my temperament in my hands.”

Although Jacob secretly curled his lips on the side, he did not dare to say anything ironically.

At this time, Charlie took out another smaller gift box from the suitcase and handed it to his wife.

Chapter 1868

“My wife, this is for you, open it and see if you like it!”

Claire was surprised and said: “Bought it for me too? Husband, it is not easy for you to make money. I usually don’t see you spend money for yourself, and you always buy things for me when you go out…”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Silly girl, Charlie is an absolute model of a good man who loves you, admires you, and spoils you! Look at your dad, this old stingy man. When did he give me any valuable things? ?”

Jacob said angrily: “You used to control the financial power of the family. I don’t even have pocket money. What can I give you something?”

Elaine sipped: “I’m pooh! Even if the husband has no money, he will do everything possible to give things to his wife. How about you? You will make excuses for having no money. Haven’t you hidden private money yourself for so many years?”

Jacob picked up the suit Charlie gave him and hummed: “I won’t tell you about these useless ones. I will go back to my room and try the suit my good son-in-law bought me! It happens that the Calligraphy and Painting Association will have activities tomorrow. I will wear this new suit then?!”

Claire had already carefully unpacked the gift box.

When she saw a brilliant diamond ring in the jewelry box, she was shocked and covered her mouth!

Elaine’s eyes widened several times and exclaimed: “Mom! Such a big diamond?! Should it be a three carat?!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Then you really know the goods, the main diamond on this ring is 3.2 carats!”

“Oh!!!”

Elaine felt her scalp numb, and exclaimed: “So big?! This is not a millions?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Renminbi is only eight hundred thousand!”

“It’s only eight hundred thousand?!” Elaine touched her chest, and said with emotion: “My dear! My son-in-law is really good at it! Eight hundred thousand diamond ring, only eight hundred thousand, really. Great wealth! Great! Great!”

Claire beside her couldn’t help being shocked, and said, “Charlie, you are busy running around every day, and it is not easy to make money. Why buy me such expensive things… The ring is so expensive, I can’t wear it out, isn’t it a waste of money…”

Charlie said seriously: “My wife, we have been married for so long and haven’t bought you a ring. Just treat this ring as my belated wedding ring for you!”

Claire’s eyes were moved with tears.

She looked at Charlie and choked: “If you really want to buy a wedding ring, then you can buy one for 20,000 or 30,000. Don’t buy such an expensive one…”

As she said, she wiped her tears and continued: “And look at you…every time you just buy things for me and parents, but never buy things for yourself, how can I live in my heart? Go willingly…”

Charlie smiled slightly, took out the ring, and took his wife’s right hand, and said seriously: “Claire, it is my blessing to marry you. Thank you for your persistence for so many years. This ring is what I, as your husband owe you, now I will make up for it, you must accept it!”

“Yeah!” Elaine also helped to echo: “Daughter, look at how good Charlie is and takes care of you so much! You must have a good time with Charlie. The most important thing is to have a baby quickly!”

Claire was still moved by Charlie’s affectionate confession, but when she heard this, she blushed immediately.

At this time, Charlie carefully put the ring on her right ring finger and said with a smile: “Wife, company is the most affectionate confession, thank you for being with me all these years!”

Chapter 1869

At this time, Claire was already moved to tears.

Looking back on the years of marrying Charlie, she was also filled with emotion deep in her heart.

Back then, grandpa insisted on letting her marry Charlie, she didn’t understand, and the whole family strongly opposed it, but grandpa still used his Carden to make her compromise.

However, forced marriage made her misunderstand marriage from the beginning.

After marrying Charlie, the marriage she thought was to follow her grandfather's request and be Charlie's wife. The two would live together like that. It didn't matter whether it was suitable or not, it didn't matter whether she liked it or not.

Therefore, the two have respected each other for a long period of time. Although they are nominally husband and wife, they are actually just strangers living under the same roof.

Especially when he first got married, Claire also suffered strong pressure from all sides because of Charlie's identity.

At that time, everyone was in her ears and kept telling her: Charlie is a Rubbish, a d*ck, and a rubbish. She shouldn't be with Charlie, and divorce Charlie quickly.

But for her at that time, since she chose to marry him, no matter whether she was willing or not, she didn't want to embark on the road to divorce.

After all, Charlie has never done anything to miss.

Later, in her post-marriage life with Charlie, she gradually saw the shining points on Charlie's body, and gradually developed a little affection.

However, she has never understood what it is like to like and love.

After all, Claire had never been in a relationship before, and she was relatively ignorant and stupid about feelings, so that the two of them had been so confused to this day.

And now, facing Charlie's affectionate confession, she suddenly felt a feeling of extreme acceleration in her heartbeat, which made her short of breath and dizzy.

Of course, she was moved to tears.

Elaine on the side saw this scene with joy in her heart.

She really felt that Charlie was indeed a good son-in-law who could stand the test.

In the past, those rich second generations who liked Claire, although they were extremely flattering to her, there were few who could really do Charlie's steps.

Looking back in the past, she treated Charlie so much and insulted him so much. He still took his respect for his mother-in-law and always called her a mother. From this point of view, Charlie is a good young man who repays his grievances with virtue.

What's more, she has repeatedly caused serious disasters, and in the end it was Charlie who helped her settle, and even saved her life more than once. These are classic models for repaying morality!

The most important thing is that Charlie is finally promising now.

A Tomson villa worth more than 100 million and two BMW cars were all earned by Charlie. Every time he went out to show others Feng Shui, he would buy her many expensive gifts.

Such a son-in-law, to be honest, is really hard to find with a lantern.

Moreover, he is really good and caring for her daughter, which is even more rare.

So she hurriedly said to Claire: "Claire, Charlie must be tired after flying back so late. You two should go back to the room and take a sh0wer together and go to bed early!"

"Ah?" Claire was startled, her face flushed immediately, and said at a loss:
"Mom...you...what are you talking about...what together... a bath..."

Elaine said solemnly: "Isn't it normal for a couple to take a bath together? It just so happens that the bathroom in our big villa also has a luxurious bathtub. That bathtub is suitable for two people. You can also wipe Charlie's back or something. , How great..."

Claire was so embarrassed that she couldn't wait to get in.

Although she is now more than 20 years old, in fact, she is still a little girl who has never been in a relationship before.

Elaine suddenly asked her to take a b@th with Charlie and asked her to wipe Charlie's back. She couldn't adapt at all, she was ashamed and embarrassed.

Chapter 1870

Charlie knew that his wife was a shy woman, and she had no experience in that aspect. How could she be able to hold Elaine's ridicule.

So he hurriedly said: "Mom, at first she feels thin-skinned, so don't shame her."

Elaine smiled and said, "Claire, have you seen it? Charlie thinks more of you!"

As she said, she stretched her waist and said, "I won't talk to you anymore. I have to go back to my room and take pictures of my bracelet. You guys should rest early!"

While talking, Jacob walked out of the elevator wearing a brand-new boss suit.

As soon as he saw the three of them, he walked around the elevator entrance with a smug look, and smiled: "Look, the old Willson still has some foundation, this suit is almost tailor-made, you just say I have this figure. It's rare in the world to be blessed in the fifties!"

At this time, Jacob, wearing a high-end and decent suit, did look very stylish. In addition, he did a good job in body management. At first glance, he really did not look like a person in his 50s.

But Charlie knew very well in his heart that Jacob was actually a lazy man, and he didn't exercise much at all. The reason why he could keep his figure so good was completely tortured by Elaine for so many years.

Although Elaine has converged a lot now, the former Elaine is simply a female devil. Whoever puts on a wife like this will be awful and dying. She is bored and bored every day. She doesn't even have any appetite for eating, and she doesn't want to gain weight. It's too impossible.

So Charlie praised: "Dad, you are dressed like this, and you look like you are forty years old. You really have a very good temperament!"

"Yeah! Hehehe!" Jacob smiled triumphantly, and said: "When I was in college back then. It was also a famous school grass, not much worse than those little fresh meats now!"

Claire shook her head helplessly: “Dad, when can you be a little humble? If you say this, it will make people laugh!”

Jacob curled his lips and said, “What are you afraid of? Your father, I put it in the pile of old men. That is definitely one of the best. To use an idiom to describe it, it’s called a triumphant crowd!”

Elaine looked at Jacob, who was young and styled, and felt really uncomfortable.

She couldn’t help thinking in her heart: “Jacob’s dog stuff, it’s really like that to clean his my figure, he has been getting blessed all these years, and he is getting a little out of control! During this period of time at home, my legs have been injured. , And even a serious lack of exercise, which leads to continuous weight gain! No! I must lose weight and get back to my body! Nothing can make me comparable to Jacob!”

So Elaine gave Jacob an unconvinced glance, did not speak to him, but said to Charlie and Claire: “I’m going back to the room, and you two will go back to rest soon.”

Claire blushed and responded, “Okay mom, you go back to the room and rest!”

Jacob also said: “Charlie, you go back to your room early to rest. You must be tired after running around for so many days. Let Claire put some hot water for you and take a good bath!”

Claire couldn’t help but feel ashamed when she thought of what her mother said just now, but when she thought about it, her husband was really working hard. Taking a bath can relax a lot, and the feeling of exhaustion will definitely be greatly improved.

So she said to Charlie: “Charlie, you can chat with dad for a while, I’ll go up and ready some water, and you can take a bath in ten minutes.”

Charlie nodded.

After Claire and Elaine took the elevator upstairs together, Jacob pulled Charlie to make him a cup of tea to relieve his fatigue.

As soon as Charlie sat down, the phone buzzed.

Looking down, it was an unfamiliar number from Eastcliff, so he stood up and said to Jacob, “Dad, I’ll answer the phone.”

Jacob said: “Answer the phone right here, go out?”

Charlie nodded: “The customer is calling.”

After speaking, he stepped out of the door.

When he came to the yard, Charlie pressed the answer button and said, “Hello, who is it?”

On the phone, a woman’s enthusiastic voice came: “Oh, Charlie, I am your aunt! For so many years, your aunt really missed you so much!”

Chapter 1871

If it weren’t for the phone call between his aunt and Issac on the way home, Charlie at this moment would really believe that the enthusiasm of the woman on the phone really came from the heart.

So, he simply pretended to be very surprised, and said with a smile: “Auntie, it’s really you? Why would you remember to call me?”

Cynthia actually didn’t want to call Charlie either.

She had already passed the order to Issac, so that Issac would directly inform Charlie to go to Shangri-La for dinner tomorrow.

However, Mr. Wade came to her specifically just now and asked her to call Charlie herself.

But it can also appear that she is more sincere, and, after all, she and Charlie have not seen each other for so many years. A call ahead of time to get in touch with each other is tantamount to warming up in advance. For the next plan to persuade Charlie to go home, also Will help.

So she smiled and said: “Charlie, I haven’t seen you for so many years, your aunt has always been thinking about you. I wanted to see you in Aurous Hill a long time ago, but I heard Stephen say that you don’t want to come back temporarily, so I just I didn’t bother you…”

With that said, she asked with great concern: “Charlie, how have you been all these years?”

Charlie felt a little nauseous in his heart, but he kept politely saying, “Everything is fine for me, thank you aunt for your concern.”

Cynthia breathed a sigh of relief and said with a smile: “You have a good time, auntie can’t be more pleased!”

After that, she said again: “By the way, Charlie, I called you, mainly because I want to come to Aurous Hill to see you tomorrow and ask you out for a meal. I wonder if you have time?”

Charlie asked in surprise, “You are coming to Aurous Hill tomorrow?”

“Yes!” Cynthia said: “Actually, I wanted Issac to notify you, but I thought about it, the aunt and nephew have not seen each other for so many years, so I called you personally.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Okay, when will you arrive tomorrow, I will invite you to dinner!”

Cynthia smiled and said, “Let’s have dinner in Shangri-La tomorrow night. I have already told Issac.”

“Okay.” Charlie did not hesitate, and agreed without thinking, “Then see you in Shangri-La tomorrow night.”

Cynthia smiled and said, “Well, well, then I’ll see you tomorrow!”

Charlie hung up Cynthia’s phone, the smile on his expression gradually disappeared.

He has no affection for all the people named Wade, whether it is his grandfather, his uncles, or his aunt.

Before investigating the cause of his parent's death, the Wade family was the biggest suspect in his eyes.

Back in the room, Claire had already set a bathwater for him.

After taking a bath, Charlie went back to bed to sleep.

Claire, like a child waiting to hear the story, asked him if he had encountered any interesting things in Japan.

Charlie told Claire what had happened between the three big families in Tokyo.

However, he deliberately picked himself out of this series of events, not daring to let Claire know that he was deeply involved in it.

He just told her that his clients in Japan happened to have some relationship with these families, so he got some first-hand inside information.

Claire was shocked to hear Charlie talk about these incredible things.

The elements of big family, ninja, and assassination sound not only incredible, but also new.

Therefore, Claire was very happy to listen to it, and entangled Charlie to talk about it until it was too late.

Chapter 1872

The next day, Claire got up early to go to work at the company.

Charlie had eaten breakfast made by Elaine, and spent the whole day thinking about Cynthia's affairs.

Since Stephen found him, until now, the Wade family has never directly appeared in his life.

Charlie, also liked this situation where he didn't have to deal with the Wade family.

However, Cynthia broke the silence between him and the Wade family this time, which also means that the Wade family has begun to want to win over him, and for whatever purpose they do not want for him to stay in Aurous Hill.

Even if he saw his aunt today and refused her request, the Wade family would definitely give up.

It seems that the Wade Family will become a long-term trouble for him in the future.

……

At 5:30 in the afternoon, Charlie said hello to his mother-in-law Elaine, telling her that he would have something tonight and not eat at home.

Later, he went out alone and took a taxi to Shangri-La.

Issac wanted to pick him up by car, but Charlie refused.

The Wade family always thought that Issac was theirs. If Issac behaved too diligently to him, the Wade family might be aware of the abnormality.

When Charlie arrived at the Shangri-La catering department, Issac was already waiting here in person.

Seeing Charlie arrived, Issac immediately stepped forward and said respectfully: "Master you are here."

Charlie nodded and asked him, "Where is my aunt? Is she here?"

"Here." Issac wiped the sweat from his forehead and whispered: "Your aunt said that she was a little tired. I arranged for a spa masseur to go to her room to serve her. It will take more than half an hour to finish the work."

Charlie smiled faintly: “All right, then take me to the box first.”

Issac hurriedly said, “You two will have dinner in the sky garden tonight.”

Charlie couldn’t help but frown. He remembered the Hanging Garden, where the wedding he had made up for Claire was held there.

The Hanging Garden is a huge banquet hall with no boxes and translucent glass around it. It is usually a dining place for top Shangri-La members. Choosing to eat there will inevitably be seen by other guests.

So Charlie asked him, “Are there many guests tonight? In case many people see me having dinner with her, and then recognize her, it might expose my identity.”

Issac shrugged and said, “Don’t worry, Shangri-La tonight has completely cleared the entire catering department. Whether it is the outside box or the sky garden, there are no other guests tonight.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “It’s not enough to clear a sky garden? The boxes, Chinese restaurant and western restaurant outside are also cleared?”

“Yes.” Issac said: “The catering department will only entertain you and your aunt tonight.”

Charlie said awkwardly: “There is no need to toss like this, just find a higher-grade box?”

Issac lowered his voice and said in Charlie’s ear: “Master you may not know your aunt, she has always been like this.”

After speaking, Issac said again: “Your aunt usually has eyes above the top, and she has always sneered at a third-tier city like Aurous Hill, and asked her to eat with locals in a third-tier city like this. In her eyes, it’s an insult to her…”

“What insult?” Charlie said with a bit of disgust: “No matter how pompous you are, don’t you still have to eat, drink and sleep like ordinary people? What’s the point of doing this kind of specialization everywhere?”

Chapter 1873

Charlie stepped into the restaurant department of Shangri-La.

The huge food and beverage department is indeed empty today.

The waiters also evacuated a lot of arrangments. According to Issac, he was afraid that there would be too many waiters, which made Cynthia upset.

Charlie walked through the outer restaurant of the catering department and came directly to the Hanging Garden in the center. In the Hanging Garden Banquet Hall at this time, the eighty-eight banquet tables have been completely removed, and only one is left in the center. A well-made Western-style dining table.

Charlie didn't need to think about it. The removal of the eighty-eight banquet tables and chairs must have been instructed by his aunt.

Therefore, he felt a little upset in his heart.

Although Charlie hadn't met this aunt until now, he felt very disgusted by his aunt's style of being a relative of the ancient emperor.

Even if Charlie now has nearly 60 billion in cash in his bank card, he still has no intention of showing off.

Not to mention that eating a meal is a waste of time and money, even if he is allowed to eat a bowl of beef noodles for ten at a roadside ramen restaurant, he will not feel anything wrong.

Moreover, in order to have a meal, the entire Shangri-La field and the entire Hanging Garden were emptied, and it was really impossible for Charlie to experience any superiority.

On the contrary, this will make him very repulsive and resistant.

Accompanied by Issac, Charlie came to the only table.

The dining table is about two meters long and one meter wide, with two seats placed at both ends.

Issac personally opened one of the seats for Charlie and said, “Master I have to apologize for keeping you waiting here for a while.”

Charlie nodded lightly and said, “Okay, go ahead and wait for her here. I will just play on my mobile phone.”

Issac asked hurriedly, “Master would you like to drink something first, I’ll let someone help you prepare it.”

Charlie said, “Just give me a glass of boiled water.”

“OK, Young Master.”

Charlie sat at the dining table alone, fiddling with his cell phone, just in time to receive a message from Nanako: “What is Master Wade doing?”

Charlie smiled knowingly when he saw her message, and replied, “Preparing to eat outside, how about you?”

Nanako replied: “I just came back from the hospital and accompanied my father in the hospital.”

Later, Nanako sent another message: “Master, does your wife like the ring you gave? Is the size of the ring still appropriate?”

Charlie replied: “She liked it, thank you for helping me try the ring, the size of the ring is also very suitable.”

Nanako sent a smiling face and said, “That would be great! It will be the Chinese Lunar New Year in four days. I wish Master Wade a Happy New Year in advance!”

With a smile on his face, Charlie typed his fingertips and replied: “Thank you! How is Mr. Ito doing?”

Nanako replied: “The doctor said that after a few days of training, he can be discharged from the hospital.”

“That’s good.” Charlie just sent these three words, and at the entrance of the Hanging Garden, a woman dressed in luxurious and splendid walked in.

This woman, looking at her age, is about forty years old, wearing a limited edition Chanel costume, with short and medium hair dyed in yellow. Her face was not beautiful, except for her indifferent appearance. Kind of a very mean feeling.

This woman is Charlie’s aunt, Cynthia.

Chapter 1874

Cynthia walked very fast, the stride meteor came in and went straight to the dining table where Charlie was.

And Issac followed her step by step with a respectful attitude.

When Charlie was still a few meters away, Cynthia smiled and said, “Oh, Charlie, I haven’t seen him for so many years, and he has grown into a handsome young man!”

Charlie looked at Cynthia and found some childhood memories on her face.

So he laughed and said, “I will be 27 years old soon, and I am not a big or small guy anymore.”

Cynthia looked very intimate, and said with a smile: “Oh, you look so much like your dad! It’s like a mold!”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Compared with the previous years, Auntie seems to have not changed much.”

Cynthia laughed and said: “A dozen or twenty years have passed in a blink of an eye, and I am almost 50 years old. How could I be the same as before.”

At this time, Issac had already taken Cynthia’s seat away carefully.

When Cynthia sat down, he glanced at Charlie's side, and saw that Charlie had always been sitting on the chair, but he hadn't stood up before she took a seat. She couldn't help feeling a little dissatisfied.

According to the rules, the younger generation at the dinner table should stand up and wait respectfully when the elders arrive.

If the elders speak, the younger ones must bend over and lower their heads to listen carefully;

If the elder is seated, the younger must wait until the elder is seated and when the elder indicates only then he can sit.

But Charlie did well, his bu.tt looked like he was on a chair all the way, not to mention standing up, he didn't even bother to move.

Cynthia felt annoyed all at once.

She actually didn't have a good impression of Charlie.

If Charlie keeps missing, never shows up again, it is naturally best for her.

But she didn't expect that this kid had been missing for so many years, and suddenly jumped out to divide the assets of the Wade Family.

What made her even more unacceptable was that the Old Master gave him Emgrand Group and 10 billion cash, which was not enough, and he wanted him to return to the Wade family.

She looked at Charlie, who was dressed in ordinary clothes, had an easy-going temperament, and had some ignorance of etiquette, and she said in her heart: "What qualifications does such a person have to return to the Wade family? Any direct member of the Wade family has received aristocratic education since childhood. Then he went abroad to receive advanced studies. Compared with Charlie, who only spent a year as a senior in Aurous Hill, it is almost a heaven and earth difference. Letting such a semi-illiterate return to Wade Family will definitely lose Wade Family's face!"

However, although Cynthia didn't like Charlie very much in her heart, she did not dare to refuse the father's explanation.

After all, after she and her husband were completely separated, her wishful thinking was to return to the Wade family, so that in the future, she would get a share of the family's assets.

But after all, she was a married woman, and she wanted to return to her natal family to separate the family property. She herself was very repelled by the Andrew and Changyun brothers.

In this case, if Cynthia still wants to get some of her assets, she must have her father's strong support.

Therefore, she has always been the only one in the Wade family.

She usually has eyes above the top, no one is in the eye, and everyone does not dare to contradict her, but she did not dare to disobey the Old Master.

Moreover, whenever the Old Master confessed to her, she always went all out to make the Old Master happy.

Therefore, she also warned herself in her heart: "This time, I have to do the things my father arranged for me beautifully! Let's not say that I can persuade Charlie to return to the Wade family, at least let him agree. For the Lunar New Year, he has to go back to Wade's house to spend time with the Old Master!"

Thinking of this, she suppressed her dissatisfaction with Charlie, and said with a smile: "Charlie, you have really suffered in Aurous Hill these years. My family hasn't seen you for so many years, and all of them miss you very much. When do you want to come home and have a look?"

Chapter 1875

"Come home and have a look?"

Charlie couldn't help but smile when he heard these words.

Cynthia saw that he had a fake smile on his face, so she said, “Charlie, people say that you are leaving home to be the boss. Now that you are no longer young, you should come back and have a look after you have been away for so many years.”

Charlie nodded, agreeing: “You are right. After leaving for so long, I should take time to go back and have a look.”

As he said, he smiled and said, “Well, I’ll arrange a time later, and I will check it out if I have time.”

Charlie seemed to have agreed to Cynthia’s proposal, but in fact it was nothing more than a drag formula.

After a while, to arrange another time, is basically tantamount to nowhere. Anyway, his only idea is to deal with today.

Of course, Cynthia also knew Charlie’s plan, and immediately said, “Charlie, don’t have any resistance to your family. My family has always cared about you very much. Don’t forget, your grandfather heard that you were in Aurous Hill. He Immediately asked Stephen to buy you the Emgrand Group and transfer 10 billion in cash. It is reasonable. You should also come back and meet the Old Master, what do you think?”

Charlie asked back: “Aunty, is it true that I just have to go back and have a look, and this matter is settled?”

Cynthia’s dissatisfaction has grown stronger.

In her opinion, Charlie was indeed a little ignorant of good and bad.

Wade Family asked her to come all the way to ask him to go back. This is already a shame for her. If he knows a little bit, he should immediately agree to it, and then go directly with her plane back to celebrate the New Year.

Unexpectedly, he actually played hide and seek with her here, and he even said nothing.

So, she said to Charlie with a slightly displeased expression: “Charlie, your grandfather invested 110 billion in you. This amount of money is nothing to the Wade family, but it

is purely from Quantitatively speaking, it is definitely a huge sum of money. Is it possible to invest so much in you so that you can only go back and take a look?"

Charlie looked at Cynthia and asked seriously: "Auntie, what exactly does the Wade family want from me? You don't have to hide it here. Let's open the skylight to speak up."

Cynthia hesitated for a moment, then nodded and said, "Well, since you said that, then I won't go around with you."

As she said, Cynthia sat up straight and said with a serious expression: "Your grandfather meant to let you come back to Wade's house to spend a reunion year together."

Charlie raised his eyes and asked with interest, "Did it break? What happened?"

Cynthia said: "You have nothing more than an Emgrand Group in Aurous Hill, and a family of your current wife."

Chapter 1876

As she said, Cynthia stretched out a finger and said arrogantly: "First of all, regarding the Emgrand Group, you can continue to ask Doris to help you take care of it at that time. We have investigated this person, and she has the ability, and during this period of time. The Emgrand Group has developed well in her hands, so you can rest assured to hand it over to her."

After that, Cynthia stretched out another finger: "Secondly, your current wife, Claire's family. We have investigated the situation of the Willson family. To be honest, such a family can not even count as a bullsh*t in front of the Wade family. No! How can their family be the Wade family's in-laws?"

Cynthia had already looked disgusted at this time, and said, "So, I advise you to leave that Claire as soon as possible and draw a clear line with their family. It is best to give them a sum of money directly and let them get away forever. Leave China so that no one will make a big fuss about them in the future and satirize our Wade family man who is hungry and does not choose food!"

Charlie's face immediately became a little ugly when he heard this, and his voice became colder and colder. He said, "Auntie, my marriage is my own business, and it has nothing to do with you or the Wade family. So, please don't interfere with the Family!"

Cynthia sighed and persuaded: "Charlie, don't be so arrogant. Think about it yourself. You are a descendant of the Wade family! Choose ten of the richest second generations in the country with the highest status and you will definitely be there. For a seat, how could the girl with the surname Willson be worthy of you? She wouldn't even be qualified to carry your shoes! In ancient times, she wouldn't even had the qualifications to be your housekeeper!"

Charlie said with a bit of sullen tone: "Auntie, she is my wife at first, and she married me when I was at the bottom of my life. I would never divorce her, I don't need to divorce her!"

Cynthia said with regret: "Charlie! Don't use emotions!"

Charlie said coldly: "Emotional matters, of course, I must be emotional!"

Cynthia blurted out: "As a descendant of a wealthy family, feelings are not even a bullsh*t! Do you remember your uncle? He is also a kind of talent. He has treated me well for so many years, but what about it? Once his family strength couldn't match I separated from him!"

Immediately afterwards, Cynthia said unwillingly: "If it weren't in your grandfather's opinion, woman's initiative to divorce will affect her reputation, and if I was not allowed to go through the divorce formalities, I would have severed all relations with him! You are a man, at all. Don't worry about the impact of divorce on your reputation, you just divorced the surname Willson, and returned to Eastcliff to marry a well-known eldest lady. The future is boundless!"

Charlie sneered and said, "I'm sorry, I am more emotional. If you can do something like this, I can't do it!"

Seeing that Charlie did not accept her suggestion, Cynthia immediately said: "Charlie! You have to find out that Wade Family's hands are one of the best in the whole country! Any woman who wants to marry into our Wade family, must have a family background that matches the Wade family! Otherwise, it will drag my Wade family back and shame

my family's face! The Wade family's face must not be ruined by you or ruined by the surname Willson in the hands of the humble family!"

Charlie said coldly: "I'm sorry, although I am a Wade, I am not someone you can control and control at will. I am in charge of my marriage. No one else has the right to interfere. The same is true for you!"

"You!"

Cynthia was furious at that moment. She slapped the table and stood up and shouted angrily: "Charlie! You thought I was talking to you in a good voice, and I was discussing it with you?!"

"What?" Charlie asked her coldly, "Are you going to force me to get a divorce?"

Cynthia scolded, "You are the heir of the Wade family! You must follow the arrangements of the Wade family. What's more, do you think the Emgrand Group and the 10 billion cash are given to you in vain?! If you are not obedient, the Wade family can support you, just I can step on you!"

Charlie was also immediately furious, and he said coldly: "You don't want to talk about the Emgrand Group and the 10 billion cash here! The reason why the Wade family was able to advance by leaps and bounds and stand at the top of the country was due to my father's dedication. Plowing, and strategizing decision-making! If the property is counted, my father owns at least a quarter of the Wade family's asset inheritance rights. If that is the case, let alone 110 billion, even 110 billion, I deserve it! "

Speaking of this, Charlie's tone became more severe, and he scolded: "My father did so much for the Wade family, but how did you return him? You forced our family of three out of Eastcliff! In the end, my parents died tragically. ! I haven't settled this account with you yet!"

Chapter 1877

Cynthia didn't expect Charlie to dare to talk to her like this!

Moreover, when Charlie said that he should inherit a quarter of Wade Family's assets, she was immediately furious!

So, she shouted directly: “b*stard! You are too high on yourself! Why should you inherit a quarter of the assets of the Wade family?!”

Charlie said coldly: “Just because I am Charlie! Just because my father is Changying!”

Cynthia scolded, “Your dad has been dead for so many years, so you still want to inherit the Wade family’s assets?! I tell you, you are not worthy!”

Charlie looked at Cynthia and sneered: “My father flew for the Wade family back then. In my opinion, even the head of the Wade family is more than enough! It’s you! I really have to follow the rules of the big family and get married. His daughter is the water that was poured out. Now that you are married, you are no longer a member of the Wade family! Why are you pointing fingers at me in front of me?!”

The sentence that the married daughter is the water poured out is the sentence that Cynthia hates most in her life.

Even if she married as a wife early on, she had been thinking about the Wade family’s wealth.

Now, after separating from her husband and severing her relations, she pinned her hopes for the future on the Wade family’s fortune!

However, the elders of the Wade family, Andrew, Changyun, and old Changfeng have always been hostile to Cynthia. They often said this in front of Cynthia, and reminded her overtly and secretly not to worry about Wade family assets, because she was married. , Is no longer the Wade family member, and is not worthy to inherit the Wade family’s assets!

Cynthia naturally refused to accept it 10,000!

She felt that her husband’s family was unreliable, the only thing she could rely on was Elder Wade!

Therefore, in any case, she must please the Old Master, and let the Old Master give her a legacy that can make her life safe for life before death. This is also the goal of her hard work now.

However, what she didn't expect was that Charlie, a kid who had been away from home for nearly twenty years, dared to say such things in front of her. It was like stepping on her tail and making her angry immediately!

So, she gritted her teeth and glared at Charlie, and said angrily: "Charlie! I tell you! If you are more acquainted and follow the instructions of the Wade Family, the Wade Family will naturally not treat you badly in the future, and will let you live a life of food and clothing!"

After all, she changed her conversation, her voice increased a little, and her eyes were cracked threatening: "But if you don't know me! Then I tell you, the Wade family can hold you up, and naturally they can also throw you down. Go down! At that time, the Emgrand Group and the 10 billion will leave you! After all, you will be beaten back to your original shape and become the stinky rag that is despised by everyone and even in the wife's family!"

Cynthia was out of control, her voice even screamed.

In the whole sky garden, her angrily voice echoed.

Issac hurriedly evacuated all the service personnel, and walked out of the sky garden banquet hall and stood outside the door.

At this time, even if she is slightly dissatisfied with them, it is possible that Cynthia's emotions will be further out of control.

Seeing that Cynthia's expression had already taken on a strong resentment, Charlie smiled playfully, and asked her: "So cruel? Then I would like to ask, if I'm acquainted, what would the Wade family command me?"

Chapter 1878

Cynthia thought that her threat had softened Charlie, so she immediately sneered: "First divorced your wife, and then returned to the Wade family to wait for your grandfather's dispatch. Now Philip of the Gu family is unified. The Gu family's control over the entire Gu family has reached an unprecedented peak. His daughter has a marriage contract with you. If you marry his daughter, it will be of great help to the Wade family."

After that, Cynthia said again: “Or you can try the eldest granddaughter of the Su family, that is, the daughter of Zynn. She is very favored in the Su family. Her mother was one of your father’s suitors back then. , Maybe she will be willing to marry her daughter to you, and she will be even more helpful to the Wade family at that time!”

“So, after you divorced that woman, first try to develop with the eldest granddaughter of the Su family. If you can get her, you will get married to her. If you can’t get her, you will fulfill the engagement with Philip’s daughter!”

Charlie chuckled, “So the Family wants me to sell for the Wade Family!”

Cynthia said coldly: “This is not a sell-off. After all, marriage is very common in the upper class. This is not only good for the Wade family, but also good for you!”

Charlie sneered: “Auntie, since marriage has so many benefits, why don’t you just divorce, and then try to get together with Philip or Zynn? If you have this, it is with them. You hook up with one of them, wouldn’t it be a huge help to the Wade Family?!”

When Cynthia heard this, she felt like she had been slapped repeatedly by Charlie. Then she realized that he seemed to be subdued, but it was actually to humiliate her!

Thinking of this, she immediately became angered and gritted her teeth: “You beast! I am your aunt! How dare you insult me?!”

Charlie said coldly: “I insult you? I shame you. If you were a man, I would have beaten you eight times!”

Cynthia almost fainted, clutching her chest with a hideous face.

Charlie didn’t bother to stay here at this time. He stood up and said to Cynthia disdainfully: “Go back and tell the Old Master, if he wants the return of the Emgrand Group and the 10 billion, I can return at any time!”

When he said this, his expression was stern and he shouted sharply: “But!”

“My parents’ account, I will definitely settle it with him in the future!”

“At that time, all the people who are responsible for this matter will have to pay me back with profit! No one can escape! Even him! No exception!”

“You, you” Cynthia trembled angrily, and yelled at Charlie with her fingers pointing: “You b@stard! You dare to be so disrespectful to your grandfather because you are the heir of the Wade family! How outrageous!”

Charlie said coldly: “What if I disrespect him? If you are not satisfied, you can go back and complain to him!”

Cynthia gritted her teeth and said, “Okay! Every word you say today will be truthfully told to your grandpa. If you are beaten back to your original form, don’t blame your aunt for not giving you a chance!”

“Give me a chance?” Charlie snorted: “You don’t deserve any chance at all! However, if I find out in the future and find that you are also involved in the death of my parents, then you won’t ask me to give you a chance!”

“It turned you back! It turned you back!” Cynthia was already completely irritated by Charlie. She grabbed a beautiful empty wine glass on the table and slammed it on the ground, shouting hysterically: “I will definitely make you regret it!”

Charlie nodded and sneered contemptuously: “You can use whatever means you can, I’m waiting!”

After that, he walked toward the gate without looking back.

Chapter 1879

Seeing Charlie’s departure, Cynthia behind him couldn’t help shouting angrily: “Charlie! I haven’t left yet, what qualifications do you have to leave first! I am your elder, your aunt! You dare to be so disrespectful to me, I must make you pay!”

Charlie ignored it.

In his opinion, his aunt is completely an idiot spoiled by the family halo.

She never forgets to hold his airs and arrogantly at all times. It is obviously the order of the Old Master to do business, but she only cares about her own air and face, such a person, even in the Wade family, is difficult to respect.

Therefore, Charlie didn't bother to waste time with her.

After leaving the gate, Charlie left the Hanging Garden directly.

Issac hurriedly greeted him and said nervously, "Master why are you doing this? If Miss Cynthia goes to Master to file a complaint, then your situation will not be good!"

"So what?" Charlie snorted: "Don't think she is from the Wade family, but in fact she is just a dog of the Old Master. She wants to bite me, but also depends on what the Old Master means! If the Old Master wants to really want to start with me, then let him do it!"

After that, Charlie said again: "The reason why I only scolded her now, instead of hitting her or killing her, is because I was thinking that they still have a blood connection with me. If they do it themselves, then I will even have this point. The bloodline is ignored! No matter who belongs to the Wade family, if they dare to bark in front of me, I will directly destroy them! If anyone dares to do anything to me and the people around me, I will directly kill them!"

At this moment, Charlie's body was murderous!

Issac sighed helplessly.

At this moment, what he was actually worried about was not what the Wade Family would do to Charlie in the future, but worried. Once the Wade Family became angry and angered Charlie, he was afraid that he would not let the Wade Family go.

In case it really started, Wade Family might not be Charlie's opponent.

He sent Charlie all the way to the door of Shangri-La, and respectfully said: "Master where are you going? I will drive you."

Charlie waved his hand: "No, you send me at this time, the Wade family will be aware of the clues. Go and see Cynthia, and by the way, see what she has planned next."

Issac nodded slightly: “Master then I will go and see your aunt first.”

Charlie reminded him: “Take a look at Cynthia’s return plan to see when she leaves. Besides, I must be guarded against her going to see my wife, understand?”

Issac suddenly shuddered and stood up straight and respectfully said: “Master don’t worry, I understand!”

Charlie did not put Cynthia in his eyes, but he also worried that Cynthia would think of other ways to save the country.

She wanted him to divorce Claire on her own initiative, and then returned to Wade’s house. He rejected her directly. Then, if she went to find his wife, it would be a bit tricky for him.

After all, Claire still doesn’t know his identity.

And he didn’t plan to let her know.

At least, he didn’t want his wife to know his identity before he found out the truth about his parents’ death and successfully avenged his parents.

……

After Charlie left, Issac turned back to the Hanging Garden.

At this time, Cynthia was already furious on the spot and her blood was boiling.

Chapter 1880

The prepared western dining table had already been lifted by her, and the ground was full of mess.

Because there was a lot of broken glass ballast on the ground, the female foreman of Hanging Garden was afraid that Cynthia might accidentally injure herself with the glass ballast, so she hurried over with two waiters to clean it.

Cynthia was full of sorrow and anger and had nowhere to vent. Seeing that the foreman came with two waiters, she was immediately furious. She went up and grabbed one of the girls. She raised her hand and pulled her face, while beating, she cursed and said in her mouth: “Did I let you come? Did I let you come?!”

The girl was slapped several times, crying and begging: “Miss you, calm down, I am afraid that you will be injured by the glass ballast, so I came quickly to clean the glass ballast…”

Cynthia’s heart was still very angry, and even increased a bit of strength in her hands, and yelled: “b@stard thing! I let you out, you can come out, I don’t let you out, I better not even see your!”

Seeing this, the foreman hurriedly stepped forward and begged: “Miss, don’t be angry, this was my own opinion, so I ran into you…”

Cynthia observed angrily, kicked the foreman’s stomach, and cursed coldly: “Things that don’t have eyes! All three of you have been fired. Get out!”

The foreman was kicked by Cynthia and sat down on the ground.

The ground was full of glass ballast, so she immediately felt a few pieces of glass ballast pierced into the flesh.

However, at this moment, she did not care about the severe pain caused by the glass ballast. She was pale and clutching her belly, and said in pain: “My stomach hurts… Lily, please call me an ambulance……”

Lili was the other of the two waiters. She was not beaten by Cynthia because she was standing a little far away from her.

As soon as she saw the foreman holding her stomach and her face in pain, she immediately asked with concern, “Sister Nan, are you okay? Hold on, I’ll call 120!”

Cynthia looked at the foreman contemptuously, and said disgustedly, “What kind of pity do you pretend to be in front of me? Do you want me to lose money to you?”

The girl who was dialing the phone suddenly rebuked, “Why are you like this! Sister Nan is three months pregn@nt! You are still kicking her belly. If the child has something long and two short, no matter how much money she has It can’t solve the problem!”

Cynthia couldn’t help frowning, and said coldly: “What are you, dare you to talk to me with this attitude?!”

The girl blurted out without showing weakness: “We are human! Not a thing! Even if we are not as high as you, our body is given by our parents! Why are you hitting us?!”

Cynthia is almost furious!

She grew up so big, in addition to behaving like a good woman with her tail clipped in front of her father, no one had ever dared to disobey her and talk to her in such a tone!

But here today, she has been confronted by Charlie and several waiters one after another, and she is naturally annoyed.

At this moment, she completely ignored the fact that the foreman was pregnant, and took a step forward, grabbed her mobile phone from the girl who had smashed her into the hands of the girl who was waiting for the 120-sound station to answer, and slammed it directly on the ground.

Immediately afterwards, she immediately raised her hand and slapped her face, slapped her face fiercely, and gritted her teeth and cursed: “Shame on her face, and dare to yell at me here, don’t you know who I am?!”

As she was talking, Issac stepped forward, and when he saw this, he hurriedly stepped forward and asked: “Miss, what’s the matter with you?”

Seeing Issac’s arrival, Cynthia said coldly: “Okay, you are here just right! I ask you, how do you manage this group of people under your hands? Even they dare to stand in front of me?!”

When Issac saw that all three of his employees had been beaten, he didn’t need to ask them to know that Cynthia must have vented her anger towards Charlie on them, so he immediately said respectfully, “Miss, don’t worry, these three do not have long eyes. I

must deal with the person seriously! Don't get angry, I will send you back to your room to rest first?"

Cynthia was also suffocated with anger, and looked at Issac and said coldly: "Completely block these three b*tches for me!"

After that, she stretched out her hand and slapped Lily's face again, before turning around and leaving...

Chapter 1881

As soon as Cynthia left, Issac hurriedly asked the three employees: "What happened just now?"

Lily choked and said: "Mr. Issac, Miss Cynthia was angry and raised the table. Sister Nan took us over to clean the glass ballast. As a result, Miss Cynthia suddenly acted on us and kicked Sister Nan in the stomach. Sister Nan is pregn@nt. She is pregn@nt, I wanted to call an ambulance, and the Lady smashed my phone..."

Sister Nan, who was sitting on the ground with a painful face, said: "Mr. Issac, I am to blame for this. You must not get angry. If the company wants to punish, please punish me alone!"

Issac sighed and said, "I blame myself for this. I didn't protect you. I will arrange for someone to take you to the hospital immediately. In addition, I will give you at least one month's vacation and give you a compensation of 200,000 each."

After finishing speaking, he looked at the supervisor sitting on the ground and said seriously: "Sister Nan, I will contact the best gynecologist in Aurous Hill to help you with the baby, and make sure that the child is fine at all costs. If the child can be saved, I will make up for your 200,000 fetal expenses; if can't keep it, I will make up for you 500,000, and then give you one year of paid leave, and go back to take a good rest, and actively prepare for pregnancy!"

When Issac said so, everyone was immediately relieved.

They also worried that Issac would obey Cynthia's request and punish them severely.

Unexpectedly, it is really rare for Issac to take care of them so much.

Seeing the three women crying and thanking him one after another, Issac couldn't help persuading them, so he greeted the security team and rushed them to the hospital.

After all three of them were sent to the hospital, he sighed sadly in the office alone: "Hey, I really don't know how long Cynthia, the aunt, will be tossing in Aurous Hill, let alone what she will do too much. It's a pity that she is a member of the Wade family after all. No matter what, I can't suppress her at all. If she really wants to cause trouble in Aurous Hill, I have nothing to do. It seems that I can only hope for her immediate return!"

……

Charlie didn't pay attention to his aunt, let alone take it to heart. After returning home, he began to prepare for the New Year with his family.

Since it was the first Spring Festival in the Tomson Villa, the family of four paid great attention to the sense of ceremony of the Spring Festival this year.

Claire bought a lot of decorative window grilles, stickers, red lanterns and other accessories, intending to make her home more festive.

Although Elaine is lazy, she has a strong vanity. She also wants to set out her home as soon as possible, and then take more photos to show off in her circle of friends, so she is busy with Claire.

After Charlie came back, he joined them.

Claire took out a bunch of beautifully made red lanterns from the big carton that she bought online, and said to Elaine: "Mom, I want to decorate both the third and second floor terraces. Hang this on the railings of the terrace. Plant red lanterns and turn them on after dark, the effect must be particularly good."

Elaine agreed without hesitation: "Okay! New Year, just have to be a little festive, I'll go hang up later!"

Claire hurriedly said, "Mom, I have another business, I want to discuss it with you."

Elaine smiled and said, “Okay! Just talk about it!”

Claire said embarrassingly: “You have been hanging a lot of green hats on the terrace on the third floor. This is New Year. It is really inappropriate to hang so many green hats, so let’s remove the hats. Right!”

When Elaine heard these words, she immediately blurted out without hesitation: “So how do you do it! Those green hats are all prepared for the Old Master Noah, so that after he gets up every day, he opens his eyes and sees this. He piled up green hats, and then was gloomy all day. If I take them away, wouldn’t it be a waste of money for him?”

Claire helplessly said, “Mom! Every family is full of lights and festivities for the celebration of the New Year. If we still have so many green hats, it will not look good at that time!”

Chapter 1882

“That won’t work!” Elaine said stubbornly, “Those green hats are my magic weapon against the Willson family. I just want them to forcibly remember every day that Horiyah was pregn@nt outside with wild species!”

Elaine suddenly remembered something at this time, and said with a smile: “Hey! I will hang these lanterns and the green hats one by one in a while. When the lanterns are turned on, the red lanterns and the green hats are absolutely conspicuous! It will definitely anger the Willson family!”

Claire persuaded: “Mom, those who celebrate the New Year, have to be forgiving and forgetting of other’s past deeds!”

Elaine snorted coldly: “You don’t come to persuade me. It’s useless to persuade me. Don’t you know that your grandmother broke my leg? And my two front teeth are also lost thanks to her. I will never forgive her for this!”

Seeing her mother’s face full of determination, Claire felt a burst of powerlessness.

It seems that there is no possibility to persuade the mother to change her mind.

At this time, Elaine held a bunch of red lanterns by herself, and walked towards the elevator, and said as she walked: “I’m going to hang up the lanterns and hang them with the bunch of green hats!”

After half an hour.

Under the organization of Mrs. Willson, the Willson family was also lighting up the lights in their villa, so it was so lively.

The Willson family is not what it used to be. The Willson Group had previously received Regnar’s investment, and after repaying all the debts, it took another small project given by Regnar. Now it has turned a profit.

Mrs. Willson also took back the villa, antiques, and calligraphy and painting that had been seized by the bank before.

Because Regnar promised to lend the Tomson first-class luxury villa to their family for ten years, Mrs. Willson simply rented out the old villa and could earn some rent back.

The company has survived enough again, and all the previous assets have returned to her own hands. The current Mrs. Willson is very high-spirited.

Noah’s family knew that the happy life in the future depended almost entirely on the Old Lady, so they always treated her as the empress dowager Cixi.

Noah is also proud of the recent spring breeze. The Willson Group has come back to life. He and Harold and Wendy are in important positions in the group.

Harold and Wendy are re-living the lives of the rich second generation, and of course they are also full of joy.

Horiyah was the only one in the family who had the worst. No one gave her a good face all day long.

Noah and Mrs. Willson hated her deeply, but because of Regnar, they couldn’t drive her away, so they regarded her as a thorn in the eye.

Harold and Wendy also felt that their mother was too embarrassed to have been pregn@nt with wild species and contracted s3xually transmitted diseases, so they always ignored her every day.

Being rejected by the whole family made Horiyah very hurt.

Especially seeing the four people smiling every day, but she can only hold back at home, sweeping, cooking, and washing clothes, like a servant who doesn't need money, she feels even more uncomfortable.

At this moment, seeing that they were all preparing various decorations for the New Year, Horiyah stepped forward, licking her face and said flatly, "Oh, mom, I will help! You forgot that we lived in the past. When I was in the old villa, the decorations and arrangments of the house were all made by me as soon as the Chinese New Year came!"

Mrs. Willson glared at her, and said in disgust: "What's the matter with you? Hurry up and clean the windows! I tell you, as soon as today is over, there will be three days before the New Year. You must have all windows in the villa all spotless!"

Chapter 1883

When the Old Lady said that she asked her to clean the windows of the entire villa, Horiyah suddenly collapsed.

She couldn't help but blurt out: "Mom! Our villa is so large, with so many rooms, so many windows, I can't finish it even after the first month of the year!"

Mrs. Willson said with a sneer: "You still want to delay the first month? I tell you! Before New Year's Eve you must have cleaned all the windows of the whole family, I will drive you to the yard for New Year's Eve dinner!"

As soon as Horiyah heard this, how angry the whole person was!

If it weren't for Noah, Harold, and Wendy still here, she would have liked to rush over now, kick the Old Lady to the ground with one foot, and then ride on her stomach and slam her old face.

It is a pity that she has no chance to start at all.

Horiyah was extremely helpless, even if there were 10,000 dissatisfaction in her heart, she could only swallow it all in her stomach, and said with annoyance, “OK mother…I know…I will try my best. To wipe…”

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted: “Forget your acquaintance! She was originally a woman who corrupted her family style. If she is not honest and obedient, even Regnar can’t save you!”

Faced with the arrogance of Mrs. Willson, Horiyah felt so annoyed.

But at this time, she didn’t dare to say a rebuttal, she could only nod and say with humility: “Mom, you are right, I must listen to you!”

Noah said at this time: “Mom, I’ll go upstairs and hang some decorations.”

Mrs. Willson hummed and said to Horiyah: “You go to clean the windows now, hurry”

Horiyah had no choice but to do it.

Noah went upstairs and came to his room. He was about to put a few grilles on the window. He suddenly saw that a row of red lanterns lit up on Elaine’s balcony opposite their house.

What is disgusting is that these glowing red lanterns are all next to all kinds of green hats, and the red light is set off on the green hats, emitting a strange color, which makes people feel annoyed to watch.

Noah was furious immediately!

He couldn’t help cursing: “d*mn, this Elaine is too much, and she gave a green hat with a red lantern. Isn’t this the f*cking old saying, red and green race sh!t?! It’s so f*cking mad. I’m dead!”

Thinking of Elaine not letting himself live during the New Year, Noah felt uncomfortable, and gritting his teeth came downstairs, and said to Harold who was putting window grilles in the living room? “Harold, you come with me! Let’s go find that Elaine!”

Mrs. Willson frowned and asked, “What are you going to do to Elaine at this time?”

Noah scolded angrily: “Mom, that stinky Elaine is really deceiving people. She hung so many green hats on the balcony, and it’s fine after hanging them for so long. Now they have one next to each green hat. The big red lantern, this is the d*mn Chinese New Year and wants me to die! I have to find her to settle the accounts!”

The Mrs. Willson shouted sharply: “You stop! Go to Elaine to settle the account, can you two beat Charlie? Do you two want to spend the New Year in the hospital?”

Noah, who was still aggressive just now, was immediately dumb.

Chapter 1884

Charlie’s strength is very abnormal. If he is at home, finding his door with his son is equivalent to sending him to death.

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help gritting his teeth: “Mom! I don’t need to trouble her today, but in any case, I can’t let Elaine wear those green hats for the New Year!”

Mrs. Willson said disdainfully: “If she likes to hang on, let her hang on! Now for our family, what counts for the face? Money is the most real thing!

Noah said angrily, “Then I can’t bear Elaine b@stard forever, right? When is this the f*cking stop?”

Harold said with a black face at this time: “Dad! Didn’t you always say that you want to find a chance to engage in a wave of Elaine? If you want me to say, we want to do it as soon as possible! It’s best to do it before the New Year. Let Charlie’s family have a miserable year. If this happens, Mr. Regnar will also be able to explain it! Otherwise, we will never start with their family, Mr. Regnar will soon lose patience with us!”

Noah’s expression froze, and he blurted out: “Yes! stinky Elaine had a plaster on her leg before, and she stayed at home all day long and didn’t go out. We didn’t have a chance to fix her, but I think she seems to have the plaster removed now. Now, she has to prepare for the New Year in the next two days. In my opinion, Elaine will definitely go out. It is better to find a chance to provoke her and let her learn a lot!”

After that, he looked at Mrs. Willson again and asked, “Mom, what do you think?”

Mrs. Willson pondered for a moment, and nodded: “We really have to teach Elaine a lesson. At least we have to cause a little trouble for Charlie’s family, otherwise Regnar is not going to feel comfortable.”

Later, Mrs. Willson remembered something and said excitedly: “Regnar will just come to Aurous Hill tomorrow to inspect a few projects. It is estimated that he will spend the night in Aurous Hill!”

When Noah heard this, he quickly agreed: “Mom, isn’t this a good opportunity to give back to Mr. Regnar! Why did he let us live in this villa and return it to our Willson Group to invest? To put it bluntly, not just to let us be under the nose of Charlie’s family and disgust them? If we take the money and never do anything, if Mr. Regnar comes to blame someday, we’ll be in bad luck!”

Mrs. Willson hummed, and said: “If you do it often, let you figure out how to do this. I only ask for one thing. Don’t kill anyone, otherwise Regnar may not be able to keep us.”

Noah nodded and sneered: “Don’t worry, mom, I planned it a long time ago. I’m going to tie Elaine and take some unsightly photos of her. It’s best to find someone to get her pregn@nt and let that family feel the shame!”

Mrs. Willson frowned, and said: “Noah, I have no objection if you find someone to do it, but you should never do it yourself!”

Noah nodded and said, “Don’t worry, Mom, I know it!”

Harold on the side hurriedly asked, “Dad, are you planning to start tomorrow?”

“Yes!” Noah grinned and said, “Tie her up tomorrow, and then wait for a show for President Wu tonight!”

Harold said hurriedly, “Dad, I used to know some friends, they were pretty reliable, and I can ask them to help!”

Noah smiled and said: “Okay! You go find a few young and strong people, and then find a van, I have a buddy who has a vacant warehouse in the suburbs, and then I will get Elaine there!”

Wendy on the side asked, “Dad, what if Elaine doesn’t go out tomorrow?”

Harold also nodded and said, “Yes, Dad, what if Elaine doesn’t go out?”

Noah said: “If Elaine doesn’t go out, let’s create an opportunity for her to go out! I have been observing her daily trajectory these days. Don’t worry, I have a way to get her out of home by herself!”

Chapter 1885

Early the next morning.

Claire and Jacob left home early and went to work on their own affairs.

Claire’s studio is closed according to the national legal holidays. It will be closed on New Year’s Eve and will be closed for a total of seven days until the sixth day of the new year.

As for Jacob’s Calligraphy and Painting Association, it is a hobby group in itself, so there is no such thing as a holiday, it depends on everyone’s mood.

And Jacob didn’t deal with Elaine at home on weekdays, so he couldn’t wait to be in the Calligraphy and Painting Association on the first day of the new year.

Elaine didn’t have much entertainment, and prepared the ingredients for the New Year’s Eve dinner alone at home.

As for Charlie, after getting up early in the morning, he checked the operation report of JX Pharmaceutical from Liang on his mobile phone.

At present, several production lines of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Japan have begun to smoothly switch to JX Weisan, and a large amount of inventory has been in place within a period of time.

Charlie plans to sell JX Weisan on the first day of the Lunar New Year in Japan. At that time, all major Japanese TV stations will also broadcast Sara’s endorsement of JX Weisan ads.

As one of the most well-known actresses in Asia, Sara's influence in Japan cannot be underestimated.

In addition, the efficacy of JX Weisan is far ahead of similar competitors, so Charlie believes that it will be a hit in Japan.

When Elaine downstairs was preparing the ingredients, the doorbell rang.

She stepped out of the yard, saw a courier guy standing outside the door, and opened the yard door directly.

The courier brother asked her: "Is this Ms. Elaine's house?"

Elaine nodded: "I am, what's the matter?"

The little brother handed a small package to her and said, "Hello Ms. Elaine, this is your city express, please sign for it."

"Sent to me?!"

At this time, Elaine was a little surprised. She didn't do much online shopping, and she didn't buy anything online recently. Why does she have her own city express delivery?

So, after she signed for the courier, she opened it suspiciously.

After unpacking, she found that the express included it was a trial package of high-end body care essential oils, as well as a very beautifully made card and a printed letter.

She opened the letter and read all the words on the letter: "Hello, distinguished guest, congratulations on your acquisition of the whole body spa treatment package of Lizi high-end beauty and health club worth 8888. With the package card, you can visit the store at any time. Enjoy free full spa services, no appointment required!"

After reading these, Elaine said with joy: "Oh, I'm going! Free body spa treatment?! Is there such a good thing?!"

The thought of lying on the beauty bed in the beauty salon and enjoying the meticulous massage by the masseur makes Elaine feel itchy all over!

She could not help but secretly said: “I have been raising legs at home some time ago. I haven’t enjoyed a high-end spa for a long time. I didn’t expect that a free high-end spa would suddenly hit me. Maybe someone made a mistake. It’s sent to me. If I don’t hurry to experience it, if someone catches it back, wouldn’t I be a big loser?!”

Thinking of this, Elaine immediately put the package card into her pocket and ran into the house excitedly, went straight to her room on the third floor, changed clothes for going out, and planned to go out and make the spa immediately.

Thinking of Charlie before going downstairs, she went to the door of Charlie and Claire’s room on the second floor, knocked gently on the door, and asked with a smile: “Good son-in-law, have you gotten up yet?”

Charlie got up and opened the door and asked, “Mom, are you okay?”

Elaine smiled embarrassedly: “Well, mom is going out for something. The breakfast is ready and it’s in the kitchen. It’s still hot. Go down and eat while it’s hot!”

Chapter 1886

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay mom, go ahead if you have anything.”

Elaine hurriedly smiled and said, “OK, OK! Then mom will go out first, if you have anything to do, call mom!”

“It is Okay.”

Charlie didn’t think too much, after all, Elaine was also an adult, and it was normal to go out.

……

Noah had been on the terrace of his room at this time, staring closely at the door of Charlie’s house.

Seeing Elaine went out in a hurry, a sneer was wiped from the corner of his mouth.

Afterwards, he walked downstairs quickly and said to Harold: “Harold, Elaine is out! How are your friends preparing?”

Harold smiled and said, “Dad, don’t worry if I do the job, I’m all ready, and I’m sure that Elaine will never return!”

Noah said hurriedly: “Come here, you will review the overall plan with me, and I will see if there are any omissions!”

Wendy and Mrs. Willson also leaned in, waiting for Harold’s text with a look of expectation.

Harold said triumphantly: “First of all, the beauty card sent to Elaine by the same city courier just now, isn’t that beauty salon called Lizi Beauty Health Club? The owner of this beauty club is a former friend of mine. He is now having difficulties in business and has always wanted to transfer the beauty salon, but the economic situation is not good recently, so he has not been able to transfer.”

Noah waved his hand: “Talk about the important point!”

Harold said hurriedly, “Don’t worry, Dad! I have to explain the whole plan to you!”

Noah nodded: “Yes, you say.”

Harold then continued: “My friend can’t make it anymore now, so I just want to take advantage of the fact that the New Year’s members have a lot of things at home and can’t take care of them to do beauty, and take advantage of the opportunity to roll the money away. I told him, as long as he cooperates. Well, I will give him 200,000 for this scene. He wanted to run away anyway, so he was naturally willing to make more money before running away.”

Wendy on the side hurriedly asked: “Brother, did you intend to tie Elaine to the beauty salon when you fudged her?”

“Yes!” Harold nodded and said, “That beauty salon has a back door. When Elaine goes to the spa, I will arrange for a masseur to put sleeping pills in her water. When she passes

out, we drive to the beauty salon. At the back door of the courtyard, she is directly tied up and taken away from the back door, absolutely unaware of it!"

Horiyah heard this and hurriedly asked, "Harold, what do you plan to do with Elaine after torturing her?"

Harold said, "I haven't thought about this yet, what do you think?"

Horiyah immediately gritted her teeth and said, "Find a black coal mine and send her to dig coal too!"

Harold said embarrassingly: "Don't know anyone who runs a black coal kiln either!"

Wendy blurted out: "Then send her to Africa to grow sugarcane! I heard that there are many illegal immigrants there, and they can only bury their heads in the sugarcane fields and chop sugarcane for the rest of their lives, and they cannot live out of the African continent!

Harold coughed and said awkwardly: "Wendy, what you said is illegal immigration, how can I have that relationship!"

Horiyah was anxious and blurted out: "Harold, are you planning to find someone to take Elaine after sleeping, take pictures, and then let her go?! This is too cheap for her, right?!"

Although Noah was very disgusted with Horiyah, when he heard this, he couldn't help but nodded in agreement: "Yes! I just found someone to sl3ep with Elaine, maybe he even let Elaine take advantage!"

Mrs. Willson thought for a moment, and said: "We are helping Mr. Regnar with Elaine. Or else you call him and ask him to see if he has any friends who run black coal kilns. Let him arrange for her to dig coal!"

Chapter 1887

Regnar's life has been miserable recently.

The eldest son Roger is still recovering from his injuries at home, and the second son Wu Qi's condition has not improved. He has basically given up treatment.

In addition, Regnar's wife Yaqina has divorced him recently.

The main reason for the divorce was the death of Nanshan and his wife Kaili.

Yaqina felt that Regnar didn't protect her brother, nor did he find out who killed her brother.

In Yaqina's eyes, what was even more exaggerated was that instead of helping her younger brother and avenge him, he was at home every day, scolding his dead brother bloody.

Of course Regnar hates Nanshan crazy.

In his opinion, it was the b@stard who completely ruined the reputation of the Wu family, so that the market value of the Wu family was directly cut down because of its reputation.

It was originally the first family in Aurous Hill, but now, it can't even make the top ten in Aurous Hill.

What made him a little unacceptable was that his wife was so ignorant to praise!

He hadn't blamed her for being too doting on her younger brother, causing the Wu family to be implicated, but she blamed him on the contrary, it is really unreasonable!

Because of this, the two of them simply fell into a long cold war.

Originally, Regnar spoiled his wife very much, but now he doesn't even bother to care about her, and put all his thoughts into his career.

Now he has only one thought in his mind, which is to do everything possible to make the Wu family rise again!

At just this time, he was following up on a real estate project in Aurous Hill, so early this morning, he came to Aurous Hill from Suzhou for inspection.

Just when he first arrived at the project site, he received a call from Noah.

On the phone, Noah said flatly: “Hello, Mr. Regnar! I’m Noah, we haven’t seen you in a long time!”

Regnar said coldly: “Noah, you call me, what’s the matter?”

Noah hurriedly smiled and said, “Mr. Regnar, this is the case. Do you know that the New Year is coming? Our family wondered, saying that nothing will let Charlie’s family have a stable year, so we plan to confront Wade first today. His mother-in-law, Elaine, decided to find someone to give it to her first, and then take some photos and videos and upload them to the Internet, so that Charlie’s family will be disgraced!”

Regnar suddenly became interested, and his voice improved a little, “Huh? Noah, I heard that right, did your family finally dare to do something with Charlie?”

Noah said embarrassingly: “Mr. Regnar, I really didn’t think of a plan before, so I haven’t moved, but you can rest assured! This time we must do this thing beautifully!”

With that said, Noah said with a bit of bitterness: Charlie is in Aurous Hill. I heard that there seems to be a nickname called Real Dragon in the world. I want to see if his mother-in-law lets people play, what he is in this world after that. Can the true dragon’s face hang on it?”

When Regnar heard this, he smiled and said, “Not bad, not bad! Do this thing well, I will not treat you badly.”

Noah was overjoyed, and he was too busy to ask: “By the way, Mr. Regnar, I called you. I actually wanted to ask you if you know the little boss who runs the black coal kiln. If you know him, that’s really great. After I find someone to take care of Elaine, I will send her directly to the black coal mine!”

Chapter 1888

Regnar thought for a while and said, “There are not many coal mines in the South, so I really don’t know anyone who runs black coal mines.”

Speaking of this, he suddenly remembered something, and said with a smile: “But I do have a kid who runs a brick factory at home. The work in the brick factory is not easy compared to the black coal kiln. You can take that woman sent there as a coolie!”

Noah immediately smiled and said, “Oh, Mr. Regnar, this is really great. A b*tch woman like this should spend life in the black brick factory!”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked: “Mr. Regnar, do you think it is convenient for you to tell me the address of your friend? After I have taken care of Elaine, I will send her directly!”

“Don’t worry!” Regnar sneered: “I have a deep hatred for Charlie. Now I just arrived in Aurous Hill. There is no reason to miss such an enjoyable thing. You tie her up first, and then give me an address. I will come over. Witness it with my own eyes!”

Noah hurriedly agreed, “Mr. Regnar, don’t worry, I must have done this properly, and I will call and let you witness it in person!”

Regnar hummed, and said with a smile: “Okay, I have something to work on. Call me after you finish it.”

“OK, Mr. Regnar!”

As soon as Noah hung up the phone, he immediately couldn’t help but said to the family excitedly: “Mr. Regnar said, he has a friend who runs a brick factory. When we tie Elaine, we will let someone do it as planned. After that, she will be immediately sent to the brick factory to let her work hard in the brick factory for the rest of her life!”

When Horiyah heard this, she felt very unbalanced in her heart. She said angrily, “I went to the black coal kiln at the time. How can Horiyah go to the brick factory! This is too cheap for her!”

Noah glared at her dryly, and blurted out: “You know what a sh!t! The brick factory is much more bitter than the black coal kiln. Although the black coal kiln is dirty and exhausting, it is warm in the winter and cool in the summer. The brick factory is

different. The fire burns bricks in all seasons, and the people alone can't stand the heat. Moreover, the work of moving bricks is no easier than digging coal. Generally speaking, people in brick factories suffer more than black coal kilns!"

Horiyah felt a little more comfortable.

However, she still had one more question to ask, but she swallowed it again.

So she can only murmur in heart: "Hey, don't know if Elaine will meet a squinty supervisor after being sent to the brick factory. If she can meet, that would be great, and it's better to let her Get sick and get pregn@nt!"

……

At this moment.

The Presidential Suite of Shangri-La Hotel.

Cynthia was making a short report to Zhongquan over the phone.

On the phone, she described Charlie as a s*umbag with perverted personality, hot temper, low quality, and unremarkable. She also always emphasized to Zhongquan: "Dad, Charlie, this kid has not received any education for so many years and has very low quality. You can't let him come back to Wade's house, otherwise, our Wade's face will be lost by him!"

Zhongquan listened to her little report of adding fuel and jealousy, and said lightly: "Cynthia, I always thought you were very smart. I didn't expect to be so easily influenced by emotions. You really disappointed me!"

Cynthia suddenly became nervous when she heard this, and blurted out: "Dad, I…Where am I not doing well enough?"

Zhongquan said coldly: "You still don't understand, why do I want Charlie to come back?"

Cynthia said embarrassingly: “Dad…I really don’t understand too much. If you want me to say that Charlie’s quality is so low, not only can we not let him come back, but we have to draw a clear line with him!”

Zhongquan snorted and said: “What I want now is to let any of my grandsons marry Zhiyu from the Su family, or to marry Sara from the Gu family. Now it seems that only Charlie has the greatest chance!”

Chapter 1889

“how can that be possible!”

Cynthia blurted out: “Dad, you haven’t seen Charlie for many years, so you think of him too well. Let me tell you the truth, Charlie is now a small gangster in a remote country! Whether it’s Zhiyu or Sara, They are all Eastcliff’s famous ladies of the sky, how can they be worthy of him?!”

Zhongquan said coldly: “I saw Philip at the Chamber of Commerce yesterday, and I asked him if he still remembers Charlie’s engagement with his daughter. He said to me on the spot, as long as he can find Charlie, he must not hesitate. Let his daughter marry him!”

“In addition, Philip also said that no matter what Charlie is now, even if he is begging along the street, he is also the future son of the Gu family. Their family has long reached a consensus on this matter!”

Cynthia was stunned: “What age is this, is Philip crazy?”

Zhongquan said in a harsh tone: “I don’t want to care if Philip is crazy or not, don’t worry about it. Your task now is to do everything possible to make Charlie promise to come back for the New Year!”

Cynthia was so helpless that she had no choice but to say angrily: “Dad, tell you the truth, Charlie was too much yesterday, so I didn’t control my emotions yesterday. I had a big fight with him. He didn’t eat anything, so he just waved away…”

“b@stard!” Zhongquan yelled, “Don’t think don’t know you. With your acting style, it’s not good to say who is too much!”

After that, Zhongquan said again: “I don’t care about anything else, you must bring Charlie back to me! If he doesn’t want to return, then you can think of something else!”

Cynthia hurriedly asked: “Other methods? What else?”

Zhongquan said, “Doesn’t he have a wife in Aurous Hill? Can you find a way to get in touch with his wife or his father-in-law?”

Cynthia said immediately: “Then I will go to see his wife, give her some money, and let her divorce Charlie!”

Zhongquan said: “Don’t go to his wife, you can make a fuss from his mother-in-law first. I heard that his mother-in-law is very greedy for money and is a monseter who eats money!”

Cynthia quickly said, “Dad, then I will try to find a breakthrough from his mother-in-law!”

“Yeah!” Zhongquan reminded: “After you meet his mother-in-law, don’t reveal your true identity, otherwise, if you let that kind of evil people know that Charlie is a member of our Eastcliff Wade family, you will be killed. She, she won’t let her daughter divorce Charlie either.”

“Okay,dad! I see!”

Cynthia quickly agreed, and then immediately took out the phone, called the bodyguard who brought Aurous Hill this time, and ordered: “Check for me where Charlie’s mother-in-law is, I want to see her!”

……

Elaine rushed to take a taxi to the beauty club on the package card. When she came in and showed the package card, she was somewhat guilty, for fear that others might make a mistake, or the card itself could not be used.

But what she didn’t expect was that the clerk said to her very politely: “Hello madam! Your package card can be used at any time and no appointment is required. Do you want to experience it now?”

When Elaine heard this, she said excitedly: “Of course! I’ve been taking a taxi from a long distance, can’t I just come and ask you? Hurry up and arrange a massager for me, I will have a good experience now.”

The clerk nodded and said respectfully: “Madam, our full-body spa here is for bathing first. I will take you to bathe and change clothes first, and then arrange a massager to do the spa for you!”

Elaine was very happy. When she had money in her hands, she did go to beauty salons or beauty clubs to do facial or spa treatments.

Therefore, she knows the process of a high-end spa in a beauty salon. The first thing she must do is to soak in a flower petal milk bath, then put on the disposable underwe@r provided by the beauty club, and receive a full body massage from a massager.

Elaine happily followed the clerk to the bathroom and found that a tank of water had been placed here, with milk, flower petals and bath salt added to the water, and immediately smiled and said, “Oh, your service is really in place. Come on, put the water away first.”

Chapter 1890

The clerk thought that Elaine had noticed the abnormality, and hurriedly said, “Uh…that…this is the case. We originally had a customer who made an appointment to come to the spa. The water for our bath is ready, and she said that we can’t do anything temporarily, so you can just pick a ready-made one.”

Elaine smiled and said, “Oh, what a coincidence, it seems that God just wants to make up for me and let me enjoy it!”

After speaking, she waved to the clerk and said, “Okay, you can go out. I will take a bath by myself and let the massager prepare to wait for me.”

“OK, Madam!”

After the clerk went out, he immediately ran to report to the boss.

When the boss heard that Elaine was coming, he quickly called Harold and said to him, “Harold, people have already come and are taking a bath. When will you come?”

Harold said excitedly: “Great! Old Baidel, you must stabilize her for me, don’t expose any flaws, I am ready to come over!”

The owner of the beauty salon laughed and said, “Harold, who is my brother, since I have promised you, I will definitely do this thing beautifully!”

“Good!” Harold smiled and said, “Wait for half an hour!”

After finishing speaking, Harold said again: “Brother Baidel, your shop will not do business with other customers in the morning, so as to avoid accidents.”

“Don’t worry, I won’t do other business in the morning, just pick up your order!”

……

Just as Elaine was lying in the bathtub soaking, a Rolls-Royce stopped at the door of this beauty salon.

A tall bodyguard walked out of the co-pilot. After getting out of the car, he immediately opened the rear door.

Immediately afterwards, Cynthia, dressed in gorgeous clothes, stepped down.

She looked at the door face of this beauty salon, and said contemptuously: “What a broken beauty salon, looking at it, it’s not up to the standard!”

In fact, the decoration of this beauty salon is pretty good. Although it is not top-notch, it is not affordable for ordinary housewives in Aurous Hill.

However, for the top rich second generation like Cynthia, it is really too much to be on the table.

The money she paid for a treatment at a top beauty salon is enough to buy this beauty salon.

The bodyguard whispered from the side: “Miss, the woman you are looking for is doing beauty treatment here, just came in ten minutes ago.”

Cynthia nodded, and said in disgust, “Follow me in.”

“OK!”

The bodyguard took the lead and reached out and pushed open the door of this beauty salon.

The clerk rushed over and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, we won’t receive guests in the morning.”

Cynthia frowned: “Won’t receive guests? A woman named Elaine, didn’t she just come to your store for a spa? Why did it become unwelcome when it came to me?”

Chapter 1891

The clerk was questioned by Cynthia, and she didn’t know how to reply.

She knew very well in her heart that the boss meant that she would never treat guests this morning, so she couldn’t let anyone in.

So she hurriedly said: “I’m sorry, Ma’am, we really don’t treat guests in the morning. Ms. Elaine made an appointment in advance, so I’m sorry.”

Cynthia almost exploded in anger.

She condescended to come to this kind of shabby beauty salon. It is like a phoenix coming to the chicken coop. Didn’t expect that this chicken coop would not let her enter? !

She immediately furiously said: “Don’t let me in, right? Believe it or not, you won’t have to do this in the future?!”

The clerk suddenly didn’t know what to do.

She could also see that Cynthia's dressing was no ordinary person at first glance. If she really angered her, it might cause trouble.

So she could only say respectfully: "Sorry, ma'am, wait a moment, I will ask our boss for instructions."

Cynthia waved her hand in disgust: "Move faster, I have very limited patience!"

The clerk hurried to the boss's office. The boss was already in his office at this time, picking up valuable items.

He intends to help Harold this time. After earning Harold's 200,000, he will immediately prepare to run away and vacate the shop tonight. If this is the case, when members of the shop arrive tomorrow, they will find the courtyard is empty.

This is also the usual routine for most gyms and beauty salons to run away, taking advantage of people's unprepared feet to apply oil, so that all members who have been fooled into applying for a stored-value card are caught off guard.

The clerk entered the office and hurriedly said: "Boss, there is another woman outside. She has to come in! I can't stop her, go and see!"

When the boss heard this, he frowned and asked, "What woman? Didn't you tell her not to treat guests in the morning?"

"Said it!" the clerk said aggrievedly: "I told her several times, but she insisted that the guest named Elaine came in, why can't she enter..."

The boss suddenly became nervous: "Does she know Elaine?"

"I do not know either....."

The boss thought for a moment, and said: "Okay, I'll deal with her and see what she wants to do."

After speaking, he got up and came out of the office, all the way to the front desk.

Seeing Cynthia, the boss also saw that this woman should have a lot of background, and he was even more nervous.

So he hurriedly stepped forward and asked, “Hello Ma’am, don’t know what your needs are?”

Cynthia said coldly: “Your store is open, why don’t you let people in? What do you mean by not serving guests in the morning?”

The boss chuckled and hurriedly said: “It’s true that we have guests booked a full set of care in the morning, so it is not convenient to treat guests again. If you come in the afternoon or tomorrow, I will arrange the best massager to serve you!”

Cynthia said disdainfully: “Stop this set with me, I didn’t come to your ruined place to consume!”

The boss frowned: “If you don’t come to consume, what are you doing here?”

Chapter 1892

Cynthia said, “I’m here to find Elaine, who just came to your place for care. I have something to talk to her in private.”

As soon as the boss heard that she was not for consumption, he darkened his face and said annoyedly: “If you are not for consumption, then please go out. If you are looking for someone to discuss matters, you must find another place. I don’t provide such services.”

Cynthia winked at the bodyguard, and the bodyguard immediately took out 50,000 in cash from his small suitcase and patted it on the counter.

When the boss saw the money, his attitude became flattering again, and he smiled and asked, “Ma’am, what service do you want me to provide you with?”

Cynthia said coldly: “Take me to see Elaine. I want to chat with Elaine in private. It won’t be too long, at most half an hour. During this half an hour, no one is allowed to bother me. , This fifty thousand is your reward, do you understand?”

When the boss heard this, he thought to himself: “Harold asked me to give that Elaine some sleeping pills. After she is asleep, Harold would take her away secretly. Now he has killed the eldest sister halfway and has to talk to Elaine. It sounds like a good deal for an hour, and then give 50,000. As long as he let Harold wait for half an hour, wait for the older sister to talk to Elaine and leave, then give Elaine sleeping pills?”

Thinking of this, he immediately agreed with a smile: “It’s easy to talk about! Isn’t it half an hour of private time, no problem, Ms. Elaine is taking a bath, you can wait in the spa room first.”

Cynthia nodded and said to the bodyguard, “Come with me.”

“Hey!” The boss said hurriedly, “We are a female-only club. Members wear very casually here, and sometimes they don’t even wear clothes. Even my boss can’t enter the private service area for members. You can’t take this gentleman inside!”

Cynthia didn’t think that an ordinary beauty salon would be dangerous, so she said to the bodyguard, “You are waiting outside.”

The bodyguard nodded slightly.

Today, Cynthia’s whereabouts were made on a temporary basis, and there was no suspicious person following along the way, so in this case, there was basically no possibility of encountering danger, so she didn’t care too much.

The bodyguard waited at the door, and Cynthia said to the boss: “Can you take me in now?”

The boss smiled and hurriedly said, “Let our clerk take you in. I can’t get in either.”

“Good.” Cynthia nodded, and followed the clerk into the beauty salon.

The apartment of this beauty salon is relatively deep, with the front desk and lobby outside, and then the bathing place through the promenade, and then the spa room is going deeper.

The reason why the spa room is placed in the deepest part is mainly that the guests who come to the spa for complete relaxation and are very resistant to noise. If it is too close

to the outside and close to the road, the vibration and horn sound of passing cars will be very obvious.

After Cynthia followed the clerk through the deep corridor, she came to one of the spa rooms.

The clerk respectfully said to her: “Hello, madam, please wait here for a while, and I will bring her here after Ms. Elaine comes out.”

Cynthia gave a hum, took out 10,000 in cash from her limited Hermes backpack, handed it to her, and exhorted: “Don’t tell Elaine I’ll wait for her here, just bring her in, understand?”

The clerk happily accepted the ten thousand, and said excitedly: “Don’t worry, I won’t say it!”

“Yeah.” Cynthia nodded: “You go out first.”

“OK, lady.”

After the clerk went out, Cynthia frowned and looked at the environment in the room, frowning in disgust.

She took out a cheque written a long time ago from her bag. The amount on the cheque was one billion, which she planned to use to buy Elaine.

However, the more she looked at the low-end environment of this beauty salon, the more she sighed in her heart: “This Elaine would actually come to this place to do a spa. She must be a bun who has never seen money. Give her a billion. It is too much!”

Chapter 1893

Thinking of this, Cynthia stuffed the one billion check back into her wallet.

She felt that if she wanted to buy a cheap woman like Elaine, one billion would be taken advantage of, and one billion was a lot.

As a result, she took out the checkbook again and temporarily wrote a check for 100 million.

She planned to take this one-hundred-million-dollar check directly in a while to entice Elaine to go home and force her daughter to divorce Charlie. In this way, her mission to Aurous Hill this time would be half completed.

After writing a check for 100 million, she took out a Hermès silk scarf from her bag and placed it on the sofa before sitting down.

At this time, Elaine was still soaking in the bathtub.

In fact, she had washed it a long time ago, and the reason why she still didn't want to soak it out was mainly because she felt that the milk petal bath should have a good moisturizing effect on the skin, so it's better to soak for a while.

And Harold and Noah, at this time, had already brought a few young men who were still alive and drove a large van to the back door of the beauty salon.

Harold took out the phone, called the boss, and asked, "Brother Baidel, how are things prepared? Have you fainted Elaine? I'm just waiting at the back door!"

The boss thought to himself: "I haven't made the extra 50,000 yet, so I have to wait for my 50,000 to be safe before doing it!"

So, he said to Harold: "Harold, wait a moment, that Elaine is taking a bath, there is a bit of ink, but don't worry, I will have the water with the added ingredients ready for her. After the bath, find a chance to let her drink it, and you will wait patiently for my notification. Once she faints, I will call you. Then you can just come in and do your thing!"

As soon as Harold heard this, he immediately smiled and said, "Brother Baidel, you are still reliable! Okay! In that case, I'll wait a while, and you will notify me immediately if it's done."

"Okay, just wait for me!"

……

Elaine soaked for another ten minutes, feeling that the skin on her body was a little pale because of the blisters, and then she came out of the bathtub reluctantly.

After she came out, she immediately rang the service bell, and the clerk who had received her hurried in with a clean bath towel in her hand.

She helped Elaine wrap the bath towel and asked diligently: “Madam, do you need to wear disposable underwe@r? I will open the package if necessary.”

As she said, she added: “All our massagers and service staff are women. It doesn’t matter if you don’t wear them.”

Elaine thought for a while and said, “I’d better put it on. After all, this is not a bathhouse. It’s too awkward to be alone.”

The clerk nodded and quickly took apart the disposable underwe@r for her to wear, and prepared another bathrobe for her. After Elaine put on the bathrobe, she was led to the spa room.

Opening the door, the service staff said to Elaine: “Miss, please come in.”

Elaine nodded, and when she stepped through the door, she found a beautifully dressed woman sitting on the sofa in the room, and asked the clerk with some dissatisfaction: “This is your massager? This fancy suit is too exaggerated. Right? There are so many decorations on her body, making it look like a mannequin in a jewelry shop. What if she accidentally scratched me?”

Cynthia must be angry at this.

Secretly cursed in her heart: “The f*cking bun, said I am wearing fancy clothes, said I am pompous?!”

Chapter 1894

The clerk was also embarrassed at this time. Looking at Cynthia, she didn’t know how to introduce Elaine.

Cynthia frowned, and said in a very arrogant tone to the clerk: “Okay, you go out first, I’ll talk to her.”

The clerk immediately left the room as if she was getting amnesty, and closed the door behind her.

Elaine looked at Cynthia warily, and asked coldly, “Hey, who are you?”

Cynthia said lightly: “You don’t deserve to know who I am.”

Elaine suddenly sipped: “You babble! The smelly Old Lady, what kind of big-tailed eagle is here with me? Dressed in colorful, d*mn United, and carrying a fake Hermes, it’s not you who are awesome here?”

Cynthia suddenly shouted angrily: “What are you talking about?! It is a catwalk coat customized by Chanel’s top designer! My Hermes is also the top limited edition! The clothes I wear are worth at least 50 million!”

Elaine disdainfully said: “You f*cking pretend to impress me, if I am a bunny who has never seen the world? Just your broken Hermes, and mother dare to say that it is a limited edition. Tell you, I am the one who uses the real products!”

As she said, she immediately took out the Hermès backpack she had placed in before taking a shower from the locker, hung it on her arm and stretched it out in front of Cynthia, and said pretentiously: “Open your dog’s eyes, This is the real Hermes, simple and atmospheric, understand?”

Cynthia glanced at Elaine’s Hermes, and suddenly she burst into laughter.

Seeing her smile, Elaine couldn’t help but sneered: “What? You don’t dare to pretend to be impressed when you see the real Hermes, right?”

Cynthia sighed, and sneered: “I know what is poor, so you are called poor!”

As she said, her eyes were full of contempt and said: “Do you still dare to show off in front of me with the most basic entry-level Hermes?”

Immediately, Cynthia picked up her Hermes, and sneered: “Open your dog’s eyes and see it clearly, this Hermes, can buy more than 100 of those!”

“f*ck your mother’s old mule!” Elaine said in disgust: “You f*cking boast that you won’t be taxed. Listen to what you mean, do you earn 10 million Hermes?”

Cynthia sneered: “15 million!”

Elaine curled her lips: “I really don’t know where the dead Old Lady came from. I chop you up and sell you by a kilogram. You are not worth 15 million! Are you still here to pretend to be my grandma? Get out of here. Don’t f*cking delay my spa!”

When Cynthia heard this, her whole body trembled with anger, and she wished to slap Elaine immediately to give a lesson to this unseen turtle.

But after another thought, I came here today, not because she is more expensive than her Hermes, there is still business to be done.

So she gritted her teeth and waved her hand: “Okay, Elaine, I won’t talk nonsense with you anymore. It’s meaningless. I came to you this time because I wanted to make a deal with you.”

“Doing business?” Elaine frowned, “I have nothing to do with the fake Hermes like you, so get out of here!”

Cynthia pressed his anger and said coldly: “You might as well listen to me first. I am looking for you this time for one purpose. You go back and get your daughter to divorce Charlie. If you promise me, this check will be yours.”

After that, she handed the one-billion-dollar check to Elaine, and said proudly: “This check is worth 100 million. As long as you promise me, you can take the money first!”

Seeing Elaine’s expression stunned, Cynthia sneered again, and said in a condescending tone: “But Elaine, listen to me. Since you have taken my money, you must do what I explain! Otherwise, I will not only Letting you spit out this money a lot, and it will cost you a huge price!”

Chapter 1895

Elaine looked at Cynthia dumbfounded, and blurted out unbelievably, “What are you talking about, this check is worth 100 million?!”

Seeing her surprised look, Cynthia sneered, and said sarcastically: “Look at the way you have never seen the world, Citibank cash check! Haven’t you seen it? If you think of someone like you, you won’t have the chance to see it in your life. Such a large cash check!”

Elaine’s whole expression immediately became uncertain.

Cynthia thought she completely shocked Elaine, and smiled satisfied.

She held the check in her hand and slapped it a few times, and smiled arrogantly: “Do you want this check? If you want, just listen to me and persuade your daughter to leave Charlie!”

Elaine’s expression suddenly became a little annoyed.

Cynthia hasn’t figured out how this woman’s expression has become so fast.

Elaine suddenly stretched out her hand and snatched the check over, took a close look in front of her, and then angrily tore the check into pieces!

Cynthia was dumbfounded. She saw Elaine tear her one hundred million check into shreds, and immediately said in her heart: “It seems that I have underestimated this stinky lady! She tore the check even if she said it, it seems that her appetite is not small!”

At this moment, when Cynthia saw Elaine staring at her with an extremely angry look, she gritted her teeth and said: “Okay! One hundred million is too small for you, yes! As long as you obediently listen to me, let your daughter and Charlie divorce After the formalities are completed, I can give you 200 million!”

After all, she immediately took out the checkbook from Hermès’ bag, took off the pen cap, and said coldly: “You think about it. If you want, I will write you a check now!”

When Cynthia said this, she thought to herself: “Elaine is nothing but an old hat in a small city. Don’t look at you in a villa of Tomson, but you must be a stinky silk who has never seen a lot of money. A billion is in front of you, I don’t believe you will refuse!”

Thinking of this, Cynthia suddenly saw a flower, and in the next second, a sharp pain came from her left cheek!

“Snapped!”

It turned out that Elaine directly raised her hand and slapped Cynthia severely!

Cynthia has never been beaten in her entire life, and never dreamed that she lived more than 40 years old. The first slap in her life was actually beaten by a s*umbag!

She immediately felt a burst of anger rush to her head!

Staring at Elaine, she yelled hysterically: “B!tch! Are you f*cking crazy? Dare to beat me?! Do you know who I am?”

As soon as the voice fell, Elaine came up directly, kicked her chest, and kicked her directly from the back of the sofa!

Although Cynthia is not a good person, she is also an intellectual.

Although she was proud and bullied others all her life, she basically was never bullied with violence to this level.

Therefore, Elaine suddenly moved her hands, and she suddenly had no resistance!

Seeing being knocked to the ground by Elaine, she struggled to get up and cursed with a disheveled hair: “Elaine! Are you f*cking sick?! I am giving you money, if you f*cking don’t, there is no need to do it with me.” Don’t you f*cking understand the truth that a gentleman speaks but doesn’t use his hands?!”

Elaine gritted her teeth and cursed: “What a f*cking gentleman who talks but doesn’t do anything? Since you dare to give the dead man the paper money to fool me, why can’t I beat you like this! I will not only beat you today, I want to kill you!”

Cynthia was almost blinded at the moment.

She yelled hysterically, "What the h*ll are you doing?! I gave you a cash check from Citibank! You can hear clearly, it's Citibank! Even if you f*cking have never seen the world, at least have some basic common sense!"

Chapter 1896

"f*ck you!" Elaine rushed over in a rage, and rode directly on Cynthia's stomach. With her big mouth bowed from side to side, she flicked towards Cynthia's face and cursed as she slapped, "You f*cking treat me as a fool. I have been fooled like this once, you f*cking dare to cheat me again!"

At this moment, Elaine thought in her heart that Jacob was hospitalized in the hospital. She wanted a check for her daughter Claire's check-out rent. After Charlie handed the check to her, she took the check to pay for the hospitalization.

Unexpectedly, the denomination of that check turned out to be 100 million!

At that time, the hospital cashier ridiculed her and threatened to call the police to catch her.

In the end, she went back to Charlie to settle the accounts in a rage, only to realize that Charlie had bought the check from the funeral store and planned to burn it to his deceased parents.

Therefore, Cynthia now also took out a 100 million check, which looks almost exactly the same as Charlie's 100 million check at that time.

In this case, of course she was furious!

What's more hateful is that this d*mn Cynthia has been repeatedly emphasizing Citibank in front of her!

In this life, Elaine hated Citibank the most!

Because for her, the worst experience in her life was caused by the fake black gold card of Citibank.

After that, she was put in a detention center, and was abused by Mrs. Willson, Wendy, and the big and rough Gena for several days.

Those just a few days were definitely the black hole of Elaine's life.

Therefore, when she saw that Cynthia not only cheated her with a cheque of 100 million from the dead, but also dared to use Citibank to chirp here, she was already angry!

Cynthia was dizzy and nauseous when she was beaten at this time, and her cheeks that Elaine beat back and forth were red and swollen, and the pain was unbearable.

Although she screamed, her bodyguard was outside the gate at this time and couldn't hear the movement so deep inside, so he couldn't help her at all.

Even though Cynthia was beaten very dumbfounded, she knew very well in her heart that now it is idiotic to get his mobile phone and let the bodyguard come in to rescue him, so he can only fight with Elaine! ?

As a result, she suddenly stretched out her hand to grab Elaine's hair like crazy. After grabbing a lock of Elaine's hair, she yanked her desperately!

Elaine didn't expect her to be beaten by this woman all of a sudden, and as a result she attacked her hair!

Suddenly, she felt a sharp pain in her hair, which made her scream several times, and she was desperately trying to beat Cynthia with her hands.

While beating and cursing: "Silly idiot, you dare to pull my hair, I fight with you!"

Naturally, Cynthia was not to be outdone. With that strand of hair in her hand, he desperately tore, and directly tore all that strand of hair from Elaine's head!

This time, Elaine covered her head in pain and yelled. Cynthia saw that this was an opportunity, and directly pushed Elaine to the ground, and then rushed up, riding on Elaine's stomach, facing her face for a while!

"Even I dare to fight, I f*cking kill you shrew!"

Cynthia was mad at this moment. If she were given a knife, she would be able to kill Elaine on the spot.

At this moment, the waiter outside heard the movement and ran over in a hurry, opened the door to see, and was shocked immediately, so she hurried to the boss's room, opened the door and panted and said, "Boss, no… …Not good! Then…the two women…in the room…fight…fighting…"

Chapter 1897

As soon as the owner of the beauty salon heard that the two women were fighting, he became angry.

"d*mn, aren't friends chatting? Why are they fighting?!"

The clerk hurriedly said: "don't know, it's a terrible beating. If you don't check it again, one will probably kill the other!"

"f*ck!"

The beauty salon owner was nervous.

He hasn't run away yet. If something goes wrong at this time and the police are brought in, it will be a big trouble.

So he hurried to check the situation. Before he got there, he heard that one is being beaten to death.

Elaine was yelling through the door: "d*mn, stinky girl, I can't cure Gena's big fat pig, and he can't cure you?!"

Cynthia obviously took the advantage, gritted her teeth and cursed: "You wait! I'm definitely not going to make you feel better! I won't let you live to see the sun tomorrow!"

"Snapped!"

Elaine slapped Cynthia's face again: "That broken mouth, why the f*ck is forcing me to talk, see if I won't tear your mouth for you!"

The owner of the beauty salon opened the door and took a look, but was frightened by the two women with blood on their faces and quickly closed the door.

He muttered nervously in his mouth: "No way, no way! If you continue to do this, you must die!"

After speaking, he immediately ran to the back door, and when he pushed the door, he saw a van parked upside down at the door, with the trunk entrance facing the back door.

So he hurried to the co-pilot and took a picture. Harold put down the car window and asked excitedly: "Brother Baidel, has that stinky Elaine fainted?"

The owner of the beauty salon said anxiously: "Fat! she fought with a woman inside. If she continues to fight, she will kill people. Go in and take them away!"

Harold asked in surprise: "What's the situation?! Has she started fighting? With whom?"

The owner of the beauty salon was a little guilty, but didn't mention a word about the fact that he charged Cynthia. He said hurriedly: "don't know who the h*ll is, you quickly take the person away, otherwise it's all be over if something happens! I'm going to die, and you are going to die!"

Upon hearing this, Harold hurriedly led a few young people out of the car.

A crowd of people, led by the owner of the beauty salon, swarmed to the door of the spa room. Before opening the door, they heard the mess inside.

Harold kicked the door open. Seeing Elaine was riding on a woman with a bloody face and beating her, he immediately said to a few people around him: "It's the woman above, grab her and take her into the car!"

Elaine turned to find Harold, and suddenly shouted in panic: "Harold! What do you want to do?!"

Harold grinned and said, “aunt, you spent so long with our family and sent Mom to the black coal kiln. Now is the time to pay a price!”

After speaking, he waved his hand, and several people around him immediately rushed over and tied Elaine up.

Cynthia didn’t know what was going on, but when someone started to arrest the woman who had been beating her, she was finally relieved and angrily cursed: “Elaine, I am going to break you into pieces! Wait! “

As Cynthia spoke, she reached into Hermès’ bag and fetched her phone.

Seeing this, Harold hurriedly scolded: “d*mn, you still want to call?! Put the phone down for me! Otherwise, don’t blame me for being impolite!”

Cynthia looked at him and blurted out: “This matter is my personal grievance with Elaine, don’t worry about it! Give Elaine to me, and I will give you a satisfactory reward!”

Harold exploded immediately.

Chapter 1898

He thought to himself: “Is this woman mindless? Give Elaine to her? How can our family explain to Mr. Regnar? Besides, I don’t care how you appeared here today, since you and Elaine When they got together, in order to avoid problems with kidnapping Elaine, then I can only take her away!”

So he ignored Cynthia and said directly to the young people: “Tie up this woman and take her away!”

When Cynthia heard this, she shouted angrily: “Tie me?! Do you know who I am?!”

Harold said in disgust: “I don’t bother to know who you are. When you and Elaine go to the brick factory to burn bricks, tell Elaine who you are!”

After speaking, he said to the few people: “Give me both of them!”

Cynthia said hysterically: “You dare to move me, I’m Wade…oo…”

Before Cynthia could say the rest, her mouth was tightly gagged with a towel.

The end of Elaine was the same. After being gagged, Harold immediately said to them: “Hurry up and get people in the car!”

Several people immediately took Elaine and Cynthia, walked out the back door quickly, and stuffed them into the carriage.

Harold said to the owner of the beauty salon at this time: “Brother Baidel, I advise you to withdraw as soon as possible and don’t spend an extra moment here.”

The owner of the beauty salon said: “No, I still have some second-hand equipment and furniture waiting to be processed!”

Harold asked him: “How much money can it be worth just such a little second-hand tatter?”

“It’s worthless, but it’s better than a lot of things. If you sell it, you can sell it for ten or twenty thousand.”

Harold said hurriedly: “You quickly pull it down! How long do you have to spend on this 20,000? In case it is for such a small amount of money, and you finally want to run away, then you will lose out. ! So I advise you to leave now! After I am gone, you should withdraw from the back door quickly!”

The beauty salon owner thought carefully: “Yes… the woman who came to Elaine just now has a companion, but that companion is waiting outside at this time, and now she is taken away by Harold. The other party can’t wait for anyone, and it will take half an hour, and he will definitely come in to see what happens. Isn’t it a bad thing?!”

Thinking of this, he lost his heart. Anyway, he earned 200,000 from Harold, and another 50,000 from Cynthia, which is already a lot of money. If he doesn’t run away now, if he can’t get away. Regret no tears!

So he hurriedly said to the clerk: “Go and say hello to the massager, pack things up and leave in five minutes!”

The clerk nodded busy: “OK, boss!”

Soon, the van that Harold found, carrying Elaine and Cynthia who were tied up by the five flowers, quickly left the back door of the beauty salon.

Within a few minutes, the owner of the beauty salon also took clerk and a massager, with large and small bags of soft luggage, and sneaked away through the back door.

At this moment, Cynthia’s bodyguard was still standing beside the Rolls-Royce on the roadside, waiting for Cynthia to come out.

How did he know that Cynthia was actually kidnapped in this ordinary beauty salon…

Twenty minutes passed, and Cynthia hadn’t come out yet. The bodyguard took out his cell phone and planned to call Cynthia to ask.

At the same time, the van was driving outside the city.

Harold was sitting on the back seat with a smug look, while Elaine, who was heavily tied up, was lying at his feet.

He deliberately stepped on Elaine’s face with his feet, and sneered: “Elaine, you didn’t expect it, you will have a f*cking day today!”

Elaine was speechless, so she could only whimper a few times.

At this moment, in Cynthia’s bag next to him, the phone rang suddenly!

Chapter 1899

Cynthia’s cell phone ringing shocked Harold.

He hurriedly reached out to Cynthia’s bag and took out an Apple mobile phone.

Seeing someone calling her, he immediately turned off the phone without saying anything, and threw it back into Cynthia’s bag.

Although Cynthia whimpered for a while, but there was nothing to do, and the intestines that she had regretted long ago were blue.

She thought to herself, “Isn’t it the bad luck that I did? What am I doing with this Elaine? If it wasn’t for her, I wouldn’t be kidnapped by this group of people!”

However, regret at this time has no meaning. Although she is the eldest daughter of Elder Wade, at this moment, she is also called every day to refuse, and the ground is not working.

At the same time, at the entrance of Lizi Beauty Salon.

Cynthia’s bodyguard found that his master refused to answer his phone.

He didn’t think much about it at first thought. After all, he knew that Cynthia was here to talk to Elaine. Maybe it was inconvenient to answer his phone at the critical moment of negotiation.

However, in order to be sure that he was foolproof, he called Cynthia again. Unexpectedly, after the call was made, the phone turned off!

This moment made the bodyguard nervous!

In today’s society, mobile phones are very important to anyone. Therefore, Cynthia’s mobile phone has hardly ever been turned off during the day.

He immediately noticed something abnormal, so he immediately said to the driver: “Follow me in and have a look!”

The driver was also one of Cynthia’s bodyguards. He immediately got off the Rolls-Royce and rushed into the beauty salon along with the bodyguards who had been guarding the car.

As soon as they entered the beauty salon, the two realized that something was wrong!

The clerk was not there, and it was a bit messy inside, obviously showing signs of hastily turned over.

So they searched from room to room and found the spa room where Cynthia and Elaine had been fighting before.

When they saw the house full of mess, blood, and a lock of long hair on the ground, the two of them shook their hearts and looked at each other, and they could see the despair and collapse in each other's eyes!

On the sofa, there are silk scarves left by Cynthia!

From the scene, it can be easily seen that Cynthia was kidnapped!

The two bodyguards suddenly felt thunderous!

They were ordered to protect Cynthia's personal safety. They should have used their lives to defend Cynthia's safety, but they didn't expect Cynthia to be kidnapped right under their noses!

One of them desperately said: "It's over! This is over! The protector is not strong, this is a capital crime!"

The other person was equally desperate and collapsed and said, "This...this shouldn't be! Missy decided to come to see that Elaine temporarily today, so it is impossible to reveal any whereabouts in advance, and our way is not. Without being followed by anyone, who would take her against her, this is not logical!"

"Oh, you don't care about what is reasonable or unreasonable. The top priority now is to find the eldest lady! Let's call Issac as soon as possible! Aurous Hill is his site, he must be better than us!"

"It makes sense!"

As the man said, he immediately took out his mobile phone and called Issac.

Issac was in the hospital at this time, visiting the employee who miscarried because of Cynthia.

Cynthia's kick not only kicked the female employee's child, but also caused the female employee to cause a severe bleeding. Fortunately, the rescue was timely and she was temporarily out of danger.

Issac hated and angered at the thought of Cynthia's arrogance and domineering, but as a servant of the Wade family, he had no right to point fingers at her anyway.

Chapter 1900

Therefore, he can only comfort his female employee and let her cultivate her body at ease.

After coming out of the ward, Issac sighed, wondering when the grandmother Cynthia could leave when the phone suddenly rang.

The person who called was Cynthia's bodyguard.

Issac answered the phone: "Hey, this is Issac."

The nervous people on the other end of the phone almost cried, and choked up: "Mr. Issac, something has happened, Mr. Issac!"

Issac frowned and asked, "What's the matter? What is such a fuss for."

There was a shivering voice and said: "Issac…Mr. Issac, the eldest lady…she…she is kidnapped!"

There was a buzz in Issac's mind!

What do you mean?

Cynthia was kidnapped in Aurous Hill?

Who is so bold that even they dare to touch the Wade family?

So, he hurriedly said, "Don't worry, let me know the matter clearly after the first five to ten!"

The other party hurriedly said, “Today the eldest lady is looking for a woman named Elaine to talk about something, so we accompanied the eldest lady to a beauty salon and met with that woman…”

“Unexpectedly…the two of them disappeared in the beauty salon together, and even the clerk and boss of the beauty salon are missing…”

In the next moment, he immediately thought of Charlie.

He knew that Charlie had a big quarrel with Cynthia in the Hanging Garden, and the two sides must have been very uncomfortable, so it might really be Charlie’s hand.

So he hurriedly called Charlie and asked as soon as he came up, “Master where are you?”

Charlie said lightly: “I’m at home, what’s the matter?”

Issac said nervously, “Master did you tie up Miss Cynthia?”

Charlie frowned: “No, I don’t even bother to see her, why would I tie her up? Why, she is kidnapped?”

Issac was surprised: “Ah? You didn’t do this thing?! That’s bad! This is really going to happen!”

Charlie asked, “What the h*ll is going on?”

Issac blurted out: “Miss Cynthia went to the beauty salon to see your mother-in-law, and said she was going to talk to your mother-in-law in person, but she suddenly disappeared and disappeared from the beauty salon!”

Charlie was shocked, and hurriedly asked him: “What about Mother-in-law? Missing too?! Do you know what she said to Mother-in-law?!”

What Charlie feared most at this time was that Cynthia would reveal his identity in front of Elaine.

Now, the Su family is the enemy he must get rid of, and the Wade family does not know whether it is an enemy or a friend. It is very likely that the two top Eastcliff families are his enemies. If his identity is revealed, they will be exposed to those around them. Brings a lot of danger.

Before these things were resolved, he was not going to tell Claire his identity.

However, if Cynthia and Elaine show up, then he won't be able to hide...

Issac also heard that Charlie was a little nervous about this matter, and hurriedly said: "Master don't know the specific situation now. don't know what Miss Cynthia and your mother-in-law talked about. Now they are both kidnapped. We have to find them first!"

Charlie nodded, and said, "You call Orvel. His subordinates are scattered all over Aurous Hill and have many eyes and ears. For this kind of thing he should be able to find a clue!"

Chapter 1901

Under Charlie's order, the entire Aurous Hill Underground World was dispatched almost at this instant.

Orvel even took to the streets in person, looking for clues to Elaine with his men.

Harold didn't know this at this time.

He just wanted to take revenge on Elaine, and then send her to the black brick kiln to work for a lifetime. This will not only suppress the arrogance of Charlie and Claire, but also avenge him and his mother.

Noah was also very excited.

His hatred for Elaine has already reached a peak.

Of the four of Charlie's family, he hates Elaine the most!

The reason why he hates Elaine so much is mainly that Horiyah was sent to the black coal kiln, because of Elaine, and Horiyah was pregn@nt in the black coal kiln and infected herself with a venereal disease.

That's fine, but this Elaine hung dozens of green hats on the wall to disgust him, so that he will never forget the harm Horiyah has brought to him, and he will always feel green on his head. As time continues to increase, it is no longer a common practice!

At this time, the father and son, together with their accomplices, dragged Elaine and Cynthia to the abandoned warehouse in the suburbs.

Because the warehouse is large, the van can be driven directly into the warehouse.

As soon as the car stopped, Harold jumped out of the car first, and then dragged Elaine out of the car.

Noah looked at Elaine on the ground with a sneer, and said with disgust: "Elaine, Elaine, you never dreamt that you would have a f*cking day today?"

Elaine was terrified, but because her mouth was blocked, she couldn't speak and could only sob loudly.

Noah directly tore off the towel from her mouth.

Elaine blurted out immediately: "Noah! You are so f*cking tired and crooked, dare to kidnap me?! Believe it or not, my son-in-law, can blow your head anytime!"

"Huh?" Noah raised his hand and slapped Elaine, angrily said, "It's all about this time, so f*cking act with me? You think you are on your terrace now, don't you?"

Elaine is a master who cannot afford to lose. Seeing that he dared to beat her, she immediately furiously said: "Noah, you wait! My son-in-law knows many people with good power in Aurous Hill, and he will definitely teach you a lot!"

Noah sneered and said: "Do you still expect Charlie to teach us? I tell you, today I tie you here for two main purposes. First, let a few young people have fun with you, and take some videos to post online, let you and your family be ruined; second, send you to the

black brick factory to burn the kiln and move bricks for a lifetime! How did you deal with Horiyah in the first place, I will now get it back hundreds of times!"

As soon as Elaine heard this, she was so frightened!

She really did not expect that Noah would have such a vicious plan!

So, she immediately persuaded him and choked: "Brother, you shouldn't hate me so much. It was not me who wanted to harm my sister in the first place. It was my sister who wanted to harm me. Ask yourself if you didn't want to pit me. My son-in-law's villa, I can't do it against you!"

Noah raised his hand and slapped her again, yelling, "Then you hung so many green hats on your terrace, how do you explain?"

Elaine hurriedly said, "I was really wrong about that, the eldest brother, think I am your younger sibling, please spare me this time, I will definitely collect all the green hats after I go back. Do not keep them there!"

Noah coldly snorted: "Now you know that you confesse your mistake? I tell you, it's too late! Even if it's the gods of health, don't want to save you this time!"

Harold on the side came over and asked in a low voice, "Dad, when should we let people do it?"

Noah said: "Don't worry, when President Wu comes over, he will have to witness it with his own eyes!"

Chapter 1902

Harold asked again: "What should I do there is still a woman in the car? At that time, there was no way but to tie her together, but we don't know her either."

Noah smacked his lips and said, "Don't worry, let's get rid of this one first. If it doesn't work, send that woman to the black brick kiln!"

……

At this moment, the Wade family had received news that Cynthia was kidnapped.

After Elder Wade heard about this, he was instantly furious!

He threw a beloved blue and white plum bottle directly in the living room, and roared angrily: “With the strength and status of my Wade family in the country, there are still people who dare to kidnap the immediate family members of the Wade family. This is too courageous!”

The three brothers Andrew, Changyun, and Changjun looked at him one by one, but none of them spoke.

Cynthia was kidnapped suddenly, and for them, it was not something worth worrying about.

On the contrary, it is something worthy of the expectations and excitement for the three of them.

None of the three brothers liked her.

The reason is nothing more than the word interest.

If Cynthia, like Changxiu, the youngest daughter of the Wade family, would live steadily with her husband when she married, they would naturally not be dissatisfied with Cynthia.

But it was because she had already married out, but she couldn’t keep herself in the husband’s family and teach her sons. After separating from her husband, she ran back to the Wade family in an attempt to share a share of the family property. This made the three Wade family brothers treat her very much with disgust.

Moreover, Cynthia was already very serious.

She never cared about the feelings of the three brothers, only the feelings of the father alone.

Therefore, she would often deliberately target the three brothers in order to win the affection of the father, and make them annoying.

Now she has been kidnapped. Isn't this the gift God gave to the three of them?

Although the three of them haven't had any communication with each other, they all have the same wish in their hearts.

That is, they hope the kidnappers will kill Cynthia directly and never let her back again.

The Old Master Zhongquan was very annoyed. During this period of time, he increasingly felt that his eldest daughter Cynthia was not only capable, but also very obedient to his words. Compared with the three sons, Cynthia made herself more compliant.

Now, his daughter, by his own order, went to Aurous Hill to find Charlie, and was kidnapped there. This not only threatened his daughter's life, but also slapped him in the face, so he could not do anything.

So he immediately called Issac and asked about the details of the matter.

Issac could only reply truthfully, and told how she was kidnapped with Elaine, and told Elder Wade in detail.

After listening to the Old Master Wade, he blurted out and asked: "Issac, do you think the other party is targeting Cynthia or Elaine?"

Issac said: "Master I really can't analyze the specific situation now. The eldest has a high status. Maybe there are desperate desperados who want to kidnap her and blackmail a huge fortune. But Charlie's mother-in-law has a pungent personality. Very often, she offends people, maybe the other party may come to her to seek revenge. All of this will be known after the party is found."

Elder Wade immediately said in a cold voice: "Issac, I have two requirements! First, you must rescue Cynthia anyway, otherwise you will be asked; second, immediately grab Cynthia's bodyguard, interrupt his hands and feet, and then send him back to Wade's house to accept punishment!"

Chapter 1903

Issac also knew very well that he had to take responsibility for something wrong with Cynthia.

If Cynthia finally turned away from danger, everything would be fine, but if she really had some shortcomings, then her good life would have come to an end.

What's more, there was Charlie's mother-in-law who disappeared with her this time.

Therefore, he further increased his search power, and even transferred the entire Shangri-La security guard out, just to search for the whereabouts of Cynthia and Elaine as soon as possible.

However, the clues need to start from the beauty salon and a little bit of searching, so it is impossible to find them immediately.

Charlie had also left home at this time and went to the beauty salon to meet Issac.

He was worried about two things at this time. One thing was that Cynthia exposed his identity to Elaine, and the other was that Elaine was Abnerally murdered by the kidnappers.

In fact, until now, he has no family feelings towards Elaine.

After all, Elaine has been bullying and humiliating him for more than three years, but only recently has she changed.

If there is a choice, Charlie hopes that Elaine will evaporate.

However, Charlie felt a little unbearable when he thought of his wife Claire.

Claire is very kind after all, and she can be considered very filial to Elaine. If Elaine disappears for no reason, her blow will be extraordinary.

The last time Elaine entered the detention center, she was missing for just a few days. Claire was going crazy. If something happens this time to her, she would definitely be more worried than the last time.

Moreover, it seems that the New Year will be around in two days. If Elaine has any accident at this time, the family would not have a good year.

Therefore, Charlie still hopes to find and rescue her as much as possible.

……

At this moment, abandoned warehouses in the suburbs.

Elaine and Cynthia were tied together. The reason why the Willson family and his son hadn't let Elaine go to sleep was mainly that they wanted Regnar to come over and inspect their work.

After all, cannibalism is soft and short.

The Willson family got so many benefits from Regnar, but they never let Charlie family jump in accordance with Regnar's explanation, so Regnar felt very insecure.

This is mainly because the Tomson Villa they live in is not their own, but Regnar lent them to live in.

Moreover, Regnar's investment in the Willson Group's money is also conditional. Regnar can withdraw all the money at any time, and then the Willson family will still have nothing.

Therefore, they wholeheartedly hope that they can please Regnar and satisfy him.

In this way, they can also get more benefits from the Wu family.

Regnar was sitting in the car rushing to the warehouse, and he was very excited.

During this period of time, although he has been busy making the Wu family rise again and can't worry about fighting with Charlie, the hatred of Charlie in his heart has never been lessened.

Chapter 1904

This time he heard that Noah wanted to attack Charlie's mother-in-law first. Regnar was naturally very happy. For fear of missing the show, he asked his men to drive and drive over to watch the live broadcast.

As soon as he arrived, Harold ran to open the door of the warehouse himself, and let the Rolls Royce with Regnar drive in.

Noah walked to the car door excitedly and took the initiative to open the rear seat door for Regnar.

As soon as the door opened, Noah bowed very humbly and said, "Mr. Regnar, you are here!"

Regnar nodded and saw Elaine tied back to back with Cynthia on the ground. He sneered and said, "This is Charlie's mother-in-law, right?"

"Yes!" Noah said with a bit of bitterness: "This girl, the number one v!xen in the universe, is as cheap as a bone! I'll get her to be done later, and I'll help Mr. Regnar!"

When Elaine heard this, she hurriedly begged in fright: "I beg you to let me go, I have no grievances with you, why do you treat me like this..."

Regnar shouted coldly: "I have no grievances or hatreds? Do you know that your son-in-law Charlie deserves my unshakable vengeance?! Today you fell into my hands, don't blame my cruel heart, blame it You found yourself a good son-in-law!"

Elaine was about to collapse and cried out, "I was wronged! Charlie is not the son-in-law I found for myself, but the live-in son-in-law arranged by Noah's father for the Willson family. I strongly opposed it at the beginning, but the Old Master didn't listen to me. Yeah!"

Regnar said contemptuously: "Don't f*cking talk to me about this nonsense, as long as it is the people around Charlie, they will be a thorn in my eye and a thorn in my flesh!"

As he said, his expression was a little excited, but he said with some regret: "It's a pity, you are only Charlie's mother-in-law, not Charlie's immediate family member. If I can find Charlie's immediate family member first, then I in front of Charlie will just kill her with one knife!"

As soon as Regnar said this, Elaine felt that the woman tied to her behind her trembled violently.

Cynthia almost freaked out at this moment.

She originally thought that she was unlucky enough to meet Elaine, a b*tch woman's enemy.

But now she realized that what she had encountered was not Elaine's enemy, but Charlie's enemy!

Moreover, the other party is still regretting that he has no chance to kill Charlie's immediate family...

Isn't she an immediate family member of Charlie? Charlie's aunt!

At this time, Regnar looked at Noah and said, "Old Willson, when can you tie Charlie's wife?"

When Noah heard this, he said with some embarrassment: "Mr. Regnar, Claire is also my niece, I can't make this hand..."

Regnar waved his hand: "I didn't want to kill his wife! His wife is going to stay in the second to last. Before killing Charlie, kill her in front of Charlie!"

As he said, Regnar paused slightly, and then said: "I mean, first kill an immediate family member who is related to Charlie and get addicted. He has no parents, so there is no such thing as Seven Aunts and Eight Aunts. Kind of?"

Noah thought about it for a while and said, "Charlie has always been an orphan. I have never heard of his immediate family members. They should have died long ago!"

Regnar sighed: "That's really a shame!"

At this moment, Elaine suddenly had an idea, and blurted out: "I know I know! Charlie has an immediate family member! The stinky woman who is tied to me is Charlie's aunt! If you hate Charlie, just Kill her, kill her, it's definitely more useful than killing me!"

Cynthia was so scared that she had a cardiac arrest!

She cried desperately in her heart: “When I came out, my father told to me. That I should not let Elaine know that I have the identity of the Wade family. What’s afraid is that Elaine knows that she is the Wade family, so the lion speaks loudly.. …. So, how did Elaine know that she is Aunt of Charlie?!”

Chapter 1905

Elaine actually didn’t know who Cynthia was.

She didn’t even know what Cynthia’s last name was, and where she came from.

And the reason why Elaine said that Cynthia was Charlie’s aunt was complete nonsense.

The reason for saying this is complete because she is completely scared by Regnar’s words just now.

Elaine was afraid that Regnar would kill her, so she thought to herself: “Since Mr. Regnar wants to kill an immediate family member of Charlie to relieve his hatred, then I might as well cheat the b*tch behind me! This will not only make me safer, and I can avenge this woman for humiliating me and fighting me!”

“This d*mn woman, came and pretended to me inexplicably! She lied to me with a fake cheque and asked me to persuade my daughter to divorce Charlie. This is the point. I framed her as Charlie’s aunt. This is completely justified!”

Therefore, Elaine didn’t expect that she would actually be on the right side!

Regnar didn’t even expect that the woman behind Elaine was Charlie’s aunt. He asked in surprise, “Elaine, you said she is Charlie’s aunt, aren’t you kidding me?”

“Of course not!” Elaine blurted out immediately: “This woman is indeed Charlie’s aunt. Just now she ran to the beauty salon to find me and said that she would give me a check for 100 million and let my daughter leave Charlie!”

After Regnar heard this, he strode to Cynthia’s face and looked her up and down.

Although he could see that Cynthia was well dressed and didn't look like an ordinary person, he didn't have any impression of her face.

This is not to blame for his ignorance. The main reason is that although the Wade family is famous, the direct members of the Wade family rarely show up in the public eye for personal safety.

Except for Eastcliff's upper class, ordinary people have no chance to meet the Wade family.

The media from all walks of life are absolutely afraid to report any personal information about the Wade family.

Therefore, although Regnar was familiar with the Wade Family of Eastcliff, he even knew it well, but he really didn't know anyone in the Wade Family.

Naturally, he couldn't recognize Cynthia in front of him.

So he tore off the towel from Cynthia's mouth and asked coldly, "Are you Charlie's aunt?"

Cynthia shuddered in shock, and shook her head desperately to deny: "No! I am not Charlie's aunt! I have nothing to do with Charlie!"

Elaine yelled: "f*ck your mother! You have nothing to do with Charlie, why should my daughter divorce Charlie?!"

Cynthia was nervous and didn't know how to answer.

She heard Regnar say with her own ears that Charlie's immediate family would be slaughtered. If he knew that she is Charlie's aunt, he would definitely kill her without saying a word.

Therefore, she knew that she would never admit this relationship.

She even didn't dare to expose the identity of the Wade family, because once the other party knew that she was the Wade family, she was afraid that he would do nothing but kill her forever.

Regnar saw that she hadn't spoken for a long time. He slapped Cynthia's face with a slap in the face and gritted his teeth furiously: "Don't say yes?! Okay! I'll kill you! Anyway, you are going to get killed today!"

Cynthia's face was extremely pale, and she cried and said, "Actually, I am not Charlie's relative at all. I just think that Charlie is a good-looking kid and capable, so I want him to be my son-in-law..."

Chapter 1906

"bulls*it!*" *Before Elaine spoke this time, Regnar cursed Cynthia first, then slapped her again, and cursed: "You the f*cking treat me as a three-year-old child? Charlie is married you do not know?"

"I know..." Cynthia cried and said, "Because I know, I can only make this move. I want to separate Charlie and Claire first, and then my daughter will have a chance!"

Regnar sneered: "You woman, you are very dishonest at first glance. I can tell from your eyes that you didn't tell me the truth!"

Cynthia was nervous to death.

In fact, she does not have very good psychological qualities. She has been arrogant before. It is not because of how strong her psychological quality is, but because of the reputation of the Wade family, so she can be free and unreasonable, not afraid that anyone dares to treat her badly.

However, this is not Eastcliff after all.

She also underestimated Regnar's hatred for Charlie.

At this time, Regnar just wanted to teach Charlie a lesson first, and then find a chance to kill him as well.

Therefore, it is impossible for Regnar to reason with Cynthia.

If Cynthia can't prove very clearly that she is not Charlie's aunt, then Regnar would rather kill the wrong person than let it go!

Therefore, Cynthia could only choked and said, “You gentleman, since you hate Charlie so much, you must know that Charlie was an orphan since childhood and grew up in an orphanage. How could I be his aunt? If I really am his aunt, How could I let my nephew live in the orphanage for so many years, don’t you think?”

Regnar snorted coldly, gritted his teeth and said: “What’s impossible? When my b@stard brother-in-law died, there was a little girl left behind. That little girl was my wife’s niece, and she was also called my wife her aunt. She has always wanted to bring her to my side to raise, but I did not agree, so the little girl is still living in the orphanage. Isn’t this the same as your situation?”

Cynthia was stunned for a moment, and she had no idea what to do.

At this moment, Harold on the side rummaged in Cynthia’s bag for a while, pulled out a document from her bag, and handed it to Regnar with a flat face, and said, “Mr. Regnar, look, this woman is called Cynthia Wade. From Eastcliff!”

Regnar frowned immediately.

Although the surname of Wade is not too much, it is not too few, so he did not think of Cynthia and Wade’s family together.

On the contrary, he discovered that this woman was also named Wade, and almost instantly concluded that this woman must be Charlie’s aunt!

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and grabbed Cynthia’s hair, and his big mouth drew several times. Cynthia’s mouth was full of blood, and she said coldly: “You are brave enough, and dare you f*ck me. Do you really think Regnar is vegetative?!”

Cynthia was beaten up and down, and her whole body almost collapsed. She cried and said, “Mr. Orvel, I beg you to let me go. I have no grievances with you. Why should you embarrass me again and again…… If Charlie has offended you, then you can kill him. Don’t make me, a woman, so miserable please…”

Cynthia didn’t dare to reveal her true identity as the last resort, because once her true identity was revealed, it might be an even stronger motivation for Regnar to kill her.

Therefore, she wants to carry it to the end!

If there is really no other way, then use the identity to make the last fight.

At this time, Regnar grinned: “You said you have no grievances and no enemies with me?! I tell you, all Charlie’s relatives and friends are enemies of Regnar! You two, one is Charlie’s aunt, One is Charlie’s mother-in-law, so don’t both of you want to run!”

After that, he immediately shouted to a bodyguard next to him: “Amao! First, drag Charlie’s aunt to me, and shot her!”

Chapter 1907

Regnar’s violent shout made Cynthia’s whole person instantly shaken into chaff.

Because of the high tension of her body, Cynthia didn’t control it, so she urinated her pants on the spot.

Since she and Elaine were tied back to back, after urinary incontinence, the urine flowed down into a big pool.

Elaine suddenly felt that the place where she was sitting became damp in an instant, and there was still a bit of stinky smell in the air, immediately like an electric shock, while struggling to move her body, she cursed: “What about you girl? It’s so disgusting! When is it good to pee in pants, not pee now, f*ck you b!tch!”

Cynthia has completely collapsed, and all the decentness that she has cultivated for decades as a wealthy daughter has disappeared in this lesson.

She looked at Regnar and cried and said, “Mr. Orvel, please don’t kill me. I am the eldest lady of the Wade family of Eastcliff. My name is Cynthia Wade. As long as you spare me this time, I can give you a lot of money. My father Zhongquan Wade will also give you a lot of money!”

Suddenly, Regnar was taken aback, looked at Cynthia, and asked incredulously: “You said you are the eldest lady of the Wade family?!”

Cynthia cried and said, “Yes, I am! I really am!”

Regnar asked again: “You said your father is Zhongquan Wade?!”

Cynthia nodded repeatedly, choked up and said, “Yes! Zhongquan is my father!”

Regnar had never heard of Cynthia.

However, he had heard of Zhongquan’s name.

After all, Zhongquan is the head of the Wade family, and he is very well-known throughout the country.

Cynthia said that she was Zhongquan’s daughter. Regnar’s first thought was: “Impossible!”

He observed at Cynthia, and sneered coldly: “Didn’t you just urinate? Take a good picture of yourself and see if you look like the Wade family member?”

Cynthia collapsed and pleaded from the bottom of her heart: “Brother, I really am from the Wade family!”

Regnar said disdainfully, “Well, even if you are really from the Wade family, then I will ask you, what do you do to come to Aurous Hill if you are a dignified Miss from the Wade family?”

Cynthia choked up and said, “I…I’m looking for Charlie…”

Regnar was even more disdainful: “Charlie is just a live-in son-in-law who knows Feng Shui metaphysics, don’t you f*cking tell me that he is also from the Wade family of Eastcliff!”

Cynthia cried and said, “It’s true! Charlie is really a member of our Wade family. He is the son of my second brother and the grandson of my father…”

Elaine was stunned, and forgot that all of her body was soaked with Cynthia’s urine, and blurted out, “What did you say?! You said Charlie is the grandson of Wade family?!”

“Yes…” Cynthia said sincerely: “Charlie had been living in Eastcliff when he was a child. Later, due to some special reasons, he followed his parents to Aurous Hill, and then his parents died. He was sent to Aurous Hill Welfare Institute…”

“Impossible!” Elaine blurted out: “If Charlie is really the young master of the Wade family, how could he have been growing up in the orphanage? And when he became an adult, he was picked up by my father-in-law from the construction site when he worked as a construction worker. Yes, you tell me now that he is the eldest of the Wade family? I f*cking said that I am the queen mother who came down to earth!”

Regnar also said in a cold voice: “What you said is not in line with common sense. If Charlie really has such a powerful identity, how can he be included in such a poor family?”

Noah touched his nose, and said awkwardly, “Mr. Regnar, what you are saying is not appropriate…”

Chapter 1908

“That’s it, Mr. Regnar…” Harold on the side was also a little unconvinced, and said: “Our Willson family in Aurous Hill can be regarded as a middle-class family anyway, and that’s also a good one!”

Regnar glared at him and cursed: “Your family has a head and a face? Your sister has a head and a face, and even went to kneel and lick the bad Old Master Fredmen? With a head and a face, your mother sl3pt with the overseer in the black coal mine?”

As soon as Noah heard this, his face flushed with shame, and he wanted to slash the ground and get in on the spot.

Harold beside him also wanted to die in embarrassment.

Regnar seemed to be puzzled. He gritted his teeth and cursed: “d*mn, the TV in my villa has been sold by your family secretly, and you have the face to tell me that your family has a head and a face? Your grandma runs away with a head and face. From Charlie’s house steals foreign daffodils to make dumplings to eat? How much does it cost you to buy two kilograms of leeks at the d*mn vegetable market?! The f*cking family is stupid, saying that you’re all f*cking f*cking f*cks!”

Noah and Harold were speechless immediately.

What Regnar said is the truth. After the Willson family fell, they did a lot of things that were not ethical, indiscriminate, and bull$hit. If they were to say one by one, they would really bring the Willson family back. The ancestor's face is lost.

Cynthia's desire to die is gone.

Obviously, she was confessing her identity and Charlie's background to Regnar, how to say it, became Regnar and cursed the other two people bloody?

So, she looked at Regnar with a very pious expression: "Big brother, every word I say is true. I can swear to the heavens. Please look at the face of the Wade family and let me go. Right!"

……

At this moment.

Charlie was sitting on Issac's helicopter, flying to the suburbs at high speed.

Noah and Harold's methods of committing crimes are not smart, and it is not difficult for Issac and his men to find out their trajectory.

Soon, they locked the van based on surveillance video, and then used traffic monitoring to get out their crime route along the way.

After learning that the other party was currently in an abandoned warehouse in the suburbs, Issac immediately organized a large number of men to prepare for rescue.

Charlie naturally went with him.

When the helicopter was flying, Charlie, who was sitting in the cabin, looking sad.

Seeing this, Issac on the side hurriedly comforted: "Master we can rush over in a few minutes. Your mother-in-law and Miss Cynthia should not be in danger of life."

Charlie rubbed the bridge of his nose and sighed: "Noah and Harold are likely to be working for Regnar. I can probably guess how they would treat Elaine. It is likely that

they will find something similar to a black coal mine after torturing Elaine. The place imprisoned her for suffering, so I am not worried that they will kill Elaine."

Issac nodded and said, "Miss Cynthia is the eldest daughter of the Wade family. If it is Regnar who is in charge behind her and Miss Cynthia reveals her identity, he should not dare to make trouble, so Miss Cynthia will probably not encounter a threat to her life."

Charlie smacked his lips and said: "What I worry about is that my aunt reveals her identity! If she reveals her identity, she will definitely reveal my identity. I don't want others to know that I have anything to do with the Wade family!"

Issac hurriedly asked, "What if Miss Cynthia has already said it?"

Charlie said coldly: "If she has already said it, then she must be a little wronged by the time!"

Chapter 1909

At this moment, an abandoned warehouse on the outskirts of the city.

Cynthia, who had not dared to reveal his identity, couldn't take care of that much now.

Seeing that Regnar had never believed in her, she hurriedly blurted out, "Mr. Regnar, I really am the eldest daughter of the Wade family of Eastcliff. As for you just mentioned that Charlie grew up in the orphanage, I don't deny that. This is mainly because Charlie's situation is very special. His father was Changying, the famous Eastcliff hero from back then. You should have heard of this, right?"

Regnar felt a little in his heart.

He secretly thought: "Changying?! This was my idol when I was young! The Changying back then, with his own power, made the Wade family stand on top of the country, even straight away, and even suppressed the old European and American family Rose. The arrogance of the family, that man, in the domestic business world, was a godlike existence! It is a pity that Changying died young, otherwise the future was boundless..."

Thinking of this, he frowned and looked at Cynthia, and asked, "You said Charlie is Changying's son?! What evidence is there?!"

Cynthia blurted out: “Don’t you think that the two of them look very alike? The two are simply carved out of the same mold. What kind of evidence is needed…”

Regnar said coldly: “What you said is just nonsense! I don’t even know what Changying looks like!”

Changying passed away eighteen years ago. At that time, the Internet in China had just started. He usually relied on TV and newspapers to obtain information.

However, families like the Wade family generally do not report directly on TV and newspapers, so things about these big families are basically passed on by word of mouth from the upper class.

At that time, Regnar was in Suzhou, so he never had a chance to see him. He just heard about Changying’s many deeds.

So, how did he know that Charlie and Changying looked that same or not?

Cynthia had no choice but to say: “You also read my ID card just now. My name is Cynthia, a native of Eastcliff. The word ‘Wade’ is my surname. I have two elder brothers, the two younger brothers, the eldest brother Andrew, the second brother Changying, the third brother Changytian, the fourth brother Wade Changjun, and the younger sister named Changxiu, these are all true! I am really the Wade family member!”

Regnar frowned.

Changying has long been like a thunderbolt, and Cynthia has also heard about it.

He couldn’t help muttering in his heart: “Is what this woman said is true?! If so, didn’t I cause a catastrophe? If the Wade family is investigated by that time, then I am afraid that the family will be ruined!”

Seeing Regnar’s expression of uncertainties, and the nervousness that could not be concealed, Harold on the side was a little startled.

He asked Noah in a low voice, “Dad, you said Charlie’s rag, isn’t it he really a member of the Wade family?”

Noah frowned and said seriously: “This…don’t know. It sounds impossible at first, but when I think about it, it doesn’t seem to be fake, otherwise, where did this woman emerge from? Why is she here? Even if she is not Charlie’s aunt, at least she has a certain connection with him!”

Harold nodded repeatedly: “It makes sense!”

Elaine was also in a cloud at this time.

She had sneered at all that Cynthia said, but the more Cynthia said, the more truth she felt.

She couldn’t help but wonder in her heart: “Mom! is my son-in-law really the young master of the top big family?! If this is true, won’t I have to become so prosperous in the future?!”

Elaine suddenly became excited.

However, after a while, the excitement in her heart was immediately replaced by despair.

She looked at the menacing people around her, and wailed in her heart: “Oh, why is my life so bitter? Finally, my son-in-law has great ability, but I am tied up by these b@stards, in case they really give me away. What can I do after entering the black brick kiln? Will Charlie come and save me?!”

Chapter 1910

Thinking of this, Elaine suddenly realized that she had treated Charlie too badly before.

She thought of the past that she had been arrogant, screaming, and even bullying and insulting him before, and she regretted it very much.

She couldn’t help thinking, “What if Charlie still hates me in his heart? I’m missing this time. Maybe it’s just as his wish. If he doesn’t want me to go back at all, then he won’t come to the rescue at all. Me, do I have to burn and move bricks in the black brick kiln for the rest of my life?!”

At this point, Elaine burst into tears immediately.

At this time, Regnar looked at Cynthia and said, “Since you said you are from the Wade family, then I ask you, what evidence do you have to prove it?”

Cynthia hurriedly said, “I have my checkbook and my personal signature stamp in my bag. You can take a look!”

Regnar looked at Harold and blurted out, “Where is her bag?”

Harold immediately returned to the van and took out Cynthia’s top runway Hermes.

As soon as he saw this bag, Regnar shook his heart.

Elaine didn’t know the goods and couldn’t recognize how much the bag was worth, but he did.

Back then, his wife Yaqina also participated in the Hermès spring show. In that show, this bag was the finale.

Moreover, according to the official introduction of Hermès at the time, this bag is a collection of Hermès’ top artisans, handmade, and there is only one, which is extremely valuable.

At that time, Yaqina matched this bag at a glance, and he had to buy it for her. It’s a pity that Hermes officially stated that this bag had already been ordered by a celebrity in Eastcliff, so no one else would buy it.

Yaqina didn’t give up, and even asked Regnar to act like a baby, hoping that Regnar could find a way to help her buy this bag.

Regnar tried several times, but the other party did not let go.

Later, a senior Hermès official told Regnar that this bag had been ordered by a member of the top family of Eastcliff and persuaded him to give up.

Regnar heard that it was ordered by a member of Eastcliff’s top big family, and immediately understood that the other party was definitely not an object of competition.

Therefore, he spent a lot of money and bought a lot of other Hermes for his wife, which made his wife give up thinking about this bag.

Now, when he saw this bag again, he almost immediately determined Cynthia's identity deep down in his heart!

At this moment, Regnar had all the desire to die deep in his heart!

"Isn't this a f*cking beeping dog? Isn't it! Today it was just the Willson family father and son asking him, flattering him, saying that they wanted to engage in Elaine, and he hated Charlie, so came to watch the excitement... ."

"But who the h*ll would have imagined that the Willson family's father and son, the eldest daughter of the Wade family, were tied together!"

"This is a member of the Wade family! Let's not talk about the courage of the Rubbish father and son, the key is, how can such a big person make the father and son tied up? Is there not even a bodyguard with Cynthia?!"

As he was thinking, Harold had already handed Cynthia's bag over. He handed it over to Regnar with respectful hands, and said flatly, "Mr. Regnar, I don't think you should believe this stinky woman who is slanderous here. , When we went to catch Elaine, this stinky woman was ganging up with the v!xen, and she was still riding the hammer on her face by Elaine, but as long as she is a person with status, not even a bodyguard was around, right?"

Cynthia blurted out: "I brought him! I brought two bodyguards and an assistant, but at the time I wanted to go to the beauty salon to talk to Elaine about Charlie, and I didn't want Elaine to know my identity and be followed by her. Mistake our Wade family, so I let the bodyguard wait at the door..."

Speaking of this, Cynthia said angrily: "But I never expected that the owner of that beauty salon would be in the same group as you!"

Chapter 1911

Regnar opened Cynthia's Hermes with fear.

Inside, in addition to the checkbook, there is indeed a badge of Cynthia's name.

People's name badges are usually not carved by ordinary people, and there is no need to use them.

But if it is an enterprise leader or senior management, almost everyone must.

A lot of money-related businesses need a corresponding name stamp, especially cash checks.

Moreover, the font of the name seal is generally unconventional, so Regnar can clearly see that the two words "Cynthia Wade" are engraved on this seal.

Seeing Cynthia's name badge, Regnar's blood pressure rose instantly and he could barely stand.

In the next moment, he even had the desire to die.

This feeling is like asking the Willson family and his son to catch a dog, but when the other party catches the dog, he still catches a tiger in confusion.

The key is that behind this tiger, there is also an extremely powerful family.

Regnar cried angrily in his heart: "What the h*ll is this! I just want to teach Elaine. How the young lady of the Wade family... Came to join in the fun! This is a good thing Noah and Harold did, but Cynthia took me as Mastermind as soon as I came..."

At this moment, Cynthia saw that Regnar's expression was very complicated, and he knew clearly that he should believe in her identity, so she hurriedly said: "Mr. Regnar, I know that you really want to tie Elaine, not me, between us. But it's just a misunderstanding. As long as you let me go, I will definitely not pursue what happened today. In the future, I will promote the cooperation between the Wade family and the Wu family. What do you think?"

Hearing this, Regnar's heart was more or less moved.

Judging from today's things alone, he has nothing more than two choices.

The first one is to do nothing but to kill Cynthia directly;

The second is to quickly rein in the cliff, perhaps the Wade Family can still give him a chance.

If he chose the first one, he must have a prerequisite, that is, after he kills Cynthia, he must ensure that the Wade family cannot find him.

So he beckoned to Noah, and said coldly: “Old Willson, come, take a step to speak.”

Noah hurriedly followed up.

Noah took him to the door of the warehouse and asked in a low voice, “Did you deliberately avoid surveillance on the way you tied these two women?”

“No.” Noah shook his head and said: “After we tied them up from the beauty salon, the driver navigated directly here, and the route they took was all the route planned by the navigation…”

Regnar’s legs softened and he almost couldn’t stand firm.

Noah hurriedly supported him and asked, “Mr. Regnar, what’s wrong?”

Regnar opened his hand and asked angrily: “You didn’t find a hidden place to change your car on the way you came?”

“Change the car?” Noah asked in astonishment: “Mr. Regnar, I didn’t think this was necessary, right? Isn’t it just two stinky ladies? Just tuck them into the car and pull it over?”

As he said, Noah reminded him: “Mr. Regnar, I always feel that the lady named Cynthia has something wrong with her, but her mouth can be fooled. I almost believed what she just said, but I am careful. After thinking about it, he still feels that something was wrong!”

Chapter 1912

After a pause, Noah continued to talk loudly: “Look, Mr. Rengar, if this Cynthia is really from the top Eastcliff family, how could she come to Aurous Hill? Besides, what she said about Charlie’s life experience is simply d*mn it! Charlie’s stinky rag, before he arrived at our house, he was just a small casual worker who lived on the construction site with food and lodging, and a poor batch of hanging people! Not obedient, maybe he Back then, couldn’t even use wiping paper, how could he be the young master of a wealthy family? Which wealthy family was willing to throw their children out for so many years?”

Regnar remained expressionless, and did not respond to what he said.

Although what Noah said may sound reasonable at first, there is no real evidence at all.

However, Regnar had seen Cynthia’s checkbook and the name stamp just now.

The checkbook is real, and the name stamp is by no means forgery.

Coupled with her top Hermes limited edition, it is basically certain that she must be Cynthia Wade.

The question that bothers Regnar now facing is what to do with Cynthia.

He was 10,000 the person who didn’t believe Cynthia’s words. He couldn’t understand the mentality of the upper-class people.

She said that she could not blame the past, but if he really made her free. The first thing she does is probably to kill him.

However, if you kill her now, it is too unsafe.

Because Noah and Harold were far from cautious in handling this matter, they were brought here directly after they were tied up, and there was no change of cars along the way. As long as the road monitoring is strictly checked, the car could be tracked all the way.

Maybe, they will be here soon!

Thinking of this, Regnar’s nervous scalp became numb.

Immediately, he thought to himself: “Since this Cynthia can’t be killed, he can only do everything he can to save the situation!”

After making up his mind, he immediately said to Noah: “Come, follow me in.”

Noah nodded quickly, followed him eagerly, and walked back to the warehouse.

As soon as Regnar entered the warehouse, he strode towards Cynthia. Before he came to the front, he was very ashamed and said, “Oh, Madam Wade, what happened today is really a misunderstanding, Noah and Harold, father and son, they wanted to teach Charlie’s mother-in-law Elaine, the shrew behind you, I didn’t expect that the two goddamn b@stards would arrest you. I’m so sorry!”

Upon hearing this, Cynthia was relieved immediately…

At this moment, she was so excited that she almost cried!

Harold on the side heard this and asked with surprise: “Mr. Regnar, which one are you singing?”

“Which one did you sing?!” Regnar grabbed Harold’s collar directly, slapped it violently, and cursed: “You f*cking have a face to say? The whole thing is because of you and your father. Let’s start together! If you two hadn’t been for Elaine, you wouldn’t have got Ms. Wade involved!”

After the fight, Regnar cursed with lingering fears: “Fortunately, I came and took a look today. If I didn’t come here today and you did something excessive with Ms. Wade, I’d kill you both with my own hands.”

Harold said with a dazed expression: “Mr. Regnar, what do you mean by this? We tied Elaine, but it’s all for you!”

“For me?!” Regnar scolded: “f*ck your mother! What does this have to do with me!”

After speaking, he immediately angrily shouted to several bodyguards around him: “Come here, give me the two arms of this b@stard!”

Chapter 1913

Harold's whole body collapsed after hearing this!

Seeing Regnar's bodyguards stepping forward, he rushed towards him, scared back, and shouted nervously: "Mr. Regnar, what are you doing! I...we are not all for you. Isn't it... you don't need to do this, why would you abolish my arms?

Regnar exploded in anger, and he blurted out: "If you dare to say it's for me, I'll break your legs!"

Harold was horrified. Before he could run far, he was firmly pressed to the ground by a few tall bodyguards.

Regnar's bodyguards are not good, and since the boss has ordered, they will never hesitate.

Therefore, as soon as Harold was pushed to the ground, someone picked up a brick from the ground and slammed it on his shoulder.

Harold let out a painful ouch, and before he finished screaming, a sharp pain came from the other shoulder, which made him almost fainted.

Seeing that his son was smashed into such a miserable picture, Noah hurried up to intercede, and blurted out: "Mr. Regnar...Mr. Regnar! My son is completely kind, even if he does something bad, you should not be too cruel to him..."

Regnar gritted his teeth and cursed: "Your speak really a lot of bull$hit! Come here, give me both of his arms!"

At this moment, Regnar knew that this incident could not be completely hidden, so he could only choose to fall to Cynthia.

He just wanted to do his best to prove to her that he was innocent.

Therefore, at this time, Noah dares to say that they are out of good intentions, isn't this breaking the dirty water on himself?

In that case, don't blame him for being rude!

To abolish them is to give Cynthia a name.

If Cynthia relieved her hatred and anger in her heart, his troubles would be much smaller.

How could Noah ever think that this d*mn Regnar not only turned his face, but he abolished his son's arm, and when he was about to abolish his arms!

Seeing that his son was smashed to the ground and wailing, his first thought was to run away.

However, he is about to become a bad Old Master, which is the opponent of Regnar's several mature bodyguards.

Therefore, before running a few steps, he was immediately pressed to the ground.

After that, the same brick was smashed twice, and Noah was thrown to his son like a pig to be slaughtered. The wailing of the father and son resounded throughout the warehouse.

The wailing was so loud that the helicopter roared from a distance, and the people inside could not hear it.

The bloody father and son, their shoulders were full of blood at this time, they looked terrible.

Seeing that both father and son had their arms destroyed, Regnar came to Cynthia flatly and said: "Ms. Wade, I have already taught these two beasts. I hope you don't get angry..."

Cynthia breathed a sigh of relief, but couldn't help complaining: "You have to untie me!"

"Oh, yes, yes!" Regnar hurriedly started and untied Cynthia's rope.

Cynthia just regained her freedom and immediately jumped up from the ground, completely ignoring that she was full of urine. The first thought was to turn around, grab Elaine by the hair, and hit her face with a violent blow!

Chapter 1914

"b*tard, you beat me! You beat me! You f*cking country shrew, even you dare to beat me, it's really all because of you!"

Elaine was still tied up, so she didn't have any resistance at all, so she could only let Cynthia output wildly on her face and head.

At this time, Elaine was yelling and begging for mercy: "Oh, elder sister, please don't beat me. Can I know if I did wrong?"

"Knowing that you are wrong?" Cynthia was even more furious when she heard this. She blasted the hammer at Elaine and shouted angrily: "You have killed me like this. Just tell you that you know you are wrong?! The Old Lady not only wants it all today? I have to kill you for that!"

Elaine frightened her a** and blurted out: "Sister, forgive me! Don't forget, you are Charlie's aunt, I am Charlie's mother-in-law, we are relatives! Between relatives, how can we fight like this?! If my son-in-law turns against you in the future because of this, you won't be able to hold on to it!"

Cynthia snorted coldly: "I'm going to your mother! How could I be relatives to a poor ghost like you! If Charlie dares to bring your family back to Wade's house, I will not let him!"

When Regnar on the side heard this, he suddenly became energetic and said excitedly: "Ms. Wade, as long as you have a word, I will let people kill this stinky woman!"

When Elaine heard this, she looked at Cynthia in horror, and begged: "Sister, if you don't look at the face of the monk and the face of the Buddha, you will spare this dog! At most you will label me like Noah and Harold, but let me live..."

Cynthia also hoped that Elaine would go to h*ll.

However, she suddenly thought of the father's entrustment to herself, and suddenly she felt a little daunted.

She knew that if she really let Regnar kill Elaine, she was afraid that Charlie would not forgive her.

At that time, if Charlie resisted the Wade Family, the Old Master would definitely complain that she didn't get things done properly.

Thinking of this, she gave up the idea of killing Elaine, looked at her, gritted her teeth and said: "Should you f*cking talk nonsense with me, the Old Lady can't kill you because of Charlie's face today, but you are doing a capital offense." It can be avoided, living sins you cannot escape!"

After finishing speaking, she looked at Regnar and sternly shouted: "Interrupt her hands and feet!"

When Regnar heard this, he immediately said, "Ms. Wade, don't worry, leave it to me!"

After finishing speaking, the opponent hurriedly shouted: "Come here, give me her hands and feet!"

As soon as the voice fell, several subordinates rushed over.

Elaine was so frightened that she broke down and cried, but the other party directly held on to her, without saying anything, directly picked up the brick and slammed it on Elaine's right knee.

At this moment, Elaine fainted almost instantly in pain.

When she was in the detention center her right knee was broken once by Mrs. Willson. After so long, she had just removed the plaster and recovered within a last few days. This time, she was smashed again. The pain of the heart was so painful. She is desperate!

Elaine immediately cried out heartbreakingly: "Please forgive me, my leg has been broken once, and now it happened to be broken again. You want my life… …"

Regnar sternly reprimanded: “Stop the f*cking nonsense, Miss Wade will break your hands and legs. You have just finished a quarter!”

Elaine screamed out like crazy: “Then you kill me! You kill me, I no longer have to suffer this crime!”

Regnar scolded in disgust: “What a f*cking shrew! You guys, quickly get rid of her for me!”

When the man with the slab was about to attack Elaine’s other leg, the door of the warehouse was suddenly kicked open. A dozen men in black with live ammunition quickly filed in and pointed their guns at the people inside.

The headed man in black was holding a gun and said coldly: “No one is allowed to move. If anyone dares to move in my sight, be careful that my bullets do not have eyes!”

Chapter 1915

Seeing a group of men in black with live ammunition rushing in, everyone was stunned.

Regnar asked nervously: “Who are you?!”

Among them, the man in black wearing a black mask said coldly: “We are Interpol! We are ordered to investigate a huge transnational fraud case!”

It was not someone else who spoke, but Charlie’s most loyal subordinate, Orvel.

At this time, Charlie was on the helicopter outside, but he didn’t get off.

He didn’t plan to come forward directly on this matter today, otherwise, there would be no way to explain to his mother-in-law Elaine.

At this moment, Regnar’s expression is extremely surprised, Interpol? Check transnational fraud? What does it have to do with him?

He just kidnapped Elaine and Cynthia!

Elaine felt as if her nerves were hit by high-voltage electricity all at once, and her whole body trembled. She immediately thought of her tragic experience when she was sent to the cell for stealing Charlie's bank card.

However, after a while, she immediately came back to her senses and cried out for help: "Comrade Interpol, help! I am kidnapped by these people, they are going to kill me!"

The headed man in black walked up to her, checked her injuries, and said coldly to those around him: "Protect the injured first!"

"Yes!" Several people in black moved at the same time, and then hurriedly stepped forward and dragged Elaine, who has a broken leg now.

Elaine saw that she was being protected by a few men in black with guns, and she was completely relieved, and she cried loudly.

Seeing that Elaine was protected, Regnar immediately became anxious!

Elaine gave Cynthia a name. If she were protected by Interpol, how could he satisfy Cynthia? !

So he immediately questioned: "Hey! Did you make a mistake? There is no suspect of transnational fraud! Quickly let the woman go!"

Orvel walked directly in front of him, kicked him on his abdomen, kicked him all the way, with the muzzle against his forehead, and said coldly: "What? Are you teaching me to do things here?!"

Feeling the cold muzzle, Regnar was so frightened that he immediately waved his hand and said, "I dare not, I just want to confirm..."

Orvel said disdainfully: "No more nonsense, we will take you back to the Vienna headquarters for trial!"

Cynthia walked over in embarrassment at this time and said to Orvel, who was dressed in black, "Is this Interpol? I know the person in charge of your Vienna headquarters. I don't care what you are going to do here. I now ask you to send me first. I want to go to the hospital and you will protect me all the way until someone in my family takes over!"

Orvel looked at Cynthia and sneered for a moment. Without a word, he slapped her loudly!

Cynthia sighed. Before she had time to question the reason, Orvel sternly shouted: "Roxa, we have been investigating you for a long time! In the beginning, you specially made counterfeit Citibank black gold cards and searched for victims all over the country. The reason why people like Elaine were arrested on suspicion of defrauding the bank because she used the card you made. We have already investigated the fact that you used the alias Cynthia to slander and deceive all over the world. We have already investigated it! Do you dare to argue here?!"

Cynthia was stunned by this remark.

Chapter 1916

She subconsciously questioned: "Who do you say is the Roxa?! How could I be called such a thing! I am Wade's daughter! I am Cynthia Wade who has been replaced by a fake!"

Orvel shouted coldly: "You still pretend to me? You have killed so many people and caused so many companies and individuals bankrupted for so many years, don't you have the slightest knowledge of yourself?"

Elaine was also dumbfounded...

Ten thousand voices in her heart kept lingering in her mind: "What the h*ll is going on? Who is this woman? Is she Charlie's aunt or a transnational scammer?!"

"If she is Charlie's aunt, what's the matter with these Interpol people? They also accurately stated what she was arrested and was in prison, which seems to be really well-founded."

"If she is a transnational scammer, why did she find her and want her daughter to divorce Charlie? And even a big man like Regnar believes she is really Wade's daughter?!"

"These two things seem to have their own reasons. If you take out any of them, you can stand up..."

At this moment, Orvel continued to scold, “We have already investigated what you did. We also know the purpose of your visit to Elaine this time. Don’t you just want to give that? Do the three women who have been sentenced to life imprisonment take revenge? You want Elaine’s family to ruin, right?”

As soon as Elaine heard this, she suddenly thought of the three women who made trouble for her and wanted to kill her when she was in prison!

One of them was a middle-aged woman with a scar on her face. The woman said at the time that they were arrested because of Elaine…

Thinking of this, Elaine’s balance has already tilted!

She began to feel that Cynthia should be a liar more likely!

At this moment, Cynthia was already stunned: “What are you talking about! I am not Roxa at all! I am Cynthia!”

Orvel sneered: “Still pretending? It seems that you scammers are very involved in the drama. Sometimes you forget who you are and brainwash others? Well, if this is the case, then I don’t Leave room for you. We have already understood your plan ahead of time! You want to use a short promise to induce Elaine to persuade her daughter to divorce Charlie, right?!”

Cynthia blurted out: “What the h*ll are you talking about?! The check I wrote to her is real!!! It’s a real check not like a fake replacement!!!”

A smile was wiped at the corner of Orvel’s mouth, but Cynthia couldn’t see it under the cover of the black mask.

Charlie had long guessed that his aunt would definitely use the money to smash Elaine, so he deliberately let Orvel pour dirty water on Cynthia.

Elaine has been in jail. Fake checks and bank cards will definitely make her extremely sensitive.

Charlie’s guess of Elaine was really thorough!

As soon as Elaine heard this, she immediately blurted out: “Comrade Interpol, she gave me a fake check for 100 million!”

Mr. Orvel nodded and said coldly: “Her intention is to induce you to disturb your daughter’s marriage first, and then ask you to go to the bank with a fake check to exchange it. Then the bank will definitely call the police. You will definitely be sent back to prison for fraud.”

After that, Orvel paused and said, “It’s just that you were let out by chance last time. If you go in again this time, you will not be so lucky. It is very likely that you will be the same as her three men. Sentenced to life imprisonment!”

When Elaine heard this, she felt a chill in her back! She screamed in her heart: “My god! Fortunately, I have learned the skills. When I saw Roxa, this stinky woman giving me a check, I guessed that she must be a liar. Sure enough! Mom is really stupid. I’m afraid I’ll be imprisoned in a blink of an eye!”

Chapter 1917

The many key points mentioned by Orvel quickly convinced Elaine of his words.

Now thinking of the three wicked women she met in the prison, she still had lingering fears, as if it had become a psychological shadow of her.

Orvel looked at her at this time and said seriously: “Ms. Elaine, this time you did not believe in the tricks of this scammer and did not get deceived. This is indeed a very big improvement. Otherwise, once you are sentenced to life, you would have become human sandbags of Roxa’s three subordinates…”

When Elaine heard this, she couldn’t help but be shocked!

“Mom! This is too d*mn dangerous! Fortunately, I am strong and vigilant, otherwise, if I was actually trapped in prison, wouldn’t it be the three stinky ladies who would blast me for decades? ?!”

Mr. Orvel turned his face, looked at Cynthia again, and said coldly: “Roxa, now there are Interpol from more than 20 countries applying for extradition for your return from China for investigation. You can be said to be the biggest fraudster in human history! You will

stay overnight! Send you back to the Interpol headquarters in Vienna for trial. Which country will extradite you back to your country for trial will depend on which country you committed the highest amount of crime in!"

Cynthia's entire will and spirit at this time have almost completely collapsed!

She felt as if she had suddenly fallen into a magical world, in this world, nobody believed anything she said...

Moreover, in this magical world, she was confused by the name Roxa.

Moreover, she became a transnational scammer!

Still the biggest scammer in human history!

This is just nonsense!

Cynthia suddenly felt that there seemed to be a huge conspiracy behind the incident, so she shouted: "I now doubt your identity, whether you are from Interpol! Show me your relevant documents!"

Orvel sneered: "Why? You found that you couldn't escape with your wings, so you want to take a bite back? I tell you Roxa, this time you can't have any chance to escape!"

Having said that, he immediately ordered several people around him: "Handcuff her for me and get her on the helicopter!"

"Yes!"

Several people in black immediately rushed forward, handcuffed Cynthia's hands behind her back with handcuffs, and walked outside holding her.

Orvel said coldly: "Roxa is a serious offender, wear a black hood over her!"

"OK, Sir!"

One of the people in black immediately used a black cloth cover to directly cover Cynthia's head.

Elaine, who was paralyzed on the ground because of a broken leg, blurted out and shouted: "Comrade Interpol, you must sentence her to death! Don't let this stinky woman come out to harm others!"

Mr. Orvel said lightly: "Don't worry, she will definitely get a fair trial!"

After finishing speaking, he shouted to the other subordinates: "Take this guy with the surname Wu away. We highly suspect that he is involved in cross-border money laundering. We wanted to arrest him a long time ago, but we didn't expect to meet him here!

Regnar said in a panic: "When did I become a suspect of cross-border money laundering?! I have been doing business fairly, and I have never committed any illegal or criminal activities!"

Orvel slapped him directly, "Don't you know how many nasty things your brother-in-law has done over the years?"

Regnar blurted out, "My brother-in-law did that. What does it have to do with me?"

Chapter 1918

Orvel slapped him on the face again, and cursed: "If you didn't support him behind his back, how could he have done so many detrimental things? Do you think you can be exempted without doing it directly? Don't forget. The commanders of those invaders are all Class A war criminals!"

Regnar blurted out: "But then I didn't launder money across borders either!"

Orvel sneered: "Whether it is washed or not, you know it yourself, and we know it too! When the time comes, all the evidence will be in front of you, depending on how hard your mouth is!"

After finishing speaking, he waved to the people around him: "Take this guy away for me!"

The person Orvel hates most in his life is Regnar.

He observed at Regnar and cursed in his heart: “Regnar, the old dog, sent people to Classic Mansion and almost killed me! Had Master not arrived in time and rewarded me with a rejuvenation pill, I might have already reported to the angel of death, this time you fell into my hands, see if I f*cking not kill you!”

Seeing that Regnar was also taken out, Elaine hurriedly pointed at Noah and Harold who were like dead dogs on the ground, and asked Mr. Orvel: “Comrade Interpol, the two of them intend to kidnap me, what should I do?”

Mr. Orvel said indifferently: “This… we are the Interpol after all. We are affiliated with the Interpol headquarters in Vienna. We mainly catch transnational crimes. Local criminals like them should be handed over directly to the local officers!”

Elaine nodded repeatedly and echoed: “That’s OK! Send them to life imprisonment!”

Orvel nodded and said, “Don’t worry about this. In this way, I will arrange someone to take you to the hospital, and then you will inform your family members. We will notify the local officers of these two people, so you don’t have to worry about it.”

Elaine burst into tears and cried, “Comrade Interpol, please send me to the hospital. My leg broke again in just a few days. Hey… God, why am I facing this? My fate is hard for me…”

Orvel greeted the people around him and said, “You, drive Ms. Elaine to the hospital.”

“OK Captain!”

Later, Elaine was helped out of the warehouse by two people.

As soon as she left the warehouse, she was stunned by the sight in front of her!

In the open space at the entrance of the warehouse, three helicopters and a dozen black cars were parked.

She couldn’t help sighing in her heart: “My boy! This Interpol is amazing! There are several helicopters! Fortunately there is Interpol today. Otherwise, wouldn’t she be killed by Roxa and Regnar?!”

Thinking of this, she cursed in her heart: “That Regnar is a d*mn idiot! What a billionaire boss, you can’t even see the identity of a fraudster like Roxa, and a mouthful of Ms. Wade shouted. That’s him lyign flatly before her! So stupid!”

Afterwards, Elaine was taken into a Rolls-Royce car, and the driver drove away quickly from the scene to Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

At this moment, Cynthia was sitting on the helicopter nervously.

With a black cloth bag on her head, she couldn’t see the surrounding environment at all, so she was extremely nervous.

At this time, she felt that her headgear was suddenly taken off, and she was terrified.

But when she took a closer look, she realized that the person sitting in front of her was her nephew, Charlie!

At this moment, Cynthia finally knew that these Interpol were fakes at all, and they must all belong to Charlie!

Roxa and transnational scammers are nothing but his playbook!

Realizing that Charlie had been playing tricks on her, she suddenly sternly scolded: “Charlie! Are you f*cking crazy?! I’m Cynthia Wade, you even dare to play with me?!”

Chapter 1919

Facing the furious Cynthia, Charlie just smiled indifferently, and asked her: “Big New Year, don’t you stay in Eastcliff to prepare for the New Year, came to Aurous Hill to find trouble for me, persuade Mother-in-law, and ask my wife to divorce me. , You can do all kinds of mischievous things, can’t I play you around yet?”

Cynthia’s expression flashed a bit awkward, and then she gritted her teeth and said: “I’m doig all for your own good! Look at your wife. How can she be worthy of you?”

Charlie said in a cold tone: “Can my wife be worthy of me? I don’t need you to point fingers here. Today’s matter is just a small lesson for you. If you know me, please go back to Eastcliff as soon as possible. Otherwise, I will not let you sgtay in Aurous Hill for the New Year.”

Cynthia was immediately furious!

She struggled to get up, but was pushed back by the man in black next to her, she could only grit her teeth and shouted: “Charlie! Do you dare to threaten me?!”

Charlie nodded and said blankly, “Now it’s just threatening you. If you really annoy me, I might be going to hit you.”

“Dare you!” Cynthia gritted her teeth and said, “If you dare to move me, I will fight you!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Even my subordinates can slap you. Why don’t I dare? The reason why I don’t want to hit you is because I don’t want to dirty my hands.”

Cynthia yelled like a ghost: “The man who moved me, I will kill him sooner or later! And your mother-in-law! That shrew dared to beat me too! I will definitely want her to be broken into pieces!”

Charlie frowned slightly, and raised his eyebrows and said, “What? You’re still so arrogant, right? Okay, then you don’t want to go back. Let’s celebrate the New Year in Aurous Hill!”

Cynthia asked: “Do you want to detain me?!”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded: “You use the word very well, just to detain you!”

Cynthia was mad and shouted: “I’ll give you the courage!”

Charlie said calmly: “I don’t need you to give it, I have already decided, are you not convinced? Okay, when will you be convinced, and when will you leave!”

Cynthia yelled hysterically: “Charlie! I’m your elder anyway! It’s Cynthia Wade! You can’t be so presumptuous to me!”

“Elder?” Charlie asked coldly: “You keep saying that it’s my elders and my aunts. Then I ask you, where were you when I was in the orphanage?”

Cynthia was speechless.

Charlie asked again: “Let me ask you again, when I was an adult, where were you when I was working on a construction site?”

Cynthia was still speechless.

Charlie asked again: “Also, when I got married, where was Miss Cynthia Wade?”

Cynthia’s expression was dark, and she wanted to refute him, but she didn’t know where to start.

Charlie said at this time: “You, aunt, never cared about me or helped me. After all, life is like this. People have to learn to rely on themselves, but you Not only didn’t help me, but also came to provoke the relationship between me and my wife. What is your intention?!”

“I…I…” Cynthia quibbled, “I asked that Claire divorce you for your own good! That kind of woman doesn’t deserve you!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Then I will leave you in Aurous Hill to sharpen your temper, and the same is for your good. After all, if your personality is not restrained, I don’t know what catastrophe you will make in the future. Maybe your own life will be in danger!”

Cynthia gritted her teeth and said: “Dare you! Give me a cell phone, I want to call your grandpa!”

Charlie handed her the phone indifferently, and said, “Come on, use my phone, call now!”

After finishing speaking, he said to the black-clothed person beside her: “Unlock her handcuffs.”

The man in black immediately followed suit.

After Cynthia regained her freedom with both hands, she immediately grabbed the phone from Charlie, put a number, and pressed the dial.

After a few prompts on the phone, an old but very thick voice came: “Hello, who?”

Cynthia heard the Old Master’s voice and cried and said, “Dad, it’s me, dad!”

Chapter 1920

“Cynthia?!” Zhongquan, on the other end of the phone, blurted out: “How are you?! Have you encountered any danger?!”

Cynthia cried and said, “I am detained by Charlie, and he said he wouldn’t let me go back to Eastcliff for the New Year! Dad, this lad has no respect, and is arrogant. You have to help me out!”

Zhongquan said in surprise: “What’s the matter?! Why did you have a conflict with Charlie?”

Charlie took the phone directly at this time, and said coldly: “She carried me, found Mother-in-law, and asked Mother-in-law to persuade my wife to divorce me. Is this the Wade family’s style of doing things?”

Zhongquan was startled, hesitated for a moment before sighing: “Charlie, she is Cynthia Wade, your aunt after all.”

Charlie asked back: “What’s the matter? What right does she have to interfere with my freedom of marriage? Don’t say she doesn’t have this right, even you don’t have this right!”

Zhongquan said with emotion: “Hey…you are right, she really shouldn’t do this, I apologize to you for her, you can let her come back…”

Charlie said coldly: “I said, leave her in Aurous Hill for the New Year, and I will let her go back after the New Year, but before the New Year, no one can let her leave Aurous Hill! Not even the king of heaven!”

Zhongquan on the other end of the phone hesitated for a moment, and said helplessly: “All right, it’s up to you!”

When these words came out, Cynthia looked desperate, and blurted out and pleaded: “Dad! I want to go back to Eastcliff to accompany you to celebrate the New Year, Dad!”

Zhongquan said earnestly: “Cynthia, your character is really too hot, take advantage of this lesson, take advantage of your temper, don’t be 50 years old, and make trouble like young people all day long!”

“I…” Cynthia suddenly blocked up and didn’t know what to say.

Zhongquan said again: “Charlie, come home if you have time, grandpa is very…”

Before Zhongquan finished saying the three words ‘I miss you very much’, Charlie directly hung up the phone.

He has no relationship with Zhongquan, not to mention that he is more or less responsible for the death of his parents, so Charlie is even more impatient with him.

As soon as the phone hung up, Cynthia choked up and asked: “Charlie! Let me celebrate the New Year in Aurous Hill. I want to spend the New Year alone in the Presidential Suite in Shangri-La!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Shangri-La’s presidential suite? I think you want to be blinded. I will rent you a house in the village in the city and let you live there for a long time.”

“What?!” Cynthia collapsed and said: “You…you ask me to live in the village in the city?! You are so cruel!”

Charlie sneered, and suddenly remembered that it was the Chinese New Year. Delon who came to Aurous Hill on a bicycle didn’t know where he went?

So he directly called Elsa.

As soon as the phone call, Elsa asked happily, “Charlie, why did you think of calling me?”

Charlie asked her: “Elsa, where is your cousin Delon?”

Elsa said: “He told me this morning that he was about to cross the Yangtze River, and he might be able to reach Aurous Hill tonight.”

Charlie frowned: “Why is he so slow?”

Elsa said helplessly: “He had a small accident on the bike and injured his arm, so he slowed down.”

Charlie asked again: “Have you found a house for him in the village in the city?”

Elsa said: “I’ve found it, according to your request, 500 a month rent.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Okay, I will check it out tomorrow.”

Hanging up the phone, at this moment, Orvel came over with Regnar, who was wearing a black cloth cover.

Charlie said to him immediately: “Arrange for someone to go to the village in the city, rent the worst single room, arrange it for Ms. Wade to stay there for seven nights, and she will not be allowed to go out for these seven days. She buys food, whether it is ingredients or daily necessities, only the most common ones are allowed, understand?”

Orvel nodded immediately and said, “OK Master, I will arrange this!”

Chapter 1921

Cynthia was already furious.

She gritted her teeth and shouted: “Charlie! Don’t think that I, Cynthia, can be muddled. In the Wade family, my status is much higher than you! You better respect me!”

Charlie ignored her, but pointed to Orvel and pointed to the empty seat beside Cynthia.

Orvel understood, and immediately escorted Regnar to Cynthia’s side.

Afterwards, Charlie stretched out his hand, took off Regnar's headgear, and smiled slightly when he looked at him: "Hello, Mr. Regnar, we meet again."

"Wade… Charlie?!"

At this moment, Regnar's whole person seemed to be split back and forth by thunder from the outside to the inside!

He couldn't imagine that Charlie would actually appear in front of him!

Could it be…

Is it that he is behind all this today? !

How could he have so much energy? !

Seeing his horrified expression, Charlie said with a smile: "Mr. Regnar, it's been a long time, but let me introduce you to the shrew next to you first."

Cynthia observed Charlie with splitting eyes, gritted her teeth and said: "Charlie! Don't go too far!"

Charlie ignored her and continued to speak to Regnar: "This shrew's real name is not Roxa, but Cynthia. She is the eldest daughter of Wade's family, and also my father's sister and my aunt."

"What?!" Regnar seemed to explode a nuclear bomb in his heart!

His scared voice trembled and said, "You…oh no…you! Are you really…you are really the Wade family?!"

Charlie smiled: "I am indeed the Wade family man, but it's nothing great."

Regnar shivered in a cold sweat and said, "Master…you…why didn't you just say your identity! If I knew that you are from that great Family, I will definitely be the only one looking forward to it. , Even if you give me 10,000 courage, I dare not fight against you!"

Charlie smiled and said: “Regnar, don’t be so scared, look at you, your face is pale. This Wade family, it’s not as scary as you think,”

With that, he pointed to Cynthia beside him, and said, “Look, didn’t you tie up Wade’s daughter?”

Regnar was frightened and waved his hand again and again and said, “Master, you must not say that! This matter is entirely a matter of Noah and Harold’s two b@stards, and they told me that they were tying Elaine. I didn’t tell them to tie Ms. Wade. After I came, I realized that they were so courageous and tied Ms. Wade too!”

Charlie pointed at Cynthia and asked Regnar: “Did you beat her just now?”

Regnar looked like a dead father, choked up and said: “I was wrong…I really didn’t know the true identity of Ms. Wade…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Miss of Wade Family, is it fun?”

Regnar shook his head like a rattle.

Cynthia on the side looked so ugly and unbearable.

Regnar was frightened, and choked, “Master, I really didn’t know the identity of you and Ms. Wade. Otherwise, how can I dare to think of you two badly…”

Charlie looked at Regnar at this time and asked, “Mr. Regnar, have you ever thought about what will happen to the Wu family after today?”

When Regnar heard this, his whole body trembled violently.

Chapter 1922

How can he not know the next fate of the Wu family?

Cynthia would definitely fight with him.

And the Wade Family will definitely stand up for her.

The Wu family in its heyday was not enough to look at in front of the Wade family, not to mention the current Wu family, whose strength was mostly defeated by Charlie. At this time, in front of the Wade family, even the Wu were not counted as ants……

Regnar even felt that the Wade family might destroy his tortured family…

Thinking of this, he immediately choked up and pleaded: “Master and Ms. Wade, I didn’t know Your excellency and accidentally offended you. Please forgive me both of you…”

Cynthia was hating Charlie into her bones, but she didn’t dare to be too angry, so she directly directed all the anger at Regnar, gritted her teeth and cursed: “The surname is Wu, today, I, Cynthia, will definitely not spare you! Wait, I will let you die without a place to bury you!”

Regnar almost collapsed when he heard this.

Damaged family reputation and shrinking assets are acceptable.

However, if the Wade Family really wants to smash him to the end, how can he be able to handle it…

If the family is really ruined at that time, it will be all over!

Thinking of this, he immediately looked at Charlie with red eyes, and pleaded to cry: “Master, please help me. This time is really a misunderstanding. If the Wade family can forgive me, I would like to confess all of my business’s 20% shares! I only ask you and Ms. Wade to raise your hands!”

Cynthia gritted her teeth and said: “Don’t say your 20% shares, even if it is 50% or 100%? In my eyes, it’s not even a bullsh*t!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t, even a bullsh*t is not counted in your eyes, it’s pretty much in my eyes.”

After he finished speaking, he immediately said to Regnar: “Mr. Regnar, you not only kidnapped Mother-in-law but also my aunt. I am really a double victim of your actions today. Let’s adjust the 20% to 40%, in the future, follow my orders and I promise that the Wade family will not trouble you.”

When Regnar heard this, his heart was joyful and sad.

The good news is that now that Charlie has proposed a solution, he and the Wu family still have a chance to live.

Sadly, Charlie showed that he was cutting his own meat with a knife, and 40% of the shares were almost equivalent to cutting the entire Wu family.

Cynthia was reluctant at this time.

She has suffered too many grievances and disasters today.

And she couldn't do anything to Charlie, so the only object of catharsis was Regnar.

If Charlie blocked Regnar's catharsis, wouldn't she have to find the father and son who kidnapped him? !

However, those are just two little guys, what can she do even if she kill their whole family?

Thinking of this, she yelled angrily: "Charlie! Whether to trouble him or not, it is not you who has the final say, but I have the final say! It is your grandfather who has the final say!"

Charlie said lightly: "I have already given Regnar a solution for this matter. As long as he agrees, it will be useless for any of you to object."

With that, Charlie looked at Cynthia, his voice suddenly increased by an octave, and he said coldly: "Also! Don't you think that I have not been in the Wade family for so many years, so I can let your Wade family at the mercy of me, let alone take me? When the marriage partner asks me to go back to help the Wade Family cling to other powerful people, I will never give the Wade Family this opportunity!"

"So, if you dare to calculate me behind my back next time, don't blame me for disregarding my blood! Whether it is you or the other people in the Wade family, I will not let go!"

Cynthia was frightened by Charlie's eyes and tone, but she roared incomparably: "Charlie! Do you think you have the ability to challenge the Wade family now? Your Emgrand Group, your 10 billion cash, no Is it all given by the Wade Family?! The Wade Family can hold you up and step on you! If there is no Wade Family, you are just a stinky rag without any foundation! With the strength of the Wade Family, you can be destroyed. Destroying Regnar is ten times, a hundred times easier for your case!"

Charlie looked at her hysterical self, raised his eyebrows, and asked playfully: "Oh? Really?"

Chapter 1923

Cynthia's self-esteem was deeply stung by Charlie's playful eyes!

She gritted her teeth and shouted: "Of course! Do you think I was joking with you?! If you continue to be so ignorant of praise, toasting and not eating and drinking fine wine, I promise you will be finished sooner or later! Not only you are finished, your wife, and your mother-in-law, And all the people around you are going to die!"

Speaking of this, Cynthia has also completely exploded. She shouted hoarsely like a shrew: "I tell you, your parents were lucky back then, and they could return to Waderests grave when died! If you die in the future, you don't even have the qualifications to enter the Wade Family Ancestor's grave!"

Charlie's expression suddenly became extremely gloomy.

He looked at Cynthia and said lightly: "You are my father's biological sister, so I can't beat you."

Cynthia sneered and said, "Do you still know that I am your father's sister?! Don't you hurry up and respectfully treat me..."

Before Cynthia finished speaking, Charlie immediately said to Orvel: "Mr. Orvel! You have no blood relationship with her, give me her mouth!"

Orvel immediately said loudly: "Yeah, Master!"

After that, he immediately rushed over and grabbed Cynthia by the collar.

Cynthia was taken aback and threatened: “Do you dare to hit me, I will definitely kill you in the future!”

Orvel slapped the face and Cynthia’s two posterior teeth. He said coldly, “Master gave me my life. Even if Master asks me to kill the king, I will never Blink, not to mention you uneducated v!xen!”

After that, it was another slap in the face.

Orvel had long been so angry with Cynthia’s attitude towards Charlie, he finally waited until Charlie agreed, naturally he was merciless.

Cynthia was stunned by these two slaps. She was furious and angry, and shouted like crazy: “You will all die! All of you will die!!!”

Charlie looked at her and said coldly:

“If you have investigated me carefully, you should know why I am revered as Master in Aurous Hill!”

“If you have investigated me seriously, then you should also know why the Eight Heavenly Kings sent by Regnar were completely wiped out by me under Changbai Mountain!”

Having said that, Charlie smiled and continued:

“If you have investigated me seriously, you should know that I just went to Japan a few days ago. As for the things that happened in Japan some time ago, I think you should know it!”

Cynthia’s complexion continued to change dramatically, becoming more and more frightened and paler!

Charlie observed at her, and then asked, “Don’t you want me to go back and marry Sara? Then you didn’t think about it. My father’s best friend Philip was already dying. Why could he suddenly become alive and well? Is there really any sh!t medical miracle?”

After speaking, Charlie pointed to Orvel and continued to question: “At the beginning, Mr. Orvel was in Classic Mansion and was almost killed by Regnar’s men. With the last breath, how did he come alive? Do you know?”

Cynthia’s expression is as pale as paper!

At this time, Charlie didn’t conceal his aura, filled his whole body with it, and shouted very aggressively: “If you haven’t thought about these problems before, then please use your mind now and think about it. Think about it! After thinking it through, come tell me again, between the two of us, it is you who could kill me, or is it me who can kill you!”

Cynthia was immediately stunned by the momentum on Charlie and what he had said!

Wade family did investigate many things about Charlie in Aurous Hill.

However, many clues obtained are not sufficient.

For example, they know that Charlie seems to be very strong, but they have not had a clear understanding of how strong it is.

They also knew about Regnar’s death at the foot of Changbai Mountain, but they didn’t know who did it.

And Philip!

Chapter 1924

Philip, who was in the late stage of pancreatic cancer, suddenly recovered his health, and it seemed like a decade back in time. The entire upper class of Eastcliff was eager to know the reason, and wanted to know what kind of chance Philip encountered.

However, everyone investigated for a while, and no one got any effective information.

Now, when Charlie said this suddenly, Cynthia asked in horror: “These things have something to do with you?!”

Charlie snorted coldly: “What does it mean to have something to do with me? These things are all done by me!”

At this time, even Regnar was shocked with nothing to add.

The death of the Eight Great Heavenly Kings caused the Wu family to suffer a great loss, but they still don’t know how the Eight Great Heavenly Kings died.

Now, he finally understood.

It turned out that the eight heavenly kings were all dead in Charlie’s hands!

He couldn’t help but deepen his soul torture him: “How powerful is this Charlie?!”

Cynthia was also shocked.

Regnar couldn’t hear what Charlie said, what happened in Japan some time ago, but Cynthia knew it!

The three major families in Japan reshuffled almost overnight. One was wiped out, and the other half was wiped out. Only one Ito family remained almost intact. The patriarch Takehiko lost his legs.

Behind this, there is an extremely powerful master who killed countless ninjas and even saved Zhiyu and Zhifei brothers and sisters. Could it be… Charlie? !

Charlie pointed to Regnar and asked Cynthia, “Do you know that Regnar has a son named Wu Qi, who was in Aurous Hill some time ago. He must eat sh!t every hour like a demon?”

Regnar’s expression instantly became extremely pale!

And Cynthia was also shocked!

Although the Wu family is far from being famous in Eastcliff.

However, Wu Qi, the second son of Regnar, is very famous in Eastcliff.

Mainly because of that time, the short video platform has been pushing Wu Qi's related videos.

Now everyone knows him in the whole country.

At that time, the top masters of several major families all analyzed this matter and believed that Wu Qi must be a master who can endure the sky, and made a very strong psychological suggestion.

Cynthia asked herself inwardly: "Could it be that Charlie did that too?!"

Regnar had also collapsed at this time!

He suppressed his anger, choked and said, "Master! My youngest son has always been sensible! He just studied in Aurous Hill peacefully and did not do any bad things. Why did you harm him so badly!!!"

Charlie glanced at Regnar, slapped his face severely, and angrily reprimanded: "Your b@stard son, takes pleasure in playing with and ruining innocent girls!"

"If he has enough play with the girls he doesn't stop, but they have to use the s*umbag's psychological hints to brainwash and force each other to commit suicide!"

"This kind of stupid behavior, everyone can be punishable!"

"Now you are licking your face to tell me that your son who is not as good as a beast has always been sensible and has not done any bad things?!"

"Who gave you the courage?!"

Chapter 1925

Regnar was reprimanded by Charlie, and he dared not look up.

He naturally knew these things about Wu Qi.

But he originally thought that it was all between his son and other girls. Even if he did harm a few girls, after all, he did not harm Charlie and the people around Charlie. Why did Charlie hurt him?

However, seeing Charlie so furious at the moment, he realized that the sense of justice in Charlie's heart was far beyond his imagination!

Charlie observed at Regnar at this time, and said coldly: "Regnar, Auntie wanted to kill you, but I didn't expect you to be so irreconcilable! In this case, I am also taking 40% of your assets. If no, I will let the Wade Family dispose of you at will in the future!"

Regnar burst into tears suddenly!

He was still carrying his hands behind his back, but he immediately leaned forward and knelt on the ground. While kowtow heavily, he cried and begged, "Master, I was wrong! I know I was wrong! My son is indeed guilty of death, you Being able to spare him a dog's life is already a great kindness. It is because there is no eye and no way to discipline him. Please be merciful and forgive me once…"

Charlie said coldly: "You have no way to discipline, more than this one!"

Having said that, Charlie asked again: "Your brother-in-law Nanshan committed countless crimes! You, as the head of the first family in Aurous Hill, Nanshan committed these things by pulling your banner. It all happened under your nose. You know in your heart, why didn't you stop him? If you led him to the right path earlier, he hadn't poison so many people, and I hadn't let him sink in the River!"

Regnar was shocked!

At this time, he immediately realized that Charlie did the thing that the original brother-in-law Nanshan and the entire top of the Beggar Gang were destroyed…

So Regnar didn't care about the shock, and cried, "I'm sorry, Master! I do have an inescapable responsibility for this matter…I knew he was doing these things at first, so I wanted to stop it, but My wife cried and hanged up with me three times, my heart softened, just thinking, anyway, I don't participate in it myself, so he can do whatever he wants… I never expected it, because of this, Just committed a terrible mistake…"

Charlie gritted his teeth and said: "You did commit a terrible mistake! How many children and families Nanshan destroyed? Part of each of these debts is recorded on your book of deeds! With your crimes Look, even if I kill you now, the Nine Heavens Gods will make atonement for what you have done in your next life and the next life! Let your ninth reincarnation suffer all the suffering in the world!"

Regnar's crying nose and tears flowed, and his voice trembled: "Master, I really know that I was wrong! Please give me a chance to correct the evil. I am willing to hand over 60% of the Wu family's assets. I have a chance to take the lead, the Wu family will do everything for you from today!"

Charlie waved his hand: "It's not just about money anymore. If you really want to correct the evil, I can give you a chance, depending on whether you can accept it."

When Regnar heard this, he squatted his head and said, "Master, please tell me! I will do my best to seize this opportunity!"

Charlie said coldly: "Change 40% of your family assets to Mr. Orvel, and Mr. Orvel will hold it in the future, and another 20% will be used for charity to make up for the evil your brother-in-law Nanshan has done over the years!"

Orvel blurted out: "Master, how can this be done... You gave me life, and if you want to give me these assets, they are also given to you... How can you give me... ...."

Charlie said lightly: "If Mr. Regnar agrees to this solution, you will take 40% first."

Regnar dared to say nothing, and nodded hurriedly: "You can rest assured, Master, I will do this today!"

Charlie said again: "Regnar, from today, you are Mr. Orvel's person. If Mr. Orvel asks you to go east, you must go east. The direction is half-way off. I want your Wu family to completely disappear in the south of the Yangtze River?"

Regnar didn't dare to say half a word, nodded hurriedly and said, "You can rest assured, Master, master Orvel will be my master in the future..."

Charlie said to Orvel: "Mr. Orvel, take care of him in the future, he dares to have any disobedience, tell me immediately!"

Mr. Orvel hurriedly said: “Master, don’t worry, I will! As for Regnar’s shares, Mr. Orvel will hold it for you temporarily!”

Charlie nodded slightly.

Immediately, he looked at Cynthia, whose cheek was swollen by Orvel, and said lightly: “Auntie, since you are here, you will stay in Aurous Hill for a long time and wait until the New Year to go back. But your nephew, I have been busy recently. I’m not going to visit, I wish you a Happy New Year in advance.”

Chapter 1926

Having said that, Charlie became serious and warned: “This is the end of today’s business. If you let me know that you dare to do any small actions behind my back, then don’t blame me for being rude to you!”

Cynthia observed Charlie and wanted to say something to support the scene, but when the words came to her lips, she couldn’t say it all at once.

She found that Charlie’s character was too similar to his father, that is, her second brother Changying.

Why was Changying so famous back then?

He looks like a weak scholar, but he can stand in front of the army.

As long as it is what he decides to do, he has never given up and failed.

Even if the whole world stands in front of him, he has to blaze a trail.

Therefore, there was a saying in the upper class society of Eastcliff: Wade family has a son, who can do anything!

Mention Changying, even his opponent would give him a thumb in his heart.

At that time, he was the most dazzling new star of the Wade family.

Now, Cynthia realized that she had actually seen the aura on Charlie's body.

Therefore, at this moment, deep in her heart, she felt a little awe of Charlie.

It was also at this moment that she knew that she could no longer offend this nephew who hadn't seen her for many years, otherwise, she really didn't know if he would really kill off his relatives.

So, she could only smash her teeth and swallow in her belly. After a long while, she was aggrieved and said: "Charlie, I will listen to you about this matter today. I will not pursue your mother-in-law or Regnar..."

Having said this, she almost begged: "But, you can no longer protect the father and son who tied me up, right? Auntie has suffered so many crimes today, and you have to tell auntie..."

After speaking, Cynthia thought of her series of tragic experiences today, her nose sour, and tears came down.

She was really miserable today.

She wanted to ask Elaine and impress her with her attitude, and bought her by the way, but she didn't expect to be hit by Elaine.

Then Harold, Noah led them to this place;

Then Regnar came again and beat her up. He almost shot her up with a single shot, causing her to pee in h3r pants...

She hadn't suffered any bitterness in her life, so she tasted the sufferings of the world today.

And what was even more annoying was that she had never fought with Elaine before, and was slapped in the face by her. She wanted to kill her to relieve her anger, but she was Charlie's mother-in-law, so she couldn't get revenge on her.

Regnar now offers most of his family property and is willing to be Charlie's running dog.

In this way, only the Willson family father and son can be retaliated against…

Charlie frowned when he heard this and asked Orvel, “What’s the situation with Noah and Harold now?”

Orvel said: “These two people’s arms and legs were smashed by Regnar’s men. They have become useless. Master will tell me what to do next with them!”

Chapter 1927

There is no doubt that Charlie does not have a half-hearted relationship with Noah and Harold.

However, hearing that the two of them had their limbs broken, the anger in Charlie’s heart was mostly gone.

No one knows the Willson family better than him.

Although each of them looks abominable, they are not even heinous villains.

Horiyah used to pit Elaine before. A large part of the reason was that when Elaine was playing cards at a friend’s house, she met Horiyah and Noah who came to see the house. Then Elaine mocked them and made Horiyah a lot. Their mentality collapsed and wanted to cheat Elaine’s money.

Now Noah and Harold kidnapped Elaine and wanted to send her to the black brick kiln, also in order to repay the hatred of sending Horiyah to the black coal kiln. To be honest, Elaine is still blocking his guns to a certain extent.

In the final analysis, the Willson family is really bad, but it has not yet reached the point where it must die.

Moreover, Charlie really didn’t like his aunt who was troublesome and meddling. If he really let her kill Noah and Harold to vent her anger, it would be cheaper for her. It would be better to let her keep holding on to this fire and have nowhere to vent. Grind her annoying character.

So Charlie said: “What Noah and Harold say are my wife’s uncle and cousin, my father-in-law’s brother and nephew, if you kill them, such a big funeral, our family will pass a good year?”

Cynthia hurriedly said: “Wait after the New Year to slaughter the two of them, right?!”

Charlie waved his hand: “My wife has a softer heart. If they really die, she will definitely be sad, so let them live.”

When Cynthia heard this, she was anxious and uncomfortable, and blurted out: “They made me like this, you must let them out like that?”

Charlie frowned and asked: “How do you calculate your breath? Both of them have lost their limbs. I’m afraid they can only lie in bed to eat and drink for a few months. Can’t you breathe out?”

“I can’t get out!” Cynthia said indignantly: “If I don’t kill them, I won’t be able to get out with such a bad breath!”

Charlie shouted angrily: “If you can’t get it out, just hold on to it!!!”

The roar made Cynthia’s liver tremble!

Charlie glared at her fiercely, and asked in a cold voice: “It’s obviously you who caused trouble first, and you will kill others at every turn. Who gives you the stinking troubles you are used to?!”

Cynthia’s expression was very depressed, and she choked: “I grew up so old, and I have never suffered such a big loss today…”

Charlie said coldly: “Then just let you have a taste today, and this is just the first dish, your character, if you don’t change it, you will lose money in the future!”

After that, Charlie waved his hand a little irritably: “I don’t want to tell you so much nonsense. In short, this is the end of today, and I will never allow you to spread this matter in any direction! Otherwise, Only you are asking for trouble! Did you understand?!”

Seeing that Charlie's expression didn't mean joking with her, Cynthia couldn't help but play a little drum.

She realized this matter today, she was afraid that she would not be able to find her place.

Otherwise, with Charlie's character, he would never spare her.

So she could only say dejectedly: "Okay...I understand..."

Charlie nodded and said to Orvel, "Mr. Orvel, quickly arrange a self-built house in the village in the city, and settle down my aunt, who has come from afar, so that people will keep an eye on her for 24 hours. She will never leave the house for the next seven days. Half a step, as soon as seven days arrive, I will send her to the airport and let her go back!"

Orvel nodded immediately: "Master don't worry, I will do it properly!"

Chapter 1928

Charlie looked at Regnar again: "Report everything to Mr. Orvel in the future, don't make any small actions, do you understand?"

Regnar hurriedly squatted his head and said, "Master, don't worry. From today onwards, I will follow your and Mr. Orvel's instructions..."

Charlie said again: "By the way, Tomson first-grade a06, did you buy it?"

Regnar said awkwardly: "Yes, I bought it..."

Charlie asked him, "You bought this villa for the Willson family, did you come to make me sick?"

"Yes..." Regnar said nervously, "Master, this is my fault. Don't worry, I will take back the villa and let the Willson family get out!"

“Don’t!” Charlie waved his hand and said: “It’s so boring to get them out. You are like this. First, stop all the businesses of the Willson Group and withdraw all the investment you gave them. I still want them to return to the previous one. Although this species lives in Tomson First Grade, it actually has nothing at all.”

Regnar said without hesitation: “OK, Master, I will make arrangements today!”

Charlie nodded with satisfaction: “Okay, Mr. Orvel, you arrange the accomodation for my aunt, Regnar will go and arrange the affairs of the Willson Group. As for Noah and Harold, don’t turn around to the relevant departments, and go directly to the hospital. Go ahead.”

The two hurriedly agreed to him respectfully.

Cynthia’s expression on the side was extremely ugly.

But ugly is ugly, she now dare not have any emotion of resistance.

Therefore, she could only say angrily: “Charlie, look at your aunt, who was also injured and two teeth were lost. You can send me to the hospital first…”

Charlie nodded: “It’s okay to send you to the hospital, but you should not make any wrong ideas, otherwise, it is not as simple as leaving. In that case, you will have to live in the Aurous Hill for a long time, maybe a year or half.”

Cynthia couldn’t help but shudder when she heard this.

Charlie arranged for her in the village in the city, basically the same as under house arrest. The environment there must be extremely bad, and it would be a great torment to stay for a day, and she would simply collapse if in for a long time. If it is a year, it is really better to die.

Therefore, she can only honestly say: “Don’t worry, since your aunt has said and listened to your instructions, I will never do anything else…”

Charlie said to Orvel, “Then arrange for my aunt to go to the hospital for treatment first, and don’t set the teeth in Aurous Hill. Let her go back to Eastcliff and do it there.”

Orvel immediately agreed: “OK, Master!”

Immediately afterwards, Orvel asked Cynthia and Regnar to be put in different vehicles, and then sent to the warehouse to take out the broken limbs of Noah and Jacob.

At this time, the two of them were lying on the cold concrete floor and had completely collapsed. The father and son cried in the warehouse for a long time, and they almost dried up all their tears.

Harold felt so depressed and lost in his heart, sobbing like a child: “I originally wanted to teach Elaine to please Regnar, but I didn’t expect that the other Lady who was caught by us with Elaine turned out to be a transnational fraud!”

“Besides, this scammer is so d*mn good to makeup, she even made up a set of so-called rich master status for Charlie…makes my dad and I believe it…”

“Even Regnar believed the nonsense of that stinky woman!”

“Regnar, you old dog, if you say you believe it, you can believe it, but there is no need to abolish the father and son in order to please her! We both were serving you, and you can’t be so right no matter what! What the h*ll is this!”

Chapter 1929

At this time, in Harold’s heart, he had already regretted that his intestines were green.

Being beaten into a waste by Regnar’s men is actually not the worst, after all, it only takes a few months to recover after being injured.

The worst thing is that the International Criminal Police who came just now said that they would be handed over to the local authorities. If they were really handed over, the kidnapping charges on the father and son would definitely be inevitable.

This charge is a felony! Sentencing starts with ten years!

Thinking that he might stay in prison for ten years, Harold’s emotions have completely collapsed.

When being lifted out by Orvel's men, Harold choked up with his nose and tears: "May I ask the comrades of the Interpol…Could it be…Is it that we are really going to be sent to authorities? Are we going to jail… We… were both instigated by others. The real man behind the scenes is Regnar…"

Noah also cried bitterly: "Although we father and son are wrong, we have already paid a painful price. Can you please raise your hands high and give us father and son a way of life…"

Harold turned around hard, looked at his father with red eyes, and cried out: "Dad…I don't want to go to jail, Dad…"

With tears on his face, Noah choked and said, "When the time comes, you will push everything to Dad. You will say that everything is Dad's idea. You don't know anything. Try to make the judge lighter…"

When Harold heard this, he burst into tears.

The father and son cried and cried, and the scene suddenly became a little too noisy.

Orvel came over at this time and said coldly to the two of them: "Don't f*cking cry! If you cry again, you will be sent to prison!"

As soon as Harold heard this, he asked incredulously: "Comrade Interpol, what do you mean…you don't send us to jail?"

Mr. Orvel said coldly: "Fortunately for you two, we must keep the arrest of Roxa absolutely confidential, so we cannot let people from other departments know about it for the time being. So today you kidnapped Elaine and Roxa. It will not be communicated to local agencies!"

"Really?!" When Harold heard this, his whole body twitched with excitement.

However, because of the twitching, the severe pain in his limbs became more severe, so he kept wailing.

Although his mouth was screaming in pain, Harold's heart was extremely excited.

In any case, a prison sentence is finally removed!

……

The Tomson Villa at this moment.

Mrs. Willson was lying on the sofa in the living room of Villa A06. While watching the time, she said to Wendy who was sitting on the other side: “Why haven’t your father and your brother figured it out yet? There has been no movement for so long.”

Wendy said: “Maybe they can’t take care of it. After all, there are quite a lot of things. Not only they have found someone to give Elaine to that person, but also filmed the video and sent her to the black brick factory.”

Mrs. Willson nodded gently, and said with a smirk: “This Elaine, she’s really drifting recently. She’s always floating in the sky. It’s really a bit ungrounded, so she should also experience it. What is civil suffering!”

Wendy smiled and said, “Yes, grandma, Elaine, this b*tch woman, I hate her a long time ago, especially since she is so terrible this time, I can’t wait to break her leg again!”

As she said, she said with a look of nostalgia: “It was interesting when I was in the cell. That Gena, the five big and three rough, could not wait to take Elaine’s feces out with a slap. Elaine was really miserable at that time, thinking about it, I still get excited!”

Mrs. Willson also nodded again and again, and said happily, “Oh! Gena, the rural lady, really has two strengths. That woman is as strong as a cow. To deal with Elaine, one can beat her. She on her own was enough!”

Chapter 1930

Wendy sighed on the side: “It’s a pity that Elaine will be sent to the black brick kiln to burn bricks soon, and Gena hasn’t come out yet. After she comes out, she may never see Elaine again in this life.”

“Who said no!” The Old Lady also sighed, “But it doesn’t matter. When Elaine arrives at the black brick kiln, there will be endless suffering waiting for her!”

At this time, Aurous Hill Women's Detention Center.

Gena, who was in the cell, suddenly sneezed.

Several entourages hurried over and asked diligently, "Sister Gena, what's wrong with you? Have you caught a cold?"

Gena rubbed her nose: "Don't know, maybe someone misses me."

The woman next to her smiled and said: "Who would think of us like us prisoners who have no relatives and no cause!"

"Yes." The other person also echoed: "This will be the Chinese New Year right away, and no one in my family has ever visited me. It really makes me chill!"

After that, she looked at Gena and asked, "Sister Gena, how long will you get before you get released?"

Gena smacked and said, "Hey, it's still five or six months!"

"That's too soon, I'm still eight months away..."

"I'm four months..."

"Hey, you can't spend the New Year at home this year, and it should be fine next year!"

Gena sighed: "Mom is gone, the husband also ran away with the v!xen, and my brother's family is a tortoise b@stard again. I don't even have a family member in this world..."

Having said this, Gena's eye circles suddenly reddened, and she choked up: "Hey! Looking at the New Year, I couldn't burn some paper money for the Old Lady. don't know how she lived there and whether she has enough money. Huh! it's cold today, don't know if she and my dad have the money to celebrate the New Year..."

"Sister Gena, don't think about it. After you go out, there will be opportunities to burn paper for your parents!"

Gena nodded lightly, and couldn't help sighing: "Actually, I still miss that Old Lady. Seeing how she was bullied, I remember how pitiful Mom was when she was bullied by my sister-in-law when she was alive. Looks like, in this heart, there is a burst of pain..."

After speaking, she asked several other people, "You said, what is Mrs. Willson doing now? When she came in, she didn't even have a place to sleep. How is life now? Shouldn't she still wander in the street?"

As they were talking, the prison guard suddenly came over and said to a few of them: "Gena, Tabia, and Lexi, the three of you pack up and are ready to be released!"

The three of them were stunned!

Gena asked in surprise: "Preparing to be released from prison?! Isn't it time for me?"

The prison guard said: "Someone has already handled the bail pending trial for you. You can be released today!"

"Ah?!" Gena said in surprise: "Don't know anyone, who will help me get a bail pending trial?"

The prison guard said indifferently: "Your old acquaintance, Mrs. Willson, asked someone to do it. She paid a lot of deposit for the three of you!"

Gena was even more surprised and speechless. She opened her mouth wide and thought for a long time before she asked in disbelief, "Mrs. Willson?! Isn't she miserable? Where can she get the money to help us get the bail pending trial?! "

The prison guard laughed and said: "That Mrs. Willson is amazing now. I heard that the family business has come back to life, and the family has also moved into the luxury villa of Tomson. It is said that they have arranged to let you go to Tomson. Good day!"

Chapter 1931

When Gena and others heard this, they were all shocked and dumbfounded!

At the same time, it is even more excited and ecstatic!

She asked, “Mrs. Willson got her daughter-in-law’s first-grade Tomson villa?”

The prison guard said lightly: “She bought another set.”

“I’m going to drop a mother!” Gena said dumbfounded: “A villa of more than 100 million, buy it if she wants to buy it?”

The prison guard smiled and said: “Of course, they paid more than one million bail for the three of you just to get the bail pending trial. This is because she remembered your kindness to her at the beginning, so she wanted to bail you out and pick you up. Go to Tomson to live a fairy life!”

Gena’s moved tears flowed, and as she wiped it, she choked with sobs: “Mrs. Willson is about to catch up with Mom…”

The other two also looked excited, and one of them sighed with emotion: “Yes, Sister Gena you helped them out of righteousness, and the Old Lady is also a person who knows gratitude. In the final analysis, this is the kindness that Sister Gena has planted!”

Gena’s sense of justice immediately burst, and said solemnly: “Elaine, that b@stard, is so unfilial to her mother-in-law. I taught her that it is justified and obligatory! If she dares to bully Mrs. Willson in the future, I will never forgive her!”

The prison guard hurriedly reminded: “Gena! This is a rare opportunity to be released on bail. After you go out, you must make a good reform. You must never do any illegal or criminal things again! If you get caught in a fight again, not only The remaining sentence must be made up, and repeated offenders will be severely punished!”

Gena blurted out: “Ah?! So serious?!”

“Of course!” The prison guard said very seriously: “You must be a good citizen who obeys the law, let alone fights with others, even if you litter or spit, you may be subject to administrative punishment!”

After that, the prison guard added: “After you go out, even if you have a criminal record, our law enforcement officers, as well as the community streets, will strictly watch your every move. If you are really messy, the law definitely won’t forgive you!”

Gena's heart jumped in fright and hurriedly waved her hand: "Don't worry! After I go out, I will definitely change my mind and be a new woman!"

"It's almost the same!"

The prison guard nodded in satisfaction and said, "Also, you will go to Mrs. Willson's house and lived in the Tomson Villa. It is the best house in Aurous Hill. The life there is also a fairy-like life, so you should cherish it, or you can only come back here and sleep on the floor again, understand?"

"Understood!"

Gena nodded as if pounding garlic, thinking about life in the Tomson Villa in the future.

She was originally just a peasant woman, and her family's conditions have not been good. She had just saved some money a few years ago and repaired the old brick house with a history of more than 20 years. The living conditions are actually no better than the cell.

Her lifelong dream is to be able to move into the city and live in a two-bedroom house, but the housing prices in Aurous Hill are not cheap. She can not afford it, so she can only think about it.

But now, she actually has the opportunity to live in the luxurious villa of Tomson, which is simply a step from the bottom to the top!

The three were so excited that they almost cried.

At this time, the prison guard reminded: "Don't be eager to be happy, we still have a lot of procedures to go through, you guys cooperate, and you should be able to go out soon!

"OK, OK! We will definitely cooperate!"

……

While Gena and others were going through the procedures for release on bail pending trial, Mrs. Willson, who had been waiting at home for a long time, received a call from the hospital.

On the phone, the eager doctor came up and asked her: “Hello, are you the family of Noah and Harold?”

Mrs. Willson hummed: “I am, what’s the matter?”

Chapter 1932

The other party hurriedly said: “Noah and Harold are both seriously injured. They are now being treated in the emergency department of our Aurous Hill People’s Hospital. The family members should come over!”

“what?!”

Mrs. Willson said in surprise, “The two of them are injured?! What is going on?!”

The other party said: “They have their limbs broken. Although they are not life-threatening, the injuries are still serious and they need human care. Come here!”

Mrs. Willson panicked suddenly!

Wendy on the side asked: “Grandma, what’s the matter?”

Mrs. Willson said with a sad face: “The hospital called and said that your father and your brother are injured! They are in the hospital now! Let’s go there!”

“Ah?!” Wendy stood up immediately in shock, and asked nervously, “Grandma, what’s the matter? Didn’t Dad and brother went to teach Elaine that b*tch? Why are they injured and hospitalized?”

Mrs. Willson said eagerly: “Oh! don’t know! Hurry up and get ready to go to the hospital!”

At this time, Horiyah, who was preparing ingredients in the kitchen, heard the movement and walked out and asked, “Mom, what’s the matter? What’s the matter?”

Mrs. Willson glared at her and shouted angrily: “You hurry up to change clothes and follow us to the hospital! Noah and Harold are injured and hospitalized!”

“Ah?!” Horiyah was also dumbfounded, and blurted out: “What’s going on? This is… Elaine still understands when she enters the hospital, why would they return to the hospital?”

Mrs. Willson shouted sharply, “Why do you have so much nonsense? Hurry up and change your clothes and come help!”

How dare Horiyah make a mistake, wiped her hands on her apron, and said in a hurry, “I’m going to change clothes…”

Three generations of women from the Willson family hurried out and went straight to Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

At the same time, at the gate of the Aurous Hill Women’s Detention Center, Gena, Tabia, and Lexi walked out of the iron gate by the high wall, holding their blankets and clothes.

As soon as they left the house, Gena immediately said to the two people around her: “Tabia and Lexi, they said, you must not look back after you come out, or you will have to come back sooner or later, you know?”

The other two nodded vigorously: “I know sister Gena!”

At this time, Tabia asked her: “Sister Gena, Mrs. Willson has released us on bail, why didn’t she meet us?”

“That’s right.” Lexi also echoed: “Such a big thing is done, isn’t it easy to arrange a car for us?”

Gena hurriedly said: “Don’t think so! It is already a great blessing for people to save us and let us go to Tomson to enjoy the blessings. How can we ask others to do everything! People, we must know how to be satisfied and be grateful!”

The other two shrugged: “Well…Sister Gena, you are right, we will know later.”

Gena said: “Let the three of us take a taxi to Tomson. It’s almost time for dinner now, maybe Mrs. Willson will hold a banquet at home and wait for us to pick up the dust!”

When the other two heard this, they were overjoyed and immediately said, “Then let’s take a taxi and go there!”

At this moment, a Mercedes-Benz car stopped in front of the three of them. After the driver got out of the car, he asked the three of them: “May I ask the three ladies, if your names are Gena, Tabia, and Lexi?”

Gena nodded hurriedly: “It’s us, who are you?”

The driver smiled and said, “I am the driver sent by Mrs. Willson, I am here to pick you up to Tomson! Please get in the car for three!”

Chapter 1933

After listening to the driver, Gena looked at this luxurious Mercedes-Benz car and said with excitement, “Mrs. Willson is so kind to us! I have never been in a Mercedes-Benz car in my life!”

Tabia beside her couldn’t help but sigh: “The best car I’ve ever ridden is the police car driven by Comrade Police when I was arrested…”

Lexi nodded again and again: “Sister Tabia…the same is true for me!”

The driver heard their conversation and said with a smile: “Three, get in the car!”

“Good, good!” Gena reacted first, hurriedly opened the rear door and sat in.

The other two were also eager to squeeze in. The driver said hurriedly, “We only have two seats in the back row, so let one of the three take the co-pilot!”

Tabia was opening the rear door on the other side to get in. Lexi, who was a step slower, couldn't help but mumble: "That's a big car, there are only two seats in the back? The Santana, which was driven by comrades, in the back we can sit up to three people!"

Gena said to her in the car, "You know what a sh!t, there are really only two seats in there, with a very large armrest in the middle, which feels like leather! Oh, it's really comfortable to put your arms on this!

Tabia hurriedly sat in and said with a smile, "Really? Let me touch and feel it too!"

Lexi looked at the spacious and luxurious rear seats and the huge armrest box with LCD screen and control knobs, and said with envy: "I want to feel it too..."

Tabia waved her hand at her: "Oh, you will feel it next time! Sit ahead quickly, Mrs. Willson is waiting for us!"

Lexi had no choice but to go to the co-pilot quietly.

In fact, this Mercedes-Benz is not luxurious, but it is a Mercedes-Benz S-Class with a price of less than one-fifth of Rolls-Royce.

However, for Gena and the others, this car is already the top luxury car they can imagine.

If you put a Rolls Royce in front of them, they might not recognize it.

After all, for the most ordinary people, Mercedes-Benz's popularity is still the most common!

Gena sat in the back row of this luxury Mercedes-Benz car with excitement!

She couldn't help but think to herself: "Riding in a luxury car and living in a luxury house, is my life finally going to soar into the sky?! This Mrs. Willson, is simply my noble person!"

Thinking of this, she couldn't help but feel proud and thought: "Mrs. Willson is so good to me, I must do more for her in the future. From now on, I will treat her as my own mother!"

The Mercedes-Benz drove fast and steady all the way.

This car had a pass for Tomson's villa, so it sent them directly to the door of villa a06.

Afterwards, the driver used the administrator password to open the outer door of the villa, and then helped Gena and the two to enter their fingerprints and said to them: "After entering the fingerprints, you can enter and exit the door directly without a key."

Gena looked at the huge courtyard of the villa, shaking with joy. She asked, "Master if you are tired, can we enter the door of the house even if we swipe our fingerprints?"

"Yes." The driver nodded and said, "The gate of the yard and the front entrance of the villa are both a set of smart home systems. After fingerprints are entered, they can be used in common use. You can go in now. From now on, treat this as your home, no matter what, don't be impolite!"

Gena hurriedly asked, "Where is Mrs. Willson? Why didn't she come out?"

The driver smiled and said, "Mrs. Willson went out for a while, so she let me pick you up first. You can go first and choose a room. There are a lot of empty rooms in the villa."

"Oh! Great!"

As soon as she heard that she was going to choose a room, Gena rushed over with her own blanket.

Not to be outdone, the other two hurriedly followed behind and ran to the door.

Gena tried to swipe her fingerprints on the doorknob, and the door of the room opened!

She pushed the door in excitement, and when she entered, she was shocked by the extremely luxurious interior!

Chapter 1934

This villa is, after all, the best and largest villa within the urban area of Aurous Hill, and it has undergone a very luxurious decoration. The decoration style is open and ostentatious, and the ultimate moneyism is exposed everywhere.

Therefore, Gena and the others just took a look, and they were completely crazy!

Before coming, they had also imagined what the inside of Mrs. Willson's villa would look like.

However, even their most daring guesses are far less than the actual situation of this villa!

Lexi exclaimed from the side: "This…what kind of villa is this! The palace is just like this, right?!"

"bulls*it!" Tabia blurted out: "This is much more luxurious than the palace! d*mn! Look at that sofa, it's so beautiful! I'm going to lie down!"

With that, the person has already ran over.

"I want to go too!" Lexi saw Tabia go, and when she was unwilling, she hurriedly dropped the blanket and ran all the way.

This sofa is a European-style top-level sofa imported from Italy. It is exclusively for the European royal family. The original owner of the villa imported it directly from abroad for more than one million.

Different from Classical furniture, Classical itself is expensive on wood, which is not comfortable for practical use. It is equivalent to buying a set of gold bricks as a mattress. Expensive is really expensive, but hard is also really hard.

Therefore, Classical Furniture is more like a financial product.

But this European style furniture is different.

It is mainly based on the brand, the workmanship, the extraordinary luxury appearance and the meticulous comfort.

Therefore, this kind of sofa is actually a high-end luxury consumable.

After the two pounced on the sofa, they also forgot to take off their shoes, so they directly stepped on the surface of the sofa with their feet, turning over and looking for the most comfortable posture.

Gena hurriedly said: “Hey, ah, slow down, don’t sit down on someone else’s sofa! And the soles of your shoes are dirty too.”

Lexi smiled and said, “Oh, it’s okay, don’t you tell me, let us be like our own home, and I will wear shoes on it when I’m at home!”

Tabia said excitedly: “Sister Gena, come and feel it, this sofa is so comfortable! I think the chair the Jade Emperor sits in the sky is not as comfortable as this!”

“Really?” Gena said with a smile: “I think this sofa is really good, it’s very grand! I’ll try it!”

After speaking, she stepped to the single-person sofa and sat down.

“Ouch! It’s so soft!” Gena was lying on the sofa, her whole body trapped in the soft leather, dancing happily.

Lexi lying on the side said hurriedly: “Oh, sister Gena, you haven’t tried it while lying down, this sofa is more comfortable lying down!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly stepped on the sofa to stand up, pulled Gena, and said flatly: “Sister Gena, come and try it! Make sure you lie down and you can’t bear it!”

Gena lay down and tried it, and said with joy, “Oh, this is really great! I have the heart to sleep on the sofa later!”

Lexi smiled and said: “The sofas are so comfortable, the bed will definitely be more comfortable!”

Tabia hurriedly asked: “Then shall we go to see the room? This villa is so big, we can definitely guarantee one room for three people!”

Gena said: “Well, let’s wait for the Old Lady to come back and let her arrange a room for us.”

Lexi curled her lips: “I can’t wait. The villa rooms must be large or small, some facing south, some facing north, I want a south-facing, bigger one, and I can get some sunshine every day!”

Tabia said hurriedly: “I want to face south too!”

As soon as Gena heard this, she immediately jumped up from the sofa and ran up the stairs, saying, “No! I have to choose first!”

Chapter 1935

Mrs. Willson didn’t know that when she went to the hospital, her house was already occupied by Gena.

She and Wendy rushed to the hospital in a hurry and found Noah and Harold. The father and son were already half mummies wrapped in plaster.

Although neither of them is life-threatening, they fractured their limbs, so that they completely lost the ability to move, and could only lie in bed and wail.

As soon as Mrs. Willson entered the door, she was shocked and anxious when she saw the two of them like this. She hurriedly stepped forward and asked: “Noah! Harold! You guys…what’s wrong with you?!”

When Noah and Harold saw the Old Lady coming, they couldn’t control their tears and wept loudly.

Especially Harold, crying very sadly.

Wendy burst into tears all at once, and asked pitifully, “Dad, brother, how did you become like this…”

Harold’s eyes were red, and he cried and said, “Grandma! Dad and I were scrapped by Regnar’s people! Grandma, I’m so wrong! I kindly served Regnar. He was not only not grateful, but also let his People beat me and Dad like this, they are just ba$tards!”

Noah also sighed: “Mom…people say that Tigers are the only companions to tigers. I understand today! We can’t accompany people like Regnar, so we must keep our distance from him in the future!”

Mrs. Willson said eagerly: “What on earth happened?! Tell me clearly!”

Only then did Noah tell what happened.

Only then did Mrs. Willson understand that when they kidnapped Elaine, they also tied up a transnational fraudster.

The most annoying thing is that Regnar, a scheming man, was also deceived by a transnational fraudster. In order to please the other party, he interrupted the limbs of her son and grandson…

Hearing this, Mrs. Willson burst into tears, patting her thighs and howling: “God doesn’t have eyes! If you don’t trouble Elaine today, that transnational scammer will definitely take Elaine’s family. People have broken their homes! But at this time, you just took the initiative to solve the trouble for Elaine, and then caused the trouble to yourself. Today Elaine was supposed to go to h*ll, but it turned out to be bad. You directly help Interpol and take the fraud. The crime is caught, which is equivalent to helping Elaine completely for free…”

When Harold heard that the truth was like that, he cried louder and went crazy and said, “I didn’t expect that we would end up getting the b@stard Elaine for nothing. It’s really a big loss… I, Harold has never suffered such a big loss in his entire life! And it was a big loss that she took the initiative to eat! Wendy, you slap me twice! I feel so uncomfortable in my heart…”

Wendy can only persuade: “Brother, since the matter has already happened, don’t think about it. The key now is whether your and dad’s injuries are not serious and can you recover…”

Harold choked and said: “Recovery can be made, but it takes a while. The doctor said that we may not have the ability to take care of ourselves for several months. We have to eat, drink and sleep in the bed. We may have to stay in the hospital and have to be accompanied by a caregiver… …”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly asked, “Harold, where did Mr. Regnar go? He was fooled by the scammer, so that he was dismissed. Later, the identity of the scammer was revealed. Didn’t he give you any compensation or give you a statement?”

“Gave a sh!t!” Noah said angrily from the side: “Regnar, that old dog, was also directly arrested by Interpol! It is estimated that he will be out of luck!”

Mrs. Willson exclaimed: “Ah?! Then you two got the meal in vain?”

Noah naturally knew what the Old Lady’s idea was, and he thought to himself: “What mom means, she must think that Harold and I were accidentally injured by Regnar’s people, and Regnar has to make some compensation to make it reasonable.”

“After all, my mother is looking at money!”

Thinking of this, Noah was a little depressed, and said, “Mom, you have to pay us the hospitalization fee first, let us transfer to the inpatient department! As for Regnar, if he comes out in the future, I will ask him for an explanation!”

“Okay!” Mrs. Willson nodded and said, “I’ll pay the bill!”

Chapter 1936

With that, Mrs. Willson turned around and left the ward.

She stepped to the collection office and said, “I’m here to pay Noah Willson and Harold Willson’s hospital bill.”

The other party inquired for a while and said, “The incurred treatment fee is 26,700, and another 80,000 of hospitalization deposit will be needed, which is a total of 10,06,700.”

Mrs. Willson couldn’t help but feel some pain.

“Although this one hundred thousand is not a lot, it is not too small. If this money is not compensated by Regnar a hundred times, I really can’t sleep in my dreams!”

Thinking, Mrs. Willson still took out a bank card from her wallet and handed it to the other party: “Come on, swipe the card.”

The other party took the card, swiped it on the POS machine, entered the amount, and said to the Old Lady: “The password.”

Mrs. Willson immediately pressed the password and confirmed, but the pos machine never automatically issued an order.

The staff member in charge of the cash register took a look and said, “Your card is frozen, please change one.”

“What? Frozen?!” Mrs. Willson frowned, “How is it possible! I have tens of millions in my card!”

At first, after Regnar helped the Willson family repay the debt and the bank unsealed the previously sealed property, Mrs. Willson returned part of her deposit.

After that, Regnar invested in the Willson family, and Mrs. Willson also found a way to find some companies that helped people take the account and put the money in her card. Now she has more than 20 million cash in her card, which has always been her pension money left for you.

Now, the other party suddenly told her that this card was frozen, and she suddenly became nervous.

The other party didn’t know if there were tens of millions in her card, and she said impatiently: “I can’t control how much money you have in the card, but the pos machine gave me feedback that the card has been frozen. If you have a problem, call the bank!”

Mrs. Willson was too shocked, and quickly took out her mobile phone and called the bank.

After waiting for a long time for the manual service, she hurriedly asked: “Why did your bank freeze my card?! What right do you have to do this?!”

The other party patiently said: “I’m sorry. It shows that your card is indeed frozen. The reason for the freezing is because your creditor filed a property preservation with the court.”

“f*ck your mother!” Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: “I have paid off all my debts a long time ago, how can there be any creditors?!”

The other party was also a little angry: “Madam, please speak up properly and don’t swear! I can see the property preservation execution document. The document shows that your creditor Regnar Wu initiated property preservation and he helped you repay the amount before. Ten million debts, and tens of millions of funds invested in your company, but now he has to withdraw all the loans and investments, so he has frozen your bank card.”

“what?!”

Mrs. Willson suddenly felt thunderous!

Did Regnar divest?

This… Doesn’t it mean that the Willson family is going back to the previous situation of nothing and in debt? !

Chapter 1937

Seeing that Mrs. Willson stood blankly on the spot, the hospital toll collector asked, “Are you still paying? If you don’t pay, we may ask you to discharge the two patients.”

Mrs. Willson immediately took out another bank card, chose one, handed it to the other party, and said, “Try this again!”

The toll collector nodded and took it and swiped it. After Mrs. Willson entered the password, he shook his head and said, “This is also frozen.”

“Then try this one again!”

Mrs. Willson passed all of her cards in succession, but the reminder that none of the cards was working!

This made Mrs. Willson's whole body very desperate!

Just when she was at a loss, a phone call came and she hurriedly connected, only to hear the other person say: "Hello madam, I am calling to inform you about the enterprises, villas, vehicles, antique paintings, etc. under your name. All real estate has been sealed by the court. Please repay Mr. Regnar's investment as soon as possible, otherwise, all your assets will enter the auction process!"

Mrs. Willson cried and said, "You…you are trying to force me to death!"

The other party has an official attitude and said: "Sorry, we are also acting in accordance with the regulations. The amount of debt claimed by your creditors has far exceeded your assets, so if you do not repay the debt in time, we will take action against you!"

Mrs. Willson choked and said, "My son and grandson are now in hospital. I need to pay for the hospitalization, right?"

"Sorry, you are now a negative equity holder, and if you have money, you also need to repay Mr. Regnar first."

"You bullsh*t!" Mrs. Willson shouted angrily: "What is the difference between you and drinking human blood?!"

"Sorry, it is justified to pay off debts."

Mrs. Willson roared: "God!! your mother, go to h*ll with her! Bullying an old lady like me, you can't die with peace!"

Having said that, Mrs. Willson immediately hung up the phone angrily.

Here, the toll collector said embarrassingly: "Old Lady, are you still paying the fee? If you don't pay, please get out of the way first, because the people behind have to pay the fee."

Mrs. Willson said with a black face, "Stop paying! I can't afford to eat, so I have to pay a bullsh*t!"

After that, she immediately called Regnar with her mobile phone.

Although she didn't know what was going on with Regnar, she still had a try and dialed his phone.

Unexpectedly, the call was quickly connected.

After Regnar answered the phone, he asked in a bad tone: "Old Lady, what's the matter with you?"

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said flatteringly: "Oh, Mr. Regnar, that's it, Mr. Regnar, why did I hear that you are going to divest suddenly? Didn't you say that you want to cooperate for a long time? You suddenly withdraw like this. But what did we do? Is there any misunderstanding in this?"

Chapter 1938

Regnar said coldly: "There is no misunderstanding, I just completely lost confidence in your family, so I don't expect you to do anything for me. In that case, what else should I do if not hurry up and divest?"

Mrs. Willson immediately pleaded with pity: "Mr. Regnar! Did the things my son and grandson did today make you feel unsatisfied? If they are not doing well enough, just say it, I will let them perform better next time. Please give our family another chance!"

Regnar said impatiently: "I had given you the opportunity, but the key is that you were not up to it! So don't come to beg me now."

Mrs. Willson was desperate in her heart. Suddenly thinking about the villa, she hurriedly asked: "Mr. Regnar, we signed an agreement about the villa. You agreed to lend it to us to live for 10 years. If we can't go back, our family will have to sleep on the streets!"

Regnar sneered: "Of course the villa. You can live for a while, but you have to make it clear to your son that if he dares to divorce Horiyah, then I will kick your family out immediately!"

Mrs. Willson said angrily, "Mr. Regnar, you don't need us to deal with Charlie anymore. Why do you have to let my son stay with the dirty woman Horiyah? You know, men hate most. What is being cuckolded by his own woman, as long as Horiyah is still there, my son will never pass this hurdle…"

Regnar said contemptuously: "Your son can't pass this hurdle. It has nothing to do with me. Horiyah, I gave her my words. If you don't want to, you can move out of Tomson and leave the villa to Horiyah."

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she immediately realized that she couldn't say more. If she continued to talk to Regnar, she might not even be able to keep the right to reside in the villa.

Mrs. Willson has experienced the taste of sleeping on the street, so she never wants to have such a hard life again.

She couldn't help but secretly thought: "As long as I can keep the residence right of Tomson Villa, even if my son always wears a green hat on his head, I can accept it. I am so old that I can't live for many years. In the next few years, I don't want to suffer that kind of suffering anymore!"

So, she could only grit her teeth and agree, saying, "Mr. Regnar, don't worry! I will definitely keep Horiyah in Willson's house!"

Regnar snorted coldly: "Forget we are acquainted! Don't call to bother me anymore."

Mrs. Willson hurriedly asked: "Mr. Regnar, don't hang up in a hurry, I have one more thing I want to ask you for help…"

"Say it."

Mrs. Willson said hurriedly: "My son and grandson are both seriously injured, and now there is no money for treatment. Can you please lend us hundreds of thousands for help?"

"Lent you hundreds of thousands?" Regnar said disdainfully: "Don't forget, your Willson Group still owes me tens of millions. At this time, you still lick your face and ask me to borrow money. How thick?"

Mrs. Willson cried and said, "But my son and grandson can't just bear it like this…"

Regnar said: "I heard that they are no longer in danger, and the plaster is also put on. You can take them home and cultivate slowly."

Mrs. Willson choked up and said, “But neither of them has the ability to take care of themselves. It will cost a lot of money to hire a caregiver or something…”

Regnar smiled and said, “Well, you don’t have to worry about them. I will tell the hospital about their treatment fees. You don’t need to pay them. You can take them back at any time. In addition, I have already given it to you. Three helpers have been arranged. You can wait. Then these three people will help you.”

Mrs. Willson felt a glimmer of humanity in Regnar at this moment, and thought: “In any case, Mr. Orvel can still keep the villa for us to live in, and arrange for three helpers to come over. This is not bad. Maybe he was really angry, so he made the decision to divest. Maybe he will reinvest in the Willson family when he gets better in the future!”

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson hurriedly said gratefully: “Thank you so much!”

Chapter 1939

At this moment, Elaine’s situation is also very tragic.

She was first sent to the best orthopedic hospital in Aurous Hill by Mr. Regnar’s men, and then an expert was urgently arranged to perform joint surgery on her knee.

In fact, for injuries like hers, the best way is to undergo surgery in the shortest possible time. After fixing the knees with steel plates and nails, they are wrapped in plaster for protection.

In this way, the best recovery effect can also be obtained.

After the operation, she returned to the ward, where Orvel’s men were already waiting for her.

The subordinate opened his mouth and said to Elaine: “Ms. Elaine, you have done a lot to arrest Roxa this time, so all your treatment costs this time will be borne by our agency.”

Elaine looked at the right leg that was put in plaster again, and she burst into tears in discomfort, and choked up: “Comrade Interpol, you can’t let that b!tch go anyway!”

The man nodded and said solemnly: “Ms. Elaine, don’t worry, we will bring her to justice!”

He said, “By the way, Ms. Elaine, for your personal safety, I have to remind you of something else.”

As soon as Elaine heard that it was related to her personal safety, she said hurriedly: “Say!”

The man said seriously: “Roxa is a transnational fraudster. Behind her is a huge fraud group spanning dozens of countries. Although we have arrested Roxa this time, there are still many of Roxa’s comrades who have to be arrested, so you must not tell anyone about this matter, otherwise, it is very likely that you will be retaliated by this fraud group!”

When Elaine heard this, she burst into tears!

“Mom, this is endless! It was because of this thing last time that I was taken into the detention center. I suffered a lot and my leg was broken…”

“Now my leg was just right, I haven’t had time to jump for two days, or because of this, it is broken again, you said they will come to retaliate against me next time, then what can I do in the future? I…… Why do I have such a hard life…”

The man hurriedly comforted: “Ms. Elaine, don’t get excited. This time is different from the last time.”

Elaine cried and asked, “What’s the difference? Didn’t you still catch them clean? As long as they have a comrade outside, it is possible to retaliate against me! And this time I got their boss Roxa in. Now, they will not let me go! They interrupted my leg before, and might kill me!”

The person explained: “This is Ms. Elaine. We are still very cautious. The arrest of Roxa has not leaked any information. As long as we do not disclose it, and you do not disclose this matter, no one will think of it. You can go on to live a normal life.”

Elaine breathed a sigh of relief, and hurriedly asked, “But you see how miserable I am now, my leg is broken, my face is beaten and swollen into a pig’s head, and my hair is choked off by that b!tch. How can I explain it to my family?”

The man hurriedly said, “In fact, this matter is easy to explain. How did you explain to your family the last time you entered the detention center?”

Elaine said: “I told them that I was tricked into an MLM organization, and then I was taken into the detention center as an MLM employee…”

The man nodded and said, “You tell your family this time that members of several MLM organizations deliberately designed to retaliate against you, so they beat you like this. I think they should believe it.”

Elaine sighed, “Hey, this is the only way to do things now…”

The man took out Elaine’s mobile phone and handed it to her, “Ms. Elaine, you can contact your family. To avoid suspicion, I will also leave.”

Elaine nodded, looked at the person in a flustered manner, and exhorted: “Comrade Interpol, please be sure to keep things alive today. Don’t let Roxa’s associates know that I got her in, otherwise. My life is definitely gone, please…”

The man said seriously: “Don’t worry, we must keep it strictly confidential!”

After that, the man said in a convenient way: “Ms. Elaine, take care of your injuries, I will leave now.”

After the man left, Elaine picked up the phone and quickly called Claire.

As soon as the phone was connected, she immediately cried and said, “Claire, my dear girl! Come and see mom in the hospital! Mom’s leg is broken again… Why do you think mom’s fate… …”

Chapter 1940

Claire was about to get off work. She was shocked when she heard this, and blurted out, “Mom, what’s wrong with you?! How did you break your leg again?!”

Elaine cried and said, “Don’t mention it. Mom let the people of the MLM organization take revenge. They caught me and gave me a fat beating… My hair was smashed and my legs are broken up…”

“Ah?!” Claire hurriedly asked: “Did you call the police?”

Elaine cried and said: “Reported, Comrade Police has arrested them, come and see mom!”

Claire asked, “Which hospital are you in, I’ll be there!”

Elaine choked and said, “I’m in this Aurous Hill Orthopedic Hospital, come on…”

Claire blurted out: “Okay, mom, wait a minute, I’ll come!”

Claire hung up Elaine’s phone at this time, and while drove to the hospital, he hurriedly called Charlie.

Charlie had already returned home at this time, watching TV in the living room pretending to be a casual person.

Jacob also came back, and he was about to make a pot of tea and have a drink with Charlie.

Charlie received a call from Claire, already knowing what was going on, but still pretending not to know, he asked, “My wife, are you off work?”

Claire hurriedly said, “Husband, where are you?”

Charlie casually said: “I’m at home.”

Claire asked again: “Where is Dad?”

Charlie said, “Dad is also at home and just came back.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Then you and dad should drive to the orthopedic hospital! Mom, she is in the hospital! I’m driving there too, see you at the hospital!”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and asked, “What? Did mom go to the hospital again? What’s the matter?”

Claire said with a bit of sobbing, “Mom, she was retaliated by the people from the MLM organization. Those people broke her leg, but don’t know the specifics, so I have to go there!”

Charlie said hurriedly: “That’s OK! Then dad and I will go out and rush over!”

“Okay, see you in the hospital!”

Jacob was preparing to make tea. Hearing this, he asked in surprise, “Charlie, what’s the matter?”

Charlie said: “The people of the MLM organization retaliated against mom, and the leg is broken. She is at the hospital, let us go there!”

Jacob asked in surprise: “Elaine’s leg is broken again?! What you said is true?!”

Charlie said awkwardly, “Dad, how do I think about what you mean? You seem quite happy…”

Jacob said seriously: “Charlie, it is reasonable to say that I really shouldn’t be gloating, but when I think about Elaine’s legs in plaster and crutches, I just want to laugh inexplicably…… Isn’t it a bit unkind to say that, but hahaha…”

Charlie shook his head helplessly: “You also know that you are not kind. When you see mom later, don’t laugh.”

Noah nodded: “Don’t worry, I can hold it back.”

After that, he hurriedly put down the tea set and urged: “My son-in-law, let’s go quickly, I can’t wait to see how terrible she is now!”

Chapter 1941

When Charlie and Jacob arrived at the hospital, Claire had already reached.

When Jacob and his son-in-law came to the ward, Elaine was holding Claire's hand, and the crying could be heard outside the room.

Claire was also wiping tears distressedly.

Although Charlie heard that his mother-in-law had suffered a lot today, he had been outside at the time and had not entered, so he didn't see what was going on inside.

Moreover, after Elaine was brought out by Orvel's men, she was directly sent to the hospital, and Charlie did not see her face either.

Seeing Elaine with a blue nose and swollen face and missing a piece of hair on her forehead, he couldn't help sighing in his heart: "Oh, Mother-in-law is really miserable. This time she was in this way. It was really a disaster. The ghost knew that Cynthia would suddenly run away. Looking for her?"

Seeing Charlie's arrival, Elaine felt wronged and finally regarded as a catharsis, crying and said: "Good son-in-law, mom is so miserable..."

After speaking, she cried out of breath.

Charlie hurried forward, pretending to be concerned and asked: "Mom, what's wrong with you?"

Elaine waved her hand and wiped her tears: "Hey, I can't mention it, I can't mention it, it's a bitter tear..."

Looking at her like this, Jacob didn't dare to laugh even if he wanted to. He just stood there motionless or spoken.

Elaine glanced at him, and said angrily: "Jacob, what are you doing here!"

Jacob hurriedly said, "You said what I am here to do, of course I am here to see you."

"See me?" Elaine said angrily: "I think you came to see me and laugh at me!"

Jacob hummed in his heart: "Hey, I really made you right, but I can't admit it..."

So, he can only say embarrassingly: "What are you talking about it? Even if we are separated or divorced, we will be together for half a lifetime. You were bullied in this way. I must feel sorry for you!"

Elaine glared at him: "You feel bad a*, *you! don't know what you old dog are thinking, you f*cking want me to be lame forever!"

Jacob did not expect Elaine to guess so accurately, but he did not dare to respond.

Fortunately, Claire on the side said at this time, "Mom, don't quarrel with Dad. He came to see you out of concern."

Elaine said angrily, "I don't need his care."

After speaking, she looked at Charlie again, and said bitterly: "Good son-in-law, this time I was tossed by the same group of people who engaged in MLM last time. Mom is really in bad luck. This time I will be fighting for a few months with the plaster, not only I can't cook for you, but also won't be able to go anywhere in the future. The days to come will be extremely depressing…"

Charlie understood Elaine's meaning at once.

So he immediately said openly: "Mom, in this case, I'll cook the food in the future. In addition, I will transfer you 100,000 in pocket money. You are really bored during this time. You can buy something online. Just play with things and it's time to manage and be patient."

When Elaine heard this, she was immediately moved!

In fact, she didn't expect Charlie to give her money at all.

She just felt that Charlie had promised her that he would pay 30,000 a month for food and another 10,000 for the hard cost of cooking. She did not dare to deduct the food cost, but the hard work should be taken for granted.

But now she is limping again, and she can't buy vegetables and cook. No one can do this work. She was afraid she couldn't ask Charlie for the 10,000.

Chapter 1942

That's why she wanted to pretend to be pitiful and hope that Charlie won't deduct her 10,000 for hard work.

But she didn't expect him to be so generous, he would directly give her one hundred thousand!

Hearing this, Elaine immediately felt refreshed, and was also full of gratitude to Charlie, and said hurriedly: "Hey, you are really a good son-in-law of your mother! With a son-in-law like you, mother has cultivated blessings for several lifetimes..."

Claire was secretly speechless when he heard this.

The reason for the tongue is that she discovered that when her mother said this, her attitude was really sincere. It seemed that she was really from the bottom of her heart, rather than just saying two polite words...

Charlie didn't expect that one hundred thousand would be able to move Elaine into this, and he couldn't help but chuckled secretly, thinking: "I knew this superb mother-in-law, so I can send her away with such a small amount of money. I would not have to worry if I gave her some money?"

However, if you think about it, this matter is not that simple.

In the past, Elaine controlled the family's financial power, not to mention, at least two million in his hands. At that time, if she was given more than two hundred thousand, she would really not be able to send her.

However, after being sacked by Horiyah and spending a few days in the detention center, her starting point has been reduced a lot, and her appetite is not as great as before.

Charlie was also very straightforward. After talking here, he immediately transferred 100,000 to Elaine's card. When Elaine received the receipt message from the bank, she immediately beamed and said happily: "It's my son-in-law who loves me!"

At this time, the doctor just came in for the rounds, Claire hurriedly asked her: “Doctor, can I ask you, how is Mom’s situation now?”

The female doctor explained: “The patient is here mainly to recover and recuperate. This does take a while, and there is nothing else to pay attention to. You can let her under observation in the hospital, or you can take her home for recuperation.”

Claire said, “Mom, why don’t we take you home for training, so that it will be convenient for us to take care of you! Besides, it will be the New Year soon, and staying in the hospital is too deserted.”

Elaine nodded again and again: “This hospital feels very bad. I don’t want to wait for a minute. Anyway, my leg is not broken for the first time. I already have experience. I will wait until my bottle of fluid infusion is finished later. Just take me home!”

……

At the same time, in Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

Noah and Harold were forced to leave the ward because they could not pay the hospital fee.

The father and son were lying on the mobile cart in the hospital, and Mrs. Willson and Wendy pushed them to the parking lot together.

When they came, it was Wendy who drove the new Bentley bought at home.

The Bentley is not an ambulance, and there is no way for them to lie down safely, so they can only find an ambulance to transport them.

However, it costs money to find an ambulance.

The family of four has no cash on them, and all bank cards and electronic payment accounts have been frozen. Now they are really penniless, and they don’t know how to pay for the parking fee after driving out of the hospital.

Just when they were at a loss, two middle-aged men stepped over and said, “Is it Mrs. Willson?”

Mrs. Willson said in a hurry, “It’s me, who are you?”

The other party said: “We are sent by Mr. Regnar, for the sake of your family’s pitifulness, arranged an ambulance for you to take the four of you back to the villa.”

Mrs. Willson breathed a sigh of relief and said gratefully: “That’s great! Could you arrange an ambulance to take my son and my grandson back, and I will drive back together with my granddaughter.”

The other party waved his hand: “Sorry, you two have to take the ambulance back as well, because this Bentley was bought with our President Wu’s money, so he asked us to take the car back!”

Chapter 1943

Mrs. Willson heard the other party’s words, and she felt as if she was struck by lightning. Just stand on the spot!

She said helplessly and begging: “Two brothers, please call Mr. Regnar and say that our family is exhausted now. I beg him to show mercy and leave us a little escape. Leave the Bentley to us…”

After speaking, she quickly added: “Even if you just borrow us to use it for a few years!”

The other side said blankly: “I’m sorry, Mr. Regnar, said that a family like yours really can’t come to the table, so he doesn’t want to have any interests or entanglements with you anymore. The villa allows you to live in, it is already his. The greatest kindness, if you don’t know what is good or bad, then I’m sorry, the villa, he can also take it back at any time!”

Mrs. Willson’s heart throbbed for a while, but at this time, she did not dare to say any rebellious words.

Wendy on the side couldn’t help choking: “Please tell Mr. Regnar again, you two, look at the way my dad and my brother are now, our family has no credit and hard cash, and there is fatigue without hard work… ..”

The other party said coldly: “If you are still talking so much nonsense, then the villa is really gone.”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said at this time: “Wendy, stop talking! Get out of the car handover the keys quickly!”

Wendy was extremely angry, but she did not dare to continue to resist, so she cried and took out the car key and handed it to the other party.

The man took the key and said to the Willson family: “Okay, the ambulance has been arranged for you. Your family of five should go back quickly. We will drive away now.”

After speaking, the two got into the Bentley car and directly started the car to leave the scene.

At this time, an old ambulance drove to the family and stopped. The driver lowered the window and asked, “Are you going to Tomson?”

“Yes…” Mrs. Willson nodded sullenly, and said, “Thank you, please take the four of us to Tomson a06.”

The driver and a young man in the co-pilot got out of the car and helped them lift Noah and Harold up there, and then said to Mrs. Willson and Wendy: “You two will squeeze in too.”

Mrs. Willson nodded and said to Wendy: “Wendy, this ambulance is a bit tall, please help grandma.”

Wendy wiped her tears, rubbed her red eyes again, choked up and said, “OK, Grandma…”

Horiyah hurriedly followed, and said flatly: “Mom, I will help you too!”

Mrs. Willson opened her hand and yelled angrily: “Get out! Don’t touch me!”

Horiyah didn’t expect that the Old Lady suddenly got angry with her, and asked a little aggrieved: “Mom, where did I offend you?”

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and cursed: “You have offended me everywhere! If it weren’t for you, our family wouldn’t be what it is today! If it weren’t for you, they wouldn’t be able to beat you up for more than ten million! If it wasn’t for you, Noah will not always be ridiculed by Elaine!! If it weren’t for you, Noah would not be able to do anything to Elaine. He and Harold are so miserable now, this is all your harm!”

Horiyah cried all at once.

Chapter 1944

She was also extremely aggrieved in her heart, crying and said, “Mom, I know you have been worried about my pregnancy in the black coal mine, but I was really trying to survive, otherwise, I might have already died!”

“Furthermore, the ten million things I did not deliberately want to get rid of!”

“I intended to deceive Elaine’s money and villa, so as to improve the living conditions of our family! All my efforts and sacrifices are all for this family!”

When Mrs. Willson heard her talk about pregnancy, she immediately felt as if she had been slapped twice, and immediately yelled: “You shameless b*tch, dare to mention pregnancy! Depraved family-style, depraved morals, and extremely shameless! Had Regnar protected you, I would have driven you out of the house!”

With that said, Mrs. Willson was so angry that she even lost her breathing rhythm. She gritted her teeth and said: “Also! When you came out of the black coal kiln, you were not only pregn@nt with a wild species! You also contracted a venereal disease! You also infected my son! Do you think I don’t know?!”

Horiyah’s face turned red.

Just when she didn’t know how to fight back, the driver asked impatiently, “I said your family can’t leave? If you want to fight, pull the two sick numbers from the car and accompany you. Noisy, we are still waiting to get off work, we have no time to spend with you here!”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she immediately persuaded him, and hurriedly said: “Mr. driver, don’t be angry, let’s go, let’s go!”

After speaking, she gave Horiyah a fierce look, and then with the help of Wendy, she climbed into the ambulance.

Although Wendy sympathized with her mother, she didn't dare to speak up at this time, so she could only wink at her mother and let her get in the car before talking.

Horiyah also knew very well that she had no other place to live except the Tomson a06 villa, so she could only swallow her anger and got into the car, and sat in the corner.

After all five members of the family got into the ambulance, the ambulance immediately went to Tomson.

In the car, Noah was lying on the mobile hospital bed, looking at Mrs. Willson, crying and asking: "Mom, what can we do in the future? Our family is now as poor as it is..."

Mrs. Willson wiped her tears, and said in extremely painful and melancholy: "don't know what to do. Now our family has no money, and your father is injured like this again. Later treatment, medication and rehabilitation. It's a lot of money, it's really desperate situation..."

Harold cried and said, "Grandma, if you want to return to Tomson to see if there are valuable things, let's get them out and sell them! There are still a lot of good things in our villa, just in the wine cellar. It is estimated that you can sell the liquor for a lot of money!"

Mrs. Willson nodded: "There is really no way, it can only be this way!"

Wendy asked at this time: "By the way, grandma, the two people just said that Regnar arranged three helpers for our family. Where are they?"

Mrs. Willson was also at a loss: "Don't know, he may have arranged but people haven't arrived yet, right?"

"Hey..." Wendy sighed: "If he could send three helpers over, Regnar would be more or less conscientious. Otherwise, Dad and Brother would be hurt like this, just the three of us. It's really hard to take care of them."

“Who wouldn’t say…” Mrs. Willson said with emotion: “I guess Regnar is indeed angry with us in his heart, but he should still have some hope for us, but he is now No matter how angry we are, if we have a chance in the future, we must perform well, and we should be able to win his trust again!”

Wendy nodded and sighed, “Hey, I hope the three helpers he arranged will arrive as soon as possible. It’s best to have already arrived at the Tomson first-grade waiting, otherwise we don’t know how to get Dad and Brother back to the room later. ……”

Chapter 1945

At this moment, in the a06 villa of Tomson.

Gena, Tabia and Lexi have just filled their stomachs.

They waited left and right, but they couldn’t wait for Mrs. Willson’s family to come back, and they were hungry and uncomfortable. They just found out that there were some ingredients in the kitchen that she had prepared but had not had time to cook, so they decided on their own and used those ingredients. Prepared a great meal.

Before Regnar divested, the living standards of the Willson family were still very good. After all, Regnar invested in the Willson Group, which restored the life of the Group, and the Old Lady also resumed her previous life like Lafayette. The level has also been greatly improved.

Moreover, Horiyah deliberately prepared very rich ingredients today, in order to celebrate it after Noah and Harold got Elaine.

Unexpectedly, these ingredients were not eaten by the Willson family, and Gena’s three were all impatient.

The three of them were lying on the sofa watching TV with big and round bellies.

This TV was brought up from the room on the first basement floor after Harold sold the big TV. Compared with the previous one, it is indeed a lot smaller. In the huge living room, it is somewhat different.

While watching TV, Gena smacked her lips and said, “Oh, all the villas are good for Mrs. Willson, but this TV seems to be a bit small. Compared with such a large living room, it looks uncoordinated.”

Lexi asked in surprise: “Mom is coming! This big TV can’t be 50 inches? The TV set in my village chief’s house is not so big, is it small?”

“Yeah…” Tabia also echoed: “I have never watched such a big TV before.”

Gena waved her hand and said, “You don’t understand. The TVs of rich people start at 70 or 80 inches. Last year, when I was working at a housekeeping company in the city, I went to the rich people’s house to clean, and the TV was much bigger than this. ring!”

Lexi said with emotion: “Goodbye! What are you doing with such a big TV? Don’t you be tired if your eyes are running back and forth on such a big TV?”

Gena sneered and said: “Look at your promise. According to you, when people go to the cinema to watch a movie, their eyes will fall to the ground!”

Lexi scratched her head: “I have never been to a movie theater. don’t know what it is like.”

Gena said: “I’ve been there, and I’ve done cleaning in movie theaters. Let me tell you that. The screen in the movie theater is bigger than a wall in this living room. Just think about it!”

Tabia on the side asked, “It’s bigger than this wall, that’s too scary!”

Gena said: “You two have never seen the world. When you turn around, let Mrs. Willson take us to watch a movie in the cinema, then you will know!”

The three were chatting, and the ambulance had been driven into the yard.

But their TV sound was loud, so no one heard the movement outside.

After the ambulance stopped steadily, the driver and the co-pilot jumped out of the car, and roughly removed Noah and Harold from the car.

They did not move down with the mobile beds, but directly moved them down and placed them on the marble floor in the yard.

Mrs. Willson was ready to get in the car and leave as soon as they saw them, and hurriedly said, “Aren’t you going to help us get them in?”

The driver said impatiently: “The customer’s request is to bring you to the place. The entrance fee is not included. If you want us to help, you can pay two hundred per person.”

Mrs. Willson said: “I don’t have a penny!”

The driver frowned and asked, “You live in such a luxurious villa, don’t you have four hundreds?”

Mrs. Willson eagerly said: “Now I don’t need cash at all when I go out, so I haven’t put any money at home. Now our mobile payment and bank cards are all frozen, there is really no way!”

Chapter 1946

The driver waved his hand: “Then we will be helpless.”

Wendy said angrily, “You are paramedics, shouldn’t it be right for you to help the wounded?”

The driver looked at her and said seriously: “Little girl, I want to make it clear to you that we are not doctors, and ours is not a 120 ambulance in a public hospital, but a transfer ambulance operated by a private company, just like a taxi. We drive to make money by driving, and we will work when we are given the money, understand?”

Wendy was speechless.

The man said disdainfully: “Who, who can live in such a good villa, can’t afford four hundreds!”

After speaking, the two got into the car directly and started the car to leave.

Wendy stomped her feet angrily, the Old Lady sighed helplessly, and said to her and Horiyah: “My old bones can’t help. First carry Noah into the house, and then come out to carry Harold. Right.”

Wendy and Horiyah also knew that there was no other way. They could only grit their teeth and used the strength of suckling to put Noah up carefully.

Noah’s body erupted with pain, and said in pain, “You move a little bit slow, it hurts too much…”

Mrs. Willson shook her head and sighed, “Dear son, there is really no other way now, so just bear it!”

After that, she said to Wendy and Horiyah: “You two help Noah, I’ll open the door first!”

Wendy and Horiyah struggled with Noah and moved to the doorstep by step. Mrs. Willson was about to swipe her fingerprints to open the door. Suddenly heard the movement of the TV inside, she asked Wendy in surprise: “Wendy, did you turn off the TV when you left?”

Wendy shook her head: “I was too rushed when I left, I forgot too.”

“Okay.” Mrs. Willson didn’t think much, she opened the door directly.

As soon as the door opened, she saw three people lying on the sofa in the living room inside!

She was so scared that she yelled: “You…who are you?!”

When the three heard the movement, they suddenly turned their heads and found that Mrs. Willson and Wendy were coming, and they recognized these two former inmates at a glance.

Gena was so excited that she rushed over and said excitedly: “Old Lady! You are back! We have been waiting for you for a long time!”

Mrs. Willson saw the three people running over barefoot, and she was shocked to speak.

She naturally recognized Gena and the others, but she couldn't figure out why these three people came out? And why is it in her own home? !

So, she asked in surprise: "Gena, you guys... why are you here!"

Gena said excitedly: "Old Lady! Are you still pretending to be confused here! Didn't you give us a bail pending trial and save us?"

"Me?!" Mrs. Willson said with a dazed expression: "This...Is there a misunderstanding?"

"Is there any misunderstanding!" Gena hurriedly said, "Old Lady, I know, you are grateful that we helped you a lot in the detention center and took care of you a lot, so you wanted to repay your favor and let us come and live with you!"

Tabia on the side also echoed: "Yes, Mrs. Willson, you are so nice! You also sent a big run to pick us up. For the first time in my life, I have been on a big run!"

Gena said with a bit of emotion: "Old Lady, let me just say something from my heart. The three of us are very grateful to you! So we all think about it. In the future, the three of us will live here and not leave. Let's take care of you as our own mother, and give you the end of your retirement life!"

Mrs. Willson suddenly felt deep despair in her heart, and she blurted out anxiously: "Gena, listen to me, there must be some misunderstanding in this, it really wasn't me who saved you! Besides, I really didn't want you to come here to live with me!"

Chapter 1947

Mrs. Willson is a typical hiring person forward instead of backward.

When she was in the detention center, she needed Gena to support her, so she was extremely polite to her at that time, and treated her like her own daughter.

But in fact, she doesn't even look down on a vulgar village woman like Gena.

Therefore, from the day she left the detention center, she had completely forgotten her.

For her, Gena is only a tool that must be used in a special period. After that special period, she never wants to have anything to do with her.

However, she never expected that this Gena would appear in her own home inexplicably!

Gena didn't expect that the Old Lady would deny what she had done.

In her opinion, it was obviously Mrs. Willson who saved them, arranged for the driver to pick them up to Tomson, and entered the fingerprints on the gate. Why did she deny it at this time?

Thinking of this, Gena asked with a puzzled face: "Old Lady, what's wrong with you? You did all these good things, so why are you reluctant to admit it?"

"Yeah!" Tabia and Lexi also came over and asked uncomprehendingly: "Old Lady, you obviously did all this. Why are you denying it? Why is that?"

Mrs. Willson was surrounded by the three of them, feeling the stinky smell on their bodies, feeling dizzy, and choking her coughing.

The three of them didn't pay much attention to personal hygiene, and it was winter now, their clothes were thick, they didn't pay much attention to hygiene, didn't take a bath or change their clothes, so that the three of them had a strong body odor.

Now three people surrounded the Old Lady, and the smell was sour and unbearable for her.

While covering her nose, Mrs. Willson said grievously: "Gena, you really misunderstood. I really didn't do these things..."

Gena smiled, showing her big yellow teeth, and said with a smile: "Oh, Old Lady, I know you have a good heart, and you may not want to say something, but it doesn't matter, the relationship between our inmates is deep after all! Now! The three of us have also come out. From now on, we will all stay by your side and take care of you!"

Lexi on the side also said: "Yes, Old Lady, when you didn't come back, the three of us had already arranged a room. Fortunately, your villa is big enough and there are enough

rooms. From now on, we will live in three of them. Here, you are the mothers of the three of us!"

"What?!" When Mrs. Willson heard this, she burst into flames and blurted out: "You have arranged the rooms? Who gives you the power?!"

Lexi didn't expect the Old Lady to suddenly get angry, and hurriedly asked: "What's the matter, Old Lady, you let us come over and live with you, we must get a share of the room!"

Mrs. Willson trembled angrily, and said: "This is my house, so I won't be held accountable if you break in without permission, but who gives you the right to divide my bedrooms?! Leave immediately!"

Wendy hurried over at this time and said in a low voice: "Grandma, we are currently short of manpower, so let them help, and let them go when Dad and Brother are better off."

Mrs. Willson waved her hand and said coldly: "I can't let them be here without manpower. They are so stinky to live like this. Letting them stay one more minute will be my birthday! Besides, Mr. Regnar will arrange a helper for us. Yes, it must be 10,000 times stronger than these three stinky ladies!"

After that, she looked at Gena and said sharply: "You three, get out of here quickly!"

Gena was stunned!

Chapter 1948

She looked at Mrs. Willson and said in disbelief: "Lady, you will let us get out? This is too much! Don't forget, we were in the detention center, but the three of us have been taking care of you and helping you. , Even your daughter-in-law Elaine, we helped you teach her a lesson!"

Mrs. Willson asked viciously: "Did I ask you to help me? When did I say and asked you for Elaine to teach her a lesson? It was entirely because you felt that Elaine was insulting that you started beating her!"

Gena was extremely disappointed: “Mrs. Willson, you are really turning your face faster than turning a book! Back in the detention center, when we maintained you so much, I didn’t expect to return to such a result!”

Mrs. Willson said blankly: “I’m really sorry, I let you down, but this is also a lesson for you, telling you to recognize your identity in the future, don’t think about utopian dreams all day!”

Gena gritted her teeth and said, “Oh, Old Lady, are you talking like this? Okay! Then I won’t leave! I think what you can do to me!”

Tabia and Lexi also said repeatedly: “Yes! We won’t leave!”

Mrs. Willson did not expect that the three of them would even want to play rogues, and immediately said coldly: “You three, don’t mess around here with me. You don’t look in the mirror to see yourself. Just like you, your whole body is stinking. Are the soil buns worthy of living in this Tomson first-class villa? If even you can live in such a luxurious villa, it is really not long-sighted!”

With that said, Mrs. Willson said with a arrogant face: “I was in the detention center when the Phoenix fell into the chicken coop and was forced to stay in the chicken coop for two days. You really thought I was with you. Am I that kind of person?”

Tabia yelled, “Mrs. Willson! As the saying goes, a troubled phoenix is not as good as a chicken! Don’t go too far, you dead old woman! If you annoy us, even if you are old, we will beat you!”

“Yes!” Lexi also immediately agreed: “How we beat Elaine back then, now we can beat you the same!”

Mrs. Willson curled her lips and said: “You try to hit me. As long as you dare to do it, I will call the police immediately! You will definitely be caught back!”

Gena also clenched her fists, her violent temper made her wish she would rush to punch Mrs. Willson now.

However, before she came out, she thought about the instructions given to her by the prison guards, and she thought to herself: “The prison guards have said that we are all

on bail pending trial. Although we have temporarily obtained personal freedom, we must abide by the law, otherwise, Because if we don't abide by the law and cause trouble, we will most likely be caught again. Not only will we have to make up for the remaining sentence, but it might also even worsen!"

Thinking of this, she had to suppress the anger in her heart, and said coldly: "Old Lady, I can see it too, you are idle and you have nothing to do with us, right? Since you think we can't climb up to you, then Is it okay to go?"

Mrs. Willson nodded: "It's best to leave as soon as possible, or I will call the police right away!"

Gena gritted her teeth and said to the two people around her: "Okay, anyway, we have released it in advance. There is no need to go back to this matter, pack up things, let's go!"

Although the other two were unwilling to do so, they did not dare to make a mistake at this time, for fear of returning to the detention center, so they nodded angrily.

The three of them packed their belongings in anger and loss, and prepared to leave with the blanket.

Mrs. Willson has been supervising them. Seeing that they have packed their things, she fanned her hands in front of her nose and said with disgust on her face: "Oh, it's so stinking! You guys hurry up and roll as far as possible. If you dare to come again, I will call the police and arrest you as soon as possible!"

Gena felt the great humiliation, but because she was afraid of causing trouble, she could only grit her teeth and endure it, and said to the two people around her: "Let's go!"

At this moment, seven or eight strong men suddenly pushed in from outside, saw this situation, and asked: "What's the matter? Where are you three going?"

Gena thought that these fierce and strong men were all found by Mrs. Willson, and immediately said nervously, "Don't be impulsive, big brothers, we are leaving! we're leaving!"

The leader said coldly: “Why are you going?! Mr. Regnar said, the three of you will treat this as your own home from now on, this house belongs to him, not to Mrs. Willson. Mrs. Willson is like you. She’s just borrowing to live here, so as long as we, nod our heads, they don’t have the right to drive you away!”

Chapter 1949

Mrs. Willson was confused all at once.

Regnar arranged for Gena and the others? !

What does Regnar mean? !

Did he say that these three helpers arranged for her? !

Just before the Old Lady came back to her senses, Gena heard the brawny man’s words and blurted out excitedly: “Big brother, what you said is true?! Can we really live here?”

The man nodded, “Of course! Hasn’t the driver entered your fingerprints before? You will treat this as your home from now on!”

Mrs. Willson shouted desperately: “Brother! Excuse me, tell Mr. Regnar that we don’t want such a helper! These three people are all peasant women and don’t know a few big characters. What can they do for us? We can’t change to three professional nurses, preferably the one who can wash clothes and cook!”

The man yelled coldly: “Old Lady, I found that although you are old and ugly, but you think well and beautifully! Still bargaining with us? Don’t look at what you count?”

Mrs. Willson was blushing when she was scolded, and she stammered and said: “Then we don’t need help, can’t we? Let the three of them go. Let’s do everything by ourselves. This is alright?”

“That’s not okay! As I said just now, these three people are the same as your family. They will all be residents of this house from now on. They will sit on the same level as you. You have no right to let them go!”

Gena just heard this, looked at Mrs. Willson, sneered and said: “Oh, Mrs. Willson, I think you are really a phoenix! Not long after you came out, you can turn over so quickly, I didn’t expect this big villa is not yours at all. Yeah! What are you pretending here with me? I really thought this was your villa! I didn’t expect you to be the same as the three of us, just renting it out!”

“Yes!” Tabia said contemptuously: “The clamor was so powerful just now, it seems to be really awesome, I didn’t expect it was all pretended!”

Lexi also echoed: “I still think you are really a phoenix. You live in such a good phoenix den. Only now I know that you are a pheasant who borrowed and lived in the phoenix den!”

Mrs. Willson’s expression was very ugly.

This villa is indeed not hers.

It belongs to Regnar.

Regnar allowed them to live in the family so they could live.

If Regnar doesn’t let them live anymore, they will have to get out.

In other words, if Regnar wants Gena and the three of them to live in, then she has no right to obstruct.

Gena exhaled suddenly!

She excitedly said to the two of them: “From now on, we are also residents of this big villa! Some old pheasants pretending to be phoenixes no longer have the right to drive us out!”

“Yes!” The other two were also very excited.

After clarifying the relationship of interest, they were in a good mood.

After all, this not only extinguished the arrogant arrogance of the Old Lady, but also allowed the three of them to live in this large villa reasonably and legally.

At this moment, Gena suddenly remembered something and asked the brawny headed man: “Brother, I want to ask you something!”

The man said: “You say!”

Chapter 1950

Gena said: “We looked at the rooms in this villa before and found that those big and good rooms were occupied by the Willson family. All we could find were corner rooms. Since the three of us were with them Family rights are equal, so can we ask for reallocation of rooms?”

“Yes!” Lexi also recovered, and said excitedly: “I want to live in a big bedroom facing south too!”

The man naturally didn’t think it was too big to watch the excitement, and said with a smile, “Of course, we don’t care how you distribute it internally.”

“That’s great!” Gena said immediately: “I booked the big bedroom on the third floor! Who owns the bedroom? Move out quickly, otherwise, don’t blame me for throwing everything out!”

Mrs. Willson said angrily: “Dare you! The big bedroom on the third floor is my room! No one can grab it!”

Gena sneered and said, “You bad Old Lady, hurry up and get away! I just gave you a face. The three of us have come to you sincerely and really want to treat you as a mother! But Unexpectedly, your old thing is so unfeeling! Now that Mr. Regnar has spoken, then let’s speak with strength. I want the room on the third floor. If you dare to grab it, you can weigh yourself whether you have that ability!”

Mrs. Willson was suddenly desperate!

Not only despair, but also deep regret!

She only understood now that these three people turned out to be the helpers Regnar arranged for her!

If she knew this was the case, she shouldn't have yelled at them just now and had to drive them out…

Originally, although the three of them couldn't make it to the stage, they had enough respect for her, and she also had the strength to direct them to do anything.

But it's better now!

She actually offended the three of them to death!

And these three people were not driven out in the end…

Gena wants to grab her room…

Isn't this shooting yourself in the foot? !

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson felt so uncomfortable…

She could only lick her face and said to Gena: "Oh, Gena! It was a misunderstanding just now, don't you be familiar with me! I am old, confused, and can't live for a few years. Sometimes my brain is not enough. Said something that doesn't sound very nice, don't take it to your heart! I always treat you like a daughter!"

Gena said with a disgusted face: "Now it's close to me? I'll go to your mother! What the h*ll are you doing? I see through your old stuff this time! The show sings "Something is wrong with you," No matter what', it's a dog thing like you! Everyone will live under the same roof in the future. You'd better not provoke me, otherwise, I will let you die in minutes!"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she shuddered in shock, and blurted out: "You…are you not afraid to go in again?"

At this time, the brawny man immediately added: "Don't worry, Mr. Regnar still has a lot of face, and this little thing is definitely done!"

When Gena heard this, she immediately felt as if she had been given a cardiotonic injection, and sneered: “Then I’m sorry, Mrs. Willson, from now on, the big room on the third floor belongs to me!”

Mrs. Willson almost collapsed. The large bedroom on the third floor was the best bedroom in the entire villa. When she first moved in, she fell in love with that room, and it was extremely comfortable to live in, absolutely unmatched by other rooms.

Moreover, the Old Lady is eager to enjoy her life. She intends to live in such a good bedroom. Now seeing that Gena will snatch it away, she is naturally anxious. She cried and said, “Gena! You see how old I am. Yes, maybe I will die one day, so you can let me die in that better room, and I can have a good fate in my next life!”

Gena stepped forward and slapped Mrs. Willson, and shouted coldly: “You’re so f*cking f@rting here! Mom drank pesticides, and the hospital said it was useless, so we took her back home. She died in the end. In the dilapidated brick house in my hometown, according to what you said, won’t Mom have a good fate in her next life?!”

Chapter 1951

Mrs. Willson was dizzy as slapped by Gena.

She really did not expect that she had said so many insults to Gena before that Gena did not do anything to her.

Unexpectedly, when sshe showed her weakness she accidentally touched her inverse scale.

Although Gena has no culture, she is indeed a filial daughter.

At first, her mother was forced to commit suicide by taking medicine. After hearing the news, she rushed back from her husband’s house.

At that time, her mother was very sick and hopeless.

In the hospital, Gena’s mother told her very weakly that she wanted to go home, saying that she was uncomfortable in the hospital.

Gena knew that she knew that she was going to die. When she was dying, all she wanted to do was to save some money for her family, and didn't want to stay in the hospital for fearless treatment.

She wanted to take her mother back to her in-law's house, be good for a few days, and let her walk through the last part of life.

But her mother-in-law strongly opposed it, especially her mother-in-law, who yelled at her on the phone, saying that if she dared to pick her mother back, she would not even enter the house herself.

The younger brother who is afraid of his wife is unwilling to let her mother go back because it is unlucky for her to die in her own home.

In the end, Gena could only take her mother back to her old house that had been abandoned for many years.

In the old house, Gena tried her best to wipe her mother's body with warm water, put on clean clothes, and made her a bowl of noodles with eggs.

After the mother ate the bowl of noodles, she held her hand and said to her contentedly, "Good girl, mom will sleep for a while", and then she never woke up.

That day, Gena cried all the tears.

After her mother entered the soil, Gena beat her younger sister-in-law and was sent to the detention center.

It was also because of her filial piety that when she heard that Elaine was very unfilial to Mrs. Willson, she felt sympathy for Mrs. Willson and hated Elaine at the same time.

Generally speaking, this is a vulgar, sloppy, and uneducated peasant woman who has always respected her deceased mother and awe of human nature.

Although her temper is aggressive, she is not a bad person.

She could tolerate the insults Mrs. Willson had put on her, but she couldn't tolerate even a slight offense to her mother.

Mrs. Willson only said that by dying in a better room, she can guarantee a good fate in her next life. It reminded her of her mother who had died in a dilapidated building.

She always felt that her mother was loyal and kind-hearted, though poor and down for her life.

However, her fate is so awkward, she has never enjoyed a blessing in her life, and finally was driven to ruin by her daughter-in-law.

She also felt that such a mother, even if she died in the worst room in the world, God has eyes, she would have a good fate and enjoy a lifetime of happiness in her next life.

And what Mrs. Willson said just now, inadvertently, not only denied her consistent firm belief in her heart, but also blasphemed her mother's holy and great image in her mind.

Therefore, she couldn't bear it and slapped Mrs. Willson.

At this time, Mrs. Willson, covering her face, looked at Gena resentfully.

Chapter 1952

Although she was very annoyed in her heart, but at this time, given her ten thousand courage, she did not dare to do anything with Gena.

Regnar's subordinates said in a cold voice at this time: "We are here this time. It is Mr. Regnar's order to empty the assets in this villa. Mr. Regnar means that in the future, except for the hard-decorated parts, as well as the bed, Except for the large pieces of furniture such as the sofa, all other household appliances, all valuable furnishings, and the good wine stored in the basement must all be emptied, leaving nothing!"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she suddenly felt desperate.

At first, she was worried that she had no money. She could sell the household appliances in the villa, especially the wine in the warehouse in the basement, which could sell for at least one million, but she didn't expect that such a rich person as Regnar could even do this. She was worried about this in her heart, and before she was ready to make a move, his people had already found it!

Mrs. Willson said bitterly: “You can move away from the little brothers, home appliances and so on, but please keep the wine for us. After all, we like to drink a few drinks occasionally…”

The leader sneered and said: “You’re f*cking almost out of food, and still thinking about f*cking drinking? With that energy, you should study how to make money and make a living!”

After finishing speaking, he immediately said to a few people around him: “Start moving! Don’t leave any valuables!”

“OK, boss!”

Several subordinates immediately agreed, and then began to search the villa for a while.

They even carried a flatbed cart specially used for moving house, put all the valuables in the cart, and pulled out all the bits.

Mrs. Willson didn’t dare to make any trouble, she could only watch them constantly move the things in the villa, not only moved all the wine out, even the TV on the wall was also taken down.

What’s more, the kitchen utensils, pots and other items in the kitchen were all taken away by them.

Mrs. Willson choked and said: “Brothers, please keep the cooking pots and pans for us…”

The man said coldly: “These are all kitchen utensils imported from Germany. One pot costs tens of thousands. Keep them for you. You will sell them all in two days!”

Mrs. Willson cried and said, “No matter what I sell, I can’t sell the pot…”

The man said disdainfully: “We don’t care about this. If you want to cook, you can find a way to buy another pot!”

After that, he checked in each room again to make sure that there were no valuables left. Then he said to his men: “You first put everything in the car!”

Several subordinates went out one after another, and the person said to Gena again: "You will live here steadily in the future. Mr. Regnar has only one requirement of you, that is, you must not go to the house of Ms. Elaine next door to find any trouble with their family. Otherwise, we will never be merciful!"

As soon as Gena heard this, she nodded quickly and said: "Don't worry, I will never trouble Elaine! The trouble with Elaine before was all because of Mrs. Willson, an ungrateful Old Lady, so I will definitely not do it again in the future. Not anymore!"

The man was satisfied and said: "Okay, don't you want the bedroom on the third floor? Go and take it quickly, let's go first."

Gena said excitedly: "Okay! I see! You go slowly!"

After the group of people left, Mrs. Willson sat on the ground and cried: "Oh my life, why is it so bitter..."

Wendy also cried out and said, "Grandma, Regnar is too much. He clearly wants to play with us..."

Horiyah said at this time: "People, Mr. Regnar, may not really want to play with us. Originally, he wanted to arrange a few helpers for our family. Unexpectedly, your grandma would offend them to death when she came up. Now there are no other helpers. Now, there are three more enemies..."

Mrs. Willson asked furiously: "Horiyah, you sl*t who doesn't obey women's way, dare to point fingers at me!"

Horiyah had been fed up with the Old Lady's arrogance for a long time. Seeing that the Old Lady was angry with her, she immediately became angry and cursed: "You dead Old Lady, don't deceive too much! Do you really think you are still Mrs. Willson?! You are now very poor and utterly impoverished, and you're f*cking here with me, what the h*ll I owe to the Willson family?!"

Chapter 1953

Mrs. Willson did not expect that Horiyah, who had always been crushed by herself, would dare to challenge herself!

At this moment, she felt furious in her heart, but she didn't dare to say anything when she thought that she had no support at the moment and was like a frustrated ball.

If I had treated Gena better at first, then the three of them would now be their own loyal licking dogs, and Horiyah would naturally not dare to make any mistakes.

It's a pity that she has already made enemies with Gena and the others. If she offends Horiyah at this time, she really can't find half a helper.

So she could only say angrily: "I don't want to quarrel with you, let's take Noah back to the room, and then move Harold in!"

Noah was almost crying, and choked up: "Mom, you still remember me, I can't hold it anymore..."

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said, "Wendy, Horiyah, please take Noah back to the room and let him rest."

The two struggled to lift Noah to the elevator. Wendy couldn't help but said to Gena: "Can't you three come over and help? Just watch it like this?"

Gena said blankly: "When the three of us came here, we really wanted to be a cow and a horse for your family, but your grandma was unwilling. Now, the three of us are in a co-tenant relationship with you, and it's love to help you. It's not our duty to help you!"

Wendy said angrily, "Can't you reach out and help?"

Gena shook her head: "Sorry, the love is gone!"

After speaking, she said to Mrs. Willson again: "The biggest room on the third floor will be mine from now on!"

Mrs. Willson stood there with tears in her eyes, but she dared not speak.

After all, it was all her own fault, and she could only break her teeth and swallow in her stomach.

Otherwise, Gena will certainly not give a chance.

After Gena warned Mrs. Willson, she took Tabia and Lexi to the third floor.

The three generations of women in the Willson family had to work hard to move both Noah and Harold to the second floor.

In order to take care of the father and son, Wendy and Horiyah both moved them to Master bedroom on the second floor and let them sleep on the same bed.

The original personal belongings of Mrs. Willson had already been thrown outside the door on the third floor by Gena.

The Old Lady also wanted to find a separate room on the third floor, but she did not expect that the other rooms on the third floor would be occupied by two other women.

In desperation, the Willson family can only draw a line with the three of them. Gena and the others live on the third floor, Noah and Harold live in Master bedroom on the second floor, and Wendy and Horiyah live in one of the second bedrooms on the second floor. The other second bedroom was given to Mrs. Willson.

After the busy work, the family of five was exhausted and hungry.

Mrs. Willson wanted to eat a meal, so she directed Horiyah to say: “Hurry up and make something to eat, I’m almost starving to death!”

Horiyah choked and said: “Be a bullsh*t, do it, let Gena and the three of them eat the ingredients prepared before, and now the pots and pans have been taken away by Regnar’s people, and there is only half a bag of rice at home. , Even the rice cooker is gone, what do I use to cook?”

Mrs. Willson asked desperately: “Is there nothing to eat in the refrigerator? It’s better to eat a few sticks of ham rather than going hungry!”

Horiyah said annoyedly: “Old Lady is demented? Even the refrigerator is dragged away. Where can I get you the ham sausage? How about you give me the money and I go out to buy it for you?”

Only then did Mrs. Willson remember that Regnar's people had already moved the refrigerator out.

In other words, in this villa now she cannot even find a bite…

Harold was aggrieved at this time and cried, "Mom…I…I'm so hungry…I haven't eaten a bite since I went out… .."

Chapter 1954

Horiyah couldn't help crying when she saw her son's miserable appearance, and choked up, "Harold, mom is really helpless. There is no bite to eat at home, and the money I can find has been taken away by Regnar's people. What do you want me to get you to eat…"

Wendy cried and said, "Mom, or I will find a job tomorrow!"

Horiyah nodded and said: "It's okay to find a job, but you have to find a job tomorrow. For the salary, we will have to wait for the next month. This is looking at the New Year. Our family should not be hungry for the New Year.. …."

Mrs. Willson said at this time: "It's really impossible, just go find a part-time job! Find a job that pays daily!"

Wendy said: "It can only be like this…"

At the same time, Gena on the third floor was also holding a meeting with Tabia and Lexi.

The situation faced by the three of them is the same as that of the Willson family, except that they have no money.

Therefore, Gena said to the two of them: "It is a blessing that we can live in this big villa now. As for the meal, I think we have to figure out a solution by ourselves."

Lexi hurriedly said: "Sister Gena, what do you think we should do? The Chinese New Year is only two days away, so we have to prepare a little bit. Not to mention the big fish and the meat, at least make dumplings for dinner, right?"

Gena said: “This is actually simple. I know a few cleaning companies that specialize in cleaning homes. There we can make about 20 an hour. The three of us work together for eight hours a day, and one person has one hundred. Sixth, this adds up to 500, and now that the year has come, the service industry costs have risen. Going to the bathhouse and rubbing the back can also make a lot of money. As long as the three of us work hard, we will definitely make money. Enough for our lives.”

Tabia said immediately: “No problem, although I haven’t studied much, I still have strength in both arms!”

Lexi also nodded again and again: “Then we two will listen to sister Gena’s arrangement!”

Gena gave a hum and said, “Go to bed early tonight, and we will go out to find work tomorrow morning!”

……

The villa a05 next door is another scene.

Although Elaine had a cast on her leg, she was in a pretty good mood.

The young couple Charlie and Claire had dinner together. Elaine stretched her legs out of the dining table diagonally in a plaster cast, while eating and visiting Taobao with her mobile phone, her expression was very relaxed.

Seeing this, Jacob couldn’t help but mock her: “I say Elaine, you are really such heartless. You just broke your leg for a short time. Not only do you don’t swear or curse the street, but you are like an okay person. Here comes Taobao! This is not your character!”

Elaine glared at him, and said contemptuously: “What do you know? I am different now. I have learned how to counsel myself!”

Charlie was very curious and asked: “Mom, can you tell me, how do you do psychological counseling?”

Elaine waved her hand: “Hurt! Isn’t it easy? You think my good son-in-law, if I sit here and think about my leg, then I must be more uncomfortable the more I think about it,

and the more uncomfortable the more I think about it. If I'm so angry that this leg won't return to nature, don't you think?"

Charlie nodded: "This is indeed the truth."

Elaine chuckled and said, "So, I don't think about it that way, and I don't think about my legs, I just miss that Roxa!"

Charlie was dumb for a while, Roxa? Isn't that his aunt Cynthia?

Elaine said triumphantly at this time: "I just thought in my heart, I am really fateful this time! The fraudster Roxa deliberately retaliated, not only didn't she die, she even got f*cked!"

"Not only did she do a fight, she swelled her nose and face. How awesome is this?"

Speaking of this, Elaine refreshed and continued: "Now, Roxa has also been arrested, and I don't have to worry about anyone retaliating against me in the future. Can you say I can be upset?"

Claire asked in surprise: "Mom, who is Roxa? Is it a member of MLM organization?"

Elaine realized that she had missed her mouth and nodded hurriedly: "Yes, that's right, Roxa is the boss of that MLM organization! Heinous b@stard!"

Chapter 1955

Charlie marveled at Elaine's spiritual victory method, and at the same time, he was relieved for the successful resolution of this matter.

What he was most worried about before was that Cynthia exposed his identity. After all, his aunt's acting style was extremely arrogant. Maybe the moment his brain heated up, she revealed the identity of the Wade family.

Fortunately, Cynthia chose the wrong way as soon as she came up. She directly wrote Elaine a 100 million cheque, and asked her to classify her as a liar as soon as she came up.

The two words Citibank even stung Elaine's deepest pain in his heart, so that Elaine directly responded to Cynthia's purchase by force.

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help but feel funny.

His aunt, who has been living in Eastcliff for so many years, is always a respectable object wherever she goes, but she must have never imagined that her heroism would be broken in Aurous Hill.

Moreover, it was at Elaine's hands.

Want to come, this time will definitely teach her a lesson.

Charlie was thinking. The phone suddenly received a WeChat message. When he saw it, it turned out to be a video from Orvel. The thumbnail of the video showed that it was a dilapidated small room, and his aunt Cynthia was standing before the camera with a bitter face.

He knew that Orvel should have settled her, so he immediately got up, went to the bathroom, and clicked on the video.

The video began to play, and Orvel's voice came: "Master, take a look, this is the room prepared for Miss Cynthia! It's in the shantytown of the village in the city!"

In the video, it is a small room of less than 20 square meters. The room is very shabby. Apart from a bed, a simple wardrobe, a desk and a chair, there is almost nothing else.

Although this kind of self-built house is in poor condition, it has the advantage that the landlord has made a separate bathroom for each room, so that at least there is no need to queue for public toilets.

However, this toilet looks very ordinary, small and broken, and very dark.

As for the toilet, it is definitely not available. The landlord provided it with a very cheap squat toilet.

Cynthia stood in the middle of the room with a depressed face, and said angrily: "You show Charlie, how can I live in this shabby place!"

While filming the video, Mr. Orvel said coldly: “Why can’t you live? Master had lived on construction sites for several years. The conditions are much worse than this. If Master can live, why can’t you?”

Cynthia was furious: “Don’t compare me to him! I have lived for more than 40 years, and I have never experienced a hard day!”

Orvel sneered and said: “Congratulations, from now on, your seven-day dream tour is about to begin. Haven’t you had a hard time ever? The next seven days, let you live it all at once!”

After that, Orvel said again: “Master, look at this environment, are you satisfied? If you think the conditions are still a bit superior, then I will find a worse one!”

Seeing this, Charlie couldn’t help laughing.

Although he is not very old, he knows human nature better than most people after so many years of playing outside and encountering so many people of all kinds.

Therefore, he most likes to punish the wicked from the root of human nature.

For example, Youngzheng of Wei’s Pharmaceuticals, who always looked down upon Liang’s mother who was born under the Changbai Mountains, disappointed others, and delayed others for a lifetime. What’s more hateful is that if they delay others, it’s fine. They have all passed away. In rants, such a person is completely bad from the root of human nature.

That being the case, letting him settle down under the Changbai Mountain for a lifetime is the best punishment for him.

It is also his best way of atonement.

Chapter 1956

This Aunt, Cynthia.

Born in the mansion of Eastcliff has grown up since she was a child and has enjoyed the glory and wealth all her life, always being arrogant, defiant, and arrogant.

That being the case, the best way to punish her is to let her live a hard life and severely frustrate her spirit!

Therefore, Charlie sent a voice to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, I think this environment is good, but you must make your people guard against it 24 hours a day, and never allow her to buy any goods online, nor allow her order any takeaway!”

“If she buys something, or orders takeaway, your people will stop it directly and absolutely can’t give it to her!”

“As for her daily food, just let your people see the mood and buy her something from a small restaurant outside, but remember that the standard for a single day’s food must never exceed fifty!”

At this moment, the shantytown of the village in the city.

Orvel used the phone speaker to play the voice that Charlie had just sent.

Cynthia’s face suddenly became even more ugly after hearing it!

She angrily said: “This is too much! Don’t let me shop online, let me not order takeaway?!”

Mr. Orvel sneered: “I just won’t let you order, what’s the matter?”

Cynthia said angrily: “I want to call Charlie!”

Orvel smiled and said: “Based on what I know about Master, if you make a call, the daily food standard will definitely not increase but decrease! You will definitely regret the call by then!”

Cynthia gritted her teeth and said, “You’re f*cking here to bluff me!”

After speaking, she immediately took out his mobile phone and called Charlie.

Charlie answered the phone, and Cynthia blurted out immediately: “Charlie! You are too much, right?! You let me stay in Aurous Hill for a long time and live in this kind of pig

nest-like environment, and I will bear it! But why are you restricting my online shopping and ordering takeout?"

"Also! What good food can I eat for a food standard of fifty a day? What if I am malnourished during this period? What if I eat waste oil and cause heavy metal poisoning?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Auntie, is Mr. Orvel by your side? You turn on the speakerphone and I will tell him."

Cynthia immediately turned on the speaker, and Charlie said: "Mr. Orvel, can you hear me?"

Orvel's voice soon came: "Master, I am here. Just give your orders!"

Charlie gave a hum and said, "Auntie, my temper is still too strong!"

Having said that, he sighed and said, "Let's do it, reduce her daily food standard from fifty to thirty. If she is still not satisfied, reduce it to twenty or ten. It's really not good, one day. Five is also fine, two for steamed buns, one for pickled mustard, and the remaining two for some other tooth-fighting sacrifices!"

Orvel laughed out immediately: "OK, Master, I see!"

Cynthia suddenly collapsed, crying and said, "Charlie, what do you mean?! If you don't want to add a little bit to me, just forget it, why you deduct 20?!"

Charlie said, "Auntie, it is all for your own good. Let you work hard, so that you can gain a little more experience and lessons after returning to society. But I think you are really insincere. The ancients said , The sky will descend to the people of Sri Lanka, you must first suffer from your mind, your muscles, and your body. Since you are not sincere and so stubborn, then I will increase my efforts to make you a better one soon. One of the pure people!"

Chapter 1957

Cynthia really didn't expect that what Orvel said before turned out to be true.

She wanted to find Charlie's preferential treatment conditions, but she didn't expect that not only did Charlie ignore her, but also directly lowered her daily food standard from fifty to thirty.

At this moment, she experienced the same pain as Mrs. Willson at this time.

I knew it would be such a result, so why bother to pretend to be this?

Orvel glanced at Cynthia, who was crying, and sneered, "What am I talking about? I said Master will definitely lower your food standards. You just don't believe it. Have you taken it now?"

Cynthia was black and did not speak.

She dared not speak anymore.

Because she knew that she said so many mistakes, maybe she said a few more words, every day she really has to eat steamed buns and pickles.

Seeing that she didn't dare to do it again, Orvel smiled and said, "Ms. Wade is here to enjoy the good time for seven days. There is nothing wrong, I will leave first."

Cynthia glared at Orvel fiercely. Seeing Orvel leaving the room, she couldn't help but burst into tears.

She immediately took out her cell phone and sent a video call to Zhongquan, Master who was far away in Eastcliff.

As soon as the video went through, Cynthia cried and said, "Dad! Charlie, this b@stard humiliated me in every possible way! Look at what he did to me!"

With that, she switched cameras and took pictures of the situation in the room.

Zhongquan didn't expect that Charlie would be so cruel to his own aunt. He directly arranged such a difficult environment for her, and he was somewhat dissatisfied in his heart.

He sighed: “Charlie is indeed a bit overdone. Anyway, you are also his aunt…”

As he said, Zhongquan sighed again and said seriously: “However, Charlie is of great use to the Wade family now, and nothing else, as long as he returns to the Wade family and marries the Gu family’s daughter, the Wade family’s strength is immediately It can go up a lot! If he can handle the Su family girl, it will be even more perfect…”

Hearing her father’s sigh, Cynthia suddenly thought of what Charlie had said to her on the helicopter.

He said that the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family died in his hands;

He said that Philip was dyingly ill, but was reborn because of him;

He even said that a series of earth-shattering events that happened to the three major families in Japan some time ago were all personally done by him…

In this way, Charlie’s strength is likely to far exceed everyone’s cognition…

Thinking of this, Cynthia twitched in his heart, and murmured: “These things must never be let his father know! Otherwise, he will pay more attention to Charlie b@stard! I, Cynthia, can’t let him return to the Wade family by saying anything. ! Otherwise, once this kid returns to the Wade Family, there will be no place for me to stand in the Wade Family!”

So Cynthia immediately said: “Dad, let me tell you the truth, Charlie is a cold-blooded stupid without affection! You think he is of the Wade family’s blood, and you want him to return to the Wade family, but he doesn’t leave his body at all. The family’s blood is in the eyes. He can treat me like this aunt. If we return to the Wade family, let’s make him a little bit dissatisfied, then he wants to bring the whole Wade family into trouble?”

Zhongquan became silent all of a sudden.

Cynthia’s words also made him a little alert.

Everyone hopes that their subordinates can have a viable general, but the first thing to consider is a very realistic issue, which is whether they can suppress the opponent.

Chapter 1958

What Charlie did today, in Zhongquan's view, was indeed a bit too much.

Even if Cynthia went to his mother-in-law without authorization, she had the fault first, as Cynthia's nephew, he shouldn't do this to his aunt.

He even forced his aunt to live in Aurous Hill's dilapidated Village for a long time.

It can be seen that the Wade Family wants to tame Charlie, let Charlie re-identify his ancestors and return to the clan, and use it for the Wade Family. It is definitely not as easy as imagined.

Therefore, this matter must not be rushed, otherwise, it may be counterproductive.

After Zhongquan wanted to understand this, he opened his mouth and said: "Cynthia, after all, this matter is your fault first, so even if Charlie is indeed a bit too much, but you don't need to completely turn your face with Charlie. Let's be aggrieved. We will discuss this matter in the future."

Cynthia secretly breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said: "I know Dad, I can't accompany you during this time, especially during the New Year, I can't pay you a New Year..."

Zhongquan smiled slightly: "These are all trivial things, don't worry, dad is waiting for you to come back."

"Okay!" Cynthia nodded to the video camera while wiping tears.

At this time, in Zhongquan's picture, the eldest son, Andrew, stepped in and said a little anxiously: "Dad, I have a news."

Zhongquan frowned: "What news?"

Andrew said: "I heard that the Su family is buying all kinds of masters across Asia, and the price is very high. An ordinary martial arts master will be given tens of millions. Calculated in 100 million a year, it is estimated that the cost of investing in this alone will

be over 10 billion. Many top players who have retired from the arena are planning to return to the arena!"

Zhongquan asked in surprise: "Why are you making such a big move?"

Andrew said: "Maybe it is to quickly make up for the loss of combat power in Japan. I heard that dozens of masters in the Su family have been sued by the Japanese prosecutors. No one of these masters wants to escape from prison."

Zhongquan nodded, he knew very well how important combat power is to the top family.

Take what happened to the Su family in Japan this time. If it weren't for their own large reserves of masters, it would be impossible to send nearly a hundred martial arts masters to Japan overnight.

What's more advantageous is that when this master arrives in Japan, he can directly destroy the Matsumoto family with the attitude of a strong dragon slashing the ground with a snake.

These masters, without guns, ammo, and bare hands, can burst out powerful combat effectiveness.

As long as you have a passport and visa, you can enter and leave any country at any time and maintain combat effectiveness at all times.

Such a person is the most important support for a large family to fight overseas.

The combat effectiveness of guns is certainly strong, but no family can transport people with guns from one country to another.

Therefore, assassins who use guns have severely limited combat effectiveness. Once they need to go overseas to perform missions without guns, they will almost lose their usefulness.

And the martial arts masters raised by top big families? Even in the country with the strictest gun control in the world, they can still guarantee combat effectiveness. This is the important point of masters.

Andrew said to Zhongquan again at this time: “I heard that Zhiyu, the eldest lady of the Su family, has been investigating a mysterious person across the country since she returned from Japan. The Su family even secretly offered a one billion price tag. To find information about this person.”

“Oh?” Zhongquan asked in amazement: “What is this person’s background? Is it the enemy of the Su family?”

“No.” Andrew said: “I heard that it seems to be Zhiyu and Zhifei’s lifesaver!”

Chapter 1959

“Zhifei’s savior?!”

Hearing these words, the Old Master Wade suddenly asked in surprise: “Is that the mysterious person I mentioned at the beginning?”

“Yes!” Andrew nodded, “There was a rumor back then that Zhiyu and her brother were saved by a mysterious man when they were in Japan.”

Elder Wade asked again: “The mysterious man saved their siblings in Japan, and Zhiyu and the Su family are looking for clues to him in China. Is this mysterious man a native of China?!”

Andrew said: “It looks like this! Otherwise, there is no need for the Su family to find a mysterious person in China who has appeared in Japan. Isn’t that a boat for a sword?”

Elder Wade suddenly became excited!

He said excitedly: “No matter who the mysterious person is, at least one thing is certain. The strength of that mysterious person is absolutely so powerful that we can’t understand it, or even incredible!”

“Yes!” Andrew also sighed: “He can kill multiple Iga Ninjas and rescue Zhiyu and Zhifei with his own power. This person’s strength is absolutely against the sky!”

Elder Wade blurted out: “If such a talent can be used by the Wade Family, what fear will the Wade Family have in the future!”

After that, he immediately said to Andrew: “Andrew, you quickly order, closely monitor the progress of the Su family, and do everything possible to find this mysterious person before the Su family. If you can’t get ahead, then At least you have to do your best to draw that mysterious person to our Wade family!”

Andrew nodded: “I know Dad!”

At this time, Cynthia, who had been silent in the video, had a very strange expression.

She suddenly remembered what Charlie had said to her before. Could it be that the mysterious person the Su family was looking for was him? !

Thinking of this, she felt a chill in her back!

If Charlie is really that mysterious person, then she can’t let him return to Wade’s house!

Originally from the Wade family’s blood, and there was a marriage contract with Gu’s family, these two trump cards were enough for Charlie to exchange for a very high status in the Wade family.

If he had the identity of this mysterious master again, he would be invincible. At that time, she would be driven out of the Wade Family!

Just when Cynthia was thinking about it, Zhongquan gave Andrew instructions, and when he looked at the phone, he found that Cynthia had a strange expression, and asked in surprise: “Cynthia, what’s wrong with you?”

Cynthia hurriedly said, “Ah, Dad, I’m fine, I was thinking about something just now.”

Zhongquan nodded and sighed: “After you come back, you can rest early, and stay in Aurous Hill for a few days. When you come back, Dad will pick you”

Cynthia hurriedly said, “Thank you Dad, I see!”

After hanging up the video, Cynthia couldn’t help being afraid for a while.

At this moment, she really regretted it.

I shouldn't have come to Aurous Hill to take a trip to this muddy water. Before I came, I never thought that Charlie would be such a hard bone to chew, and I didn't expect that my nephew seemed to be a highly hidden top master!

If I had known this before, if I killed myself, I would never come.

Before Cynthia came, she didn't regard Charlie as an enemy. She just felt that he was just an heir left behind by the Wade Family. Letting him go home would be a gift to him.

Moreover, after such people go back, they can only serve as the flag of the family, and they cannot pose any threat to people in the family.

But after coming to Aurous Hill, she really realized that the bones of her nephew, who hadn't seen each other in more than ten years, were as hard as her second brother.

At this time, Cynthia slandered in her heart: "If Charlie is just like the second brother, it's okay to say. What's more terrifying is that the second brother was a scholar who had hard bones, but his fists were not hard."

"And what about Charlie?"

"Not only the bones are harder, but the fists are harder!"

Chapter 1960

"It seems that in the future, I will stay away from him as much as possible! Try not to let him have the opportunity to return to the Wade family!"

……

At this moment.

Eastcliff, Su's family.

Zhiyu sat in front of the computer in the study, looking at the information gathered from all over the country.

Since returning from Japan, whether Zhiyu opened her eyes or closed her eyes, Charlie was all in her mind.

She has trouble sleeping and eating all day because of Charlie.

However, she didn't tell anyone else what she was thinking, even her brother or her mother.

What she originally wanted was to use her energy to find the mysterious person who saved her, and then thank him in person.

However, she tried for several days without finding any valuable clues.

Immediately afterward, in order to quickly replenish the missing strength of the Su family, Grandpa Chengfeng decided to search for a new group of masters at all costs.

Zhiyu immediately recommended the mysterious person to her grandfather. In her words at the time, if the Su family could find this mysterious person, this person would definitely be able to use one man against one hundred enemies, which would increase the Su family's strike power geometrically!

Chengfeng was naturally overjoyed and immediately instructed Zhiyu to find the mysterious man at all costs.

However, there is no way to find out the information of that mysterious person.

The Su family's informants have inquired from various sources in China and Japan, and no one has ever heard of such a powerful expert.

There is a huge roster among the martial arts masters.

Basically, there are top masters who have learned from, have a background, and are well-known.

However, Charlie is not a person in martial arts, so he is not known to them at all.

In this way, it will be more difficult for the martial artist to figure out his relevant information.

What's more, there are almost none in the martial arts masters at this stage that fit the kind of strength Zhiyu described.

Domestic martial arts masters are not weaker than Japanese ninjas, and some people are even stronger than ninjas, but there is really no one who can face just a few ninjas and can completely wipe out the enemy himself unharmed.

Zhiyu's bitter search has no results, so she wants to find all the entry and exit records of the most recent period from the Japanese customs, and then make a selection based on nationality and approximate age group.

However, since the Su family committed the killing of the door in Japan, the Japanese Homeland Security Department has imposed a lot of stricter customs control over it.

In the past, the Su family could easily obtain the entry and exit records of the whole of Japan, but now, they can't get the least information even after racking their brains.

Zhiyu also wondered whether the mysterious master was of Chinese descent who settled in Japan. In that case, he might not be found in the immigration information.

However, Zhiyu was unwilling to stand still, so she decided to start with better-operated domestic ones.

While searching for clues about mysterious people in China, she is also doing everything possible to break through the layers of supervision in Japan, and strive to obtain Japan's entry and exit records and even immigration records as soon as possible.

However, Japan's data blockade is a bit strict, and it will be difficult to break through for a while.

When she was at a loss, a female friend who had a close relationship in Japan called her and said to her: "Zhiyu, I can't get the entry and exit information and immigration records from Japan for the time being, but I found you a curvilinear way. Whether this method is feasible depends on whether you have patience!"

Zhiyu blurted out, “You can tell me what the answer is, I have patience! Even if it is a needle in a haystack, I will find him!”

The other party smiled and said, “That’s right. Although Japan’s homeland security department has blocked customs records, it has not blocked the video surveillance of the airport. In addition to uploading it to the customs, I have also kept a copy of all the video surveillance of the airport. There is a way to get you a copy. If you have the patience to look for it bit by bit from countless surveillance videos in several airports, you may be able to find the clues of your lifesaver!”

Chapter 1961

Zhiyu knows that entry and exit records are confidential customs documents, but airport surveillance is not.

Therefore, she secretly thought in her heart: “If he has returned home from Japan by plane, then he will not be able to bypass the surveillance video at Japanese airports. As long as she read the video carefully, she will definitely be able to find his trace.”

“It’s just that the workload may be very huge…”

“Besides, brother and I are the only ones who have met benefactor, so at most I let brother come to help me. Others can’t help if they want to.”

Thinking of this, although Zhiyu felt that the opportunity was a little slim, she still didn’t want to give up. She immediately said, “Please help me get the copy as soon as possible, and then send it to me using the Su family’s exclusive network.”

Massive data is very troublesome to transmit. Ordinary networks want to transmit surveillance videos from several airports and a large number of cameras for several days, the optical transmission will take several months.

However, the top family like the Su family has its own dedicated network and large data server, and the transmission speed is extremely fast, and it can all be transmitted in a day or two.

The other party immediately agreed and said: “I’ll let someone sort it out, and I will start sending you the data tomorrow.”

With that, she couldn't help reminding Zhiyu: "Zhiyu, there are so many surveillance videos, it may take a long time to watch them all, and if your savior does not return from Japan in the end, all your energy will be lost; if you make a little mistake or miss your lifesaver among the millions of passengers, then your energy will be wasted, so before you start, you must first think about it."

Zhiyu smiled slightly: "These are not problems! Even if I have to watch a year's surveillance video in front of the computer, I will definitely stick to it."

The other party sighed helplessly, and said, "Oh, well, it's the Zhiyu I know. You have this kind of unstoppable energy for reaching the goal, which I will never learn in my life… …."

Zhiyu smiled and said: "That's because you haven't encountered anything that can make you fail to achieve your goal and swear not to give up. If you do, you will be like me."

The other party laughed and joked: "What? You think you, a life-saver, as a prince charming?"

Zhiyu chuckled and said, "Prince Charming is nothing but a horseback rider. The lifesaver, can do much better than Prince Charming!"

"Tsk tsk tsk…" The other party kept smacking her lips, and said with emotion: "Then I congratulate you as soon as possible for finding your savior, and by the way, you will also solve the major marital affairs. If this is the case, take more time and energy to find him, and it is not a loss, after all, it is a great thing that kills two birds with one stone, perfect!"

Zhiyu actually blushed on the phone and blurted out: "What are you talking about! I just want to find the savior and thank him in person!"

"I don't believe you!" The other party grinned and said, "If it's just to thank him, didn't you say thank you when he saved you?"

Zhiyu replied with some embarrassment: "What I said at the time…"

The other person said: "Since you said thank you at that time, why bother to find him out at this time? Is it really to say thank you in person again?"

Zhiyu said with a little shame: “In fact, it’s not just to thank him. The family is also looking for some top masters to cooperate with. I think this is a good opportunity to kill two birds with one stone. Not only can I thank him in person, but also help the family match up to see if the two parties have a chance to cooperate.”

The other party smiled and said: “If you want to do this, you will have three birds with one stone. Not only can you thank him in person, you can also ask him to cooperate with your family, and you can even get a good son-in-law for your family!”

Zhiyu felt her cheeks become a bit hot immediately, and couldn’t help but angrily said: “You really can’t vomit ivory from your dog’s mouth. I won’t talk nonsense with you, you quickly give me the information and prepare, and then I will start screening.”

Only then did the other party stop teasing, and said seriously: “I’ll make arrangements, but today it’s twenty-eighth Chinese New Year, and the next night is New Year’s Eve. Your family has so many rules during the Chinese New Year. Can you get over it?”

Zhiyu said: “If you are too busy, you have to be busy. You should prepare for me as soon as possible. Don’t delay.”

“Okay, I get it.”

Chapter 1962

Charlie didn’t know that Zhiyu was doing everything possible to find him at this time.

He focused his attention on the preparations for the new year’s goods.

This is the Spring Festival that Charlie has most anticipated since his parents passed away.

In the previous years, he had a hard time, and the Spring Festival was no different from usual. Not only did he not enjoy the warmth of family, but he felt sad because other people were reuniting with their families.

After marrying Claire, he has no interest in Chinese New Year, because, in the past, the whole family of Willson’s celebrated the New Year together, and Charlie was naturally

the object of everyone's sarcasm. He would be humiliated every time at the New Year's Eve dinner.

In contrast, this year's situation is much better, so this has become the Spring Festival that Charlie has most anticipated in his heart since his parents passed away.

Early the next morning, the new year was twenty-nine.

The family ate at the dining table together. Charlie listed all the items to be purchased to his wife and father-in-law, and made some adjustments based on everyone's opinions, and got a finalized version.

Because Elaine's leg broke again, and Claire still insisted on finishing the last day's work, Charlie and Jacob became responsible buyers.

Jacob and his son-in-law prepared, and after breakfast, they went out to the supermarket to purchase together.

Claire finished her breakfast and stood up and said, "Husband, Dad, Mom, I have to go to the company. Today is the last working day before the holiday. I have to sort out the situation of some projects at hand, and then have a meeting with workers and give out a New Year red envelope."

Elaine murmured from the side, "What red envelopes do the employees need? Haven't they all been paid?"

Claire said earnestly: "Everyone has worked hard for the projects at hand for a long time. How can I not give a red envelope at the end of the year? Not only red envelopes, but also year-end awards."

Elaine felt distressed and said, "This money can be saved obviously, and you have to give it to outsiders. I really don't know how to say it!"

Charlie said at this time: "Mom, the company relies solely on the employees to work hard to get better and better. Seeing the New Year, if the boss did not express anything at first, the employees would lose hope. After the end of the year, when they come back and propose to resign, doesn't this company fail to function?"

Jacob also agreed at this time: “My son-in-law is right. Your mother-in-law is going to die. If you really want her to be the boss, she must be more ruthless than that and the company won’t run a week!”

Elaine glared at him: “Jacob, did you just use your mouth? I can try one more thing, I can still scratch your old face with a lame leg!”

Jacob shrank his neck in fright, and said angrily: “I don’t bother to argue with you!”

Claire shook her head helplessly, and said, “Okay, dad, go shopping with Charlie. I have to go to work, too.”

“Okay.” Jacob nodded and said: “You go first, we will leave in a while.”

As he was talking, there was a doorbell outside, and Jacob opened the video intercom and saw a few middle-aged men in suits standing in front of the camera.

The leader said respectfully: “Excuse me, is Master at home?”

It was Orvel who spoke.

And beside him, there are Issac, Qin Gang, Solmon and Liang.

There seemed to be a few people behind them, but Jacob couldn’t see clearly, he could only see that there were men and women, old and young.

So, he hurriedly said to Charlie: “Son-in-law, a lot of people with good looks have come to you!”

Chapter 1963

Charlie had heard Orvel’s voice through the speakers of the intercom system.

He didn’t expect that Orvel would come to his home at this time, and listening to the meaning of the Old Master’s words, it seemed that he was not the only one.

So he got up and said: “Dad, I’ll go open the door.”

Claire asked in amazement, “Charlie, wouldn’t it be the big figures who came to you to see Feng Shui?”

Charlie smiled and said, “It must be them. Only they call me Master.”

Claire shook his head helplessly, and said jokingly, “Master, I think you are the boss, it’s almost the same!”

Charlie raised his eyebrows: “It’s also an ability to convince others who can fool you!”

After all, he stepped out and walked through the courtyard to the door.

The door opened, and Charlie was stunned by the sight in front of him.

It turned out that Orvel, Issac, Qin Gang, Solmon and Liang were not the only ones at the door.

Qin Gang also brought Aoxue and Steven;

Solmon also took Gerald and Fred;

The red-faced Old Master Song unexpectedly came with Warnia and Honor.

The radiant Old Master Tianqi also took his granddaughter Zhovia to stand beside him.

Even Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng, rushed over with Charlie’s good brother Zhao Hao at the orphanage, and Zhao Hao, now Tailai’s driver and assistant with an annual salary of several million, has become a favorite of Tailai’s side.

With so many people, they drove dozens of cars, large and small, to park up along the large road at the door of Tomson A.

Before Charlie came back to his senses, everyone at the same time clasped their fists to Charlie and shouted respectfully: “Hello Master!”

With so many people shouting together, everyone in the entire villa area was shocked. Many people have already walked out of the terrace to check what happened.

When they saw so many top luxury cars, so many Aurous Hill and Haicheng big figures gathered at the door of the a05 villa, they were all stunned!

At this time, Mrs. Willson, who had been hungry all night, heard the movement and hurried to the second-floor terrace.

The terrace on the second floor was in the room where Noah and Harold lived. Wendy and Horiyah were also here to take care of them at this time. Hearing the movement outside, Wendy and Horiyah had already taken a step ahead of the Old Lady to take a look on the terrace.

When they saw so many savvy people at the door of Charlie's house, Wendy and Horiyah's expressions were so ugly and dark.

At this time, the Old Lady also walked up and asked in surprise: "Why are there so many cars? What are you doing?"

Horiyah said sourly, "Don't you see it? They all came to Charlie for New Year's greetings. Many of them are big people. Just see the Song family's father and Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng."

Wendy said with red eyes, "I see Solmon! And Gerald..."

Gerald, in the earliest days, was Wendy's fiance.

At that time, Charlie was still the smelly rug in everyone's eyes, and Gerald was the future good son-in-law who was content with the entire Willson family.

Wendy watched that she was about to marry into that family, and she was also arrogant and above clouds.

At that time, Wendy was at the peak of her life.

However, not long after, Solmon, the head of the White family, directly annulled the marriage contract between her and Gerald.

Chapter 1964

Although Wendy had been with Gerald desperately for several years, and she was pregn@nt with his child, she was still left clean by him.

Later, Wendy became the c0ncubine and plaything of Fredmen and Barena. Following them, instead of getting much benefit, she suffered a lot of crimes and ruined her reputation.

The current Wendy was even more miserable. Although she was still living in this luxurious Tomson First-Class villa, she was hungry all night, but she didn't even have the money to eat breakfast.

In this case, seeing Gerald again, all kinds of scenes from that year appeared before her eyes, which made her feel extremely sad.

In a short while, Wendy's eyes were filled with tears, and then two lines of tears burst into her eyes.

She couldn't help but choked softly: "Gerald...why did you not want me...Gerald...what did I do wrong to make you leave so desperately? I... Gerald..."

Speaking of this, Wendy was already crying!

Seeing her daughter cry like this, Horiyah was of course very distressed deep in her heart. She gently embraced her and comforted her: "Wendy, believe mom, you will definitely find a better man than Gerald in the future!"

Wendy cried and said, "How could it be possible...My reputation is completely bad now. When people talk about me, they are just jokes, mocking me for not loving enough, and being Fredmen's plaything, a man older than my dad. He threw me to Barena after he was done..."

Having said that, Wendy turned around and glared at the complicated Old Lady, and said angrily: "It's all because of you! It's all due to the dead Old Lady! You forced me to s3duce Fredmen! If it wasn't for you, My reputation cannot be broken! If it weren't for you, Gerald and I might still have a chance! You ruined me!"

Mrs. Willson was taken aback by Wendy's angry roar, she stepped back subconsciously, and said, "How can you blame me for this? Didn't you agree with Fredmen?"

Wendy scolded: “You bullsh*t! If you didn’t force me, how could I agree?! You just wanted to let Fredmen use me in exchange for investment! You just wanted to sell my b0dy in exchange for prosperity and wealth!”

Mrs. Willson said angrily: “Wendy! You have to rely on your conscience! In this matter, could I benefit from it alone?”

After that, she pointed to Horiyah and said angrily: “Don’t forget, Fredmen gave you five million back at the beginning, but in the end, it was cheaper for your parents! If you really want to say who betrayed your body in exchange for that Wealth, you cannot only count one! Your parents must also be included! You must also be included!”

Horiyah’s expression suddenly became very ugly.

Although Mrs. Willson’s words were harsh, what she said was indeed the truth.

In the beginning, whether it was Mrs. Willson, Horiyah, and Noah, they all liked Fredmen’s ability and wealth.

Therefore, together they persuaded Wendy to enter Fredmen’s ro0m in the middle of the night.

And Wendy was not completely forced, to be more precise, it was half-push half self-motivation.

She broke up with Gerald at the time, and the family’s economic situation continued to deteriorate. She herself had long been dissatisfied with those poor days. Therefore, mixing with Fredmen was partly because of her own vanity.

Wendy was also blushing at this time.

she knows.

Everyone is responsible for this matter, including herself.

Just like a proverb, in an avalanche, no snowflake is innocent.

Thinking of this, she also lost the idea of continuing to entangle with Mrs. Willson, squatting on the ground and crying.

Mrs. Willson ignored her, but looked at the big luxury car at the door of Charlie's house and the large group of big people in the upper class, and her heart was so sad...

Horiyah also had a sour taste in her heart!

She thought that Charlie had sent her to the black coal kiln, and she was even more angry.

So he gritted her teeth and cursed: "Isn't Charlie just a liar? What the h*ll! Master, master this b@stard! How come so many big people believe him? Really blind their dog eyes!"

Mrs. Willson sighed deeply, and said with extreme regret and despair: "Hey!!! I knew Charlie would have what he is today, and I wouldn't have driven the family out of what I said back then! Blind me!"

Chapter 1965

At this moment, at the entrance of Villa A05.

Charlie looked at the crowd and asked with a bit of surprise: "Why are you all here?"

Orvel smiled and said at this time: "Master, the Chinese New Year will be coming soon. Everyone is thinking of coming to you in advance and giving you some new year goods by the way."

Issac also nodded and said: "Master, everyone is afraid that taking turns will delay your time, so after negotiating in private, just came over together!"

Qin Gang echoed at this time: "Master, everyone has prepared some small gifts for you, and I hope you won't dislike it!"

"Yes!" Solmon also said hurriedly: "Master, you are a person with great supernatural powers. They are ordinary people like us, if the gifts prepared can't enter the eyes of your law, I hope you won't mind!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “You still remember me, I am already very grateful, you don’t have to spend money on me.”

Old Mr. Song, stepped forward at this time and said seriously: “Master, you have the kindness to reinvent us. On the occasion of the Chinese New Year, we should be prepared to pay a visit. It is reasonable.”

Charlie arched his hands: “Mr. Song, That is so nice of you!”

Warnia, standing next to Old Song, wore a Chinese-style cheongsam jacket today, which vividly set off the hot figure and showed her feminine temperament impeccably.

Having not seen Charlie for many days, Warnia missed him very much in her heart. When she saw Charlie’s eyes look at her, her pretty face suddenly became red.

What she thought of in her mind was the scene where she was in the car and offered her first k!ss to Charlie.

When she thought of this, her face became even more red. In order to divert her attention, she hurriedly replied with shame: “Master, I wish you a happy new year in advance!

Aoxue said not to be outdone: “Master, Coach Wade, I also wish you a Happy New Year in advance, and I wish you all the best in the new year!”

Zhovia hurriedly said: “Master…I…I also wish you a Happy New Year…”

Warnia understood at this moment that the two little girls actually belonged to Charlie.

At this moment, she couldn’t help but sigh in her heart.

She knew very well that it was a very tormenting thing to like a married man like Charlie. It seemed that these two little girls, like herself, suffered from lovesickness to Charlie.

With a smile on his face, Charlie expressed gratitude to the three ladies one by one.

Later, Tailai brought Zhao Hao over. Tailai put his hands together and said respectfully: “Master, since the last time I took your Rejuvenation Pill, this body has become stronger and powerful. Thanks to you for everything! I am really grateful!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “President Tailai doesn’t have to be so polite, after all, the Rejuvenating Pill was taken by you yourself with your strength, so don’t thank me.

When Zhao Hao saw Charlie at this time, his heart had already been overwhelmed.

Ever since Charlie introduced him to Tailai as a driver and assistant, Zhao Hao has deeply realized that Charlie is extraordinary.

However, he really didn’t expect Charlie’s strength to be so strong.

His boss made a special trip to drive to Aurous Hill to give Charlie a New Year gift. This shocked him a bit, but after he came, he realized that the scene was even more shocking!

In Aurous Hill, there are almost all figures with the greatest of reputation!

Moreover, they all showed such humility in front of Charlie one by one, this scene is really staggering!

It was precisely because of the shock in his heart that Zhao Hao felt a little flustered when facing Charlie.

Charlie looked at Zhao Hao at this time and said with a smile, “Brother, how is everything going recently?”

Chapter 1966

Zhao Hao hurriedly said, “Master, everything is fine with me lately! Thanks to you and President Tailai for taking care of me!”

When Charlie heard this, he couldn’t help getting serious, and said seriously: “Brother, everyone present can call me Master, but you can’t!”

Zhao Hao said awkwardly, “Master…I…hey…including Mr. Taili, so many people respect you so much, how can I make an exception… ….”

Charlie walked up to him, patted him on the shoulder, and said very solemnly: “Brother, they call me Master because I have helped them more or less, but you are different!”

Zhao Hao hurriedly said: “I… I am also today thanks to your help… The help you brought to me is earth-shaking, and I have to respect you more than others. ……”

Charlie said with a somewhat displeased expression: “Don’t be fooling around with me! The two of us grew up in the orphanage together. Although we were not born by the same mother, in those years in the orphanage, between the two of us there was no difference between us!”

“After so many years, you and I supported each other, depended on each other, and shared weal and woe. I helped you. It is the brothers who pulled each other out. Why are you polite with me?”

When Zhao Hao heard these words, he felt ashamed in his heart as he was grateful.

He thought to himself: “I was always afraid that I would not be able to climb Charlie, so I became more and more sincere and frightened in front of him, but the more so, the more alienated I and him, but Charlie has always regarded me as a brother. , If I treat him with respect as a servant, he must be very uncomfortable…”

Thinking of this, Zhao Hao observed at it and said, “Charlie, brother got it, brother, thank you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and nodded: “This is the f*cking brother of Charlie. If you call me Master next time, I will break the friendship directly!”

Zhao Hao hurriedly said, “Charlie, don’t worry, I will never call you Master again. Charlie is not a Master in front of me, you are Zhao Hao’s brother, brother for life!”

Charlie nodded lightly, and said with satisfaction: “I am so happy to have you!”

At this time, Jacob and Claire also walked out.

The two felt that if Charlie's customers came to visit at home, of course they had to do a good job of hospitality, so they quickly cleaned up the living room at home and came out to invite the guests in to sit for a while.

But after they came out, the two people discovered that there were obviously more people outside than they expected!

What is even more frightening is that these people are almost all of Aurous Hill's most prestigious group!

Especially when she saw Warnia, Claire suddenly felt a little inferior. She knew Warnia was also outside, so she had to put on makeup before coming out.

Usually, Claire goes out without makeup, seldom puts on makeup, and is not so elegant in dress, and today is no exception.

So, in front of Warnia who was dressed up, she suddenly seemed a little bleak.

Jacob knew that his son-in-law was very capable now, and that his clients were all big shots, so seeing so many big shots made him feel nothing.

However, when he saw Tianqi, Jacob hurriedly greeted him and said respectfully: "Oh, genius doctor Tianqi, you are here too! You are a life-saver, I should go down to pay you a New Year greeting..."

Tianqi couldn't help feeling a little embarrassed, because he knew very well that the high paraplegia caused by car accident was cured by Charlie with magical medicine, and he had nothing to do with him.

Therefore, Jacob respected him so much that he couldn't help being embarrassed, and hurriedly said: "Mr. Willson, you are too polite. Master has the kindness of remaking me Shi, so I came to visit him this time!"

At this time, Orvel stepped up and hugged Jacob. He bowed slightly and said respectfully: "Hello, Mr. Willson! Orvel is here. I wish you a happy New Year in advance!"

Jacob had several contacts with Orvel in Classic Mansion, and he had already been very familiar with him, so he smiled and said, “You are too polite, Mr. Orvel, and I wish you a happy new year!”

Orvel was very flattered and said: “If you can’t do it, you can call me Orvel, Mr. Willson!”

Jacob was very proud of his heart, and secretly said: “Oh, I Old Willson has such a great face now?! Even the underground emperor of Aurous Hill, Mr. Orvel, is respectful in front of me, is it worth it?! Moreover, if so many big people come to pay New Year’s greetings today, if it spreads out, don’t know how many people will have their jaw dropped!”

Chapter 1967

In order not to neglect the guests, Charlie invited everyone into the villa.

Everyone also hurriedly asked the accompanying people to take out the prepared gifts from the car, and then saw at least twenty or thirty people, holding various high-end gift boxes, lined up into the villa.

Not far away, Mrs. Willson from Villa A04, her eyes straightened, and her mouth muttered: “This battle, which is an ordinary gift? This is simply the posture of officials from all over the ancient times lining up to pay tribute to the emperor!”

Horiyah felt so uncomfortable, she said: “This group of people are both rich and powerful. The gifts they give can not add up to less than 100 million?”

Wendy muttered with red eyes, “I’m afraid I can’t stop at one hundred million. Solmon just gave away a villa and it cost more than one billion…”

“Hey…” Mrs. Willson said with an extremely painful expression: “I can’t do it anymore, I can’t see it anymore, and I’ll have a heart attack if I look at it…”

After speaking, she turned and entered the room.

Horiyah said angrily: “I look at it, hey.”

Wendy didn't say a word, seeing Gerald following Solmon into Charlie's villa, she felt even more uncomfortable.

Harold was lying on the bed and wailing: "Mom…grandma…if you don't get something to eat, I will starve to death…you can't look at me. The wounded are lying in bed hungry. Regnar's men beat me and Dad to death. It seems that we are going to starve to death at home!"

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: "Wendy, didn't you say that you are going out to find a job today? Go out and have a look!"

After finishing speaking, she looked at Horiyah again, blurted out: "Horiyah! You have to find a job to support your family!"

Horiyah nodded, and said with a bit of anger: "I can go, but this house can't support idlers, you have to go if I go!"

"Me?!" Mrs. Willson's speech was not smooth anymore, and she said angrily, "I…I'm so old…you let me go out to find a job?!"

Horiyah asked her back: "Why? What's so great about being older? You don't need to eat when you are older? If you make it clear that you don't need to eat, then you don't need to go out to work. Go to the north bedroom to open the window and open your mouth. Wait to drink Northwest Wind!."

"You…you bullsh*t!" Mrs. Willson was furious: "I'm so old and don't let me eat. You are trying to force me to death!"

Horiyah said with a cold face: "The situation at home is so miserable now, anyone must find a way to make money to support the family. Noah and Harold are now injured. They can be temporarily exempted, but you can't!"

Mrs. Willson angrily said, "It turned you back! It turned you back! I am so old, and you have to force me to work! You are killing me! Why did our Willson family make you daughter-in-law? A wolf-hearted daughter-in-law! If God has eyes, and a sky thunder should drop you to death!"

Horiyah sneered and said, “Don’t be haggling with me. I won’t force you if you don’t go out to work, but I won’t be able to support you if I make money. You can do it yourself!”

Mrs. Willson didn’t dare to pretend to be forced at this time, and said embarrassedly: “We can’t all go to work for the three of us, we have to leave one person to take care of Noah and Harold.”

Horiyah said: “It’s even more inappropriate for you to take care of them. They are now paralyzed in bed. You don’t even have the strength to turn them over. What’s the use of staying?”

With that said, Horiyah looked at Wendy and said, “Wendy, you stay and take care of your dad and your brother, and I will go out with your grandmother to find a job.”

Wendy nodded gently: “Okay…”

……

At this time, Charlie was at home.

Elaine, with her right leg in a cast, was stunned by the sight in front of her.

Chapter 1968

The big men came to the house and didn’t say anything, but all kinds of gifts just piled up as a hill in the living room.

Her excited mouth was almost grinning behind her ears, and she couldn’t wait to rush to take apart these gifts one by one, but with so many big people here, she was really embarrassed.

As Charlie’s most heartfelt subordinate and the initiator of this collective visit, Orvel took out a piece of paper from his pocket and said loudly, “Master, I have a gift list here. It’s over here, let me read it to you.”

Before Charlie spoke, Elaine over there hurriedly said excitedly: “Oh, read it! Read it loudly!”

Orvel said hurriedly, “Ms. Elaine, don’t worry, I must say it louder!”

With that said, he cleared his throat and said loudly:

“Shangri-La’s Issac Craven, giving Master a set of Banshan Hot Spring Resort Villa, located in the Champs Elysées Hot Spring Hotel, worth 80 million!”

This sentence made Elaine stunned!

Elaine couldn’t help but exclaimed with excitement in the depths of her heart: “Mom! One-shot is a set of 80 million hot spring villa, this…this is too bright! I really want to go to the Champs tonight. Experience the beautiful hot spring villa!”

However, immediately afterwards, she looked at her right leg, and muttered in her heart: “I still have a cast on my leg, so I’m afraid I won’t be able to soak in the hot spring for a while? But it doesn’t matter, anyway, Champs Elysees Hot Springs. I won’t run, and it’s never too late to go when my legs are better!”

Champs Elysées Hotel is an industry owned by Shangri-La.

Elsa also specially invited Charlie and Claire to go there.

It is the best hot spring hotel in Aurous Hill and even the province.

The Champs Elysées covers a large area. The entire foot of the mountain up to the mountainside in their industry. In addition to the hot spring hotel, there are several hot spring villas that are not for sale.

These hot spring villas are all built in the middle of the mountain. The villas have excellent scenery, exquisite architecture, and luxurious decoration. More importantly, these villas have natural hot spring springs, and there are hot springs throughout the year.

The only fly in the ointment is the remote location. After all, the natural hot springs are closely related to the geography and topography. The entire Champs Elysées hot spring hotel is built in the mountains, too far from the city and the commuting time is too long, so it is suitable for vacations, but not for long-term living.

Claire and Jacob were also frightened by such a valuable gift, and they were all startled and speechless.

Issac said at this time: “Master, the hot spring villa sent to you has always been a non-sale item of the Champs Elysées Hot Spring Hotel, and never entertains guests. The hot springs there are rich in minerals and are good for people. It has a health care function. In the future, you can often go on vacation with your wife, uncle, and aunt to relax. If you don’t usually go, our professional housekeeper will take care of the villa and daily cleaning and maintenance. It is absolutely spotless!”

After all, Issac said again: “The keys to the villa, the real estate certificate, and other related documents are all in the gift box. Please I ask Master to accept it!”

Charlie nodded and smiled slightly: “Mr. Issac always has a heart!”

Charlie really didn’t think the tens of millions of hot spring villas were too valuable, especially Issac’s own assets, which was nothing to him.

Claire was a little nervous and said in Charlie’s ear: “Husband, how can we accept such an expensive gift…”

Charlie waved his hand and faintly said: “My wife, don’t worry about this. I accept their gift, and naturally I will repay them in other ways.”

Orvel looked at Charlie at this time and asked respectfully: “Master, then I continue to read?”

Charlie nodded: “Go on.”

Chapter 1969

With Charlie’s approval, Orvel continued to speak loudly: “Mr. Song, gives Master a luxury yacht made in Italy and Sanlorenzo!”

“Yacht?!” Elaine was the first to blurt out: “What kind of yacht? What kind of ship?”

Mr. Song said with a smile: “Ms. Elaine has misunderstood. Sanlorenzo is a veteran European luxury yacht manufacturer. This yacht is more than 20 meters long and has three decks. It is very suitable for a family trip.”

Elaine was stunned and said, “You can get a lot of money for such a yacht, right?”

Honor on the side said: “Taking taxes into account, it’s about 70 million.”

“How much more?!”

Elaine was stunned: “A ship is 70 million?! This is too scary?!”

Claire couldn’t help saying, “Mr. Song, your gift is too expensive, we really can’t…!”

Charlie smiled slightly at this moment, made a gesture, interrupted Claire’s words, and smiled slightly: “My wife, this is the heart of Mr. Song, so don’t shirk it.”

After that, he looked at Old Song and slightly arched his hands and said, “Mr. Song, I thank you!”

Mr. Song hurriedly said: “Oh, Master, I dare not be it! I worry if you like it or not!”

Afterwards, he said to Charlie: “The keys to the yacht and related documents are in the gift box, but the yacht is now parked at the pier of the Aurous Hill Yacht Association. I have bought an exclusive berth for you. If you want to sail the yacht in the future, If you travel, or even go to sea along the Yangtze River, you can directly contact the staff of the Yacht Association.”

Charlie nodded lightly and smiled: “I guess it won’t be used for a while. I don’t have a yacht driver’s license, so let’s talk about it when I have time to take the test.”

Mr. Song hurriedly said, “Master, if you need to use a yacht, you can let Warnia or Honor help you sail. Both of them have a yacht driver’s license.”

Warnia said shyly: “Yeah, Master, if you have a need for a yacht, just tell me directly.”

After that, she remembered something, and then said: “Oh, right, after the Chinese New Year, if you want to use a yacht, you can contact brother. I will go to Japan after the Chinese New Year. It may take a while for me to come back.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked curiously: “Ms. Song is going to Japan for a trip or?”

Warnia said hurriedly: “I’m going to talk about business. The Song family is now preparing to get involved in the steel manufacturing industry and want to discuss some cooperation with Japan’s Nippon Steel.”

“Nippon Steel?” Charlie frowned and asked her: “Is this company strong?”

Warnia nodded and said, “Nippon Steel is one of the world’s top steel companies and one of the world’s largest steel companies.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Who is the boss behind this steel company?”

Warnia said: “The big boss behind Nippon Steel is Sumitomo Group.”

“Sumitomo Group?” Charlie smiled slightly: “I haven’t heard of it.”

Warnia laughed and said: “Sumitomo Group has a wide range of business, but most of them are in the industrial field, especially the heavy industry, which is really not closely related to daily life.”

Charlie nodded lightly and said, “If you need help in Japan, you can contact me. I have a few acquaintances there.”

Charlie did not say directly that he knew Takehiko and Nanako of the Ito family.

He doesn’t want to let people know what he did in Japan some time ago, so he still tries to keep a low profile.

Warnia didn’t think much, and said with a smile: “OK, Master, if you need it, I will contact you!”

At this time, Orvel continued to read the gift list.

“Mr. Tianqi will give Master a pair of blue and white dragon-shaped elephant ear bottles!”

Chapter 1970

Hearing this, Jacob stood up suddenly and tremblingly asked: “What? Dragon-like elephant ear bottle?!”

Orvel nodded: “Yes, Mr. Willson, it is indeed a pair of blue and white dragon-shaped elephant ear bottles!”

“Oh my God!”

Jacob has always been fond of antique writing and playing. Although he is always fooled when buying things, he still knows the antique industry very well.

Dollar blue and white porcelain can be said to be one of the most expensive porcelain.

Any blue and white plate in the Dynasty can sell for millions.

If it is a large piece of blue and white, such as the well-known Guiguzi Xiashan blue and white can, the auction price more than ten years ago had exceeded 100 million, and now if it is brought out again, it will be at least 500 million.

Jacob once heard of a blue and white dragon-shaped elephant ear bottle in Dynasty.

Many appreciation manuals published by Christie’s and Sotheby’s record similar blue and white porcelain.

It is conservatively estimated that it must be at a price of 30-50 million!

At this time, Zhovia took the initiative to open an exquisite mahogany gift box. The inner lining of the box was made of golden silk and satin.

And two beautiful blue and white porcelain vases are lying in the lining made of silk and satin.

Jacob's eyes are almost gone!

This is an antique unmatched!

The ultimate collection for antique lovers!

There is an antique priceless!

At this time, Jacob couldn't wait to step forward to pick up one of the bottles and play with it carefully.

However, he felt a little hairy when he thought of throwing a Wang Dynasty jade pot spring bottle.

You know, the price of this antique bottle is several times that of the Yuhuchun bottle!

Charlie saw that the Old Master liked the bottle very much, so he smiled and said to Tianqi: "Mr. Shi, thank you for your gift. My father-in-law loves antiques the most in his life. I let him appreciate it up close."

Tianqi hurriedly said, "Master, please!"

Charlie walked up to Zhovia, took out one of the elephant ear bottles, and then handed it to Jacob. He smiled and said, "Dad, don't you like antiques? I will borrow flowers to present these bottles to you and give them to you."

When Jacob heard this, his whole body trembled with excitement, and his heart had already reached the utmost excitement, but he was flattered on the face and said, "How can I accept it, this is too expensive?"

Elaine was also a little jealous.

Although she doesn't know how much the blue and white elephant ear bottles are worth, she knows that the blue and white elephant ear bottles are not cheap, and it is estimated that this pair of bottles is worth tens of millions.

So, she thought sourly in her heart: “Charlie gave me hundreds of thousands of cosmetics and hundreds of thousands of bags, and Jacob, an old thing, turned out to be worth tens of millions of blue and white. Why is this old thing so privileged?”

When she was jealous, Charlie smiled at Jacob and said, “This is the intention of the genius doctor. As long as you keep it well and treat it as a collection in your home, don’t sell it!”

Jacob immediately patted his chest and said, “Good son-in-law, don’t worry, even if I sell myself, I will never sell this pair of bottles!”

After that, he carefully took the blue and white elephant ear bottle from Charlie’s hands with both hands, and looked at the perfect hair color and enamel on it, tears filled his eyes with excitement.

Elaine also breathed a sigh of relief at this time, thinking: “I’m an old thing like Jacob, he can really get such a pair of treasures from Charlie! It turns out that he can only store it but not sell it! That’s meaningless.”

Chapter 1971

Elaine has two sets of standards for measuring the value of items.

The first is how much money can be exchanged for this thing.

The second is how much face this thing can change.

In her eyes, everything in the world, all-encompassing, is ultimately money and face.

For example, Charlie gave her a set of top-notch caviar skincare products at a purchase price of nearly 400,000, and it can sell at least 300,000 for takeaway, so she can clearly feel the weight of the three hundred thousand.

This is in line with her first set of standards, and it is valuable!

For another example, Elaine can not only sell 100,000 for takeaways, but also enjoy the envy and hatred of others, and let her feel the weight of more than 100,000. , But also feel very special.

This is in line with her second set of standards, face.

At this time, she looked at the set of antiques and thought with a lack of interest: “If an item can’t be exchanged for money, and can’t be brought to the house to impress others, how valuable is it?”

“This blue and white elephant ear bottle do seem to be very valuable, but it can’t be sold out, and can’t be taken out to show off, so in the eyes of the Old Lady, it is a worthless waste.”

“Unless the Old Lady steals it and sells it another day, sell it for thousands”

However, Elaine changed her mind and thought again: “No! Charlie gave this thing to Jacob. If I sell it secretly, it doesn’t matter if Jacob is angry. If Charlie is angry, it will be difficult to handle.”

Thinking of this, Elaine could only give up the idea of playing this pair of blue and white dragon-shaped elephant ear bottles.

At this time, Orvel continued to read the gift list.

Qin Gang gave an emerald worth 50 million, and Solmon gave a pink diamond of about the same value.

The two are relatively familiar and have a good relationship. At the last auto show, the two men gave Charlie a sports car each, so this time they discussed in advance and gave valuable jewelry together.

Although they are all jewels with similar value, they are of different varieties, so they are not afraid of crashing.

At this time, Aoxue and Fred each held a gift box and displayed the gems in it.

Two gems, one green, and one pink, reflect colorful colors under the light, and the appearance is really perfect.

Elaine was so interested in these two gems that even her eyes fell out.

She couldn’t help thinking of the jade bracelet that Qin Gang had given to Charlie before.

The bracelet was worth at least several million. Charlie gave it to Claire, and was later stolen by Elaine to wear it. When wearing it, she took it as her own, but it was set up by Horiyah. It was accidentally broken. This has always been a pain in Elaine’s heart that she does not want to recall.

Moreover, since then, Elaine hasn’t had much jewelry.

Now that she saw these two crystal and perfect gems, she suddenly moved her mind again, wishing that she could use both gems to make a necklace and put it on her neck and go out to impress people around in the market.

However, she dare not think about such a thing. If Charlie didn’t tell her, she would never dare to steal it.

After the gems were displayed, Orvel continued to read: “Mr. Tailai, presents Master a EC145 helicopter produced by Eurocopter!”

As soon as these words came out, the audience was deeply shocked!

Chapter 1972

Just now, Mr. Song had delivered the yacht, and Tailai gave a helicopter

Claire was also shocked to hear this. Now that he received the gift, she was already a little scared.

Fear, because these gifts are too expensive!

It is so precious that even those high-class people would never give such a precious gift.

So far, the prices of all the gifts mentioned are in the tens of millions, or even higher. Take anyone out, they are all valuable treasures. As a result, these people have all used them to give to Charlie. Claire felt very magical.

Tailai said at this time: “Master, I heard that you don’t often leave Aurous Hill. Haicheng is not too far away from Aurous Hill. It may take four or five hours to drive, but if you take a helicopter, you can visit in a short time, so I gave you a helicopter. If you have any short- and medium-distance commuting needs, you can take the helicopter directly, which is much faster than a car.”

Charlie nodded slightly: “Tailai always has a heart.”

In fact, for Charlie now, whether it is a hot spring villa, a private yacht, or a private helicopter, these are actually not attractive to him.

When he was very young, the Wade family owned almost all kinds of civilian transportation.

Millions and tens of millions of luxury cars are not worth mentioning. Wade family has several private jets worth hundreds of millions or even billions.

Villas and manors worth more than 100 million cannot be counted anywhere in the world.

Not to mention luxury yachts.

In fact, when Charlie’s father was young, he bought a luxury cruise ship. It was a luxury cruise ship that could carry hundreds of people and could carry helicopters to travel around the world.

Back then, Changying bought a luxury cruise ship entirely to make his wife happy.

Although Charlie’s mother is also a descendant of elite family, she is a foreign Chinese. The whole family is on the other side of the ocean. She grew up in the West and advocated outdoor travel.

In order to meet the needs of his wife to visit family and travel, Changying bought the luxury cruise ship with huge sums of money and promised that he would spend two months each year to accompany her on the cruise ship to visit relatives on the other side of the ocean and cross half of the earth along the way. They could also travel together.

From the age of three, Charlie followed his parents back to his grandmother's house every year on a luxury cruise until his parents had an accident at the age of eight.

Others expect to be able to travel around the world before death, and Charlie has traveled around once a year since he was three years old.

In those few years, he lived a luxurious life that many people could not enjoy in his entire life, so that he personally had no pursuit of material things.

Everyone saw that so many gifts were given, Charlie's expression was still very calm, and everyone couldn't help feeling a little embarrassed. They knew that none of these gifts seemed to be given to Charlie's heart.

Later, Liang gave Charlie a jade-carved Guan Yunchang. In his words, Guan Yunchang is the god of wealth, who can protect Charlie's safety and wealth.

Charlie smiled and thanked him for it.

Finally from Orvel himself, he took out a beautifully packaged gift box, handed it to Charlie, and said seriously: "Master, there is a little effort here."

Charlie said with a smile: "Mr. Orvel, you read so many gifts from so many people, why don't you tell me what your own gift is?"

Orvel said embarrassingly: "This, I am afraid that Master will be dissatisfied with the things in here."

Charlie shook his head: "No matter what you give, I am very grateful, how can I be dissatisfied."

Orvel nodded and said earnestly: "Master, here is a villa near the imperial palace in Tokyo, Japan."

Chapter 1973

When everyone heard that Orvel gave Charlie a villa in Tokyo, they were all surprised, and they didn't understand why Orvel wanted to send Charlie to his villa in Japan.

But after a moment of surprise, Issac and Liang suddenly realized in their hearts!

At the same time, they all sighed in their hearts, why didn't they think of this!

Back in Japan, they had been by Charlie's side, busy assembling the production line of Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals. After everyone arrived in Osaka, Charlie suddenly wanted to go to Kyoto alone.

At that moment, Orvel guessed that Charlie must have been looking for Nanako.

Orvel is a very smart person, and he has served with Charlie for a long time, knowing more about some things about Charlie than others around him.

He had long seen that Charlie seemed to have some appreciation for the Japanese female fighter named Nanako, and then the female fighter returned to Japan for treatment because of an injury during the match.

Orvel paid attention to Nanako's follow-up. She first received treatment in Tokyo, and then went to Kyoto to train, but Charlie suddenly went to Kyoto when he was in Osaka, he suddenly guessed the reason.

What is even more bizarre is that Charlie drove to Kyoto that same day, and then drove from Kyoto to Tokyo at night. Combined with the Japanese news reports on a series of times at that time, Orvel used these clues to structure the whole thing in his mind. And the guess is not bad.

He knew that Nanako inherited the Ito family and began to work hard to become the heir of the Ito family. He also knew that the Ito family had a luxurious mansion near the imperial residence in Tokyo, so he simply bought it next to the Ito family mansion. Now, this mansion is given to Charlie.

In his opinion, this should be what he liked, Charlie would definitely like it very much.

Issac and Liang also followed Charlie all the way to Japan, so they also knew the outline of the matter.

Suddenly, they found that Orvel had given Charlie a villa in Tokyo, and he immediately knew what Orvel was thinking.

While admiring him, the two were also annoyed that they did not expect this level.

Charlie heard that Orvel had given him a villa in Tokyo, his first thought was also surprised.

As soon as he came up, he didn't want to understand why Orvel gave him a villa in Tokyo, and it seemed to be very close to the Ito family's residence in Tokyo.

Then, he immediately realized that Orvel should have seen some clues, so he came specifically to meet his needs.

At this moment, Charlie suddenly felt a little mixed.

He really admires Nanako and knows her feelings for him, but he is married after all, so he really shouldn't get too close to her.

Before in Japan, the reason why he wanted to see her was mainly to heal her injuries, but he didn't expect so many things to happen later.

After curing Nanako and sending her to Tokyo safely, Charlie had already let go of it.

But now Orvel suddenly gave away a villa in Tokyo, and immediately deepened the image of Nanako in Charlie's mind.

At this time, Elaine clapped her hands happily: "Oh, I have long wanted to go to Japan to see cherry blossoms, do shopping, etc. If I have my own villa in Tokyo, wouldn't I be able to go there often?"

Orvel said hurriedly: "Ms. Elaine, you can go there at any time. I also arranged for a few servants in Tokyo to be on standby around the clock to ensure that no matter what time you go there, it is in the best condition and there are people dedicated to you. Do their best to take care of you!"

"Oh, that's really great!" Elaine said excitedly: "I, I wanted to travel abroad for a long time, but it's a pity that I have been unhappy in the early years, and there is no chance. Now My son-in-law has a good life, and I will have to go out often in the future!"

With that, she asked Mr. Song: “Oh, Mr. Song, can the yacht you gave go all the way to Japan?”

Chapter 1974

Old Song hurriedly replied: “Ms. Elaine, that yacht has a maximum range of more than 2,000 nautical miles, which is nearly 4,000 kilometers, which is enough to travel all the way from Aurous Hill to the estuary, and then to Tokyo, but because this involves entry and exit. So you have to report to the customs in advance.”

Elaine immediately said to Charlie excitedly: “Good son-in-law, let’s take some time and sail the yacht to travel to Japan by ourselves. What do you think?”

Charlie said vaguely: “Let’s talk about this when I have time.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Time is not easy to tell? Your dad and I don’t go to work, and you don’t go to work, she started running the company on her own. She is the boss herself. Wouldn’t it be a matter of a sentence when you want to take a holiday?”

Claire hurriedly said: “Mom, what are you talking about? Entrepreneurship requires focus to be effective. How can I leave the company and go traveling by myself”

Elaine said, “It doesn’t matter. You will stay and continue to work and let Charlie take us to Tokyo. It just so happens that we are not at home, so you can focus more on your company.”

Claire was speechless at once.

Although she didn’t want her family to go travel alone, but Elaine said this very skillfully.

She first asked Claire to go with them, but she refused on the grounds of working hard to run the business.

So she said let Claire stay and start his own business. Claire couldn’t refute it, otherwise she would just slap herself in the face.

So Claire had no choice but to say: “Hey, do whatever you like.”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “Don’t talk about it for now, the Chinese New Year will be coming soon. Naturally, I will spend the holidays at home during this time. As for whether to go out to travel, I will wait until the end of the New Year.”

Elaine nodded hurriedly, and said with a smile: “OK, son-in-law, mom listens to you!”

Charlie gave a hum, then looked at everyone, and said seriously: “I really thank you all for coming here today, and you gave me so many gifts, which cost everyone.”

Everyone hurriedly said: “Where and why, this is what we should do!”

Charlie looked at the people and smiled and said, “As the saying goes, courtesy is about to come and go, after the New Year, I will definitely prepare a gift in return for everyone. At that time, I will have to trouble Mr. Qin Gang to help me prepare some materials.”

As soon as these words came out, all those who came to pay the New Year’s greetings showed an unquenchable ecstasy.

They knew that Charlie wanted to give back some pills!

Otherwise, he would never say, let Qin Gang prepare the materials!

What does Qin Gang do?

He specializes in various Chinese herbal medicines!

Charlie’s first refining medicine was the material Qin Gang provided!

Charlie now asked him to prepare the materials, not to make a pill, what else could it be?

The reason why Charlie didn’t say it clearly was because he didn’t want to directly mention the medicine in front of his wife and father-in-law.

He did not let his family know whether it was the previous basic medicine or the later rejuvenating medicine.

However, these people present have all been blessed by him, and they will understand as long as the words are used.

Chapter 1975

Charlie's rejuvenation pills are not much.

Moreover, as the saying goes, rare things are expensive. Tailai spent two billion on a rejuvenating pill, which proved that the rejuvenating pill is completely worth the price for the rich, so he did not intend to use the pill to return gifts to everyone.

If this kind of thing is really bad, it will naturally not appear so scarce, and its value will naturally fall.

Therefore, Charlie planned to ask Qin Gang to find some raw materials and refine a batch of the first pill that he had refined at the beginning, and then give one to each one who came to give gifts today.

Everyone just came to pay a New Year greeting to Charlie and give some gifts for the New Year, but they didn't expect that Charlie would actually give them a pill in return, so everyone seemed very excited. Suddenly, no matter how much money was spent, it was 10,000. worth it.

Afterwards, everyone exchanged glances, and Orvel said, "Master, with so many of us here, it will definitely affect your family's original plan. We will leave first!"

Charlie nodded and said, "After the New Year is over, I will choose a time to invite everyone to dinner, and I will take it with you in return."

Everyone hurriedly clasped their fists and bowed, and said uniformly, "Master, thank you!"

The mighty convoy drove away. After Charlie's family watched them leave at the door, Elaine was the first to break the restraint and blurted out: "My God, it's really developed today! It's a villa again. It's a yacht and a helicopter again. It really sums up to a lot of money!"

Jacob was also excited, and muttered: “The pair of blue and white elephant ear bottles are really good treasures at the national treasure level! I have to go and see again!”

Elaine looked at Charlie at this time and said, “By the way, son-in-law! I think they still have a lot of gift boxes left. What are they, why didn’t they say?”

Charlie shook his head: “don’t know what’s in there. If you want to know, you might as well open it.”

Elaine said happily, “I just want to see what it is! Then I will go and open it one by one!”

Claire was a little nervous at this time, but also a little worried and said, “Charlie, why do they give you so many precious gifts? These things are worth hundreds of millions. Isn’t this too much? How can we? What about you?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I help them, and they give us gifts. It’s all things you love and I want. What’s wrong?”

Claire said: “This value is too high after all. Can you show them Feng Shui, can it be worth so much?”

Charlie nodded: “As long as you believe in this thing, you are willing to spend as much money. There used to be a great quack master, so many big stars and rich people regarded him as a guest, and they also spent a lot of money for him. Isn’t it because they believe that quack can change their destiny?”

Claire hurriedly said, “But wasn’t that quack master finally exposed? It was all a lie.”

Charlie smiled and said: “He was a liar, but I am not.”

As he said, he said again: “I show these people Feng Shui, these people have got great benefits without exception, otherwise, why do you think they have always believed in me? Of course they believe it only after seeing the effect.”

Claire asked again: “Then you said you want to return a gift to them, what are you going to return?”

Charlie said: “I will return to each of them a set of special Talisman.”

“Talisman?!” Claire asked in surprise: “Is it the kind of amulet that costs a few coins in the temple?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s almost the same, but the difference is that what the temple sells is consecrated by the monks, and what I do is consecrated by myself.”

Claire said with some worry: “Is it reliable for you to do all this? I always feel very worried, for fear that you will be taken away someday.”

Charlie comforted: “My wife, don’t worry, I’m a businessman, I always do business with integrity and fairness. I have been showing Feng Shui for a long time. Do you see anyone coming to trouble me?”

Claire was asked by Charlie at once.

Charlie was right.

For such a long time, he saw that Feng Shui had not made less money, and he also made a large villa of more than one billion, but none of those customers came to trouble him.

Especially Solmon.

The villa was given by Solmon, and he again just gave a priceless pink diamond, which proves that Charlie must have really helped him and he will be so loyal.

Chapter 1976

At this time, Elaine persuaded: “Oh, Claire, you don’t understand Feng Shui and other things, so don’t argue Charlie.”

After that, she started to face and said very seriously: “Mom doesn’t expect you to help Charlie in his career, but Mom will never allow you to hold back his legs! Our family’s future will be all dependent on Charlie!”

“Mom” Claire was choked by Elaine and was speechless.

She could see that her mother had completely fallen to Charlie, and nothing she says could be of any use.

So, she sighed helplessly: “Hey, I’m going to the company first”

Elaine hurriedly said: “Claire, why don’t you wait for Mom to finish the present before leaving?”

Claire shook his head and said, “I’m already very late, everyone is still waiting for me to hold a summary meeting.”

Elaine said, “That’s OK, then you go first. If there is something good, Mom will take a picture and send it to you!”

Claire gave a hum, and said to Charlie and Jacob: “Husband, Dad, I’m leaving now.”

Charlie nodded: “Drive slowly on the road and pay attention to safety.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, I will pay attention.”

After Claire drove away, Charlie returned to the villa living room.

At this time, Jacob and Elaine had already taken apart a pile of gift boxes by herself.

Elaine opened a gift box and exclaimed in excitement: “d*mn! It turned out to be a limited edition Chanel bag!”

Jacob took out a bottle of Moutai. After reading it carefully, he was stunned and said: “My God, this is a five-star Moutai made in 58! There are very few in stock, and a bottle appeared at auctions a few years ago. It sold for 2.99 million!”

“What?!” Elaine asked in horror: “A bottle of Moutai, 2.99 million?! Are you crazy?!”

Jacob curled his lips: “Look at you who have never seen the world! The 2.99 million Maotai scared you like this? I tell you, there is also a kind of Maotai that only has ten bottles in the country, called Handi Maotai, which is worth thousands of Million each!”

“Handi Maotai?” Elaine frowned and asked, “What do you mean? Moutai dug out from the dry land?!”

Jacob said contemptuously: “You even went to college because you were Emperor Wu of the Han Dynasty, not a dry land of arid land!”

Elaine sipped: “Bah! Who do you look down on? It’s obvious that you haven’t said clearly, so do you know Emperor Wu of Han?”

Jacob immediately retorted: “You definitely don’t know who Emperor Wu of Han is. If you can tell the name of Emperor Wu of Han today, I will count you as a college student!”

Elaine was speechless immediately.

She really can’t remember who Emperor Wu of Han is

Seeing her anxious look, Jacob sneered: “What? Can’t remember? Was the university in vain?”

Elaine said angrily: “Why are you so sepaking much bull$hit? I tell you Jacob, the bottle of wine in your hand is worth three million, and you absolutely can’t drink it! Save it and wait for it to appreciate later before selling it!”

Jacob annoyed and said, “This is what someone gave to my son-in-law Charlie. It’s up to you to tell me? My son-in-law says drink and drink, my son-in-law says sell it, and my son-in-law says just smash it, and you can only watch it. Leave!”

“You”

Seeing the two arguing again, Charlie shook his head helplessly.

At this time, his mobile phone rang suddenly, and it was Sara who called. So he said to the couple, “Dad and Mom, I have something to do. I will go back to the room first.”

After finishing talking, he went straight into the elevator without waiting for their response.

Chapter 1977

Charlie returned to his room and then connected to Sara's video call and asked her: "Hey, Sara."

"Charlie!" In the video, Sara, wearing a nightgown at home, waved at him excitedly.

In the video, Sara has no makeup, and her long black hair is casually draped over her shoulders. Without the full aura of a top star, she is more like a beautiful girl next door.

At this time, she happily asked: "Charlie, what are you doing?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'm not busy. Isn't it the New Year right away? Just prepare some New Year's goods at home."

Sara smiled happily: "Hehe, me too! This year we will return to the old house in Hwai for the New Year!"

With that, she switched the cameras and took a picture of the surrounding environment. As expected, she was in the courtyard of the Gu family.

Charlie couldn't help asking: "Sara, your courtyard is so big, does it seem a little deserted for a family of three to celebrate the New Year?"

"No!" Sara said with a smile: "This year I will spend the New Year with my second and third uncles. There are three big families in total, which is quite lively."

Charlie nodded, thinking of her second and third uncles, and couldn't help but ask: "Sara, your second and third uncles, how are you doing lately? Didn't you make any trouble with your family?"

Sara hurriedly said, "No, no! My second uncle and third uncle have a good attitude these days. I ran home every three days, and every time I went, I brought big and small bags of various gifts!"

"Oh, by the way, this year I will go back to my old house for the New Year. The two of them proposed to my dad. They said that the family hadn't been together for a long time for a lively New Year. So they wanted to get together for a while, dad agreed."

Charlie knew that Sara's second Uncle Yanzheng and third Uncle Yangang, as well as their sons, are still in a state of infertility. During this period of time, you can guess that they must be very honest.

After all, they still hope to please Philip's family and get their forgiveness.

Before, they had signed an agreement with Philip, and everything in the future will only be in the hands of Philip, so now they can't make any more storms.

So Charlie said with satisfaction: "That's good, if your two uncles are still unruly, you must tell me the first time."

Sara nodded quickly and said, "Charlie, wait a moment, I'll go to my parents' room, they have something to tell you too!"

Charlie hurriedly asked: "You wear more clothes, this dress looks like you wear it in summer, don't freeze."

Sara said with a sweet smile: "I won't freeze, because the entire courtyard is covered with floor heating, and the heat is sufficient. The room has always been around 28 degrees."

Charlie was relieved now.

In his mind, Sara is not so much a fiancee who has a marriage contract and a parental matchmaker's agreement, but a little sister who has been by his side since childhood.

Therefore, Charlie also cared very much about her.

In the video, Sara trot all the way, through the huge hall, to the room of Philip and Lenan.

Philip was drinking tea and reading at his desk at this time. Lenan burned a small furnace of sandalwood and brought the incense burner to Philip's desk. Seeing Sara rushing in at this time, he hurriedly said: "Sara, you be careful, don't fall!"

Sara said excitedly: "Mom, I'm videoing with Charlie!"

When Philip heard the word Charlie, he immediately put down the book in his hand, and asked excitedly: “Are you videoing with Charlie? Hurry up, let me talk to him!”

Sara quickly placed the phone on the desk, with the camera and screen facing Philip.

Philip’s complexion was very good at this time, and his whole state was very young. Seeing Charlie in the video, he immediately smiled and said, “Charlie! How are you in Aurous Hill recently?”

Chapter 1978

Charlie smiled and said, “Looking back at Uncle, everything is fine, how are you and Aunt Lenan?”

“Okay! We are fine!” Philip nodded repeatedly. At this time, Lenan stood beside him, looked at Charlie on the screen, and said with a smile: “Charlie, when will you come to Eastcliff for a few days? Uncle has been thinking of you especially recently. Basically, I have to listen about you several times a day, and my ears are about to grow cocoons.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle and Auntie, when I finish my work, I will make time to visit Eastcliff to see you two.”

Standing on the other side of Philip, Sara murmured dissatisfiedly: “What do you mean by seeing them, then what should I do? You don’t have to see me?”

Charlie hurriedly smiled and said, “Of course I have to meet you as well. I made a mistake. I have time to see you, Uncle and Auntie! Are you satisfied now?”

Sara hummed triumphantly: “This is pretty much better!”

At this time, Philip said: “By the way, Charlie, I heard that Cynthia came to Aurous Hill?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled slightly: “Uncle, have you heard about it?”

Philip smiled and said, “Your grandpa called me this morning and told me about you and Cynthia.”

Charlie asked in surprise: “He knows that I have met you?”

Philip shook his head: “He didn’t know yet, so he thought I hadn’t received your message yet, so he told me about you.”

Charlie asked puzzledly: “Why does he want to tell you these things?”

Philip smiled and said, “I see what he meant, mainly because he wanted to tell me your news, and then asked me if I was still willing to fulfill the promise I made with your dad and let you get married with my daughter.”

Charlie couldn’t help but feel embarrassed.

It seemed that Grandpa meant that he still wanted to get himself back to the Wade family, and then let himself go to marry Sara.

At this time, Philip also saw Charlie’s embarrassment and hurriedly said: “Charlie, don’t put any pressure on this matter. I just told your grandfather that I am willing to fulfill my promise, but I also said that in this matter the opinion of children must be respected.”

After speaking, Philip said again: “Charlie, you still come at your own pace. Since I said, our family waited for you for many years and we must wait for you for more.”

Charlie nodded lightly and said: “Uncle, thank you for your understanding.”

Philip waved his hand and said, “Uncle’s life is yours. You don’t have to be so polite with me.”

Immediately, Philip said again: “Oh, yes, your grandfather asked me to persuade you, after all, you and Miss Cynthia are all in the same family. Don’t be so angry, let alone hurt your peace.”

Charlie said: “Uncle, my aunt is too domineering, and my grandfather doesn’t give her the necessary restraint. When she arrived in Aurous Hill, she drank and arrogated me, and went to Mother-in-law to gossip. , She is really too arrogant.”

Philip nodded and said, “Miss Cynthia is in Eastcliff. That is notoriously difficult to deal with. I didn’t expect that going to Aurous Hill would let you get cured.”

Charlie said indifferently: “If she is not too much, I don’t want to be familiar with her.”

Philip smiled slightly and said, “Your grandfather still wants me to persuade you. If you have time, go back to Wade’s house. This year’s Spring Festival is over. After the Lantern Festival, it’s almost March. He hopes you will save energy. Come back, join him in the ancestor worship ceremony held by the Wade family in Waderest Mountain.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Holding an ancestor worship ceremony?”

“Yes.” Philip said: “Your Wade family originally held an ancestor worship ceremony once in twelve years. It happened to be this year, and Waderest Mountain was developed for more than three years. The construction was just completed last spring. Wade family moved to the ancestral tomb in the fall. So this year’s Qingming Festival is also the first Qingming Festival when Waderest’s tomb was moved to Waderest Mountain.”

“So your grandfather wants to hold a grand ceremony for ancestor worship. At that time, not only your Wade, but also dozens of Wade branches across the country will also go to participate. You are the grandson of the Wade family, and he hopes you can be there, and formally pay homage to your parents by the way.”

Chapter 1979

The Wade Family’s ancestor worship is the most grand family ceremony in the entire Wade Family.

Large families value ancestor worship, especially large families with a long history like the Wade family, which have a profound history and many branches, and they attach great importance to ancestor worship ceremony.

In fact, many wealthy families really want to engage in special ancestor worship ceremonies, but the real ancestor worship ceremonies are definitely not something ordinary families can do.

Some nouveau riche families want to hold an ancestor worship ceremony but can’t hold up this stage.

Because these people's ancestors may have buried the ancestors of the last three or four generations in total, and when it comes to their identities, they may all be farmers in the previous generations. There is no tall story to tell for future generations.

Although the peasant class is also very worthy of respect, but in these upper-class societies, the ancestors did not have a strong enough identity background, and it is indeed somewhat ineffective.

Especially in the upper class of Eastcliff.

In addition to comparing money and power, it is the family origin and heritage.

In Eastcliff, there were many elders and children who were in power during the Manchu and Qing dynasties. When the ancestors of these families were in the Qing dynasty, they were all nobles. It was not which elder brother, which Gege, and even the first-rate elders in the dynasty was a member.

Such a family has a strong foundation. When the ancestor worship ceremony, if you take out two or three ancestors' deeds and read it out, you can immediately give people a feeling of bullying.

The ancestors of the Wade family were also imperial officials. The ordinary family and the ancestors of the ancestors could not wait to build an ancestral hall for this ancestor in his hometown. However, the Wade family, the ancestors of the ancestors were awarded hundreds of scholars and ten of the champions. The top three, including the champion, made a total of 31.

With a history of nearly 300 years in the Qing Dynasty, there were 112 examinations in the imperial ways.

In these nearly three hundred years, a total of more than 20,000 scholars and 114 champions were awarded.

The great Wade family accounted for nearly one-tenth, which was an extremely remarkable achievement.

It is precisely because of the talents of the ancestors that the Wade family can continue to exist for hundreds of years, and it has always been quite strong. Even in the era of war, it was at least a formidable one.

The Wade family has opened branches and leaves for so many years. There are at least tens of thousands of Wade family descendants all over the world, and a considerable number of them have gone overseas.

Their ancestors, going back hundreds of years, are the ancestors of the Wade family.

It's just that in ancient times, the eldest son inherited the mantle, and the other sons and daughters had to separate their families. Therefore, more and more Wade family members were reduced to collateral families, leaving only the descendant line as the real suzerain family.

It's like Charlie's father has three brothers. According to the ancient rules, after Charlie's father's death, the three sons of the Wade family will be separated. By then, the eldest son, Andrew, will inherit most of the family business and residence.

The second and third sons should leave the original Wade family mansion with their family members after three years of filial piety for their father, and start another family by themselves.

In this way, the second son and third son's two families became Wade family's collateral family.

At this time, the two collateral families were still relatively close to the suzerain family. After all, the second, third, and eldest brothers were still the brothers of the main one.

But by the time of Charlie's generation, it was Charlie's cousin who inherited the mantle of the suzerain family, so the relationship between the two collateral families and the suzerain family is separated by another generation.

By the time of the third and fourth generations, these two collateral families have also derived several more detailed collateral families, so they are farther away from the suzerain family.

If it lasts for five or six generations, the span may have been more than 100 years.

At that time, they probably don't know each other at all, and they could only find the names of descendants of other collateral families on the genealogy.

Chapter 1980

Therefore, as the suzerain family, it is necessary to use the ceremony of worshipping the ancestors to gather people from the collateral family at regular intervals.

After you get to know and get acquainted with each other, and after worshipping the common ancestor together, the connection between bloodlines will be strengthened.

This is also a necessary way for large families to maintain their strength.

Therefore, the Wade family not only holds an ancestor worship ceremony every twelve years, but also revises the entire Wade family's genealogy at the ancestor worship ceremony.

Between these twelve year and the last twelve years, each family will have a new heir born, an older generation will die, and young adults will marry.

Therefore, every twelve years, countless branches of the Wade family report the population changes of their family over the past twelve years to the suzerain family.

At that time, the suzerain family will select a respected Old Master to personally renew the genealogy, and write down the names and deeds of these people one by one.

The existing Wade family tree records the names of millions of Wade family descendants, as well as the names of millions of their spouses, such as Wade family's son XX, whose daughter XX was married, or the Wade family daughter married to whose son so so and so on.

Each revision of the genealogy is also very grand.

The female parent of the genealogy is stored in a safe with constant temperature and humidity, and is invited out by the descendants of the Wade family every time the ancestor worships.

They come out and after the worship, they must immediately and respectfully invite the mother back.

Later, renew the new genealogy.

After the renewal of the new genealogy is completed, grandly invite the new genealogy back, and keep it together with the countless parents.

All the Wade family members regard the genealogy as a family sacred object, sacred and inviolable.

The suzerain family is the only family that has the right to retain the genealogy. Therefore, every time a collateral family comes to worship the ancestors, in addition to three bows and nine worships to the genealogy, it will also have a natural sense of belonging to the suzerain family.

This is like the ancient emperor and ministers, through cumbersome etiquette, rituals, and strict rules and inheritance, to strengthen the Director's mind, the idea of loyalty to the emperor is essential.

This is also a great support for the suzerain family to let the collateral family bow their heads.

However, Charlie has no impression of Wade Family's ancestor worship ceremony.

The last ancestor worship ceremony was twelve years ago, when he was still in Aurous Hill Welfare Institute;

The last ancestor worship ceremony was twenty-four years ago. At that time, he was too young, so young that he has no memory of this incident.

However, although he can no longer find the memory of the ancestor worship ceremony 24 years ago, he is still very clear about the Wade Family's ancestor worship ceremony. The grandest worship ceremony for parents.

Therefore, he couldn't help but look forward to it.

He wasn't expecting to pay homage to the ancestors of the Wade family. He just expected to pay respect to his parents in a respectable, upright, grand, and pompous manner.

The last time he followed Philip to worship his parents, he had to pretend to be Philip's driver, and he failed to walk to his parents' grave with his true identity and kowtow. This has always been a regret in his mind.

So he said to Philip: "Uncle, please tell my grandfather that I will come to the ancestor worship ceremony at Qingming Festival!"

Chapter 1981

Philip originally thought that Charlie would not agree, but he did not expect that he promised so readily, so he immediately said: "If your grandfather knows that you are willing to come back to the ancestor worship ceremony, he will be very happy!"

Charlie smiled, thinking in his heart: "Whether he will be happy or not should not depend on whether I will attend the ancestor worship ceremony, but on whether I will follow his arrangements and become the Wade family's tool."

However, he did not tell Philip these words.

At this time, Sara spoke again: "By the way, Charlie, my concert time in Aurous Hill has already been set!"

Charlie was very surprised and asked: "The concert? In Aurous Hill?"

Sara nodded and smiled and said, "Originally, the next stop of my tour is Aurous Hill, but the specific time has not yet been determined."

Charlie just remembered that when he was taking his wife to dinner with Sara, his wife once told him excitedly that Sara was going to hold a concert in Aurous Hill soon, but he didn't expect this matter to be on the agenda now.

So he asked her: "Sara, when is your concert?"

Sara said: “It’s on February 2 of the lunar calendar, at 7 pm on your birthday, at the Olympic Stadium in Aurous Hill!”

Charlie was suddenly surprised.

The second month of the lunar calendar? Is it my birthday?

Is this girl deliberately choosing to hold the concert on that day?

At this time, Sara said with a look of anticipation: “Charlie, I have reserved the best ticket for you. You must come and join me when that happens!”

Charlie nodded: “Don’t worry, I will definitely come there.”

Sara said happily, “Then let’s meet in Aurous Hill then!”

“Okay.”

At this time, Philip suddenly heard a knock on the door during the video call.

Philip said, “Come in.”

Afterwards, Yanzheng, the second child of the Gu family, pushed the door and said respectfully: “Brother, sister-in-law, the Su family came to give gifts.”

Philip frowned and asked in amazement: “The Su family? I have never been with them. Why did they suddenly come to me and give me gifts?”

Yanzheng shook his head, and said with some puzzlement: “I didn’t understand this either. This time, it is a pair of children from Mr. Zynn, Zhifei and Zhiyu. Zynn himself did not come. It is estimated that he is also self-aware, knowing that I have been very dissatisfied with him because of what happened to Big Brother Wade.”

Philip was even more puzzled, and said: “Zynn hasn’t come, what are the juniors of the Su family doing? I haven’t heard of the juniors of the Su family coming out to visit during the New Year!”

The Su family has always been very high in Eastcliff.

Neither Chengfeng nor his sons would ever visit others during the Chinese New Year. At most, they would visit their father-in-law and mother-in-law.

Even the younger generations of the Su family and Zhiyu's generation never lowered their stature and took the initiative to visit other families.

Therefore, Philip couldn't understand why Zynn's son and daughter came to visit him.

Charlie was also a little surprised.

Chapter 1982

Last time in Japan, he saved Zhifei and Zhiyu easily. He thought he saved two compatriots easily, but he didn't expect them to be the enemy's children. This incident once made him very depressed.

Unexpectedly, the two people now ran to Philip's home again.

Could it be that the Su family even wants to win over the Gu family?

However, Charlie didn't say much in the video. After all, Philip didn't know his experience in Japan.

At this time, Yanzheng, the second child of the Gu family, said: "Brother, why the younger generation of the Su family came to give gifts? I am not sure about this, but I think it may be related to the experience of the Su family in Japan some time ago. During this period, The Su family has indeed suffered heavy losses. Maybe now they have the idea to win over some families."

Philip said with a cold face: "In the whole of Eastcliff, the person I don't look down on the most is that Zynn! The complete b@stard! The anti-wade alliance back then was he was among the leading, and the secret arrow hurt people!"

Lenan on the side said: "I can't look down on it, but I don't want to look down on it, but as the saying goes, you don't hit a smiley person. What's more, it is Zynn's two children

who are here this time. Don't pass the old grievances to the younger generation. , Otherwise if it is spread out, wouldn't it make people laugh."

Philip thought for a moment, then nodded and said, "Well, let's see what medicine they sell in the gourd."

After that, he said to Charlie: "Charlie, someone from the Su family is here to give gifts, I will accept it."

Charlie nodded, and said, "ok Uncle, go ahead, wish you a Happy New Year in advance!"

Philip smiled and nodded: "Happy! Happy! During the Chinese New Year in recent years, I have never been so happy as today!"

As he said, he couldn't help sighing again: "Hey, it would be great if you could spend the New Year in Eastcliff! If the family of four can spend a year together, it will be better than anything else! Once the door is closed, you can enjoy the family reunion, even if the heavenly king comes to the door, I will not see him!"

Charlie knew that Philip and his wife wanted to make him their son-in-law, and even his parents were in the spirit of heaven.

It's just that he has never thought of divorcing Claire, so at this moment, he doesn't know how to respond to Philip's words.

At this time, Lenan came out to round the scene and said: "It's OK, Charlie must have a good idea, maybe your wish will come true in a few years, so why bother to rush now."

Philip nodded: "Don't be in a hurry, don't be afraid of being late for a good meal, I've been waiting for so many years, don't care if I wait another three years!"

After that, he said to Charlie: "Charlie, uncle, I won't tell you more for now, and talk to you another day. Uncle here also wishes you a happy new year!"

Charlie hurriedly said, "Thank you Uncle!"

Sara said at this time: "Dad and Mom, you go, I will chat with Charlie for a while."

Philip said, “You should come along. I have nothing to talk about with the younger generation of the Su family, don’t you know each other? You can say a few words to them for me, and then find a reason to see them off.”

Sara said helplessly: “Well then…”

After speaking, Sara said to Charlie again: “Charlie, then I will hang up first.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Okay, go ahead.”

At this moment, the main hall of the Gu family courtyard.

Zhifei, a talented person, sat on the red sandalwood sofa with the slim Zhiyu.

After the Gu’s servants offered tea, they retired. There are only two of them in the main hall for the time being.

Zhiyu saw that Zhifei was a little nervous, and whispered in his ear: “Brother, when you see your dream lover later, don’t be too nervous!”

Chapter 1983

Zhifei was a little nervous at first, but when he heard his sister say this, his heart became even more nervous.

Sara belongs to the top rich second generation of Eastcliff. Although the relationship is not very close, they can be regarded as ordinary friends.

Zhifei has been secretly in love with Sara for many years, but because Sara never mixes with the second-generation wealthy circle, he does not have much chance to contact Sara.

Moreover, Zhifei didn’t dare to confess to her, because he knew that in the eyes of his father Zynn, Gu’s family was a little uncomfortable.

Zhifei is the eldest son of the Su family in his generation, and there is no doubt that he will be the head of the Su family at some time in the future.

Therefore, Zynn attaches great importance to his marriage.

In Zynn's view, the Su family is now the number one family in the country, and the second-ranked family, the Wade family, is against them, so Zhifei has no need to find a suitable marriage partner in China.

Zynn's plan for Zhifei was to either marry the person above him, or simply find a top family from abroad to marry.

Therefore, he naturally cannot be willing to let his son be with Sara of the Gu family.

Zhifei never thought of confessing to Sara before.

As the eldest son of the Su family, although he is not as capable as Zhiyu, his consciousness is higher than Zhiyu.

He knew that in his marriage he could not be the master of his own, so he simply gave up the right of his own choice and let his family arrange it for him.

However, after being kidnapped by a ninja and almost killed last time in Japan, he suddenly felt that his life was short.

He feels that even if life is a good one, it is only a few decades, and maybe at a certain period of time because of an accident and died young.

That being the case, why do you need to compromise your marriage?

Since he has always liked Sara, why not have the courage to pursue her!

After he had said this plan to Zhiyu, Zhiyu immediately raised her hands in agreement, and deliberately helped him figure out a way to approach Sara.

Zhiyu knew that Sara would have a series of national tour concerts after the new year, so she suggested to her brother to talk to Sara about the naming rights of the concert.

It happened that Zhifei had a well-known cosmetics company in the country under his own name. Zhiyu suggested using this cosmetics brand to discuss naming cooperation with Sara.

Zhiyu's original intention was to let Zhifei establish a business relationship with Sara, so that he could go to her concert to cheer for her as the title dealer.

By doing two things like this, starting with public and then private, saving the country with curves, basically, the relationship between the two can be quickly brought closer.

If the elder brother has enough ability and charisma, it will be a matter of course.

At this time, Zhifei felt a little nervous, and he asked Zhiyu in a low voice: "Do you think Sara can agree to let me endorse her concert?"

Zhiyu said seriously: "If you do what I said, I don't think the problem is big."

Chapter 1984

Zhifei nodded softly, but still a little unsure, and said in a low voice: "I heard that Sara seems to have a marriage contract with a younger member of the Wade family. If I really confess to her, can she agree?"

Zhiyu comforted helplessly: "Oh, brother! Why are you chirping like a lady!"

"Don't think about it so much, you don't want to turn your bow back!"

"Moreover, even if she has a marriage contract, what about it? It was Changying's son who had a marriage contract with her. When the Changying couple was killed in the early years, he had already disappeared. Whether he is still alive is still unknown. , How could it be possible for him to come back and marry Sara?"

Speaking of this, Zhiyu said again: "You, just play well and perform well. You are the eldest son of the Su family. In terms of financial resources, few people in the country can compare with you. In terms of looks, you look like a talent. , And with high education, I think you are more than enough to match Sara."

Zhifei said with emotion: “In fact, there is one more thing, don’t know if you are not clear.”

Zhiyu asked: “What’s the matter?”

Zhifei said: “Dad and Changying were always at odds. In order to fight against Changying’s unstoppable energy, Dad also formed an anti-Wade alliance that year. The hatred with Changying can be said to be very deep. Sara’s father was also a good brother of Changying, so I am worried that Sara’s father will have prejudice against the Su family.”

Zhiyu frowned and said, “I know that Dad and Changying didn’t deal with him. I heard my uncle talk about it, but Changying and Philip were like brothers, I have never heard of… ..”

As he said, Zhiyu comforted: “But things have passed for so many years, I think he shouldn’t hold such a grudge? Besides, even if he has prejudices, he also has prejudices against dad, and won’t be the same as those of our juniors. Besides, Sara is his only daughter. If Sara really likes you, I believe he will respect his daughter’s choice. What do you think?”

Zhifei’s nervousness eased a bit after hearing her say this, and he nodded and said, “What you said makes sense… I will try it!”

Zhiyu smiled and said, “You, be more confident. The world doesn’t know how many women are lining up to marry you. Some of them have better overall conditions than Sara. Why do you feel inferior?”

Zhifei chuckled, “I said so, but I still feel nervous.”

Zhiyu earnestly said: “This is the problem of your mentality, and lack of self-confidence is the key! If I like a man in the future, I will never feel inferior at all. Even if he is the prince of the Middle East, I will not be inferior in front of him.”

As she spoke, Zhiyu laughed and said: “The prince is actually nothing great, let alone that I don’t like the foreign person. Even if I really put a prince in front of me, I still look at him with my heels!”

“A prince seems to be very powerful. The family assets are hundreds of billions, but in their kind of family, the princes from all quarters add up to say a few hundred. On average, a prince has more than one billion in assets, which is not enough. Ma’am’s own pocket money.”

Zhifei looked at Zhiyu, chuckled lightly, and said seriously: “Hey, sometimes I really wish I could have your personality, and I don’t care about anything, so I will naturally live very generously.”

Zhiyu asked him back: “Are you complimenting me or hurting me?”

“Praise you!” Zhifei said earnestly: “Because I am the eldest son and grandson, I have been restrained by grandfather and dad since I was a child. The edges and corners of my personality have long been in front of them. It’s smoothed out, and there is no sense of resistance at all. Unlike you, no matter who you can fight twice.”

Zhiyu said: “We are in different situations after all. It is you, not me, who will inherit the family in the future, so I can live a little heartless.”

Zhifei nodded and asked her, “By the way, aren’t you looking for Blessed Man? How about it?”

Zhiyu sighed: “I just got the surveillance video of several major airports in Japan, and looking at them one by one. It is estimated that I will find him by my 30th birthday. I am still thinking of a reliable solution.”

After that, Zhiyu hurriedly said: “By the way, I will start watching the surveillance videos at home today. After you go back, you must help me sort it out!”

Chapter 1985

Hearing what sister said, Zhifei did not hesitate to pat his chest and agreed: “Don’t worry, I will do my best to cooperate with you after I go back!”

Zhiyu nodded in satisfaction, just about to speak, two men and two women walked in at the entrance of the main hall.

It was Philip’s family of three and the second child Yanzheng.

When Sara came in, Zhifei became a little nervous, and his palms immediately began to sweat.

Zhiyu on the side saw him, hurriedly poked him with her finger, gave him a reminding look, and immediately stood up, smiled and said to the four people who came: “Uncle, Auntie, also There is Sara, hello, sorry to bother you, I wish you a happy new year in advance!”

After speaking, she quickly took out a long gift box and handed it to Lenan’s hand, saying: “Auntie, this is a New Year gift for you and Uncle!”

Seeing that it was Zhiyu who spoke first, Lenan took the initiative and smiled: “Oh, it’s Zhiyu, right? I haven’t seen you for several years, and your looks are more and more beautiful!”

Zhiyu smiled generously and said, “Auntie, you’re overwhelmed. If you want to say pretty, sister Sara is much more beautiful than me!”

Lenan said: “You child are too polite, why did you bring gifts when you came home…”

Zhiyu said, “Auntie, who should be, is not a precious gift. It is a painting by the painter Zhang Daqian.”

Lenan said earnestly: “Zhiyu, this is too expensive, I can’t take it.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “Auntie, don’t be so polite. To be honest, a painting doesn’t cost much, it’s just a matter of the heart.”

After that, she hurriedly changed the subject and introduced Zhifei, who was a little dull around her: “By the way, Auntie and Uncle, this is my brother, Zhifei! Sister Sara and brother should know each other?”

Sara nodded and said lightly: “Yes, I have met Mr. Su several times.”

Philip saw that Zhifei looked seven to eight points similar to Zynn, and suddenly felt a little unhappy in his heart.

He looked at Zhifei and Zhiyu, with a smile on his face and said: “To be honest, the Gu family has never visited the Su family in the past ten years. don’t know how your brother and sister condescended to come to my house?”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “Uncle is like this. brother has a cosmetics company. This year he wants to focus on enhancing brand awareness. He happens to be a fan of Sara. Knowing that Sara is about to hold a concert tour, I thought Let’s bring together the two parties to make cooperation and let brother sponsor Sara’s concert…”

Philip was a little surprised. He originally thought that Zhiyu and Zhifei were coming over, and it was likely that they would represent the Su family and come to talk about some kind of family-level cooperation.

However, what he didn’t expect was that the brothers and sisters came only to talk to his daughter about a small concert.

However, he was a little relieved, since it was about cooperation with his daughter, then he didn’t need to be involved in it.

So he said indifferently: “You can talk to Sara directly about this. Normally, I will not interfere with her affairs.”

Zhiyu nodded, then looked at Sara and asked her: “Sister Sara, don’t know how you feel about it?”

Sara is actually not very interested. She is not in the entertainment industry to make money, so she is fundamentally different from those female stars who see money and accommodate their attitude accordingly.

Other female celebrities, no matter what they do, they may only look at money.

It depends on the amount of money to participate in variety shows and publicity activities, and how much money is paid for what songs to sing and which movies and TV series to participate in.

Chapter 1986

Some even sell their bodies for money.

But Sara is an exception.

Money really has no practical meaning to her.

What's more, after she reunited with Charlie, she had already made plans to quit the entertainment circle.

She wanted to quit the entertainment circle first, and then after Charlie had dealt with his current marital problems, she would marry him, and then concentrate on helping her husband and raising children at home.

Even, she had already thought that when the concert tour reached the final stage, she will announce her withdrawal at the concert site and stay away from all music, film and television and TV programs.

Therefore, the kind of cooperation mentioned by Zhiyu is even more uninterested in her.

So she bluntly said: "I'm sorry, Zhiyu, I have no plans to find a title sponsor for this concert tour, and the relevant materials for the concert promotion have already been made, and some online platforms have already started its promotion. At this time, it's too late to sign the agreement, and it's too late to modify the promotional materials that have already been prepared."

Zhiyu hurriedly said: "Why? Sister Sara, as long as you can nod your head, we will have no problem even getting on the bus halfway."

With that, she quickly winked at Zhifei.

Zhifei on the side hurriedly said: "The thing is Miss Sara, I want to combine this sponsorship with your concert, and then do a large-scale public welfare promotion. As long as you nod, I can help each The concert will provide a sponsorship fee of 10 million. By that time, all the million will be donated to charity in the name of Miss Sara. The purpose of this money will be dedicated to improving the living environment and quality of education for orphans. , What do you think?"

When Sara heard this, she suddenly hesitated.

Originally, she had made up her mind to refuse directly, but she did not expect that Zhifei would actually cooperate with her in a charitable way.

Moreover, it is a charity action specifically aimed at orphans.

At this moment, it touched the softest part of her heart.

At first, after reuniting with Charlie and learning that Charlie had lived in the orphanage for ten years, Sara always felt distressed for Charlie's hard childhood and teenage years.

If a person has grown up and entered society, it is not a big deal to endure some hardship. After all, that kind of life is also a kind of discipline.

However, if childhood suffers too much, it is probably an experience that is difficult for anyone to let go of.

After all, childhood is a period of innocence and sunshine, and it is too important for anyone.

If you have a good childhood, even when you think about it in your 70s or 80s, it can still make people feel happy.

If you have a bad childhood, you will be shrouded in a powerful shadow for the rest of your life.

Because she loves Charlie, Sara also loves other orphans who have similar experiences with Charlie.

At this moment, she was somewhat ashamed in her heart, and she couldn't help but think to herself: "I'm so stupid! Actually, I should have thought of doing something for other orphans, why should I wait for others to remind…"

Thinking of this, she said, "Let's do this, Mr. Su, since it's charity, using your money in my name, I really don't dare to take it, it's better for me and your cosmetics company to do this together. Well, for every concert, your cosmetics company donated 10 million, and I personally donated 10 million!"

Chapter 1987

Hearing Sara's promise, Zhifei was immediately overjoyed.

Immediately, he looked at his sister Zhiyu, his face was full of admiration.

At this moment, Zhifei really admires the five bodies that his sister Zhiyu admires.

He knew that although his sister was a few years younger than him, her brain was much easier to use than his!

In the name of charity, to persuade Sara to accept the naming cooperation is also a solution that Zhiyu figured out a long time ago.

Zhiyu has analyzed Sara, she is not short of money, second love, and third suitors. It is not easy for ordinary men to impress her.

Don't talk about pursuing her, even if you want to cooperate with her, it is difficult to reach the sky.

Therefore, Zhiyu felt that if he wanted to impress Sara, he has to find another way.

She thought that Sara once had a fiancé arranged by her parents and that the fiancé's life and death are uncertain. She felt that he could impress Sara by doing charity for orphans.

After all, a child who has been missing for many years has two possibilities. Either he has not been alive long ago, or he has been growing up as an orphan.

Therefore, she felt that Sara would definitely not refuse as long as her Brother arranged the charity for orphans.

As predicted!

Sara was in his arms completely!

So, Zhifei was very excited and said: “Miss Sara, in this case, let’s wait for the contract to be signed in the next year, and then I will arrange for payment directly.”

Sara nodded and said, “Since each donation is 10 million, then you don’t need to pay my agency. Before each concert starts, we will each donate 10 million to local charities. That’s all right, don’t know what Mr. Su wants?”

Of course, Zhifei didn’t have the slightest opinion, and said without hesitation: “No problem! Absolutely no problem! Just follow the way Miss Sara said!”

Sara is actually a little selfish.

Her first concert tour a year later is in Aurous Hill, and Aurous Hill is where Charlie has lived for so many years, so deep in her heart, she hopes to donate a sum of money to Aurous Hill’s charity first.

At that time, the money can even be used to improve and expand the welfare home where Charlie grew up.

After all, there are more than one billion people in the country. If you donate the money directly to the Charity Federation, you may not be able to give it to Aurous Hill.

Instead of this, it is better to donate 20 million directly.

Zhifei didn’t know Sara’s plan. He had been paying close attention to Sara, so he knew that Sara’s first concert after the year was selected in Aurous Hill.

However, because of his sister’s previous reminder, he pretended to be curious and asked: “By the way, Miss Sara, don’t know where your first concert this year is?”

Sara immediately said: “The first concert is in Aurous Hill, on the second day of the second month of the lunar calendar.”

Zhifei nodded and said with a smile: “Aurous Hill is not far away, and we can fly there in two hours. Since we have also reached a cooperation, then I will go to Aurous Hill to cheer for Miss Sara, by the way, I will personally promise to donate to the Aurous Hill Charity Foundation!”

Chapter 1988

Sara smiled slightly: “Then I will thank Mr. Su on behalf of the Aurous Hill orphanage.”

Zhifei hurriedly waved his hand: “Where and where, this should be done. What’s more, I donate the money, which is actually used to make a donation to the Buddha. The money was originally intended to be used as a sponsorship fee. Thank goes to Miss Sara, not me.”

Sara smiled for some reason and then said, “Mr. Su, since the cooperation has been decided, let’s wait for the actual progress in a few years. I still have something to do now. I have to lose my company first.”

As soon as Zhiyu heard this, she quickly stood up and said with a smile: “Sister Sara, you are busy in advance, we won’t bother!”

Sara nodded lightly and said, “Then I’ll let the two of you out.”

After finishing speaking, she called the servants at home and said: “Auntie, please help me send the guests.”

A middle-aged maid walked over immediately and said respectfully: “Two guests, please.”

Zhifei felt a little bit reluctant, but he stood up and said to Sara, Philip, and Lenan: “Miss Sara, Uncle, Auntie, we will leave now.”

Philip nodded, and said nonchalantly, “Go slow.”

Lenan smiled and said politely: “Then we won’t give away two people, and the road will be slow.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Auntie, visit us at home when you have time.”

Lenan politely said: “Well, if you have time, come to the mansion to visit.”

With a few simple greetings, the family servant sent the Su family’s siblings out.

After the two left, Philip couldn't help frowning, and muttered: "I always feel that the two young people of the Su family are strange."

Lenan nodded and said, "I have this feeling too, it seems a little unnatural."

After all, Lenan said again: "It might have something to do with what they encountered in Japan some time ago? After all, the incident was quite a big deal. It is said that if the mysterious person did not save them, the two of them might have had trouble, even died in Japan."

Philip nodded and said with emotion: "Hey, I heard that Zynn also went to Japan at that time. Why didn't he die in Japan?"

Lenan seriously asked: "You, don't talk nonsense, Zynn is also the quasi-patriarch of the Su family now. We really can't afford him. If you talk nonsense like this, don't you cause trouble for yourself when you spread it out?"

Philip gritted his teeth and said: "That old b@stard Zynn, this grandson is the most d*mn thing! Back then, how many times did the older brother Changying have the chance to kill him directly, and in the end, he was relieved to let him go. Later, that villain's cheeks and avengers! It's so f*cking disgusting!"

Lenan patted him on the back and comforted him: "If you are done, don't worry about these things anymore. Even if you are recovering from a serious illness now, our family is not the opponent of the Su family. Zynn's hatred, etc. After Charlie returns to Eastcliff in the future, you two will join hands to report!"

Philip nodded repeatedly and said seriously: "You're right! One day Charlie returned to Eastcliff, and marries our daughter, and inherited the entire Wade family. At that time, I see what else the Su family can do!"

Sara on the side was more or less embarrassed and whispered: "Oh, Dad...you haven't said anything about the marriage between Charlie and me, don't forget that he is married now... ..."

Philip waved his hand and said firmly, "Sara, don't worry, Charlie will marry you within three years!"

Sara was a little shy and asked in surprise, “Dad…you…how are you so sure?”

Philip looked at Sara and said very solemnly: “Charlie’s personality and his style of behavior are too much like your Uncle Wade. Based on this alone, I dare to conclude that Charlie will follow his parents’ arrangements before death, we will marry you!”

Chapter 1989

Zhifei and Zhiyu were on the way back, Zhifei drove, and Zhiyu sat in the passenger.

It can be seen that Zhifei is in a very good mood, and is happy from ear to ear.

Seeing this, Zhiyu smiled helplessly, and said, “Brother, I’ve done this for you. You must help me looking for a benefactor!”

Zhifei blurted out without hesitation: “Zhiyu, don’t hesitate to put a ten thousand heart, the brother must go all out, even if you blind my eyes, I will help you find your benefactor!”

Zhiyu nodded with satisfaction: “You have a conscience!”

At this time, Zhifei couldn’t help sighing again: “Hey…there are too many video materials. Only the two of us have seen Benevolence. I can’t ask others for help. I really don’t know that more information, let’s see when we go.”

Zhiyu said: “I have already figured out a general operation method, which should save us a lot of effort.”

Zhifei hurriedly asked: “What method of operation? Tell me quickly.”

Zhiyu explained: “Although only the two of us have seen the face of Grace, others cannot directly help us find someone from the video material, but they can at least help us do a simple screening!”

“First of all, I can ask the Su staff to help me pass all the female passengers in the airport video, regardless of men, women, young or old, and then pass all men, including all whites, blacks, and browns. The remaining male passengers with yellow skin will be screened out for the male passengers who appear to be underage, the middle-aged

male passengers who seem to be over 30 years old, and the older middle-aged and elderly passengers! Adult young travelers who are about 18 to 28 years old."

"Then I ask them to crop all the frontal photos of eligible young male travelers in the video!"

"In this case, we don't have to keep watching the video material forever, and hundreds of people can help us watch it!"

"Let them help us screen out eligible travelers and take a screenshot of his front. We only need to look for Grace in all the clear photos from the screenshots!"

When Zhifei heard this, he said excitedly: "Yes, you know! Your brains turn really fast. According to you, we don't have to watch the video. We just have to wait for others to watch the video. Cut out the picture, and then look for someone who looks like the benefactor from the picture!"

"Yes!" Zhiyu nodded and said: "If we find that the young traveler on a screenshot looks like a good friend, then we will find the person who intercepted the picture and ask him to intercept it. The video will be picked directly."

"In this case, we can combine the video to make a clearer judgment whether this person is a good-natured man!"

"If it is, then we can follow the video at the time to find out the entire trajectory at the airport, and we can naturally judge which flight he took and where he left Japan to the country. A city, and then we can go directly to that city to find him!"

Zhifei gave Zhiyu a thumbs up, and said sincerely: "Awesome! I believe that with this method, you should be able to find out the traces of Grace in a few days!"

……

At this moment, Charlie, who was far away in Aurous Hill, didn't know that Zhiyu was one step closer to finding him.

After he and his father-in-law gathered the gifts they received, according to the original plan, they drove to the largest supermarket nearby to purchase the goods for the New Year.

Because the New Year is about to come, so many people come out to shop and purchase, and there are people and cars everywhere.

Charlie had queued for more than half an hour after parking, and finally, he was lined up to a parking space.

After Jacob and his son-in-law parked the car, they came to the supermarket and found that there were more people in the supermarket, almost people next to each other, and the whole supermarket was in an overloaded state.

Chapter 1990

To make matters worse, because the Chinese New Year is about to come, many employees have already gone home on holiday. The passenger flow in the supermarket has doubled than usual, but the number of staff is less than usual. Therefore, all kinds of jobs in the supermarket staff are in a shortage.

There is a shortage of salespersons, cleaners, and cashiers. Even the staff responsible for weighing are far from enough. You have to wait in line for ten minutes to buy a la carte.

Seeing so many people inside, Jacob was very frustrated and said, “Hey! I should go out early to buy so that I can lie at home and watch TV without having to come here to join in the fun!”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled helplessly, and said, “I wanted to come yesterday, but mom was hurt.”

Jacob hummed: “Don’t mention that stinky woman, she is making trouble all day long!”

Having said that, Jacob couldn’t help but sigh: “You said she caused so many things all day long, why didn’t she break the law? If she accidentally touched the high-voltage line of the law and put her in jail for several years, then How great it would be!”

Charlie couldn't help being dumb, and smiled: "Dad if Claire hears you, don't know how sad she should be."

Jacob hurriedly said, "Hey, I'm just talking to you, don't tell Claire!"

Charlie nodded: "I know, don't worry."

Jacob sighed and said, "Hey, let's not talk about her, let's quickly buy the ingredients for the New Year's Eve dinner."

Charlie said, "Then let's start with the vegetable section. The first one to enter the supermarket has to buy vegetables because if you don't pay attention to this dish, the rest will be picked by others and what we get will not be fresh."

As they talked, they came to the vegetable area.

Although the vegetable area is large, the shelves are densely arranged, and the aisles left in the middle are relatively narrow, which makes it easy to be crowded with more people.

Charlie and Jacob were pushing the shopping cart into it, and suddenly they heard someone yelling: "You dead old woman, are you blind? Didn't you see me mopping the floor? Don't you hurry away?"

At this time, they heard a familiar voice again, and an old woman said in a solemn and aggrieved voice: "Gena…why are you always mopping the floor under my feet? Your mop has been dragged under my feet a dozen times back and forth!"

It was Mrs. Willson who spoke!

At this time, she is wearing a green vest for supermarket employees, holding a roll of breakpoint plastic bags for grocery shopping.

And in front of her, stood a woman of five big and three thick, also wearing a green vest.

This woman is Gena!

At this moment, Gena was standing in front of her with a mop and deliberately poke her feet with the mop.

Mrs. Willson was almost knocked down by her several times, but she could only grab the edge of the shelf and begged bitterly: “Gena, all the previous mistakes were all my fault. Please look at my age. , Don’t have grudges with me!”

Gena glared at her and said contemptuously: “Now you know to beg for mercy? Were you not very arrogant before? Were you not very arrogant when you scolded me?”

Mrs. Willson dare not speak when she yelled.

Gena continued to sneer and said, “I think of you as Mrs. Willson riding in a luxury car and living in a villa. How moist your life is! I didn’t expect that you old thing are just a donkey sh!t! It looks like five people. Actually, it’s not as good as a piece of sh!t! You despised me so much yesterday, don’t you still have to work in the same supermarket as me?”

Chapter 1991

The noise of the two immediately attracted Jacob’s attention.

He looked at his mother and was speechless in surprise.

After a while, he asked Charlie: “Good son-in-law, um… is that my mother? Am I wrong?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Dad, you are right, it is indeed her.”

Jacob exclaimed: “She… how does she wear the staff vest?! Did she come here to work?”

Charlie nodded: “It looks like this.”

Jacob said in surprise: “This is not right. Didn’t Regnar inject capital into the Willson family? He also bought them a first-grade Tomson villa. It stands to reason that their family should be living well now!”

Jacob didn't know what happened in the past two days. He didn't even know that Elaine was kidnapped by his own elder brother and nephew, not to mention that Regnar had already given up a considerable part of his family assets and became a dog under Orvel.

Therefore, it is naturally not clear that the situation of Mrs. Willson and her family has changed drastically in these two days.

Charlie said at this time: "I heard that it seems that Regnar has withdrawn his capital."

"Withdrawn capital?" Jacob exclaimed, "This Regnar is too unreliable. He said that he would withdraw his investment? Then why did he divest? I believe that with his assets, he doesn't care about the investment in the Willson Group, it is just some money?"

Charlie shrugged and said with a smile: "We don't know this."

As they were talking, they saw Gina poking the old lady's ankle a few times with the mop, and said in disgust: "You bad old lady get out of the way quickly, it affects my mopping!"

Old Mrs. Willson choked and said, "Gina, the job arranged by the supermarket leader is here to help customers pull plastic bags. If I don't do it well, I will be fired. I beg you, don't have trouble with me!"

Gina snorted coldly: "I originally respected you very much, but you should know what you did this yourself. This is called self-inflict!"

As she said, Gina sneered and gritted her teeth: "I tell you a dead old woman, don't think I am a rural old lady with no culture, but my bones are very hard! And I especially don't like those who look down on me! It doesn't matter if you beat me, but you shouldn't insult me!"

After finishing speaking, she put away the mop, and when she passed by Mrs. Willson, she deliberately bumped her and slammed her into the shelf next to her, making her grin in pain.

However, after Gina hit her, she didn't continue to pester her, and took the mop to other places to mop the floor.

The old lady Willson stood still, the more she thought about it, the more she was wronged.

She thought to herself with grief and anger in her heart: “I have been in the Willson family for so many years, when have I been bullied like this?! It is really unreasonable!”

“What’s even more unacceptable is that I am so old now that I have to come out to do this kind of undignified temporary worker!”

“For these years, I have been in Willson’s house, but I haven’t even washed a teacup myself! Now, I have to pull plastic bags for various customers in the supermarket to save their time!”

“But, what else can I do if I don’t do it?”

“I don’t do it, I don’t even have a chance to fill my stomach…”

“I work here as a part-time worker, and at least get a pay of 100 yuan a day, and I can manage a meal at noon…”

“If I don’t do it, neither Horiyah nor Gina will give me a bite of food…”

“Will I starve to death by then?”

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson felt so aggrieved that she stood by the shelf, sobbing.

Seeing this, Jacob felt a little bit unbearable in his heart, and said to Charlie: “Charlie, I think your grandma is really pitiful too, she will definitely come to work in such a place as a last resort… .”

Chapter 1992

Charlie asked him, “Dad, do you have any plans?”

Charlie didn’t know what Jacob’s mood was at this time, but saw that he was somewhat unbearable, so he thought he might want to help the old lady.

At this time, he saw Jacob and said: “Seeing his mother living such a life and doing such a job with his own eyes, he, as a son, must be very sad, and it is not easy to stand by.

Speaking of this, Jacob suddenly changed his conversation, covered his eyes, and said, “But, I didn’t see anything! It was an illusion just now!”

After speaking, he quickly turned around and said to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, let’s go buy some fish, shrimp, meat and eggs first. As for the vegetables, we should buy them from a supermarket, what do you think?”

Charlie didn’t know what he meant, and immediately said with a smile: “Yes, Dad, I think the same as you, the food in this supermarket is really not very fresh. See if there are any larger Boston lobsters, and if so, buy a few homes!”

Jacob smiled, pointed his finger at Charlie, and exclaimed: “You still know me! Come, let’s buy lobster!”

Although Jacob felt more or less sympathetic to his mother’s experience.

However, he is not a fool.

He had already seen clearly the face of the old lady for so many years.

When he dared to go out with family, there was really no kindness at all, and even less thought of blood.

When she pitted his daughter Claire, the start was just as cruel.

Later, the Willson family failed. In order to be able to live in his Tomson first-class villa, she also deliberately did a lot of disgusting things.

Jacob was tired of these faces.

Therefore, he also hopes that reality can teach Mrs. Willson a profound lesson.

Before Mrs. Willson repented completely, he did not intend to give her any help.

Jacob and his son-in-law bought a lot of things, but they didn't go back to the vegetable area to purchase. After a cart full of various ingredients, the two went to the cashier with the cart to checkout.

In the cash register area at this time, a long line was lined up in front of every cash register.

Charlie and Jacob lined up for more than 20 minutes before they finally reached one of the cash registers.

Seeing that it was his turn to check out, Jacob hurriedly walked to the shopping cart and said to Charlie: "Good son-in-law, you will scan the code with the cashier at the back, and I will put the bag in front."

Charlie nodded, Jacob walked into the cashier aisle first, and before Charlie picked up the goods, he said to the cashier: "Come on four plastic bags, the largest one."

The cashier nodded and said, "Five cents a big bag."

After speaking, he lowered his head and took out four large plastic bags from the drawer beside him and handed them to Jacob.

Jacob took the plastic bag, looked up subconsciously, and immediately exclaimed: "Oh, sister-in-law?! Why are you here?"

"Huh?! It's... it's you?!"

In front of the cashier, Horiyah, who was wearing a supermarket employee's vest, looked at Jacob and was equally shocked!

She never dreamed that when she was forced to be helpless, run out to work as a temporary worker, and become a cashier, she would run into Jacob!

Look at the young man who went out of the shopping cart on the other side. Isn't he the trash son-in-law of the Willson family, Charlie?

When Horiyah saw that Charlie took out a thick plastic bag containing several top-quality large lobsters, she thought sourly in her heart: "I've been hungry for a day and

night, and I have stood here hungry all morning. , I haven't waited for lunch at the supermarket. They've done it, and they bought a big bag of lobsters of this size! The two families who also live in Tomson, how can the difference in living standards be so big!"

Chapter 1993

Charlie also saw Horiyah at this time.

Seeing her wearing a supermarket green vest, he suddenly felt a little funny.

What he thought of was when Horiyah was doing coolies in the black coal kiln.

Wonder if the black coal kiln gave Horiyah the work clothes at that time?

Don't even know what Horiyah looks like in black coal mine work clothes.

Horiyah felt extremely uncomfortable at this time.

She really had a hard hatred for Charlie.

When she set Elaine, Charlie rushed over and broke her good deeds.

That's not counting.

The worst thing was that Charlie donated all her money to charity and then sent her to the black coal mine.

Thinking of the time in the black coal kiln, Horiyah felt uncomfortable and wanted to die, and she couldn't help yelling angrily: "D@mn Charlie! It was he who sent me into the black coal kiln and I spent so many days in the black coal kiln. , I paid so much, but got a whole body of venereal diseases and a child, if it weren't for him, how could I be so miserable today..."

The more she thought about it, the more she gritted her teeth at Charlie.

So, seeing Charlie come to buy something, she immediately said with a cold face: "Thank you for changing the cash register, I am temporarily suspending service!"

Charlie was not angry, and smiled and said, “Auntie, aren’t you bullying the honest people? We have been in line for so long before we get to the front. So many people have also checked out before, so how come we are here the service is suspended?”

Horiyah said annoyedly: “I want to take a break, can’t we suspend the service? Do you think this supermarket belongs to you? Follow me here! I tell you, I just won’t tie it to you today! You love it. It’s impossible for me to find a knot!”

Jacob was dissatisfied, and with a bit of anger, he said, “I said Sister-in-law, you are a bit too much. We are the customers here, and the customer is God. You are the cashier here. You have to serve God well. Are you still standing up with us?”

When Horiyah heard him say that she has to serve the god, she was immediately furious, and she shouted: “Jacob, how do I say it is your sister-in-law? You serve, do you have a sense of respecting the old and loving the young in your heart? Get out of here! Don’t bother me!”

Jacob exploded immediately and blurted out: “You are still an elder brother’s wife. It’s like a mother. You are a stinky lady who deserves to say these words to me?”

Horiyah slammed the code scanner in her hand and shouted angrily: “Jacob, who the hell do you think you are?!”

Jacob pouted his lips: “Say it, why? Can’t I?”

Horiyah bitterly said: “You…you…you…you say one more thing, I will scratch your old face!”

At this moment, a man in a full uniform shouted angrily: “No.8, what are you doing?! Why did you yell at the guests?!”

Horiyah was shocked immediately!

Looking up, it turned out to be the manager of the cashier department!

For fear of offending the leader of the supermarket, she was swept out, so she hurriedly explained with a smile: “I’m sorry, manager, I met my relatives, so I just made a joke.”

After that, she pointed to Jacob and said, “This person is called Jacob. He is my husband’s biological brother, my relative, don’t mind!”

Hearing this, the manager of the cashier department eased a little.

Recently, supermarket cashiers are in short supply. The cashier manager often looks at a large number of customers waiting in line to check out. Many customers even call the group to complain because the cashier time is too long, and he is also very troubled.

Chapter 1994

Originally, Horiyah came to look for a job today, and she applied for a day job for one hundred yuan.

However, after chatting for a few words, he heard that Horiyah had studied at university, so he asked her to try to collect cash.

The cashier work is not too tiring, and one hundred and five a day, fifty more than the handyman type of work, so Horiyah naturally agreed happily.

If there is no problem, the manager is naturally willing to let Horiyah continue to do it, but if she dared to scold customers at the cashier, then this person would definitely not be able to stay.

Fortunately, she was joking with her relatives, so there is nothing to be harsh.

So, the manager reminded: “You still need to pay attention to the impact in the workplace, and your relatives should not make jokes in the workplace, understand?”

Horiyah nodded her head hurriedly, and said flatly, “Don’t worry, there will be no next time!”

The manager hummed, turned and prepared to leave.

At this time, Jacob said, “Hey, are you the manager here?”

The manager turned around again: “Yes, I am.”

Jacob said coldly: “I want to complain to you!”

The manager asked in surprise: “You complained against me? Why?”

Jacob pointed to Horiyah and said angrily: “The employee under your hand has personally attacked and verbally abused me for no reason. You don’t even want to ask! This is an obvious dereliction of duty! Do you usually condone your subordinates like this?”

The manager looked puzzled: “Aren’t you two relatives?”

Jacob cursed: “Bah! Who is her relative?”

The manager was even more puzzled, pointing to Horiyah: “She said it!”

Jacob said contemptuously: “Believe what she says? It seems that you are indeed negligent! I also said that you two are relatives! Otherwise, how could you indulge and shield her so much?!”

The manager sighed in his heart and asked hurriedly, “Sir, are you not relatives with Horiyah?”

Jacob raised his head high and said coldly: “Of course not! I don’t even know her! My son-in-law and I came to buy things, and the queue finally arrived at us for a long time, but she insisted that she wants to rest and let us go. The other team, isn’t this deliberately making things difficult? And she just said rudely to me, you should have heard?!”

The manager panicked, and quickly looked at Horiyah, and asked, “What the hell is going on?! If you don’t tell me clearly, you don’t have to do it!”

Horiyah was also terrified!

When she saw Jacob and Charlie, she unconsciously had a fit of strong anger in her heart, so no matter what it was, she gave Jacob a start.

But what she didn’t expect was that Jacob went to complain to her manager!

Isn’t this about breaking your own job? !

Thinking of this, she hurriedly pleaded: “Jacob, please tell the manager, we are a family, and I am your sister-in-law. If I did something bad, I apologize to you, but don’t take it. My job is is not a joke, I beg you, okay?”

Jacob glared at her, and said to the manager: “Look at this person, and I’m still talking about her.I fcuking don’t know her. She opens her mouth and is my sister-in-law, shut up still my sister-in-law. You can bear it instead of me. I can’t stand it?”

Horiyah hurriedly explained: “Manager! Don’t listen to his nonsense! I am really his sister-in-law!”

Jacob looked at the manager, patted him on the shoulder, and asked him blankly: “If I say now, I am really your father, do you believe it?”

Chapter 1995

When the manager of the supermarket cashier department heard this, he immediately understood.

“It turns out that this Horiyah not only clashed with customers, but also yelled at them, and even called names in front of customers, it was totally unreasonable!”

“This kind of person, leaving her here to do this job, I don’t know how many customers will be offended. Maybe it will hurt me in the end!”

“No! This kind of person, I must let her go right away!”

Thinking of this, the cashier manager said sharply without hesitation: “Ms. Horiyah, I kindly asked you to be a temporary worker. I didn’t expect your attitude towards customers to be so bad! In that case, I don’t think you need to do it anymore. Get out the cash register key, take off your vest now, and leave immediately!”

Horiyah collapsed!

She thought to herself: “I came here early in the morning to find a job, and spent the whole morning exhausted!”

“It seems that it’s almost time for the lunch shift to eat, and I was looking forward to going to the staff canteen for a violent meal and filling my stomach. I didn’t expect to be fired by the manager!”

“In this way, not only I will miss my lunch at noon, but my salary of 150 yuan a day will also be gone!”

Thinking of this, Horiyah cried and pleaded: “Manager! I beg you, the manager, don’t fire me, I’m waiting for this job to support my family!”

With that said, Horiyah hurriedly grabbed the manager’s arm and choked, “Manager, my husband and my son are paralyzed in bed at home. They haven’t eaten a bite of food from yesterday to now, just waiting for me to make some money. Go home and buy rice for cooking! I beg your mercy, please spare me this time, I will never dare anymore!”

The manager said contemptuously: “Horiyah, you are too good at making up stories. The front foot said that the client is your little uncle, and the back foot said that your husband and your son are paralyzed in bed at home. What age are these? Is there such a miserable family? What are you talking about here?”

Horiyah cried and said, “Manager! I really didn’t bully, manager!”

After that, she looked at Jacob and cried and said, “Jacob, I beg you to be honest with the manager and beg for me. Your brother and Harold are now crippled. I have to rely on this pay to feed them!”

Jacob curled his lips: “You are really interesting. Is it interesting to be always messing around here? Just now, for no reason, you said that I was your little uncle. Now you have another brother for me? Isn’t it over?”

The manager reprimanded loudly and angrily: “Horiyah, if you don’t get out, I will let the security guard drive you out!”

Horiyah saw that the matter was irreversible, she gave Jacob a bitter look and then said to the manager: “If this is the case, please settle the morning salary, one hundred and five a day, I did this all morning. You have to give me an eighty or a hundred, right?”

The manager immediately scolded: “I found that you are really not so thick-skinned. You have to do the job like this, and you still have the face to ask me for money? Get out! Get out!”

Horiyah annoyed and said, “If you don’t give me money, then I won’t leave!”

After all, she turned off the computer at the cash register, and then stood on the spot with her hands on her chest, if he didn’t give her money, she would not go anywhere and follow it to the end.

At this time, the manager directly called several security guards and blurted out: “Take off the vest from this woman, and get her out!”

Several security guards stepped forward without saying anything, set up Horiyah and dragged her out abruptly.

Chapter 1996

Horiyah collapsed and shouted: “Why are you dragging me out?! Why don’t you pay me the salary?!”

However, no matter how loud she yelled, no one would pity her, let alone sympathize with her.

Seeing that Horiyah was dragged out of the supermarket, the manager said to Charlie and Jacob with a look of guilt: “You two, I’m really sorry for this matter. It’s my improper employment. I apologize to you two!”

Jacob nodded and said, “You are not the main fault of this matter, but you must also be responsible. This is called improper employment!”

Later, Jacob sighed and said with emotion: “Yes, after all, you still don’t have a good vision.”

The manager nodded awkwardly: “You are right to criticize, I must improve a lot in the future!”

Jacob stretched out his hand and patted him on the shoulder, and said in a tone of a predecessor's a little bit of a younger generation, "Hone more!"

"Yes, yes!" The manager kept nodding, and then hurriedly greeted a cashier who had just returned from a shift after eating, and said: "Boy, hurry up and settle the accounts for these two guests. It has been a long time for them!"

The cashier hurried over, turned on the computer, and paid for Charlie and Jacob.

Jacob and his son-in-law left the supermarket and drove directly to a relatively large vegetable wholesale market in Aurous Hill. As for the old lady Willson and Horiyah, neither of them took it seriously.

After Horiyah was driven out of the supermarket, she hadn't dripped rice for dozens of hours. The hungry person was dizzy and her chest was on her back, almost on the verge of fainting.

She really didn't have the energy to find another temporary worker, so she could only walk home.

As soon as she returned to Tomson's villa, Horiyah sat down on the sofa, and didn't even have the strength to lift her eyelids.

Wendy, who had been taking care of Noah and Harold at home, heard the movement downstairs and hurried down to check. Horiyah was lying halfway on the sofa and asked in surprise, "Mom, didn't you go out to find a job? How come you came back?"

Horiyah cursed and said: "Don't mention it! Damn it! I'm so angry!"

Wendy hurriedly asked: "Mom, what happened?"

Horiyah's eyes were red, tears burst out, and she choked up: "I went out with your grandma to find a job, and found that the supermarket is now recruiting a large number of temporary workers, and the wages can be settled daily, so we went in and consulted. Your grandma is old. She was asked to go to the vegetable area to help customers pull plastic bags and let me be a cashier..."

Speaking of this, Horiyah was sobbing and crying emotionally: “Who knows, I met Jacob and Charlie, two b@stards who had shopped thousands of yuans! I lost all my work… ..”

As soon as Wendy heard this, she gritted her teeth angrily: “They are too much too! How can they deceive people so much!”

After that, she hurriedly asked: “Mom, did they pay for this half-day? If you want to, you will give me some first, I will buy some steamed buns, and then go to the small restaurant to fry two dishes and bring them back. …..”

At this point, Wendy’s eyes were red, and she whimpered: “Dad and brother have been hungry and crying in bed for several times. It’s so pitiful…”

Horiyah burst into tears when she heard this, and said with a beating, “I blame Jacob that b@stard! I was kicked out by the manager and worked all morning without paying me a penny… ..”

Chapter 1997

Horiyah suddenly felt that now this ghost life is not as good as in the black coal mine.

While crying, she recalled her life in the black coal kiln, and she couldn’t help sighing: “At the black coal kiln, although the environment was a bit worse, at least after I was with the supervisor, I could eat every day!”

“Not only you don’t have to go hungry, but you don’t have to work hard every day. It’s cool to think about it.”

“And…and…and that supervisor, although the person was a bit ugly and dirty, but his ability in that area was indeed very strong. On a certain level, she had also experienced it. An unprecedented feeling…”

Thinking of this, Horiyah sighed, crying and said to Wendy beside her: “Wendy, what do you mean by this family? What kind of life is this? It’s not this or that thing all day long, I had some money It’s all lost, and company went bankrupt. Now that I live in someone else’s villa, I don’t even have a stutter. When will I be heady in these days…”

Wendy couldn't help crying, and choked up: "Mom, I don't even think about it. Our family has been very good before, and all aspects were pretty good. I had a very good relationship with Gerald, and we were about to get married. Suddenly, every day it got worse..."

Horiyah sighed and said, "I have to go to the temple to worship another day. If this continues, my life will be lost..."

Wendy said: "Mom, let me think about it now. Our family is beginning to get bad luck. It seems that it started after grandma's previous birthday."

"Huh?" Horiyah asked in astonishment: "Which time was the birthday?"

Wendy said: "Just last time, last birthday banquet, Gerald gave grandma a Hetian jade Buddha, Wendell who pursued Claire, and sent grandma a jade amulet."

Horiyah nodded: "I remember that Wendell Jones's jade amulet is worth a lot of money. It is said to be worth three or four million..."

Speaking of this, Horiyah lamented regretfully: "What a pity! That jade amulet, along with your grandma's other antique jewelry, was sealed by the bank."

Wendy said: "At that birthday banquet, Charlie also asked grandmother to borrow money, saying that he was going to see that aunt in that welfare house, do you remember?"

"Remember." Horiyah gritted her teeth and cursed: "Charlie's stinky hanging silk, borrowing money at the birthday banquet, really brave. Finally, your grandma scolded him so badly. I am happy when I think of it!"

Wendy said: "I don't want to say this, I want to say, I always feel that since that night, our family has started to be unlucky..."

"Really?" Horiyah frowned and asked her, "What was the first unfortunate thing?"

Wendy hurriedly said: "The first thing is the day after the birthday banquet! I went to the Emgrand Group with Gerald and wanted to send invitations to the Vice Chairman of

Emgrand Group Doris. By the way, I also climbed up the relationship, and ended up in the Emgrand Group I ran into Charlie…"

"Charlie?" Horiyah asked, "Why did Charlie go there?"

Wendy said: "Charlie said at the time that he was applying for a job in the Emgrand Group, and then Gerald and I mocked him, and then something strange happened…"

"What?!"

Chapter 1998

Wendy said: "I went upstairs with Gerald to meet Doris Young, but she did not see us, and asked people to say that Emgrand Group would not cooperate with our low-quality garbage. Then Gerald was beaten by Emgrand security guards."

After that, Wendy said again: "After that, the Emgrand Group terminated the cooperation with Gerald and his family. Gerald's father and uncle were very angry. Since then, he gradually became estranged from me. Then his uncle Solmon didn't know what was going on, he walked very close to Charlie, and he gave Charlie the big villa next door…"

"After that, the Emgrand Group contract Claire negotiated, which was terminated by the Emgrand Group because of grandma's refusal. Since then, our family has started to go downhill…"

"Wendell Jones pursued Claire, chasing after her, his family went bankrupt, and he disappeared from the world for no reason…"

"Gao Junwei of the Gao family also pursued Claire, but disappeared with his dad Gao Jianjun. The Gao family is still offering a huge reward to find their whereabouts…"

"Fredmen Willson came to our house, originally wanting to support our house, but was beaten by Charlie. Not only did he lose his ability to be a man, he also returned to Eastcliff in despair…"

"Fredmen later gave me to Barena Wei. Barena also looked down upon Charlie. As a result, Barena and his father also disappeared. Now the company is inherited by his

illegitimate son, and I also heard that the two of them are now digging ginseng at the foot of Changbai Mountain. Not sure whether it is true……"

Horiyah's hungry chest was pressed against her back. Hearing this, she suddenly sat up, slammed the coffee table, and yelled angrily: "That dog Charlie! He sent me to the black coal kiln. Yes! Fcuk! In my opinion, he is behind all this!"

Wendy hurriedly asked her: "Mom, can I say that Charlie has some hidden strength? Otherwise, how could he have such a big influence? No one is his opponent?!"

"Strength?" Horiyah pouted her lips and said contemptuously: "That orphan, what strength can he have? He doesn't deserve to mention strength!"

Wendy asked back: "Then how can he let so many big people respect him? This proves that he must still have some abilities that we don't know."

Horiyah gritted her teeth and said: "His ability is to bluff!"

Wendy shook her head and said, "I think he must still have real skills, otherwise it is impossible for so many big people to be deceived by him…"

With that said, Wendy said seriously: "Maybe he really knows something about Feng Shui! Maybe he used Feng Shui behind our back to give us some tricks, so our family will be more and more unlucky!"

Horiyah suddenly stared her eyes wide, and blurted out: "You say that, it seems that there is some truth to it! He must have done the kind of feng shui bureau for us, making us more and more unlucky, and he is getting more and more lucky. Amazing!"

Wendy nodded hurriedly and said, "I think that's what eight achievements are like! Otherwise, how could he become so powerful all of a sudden? Mom, we have to think of a way!"

Horiyah cried and said, "What can I do? We can't even eat food now. If we want to fight with Charlie and his family, we must at least have a backer!"

Wendy hurriedly said: "I'm not talking about fighting Charlie, mother, we haven't fought him before, now it's even more impossible…"

With that said, Wendy said earnestly: “Mom, what Claire said is my cousin, Claire is my cousin no matter what, we might as well take the initiative to show him good, and then ask them to help us. Even I can be a junoir for him!”

Chapter 1999

When Horiyah heard Wendy say that she was willing to be a junior for Charlie, she was immediately anxious.

She blurted out: “Wendy! Are you crazy? It’s not good for you to be a junior. If you have to be a junior, how can he be worthy of you?!”

Wendy sighed and said quietly, “Mom, now I really think that Charlie is actually quite good, handsome, responsible, and good character. He is much better than Gerald.”

“What nonsense are you talking about!” Horiyah glared at her and blurted out: “Just like Charlie’s stinky hanging silk, he’s not worthy to lift your shoes!”

Wendy smiled bitterly and said, “In the past nearly a year, what’s my own situation, can I still not know? I was the phoenix that soared in the sky before, and I fell straight down to the point where even a local chicken raised in the village is better than me.”

As she said, Wendy couldn’t help sobbing: “Mom, look at me now, my reputation is completely ruined, how can any man want to look at me anymore…”

Seeing Wendy in tears, Horiyah hugged her head distressedly, and comforted her: “Good girl, we can’t think so, you know? Fame is a fart? How can it be more important to live well?”

Then, Horiyah said again: “Besides, you have a lot of money and have never followed a few men. Gerald is one, Fredmen is one, and Barena is one. Doesn’t this add up to three men? You are twenty. It’s a lot, what is it to have been with three men? How many girls have not graduated from college, and there are more men who they have sl3pt with. They are not afraid of their reputation being ruined. What is there to fear for you?”

Wendy cried and shook her head: “Mom, that’s different. Falling in love in college is a small closed society. It doesn’t matter what you do or do in four years. As long as you graduate, who else knows?”

“But I am different. When I was with Gerald, who didn’t know about it in the Aurous Hill?”

“Later with Fredmen, everyone in the city knows it too!”

“Since then, my reputation has been bad. Everyone knows that I had a man who is older than my dad. Who can look down on me?”

“Not to mention that I was later used as a commodity by Fredmen and sent directly to Barena. This matter is even more known to Aurous Hill…”

Horiyah was full of pain and choked up: “My dear girl, I don’t blame you for this, mother, and your father and your grandma! If we didn’t see our eyes open, we could not push you into the fire pit. ……”

After that, she raised her hand and slapped herself, and said angrily: “Mom, is sorry! Mom is not human!”

Wendy hurriedly grabbed her hand and cried and said, “Mom, I don’t blame you for this. I also volunteered…I couldn’t resist the temptation of money, and wanted to sacrifice myself in exchange for the glory of wealth. It has nothing to do with you, don’t beat yourself like that…”

Horiyah cried and sighed: “What kind of evil do you think I have done! How can a good life be like this…”

Wendy nodded to the side and said, “I can no longer bear the days like this. To be honest, as long as I can live a stable life now, let alone Charlie as a junior. Even if Charlie’s housekeeper, I am willing to…”

Speaking of this, Wendy cried and said: “To this day, I really start to envy Claire…”

“At first, everyone thought that she married a trash and ruined her life…”

“But who would have thought that the rubbish she married would treat her the same for four years…”

“Moreover, this rubbish, for her to work hard, beat and scold, even if the whole world laughs at him, he will not leave Claire half a step…”

“What’s even more commendable is that this trash man can even counterattack and become Master who is respected by everyone in the upper class of Aurous Hill. Isn’t this a proper super potential stock?”

“Look now, a man like Charlie is really the most reliable…”

“As for Gerald and his ilk, what can they do even if they have money?”

“At the critical moment, isn’t the disaster approaching and flying separately?”

After listening to Wendy’s words, Horiyah was taken aback for a moment, and immediately said with emotion: “You are right… Claire, this girl, looks stupid, she is really wise!”

Chapter 2000

“Others are looking at this, thinking about that, thinking about that and thinking about this, and they are looking at this, thinking about that, thinking about that and worrying about this, and they picked out a bunch of sh!t in the end instead…”

“By the way, Claire doesn’t fight or grab or pick it up. The old man arranges for her a stinky sh!t, so she marry the stinky sh!t…”

“Who would have thought that the smelly sh!t will turn into gold one day…”

Wendy nodded and said seriously: “If there is a chance, I must get closer to Charlie. Even if he doesn’t look down on me, it is good to give our family more or less help. At this time, everyone outside Unreliable, one by one is not as good as Charlie…”

Horiyah sighed and said, “Let’s do it. Mom got excited just now and became hungry. I came back to the house and lie down for a while. When your grandma gets off work, we will have food… …”

……

Mrs. Willson pulled plastic bags from customers all day in the supermarket.

The big roll of plastic bags like those in supermarkets ignited static electricity as soon as they were pulled. After a day of pulling, the old lady's hair became a little bit elegant.

However, Mrs. Willson was very satisfied.

Because at noon she had a free lunch provided by the supermarket staff canteen.

This is the most delicious meal that Mrs. Willson has ever eaten in her life.

There is nothing special about the food, not only is it not very tasty, but also there is not much oily water.

But Mrs. Willson has been hungry for too long.

At this time, giving her a bowl of white rice is already the delicacy and delicacy of God's gift. If she has another dish or two with meat and vegetables, her soul will fly.

After eating and drinking enough, the old lady became motivated, and she pulled up the plastic bag, and it was not so boring.

On the contrary, she gradually felt a little enjoyable.

Busy till 5 o'clock in the afternoon, supposedly it's time to get off work, the foreman came over and gave her one hundred yuan, and said to her: "Old lady, you did a good job today. Will you come tomorrow? It is the time when people are most lacking. If you come tomorrow, I will pay two hundred a day!"

"Really?" The old lady Willson was so happy, she put the hundred yuan into her pocket carefully, and said excitedly: "I'll come here tomorrow!"

The foreman nodded in satisfaction: "That's good, then you go back to rest first, tomorrow nine o'clock in the morning."

Old lady Willson excitedly agreed. Then, she suddenly remembered something and said: "Foreman, what time does the cafeteria open in the afternoon?"

The foreman said: “It’s six o’clock in the afternoon.”

Old lady Willson asked hurriedly, “Then…then can I go to the cafeteria for another meal?”

The foreman said with some embarrassment: “But an employee is issued a meal coupon and taken care of one meal a day. Haven’t you already received the meal coupon at noon?”

When the old lady Willson heard this, she nodded with some disappointment: “Okay, then I will come again tomorrow!”

Seeing her lost look, the foreman couldn’t bear to say: “Well, old lady, you have another shift and work till 7 o’clock. I will apply with the manager and send you a meal coupon. Then you can go home after eating in the cafeteria?”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she was very excited and thought to herself: “If I pull the plastic bag for two more hours, I can eat another meal? Then of course, I agree!”

So she said with great excitement: “Sure foreman! Thank you very much!”

Chapter 2001

Mrs. Willson had never been so happy to shake her whole body for a meal.

According to the foreman, she had been busy in the supermarket, and at seven o'clock in the evening, she finally received the meal coupon she was thinking of.

Although she had already had a full meal at noon, Mrs. Willson still looked like a hungry dog that had been confined for three days with this meal in the dining hall. She had a big belly and couldn't stand up.

She couldn't eat anymore. She rested on the canteen seat for half an hour before she stood up reluctantly with her hands on the table.

After eating and drinking, the whole person has energy.

Mrs. Willson wiped her mouth with the back of her hand, and touched her belly with the palm of her hand, feeling satisfied with herself: "Unexpectedly, eating after this labor is so delicious! Today I had enough to eat!"

Immediately, she checked the time and realized that it was already past eight o'clock, so she planned to go home quickly.

Although she has always been selfish, after experiencing all the hardships and difficulties during this period, she has more or less cared about her children and grandchildren.

Thinking of her son and grandson still lying in bed waiting to be fed, Mrs. Willson hurried to the cafeteria window and asked the staff member who was about to leave work: "Excuse me, do you still need these leftovers, steamed buns, and rice?"

The other person looked at her and said helplessly: "Isn't it, old lady, you have eaten three people's meal alone, and you haven't eaten enough?"

Mrs. Willson wiped her mouth in embarrassment and said with a grin: "Hey, I'm full and the children in the family are still hungry. Do you know, they haven't eaten anything for almost two days and nights."

The other party asked in surprise: "Really? When is there still someone who can't eat?"

Mrs. Willson had a hot face and said embarrassedly: “Hey, something happened to my family during this period of time. The eldest daughter-in-law in the family has breast cancer. It is found to be at an advanced stage. The ball is about to die, my eldest son spent all the money at home in order to treat her illness…”

With that said, Mrs. Willson suddenly felt very refreshed in her heart.

It’s really cool!

She had long seen Horiyah not pleasing to her eyes. If Regnar hadn’t stopped her, then she herself would have wanted to beat Horiyah to death.

Especially recently, Horiyah has disobeyed her in various ways and even forced her to work. She has long hated her for this in her heart.

Therefore, in front of others, fabricating the rumor that Horiyah was dying of breast cancer made her feel the pleasure of revenge.

When the staff in the cafeteria heard this, they suddenly exclaimed: “Huh? Advanced breast cancer, that would be too miserable…”

“That’s not a big deal!” Mrs. Willson sighed, “Hey… My eldest daughter-in-law has advanced breast cancer, and my second daughter-in-law is even more miserable!”

The staff member hurriedly asked: “Lady, what happened to your second daughter-in-law?”

Mrs. Willson said with regret: “Second daughter-in-law has uremia and lives on dialysis all day long. However, on the way to the hospital for dialysis some time ago, she was hit by a car, and her limbs are amputated under her a$s… “

The staff were scared and stupefied: “Is this… not so miserable?”

Mrs. Willson said with a face: “What’s this? What’s worse is yet to come!”

The staff asked: “What could be worse?”

Mrs. Willson said with emotion: “My second daughter-in-law, she had to go to the hospital for dialysis if her leg was gone. It was miserable, but she got a stroke again. Now she has a crooked mouth.”

When talking about Elaine, Mrs. Willson felt more resentful in her heart.

Chapter 2002

She wished that Elaine was really as miserable as the one she arranged! She even hopes that the more miserable she is, the better!

However, the staff did not know that she was just talking about it.

The staff felt that normal people, who would curse their family members out of nothing? So what the old lady said must be the truth.

So she said with great sympathy: “No wonder you at this age still come out to work. It’s really not easy for you to have things like this one after another at home!”

As she said, she continued: “Lady, we have seven or eight buns left here, almost four rice, and some leftovers. Do you have a lunch box? I’ll pack it for you and you can take it home!”

Mrs. Willson was very excited, but she still suppressed her ecstasy, and said with a melancholy expression: “How can I have a lunch box... My daughter-in-law is dying, I can’t afford that stuff.” ……”

With that said, the old lady saw the plastic bag hanging on the side of the counter, and blurted out: “Why don’t you do it, big girl, you put all the leftovers in plastic bags for me, I’ll take them home.”

The staff nodded hurriedly and said, “I’m fine, as long as you don’t dislike it!”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Don’t dislike it, there is no such thing!”

Soon, the staff took out the leftovers for Mrs. Willson, and packed four large plastic bags.

She felt a little regretted when she got started, thinking: “With so many leftovers, it’s too damn heavy! How can I carry it back?”

But then she thought about it: “No, I have to take everything. With this food, the family can last for at least two days, otherwise, what is enough to rely on the one hundred earned today?”

Thinking of this, she could only thank the staff, and gritted her teeth and took the four big bags of food home.

On the way back, Mrs. Willson was not willing to take a taxi.

It takes a lot of money to take a taxi home from here, and the one hundred she made for a whole day of hard work, maybe half of it will be lost to a taxi.

After much deliberation, it is better to take the bus.

So, she bought two ham sausages at a roadside store, thinking about using ham sausages to make up for Noah and Harold, just to give the change to take the bus driver.

On the bus, other old people swiped their old people’s card to ride for free. Mrs. Willson didn’t have one, so she could only put a dollar in the coin box.

In fact, she had known for a long time that when the elderly with local household registration reached 65 years of age, they could go to the civil affairs department to get a free bus ride for the elderly.

However, Mrs. Willson never took the bus when she went out. She had a full-time driver with a dedicated car. At that time, how could she deserve the free bus card for the elderly?

For her at that time, let alone using this card, even if it was used, it was a shame.

But now she regrets it, and at the same time she muttered in her heart: “It seems that after the Chinese New Year, when people go to work, I should hurry to get the card for the elderly, so at least I don’t need to pay the bus and save some money each day. This way I can save a lot in one month!”

Carrying a few large bags of food, Mrs. Willson finally returned to the Tomson Villa.

Walking into the entrance of Tomson, when she was about to brush the gates, a well-dressed middle-aged woman pinched her nose and shouted at her: “Where is the old lady? Coming here with a swill? Do you know what this is not such a place? This is Tomson! You can’t afford to buy any house here for several lifetimes!”

Mrs. Willson was vomiting blood tiredly. Seeing a woman who had popped out from somewhere, she yelled at her, and suddenly cursed: “Fcuk your mother! Do you know where the old mother lives? I live in villa a04! If you look at your bird, it looks like a pheasant, and I think you live on the outer flat floor at most!”

As soon as the woman heard this, she rushed in angrily, slapped Mrs. Willson directly, and cursed: “Dead old lady, the old lady’s set of more than 20 million flat layers, you fcuking dare to laugh at me? You are so poor, and you dare to say that you live in a villa, you fucking deserve it too?!”

Chapter 2003

Mrs. Willson never expected that after a hard day’s work, she would not even be willing to hit a car when she came back, and finally reached the door of her house, she was slapped in the face by an unknown woman.

The woman smoked her, and scolded her eyes cracking: “Bad old lady, you ate damn pig food, and came to Tomson to pretend to be a good one. Really have a problem with your brain!”

After finishing speaking, she immediately shouted to the security guard not far away: “Hey, come here, are you fucking blind? I spent more than 20 million to buy a house in your place. Do you serve distinguished owners like this? The bad old women who are inferior to pigs and dogs like this come in, who will protect the mood and interests of the owner?

The security is also very nervous.

Mrs. Willson looked somewhat haggard, with a tired face, she didn’t look like an old lady from a wealthy family.

Moreover, she was carrying four large plastic bags in her hand, which were filled with steamed buns and rice, as well as the horrible vegetable soup, which was even more inconsistent with the characteristics of the owners of Tomson.

So, he hurriedly said to the old lady: “I’m sorry old lady, we are a private residence here, and we can’t get away with other people. Please leave as soon as possible.”

Mrs. Willson trembled angrily.

Even if she is not the owner of Tomson, at least she is also a tenant of Tomson! And it is the tenant of Tomson’s top villa! Why should she be beaten and driven out? !

The angrily Mrs. Willson immediately took out the card, shaking her hand a few times, and said angrily: “Keep your dog eyes open and show me clearly, this is the access control card for the gate of Tomson First Grade!”

The security guard and the female owner were immediately stunned.

The access control card of Tomson is very elegant, and there is a unique logo on the card. One of them is the owner and the other works here, so they are familiar with this card.

When they saw this card, they both had a question in their hearts: “Is this bad old lady really the owner of a Tomson Villa?”

The middle-aged woman opened the mouth and said: “Just take out a card, who knows if it is true or not, so dare you to try it!”

Mrs. Willson said angrily: “Okay! You wait! I’ll show it to you!”

After that, she immediately swiped the induction area stuck on the gate.

The turnstile immediately sounded a prompt: “Hello, honorable resident of Villa A04, welcome to you home!”

In Tomson, residents are divided into two categories.

The first category is the owner, that is, the property owner clearly recorded on the property certificate of the property.

The other category is households.

However, residents should not be underestimated.

After all, most of the households are the immediate family members of the owners, and the less frequent ones are also due to relatives.

For example, Warnia, as the current head of the Song family, is well-known in Aurous Hill. If she buys a villa here, she is the owner, and her grandfather, other elders, and siblings are the residents.

Although the occupants are not the owners, because they are very close to the owners, it is not something ordinary people can afford.

When the middle-aged woman saw that Mrs. Willson had successfully swiped her card, and she was really a resident of Villa A04, she paled with fright!

Although she has a wealth of tens of millions, she is only a middle class in Aurous Hill.

A series of villas, each set at a price of one hundred million to tens of millions, is simply impossible for her to afford.

Chapter 2004

Therefore, she is also very clear in her heart that anyone who can live in a series of villas must have much more energy than herself.

Thinking that she had just slapped the old lady, the woman was already scared to pee.

At this moment, she thought anxiously in her heart: “It’s over, it’s over! This is really a disaster! Who would have thought that this old lady really has a few brushes! I slapped her just now, in case she wants I can’t get through with her, am I in big trouble now?!”

The security guard was trembling in shock.

“What’s the matter? This old lady is really a resident of Tomson’s first-class villa? Why don’t I have any impression of her?”

“Furthermore, everyone who can live in the villa area is either rich or expensive. Since this old lady is so rich, so capable, and with a formidable background, why should she carry a few bags of leftovers and come on foot? What about Tomson first product reputation?”

“Could it be that the rich people nowadays have become popular for eating swill?”

Mrs. Willson asked the woman angrily at this time: “Keep your dog’s eyes wide open to see clearly? Now you say, am I a resident of A04?!”

That woman was completely shocked!

Just when she was shivering, not knowing what to do, Jacob happened to be out for a walk.

Although he saw the back of Mrs. Willson, he smelled a smell of leftovers before he could see clearly.

He pinched his nose, planning to go around a little bit.

As soon as he walked to the gate, he swiped his card, and the intelligent voice prompt: “Hello, honorable resident of Villa A05, welcome to your home!”

The gate opened at the sound. As soon as she heard that it was a05, Mrs. Willson looked at it and recognized him at a glance, and hurriedly shouted: “Jacob! Jacob!”

Jacob turned his head and realized that it was his own mother. He said in embarrassment, “Mom, what are you doing here?”

Jacob’s mother almost made the woman pee her pants in fright.

She was flustered in her heart: “Dead, dead, so dead today! What is the origin of this old lady?! She lives in villa a04, and her son lives in villa a05. This…this looks like a top family Ah! I actually beat an old lady from a top big family. Will their family find a way to kill me…”

At this time, Mrs. Willson pointed at the woman in front of her, and said angrily to Jacob: “Jacob! This girl beat me! You quickly help me teach her a lesson!”

Jacob felt a little embarrassed.

So he whispered to himself: “First of all, my mother makes trouble all day long. I don’t know if others beat her. Even if she beat her, she might be the first to cause trouble.”

“Secondly, she treats me so badly. I won’t help her out. The people who live in Tomson’s first-class residence are either rich or powerful. If I really provoke someone with a reputation, wouldn’t I make trouble?”

Thinking of this, he said to Mrs. Willson: “Mom, you should call the police for this kind of thing. Besides, you can’t take any scissors for New Year’s Eve. How can you fight with others, don’t you know?”

Mrs. Willson covered her chest angrily, and was about to give him a moral kidnapping. Jacob had already spoken: “Well, mom, you call the police first. If the police can’t solve it, you call me again, just say that, okay?”

After finishing speaking, without waiting for the old lady’s response, he said: “Um, Mom, there is something at home, I’ll go now.”

The voice is down, and he just left.

He didn’t want to be entangled by the old lady, let alone have anything to do with the old lady.

After all, tomorrow is New Year’s Eve. At this time, what he wants most is to spend the New Year with his family steadily. Nothing else matters.

Chapter 2005

Seeing Jacob running away, Mrs. Willson was angry to death.

She shouted in grief and angrily: “How can there be such a child! It doesn’t matter if his own mother is beaten? Is this still a human? It’s just a beast!”

But what she didn't know was that the woman on the opposite side was almost shocked.

She didn't know any rift in the relationship between Jacob and Mrs. Willson, but she knew that the two were in a mother-child relationship.

She thought with horror in her heart: "This old woman and the man are obviously mothers and sons, but they don't live in the same villa. Instead, they bought two of the best villas to live next to each other, one set a04 and one a05. What kind of damn family is this? How much money does the family have to take advantage of? How much energy must be behind it?"

When she thought of this, she regretted the trouble she had just made to find the old lady.

So, she nervously hurriedly apologized in a low voice: "Lady, I'm so sorry...I really didn't expect you to be a resident of the villa area...I blamed myself for just now, please don't be like me. ....."

Mrs. Willson scolded angrily: "You slapped me, and then you're done by saying sorry?"

The woman hurriedly asked again: "Then how do you want to solve it...or tell me how can I calm you down? Why don't you slap me? No matter how many times you slap me, I won't fight back! "

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth, and at that time she wished to rush over and smack the woman's face.

However, she thought carefully: "Although I smoked her to relieve my hatred, it has no practical effect...Instead of this, it is better to ruin her for some money!"

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson said coldly: "You scolded me and slapped me in the face. You have to give me a little compensation for everything, right?"

The woman nodded without hesitation: "You are right! I am willing to actively compensate! You can say the number, how much is it, I will pay you..."

Mrs. Willson originally wanted to bid ten thousand.

But after thinking for a moment, she felt that calling ten thousand was not appropriate.

The current Mrs. Willson is no longer the old lady like Lafayette before.

Mrs. Willson had a lot of money in her hands, let alone ten thousand, one million might not really be in sight.

However, the current Mrs. Willson has spent a whole day pulling plastic bags in the supermarket for 100, so 10,000 is a huge sum of money for her now.

So, the old lady thought to herself: “After all, she just slapped me. If I ask her for 10,000, what if she gets angry and calls me an extortionist? Isn’t it going to take me back to the detention center?”

“In these days, it is not easy to make money. I am exhausted all day working, and only earn one hundred a day. It would be a bargain to get one hundred for a slap… Wouldn’t it be called extortion?”

Thinking of this, Mrs. Willson said sharply: “I’m so old, you slap me, the problem can be big or small, but I have always been generous, you give 100, this matter is even a flip!”

“One… one hundred?!” The woman’s eyes almost fell to the ground.

She originally thought that since this old lady could afford to live in villa a04, there must be some awesome people at home, and if she beat her today, it was really a mess.

Therefore, even if Mrs. Willson asked her for one hundred and eighty thousand, she also decided to agree without hesitation, and then transfer the funds as quickly as possible to settle the matter.

Unexpectedly, when the old lady spoke, it only cost one hundred…

She was so happy that she nodded and said: “No problem, no problem! I’ll get you the money!”

As she said, she took out her wallet, took out one hundred in cash, and handed it to Mrs. Willson, then pointed to the security guard and said, “Lady, we have a witness here.

You just said it to One hundred, and I have given you the money now. You can't trouble me anymore!"

Mrs. Willson was very happy when she held this hundred bill.

Chapter 2006

She thought to herself: "This makes a hundred for a slap, which is more cost-effective than working hard for a day!"

So, she suppressed the excitement in her heart and said: "Okay, forget about it, remember from now on, when you go out, don't look down on people!"

The other party immediately nodded respectfully: "Don't worry, I must remember..."

……

When Mrs. Willson arrived home with two hundred and four large plastic bags, the smell of food was permeating the house.

The three cooks are Gina and the others.

They were working as cleaners in the supermarket today, one hundred and twenty a day, three people are three hundred and sixty.

This year, three hundred and sixty-three people spent in a restaurant, that is, an ordinary meal.

But if you cook and eat carefully, these three hundred and six are still very rich.

Gina and the others are all from the countryside, and they are quite real. When they think of being tired for a day, they want to eat more meat to reward themselves, so they bought two catties of pork at the vegetable market, and bought some potatoes, beans, and vermicelli. When got home, they went straight to a pot of stew.

Although the cost of a pot of stew is less than one hundred, the portion is really sufficient, and the scent of the pork cannot be suppressed by the range hood.

What's more interesting is that Gina turned off the cooker hood when the simmering pot started to simmer.

Then she deliberately opened the door of the kitchen in order to let the fragrance spread a little wider.

For Noah and Harold on the second floor, this was simply great torture.

This kind of stew, although there is no tall countertop, it is one of the most practical, most appetizing and most greedy dishes for ordinary people.

What's more, Noah and Harold are almost hungry and confused. When they are extremely hungry, their sense of smell becomes extremely sensitive, so a little fragrance can make them crazy.

The two of them thought they were cooking at home, and they wanted to eat it quickly, but they called Horiyah to ask and realized that the rice was not made by their own family, but by three new tenants.

This made the father and son despair to the extreme.

Wendy and Horiyah were equally desperate.

At this moment, Mrs. Willson pushed in with a dark face.

As soon as she entered the door, she cursed and said: "The three old women in the countryside are so presumptuous! The restaurant clearly has a table, and even ran to the coffee table to eat. you really treat this as own home!"

Seeing her come in, Wendy said with excitement: "Grandma, finally you are back! We are almost starving to death. We waited for you to come back and bring us food!"

Harold also cried and said, "Grandma! I'm really hungry. If I don't eat, I will starve to death…"

Mrs. Willson sighed, handed the four plastic bags in her hand to Wendy, and said, "This is for you. Go get a few sets of dishes and eat quickly!"

Seeing the plastic bags in her hand, the Willson family didn't care about where the food came from. They just wanted to eat all into their stomachs quickly.

So, Wendy said excitedly: "Grandma, I will go to the kitchen to get the tableware!"

Horiyah was also very happy and hurriedly said, "You can't finish it by yourself, I'll be with you!"

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, "Horiyah, stop! Don't eat the food I brought back!"

Chapter 2007

Horiyah didn't expect that Mrs. Willson would turn her face with her at this time.

She pointed to the food in the plastic bags, and said aggrieved: "Mom, what happened to you? Did you bring so much food back to me to eat two bites? I have been hungry for so long..."

Mrs. Willson sneered and said, "If you want to eat, go out to work and earn money by yourself. You rely on an old woman to support you. Do you want to be shameless?!"

Horiyah was immediately anxious, and blurted out: "I was scammed by Jacob! Otherwise, I would be a cashier and earn more than you!"

Mrs. Willson curled her lips: "It doesn't matter to me that you earn more or less. You earn what you earn, and I earn what I earn. Neither of us will take advantage of the other. So you don't want to eat the rice I bring back. Earn and eat for yourself!"

Horiyah immediately looked at her sadly and indignantly, and blurted out: "Old Lady, are you going to get into trouble? You rushed me, and I will run away from home!"

Mrs. Willson laughed and clapped her hands: "Oh, that's great. You go quickly. I can't wait to buy firecrackers to celebrate when you leave! If it wasn't for Regnar to stop me, I would let you get out of our house long ago. Why would I keep you by my side as an eye-catcher? Since you are going to leave, then Regnar will definitely not blame me, it is great!"

Horiyah gritted her teeth: "Okay! Old stuff, let's see!"

Wendy hurriedly came out at this time to finish the game: “Grandma, don’t be like that with mom. She has been hungry for so long, so let her eat too!”

“Let her eat?” Mrs. Willson sneered: “I will let the dogs eat what is left but I won’t let her eat a bite!”

After that, Mrs. Willson said again: “Give me the food, you go get the dishes, we will eat here as a family of four, let her watch it!”

Horiyah burst into tears immediately and scolded: “Mrs. Willson, I married your Willson family and had children for you. You don’t even give me a bite of food now. I am really discouraged!”

Mrs. Willson said contemptuously: “If you want to eat, you can find a way to do it yourself, aren’t you good at hooking up with wild men? Go out and hook up again! Maybe you can still make a big money on the list!”

“You…” Horiyah was immediately ashamed and angry.

The old lady always likes to insult her about her work in the black coal mine, but she can’t find any powerful way to refute her.

So, she could only stomp her feet in resentment, and gritted her teeth and said: “From today onwards, I, Horiyah and your Willson family, will be cut in two ways!”

After that, she slammed the door and went out and returned to her room.

Noah had no feelings for Horiyah for a long time, so he didn’t say a word at this time, and he also hoped that she would disappear quickly.

But Harold beside him was somewhat unbearable.

Although Horiyah has done some humiliating things, but in the final analysis, she is his mother.

Seeing that his mother was about to be forced to run away from home, Harold naturally couldn’t bear it, so he said to Mrs. Willson: “Grandma, it’s not easy for mom, please forgive her this time!”

Mrs. Willson said coldly: “If anyone talks about this woman, get out of this house with her, I don’t care .”

Harold was already starving to stare at Venus, so if anything conflicted with eating, he would definitely choose the latter.

So he immediately closed his mouth with interest, and said no more.

Wendy quickly brought some tableware up, and together with Mrs. Willson, poured the leftovers into the container. Wendy dipped the vegetable soup in two or three bites and finished a steamed bun, and then stuffed another steamed bun in the same way. Into the stomach.

Mrs. Willson had a full stomach, so she took the dishes and fed Noah and Harold who were lying on the bed.

The father and son, like the newly hatched chicks in the nest, opened their mouths and waited to be fed, the moment they finally had the meal, the father and son couldn’t help but burst into tears.

Seeing the appearance of the two of them, Mrs. Willson felt a little distressed in her heart, so she said with blushing eyes: “Tomorrow Mom will go to work for another day, buy some noodles and some meat in the evening, and we will make dumplings for a family of four!”

Noah cried and asked, “Mom, can we eat meat dumplings tomorrow?”

Mrs. Willson nodded her head: “Don’t worry, you can eat. I will buy it when the time comes and pack it with Wendy for both of you!”

Chapter 2008

Noah said with a dry eye: “Mom, when I get better, I will go out to work, even if I go to a construction site to carry cement, I will do everything possible to make money to subsidize the family, and say nothing to let you go out when you are so old Running around!”

Harold also said vaguely: “Grandma, I will also go then!”

Mrs. Willson nodded and said, “You two will take care of your injuries. When you are well, I will count on you to give me the end of the care!”

When the four of the Willson family finally had a full meal, Horiyah cried dry in her room.

In the midst of hunger and cold, she not only despaired of the Willson family, but also made a decision in her heart to leave.

She does not intend to stay in this home, nor does she intend to stay in Aurous Hill.

She wants to go back to her natal home.

Although her mother’s family has little money, and another brother followed her parents to nibble the old, at least her mother’s family can take care of her food, so that she won’t be so devastated.

However, her family is a little far away. It takes at least five or six hours to take a hard-seat train, and the train ticket costs more than one hundred. The entanglement of going back has become Horiyah’s biggest problem.

After thinking about it, she decided to think of a solution from Mrs. Willson.

This night, Mrs. Willson slept very securely because of all day’s physical work.

In the wee hours of the morning, Horiyah sneaked into her room and found out two hundred from her pocket.

Of the two hundred, one hundred is the old lady’s salary, and the other one hundred, which the old lady received in exchange for a slap in the face.

Seeing these two bills, Horiyah was very excited.

Although two hundred is not much, it is enough to have breakfast after dawn, and then take the train back to parents’ house for New Year’s Eve!

So she put the money into her pocket almost without thinking, then packed a few pieces of clothes and personal belongings, and before dawn, she left the Tomson with a suitcase.

Before leaving, she left a note in her room with only four words on it: “There will be no deadline.”

……

Early morning on New Year’s Eve.

Claire finally started taking a vacation.

However, she had long been used to going to bed early and getting up early, so she got up before seven o’clock to prepare to wash.

Seeing his wife got up, Charlie got up from the bed. Today is New Year’s Eve. There are a lot of things to keep them busy at home. Not only do they have to prepare the New Year’s Eve dinner, but they also need to get the dumpling stuffing out in advance. The family made dumplings while watching the Spring Festival Gala.

At this moment, Claire’s phone rang suddenly, and she said in surprise: “Oh, Elsa called me so early, I don’t know what’s wrong.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Wife, don’t you know if you pick it up.”

Claire nodded and connected the phone: “Hey, Elsa, why do you call so early?”

Elsa smiled and said: “I have a holiday! so I returned to Eastcliff by plane at noon to accompany my family to eat New Year’s Eve dinner.”

After that, she said again: “Will it be convenient for you later? I will pay a visit and give uncle and aunt a new year greeting?”

Claire smiled and said, “Convenience is convenience, but you should never buy anything to come home. I don’t even care about buying gifts for family. So we have such a good relationship, so don’t engage in these formalities.”

“Okay!” Elsa said with a smile: “Isn’t this just a sentence?”

After all, Elsa added: “By the way, Claire, I will ask my cousin to visit your house with me, is it okay?”

Chapter 2009

Claire and Elsa have known each other for many years and have some understanding of her family situation. Hearing that she is going to bring her cousin, she curiously asked: “Elsa, the cousin you are talking about is Delong, right?”

Elsa smiled and said, “It’s him.”

“Huh?” Claire suddenly remembered the image of that dude in her mind, and asked in surprise, “What is your cousin doing in Aurous Hill?”

Elsa said: “He, after staying in Eastcliff for a long time, he always makes troubles, so he came to Aurous Hill to practice for a while.”

Claire asked in surprise: “Practice? How to temper?”

Elsa smiled and said, “Have a hard time, now he has rented a place to live in the village in the city. The conditions are not ordinary.”

Claire couldn’t help laughing: “Your cousin is such a domineering person, let him live in the village in the city, it must be great torture for him? It must not be his own decision, after all, Who is so bad?”

Charlie was somewhat embarrassed when he heard this.

After all, he was the culprit who made Delong come to Aurous Hill to live a hard life.

Elsa smiled at this time: “My brother offended a big man in Eastcliff that he couldn’t afford. He was required to live a year in Aurous Hill before he could go back. Today I return to Eastcliff to celebrate the New Year to stay here.”

Claire pursed her lips and smiled: “To tell the truth, Elsa, your cousin is a bit too arrogant usually. If this time he can really get his heart out, it might be a good thing.”

“Yeah.” Elsa laughed and said: “When I arrive at your house later, don’t mention it in front of him, save him face.”

Claire hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, I know.”

Elsa: “That’s OK, let’s come over and be there in a while!”

“Okay! I’ll wait for you at home!”

After hanging up the phone, Claire said to Charlie: “Husband, Elsa, and her cousin will come home soon.”

Charlie nodded and asked, “Would they have lunch at home?”

Claire shook her head: “No, Elsa will take a while and leave. She hurried to the airport and flew back to Eastcliff.”

Then, Claire said again: “Oh, by the way, husband, Elsa’s cousin will also come over and I will introduce you to him. Her cousin seems to be staying in Aurous Hill for a whole year.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I saw her cousin the last time I went to Eastcliff. At that time, you asked me to give Elsa’s grandma a birthday gift. Her cousin was also there.”

“Really?” Claire asked with a smile: “Then have you had any contact with him?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I didn’t have much contact after just chatting a few words.”

Claire nodded and said, “Her cousin has a very unpleasant personality. He is very proud of having some money in the family. When he speaks, he can’t wait for his nostrils to be open to others. Please don’t take it to your heart. After all, he is a guest, and it’s a celebration of the New Year, so you should never conflict with others.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, I know.”

……

At this moment, Delong is driving the old Mercedes-Benz car given to Elsa by the Emgrand Group, following the directions of the navigation instructions, to Tomson.

Chapter 2010

Elsa, the co-driver, just hung up the phone with Claire, Delon said with a sad face: “Elsa, you can go to Charlie’s house by yourself, don’t take me with you, I really don’t want to take a minute to see him.”

Seeing Delong’s face full of grievance, Elsa couldn’t help but ridicule: “Brother, are you too persuaded? I will take you to Charlie’s house for New Year’s greetings instead of taking you to Charlie. What are you afraid of fighting?”

Delong sighed: “Hey, Elsa, don’t you know, I have seen this Charlie twice in total, and every time I saw him, it was not okay! The first time I swallowed a necklace and had an operation. The second time I was directly asked to ride a bicycle all the way from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill. If this is goodbye, if he is not happy, he wants to send me to Africa for mining, then how am I going to fix it!”

Elsa said seriously: “Brother, you just think too much about it. In fact, Charlie is not bad in nature, and he never bullies people. It’s only when others bully him that he will be cruel to others. So you just need to be humble and low-key in front of him, and he will definitely not trouble you.”

Delong still sighed with lingering emotions: “Even though you say so, but this person is not in his mood, I don’t know if I will offend him because of an unintentional sentence…”

Elsa said, “If this is the case, then you should talk less when you are there. When you meet Charlie, you will respectfully call him Mr. Wade and don’t say anything else.”

Delong begged: “Oh, can you just go by yourself? Then I will park the car at the door, and I will wait for you in the car.”

Elsa pretended to be angry and said, “I just told Claire that you are coming with me together. Claire must have told Charlie too. If you don’t go in by then, let me go alone. Charlie might think you have opinions on him! I think you don’t give him face!”

After a pause, Elsa said again: “If he is not satisfied with you and puts you on small shoes on purpose, don’t blame me for not reminding you. After all, Aurous Hill is his territory, you can’t fight him in Eastcliff, let alone. On his turf?”

Hearing this, Delong shrank his neck, and said angrily: “Okay, okay, can’t I go…”

Elsa said seriously: “I tell you that Charlie is actually very easy to get along with, but the premise is that you are in front of him, and you must not put on airs. You have to talk to him well. He must be polite to you. If you are Acting with him, then you are done.”

After speaking, Elsa said again: “Once I went to a hot spring with Charlie and Claire, a b@stard shoved my car, and then in turn scolded me. He was very arrogant. You know what happened afterward?”

Delong shook his head: “What?”

Elsa said: “Charlie asked his men to come over and engraved two words on that person’s forehead with a knife.”

Delong was dumbfounded in fright: “Use a knife to engrave on the forehead? Is this too cruel?”

Elsa said: “You didn’t see the virtue of that guy. If you see him, you will understand that it is not cruel to engrave on his forehead.”

Delong hurriedly asked: “Then can you tell me what words Charlie engraved on his forehead?”

Elsa said: “That guy likes to scold others for being poor, so Charlie asked people to engrave these two words on his forehead.”

“Fcuk…”

Delong was scared out of his forehead sweat, he even had a feeling as if those two words were engraved on his forehead.

He couldn’t help but sigh: “This Charlie…what is the difference from the devil? It’s simply not as good as a beast!”

Elsa immediately turned her face and blurted out: “I don’t allow you to speak ill of Charlie!”

“Ah?” Delong was stunned, and said aggrieved: “Elsa, I am your brother! Why do you turn your elbow out!”

Elsa snorted coldly: “Charlie is the great hero in my mind. If I compare him with you, an unlearned dude, then I will definitely turn my elbow at you!”

Delong’s face was crying: “Elsa, do you like Charlie?”

Chapter 2011

Delong suddenly asked a question, so Elsa had no time to cover-up, and the whole person suddenly said in embarrassment: “You…you… don’t talk nonsense, I…I don’t like Charlie.”

“I don’t believe you!” Delong curled his lips: “I have been you for so many years, and I can understand women. As you are now, I am sure, you have a crush on Charlie!”

Elsa pretended to be impatient and said: “Oh, whatever you think, I don’t bother to tell you.”

Delong reminded: “Elsa, Charlie is married, you’d better stay away from him, otherwise, if it spreads that Miss Dong likes a married man, and Dong family’s face can be affected by you!”

When Elsa heard this, she suddenly became angry, and blurted out: “You still have the face to say that I have? You swallowed a necklace and performed the operation. The whole city was full of troubles. Who didn’t know about it in Eastcliff, and later you Wearing a green helmet and riding a big 28 all the way from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, the whole Eastcliff is abuzz with this news. Why don’t you say that the Kong family’s face was lost by you?”

“I…” Delong felt embarrassed and unbearable on his face, and suffocated in his stomach, angrily said: “Elsa, is it necessary? Do we need to hurt each other like this?”

Elsa asked him back: “Who asked you to call me?”

Delong sighed helplessly, and said, “Yes! I really understand that you have a crush on Charlie…”

As he said, he muttered gloomily: “It’s so fcuking weird! Charlie, a married man, where is it good? Why do you all like him? Every other man in this world is dead. Is he light?”

Elsa no longer concealed what she liked about Charlie, and asked curiously: “Who else likes him?”

Delong said angrily: “It’s Warnia from the Song Family in Aurous Hill! Why did I swallow the necklace last time? Isn’t it because Warnia had her birthday? I wanted to chase her and marry her. I didn’t expect that she would be too lazy to watch the whole process. Look at her, all her attention was on that Charlie, so I got mad, and I choked with Charlie…”

Elsa exclaimed: “Isn’t it?! Warnia likes Charlie?! Brother, are you kidding me?”

Delong said depressed: “Can I lie to you? What good is it for me? To be honest, I like Warnia, and she is now the Patriarch of the Song family again. Home is also a great help, I didn’t expect that she would not look down upon me!”

Warnia’s beautiful and moving appearance immediately appeared in Elsa’s mind.

Although Elsa is also the eldest lady of the big family, she really lacks self-confidence in front of Warnia.

First of all, the strength of the Song family is not weaker than that of the Dong family. Secondly, Warnia is indeed a rare top beauty. Not only is she extremely beautiful, but also has a very good temperament. She is definitely an impeccable top beauty.

Elsa even felt that Warnia was the number one beauty in Aurous Hill in the true sense. Although Claire looked no less inferior to Warnia, Claire was still a bit worse than Warnia in temperament.

What’s more, Warnia is now the head of the Song family.

This is not comparable to the eldest lady. After all, most eldest ladies of large families will be outsiders who will marry in the future. No large family will give the right of family inheritance to a woman.

But the Song family did so.

Warnia is now in charge of a large family of 100 billion alone, and is definitely the top female rich in China.

Even Sara Gu hasn't actually inherited the Gu family, so if you really want to talk about worth, Warnia is even above Sara!

Such a super beautiful woman who is very beautiful, she also likes Charlie. This made Elsa realize the strong competitive pressure.

Seeing that she stopped talking and looked sad, Delong couldn't help sighing in his heart: "Where is Delong worse than Charlie? Why is he so popular?"

Chapter 2012

Just as Delong drove to Tomson First-Class, in the quiet villa area of Tomson First-Class, a burst of loud curses broke out early in the morning.

It was Mrs. Willson who scolded the street.

She woke up early in the morning and found that the two hundred in her pocket were gone. The first thought was that the money was stolen!

She thought at the time with 80% certainty that her money was stolen by the three including Gina.

But when she wanted to take Horiyah and confront Gina together, she discovered that Horiyah left a note, and the person was no longer there.

At this moment, Mrs. Willson realized that 200 of hard-earned money and was stolen by her eldest daughter-in-law Horiyah.

She exploded at the time!

You know, these two hundred were exchanged for the hardships and sufferings, as well as being beaten and scolded. They didn't have time to spend a penny and were all stolen by Horiyah. How could she not be furious?

So, the angry Mrs. Willson stood on the second-floor terrace and yelled: "Horiyah! You stole my hard-earned money! You must die!"

Wendy hurried over and asked: "Grandma, what's the matter?"

Mrs. Willson cried and said, "Your mother who suffered a thousand swords has stolen my money! My hard-earned money! The money for our family of four to eat dumplings during the Chinese New Year, she stole all of it! Fcuking all of it!"

"Ah?!" Wendy blurted out, "Grandma, what's the matter? Mom stole your money?"

Mrs. Willson handed the note left by Horiyah to Wendy, and cried: "See it for yourself! Your b!tch mother left it! She said that she will have an indefinite future with us!"

When Wendy saw the words, they were indeed mother's handwriting, she was dizzy and blurted: "Mom is gone?! Where did she go? Why didn't she tell me…"

Mrs. Willson cried loudly: "That b!tch girl, she must not want to stay and endure hardship, nor want to be burdened by your father and your brother, so she left without saying goodbye!"

With that said, Mrs. Willson sat on the ground, slapped her hands on the ground, and cried: "This b@stard is really a criminal! She can go as far as she goes. The farther she goes, the better, but why did she steal the old lady's money. Wouldn't her conscience hurt?"

Noah and Harold also heard what the old lady said. Noah shouted in the house: "Mom, what did you say?! Horiyah, that stinky woman, stole your money away?!"

"Yeah!" Mrs. Willson cried and said, "This b@stard woman who has suffered thousands of swords has stolen all my money…"

Noah gritted his teeth and cursed: “Horiyah is a real b!tch! How come I haven’t noticed that she is such a b@stard!”

Harold was also extremely angry: “Mom is too much! She left, regardless of whether our family lives or dies?!”

Mrs. Willson cried and said, “No! I can’t let her go! Call the police! Call the police!”

Wendy said with a red eye: “But we don’t have a mobile phone. The mobile phone has been taken away by Regnar’s people…”

Mrs. Willson immediately said to Wendy: “Wendy, you go out to find a public phone. Call 110 on the public phone it is free. Hurry up! The sooner you call the police, the better the chance of catching that stinky woman!”

Chapter 2013

Elaine was cooking on the first floor. Hearing that Mrs. Willson cursed the street early in the morning, she hurried out to watch the excitement.

Here, Charlie and Claire also happened to go downstairs, just to see Elaine coming out.

She hurriedly asked excitedly: “Hey, have you heard that dead old woman scolding the street?”

Charlie and Claire nodded, and Claire said embarrassingly: “Grandma, don’t know what’s wrong with her, she started cursing on the terrace on the second floor early in the morning.”

When Elaine heard this, she said excitedly: “Claire, hurry up! Help me go upstairs and have a look!”

Claire said helplessly, “Mom, what’s so good about this…”

Elaine put her right arm on the crutch, patted her left arm on the sitting leg, and blurted out: “Is there anything better than this? Help me go quickly, otherwise, it won’t be a good show if I am late!”

Claire could only sigh and said, “Then I will help you up.”

Seeing this, Charlie helped Elaine up first and said, “Wife, let me help mom.”

Claire nodded and said, “Then I will press the elevator.”

The couple supported Elaine all the way up to the third floor. Elaine came to the terrace and looked down, and saw Mrs. Willson next door sitting on the ground of the second-floor terrace screaming.

In the house before, she could only hear Mrs. Willson being noisy, but she couldn’t hear what she said. After coming out, her voice became clear immediately.

Mrs. Willson was still scolding at this time: “You are Horiyah who has suffered a thousand swords! You dare to steal the hard-earned money of mine! You have no conscience! The old lady curses you to be hit by a car when you go out!”

When Elaine heard this, she laughed, and shouted: “Hey, old woman, what’s the matter? Isn’t your eldest daughter-in-law the most filial to you and the one that suits you best? Did she steal your hard-earned money?”

Mrs. Willson suddenly heard Elaine’s voice, and when she looked up, she saw Elaine’s grinning face. She was angry and gnashed her teeth and cursed: “Elaine, our family affairs have nothing to do with you b!tch! You! Don’t talk cold words here!”

Elaine curled her lips: “Oh, you are in your sevens and eighties. You scolded the street on the terrace in the morning. Why do you still have the face to say that I am a shrew? You are so cheeky!”

Mrs. Willson said angrily: “You sh!t! The biggest b!tch in the world is you, Elaine, do you think you can pretend to be a good person if you live in a Tomson first-grade and wear good clothes?”

Elaine was not angry, and said with a smile: “Oh, old lady, you also said, I am now a person who lives in the first-grade Tomson, and the quality of the first-grade Tomson must be mentioned. I can’t be like you. You have been living in Tomson, and you ran to steal other people’s food. Are you not shameless?”

After that, Elaine hurriedly said, “Oh, yes! The leek stolen from our house last time, did your family eat the leeks well?”

“You…you…” Mrs. Willson trembled angrily, gritted her teeth, and said: “Elaine! You used the daffodils to harm me. I haven’t accounted for you yet! You dare to mention this to me?!”

Elaine smiled and said, “You stole our leek, why can’t I mention it? I heard that it was because of eating our leek that your eldest daughter-in-law found out that she was pregnant, right? So in the final analysis, you have to thank our leek for this! If it weren’t for our leek, your son would like to be a father!”

Mrs. Willson was immediately furious. The incident of eating daffodils and incontinence at home was the most helpless moment in her life. Whenever she thinks about it, she feels like a knife.

In addition, she was already immersed in the pain of stolen hard-earned money and couldn’t help herself, and now she was ridiculed by Elaine’s old story again, so the fire in her heart was about to ignite this villa!

Just when she wanted to scold Elaine and didn’t know where to make her mouth, a police car hurriedly drove downstairs.

Several police officers got out of the car, and Wendy quickly opened the door, so one of the police officers asked Wendy, “Is it the call from your family?”

Wendy hurriedly said: “Yes, yes, it was my grandma who asked me to call…”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she hurriedly got up, squatted on the balcony guardrail, and blurted out crying bitterly, “Comrade police officer, you must help us to call the shots! Our house has been ransacked! The hard-earned money is gone! Can’t live anymore!”

Chapter 2014

When several police officers heard this, they immediately became energetic.

After all, people who can live in Tomson First Grade have very strong financial strength. The "hard-earned money" they call must be an astronomical figure.

Even if you want to come, people who can live in a villa of more than one billion at will, what is three to five million to them? The estimate of thirty to fifty million is frowning.

But seeing this old lady's whole body behaving like this, it seems that this amount has to be more than 30-50 million!

Maybe, this is still an extremely large theft!

Therefore, several people hurried in and asked Wendy directly: "When did the theft happen? How much was stolen?"

Wendy was a little embarrassed and said: "This...please go to the second floor and ask my grandma, the money lost is hers. She knows the situation best."

"OK, fine!"

Several police officers hurried upstairs, led by Wendy, to the bedroom on the second floor.

Seeing two men sleeping in the bedroom on the second floor, one old and one young, the police officer was also a little surprised, but he didn't think much about it. He went straight to the terrace and asked Mrs. Willson: "Lady, did you lose your property?"

"Yes! It's me!" Mrs. Willson said angrily: "A woman named Horiyah! Stole my hard-earned money and ran away! You must catch her!"

The police officer nodded hurriedly, took out the police officer's handheld computer, and said, "Do you know the specific information of Horiyah? Such as hometown and age. If you have an ID number, it would be great! In that case, we can directly locate specific information and start arresting immediately."

"ID number?" Mrs. Willson thought for a while and asked Wendy: "Do you know your mother's ID number?"

Wendy said embarrassingly: "I...I can only remember a small part, not all..."

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said, “Go find your father’s marriage certificate with her! There must be her ID number on it!”

Wendy nodded: “OK, grandma, I’m going to find…”

Several police officers exchanged glances, and the leader asked, “Lady, what is the relationship with Horiyah who stole your money?”

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and said: “That b!tch is my eldest daughter-in-law! I am really a guard against day and night. I didn’t expect house thieves to be hard to guard against!”

The police officer in the lead said embarrassingly: “If she is from your own family, you must carefully consider whether to take legal procedures, because theft is not a trivial matter, it is a criminal offense.”

After a pause, he said again: “If you really want to claim that she made the theft, then after we open the case for investigation, we will transfer it to the prosecutors to initiate a prosecution. In case of a felony conviction, it will take at least a few years or even After more than ten years in prison, you and your daughter-in-law are a family. There is no need to be so serious, right?”

Mrs. Willson coldly snorted, “Really? I not only want to be true but also to be true to death! It’s best if you catch her and sentence her to life imprisonment! Even if she dares to steal my money, she has turned her back! Let her know today that I am definitely not something she can bully if she wants to! I must give her some color!”

Seeing this, the lead policeman stopped persuading, and nodded: “Since you claim that the other party is stealing your property, then we will proceed according to the theft case.”

Mrs. Willson nodded hurriedly: “Yes, yes! It’s just going to follow the theft case and catch her! Jail her!”

The lead policeman asked again: “Lady, how much property did you lose this time? Including but not limited to cash, creditor’s rights, and any valuable personal items.”

The old lady blurted out: “She stole two hundred from me! That’s all my hard-earned money!”

The police officer was immediately stunned: “How…how much?! Two hundred?!”

Chapter 2015

Facing the police officer’s confirmation, Mrs. Willson nodded and gritted her teeth and said: “Yes, it’s two hundred!”

The police officer thought there was a problem with his ears.

“An old lady who lives in the best villa of Tomson, will call the police for two hundred? It’s not right…”

Thinking of this, he secretly thought: “Could it be that rich people talk like this, saying that two million are two hundred? The last time the classmates’ reunion, the rich second generation in the class said that the same was true of his luxury car. It is obviously a Rolls-Royce with more than five million When it comes to how much it is, he said lightly about more than five hundred. Is this a common problem of the rich?”

But thinking of this, he was a little puzzled: “It stands to reason that this old lady has a net worth of over 100 million, even if she loses two million, she won’t be so excited?”

So he looked at the old lady again and said, “Hello old lady, I will confirm with you again. You said your daughter-in-law, that is, Horiyah stole two hundred from you. This two hundred refers to Two million, right?”

“No.” Mrs. Willson said: “It’s two hundred only, two hundred, cash, two hundred yuan!”

“Ah?!” The chins of several police officers all wanted to fall to the ground.

The leader said embarrassingly: “Lady, your eldest daughter-in-law took your two hundred, you called the police to arrest her?”

Mrs. Willson raised her eyebrows and asked, “What’s wrong? Can’t I? She stole my hard-earned money, can’t I call the police yet?”

The police officer in the lead said embarrassingly: “It is okay, but I have to tell you basic legal knowledge. According to the definition of theft in our country’s laws, the penalty for theft is that the amount involved must be at least a large amount. Standard.”

After speaking, he explained: “The threshold for this relatively large amount is between 1,000 and more than 3,000. If this standard is not met, there is no way to pursue criminal responsibility.”

Mrs. Willson frowned and said, “What the hell?! She stole my hard-earned money! Did you know that I only made a hundred salary after a hard day yesterday! I was slapped in the face by someone else? I earned another hundred! And the two hundred is the money for our family to eat dumplings during the New Year!”

The policemen were all silly, and thought to themselves: “This old lady is joking with us, right? Living in such a big villa, calling the police for two hundred? And the two hundred is still earning one hundred from working. , Was beaten to earn a hundred? Most people are not poor enough, not to mention that she still lives in such a big luxury villa? This is too magical!”

However, he can only patiently explain: “There is no way, old lady, this is clearly stipulated by the law. If the other party only steals two hundred from you, we really have no way to file a case. We can only register you for the record first. In the future, she has met the criteria for filing a case because of other things, and we can try to help you recover the loss.”

Mrs. Willson hurriedly said: “Then I remembered wrong! She didn’t steal two hundred, but two thousand!”

The police officer said embarrassingly: “How much money she stole from you depends on the detection of the case. Even if you say it is two thousand, we filed the case and the person is caught. In the end, it is discovered that you were lying. If the standard for filing a case is not met, then you are legally responsible for your lies.”

Then, the police officer reminded her: “Also, the old lady, I want to explain to you that even if it reaches two thousand, it is only control, not detention. Do you understand the meaning of control? Do not detain the other party, just Personal freedom is restricted to a certain extent and community corrections are carried out on a regular basis. At that time, you may be required not to leave Aurous Hill or the street where your villa is

located. Then you can do some community corrections and you will basically pass the barrier."

"What?!" Mrs. Willson blurted out: "Your management is too loose, right?! This is theft!"

The police officer sighed helplessly: "Let's put it this way, old lady, the theft is indeed a crime, but there must be a degree of accountability. If a student comes to report that the same table has stolen his rubber, worth a dollar, we will also go arresting people? This is not appropriate!"

Chapter 2016

After that, the policeman said again: "Lady, if your daughter-in-law only stole two hundred from you, we really can't file a case on this matter. I blame her for stealing too little, even if she took and sold the TV stealthily. Let's calculate the price at the time the TV was purchased. It's enough to file a case, but she didn't steal your TV after all!"

The police officer just used the TV as an analogy, but Mrs. Willson suddenly thought about selling the TV in Regnar's villa together with Harold and Noah. She was shocked and asked nervously: " Comrade police officer, if you steal a TV worth 100,000, how will you be sentenced?"

The police officer said seriously: "If this TV is really worth 100,000, then the amount is extremely huge. As long as the value of the theft reaches 60,000, then the basic penalty is ten years. On this basis, for every additional 4,200. , The sentence is increased by one month, and if a TV is worth 100,000, it is almost sentenced to 11 years in prison."

"What?!" Mrs. Willson was shocked!

"Stealing a TV is sentenced to eleven years?! This is too terrible, right?!"

"Fortunately, Regnar didn't call the police at the time! Otherwise, I'm so old, I was probably going to die in prison directly by then..."

In the room, Noah Willson and Harold lying on the bed were also frightened by these words.

Harold trembled in fright. Immediately, Noah next to him felt a damp heat coming from the sheets, and blurted out, “Harold…you…how did you wet the bed?!”

Harold said in a low voice with a bitter face: “Dad, I’m afraid…Stealing the TV is sentenced to 11 years, which is too scary…”

Noah was particularly helpless, and sighed repeatedly: “Hey! It’s scary, it’s scary, but don’t wet the bed! Now it’s good, my pants are all wet by you…”

Harold’s mouth flattened and his voice choked: “Dad…I’m sorry…I really didn’t hold it back…I promise not to do it anymore…”

Jacob nodded bitterly, and said in a low voice: “Listen to what the police officers say…Your grandma is also right. What is the point of reporting two hundred to the police! What’s the point! If you tell me about selling TV, you might have to hurt everyone…”

At this time, Mrs. Willson was also a little panicked.

She really did not expect that Horiyah stole two hundred from her, which was not even enough for the filing standard.

But her family secretly sold Regnar’s TV, but it was enough to be sentenced to more than ten years, which really scared her.

The police officer saw that the old lady’s face was wrong and thought that the old lady was simply angry, so he said, “You should try to deal with this matter inside the family. To be honest, two hundred is in the current society, where is it? It’s not too much, and you don’t have to hold on to it. No matter how the family has feelings, it won’t turn around for two hundred, don’t you think?”

Mrs. Willson sighed depressed, and said, “Okay, let’s do it, it’s a b!tch!”

The officer nodded: “You can drive as long as you want. If there is nothing wrong, we will leave first.”

At this time, Wendy came over with the marriage certificate and said: “Police officer, here is the marriage certificate.”

Mrs. Willson angrily said, “What kind of marriage certificate do you still have? Send the officers off quickly!”

Chapter 2017

Elaine on the terrace on the third floor, seeing the old lady let Wendy send a group of police officers away, she said with a grin in her throat: “Oh, I say old lady, don’t you want to call the police to arrest your eldest daughter-in-law? Why? At this time, your heart is soft again? It seems that you still have a soft spot for your eldest daughter-in-law!”

Mrs. Willson felt uncomfortable at first, but when Elaine was chattering on the other side again, she became angry and cursed: “Elaine, my family’s affairs have nothing to do with you, don’t chirp here!”

“Oh, don’t you think I’m crooked?” Elaine sneered, “Don’t live next door to our house if you don’t think I’m crooked!”

As she said, Elaine sneered: “I heard Jacob say yesterday that you went to the supermarket to work? Okay, old lady, you didn’t do anything for the whole of your life. When you get old, you start working hard for your career? But I heard that your career seems boring, just pulling plastic bags at the supermarket!”

Mrs. Willson was furious, and sternly scolded: “What am I doing has anything to do with you? Is it necessary for you to point your fingers here?”

Elaine smiled and said, “What you are doing has nothing to do with me. I just sigh with emotion that your old thing will have today.”

As she said, Elaine laughed at her and sighed: “Oh, forget it, since you are so poor that you are going to work in the supermarket, what can I care about with people like you? I’m not a member of your family anymore. I live a life that you can’t dream of. I wasted all these tongues with you and played the piano for cows, so I can only wish you good luck.”

Mrs. Willson’s blood rushed to the top of her head by Elaine’s words, and she gritted her teeth and said: “Elaine! Please pay attention when thunder and rain, I think you will be killed by thunder sooner or later!”

Elaine laughed and said: “You old thing do all the bad things, otherwise you will oppress your two sons, control the financial power of the family, and sell your own granddaughter’s body in exchange for prosperity and wealth. In my opinion, if God is really eye-catching. , The chance of thunder smashing you to death is much greater than smashing me to death! It smashes you to death eight times, and can’t kill me once!

Mrs. Willson almost collapsed. She jumped and cursed: “You… don’t squirt dung here!”

Elaine waved her hand impatiently: “If you do the old thing, don’t fix the useless ones. Let’s see who has a good life. You can see that my leg is injured. My son-in-law gave me hundreds of thousands. Just to buy on the Internet, how about you? You are so poor that you can’t eat enough to go to the supermarket to work. That is the gap between the Phoenix and the pheasant!”

Mrs. Willson was out of breath, she was completely speechless, she only felt her blood pressure rise suddenly, and it rushed straight to her forehead.

At this time, Elaine didn’t plan to let her go, and sneered: “Old stuff, if you are really poor and can’t eat, I can give you a trick. Don’t forget that you were mixed in the detention center at the beginning. In the beginning, there was Gina and the others covering you. How cool were you? From my point of view, you might as well go out and do something sneaky right now, and then wait to go to the detention center to eat food for free!”

After finishing speaking, Elaine waved to Charlie and Claire: “Good son-in-law, good girl, let’s go downstairs to eat, don’t be familiar with that old thing!”

As soon as she finished speaking, she turned her head and said to Mrs. Willson: “Oh, old stuff, I’m going to eat first. By the way, I will tell you that our breakfast is very rich, with chicken feet in black bean sauce, steamed pork ribs in black bean sauce, and fresh shrimp . Barbecued pork buns, oh yes, and sashimi fish porridge. They are all authentic Cantonese morning tea. I am going hungry!”

Mrs. Willson was overwhelmed by blood pressure, she felt dizzy and almost fell to the ground.

At this time, Wendy just came back, and when she saw this, she hurriedly supported her.

But even though Mrs. Willson was dizzy, she still cursed hoarsely: “Elaine, don’t go, I will never spare you today! You will come out!”

Elaine was so addicted to her mouth that she didn’t bother to continue to talk to her, and said directly to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, help mom downstairs.”

Claire followed behind and asked, “Mom, where do we get so many Cantonese refreshments?”

Chapter 2018

Elaine smiled and said, “Silly girl, I lied to her. Where can I buy Cantonese-style refreshments for the Chinese New Year? Besides, I can’t do it. I’m just angry with that bad old lady!”

Elaine continued, “Don’t you know that your grandma usually likes Cantonese-style tea, so she goes to the teahouse to have it all morning. Every time she goes there, she eats a meal like Empress Dowager Cixi, one big table, now she has fallen into a family of dispair, I still can’t stimulate her well?”

Claire sighed helplessly, and said, “Mom, should you turn over the grudge you had with grandma? She is so old, so don’t be familiar with her.”

Elaine said disdainfully: “What about getting older? I tell you, there are a group of people in this society. The older she gets, the worse she gets! This kind of people, the older they are, the more they can’t breathe. It was able to save bad water in my stomach, and it smelled bad! Back in the detention center, you didn’t know how she tortured me. I didn’t rush to kill her. It is all my kindness!”

Claire had nothing to do with this mother, so she asked, “Okay, mom, then what do we have for breakfast?”

Elaine said: “I have noodles for breakfast, I ordered tomato and egg noodles.”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie and said flatly, “Good son-in-law, don’t dislike it. When your mother’s legs are ready, I will go out to buy all kinds of big fish and meat every day, and make a big meal for you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Mom, I’m not picky about eating. You should make more delicious food for Claire.”

“Sure for sure!” Elaine said with a grin: “At the beginning of pregnancy, it is necessary to eat healthily.”

Claire said shyly: “Mom… why are you talking nonsense again…”

Elaine said solemnly: “How can this be called nonsense? Mom is here. Before a woman wants to have a baby, she must be healthy. Don’t be like your mother. You will get pregnant if you are confused.”

Charlie was embarrassed when he heard it, and thought: “Obviously you used Jacob to get drunk and take the initiative to have a relationship with him. It can be regarded as deliberate, how can you become pregnant if you are confused?”

Claire didn’t want to continue discussing this topic with her mother at this time, and she said, “By the way, Mom, Elsa will come and stay with her cousin for a while. Then you can stop talking nonsense.”

Elaine asked in surprise, “Elsa is coming? She hasn’t returned to Eastcliff yet?”

Claire nodded: “Not returned. Does she not work in the Emgrand Group? Office workers only have a holiday today, so she will visit our house first, and then return to Eastcliff for the New Year.”

Elaine asked again: “Will she come back to work after the New Year?”

“She will.” Claire said: “She likes the job of the Emgrand Group.”

Elaine smacked her lips, and said seriously, “It feels a bit wrong!”

Claire asked in surprise, “What’s wrong?”

Elaine said very seriously: “The Dong family is so powerful, how can she look for a job in the Emgrand Group? And she has been working for so long, I think, she must have another plan!”

Chapter 2019

Charlie didn't expect Elaine to judge Elsa so accurately.

In fact, when Elsa first arrived at the Emgrand Group, Charlie had already guessed her motive.

The Dong family must have heard that the Wade family arranged a descendant in Aurous Hill and also bought the Emgrand Group as a gift to the other party. Therefore, the Dong family felt that this was a good opportunity to get ahead, so Elsa was arranged.

Originally, Charlie planned to prevent Elsa from contacting him in the Emgrand Group. As a result, she could not find his true body for a long time, and believed that she would leave Aurous Hill soon.

But who would have thought that Elsa fell in love with him by chance?

From the moment she confessed to Charlie, Charlie knew in his heart that it would be impossible for this woman to shake off for a while.

Here, Claire heard her mother say that Elsa came to Aurous Hill because she actually had other plans, so she couldn't help but smile: "Mom, wherever you want to go, people just come to work. There are no other plans."

Elaine smiled and said: "Then I ask you, if your family has a hundred billion, would you go to a job with an annual salary of several million a year?"

Claire thought for a while and said: "She may just want to be an independent woman, or just want to work hard on her own in the workplace, or simply because of feelings."

"Feelings?!" Elaine waved her hand and said solemnly: "Oh my daughter, you don't understand! In this world, the pauper may be with a bit of so-called feelings, but the rich definitely don't!"

As he said, Elaine said with a certain face: "These rich people, all of them are unprofitable guys, all of their energy is focused on making money, and I can't wait to

sh!t to use it. Click to create a little value, so it is impossible to come to a small place to waste time!"

"The only explanation is that they have taken a fancy to something in this small place. Maybe, what valuable treasure is hidden in Aurous Hill!"

Claire said helplessly, "Mom, it was a very simple thing, how can you say it is so mysterious..."

Elaine said solemnly: "Don't believe it! When I was young, I heard my grandma say that their hometown was in a mountain nest, and they didn't see a few outsiders throughout the year. The rich would never go to them, but from the beginning of the year, there will be several wealthy people who go to them to donate money to build temples, some donate land temples, and some donate Guanyin temples, saying that their gods are very effective..."

"The people in the mountains are very puzzled, thinking, I haven't heard of any very efficacious gods here. If there are real gods, how can we be so poor and have a meal without a meal? This is not logical, right?"

Claire nodded: "It's a bit strange, then?"

Elaine said: "Then it has been this way for several years, dozens of large and small temples have been built, but everyone is still poor and dying, until a great detective from Eastcliff came all the way to investigate the case in the mountains. Everyone realized that those rich people came to the mountain to donate to the temple to steal a tomb from the Han Dynasty!"

"Ah? Tomb robbers?" Claire said embarrassingly, "Mom, are you reading too many novels? Where are so many tomb robbers in novels!"

Elaine said seriously: "Do you think the tomb robber in the novel is mysterious? I tell you, there are more tomb robbers in reality than described in the novel!"

After that, Elaine rolled her sleeves and gestured with her hands excitedly: "I tell you, that tomb is under the mountain behind your grandma's house, but the villagers have never known it! In those few years, All kinds of tomb robbers used the donations to

build the temple and punched dozens of holes under the temple, almost hollowing out the bottom of the mountain!"

Chapter 2020

Claire smiled and said: "Mom, the more you talk, the more mysterious you are, and you are digging holes…Do you think you are touching Captain Jin?"

Elaine saw that Claire didn't believe in her, so she couldn't help but anxious, and blurted out, "You girl, you don't believe what mom said! My grandma's house has opened a lot of tombs over the years. Not far from my grandma's house, a particularly famous tomb of Haihunhou was unearthed. Have you heard of the tomb of Haihunhou?"

Claire nodded: "I heard that it seems to be a very important archaeological discovery. What's wrong with this tomb?"

"What's the matter?" Elaine hummed: "I tell you, the reason why this tomb was discovered by the cultural relics department is that when the tomb robbers robbed the hole, they alarmed the nearby villagers. After the villagers called the police, the talents of the cultural relics department knew that there was a large tomb there, and the tomb of Haiyunhou's wife was also in front of him. It had been stolen by tomb robbers long ago. It is said that there are dozens of thief holes punched in from all directions!"

Claire was stunned at hearing, "Are these tomb robbers really so powerful?"

Elaine was a little anxious, and said, "If you don't believe me, search online!"

Charlie on the side nodded in agreement: "Wife, you are indeed a little ignorant about this matter. Actually, there are many very powerful craftsmen in the folk. The tomb robbers you read in novels are actually too many in real life, don't believe me. Ask your dad, every year in the antique circle, many unearthed cultural relics are privately traded underneath. To put it bluntly, they are items stolen by tomb robbers."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "A dozen or twenty years ago, a case of theft of Cordyceps Sinensis occurred in a provincial capital city in the central region. A shop that operated Cordyceps was stolen overnight with 200 kilograms worth thousands of Wan's Cordyceps, do you know how the other party stole it?"

Claire shook her head: “How did they steal it?”

Charlie said: “It was a thief and stole it. They rented the shop opposite to the Cordyceps shop, drilled tens of meters underground, and went directly to the ground of the Cordyceps shop, and then drilled out and stole all the Cordyceps.”

Claire was surprised and said: “This is too amazing…”

Charlie nodded: “Aside from their illegal and criminal behavior, just talk about their craftsmanship in drilling holes, it is indeed very powerful.”

Elaine looked at Claire and said, “Now you believe me?”

Claire nodded, “Mom, I believe…”

Elaine gave a hum, and then said: “Then now, you understand what is meant by unprofitable and profitable, right? For tomb raiders, if it weren’t for the ancient tomb in the mountains, who would go to that kind of poor country to donate? Temple? That’s the same with Elsa. If it weren’t for Aurous Hill’s profit, why would she be the eldest lady of the Eastcliff family and waste her time here? That’s why I say, Aurous Hill must have a big treasure we don’t expect!”

Claire frowned and said, “But there is no treasure in Aurous Hill. Even if there is an ancient tomb, it is impossible for the Dong family to steal the tomb!”

Elaine said, “The big treasure I’m talking about may not be an ancient tomb! Maybe there are hidden great men in Aurous Hill!”

Claire smiled and said, “Big man? What big man can interest Eastcliff’s family?”

After she finished speaking, she pointed to Charlie and ridiculed: “Many people in Aurous Hill call your son-in-law Master Wade, saying that your son-in-law is a real dragon in the world, is he a hidden great figure.”

Chapter 2021

When Charlie heard Claire’s ridicule, his heart shook.

He was really afraid that his mother-in-law and his wife would have nothing to do with the reasoning here, pushing and pulling his true identity.

Therefore, Charlie was really nervous when he heard Claire put her doubts directly on him.

At this time, Elaine waved her hand, looked at Charlie, and said with a flattering smile: “Claire, what you say is unlikely. Although my good son-in-law is promising now, it is also a recent thing. , When Elsa came to Aurous Hill, the good son-in-law hadn’t raised his head yet, did you forget that at that time, Harold’s cripple gadgets dared to be like my good son-in-law?”

Claire smiled helplessly: “Then I really don’t know what the big baby you are talking about is.”

Elaine smiled: “It doesn’t really matter who it is, and it has nothing to do with our family. I say so much, but I just want to tell you that your girlfriend is not easy, and she must have kept a big secret in her heart.”

Claire said: “Let her go, even if she hides a big secret, it has nothing to do with me, and I don’t want to spy on her privacy.”

After that, Claire asked again: “If Elsa is here for a while, mom, don’t ask me, don’t make it seem like we are gossiping.”

Elaine nodded: “Okay, I won’t talk much then.”

Charlie was relieved.

When they got downstairs, Jacob was already sitting in the dining room eating noodles.

Seeing the three of them come down, he asked: “What are you three going to see? Mother was making noise outside early in the morning?”

Elaine grinned and said, “Oh, Jacob, your mother is so prosperous now, and she has learned to swear publicly on the balcony. It seems to be that Horiyah stole her hard-earned money. Your mother is swearing and calling the police to arrest her Yeah!”

Jacob murmured: “My mother’s ability to scold the street on the balcony is far worse than you used to scold the people in the entire community on the balcony.”

Elaine immediately patted the table: “Jacob, what are you talking about?!”

Jacob hurriedly waved his hand: “I didn’t say anything.”

Afterwards, he quickly turned away from the subject and said: “What is Horiyah doing stealing my mother’s money? Which one are they singing this?”

Seeing Jacob’s change in time, Elaine didn’t continue to question him. After glaring at him, she continued, “I don’t know which one they sang in the end.”

Jacob sighed: “It is a good day, so I have to do it all day long. Now it’s okay. The family business my dad created has been completely sent to dogs by them.”

Elaine curled her lips: “It doesn’t matter if they clean up the family business, it has nothing to do with us, as long as they don’t come to us with a calm face!”

Jacob nodded with a complicated expression, and said nothing.

After the three of them had breakfast, Elsa and Delong arrived.

The two came to the door carrying large and small bags of gifts. As soon as they entered the door, Elsa warmly said to Jacob and Elaine: “Happy new year, uncle and aunt! I have come to pay you two New Year wishes in advance!”

After speaking, she looked at Claire and Charlie: “Claire, Charlie, happy new year to you too!”

Claire and Charlie said in unison: “Happy new year.”

Delong followed Elsa, who looked like a little chicken, and when he saw Charlie, his liver trembled even more.

Elsa pointed to Delong next to her and said: “This is my cousin, Delong, cousin, you can say hello to everyone.”

As soon as she finished speaking, Delong said tremblingly: “Happy new year for uncle and aunt, happy new year for Miss Willson, happy new year for Mr. Wade.”

After speaking, he bowed ninety degrees.

Elaine looked silly.

Although she didn’t know Delong, she had heard of him and knew that Elsa’s aunt was married to the Eastcliff Kevin family, and she also knew that the Kevin family was also a powerful family.

However, she could not imagine that Delong, as the young master of the this family, was so polite, even a little overly polite, and she thought to herself: “Oh dear, is this Kevin progeny so good? The young master came out to a small family like us in a small place visited and bowed ninety degrees as soon as he came up. Isn’t this too grand?”

She didn’t know that Delong was originally one of the most arrogant and domineering second generation in Eastcliff. The reason why he is now honestly like a quail is entire because he was scared of Charlie.

Delong came to Aurous Hill by bicycle from Eastcliff. Charlie stipulated that he must arrive within fifteen days, but it took him almost twenty days.

Therefore, he was afraid that Charlie would settle accounts with him. If he was unhappy and allowed him to stay in Aurous Hill for another year, wouldn’t he be broken?

Chapter 2022

Thinking of this, he immediately said to Charlie subconsciously: “Mr. Wade, I’m so sorry, I was delayed for a few days on the road, and I was late…”

Claire, Jacob and Elaine were even more surprised.

Why did Delong apologize to Charlie for? Do they know each other?

Seeing that everyone in his family was surprised, Charlie had an idea, and smiled slightly: “Master Kevin is polite, since I said to invite you to dinner, whether you come early or late, I will honor my promise.”

Delong was taken aback for a moment, but he didn't understand why Charlie was so polite to him suddenly.

Then he realized that he might have said the wrong thing.

Charlie probably didn't want his family to know about his conflict with him.

Therefore, he hurriedly followed Charlie's words and continued: "If this is the case, thank you Mr. Wade in advance. Let's wait for the time in the next year."

Charlie nodded and smiled and said to Claire and his father-in-law and mother-in-law: "When I went to Eastcliff to show others Feng Shui, it happened that Claire was going to celebrate Grandma Dong's birthday. I met Master Kevin at the birthday banquet and heard about him To come to Aurous Hill, I invited him to dinner after he comes."

Delong also hurriedly nodded: "Yes, I didn't expect that I was delayed for a few days on the way, and it was dragged to the root of the year."

Elaine asked in surprise: "Master Kevin, how did you come from Eastcliff? How can you delay a few days on the road? It takes only ten hours to take this journey? The plane is faster."

Delong said awkwardly: "I...I came here on a bicycle..."

"Ah?!" Elaine, Claire and Jacob were all stunned.

The dignified young master of the Kevin family came to Aurous Hill from Eastcliff on a bicycle. What is he doing in this cold winter?

Delong saw that everyone was very surprised, so he could only bite the bullet and said: "The reason for riding a bicycle is actually to cultivate the sentiment..."

Several people looked at each other.

Cultivating sentiment? Is the rich second generation so boring these days?

At this time, Elsa quickly came out to ease the embarrassment, and handed the prepared gifts to Jacob and Elaine, and said, “Uncles and aunts, these are some small gifts for you. Please also accept it!”

Jacob said politely: “Oh, Elsa, you came to wish us, that is already a big deal. Why bother with this all. I am embarrassed to make you spend money.”

Elaine also echoed: “Yes, Elsa, come to aunt’s house, then it’s the same as coming to your own house, don’t be so polite.”

Although Elaine said this, she stretched out her hand while talking, and took the gifts they brought from Elsa and Delong.

Seeing Elaine’s leg still in a cast, Elsa couldn’t help asking in surprise: “Auntie, are your legs still?”

Elaine sighed: “Hey, it’s good, but didn’t it happen in an accident two days ago, it was cut off accidentally.”

Elsa hurriedly asked: “What did the doctor say? Is it serious?”

Elaine waved her hand: “Hurt! It’s nothing serious, just like last time, it’s fine to cultivate.”

Elsa nodded and said: “Then I wish Auntie a speedy recovery!”

Elaine smiled and said, “Thank you Elsa!”

Claire felt in her heart that her girlfriend came home with so many gifts, but she didn’t prepare anything in return for her girlfriend. She was really embarrassed and hurriedly said, “Elsa, you said you are coming to sit at home suddenly. Didn’t say hello to me, you have prepared so many gifts for my house, and I don’t have time to prepare gifts for you to take back to Eastcliff, how embarrassing…”

Elsa smiled and said, “Why are you so polite with me! When you have the opportunity to come to Eastcliff next time, can you not come to my house and sit?”

As she said, she glanced at Charlie and said to Claire, “Claire, if you have nothing to do after the Chinese New Year, you can come to Eastcliff with Charlie for two days and stay at my house! On the seventh day of the new year, we will come back together!”

Claire smiled and said, “Well, let me see. I can’t determine the time yet.”

At this time, the doorbell rang.

Jacob hurriedly got up and went over. Through the video intercom screen, he saw that standing outside the door was a very mature and s3xy superb beauty.

Jacob asked in surprise, “Hello, who are you looking for?”

The other party politely asked: “Hello, is this Ms. Claire Willson’s home? I am Doris Young from the Emgrand Group. I would like to visit the house, please forgive me!”

Chapter 2023

“Doris?!”

Hearing Doris’s name, Jacob recognized that the s3xy beauty at the end of the video turned out to be the vice chairman of Emgrand Group who came to the scene to congratulate him when his daughter’s studio opened.

This surprised Jacob.

After all, Doris, as the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group and a well-known business elite in Aurous Hill, is still very well-known in the city.

Moreover, Jacob also knew that the Emgrand Group gave Claire a lot of decoration business, which can be said to be Claire’s career.

But he really did not expect that Doris would take the initiative to visit his home, so he hurriedly said to Claire: “Come on, come on, Doris, the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group is here!”

“Ah?” Claire was surprised, and then a little nervous, and said: “Why is Doris here… I’ll open the door for her!”

Elsa was also surprised.

Although Doris’s worth is far less than Elsa’s, she is after all the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group, the second in command of the Emgrand Group, and Elsa’s immediate boss.

Elsa did not expect that her immediate boss would come to visit her girlfriend’s house.

Therefore, she was somewhat embarrassed in her heart, but now she couldn’t leave, she could only bite the bullet and wait for Doris to come in.

Claire hurriedly invited Doris in. Doris said a little apologetically: “I’m sorry, Ms. Willson, I took the liberty to interrupt.”

Claire hurriedly said: “Doris, you are too polite. I should have visited you, but I haven’t spared time for these two days. I haven’t just started the holiday until today.”

Doris nodded, handed over the gift in her hand, and said, “These are some New Year gifts for uncle and aunt. Be careful, please accept it.”

Claire was very embarrassed and said, “Ms. Doris…this…this is really inappropriate…”

Doris smiled slightly: “We have been working together for a long time. You and I don’t need to be so polite. Compared with our cooperation, this little care is nothing.”

At this time, Jacob and Elaine also walked over. Jacob was amazed by the young and capable temperament of Doris, while Elaine focused her attention on the gift box in her hand.

Claire said to Doris enthusiastically: “Doris sits in the living room for a while!”

Doris didn’t see Charlie in the hall, and felt a little disappointed. If she had left like this, she would be a little bit regretful. Hearing Claire inviting herself to sit in, she smiled and said, “Excuse me, then. Up!”

Jacob smiled and said, “Don’t bother, don’t disturb, Doris, please come in and sit down, I will let my son-in-law make a pot of good tea for you!”

When Doris heard that Charlie was asked to make tea for her, she couldn’t bear it, she waved her hand and said, “Uncle Willson, you are too polite, don’t have to be so troublesome.”

“Oh, it’s not troublesome! It just so happened that there are guests at home, so let’s sit together for a while.” Jacob responded with a smile, then walked two steps quickly to the living room and greeted Charlie: “Good son-in-law, quickly make a pot of tea and entertain the three guests.”

Charlie nodded, stretched out his hand and opened the kettle on the set of tea.

At this time, Doris also walked into the living room. As soon as she entered the living room, her eyes were focused on Charlie.

Charlie also looked at her, his eyes met, and there was a hint of joy in Doris’s eyes.

And Charlie was also a little surprised at Doris in front of him.

Today’s Doris does not wear the clothes of a strong woman in the workplace, but wears a light coffee-colored windbreaker, with long wavy hair draped over her shoulders, s3xy and charming.

Charlie nodded slightly at her, and said politely: “Hello, Doris.”

Chapter 2024

Doris quickly replied: “Hello, Mr. Wade…”

At this moment, Elsa stood up and said a little embarrassingly: “Hello Doris…”

Doris only saw Elsa and said in surprise: “Oh, Elsa are you here too? Didn’t you go home?”

Elsa said unnaturally: “Um…I’ll go to the airport in a while.”

The moment Delong on the side saw Doris, his eyes burst into flames!

Although he has seen a lot of beautiful women, he has never seen such a beautiful and charming workplace beauty, so he immediately felt a kind of heartbeat.

He stood up subconsciously and asked Elsa: “Elsa, you haven’t introduced this beauty yet?”

Elsa hurriedly introduced: “Oh, by the way, Doris, let me introduce to you, this is my cousin, Delong.”

After speaking, she looked at Delong: “Cousin, this is the vice chairman of our Emgrand Group, Doris Young.”

Delong immediately stretched out his hand and said flatly: “Oh, I have heard of the name of Doris a long time ago. When I saw her today, it seems she really deserves this reputation! I am Delong, a descendant of the Eastcliff Kevin family.”

Doris nodded lightly, and said politely: “Fortunate to meet you.”

However, Doris was not surprised by Delong’s identity.

Although she is not from a big family, she has worked in the Emgrand Group for a long time, has been in contact with many big families, and also knows many things about big families, and naturally she has some understanding of the Eastcliff Kevin family.

Even Charlie, the young master of the Wade family, has known her for so long, and she naturally didn’t feel superfluous when seeing the young master Delong of the Kevin family.

Delong thought that he moved out of the role of the young master of the Kevin family, which would definitely make Doris admire him.

Unexpectedly, Doris didn’t seem to care about the fact that he was the young master of the Kevin family at all, and there was no wave in his expression.

This made Delong's heart a little depressed, and he thought to himself: "I want to treat Doris as a key target. If Doris can be taken down, then my next year in Aurous Hill will not last forever. Too boring..."

"But, this Doris doesn't seem to be very cold to me... She is just a professional manager, and the salary is tens of millions for a year, so why would she ignore me, the young master of the Kevin family? No? Isn't it too high-sighted?"

Therefore, he continued to persevere and said to Doris: "Doris, I have long heard that you have extraordinary ability and are a business elite. If you are interested in developing in Eastcliff in the future, you can consider coming to our Kevin Group as a vice chairman. It's definitely much higher than the Emgrand Group."

He thought that he could use a high salary to seduce Doris, but he didn't expect that Doris shook her head without hesitation: "Thank you, Mr. Kevin, for your kindness, but no need. I'm pretty good at the Emgrand Group and I don't plan to change jobs.

Delong couldn't help feeling a little lost, but he was still unwilling to admit defeat, so he continued: "Doris, Aurous Hill is too small and it will restrict your development. It is better to go to Eastcliff. , The sky is high, let the birds fly!"

At this time, Delong only cared about picking up girls, but forgot that there was Charlie who he could not afford to offend.

In fact, he didn't think that there was any problem in hooking up Doris in front of Charlie.

After all, even though he was triggered by him and came to Aurous Hill to live a hard life for a year, Charlie did not say that he would not let himself pick up girls during this year!

Charlie saw Delong's tricks deep in his heart and thought to himself: "This Delong, really can't change the dog's ability to eat sh!t, and he has to pretend to be the young master of the Kevin family wherever he goes. In that case, then Just give him another year and let him stay in Aurous Hill for two years before leaving!"

Thinking of this, he immediately sent a WeChat message to Sara: "Sara, tell your cousin Weiliang, let him convey to the Kevin family, that Delong's punishment period in Aurous

Hill will be extended by one year, and let them send WeChat notification to Delong now."

Sara immediately replied: "Charlie, did that Delong make you angry again in Aurous Hill?"

Charlie replied: "He didn't mess with me, he just pretends to be coerced in front of me, which made me a little unhappy!

Chapter 2025

Delong was thinking about how to find a topic and get closer to Doris, when he suddenly received a WeChat message from his mother Xiuhua.

The content on WeChat made him struck by lightning in an instant.

"How did you b@stard provoke Charlie?! Weiliang from the Gu family just called and scolded me, saying that you were in trouble again. Charlie wants to extend your punishment in Aurous Hill to two years!"

Delong collapsed almost instantly!

"Two years?! Isn't this killing me?"

"I have only lived in the city village of Aurous Hill for two days, and I can't stand it anymore. I don't know how to fight it in the next year. Why did Charlie suddenly add another year in prison? How did I offend him?"

Thinking of this, Delong looked at Charlie and asked subconsciously: "Mr. Wade, I..."

Charlie didn't wait for him to speak, he passed a cup of tea, smiled faintly, and said, "Come on, Mr. Kevin, please have tea. This tea is good. I brought it back from outside. I drank it once, than never stopped. Drinking it is about to change to three, and it may even change to four or five."

Delong's face immediately became extremely ugly.

He heard the threat in Charlie's words clearly.

"Charlie's point is definitely to tell me not to talk nonsense. If I drink tea honestly and don't talk nonsense, then let me stay in Aurous Hill for two years. If I don't follow what he said, two years will be possible. Become three, four, or even five years..."

Thinking of this, Delong's heart completely collapsed!

"This Charlie is simply a devil among the devil! Why on earth did I provoke him? Why does he want to treat me like this?!"

"Is it...Is it because of that Doris?! Did I just want to get Doris and offend him?!"

"Doris is not his woman either! Isn't she the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group? What does it have to do with your Charlie? You are too broad, right..."

Just when Delong was so depressed that he wanted to die, others also looked at Charlie in surprise, completely ignorant of what Charlie meant by changing two to three or four.

Claire asked in surprise: "Charlie, what are you talking about, why two changes to three, two changes to four, why don't I understand..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "My wife, I'm just playing puzzles with Mr. Kevin. When we met last time, I found that we both like puzzles, so I asked Mr. Kevin a temporary question."

Claire nodded lightly, and asked with a smile, "What is the answer?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I can't say the answer to the puzzle, it's boring to say it."

As he said, he pushed the teacup in front of Delong again, and asked with a smile: "Mr. Kevin, do you know this cup of tea, do you want to drink it?"

Delong knew that if he didn't pick up this cup of tea, he might be inseparable from Aurous Hill in the next three or four years.

If you want to stop the loss in time, drink this cup of tea quickly, so as not to continue to expand the loss.

Thinking of this, his eyes reddened and he almost cried on the spot.

“Two years! Let me live for two years in this kind of city, in that kind of shabby urban village, what’s the difference between being in jail!”

“Maybe it’s fucking better than going to jail!”

“What kind of sin I have done, that I will meet Charlie, a beast that is not as good as a beast! Before I met him, I should not live a too chic life. Since I met him on Warnia’s birthday last time, I haven’t met him in life. What a good thing!”

At this point, Delong’s heart suddenly exclaimed: “Damn! That time I offended Charlie because I wanted to get in Warnia! Charlie is too brutal, right?! He’s married, and his wife is so beautiful, why does he stop me? Let me pick up girls?! Are these all his women?!”

Delong’s desire to die is gone. He accidentally hit Charlie’s muzzle so many times. From now on, he just wants to stay away from Charlie. He never wants to see him again in his life…

Apart from resentment, he could only be forced to compromise to Charlie helplessly, and respectfully took the teacup pushed by Charlie, brought it to his mouth with a trembling hand, and said with great pain: “Mr. Wade, thank you for making it. Tea, I will drink it!”

Chapter 2026

After that, he gritted his teeth and stomped his feet, picked up the teacup, and drank up.

Drinking this cup of tea is equivalent to acquiescing to Charlie’s new arrangement.

The one-year sentence suddenly doubled to two years.

Delong wanted to cry without tears, and his whole body instantly lost his soul, completely devoid of energy.

Elsa was also a little surprised at this time.

Others didn't know the contradiction between Charlie and Delong, but she knew it perfectly.

It was Charlie who asked Delong to ride a bicycle from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, and suffer hardships in Aurous Hill. Now Charlie suddenly started to use numbers to play dumb puzzles, and she immediately had a bad feeling.

So she asked Delong in a low voice: "Brother, what is going on?"

Delong handed the mobile phone to Elsa in despair. On the screen of the mobile phone, it was the WeChat sent to him by his mother Xiuhua.

After Elsa finished reading, she was immediately stunned!

She also didn't expect Charlie to be so cruel, and he just directly doubled the cousin's one-year hardship period.

However, she couldn't care about the distressed Delong.

She was looking back, looking back at how Delong had offended Charlie from the moment he entered the door to the present.

"Did cousin offend Charlie?"

"It doesn't seem to be... he has always been very polite to Charlie, so he almost bowed and called him Big Brother."

"Did cousin offend Claire?"

"It doesn't seem to be! The cousin is afraid of Charlie to death, knowing that Claire is Charlie's wife, even if he gives him ten courage, he does not dare to have any bad ideas about her."

“Does the form offend Claire’s parents?”

“Still not! The cousin has been very humble from the time he entered the door to the present, and he doesn’t look like the second generation dude at all.”

“Then where did he offend Charlie?”

Elsa suddenly fell into thought.

After that, her eyes suddenly caught Doris who was secretly looking at Charlie.

At this moment, she suddenly shook her heart!

“Could it…could it be that my cousin offended Charlie after expressing his affection for Doris just now?!”

“But, what does Charlie have to do with Doris?! Doris is the vice chairman of the Emgrand Group. She has some contact with Claire. It is impossible to have too much contact with Charlie!”

“Furthermore, even if Charlie knew Doris, why did he turn his anger on her cousin because of her cousin’s provocation of Doris?”

“Moreover, Doris looked at Charlie’s eyes, as if something was not quite right! This…Is there anything hidden in it?!”

When Elsa thought of this, her mind was already in a mess.

Reason told her that Charlie and Doris should have nothing to do with each other.

However, her instinct told her that the relationship between the two people seemed far less simple than what she had seen!

Chapter 2027

Elsa wanted to explore the relationship between Charlie and Doris.

However, today's time is obviously not allowed.

She had to rush back to Eastcliff to spend the New Year with her family, so she could only say to Claire and Charlie after sitting for ten minutes, "Claire, Charlie, I have to go, I have to I will have to go to the airport to catch the plane. Today, all the flights to Eastcliff are full. If this flight is missed, I can only spend the New Year in Aurous Hill."

Claire asked, "Elsa, do you want us to see you off at the airport?"

Elsa hurriedly said: "No, you can stay at home."

After speaking, she greeted Doris again: "Doris, I'm leaving now."

Doris nodded slightly and said, "A good journey, and I wish you a happy new year in advance!"

"Thank you!" Elsa nodded, and after leaving Claire's parents again, she left with Delong who was crying.

As soon as he left the door, Delong couldn't hold back his depressed mood anymore, and cried out all of a sudden, saying: "Elsa, Charlie is too much! You have seen it too, I haven't offended him since I entered the door. I didn't provoke him, and didn't dare to confront him with a word. Unexpectedly, he asked Weiliang to give me a one-year deadline! He also said that I made him feel uncomfortable. You give him a comment!"

Elsa sighed and said, "Brother, I suspect that the reason why Charlie looks unpleasant to you is because your attitude towards Doris is a bit too ambiguous!"

Delong nodded, and said with emotion: "I guess you can tell, I guessed it. I guess there are two possibilities for this. Either Charlie is very upset about my behavior of picking up girls in front of him, or he is very upset with my behavior of making ways towards Doris, and there must be one of these two."

Elsa nodded: "I have the same opinion as you, and it probably has something to do with Doris, but I don't understand it. It stands to reason that Charlie and Doris should have no friendship."

Delong said angrily: "I suspect they might have a leg!"

Elsa naturally couldn't accept such a fact in her heart, so she said, "It should be impossible for them. Charlie is still very sincere to his wife."

Delong said: "Knowing people, knowing the face and not knowing the heart, you don't know what kind of face Charlie is like when he is not in front of you..."

As he said, he sighed depressedly: "I had known that I would not come with you! I said I would not come, you have to let me come, now it's okay, I have to stay in this shabby place of Aurous Hill for two years. Isn't this killing me?"

Elsa said helplessly and ashamed: "I'm sorry, brother, I'm all to blame for this, I shouldn't have brought you here..."

Delong wiped a tear and said, "Instead of saying sorry to me, you should think of a way to persuade Charlie to spare me as soon as possible..."

Elsa hurriedly nodded and said, "Brother, don't worry about that. When I come back from Eastcliff, I will definitely find a chance to help you intercede with him."

After speaking, she said firmly: "After I come back, I must check Charlie and Doris's affairs, and see if they have any secrets."

.....

With strong suspicion, Elsa flew back to Eastcliff by plane.

Delong had no money in his pocket, and didn't dare to make trouble in Aurous Hill, so he could only return to the village in the city slumped.

At the same time, the arrogant and defiant aunt of Charlie, Cynthia, was under residential surveillance in the village in the city.

This New Year's Eve will be the worst New Year's Eve that the two of them have ever had in their lives.

Just as tragic, there is Willson family.

Chapter 2028

Mrs. Willson originally agreed to go to work in the supermarket today.

The supermarket also agreed to double her salary today.

However, because her hard-earned money was stolen, and Elaine sneered fiercely, Mrs. Willson's blood pressure suddenly rose, and she sat down on a chair and could not stand up again.

Although there was nothing serious about her body, she had no choice but to give up the idea of going to the supermarket to work because of her anger and blood pressure.

Seeing that the hard-earned money is gone and there is no chance to earn today's salary, she is desperate in her heart.

She originally wanted Wendy to work in the supermarket and earn her double salary.

But when she thought that her son and grandson were both seriously injured in the bed, and her blood pressure surged, she couldn't take care of herself and couldn't take care of them, so she didn't dare to let Wendy leave.

A family of four can only stare at each other in a luxurious villa.

The four of them are now penniless, the only thing they have is the leftovers that were not finished yesterday.

It was originally leftovers, but after another night, it was completely broken into vegetable soup.

Wendy suggested to eat these leftovers at noon, but the old lady did not agree.

She said to Wendy: "The leftovers are the only food we have now. If we eat them now, we will be hungry at night."

With that, Mrs. Willson sighed and said, “Tonight is the New Year’s Eve, what are we talking about? You can’t be hungry for the New Year’s Eve dinner, so let’s save the leftovers for the evening.”

Wendy cried and said, “Grandma, the rest of the food, none of the four of us can eat half full, what’s the point of keeping it…”

The old lady said seriously: “You don’t understand! You must eat the New Year’s Eve dinner. If you can’t eat the New Year’s Eve dinner, the next year will be the life of a pauper and you can’t turn it back!”

When Harold heard this, he immediately cried: “Grandma, didn’t you say that you would wrap meat dumplings for me tonight? Why did you let me eat these leftovers?”

Old lady Willson was extremely helpless: “Harold, grandma can’t do anything about it. After all, we don’t have a penny now. What can we buy noodles and meat with?”

Harold cried particularly sadly: “Grandma, today is New Year’s Eve, and I can’t eat big fish and meat. Anyway, I have a mouthful of dumplings. I really don’t want to eat the leftover vegetable soup from yesterday. The smell of water, mixed with the smell of rusty kitchen knives, is really unpalatable…”

Jacob on the side choked dryly and said, “After you have done Harold, you can eat some, it’s not bad…It’s better than having a hungry stomach on New Year’s Eve…”

After all, he gritted his teeth and said: “This thing, blame your mother, that b!tch took all of your grandma’s hard-earned money, otherwise, we would be able to eat hot dumplings… ..”

Wendy also cried, sobbing and said, “Mom is too much. When she stole grandma’s money, didn’t she think about our family?”

The lady Willson was even more angry, and blurted out: “She wants a f@rt! If she really had our family in her heart, she wouldn’t betray her body in the black coal pit! This kind of unruly b!tch, if it is true. If I have eyes, I will take her as soon as possible!”

After that, the old lady Willson sat down in a chair, patted her thighs, and cried out: “God, you open your eyes and look at our house, what life are we having!”

The old lady hid her face and wept bitterly.

Others kept whimpering, and the family of four cried together…

Chapter 2029

And the Charlie family next door began to prepare New Year's Eve dinner after noon.

All kinds of ingredients piled up the entire kitchen workbench.

Charlie is the one with the best cooking skills in the family, so he did his part and became the chef of this New Year's Eve dinner.

Elaine had poor legs and feet, so she sat on the ground picking vegetables. Claire helped Charlie wash and cut vegetables and prepare other ingredients. As for Jacob, he chopped up dumpling fillings by hand with a kitchen knife.

The family of four help out in the kitchen, and the atmosphere is rare and warm.

As the sky gradually darkened, each dish was served on the table.

In villa a04, Gina and the others have also begun to get busy in the kitchen.

The three women lived in a more pragmatic way. In addition to preparing the noodles and meat for making dumplings, they bought a chicken, a fish and two catties of ribs, and made a few home-cooked dishes with meat and vegetables.

Gina felt that the opportunity to live in such a good villa was the result of three people, so she bought an incense burner, a handful of incense, and a cheap portrait of Guanyin.

Before eating, Gina took Tabia and Lexi, kneeling before the portrait of Guanyin Bodhisattva.

Gina offered three sticks of incense with both hands, and said very piously: "Avalokitesvara who saves the suffering, thank you for blessing our three struggling sisters, so that we can live in such a great villa in this life, and dare not dream of it before. You can rest assured that the three of us will work hard to make money in the

future. It is not easy to be lazy, please let me know! In addition, your disciple Gina also asks you to bless our lives as better as possible!"

On the two sides behind her are Tabia and Lexi.

The two of them also learned everything at this time, holding three sticks of incense, and said: "Avalokitesvara Bodhisattva, please bless us!"

Afterwards, the three of them knocked their heads three times to Guanyin Bodhisattva.

After the kowtow, Gina stood up and took the lead in inserting the three sticks of incense into the incense burner. After the other two sisters had also inserted the incense, she said contentedly: "Come sisters, it's time for New Year's Eve dinner!"

The two said in unison: "Let's go Sister Gina!"

When the three of them went to eat, Wendy and Mrs. Willson had been hiding at the corner of the stairs and watching.

They smelled the scent of rice, so they couldn't help but take a look.

Although the old lady always wanted to save the leftovers that she brought back yesterday as New Year's Eve dinner, when it was just dark, the four of them were so hungry that they couldn't hold back their hunger, so they divided up the leftovers.

There was not much leftover, and everyone was not even half full, so the four people were still hungry.

Seeing these three women cook a table of home-cooked dishes, the old lady Willson and Wendy drooled.

Seeing that the three of them were eating, Wendy asked the old lady in a low voice: "Grandma, do you think they will leave a little leftovers or something?"

Old lady shook her head, and swallowed her saliva at the same time: "I don't know, I hope..."

Wendy said aggrievedly: “If only two spare ribs and a bowl of rice can be left, I am afraid they will have nothing left…”

After speaking, tears have already rolled down.

The old lady stared at the incense burner in front of Guanshiyin Bodhisattva, and said seriously: “Wendy, don’t worry, do you see that incense burner? It is filled with rice! When they return to the room to rest in the evening, we will use the rice in it to cook.!”

……

Chapter 2030

At this time, Charlie’s family was in the living room, eating New Year’s Eve dinner while watching the Spring Festival Gala, and the family was enjoying it.

Jacob and Elaine, two old people who disliked each other, were rare to not pinch each other.

Jacob drank some white wine with Charlie, and he was very happy to drink.

Claire originally wanted to drink some red wine with Elaine, but Elaine snatched the red wine from her and poured it to herself, and said to Claire very seriously: “Claire, women can’t get pregnant drinking, it’s not good for children!”

After finishing speaking, she smiled and said to Charlie: “Good son-in-law, you also drink less, too much alcohol will affect the quality of the male tadpoles! And then affect the quality of the children!”

Claire was suddenly embarrassed, and said with shame and anger, “Mom…how do you talk… look at your words!”

Elaine said seriously: “I am teaching you health care experience. This is what the parenting experts and genetics experts on TV say!”

Claire helplessly said, “Then don’t be so blunt! At least say it tactfully!”

Elaine was a little aggrieved: “Didn’t I use tadpoles to call it? Isn’t this tactful enough?”

Jacob’s drinking volume was average, and a few cups and his stomach will be a little overwhelming. He looked at Charlie. Although he was a little drunk, he said very seriously: “Good son-in-law, don’t listen to your mother’s nonsense. She is too drunk. Claire can only be found when the whole person is unconscious. What is the difference in the quality of Claire? Just my girl, placed in the country, that is also the handful of top-quality words! Completely inherited my Excellent gene!”

Elaine immediately sipped, and said: “You have to nod! In the beginning, this is inheriting your fine genes? What fine genes do you have? She can grow so beautiful in the first place, it is all my natural beauty that depends on my old lady!”

“Fat you!” Jacob curled his lips: “Just your gene, no one will pick it up after throwing it into the sewer. Is it good? Good f@rt!”

Elaine smashed her chopsticks and shouted angrily: “Jacob, what are you going to do? I don’t want to fight with you during the Chinese New Year, so don’t be too frustrated!”

Jacob shrank his neck and said nervously, “Oh, I’m not teaching experience to my son-in-law, this is a topic between men, so don’t mix it up.”

After speaking, he patted Charlie on the shoulder, and said: “Charlie, you, listen to Dad, you don’t need to think about anything, you don’t need to prepare anything, it’s okay to drink some wine and have fun, and then this matter Maybe it will happen!”

Claire’s face blushed when she heard this, and immediately put down her chopsticks and said, “If you talk about this untimely topic again, then I will go back to my room and watch TV.”

“Oh, don’t don’t!” Jacob hurriedly beckoned, “Isn’t it okay if Dad doesn’t talk? Tonight is the first time for our family of four to celebrate the Chinese New Year alone, and we live in such a great villa without having to suffer from your grandma. I have to make the New Year’s Eve more successful if anything I say!”

Elaine rarely agreed with Jacob’s point of view, and said cheerfully: “Yeah! We must keep the year old until twelve o’clock in everything we say this year!”

Claire said: “It’s okay to keep the year old, but you don’t stop talking nonsense…”

“Good, good!” Elaine said with a smile: “I know you are thin-skinned, it won’t work if I don’t say it!”

Jacob also hurriedly changed the subject and said to Charlie: “Come on, good son-in-law, drink!”

Charlie nodded and touched Jacob with his wine glass.

Just after drinking, the phone received two WeChat messages.

When he opened it, it was Nanako from Japan who sent the message.

She first posted a photo of the courtyard of her old house in Kyoto. In the photo, the courtyard was covered with snow again.

Later, she also sent a text: “Master, today is your country’s traditional New Year’s Eve, Nanako wishes you a happy Chinese New Year! In addition, I want to share a good news with you: It’s snowing again in Kyoto tonight.”

Chapter 2031

Looking at the photo, Charlie couldn’t help but return to the snowy night in Kyoto many days ago.

It was under that heavy snow that he saved Nanako, and also saved Zhifei and Zhiyu with a hand.

Thinking of this, he sighed in his heart and replied to Nanako: “Thank you, and wish you a happy Chinese New Year too!”

Charlie didn’t respond to what Nanako said about snow in Kyoto.

He knew that he shouldn’t have too much emotional communication with Nanako.

In the beginning, he felt that she shouldn't have been trapped by the injuries Aoxue brought to her for all of her life, so he wanted to cure her.

Now, she has recovered and he saved her life. It stands to reason that he has completely cleared her.

If it involves too much, I am afraid it will be out of the question.

Charlie himself knew that those women who liked him might not be able to explain to them, and Nanako was the same.

Therefore, keeping some distance appropriately is considered responsible to her.

Nanako is indeed a talented girl. From Charlie's reply, she can see his inner thoughts.

Therefore, she replied to Charlie: "Master must be spending the festive season with his family now, and I won't bother you! I wish you a happy holiday again!"

After replying to this sentence, her heart was very sad.

She knew that today is a traditional Chinese holiday and the most important holiday of the year, so she sent a WeChat blessing to Charlie.

At the same time, it happened that she happened to accompany her father to Kyoto for training in the past two days. It happened that there was a heavy snowfall in Kyoto tonight, and she immediately thought of the night when Charlie was the god of war.

Thinking of that night, she missed him more and more.

Therefore, she also took advantage of the opportunity of New Year's blessing to share the heavy snow in Kyoto with him.

Unexpectedly, he didn't even respond with half a word.

Although she was very disappointed in her heart, Nanako could still understand. She knew that Charlie had a wife, and even if she liked him again, he still had to keep a certain distance from her.

So, she put her phone away and sat alone on the wooden steps at the edge of the yard, staring at the falling snow.

Takehiko Ito, who had his legs amputated, was now manipulating the electric wheelchair, slowly approaching.

The voice of the wheelchair didn't even disturb Nanako.

It's just because, at this moment, all the attention in her mind is not on her eyes and everything around her, but on the distant Charlie.

Seeing his daughter staring at snow in a daze, Ito sighed.

My daughter, how can I not understand?

Takehiko has long seen that his daughter has a loyalty to Charlie and has always been thinking about him. Seeing her like this, he can't help feeling a little distressed.

So, he coughed and called out: "Nanako."

Only then did Nanako recover, and said embarrassedly, "Father, why are you out?"

Takehiko Ito smiled slightly and said, "You didn't come in for a long time, so I came out to see you."

Nanako said hurriedly: "Then let's go back, it's quite cold outside."

"It doesn't matter." Ito said with a smile: "Nanako, there are some things that you can't force, let alone urgently, ask for it."

Nanako hurriedly concealed: "Dad, what are you talking about, why can't I understand…"

Takehiko smiled and said: "Charlie is a good man, and what is rare is that he is also very capable. Such a man is worth waiting for a few more years."

Nanako blushed immediately.

Chapter 2032

However, she did not immediately deny it, nor did she ran away on the spot. Instead, she put her hands in front of her and bowed deeply: “My father, I understand!”

Ito Takehiko smiled comfortedly and said: “I am old, and I can’t bear the cold wind. I will go back to rest first, and you should go to bed earlier.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “My father, let me see you off!”

Ito Yuhiko waved his hand: “No, you like to meditate, just meditate for a while.”

After all, he controlled the electric wheelchair, turned half a circle on the spot, and returned to his room slowly.

Nanako watched her father’s back disappear at the end of the corridor, feeling that her face was still hot, so she gently covered the thick snow with her hands, and then she covered her face with her hands.

The cold hands made the temperature of her cheeks drop a lot, and Nanako’s heart gradually calmed down.

After a while, she stretched out her hand again and wrote a beautiful word on the snow with her fingers. This word is Charlie’s name.

Afterwards, she supported her chin with her hands and watched the snowflakes fall on the word one by one until it became more and more blurred and eventually disappeared.

At this moment, she slowly stood up and returned to her room.

At the same time.

Osaka, Japan is only tens of kilometers away from Kyoto.

A one-armed woman, led by several Japanese Self-Defense Force soldiers, came to the Self-Defense Force station in Osaka.

This one-armed woman surnamed He, the daughter of the He family of the four major ancient martial arts families in China.

She is Ruoli's biological mother, Roma.

Since the time difference in Japan is one hour earlier than in China, it is already ten o'clock in the night in Osaka at this moment.

Under the leadership of the soldiers, Roma finally entered the self-defense force station after passing through strict security checks.

Afterwards, the soldiers led her from a building on a high-speed elevator all the way down.

The high-speed elevator stopped at a depth of fifty meters underground.

Here is the three defense underground base of the Osaka Self-Defense Force.

The three protections for civilian use are waterproof, dustproof and drop-proof.

The three defenses in the military refer to the prevention of nuclear, biological, and chemical weapons.

Therefore, this three defense base is the most closely guarded area of the Self-Defense Force in Osaka.

Now, this three-defense base is used for other purposes. All the more than fifty masters of the Su family, including Ruoli, are detained here. The strong defense here can effectively prevent them from escape.

After Roma was brought in, she was directly arranged into a closed room.

The iron door of this room is 20 centimeters thick, much stronger than the bank vault.

After she sat down in the room, a Japanese soldier reminded her in a low voice: "People will be here soon, you only have five minutes."

Roma nodded hurriedly and said seriously: “Thank you!”

The soldier said nothing, turned and left the room. A minute later, a young woman with metal shackles on her hands and feet walked in under the leadership of the two soldiers.

This young woman had a gloomy expression, and her eyes were full of coldness.

However, after she entered the room, those cold eyes immediately stared in surprise, and then two lines of tears rolled down.

She looked at Roma, who was also crying silently in front of her, and cried out in a choked voice: “Mom…”

Roma walked two steps quickly, hugged her in her arms with one hand, while gently stroking the back of her head, while lovingly said: “Ruoli, you have suffered…”

Chapter 2033

Ruoli hugged Roma’s waist tightly and asked excitedly: “Mom, why are you here?! How did you come in?!”

Roma saw that the Japanese soldiers had retreated, and said: “Ruoli, your father asked me to come.”

“Dad?” Ruoli asked hurriedly: “How is dad now? Has he returned to China? There is no danger, right?”

Roma shook her head and said softly, “Don’t worry, your father is fine. He has returned to Eastcliff safely.”

Ruoli just breathed a sigh of relief and muttered, “Dad is fine…”

Roma said: “If Ruoli, your dad originally wanted to come to Japan to rescue you personally, but he is now the subject of strict monitoring by the Japanese national security department, so it is not convenient to come to Japan again in a short time, so he let me meet you.”

Ruoli was very puzzled and asked, “Mom, the Self-Defense Forces kept me so tight, how did you get in? Why did they let you in?”

Roma said: “The Japanese authorities have indeed reached the highest level of control over you, and your dad has inquired about it. They hope to sentence you and several principal offenders to death. In order to save you, your dad spent a lot of money on the Self-Defense Forces. The high-level officers have a good relationship and are ready to rescue you!”

“Help me out?!” Ruoli exclaimed, and asked: “This…how is this possible? The Japanese Self-Defense Forces guard me very closely now, and there are tens of thousands of Self-Defense Forces on the ground. Soldier, how could you rescue me from here…”

Roma explained: “Although you are currently being detained by the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, the Self-Defense Forces cannot represent the Japanese judiciary after all, so you still have to be tried by a Japanese court, and according to Japanese law, you are to be escorted back to the place where the case was committed. The court accepts trial.”

Ruoli asked hurriedly: “Then we are going to be escorted to Tokyo for trial?”

“Yes!” Roma nodded and said, “The Japanese Self-Defense Forces will use their military transport aircraft to send you back to Tokyo. After arriving in Tokyo, the special operations team of the TMPD will be responsible for escorting. At that time, your father will arrange a stand-in in Tokyo, and with the help of a senior from the TMPD, you will be replaced.”

Ruoli was dumbfounded, and only after a long while she asked, “Mom, can you change me out so grandiosely?”

Roma took her hand and said seriously: “Don’t worry about this, your father has already arranged it. Before the double is found out, he can buy you twelve hours. At that time, your father will arrange for you to travel from Tokyo Port. Leave Japan by boat.”

With that, Roma squeezed Ruoli’s hand and said with emotion: “Ruoli, to save you this time, your father spent nearly 1 billion yuan to clear the relationship between the Self-Defense Force and the TMPD. If you can return home safely, and you must repay your father well in the future!”

Ruoli's eyes were red, and she nodded while crying, and choked up: "Mom, don't worry, I will repay my father well!"

Roma nodded and said, "Also, after you return to China this time, the Japanese side will definitely do everything possible to catch you back. If they know that you have returned, they will definitely apply to our country and extradite you. Go back to Japan for trial, so after you go back, you have to live under a different name. You will no longer be able to use this name in the future."

Ruoli hurriedly asked: "Mom, if I can no longer be called Ruoli in the future, what should I call?"

Chapter 2034

Roma said: "Your dad said, you can pick up the name as you like, and he will help you get the relevant household registration information."

Ruoli flashed a flash of joy. Just as she was about to speak, Roma added: "Ruoli, your father said, you cannot continue to have the last name Su, or you can call any name other than Ruoli, but you can't use the character of the Su family."

Ruoli's expression of joy just now became extremely bitter. She looked at Roma and asked, "Mom, Dad still doesn't want others to know who I am?"

Roma said with an ashamed expression: "Ruoli, you are your father's illegitimate daughter after all, and few people know about this. Apart from your father, only your grandfather knows about the relationship between your father and me. Liona, if she knows that your father still has an illegitimate daughter like you, she will definitely break with your father..."

Ruoli choked up and said, "Mom, can't I tell others that Zynn Su is my father all my life? Do I have to be a girl who has no father since childhood?"

Roma's eyes were red, and she sighed, "Ruoli, the reason why your father had that past with me back then was entirely my own request. He didn't even know your existence for many years, so you can't blame him. Unwilling to disclose your identity!"

"What's more, your dad paid a very high price to save you this time. Even if he can't publicly claim that you are his daughter, deep down in his heart, he also loves you very much! Can't blame him, do you understand?"

Ruoli sighed when she heard this, nodded slightly, and said seriously: "Mom, I know, don't worry, I will never mention this matter again in the future, let alone blame Dad in my heart!"

Roma squeezed Ruoli's hand hard, and said seriously: "In a few days, you will be escorted to Tokyo. Then someone will contact you, replace you, and send you to the dock. Mom will be waiting for you at home!"

Ruoli hurriedly asked: "Mom, won't you wait for me in Tokyo?"

Roma shook her head and said, "Your dad said, once you successfully escape, Japan will definitely check everyone who has recently entered the country. At that time, if it is found that I am from China and I have been to Osaka, the incident will happen again. I went to Tokyo before, which meant that I gave the Homeland Security Department a complete clue for nothing. So after he told me to meet you, I immediately returned from Osaka to avoid leaving clues. As for Tokyo, he will arrange for others To meet you."

Ruoli nodded and said, "Okay mom, I know! You wait for me to go back in peace in China!"

At this time, someone opened the door and said: "Time is almost up!"

Roma looked at Ruoli reluctantly, and said, "Ruoli, take care of yourself these few days, mom will go!"

Ruoli nodded gently with tears: "Mom, take care, and also help me to say thanks to Dad..."

Roma patted her arm and whispered: "There is no 100% success rate in everything, but you must promise mom and come back alive!"

Chapter 2035

Ruoli looked at Roma, nodded heavily, and said with tears in her eyes: “Mom, don’t worry, I will come back to see you alive!”

Roma touched her face with one arm, and said lovingly: “After you come back this time, don’t go back to Su’s house. You will stay with your mother at grandma’s house for a while, and wait for the limelight to fade before going back.”

Ruoli gave a hum and said, “Mom, take care.”

Roma said in a low voice: “Don’t disclose the matter of saving you to anyone who are arrested with you, because this time only you can leave. If you let them know, in case of unrest, I am afraid it will cause trouble.”

Ruoli sighed softly: “Okay mom, I see…”

Roma nodded, and then reluctantly left.

And Ruoli was also taken back to her cell by soldiers.

However, Ruoli at this time was full of gratitude to Zynn in her heart.

Although she is only an illegitimate daughter, and her father Zynn cannot admit her identity, Zynn is willing to pay such a high price to rescue her. This is indeed far beyond Ruoli’s expectations of Zynn, and it also makes her heart move deeply.

Originally, she was ready to be sentenced to death, but after seeing her mother Roma, she rekindled hope for the future life.

……

Eastcliff time, ten o’clock in the evening.

The Charlie family in front of the TV are watching the Spring Festival Gala on TV.

Claire’s emotions seemed a bit agitated, and said to Charlie: “The program published on the Internet says that Sara’s solo singing will be in prime time at 10:10 and should be coming soon!”

Charlie nodded, he couldn't help but look forward to it.

Although he knows that Sara is a big star, he hasn't watched Sara's film and television dramas, nor has he heard her singing songs.

This is mainly related to Charlie's personality. He has no need for entertainment, so naturally he doesn't care about the entertainment industry.

However, he naturally cared a little more about Sara. After all, this was his childhood friend who grew up with him, and she was also the fiancée that his parents made for him.

So he and Claire looked forward to the TV together, looking forward to Sara's appearance.

The timing of the Spring Festival Gala is almost exactly the same. At 10:10, the host smiled and said: "It is said that the taste of first love is the most beautiful feeling in life. Next, the film and television song superstar Miss Sara will bring her to us. The new single "First Love"."

Afterward, Sara, wearing an elegant evening dress, stepped onto the gorgeous stage.

Claire said excitedly: "Wow! Sara's dress is really beautiful!"

Charlie couldn't help but nod in agreement.

Sara on TV deliberately put her long hair lightly behind her head, which is a little more dignified and a little more charming than before.

Elaine looked at Sara and couldn't help sighing: "Oh, this girl is really beautiful! Much more beautiful than those female stars!"

After finishing speaking, he said with some regret: "In fact, with the appearance of Claire, she can also enter the entertainment circle and become a star. Even if it is compared with Sara, Claire is not inferior.

Claire smiled and said, "Mom, you are too praising me. How can I be a star? I like actors but not acting, and I want to hear a voice without mine going out to others.

Chapter 2036

Elaine said seriously: “What’s the matter? Now, being a celebrity doesn’t need acting or a voice at all, it’s enough to be beautiful! Look at those popular stars who can produce albums even if the tone is not perfect. The movie, why? Aren’t you good-looking!”

Claire shook her head helplessly: “Mom, don’t talk about it, let me watch the show well…”

Elaine did not forget to add another sentence: “Claire, what mom said is true, and mom thinks you are really fine…”

At this time, Sara was already singing.

When she opened her mouth, Elaine couldn’t help but exclaimed: “Oh! This girl’s voice is really good!”

Claire hurriedly waved her hand: “Mom, stop talking!”

Charlie was also a little surprised by Sara’s voice. Although she seemed to be just an idol star, when she opened her mouth, she showed very good singing skills, absolutely professional.

The tune of this song is melodious and fresh and refined. It is similar to the song “Legend” sung by the Queen.

Charlie couldn’t help being immersed in it.

After Sara sang for five minutes later, Charlie was still immersed in the wonderful atmosphere created by her singing just now.

Clair’s eyes flushed even more, and she clapped unconsciously, and said with emotion: “Sara sings really well! This song is particularly moving!”

Then, she said to Charlie: “Husband, Sara will come to Aurous Hill for a concert in a while, will you accompany me to watch it?”

Charlie couldn't help feeling a little embarrassed when he heard this.

Sara did invite him to her concert, but if he goes with Claire, this thing feels a bit wrong.

He sighed in his heart: "Although I have never thought of divorcing Claire and honoring the marriage contract my parents made for me and Sara, I can't bear to take Claire to watch her concert. This is a little bit unfair for her."

Just when Charlie hesitated, Claire couldn't help but coquettishly said: "Husband, you should accompany me to see it once, is it okay? I beg you..."

After finishing speaking, she added: "I will go grab the ticket then, if I can't get it, I'll go to the scalper to buy it. You don't have to worry about anything, and you just have to pay someone else!"

Charlie heard this and knew that Claire must be determined to go to Sara's concert. Even if he didn't agree, she would go.

Moreover, he has promised Sara to go to her concert, and he will definitely not break his promise by then.

In this way, he can only agree to it.

So he said to Claire: "My wife, don't worry, I will accompany you when that happens."

Then he said, "Oh, right, you don't have to worry about getting tickets anymore. Last time I went to Ms. Gu's house to see Feng Shui. Ms. Gu should be more or less able to save face, and I will find her then It shouldn't be a problem to ask for two tickets for the front row."

Claire asked in surprise: "Husband, are you telling the truth?! Can I really find Miss Gu for the front row tickets? The front row tickets for Miss Gu's concert are very popular, and they are generally not released at all. When they were sold, the price was increased several times or even dozens of times. Once at a concert in Yenching, the first row of tickets was fired to 100,000, which was an order of magnitude higher than anyone!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Miss Gu is still very angry, I believe she will definitely give this face."

Claire excitedly said, “That’s great! Thank you husband for supporting my star-chasing career!”

Charlie couldn’t help sighing. At this moment, the phone received a WeChat message and Sara sent a text message: “Charlie, have you watched my performance in front of the TV?”

Chapter 2037

The Spring Festival Gala was broadcast live to 1.4 billion viewers across the country, so the Charlie family had just watched Sara’s show in front of the TV, and Sara had just finished the show and came backstage.

At this moment, she didn’t care about changing clothes, so she quickly sent Charlie a WeChat first.

What she cares most about is Charlie’s views on her performance.

Originally, the Spring Festival Gala director team hoped that she could sing her other famous song, a song about friendship.

Sara had already promised the director team to sing that song, but after meeting Charlie again, she had the idea of changing the song.

So, she negotiated with the director team and expressed her wish to change the song.

In the beginning, the Spring Festival Gala director group was very reluctant.

This is mainly because the Spring Festival Gala performance has always been very meticulous and cautious, and such things as temporary song changes have almost never happened.

However, Sara has been working hard, and finally the program team saw that she really wanted to sing today’s song, so she had to compromise.

Sara chose to sing the song “First Love” today because she wanted to sing for Charlie.

There is a lyric in this song, which she wrote specially for Charlie. The lyric is: From the first time I saw you, you have been deeply burned in my heart, and I cross the sea of people , I found you all the way, just to tell you that in this life, I will never leave you again.

Charlie couldn't feel the affection in Sara's song.

But he can only pretend not to know, and reply to Sara: "I watched your performance and it was great! You sang very well!"

Sara happily sent a message: "This song…is written for you…"

Charlie asked in surprise: "You wrote this song yourself?"

"Yes." Sara said: "I am the songwriter, okay?"

Charlie replied with a thumbs-up expression, and exclaimed: "I didn't expect that not only would you sing well, but you would also write your own songs. It's amazing!"

Sara sent a playful expression with a tongue out, saying: "I learned the piano from my mother when I was a child, and then I was fine while playing the piano and hummed. I slowly tried to write a few songs. After I published it, I felt that the response was pretty good. So I wrote more, one after another."

Charlie praised sincerely: "It's really great! Unparalleled!"

Sara was satisfied and said, "Charlie, I wrote this song specifically for you a few years ago. I didn't find you at that time, so the lyrics are another version. After I found you, I made some more lyrics. Adjusted, that's why there is this version."

Charlie was moved in his heart and replied: "Thank you, thank you for always remembering me, and thank you for doing so much for me for so many years."

Sara sent a shy expression and said, "These are all things that should be done. Who made me your child bride since I was young…"

Charlie was speechless at once.

It is not an exaggeration to say that she is a child bride for marriage since she was a child.

At this time, Sara sent another message: “Charlie, I won’t talk to you for now. My parents are still at home waiting for me to go back to eat New Year’s Eve dinner, and then stay together. I have to go now.”

Charlie knows that it’s not easy for every actor to participate in the Spring Festival Gala. They all participate in the performance on New Year’s Eve. If they are local actors from Eastcliff, they are relatively better. After the performance is over, they will immediately change their clothes when they step down. Hurry home to spend the holiday with my family.

Some foreign actors are more sentimental. In order to go to the Spring Festival Gala, they can only spend the festive season in a different place alone.

Chapter 2038

Fortunately, Sara’s house is in Eastcliff, and her performance time is very good. Now she rushed back. Before New Year’s Eve, she can stay with her family until 12 o’clock.

So Charlie replied: “Then you go back and accompany your uncles and aunts, and help me bring a good one to your uncles and aunts. I wish they still have you, and Happy New Year!”

Sara also replied: “Thank you, Charlie, and wish you a happy new year!”

Afterwards, Charlie put away the phone, and concentrated on watching the Spring Festival Gala with his wife Claire.

When it was almost twelve o’clock, Jacob said with emotion, “Hey, although firecrackers are banned now, although it is environmentally unfriendly, the Chinese New Year is indeed a bit less flavorful. What a pity…”

“Yes.” Claire on the side could not help but sigh: “When I was young, I especially liked the smell of fireworks exploded by firecrackers, and now I rarely see them.”

Charlie said: “Although firecrackers are not allowed to be set off in the urban area, in the suburbs it is still possible. Do you want to celebrate with firecrackers in the suburbs?”

Claire’s eyes brightened, then dimmed again, and shook her head and said, “Forget it, everyone is spending the Spring Festival at home at this point. Where can I find firecrackers…”

Charlie thought for a while and sent a message to Issac and asked him: “Mr. Issac, do you have some fireworks in stock in Shangri-La?”

Issac replied immediately: “Some young masters, do you need?”

“Right.” Charlie said: “My wife wants to go to the suburbs to shoot some.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Then I will send it to you.”

“No need.” Charlie said: “Have a good time at your festival, don’t delay reunion with your family because of me.”

After that, Charlie asked him again: “Shangri-La is open, right?”

“Some staff.” Issac said: “Shangri-La is open 24 hours a day, and there are always people on duty.”

Charlie said: “Okay, then you say hello to the person on duty, I’ll drive over to pick it up.”

Issac was very moved by Charlie’s actions, and said quickly, “Master, or I will let the person on duty send it to you, anyway, they also get three times the salary on duty.”

Charlie replied: “Forget it, for the New Year, I don’t want to toss others, it’s not appropriate, I drive by myself, this time will definitely not be a traffic jam, I will be there in ten minutes.”

Issac had no choice but to say, “Okay, master, I’ll say hello to the people below, you can go and get it anytime.”

After confirming with Issac, Charlie said to Claire: “My wife, I will go out and come back soon.”

Claire hurriedly took his hand and said seriously: “Husband, don’t go out to toss, just watch TV at home. It doesn’t matter whether you set off fireworks or not.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said lovingly: “It’s okay, you wait at home, and your husband will be back soon.”

After speaking, he got up and took Claire’s car keys and stepped out of the house.

Claire still wanted to stop him, but seeing that he was walking very fast, he had already left the door in the blink of an eye, so she sighed helplessly and told him: “You drive slowly, don’t worry!”

Charlie’s voice came from outside the door: “Good wife, I know!”

Seeing Charlie left, Elaine couldn’t help sighing: “Claire, Mom say to you, Charlie is really good for you…”

After speaking, Elaine said with emotion: “Before, Mom always felt that Charlie was not good enough to be worthy of you. You should find a rich young master to marry to be considered a good marriage… But Mom didn’t understand until now that the most important thing about marriage is the relationship foundation. Money is not so important. What’s important is that he has to treat you as a treasure so that you can live happily…”

Chapter 2039

Charlie drove straight to Shangri-La, and Issac’s subordinates had already pushed a trolley and waited at the gate.

Seeing Charlie’s arrival, he hurriedly pushed the car forward and said respectfully: “Master Wade, Mr. Issac asked me to prepare some fireworks for you. Would you like me to help you get in the car?”

Charlie nodded, opened the trunk, and said, “Thanks for your hard work.”

The other party hurriedly waved his hand and said, “Master, you are polite, this is what I should do.”

After that, he put several large boxes of fireworks into the trunk of the BMW car.

Charlie said thank you, then drove back and dared, and at the same time called Claire to ask her and her father-in-law to prepare, and then get in the car directly to find a place where they can set off fireworks and firecrackers to find the New Year atmosphere.

Claire was very happy, put on thick down jackets with her parents, and waited outside the gate of Tomson early.

As soon as Charlie’s car arrived, the family of three got in.

Claire asked Charlie: “Husband, where are we going to set off firecrackers?”

Charlie smiled and said, “As long as you are not within the city limits, you can think about where to go.”

Jacob suggested at this time: “Or go to the riverside! The riverside scenery is good. After the fireworks rise, the reflection on the river surface can be reflected, and it will be more artistic!”

Claire smiled and said, “Dad, this is a good idea! Then go to the riverside!”

Jacob hurriedly said, “I know there is a nice place with a large river embankment!”

Charlie listened to his wife and father-in-law talking about the riverside, and suddenly thought of Warnia from the Song family.

Before, Warnia was passing by the Yangtze River when sending him home, and she suggested that he should accompany him on a stroll along the river.

Without thinking about it, he readily agreed.

What he didn’t expect was that after walking on the riverside and returning, Warnia sent him to the gate of Tomson Villa, and then k!ssed him in the car.

That scene still stays deep in Charlie's memory. Sometimes when he thinks about it, he feels a little different kind of warmth.

Charlie, while thinking wildly, drove the car all the way to the Yangtze River under the command of Jacob.

What he didn't expect was that the tidal flat led by Jacob turned out to be the place where Warnia brought him.

Since it was New Year's Eve at this time, there was no one around.

After Charlie parked the car. Carrying a few boxes of fireworks with Jacob, they came under the river embankment.

On a concrete-poured river embankment, Charlie placed the fireworks at certain intervals.

On the other side, Jacob could not restrain his impulse and set off two firecrackers.

The festive sound of firecrackers echoed along the river, and people immediately felt the feeling of the New Year.

When the firecrackers burned out, Charlie said to Claire, "Claire, I am going to set off the fireworks!"

Claire immediately took out her mobile phone and said excitedly: "Husband, wait a while, I'll turn on the video first!"

"it is good!"

After she took the mobile phone and turning on the camera function, Charlie lit the fuze of the fireworks.

Colorful fireworks rose into the sky and exploded on the surface of the river. The wide river surface reflected the wonderful colors of the fireworks bursting in the sky.

Claire was already dancing with joy on the side.

After one group of fireworks burned out, Charlie immediately ignited the second group, followed by the third and fourth groups.

Until all the fireworks were burned out, Claire's cheeks flushed with excitement!

She hasn't had this feeling for a long time, setting off fireworks and firecrackers on New Year's Eve, so she is excited like a child at this time.

Jacob and Elaine are also very happy. This Lunar New Year is of great significance to this family of four.

And this New Year's Eve, having lived so perfectly, made them feel an unprecedented sense of happiness.

Twenty-four o'clock on New Year's Eve.

It is also the zero point on the first day of the new year.

Charlie set off the last set of fireworks, and Jacob also lit the last set of firecrackers.

Claire put her hands on her mouth and shouted: "Husband, parents, happy new year!"

Chapter 2040

Elaine leaned on crutches and shouted excitedly: "Happy New Year!"

Jacob raised his head to look at the fireworks, the brilliant brilliance reflected on his face, and that face was already wrinkled, and it was full of happiness.

At this moment, Jacob inevitably thought of Meiqing in his heart.

This was also the first Spring Festival that Meiqing had after returning home after more than 20 years.

Jacob quietly took out his mobile phone and sent a WeChat to Meiqing. The WeChat only had four words: "Meiqing, Happy New Year!"

Charlie's mobile phone has been bombarded by WeChat notifications.

Many people sent him New Year greetings at this moment. He didn't have the energy to reply one by one, so he posted a text in the circle of friends: Happy New Year to all family and friends!"

This night, thousands of houses in Aurous Hill were lit up.

Charlie's family of four even played on the riverside until one o'clock in the morning before driving back.

Most people are immersed in the unique sense of happiness in the New Year. Only the old Mrs. Willson's family are still struggling with starvation.

During the day today, Gina didn't know where to buy an old 21-inch color TV. This kind of broken TV, even if it is intact, can sell for dozens of dollars at most. Normal people almost don't even bother to take a look.

However, for the three Gina and the others, this shabby old TV allowed them to watch the entire Spring Festival Gala intact and brought them great satisfaction and happiness.

While watching TV, they ate all the New Year's Eve dinner they had prepared, and in the end they didn't even leave a bite of vegetable soup.

After eating in the living room, the three of them did not forget to carry the TV back to Gina's room.

In order to prevent Mrs. Willson's family from taking any advantage of them.

Mrs. Willson and Wendy had been thinking about the little rice in the incense burner, so they had been hungry and boiled until a little bit more before finally putting Gina and the others to sleep.

After making sure that Gina and the others were sleeping, they began to prepare porridge.

The rice in the incense burner did not look very good because it had a lot of incense ash, but the old lady and Wendy, who were so hungry that their chests stuck to their backs, could no longer take care of them.

They didn't say a word, they brought the incense burner into the kitchen very neatly, then poured out the rice and washed it clean, and immediately afterwards they used the rice to cook the porridge.

The rice in the incense burner is almost over a jin, and it's all boiled into a big pot of porridge.

Mrs. Willson and Wendy each drank a bowl when the rice porridge was just cooked.

Later, feeling that it was not enough to relieve hunger, so they drank another bowl.

Feeling that the taste was a bit weak, the two secretly put the salt and soy sauce bought by Gina and the others into the rice porridge and stirred and drank.

Gina tried every means to leave no obvious opportunity for Mrs. Willson, but she did not expect Mrs. Willson to think about the rice in her incense burner, as well as her own salt and soy sauce.

Early the next morning.

New Year's Day.

Claire was a little bit tired because she went out to play around last night, and she still hadn't gotten up.

Charlie has already woken up and made himself a cup of tea in the living room downstairs.

In his spare time, he checked the circle of friends. In addition to the circle of friends wishing new year, he also saw a circle of friends posted by Warnia.

"Leaving for Japan today, the cycle is estimated to be one week. During this period, please contact Mr. Honor for the relevant affairs of Aurous Hill."

Charlie couldn't help being a little surprised. He didn't expect Warnia to go to Japan on the first day of the Chinese New Year.

At the same time, next door a04.

Gina and the three woke up early. Although today is the first day of the new year, they still have to go to the supermarket to work and make money.

The first thing Gina did when she got up early was to put a stick of incense on the portrait of Guanyin Bodhisattva, so that Guanyin would bless her in the new year with peace and prosperity.

She lit the three sticks of incense, made a wish, kowtow, and when she stood up to insert the three sticks of incense into the incense burner, she suddenly realized that it felt a bit wrong.

Originally, when the incense is inserted into the rice in the incense burner, there will be an obvious sense of damping.

But now, she couldn't find any feeling.

When she took a closer look, she was immediately angry!

She screamed: "This dead old woman Willson! Even dare to steal the rice from my incense burner!?"

Chapter 2041

Mrs. Willson finally had a full meal and had a good night's sleep.

Unexpectedly, the door of the room was kicked open by the angry Gina early in the morning!

Before Mrs. Willson could react, Gina rushed to the bed, slapped her face fiercely, and cursed angrily: "You dead old woman, even the censer used by me to give incense to the Buddha You dare to steal rice, are you still a human?"

Mr. Willson was dizzy by the slap. Looking at Gina's face that was close at hand was full of anger. She was so frightened that she blurted out and pleaded: "Gina, I'm sorry Gina! I didn't want to steal either. Your thing, but I was so hungry…"

Gina was furious and gritted her teeth: "It's your problem that you are hungry. What does it have to do with me? The incense burner is used by me to incense the Bodhisattva. You stole the rice in it. That would be disrespectful to the Bodhisattva! If you condemn me, you are hurting me!"

Lady Willson couldn't help but choked up: "Gina…this New Year's Eve…you can't just watch my old lady starving to death in this house, right? You say, if I die in this house from hunger on new Year's eve, how will you live here in the future? You lie in the bedroom upstairs every night thinking that I starved to death in this room downstairs. Would you feel better in your heart?"

With that, Lady Willson said in tears: "Gina…you just saved me, saved an old life. Didn't the Bodhisattva say? Save a life and win the seventh-level Buddha statue. This is also considered accumulation of good deeds!"

Although Gina's expression eased a little, she still shouted coldly: "For the sake of the Bodhisattva, I can forgive you for stealing rice, but you must save your own behavior and pay a certain price!"

Mrs. Willson hurriedly asked, "Gina, what price do you want me to pay?"

Gina said coldly: "You honestly wash the clothes for the three of us for one day. I will think this has never happened!"

When Mrs. Willson heard this, she immediately pleaded: "Gina, I was unwell yesterday and couldn't go to the supermarket to work, so I stole your rice. Today I said everything has to go to work, otherwise for the family of four today's rations are missing again…"

"Then I don't care!" Gina said annoyedly: "Either you will wash our clothes, or you will give me the rice that you ate, and I will not ruin you. As much as you eat, you will pay me back and give the incense burner just fill it up!"

Mrs. Willson cried her face in mourning: "Gina, all the rice has been boiled by me, now let me give you back what? Or else, you let me go to the supermarket to work today,

and I get the money after work. I'll buy rice and return it to you immediately, do you think it's okay?"

"No!" Gina said without relenting: "If you choose to return the rice to me, then return it now, otherwise, just get out and wash my clothes honestly!"

After that, Gina threatened again: "If you toast and don't eat fine wine, don't blame me for being rude to you!"

Seeing Gina's grim expression, Lady Willson knew that this woman was definitely not joking with her.

She is now lonely and weak, how could she be her opponent?

So, Lady Willson nodded her head in tears, choked up, and said: "Okay...I will wash...I will go to wash..."

On the first day of the Lunar New Year, Mrs. Willson's family of four did not get in.

The three of Gina gave a lot of dirty clothes and bed sheets to Mrs. Willson and asked her to wash everything today.

So the old lady has no time to go out and make money.

And Wendy, because of the need to take care of the injured and bedridden Noah and Harold, she couldn't get out at all.

Chapter 2042

No one is going to make money, so naturally there is no food to cook, so the family can only stand hungry.

Since Noah and Harold kidnapped Elaine, and mishandled Cynthia Wade, all four of the Willson family have lost a lot of weight, and their lives have been miserable.

The Charlie family next door packed up their things at noon on the first day of the Lunar New Year and drove to the hot spring villa Isaac gave to Charlie. The family planned to relax in the hot spring villa for two days.

At the night when they arrived at the hot spring villa, Cynthia sat in the shabby rental house, looking bored at a takeaway dumpling.

Since Charlie detained her in Aurous Hill, Cynthia has been relying on takeaways to survive.

And the hateful thing was that Charlie didn't allow her to order takeaways by herself. All the takeaways were ordered directly by Orvel's confidant, and the price of each meal basically never exceeded thirty yuan.

In the past few days, Cynthia was forced to taste a lot of popular delicacies that she had never tasted in her entire life.

For example, yellow braised chicken rice, such as green pepper shredded pork rice bowl, Kung Pao chicken rice bowl, ramen noodles, northeastern potato noodles, donkey meat fire and so on.

In the eyes of the Wade family, these common delicacies, which could no longer be ordinary, were simply rubbish in the trash. Not to mention eating a meal, or even smelling it, would make her feel sick.

But now, Cynthia, who had always been aloof, can only feed on this every day.

Yesterday was New Year's Eve and they couldn't order takeaways, so Orvel's people gave her two boxes of instant noodles, a bag of ham and two braised eggs.

Cynthia had eaten this kind of garbage when she saw New Year's Eve. Naturally, she lost her reason to live, and said that if she couldn't eat dumplings on New Year's Day, she would commit suicide on the spot.

Therefore, Orvel's people gave her a dumpling made by themselves.

The dumplings are made with pork and sauerkraut. Because the younger brother of Orvel and his family are all from the Northeast, he loves this flavor of dumpling filling.

But Cynthia ate all the delicacies of mountains and seas since she was a child, and Wade's dumplings had not been wrapped in pork.

The most commonly eaten dumplings of Wade's family are mixed with shrimp meat from top lobster and fish meat from wild large yellow croaker. They are then chopped into meat puree by hand, and then wrapped with minced meat from shark fin and abalone. The cost of a dumpling is probably higher than the cost of ordinary people eating dumplings for a year.

Cynthia had never eaten a bite of sauerkraut.

For a young lady who grew up in a top family, pickled food like sauerkraut is a taboo they will never touch. Almost any food that needs to be pickled and fermented is equivalent to poison in her eyes.

Therefore, she only tasted the pork and sauerkraut dumplings, and immediately spit it out, and then rinsed her mouth several times before finally getting rid of the taste of sauerkraut.

Cynthia opened the door angrily and questioned Orvel's younger brother: "What kind of shit dumplings did you bring? Is it the damn thing for people to eat?!"

When the man heard this, he immediately became angry. He spoke with a northeastern accent, and said angrily: "You stinky woman, why the hell do you talk? My mother made these dumplings, and I was kind enough to give you some. , Are you fcuking talking like that? Are you willing to die?!"

Chapter 2043

Orvel's subordinates did not know Cynthia's specific details.

All he knows is that this is a middle-aged woman for whom the boss requires strict supervision. As for her surname, where she comes from, and what background, this person knows nothing.

Therefore, when Cynthia got furious because of the dumplings he kindly brought, he immediately became a little angry, feeling that he was kindly feeding a vicious dog that barked.

Cynthia didn't think that Charlie, one of his subordinates, spoke to her in this tone, suddenly becoming angry.

She pointed to the other's nose and sternly said, "Do you know who I am? How dare you talk to me like this?"

The other party gritted his teeth and cursed: "I care who you are, you insult the dumplings my mother made for me, and I can't get rid of your hatred if I don't strike your fcuking mouth!"

Cynthia became even more angry when she heard him mention dumplings, and cursed: "You have a fcuking face to mention dumplings. I'll ask you, what is the sour thing in that dumpling of your mother? Your mother is rotten and sour, and your mother is still making dumplings. Is it sick? Is the family so poor?"

A man from the Northeast who is about 1.8 meters tall, his face flushed immediately and annoyed, he said, "You fcuking know a f@rt! That's the fcuking sauerkraut we eat most often in the Northeast! You haven't even seen sauerkraut. Are you fcuking still human?"

Cynthia said with a haughty expression: "This kind of junk food, that is, poor people like you will eat it!"

After that, she took the dumpling and threw it directly on the opponent's face.

Cynthia didn't care about the dumplings scattered all over the place. She stared at the strong man in front of her and said coldly: "I don't eat this garbage, you quickly go and prepare me a lobster dumpling!"

Seeing the dumplings that his mother worked so hard to make, Cynthia was so ridiculed by it that she even threw them all to the ground, and suddenly couldn't control them. He raised his hand and slapped Cynthia in the face.

Cynthia was immediately slapped and scolded in anger, "You…you dare to beat me! I fcuking kill you!"

The other party ignored her and said coldly: "Today's meal has been delivered to you. If you are not full, you can only wait for tomorrow."

Cynthia blurted out: “What did you say?! I ate one of your rubbish dumplings and vomited!”

The other party said lightly: “Then it has nothing to do with me. Anyway, I have delivered the meal. It is your business whether you eat or not.”

Cynthia gritted her teeth and said, “I won’t eat your dumplings, you can order me a McDonald’s!”

When the other party heard this, he roared angrily: “You fcuking don’t want your face! Northeast sauerkraut is rubbish in your eyes, and McDonald’s is not rubbish in your eyes? It’s a damn good thing. Shame on you!”

After that, he closed the door directly and hung the lock from the outside.

Cynthia didn’t eat a bite of rice, so she quickly became hungry.

In the evening, Cynthia couldn’t help calling her father Zhongquan, who was far away in Eastcliff. She complained on the phone and told her father about her experience in Aurous Hill.

Then, she begged her father bitterly: “Dad, you put some pressure on that b@stard Charlie, let him put me back quickly, I really can’t stand it…”

After listening, Zhongquan said calmly: “Okay, I’ve told you about this before. Since you did something wrong by yourself, then honestly stay in Aurous Hill for a week.”

Cynthia choked and said, “Dad, I really can’t bear it anymore. I don’t know how to live this kind of ghost life! I didn’t even stutter all day today. If this continues, I will be driven crazy!”

Chapter 2044

Zhongquan frowned, and asked: “As a daughter of the Wade family, why don’t you have this patience? You can’t hold on to this little thing, what else can you do?”

Having said that, Zhongquan reminded again: “By the way, from now on, you don’t have any conflicts with Charlie, and don’t end up with him because of these things. He has

agreed to come back to attend the ancestor worship ceremony on Qingming Festival. That is a good start for him to return to the Wade family."

Cynthia asked angrily: "Dad! Why do you always favor Charlie that infamous b@stard? He is a poor boy who has been living outside for many years. He has never read a book or went to school. What value does he bring to the Wade family? You still let him go back to attend the ancestor worship ceremony, he won't be able to embarrass us Wade Family's direct line?"

Zhongquan said coldly: "Charlie is also of the Wade family's bloodline. He still has the marriage contract of Philip's daughter. His potential value to the Wade family is incomparable to anyone, including you! So you Don't fix any monster moths, let you stay in Aurous Hill for seven days and you'll just stay! A portion of pork and sauerkraut dumplings can find faults, you really don't look like floating!"

After Zhongquan finished speaking, he directly hung up the phone.

Cynthia on the phone's end was naturally aggrieved in tears.

The more so, the more she hated Charlie in her heart.

In her opinion, she suffered hardships and was even scolded by her father because of Charlie.

Therefore, she swears from the bottom of her heart that she must find an opportunity to make Charlie pay the price!

And this ancestor worship ceremony is the best opportunity!

Thinking of this, Cynthia murmured in her heart and swears: "Charlie! Cynthia, I will definitely teach you a bitter lesson!"

Thinking of this, she wiped away her tears, opened the door, and said with an apologetic look to the subordinate of Orvel: "You gentleman, I was indeed reckless just now. I apologize to you and hope you can forgive me… .."

As she said, she bowed deeply.

Seeing this, the other party's mood naturally eased a bit, so he said: "Okay, because of your good attitude, this matter will be over!"

Cynthia was overjoyed and quickly bowed to thank him. Then she asked, "Sir, can you please help me to send a message to your boss?"

……

At night, Charlie, who was in the hot spring hotel, received a call from Orvel.

On the phone, Orvel said to him: "Master, your aunt asked me to bring you a message today. She said that she has been deeply aware of her mistakes in the past few days and wants me to say sorry for her and hope you Can forgive her for being immature."

Charlie said indifferently: "It's impossible for a person like her to apologize to me willingly. It must be something else?"

Orvel said: "She said, I hope you can recite her good attitude and let her return to Eastcliff in advance."

Charlie sneered: "No! Tell her to stop dreaming. She can't miss a minute in seven days."

Orvel said hurriedly, "Okay Master, I will pass it on to her."

"Yeah." Charlie said: "After seven days, let her leave Aurous Hill immediately, and never allow her to come again!"

Chapter 2045

The overall living experience of the hot spring villa in Champs Elys is much better than Tomson.

It is located on the mountainside with beautiful scenery, not only the scenery is excellent, but more importantly, it is very quiet, the distance between the villa and other villa is also very far, and the privacy is very good.

In addition, although the total price of the hot spring villa in Champs Elys is about half that of Tomson's first product, it is actually much larger than Tomson's first product in terms of the construction area and courtyard area.

Housing prices in the city are very expensive, mainly because of the land price. The Champs Elysées is located in the suburbs, so the land price is much lower than in the city.

Claire likes the environment very much. For her, it has been a long time since she had the opportunity to experience such a relaxed and quiet life.

Therefore, the family simply decided to take advantage of the Chinese New Year holiday to stay here for a few more days and relax.

Elsa has been trying her best to invite Claire and Charlie to visit Eastcliff, but Claire is still hesitating. She feels that going to Eastcliff will inevitably have to go back and forth, and no matter how good someone else's home is, it's far away from living in someone else's home It's not as good as living in own home, so she hesitated.

On the second day of the Lunar New Year, while Charlie's family was still enjoying their vacation in the hot spring villa, Warnia had already started meeting with Nippon Steel's senior officials in Tokyo.

The Song family's involvement in steel manufacturing this time was a careful decision after Warnia thought twice.

The steel industry is the foundation for the development of the modern industry. Whether it is light industry, heavy industry, or military industry, it is inseparable from the support of the steel industry.

The Song family had been involved in the steel industry earlier, but they never seized the opportunity to become bigger and stronger.

Now, she takes over the Song family, hoping to increase the overall industrial scale of the family by a step, so she decided to bet heavily on steel companies.

The specific plan is to establish a steel company focusing on special steel smelting in Haicheng, a city on the lower reaches of the Yangtze River not too far from Aurous Hill.

Haicheng is the city where Tailai is located.

Although Tailai is the richest man in Haicheng, his main direction is real estate and supporting commercial development, which is highly similar to the development direction and industrial form of Wanda Group.

As Haicheng is a city on the lower reaches of the Yangtze River and closer to the sea, shipping is also very convenient. Iron ore and other raw material purchased from Brazil and Australia can be easily transported via the sea by 10,000-ton bulk carriers to the city.

The most important part of the iron and steel industry is transportation. The amount of iron ore is huge. Therefore, shipping conditions must be supported to reduce costs to the greatest extent. This is why almost all large-scale steel companies are established in coastal cities and cities along the river. The main reason.

The Song family invested in a large area of industrial land in Haicheng many years ago, which happened to be used to build a factory. So now the only thing the Song family lacks is a partner with strong R&D capabilities and a large number of steel patents.

Therefore, Warnia set the cooperation target as Japan's Nippon Steel.

Chapter 2046

She decided to adopt a joint venture like an automobile company to introduce Nippon Steel's cutting-edge technology in steel companies.

FAW-Volkswagen, Guangqi Honda, and Changan Ford have basically adopted this kind of joint venture idea. After two to thirty years of joint venture development, these companies have indeed achieved very impressive sales results.

Nippon Steel is also very interested in this cooperation, coupled with the Song family's strength, land, and certain experience in the steel industry, it is also a very good potential partner for Nippon Steel.

So the two sides hit it off, and the rest is the discussion and formulation of cooperation details.

Warnia's idea is that the Song family holds 51% and Nippon Steel holds 49%, but the idea of Nippon Steel is that they hold 51% and the Song family holds 49%.

Don't look at such a slight difference in proportions, but it determines who has the final say in a company.

Shareholders who reach 51% are undoubtedly the largest shareholders, and they have absolute power to say anything about specific matters of the company.

Once the controlling rights are handed over to Nippon Steel, the Song family will lose all dominant positions in this cooperation.

At the negotiating table, both sides saw the issue back and forth, but no one wanted to take a step back.

Warnia said to Nippon Steel's senior management: "Everyone, our cooperation this time refers to the usual cooperation model of the auto industry. In our country, local auto companies and overseas auto companies have established joint ventures with local companies to hold shares %, overseas companies hold 49% of the shares. After that, the company is established in our country and it should be controlled by us. I hope your company can understand this!"

The person responsible for negotiating with Warnia is Nippon Steel's vice chairman, whose full name is Hashimoto Kinzaki, is a member of Nippon Steel's core management.

Hashimoto Kinzaki is forty years old this year. In Japan, a society where qualifications are extremely important, he can climb to the core management so early. It can be said that he is a very right-handed person.

At this time, he looked at Warnia and smiled slightly: "Miss Song, I know the kind of cooperation model you mentioned in the automobile industry, but that kind of model is not suitable for this cooperation between Nippon Steel and you."

Warnia said with a calm expression, "Mr. Hashimoto, why is it not suitable for our cooperation? I would like to hear more."

Hashimoto Kinzaki said with a smile: "First of all, there are too many leading companies in the automotive industry. There are Toyota, Honda, and Nissan in Japan alone, BMW,

Mercedes-Benz, Audi, and Volkswagen in Germany, and GM, Ford, and Chrysler in the United States. Not to mention the Ferraris, Lamborghini, and Maseratis in Italy. With such a large number of competitors, it is inevitable that their peers will be underestimated. Everyone will often lower their prices for the Chinese market..."

Speaking of this, Hashimoto's expression was stern, and he said seriously: "However, there are only a few leading companies in the steel industry. Among the world's top ten steel companies, half of them are on the list due to large output. There are only three or four companies specializing in the core technology of special steel, and the only company in Japan is Nippon Steel. You have a Chinese saying, "Rare is precious". Miss Song for the rare cooperation of Nippon Steel Partner, it is normal to sacrifice more interests!"

Warnia hesitated again and again, and said: "Mr. Hashimoto, I really can't give up any more shares. The Song Group must hold 51% of the shares in this cooperation, but as compensation to Nippon Steel, we can give rope in terms of income rights, Nippon Steel has a certain degree of tilt. For all the net profits generated by our cooperation in the future, Nippon Steel will enjoy 51% of the net profit income rights. What do you think of this?"

Hashimoto Kinzaki shook his head without hesitation, and said seriously: "Ms. Song, we will not make any concessions on the equity issue. If we are willing to make concessions on this point, we will have deep cooperation with other steel companies in your country. How can we wait until today?"

Chapter 2047

Warnia knew that what the other party said was true.

In fact, Nippon Steel, a top-notch steel group, is very popular in any country.

Especially their strength in special steels is among the top in the world.

Special steel has a wide range of uses, and the more sophisticated the field, the higher the demand for special steel.

Such as the military industry.

The most common barrels have very strict requirements on steel.

If the material is excellent, the life and accuracy of the gun can reach the best, but if the material is not good, the life and accuracy of the gun will naturally not work.

Some barrels, fired thousands of times, will wear out so much that they have to be replaced.

Some gun barrels have reached the end of their life after hitting a few hundred rounds. If they don't work well, they may explode. Once they are put into use on the battlefield, it may affect the battle situation and results.

In addition, tank armor, helicopter armor, and aircraft carrier decks all have extremely high requirements for steel.

Therefore, everyone hopes to have in-depth cooperation with companies like Nippon Steel.

But Nippon Steel is also very smart.

They not only have a great appetite for foreign cooperation, but they are also very cautious about patents and scientific research results.

Even if it is to reach a cooperation, they will not bring out the top results at the bottom of the box.

At most, some castrated products are used to cover the civilian field, and the cutting-edge technology in the military field is never external.

This time working with the Song family, what they want is Absolute Holdings.

While letting the Song family surrender, contribute money, land, and power, they must do things under their hands and at their orders.

As long as the Song family agrees to this condition, they will spend a few years gradually turning the Song family into their own puppets, or sweeping the Song family out of the game.

Warnia didn't expect that she would give Nippon Steel two more profit rights, but the people of Nippon Steel still refused.

So, she gritted her teeth and said: "Mr. Hashimoto, I can give Nippon Steel a part of the income right. The future net profit will be 55% for Nippon Steel and 45% for Song. How about this?"

To give up five points in one breath, for Warnia, it was already a great compromise and concession.

Unexpectedly, Hashimoto shook his head without hesitation and smiled faintly: "Miss Song, our Nippon Steel's requirement is to never give up the controlling rights. If you can't agree to the controlling rights, then there is no need to continue talking."

Warnia suddenly felt very passive.

She couldn't help but secretly think in her heart: "Now, on behalf of the Song family, I actively want to cooperate with Nippon Steel, so Nippon Steel directly squeezed my mentality and demanded a controlling stake, and it did not give in at all... ...If I continue to insist, then this matter may not be discussed..."

"If this time I return without success, then all the preparatory work I have done will be lost..."

Chapter 2048

"By the way, if I give up the controlling rights, it will be equivalent to giving up all autonomy. In the future, Nippon Steel will decide almost all the affairs of the company. Then the Song family will be too passive..."

Hashimoto Kinzaki saw her expression a bit tangled, and said with a smile: "Miss Song, this matter does not need to settle immediately without any hurry. You can go back and think about it first. Let's make an appointment tomorrow for a chat. What do you think? "

Warnia hesitated for a while, then nodded gently.

She is very clear that she has no initiative at all in this round of negotiations.

If continue to talk like this, they will only become more passive.

This is like buying things in a store. If the seller is anxious to make a move, the buyer will have more room for bargaining. For example, if the seller makes a price of 100, the buyer will directly say 20, and then you will sell if you sell. I go to another place to buy it, and then I can firmly seize the initiative.

However, if the seller's mentality is very stable, the buyer will say twenty, and the other party will directly say that you should go to another house. This will make the buyer lose the initiative.

According to normal logic, buyers can only add up a little bit until the price can satisfy the seller. The specific transaction depends on the seller's psychological price. It may be fifty or seventy-eight. Ten, even ninety.

However, the seller in front of Warnia was not prepared to make any concessions.

He gave Warnia a very tough attitude. You can only buy one hundred for this item, and one cent will not work. If you want to get 99, I'm sorry, then you can go to another house or go back and think about it.

Warnia has no room for mediation at this time. The only way is to suspend the negotiation first, slow down the rhythm, and continue to come and talk tomorrow.

So, she nodded and stood up and said, "Mr. Hashimoto, then both of us will consider it carefully. If it is convenient for you, I will come back tomorrow morning."

"No problem!" Hashimoto stood up with a smile, shook hands with Warnia, and said, "Miss Song, I will send you out."

After Warnia left Nippon Steel, she and her assistant got into the rented nanny car and rushed back to the hotel.

At the same time, she sent a message to the family's WeChat group in the car: "Nippon Steel must have a 51% controlling stake here. I will not give in. I give up the right of income to 55% and they are still unmoved. I have already come out of Nippon Steel. I will organize the negotiation points in the evening, and I will talk to them again tomorrow."

Mr. Song immediately sent a voice message: “Nippon Steel has always had a big appetite, but don’t take them too seriously, because I learned some time ago that Nippon Steel’s life is not easy now!”

Immediately afterward, the old man sent another voice: “Their group has successively engaged in several large investment projects in the past few years, but they have not done it properly and wasted a lot of funds, so their revenue this year is under great pressure. On the surface, it seems very calm, but deep down, they must also be eager to cooperate with us. It’s nothing more than trying to put on the air and strive for more benefits.”

Honor Song also sent a message: “Warnia, don’t worry, look for their flaws, and then hold them, they will definitely compromise.”

“Yeah.” The old man said: “It is now February, and they will soon release last year’s financial report. If the financial data is not good, not only shareholders will trouble them, but investors will also complain. In that case, their stock price is bound to fall. If they can announce their cooperation with us before the financial report is released, it can also inspire the emotions of shareholders and investors.”

Warnia replied: “Okay, I will get ready after I get back to the hotel, and talk to them again tomorrow!”

At this moment, Hashimoto’s phone suddenly rang.

The caller ID indicated that the call was from Aurous Hill of the neighboring country.

Honor, at this time, was in his luxurious duplex apartment in the center of Aurous Hill, listening to the prompt tone on the phone with a wireless landline.

Hashimoto got on the phone first, and said with a smile, “Mr. Song is so fast. As soon as the lady left with her front foot, your call came from the back foot!”

Chapter 2049

At this time Honor, looking at the river outside the window, smiled faintly, and said: “Mr. Hashimoto, I also just heard my sister say that the cooperation negotiation with you does not seem to be going well.”

Hashimoto Kinzaki laughed and said, “She really thinks a little bit. She wants to cooperate with our Nippon Steel and also wants a 51% controlling stake. How is this possible? It is also cooperation. Mr. Song, you give me the terms. , Much better than her!”

Honor said with a smile: “Of course, women are too petty, so it is difficult to acclimate. As long as Mr. Hashimoto and I work together, I will give 51% of the shares to Nippon Steel by then. I will give nine more points to Mr. Hashimoto in private!”

Hashimoto Kinzaki said with some excitement: “Mr. Song is really magnificent! After such a toss, you only have 40% left in your hand!”

Honor said indifferently: “40% does not matter. I do this not to make money, but to make friends with Mr. Hashimoto.”

Hashimoto Kinzaki smiled and said, “Mr. Song is really too generous! But I want to know, what is the chance of our success in this matter?”

Honor said seriously: “As long as you have the ability to keep my sister in Tokyo, the chance of success in this event must be 100%!”

Hashimoto Kinzaki said: “Mr. Song, I’m not distrusting you, but I heard that before your sister inherited the seat of Song’s Patriarch, the Song’s Patriarch seems to have always been your grandfather. If I take your sister Staying in Tokyo, will you be able to be the head of the Song family?”

Honor sneered and said seriously: “My grandfather is old and has reached the age of being able to eat. Even if he wants to sit as the master of the home, he must have more than enough energy.”

Having said that, Honor said again: “And Mr. Hashimoto, don’t worry, since I have decided to do this, it is that I have no arrow back when I open the bow. Even if my own relatives stand in front of me, I will kill my relatives righteously! So, as long as you can cooperate with me, I will not let you down!”

Hashimoto slapped his lips first, and said with emotion: “Tsk-tsk…Mr. Song is really courageous and knowledgeable, but there is one thing, I must put the ugly words first.”

Honor hurriedly said, “Mr. Hashimoto, please speak.”

Hashimoto Kinzaki said word by word: “Mr. Song, I can help you solve your sister’s trouble, but after I help you solve the trouble, you must honor your promise to me, otherwise, the recording of the call may be transmitted to the Song family or even to the police in your country!”

Honor said without hesitation: “Mr. Hashimoto, please don’t worry about this. After the event is completed, I will definitely honor my promise to you 100%!”

Hashimoto Kinzaki smiled slightly: “In this case, Mr. Song will patiently wait for the good news!”

……

The following day, the third day of the Lunar New Year.

Warnia rushed to the Nippon Steel Corporation early to continue negotiations with Hashimoto Kinzaki.

After going back yesterday, Warnia thought about it all night. In order to win Nippon Steel, she made several plans for emergencies.

After the two parties sat at the negotiating table, Warnia took the lead in coming up with her first plan.

In the first set of plans, she still insisted on a 51% controlling stake, but in return, she was willing to adjust the share ratio to 40% to 60% in the first five years of cooperation between the two parties.

In other words, give Nippon Steel 60% of the net profit in the first five years, and then adjust it to 55% after five years.

Chapter 2050

Hashimoto’s attitude has changed slightly from yesterday.

He no longer rejected Warnia's proposal very simply as he did yesterday, but started Tai Chi with Warnia.

He made many things ambiguous, and neither agreed nor refused. This kind of hard and soft attitude made Warnia feel very helpless.

The two sides have been talking about the approaching evening from the morning. Warnia has adjusted the profit share to Nippon Steel for the first five years to 65%, but Hashimoto recently refused to agree.

Warnia really has no choice but to show her own cards, and said: "Mr. Hashimoto, it seems that both of us are unwilling to make concessions to each other on the issue of holdings. If it is not possible, you think this will work. 50% of the shares, under any circumstances, we guarantee that each other has 50% of the voting rights. All cooperation matters, we are equal. If our two sides can't make progress in the cooperation, we will also follow the 50% to 50% method Distribute all remaining assets equally!"

Hashimoto Kinzaki frowned and sighed: "Miss Song, both parties hold 50% of the shares, which means that everyone has no initiative. If there is any dispute or disagreement in the future cooperation, how to resolve it? If not If a person can finally make a final decision, isn't it that you are caught in an infinite loop where you don't obey me and I don't obey you, but no one can help each other?"

Warnia said with a very serious expression: "Mr. Hashimoto, if both of us want to cooperate to the best of our ability, even if there are differences, I believe that everyone can calmly resolve them instead of trying to smash each other. Since we seek cooperation, we just want to do things well. If we don't even have this prerequisite, then cooperation will indeed be difficult to continue."

After that, Warnia said again: "So if you really have the sincerity to cooperate with our Song Group, the equity of 50-50 will not be a problem, but if you do not have this sincerity, then cooperation may not be necessary. It can be pushed forward."

Hashimoto Kinzaki said embarrassingly: "Ms. Song, there is a saying in your country that you call a villain first, then a gentleman. Since it is cooperation, it must take all the worst cases into consideration first, don't you think?"

Warnia said: “Mr. Hashimoto, the equity is 50%, and the income is still five points. This is the last limit of our Song Group. If you think you can cooperate, then we will continue to talk. If you think If we can’t cooperate, then we can only say sorry, so it’s up to you to continue the conversation.”

Hashimoto Kinzaki did not rush to express his opinion to Warnia. Instead, he looked at the time, with a weird smile on his face, and said, “Miss Song, it’s too early now. Otherwise, on your terms, I and our director Let me give you long feedback. I will give you a definite answer at the earliest tonight and tomorrow at the latest. What do you think?”

Warnia hesitated for a while, and said, “Well then Mr. Hashimoto, I’ll wait for your news!”

Having said that, she stood up, reached out to Hashimoto Kinzaki, and said politely: “Mr. Hashimoto, then we will go back to the hotel today. If there is any progress, please contact me as soon as possible.”

Hashimoto nodded first and smiled: “No problem, Miss Song, please rest assured to wait for my news.”

Warnia took her assistants and got up and left the office building of Nippon Steel.

When going out, Warnia felt very complicated.

Today, she has already revealed her final trump card, and she has no room for mediation anymore. If Nippon Steel’s senior management can’t agree, then she will return from Japan this time without success.

Upstairs of Nippon Steel.

Hashimoto Kinzaki watched Warnia’s commercial vehicle leave the parking lot downstairs, with a cruel smile on his lips, and picked up his mobile phone to make a call.

As soon as the phone call, he smiled and said, “Mr. Song, the lady has been driven mad by me. I think the time is ripe and we can do it tonight. After tonight, your cousin will completely disappear from this world!”

Honor's voice came from the other side of the phone: "Haha, Mr. Hashimoto, then everything depends on you!"

Chapter 2051

At this moment, Warnia was very upset.

She didn't expect Nippon Steel to be so difficult to chew.

Moreover, during the entire negotiation process, she has been very passive, prepared so many hole cards, until the last hole card was also opened, and failed to finalize the cooperation.

Deep down in her heart now, she has a strong sense of frustration.

And she also had a hunch that she always felt that it would be difficult to get the result she wanted in this negotiation.

Maybe, this time she will return without success.

On the way back to the hotel, she told her family about her guess.

Although Mr. Song was a little disappointed, he still encouraged her and said to her: "Warnia, this time you are cooperating with Nippon Steel, you shouldn't put too much pressure on it. It's good if this matter is negotiated, it's not right for us. There is no loss, nothing more than a little less, it doesn't matter."

Honor also sent a message, saying: "Yes Warnia, Nippon Steel is notoriously difficult to eat. There are so many companies in China who want to cooperate with them in-depth, but none of them really reached a conclusion. So even if it's really impossible to talk about it, there is nothing to lose."

Honor's words immediately aroused the potential competitiveness in Warnia's heart.

She feels that the more people and so many companies have failed to achieve, the more she wants to win it!

Otherwise, she would become one of the countless losers.

However, the current situation is not very clear, so Warnia dared not be too confident, so she said in the group: “Tomorrow I will try my last time to achieve success, but forget it.”

Grandpa Song said: “It’s okay. Don’t worry too much about success or failure. Grandpa doesn’t want you to wrong yourself for business, understand?”

Warnia felt a little more comforting, and replied: “OK, grandpa, I see.”

Honor said with a smile at this time: “Warnia, brother believes in your abilities, and brother believes that if you wake up early tomorrow morning, you will wait for the good news of your successful signing!”

Warnia knew that it was her brother who was comforting her, so she made a smile and said, “Brother, then I will borrow your good words!”

Back at the hotel, Warnia was a little bored, so she didn’t even eat dinner. She just stayed in her room alone, combing through the plans she wrote, trying to find out the reason for not moving Nippon Steel.

Due to excessive immersion, she did not realize that it was ten o’clock in the evening.

At this time, her doorbell rang.

She stood up, walked to the door, looked through the cat’s eyes, and found that it was her personal assistant, so she opened the door.

Outside the door, the young female assistant said: “Ms. Song, you haven’t eaten anything at night. You should be hungry. Would you like me to order some food for you from the catering department and send them to the room?

Warnia did feel a little hungry, so she nodded and said, “Okay, you can help me order something.”

With that, Warnia asked again: “Have you eaten?”

The female assistant nodded: “We have all eaten.”

Warnia smiled slightly: “That’s good.”

Twenty minutes later, the hotel waiter pushed the dining car and delivered the dinner the assistant had ordered for Warnia to the room.

Warnia closed the computer, and just about to sit down and take a bite, she suddenly received a call from Hashimoto.

Chapter 2052

Warnia couldn’t help but wonder, “Why did Hashimoto Kinzaki call me so late?! Could it be…could it be that they have already discussed the results?!”

Thinking of this, Warnia inevitably felt a little nervous. She hurriedly connected to the phone and asked, “Mr. Hashimoto, what can I do for you?”

Hashimoto Kinzaki smiled and said, “Ms. Song, I have given feedback to our chairman of your final cooperation intention today. He recognizes your sincerity very much, so let me inform you that I will cut the mess tonight. The contract is signed!”

Warnia did not expect that what she was waiting for was the most anticipated news, and she asked in surprise: “Mr. Hashimoto, what you said is true?!”

Hashimoto Kinzaki laughed and said: “I don’t dare to talk nonsense about this. After that, I’m just the representative of the group to negotiate with you. The chairman of our company is the one who really made the decision. Since he has said so, there will be no falsehood.”

Warnia said excitedly: “That’s great! Mr. Hashimoto, does the chairman of your group want to sign the contract tonight?”

“Yes!” Hashimoto said: “Our chairman’s meaning is that since Miss Song is so sincere, then we should also show our sincerity and sign the contract as soon as possible.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Okay! Mr. Hashimoto, please give me an address, and I will be there!”

Hashimoto Kinzaki said: “Miss Song is like this. Our chairman originally took a vacation at the hilltop villa in Nishitama County today, so what he meant is to let you sign a contract in Nishitama County now.”

Warnia asked: “Nishitama County? Where is it? I don’t know Tokyo very well. Please forgive me…”

Hashimoto Kinzaki said with a smile: “Nishitama County is about 70 or 80 kilometers west of Tokyo. You should be able to get there in more than an hour. Your driver must know the location. If you are convenient, you can come now.”

Warnia said without hesitation: “Okay, no problem, I will set out now!”

After hanging up the phone, Warnia immediately called her assistant again, and said with excitement, “Swallow, hurry up and prepare. Let’s set off in five minutes and go and sign the contract with the chairman of Nippon Steel!”

“Ah?!” Warnia’s assistant Swallow asked in surprise: “Ms. Song, Nippon Steel has agreed to sign?!”

“Yes!” Warnia blurted out: “Their chairman told us to sign the contract now! You should ask the other to prepare quickly, and also ask the driver to prepare!”

“OK, President Song!”

Five minutes later.

Warnia walked out of the room in a hurry.

The two female assistants met her at the door, and Swallow said, “Mr. Song, the driver is already waiting at the door of the hotel. Let’s go straight down!”

“Okay!” Warnia nodded, and said eagerly: “Then let’s go downstairs!”

In the car, Warnia told the driver the address given to her.

The driver immediately entered the address into the navigation, and while starting the car, he said to Warnia, “Miss Song, the traffic is very smooth now. We will be there in about an hour and 20 minutes.”

“Okay.” Warnia nodded.

Swallow on the side said at this moment: “Ms. Song, do you want to tell Mr. Song this good news in advance to make him happy?”

“You are right.” Warnia just wanted to take out her mobile phone, call her grandpa, and tell her family about her major progress.

However, when she thought of her brother Honor on the way back in the afternoon, she hesitated and thought: “In the afternoon, my brother, in order to cheer me up, joked that I would receive the good news of my successful signing in the morning. I might as well sign the contract first, and wait until tomorrow morning to tell them and give them a real surprise!”

Thinking of this, Warnia put away her mobile phone and said to Swallow: “The contract has not been signed yet. Now I say it, this will be a bit hasty. Let me tell them after the contract is signed and the dust settles!”

Chapter 2053

The vehicle Warnia was in, quickly drove out of downtown Tokyo and continued on toward the mountainous areas in the western suburbs of Tokyo.

Although Japan is mountainous, the capital Tokyo is located in the Kanto Plain, so the entire Tokyo is flat, and there are almost no peaks in the city. One has to go west for dozens of kilometers until Nishitama County before entering the mountainous area.

Mountainous areas are mostly winding roads, but the road conditions are very good. Commercial vehicles continue to drive on the winding mountain roads with nine bends and eighteen bends, and the altitude is gradually increasing.

Because it was in the mountains and it was a long night, almost no cars were driving along the winding road for dozens of kilometers. Looking down from the sky, only Warnia was in the car with its lights on, circling through the mountain road.

She was very happy at this time.

Although in the final cooperation plan with Nippon Steel, the Song family gave up the controlling rights, but fortunately, the controlling rights did not fall into the hands of Nippon Steel, which is a relative compromise solution.

Since taking over as the head of the Song family, Warnia has been working hard, but it is true that she has not made very outstanding results immediately.

Therefore, she personally attaches great importance to this cooperation with Nippon Steel.

I also look forward to using this cooperation to prove to everyone that I really have the ability to make the Song family better and better.

At this time, the car has already run most of the winding mountain road, occasionally when the car drove to the east side of the mountain, one can see the night view of the entire Tokyo east side at the feet.

Sitting next to Warnia, Swallow took out her mobile phone with some excitement. While taking pictures of the scenery outside the window, she exclaimed: “The night view of Tokyo from the mountain is really unique…”

With that said, she tried to take a few photos, and said with some regret: “Oh, it’s not clear to take pictures on the phone at night, so I can’t capture this kind of mood at all!”

Warnia smiled slightly and said, “If you take a photo at night, the light is too weak, so long exposure time is needed. If you really want to shoot this kind of night scene, you have to find a place with a wide view, use an SLR with a tripod, and use a long exposure This kind of feeling can be photographed in the same way.”

Swallow said in surprise: “Mr. Song, you know photography!”

Warnia smiled and said: “It was popular to join various interest clubs when I was in college. I have fewer cells for singing and dancing, so I chose photography.”

Swallow smiled and said, “Then I will learn from you if I have a chance!”

Warnia nodded and said: “If the contract is successfully signed, we will rest in Tokyo for a few days and relax. Then I will buy an SLR and a tripod, and we will come here again to take night shots.”

“It’s great!” Swallow said cheerfully: “This way, I can stroll around and take a look in Tokyo!”

As they were talking, the vehicle drove into a U-shaped curve on the winding mountain road, and the driver subconsciously slowed down and entered the curve. After a slow and steady turn, a low roar suddenly came in front of him.

The driver subconsciously turned on the high beam, and then he was stunned to find that a full-loaded heavy truck was in the middle of the road, leaping downhill and quickly diving toward him!

The opponent’s car is very large, and it is going downhill and extremely fast. Once a collision occurs on such mountain roads, the consequences will be disastrous.

The driver of the commercial vehicle kept flashing his lights and honking his whistle, but the other party remained unmoved.

What’s more frightening is that the mountain road itself is very narrow, with only two lanes on the left and right, and the other side is driving in the middle of the road, so there is no room for commercial vehicles to dodge at all!

When Warnia saw this, several questions flashed in her mind: “What’s the matter with that truck?! Why doesn’t it slow down?!”

Before she could understand, the Truck banged directly on the front face of the commercial car!

Since this big truck is downhill and full of muck, its tonnage and inertia are large.

Warnia’s commercial car was in front of it, exactly like paper!

Chapter 2054

The sudden impact directly knocked the engine compartment of the entire commercial vehicle into the front seat!

The driver and the other assistant sitting on the co-pilot died instantly!

Warnia sat in the middle row of the commercial vehicle and had buckled her seat belt, so at the moment of the impact, she was firmly tied to the seat by the seat belt.

However, because of the great inertia during the impact, she had four ribs broken by the seat belt!

And Swallow next to Warnia had no such good luck!

When she got in the car, she was a little slack. She always felt that she didn't need to buckle the seat belt when she was sitting in the back. So at the moment of the impact, she flew out and slammed into the back of the front passenger seat!

At this moment, her whole body was smashed including the head, and she instantly lost consciousness and went into a deep coma.

Because of the rib fracture, Warnia felt terribly painful in her chest, but before she could catch a breath, the entire front face crashed into a commercial vehicle with scrap metal, and was pushed back by the big truck!

Because the two front wheels of the commercial vehicle were smashed into a mass of scrap iron together with the wheel hub, there was a group of sparks abruptly pierced with the ground under the front face of the commercial vehicle!

Warnia turned her head back hard at this time, glanced back, and she was suddenly cold in shock!

Behind the car is that U-shaped curve!

However, this big car obviously wanted to push the commercial car she was sitting in directly down the cliff!

The height here is at least hundreds of meters, no matter what car, rolling down from such a high cliff, I am afraid it will fall into a pile of scrap iron!

And the people sitting inside are afraid that they will die too!

At this moment, she immediately realized that all of this was not accidental!

This big car deliberately did not turn on the lights, deliberately drove in the middle of the road, deliberately hit her car by going downhill, and not only did not decelerate at all after the impact, it even slammed on the accelerator, trying to push itself into the cliff with others!

At this time, she could no longer think about who was murdering her behind her back.

Because she knew that her life might only have less than a minute left.

She had never expected that she would be buried in a foreign country today in her great years, and a strong feeling of grief suddenly appeared in her heart!

At this moment, the first thing she thought of in her mind was not herself, nor her grandfather and other relatives, but the man that always lingered in her heart, Charlie!

She choked in her heart: “I originally thought that there is still a long way to go in life, so it is okay to wait for Master for a few years or even more than a dozen years, but who would have thought that my life is about to fall down a cliff in Japan. Alas, I die in a foreign country…”

Thinking of this, Warnia was already full of tears.

She endured the severe pain in her chest, took out the phone, clicked on the top of Charlie’s portrait, and then clicked the voice message button.

At this time, the commercial vehicle has been pushed to the edge of the cliff by the truck.

Warnia looked at the phone and cried and said, “Master, I…I really love you! If there is a chance, Warnia will be your woman in the next life…”

As soon as the voice fell, the entire commercial vehicle had been completely pushed out of the edge of the cliff, rolling and falling into the abyss…

Chapter 2055

When the business car rolled and fell off the cliff, Warnia was already nervous to the extreme.

However, the more at this critical moment of life and death, her brain became more sober.

Her brain was spinning fast at this moment, and many things came to mind in her mind all of a sudden.

Because of the speed of thinking in her mind, it seems that time has slowed down.

When the commercial vehicle hit the cliffside boulder, Warnia felt that her whole body was completely destroyed by the violent impact.

Fortunately, she is still sitting in the luxury car seat of a commercial vehicle. This kind of seat is very comfortable and safe. The most important thing is that the body contact part is very soft.

The soft part of the seat can greatly alleviate the huge impact on the body, which is like putting eggs in a box wrapped in cotton, and the safety factor is greatly increased.

But because of that, Warnia still had huge inertia when she was hit, and she almost fainted her whole body. The huge inertia even squeezed her internal organs together.

The pain was beyond imagination!

But at this moment, she suddenly thought of something, something she had been carrying close to her body!

At this time, after the vehicle hit the boulder, it bounced up several meters into the sky and then continued to roll down. Warnia tried her best to spin her hands into the pockets of her clothes.

Immediately afterward, she took out a wooden box the size of a ring box. Because the car body was still rolling, she could only grasp the wooden box with both hands, and did

not dare to relax, for fear that the wooden box would let go!
Because she knew that what was in this wooden box was her only life-saving straw!

Warnia quickly opened the wooden box, and when the vehicle was about to collide next time, she did not hesitate to put the pill stored in the wooden box into her mouth!

Boom!

This time, the impact of the vehicle was more serious!

The commercial vehicle directly faces down and hit a boulder!

In an instant, Warnia's car door on the right side was smashed into a huge depression!

This powerful force, the recessed car door directly hit Warnia's right knee, and even broke her right leg!

The severe pain caused her to scream, and then, the whole car began to roll violently on the rocks full of steep slopes!

While the vehicle was rolling over, Swallow repeatedly bumped up and down in the carriage. She was so terrible that she had already lost her life.

Warnia watched her body roll back and forth in the carriage, she wanted to help but she couldn't take care of herself. She could only watch her and her tears suddenly burst!

When the vehicle vacated again, the window was already completely broken due to the rolling speed too fast, so Swallow's body was thrown out of the window...

Warnia broke down and cried. She herself suffered all the injuries, and almost all of her brain, internal organs, and limbs were severely damaged. She even felt that she was on the verge of dying.

However, the pill that Charlie gave her was kept in her mouth and never swallowed.

She knows that the pill can only save hers once, if she swallows it early, maybe she will die when the vehicle rolls and falls!

Therefore, there is only one belief in her mind: “I must persist and persist! Do my best to persist to the end, and then leave the destiny to God!”

Immediately afterward, another thought emerged in her mind: “No! Not to hand over the destiny to God, but to Charlie!”

It was another violent impact.

Warnia felt that she was about to lose consciousness.

Between the last electric light and flint, she bite into the pill and swallowed the pill with a bit of medicine fragrance into her abdomen!

In the next second, Warnia had completely lost all consciousness, and her body continued to roll down with the car.

At this time, a strong medical force was dissolving in her belly.

The power of the medicine was conducted extremely fast, and it quickly poured into every part of her body through the meridians.

At this time, Warnia’s body had almost lost all vitality, but at this moment, the powerful medicine made her body instantly recover.

Chapter 2056

This is like a city that was plunged into darkness due to a power outage. At the moment when the power supply was suddenly restored, the entire city was instantly re-lit!

Just as Warnia recovered rapidly, the commercial vehicle she was riding in finally fell to the bottom of the valley.

At this time, the vehicle is already full of defects.

The front of the car completely collapsed into the first row of seats, all the windows were shattered, and the metal body was also cut into countless hideous holes by the stone.

And the whole car has been deformed in the constant rolling, like a can that was stepped on!

However, Warnia's consciousness is constantly recovering. Broken ribs, leg bones, arms, as well as body wounds, damaged brains, and internal organs are all quickly regaining vitality.

Within a moment, she regained her mobility.

She wanted to unfasten the seat belt, but the plug of the seat belt had been severely deformed together with the plug.

The seat under her body has also been completely deformed by the impact.

But fortunately, the seat belt can barely go around the body, and her body will also be able to escape from the deformed seat.

The phone under her feet is still on. Although the screen of the phone is severely broken, it still lights up, which means it can still be used.

So Warnia hurriedly grabbed the phone in her palm and hurriedly fled out of the car!

The doors of the car were no longer usable, but the windows on both sides became two completely deformed frames.

She struggled and crawled out of the car.

At this time, she heard the sound of water and at the same time smelled a pungent smell of gasoline.

The fuel tanks of family cars are almost invariably under the car, and most fuel tanks are made of engineering plastics.

Although the fuel tank can withstand most collisions and accidents, it is basically difficult to protect yourself in the face of such a 360-degree rollover accident.

Therefore, the fuel tank of this commercial vehicle was also punctured by several large openings, and dozens of liters of gasoline flowed out through these openings.

The commercial vehicle that Warnia rides has a fuel tank capacity of 70 liters, and a two-liter Coke bottle can be used as a container, which can fill a full 35 bottles.

The driver had just filled up the fuel after returning to the hotel, and it took less than ten liters to drive over, and there were at least 60 liters of gasoline in the car.

You must know that gasoline has a lot of energy when burning. Not to mention 60 liters of gasoline. Even a large Coke bottle of gasoline is enough to burn a car into iron slag!

At this time, the damaged engine of this car is still humming, which means that the spark plug of the engine is still igniting and the fuel injection nozzle is constantly injecting fuel to push the piston movement of the engine.

Once there is an oil leak inside the engine compartment, flames are likely to escape from the engine compartment, and then ignite all the gasoline!

Warnia did not dare to delay, although she was surrounded by dense woods and grasses, but in order to escape, she could only dive into the woods.

Just when she was not ten meters away, a strong fire suddenly burst out behind her.

The gasoline starts to burn from the position of the engine compartment and ignites the gasoline leaking around.

Gasoline burns extremely fast, and in the blink of an eye, the commercial vehicle is quickly consumed by the fire.

Warnia turned around and looked at the burning flame, tears filled her eyes.

Her other assistant and the very nice driver she was with, in Japan were all in the car at this time.

Although she knew that they were dead as early as the first time they hit, she still felt like a knife at the thought of their bodies being burned beyond recognition by the fire.

And Swallow…

The little girl who had been talking about learning photography with herself a few minutes ago was already separated from her…

After the rest of the catastrophe, Warnia ignored the hot flames, her legs were slightly bent and slowly knelt on the ground, covering her face with her hands, crying bitterly…

Chapter 2057

When Warnia was uncertain of her next moments in Nishitama County, Tokyo, Japan, Charlie was preparing to soak in the hot springs at the Champs Elys Villa in the mountains on the outskirts of Aurous Hill.

With him in the hot spring pool, his wife, Claire.

Just like when they were bathing in the hot springs with Elsa, Charlie wore swimming trunks, while Claire wore a one-piece swimsuit.

The graceful posture was revealed in front of Charlie, making Claire more or less ashamed.

In fact, the couple did not plan to take a hot spring together.

Charlie wanted Claire to come first. When Claire came over in a bathrobe, she happened to be seen by Elaine, so Elaine said that Charlie and Claire should be together.

Claire stepped into the hot spring water first, and Charlie put the two people’s mobile phones on the stone platform next to the hot spring pool before they were ready to enter the water.

At this moment, the phone rang suddenly.

It’s a WeChat.

He turned on the phone and found that Warnia had sent WeChat.

Moreover, it is a voice.

This made him feel somewhat embarrassed.

If he clicks on the voice message and listens to it, doesn't know what it is. But if he clicks on it on the spot, what if it says something in it that makes his wife Claire misunderstand?

It is safer to listen to the ear in the earpiece mode, but it will inevitably make Claire think more.

So Charlie had to click to change the text.

Warnia's accent is very standard, and the recognition rate of WeChat voice-converted text is also very high, so her words were completely transformed all at once.

Charlie looked at the text, and his whole person was suddenly shocked!

"Why did Warnia suddenly speak to me saying the three words I love you? Why does she say that if she has a chance, she will be his woman in the next life?!"

"Could it be... is there any danger she encountered?!"

Thinking of this, Charlie hurriedly said to Claire: "My wife, you can soak for a while, I'll get a drink."

Claire nodded and exhorted: "You put on some clothes, don't freeze."

"it is okay."

Charlie said, put the thick bathrobe on him, turned around and entered the villa.

Jacob and Elaine both went back to their rooms to rest, and Charlie clicked on the voice directly in the living room.

Immediately afterward, Warnia's sad and desperate voice came out: "Master, I...I really love you! If there is a chance, I will be your woman in the next life... .."

In this voice message, in addition to Warnia's voice, there are also violent impacts, harsh sounds caused by friction between metal and the ground, and the roar of engines...

Charlie felt a little in his heart!

Listening to this voice, Warnia must be in an accident!

He immediately called her, and it turned out that the other party was temporarily unable to connect!

He hurriedly sent Warnia a voice call invitation on WeChat, but the other party did not respond!

Charlie panicked suddenly.

He knew that Warnia was in Japan and had not yet come back, so he could also speculate that she must have something wrong in Japan.

Now, he couldn't get in touch with her at all. What Charlie thought of the first time was to call Mr. Song to ask about the situation.

So, he immediately dialed Mr. Song's phone.

Chapter 2058

At this time, Mr. Song was ready to go to bed.

Since taking the Rejuvenating Pill, his body has grown stronger, but it also made him more cherish his hard-won health. Therefore, he has been adhering to the health concept of going to bed early, waking up early, getting active, and exercising, so he rests earlier every day.

Suddenly received a call from Charlie, he quickly connected the phone and said: "Oh, Master, you are calling me so late, what's your order?"

Charlie said: "Master Song, I want to ask what is Warnia's situation now? Why can't I contact her suddenly?"

“Warnia?” Mr. Song said in surprise: “We had contact in the evening. She is in Tokyo, Japan, and is negotiating cooperation with Nippon Steel.”

Charlie said: “A few minutes ago Warnia sent me a voice message, suddenly saying something about her next life, and then I went back to her, and she is no longer available. I suspect Warnia may be in Tokyo. What happened to her!”

“Encountered an accident?!”

Mr. Song suddenly sat up from the bed and blurted out: “Master, in the voice that Warnia sent to you, did she encounter something?”

“No.” Charlie pondered: “This is what I worry about the most. Warnia didn’t say anything specific in the voice message, but it made me feel like she wanted to say goodbye to me.”

Grandpa Song said nervously, “I will call the people next to her and ask what happened!”

“Okay! If you have any news, please be sure to notify me as soon as possible!”

Father Song hung up the phone and called Warnia first.

Sure enough, as Charlie said, Warnia’s phone could not be connected at all.

The old man Song couldn’t help but be stunned, and then he hurriedly beat Warnia’s assistant Swallow.

Swallow is Warnia’s confidant and her right arm. If Warnia encounters anything, she must know.

However, what made Old Man even more nervous was that Swallow couldn’t get through!

He is really panicked now!

He immediately called Honor and said: “Honor, come to my room immediately! Something happened to Warnia!”

A minute later, Honor rushed in panic, and as soon as he walked in, he blurted out nervously and asked: “Grandpa, what happened to Warnia?!”

Father Song said nervously, “Warnia is missing! I called her and Swallow, and neither of them could get through!”

With that, Mr. Song asked again: “Honor, how many people did your sister take to Japan this time?!”

Honor said: “It seems that she took two assistants with her, as well as a local driver.”

Father Song hurriedly asked again, “Do you know who the other person is besides Swallow?”

Honor thought for a while and said, “It seems to be Silviana.”

Father Song hurriedly ordered: “Quick! Find that Silviana’s phone number and contact her immediately to see if you can contact her!”

Honor nodded in a hurry, then took out his mobile phone, called the director of the human resources department of the Song Group, and said: “Silviana who went to Japan with Warnia, do you have her contact information?”

The other party replied: “Yes Young Master, should I send it to you now?”

Honor said: “Send it to me, hurry up!”

Soon, a bunch of phone numbers reached Honor’s phone.

Honor called immediately, and after a while, he heard a prompt from the phone: “Sorry, the call you dialed cannot be reached temporarily, please call again later…”

Honor looked at the old man Song with a nervous expression, and said, “Grandpa…The two assistants around Warnia can’t get in touch, this…what the hell happened… …”

Father Song was sweating profusely. He kept tapping his palms and muttered anxiously: “It’s broken, it’s broken! Warnia must be in a difficulty! What can I do… “

Honor said without hesitation: “Grandpa, or I will take someone to Japan! We should go now!”

Chapter 2059

Honor offered to go to Japan, and Mr. Song had some comfort in his heart.

He even thought to himself: “Honor and Warnia are not brothers and sisters, but it is really rare for Honor to be so concerned about her.”

Thinking of this, he sighed and said: “Honor, you go to arrange the plane, I will go with you!”

Honor hurriedly said: “Grandpa, don’t follow along. You are old and you are not familiar with the place. It will be even more troublesome if there is something short and long, and my dad is still abroad. There can’t be no one sitting here in Aurous Hill, you stay at home, and I must find a way to get Warnia back!”

Mr. Song hesitated for a moment, and knew in his heart that it was really difficult for him to play any role as in the past.

Moreover, if both himself and Honor go to Japan, the Song Group would have no leader.

After that, it’s a big family with hundreds of billions. Even during the holidays, the various tasks to be dealt with every day are very tedious. If there is really no one in charge of staying here to guard, if something happens, it is likely to cause a Great loss.

So, Mr. Song nodded slightly and said, “That’s fine! Then I will stay at home. You can choose some capable personnel as soon as possible, and hurry up and leave as soon as possible!”

Honor immediately said: “Grandpa, don’t worry! I will make arrangements!”

Immediately afterward, Honor called a few assistants and a dozen bodyguards. At the same time, he arranged a plane at the airport and took off directly to Japan in an hour.

Elder Song also called Charlie back and said to him: “Master, Warnia and the people around her can’t be contacted. I’m afraid they have had some accident. I have arranged honor to leave immediately and rush to Tokyo!”

Charlie asked on the phone, “Is there no clue?”

Father Song sighed: “Yes, there are no clues. I asked the hotel. The hotel only said that they left by car more than an hour ago, but no one knows where they went.”

Charlie asked again: “Didn’t Warnia tell you what she was going out to do?”

“No…” Mr. Song said very sadly: “Warnia returned to the hotel from Nippon Steel in the evening and told me about the progress of the negotiation, and also explained that she may continue to communicate with them. But where she went tonight, I don’t know at all, and she never said a word.”

Honor is indeed extremely clever.

As early as when Warnia and Nippon Steel’s Hashimoto Kinzaki had been frustrated in their negotiations, he had been constantly encouraging Warnia, giving her blood, and making her more eager for success.

And in the afternoon, he deliberately uttered the so-called blessing of “Maybe you will receive a surprise tomorrow morning”, which gave Warnia a psychological hint even more subtle.

So after she received the phone call from Hashimoto to sign the contract, she naturally thought of giving her family a surprise, so when she left the hotel, she did not tell anyone other than her companions of the itinerary.

This is exactly what Song’s honor is.

At this moment, Charlie was very worried.

Hearing that Honor was going to Japan, he didn’t think much and certainly didn’t have any doubts about him.

He just felt that since Warnia's whereabouts in Tokyo are unknown, the best thing he should do now is to find someone in Tokyo to help, and quickly follow the hotel where Warnia stayed to check for clues and see where Warnia went after leaving the hotel.

So he hung up the phone of Mr. Song first, and then called Nanako.

Chapter 2060

At this time, Nanako has just returned to Tokyo from Kyoto.

A few days ago, she temporarily accompanied her father to stay in Kyoto for a few days to change her mood to relax, but because of the many family affairs, she stayed for three days and returned to Tokyo.

After receiving Charlie's call, Nanako was a little surprised. After that, the time in Tokyo is one hour earlier than in China. It is more than 10:30 in the country now, and it is already 11:30 in Tokyo.

Therefore, Nanako asked excitedly and surprised: "Master, why are you calling me at this time?"

Charlie asked hurriedly, "Nanako, are you in Tokyo now?"

"Yes." Nanako said: "My father and I just came back this afternoon, Master, you seem to be a little anxious from your voice, what's the matter?"

Charlie said: "A good friend of mine suddenly disappeared in Tokyo. The last voice message she sent me seemed to have encountered an accident, but I can't contact her at all now, so I want to ask you for help. Arrange for someone to investigate where she went tonight."

Upon hearing this, Nanako hurriedly said: "Master, no problem! Tell me the general information, and I will arrange for a full investigation! The influence of our Ito family in Tokyo is still unmatched, as long as people are really there. I will find her where she is missing in Tokyo!"

"Okay!" Charlie hurriedly told Nanako some personal information about Warnia, the hotel she stayed in, and the time she left the hotel and asked: "Nanako, please arrange

for someone to mobilize the surveillance video and take a look at her. Which car did she take, and where did she drive the car too!"

"Okay, Master!" Nanako also attached great importance to it, blurting out: "Then I will make arrangements!"

Since the Matsumoto family went offline and the Takahashi family was seriously injured, the Ito family's influence in Tokyo has naturally increased greatly.

Many of the dependent forces and organizations that followed the Takahashi and Matsumoto families in the past are now taking the initiative to show their favor to the Ito family, and Nanako has gradually incorporated a part, which greatly expands the external power of the Ito family.

Among them, it includes the big runaways controlled by the Takahashi family.

Just like those little brothers of Orvel in the underground world.

They may not be able to get on the table, but they are all groups that breed in the dark of the city, so they are like rats in the sewers, with a strong sense of smell and extremely fast action.

When she asked them to find someone, they all moved immediately.

Because the last place where Warnia appeared was a hotel in the city center, the monitoring equipment was very complete. Therefore, the external forces of the Ito family immediately locked onto the commercial vehicle that Warnia was in when she left through the hotel's surveillance video.

As a result, everyone began to follow the trajectory of the car through the monitoring system. Because the Ito family offered a reward of hundreds of millions of yen, they were all trying their best to pursue the clues. Every group hopes to be the first. Find Warnia's whereabouts.

At this moment, in a valley in Nishitama County, western Tokyo.

Warnia walked carefully through the dense forest at the bottom of the valley alone.

The valley is hundreds of meters deep, not only has dense forests and vegetation but also has towering mountains on both sides, so the phone has no signal at all.

At this time, she had only one thought in her heart: walk out of the mountain alive, and immediately ask Charlie for help once the phone has a signal.

While marching through the dense forest, she secretly thought in her heart: “Today’s matter must be someone deliberately murdering me. If they know that I am still alive, then I will definitely not be able to leave Japan alive!”

At the same time, there is a perception in her subconscious: “Now, no one can save me except Master!”

Chapter 2061

On the winding road in Nishitama County, western suburbs of Tokyo.

Several people in black were looking down at the place where Warnia had fallen from the cliff. From a distance, they saw a fire burning below. One of them whispered: “Now, the person in the car should be dead, right?”

Another person sneered and said, “Falling down so high, and adding a big fire to it, if she is not dead, I will chop off my head and give it to you.”

The man smiled and said, “In this case, you can return to Mr. Hashimoto.”

The people around nodded and said, “Hurry up and clean up the scene first. All the impact debris, glass slag, and tire friction marks on the ground must be removed to ensure that no one sees an accident here after dawn.”

“OK!”

Several people in black immediately began to clean the scene.

The leader took out his cell phone and called Hashimoto, and reported: “Mr. Hashimoto, things have basically been settled. We will withdraw after cleaning the scene.”

Hashimoto asked, “Is the person dead? Have you confirmed the body?”

The man smiled and said, “It’s impossible to confirm the corpse. This cliff is several hundred meters high. Even if the Amaterasu fell from here, he would probably be finished.”

Hashimoto slapped his lips: “I don’t see the corpse with my own eyes, I’m still a little unsure.”

The man said, “Mr. Hashimoto, people have already rolled down the cliff with the car, and I saw from above that the car has burned up. With this fire, Amaterasu must be turned into ashes inside. I can say this with ten thousand hearts.”

Hashimoto couldn’t help complaining: “Why do you always make fun of Amaterasu? Don’t you have any sense of awe in your heart?”

The man curled his lips and smiled on the phone: “Fear a sh!t, I am a man who commits many crimes. If there is a great god, I am afraid that I would have been killed long ago. I can live and continue to commit crimes. There is no god in this world!”

Hashimoto said helplessly: “It’s OK, I won’t tell you, as long as you are sure that the person is dead, I will definitely trust you 100%.”

The man hummed and said, “Okay, the balance will be sent to my house at that time. Remember, I want the old banknotes with or without serial numbers.”

Hashimoto said quickly: “No problem, I’ll deliver it to you early tomorrow morning!”

“Okay, then I’ll hang up first!”

……

In the valley at this time.

Warnia is still struggling to walk through.

She doesn't know where she is or where she can get out of the mountain, but she is thinking very simple now, she must go a little farther before climbing up the valley, otherwise, if she climbs up and is hit by the other party, then she is really doomed.

What made her feel very miraculous was that in the past ten minutes, her physical condition was getting better and better.

Not only did she lose all the pain from the injury, but her body didn't even seem to have been seriously injured.

And now she can feel that there is still very powerful energy in her body, which is constantly being transmitted to her body, making her feel better and better, and she even feels that her body is full of inexhaustible power.

Chapter 2062

She thought to herself: "This strength must be derived from the magical medicine that Master gave me... He gave me that medicine so that I could keep it with me at any time. In case of emergency, I didn't expect this medicine to really save my life at the critical moment!"

Thinking of Charlie, Warnia felt that her spiritual level was also inspired by unprecedented levels.

She kept encouraging herself in her heart: "Since Master gave me a chance to live, then I must live back to Aurous Hill!"

……

Aurous Hill.

The ancient capital of the Six Dynasties.

Although it is not as prosperous as Eastcliff and Zhonghai, nor as affluent as the new first-tier cities in the south, it has its own charm and heritage after all.

People who live here love this land and this river.

Just when Warnia vowed to return to Aurous Hill alive, a private jet at Aurous Hill Airport had slowly reached the end of the runway.

This is the private jet of the Song family, which can accommodate more than twenty people and has a separate bedroom.

Honor at this time, lying on the bed in the separate bedroom, holding a glass of red wine, smiling at the corner of his mouth.

Hashimoto just called him and told him: “Mr. Song, the business car that Lingmei was riding in fell to the bottom of the valley from a cliff several hundred meters high in Nishitama County. The vehicle ignited spontaneously. One-tenth of it was turned into ashes!”

Honor smiled sullenly: “Okay! Great! I’ve waited for this day. I have been waiting for a long time. Today I can get what I want. Thanks to Mr. Hashimoto’s help.”

Hashimoto laughed: “Mr. Song, we will work together in the future, making more money is the most important thing!”

Honor said with a smile: “Mr. Hashimoto, please rest assured that we will work together in the future, and I will not be less of the money that should be given to you.”

Hashimoto said: “Then, when Mr. Song arrives in Japan, we will enjoy the wine and talk!”

Honor sighed and said, “Oh! This time I come to Japan mainly to behave for the old man. Although the old man is old, his mind is very clear. If I behave a little bit wrongly, he will definitely notice that, so I will come to Japan this time to avoid suspicion, it is better not to meet each other.”

Hashimoto asked first: “Mr. Song, when shall we sign the contract?”

Honor said: “When I bring my sister’s body or ashes back to Aurous Hill and finish her funeral, I will choose an opportunity to sign with Mr. Hashimoto!”

Hashimoto smiled wryly and said, “Haha, this is no problem. Mr. Song must be very painful to lose his loved one, so let’s wait for the sake of drinking and talking!”

Honor also smiled and said, “Yeah, my agile and capable sister died so miserably. I really feel pain in my heart, hahahaha!”

Having said that, he said with some regret: “If that old thing didn’t pass on the position of the head of the house to my sister and let her be at ease by my side to assist me, I would not have killed her today.”

Speaking of this, Honor flashed a sullen look in his eyes, and said coldly: “To blame, I blame the old thing for standing her on my way! Anyone who stands in my way must die!”

Hashimoto said first: “Mr. Song, what if the old guy wants to regain his position as the head of the house? Or, when we sign the contract, he doesn’t agree to the cooperation terms we have set, what should we do?”

Honor smiled sullenly and said faintly: “Don’t worry, Mr. Hashimoto, none of this you worry about will happen. I will find an opportunity to let him reunite with his beloved granddaughter. No one can stop me from becoming Patriarch of the Song Family!”

Chapter 2063

The strength of the Ito family in Tokyo is now basically unmatched.

In addition, this was the first time Charlie spoke and asked Nanako for help, so she attached great importance to this and almost sent out the entire Ito family.

Tens of thousands of people searched intensively in Tokyo, and they soon followed the vines and traced Warnia’s trajectory to the mountain crossing in Nishitama County.

As Warnia’s road up the mountain usually has very little traffic, there is no surveillance video on this road.

After learning that the clue was interrupted at the foot of Nishitama County, the smart and astute Nanako almost immediately realized that Warnia’s accident must be on the mountain road in Nishitama County.

Not only is it sparsely populated, but the road is also very high. If someone deliberately harms Warnia, doing it here is indeed a perfect choice.

Therefore, Nanako Ito immediately halted the large-scale search and announced that a heavy prize of 100 million yen would be awarded to the first team to find a clue in Nishitama County.

After that, she immediately arranged for the ninjas of the Ito family to go to the deep mountains of Nishitama County and let them sneak among them to find clues.

At the same time, Charlie, who was in Aurous Hill, couldn't sit still.

At this time, he was pacing back and forth in the living room, thinking to himself: "From Warnia's voice, she must have encountered an unusual danger, and it is very likely that someone is deliberately harming her, even, It is very likely that she has encountered an accident now..."

"After all, she is just a weak woman. Even facing an adult male alone, she can't have any chance of winning. What's more, she is in a foreign country at the moment. Apart from a few assistants, she has no one to rely on. , I'm afraid for such a situation she is more ill-prepared..."

Thinking of this, Charlie felt a throb in his heart.

For Warnia, he naturally has a strong affection in his heart.

This is not because Charlie is half-hearted, but because a girl like Warnia is really too rare, so as long as he is a normal man, after getting along with her, he will have a good impression of her.

She is beautiful, gentle, intellectual, generous, and more importantly, she is sincere to others. Even from the perspective of ordinary friends, she will worry about them when someone is in danger.

What's more, Charlie was lucky enough to get her heart and first k!ss, so he was even more worried when she was in danger.

It's a pity that she is in Tokyo, and even if he has the ability to reach the sky, it is impossible to rush to her to rescue her immediately.

Therefore, he can only pray in his heart for Warnia's good life, and at the same time pray in his heart: "Warnia, I hope you will always listen to me and carry the pill that I gave you close to your body. If you have it. Maybe, it can save your life..."

Half an hour passed.

Nanako called Charlie back, and said: "Master, the people I sent out chased all the way to Nishitama County in the western suburbs of Tokyo. The car that Miss Song was riding on went up the mountain there. The surveillance video is no longer visible. , So I suspect that Miss Song should have something wrong in the mountains. I have now sent the best ninjas to search the mountains. If there is any news, I will notify you as soon as possible!"

Charlie was even more worried when he heard Nanako said that.

In the voice just now, there was a sound of impact and friction. He thought it was just a car accident, but as soon as he heard that it was in the mountains, he immediately felt that Warnia's chances of surviving were a little bit smaller!

Chapter 2064

No matter which country you are in, mountain roads are much more dangerous than ordinary roads.

In a car accident on a mountain road, the most feared thing is falling off a cliff. Once you roll and fall from a 100-meter-high cliff, the chance of surviving is very small.

In the rally race, the car running on the mountain must be equipped with a very strong roll cage. Only in this way can it be ensured that the cab will not be deformed when the car rolls or falls at high speed, thereby protecting the safety of the driver.

However, ordinary civilian cars, even a Rolls-Royce of 10 million, do not have such a thing as a roll cage, so once they fall from a cliff, the Rolls-Royce will fall into a pile of scrap iron!

Thinking of this, Charlie hurriedly said to Nanako: "Nanako, I beg you for one thing. You must let your ninja find Warnia's whereabouts as soon as possible. As long as she still

has a trace of breath, she will also be brought out of the mountain. Take her to the hospital, wait for me to come!"

Nanako hurriedly asked, "Master, are you coming to Japan?"

"Yes!" Charlie said decisively: "I will pass now!"

Nanako jumped for joy!

"Master is coming to Japan! Then I can see Master again!"

But after a while, Nanako felt jealous again in her heart: "Master is coming to Japan for that Miss Song, not for me... Why is he so nervous about that Miss Song? Is she his confidante?"

Although Nanako's heart is a little sour, she has a very strong view of the overall situation. She quickly put all these thoughts behind her mind and blurted out: "Master, I will arrange for a helicopter to wait for you at Tokyo Narita Airport now!"

"If I find Miss Song's whereabouts while Master coming to Japan, then I will send her to the best hospital immediately, and after you land, I will take you to the hospital by helicopter to see her."

"If you arrives in Japan, and I haven't found Miss Song's whereabouts, then I will let the helicopter take you to Nishidamo County, and I will accompany you to search!"

Seeing Nanako arranged things so thoughtfully, Charlie said gratefully: "OK, Nanako! Thank you so much!"

Nanako hurriedly said: "Master and Nanako don't have to be so polite. My life was saved by you. What a trivial matter this is."

Charlie felt a little more relieved, and said: "Nanako, first arrange a helicopter to wait for me at Narita Airport, and I will fly straight over there!"

"Okay Master!"

Charlie hung up the phone, and he immediately called Issac. Upon the call, Charlie immediately ordered: “Mr. Craven, arrange the plane to prepare for take-off, and then send a helicopter to pick me up. I have to go to Tokyo as soon as possible!”

Issac was shocked and said: “Master, it’s so late, why are you going to Tokyo suddenly?”

Charlie blurted out: “Warnia had an accident in Tokyo, life or death is uncertain, I must rush over as soon as possible!”

“Miss Song’s accident?!” When Issac heard this, he knew that Charlie must be very anxious at the moment, so he immediately said, “Master, I will make arrangements immediately. It is 11 o’clock in the evening. When I get to you, I will pick you up and fly to the airport for almost 20 minutes. Counting up and down time, I will arrive at the airport at about 11:40!”

“I let the plane wait for you at the end of the runway. You get off the helicopter and board the plane immediately and take off immediately. At the same time, you fly to Tokyo at maximum speed. It is expected to arrive at 2 o’clock in the morning at Eastcliff time, which is 3 o’clock in the morning Tokyo time!

Chapter 2065

Deep in the mountains of Nishitama County.

Warnia was still carefully walking through the valley slowly.

Although it is winter, the valley is dense with evergreen plants such as pines and cypresses.

Moreover, in this gloomy, cold valley, there is no trace of human visits at all, so there is not even a small intestine path.

So walking in such a place is extremely difficult.

Not to mention female streamers like Warnia, even experts who are good at expedition crossing can hardly increase their speed.

Fortunately, it's the cold winter season. Warnia's clothes are thicker, her upper body is a thick cashmere windbreaker, her body is a black mid-skirt with black corset leggings, and a pair of black leather boots, so she won't be exposed to dense pine needles and dryness. The branches and leaves are hurt.

At this moment she has adapted to the darkness at the bottom of the valley. She could have used a mobile phone with a broken screen to illuminate the surrounding environment, and walking like that would save some effort.

However, she was afraid that the people who wanted to murder her would not give up, and they might still be searching for her whereabouts, so she did not dare to turn the mobile flash on.

Occasionally, she wants to see if the phone has a signal. She also hides the phone in a windbreaker and completely wraps her head and mobile phone in the windbreaker for fear of leaking light.

After groping for two or three hours in the valley, Warnia was still very physically strong, but her hands and face were repeatedly scratched by the branches and leaves of the trees. It was already covered with tiny red marks, and some even had bloodshot eyes.

But at this time Warnia could not care about the pain at all. Her only thought was to grit her teeth and walk out of the mountain to live.

……

At this time, Honor's special plane landed at Tokyo Airport first.

As soon as he landed, he went straight to the TMPD without hesitation.

He had already thought about it, this time coming to Tokyo is nothing more than to behave for the old man.

When he finds Warnia's body, he first will express some grief, and then hand the matter to the TMPD for investigation, and he could bring Warnia's body or ashes back to Aurous Hill for a funeral.

On the way to the TMPD, Honor received a call from the United States.

He pressed the answer button and heard the voice of his father Tianming Song from the other end of the phone.

“Hey, honor, is it convenient for you to speak now?”

Honor gave a hum, and said lightly: “My confidants are all around me, dad, don’t worry.”

Tianming asked, “Are you in Tokyo?”

“Yes Dad, I’m here.”

Chapter 2066

Tianming asked again: “How is Hashimoto doing things? Is it pretty?”

Honor sneered and said, “It should be pretty. According to him, the car rolled down from a cliff of several hundred meters and burned into a pile of scrap iron. It is estimated that the people inside are all burnt to coke.”

Tianming said with satisfaction: “That’s good, that’s good!”

After that, he asked again: “By the way, before you came, did your grandfather doubt anything?”

Honor said: “He shouldn’t, but I’m not sure if he will doubt it in the future.”

Tianming sneered and said, “It’s okay, he has nothing to do later.”

Honor was overjoyed and hurriedly asked: “Dad, are you going to do something with Grandpa?”

Tianming said, “No, it can’t be so fast.”

Honor said with a worried expression: “Dad, don’t forget that when the old guy passed the position of Patriarch to Warnia, he said in public that as long as Warnia has no descendants, he must be the Patriarch of the Song family. Let Charlie inherit, and if we don’t quickly get rid of the old guy, don’t we mean making Charlie wedding dresses?!”

Tianming said: “If we start with the old guy now, then all of this will be too obvious. Warnia dies in a foreign land before, and the old man dies in Aurous Hill later. Even if we don’t leave any evidence, the outside world will think this is something. We did it!”

Honor asked nervously: “Then what?! Can’t you really wait for the old thing to invite Charlie into the Song family? In that case, we are all over! We are definitely not Charlie’s opponent!”

Tianming said: “Don’t worry about this. I have asked people to engage in a batch of neurological drugs used by U.S. agents. In the early stage after taking the drugs, they will be extremely obedient. Then the old guys will do what we say. At that time, we will directly let the old guy announce the abolition of the previous verbal agreement, and then announce that I will take over as the head of the family.”

Honor asked: “You just said that the drug can make the other party obey in the early stage. What about the middle and late stages? Will the drug fail?”

“No.” Tianming sneered: “After taking this medicine for a period of time, it can irreversibly destroy a person’s brain. Not only can it not be cured forever, but it can’t be found at all. The apparent symptoms are no different from Alzheimer’s. At that time, we can say that the old guy was irritated by Warnia’s death, so he has dementia.

Anyway, I would have become the head of the family and let him become dementia, which is good for us.

Honor smiled excitedly: “Dad! Your trick is really wonderful! Then we will raise the old thing as a mascot, and just arrange a few people to take care of him eating and drinking!”

“Yeah!” Tianming smiled sullenly, and said: “The old man called me just now, and asked me to come back as soon as possible. The medicines have been brought in through special channels. When Warnia’s funeral is over, I will find opportunities to feed him!”

Honor remembered something, and said, “Dad, the old guy still has a rejuvenating pill! Warnia got it from Charlie on her birthday and gave it to him. In case he takes that rejuvenating pill, everything will return to normal. What should we do? We may be in big trouble then!”

Tianming said coldly: “Honor, don’t be afraid! This matter, there is no turning back when you open the bow! For the Song family’s 200 billion assets, we must walk to the dark one by one, and the gods block and kill the gods and the Buddhas block to kill Buddhas!”

After all, Tianming said again: “In addition, if the Rejuvenation Pill can really reverse his brain damage, I will find a chance to give him some medicine, as long as we don’t reveal that we killed Warnia, don’t reveal that we gave him Once the old guy takes the medicine, no one will doubt us.”

After a pause, Tianming sneered and said, “Besides, what if they suspect it? Warnia is not killed directly by us. Who can convict us? All things must be evidence!”

Honor said: “You are right, as long as there is no evidence that we are behind the scenes, no one can help!”

Tianming coldly snorted: “The blame for this matter is that the old man is too partial! If the family is born and handed over to a female generation, he really treats me as a dish! This time, we will take the whole Take it back from the Song family! I am the son of the Song family and you are the grandson of the Song family. The Song family should have been ours!”

Chapter 2067

When Charlie left home, Claire was still soaking in the hot springs.

She didn’t know that her husband left from the hot spring in a bathrobe and said to get a drink. He had already taken a helicopter to the airport and then flew to Japan.

She waited and couldn’t wait for Charlie anymore. After coming out of the hot spring, she didn’t see his shadow in the living room, and she couldn’t help but wonder.

She picked up the phone and called Charlie, but it turned out that the phone was turned off.

This made her even more puzzled. When she returned to the bedroom, she didn’t find Charlie’s shadow, only a note that he left for her on the bedside table.

There was a line written on the note: “My wife, a friend is in danger, I will rush to save.”

After Claire finished reading it, she was shocked: “Save people?! Could it be that something terrible has happened?!”

Thinking of this, she hurriedly sent a voice to Charlie: “Husband, where did you go? What happened? Anyway, you must pay attention to safety!”

……

Tokyo, Japan.

The ninja of the Ito family took a helicopter and rushed to the mountainous area of Nishitama County in the shortest time.

Afterwards, the helicopter landed a few kilometers away from the foot of the mountain, and ten ninjas dressed in black filed out and rushed towards the mountain.

The reason why the helicopter was not allowed to fly directly in was because Nanako was afraid of throwing grass.

She is similar to Charlie’s opinion. Warnia is likely to be murdered. So if you let them go in a helicopter to search with great fanfare, if Warnia is not dead, her people will disturb the other party again, which will cause more trouble.

However, the mountains in Nishitama County stretch for hundreds of kilometers, and the winding road alone is tens of kilometers long, so they can only hide in the dark and walk along the winding road to search for clues.

Fortunately, there were more ninjas dispatched by the Ito family this time, and ten ninjas came out, starting from the entrance to the mountain to inspect all the clues.

While they were searching, Nanako also took a helicopter from home to Narita Airport.

Two o’clock in the morning Tokyo time.

Since Honor went to the TMPD to report to the police, a large number of police officers have been ordered to set off to search for Warnia's whereabouts.

To the director of the TMPD, the news of Warnia's disappearance in Tokyo was like a nightmare.

A few days ago, an unprecedented war broke out in the city. Various assassinations emerged one after another. Many wealthy and powerful people died in a series of violent incidents, and even shocked the whole world.

Not only has the world laughed at Tokyo's public security issues, but it has also made the TMPD lose face in front of the world.

Finally, it was restored as before, and public order was approaching peace, but who would have thought that another well-known foreign entrepreneur lost contact in Tokyo!

The Song Group has a total market value of nearly 200 billion RMB. As the chairman of the Song Group, Warnia Song is a proper business elite no matter where she goes to any country.

But it was this business elite who lost contact in Tokyo, and according to reports from her family, it was probably an accident!

The director of the TMPD felt like a man on his back. If Warnia really died in Tokyo, then Tokyo would not ask for it anymore!

So he immediately rushed to the TMPD to supervise the battle and sent thousands of police officers to search for Warnia's whereabouts.

As the members of the Ito family, the TMPD also used surveillance video to trace all clues before Warnia's disappearance.

Moreover, the TMPD could directly access all the surveillance cameras in Tokyo, so they quickly found relevant clues and locked Warnia's accident to Nishitama County.

Chapter 2068

The police officers of the TMPD don't care about anything.

They directly sent hundreds of police officers to drive to Nishitama County, intending to block all the roads into and out of the mountains. At the same time, the TMPD also sent six police helicopters to the mountains of Nishitama County in order to find Warnia's whereabouts as soon as possible.

Nanako quickly got the news, so she immediately ordered the ninjas she sent out to keep low-key and try not to have any direct contact with the TMPD.

Tokyo time, half-past two in the morning.

The ninja of the Ito family, after passing through several mountains, smelled of burnt near the incident that had been cleaned up by the murderer.

Then, with this smell, they found the valley all the way down.

Along the way, they found the body of Warnia's assistant Swallow who was thrown out of the car. It was broken and horrible.

They immediately passed the news to Nanako. Nanako was shocked and immediately ordered them: "Check if the face is recognizable, and then search the Internet for Warnia's photos to see if it is the same person!"

After the ninja identified the body, he said to Nanako: "Miss, this corpse shouldn't belong to Miss Song. Let's continue searching!"

Nanako breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "Go down and take a look!"

The ninja said: "Miss, I have something to tell you."

Nanako hurriedly said, "Okay, you say."

The leading ninja said: "This cliff, at least a few hundred meters in height, we have only just reached halfway down. From the body of the female corpse just now, it can be seen that when the vehicle rolled and fell, it received a huge impact and the huge inertia generated by the roll. , So the people inside will probably not survive."

“Moreover, the more we go down, the more we can smell the scorching smell of burn, which proves that the vehicle spontaneously ignited after falling to the bottom of the valley, so the possibility of surviving is even smaller. Even the top ninja, in this case, I am afraid. It’s hard to get out…”

Nanako felt tight and hurriedly said, “I see, you go down to see the situation first, and report to me in time!”

The headed ninja said: “Miss, our mobile phone signal is very unstable now. If we go further down, we may not find any signal. We may temporarily lose contact for a while. Don’t worry. Once we find a clue, We will climb up immediately and report back to you!”

Nanako said immediately: “Okay! Go and see what’s going on. If you find Miss Song’s body, tell me immediately, if you can’t find the body, then Miss Song is likely to be alive and around. Search hard!”

“OK, lady, going down now!”

Immediately, ten ninjas jumped down quickly like parkour masters.

This group of people still have excellent eyesight in the middle of the night, and they are very quick to reach out. On the steep cliffs and slopes, they can still find their footing safely, quickly and accurately, and they will soon reach the bottom of the valley inch by inch.

At the bottom of the valley at this time, Warnia’s commercial vehicle had already burned out.

A winter’s snow accumulated in the valley ensured that the fuel leaked from commercial vehicles did not cause a mountain fire, but even so, the snow that burned while burning still gathered into a creek below.

There were two charred corpses in the commercial vehicle that had been burned into a pile of scrap iron.

The corpse had almost turned into carbon dust, and black carbon chips would fall as soon as the wind blows. If you touch it with your hands, it is likely to turn into a mass of black dust.

Through the outline, it can be determined that there are two bodies in the car, and they are a man and a woman.

However, the female corpse was completely unidentifiable.

One of the ninjas sighed: “Boss, people are already burnt like this, and the god Amaterasu can’t save him. Let’s go up and find a signal to send the information.”

The headed ninja was about to nod his head, and suddenly saw a trace of an anomaly on the ground through the weak light.

He immediately lay on the ground and smelled it, then touched the ground with his hand, feeling the different degrees of hardness in different places on the ground, and exclaimed: “This is a string of fresh footprints! Someone is still alive!”

Chapter 2069

Tokyo time, 2:50 in the morning.

Charlie’s private plane landed at Narita Airport.

He didn’t take anyone along this time, and rushed to Tokyo alone.

This way, because there is only a wireless network on the plane, there is no communication network, so he has been connected to the wireless network on the plane.

He always stared at Warnia’s profile picture in WeChat, looking forward to her message.

However, she never gave him any feedback.

After flying for more than two hours, Charlie was very anxious, and he became more and more uncomfortable.

He would always involuntarily imagine the worst result: If Warnia really died, what should he do?

This time he came, although he brought the Rejuvenation Pill, but although the Rejuvenation Pill is magical, it does not have the effect of bringing back the dead to life in the true sense.

If people are really gone, eating more rejuvenating pills will not help!

In the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures, although there are records about higher-level pill, the information is too vague, Charlie can't understand it at all, and doesn't have the ability to realize it.

Therefore, he can only pray in his heart, praying that Warnia is still alive.

Or, even if she only has the last breath, she can be saved by him!

After getting off the plane, Charlie passed through customs at the fastest speed.

Later, he saw that Nanako was already waiting at the customs exit.

Seeing him, her heart was full of joy, and she ran towards him in threes or twos, her eyes full of excitement and admiration and said: "Master, you are here..."

Charlie nodded, and asked her, "Nanako, have your people found out?"

Nanako hurriedly said: "The ninja I sent out just gave me feedback. They said that they had found the vehicle in which Miss Song was traveling. Three bodies were found at the scene, two women and one man..."

"what?!"

Charlie felt a little bit in his heart and blurted out: "Has the identity of the corpse been confirmed?"

Nanako quickly explained: "The male body is Miss Song's driver. The other two female bodies, one of which has been confirmed to be not Miss Song herself, and one female body. The co-pilot in the car has been burned beyond recognition and cannot be identified. , But because this female corpse was sitting in the co-pilot, I guess she might not be Miss Song herself."

Charlie hurriedly asked again: “Then there is no one else at the scene? If there is no one else at the scene, where did Warnia go? Could this be the same corpse that was burned?”

Nanako said again: “That’s Master. My ninja told me that fresh footprints were found at the scene. Someone should have escaped before the vehicle spontaneously combusts.”

Speaking, Nanako sighed: “The ninja told me that this incident was very unbelievable, because the scene was too tragic. The commercial vehicle fell from a cliff several hundred meters high and spontaneously ignited. In this case, even a ninja can hardly survive, but that person has survived and has the ability to act. It is a miracle among miracles!”

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief when he heard this!

It seems that the person who survived and escaped should be Warnia herself.

Chapter 2070

Warnia must have relied on the pill that he gave her, so she was able to save her life under such treacherous conditions.

So Charlie hurriedly asked again: “Nanako, have your people found Warnia’s whereabouts?”

Nanako shook her head and said, “Now they are tracking the traces left by Miss Song, but they have not found where she is, but I believe that if she is alive, they will be able to find her.”

After speaking, Nanako said again: “Oh yes Master, a large number of police officers have been sent to Nishitama County to search through the TMPD. I believe they are also looking for Miss Song’s whereabouts, and they have many police officers. Helicopters are more suitable for fast and large-scale search and rescue. I believe that Miss Song’s whereabouts will be found soon.”

Charlie shook his head solemnly and said, “The reason why Warnia suffered from accidents, in my opinion, must be someone assaulting her. If the TMPD finds her

whereabouts, it must be impossible to hide this matter from behind. I'm afraid the other party will come back then."

After that, Charlie hurriedly asked her: "Nanako, is the helicopter ready?"

Nanako nodded and said, "It's on the helipad, ready to go!"

"Okay, hurry to the place where the incident happened as soon as possible!"

……

The helicopter soon roared from Narita Airport, traversed half of Tokyo city, and headed straight for Nishitama County.

At this time, Nishitama County, which had always been peaceful, suddenly became bustling.

Thousands of police officers and special operations team members from the TMPD swarmed in, and several police helicopters circulated the mountains with high-power searchlights.

Secretly, the ninja of the Ito family was in the valley, following the traces left by Warnia.

After all, Warnia is not a practitioner, let alone a master, so she can't hide her movement at all.

The ninja is very clever. While chasing the traces left by Warnia, he did not forget to order people to eliminate the traces left by Warnia little by little.

In this way, no one can find the clue left by her.

Even if someone from the TMPD found the completely damaged business car, they could not find her dead or alive.

In this way, it is possible to ensure that Warnia will not be discovered by others.

The TMPD was crowded with people, and there were police helicopters searching high in the sky, so it didn't take long for them to find the commercial vehicle.

Afterwards, several police helicopters drove towards the valley where the accident occurred, and twenty or thirty special forces with live ammunition came down from the helicopters.

When these special forces came, they immediately protected the scene tightly.

They checked the scene for the first time and confirmed that there were two deceased persons in the car. Then they traced the location of the commercial vehicle upwards and found the body of Warnia's assistant Swallow halfway up the mountain.

So their person in charge immediately reported to the headquarters via radio: "We have found the scene of the incident. The vehicle matches the one on the video surveillance. Three bodies were found on the scene. One of them is identified as Swallow a woman next to Warnia. The other two bodies have been completely carbonized and can only be identified as a man and a woman, but the identity of the woman cannot be confirmed at all."

The commander-in-chief at the scene hurriedly asked on the radio: "Are there any other clues found at the scene? You have only found three bodies now, but we found from surveillance video that when the commercial vehicle left the hotel, there were a total of four people, one of them is a driver, one of the other three is Warnia, and the other two are her assistants. It is impossible to have only three bodies!"

The person in charge of the special forces said: "It is true that only three bodies are at the scene, and judging from the tragic degree of the accident, there is no survivor, and no signs of surviving are found at the scene."

The commander-in-chief said in a puzzled voice: "This is not right! Four people got in the car, and only three are left after the accident. Where did the other one go?"

Chapter 2071

At this moment, Honor was sitting anxiously in the meeting room of the TMPD.

Since the Song Group is a well-known company with strong strength, the TMPD is very polite to Honor.

The director who rushed over from home overnight, at this time, was personally hosting Honor.

Seeing Honor's anxious look, the director comforted: "Mr. Song, our brigade has already begun searching for your sister's whereabouts in Nishitama County, so you don't have to worry too much. Once there are any results and clues, I will Feedback to you as soon as possible."

Honor sighed softly, covered his face in pain, and choked up: "Warnia is my only sister and the one I love the most. Please do your best to rescue her safely!"

The TMPD nodded and promised: "Please rest assured, Mr. Song, we will try our best to find Miss Song's whereabouts!"

Honor said gratefully, "Thank you so much!"

At this time, someone came in outside the door and said eagerly: "Director, our people found Miss Song's business car in the mountains of Nishitama County. The car has fallen to the bottom. They found two charred bodies in the car. Another corpse was found on the steep slope halfway up the mountain!"

When Honor heard this, his eyes reddened, and two lines of tears flowed out immediately.

He asked nervously: "Director, has Warnia suffered an accident?"

The director sighed, and said: "Mr. Song, please control your emotions..."

Honor immediately covered his face and cried bitterly: "Why...why Warnia...she is still so young...she is still so young! Why is it not me who died? !why!"

The director stepped forward, patted Honor's shoulder lightly, and said something to comfort him. The person who came to report said again: "Director, we found through monitoring that when Miss Song was leaving the hotel, they were four people sitting in the car, including her, so the whereabouts of one person remained unknown."

Honor immediately raised his face and asked dumbfounded: “What did you say?! Another person is missing?!”

“Yes!” The person hurriedly said: “Four people got in the car, and there were only three bodies. The other person has not found any clues, and we highly suspect that the missing person is Miss Song!”

“What?!” Honor was extremely nervous, and blurted out: “Is there any evidence that the missing person is my sister? Have you confirmed who was the corpse who fell to death halfway up the mountain? In addition, in the car. Is there her in the two charred bodies?”

The person explained: “This is Mr. Song. The corpse halfway up the mountain has been confirmed. It is Miss Song’s assistant Swallow. As for the two charred corpses, we carefully compared them through high-definition cameras. The order of seating when leaving the hotel, the only male is the driver sitting in the driving seat, and the co-pilot sitting in the passenger seat was one of Miss Song’s assistants. When Miss Song got in the car, assistant Swallow sat in the back row together.”

Speaking of this, the person continued: “So, it can be seen that the scorched body on the co-pilot should not be Miss Song, unless she exchanged places on the way, but we think this possibility is minimal.”

The director reasoned at this time: “It has been confirmed that Swallow’s body has been found. The other two corpses are most likely not her. So, Miss Song is very likely to be alive!”

When Honor heard this, his whole person almost collapsed!

Deep in his heart, he nervously slandered: “What’s going on?! What is going on?! Why is Warnia still alive?! The people near Hashimoto are not sure and confident, Warnia has already rolled off with people and cars. Why would she be missing?!”

Chapter 2072

So he hurriedly stood up and blurted out and asked: “Have you found the whereabouts of my sister? Or have you found any valuable clues?!”

The person who came to report shook his head and said: “Now things are a bit tricky, and there are some inconsistencies. No trace of Miss Song was found on the scene, and no trace of life was found, but we did not find anything about Miss Song. A clue whether she got off the car early, so everything is still unknown now.”

Honor’s heart was already a little bit scared at this time: “If Warnia dies, everything will be resolved easily. Even if the TMPD finds that she died of murder, I have nothing to worry about. Anyway, it’s not me. It’s almost impossible to be discovered if they move their hands. At that time, the TMPD can continue to trace the clues. I will take Warnia’s body back to have the funeral, and then take care of the old thing. The Song family is my father’s and mine. That’s it.”

“But, if Warnia didn’t die, then all of this would have to be abandoned! Even if Warnia didn’t know that I was secretly harming her, as long as she returned to Aurous Hill alive, she would definitely become extremely alert in the future. In that case, she would be hard to get killed!”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t sit still, and said, “Several people, I want to go out and get some air.”

The director nodded hurriedly: “Mr. Song have some fresh air!”

Honor immediately walked out of the door, came to an empty stairwell, and dialed Hashimoto’s phone number.

“Haha, Mr. Song, you should be in the TMPD now?”

Honor said coldly: “Mr. Hashimoto, people from the TMPD told me that my sister is missing! What the hell is going on?”

Hashimoto asked in surprise: “What did you say? Missing? How did she disappear?”

Honor gritted his teeth and groaned: “That’s how she disappeared for no reason! No one knows where she is, and now neither can anyone nor a corpse!”

Hashimoto murmured: “That’s not right! My people have clearly rammed her and the commercial vehicle she was riding into the valley. According to them, the vehicle

crashed to the bottom of the valley within a minute. Naturally, even Amaterasu can't escape!"

Honor said angrily: "You're so fcuking sh!t to me! Your Amaterasu can't escape, so my sister escaped!"

"People from the TMPD did not find her body! She was not there at all!"

Hashimoto also became nervous, and said with a trembling voice, "This is damn wrong! I really have a video here. It was taken by my hand. It can be seen from the video. At the time of the impact, your sister was there. Obviously still in the car!"

Honor questioned angrily: "She was in the car at the time of the collision, and she disappeared when she fell to the bottom of the valley, so I ask you to answer me, where did she go?"

Hashimoto said in a desperate voice: "She…she should be dead…at that height, no one can survive!"

Honor questioned: "If she died, would the body walk on its own?!"

Hashimoto hesitated and said, "This…I don't know this…"

Honor growled: "So there is only one possibility, she must have escaped! I don't care what you use, find a way to find her, and then kill her immediately! Otherwise, if this matter is revealed, we two will be finished!"

Chapter 2073

Charlie and Nanako flew by helicopter for about 30 minutes before they approached Nishitama County.

As Nanako's ninja is still tracking Warnia's whereabouts, a large number of police officers from the TMPD are also searching near the incident.

So Charlie asked the helicopter to land at a relatively gentle place on the top of the mountain about five kilometers away from the incident.

The distance of five kilometers can temporarily avoid the search of the TMPD without being too far away from Warnia.

After all, she won't walk too fast in the mountains with her feet. It is estimated that she has walked five kilometers at most since she has been engaged in this event.

Therefore, even if Charlie's helicopter was unlucky and completely landed in the opposite direction, the maximum straight-line distance between him and Warnia would not exceed ten kilometers.

At the top of the mountain of more than 2,000 meters, the weather was severely cold, and Charlie stood on a huge rock on the top of the mountain, anxious.

The pill that he gave to Warnia could save her once, but not twice. If she is encountered by a gangster again, or if she encounters any danger in the mountains, she may be beyond reach.

Seeing Charlie's anxious expression on the side, Nanako immediately took out her mobile phone and prepared to call the ninja she had sent out to ask about the situation.

At this time, her mobile phone happened to vibrate, and it was the ninja headed by the Ito family who called her.

Nanako hurriedly connected the phone and asked, "What's the matter? Have you found Miss Song's whereabouts?"

The other party immediately said: "Back to Miss Song, we have found Miss Song's whereabouts. She is in the valley about four kilometers northeast of the incident. When we were the closest to her, the straight-line distance was about 500 meters. However, I found that Miss Song was in good condition, so I didn't alarm her. Because there was no signal on the top of the mountain, I first came up to the mountainside and called you for instructions. Others are secretly following her to protect her."

Nanako breathed a sigh of relief and blurted out, "That's great!"

Charlie hurriedly asked: "Warnia's whereabouts?"

Nanako nodded heavily and said to Charlie: “Master! My men have found Ms. Song. She is now marching to the northeast, and her condition looks good. My people are about five or six hundred meters away from her. They haven’t disturbed her, so h called me for instructions. What do you think we should do?”

As soon as Charlie heard this, a stone in his heart immediately fell to the ground.

Coming to Japan in the middle of the night, the only thing he looked forward to was to hear that Warnia was safe.

So, he immediately said to Nanako, “Nanako, please let your person give a specific position, let’s go over!”

……

In the valley.

Warnia is still struggling.

Since the mobile phone has no signal, she can’t use positioning, and she doesn’t know how far she has gone.

However, Warnia is very smart that she has relied on the North Star in the sky to discern the direction.

Polaris is a star in the northern part of the sky, and due to its unique movement pattern, the star almost remains motionless from the northern hemisphere.

It is precisely because the Polaris has remained motionless in the northern part of the sky that it can provide people with the most basic position navigation.

When you find the North Star, you can find the north. When a person is facing the north, the south is behind him, the right-hand direction is east, and the left-hand direction is west.

In this way, she can guarantee that she has been walking in the northeast direction, instead of aimlessly and confusedly turning around in the valley.

When you get lost in the mountains, if you can't tell the direction, you often go around unconsciously.

Warnia wanted to go as far as possible from the place where the incident occurred. After a sufficiently safe distance, she will climb up and find the mobile phone signal to call the police for help.

However, she didn't know at this time, she was secretly followed by 10 top ninjas.

Fortunately, these ninjas were sent by Nanako, and they didn't have any malice against Warnia. Otherwise, even if Warnia had a rejuvenation pill in her hands, she would be more and more fierce.

At this time, she didn't even know that Charlie, who she was thinking of, had already arrived in Tokyo, and was fast moving towards her in the darkness!

Charlie's strength is extraordinary, even if he doesn't rely on a helicopter, he can quickly attack and walk on the ground in such a place.

Chapter 2074

However, Nanako and the others couldn't keep up with his rhythm at all, so they could only wait for Charlie's notice in place.

Charlie didn't want to take a helicopter to pick Warnia directly, because in that case, it would be possible to disturb other people searching for Warnia's whereabouts.

Therefore, it is more reliable to rely on your own legs.

Fortunately, the distance between Charlie and Warnia was not too far. From the perspective of positioning, it was almost two to three kilometers away.

Therefore, after half an hour of rushing, Warnia had already appeared in Charlie's sight.

Warnia at this time was climbing up from the bottom of the valley.

She felt that she had already opened a safe distance, so she wanted to climb up, look for a cell phone signal, and then report to Charlie and her family to be safe.

At this time, Warnia couldn't help worrying in her heart: "If Master talks about the voice that I sent him when the accident happened, he will be very worried about my safety, right? I have to give Master make a call and let him know that I am still alive!"

Charlie was excited for a moment when he saw her figure.

When rushing over from Aurous Hill, he was most afraid that Warnia's life would be threatened.

Seeing her in person now made Charlie completely relieved of all the tension and worries he had before.

When Warnia climbed on a relatively flat boulder halfway up the mountain, she took out her mobile phone, which still showed no signal.

She walked back and forth on the boulder with her mobile phone, and finally caught a cell phone signal.

So she hurriedly stayed still and opened WeChat for the first time.

Because the network is very poor, her WeChat keeps prompting for network connectivity.

After waiting a few minutes, WeChat changed from connecting to receiving.

Although it was shown to be receiving, she did not even receive a new WeChat message.

Therefore, she could only give up WeChat and call Charlie directly.

Fortunately, although the network has only one grid, it is almost difficult to connect to the Internet, but this grid signal can already support her to make a call!

After the phone rang twice, she heard Charlie's voice: "Warnia, how are you now?"

When Warnia heard Charlie's voice, she felt the voice in her ears. She was so excited that she cried out immediately: "Master...I...I'm still alive... .."

Charlie said: "I know."

Warnia was sobbed at this time, choked up: "Master...thank you...if it weren't for you, I must be dead now..."

Charlie looked at Warnia's back distressedly, and said softly: "Warnia, I want to tell you one thing, don't be nervous, let alone be afraid."

Warnia hurriedly said, "Master, as you say!"

Charlie said seriously: "I know you have an accident, I have come to Japan."

"Ah?!" Warnia asked excitedly: "Master, you... have you come to Japan?!"

Charlie said: "Yes, I'm in Tokyo."

Warnia was extremely happy and touched at this time, crying and saying, "Master, you... have you really come to Tokyo to find me?"

Charlie sighed softly and said, "Warnia, I'm in Nishitama County where your accident occurred."

Warnia was full of disbelief at this time, and exclaimed: "Master, how do you know that I had an accident in Nishitama County? Where are you now?"

Charlie said seriously: "Warnia, I'm...behind you now!"

Chapter 2075

The reason why Charlie told Warnia step by step was because he was afraid that he would suddenly call her out, or tell her that he was behind her and scare her.

After all, she has been walking alone in this deep mountain and old forest for so long. If he suddenly appears without any psychological preparation, she will definitely be shocked.

Therefore, Charlie chose to guide her step by step, let her know that he was in Japan, Tokyo, and Nishitama, and then told her that he was behind her.

When Warnia heard Charlie's words, she immediately turned back subconsciously!

really!

She found that a familiar figure was standing about ten meters away behind her!

That familiar figure is exactly Charlie, the man about whom she was thinking at a critical moment!

Warnia's heart was almost ecstatic!

She didn't even dare to dream that Charlie would really appear here suddenly!

At this moment, Warnia's heart was completely filled with touch and happiness!

She choked in her heart: "Master actually came to rescue me...at such a late time, at such a distance, he appeared in front of me within a few hours! This is simply a movie! Here is the supreme treasure with colorful auspicious clouds! He came, my position in his heart must be very important..."

Thinking of this, her whole emotions were completely immersed in extreme touch, and she cried out: "Master!"

After speaking, she ran towards Charlie!

Charlie was afraid that she would fall down on the mountain road, so he hurriedly walked two steps.

As soon as she arrived, Warnia plunged into Charlie's arms, crying, and said, "Master...I'm not dreaming, am I really you? You really came to save me. ....."

Charlie patted her back lightly and comforted her: “You are not a dream, it’s really me, I’m here to save you!”

Warnia cried with rain, and whimpered: “Master, I thought I would never see you again in this life…”

Charlie asked her, “Did you take the pill that I gave you?”

Warnia nodded as if pounding garlic, hugged Charlie, and said on his shoulder: “I have always listened to you and carried the medicine next to my body. After the car I was sitting in fell off the cliff, I immediately took the medicine. I took it. Fortunately, I had the medicine. Otherwise, Master might not see me…”

Charlie sighed softly and said, “The medicine was given to you to use for emergencies, but I have never hoped that you would really use it. I didn’t expect it to be like this today!”

Warnia choked with grateful gratitude: “Master, the greatest fortune in my life is to know you… If it weren’t for you, I might have already passed away… All your great kindness. I can’t repay in my life…”

Warnia has always been very grateful to Charlie.

In the beginning, her room was accidentally hit by mistake, and she accidentally formed a feng shui bureau of trapped dragons. The whole person’s fortune was consumed rapidly, and her life was even endangered.

If it hadn’t been for Charlie to resolve it in time, she might have already died by accident.

Not to mention, Charlie helped her take the position of Song Family Patriarch step by step.

Today, she is facing such a big death crisis in Japan, and she is completely dependent on the medicine he gave her to be able to turn the danger into a breeze.

Now, Charlie has traveled thousands of miles at night to rescue her in the mountains of Japan. His kindness has already made Warnia grateful.

What's more, she loves Charlie deeply in her heart, so at this moment, she regards Charlie as a beloved person more important than her own life.

Chapter 2076

Warnia even had an idea deep in her heart. She felt: "From today onwards, I am willing to do anything for Master. Even if he asks me to die immediately, I will be willing to die for him without complaining!"

Charlie didn't know Warnia's inner activities at this time. He just kept comforting her with a gentle tone: "Warnia, between you and me, don't say thank you, let alone any great kindness, you are my friend. I save you, it is the only right thing, not to say that you are in Japan, even if you are in the fierce mountains, I will never say anything to stop myself."

Charlie was expressing to Warnia his steadfastness towards friends and friendship, but he did not expect that these words in Warnia's ears would become the most moving emotional expression in the world!

At this moment, she even loved Charlie to the bone, even willing to hug him so tightly and rub her whole b0dy into his bones.

Her heart was full of love and touch for Charlie, her brain heated up and she immediately stood on her toes and k!ssed his lips.

This is Warnia's second k!ss of Charlie.

It was also the second k!ss in her life.

Her lips were cold and there was a faint salty taste in her tears, which made Charlie feel distressed.

Warnia k!ssed Charlie, holding him tighter with her hands.

At this moment, how much she longed for time to stop, so that she and her beloved man can stay in this beautiful moment forever.

Even if this life comes to an abrupt end, She is already satisfied.

Unfortunately, the reality is not a fairy tale.

When she was immersed in the k!ss, the sound of a helicopter roared from a valley not far away.

Charlie hurriedly turned his head and looked, three helicopters lined up in the sky.

At the nose of the helicopter, three high-power searchlights were shining back and forth in the valley.

Charlie hurriedly said to her: “We can’t stay here for a long time, now all the police in Tokyo are looking for you.”

Warnia hurriedly said: “Master, the police are looking for me, I happen to call the police!”

Charlie frowned slightly and asked her: “You want to call the police?”

“Yes!” Warnia said categorically: “The truck that hit my car was obviously premeditated, and it came to kill me!”

After all, Warnia said with red eyes, very angry and said: “These b@stards, just want to kill me and rush to me, but they want to implicate the innocent. My two assistants and the driver I have are all. ……”

Speaking of this, Warnia suddenly couldn’t control her emotions. She choked with sadness: “The two have been with me for so long. They have been doing business with me. They will accompany me on a business trip to Japan for the New Year. Take them to have fun in Tokyo, I didn’t expect… I didn’t expect them…”

At this time, Warnia couldn’t speak anymore, and cried out sadly.

Charlie hurriedly comforted her: “Warnia, don’t worry, they will not die in vain!”

Warnia nodded heavily, wiped away her tears, and resolutely said: “So I want to call the police, let the police catch the black hand behind the scenes, bring them to justice, and avenge my people!”

Charlie shook his head and said seriously: “You are unfamiliar with the place where you were born in Tokyo. The alarm will not do any good, but only alert them.”

Warnia hurriedly asked, “Master, what do you mean, don’t call the police anymore?”

“Yes!” Charlie nodded and said: “Warnia, we still don’t know whether someone in Japan wants your life or someone in China wants your life. Therefore, calling the police in Japan will not solve anything. If you believe me, leave it to me to deal with this matter, I will find it out, and give you an explanation about the death of the three!”

Chapter 2077

Warnia heard Charlie’s words, without thinking at all, she said categorically, “Master, I listen to you!”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “In Japan, I still have something to do. I will take you to my friend’s house first. During this time, you should not contact anyone, including your grandfather and your other family members. Not talk about this until we find out what happened.”

Warnia asked in surprise: “Master, can’t I tell my grandfather? He must be very worried about me now. If my whereabouts remain unknown, I am afraid he will worry too much and affect his body…”

Charlie smiled slightly and comforted: “Don’t worry about this. Your grandfather has taken Rejuvenating Pill, so his body will never be in serious trouble, and don’t forget, I gave it to you on your birthday. The rejuvenating pill of yours is also in his hands. With this rejuvenating pill in his hand, he will definitely not have any problems.”

After speaking, Charlie further explained: “Most of the secrets are leaked from the person’s own mouth. The real secrets should be known to as few people as possible, and it’s best if no one except yourself Knows, otherwise, once this secret is known by others, it will be difficult to ensure that it will not be known by more people.”

Although Warnia’s expression was a little struggling, she quickly raised her head and looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Okay Master, then I won’t tell anyone.”

Charlie nodded and asked her, “You didn’t contact your grandpa and other family members just now, did you?”

“No…” Warnia hurriedly said, “As soon as my mobile phone got a signal, I immediately contacted you. I originally wanted to contact you and then contact grandfather, but I didn’t think about it.“

Charlie hurriedly said: “Then quickly turn off the phone, not only do not answer any calls, nor use WeChat and other communication software.”

Warnia said obediently: “OKay Master, I will shut down now.”

With that, she immediately pressed the power button and turned off her mobile phone with a broken screen.

Immediately, she remembered something, looked at Charlie with a puzzled face and asked, “Master, how did you find me in this deep mountain and old forest?”

Charlie said truthfully: “The eldest lady of the Ito family in Japan is my friend. After your accident, I asked her to help me find your whereabouts. She sent some Japanese masters of ninjutsu, also known as ninjas, to look for clues about you in the mountains.”

“They found the commercial vehicle in which you had an accident, and followed your footsteps all the way, chasing you over. After I got your location, I hurried over.”

Warnia exclaimed: “Ah?! Ninjas?! Master, you mean, there really are ninjas in this world?”

Charlie nodded and said: “Ninjas are actually no big deal. He is like our Chinese martial arts masters, they are all real.”

Warnia nodded suddenly, and then remembered something, exclaiming: “They have been following me secretly, doesn’t it mean that they are also watching us secretly now?”

“Uh…this…”

Charlie smiled awkwardly, and said, “You are right, they have been following us secretly.”

Warnia was immediately embarrassed and intolerable: “That…that…then what we did just now, did they…have they seen it all?”

Charlie shrugged helplessly, “They must have seen…”

Warnia was embarrassed, she lowered her head shyly and said, “Master…you…why didn’t you remind me…this is too shameful… ..”

Charlie stretched out his hand and said with an innocent look: “Warnia… You can’t blame me for this, I didn’t know you would suddenly jump over…I was completely blank at the time. …..”

Warnia heard him say this, recalling the scene when she took the initiative to plunge into Charlie’s arms and k!ssed his lips, her face became more and more rosy, she had to say in a lowly embarrassed voice: “Oh… Don’t talk about this…Master, where are we going now?”

Chapter 2078

Charlie said: “First go to Miss Ito’s mansion to take shelter for a while, and watch the changes!”

……

At this moment, Nanako is still waiting in place.

After all, her skill is much worse than Charlie, so it is impossible to keep up with his running rhythm, so she just waited in place.

Because people from the TMPD were searching in the surrounding mountains, and there were often police helicopters patrolling in the sky, she asked her helicopter to turn off the engine and quietly waited for Charlie’s news.

At this time, the ninja under her head sent her a message: “Miss, Mr. Wade has found the Miss Song.”

Nanako breathed a sigh of relief, tapping her fingertips on the screen repeatedly, and replied: “That’s good, you can ask Master what to do next.”

The other party made an embarrassing expression and said: “Miss…Mr. Wade and Miss Song are hugging and k!ssing, we are also embarrassed to step forward and disturb…”

When Nanako saw this, she was stunned.

Immediately, deep jealousy surged in her heart.

She thought sourly in her heart: “Originally, I thought that Master is a married man after all. Even if I love him, I can’t destroy his feelings and family…”

“But, I never thought that Master and Warnia would even hug and k!ss… Is Warnia Master’s extramarital relationship? Or to put it more bluntly, is Warnia Master’s lover?”

“If Warnia can be Master’s lover, then why can’t I…”

“I also love Master from the bottom of my heart. Why can’t I be his lover like Warnia?”

“Although I don’t want to be a third party, if Master is willing to give me this opportunity, I am also willing to hide in the dark for a lifetime and be his underground lover…”

“After all, I love him more than anything else. Her status, reputation is not worth mentioning in front of me”

Just as she was thinking about it, the phone suddenly vibrated, and it was Charlie’s call.

She hurriedly answered the phone, her voice was a little flustered and unnaturally said: “Uh… Wade… Master… You… saw Miss Song Are you here?”

Charlie said: “Yes, we met.”

Nanako asked hurriedly, “How is Miss Song?”

Charlie said, “She’s fine, Nanako, I’m calling you to discuss the next arrangements with you.”

Nanako hurriedly said: “Master, everything will follow your instructions, and the entire Ito family’s forces will be at your call!”

Charlie said seriously: “I am really grateful to Nanako. My current plan is to let the helicopter come over first, take Warnia to your residence, and let her live in your house temporarily, but you must keep this matter strictly confidential. It must not be leaked out.”

Nanako said without hesitation: “No problem, Master waits a moment, I will pick you up now!”

Chapter 2079

When Charlie and Warnia returned to downtown Tokyo on the helicopter of the Ito family, Honor was already a little bit unable to sit still at the TMPD.

He was extremely nervous at this time, and said to himself: “Warnia’s whereabouts have not been found for a few hours until now. If we delay it, the day will be bright. If we can’t find her then, then This thing is really tricky!”

“Warnia’s body should have stayed in that business car honestly, but she was strangely missing and disappeared in the vast mountains. Is she dead or alive now?”

Honor was very worried because he was afraid that Warnia would not die.

Because, as long as she does not die, the lie that Nippon Steel’s vice president Hashimoto made up to Warnia will be thoroughly exposed.

After all, this matter was Hashimoto’s own assertion, on the one hand, to seek greater profit space for Nippon Steel, on the other hand, it is also for his own personal gain.

Therefore, he cooperated with Honor and deceived Warnia, saying that she was asked to go to Nishitama County to find the chairman to sign a contract. In fact, the chairman of Nippon Steel had no idea about this.

If Warnia is still alive, as long as the police ask her why she went to Nishitama County, it will be completely exposed.

At that time, the Japanese police will definitely arrest Hashimoto Kinsaki immediately.

Murder is one of the most serious crimes in Japan, not to mention that three people have died this time, Hashimoto will definitely betray Honor without hesitation.

At that time, the murder of Warnia by Honor will also come to light.

At this moment, Hashimoto was also nervously pacing repeatedly in his home.

The team member responsible for assassinating Warnia stood in front of him at this time.

These few people stood side by side in front of the sofa, all of them bowed their heads and did not dare to look at Hashimoto Kinzaki.

Hashimoto just made a phone call to a friend from the TMPD to inquire about the latest developments.

After learning that Warnia's life and death are uncertain, he was as nervous as Honor.

He knew very well that if Warnia was still alive, he would be the first one to be unlucky!

So, he walked in front of these people angrily, and directly smoked them one by one with his big mouth, angrily cursed: "You b@stards! Wastes! What's the use of raising you?! You can't do such simple things. You're of no use!"

The people looked at each other, but no one dared to speak up.

Hashimoto saw that they did not speak beforehand, and gritted his teeth angrily: "A bunch of trash! Can't get rid of even a woman! It caused me such big trouble! If my fcuking plans get exposed, none of you can run away!"

……

Twenty minutes later.

The helicopter landed slowly in the courtyard of the Ito family mansion.

Ito Yuhiko, who lost his legs, was pushed by his sister Emi and waited in the courtyard early.

As soon as the helicopter landed, Emi Ito immediately pushed Yuihiko Ito out of the cabin.

Charlie just stepped out of the helicopter at this time, and reached out to help Warnia down.

Nanako followed Warnia to get off the plane. Seeing Charlie stretched out his hand to help Warnia down, she felt a little jealous but more envious.

Chapter 2080

At the moment when she was slightly lost, Charlie, who was under the helicopter, stretched out his hand to her again.

Nanako didn't expect that Charlie would even help her to get off the plane, and her heart was as sweet as she was eating honey.

Although she was a master, and she had taken Rejuvenation Pill, her strength had improved a lot, but she was still a little woman deep in her heart. Seeing Charlie as such a gentleman and so considerate, she immediately felt a little bit shy and moved her hand. Passed it over and said softly: "Thank you Master!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said lightly: "It's okay, it should be."

At this time, Ito Yuhiko was pushed over by Emi, and he said with a little excitement: "Mr. Wade, I didn't expect we would meet so soon!"

Charlie smiled bitterly: "Yeah, I didn't expect to meet again so soon, how has Mr. Ito been recently?"

Ito put his hands together and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, I have been doing well recently, but since I was injured, my physical fitness has not been very good. I often catch cold, feel weak and night sweats are common. It just happens that Tokyo is cooling down these days, so I originally planned to go to the beach in the Maldives to recuperate for some time in two days. I didn't expect you to come suddenly."

Charlie nodded and pointed to Warnia and said, “Mr. Ito, let me introduce you. This is my good friend, Ms. Warnia Song, the chairman of the Song Group. Ms. Song is having a little trouble, so I came here this time. It’s also for her.”

Looking at Warnia, Ito Yuhiko said very politely: “Hello, Miss Song, I am Ito Yuhiko, Mr. Wade is a distinguished guest of the Ito family, you are his friend, and you are naturally one of the distinguished guests of the Ito family. Welcome to the house.”

Warnia also politely bowed slightly: “Thank you, Mr. Ito!”

At this moment, Warnia was very surprised in her heart.

She knew very well what status of the Ito family in Japan.

In Japan, the strongest family is the Ito family.

In addition to the Ito family, the rest are big chaebols composed of several families, but the strength of the Ito family, even when compared with those of the big chaebols, is not much worse.

Unexpectedly, Ito Yuhiko of the Ito family was so respectful and polite to Charlie, which made her even more shocked by Charlie’s strength.

Ito Yuhiko slandered in his heart at this time: “This Warnia seems to be no worse than my daughter in terms of appearance, build, and temperament. She is definitely among the top beauties. She and Charlie are so close. Isn’t she? What’s the hidden deep relationship with Charlie? If this is the case, then the chance of my daughter and Charlie is even smaller!”

While he was feeling emotional in his heart, his sister Emi hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, it’s quite cold outside, let’s go in and talk.”

Only then did Yuihiko recovered, and hurriedly said, “Yes, yes! Go in and talk, and let Nanako prepare the tea ceremony to entertain the two. At the same time, tell the chef to prepare some breakfast.”

Inside the Japanese-style meeting room.

Charlie and Warnia sat on the ground next to each other.

Nanako knelt at one end of the tea table, elegantly and unhurriedly making tea for everyone.

Charlie asked Warnia at this moment: “Warnia, what happened to you last night? Can you tell me in detail?”

Ito Yuihiko also hurriedly said at this time: “Miss Song, I have a bit of energy in Japan. You might as well tell the story. I and the entire Ito family will definitely be able to help you!”

Warnia bowed slightly and said, “Thank you Master, thank you Mr. Ito and Miss Ito.”

After thanking him, Warnia continued: “I came to Japan this time to reach strategic cooperation with Nippon Steel. I talked to their vice presidents for several rounds. Until last night, their chairman decided to See me, to sign a contract with me…”

“Because their chairman is in Nishitama County, I drove there overnight. I didn’t expect to be hit by a car into the cliff on the road…”

Yuihiko Ito frowned and said, “It’s a bit strange. The chairman of Nippon Steel has a deep friendship with me. According to his style of working, he should not ask you to sign a contract at night, and even if he signs a contract, he will not call you to Nishitama County because his mansion is very close to me, but a few minutes drive from here. After dinner yesterday, he visited me at the mansion!”

Chapter 2081

Takehiko’s words made Charlie suddenly alert.

He asked, “Mr. Ito, are you familiar with the chairman of Nippon Steel?”

“Yes!” Takehiko said very seriously: “The chairman of Nippon Steel is named Watanabe Shinka, and he has a deep friendship with me.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Then please ask him if he is looking to cooperate with a Chinese company to build a factory recently. If so, ask him which company he is cooperating with and whether it has been finalized.”

Takehiko said immediately: “Okay, Mr. Wade, I’ll just ask.”

Warnia hurriedly asked Charlie: “Master, do you think Mr. Watanabe has a problem?”

Charlie shook his head: “One is this Watanabe, and the other is for you to see Watanabe’s vice chairman. Both of them are suspicious, but I am still not sure who has the problem, and neither It’s okay to exclude both of them, or include both.”

Warnia nodded lightly, without saying more.

This is because she also knew very well in her heart that this matter was far beyond her control. Since Charlie had already come to Japan for her, she would completely listen to his arrangements.

When Ito heard that there might be a problem, he patted his chest and said, “Mr. Wade, I am very familiar with Watanabe. Although he is a little bit cunning in business, he is still very upright. I believe He should have nothing to do with the murder of Miss Song.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Ito, I am not distrusting you, but this matter involves many lives, so you still have to be cautious. Could you please help me ask this Watanabe, and please also ask. At the time, try to be more natural and don’t let him hear what you mean.”

Takehiko nodded, immediately took out his cell phone, found Watanabe’s number, and called.

The call was quickly connected, and a lazy voice came: “Hey, Ito, what do you b@stard doing calling so early?”

Takehiko laughed and said, “Watanabe, where are you now?”

Watanabe yawned, “I’m sleeping, where else can I be! What’s the matter with you? Let me sleep a little longer if there is nothing important…”

Takehiko said: “I heard that you want to cooperate with a Chinese company? Are there any companies that have confirmed intentions?”

Watanabe asked curiously: “What? Are you planning to enter the steel industry?”

Takehiko said: “No, I just ask you, I happen to know some friends in China, if your cooperation here has not been settled, I may be able to help you match up.”

Watanabe said: “We have indeed considered this matter. Recently, it seems that we have indeed been docking with some powerful Chinese companies, but I will leave this to Hashimoto.”

Takehiko asked: “Hashimoto? Is it Hashimoto Kinzin?”

“Yes.” Watanabe said with a smile: “To be honest, this kind of cooperation to build a factory is not too big a business for Nippon Steel as a whole. I usually don’t directly intervene, but if you have friends who want to cooperate, then I can sell you face.”

Takehiko smiled and said, “Then I will thank you in advance, but has Hashimoto determined a partner for cooperation? If he already has a certain candidate, I will suddenly jump in. I am afraid. Not suitable.”

Watanabe said indifferently: “You don’t need to worry about Hashimoto’s suitability, he is a senior part-time worker. If I don’t ask anything, he will decide, but if I ask, he can only follow orders.”

Takehiko laughed and said, “Okay, I know, wait for me to ask my friends for details, and I will contact you if necessary.”

Watanabe said: “You have nothing else, right? I’ll hang up if there is nothing else, and continue to sleep!”

“Okay, go to sleep!”

After hanging up the phone, Takehiko said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, it seems that Watanabe really doesn’t know about this. He didn’t even ask Miss Song and Hashimoto Kinzin about cooperation, and why would he participate in the murder? Where is Miss Song in this equation?”

Chapter 2082

Charlie nodded slightly and looked at Warnia to the side: “Did Hashimoto called you yesterday and asked you to sign a contract with the chairman?”

Warnia said firmly: “Yes, Hashimoto called me first and asked me to go to Nishitama County to sign a contract with the chairman.”

Charlie snorted coldly: “It seems that the problem lies with Hashimoto Kinzin. He must have deliberately deceived you to go to Nishitama County, and then set up an ambush on the mountain road in Nishitama County.”

Warnia asked very suspiciously: “Master, I don’t understand why Hashimoto Kinzin would harm me? I have no grievances with him, and there has never been any intersection before. Why did he plan to kill me?”

Charlie said coldly: “Many assailants and victims don’t know each other. What really drives him to murder each other is mostly profit. It must be good for him to kill you, so he did this.”

Warnia was even more surprised, and asked: “I really can’t think of it, what good will I do for him if I die? He won’t get any good either!”

Charlie looked at Warnia and said seriously: “You are dead, it may be difficult for him to get any benefits directly, but the key is to see if anyone benefits him after you die!”

Warnia’s expression suddenly tightened: “Master…you…you mean…someone hired him to kill me?!”

Charlie nodded firmly: “I think it should be like this!”

Warnia was a little nervous at once, and at the same time she couldn’t understand, she said vaguely, “But…but…but it doesn’t make sense…I usually I have never offended anyone. Who would be good if I die?”

Charlie looked at her, smiled but did not speak, because he already had an answer in his mind at this time.

He felt that Honor Song and his father Tianming Song were most likely behind the incident.

Charlie knew everything about the Song family.

Warnia's parents died young, and there are several uncles in the family.

Among them, Tianming, the father of Honor, has the most influence.

Because he is the eldest son and the successor that the old man had originally decided to set aside.

Therefore, in Warnia's generation, Honor is naturally the most influential one.

Warnia has not had much influence because she has no parents and is alone.

It is also fortunate that Mr. Song takes care of her and loves her, so even if her parents are gone, she can still enjoy the treatment of Missy.

In case Mr. Song is the kind of old feudal patriarchal patriarch, Warnia has no parents, I am afraid that the Song family has long used as a marriage tool, married her to a big family as a wife.

However, since Warnia met Charlie, her position in the Song family has skyrocketed.

When the old man Song was about to die, Warnia asked Charlie to pull him back from the Palace of the Kings of the Lords. Then Charlie also looked at Warnia's face and gave him a rejuvenation pill to regain his health and be twenty years younger.

Therefore, when Charlie gave a pill as a birthday gift on his birthday, Mr. Song was so excited that he passed the position of Patriarch to Warnia.

In this way, Warnia suddenly became the most powerful one in the Song family. In contrast, the power and influence of Honor and his father have shrunk drastically.

In this case, Honor and his father must be very dissatisfied with Warnia.

Once the dissatisfaction in their hearts continues to accumulate, over time, they have the idea of murdering Warnia, and it seems logical!

Chapter 2083

Warnia really couldn't think of who wanted her life.

Although the shadows of Honor and Tianming flashed in her mind, she immediately denied this idea.

She felt that Honor grew up with her since she was a child, and treated her like a sister, so he couldn't think of her badly.

This is not how simple and stupid Warnia is, but that she feels family love is priceless, and she shouldn't doubt her cousin and uncle.

Charlie could see that she hadn't doubted Honor's head, so it was just on this topic, and it was just a point of fascination.

He is only suspicious of Honor now, and there is no need to tell Warnia too much before he finds definite evidence.

So he said to Warnia: "Warnia will live in Mr. Ito's house for the time being in these two days. As I said, don't contact anyone, let alone let anyone know that you are still alive and who wants to kill you. I will investigate."

Warnia nodded lightly, and said respectfully: "Master, I will let you arrange everything."

Charlie smiled slightly: "You didn't sleep all night. After you finish eating, let Miss Ito arrange a room for you to rest."

Nanako hurriedly said: "Miss Song, what style of room do you like? Is it a Japanese-style tatami mat or a European-style soft bed? I'll let the maid prepare it in advance!"

Warnia hurriedly said: "Miss Ito is too polite, I can go with anything."

Nanako said with a sweet smile: “In this case, let me help you arrange a Japanese-style guest room, which is also considered to be in the countryside.”

Warnia said politely: “Then thank you, Miss Ito!”

Nanako said earnestly: “Miss Song is Master’s good friend. When you come to Ito’s house, you treat it as your own home.”

With that, Nanako said with some regret: “Ms. Song is coming to Tokyo. It stands to reason that I should accompany you to stroll around, but Master will not let you show up. This time I can only apologize for you to stay at home. After the matter is resolved, I will take you around again!”

Warnia did not expect that Nanako, as the eldest lady of the Ito family, was much stronger in value and background than herself, but she was so polite to her that she was flattered for a while.

However, she soon realized a very real problem in her heart, and thought to herself: “I have never met Miss Ito. She is so polite to me. Isn’t it all about Master’s face? She can only say Master. Too much ability, too much face…”

While Warnia was feeling emotional, Nanako had already prepared the matcha in the Japanese tea ceremony. She was the first to bring the teacup in front of Charlie, with a little respect and a little shyness, and said, “Master , Please enjoy!”

Charlie nodded slightly and smiled: “Thank you Nanako.”

After that, he reached out and took the teacup.

Nanako did the same, and took a cup to Warnia.

Warnia discovered that although Nanako was very polite and humble when serving tea to her and Charlie, her eyes were a bit less bright than when serving tea to Charlie.

As a woman, Warnia couldn’t be clearer, Nanako was facing Charlie, what the light in her eyes meant.

If a woman looks at a man with a different kind of light in her eyes, then this man must be the love in her heart.

Because the light in the eyes is the look of love.

There was a sudden sadness in her heart.

The sadness is because Charlie always seems to have no shortage of women who like him.

Chapter 2084

Moreover, those women who like him are all excellent.

Not to mention the Ito Nanako, just in Aurous Hill, Aoxue of the Qin Family, and Zhovia next to the genius doctor Shi, which one is not stunning in the world?

But, who can't tell, they both have a special attachment to Charlie?

Thinking of this, she looked at Charlie's eyes with a bit of resentment, and at the same time, she was also feeling emotional: "You b@dass, I really don't know how many women you provoke outside, so many women love you, so passionate. Debt, I see how you can pay it off in the future..."

At this moment, in order to please Charlie, Takehiko said to Warnia, "Miss Song, I have a relationship with Nippon Steel's Chairman. You also know. When this matter is investigated, it will become clear. After the murderer is severely punished, if you still need to cooperate with Nippon Steel, I can help you build a bridge, and I will definitely help you fight for the best cooperation conditions at that time."

Warnia said gratefully, "Thank you so much, Mr. Ito..."

Takehiko said seriously: "Ms. Song, Mr. Wade has helped me the Ito family too much. It can be said that if Mr. Wade hadn't helped me at the beginning, my Ito family would probably have suffered annihilation!"

Speaking of this, Takehiko sighed: "Mr. Wade is so kind to us, you are his friend, that is, a friend of my Ito family. Helping friends is what we should do."

After the Matsumoto family was wiped out for kidnapping a pair of children from the Su family, Takehiko often felt that he was lucky.

In the beginning, the Matsumoto family was going to kill the children of the Su family, and then set the blame on his family. If it weren't for Charlie, it would be the Ito family that might be destroyed.

Not to mention, Charlie also saved Nanako, so Takehiko attaches great importance to him.

Seeing that Warnia was his friend, he was naturally willing to sell Charlie's face and help Warnia.

Charlie on the side also saw this.

He couldn't help but secretly said in his heart: "Unexpectedly, after Takehiko was injured, his temper has not only changed a lot, but he has also improved a lot in his behavior."

……

After breakfast.

Warnia, who had not rested all night, followed Nanako to the Ito family's guest room.

Although she took the pill that Charlie gave her and was in good physical condition, the mental fatigue caused by the high tension could not be solved by the pill.

So, she lay on the Japanese-style tatami, and soon fell asleep.

At this time, after chatting with Charlie for a while, Ito said apologetically: "Mr. Wade, I'm really sorry. After the amputation, I have been relatively weak. I got up too early today. I can't hold it anymore. I'll go back to my room and rest for a while. If you have any needs, just tell Nanako."

Charlie nodded slightly and said, "Mr. Ito, please."

Takehiko arched his hand weakly and said to Emi Ito, "Emi, take me back to the room."

Emi Ito hurriedly said, “OKay, Oni chan!”

Oni chan is the name of brother in Japanese.

The elders and inferiorities of Japanese society are very clear. Therefore, in front of outsiders, Emi Ito has always treated Takehiko with respect, like a daughter to a father.

Afterward, Emi Ito said to Charlie with a guilty face: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade, Oni-chan’s body is severely damaged, and his vitality is severely injured. The doctor asked to take more rest. Please forgive me…”

Charlie nodded and said, “Ms. Ito, please take Mr. Ito back to rest. When I finish this matter, I will definitely help Mr. Ito get a good treatment. I may not be able to make his severed limb grow longer, but at least I can restore his physical condition to the state before the injury, even better than that.”

Chapter 2085

Nanako, who was making tea, immediately became excited when she heard Charlie’s words!

She knew the weight of Charlie’s words.

In the beginning, her injury was also extremely serious, and she didn’t even dare to imagine that she would have a chance to heal in this life, but what she didn’t expect was that Charlie could quickly get rid of all of her pain with just one pill.

Not only that, but her physical fitness has undergone tremendous changes and improvements.

Therefore, Nanako believed that as long as Charlie was willing, he would surely be able to restore her father’s body to the original state.

Of course, Nanako knew very well in her heart that Charlie definitely couldn’t regenerate her father’s severed limbs, but he could at least greatly restore his physical condition.

In that case, apart from losing his legs, her father is at least a healthy person.

Rather than being so sick as it is now, very haggard and distressing.

Therefore, she almost immediately put down the tea set in her hand, got up and bowed deeply to Charlie, and said gratefully: “Master, thank you so much!”

Takehiko also knows Charlie’s ability!

In the beginning, he tried every means to find all the experts in Japan, and no one had any solution to his daughter’s injury.

He even thought that his daughter would be inseparable from a wheelchair for the rest of her life. He even thought that under the influence of that kind of injury, her physical condition might get worse.

But never dreamed that Charlie could help her daughter to recover.

Not only is it recovering as before, but it is also a big step forward.

This is enough to prove that Charlie is a person with great abilities and supernatural powers!

Therefore, he couldn’t hide his excited hands and said, “Mr. Wade! You are willing to treat me. It is a great blessing for me. Your great kindness is unforgettable!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: “Mr. Ito doesn’t have to be so polite, my style has always been like this, you respect me, I will respect you!”

As Charlie said, he has always been full of grudges.

Not only hatred must be repaid, but also gratitude must be repaid.

For example, Aunt Li in the orphanage, she raised him in childhood, he feels grateful to her and even willing to do anything for her.

Another example is Claire, when he was so down and nothing, she was willing to marry him, and she did not ridicule and insult him like other people, but respected him as a guest. Charlie did not forget this.

Sometimes, it doesn't even need to reach the point of so-called kindness, as long as the other party has enough kindness to him, he will return more kindness to the other party.

Solmon knew when he was lost, Charlie gave him a pill;

Qin Gang was devout, Charlie donated two pills to his family;

Orvel was loyal, and Charlie not only gave him the earliest basic medicine, but also saved his life with the rejuvenating medicine.

Warnia treated him pretty well at the beginning, and had always treated him respectfully, so he was willing to wish her the position of head of the house and rescue her from the overnight raid in Japan.

This is Charlie's code of conduct.

At this time, Charlie thought very simply: Although Takehiko was a bit pretending before, but since he saved Nanako and helped the Ito family through the crisis, he immediately lost his way and knows how to return. It can be said that he is a very current affairs person.

Moreover, this time he is extremely concerned about his visit to Japan and the things Warnia encountered. He really sees this in his eyes.

Since he is in a situation like this, it is within his power to help him recover.

Chapter 2086

After all, there are still a lot of rejuvenation pills, and this thing is of little use to him, but it has a great effect on Takehiko.

He is not a martial artist, and he is not too old. If he scrapes a rejuvenating pill by one-tenth and soaks it in water for him to take it, he will surely restore his health quickly.

As for why he didn't give it to him right now, he mainly wanted to control the rhythm more or less in this matter.

Sometimes, to be generous to others is to be rhythmic.

Although generosity is a good thing, it is like medicine. It can both cure and hurt people.

Just like when injecting drugs, a scientific and reasonable rate of administration must be established according to the properties of the drug and the patient's condition.

It is not good to give the medicine too quickly;

But it's too slow to give, and it's not good!

Giving it soon will often make the other party despise this generosity, and it may cause the other party's mentality.

But slowing down will often make the other party lose patience, drain the original gratitude, and replace it with complaints and dissatisfaction.

The rhythm is just right now. It's not given right away, and it won't be delayed for a long time. Just wait until he finishes Warnia's affairs.

In this way, not only can Ito be grateful, but also he can spontaneously help with Warnia.

Not only can he help Warnia find the real murderer behind the scenes, but he can also help her facilitate cooperation with Nippon Steel.

It is possible to help her turn this crisis into an opportunity.

In this way, Warnia can not only survive the crisis without any risk, but also can use this to find out who is behind the scenes, ensure that everything is safe in the future, and even get a cooperation agreement with very good terms. This is the best of both worlds.

Takehiko, Nanako, and Emi all thanked Charlie respectfully at this time.

Especially Takehiko, his eyes were flushed while thanking him.

Seeing him emotionally, Charlie smiled at him: "Mr. Ito, you should go back to rest as soon as possible. I will tell you in advance when I am ready to treat you."

Takehiko immediately said excitedly: “Okay Mr. Wade! Anyway, I can’t thank you enough!”

……

After Takehiko was pushed away by Emi, only Charlie and Nanako were left in the room.

Nanako took the initiative to move her seat, and sat cross-legged opposite Charlie. While adding tea to him, she asked with a blushing face: “Master has any plans next? Do you want to investigate that Hashimoto’s approach? If necessary, I can send a ninja over and monitor him secretly!”

Charlie thought for a while and nodded: “That’s okay. After all, I am not ready to stun the snake. If you want to solve this matter once and for all, you must not only find out the master behind the scenes, but also have solid evidence.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “If you have a ninja who you trust and pass the test for you, let him help me monitor Hashimoto’s activities. I want to see what he does every day, where he has been, and who he has contact with. And what is the content of contact.”

Nanako immediately nodded and said, “Master can rest assured, these are small things, and ninjas can do it, so I will give them orders.

Charlie thanked her and asked her: “Nanako, in your Ito family, how many ninjas can you mobilize now?”

Nanako thought for a while and said, “There are probably fifteen or sixteen ninjas that can be mobilized.”

Charlie nodded and said: “By the way, Miss Song’s cousin also came to Tokyo. His name is Honor, but I don’t know what hotel he is staying in Tokyo. Please I ask you to arrange for someone to investigate. After the result, two more ninjas can be sent to secretly monitor him.”

Nanako asked in surprise: “Master, do you suspect that Miss Song’s cousin is behind this incident?”

“Yes!” Charlie said gratefully: “This matter, I will trouble you to help me keep an eye on.”

Chapter 2087

At noon, in the mountains of Nishitama County.

The weather in Tokyo today is excellent.

Clear sky.

The warm sun rises high in the sky, spreading warmth and brightness over the whole earth.

In such good weather, the visibility is extremely good, so it is especially suitable for search and rescue.

The TMPD searched all night, but did not find any traces related to Warnia, which made the entire TMPD desperate.

The search range, centered on the location of the accident, first spread to five kilometers, and then to ten kilometers, still nothing.

The TMPD decided to expand the search range to 20 kilometers. If it is not possible to search for 20 kilometers, it can only announce that Warnia has disappeared and whereabouts are unknown.

Honor was anxious at this moment.

What he needs now is to find Warnia’s body as soon as possible, otherwise he will be unsure of her death, and he will not be peaceful.

Hashimoto Kinzin was also anxious, and now the TMPD has highly suspected that Warnia and her party were deliberately killed, so they have begun to investigate from the scene.

Although Hashimoto's staff have handled the scene very carefully, there is absolutely no perfect crime in this world, no matter how careful and cautious, they will definitely leave clues.

As long as the police find the key clues, they can follow the vine and figure out the whole story.

Until then, no one can escape from the subordinate who actually executed the murder to Hashimoto who gave orders behind the scenes.

Mr. Song, who was far away in Aurous Hill, was still worried about Warnia's whereabouts.

He made several phone calls to Honor all morning and asked about the progress of the TMPD, but Honor gave him no clue.

This also made the old man's mood more and more heavy.

Although he extremely hoped that his granddaughter would be safe and sound, the absence of any news for so long has made him prepare for the worst in his heart.

He knows that the longer the time is delayed, the less chance the granddaughter will return.

So, he hurriedly called Charlie.

As soon as the phone was connected, he choked up with pleading: "Master, please find a way to save Warnia!"

As he said, the old man didn't feel stretched, he was crying.

Charlie hurriedly comforted: "Master, don't worry, I will definitely try my best to help Warnia."

Mr. Song sighed, "Master, you don't know that the honor has gone to Japan overnight, but the whereabouts of Warnia has not been found in Japan, and the three people with Warnia have died. Life or death is uncertain, this...how can I not worry..."

Charlie originally considered whether to tell Father Song that Warnia is safe.

But after much deliberation, he still felt that he had to stop it. Since he said it or didn't tell him, then he wouldn't tell anyone.

Whether it was Mr. Song or anyone else, he couldn't reveal half of it.

So he said to Mr. Song: "Don't worry, Mr. Song, I've already notified my friends in Tokyo to help find Warnia's whereabouts. I will tell you as soon as I have any news."

Mr. Song choked and said, "Master, it's true that I have a very bad premonition this time. Warnia's accident seems to have been man-made, and everyone else has died. Only she is missing. I feel it is very likely that she has been met by an accident, or she is about to meet..."

Charlie said, "Master, there is still no conclusion on this matter, so you don't have to be too pessimistic. I believe that Warnia has her own natural conditions, and they should be able to turn dangers into peace."

Father Song was silent for a moment before he pleaded: "Master, if you can, the old man dare to ask you one thing..."

Chapter 2088

Charlie hurriedly said, "Master, please speak."

Father Song trembled: "Master, I beg you to take time to go to Japan. In this world, I am afraid that only you will have the chance to save her..."

Charlie didn't tell the Song family about coming to Japan by himself.

Therefore, Mr. Song now thinks that others are in Aurous Hill.

But since Mr. Song said so, he didn't conceal it anymore, and said: "Mr. Song, I really don't hide it. I'm in Tokyo right now, and I will do my best for Warnia."

Mr. Song asked in surprise and excitement: “Master, you…are you in Tokyo?! When did you go?”

Charlie said truthfully: “Last night, I heard that Warnia had an accident, so I asked Mr. Issac from Shangri-La to help arrange the plane and flew over.”

Mr. Song was obviously relieved, and said gratefully: “Master, Warnia to have a friend like you is really fortunate! You are a person with great magical powers, I believe you will definitely save her.”

As he said, he hurriedly said again: “Master, Honor also took some people to Tokyo last night. Or I will let him see you and let him listen to your instructions over there. What do you think?”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning when he heard this.

See Honor?

He is not interested.

However, when he thought that Honor was the biggest suspect, Charlie felt that it was okay to see him.

See him and see if this kid will show his feet when facing him.

So Charlie said to Mr. Song: “Old man, let Mr. Song call me, and I will tell him the time and place of the meeting.”

Father Song was very excited: “Okay, OK! Master wait a minute, I’ll call him, let him visit you immediately! In the future in Tokyo, let him listen to your instructions!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Okay, let him call me.”

Honor is worrying about the hotel at this time.

He thought his trip to Japan would be very simple. He would come and claim Warnia's body. Discuss directly with his family about how to take the body back. Then he could go back to Aurous Hill to prepare for the funeral.

After the funeral, give Grandpa the neurological drugs prepared by his father to slowly turn him into Alzheimer's patient, and then he can be raised as a mascot.

However, he did not expect that he planned everything carefully, but he was directly stuck in the first link.

He is here, but Warnia's body is gone…

Just when he was riding a tiger and didn't know what to do next, Mr. Song called.

This is already the eighth call that Mr. Song has made to Honor today.

He looked at the word "Grandpa" on the phone, and couldn't help screaming: "Fcuk old stuff! Keep calling his mother! He will annoy me sooner or later!"

He scolded, but he still didn't dare to delay a little bit, and hurriedly pressed his phone to answer.

As soon as the phone was connected, Honor immediately seemed to have changed. He said in a respectful voice with a bit of self-blame and a bit of sadness: "Grandpa, sorry, there is still no news from the TMPD, but you Don't worry, I will urge them again!"

Grandpa Song gave a hum and said, "Honor, I called you because I have something to tell you."

Honor hurriedly said, "Grandpa, please tell me what you want!"

Mr. Song said, "Master Wade has also reached Tokyo."

Honor's whole body suddenly exploded in shock, and he blurted out: "What did you say?!"

Chapter 2089

Hearing that Charlie had come to Tokyo, Honor was shaking all over!

He didn't expect him to be in Tokyo!

He knew that Warnia was easy to deal with, and the old man was easy to deal with, but taking on Master Charlie was by no means a good deal!

Therefore, as soon as he heard about this, his whole person suddenly panicked.

The old man Song on the other end of the phone asked him in surprise: "Honor, what's wrong with you? What's the fuss about?"

Honor only then came back to his senses, suppressing the tension deep in his heart, and said: "Grandpa, why did Master come? I can't believe it, is it because of Warnia?"

Mr. Song hummed, and said, "Master is a person of loyalty, and Warnia has always had a good relationship with him. Now that something happened to her, he rushed to Tokyo as soon as possible, which shows how much he values her. With the help of Master, the chances of finding Warnia are much higher!"

Honor is crazy with hatred!

He roared in his heart: "D@mn! Charlie b@stard, what is he doing in Tokyo now!? He's not at home to spend time with his wife, and what does he come to Tokyo for?! Tokyo can't turn around without him, right!"

Honor is very clear about Charlie's ability.

That's why he worried.

On the one hand, he worried that he would be exposed in front of Charlie; on the other hand, he was also worried about whether Charlie could really find Warnia.

What if he really rescued Warnia?

At this moment, Old Man Song saw that he hadn't responded for a long time, and he asked, "Honor? Are you still listening?"

Honor quickly said: “I’m listening, I’m listening!”

After finishing speaking, he quickly said: “Grandpa, that would be great if Master can come! I feel more at ease in my heart!”

Mr. Song said, “Yes! When I heard Master said that he had arrived in Tokyo, my heart really became more at ease. I believe that with Master, Warnia will surely be able to make good fortune.”

Honor can only agree: “Grandpa, you are right. I also think that with him, Warnia will be safe with him!”

Mr. Song seldom laughed twice and said, “Honor, if you hang up later, call him immediately, and then quickly go to meet him. From now on, you must listen to Master Wade for everything in Tokyo. Do you understand?”

Honor said without hesitation: “Grandpa, don’t worry, I must look forward to Master’s orders!”

Mr. Song said with satisfaction: “If you have this enlightenment, just call Master!”

Honor hurriedly said, “Okay Grandpa! Then I’ll hang up first!”

“OK!”

Honor hung up his grandfather’s phone, and his whole body suddenly became angry!

Unable to control his emotions, he slammed a punch on the glass coffee table and smashed the tempered glass coffee table to pieces!

At the same time, his right hand was also scratched by the glass, and several bloody holes appeared immediately.

Honor didn’t care about the pain at all, his mind was full of anger and tension at this time.

To Charlie, he already hated him, and he thought to himself: “This man! He’s too lenient for meddling!”

“I really thought that if someone called you Master, you would really control the air?!”

“The Song family’s affairs are his family affairs, why is he so nosy?!”

Chapter 2090

“If it weren’t for him to get involved in the first place, it would be impossible for the old thing to go against it and let Warnia’s become the head of the Song family!”

“In that case, naturally I wouldn’t want to kill her!”

Thinking of this, Honor’s eyes were full of hatred, and he whispered to himself coldly: “Charlie, Warnia, you’d better not cause me trouble or engage with monsters, otherwise, I don’t care about you Master. , I must find a way to kill you!”

After that, Honor calmed down again, took out his phone, and called Charlie.

As soon as the phone was connected, Honor heard on the other end of the phone, Charlie said: “Hello, hello.”

He hurriedly said, “Master? I am Honor Song!”

Charlie said, “Oh, it’s Mr. Song.”

Honor hurriedly said: “Master, Grandpa called me and said that you have come to Tokyo for Warnia. He asked me to follow your instructions. I don’t know where you are now?”

Charlie said, “I am living at a friend’s house.”

Honor didn’t think much, and said, “Master, friend’s house may not be convenient and the conditions may not be really good. It’s better to stay in a hotel. I am staying at the Aman Hotel Tokyo. If you need, I’ll let someone get the best room for you.”

Charlie said lightly: “Don’t bother, it’s quite convenient for me to live in a friend’s house.”

With that said, Charlie deliberately used the tone of a leader to his subordinates, and ordered: “Mr. Song, I want to meet with you. You can report to me face to face about Warnia and the current investigation progress of this matter.”

Honor felt 10,000 upset in his heart, but still said very sincerely: “Okay, Master, you give me an address, I will rush over to meet you now!”

Charlie deliberately wanted to give Honor a disarm, so he said indifferently: “No, didn’t you stay at the Aman Hotel? You wait at the hotel for a while, and I will arrange for someone to pick you up and call you when they arrive.“

Honor also wanted to say something politely, saying: “Master, how can you be in the next, how troubling for you to send someone to pick me up? It’s better for me to come by myself…”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t say much, just wait for the call.”

After that, Charlie directly hung up the phone.

Honor on the other end of the phone was already bursting his lungs.

He slammed the phone on the carpet and yelled: “fcuk! Who the hell do you call Mr. Song? I ask you to call, so you dare to call? Is Mr. Song your servant?”

After finishing speaking, he roared angrily: “D@mn! Let me see you? Why are you so fcuking boastful? If you have a friend in Tokyo who can have a place to stay for a night, it’s not you who are awesome. What a fcuk!”

However, even though Honor has been scolded, he still sees it clearly in his heart.

“Even if I am dissatisfied with Charlie’s 10,000 times, I must honestly meet him and obey his instructions. At the very least, I have to pretend to be very cooperative on the surface…”

“Otherwise, if he notices something wrong with me, wouldn’t I be finished?”

“Charlie’s temper is notoriously bad. He and my sister have never been clear. If I let him know that I killed my sister, maybe he will kill me directly in Japan. Everything is cold…”

At this moment, the residence of the Ito family.

Warnia is still resting, Nanako has been with Charlie.

Charlie ended the call with Honor, and said to Nanako next to him, “I have to trouble you to do me a favor again.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Master, please give orders!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “I’m going to trouble you to send a team to help me pick someone up here. The team should be as grand as possible, the grander the better!”

Chapter 2091

When Nanako heard Charlie’s request for a grand team, she immediately smiled and said, “Master, isn’t the team a bit grand enough? Or I would just send a few helicopters over!”

Charlie smiled slightly, “Is this guy staying at the Aman Hotel in Tokyo and arranging a helicopter in the city center, isn’t it inappropriate?”

Nanako smiled and said seriously: “Master, this little thing is not inappropriate for the Ito family. If you want, you can leave this to me to arrange it. I will definitely not disappoint you!”

Charlie thought about it for a moment, then nodded and agreed, and said with a smile: “Then I will trouble you for help. I have only one purpose, to completely shock him.”

Nanako smiled and said, “Master can rest assured, I will give him a vivid and realistic education class!”

……

Aman Hotel.

Honor asked his beautiful assistant to put a few band-aids on his hands.

This girl is not only his assistant, but also his lover, but also his confidant.

After helping Honor to deal with the wound, she said distressedly: “Mr. Song, you should never be so impulsive in the future. You can’t make fun of your body anyway!”

Honor said with a gloomy expression: “You don’t understand, it’s not that I’m too impulsive, it’s that Charlie is too tricky. It’s a huge trouble for me to stay in Tokyo!”

The assistant hurriedly said: “Mr. Song, it’s actually not that difficult to deal with such a person? Let Hashimoto first summon a few killers and find a chance to kill him.”

Honor waved his hand and sighed: “Oh, you don’t understand, you don’t know what Charlie is capable of. This person is quite capable, and most people are not his opponents.”

“Furthermore, if you rush to trouble him, you will most likely expose yourself in advance. In that case, you will lose more than you gain.”

The assistant asked, “Mr. Song, what should we do now? Is it like the old man said, you should follow his arrangements?”

Honor nodded, and said coldly: “There is no other way but to cooperate with him superficially, and hope that he will not discover me.”

As he said, he sighed, and said without a word in his heart: “I just don’t know if I can remain calm in front of him. This person is very shrewd, and if I am careless, he might be able to see it.“

The assistant hurriedly said, “Mr. Song, you are the person with the best psychological quality I have ever seen. I believe that you will definitely not expose any flaws.”

Honor nodded slightly: “I hope!”

As he was talking, Honor's cell phone rang suddenly.

On the phone, a woman's voice came: "Is this, Mr. Honor Song?"

Honor snorted and said, "Yes, it's me."

The woman said: "Hello Mr. Song, I am sent by Mr. Wade to pick you up. Are you ready to go?"

Honor said: "I'm ready, where shall we meet?"

The woman said, "You should be staying at the Aman Hotel, right?"

Honor said: "Yes, I am in the presidential suite of the Aman Hotel."

Honor deliberately said the two words presidential suite, just to find a sense of superiority in front of the other party.

He knew that Charlie had some skills, but he also felt that Charlie's skills should only be useful in Aurous Hill. If he leaves Aurous Hill and arrives in Japan, he will definitely be discounted.

Therefore, he instinctively didn't look at the friend in Charlie's mouth.

In his opinion, it is impossible for Charlie to make friends with high-ranking officials in Japan.

It is estimated that the other party is at most a middle class in Tokyo.

Chapter 2092

The woman on the other end said calmly, "Since Mr. Song lives in the Aman Hotel, please move to the rooftop now."

"Rooftop?" Honor frowned: "What do you want me to do on the rooftop?"

The woman said, "The helicopter is waiting on the rooftop."

“Helicopter?” Honor’s expression was a little surprised, but also a little despised.

He thought to himself: “This Charlie and his friends are really boring. There are some helicopters to pick me up in the city. It’s a little bit of money. Don’t you know where to spend it? Rent a helicopter. I think I’m really awesome? This bit is really too low, right?”

Thinking of this, he smiled contemptuously, and then said very politely: “If this is the case, please wait a moment, I will come up.”

“Well, I am waiting for Mr. Song on the rooftop.”

After Honor hung up the phone, he immediately laughed contemptuously: “Humph, Charlie is really interesting, I said I’m going to find him, he has to let me wait for his friend to pick me up, and he has to get a helicopter. Does it make sense to come and pick me up? Have I never seen the world? With a helicopter, he wants to bluff me?”

The assistant smiled slightly: “In my opinion, Mr. Song, this Charlie is nothing but the light of fireflies, so he is so embarrassed to compete with you like the sun and the moon. He doesn’t know what to do!

Honor sneered: “Oh, if you want to talk about him, he still has some ability, and nothing else, the rejuvenation pill in his hand is really a fcuking good thing! I really hope to see it. I can have one when I am old…”

As he said, Honor sighed and waved his hand to the assistant: “Okay, let’s not talk about it, you come to the rooftop with me.”

“OK President Song!”

Honor took his confidant assistant to the rooftop of the Aman Hotel.

At this time, a heavy black helicopter was parked on a helipad on the rooftop.

When Honor saw the helicopter, he was a little surprised and said: “Oh, to pick me. Charlie and his friend are really willing to pay for this. This super cougar helicopter has an ex-factory price of more than 1.5. With a little modification, the price will exceed 200 million. Such a helicopter can cost hundreds of thousands for a short flight.”

The little assistant smiled and said: “To spend hundreds of thousands to pretend to be forceful in front of Mr. Song. This man is really blind!”

“Yes.” Honor sneered: “Have you seen the four letters on the fuselage of this plane?”

The little assistant looked at the eye-catching white letters on the black fuselage and read them one by one: “itou? Mr. Song, what does this mean? There seems to be no such word in English.”

Honor said with a smile: “This is not an English word, it is the Roman sound of Japanese. The four letters of itou, pronounced in Roman sound, should be pronounced as ‘yito’.”

“Yito?” The assistant frowned, “What does this mean, Mr. Song, it sounds weird.”

Honor said seriously: “You, there are really few people in the world. The Japanese corresponding to these four letters means Ito, which means that this aircraft belongs to the largest family in Japan, the Ito family.”

“Ah?!” The little assistant exclaimed, “Is it the plane of the Ito family?! My goodness, does Charlie know someone from the Ito family?!”

Honor curled his lips: “Just rely on him? I know people from the Ito family, is he worthy?”

The little assistant asked in surprise: “Then what’s going on with this plane?”

Honor said with a smile: “You don’t know anything about it. The industry of the Ito family covers all walks of life in Japan. The family has its own general aviation company called ‘Ito General Aviation’!”

“Ito General aviation?”

“Yes! It’s Ito General Aviation!” Honor explained: “This general aviation company is mainly engaged in short- and medium-distance navigation. It has more than 200 various aircraft under its umbrella, including more than 100 helicopters, which is very powerful!”

“I guess Charlie and his friend rented this helicopter from Ito General Aviation!”

The little assistant nodded and said with a smile: “So that’s it! You said that this plane belongs to the Ito family, which really shocked me. You thought Charlie’s friend was from the Ito family.”

Honor sneered: “I just said that he doesn’t deserve to know someone from the Ito family! The Ito family is now in Japan, which is equivalent to the Su family in our country. Charlie, a guy who relies on feng shui and dances, even he is not worthy to give shoes to the Ito family!”

Chapter 2093

In Honor’s heart, the status of the Ito family is indeed very high.

After all, this is the largest family in Japan, and it has just survived the fierce battle of the three major families in Tokyo. In this regard alone, the future of the Ito family is limitless.

Therefore, Honor did not believe that Charlie could have any actual relationship with the Ito family.

It must be him or his friend who spent money to rent a helicopter owned by the Ito Family General Aviation Company.

So he took his little assistant and walked to the helipad.

Standing by the helicopter was a beautiful lady wearing a blue flight attendant uniform. Seeing the two approaching, she looked at Honor and said respectfully: “You should be Mr. Song, right?”

Honor nodded, and said arrogantly: “Yes, it’s me, are you responsible for picking me up?”

The beauty smiled slightly and said, “Yes, Mr. Song, Mr. Wade and our eldest lady are waiting for you at home now, please board the plane with the lady.”

Honor hummed: “Master is so polite. In the urban area, you don’t need to take a helicopter at all, can’t you just take a car?”

The beauty said indifferently: “Mr. Song, our eldest lady said, be more solemn when picking you up.”

Honor shook his head and smiled, and thought to himself contemptuously: “Send a helicopter here to be grand? Do you think I’m a bunny who has never seen the world? Our Song family is also worthy of private jets and private helicopters. All have this stuff in my eyes. It’s nothing great.”

However, since it is the helicopter sent by Charlie, he naturally did not dare to say such dismissive remarks in person, so he said very politely: “If this is the case, then let’s leave now.”

After that, he took his assistant and got into the heavy helicopter.

This helicopter was originally able to carry at least 20 people, but now the cabin has been completely transformed into a luxurious room, just like a top luxury RV.

Honor sat down on the sofa of the helicopter and asked the beauty: “I don’t know where Master is, how far is it from here?”

The beauty smiled and said, “It’s almost fifteen kilometers.”

“Fifteen kilometers?” Honor said helplessly, “Isn’t it just a few minutes away?”

The beauty smiled and said, “It takes a few minutes to fly, it takes about half an hour.”

“What? Half an hour?!” Honor said dumbfounded: “Fifteen kilometers, even if you pedal a bicycle, you can get there by pedaling faster for half an hour. The speed of this helicopter can’t be slowed to this point, right? ?”

The beauty smiled and said: “Mr. Song doesn’t know something. In order to show the importance of you, our eldest has specially arranged a sightseeing route. You will know later.”

Honor asked a little puzzled: “Could I ask who your eldest lady is?”

The beauty shook her head and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, Mr. Song, we can’t tell you the identity of our eldest lady yet, but when we get to the place, you will naturally know.”

Honor nodded and said, “Okay…”

Having said that, he also muttered in his heart: “I don’t know what kind of medicine Charlie is selling in the gourd? I’m free to get a helicopter, what’s the trouble here?”

At this time, the beautiful woman said, “Mr. Song, our helicopter is about to take off. Please put on the intercom headset and buckle your seat belt.”

“OK.”

Honor nodded, put on the intercom headset, and buckled the seat belt.

Since loud noise is generated when the helicopter is in operation, it is impossible to hear each other in a normal conversation in the cabin.

In order to solve the problem of communication in the cabin, all the crew and passengers on the helicopter wear headphones with very good sound effects. Wearing headphones can not only isolate the sound of the engine, but also use radio to ensure each other’s call.

Once the helicopter gets up, they can only communicate with each other in this way.

Chapter 2094

At this time, the helicopter engine turned slowly, then accelerated continuously, and soon began to slowly rise.

Honor thought: “I can also take this opportunity to take a look at Tokyo under the sky.”

As he was thinking, he heard the beautiful woman’s voice in the headset, and she said, “No.2 and No.3 take off, No.4 and No.5 start the engines, No.6 and No.7 start to prepare!”

Honor was still a little puzzled, and he thought to himself: “What is No. 2, No. 3, No. 4, No. 5? What is this girl talking about here?”

Just wondering, the assistant on the side pointed to the roofs of the other two buildings on both sides of the window, and said in surprise: “Mr. Song, there are also two helicopters flying on the roofs of those two buildings, exactly the same as the one we are sitting on!”

Honor turned his head to see, as expected!

Two identical helicopters take off at the same time and simultaneously on the left and right sides.

These two planes are not only the same as the model they are flying in, they are all Super Cougar, but also the fuselage painting is the same, both of which are painted by Ito General Aviation.

Honor asked the beauty in surprise: “These two planes are also yours?”

The beauty nodded and smiled: “They will accompany you all the way.”

Honor was stunned: “What is full flight companionship?”

The beauty smiled and said: “It is to accompany you throughout the flight, just like the front and rear cars of the convoy.”

Honor’s expression was a bit stunned and said, “Uh… is this really necessary? Master won’t be too expensive, right?”

The beauty said calmly: “Don’t worry, Mr. Wade doesn’t have to pay a penny.”

Honor nodded, and thought to himself: “Needless to say, Charlie should have found another bully in Tokyo…”

As they were talking, the two helicopters had risen to the same height as them. After that, the two planes followed the plane Honor was riding in, and the three planes moved forward at the same speed.

Just one kilometer after flying out, Honor's assistant pointed to the two buildings on both sides and said, "Mr. Song! Two more planes on both sides!"

Honor took a closer look and was shocked!

This is five! is this necessary?

Just after speaking, the assistant pointed far away and blurted out: "Mr. Song, there seem to be black helicopters on the roofs of the two buildings in front!"

Honor looked in the direction of her fingers, and indeed there were two black things the size of ants at a distance of one kilometer away.

Honor carefully identified the two black objects parked on the top of the building. They really looked like the same helicopter he was riding in!

I was surprised that the two helicopters that took off just now have arrived.

The fleet has changed from three to five.

Soon, the black things that were like two ants became bigger and bigger in Honor's vision, and it was easy to recognize them. They were indeed two helicopters.

Subsequently, the two helicopters also began to take off.

The fleet has changed from five to seven.

At this time, Honor had a numb scalp.

He doesn't understand, what exactly is Charlie doing? Just pick him up, is it necessary to make it so grand?

As he was thinking, he heard the beauty say on the walkie-talkie: "The efficiency of taking off in twos is too low. Let's start four at a time!"

Chapter 2095

Seeing that four helicopters really took off, and the fleet quickly expanded to nearly twenty all the way, Honor felt like a fight!

He didn't understand, so he thought to himself: "What the hell is doing? Sending 20 helicopters for more than ten kilometers of roads, this is too incredible, right?"

"Also, where does Charlie's friend from Tokyo come from?! Renting twenty helicopters also cost a lot of money. Is it a waste of money to burn?!"

At this time, the citizens of Tokyo were all startled by the echelon of helicopters whizzing by in the sky, one by one stopped and looked up, thinking that something big had happened, or something extraordinary was coming.

The more Honor couldn't guess Charlie's motive, the more he felt guilty.

Although he and Charlie are not familiar, nor can they talk about friends, at least they are acquaintances. If you meet between acquaintances, shouldn't it be an appointment and then go separately? Charlie suddenly made this appearance, what does it mean?

At this time, on the top floors of the high-rise buildings on both sides, new helicopters are constantly taking off and joining them.

Soon, the total number of helicopter echelons exceeded thirty.

Honor has never experienced such a battle in his entire life, and his heart is a little hairy!

Moreover, he did not have the initial contempt in his heart.

Subconsciously told him that Charlie seemed to be much better than he thought, including his Japanese friend whom he had never met. First URL m. kanshu8.net

Maybe, the other party is still a big local in Tokyo!

More than 30 helicopters circulated idling over downtown Tokyo, and finally hovered over a private estate.

At this time, Honor discovered that the thirty or so helicopters around him had become a circular layout, enclosing his own plane in the middle.

As for his own plane, it was slowly descending at this time.

Honor looked down at the huge estate below, and asked the beauty in surprise: “Excuse me, where is this?”

The beauty said: “Back to Mr. Song, this is where our eldest lady lives.”

Honor doesn’t know where the Ito family’s mansion is, so he can’t recognize who owns the mansion directly below.

However, looking at the location, area, and architectural style, you know that this is definitely not an ordinary home.

As the helicopter slowly descended, Honor’s heartbeat became faster and faster.

He hurriedly thought in his heart: “Charlie’s friends in Tokyo have such a strong family background, and their energy must not be underestimated. If Charlie asks them to help investigate Warnia’s affairs, then maybe he is really going to explode!”

Before, Honor still felt that even if Charlie came to Japan, it was meaningless. He was unfamiliar with the place in Japan. He didn’t know what he did. He didn’t have enough contacts and human help. He wanted to find Warnia’s whereabouts or investigate The cause of Warnia’s death is as difficult as reaching the sky.

This is true for most people.

Everyone’s abilities have obvious geographical restrictions.

For example, Orvel, is an underground emperor in Aurous Hill, no one dares to provoke him, but as long as he leaves Aurous Hill, even if he is in Suzhou, his influence will be greatly reduced.

If he were to come to Tokyo, with his little influence in Aurous Hill, any rich would dare to slap him in the face.

This is because most of Orvel's abilities can only be brought into play when he is in Aurous Hill. The farther away from Aurous Hill, the smaller his abilities.

Honor originally thought that Charlie must be the same.

Charlie was screaming in Aurous Hill because there were a lot of local bigwigs who had good looks in Aurous Hill.

But once he leaves Aurous Hill, his influence is bound to decline drastically.

If he really came to Japan to investigate Warnia's affairs, he might not even be able to find a three or five assistant.

But now, Honor finally realized how ignorant he was.

Chapter 2096

Because he discovered that Charlie seems to have an extraordinary relationship in Japan!

The helicopter landed on the lawn in the back garden of the Ito family.

As soon as the helicopter landed, twenty men in black suits ran over neatly.

Then, twenty people stood on both sides of the hatch, very mighty.

At this time, the beautiful lady in the helicopter opened the hatch, jumped down first, and then said to Honor: "Mr. Song, please!"

Honor swallowed with some difficulty, while drumming in his heart, he stepped out of the helicopter nervously.

The beauty said: "Mr. Song, please come with me. Mr. Wade and our eldest lady are already waiting in the living room."

Honor hurriedly asked humbly: "Beauty, can I dare to ask, who is the eldest lady in your family?"

The beauty smiled and said: “Our eldest lady’s identity, when you see her later, she will definitely tell you in person.”

Honor pretended to smile indifferently, but in fact he became a dog in panic.

He could see that such a mansion, in such a good location in Tokyo, is worth at least tens or even tens of billions of yuan. The family that can have such a mansion should be much stronger than the Song family!

At this time, the beauty gestured at him with a gesture of invitation, and said with a smile: “Mr. Song, please here.”

Uneasy Honor could only nod his head, biting his head to follow.

He followed the beauty through the back garden of the entire Ito family mansion, and then through the long corridor to the door of a Japanese-style room.

The beauty said to him and his assistant: “Two, please wait a moment, I’ll go in and report.”

Honor nodded hurriedly: “Please… let’s wait at the door first…”

The beauty entered the door and said to Charlie and Nanako who were drinking tea cross-legged in front of the tea table: “Mr. Wade, Madam, the guests are here.”

Nanako nodded and said lightly, “Please let them in.”

The beauty immediately said: “OK, lady!”

After that, she came to the door and said to Honor: “Mr. Song, please come in.”

On the side, Honor’s assistant asked Honor in a low voice: “Mr. Song, am I going in too? I’m a little nervous, so I’m not going…”

Honor saw her look very flustered, knowing that she might have been frightened by the unbelievable large formation of the other party, so she dared not go in.

He sighed inwardly: “Are you a little nervous? Did you know that I am also panicked now!”

However, he also knew that the assistant could still retreat, but he could not do it, so he had no choice but to say: “Then you wait for me outside.”

The assistant heaved a sigh of relief, and nodded hurriedly, as if she was granted a pardon.

Honor mustered up the courage at this time and stepped into the door.

As soon as he entered the door, he saw Charlie tasting tea at the tea table.

At this moment, Charlie was still the same as before, with a calm face, seeing Honor coming in, waved his hand slightly at him.

Opposite Charlie, there was also a young-looking Japanese woman who was wearing a Japanese-style kimono. She looked not only extremely beautiful, but also gentle and elegant.

Honor recognized this woman at a glance!

At this time, the stormy sea had already turned up in his heart, and he muttered to himself: “This…this woman…this woman is not the eldest lady of the Ito family, Nanako, known as Yamato Nadeshiko. Is it… Is it that the local friend Charlie said is her?!”

Chapter 2097

Honor felt at this moment that his outlook on life, values and world outlook were completely subverted in an instant.

He didn’t expect Charlie to have a relationship with Miss Ito.

What’s more terrifying is that the eldest lady of the Ito family is wearing a kimono, kneeling across from Charlie, and pouring tea to him respectfully like a waiter.

This is simply incredible!

Honor wailed desperately in his heart: “What the hell is this? Do the Japanese also believe in the feng shui metaphysics? Otherwise, how did Charlie flick Nanako?”

Just when his mind was full of shock and surprise, Charlie saw him come in, as if he had seen a friend’s son, smiled and waved at him and said, “Oh, honor, come on, please sit down.”

Seeing Charlie’s calm face, Honor was even more puzzled, and wondered: “Charlie has such a good relationship with Warnia, why did Warnia have been missing for so long? Charlie came to Tokyo, but instead of looking for someone So calm, drinking tea in the Ito family mansion?”

Although Honor was puzzled in his heart, he bit his head and came to Charlie’s front and said respectfully: “Hello, Master!”

After speaking, he looked at Nanako and said politely: “Hello, Miss Ito. Please take care of me for the first time.

Nanako smiled slightly and said, “Mr. Song knows me?”

Honor nodded: “You are so well-known, how could I not know you.”

Nanako smiled generously and stretched out her hand to signal: “Mr. Song, please sit down, just have a taste of the Japanese tea ceremony and see if it suits your appetite.”

Honor hurriedly waved his hand and said, “Miss Ito is really too polite. This time, I came to listen to Master’s instructions, so I just want to stand here.”

Charlie faintly waved his hand: “It’s honor, I’ve known your grandfather, you don’t need to be so cautious in front of me, since Miss Ito let you sit, then you sit.”

The tone of Charlie’s words made Honor very disgusted.

He could hear the feeling of being elevated in Charlie’s mouth.

This made his heart very upset.

But at this moment, he didn't dare to disobey Charlie halfway.

After all, Charlie is a guest of the Ito family, and this amount of gold is too great.

So he hurriedly said respectfully: "Since Master said so, it's better to be respectful."

After all, he just sat down beside Charlie.

After sitting cross-legged, Honor was in a state of anxiety, always wondering what kind of medicine Charlie sold in the gourd.

At this moment, Charlie asked, "Honor, what do you know about Warnia? Tell me."

Honor felt a little bit in his heart, but on the surface, he tried to control it as natural as possible, and said, "Master is like this. Some time ago Warnia wanted to cooperate with Nippon Steel in Japan, so she brought people to Japan to start a follow-up. Nippon Steel was negotiating, but something happened suddenly last night. The commercial vehicle she was riding in crashed into a cliff in the mountains of Nishitama County. The other three people in the car died on the spot. Warnia is currently missing…. .."

Charlie nodded, looked at him and asked, "What did the Tokyo Metropolitan Police say?"

Chapter 2098

Honor was a little guilty when Charlie saw that, he hurriedly lowered his head and pretended to respectfully say: "Master, the TMPD has sent a lot of people to search in Nishitama County, but yet to find Warnia's whereabouts."

As he said, Honor hurriedly added: "However, they are increasing the police force to expand the search range, hoping they can find valuable clues as soon as possible. Of course, it is best to find Warnia's whereabouts as soon as possible.

Charlie waved his hand and said faintly: "I am not asking this. I am asking the TMPD. Is there any definition of this matter? Is this fall from the cliff an accident or not? Or was someone deliberately murdered?"

Hearing the four words of deliberate murder, Honor immediately became nervous.

He felt that cold sweat had begun to ooze from his back, and he was wearing his jacket, so it was not easy to be seen.

In fact, the TMPD already has a clear definition. They think this incident is a deliberate murder, because the scene of the accident was obviously handled by humans.

However, they have not found any valuable clues.

Now that Charlie asked so bluntly, Honor's heart became more and more panicked.

He originally thought that Charlie was alone in Japan and couldn't get over the storm in Tokyo, but now it is different. The relationship between Charlie and the Ito family is so good. As long as he has a word, the family will do everything they want in 1000 ways to help him investigate this matter.

The Ito family is very strong in Japan. Once they intervene, it is very likely that they will go slant and find out the truth faster than the police.

Honor was nervous and didn't know how to respond to Charlie's question.

And Charlie also asked at this time: "Honor, why don't you speak?"

Honor recovered and hurriedly said, "Oh, I'm really sorry Master, I just thought about Warnia, and also worried about her safety, so I was a little distracted..."

After speaking, he sat up straight and said truthfully: "Master, the TMPD defines this matter as the possibility of deliberate murder, but because no valuable clues have been found. So the specifics are to be determined based on further investigation, as for the murder, it is just a guess."

Charlie nodded, and said coldly: "TMPD is a notorious waste. Some time ago, Tokyo's public security was so poor and there were so many major and important cases. The TMPD has not solved all those cases. So if Warnia counts on them, I don't know if I have to wait until the year of the monkey."

Afterwards, Charlie pointed to Nanako and said to Honor: "Honor, Miss Nanako has a deep friendship with me, and I have some connections with the Ito family. I believe you

have heard of their strength in Japan. With the help of Miss Nanako, I believe that our search for Warnia should be faster than the TMPD."

Nanako immediately said respectfully: "Master, please don't worry, as long as you say a word, the entire Ito family will be dispatched for you!"

Nanako's words made Honor panic.

He knew very well that judging by the strength of the entire Ito family, even if they could not find the living Warnia, they would definitely be able to find out the truth of the matter.

Moreover, just now the Ito family had so many helicopters to pick him up with great momentum, which is enough to show that the Ito family is very attentive to any instructions of Charlie.

It can also be imagined that once Charlie speaks, the Ito family will definitely go all out to find Warnia's whereabouts and the whole thing.

By then, everything will be over...

Honor's heart was desperate at this time.

A thin layer of sweat has even poured out of his forehead.

Charlie saw all his reactions in his eyes and became more and more certain in his heart that Honor definitely had a big problem!

Chapter 2099

At the moment Nanako expressed his attitude to Charlie, Honor had already begun to plan to leave Japan as soon as possible.

He knew that as long as the Ito family intervened, he would be exposed soon.

If at the moment of exposure, if you are still in Japan, you basically don't have to want to go back alive.

Because he knew that Charlie would definitely not let him go!

The only way at the moment is to leave Japan and get rid of the old man before he is exposed, and take over the entire Song family completely.

As long as he can take over all the assets of the Song family, he can break away from Charlie.

After all, the Song family's assets of one or two hundred billion can not be resisted by Charlie, a so-called Master!

Seeing Honor next to him, Charlie looked a little restless, and deliberately asked: "Honor, how come you look absent? Is there any physical discomfort?"

Honor hurriedly waved his hand and said, "No, Master, I'm just a little worried about Warnia. She has been missing all night. I am afraid that the more delay, the less chance of her survival..."

Charlie looked at him and said seriously: "Don't worry, as long as I am here, Warnia will never die."

Honor pretended to be pleased and said: "That's great! Master, it's all up to you if you can find Warnia!"

When he said this, Honor's heart was viciously cursed: "Even if Warnia is really alive, I will definitely kill her, even if you Charlie stand in front of me, it's useless! As long as I Song The honor is, Warnia is not allowed to live, she must die!"

At this time, Charlie said: "If you are honored, go back to the hotel first, and look for Warnia's affairs. You don't have to intervene. Stay in the hotel and wait for my good news."

Honor was a little surprised at once, and thought to himself: "What do you mean? He sent dozens of helicopters to pick me up, and just said a few words, let me go? A phone call or even a WeChat can solve it, so why bother?!"

However, although Honor was puzzled, he didn't dare to have any disobedience. He hurriedly stood up and said seriously: "Master, since this is the case, then I will leave first..."

Charlie nodded and said, "Don't run around in Tokyo these days, just stay in the hotel and wait for my news."

Honor quickly said: "Okay Master, I will be waiting for your news at the hotel these few days!"

Nanako spoke at this time: "Since Mr. Song is going back to the hotel, I will let the helicopter take you back."

Honor said flatteredly: "Ms. Ito is really too polite. It's not far from the hotel. I can just go out and take a taxi. I won't bother you to arrange a helicopter."

Nanako said earnestly: "Mr. Song is Master's guest, and that is the distinguished guest of my Ito family. The Ito family has never allowed the distinguished guests to take a taxi and leave by themselves, so I should ask Mr. Song to return by helicopter."

Honor nodded, and said with a little embarrassment: "Miss Ito, it's okay to go back by helicopter, but you really don't need to send so many helicopters. It's too wasteful, one is enough... ...."

Nanako smiled slightly: "Mr. Song doesn't have to be so polite. The reason why so many helicopters are sent to pick you up together is also because the Ito family attaches great importance to distinguished guests."

Honor had no choice but to say: "Then I will follow Miss Ito's arrangement."

Nanako nodded, looked at her assistant and asked her to send Honor.

Chapter 2100

As soon as Honor left, Nanako hurriedly said to Charlie: "Master, your intuition is really accurate. After meeting, I also think there is a problem with Honor!"

Charlie said coldly: “As long as people with a guilty conscience, no matter how strong their psychological quality is, they will definitely expose some flaws. Honor will obviously become nervous after seeing you. This must be because he is afraid of the Ito family. Strength, knowing that once the Ito family intervenes, this matter will surely be revealed, so he must be frightened in his heart.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “I think Honor will most likely run away soon after this incident. You must let your ninja watch him closely, and never let him run away!”

Nanako nodded and said, “Although Master can rest assured, I have already arranged everything. When Honor comes, my ninja has already rushed to the hotel, and they will monitor Honor in all aspects!”

Charlie smiled with satisfaction and said, “If he has other accomplices, the first thing he does after he returns to the hotel must be to get in touch with his accomplices. Then you must eavesdrop on all his calls to find clues!”

……

During the flight back to the hotel, Honor was always a little restless.

After such a major change, he himself has lost his backbone, and all hopes are pinned on his father Tianming.

He can’t wait to contact Tianming and tell him what happened here.

However, since he was still sitting on the helicopter of the Ito family, he could only resist this impulse and wait until the hotel.

On the way back, dozens of helicopters were still roaring and escorting him.

Outsiders seem to be very aggressive, but they put a lot of pressure on Honor.

The strength of the Ito family was undoubtedly revealed in this short flight.

According to Nanako’s assistant, the Ito General Aviation Company, owned by the Ito family, has taken over 80% of Tokyo’s high-rise aprons.

Usually, their helicopters do not stop at the airport, but on the top aprons of Tokyo's high-rise buildings.

The advantage of this is that once there is any demand, the helicopter closest to the demand location can take off quickly.

That's why, when he came here, Ito family helicopters took off from the top of each building.

The more the Ito family showed their muscles in front of him like this, the more frightened Honor became.

Back at the Aman Hotel, the first thing he did when he entered the room was to immediately take out his mobile phone and call Tianming.

At this time, Tianming had just landed in Aurous Hill after more than ten hours of flying.

After the call was connected, Honor's first sentence was: "Dad! I will soon be exposed. Neither in Tokyo nor in Japan can I stay for long. I plan to return home quietly tonight. You will also get rid of the old stuff as soon as possible!"

Tianming was shocked and blurted out and asked, "What's the matter?! What happened?!"

Honor said in a crying voice: "It's Charlie! That guy is too D@mn strong! Dad, you can't imagine that Japan's largest Ito family completely treats him as their father! Charlie said to look for Warnia. , The Ito family immediately stated that everyone in the family can be dispatched by him! I don't know what the hell does Charlie has, do these people have brain problems or what, it's beyond my comprehension?!"

Chapter 2101

When Tianming learned that the Ito family wanted to help Charlie find Warnia's whereabouts and help investigate the whole story, he was also scared into a cold sweat even when he was two thousand kilometers away.

In this world, there is no perfect crime. When they were planning to kill Warnia, they only wanted to keep the murder clues in Japan, so that everyone thought that Warnia was killed in Japan and had nothing to do with them. This was enough.

However, once people know that Warnia's death is related to them, or even they are the instigators behind the back, then the trouble will be big.

Not to mention that the old man will be furious, and the domestic law enforcement agencies will not let them go. Although they committed crimes overseas, in the final analysis, the killers are the citizens of the country, and the laws of the country apply.

Moreover, once the outside world knows that the father and son killed Warnia, the reputation of them and the entire Song family will inevitably decline.

At that time, even if their father and son escaped the sanctions of the law by chance, they would all be treated like rats crossing the street and be beaten by everyone!

Thinking of this, Tianming immediately made up his mind and blurted out: "Honor, if you run back right now, this is undoubtedly telling Charlie that you have a problem. Charlie will call your grandfather by then, using your grandpa's shrewdness. To the extent, they can guess all the links at once, and by then, you will have more trouble!"

Honor choked nervously: "Dad, what do you think I should do now... The Ito family is too strong. With their help, this matter will not take a few days. It will come to light, and by that time, I will be done!"

Tianming immediately calmed down and said, "Honor, you first calm down and wait for my message. After I go back, I will find a chance to give your grandpa the medicine!"

As he said, Tianming sneered, "As long as I turn the old thing into an Alzheimer's patient, I will call you back from Japan on the grounds of his sudden illness. In that case, Charlie should not suspect you. At that time, we will sell all the assets of the Song family

as quickly as possible in the country, and then replace them with U.S. dollars. Before this matter is completely solved, we will immigrate to the United States or Canada with tens of billions of dollars in assets!"

Honor asked hurriedly: "Dad, how long will your medicine be effective after the old man has taken it?"

Tianming said: "If I increase the dose a little, it will take a few hours at most. It is estimated that he will become a dementia patient tonight.

Honor sighed slightly and said, "If that's the case, can I fly back tomorrow morning?"

Tianming hummed and said, "If things go well, everyone will find that your grandfather is suffering from Alzheimer's disease early in the morning. Then I will inform you to come back quickly, and then I will urgently inherit the position of the head of the Song family. Hurry up and get rid of all the assets."

Honor asked again: "Then what about uncles? They are all eyeing the inheritance. It is absolutely impossible for us to deal with it..."

Tianming said disdainfully: "Don't worry, they have long been looking forward to the separation of the family. Before, the old thing had been holding the power of the Song family, and they couldn't separate the family. Later, the old thing asked Warnia to take over as the head of the family. What I said, but I was even more annoyed."

Chapter 2102

After a pause, Tianming continued: "And you know Warnia's style of doing things. This girl doesn't have a high pursuit of quality of life, so she wants to develop the scale desperately. She can't wait for all the profits made by the Song Group. They are all invested in the new expansion. Everyone can't get any money when she does this. Who is not angry?"

As he said, Tianming sneered: "If I inherit the position of the head of the Song family and I propose to divide the family, your uncles will never refuse. I will take a relatively large share and give them the rest. They won't have any opinions."

Honor couldn't help asking: "Then what if they have opinions? What if they ask for a split by head? By the time we have done so hard, won't we all benefit them?"

Tianming smiled and said, "Don't worry, I have already considered these problems. After solving the old thing, I will give them two choices!"

"The first option is to continue to be the owner of the house. Then, like Warnia, I will put all my energy into expanding the business map. In this way, they won't even think about being allocated from the Song Group for a while. Money, when they do not have it, they will continue to maintain their arrogant and lu$tful lives, naturally they will be anxious to scratch their hearts;

"As for the second option, they voluntarily give up part of the share to me. In this case, I agree to sell the entire business for cash. In this way, they can get the money sooner and live the life they want."

"The total assets of the Song Group now amount to more than 20 billion U.S. dollars. In order to seek a quick deal, the whole package is sold for 20 billion U.S. dollars. The problem is still not big, and my requirements are not high. No matter how much it sells, we take half of the income and divide the rest equally. I believe they will not refuse."

Honor thought for a while, and said in agreement, "What you said makes sense. For them, there is no difference in essence between a person's share of 3 billion U.S. dollars and a person's share of 5 billion U.S. dollars. Anyway, with so much money, all of it in their life will never be spent."

Tianming hummed, and said, "Based on what I know about them, they are definitely willing to sell some shares and get the money early, so that they don't have to send people under the fence, and they don't have to look at other people's faces."

Honor sighed in relief and said with a smile: "Dad, since you are confident, then I will wait for your good news in Japan!"

"As long as you handle the old stuff there, I will return to China immediately! After returning, let's deal with these follow-up matters as soon as possible. Before the Ito family has found out the hidden circumstances of Warnia's murder, we will immigrate to the United States with the family!"

“At that time, even if they find out that we are behind it, they will have nothing to do with us!”

Tianming also smiled and said: “Yes! Such a major case is generally not clear within a few months, and we don’t need so much time. As long as one week at most is enough!”

After that, Tianming said: “Honor, the only variable now is not the Ito family, but Charlie. This person is mysterious and scheming. You must not let him see any clues. Otherwise, you If you are alone in Japan, if he wants to attack you, Dad is so far away, it is beyond reach!”

Honor hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, Dad, I’m already very cautious. In front of Charlie, I have been doing my best to make myself look more natural. Moreover, all around my room are living with my own people. They have also checked against eavesdropping. I will definitely not let Charlie see any clues!”

Tianming chuckled: “That’s good! That’s good! You can wait for my good news in the hotel!”

Chapter 2103

Knowing that Dad already has a complete solution, Honor was relieved immediately.

What he and his father wanted was not the so-called Patriarch of the Song family, but most of the assets of the Song family.

After Warnia is removed, it is naturally the best situation to be able to manage the entire Song family steadily, but if this goal is not achieved, taking a step back and being able to get most of the assets is already satisfied for the father and son.

Therefore, Tianming is not afraid that the murder of Warnia will be revealed, he is just afraid that it will be revealed too early.

He needs to win a time difference, which is enough for him to get rid of Mr. Song, cash out all the Song family assets, and then flee to the United States.

The biggest question now is how long this time difference is.

After all, Charlie and the Ito family were investigating this matter, and Tianming was also worried about the premature exposure, so he planned to do something against Old Man in advance.

Quickly solve the troubles of Mr. Song, so that Honor can return to the country as soon as possible. Otherwise, Honor will stay in Japan, which is like leaving a proton for Tianming.

In ancient times, two countries that were hostile or threatened to each other often sent protons to each other.

The so-called proton means that the emperor of a country sends one of his princes to hostages in a hostile country in order to seek peace.

If during this period the two sides are violent, the other party can kill the proton at any time.

Tianming was afraid to leave Honor in Tokyo for too long, otherwise, if Charlie finds out something and takes his son as a hostage or simply kills him to avenge Warnia, then he will be dead!

However, neither Tianming nor Honor knew that the conversation between the two of them had actually been monitored by the ninjas of the Ito family.

After the two had finished talking, all the recordings of their conversation were sent to Nanako's cell phone.

Nanako immediately put the recording to Charlie, and Charlie frowned immediately after hearing it.

Nanako sighed: "Master is really good at everything, this Honor is really the culprit!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: "Actually, this is not a good thing. Just remember one thing. When you can't find the culprit in a certain case, the culprit is often the case's beneficiaries."

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Honor is the eldest son of the Song family. It is reasonable to say that his father should inherit the position of Patriarch of the Song family. After his father retires, he will pass on the position of Patriarch to him.”

“But Honor’s grandfather passed on the position of Patriarch to Warnia, which invisibly brought a huge loss to Honor and his son.”

“So, whenever Warnia dies, these father and son are the biggest beneficiaries. As the biggest beneficiaries, the suspicion is naturally the biggest.”

Nanako thought for a moment, and nodded in agreement: “What Master said is really reasonable! Sometimes, profit is the biggest motivation for committing crimes!”

Charlie said with a gloomy expression on his face: “Honor and the two grandfathers did all the money for that little property. I didn’t expect that they not only murdered Warnia, but also their own father and grandfather. It is really hateful. !”

Nanako hurriedly asked, “Master, what are you going to do now? Do you want me to get Honor to be deducted and force his father to surrender?!”

Charlie sneered: “This operation is okay, but it also has certain risks.”

Nanako asked, “Master, what are the risks?”

Charlie explained earnestly: “If Tianming is willing to give up Honor, then even if I kill Honor, it is impossible to stop him.”

Chapter 2104

Nanako asked again, “Master, what are you going to do?”

Charlie smiled: “I want to give them a bait.”

“A bait?!” Nanako asked in surprise: “Master, what kind of bait?”

Charlie said with a smile: “Don’t Honor and his father think that Warnia’s chances of survival are slim? Also, don’t they think that Mr. Song will definitely become

Alzheimer's? If they succeed, I will announce from Tokyo. Nothing was found in the search. Will Honor and their father and son breathe a sigh of relief?"

Nanako nodded and said, "That's for sure. The father and son may be happy to celebrate with fireworks."

Charlie smiled and asked: "Then what would happen to them if they knew that Grandpa Song was not demented and Warnia was not dead at all when they were most proud of it?"

Nanako pursed her mouth and smiled: "Once such a happy and sad thing happens, they will definitely collapse..."

Charlie nodded: "Yes! All I want is to make them happy first and sad later!"

As he said, he took out his cell phone and called Mr. Song.

When the phone was connected, Mr. Song asked nervously, "Master, have you found a clue about Warnia?"

Charlie said: "Master, I am calling you to discuss something with you."

Elder Song hurriedly said, "Master, please tell me if you have anything!"

Charlie asked him: "Is it convenient for you to speak now?"

"Convenient!" Mr. Song said hurriedly, "I'm in my own room now. It has been soundproofed and it is very safe."

Charlie said seriously: "Okay, what I say next may be a bit shocking or even unbelievable to you, but you must not doubt it, do what I say, as long as you do exactly what I say, not only you can survive, and your Song family can never suffer from future troubles!"

As soon as he heard this, Mr. Song said excitedly: "Master, just give your orders. The old man doesn't dare to disobey!"

Charlie said lightly: “I need you to take out the rejuvenating pill I gave to Warnia, and use a blade to scrape one-fifth of the dose and soak it in water for consumption.”

Father Song was shocked and blurted out: “Master, why do you want me to take Rejuvenation Pill? And it’s still one-fifth. What special intentions do you have?”

Charlie snorted and said, “One-fifth of the rejuvenating pills can at least guarantee that you will not be invaded by poison in the next two days.”

Father Song was even more shocked: “Master, what do you mean? Could it be…is anyone going to poison me?”

Charlie said very bluntly: “Master, from now on, you must always pay attention to your eldest son Tianming. As far as I know, he is likely to use some kind of nerve-damaging drug to destroy your brain!”

“So, you take one-fifth of the rejuvenating pills in water in advance, and after you meet him, you will eat whatever he feeds you; whatever he gives you, you must drink it, and then At the right time, pretend to remember nothing and know nothing.”

Speaking of this, Charlie said again: “Or I would say it more directly, you are playing a dementia patient in front of Tianming!”

Mr. Song was shocked: “Wade…Master…you mean…Tianming, he…wish me ill?!”

Charlie didn’t conceal it, and said seriously: “From the information I have received so far, this is indeed the case, so you must take a look at what medicine they sell in the gourd!”

Chapter 2105

Aurous Hill, Song family.

When Tianming came back, he pretended to be nervous to find Mr. Song to ask questions, his face was full of concern for Warnia.

Elder Song looked at his eldest son, wondering deep in his heart.

He really didn't want to believe that the eldest son he had raised for fifty years wanted to murder him.

If these words were spoken by any other person, Grandpa Song would never believe it.

However, when the words came out of Charlie's mouth, even if he didn't want to believe them, Mr. Song had to pay attention to it.

Because, in his heart, he knew very well that Master Charlie's abilities are all over the sky, and with his character, he would never say anything irresponsible.

And since he said so, there must be some evidence!

Thinking of this, while looking at his eldest son Tianming, he secretly thought in his heart: "It seems that I really have to be cautious! From now on, I must have the spirit of twelve points!"

At this point, he stood up and said to Tianming, "Hey, Tianming, I have been exhausted by Warnia's affairs, and my body is somewhat unwell. Now that you are back, you will help me preside over the overall situation. I have to rest, The body can't hold it anymore."

Tianming hurriedly said: "Dad, then I will help you back to your room."

Mr. Song waved his hand and said, "No, please contact Honor quickly and ask about the progress in Japan. Has he found any news about Warnia? If you have news, please tell me in time."

After speaking, the old man looked at the housekeeper Boyo and said: "Boyo, you can help me back to the room."

Boyo nodded hurriedly, stepped forward and said respectfully: "Master, please!"

Grandpa Song stood up, took a look at Tianming, and exhorted: "Tianming, your brother left Warnia in his bloodline after he left. No matter what, you must let her come back alive, otherwise I will die and I will have no face to see the couple, do you understand?"

A bit of embarrassment flashed in Tianming's eyes, and he immediately returned to nature, and said seriously: "Don't worry, Dad, I will definitely go all out!"

Father Song nodded lightly, sighing in his heart.

The reason why he said this was to see if Tianming did this thing, then whether he has the last bit of conscience.

If he still has a little conscience, he should let his niece go and leave his dead brother a queen.

But if he said this, he was still indifferent, and even continued to murder him, then for him, this son could give up completely.

Boyo assisted the exhausted Old Man to return to his room.

As soon as he entered the door, Mr. Song looked like he had changed. He was sharp and alert, and his body was no longer as weak as before. He said coldly to Boyo: "Boyo, close the door, come to the study in the inner room, let me tell you something!"

Mr. Song's room is actually a large suite.

The living room, bedroom, living room and study are all in it, which is very private.

Especially the study room, which is located in the center of the whole suite, with other rooms on all sides as buffers. There is no open window, and conversations are difficult to be eavesdropped on.

Seeing Mr. Song suddenly becoming serious, Boyo suddenly had a long-lost familiar feeling.

Chapter 2106

Back then, when Mr. Song was in his prime, he acted vigorously and decisively.

From then on, Boyo followed him and saw him riding the wind and waves in the sea of commerce.

Every time Elder Song wants to do a big thing, he will look like this, with firm eyes and torch.

He hurriedly followed the old man into the study, and then, after the Old Man waited for him to close the door, Boyo was shocked by the first words he said!

“Boyo, start the monitoring system at home, from now on, give me a comprehensive monitoring of Tianming’s every move!”

As soon as Boyo heard this, his whole expression suddenly shrank!

Before he moved into this villa, Mr. Song specifically confessed to him that he found the best security company on the market and quietly installed a complete set of internal monitoring systems.

A total of four systems have been installed throughout the Song family villa.

The first set is a family security system to prevent thieves and criminals;

The second set is an outdoor monitoring system, which can shoot all positions inside and outside the wall and the entire courtyard without dead angles for 24 hours;

The third set is the emergency escape system, once a natural disaster occurs, or when there is sudden danger, it is used by the owner to escape.

The Song family knows these three systems very well, but the fourth set of internal monitoring systems is known to only two members of the family, one is Mr. Song and the other is Boyo.

This fourth system is the internal monitoring system.

The internal monitoring system monitors all the places in the entire villa in 360 degrees without blind spots. The concealed cameras are all very clever, and ordinary people may not be able to discover them in ten years, and these cameras are also equipped with high-fidelity orientation The microphone can clearly capture the sound in every room.

The reason why Mr. Song installed this system is not because he has any desire to spy, but because he really sees more infighting among other giants around him. Some are

even finding brothers and sisters for money, killing fathers and mothers for money, for the benefit of nothing. Do not use the extreme.

Therefore, Mr. Song, who has a strong sense of anxiety, was worried that something like this would happen to the Song family in the future, so he specially installed this internal monitoring system to fully monitor the other party and gain insight into the other party as soon as possible.

However, this system has been on standby 24 hours a day since its installation for so many years, but this system has never been actually used.

Mr. Song is also considered a decent gentleman. When his children and grandchildren show nothing wrong, he is unwilling to spy on his children and grandchildren's privacy.

But now, he has to use this system to monitor Tianming's actions, to see if he is not only the culprit in the murder of Warnia, but also intends to poison him!

Boyo asked nervously at this time: "Master, you suddenly want to activate this internal monitoring system. Is there any major change in the Song family?"

Old Man nodded his head with a heavy face: "Boyo, you and I have been together for many years is a fateful friendship, so when there is a problem in this family, you are the person I trust the most, so I will not hide this matter. Just before Tianming came back, Master Wade just called me. He said that Tianming and Honor had harmed Warnia, and that the father and son wanted to give me medicine and turn me into an Alzheimer's patient!"

"what?!"

Boyo said dumbfounded: "This…this…Master…you…are you kidding me?!"

Elder Song seriously said: "How can this kind of thing be a joke? If it weren't for Master Wade to tell me, I wouldn't believe it if I was killed."

Boyo thought for a moment, nodded solemnly, and said seriously: "Master is not an ordinary person. If he said that, he must have his reason. You must pay attention to this matter! You must take precautions!"

Father Song sighed: “This is from Master’s mouth. I naturally take it seriously, so I have to activate the internal monitoring system to see what Tianming is doing and saying when he is not in front of me!”

Chapter 2107

The difficulty of running a large family is comparable to running a country.

Looking at the current big families fighting each other, it can be said to be exactly the same as the fighting between ancient princes recorded in history books.

For the throne, the ancient princes did not hesitate to kill their brothers and kill their fathers.

But such things are not uncommon in today’s society, especially in large families with assets of more than 100 million.

Although the sons of the Song family have always been very united and harmonious before, Old Song has always planned the worst in his heart.

Now, the internal monitoring system he prepared has really come in handy.

Boyo immediately came to the bookcase and found a secret switch. After that, the bookcase slowly moved to the left, revealing a huge display embedded in the wall.

Boyo quickly turned on the monitor, and then said to Mr. Song: “Master, please verify it!”

Mr. Song nodded, took out his mobile phone, and opened an inconspicuous software from it.

This software is the entrance to this internal monitoring system.

To open the software, it must go through the same triple certification as the banking software.

These triple authentications are facial recognition, traditional passwords, and real-time mobile phone verification codes. If one is wrong, the software cannot be activated.

After Master Song successfully activated the system, the display on the wall immediately turned into a picture of as many as 210 small grids.

The pictures in these two hundred and ten small grids are from two hundred and ten cameras in different positions.

Father Song chose four of them, and the 210 pictures on the screen disappeared and turned into the four pictures he chose.

The area of these four pictures is much larger at once, and everything on the pictures can be clearly seen.

The four scenes that Mr. Song chose were Tianming's bedroom, Tianming's study, Tianming's living room, and gym.

At this time, Tianming had just returned to his room. In the picture, he walked through the living room to the bedroom, lying directly on the soft and comfortable bed.

When Grandpa Song saw his expression on the bed, he immediately believed what Charlie said in his heart.

He didn't believe Charlie before, but he still wanted to hold a glimmer of hope in his heart.

But at this moment, when he saw Tianming lying on the bed with stretched legs tilted and his face full of excitement, he knew that Tianming must have a problem!

Otherwise, his niece is alive or dead in a foreign country is still unsure, and he shouldn't have this expression no matter what.

Grandpa Song pointed to Tianming on the screen, and said sharply to Boyo: "Boyo look at this beast! He was so worried and so distressed just now in front of me, all the fcuk is acting for me! Now he has this face. The expression on the face is the true portrayal of his heart! He is happy! And very happy!"

Boyo nodded and sighed: “It seems that what Master said is true, the young master does have a problem…”

Having said that, he couldn’t help but admire: “Master, this internal monitoring system can not only determine their conspiracy, but also lock down evidence of their crime! You are really too prescient!”

Mr. Song sighed: “The ancestors said that if people are born in sorrow and die in happiness, if a person has no sense of anxiety, what is the difference from the animals waiting to be slaughtered in the slaughterhouse? Survive in society!”

Having said that, he said with grief: “But, I really didn’t expect that my worries would become a reality!”

At this time, there was a ring of the cell phone ringing on the screen.

Tianming’s cell phone rang.

Chapter 2108

Lying on the bed, Tianming immediately picked up the phone and said with a smile: “Honour, I’m home, yes, don’t worry, the old thing hasn’t noticed anything abnormal, he may be sick for too long, so he went back to his room to rest.”

At this time, the high-fidelity directional microphone also caught Honor’s voice on the phone, and he asked, “Dad, when are you going to give medicine to the old thing?”

Tianming smiled and said: “Don’t worry, there is no suitable option right now. I just told the chef to stew a bowl of bird soup for your grandfather. Later I will take it first. After adding the medicine, I will send it to his room. Watch him drink it with my own eyes!”

Honor hurriedly asked again: “Dad, how long will this medicine take effect?”

Tianming said: “Time is running out. I give the old thing more dose. It should be effective within an hour or two after he takes it!”

Honor said with excitement: “That’s really great! When the old things turn into Alzheimer’s, Song family affairs, he will never have the opportunity to make trouble!”

Tianming hummed, and said, “Honor, you tonight. Take a good rest first. If Charlie has something to tell you to do, then you honestly follow his instructions and do not let him have any doubts. After I turn the old stuff into Alzheimer’s, I will call you back, and then you can fly back to Aurous Hill directly.”

Honor said excitedly: “Okay Dad, then I am waiting for your news!”

When Mr. Song heard this, he only felt anxious!

“Really!”

“This b@stard really wants to harm me!”

“I’m his biological father! Now he wants to poison me for a little family property!”

When Mr. Song said this, his whole body was shaking with anger.

He stood up, pointed at Tianming on the screen, and shouted angrily: “I have never done anything wrong with this son in my life. I didn’t expect to give birth to such a wolf beast! I knew he was such a beast. I should have strangled him in a swaddle!”

“And the b@stard Honor! I have loved him since the day he was born. I didn’t expect that he would do such an inferior thing for money!”

Boyo was equally shocked and angry, but he still hurried over to help Old Man, and said seriously: “Master, the top priority now is not to get angry, but to think about how to deal with it!”

After a pause, Boyo said again: “Don’t say anything else, you must not take the bird soup that he prepared for you!”

“Not only can’t it be taken, but we also have to work hard. From now on, all eating and drinking must be guarded strictly, and we must not leave him any opportunities!”

Grandpa Song shook his head with a sad expression on his face, waved his hand and said, “Boyo, since he already has the heart to harm me, if I keep guarding so strictly, it will let him realize that he has been exposed and become even more vicious! If he is not

allowed to succeed, he might not just want to turn me into Alzheimer's, but want to make worst actions."

Boyo hurriedly asked him: "Master, are you planning to let them succeed and let you be at their mercy?"

Grandpa Song nodded and said seriously: "Boyo, I have the Rejuvenation Pill given to me by Master. He specially asked me to use it to resist poison. If you want to come, Master should not be able to cheat, so I will give it to them. One will count."

When Boyo heard this, he was relieved and sighed: "Fortunately, there is Master!"

Father Song couldn't help sighing: "Hey! Yeah! If it wasn't for Master, I would have killed the old bones, I don't know how many times I have died!"

Boyo nodded slightly and said, "Master, you have done good deeds throughout your life. Master may have been arranged by God to keep you safe throughout your life."

Grandpa Song smiled bitterly, and said, "Boyo, if I can do everything, I must act as a patient with Alzheimer's disease. At that time, you must not reveal any flaws!"

"The two beasts know that you are the person I trust the most. If they ask you about anything about me, you must know how to use wisdom to mediate with them!"

"You must know what you need to say and what you can say, and let them know that you are loyal to them!"

"But, what you can't say, don't mention a word!"

"Especially the existence of this internal monitoring system, we must never let them know, understand?"

Chapter 2109

Hearing the explanation from Mr. Song, Boyo did not hesitate to nod his head: "Master, rest assured, I must keep in mind the things you explained!"

Only then did Mr. Song relieved his mind, and then he waved his hand weakly and said, “Boyo, I’m a little tired. Go ahead and I’ll take a rest.”

Boyo said nervously: “Master, why don’t you go to the bedroom to rest, I’ll be guarding in the living room outside, you really don’t worry…”

Grandpa Song gave a wry smile and asked him, “Are you afraid that you will not be in front of me when they give me medicine?”

“Yes…” Boyo’s eyes were red, and he said very seriously: “Master, you are indeed very powerful, but this kind of thing, I am really afraid that something will happen…”

Old Man smiled indifferently: “Don’t worry, since some things are beyond your control, you must feel relieved and boldly give it to someone more capable, and then trust that person wholeheartedly.”

With that, Mr. Song said again: “It’s as if you have just started skydiving. Before you can accumulate enough skydiving times, you must be led by the instructor. Every time you jump off the plane, your fate is not in your control. In your own hands, but in the hands of the coach behind you, what you have to do at this time is to safely and boldly entrust your life to him, and let professional people do professional things.”

Boyo knew that the professional person he was talking about was Master Wade, so he nodded slightly and said, “Master, then I will do what you said.”

Grandpa Song gave a hum, then nodded slightly, and exhorted: “After you go out, do what you should do, do the same. If I don’t call you, or if there is nothing important, you should not come to me.”

Boyo hurriedly said: “Okay Master, then you take a rest first, I’m going out!”

Father Song waved his hand, and sighed softly, “Hey…Go!”

After Boyo left, Mr. Song has been in front of the monitor, observing his son, who he has raised for 50 years.

The more he watched, the more he felt that the man in the video became stranger.

In the video, Tianming repeatedly played with a potion in his hand. His expression at this time was not half hesitating, but some were obviously excited and unable to hold back.

The Old Man's heart was dead ashes, and he became more and more certain that his son had almost no affection or kindness towards him.

An hour later, Tianming, who had long been unable to restrain himself, was already unable to sit still.

He didn't want to wait any longer, so he got up and went to the back kitchen.

According to his instructions, the chef has simmered the bird soup with rock sugar.

When Tianming came, he asked, "Is the bird soup prepared for the master ready to be stewed?"

The chef hurriedly said, "I have to wait ten minutes to get back to the young master."

Tianming waved his hand: "No longer, the old man is hungry, and he needs something to replenish his physical strength. Just serve me a bowl, and I will deliver it to the father myself."

The chef didn't dare to disobey, so he hurriedly pulled out a bowl, put it in the tray carefully, and said to Tianming, "Master, the bowl is very hot, be careful."

Tianming gave a hum, then returned to his room with the tray.

After returning to the room, he took out the medicine he had already prepared, and added one of the medicines to the bird soup in the bowl.

Seeing this scene, Mr. Song gave a wry smile and shook his head.

He was the only one in the study at this time, and he couldn't help muttering to himself: "Tianming, you and I have been a father and son for fifty years. Since today, you and I have been suffocated! The past is like a cloud of smoke from today, and you have blown it away. , It is completely dispersed!"

Afterward, he stood up, turned off the monitoring system, and restored the study to its original state.

Then from the mobile phone, the software that authorized the internal monitoring system was also completely deleted.

From now on, he was prepared to follow Charlie's statement completely, and to do everything.

Chapter 2110

Therefore, after Tianming will give him medicine and before Charlie comes back, he will become a patient with Alzheimer's.

Alzheimer's patients don't know how to use mobile phones, so they can't even touch their phones during this time.

Therefore, just in case, deleting the software directly will be more stable.

Later, Mr. Song found the Rejuvenating Pill, scraped a layer from it, soaked it in the water and took it.

Soon after, he went back to his bed and lay down.

At this moment, the visual screen at the head of the bed suddenly lit up, and Tianming appeared in the picture, followed by a melodious "Turkish March" ringtone.

This is the doorbell of Mr. Song's room.

Because his own suite was too big, when people were in the bedroom or study, they couldn't hear someone knocking on the door outside, so he rang the video doorbell.

Seeing that his eldest son came to his door with the medicined bird soup, Mr. Song gave a light sigh and pressed the answer button: "Tianming, are you okay?"

Tianming hurriedly said to the camera: "Dad, are you asleep?"

Mr. Song deliberately made his voice a little tired and said: “I was awakened by you as soon as I fell asleep, why are you so anxious?”

Tianming hurriedly said: Dad, I just saw you look exhausted, so I asked the chef to stew a bowl of bird soup with rock sugar.“

Grandpa Song gave a hum and said, “You are so caring, come in.”

After that, he pressed the door button.

Tianming heard the click of the door and knew that the door lock had been released, so he pushed the door into the room, walked through the living room, and came to the bedroom.

He stepped to the bed of Mr. Song and asked with concern: “Dad, how are you feeling?”

Elder Song said absently: “It’s okay, squinting for a while.”

After speaking, he couldn’t wait to ask: “How is Warnia? Is there any news from Japan?”

Tianming shook his head and said with a bit of pain on his expression: “Dad, there is no valuable news from Japan. I am also continuing to communicate with Honor. At the same time, I have asked him to find from the Japanese TMPD some specific clues, I will inform you as soon as possible.”

Father Song nodded, and sighed: “I feel more at ease when you came back.”

Tianming smiled slightly and said respectfully: “Dad, the rock sugar bird soup is very suitable for replenishing qi and blood. Drink it while it’s hot now!”

A trace of sadness flashed in the eyes of Old Man.

In the end, his own son still has to do something against himself.

So he sat up without hesitation and said to Tianming, “Come, help me to sit in the living room for a while, I’ll drink in the living room!”

Tianming was overjoyed and said hurriedly: “OK dad! I will help you to the living room!”

Tianming helped the old man into the living room, let him sit down on the sofa, and immediately handed over the bird soup with rock sugar, and said respectfully: “Dad, you drink it while it is hot.”

Without any hesitation, Mr. Song nodded and took the bowl of bird soup with rock sugar, took a sip, and exclaimed, “It tastes good, you are so caring!”

Tianming didn’t expect things to go so smoothly, he couldn’t help but feel ecstatic, and said with a smile: “Dad, what are you doing so politely with me, isn’t this all I should do?”

“What should be done?” Old Man smiled and nodded seriously. He suppressed the sorrow deep in his heart and sighed from the bottom of his heart: “Oh, that’s right, it should be done, it should be done! I have a good son! Hahahaha!”

Chapter 2111

Father Song suddenly sighed, making Tianming more or less guilty.

However, he carefully observed the Old Man and found that there was nothing wrong with him, so he was relieved.

He felt that he had almost no intention of rebelling against the old man. Even if he wanted to give up the position of Song Family Patriarch to Warnia, he himself did not express very strong opposition, so the old man should not doubt him.

So, he smiled and said respectfully, “Dad, you drink more while it’s hot, and I will let the chef stew you a pot of nutrient soup in the evening to replenish your body.”

Mr. Song nodded, did not speak, but ate all the bird soup in the bowl.

Seeing the old man eat up the bird soup in the bowl, Tianming was completely relieved and sneered in his heart: “Warnia’s life and death are unclear, and the old thing has become demented. No one in the Song family can be an enemy of mine! Old things have always It is the eldest son who inherited the throne, if you insist on giving me this monster moth, don’t blame me for being cruel!

Afterwards, he smiled and said to the old man: “Dad, you can rest for a while, I will go out and call Honor and ask him how he is doing now.”

The old man nodded gently: “Go.”

Tianming stepped out of the old man’s room, did not really call Honor immediately, but directly found one of his confidants, called him to his room, and said seriously: “From now on, keep an eye on the old man. You must tell me everything he does and what the old man said. Do you understand?”

The other party nodded immediately: “Understand the master.”

At this moment, Father Song lying on the bed suddenly felt a headache, and the painful entire brain seemed to be abruptly stripped out.

But soon, there was warm energy in his body that completely drove the pain away from his body.

He knew very well in his heart that the headache must originate from the neurotoxin that Tianming had given him.

And that warm energy is just a small amount of rejuvenation pills that he took in advance.

The old man couldn’t help but sighed: “It seems that the Rejuvenation Pill really can resist all kinds of poisons, as Master said! Since it has escaped the damage of neurotoxins, the next thing to do is to pretend to be foolish for 24 hours. He must ensure that no one sees any flaws before Master returns!”

So he took advantage of this relatively free time in the end and took out his mobile phone to check the symptoms of Alzheimer’s disease.

He found that Alzheimer’s disease, can cause memory impairment, as well as loss of cognitive ability, language ability, and visual ability.

Severe Alzheimer’s disease has not only severe memory loss, but also symptoms such as incontinence, body stiffness, and hollow eyes.

Seeing this, Mr. Song secretly thought in his heart: “It seems that if I want that rebellious son to completely believe that I have become Alzheimer’s, I must show symptoms of severe dementia. Only in this way can he be completely relieved. ……”

After an hour.

Tianming has been paying attention to the time. Now it has been an hour and a half since the father took the medicine. It stands to reason that the effect of the medicine has already occurred.

So he planned to go to the old man’s room to see the situation.

When he came to the door of the old man’s room and pressed the doorbell, there was no response in the room.

He was overjoyed, but on the surface, he pressed it again without showing off.

This time there was still no response.

So he pretended to panic and said: “Come on! Come on!”

Chapter 2112

Suddenly, several servants ran over and asked, “Master, what happened?!”

Tianming said, “He didn’t respond when I pressed the doorbell of the master. I am afraid that he might have an accident. You should help me knock the door open!”

When several servants heard this, they suddenly became nervous, and one of them took the initiative: “I’ll come!”

Another hurriedly said: “I’ll be with you!”

At this time, Boyo also rushed to hear the news and asked nervously: “Young master, what happened to the master?!”

Tianming saw him and said hurriedly: “Boyo, you came just right. Father is in the room and he has no response after pressing the doorbell several times. I’m afraid he will have an accident!”

Boyo’s heart was tense, and he suddenly realized that Tianming should have given the old man medicine, and suddenly he felt a little angry, sad, and worried.

He didn’t know whether Charlie’s method could save the old man from disaster.

However, he did not dare to show any hesitation, and said hurriedly: “Then slam the door open and go in and have a look!”

Several servants had already begun to work hard together and ran into the gate. After several times, the gate was knocked open with a bang.

Immediately afterwards, Tianming pulled away the left and right people, his face was nervous, and he rushed in first. As soon as he entered, he went straight to the bedroom, running, and shouting: “Dad! Dad, you’re all right, dad!”

With that, he pushed open the bedroom door!

As soon as Tianming entered the door, he was immediately stunned by the sight in front of him!

Then Boyo, who rushed in, and several of his servants were also frightened by the situation in front of them!

In the meantime, Father Song was standing by the bed with a dazed expression.

He was wearing only a pair of boxer briefs. There were a few strands of yellow sh!t flowing along the two legs at the base of his thigh. The expensive hand-made wool carpet was full of filth mixed with sh!t and urine, and the whole room was full of foul smell.

Seeing so many people suddenly rushing in, Mr. Song was so frightened that he burst into tears. He stumbled to the balcony and cried out, “Who are you…what are you doing? ……”

Seeing the old man's appearance, Tianming was happy!

"The old thing really is Alzheimer's! Can't even control his bowels! This is really stable!"

Although he thought so in his heart, he was still very nervous on the surface, and rushed over, regardless of his filth, he kept him tight, and cried, "Dad, what's the matter with you, Dad? You don't recognize me? I am God. Ming!"

Although the Old Man was angry at this time, he still admired his son.

"This beast is really capable of bending and stretching out. I am so dirty that he can come up to hug me without hesitation in front of so many people, and he is so real.

It seems that he is also the number one character!"

Thinking of this, Mr. Song couldn't help but laugh at himself:

"Why am I not the same? In order to make him completely believe that even things like incontinence can be performed, compared to this beast, he is more able to survive. ....."

Although he had mixed feelings in his heart, the play still had to go on, so he desperately tried to break free from Tianming, crying loudly, "Kill...Kill!"

Tianming cried loudly and said, "Boyo! Hurry up to arrange a car and take dad to the hospital! Hurry up!"

Chapter 2113

Tianming hurriedly went back to his room and changed into clean clothes while Boyo took Mr. Song to the hospital.

In the process of changing clothes, he had already called Honor and officially informed Honor and asked him to return to Aurous Hill immediately.

Honor has been waiting for the news, so he arranged for the private jet to prepare for takeoff almost immediately, and was scheduled to leave Tokyo early tomorrow morning.

In order to prevent Charlie from doubting, Honor also called Charlie respectfully. On the phone, he said respectfully: “Master, my father called me just now. Grandpa seems to have a little problem. I have to rush back as soon as possible, so I may leave Tokyo early tomorrow morning…”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and asked, “Honor, what’s wrong with your grandpa? Is it a serious problem?”

Honor hurriedly said: “Master, don’t worry, my dad said there is nothing serious, but his mind seems to be a little unconscious, so I hurried back to take a look.”

As he said, he said with some pleading: “Master, I have to leave Tokyo temporarily this time. I can only ask you to find Warnia. Please do your best to find her and bring her back to Aurous Hill, she represents our family, thank you!”

Charlie snorted and said, “Don’t worry, I will do my best. The best case is that I will be able to take Warnia back to Aurous Hill in a few days.”

Honor on the other end of the phone sneered when he heard this, “The surname is Wade, did you fcuking wake up? Warnia has been missing for more than 24 hours. Even if she didn’t die in the car accident, she was in that mountain. I guess there is no way for her to survive in the old forest after so long!”

“Furthermore, the deep mountains of Nishitama County are inaccessible, and there are many wild animals. Maybe her body is now eaten by the birds and beasts in the mountains and only the bones are left. Do you want to take her back to Aurous Hill?! Have your dream of spring and autumn come together?”

However, even though he thought so in his heart, Honor still said very sincerely: “Master, thank you so much!”

Charlie said indifferently: “Don’t be so polite, it’s not too early, you take a good rest, go back tomorrow morning, and help Mr. Song et well by the way.”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie wiped a mocking smile from the corner of his mouth.

Tianming and Honor his son must be very proud now.

They must feel that Warnia has a high probability of dying, and Mr. Song himself has become Alzheimer's, and now the entire Song family has become their possession.

Okay, let them be proud.

After Honor left, he sneaked away from Tokyo with his lover and returned to Aurous Hill quietly, catching them by surprise!

At that time, they thought that Mr. Song, who had become Alzheimer's, would also tear off the disguise, interact with them inside and outside, and give them a fatal blow!

Just thinking, Nanako ran over, knocked on Charlie's half-open sliding door, poked her head in and smiled sweetly, and said, "Master, Miss Song is awake."

Charlie smiled and said, "She slept all day and finally woke up."

Nanako smiled and said, "She was frightened last night, and after walking in the mountains for so long, she must be exhausted. It is normal to sleep longer."

Then, she said: "By the way, Master, I have arranged for Miss Song to go to the hot springs to relieve fatigue. My father sent someone to send a freshly caught bluefin tuna, and the family members prepared two bottles of Yamazaki 50. In the evening, I invite you and Miss Song to eat sashimi and sushi."

Bluefin tuna is the most expensive fish, the quality is really good, one piece is worth ten million, and the next one kilogram is more than ten thousand dollars.

And this is not the terminal retail price, this is the package auction price of the whole fish.

Chapter 2114

In the past two years, a big Japanese boss bought a bluefin tuna weighing 278 kilograms, which cost a full 3.1 million U.S. dollars, and the average price per kilogram was 11,000 U.S. dollars.

And if this quality of bluefin tuna is delivered to top restaurants, the price will be several times higher.

Eat the most expensive bluefin tuna in the most high-end shops. The price of fish is even more expensive than gold.

As for the Yamazaki Fifty Years Old Whiskey, it is the top whisky of Japan's national treasure, with a single bottle of more than RMB 3 million.

Takehiko used such expensive ingredients and drinks to host a banquet, which is enough to see how much he values Charlie.

When Charlie came to the restaurant, Takehiko had been waiting here for a long time.

At this time, a huge bluefin tuna was placed in the center of the huge wooden dining table. The body of this bluefin tuna was covered with ice cubes made of frozen pure water.

A chef is holding a sashimi knife standing next to him. After the meal is opened, he will directly cut different parts from the bluefin tuna for the guests to enjoy.

Seeing Charlie's arrival, Takehiko hurriedly said with enthusiasm: "Mr. Wade, please take a seat! Mr. Wade has good fortune today. This is a bluefin tuna brought by the fishing boat just an hour ago. It is the best quality in Tokyo this year. Good one!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: "Mr. Ito is really too polite. In fact, I don't have much demand for food. You don't have to spend so much."

Takehiko said very seriously: "Mr. Wade is a distinguished guest of our unified family, and the best ingredients and wine are naturally used to entertain distinguished guests!"

Then, he asked Nanako: "Nanako, Miss Song hasn't gotten up yet?"

Nanako smiled and said, "Ms. Song is in the hot spring. I have ordered to bring her over after she finishes the hot spring."

"Okay." Takehiko nodded lightly and smiled: "Then we will wait for Miss Song to come."

Charlie remembered something at this time and asked Takehiko: "By the way, Mr. Ito, I want to ask you something."

Takehiko hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you don’t have to be so polite, just ask if you have anything, I must know everything!”

Charlie nodded and asked him: “If I want to leave Japan quietly without disturbing the customs, do you have any good ideas?”

Takehiko thought for a while, and said, “If you don’t want to disturb the customs, you can only use the smuggling road.”

Charlie asked again: “How is it more convenient to smuggle? Is it feasible?”

Takehiko explained: “There is basically only one way to smuggle from the sea by boat, especially an island country like Japan, which is not bordered by any country. If you want to leave secretly, there are only two roads, the sea, and the sky. The aircraft control is extremely strict and there is basically no operating space, so the only option is to go by sea.”

With that said, Takehiko said again: “Japan has a long coastline, and shipping is relatively developed. There are too many ships coming and going. It is not difficult to smuggle out by the sea.”

Charlie heard this and said to him: “Mr. Ito, please help me prepare a boat. I want to take Warnia back to China.”

“Smuggling back?” Ito said in a puzzled way: “Mr. Wade, if you want to smuggle back to your country, you must not only conceal the customs in Japan, but also conceal the customs in your country. It’s a bit too tossing… …”

“It doesn’t matter.” Charlie said seriously: “Aurous Hill can solve it, I will let people prepare everything, mainly because I have no one in Japan. The only friend who can ask for help is you. I don’t know if you can get a boat for me and let Warnia and me leave Japan quietly by boat?”

Chapter 2115

Hearing Charlie’s request, Ito said without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, boats are a trivial matter. I can prepare a luxury yacht for you at any time and make sure that you can

leave Tokyo by sea without any hindrance. I just don't know when do you plan to leave?"

Charlie asked him: "How long will it take to return home by the sea?"

Takehiko said: "Luxury yachts are generally large in size. Large ships have high stability and strong resistance to wind and waves, but their speed will be slightly slower. The average speed per hour is only about 50 or 60 kilometers. From here to Aurous Hill , You must first go to the Yangtze River estuary in Zhonghai City, a distance of about 2,000 kilometers, and at least 30 hours of sailing."

While talking, Takehiko said again: "But because we are smuggling the ship, we still need time to deal with the Coast Guard, and the speed will definitely slow down when we get to the shore. So I estimate that it will take at least three times to get from Tokyo to Zhonghai."

Charlie smacked his lips and said, "Thirty-five hours...it's really a bit longer..."

Ito nodded and said helplessly: "Smuggling is the fastest. You know, smuggling is basically by sea. If you are smuggling from Asia to North America, it will take more than a month to float at sea. "

Charlie said, "This is only the time to get to Zhonghai. From Zhonghai to Aurous Hill, it will take at least a few hours?"

Takehiko explained: "If you still take a boat from Zhonghai to Aurous Hill, this is estimated to be another seven or eight hours' voyage. However, if you are in a hurry, I would suggest that you go to Aurous Hill by helicopter from the shores of Zhonghai, in that case. , Just over an hour."

Charlie immediately said, "Okay, if that's the case, please trouble Mr. Ito to prepare the ship as soon as possible. I want to leave tonight."

Both Takehiko and Nanako were shocked. The father and daughter said in unison: "Huh? Leaving tonight?!"

Charlie nodded, and solemnly said: "Honor went back by plane, and arrived in Aurous Hill in more than two hours. I can't take Warnia to fly directly. After all, the entire TMPD

thinks Warnia is missing. Searching hard, the customs are connected with them. If Warnia suddenly exits the customs, the TMPD will get the news as soon as possible. At that time, I am afraid that she will be detained by the customs and checked."

After speaking, Charlie added: "Furthermore, Tianming and Honor must still fully monitor Warnia's whereabouts. Once she appears at the customs, it will be completely exposed. So, to be cautious, let her continue. She remains missing in front of the outside world, and then quietly leave Japan and returned to Aurous Hill."

Nanako was feeling a little lost at this time, and Takehiko next to him said, "Mr. Wade, it's hard to come here, why not stay for two days, so that I can do everything you like as a landlord!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I understand Mr. Ito's kindness, but this matter is really important. If I delay, I am afraid that something will happen in Aurous Hill. After all, Warnia's grandfather is still in Aurous Hill."

Takehiko suddenly realized, and hurriedly said: "I understand! This is indeed a rush, or else, I will have someone prepare the ship now, and then take care of the relationship with the coast guard, and strive to be able to set off at one or two o'clock tonight."

Charlie said gratefully, "Thank you so much, Mr. Ito."

Takehiko quickly waved his hand: "You are welcome, Mr. Wade, you are the great benefactor of the Ito family, I should do things for you!"

As he said, he took out his cell phone and said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, I'll make arrangements on the call, and let me be out of company first."

Charlie nodded and said, "I also want to make a call to settle the domestic affairs."

Afterward, Charlie took out his mobile phone, pulled a group on WeChat, pulled Issac and Orvel into the group, and said, "Are you two taking it easy now? If it's convenient, let's have a conference call."

The two immediately replied: "Convenient!"

Charlie immediately initiated a group voice call, and Issac and Orvel connected one after another.

Issac came in first, and said, “Master, what is it?”

Chapter 2116

Then Orvel also came in: “Master, what do you want to order?”

Charlie said, “That’s right, you two are people I can trust, so what I will tell you next, you must keep it strictly confidential and strictly enforce it, do you understand?”

The two said in unison: “Don’t worry! We must keep it strictly confidential! Strictly enforce it!”

Charlie gave a hum and continued: “Tianming and Honor are about to usurp the throne in the Song family. You two quickly contact Tianming and tell him that Mr. Song’s body is out of condition, so wanted to visit Song’s father, pay more attention to Father Song’s physical condition and personal safety.”

Issac blurted out: “The Song family and his son are going to usurp the throne?! Then Miss Warnia had an accident in Tokyo, did they also do it?”

Charlie said coldly: “Yes, they arranged it alone.”

Orvel gritted his teeth and said: “D@mn! This father and son are really mean-hearted, and even their relatives can not be spared! I’ll let the brothers hack them to death!”

Charlie exhorted: “Don’t be so impulsive, I will solve them, father and son, and what you have to do is to protect the safety of Mr. Song.”

Orvel had no choice but to say angrily: “Okay Master, I will listen to you!”

Charlie said again: “One more thing, I’m going to take Warnia to return home by sea. Then the ship will dock at Zhonghai. Mr. Issac, you can arrange a helicopter in advance for me. When we arrive, we will transfer to the helicopter immediately!”

Issac said without hesitation: “No problem, master, I will arrange to let the helicopter wait for you at Zhonghai!”

Charlie said with satisfaction: “Okay, you two will closely monitor the Song family’s father and son’s every move, and report any actions to me in time.”

After the phone call, Warnia, who had just finished soaking in the hot spring, walked over quickly under the leadership of someone from the Ito family.

When she arrived, he said embarrassedly: “I’m so sorry, I made everyone wait for me…”

Nanako hurriedly smiled and said, “Miss Song, don’t be so polite, we just sat down.”

With that, she stood up and said, “Miss Song, would you like to sit with me?”

Warnia nodded: “Okay, thank you Miss Ito.”

With that, she sat down beside Nanako.

Nanako looked at her still wet hair, and smiled, and said, “Miss Song’s hair is really good, black and shiny, and it has a lot of volumes. I don’t know what you do to maintain the hair normally?”

Warnia smiled slightly and said, “I usually use a kind of ginger shampoo, which has a hair growth effect. When combined with a nourishing hair mask, the hair quality can be guaranteed. However, the brand I used should not be available in Japan. I can mail some.”

Nanako said excitedly: “Oh, thank you so much, Miss Song!”

Warnia smiled and said, “Miss Ito doesn’t have to be so polite, and there is no need to always call me Miss Song, just call me Warnia.”

Nanako said earnestly: “Miss Song is older than me, then I should call you Sister Warnia!”

Chapter 2117

Nanako is still in her senior year, 22 years old, about the same age as Aoxue.

Warnia is about the same age as Charlie.

Therefore, she is four years older than Nanako.

It was reasonable for Nanako to call her sister.

But Warnia was flattered by Nanako's attitude.

Nanako is now the head of the Ito family, the largest family in Japan, whose family strength is ten times that of the Song family.

With such strength, she can still be so polite to Warnia and actively call her sister. Naturally, Warnia is moved and feels a little closer to Nanako.

After all, it was a woman who shared a lot of topics in common, so the two of them quickly talked in full swing.

At this time, Takehiko also came back. He first greeted Warnia politely, and then he said: "Mr. Wade, the ship has been arranged. To board the ship at the Tokyo container port tonight, you are really lucky. Well, internal sources say that tonight the Coast Guard's patrol is conducting equipment overhauls, so maritime supervision will be very lax, and going to sea tonight is the easiest."

While speaking, Takehiko said again: "But I have also greeted the Coast Guard. If they change anything, they will not conduct any inspections on the boat you are on."

"Okay." Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said: "Mr. Ito I am troubling you in this matter."
Ito said respectfully: "Mr. Wade and I don't have to be so polite!"

Warnia, who was whispering to Nanako, suddenly heard this and hurriedly asked Charlie, "Shall we leave tonight Master?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Let's leave by boat tonight."

Warnia's heart was tense, and she hurriedly asked, "Master, has something happened in Aurous Hill?"

Charlie didn't tell her about Tianming and Honor's medicine for Father Song, so he smiled slightly and said, "Don't think about it, nothing has happened, but I want to take you quietly without disturbing anyone."

Warnia nodded lightly, and said gratefully: "Thank you, Master."

After speaking, she looked at Takehiko and Nanako, and bowed slightly: "Mr. Ito, Miss Nanako, thank you for your help and care!"

Nanako hurriedly said, "Sister Warnia, don't be so polite with us. Don't forget that you are my elder sister. We are also good sisters. From now on, this will be your home. If you come to Japan anytime, please stay at my home!"

With that said, Nanako looked at Charlie again, and said with dismay, "The same goes for Master. Please remember that this is Master's home in Japan!"

Charlie nodded slightly, smiled, and said, "Don't worry, I will remember."

Takehiko hurriedly said: "By the way, Ms. Song doesn't want to cooperate with Nippon Steel? Do you want me to call Watanabe over and let him sign the cooperation agreement with you first?"

Warnia was speechless in surprise. Charlie took the lead at this time and asked, "Is this person highly credible? Will he disclose Warnia's situation to the outside world?"

Takehiko promised: "Mr. Wade can rest assured, Watanabe is absolutely reliable. I will tell him to keep secrets strictly and he will not talk nonsense."

Charlie nodded: "Well, in that case, please I ask Mr. Ito to ask him over for me, and sign the contract tonight."

Warnia hurriedly said, "Master, is this appropriate?"

Although she also wanted to win the Nippon Steel's cooperation agreement, this operation was not a normal business cooperation negotiation at all, but completely

used Ito's favor. She was very worried that Charlie would owe Ito for her. She is too emotional.

Charlie smiled indifferently at this time and said: "You don't have to worry about this matter, I will make the decision."

Warnia wanted to say something, but after thinking about it, she gave up.

She knew that she already owed Charlie too much. Anyway, her life and heart belonged to him. As long as he nodded his head, her body and even the entire Song family could belong to him, so she didn't need to care too much. How much does she owe him?

Chapter 2118

Charlie remembered one thing, and said to Takehiko: "By the way, Mr. Ito, I have to trouble you and do one more thing for me."

Takehiko hurriedly said, "Please tell me."

Charlie said, "What's the name of the vice president of Nippon Steel who docked with Warnia? Hashimoto, right?"

"Yes." Ito Nodded: "It's Hashimoto Kinzie!"

Charlie sneered and said, "You send a few ninjas and tie them to me, but don't send them here after you've tied them. You can get me to the dock directly, and then put them in the cabin. I will take him to Aurous Hill!"

Takehiko said without hesitation: "Okay Mr. Wade, I will make arrangements!"

Although Hashimoto Kinzin is an executive of Nippon Steel, he can be regarded as a man of good looks, but he is still far behind the Ito family.

He usually takes a driver and two bodyguards at most, but he certainly can't afford a ninja, such a top Japanese existence, so sending a few ninjas to tie him is absolutely easy.

Takehiko arranged both matters in an orderly manner.

He asked his family's ninja to immediately tie up Hashimoto, and at the same time he called Nippon Steel's chairman Shinwa Watanabe and invited him to talk at home.

Although Watanabe was the chairman of Nippon Steel, he respected Takehiko, and drove over immediately when he heard his call.

And the two lived very close, so ten minutes later, he had already arrived at Ito's home.

As soon as Watanabe entered the door and saw Takehiko, he hurried forward and said with a bit of humility: "Brother Ito, I don't know if you are looking for me so late, what can I do for you?"

Takehiko smiled slightly, and said playfully: "Calling you over so late will not delay the world of you and your wife?"

Watanabe smiled awkwardly, his expression a little lonely.

Although Watanabe is about the same age as Takehiko this year, and his physical condition is relatively good, only in the matter of men and women, there is something unspeakable.

He didn't know what was going on. He was good everywhere, but his ability was getting worse and worse.

Originally, he and his wife lived together at least three times a week, and the two were considered harmonious.

But in the past two years, the desire and ability in this area have plummeted.

From three times a week, to once a week, once every two weeks.

Now, he has reached a month and it is difficult to have a state once.

Watanabe has been to many hospitals and looked for many experts, but the feedback they gave is that this ability is sometimes irrelevant to the overall condition of the body.

Some people are obviously very healthy, and can even be said to be very strong, but that's not enough.

But some people look at the wind as they fall down, but they are incredibly strong in that respect.

Physical fitness cannot be equated with that ability.

Moreover, the ability in that area is also very troublesome to treat. Some are physiological degeneration, some are neurological degeneration, and some are psychological degeneration.

All in all, if something goes wrong in this regard, no matter how rich it is, it may not be cured.

Because of this, Watanabe was only troubled by this incident, but he was ashamed to tell others about this incident, so Ito didn't know anything about it.

However, Charlie saw the melancholy between Watanabe and his expression, and then carefully looked at his expression, and he knew the situation well.

Chapter 2119

At this time, after Takehiko and Watanabe chatted a few more words, Takehiko entered the topic.

"Shinwa, I have two things to come to you this time. The first thing is to taste bluefin tuna and taste Yamazaki 50-year-old whiskey."

Watanabe smiled slightly, and asked with a smile, "What about the other thing?"

Takehiko smiled and said, "Don't you want to build a joint venture in China? I will introduce you to a good partner, Miss Warnia Song from the Song Group."

After that, Ito pointed at Warnia at the dinner table.

Only then did Watanabe see Warnia.

The whole person was immediately stunned.

He was shocked and said: “Song…Miss Song?! Hasn’t she been reported missing on TV after the accident?! Why… how could she be here?!”

Takehiko said at this moment: “Miss Song is a distinguished guest in my family. She encountered an emergency this time. Because the matter was more sensitive, she did not disclose her whereabouts. Shinwa, you must keep a secret, understand?”

When Watanabe heard this, he nodded hurriedly and said solemnly: “Brother Ito, don’t worry, I will never reveal a word!”

Ito smiled with satisfaction and said: “In this case, you first represent Nippon Steel and sign the cooperation agreement with Ms. Song!”

Having said that, Takehiko said very seriously: “Brother, I’m selling my face. In terms of cooperation terms, we must make appropriate concessions!”

Watanabe said without hesitation: “Brother Ito, since you have spoken, I will definitely give the best discount in terms of terms!”

Warnia hurriedly stood up at this time and said to Watanabe: “Mr. Watanabe, I have been admiring your name for a long time! I am Warnia Song, and I hope you will take care of me in the future.

Watanabe nodded and smiled and said, “Miss Song, since you are a distinguished guest of Brother Ito, you are naturally also a distinguished guest of Watanabe. In our daily overseas cooperation, we generally strive for holding, but since Brother Ito speaks. Now, let’s just keep it simple. You hold 51% of the shares and we hold 49%. What do you think?”

Warnia’s biggest goal in coming to Japan this time is to reach holding cooperation with Nippon Steel.

She is completely satisfied with the Song Group holding 51%.

She talked to that Hashimoto for so long before, and tried to get a 50% shareholding of both parties but failed. So now Watanabe directly agreed to let the Song Group hold 51%, which made her immediately excited.

So Warnia hurriedly bowed to Watanabe and thanked: “Mr. Watanabe, thank you so much! I believe we, the Song Group, will definitely not disappoint you!”

Watanabe is also very fine on the road, pointing directly at the Takehiko next to him, and earnestly said: “Miss Song, you have to thank Brother Ito for this matter. Brother Ito spoke, I naturally raised my hands in agreement.”

For Watanabe, he doesn’t know Warnia, so he doesn’t care whether Warnia owes him favors. What he cares about is letting Ito take his favors in mind, and if he needs it in the future, he will ask Takehiko to get them back.

When Warnia heard this, she looked at Takehiko gratefully, and said thankfully, “Mr. Ito, thank you for your help. Warnia is indebted!”

Takehiko is even more of a human spirit. He doesn’t want Warnia to owe him a favor. The reason why he helped is for Charlie’s sake, so he hurriedly said: “Miss Song, in the final analysis, I still have to thank Mr. Wade for everything!”

Charlie looked at the performance of Takehiko and Watanabe, with a slight smile on his face.

He is very clear about the mentality of these two people.

It’s nothing more than a chain of relationships.

Watanabe sells Takehiko’s face, Takehiko sells his own face.

Chapter 2120

If that’s the case, then just put the favor of both of them on himself.

And since it’s hanging on him, don’t owe it all the time. In order to avoid long nights and dreams, just pay it back before you leave!

Thinking of this, Charlie said to Warnia and Nanako, “Warnia, Nanako, please avoid me for a while. We men have something to talk about in private.”

Nanako stood up without hesitation and smiled: “Sister Warnia, do you like puppies?”

Warnia nodded: “I like them!”

Nanako smiled and said, “I have a few purebred Akita dogs at home, and six little ones who are just two months old. They are very cute. They are raised in the east yard. I will take you to see?”

Warnia said excitedly: “Great, let’s go now!”

“Ok!”

Seeing Nanako and Warnia go hand in hand, Charlie retracted his gaze, looked at Watanabe, and said with a smile: “Mr. Watanabe, Warnia is a good friend of mine. Can you agree to let her work together? I am very grateful for her 51% shareholding.”

Watanabe replayed the old and new tunes, and hurriedly said, “Oh, it’s all because of Brother Ito’s face…”

Charlie waved his hand to interrupt him and said seriously: “Mr. Watanabe, it’s better not to look at the face of Mr. Ito. I want you to look at the face of your own body and make this cooperation concession bigger. , What do you think?”

Watanabe was surprised. Defeated in the heart:

“What does it mean to look at the face of my own body?”

“What does it mean to make the concession bigger?”

While wondering, he asked curiously, “Mr. Wade, what do you mean by this?”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and asked with an inscrutable look: “If I read it right, Mr. Watanabe should be very worried about the body now?”

Watanabe hurriedly said: “No, I am very healthy, and I often go to the gym to do exercises. The average middle-aged and elderly men do not pay attention to exercise.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Exercise can naturally strengthen the body, but everyone is a man, and there is no woman present. I will not hide some words. Mr. Watanabe’s two years of married life It should be very uncoordinated, right?”

As soon as he said this, Watanabe’s expression was horrified, but also full of embarrassment appeared in his heart, “This is the most difficult hidden illness in my heart, except for my wife and me, and the doctor I have visited. , No one knows, how could Charlie know this?!”

Takehiko was also a little shocked and subconsciously asked, “Shinwa, you are not too old. Did something go wrong so early?”

Watanabe flushed with embarrassment, grabbed his hair in a panic, and smirked, “This…this…hey…Mr. Wade is really extraordinary. Can you even see this kind of thing?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “In the nearly lost ancient Chinese medicine, it is said that people have three types of qi, namely blood qi, vitality, and essence.”

“Blood qi governs the outside and vitality is the inside. As for the essence, it is more reflected in the affairs of men and women.”

“Blood qi is strong, and vitality is long, but neither qi has much to do with essence.”

“Don’t look at your vitality and blood, but your energy is sluggish.”

“Without the essence, even if your body is strong, you still have strength and energy when doing things with men and women.”

At this time, Watanabe ignored the embarrassment, and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, since you have such supernatural powers and can see the crux of my body at a glance, I don’t know if you can cure me?!”

Chapter 2121

Charlie looked at Watanabe with a look of excitement and eagerness. He tapped his finger on the table twice, and said with a smile: “Mr. Watanabe, I, never say anything that is unsure, if I can’t cure it. Of course, I won’t say it.”

Watanabe was so excited immediately, he blurted out: “Mr. Wade! If you can really cure me, no matter what the conditions are, I will agree!”

For Watanabe, although he is not as rich as Takehiko, he is still one of Japan’s top rich.

After having so much money, making money has long ceased to be his first motivation in life.

His first motivation is to enjoy life.

Ironically, when it comes to enjoying life, you lose the body to enjoy life.

For Watanabe, this kind of pain is an unbearable burden.

However, this kind of hidden disease often has nothing to do with the amount of money or power and resources, but no matter how rich he is, the place cannot be used, and no one can save him.

Charlie looked at Watanabe at this time, smiled lightly, and pointed to Takehiko Ito: “Mr. Watanabe, for the face of Mr. Ito and the reason you just promised to cooperate with Miss Song, I can cure your hidden illness, but I have another request…”

Watanabe was very excited: “If you have any requests, please mention them!”

Charlie gave a hum, and said: “It’s the terms of cooperation between you and Miss Song, and make a little more concession.”

Watanabe nodded repeatedly, and couldn’t wait to say: “How to make concessions, you decide the terms!”

Charlie smiled and said: “In this way, both of you will contribute capital at a ratio of five to five, but the equity will be distributed at a ratio of six to four. In other words, Miss Song’s Song Group has to own 60% of the equity in the joint venture. Do you have any questions?”

As soon as Charlie said this, Takehiko was blindfolded, and he thought to himself: "Charlie is too dark, right? Is this person always so dark? When he opens his mouth, he will invest five or five shares and share four or six shares. He ruined 10% of the shares..."

"Moreover, this is not a project of several hundred million. For a steel company to invest at least 20 to 30 billion, if you want to take 10% of the shares of others, the corresponding amount is to go to 2 to 3 billion!"

However, Watanabe nodded and said without hesitation: "Mr. Wade, as long as you can heal me, I have no opinion on your condition!"

In the past few years, Watanabe has exhausted all his patience and hope in the process of seeking medical advice everywhere.

Before he saw Charlie, he already had a very clear and affirmative understanding of this matter, that is, even if he let himself take out 10% or even 20% of his personal assets, as long as he can find it again The meaning and pleasure of being a man, he agreed without hesitation.

After the money reaches a certain amount, it is just a number, no amount of practical significance.

However, his own male prowess is half the fun of a man's entire life!

Give up 10% of the shares and reap the joy of life for the other half of a man. This transaction is really worth it.

Charlie nodded slightly, and said, "I have medicine here. You can take it and it will take effect."

After that, he looked at Takehiko again and said: "Mr. Ito also helped me and Ms. Song a lot this time. I said before that I will help you to adjust your body before leaving. Mr. Ito will receive treatment together."

As soon as Takehiko heard this, his heart was immediately excited.

He thought to himself: "From the changes before and after his daughter Nanako, I can see Charlie's supernatural powers!"

“The injury that my daughter suffered at that time was helpless by all top doctors, but I didn’t expect that Charlie would heal it!”

“Even my daughter’s injuries can be cured, so Charlie can treat me with this weak physique, and he can’t help it?”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, thank you so much!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “Wait a moment, I will prepare the medicine.”

Chapter 2122

After that, he stood up and returned to the room arranged for him by the Ito family.

After returning to the room, he took two clean glasses from the coffee table, and then poured half a glass of water into each.

After pouring the water, he took a rejuvenation pill from his pocket.

He scraped off some powder from the Rejuvenating Pill, and the powder immediately melted after falling into the water.

Two cups of water, a total of one-tenth of a rejuvenating pill.

Charlie wasn’t stingy.

The main reason is that the conditions of the two people are different, and the demand for rejuvenating pills is not large.

The first is Takehiko, who is physically weak, mainly due to the injuries and shocks he received in the accident, and the damage to his vitality after the amputation operation.

In this case, a little rejuvenation pill is enough to replenish the blood he lost.

As for Watanabe.

His main problem is that his energy is sluggish. Rejuvenation pills can naturally replenish his energy, but replenishment is like filling a tank of fuel for a car that is out of fuel. If he drives this tank out of fuel, he will fall into it again. An immobile situation.

Therefore, Charlie prepared to do both.

First use a little water added with Rejuvenating Pill powder to restore his essence, and then use a little aura to help him repair the loss of essence in his body, so that he can generate essence by himself like a normal man in the future. In this way, he will be able to restore his ability in that area.

For Charlie, Aura is the best scalpel. He can use Aura to get rid of the lesions in a person's body, restore a person's blood qi, vitality and essence, and repair the body's damaged meridians.

On the contrary, he can also use spiritual energy to abolish a person's blood, vitality, essence, and even meridians.

At the time, Fredmen, the chairman of Eastcliff Willson Group, after getting together with Wendy, pretended to be forced in front of Charlie. After Charlie sealed his spirit with aura, he lost his ability to be a man.

There is also a Japanese Sanda expert like Yamamoto Kazuki, after he had used the four words of the sick man in East Asia, he used aura to destroy the meridians throughout his body.

Therefore, Charlie can now also use aura to repair Watanabe's new and damaged essence.

When he came out with two glasses of water, both Takehiko and Watanabe were a little surprised.

Charlie came to the two of them and handed the water cups to them respectively:
"Come on, two of you, drink the medicine."

The two looked at each other for a while.

They didn't expect that the medicine Charlie said was only two glasses of white water?

Seeing the two of them were surprised, Charlie smiled slightly: “You two will drink this glass of water, and you will know whether it will work.”

Takehiko nodded, picked up the cup, and said seriously: “Okay Mr. Wade, I will drink now!”

After that, drank all the white water in the cup.

Watanabe looked at Takehiko hesitantly, then at the water glass in front of him, hesitated again and again, and decided to hold the glass up and drink it with his head up.

After a few seconds, both of them felt a different kind of warmth suddenly poured into their bodies, and a different kind of warm current flowed from their abdomen throughout their bodies.

At this moment, the two of them were dumbfounded. Looking at each other, they could easily see the deep shock in each other’s eyes!

Chapter 2123

When the two were shocked, Charlie looked at Watanabe with a smile on his face, and said with a slight smile: “Come on, Mr. Watanabe, stretch out your hand, and I will signal your pulse.”

Watanabe was nourished by the warmth in his body. He was immersed in it. Hearing Charlie’s words, he nodded hurriedly and said, “There is Mr. Wade!”

After that, he stretched out his hand immediately.

Charlie put his fingers on Watanabe’s Xinhe Meridian, and a touch of aura penetrated into his meridian.

These few auras can already guarantee that he can continue to produce essence in the future, and then enable him to rejuvenate the male glory.

Watanabe couldn’t help thinking of his beloved wife in his mind at this time.

Thinking of the two gentle scenes, he felt a little change in his body!

This bit of change immediately evolved into a strong impulse, which made him overjoyed!

“This…this…is effective so soon?!”

Watanabe was shaking with excitement.

In order to ensure that the impulse was not fleeting, he hesitated for about two minutes, motionless, without saying a word, with all his attention, feeling his impulse!

In these two minutes, instead of disappearing, his impulse has grown stronger!

At this moment, Watanabe’s excitement burst into tears!

He exclaimed from the bottom of his heart: “I have been looking forward to it for so many years, and I have been waiting for this day in my dreams, and today is finally realized!”

At this moment, he looked at Charlie and cried, “Wade…Mr. Wade, you are the living god!”

Charlie smiled lightly and asked him: “Mr. Watanabe, just ask you for 10% more shares for this curative effect, is that too much?”

Watanabe stood up and blurted out, “Not too much! Not too much! You are my second-born parents!”

At the side, Takehiko, seeing Watanabe’s pants put up a bag, hurriedly waved at him: “Oh, sit down, sit down! How well are you!”

Watanabe looked down, embarrassed and excited at the same time!

“Brother Ito…this…this is the symbol of male power! You don’t know, how long have I longed for this power again!!!”

Takehiko was stunned suddenly.

At this moment, he suddenly understood Watanabe's excitement.

At this moment, he thought of his legs.

"Although it didn't take long for me to lose my legs, my desire to stand up again, and to have my legs again, was beyond everything.

If one day, I can grow legs and regain the state of a healthy person, then I am afraid that I will be ten times or even a hundred times more excited than Watanabe." He said these words in his heart.

Thinking of this, he sighed in his heart again:

"Hey, in my life, I am afraid that it is impossible to have legs again. In the future, I still don't know that I will face decades of incomplete life... At this moment, I am suddenly envious of Watanabe! He has also experienced several years of crippled life, but he was healed by Mr. Wade, what about me? In this world, I have never heard of a severed limb that can grow... ."

After sighing for a while, he finally realized that Charlie was not actually black.

He made up for Watanabe's imperfect life, but only received his two or three billion worth of shares.

Chapter 2124

For ordinary people, two or three billion is indeed a sky-high price, but for Watanabe, it is only one percent, or two percent of all his assets.

Let any person who loses his male prowess spend 1% or 2% of his total assets to regain the coveted ability, I believe that no man in the world will refuse.

Watanabe was also very excited at this time, and blurted out: "Mr. Wade, don't know how long I can maintain this ability?"

Charlie smiled slightly: “It must be enough to maintain for twenty years. By that time, you are nearly seventy years old, and you can be considered old and healthy. If you maintain yourself properly, it may not be impossible to maintain it to your seventies.”

Watanabe’s face flushed with excitement, his fists clenched, and his voice was a little trembling and said, “Twenty…twenty years?! This…I dare not even dream of this! It’s great…really great!”

Takehiko on the side said, “Shinwa, since Mr. Wade has helped you make up for your shortcomings, let Nanako bring Miss Song back. You can sign the contract first!”

“Yes, yes!” Watanabe said without hesitation: “Sign! Must sign!”

Takehiko Ito nodded, took out his cell phone, called Nanako, and said, “Nanako, you and Miss Song will come back. We have to have dinner.”

“OK, father!”

Not long after, Nanako walked back with Warnia.

At this time, Warnia was still holding a small khaki milk dog in her arms.

The puppy was crawling around in her arms at this time, appearing to be very intimate with her.

Nanako Ito smiled and said: “Xiaoyou and Sister Warnia are very fond of each other, and have been stuck to eachother, so Sister Warnia wants to take it back to Aurous Hill.”

Warnia caressed the little milk dog in her arms lovingly and said to Charlie: “Master, Xiaoyou is a little girl, she seems to like me very much, and I like her very much, so I want to take her back to China. Don’t know if it’s inconvenient?”

Charlie smiled and said: “What’s inconvenient, we two big living people can smuggle back, not to mention a little milk dog, the space on the boat is very large, I am afraid that a hundred dogs can be held.”

Takehiko also nodded again and again, and said with a smile: “The boat I prepared for the two is indeed very large, and dozens of people are not even enough.”

Warnia was overjoyed, and smiled softly: “Then I will take Xiaoyou back!”

Nanako Ito hurriedly said, “Sister Warnia, I will ask someone to prepare some dog food for you. At night, you and Master can take it directly on the boat!”

Warnia nodded and thanked: “Thank you so much Nanako!”

Nanako Ito blinked and smiled, “Sister Warnia don’t be so polite!”

Warnia said: “Xiaoyou is leaving with me, would you miss it?”

Nanako quietly glanced at Charlie’s face, and said with a smile: “If I want to see it, I will come to Aurous Hill, and I can also see my sister and Master!”

In fact, it was Charlie that Nanako wanted to see most.

However, she knew very well in her heart that Charlie was a married man after all, and he traveled all the way to see what he said.

Therefore, when Warnia takes the puppy to Aurous Hill, she can at least borrow the reason to see Charlie in Aurous Hill.

Although this rhetoric is more or less trivial, at least it can be regarded as not inappropriate.

Warnia was also aware of it at this time, and she couldn’t help sighing: “Nanako, such a tender little girl, was completely captured by Master. I really don’t know how Master will pay these peach blossom debts in the future!”

At this moment, she felt a little bit of distress for Nanako, and also a little distressed for herself. Although the two had just met for a while, deep in her heart, she felt a real pity for the same illness…

Chapter 2125

At this time, Watanabe immediately said to Warnia with a flat face: “Ms. Song, Mr. Wade had a deep chat with me just now, and I also met Mr. Wade at once, so I decided to readjust our contract. Terms.”

Warnia was a little surprised, and hurriedly asked: “Mr. Watanabe, how are you going to adjust?”

Watanabe said with a smile: “In this way, both of us will invest in a ratio of five to five, but in terms of the equity allocation, your company holds 60% of the shares and our Nippon Steel holds 40%!”

Warnia was immediately stunned!

She wondered, what is the operation of Watanabe?!

Why did he give up 10% of the shares all at once?

The next moment, she immediately looked at Charlie and told her instinctively that it must have been during the time she left with Nanako. Charlie had regained this condition with Watanabe for herself!

She was shocked in her heart: “What method did Master use to get Watanabe to make such a big concession?! In this way, would Master owe Watanabe a favor to me?”

Thinking of this, Warnia felt a little panic.

She didn’t actually think about taking advantage of Nippon Steel.

In fact, she just wanted a 51% controlling stake.

Of course, the controlling rights are not in vain.

Not only will she invest in a 51% proportion, but also provide land and local relations to promote the rapid implementation of cooperative projects.

However, at the moment, Nippon Steel is obviously giving her a huge bargain!

Just when she didn't know what to do, Charlie said, "Warnia, since Mr. Watanabe is so sincere, let me tell you to sign the contract now, and when we return to China, we will finish the domestic affairs. Then we can promote cooperation with Mr. Watanabe."

Warnia heard this and hurriedly said: "Master, this...is this...appropriate..."

Charlie smiled: "There is nothing inappropriate, Mr. Watanabe with full sincerity, don't you want to cooperate again?"

Warnia hurriedly waved her hand: "No, no, I didn't mean that..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Then you can sign the contract steadily."

Watanabe also hurriedly echoed: "Yes, Ms. Song, I am looking forward to cooperating with the Song Group. We sign the contract earlier to save nights and dreams! Good partners like Miss Song and the Song Group, I'm really afraid that you will not cooperate with us and will cooperate with other people instead!"

Warnia was so shocked that she couldn't add anything.

What Watanabe said was too much for her and the Song Group.

To be honest, this is how the Song Group is rushing to cooperate with Nippon Steel, and Nippon Steel is the world's top steel group, ranking first in Japan and top in the world. How could the Song Group turn to cooperate with others?

However, Watanabe said that it would have lowered his worth and praised Warnia. It can be said that his posture has been very low.

Charlie also said at this time: "Warnia, don't drag it, everyone is still waiting to eat, sign the contract quickly, let's have dinner, and prepare after eating, and go to the dock to take the boat."

When Warnia heard this, she didn't hesitate any more, she glanced at Charlie gratefully, and then immediately said to Watanabe, "Mr. Watanabe, let's sign the contract now!"

Watanabe naturally agreed, "Good job, sign it quickly!"

Takehiko Ito ordered his subordinates to prepare a portable printer, and then the two changed the data on the originally prepared contract on the computer, and then printed it out, signed and exchanged the papers with each other.

Warnia is very excited, because, with this contract, the Song Group will definitely make great progress in the future!

If she manages well, the Song family may be able to become the new first family in the province in the future.

Chapter 2126

Watanabe was even more excited.

It is more important to him to be a complete man again.

Moreover, getting acquainted with someone with great magical powers like Charlie, there must be more unimaginable benefits in the future.

Therefore, this business is even more valuable to him.

Takehiko Ito was equally excited.

After drinking Charlie's glass of water, he obviously felt that his body became much stronger all at once.

"I used to be a little weak, as if I fell down with a blow, but now the whole person feels that the physical strength and energy are very abundant, and it can't be better.

Except for the amputation of the legs that can't recover, the other feelings are the same as before I was not injured, and even vaguely stronger than then."

This is also of great benefit to him. After all, after the body's vitality has been greatly recovered, he can prepare for rehabilitation training.

Rehabilitation training for the disabled and amputees is very physically demanding and cannot be carried out when the body is weak.

And if Takehiko Ito wants to wear a prosthesis, he needs to do a series of adaptive training in combination with the prosthesis, which requires more physical strength.

Originally, he had to cultivate for at least another six months before it was possible to start rehabilitation training and prosthetic adaptation training.

Now, Charlie helped him save at least half a year.

When Warnia and Shinka Watanabe signed the contract, Takehiko Ito immediately started to cut the fish, and he also opened the specially prepared 50-year-old whiskey.

The host and the guests enjoyed this meal.

Takehiko is happy, Watanabe is also happy, Warnia naturally goes without saying.

Charlie was also in a good mood. After all, a piggyback could help Warnia seek more benefits. This would provide her with greater help to control the Song family in the future and strengthen her control of the Song family.

However, Nanako Ito felt a little lost.

After all, Charlie was leaving tonight, and when he came to Tokyo this time, she didn't have much chance to get close to him.

Therefore, during a meal, Nanako Ito has been peeking at Charlie, with a deep sense of reluctance in her gentle eyes.

After dinner, in accordance with the rules of Japanese hospitality, all the wine and dishes are removed, and then they are served with the tea ceremony.

However, Watanabe clearly couldn't sit still.

His body's reaction has been strong and vigorous, so that he was a little absent-minded and couldn't wait to go home quickly, surprise his wife, and at the same time look for the happy feeling like a fairy.

Therefore, after the meal, he stood up anxiously and bowed to everyone: “Brother Ito, Mr. Wade, Miss Song, there are still problems in the home, so I will leave! Thank you Brother Ito for this hospitality! Thank you Mr. Wade for your help! I am grateful!”

Takehiko naturally knew what he wanted to do in a hurry, so he nodded and smiled: “Okay, you can go back quickly!”

Charlie also smiled and said, “It’s late, Mr. Watanabe, go back to rest earlier.”

Shinka Watanabe hurriedly said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I don’t know if I have this honor, can I exchange contact information with you?”

Charlie smiled slightly, nodded and said, “Let Mr. Ito send you my mobile phone number then.”

Watanabe was overjoyed immediately, as long as Charlie is willing to exchange contact information with him, he can still ask him for help if he encounters any problems later!

Chapter 2127

At this moment, Tokyo Airport.

A military transport plane belonging to the Japanese Self-Defense Force landed at the airport.

This C2 military transport aircraft is developed and produced by Japan’s Kawasaki Heavy Industries and has a full load capacity of more than 30 tons.

In the cabin of the transport plane, nearly a hundred Japanese Self-Defense Force soldiers with live ammunition are escorting more than fifty top Su family masters, including Ruoli.

Their task is to transport these people, including Ruoli, to Tokyo safely and hand them over to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.

The Matsumoto family’s killing trial will soon open in Tokyo. By then, everyone including Ruoli will participate in the trial as defendants.

The Japanese judicial department is preparing to conduct a public trial of Ruoli and others this time, and simultaneously broadcast live to the whole country and the world through TV and online channels.

The reason for such a huge momentum is mainly because the previous Matsumoto family's killing has had too bad influence throughout Japan and even internationally, so that it seriously affected the overall image of the Japanese judicial department.

The judiciary decided to save his face by severely punishing these murderers.

After landing, the plane taxied all the way to an open apron.

Hundreds of special forces from the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department have been waiting here for a long time.

All of them were loaded with live ammunition, and they had a strong spirit, for fear of any changes in this matter.

Therefore, not only did they dispatch hundreds of elites this time, but also dispatched more than 30 wheeled armored vehicles.

These wheeled armored vehicles, which are usually used to deal with terrorists and criminals, are now all mobile prison vehicles for this group of people.

Ruoli was very nervous at this time.

She knew that her father Zynn had already made arrangements to replace her with a substitute after arriving in Tokyo.

Once he was successfully swapped out, his father's person would immediately arrange for him to leave Japan and return home.

Ruoli believed very much in the ability of her father Zynn and believed that she would definitely be able to return to China alive, but deep down in her heart, she couldn't help feeling guilty for the companions around her.

She thought to herself complicatedly: "This time, although I can run away, these brothers have no such opportunity..."

“In other words, what I have to do now is to betray all my comrades in arms, to forget their lives and deaths, and to escape alone!”

“If they find out, they would hate me very much, right?”

Thinking of this, Ruoli couldn’t help feeling a moment of shame.

At this moment, the tailgate of the cabin was opened, and the armed self-defense team members began to ask them, these criminal suspects, to get off the plane in an orderly manner.

On the outside of the plane, the special forces of the Metropolitan Police Department are ready. Every time a suspect comes down, they will immediately send three members to guard it 3 on 1.

Not only are handcuffs indispensable, but they also cover their heads with a black cloth bag so that they cannot see their surroundings.

As the first offender, Ruoli was taken directly into the first wheeled armored vehicle.

Subsequently, the other suspects took a wheeled armored vehicle for two each, and the entire convoy left the airport in a mighty manner, preparing to go to the special prison with the most heavily guarded Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.

At this time, on the edge of a crossroad on the highway outside the airport.

Several people in black are using binoculars to observe the convoy coming from a distance.

Chapter 2128

One of them was holding a remote control in his hand, while keeping an eye on the leader of the convoy and counting the time.

When the convoy was less than 50 meters away from the intersection, the man pressed the remote control, the original green light began to flash, and then quickly turned into a red light.

Since the airport is in operation 24 hours a day, the traffic volume at this intersection is relatively busy. For the fleet of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department, the traffic rules must also be observed.

Therefore, the first wheeled armored vehicle stopped directly at the frontmost position of the through lane.

The convoy behind, also slowly stopped.

The logic of the red light conversion is to take turns in four directions, one minute in each direction, so it takes a long time to wait for the next round of green lights, which is a full 180 seconds.

The special forces on the armored vehicles were all standing by for fear of any gaps in the escort.

Fortunately, the vehicles that shuttle back and forth on both sides are showing nothing unusual, and no one approaches their convoy.

But who would have thought that at this moment, the special forces in the first wheeled armored vehicle immediately opened the emergency escape port under the vehicle?

This wheeled armored vehicle specially prepared for special forces has very good safety. In order to ensure that the special forces in the vehicle can escape from danger, or after the door is severely hit or exploded, they are specially placed on the bottom of the armored vehicle. , Installed an emergency exit opening from the inside to the outside.

This emergency escape port is like a tank door installed upside down on the bottom of a wheeled armored vehicle.

At this time, after the hatch was opened, a black sewer manhole was facing directly below.

Because it is settled in advance, the manhole cover and the hatch are almost completely vertical.

The hatch was just opened by the special forces in the car, and the sewer manhole cover was also removed at the same time.

Immediately afterward, someone pushed up a woman with the same figure and clothes as Ruoli, and also wearing handcuffs and black cloth bags.

As soon as the woman was pushed up, several special forces team members immediately pulled her into the car, let her sit beside Ruoli, and then immediately raised Ruoli, followed the emergency exit and sent her Inside the sewer.

After the sewers connected Ruoli into the sewers, they immediately gestured an ok to the special forces in the wheeled armored vehicle, and whispered: “The red light has thirty seconds left, close the hatch!”

The special fighters above nodded and said: “You should also quickly cover the manhole cover, and wait for our convoy to leave for one kilometer before taking Miss Su away!”

The person below said immediately: “Don’t worry, I know!”

After that, quickly replaced the sewer manhole cover.

The emergency escape port of the armored vehicle was also closed at the same time, and everything worked in a tacit agreement, and it was seamless.

After a few seconds, the red light turned green, and the armored car in the first place drove out, and the cars behind followed it. No one knew that the important suspect in that car had already been dropped!

After the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department’s convoy had left about one kilometer, a black truck came from a distance.

When the truck came to the intersection, the traffic light just turned red.

After the car stopped, someone in the box of the truck opened the secret entrance at the bottom and tapped the manhole cover directly below with a stick.

Immediately afterward, the manhole cover was removed, and Ruoli, who was covering her head, was pulled into the truck again.

Afterward, the manhole cover was tightly closed again, and the truck drove off with a kick, as if nothing had happened at the scene.

In the carriage of the truck, a Japanese woman unbuttoned Ruoli's black headgear and looked at her, and said: "Miss Su, I am entrusted by Mr. Su to save you! We will now go to Tokyo Port, where the ship is already waiting!"

Chapter 2129

Ito House in downtown Tokyo.

Charlie and Warnia are also ready to go.

This evening is a good opportunity for smuggling.

Because tonight, the Coast Guard patrol unit is going to overhaul the equipment.

Therefore, there will be a few hours of vacuum time at sea.

In addition, the Japanese Coast Guard is strict in entering and lenient in the exit. Most of their energy is trying to do everything possible to combat illegal immigrants who have smuggled into Japan or smuggled illegal goods into Japan.

They have little interest in smuggling people and objects out of Japan.

So in this way, it will be easier to leave Tokyo.

Takehiko prepared the team and planned to personally send Charlie and Warnia to the dock.

And Nanako also had this idea.

Naturally, she felt unwilling to give up Charlie in her heart, but she knew very well in her heart that she would never be able to leave him.

Therefore, she was very satisfied to be able to send Charlie to the dock.

So, after everyone was ready, Charlie and Warnia, accompanied by Takehiko and Nanako, took the bus to the pier.

In the car, Takehiko said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, Nippon Steel’s Hashimoto, has been taken to the dock by the ninja I sent.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction: “Thank you, Mr. Ito.”

Takehiko hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade doesn’t have to be so polite, it’s all I should do.”

After driving for forty minutes, the convoy arrived at the huge port of Tokyo.

The entire Port of Tokyo covers a large area, at least several kilometers along the coastline.

Most of the berths are exclusive berths for ultra-large oil tankers and container freighters. These berths are close to the operation area. Not only are there many workers working here, but they are also the worst-hit areas for smuggling, so customs inspections are very strict.

The berth Ito prepared for Charlie and Warnia was actually a relatively simple and small wharf.

This type of terminal can only dock ships under a few thousand tons, and the monitoring is relatively lax.

In fact, smuggling does not start from embarking, because Tokyo Port is still within Japan’s territory and territorial waters, so embarking from here is not illegal.

Boarding from here, as long as you don’t leave the country without authorization, don’t enter the high seas without authorization, it is all reasonable and legal.

At this time, several small and medium-sized yachts were docked at the pier, the largest of which was a luxury cruise ship prepared by Takehiko for Charlie.

The convoy drove directly to the dock and stopped directly at the boarding gate of the yacht. Although Takehiko lost his legs, he was still helped by someone in a wheelchair and got out of the car.

After Charlie and Warnia got off the car, Takehiko said, “Mr. Wade, the crew and the captain are my confidantes, you can rest assured!”

Charlie nodded slightly: “There is Mr. Takehiko, I don’t have to worry.”

Takehiko hurriedly said, “You don’t have to be so polite!”

Charlie looked at the time, and said to the father and daughter Ito Takehiko, “It’s not early, we have to hurry up, so we won’t talk more with them, we will have some time later!”

Takehiko Ito hugged his fists and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, there will be a period later!”

Nanako said dishearteningly: “Master, there will be a period later!”

Charlie looked at her and smiled slightly and said, “Nanako, please take care!”

Chapter 2130

Nanako Ito nodded with red eyes, then looked at Warnia, who was holding the puppy, choked up and said, “Sister Warnia, I wish you a good journey. If you have a chance, you must come to Tokyo to see me!”

Warnia also hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, I will definitely! If you have time, you can also come to Aurous Hill to see me and Xiaoyou!”

Nanako Ito took a bit of joy and said without hesitation: “Sister, don’t worry, I will come to see you after I finish this time!”

At this moment, a middle-aged man stepped down from the boat and said respectfully to Takehiko: “Sir, we are ready to set sail at any time.”

Takehiko Ito asked, “Where is Hashimoto?”

The other party said: “Hashimoto is detained in the cabin for the first time, with all his limbs tied up. I sent a person to watch him, and there will be no mistakes.”

Ito Nodded in satisfaction, and said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, you and Miss Song can board the ship!”

Charlie said: “You guys go back too, let’s go!”

Takehiko shook hands with Charlie, and Nanako also hugged Warnia gently.

Later, Warnia came to Takehiko again and said sincerely: “Mr. Ito, this time in Japan, thank you for your care!”

Takehiko Ito laughed, shook hands with Warnia gently, and said seriously: “Miss Song, don’t be polite with the Ito family at any time. You and Mr. Wade will always be the guests of the Ito family!”

Nanako Ito came to Charlie’s side at this time, blushing and embarrassed.

When she looked at Charlie, she gently opened her arms, Warnia to see Charlie’s next reaction.

She wanted to hug Charlie and bid farewell, but she was worried that Charlie was unwilling, so she could only use this small gesture to test it.

Seeing Charlie smiled slightly and stretched out his hand towards her, Nanako hurriedly stepped forward, rushed into his arms, hugged him tightly, and said nothing.

In fact, Nanako had many things in her heart to say to Charlie, but at this moment, in front of her father and Warnia, those things she wanted to say but couldn’t say.

The two embraced for a while, and with Takehiko’s cough, Nanako hurriedly withdrew from Charlie’s arms, and said to him with all her face, “Master, take care!”

Charlie nodded lightly, and finally said goodbye to the father and daughter, and walked into the boat with Warnia.

This cruise ship is very large, with three upper floors and three lower floors. On the uppermost deck, there is even a freshwater swimming pool, which is much more luxurious than the cruise ship that Mr. Song gave to Charlie.

After Charlie and Warnia got on the ship, they went directly to the top deck, stood in front of the guardrail on the deck, waved to Takehiko and Nanako on the pier below,

and said loudly: “It’s too late, the sea breeze is getting colder and colder. Go back quickly!”

Nanako nodded gently and asked her servant to help her father into the car. She also sat in the car obediently, but she was not in a hurry to let the driver drive, but wanted to wait for the boat to leave and watch Charlie fade into the horizon.

At this moment, a business car with a one-way black film drove from the entrance of the dock, passed the Ito family’s convoy, and continued to drive forward.

In this three-row business car, sitting in the middle row is a beautiful woman with a struggling and painful expression. This woman is Ruoli.

At this time, Ruoli was still ashamed of her own escape.

At the thought of more than fifty followers who followed her and they were about to face severe punishment under Japanese law, Ruoli was not only ashamed but also hateful.

What she hates is the man who cheated her and so many of her men at Osaka Airport that day!

She still remembers the appearance of that man, if she has a chance, she would kill him by herself and avenge her brothers!

Just as she gritted her teeth, the driver said, “Miss Su, our ship is in front, we are ready to set sail!”

Ruoli wanted to take a look at the ship that was about to take her out of Japan, when she suddenly caught a glimpse of a man standing on the deck of the cruise ship!

At this moment, Ruoli’s pupils suddenly shrank, and her expression became extremely cruel!

She gritted her teeth and murmured: “It turned out to be him! It’s really a narrow road to the enemy!”

ovince in the future.

Chapter 2131

What Ruoli had originally thought was that after she successfully left Japan and survived this period of wind, she would seek revenge from that nasty man.

But she never dreamed that, at the moment when she was about to leave Japan, she actually let herself on the dock and saw the man she had always hated!

At this moment, her blood boiled suddenly.

Her eyes, which were so beautiful that they were breathtaking, were already blood red because of hatred!

At this moment, she had only one thought in her mind: “Kill him! I, Ruoli, must kill him!”

At this time, Charlie, because his eyes and attention were on Nanako sitting in the car, he didn’t notice the commercial car passing by the dock.

Moreover, the business car is one-way light. Ruoli can see him in the car, but he can’t see Ruoli, so he didn’t know that an acquaintance passed by him at this time.

Soon, the tail of Charlie’s cruise ship was stirred by the slowly rotating propeller.

The yacht also slowly leaves the dock with the rotation of the propeller.

After that, the speed of the boat became faster and faster, and it quickly turned into a small light spot in Nanako’s sight, and finally disappeared.

No one noticed that the yacht at the next berth also accelerated away from the dock.

At this time, in the cockpit of this yacht, Ruoli gave a cold voice to the captain: “Full power! We must catch up with the ship ahead!”

The captain hurriedly said: “Miss Su, our top priority now is to leave Japan’s territorial waters and go to the high seas. Only after arriving in the high seas can you be considered safe!”

Ruoli gritted her teeth and said: “You don’t understand! There is my unshakable enemy on that ship, I must kill him personally!”

The captain said embarrassingly: “Miss Su, I took Master Su’s order to take you to the high seas as soon as possible without any delay, so I can only deny you.”

Ruoli said angrily: “Give me a call, I want to call the master!”

The captain hesitated for a moment, picked up the satellite phone on the ship, and said, “Miss Su, then I will call Master Su now, you can tell him yourself.”

After that, he used the satellite phone to call Chengfeng, the head of the Su family.

As soon as the phone was connected, Chengfeng immediately asked, “How is the matter going?”

The captain hurriedly said: “Master, Miss Su suddenly said that she wanted to chase and kill someone, so I called to ask you for instructions.”

Chengfeng’s stern voice came: “She hasn’t left Japan and headed to the high seas at this time to chase and kill anyone? If she gets caught by the Police or the Self-Defense Forces, the trouble will be big! Don’t let her in this life do that, she must leave Japan!”

Ruoli grabbed the phone and couldn’t wait to say, “Master! I’m Ruoli! I was at the dock just now and I ran into the person who had pitted us! He was the one who leaked our whereabouts to the Japanese Self-Defense Force in Osaka. Caused us all to be arrested! If I don’t retaliate this hatred, I won’t die with peace!”

Chengfeng hesitated for a moment, and said: “Okay! If this is the case, get rid of this trouble first! Otherwise, if you leave him in the world, I don’t know if he will continue to pose other threats to Su family in the future!”

Chapter 2132

At this time, Zynn, who had been staying next to Chengfeng, hurriedly said, “Dad, don’t let Ruoli take a reckless action at this time. The most important thing is to come back quickly. That person can think of a solution later, but if you leave here If she can’t escape this time, there will be no chance again!”

Chengfeng sternly said: “If we leave that person, none of us know his true identity, what if he is the enemy of the Su family? What if he has already deliberately planned to deal with our family in secret?”

Zynn said, “Dad, we can look for this person slowly in the future. Don’t be in a hurry. If you can meet him today, there will definitely be a chance in a while. Let Ruoli come back first!”

Chengfeng immediately yelled: “As$hole! How come you don’t have any overall view of the situation?! This person has damaged more than fifty generals of my family with his own power! Do you know how much loss this has brought us? There are more than a few billion! What if he still has methods against us behind him?!”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said coldly: “This person is already a little fascinating, and his identity is uncertain. If we hadn’t met him today, we might not be able to find him in this life, so we must not miss this opportunity! Otherwise! If you do, it will be a big mistake!”

As soon as Zynn heard this, he immediately knew that the old man had made up his mind. He definitely couldn’t convince him, so he could only tell Ruoli over the phone: “Ruoli, since you want to get him, then dad I won’t stop you, listen to your grandfather’s instructions, and be sure to find out his true identity!”

The first time Ruoli heard Zynn talking to her as “dad”, she thought of her identity as an illegitimate daughter. Today, she finally got the recognition of her biological father. With mixed emotions, she said excitedly: ” Dad, rest assured, if I leave, I will go all out!”

Chengfeng also exhorted at this time: “If Ruoli, it’s better to be able to catch alive and take him back to Eastcliff directly. I will try him personally!”

Ruoli immediately said decisively: “OK lord, after I catch him, I will definitely leave him a dog!”

Chengfeng said with a hum, and said: “Okay, you can do it yourself!”

After that, he said: “By the way, the few people who picked you up are all my confidants. They are all very skilled. When you act, let them be with you, so that the odds of winning will be greater!”

Ruoli said without hesitation: “OK, lord!”

Chengfeng said loudly: “Tell them, if this thing is done well, I will reward them all!”

“I know!”

After hanging up the phone, Ruoli immediately said to the captain: “Go ahead at full speed and you must catch up with the ship ahead!”

The captain naturally didn’t dare to make a mistake at this time, and immediately nodded and said, “OK Miss Su!”

After that, he maximizes the engine thrust!

Several people who had rescued Ruoli started gearing up at this time because they heard what Chengfeng said.

One of them asked Ruoli: “Miss Su, what should we do after we catch up with the other party?”

Ruoli’s expression was stern, and she sternly said: “We will use our side to rub the other party’s ship and force the other party to stop!”

The man asked again: “What if the other party doesn’t stop the boat?”

Ruoli sneered: “Don’t stop the boat? No matter if he stops, when we are approaching, we jump directly onto their boat! After getting on the boat, we will take everyone except the target person Kill them, sink the ship to the bottom of the sea, and leave nothing else alive!”

Speaking of this, Ruoli clenched her fists, clenched a neat little white tooth, and said coldly: “In any case, we must catch that guy!”

Chapter 2133

After leaving the dock, the boat that Charlie was riding on went all the way toward the open sea.

Because Hashimoto was imprisoned in the cabin on the bottom floor, Charlie decided to take Warnia down to meet this guy for a while.

The sailor on the ship took the two to the bottom cabin and pushed open one of the doors.

In the room, a man wearing a high-end wool suit, his limbs are firmly fixed to a chair, his hands are tied to the handle of the chair, his legs and feet are tied to the front legs of the chair, above his head There is also a black bag on it, which covers the entire head.

Charlie speculated that this person should be Hashimoto.

For the sake of caution, Takehiko's people used round steel pipes to firmly put each finger of Hashimoto inside, and then fixed them to the handrails together.

In this way, Hashimoto couldn't even bend his fingers, let alone any possibility of escape.

In addition, there was a man holding a stun gun standing beside him, staring at him unblinkingly. The security work can be said to be in place.

Seeing Charlie coming in, the man holding the stun gun immediately said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, you are here!"

Charlie nodded, and asked, "Is this the man?"

"Yes!" The man immediately tore off the bag that Hashimoto put on his head and said: "Mr. Wade, this guy is Hashimoto! We have already confirmed it!"

At this time, Hashimoto had not adapted to the dazzling light, with a towel in his mouth, so he couldn't speak, he could only whimper, and his body was constantly struggling.

Seeing him struggling desperately, Charlie basically didn't move, he couldn't help but smiled: "You are too cautious, and you don't need to tie your hands and feet. You also fixed all your fingers, so he is anxious."

The man respectfully said: "Mr. Wade, you don't know that the villain in the movie and TV series always ignores the protagonist's hands, so no matter how you tie up the

protagonist, the protagonist can find flaws and escape, so we simply put this guy All of his ten fingers are wrapped in steel pipes, so that even Da Luo Jinxian cannot escape!

Charlie laughed, pointing to Hashimoto, and smiling: “It’s such a thing, it’s not worthy of being comparable to the protagonist in the film and television drama.”

At this time, Hashimoto also gradually recovered his vision.

The first thing he saw was Charlie, whose hand was pointing at him.

At this moment, he was astonished: “Who is this person?! Did he let someone kidnap me? Did I offend him?”

At this moment, Charlie stretched out his hand and took off the towel from his mouth, and said coldly: “Hashimoto is here first, right? Do you know why I tied you here?”

Hashimoto subconsciously asked: “Who are you?! I don’t even know you, why are you asking someone to kidnap me?!”

Charlie didn’t expect this guy to be stubborn, so he slapped him and yelled, “You’re so fcuking good, you’ve done something shameless, don’t you know it? You dare to question here?”

Hashimoto blurted out: “I…I am a law-abiding citizen of Japan! I am the vice president of Nippon Steel Group! I have never done anything lawless, but you… .. Do you know that kidnapping is a felony?!”

Charlie slapped him again and cursed, “Is it a felony? Okay, then you look at her and tell me whether kidnapping is more serious or murder is more serious!”

After all, he pulled Warnia to his side.

When Hashimoto saw Warnia, he was shocked and dumbfounded!

Chapter 2134

“Song…Miss Song?!”

Warnia looked at Hashimoto with a look of disgust, and asked: “Mr. Hashimoto must have never thought that Warnia is still alive, right?!”

Hashimoto’s nervous whole body shuddered.

He knew that his murder attempt of Warnia was heinous.

Warnia’s whereabouts were unknown before, and her two assistants and the driver were all buried in the man-made traffic accident.

Aside from other things, just killing three people is already an absolute felony. In murder, the plot is extremely bad and the methods extremely cruel.

Now, Warnia was standing in front of Hashimoto alive, so he immediately realized that it was Warnia to seek revenge from him!

He cried and pleaded almost immediately: “Miss Song, I am not the real mastermind of your unexpected event! The real mastermind is your brother Honor! Everything is his mastery!”

Warnia asked coldly: “Oh? It’s all Honor’s pot? Then I ask you, who lied to me that Mr. Watanabe was signing a contract with me? Who lied to me to go to the mountainous area of Nishitama County? And who arranged it. People smashed the four of us with a truck down the cliff?!”

Hashimoto was constantly questioned by Warnia, so frightened, he begged: “Miss Song, this is your brother’s idea. If you want to blame, blame him, don’t blame me…”

Warnia questioned: “According to you, if I ask someone to throw you into the sea right now, then you can’t blame me, right?”

As soon as Hashimoto heard this, his face turned pale in shock, and he hurriedly cried, “Miss Song, I didn’t mean that…I…I…I just want you to spare my life…As long as you can spare me, I will do anything you want!”

Warnia looked at Charlie and asked, “Master, what are you going to do with this person?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Leave him a dog’s life first. When I return to Aurous Hill, I will give him a chance to make up for his work. If he can grasp it, then keep his dog’s life; if he can’t grasp it, then Just chop him up and feed the dog!”

Hashimoto hurriedly pleaded: “You can tell me what you want me to do! I will do my best to get my life back!”

Charlie said coldly: “When it comes to Aurous Hill, I will let you face-to-face confrontation with Honor. At that time, you have to say all the activities between you and Honor, and dare to miss one word, I will kill you!”

Hashimoto nodded like garlic, and cried, “Don’t worry, I will listen to you and tell the truth!”

Charlie put the towel into his mouth again, and said to Takehiko’s men: “Continue to watch him.”

The man hurriedly said: “Okay Mr. Wade!”

Charlie said to Warnia again: “Warnia, this Hashimoto is here for the time being, so he’ll be locked up here. After he arrives in Aurous Hill and confronts Honor, I will give you a satisfactory solution.”

Warnia respectfully said, “Master decides everything!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Okay, go to the room and rest. I’ll stand on the deck for a while.”

Warnia hurriedly asked: “Master, can I go with you to the deck and stay for a while before returning to the room?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Of course you can, then let’s go up together!”

Chapter 2135

When the two came to the deck, Charlie couldn’t help sighing against the cold sea breeze.

Although he has rescued Warnia safely now, and has begun to take her on the journey home.

However, this matter is far from over.

Next, is the most important part.

Tianming and Honor, the vicious father and son, have not yet resolved!

Now, Mr. Song pretends to protect himself from dementia. With his current situation, it is impossible for a single person to beat Tianming and his son.

Once the father and son found out that he was in disguise, they would kill him immediately.

Therefore, what he has to do next is to expose the true colors of Tianming and Honor, the father and son duo in public, rescue Old Song, and let Warnia regain control of the entire Song family group.

However, after this, we still have to face the problem of how to solve Tianming and Honor.

In Charlie's view, the father and son not only committed the crime of intentional homicide, but also directly attacked their loved ones. Not only were they rebellious, but also heinous, even if they resorted to the law, they should be sentenced to death.

Therefore, there is no need for people like this to stay in this world.

However, these two people are after all Warnia's close relatives. How to deal with them depends on what Warnia and even Mr. Song meant.

Warnia was also standing on the deck at this time, blowing the sea breeze, looking at Tokyo further and further away, and said with emotion: "Master, if it were not for you, I might have died in Tokyo..."

Charlie smiled and said: "Don't say such dejected words, you auspicious people have their own heavens, even without me, you shouldn't die, you won't die.

Warnia smiled gratefully and asked him, “Master, if I really died, would you be sad?”

Charlie said seriously: “Of course, don’t forget, you are my friend.”

Warnia’s expression was a little joyful and a little disappointed.

She secretly said in her heart: “Could it be that in my life, the relationship with Master can only stop at the word ‘friend’?”

The past keeps reappearing in her heart, and she comforted herself from the bottom of her heart: “Master has treated me very well, I should be satisfied…”

At this moment, Charlie looked at Warnia and asked, “Warnia, have you ever thought about how to deal with your uncle and cousin after this incident?”

Warnia was slightly surprised, thinking for a long time, shaking her head blankly and saying, “Master, I haven’t thought about this question…”

Charlie nodded and sighed lightly: “You haven’t thought about it before, now you should think about it…”

Warnia asked him, “Master, do you have any good suggestions?”

Charlie said: “My suggestion is very simple, just five words, cut the grass and root.”

Warnia’s expression flashed a little struggling, and she clenched the railing with both hands, and said tangledly, “I know what you mean, but…but after all, they are all from the Song family, and they are my dearest relatives, I… …. I can’t do it…”

Charlie said lightly: “You don’t need to start this matter, you just have to make a decision.”

Warnia sighed: “I know what you mean, but it is very difficult to make this decision. I have to consider not only my own feelings but also the feelings of my grandpa and the feelings of everyone in the Song family. It’s all a family…”

Charlie asked, “But when they tried to kill you, did they treat you as a family?”

Warnia nodded: “They are really amazing, but I am not them after all…”

After that, she said again: “Master, in fact, you… Actually, you don’t know. Since the Song family has no great people in my generation, Grandpa used to feel sorry for this. If the uncle and cousin die again, it must be a bigger blow to him…”

Chapter 2136

Charlie smiled indifferently: “I understand what you mean. After all, blood is thicker than water. It’s okay to spare their lives, but… there is one thing you should pay attention to.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Master, please speak!”

He said: “You can keep their lives, but you must remember that capital crimes can be avoided, but living crimes are inevitable. While forgiving them, you must give them enough punishment, and you must fully restrict their future. Possibility, only in this way can future troubles be eliminated to the greatest extent!”

Warnia nodded: “I know Master, I will definitely consider this matter.”

While speaking, Charlie suddenly heard it, and a faint roar came from directly behind.

He turned his head and saw that at a distance of about one or two kilometers from his own ship, a smaller one was rushing towards him at full speed.

When a ship is sailing on the sea, the wind noise and the slap of the waves are already very loud. At this time, it is difficult to hear the sound of other ships.

At such a distance, it is difficult to hear the sound even when the siren is fully opened.

If it wasn’t for Charlie’s hearing sense to be much more sensitive than ordinary people, it would be impossible to hear it.

Seeing that there was still a ship following him on the empty sea, Charlie immediately felt that something was wrong with this matter.

He immediately said to Warnia: “Warnia, you go back to the room first!”

Seeing Charlie's solemn expression, Warnia felt that something was wrong.

So she hurriedly asked: "Master, is something wrong?"

He looked at the light that was approaching in the distance, with a sneer at the corner of his mouth, and said playfully: "We seem to have new guests again."

Warnia followed his gaze. She only saw a ship on the sea, directly behind their ship, constantly approaching.

She was a little surprised and asked, "Master, do you suspect that the ship's target is us?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Their goal maybe just me, not you."

Warnia immediately said firmly: "Master, I want to be with you!"

Charlie smiled and said: "No, you go back to the room and stay there, I can solve any problem alone."

"but……"

Warnia's expression increased. If there was any danger, she would definitely not want Charlie to stay alone.

Charlie said with comfort at this time: "Warnia, what's the matter, you can't help me if you stay here, and you may become a burden, so you should go back to the room as soon as possible to make me more at ease."

After speaking, Charlie added: "You are not clear about my situation. It is impossible for ordinary people to hurt me."

Warnia hesitated repeatedly, nodded gently, and exhorted: "Master, then you must pay attention to safety!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, don't worry."

As soon as the voice fell, a sailor ran out of the stairs on the deck, and said nervously: “Mr. Wade, there is a ship behind us that has been following us and is rushing towards us with all strength! The captain suspects that the other party is not good, let me ask you! What are you going to do?”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “They should be here for me. Don’t all of you come to the deck later, leave everything here to me.”

The sailor hurriedly said, “How can this work? Mr. Wade, Mr. Ito, and the chairman told us that we must safely send you and Ms. Song to China. If the other party is really bad, then we will fight with them! At the same time! Ask Mr. Ito for help and let him send reinforcements as soon as possible!”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, listen to me, send Miss Song back to the room, and then everyone stays in the cabin. Without my permission, don’t come on deck anyway!”

Chapter 2137

As the yacht on board was getting closer and closer to Charlie, Ruoli’s face had begun to show the joy of revenge.

She was born in one of the largest martial arts families in China, and she has undergone the country’s top martial arts education since she was a child. She is definitely a master of masters.

The strength is countless times stronger than those fancy large-scale goods outside.

Therefore, she didn’t pay attention to Charlie’s strength at all.

In her impression, he is just a guy who owes a lot, and is cheap and sinister.

There may be a little skill and a little background, but it is absolutely impossible to be a top master.

After all, what the masters pay attention to is fair competition, what is the ability to call the police behind their back?

Therefore, she has determined at this time that she must be able to avenge her original revenge today.

At this time, the captain reported: “Miss Su, we are less than 800 meters away from the target ship!”

Ruoli wiped the sweat from her palms excitedly, and said, “Give me the telescope!”

Immediately, a sailor handed a high-powered telescope for navigation to her hand.

Ruoli raised the binoculars and looked at it, and immediately saw Charlie standing on the deck alone, his face full of leisure and contentment!

Because of the extremely high clarity of the telescope, Ruoli could almost completely see Charlie’s expression.

At this time, he carried a natural indifferent calmness on his face. If there was a smile at the corner of his mouth, he could always give the other party a feeling of being despised.

Therefore, in Ruoli’s view, his current appearance is simply a perfect portrayal of pretending to be so compelling.

At this moment, Charlie’s eyes seemed to look in Ruoli’s direction, and the smile on the corners of his mouth grew a bit thicker.

Ruoli felt an inexplicable nervousness at first, and thought to herself: “That kid’s expression seems to have seen through me, does he know that I want to come to him for revenge?!”

Thinking of this, she shook her head again and muttered softly to herself: “Impossible! Today he arrived at the pier first and got on the boat first. When I got to the pier, he was already on board, and I was riding His car is one-way glass. It is impossible for him to see me. This means that the situation tonight is the enemy’s light and I am dark, so he can’t detect me now. It seems that I think too much. …..”

As soon as she thought of this, she couldn’t help but smile coldly, and gritted her teeth and said: “Boy! Auntie will make you unable to laugh later!”

Having said that, she sternly shouted: “Go ahead at full speed!”

“OK!”

The boat Ruoli was sailing in was smaller than Charlie’s, and the boat’s speed was relatively faster, so after running full horsepower, the gap narrowed faster and faster.

In the blink of an eye, the distance between the two sides was only 500 meters.

With the help of a telescope, Ruoli could even see the sparse scum on Charlie’s face.

At this time, Charlie’s smile was even stronger, and his eyes kept staring in Ruoli’s direction.

She was a little flustered at this moment: “If the look in his eyes just now was an accident, then why is he still looking at me now?!”

Thinking of this, she gritted her teeth and said to a few people around her with a stern face: “Everyone, get ready for battle!”

“Yes!”

Several people immediately responded, and then took out their weapons from their waists.

Japan’s gun control is very strict, so they use almost all the hidden weapons commonly used in martial arts.

And the distance between ships is getting closer.

Ruoli raised her hands, tied her long hair into a crisp high ponytail, and immediately said to a few people around: “The captain will hit the opponent’s side first, and then slam the direction so that the boat is close to each other. When the boat will be attached to each other, the other people jumped up with me, grabbed the man on the deck for the first time, and killed all the rest!”

Several people looked terrified, and immediately said in unison: “OK!”

When it comes to killing, Ruoli never relents.

From the moment she was born, her mother had always instilled a belief in her.

Chapter 2138

That is, her most important task in this life is to do her best to serve her biological father Zynn and the entire Su family.

This belief, over time, became her unwavering belief in life.

She was brainwashed by her mother since she was a child, and she has been brainwashed for 21 years.

Therefore, as long as it is beneficial to the Su family, even if it makes her an enemy of the whole world, she does not hesitate.

If someone dared to be disadvantageous to the Su family, it would even touch her absolute negative scale!

This is the fundamental reason why she will destroy the entire Matsumoto family!

She and Charlie not only have personal grievances, but also family grudges!

It was precisely because Charlie pitted her and more than fifty other Su family masters that the Su family's vitality was severely injured and suffered heavy losses.

Therefore, she now not only wants to avenge herself, but also the Su Family!

At this time, the distance between the two ships was only less than two hundred meters.

Even without relying on the telescope, Ruoli could clearly see Charlie's facial features and the strange smile on his face.

This smile makes her feel deja vu now!

When she and other Su masters were taken away by the Japanese Self-Defense Force in a bus at Osaka Airport, Charlie, who was standing in the cockpit of a private jet, looked at her with such a smile on his face!

At this moment, Ruoli realized that Charlie was indeed looking at her all the time.

It was from the beginning, and it is still.

She couldn't help being surprised, this guy, could he perceive that she was observing him? !

On this vast sea, and in the middle of the night, thousands of meters away, did he find her? !

In fact, she didn't know that Charlie had not only noticed that she was observing him, but had even noticed her identity!

Just when Ruoli was shocked, the distance between the two ships was getting closer and closer!

One hundred meters, fifty meters, thirty meters!

Ruoli's eyes were red and shouted at the captain: "Continue to accelerate! Hit it!"

The captain shouted: "Miss Su, the engine thrust has been driven to its maximum!"

Ruoli shouted: "There are still the last 20 meters, everyone ready to charge!"

As soon as Ruoli left the voice, Charlie said loudly with a smile on his face: "Hey, the boat is also bought for money, hit a hairy hit! If it crashes, don't spend money to repair it?"

Ruoli was dumbfounded immediately, and blurted out: "He... how can he hear me?!"

Ruoli at this time was in the cockpit.

Across the windows and doors, coupled with the sound of wind and waves outside, even standing at the door, it is impossible to hear what the people inside are saying.

What's more, this is still 20 meters away.

The captain was also a little panicked, and subconsciously said: "Miss Su, the wind and waves outside are so big, and the distance is so far away, why can we hear his voice clearly?!"

Ruoli was even more surprised when she heard this! Secretly said in her heart: "Yes! He just spoke as if he was in her ears, how did he do this?!"

At this moment, the captain saw that she didn't respond, and couldn't help but blurt out, "Miss Su, what should I do now?!"

Ruoli didn't know what to do at once.

The distance between the two ships is only about ten meters.

Charlie continued to smile at this time: "I urge you to think more about it. If two ships collide with each other and everyone is left on the vast sea, shouldn't you call the Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force for help?"

With that, Charlie added: "But I am not afraid, but what about you? There is a serious prisoner on the ship who is at large. If she is caught by the Japanese Self-Defense Force, I am afraid she will be shot directly?"

Chapter 2139

Charlie's words immediately made Ruoli involuntarily nervous.

She is the super felon in the eyes of the entire Japanese judiciary, and the culprit who wiped out the Matsumoto family. If the Japanese Maritime Self-Defense Force was really recruited after the collision, she would definitely not be able to escape.

Moreover, if the Japanese find out that she has escaped from prison, they will definitely take care of her and will never give her a second chance to escape.

Thinking of this, Ruoli gritted her teeth and said in a cold voice: “Slow down! Just get up, don’t hit!”

The captain breathed a sigh of relief and quickly took an emergency brake.

Ruoli’s eyes were full of hatred and determination at this time, and she coldly shouted to the people around her: “Come with me!”

After all, she took the lead in rushing out of the cockpit and directly onto the side of the ship!

At this time, the two ships were almost pasted, and Ruoli was standing in front of the railing on the side of the ship, and was only 35 meters away from Charlie on the opposite deck.

Face to face with Charlie again, Ruoli’s eyes were full of resentment towards him, gritted her teeth and shouted coldly: “Boy! You ran away last time, this time you will never have such good luck! If I don’t take it today Your dog’s life, I will not be called Ruoli!”

Charlie laughed and said happily: “Girl, have you always been so temperamental? Or is it because your life is too depressing when you grow up the day after tomorrow, so your temper is getting worse and worse?”

Ruoli scolded angrily: “Don’t be silly with me! If you tell me your name honestly, I can keep you a whole body! Otherwise, you will be broken into pieces!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Girl, I think you are young, beautiful and energetic, so you can be considered a top-notch beauty, so don’t just say things like broken corpses. Isn’t it better to be gentle? You? Remember, gentle girls, are the most likable to men. With a tigress character like you, it is very likely that you will die alone!”

“What are you talking about?!” Ruoli pointed at Charlie and gritted her teeth: “Boy! After you die, I will sew your mouth together and let you be dumb in your next life!”

Charlie smiled playfully: “Then see if you have the ability to kill me! If you have this ability, if you want to kill, please do whatever you want, but if you don’t have this ability, then I will let you feel my punishment!”

Ruoli glared at him and screamed, “Go to hell!”

After speaking, with one hand on the fence, the whole person suddenly jumped, jumped several meters high, and charged towards Charlie with all her strength!

Charlie stood by the fence with a disdainful smile on his face.

Ruoli is indeed a master, but this master is for ordinary people.

For Charlie, her mastership is basically the same as the old ladies on the street who could not restrain the chickens.

In other words, it is like an online game. In front of a level 100 boss, there is no real difference between a level 10 player and a level 1 player.

For the one-hundred-level boss, the player who cuts the first level only needs one knife; the player who cuts the tenth level also only needs one knife.

However, Ruoli didn’t know that she was completely vulnerable to Charlie!

She leaped into the deck of Charlie’s ship, and saw that he has been standing motionless by the railing. She wanted to strangle his throat directly!

But she didn’t expect that Charlie, who had always been calm, took a step back a little later in the critical juncture, and immediately escaped Ruoli’s attack.

Charlie could have just stepped forward and used Ruoli’s acceleration to subdue her, but he didn’t plan to do so.

In his eyes, Ruoli is like a little milk dog encountered on the street. She obviously has no strength, but she prefers to bark and sometimes wants to rush to bite.

Although the character of this kind of little milk dog is very annoying, but the key is that it has a pretty high face value. As a result, people have the idea of teasing it.

Chapter 2140

Besides, Charlie saw that Ruoli left behind and followed several subordinates. These people had already begun to climb over the railings and climb onto his ship. If he had solved Ruoli now, the others would see it. Definitely turn around and run.

So, he might as well wait for them all to get on his own boat, and then give them an urn to catch turtles.

Thinking of this, Charlie continued to back up a few steps, letting Ruoli chase him.

When Ruoli chased him, other people also rushed up.

Seeing this, he smiled with satisfaction on his face: “Since they are all here, then I won’t waste everyone’s time!”

After that, he suddenly seemed to have changed a person, and his whole body exploded with an astonishing aura!

Ruoli is a master of the inner family and has already developed a good inner strength, so she immediately felt the momentum released from Charlie, and the whole person was suddenly stunned!

“If I didn’t feel wrong just now, the inner strength of this kid should be much stronger than me!”

“But, he doesn’t look like a master at all! Could it be that I am wrong?!”

Before Ruoli hadn’t figured it out, Charlie had stopped retreating and rushed towards her directly.

At this moment, Charlie’s whole body was sharp and lightening!

Even when running, there is even a sound of breaking through the air!

Compared with the silly dude before, it’s a completely different person!

Ruoli was shocked and immediately stopped, standing still and preparing to respond with all her strength.

However, just when Charlie was about to rush to her, his whole person suddenly evaporated, and he had disappeared from Ruoli's eyes!

Before she could figure out what was going on, she heard a few screams suddenly behind her!

She turned around in a hurry, and the situation in front of her immediately shocked her!

At this moment, out of the six men who followed her, three of them were already lying on the ground wailing, and the other was raised in the air with one hand by Charlie, while screaming, and like a javelin at the same time, Charlie threw him out vigorously.

The other two wanted to escape, but one of them was directly knocked to the ground by the person who Charlie had thrown over. In the end, before that person had time to escape, Charlie grabbed his neck by neck and was directly lifted by him like a chicken. standing him up.

The person was so scared that he was so frightened that he cried and cried, "Big Brother, please be forgiving..."

Charlie smiled and said, "You're forgiving, right? Okay, don't say I won't give you a chance. You have to fight for your own way to survive!"

The man nodded repeatedly and blurted out: "Don't worry, no matter what you say, I will do it!"

Charlie said indifferently: "I don't need you to do anything for me. You got on my ship without my permission. I just want you to fcuk off, that's all."

As soon as the man heard this, he immediately said with joy: "I'm going to get out of here, out of here!"

He thought that Charlie was telling him to roll back to the boat where he came, so he was naturally relieved.

However, he never expected that Charlie to directly threw him out with a wave of his hand.

At the moment he rose into the air and flew to the sea, Charlie said coldly: "Whether you can survive or not depends on your own good fortune!"

Chapter 2141

At the moment that person rose into the sky, he sadly discovered that he was thrown to the left side of the cruise ship by Charlie, and the ship in which he came was on the right side of the cruise ship!

Moreover, Charlie's hand was so powerful that he threw him for more than ten meters in one fell swoop!

The whole person fell directly into the cold water with a huge parabola!

The location here is not far from the open sea, the water depth has reached thousands of meters, and it is winter, and the sea is bitterly cold!

When he fell into the sea with a thump, the impact itself made him feel pain.

Immediately afterward, the clothes on his body were completely soaked in cold water, and all of a sudden he felt like an ice cellar!

In this case, he could only struggle desperately, trying to swim back to his boat.

However, the sea was very windy and he was just in the downwind direction, so no matter how hard he swam, he still failed to narrow the distance between him and the cruise ship by even a few meters.

Just when he was desperate, there were a few more thumps on the sea.

It turned out that the few people left were thrown into the sea one by one, like dumplings.

The lives of these people are far worse than the first one.

After all, the first kid was not beaten and was thrown down.

But other people didn't have such good luck. They were first beaten and wounded by Charlie, and then thrown into the sea, which basically lost half their lives!

The remaining half-life is not enough in such cold water!

Several people screamed and thumped desperately, for fear of sinking directly to the bottom of the sea and losing their lives here.

On the ship carrying Ruoli, the captain and several sailors were shocked!

what happened? ! Ruoli led the team, a total of seven people went to fight, but six were thrown into the sea? !

The sailor asked at this moment: "Captain, do we want to save them?"

The captain said with an indifferent expression: "Save them? Don't forget our mission! Focus all your energy on Miss Su. The lives of these people are not worth mentioning!"

When the sailor heard this, he had to shut his mouth with interest.

At this time, on the deck of another ship.

Ruoli's heart has been cold for more than half!

She really didn't expect Charlie to have such abnormal strength!

Moreover, not only the strength is abnormal, but the working style is also abnormal!

He actually threw all her subordinates into the sea!

Is this a human job?

As the saying goes, if you want to kill, you have to kill them. Their strength is not good. It doesn't matter if you kill them directly, but why throw them into the sea?

Thinking of this, Ruoli couldn't help but worry about herself.

In this way, she was probably not Charlie's opponent.

If she was thrown into the sea later, wouldn't it be a shame?

Ruoli didn't doubt her abilities, she believed that even if she was thrown into the sea, she could easily swim back to the boat.

It's just that she grew up so old and had never suffered such a loss, so she couldn't accept it for a while.

At this moment, Charlie had already thrown all the six young men into the sea, clapped his hands, and said with a look of contempt: "Is the Su family's dog so capable? If the Su family's strength is so poor, then I think it should almost give up the seat of the first family!"

When Ruoli heard this, she was immediately furious!

The thing she can't stand most is that someone dares to be disrespectful to the Su family!

Although she was still an unrecognized illegitimate daughter, she felt that the blood of the Su family was flowing in her bones!

Therefore, in any case, don't let others blaspheme the Su family!

Chapter 2142

So, she angrily reprimanded: "Boy! Dare to be disrespectful to the Su family, you are looking for death!"

Charlie sneered: "Why? This is disrespect to the Su family? I tell you, sooner or later, I will let Chengfeng and Zynn kneel down in front of me and beg me to forgive them! "

Ruoli felt a buzz in her head in this one!

Chengfeng is her grandfather!

And Zynn is her biological father!

Since she was a child, under the indoctrination of her mother, she has a fascination with her father!

Therefore, at this time, she could not wait to torture Charlie on the spot in order to avenge him for insulting her father!

At this moment, she took out a sharp black-blade dagger from her waist, and said coldly: “Boy, today I must make you die without a place to be buried!”

Saying it!

Ruoli yelled and rushed towards Charlie!

This time, she no longer wanted to analyze in her heart, between Charlie and herself, who is strong and who is weak, who wins and who loses, she has been dazzled by anger! She just wants to take advantage of Charlie early and defend the dignity of her father and the Su family!

However, Charlie is something she can handle!

Seeing her holding a dagger and rushing forward, Charlie stood still and waited for her.

The closer Ruoli is to Charlie, the faster the speed!

She has gathered all her internal energy on her right arm, and with the sharp blade of titanium alloy in her hand, even if it is a car, he can be cut off by her, not to mention a flesh and blood body!

Moreover, she knew very well in her heart that the more internal energy she gathered, the greater the potential energy of this knife!

And the faster you run, the greater the inertia of your body!

Adding the two together, the strength of this blow would be difficult for the gods to resist!

Therefore, at this moment, she was ready to kill Charlie with one blow!

but……

The moment she rushed to him, a sudden change suddenly appeared!

Charlie did not step back, nor did he dodge, but directly stretched out a hand, and easily grasped Ruoli's wrist!

Ruoli felt as if her wrist was completely fixed, unable to move at all, and her heart was shocked!

And her worldview was almost completely subverted at this moment!

She learned the peak martial arts of the He family since she was a child. When she was eighteen years old, she was already the strongest among the younger generation of the He family.

Moreover, in the entire He family, her strength is second only to several elders including Grandpa.

Her mother, Roma, is not Ruoli's opponent because of the loss of an arm!

This shows that her strength is by no means comparable to ordinary people!

At this time, she was extremely horrified, and said in her heart: "I just made such a full blow, even if the strongest grandpa of the He family is here, it is impossible to resist it so easily! Grandpa must at least go all out to fight My strength for this blow is completely removed!"

"But, my full blow, in front of this guy, is like a child's play!"

"This guy just moved his hands and completely resolved my thunderous offensive and brought the whole offensive to an abrupt end!"

"This… how capable is he!"

Ruoli knew that the overall strength of her attack was not weaker than the bullet that came out of the chamber!

Charlie stretched out his hand to block all her attacks, it was equivalent to stretched out his hand to pinch the bullet that came from a rapid shot!

Therefore, Ruoli stretched out inwardly and exclaimed: “This…this is simply not something a human can do! What magical powers does this man in front of me have?!”

Rarely in her heart, she became flustered, and blurted out: “You…who are you?!”

“Me?” Charlie smiled indifferently: “Say a word without blowing or pretending, I am someone you and your entire Su family can’t afford to offend!”

Chapter 2143

Charlie now has nothing to fear.

Neither the Wade family nor the Su family could make him fear at all.

With his strength, it may not be difficult to take the heads of Chengfeng and Zynn among ten thousand people.

The reason why he hasn’t acted to remove the two Su’s right away is mainly because he wants to wait for the opportunity to give Su family a complete crush.

Not only are the people who are stronger than the Su family, but they also have an absolute advantage over the Su family in the industry. Only in this way can the Su family be able to bow down in a true sense.

However, Ruoli didn’t know Charlie’s depth at all.

She just felt that the strength of this man was terrible to abnormal!

However, even so, he could not be the opponent of the entire Su family!

But Ruoli was also very clear in her eccentricity. Now that it doesn't make any sense to say this. The most important thing at the moment is how can I escape from this abnormal man!

She is not afraid of death.

However, when she thought of her father spending a lot of energy, financial resources, material resources and manpower in order to rescue her, her inner desire to survive instantly reached its peak.

So she looked at Charlie and said: "If you let me go, our previous grievances can be wiped out! Otherwise, the Su family will definitely not let you go!"

Charlie smiled and said, "The people of the Su family won't let me go? To tell you the truth, even if the people of the Su family don't find me, I will go to them!"

Ruoli's expression was startled, and she blurted out and asked, "You...you have an enmity with the Su family?"

Charlie nodded: "Of course! And it's an unshakable enemy!"

Ruoli was in ashes.

She felt that since the young man in front of her had an antagonism with the Su family, he naturally couldn't let her go.

It seems that she is going to die here today.

Thinking of this, she thought of her parents who were still waiting for her to return home, her eyes filled with tears.

Immediately, she looked at Charlie and said seriously: "Since my skills are not as good as humans, you can kill or slash as you please!"

Charlie smiled lightly: "Don't worry, I won't kill you."

"What?!" Ruoli exclaimed: "You won't kill me?!"

Charlie nodded: “You committed a capital crime in Japan, and now you are an escaped prisoner. As long as I hand you over to the Japanese judicial department, they will naturally sentence you to death.”

Speaking of this, Charlie frowned suddenly, and immediately looked at her with cold eyes.

He looked her up and down, and asked, “The Japanese judicial department hates you so much. The Su family can save you in this situation. It shouldn’t cost less, right?”

Chapter 2144

Ruoli was afraid that he would notice something, so she avoided his eyes and dared not answer.

She was afraid that Charlie knew that she was the illegitimate daughter of Zynn.

In that way, not only might he use her as a bargaining chip to threaten her father and the Su family, but he might even make her identity public.

Although she hopes that her father can recognize her identity, she also knows that her father is the son of Su’s family after all, and he has the original wife and a pair of children. If her identity is exposed at once, it will be very bad for her father’s reputation and family happiness will have a big negative impact.

Ruoli only wanted to share his worries for her father all her life, and never thought of causing trouble to her father, so at this time, it was panic deep in her heart for fear that Charlie would notice it.

Seeing Ruoli avoiding his eyes, and at the same time shutting his mouth, he realized that something was wrong in his heart. He sighed with emotion: “You are now the number one serious criminal in Japan. In this case, they can still get you. When it comes out, the Su family will have to spend at least one billion yuan, or even more, to achieve freedom for you.”

Speaking of this, Charlie stared at Ruoli, and said coldly: “The style of the Su family, I have also heard that the current Patriarch Chengfeng is not a generous person, he

cannot be willing to spend so much money to save one servant, even if you do have some strength, you are definitely not worth so much money!"

At this point, Charlie deliberately stretched the tone and sneered: "Unless...you are not a subordinate of the Su family!"

Although Ruoli is very strong, her social experience and emotional intelligence do not quite pass the test. Hearing this, the whole person is obviously a little flustered.

She said: "No...not as you expected! I...I am indeed a servant of the Su family..."

Charlie sneered: "It seems that you do lack some social experience. The look in your eyes has given me a clear signal!"

Ruoli asked in a panic: "Ah?! What signal?!"

Charlie smiled and said: "I guessed the signal right!"

After that, he asked coldly: "Who are you from the Su family? I have investigated you, Ruoli, the subordinate of the Su family, and the bodyguard of Zynn. Although you also have the surname Su, you are not in the Su family. what is the relationship....."

Ruoli nodded hurriedly: "Yes...I am indeed just a subordinate of the Su family..."

Charlie waved his hand: "No, I said, the Su family can't do such a big fight for a subordinate. Therefore, your identity as a subordinate of the Su family is not the key to let the Su family save you..."

Speaking of this, Charlie stared at Ruoli's somewhat horrified eyes, and said lightly: "So, you must have another identity!"

Ruoli shook her head repeatedly in shock, and said in a begging voice: "I am not, I really don't have any other identity. If you want to kill me, kill me quickly, don't humiliate me like this, okay? ....."

Charlie saw her nervous performance in his eyes, and laughed coldly: "The Su family values you so much, and you are so sincerely defending the Su family. This performance has obviously surpassed the feelings between the master and servant, could it be...

…Could it be that you and the Su family are related by blood? After all, your surname is Su!"

Ruoli shook her head desperately: "Although my surname is Su, it is just a coincidence… I came to Su's house when I was 18 years old. My main job is to be Zynn Su's bodyguard, occasionally with Su. The other subordinates in the family perform some relatively secret tasks! For example, I am responsible for leading the execution of the killing of Matsumoto Machi! What I told you is the truth, I really have no other identity…"

Charlie smiled and said, "The better you are, the more you explain, the more you want to cover it up in my opinion. If you are really just a subordinate of the Su family and you are ready to die for the master! And you don't want my life, but you are here to explain so much to me. Obviously, you're arguing for the Su Family!

Having said that, Charlie teased: "Let me guess, are you the illegitimate daughter of someone from the Su family? That's why they tried so hard to save you, right?"

Ruoli turned pale with fright. She shook her head desperately and even threw out her tears. She choked and said, "I'm really not the illegitimate daughter of the Su family, please believe me…"

Charlie ignored her, shook his head, and muttered: "Whose illegitimate daughter will you be? Chengfeng? It's unlikely. Chengfeng is an old dog who is about to die. He should not have the ability to raise a young woman. Little girl, besides, if you are really his illegitimate daughter, he will never arrange for you to protect Zynn. In that case, Zynn may find out at any time…"

Speaking of this, Charlie looked up and down Ruoli and asked with a smile: "So, you should be the illegitimate daughter of Zynn? Zynn simply kept you by his side as a bodyguard in order to conceal you from others. Close contact, without being suspected by others. Am I right?"

Chapter 2145

Charlie just speculated, and by the way, observed Ruoli's reaction.

Unexpectedly, as soon as these words came out, Ruoli's body trembled uncontrollably.

At this moment, Charlie immediately understood in his heart that he was right.

This girl is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn!

No wonder!

No wonder the Su family was willing to spend so much effort to rescue her from the Japanese judicial department!

It turns out that this girl is the flesh and blood of Zynn!

Interesting!

Ruoli was already shocked at this time!

She didn't expect that the man in front of her would guess her true identity in such a short time!

You know, the entire Su family, there are only two people who know her true identity.

One is her biological father, Zynn, and the other is her grandfather, Chengfeng!

Even Zhifei and Zhiyu didn't know that the girl who had been acting as bodyguards by their side was actually their sister!

And Zynn's original wife, even more ignorant.

Ruoli was very afraid of the man in front of her and stabbed this matter out. In that case, her father's reputation would suffer a huge blow!

Thinking of this, she immediately had a plan to die deep in her heart, and she thought to herself sadly: "As long as I live, I will be Zynn's daughter. No matter how I deny it, his blood is flowing in my body… …."

"But, if I die, no one can claim that I am the daughter of Zynn! Even if this man exposes my identity, because I'm dead, my father can firmly deny my identity… .."

“It seems that only when I am dead can I become less of a liability, and can keep the secret of my identity forever!”

At this point, she immediately said to Charlie pleadingly: “Please, kill me! Or you can let go of my hand and let me end it by myself!”

Charlie smiled and said, “How is it possible? Not only will I not kill you, but I also will not let you commit suicide!”

Ruoli asked in horror, “What are you going to do?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Little girl, don’t be afraid, I will take you home! You must be very wrong for so many years of hiding the secret of your identity? Don’t worry, I will help you get back the identity of Su Family. Let you enjoy everything you should have enjoyed long ago!”

“No!” Ruoli immediately broke down and cried, crying in silence, “I have killed countless people and committed serious crimes. You should treat the people as the people and give me a happy…”

With that, she tried her best to break free from Charlie’s hand.

However, Charlie’s hand seemed to be frozen, and she couldn’t shake it at all!

Seeing her desperately seeking death, Charlie became more and more interesting, and deliberately ridiculed: “If a beautiful girl like you is dead, it would be a shame! How could I do this kind of cruelty and brutality?”

Ruoli looked at Charlie and choked with horror: “What do you want to do…”

Charlie smiled and said: “I think it is very simple, take you back to the country, disclose your identity, and let your dad give you an upright name, isn’t that good?”

“I don’t want…” Ruoli’s tears became a thread, and her other hand began to desperately try to break Charlie’s fingers, her eyes were aggrieved and horrified, and said: “I’m doing this good, I don’t want to be the eldest lady of the Su family, I don’t want to cause them any trouble, I beg you, kill me, kill me, and then throw me into the sea…”

Charlie asked back: “Why? Your father gave birth to you and asked him to admit that your identity is justified. Why would it cause him trouble in your eyes?”

Although Ruoli was in tears, she still said stubbornly: “I don’t want to cause trouble to him, nor do I want to cause trouble to my mother…”

Charlie smacked his lips: “Tsk, you are really strange. You can kill dozens of people for the Su family without blinking, but now you don’t want to cause any trouble to the Su family. How can you be so selfless to the Su family? Where is this dedication coming from?”

Ruoli was speechless when asked by Charlie.

The reason for this dedication is because of the brainwashing education she has experienced since she was a child.

She firmly believes that she should give everything for the Su family and her father, even her life.

However, in this case, she naturally couldn’t tell Charlie.

So she could only continue begging in tears: “Sir, although my life is very short, I have hardly begged anyone. Today I beg you once, please give me a good time and stop torturing me, okay? …Please…”

Charlie shook his head and said coldly: “I’m sorry, you can’t die now!”

Chapter 2146

At this moment, in the cockpit of the other ship.

The captain and sailor were already stunned!

They really couldn’t understand why Ruoli only had a trick with that man, and she stood still and couldn’t move as if she had been cursed!

Moreover, she nodded, shook her head for a while, and cried bitterly for a while. To the people on the boat, this scene was a bit too magical.

The captain immediately took out the satellite phone and called a domestic number.

On the phone, he explained what happened here in detail, and then heard the order on the phone, he nodded hurriedly and said: “Okay, I get it! I will do what you want!”

After that, he hung up the phone and said coldly: “Hurry up and notify Mr. Kylo, that he has a new order!”

A sailor by his side quickly turned around and ran to the bottom cabin of the cruise ship.

There is a locked door in the bottom cabin. He knocked on the door and shouted: “Mr. Kylo, the captain asked me to tell you that the master has a new order!”

A man’s gloomy voice came from the room: “Okay, I will come up now!”

As soon as the voice fell, the door was opened.

A middle-aged man with triangular eyes and a hooked nose carries a specially customized heavy composite crossbow in his hand.

The composite crossbow is the most powerful of all crossbow weapons, and the power of a single crossbow even exceeds that of a gun.

Professional hunters like to use heavy composite crossbows to hunt large prey, such as wild boars with thick skins.

Ordinary pistols and light rifles, bullets hit the wild boar, it is difficult to penetrate the wild boar’s skin covered with pine oil and mud, and even the bullet may refract on the wild boar’s skin.

However, if the heavy composite crossbow is used well, it can shoot the wild boar through with one arrow. Its power is not inferior to the heavy sniper rifle!

What's even more powerful is that the composite crossbow has a long-range and high accuracy. When paired with a sniper scope, it can be used for long-distance sniping, and it is no less than a sniper rifle!

The composite crossbow is not only powerful and accurate, but also has a great advantage, that is, the sound is extremely low, and it is especially suitable for assassination!

More importantly, most countries in the world are gun-ban countries and have strict legal restrictions. It is even more difficult for ordinary people to get a pistol, let alone a sniper rifle.

However, the composite crossbow does not have so many restrictions. For example, the composite crossbow that this person holds in his hand is a reinforced composite crossbow used in sports competitions. It is extremely powerful and can even pierce a bulletproof vest. A wonderful weapon for assassination!

This person carried this composite crossbow and stepped onto the top cockpit.

The captain said to him immediately: "Mr. Kylo, hurry up, immediately kill the man on the opposite boat!"

The man glanced at Charlie and Ruoli on the opposite boat, with a sneer at the corner of his mouth, and said indifferently: "Isn't this the fcuking target who is still motionless at such a close distance?"

Having said that, he immediately opened a window and pointed the crosshair of the sniper mirror on the composite crossbow at the left temple of Charlie!

Chapter 2147

The power of a heavy composite crossbow is enough to penetrate a person's head at such a short distance.

In addition, this Mr. Kylo is himself a top killer who is extremely good at killing people with this weapon, so he has absolute certainty that he can kill Charlie with a single blow.

He debuted in the assassin field for fifteen years, and has never missed a target with the crossbow.

Therefore, after aiming at Charlie with extremely fast speed, he immediately pulled the trigger without hesitation!

The bowstring of the composite crossbow made a humming sound, and then a crossbow arrow made of titanium alloy and carbon fiber galloped straight to Charlie's temple.

The speed of the composite crossbow exceeds 100 meters per second, not to mention this heavy composite crossbow is a modified killing weapon, the speed is almost close to 200 meters per second.

At such a short distance, the speed left for the opponent to react is no more than 0.5 seconds.

In other words, the opponent didn't even have a chance to turn his head and take a look!

Therefore, Kylo has already made his mind and regards Charlie as a dead person.

He was even ready to witness Charlie's head burst open with his own eyes.

Moreover, he knows very well that the arrow of this crossbow bolt is very poisonous, even if it only cuts the opponent's skin, the opponent will definitely die!

However, what he never expected was that Charlie didn't even look here, just casually stretched out his hand and grabbed it, and grabbed the swift crossbow arrow!

"This... how is this possible!"

Kylo was already stunned!

The captain was also stunned, and blurted out: "Mr. Kylo, am I dazzled?! The crossbow arrow you just shot is what that guy is holding in his hand?!"

Kylo suddenly sweated coldly: “Yes… this guy… is simply a pervert! I have never seen such a strong person…”

After that, Kylo hurriedly asked: “Who is he?!”

The captain was full of horror: “I don’t know! I just received an order from the master to tell you to kill him…”

Kylo gritted his teeth: “I will shoot him another arrow, I don’t believe he can catch it!”

This composite crossbow has two sets of bowstrings, which can be used for two crossbow arrows for continuous shooting.

After the two crossbow arrows are fired, the bowstring must be re-stringed. For such a heavy crossbow arrow, the bowstring is not an easy task. Even if it is operated by Kylo, it will take at least ten seconds.

Therefore, the remaining crossbow arrow is almost his last chance.

At this moment, the captain suddenly stopped him and blurted out: “Mr. Kylo, if you can’t get rid of him, start the emergency plan! Are you absolutely sure that you can kill him with this last arrow?“

Kylo froze for a moment, hesitated for a moment, shook his head and said: “I don’t…”

The captain said with a grim expression: “Mr. Kylo, if you are not absolutely sure, then… then implement the emergency plan!”

Kylo nodded lightly and said: “Okay, then implement the emergency plan!”

……

At this time, on the deck of the other ship.

Ruoli saw Charlie grasp a crossbow arrow that broke through the air with one hand, and the whole person was already in shock!

She exclaimed in her heart: “This person…is this person a human?! The strength of this crossbow arrow is stronger than my previous strike, and it is much faster than me! He can even watch it. How can he grab it with one hand without looking?! What level is this man’s martial arts?!”

At this moment, Charlie saw Ruoli’s expression in shock, and smiled lightly: “What? Do you feel that your worldview has been subverted?”

Ruoli nodded gently.

Chapter 2148

Although she was unwilling to admit her failures and shortcomings, the strength of the man in front of her was indeed incredible, and he had completely exceeded her knowledge of martial arts.

Charlie sneered and turned to look at the ship opposite.

The killer with the composite crossbow in the boat was startled by the look in his eyes.

He hesitated for a while, then whispered to the captain: “No matter whether my arrow can be shot or not, you must drive the boat to its maximum horsepower as soon as possible, and leave at the fastest speed. This man is too strong, the farther we are from him, the better!”

The captain immediately put his hand on the engine power gear, and at the same time said to the chief mate next to him: “After Mr. Kylo shoots the second crossbow arrow, you will immediately fill the rudder to the left, and I will maximize the horsepower at the same time.”

The first officer blurted out immediately: “I understand!”

“Okay!” The captain nodded, and looked at Kylo aside nervously.

Who took a deep breath, then immediately pulled the trigger and shot a cold arrow!

Afterwards, he immediately shouted: “Withdraw! Withdraw quickly!”

The captain and first officer immediately began to cooperate, controlling the ship's full rudder to the left and preparing to escape at full speed.

At the moment when he shot the crossbow arrow, Charlie already felt that the crossbow arrow was coming.
He wanted to reach out and grab it, but suddenly gave up.

Because he noticed that the crossbow arrow was not coming at him!

Instead, it rushed to Ruoli beside him!

The next moment, Ruoli suddenly felt a sharp pain in her thigh.

She screamed in pain, and looked down, her right leg had been completely penetrated by a crossbow arrow!

The severe pain made her clenched her teeth, and her heart was full of surprise.

"Why? Why would he shoot a crossbow arrow into my leg?!"

As soon as she thought of this, she immediately felt that there was a powerful energy flowing from the wound throughout her body along her blood vessels.

She is a woman of martial arts, has a certain internal strength, and suddenly realized that this kind of energy is nothing but poison that can kill people!

Her face suddenly turned pale!

However, after a while, she felt relieved again: "In the hands of the man in front of me, I am a bit unable to survive or beg to die. No matter what, I will soon die by poison. In this way, my identity can never be made public, and it won't cause trouble to Dad..."

Thinking of this, her face suddenly had a relieved expression.

Seeing this, Charlie couldn't help but frown, and said coldly: "You want to die so? Don't worry, the more you want to die, the less I will let you die so easily!"

Having said that, immediately grabbed her wrist and fingertips to penetrate a trace of spiritual energy from his veins to remove the poison in her body, and at the same time temporarily seal all her meridians, making her completely immobile.

After that, he threw the first crossbow arrow in his hand to the ship that was about to escape.

That Kylo was staring at the two of them, wanting to see when Ruoli is poisoned and die, but he didn't expect a black shadow to fly in front of him!

Immediately afterwards, he felt a sharp pain in his forehead. The next second, the crossbow bolt shot through his Cap, killing him on the spot!

When the captain and other crew members in the cabin saw this scene, they were all frightened. The captain convulsed and pushed the power control stick tightly. He blurted out and shouted, "Why is this ship moving so slow!"

The first officer held the rudder and shouted hoarsely: "Captain! The rudder is full left! It is difficult to speed up when turning on the spot, just wait for it to turn!"

Just when the ship desperately wanted to turn to escape, Charlie took a few steps on the deck and suddenly jumped, and the person had already jumped onto the opponent's deck!

At this time, a crew member twitched in shock: "Captain… that person… jumped onto our boat!"

Chapter 2149

The people on the boat were so scared that they screamed again and again!

At this moment, there is no expert on the ship who can still fight Charlie!

Ruoli was hit by a poisoned arrow, fearing that she would die soon. The remaining Su Clan's men were all thrown into the sea by Charlie, and some of them had already sunk into the water because of lack of physical strength.

The rest is that Kylo.

He himself was a killer hidden in the boat, and even Ruoli didn't know his existence.

However, he is now completely dead.

The only people left in the cabin, apart from the captain and chief mate, are just a few sailors.

They had never practiced martial arts, so they were not Charlie's opponent.

Just when everyone didn't know what to do, the door of the cockpit was suddenly kicked open by Charlie.

In the next second, he had already stepped in.

The legs of the sailors were frightened, and one of them knelt on the ground with a thud, crying and begging: "Brother, please! I'm a crew member of the Su family. I haven't done anything that hurts the truth!"

Several other people also knelt on the ground and kowtowed, begging: "Yes, brother, we are ordinary crew members, we don't know other things!"

Charlie ignored the plea of these people and asked, "Who is the captain?"

The crowd hurriedly pointed their fingers at the same person.

The captain tremblingly raised his hand and said, "Big…big brother, I…I am the captain…"

Charlie nodded and said coldly: "Return the boat back, and then turn off the engine!"

"Okay elder brother…" The captain dared not make a trip, and hurriedly ordered the first officer: "Right full rudder!"

The first officer hurriedly did so, and the two of them posted the boat back towards the boat Charlie was sailing on.

Afterwards, Charlie said coldly: "Everyone, put your head in your hands, line up on the deck and climb to the opposite ship!"

Seeing that so many people had died, how could they dare to disobey Charlie's words at this time, so they immediately hugged their heads with both hands and walked out of the cockpit in a line.

Under the leadership of the captain, everyone climbed over the railing and carefully climbed onto the deck of another ship.

Ruoli was still standing here at this time, unable to move.

But fortunately, there is Charlie's aura, so she has no life-threatening for the time being.

At this moment, Charlie pulled the captain in front of Ruoli and said: "Come on, tell me, why did that guy just use a crossbow arrow to kill the beauty next to me?"

The captain's expression was tangled, and then he said: "This...I don't know... Maybe... Maybe it was accidentally shot crooked..."

Charlie sneered and said, "He accidentally shot it crooked? The man's first arrow came straight to my temple, with almost no deviation, and the accuracy was extremely high. Why would the second arrow accidentally shot crooked?"

Although Ruoli did not say a word, she wanted to know the answer in her heart.

The captain hurriedly said: "Big brother, I don't know what's going on with him... I was just following the order to sail, I don't know anything else..."

Charlie nodded: "You don't know, right? Very good, then go to the sea to feed the sharks!"

After speaking, Charlie immediately grabbed his collar with one hand and directly lifted him up, hanging his legs in the air.

Chapter 2150

The captain urinated his pants on the spot in shock and cried out, "Big brother, please! I say it! I say it all!"

Afterwards, the captain choked and said: “I have always been on a cruise for the master. This time, I was sent to Japan on a mission by him. Originally, the master did not intend to save Miss Su back tonight, because once Miss Su is rescued, not only It will cost a lot of money and will leave a lot of trouble, causing the Japanese government to have a long-term grievance with the Su family, so he deliberately set up a plan…”

Charlie frowned and asked, “What plot is set?”

The captain said truthfully: “According to the plan, after sailing tonight, I will sail directly to the designated location on the high seas. The Japanese Maritime Self-Defense Force has already laid ambush there. Once the ship reaches the designated location, they will immediately carry out encirclement and arrest. Arrest, take Miss Su back…”

Charlie was even more surprised: “Catch her back? It took so much effort to rescue her, why did it take so much effort to catch her back?”

The captain shook his head and said, “This…I don’t know about this. I only know that the master ordered us.”

Charlie asked again: “What happened to that crossbowman just now?”

The captain hurriedly said: “The crossbowman’s name is Kylo, he is the famous cold weapon king in the killer world. The master meant to treat him as an emergency plan…”

Charlie asked again: “What does the emergency plan mean? You’d better explain it to me at once, otherwise, I will kill you!”

The captain cried out in fright: “I will say it! I will say it all. I made it clear all the time! The emergency plan is, if the Self-Defense Force fails to catch Miss Su, then let Mr. Kylo kill her with the crossbow, and then Hand over the body to the Self-Defense Force!”

As soon as these words came out, Ruoli’s face was pale immediately…

She said with an incredulous face: “What did you say?! Master’s emergency plan is to kill me?!”

“That’s right…” The captain nodded and said seriously: “The original plan was to go directly to the pre-determined location after boarding the ship, but you suddenly

wanted to hunt down this big brother. The master agreed, so our route changed temporarily. The master called me specifically to explain to me, let me take you to kill this eldest brother first, and then sail you to the pre-determined place and meet with the Japanese Self-Defense Forces. He also said that in any uncontrollable circumstances, Mr. Kylo must be asked to execute the emergency plan and kill you. It is said that this is the only way to prevent future troubles…"

With tears in her eyes, Ruoli desperately shook her head and said, "Impossible! You must be talking nonsense! How could the lord let you kill me? I am his…"

Speaking of this, she realized that she had said something wrong and immediately closed her mouth.

In fact, what she thought in her heart was that she was Chengfeng's granddaughter, how could he kill her?

Besides, even if he really had this heart, her father Zynn couldn't agree!

Seeing Ruoli's unbelief, the captain said quickly, "Miss Su, I really didn't talk nonsense… Master did explain that we must not let you leave Japan alive, even if you die, we will have to hand over the body only to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces…"

Ruoli murmured: "It's impossible…It's impossible…It's not logical, and there's no reason!"

Charlie sneered at the side: "Why is this impossible? You must die, so the Su family will not be in huge trouble. You must know that you are a serious prisoner in the eyes of all Japan. If anyone saves you, then Even if it is against the whole of Japan, even if the Su family is as rich as the enemy, they absolutely cannot withstand such pressure!"

Ruoli roared angrily: "You are talking nonsense!"

"I'm talking nonsense?" Charlie sneered: "Although I don't know how the old Su family planned, I believe they must be the truth!"

Ruoli shook her head and said, "I don't believe it! I don't believe a word they say!"

Charlie said calmly: "It doesn't matter if you don't believe it, I naturally have a way to make you believe!"

After that, he looked at the captain and asked, “How did you contact the old Su family?”

The captain hurriedly said: “It’s a satellite phone!”

Charlie asked again: “Where is the satellite phone?”

“In the pocket inside my clothes…”

Charlie ordered: “You call the old man now and tell him Ruoli has been killed by me! Listen to what he says!”

Chapter 2151

The captain just wanted to survive at this moment, so he asked Charlie tremblingly: “Brother, if I listen to you, can you spare my life?”

Charlie nodded and promised: “As long as you cooperate obediently, I can spare you not to die. Even then, I can arrange a new identity for you and let you start a new life.”

As soon as the other party heard this, he immediately said with gratitude: “Brother, with your words, I will listen to you!”

Charlie said with satisfaction: “Okay, then you just say everything as I told you!”

Having said that, Charlie thought for a while, and said: “Since the old dog Chengfeng has set up an emergency plan, then you simply tell him that Ruoli was killed by his emergency plan.”

After that, he immediately whispered a few words in the ear of the other party.

After listening, the captain nodded, and immediately picked up his satellite phone, drew out the long antenna, and called Chengfeng, the Su family Patriarch.

At this moment, Chengfeng is at Eastcliff home, waiting for his feedback.

As soon as the phone was connected, Chengfeng immediately asked: “How is the situation now?”

Just now, after Ruoli was subdued by Charlie, the captain called to report the situation, so Grandpa Su is now very worried that things will change unexpectedly.

According to Charlie's explanation, the captain said: "Master, Miss Ruoli was pierced in the heart by Mr. Kylo's crossbow bolt, and she is now dead..."

Chengfeng asked, "Are you sure she is dead?"

The captain hurriedly said: "Yes! We have all seen with our own eyes, Miss Ruoli was hit by a crossbow, she died in a few seconds."

Chengfeng hurriedly asked again: "What about her corpse? Is it still in that man's hands?"

The captain replied: "The body has been thrown into the sea by that man. We were worried that he would come to chase us, so we evacuated first..."

"Evacuate?!" Chengfeng roared angrily: "You are so bold! Why did you evacuate before you got the body? Who asked you to evacuate? The Japanese are still waiting, tell me how to explain it to the Japanese?!"

The captain said embarrassingly: "Master, that man is too strong. We are not his opponent at all. If we don't leave as soon as possible, he will definitely kill us all..."

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and cursed: "I don't care about those, you can find it for me now! Even if you dive to the bottom of the sea, you must find Ruoli's body. If the Japanese can't get the body, I will only be asking you!"

The captain hurriedly said: "Master, if Miss Ruoli is dead anyway, why do the Japanese want her body?"

Chengfeng roared angrily: "I have made a deal with the people of the TMPD a long time ago. What I did tonight was not to help Ruoli escape, but to behave for some people! No matter Ruoli is Dead or alive, the Japanese must capture her back and give their citizens an explanation!"

With that said, Chengfeng said again: “You must find Ruoli’s body, and then go to the predetermined location to hand it to the Japanese! If you break my good deeds, I’ll fcuking kill you!”

When Ruoli heard this, her whole body was already struck by lightning!

Not only was her face extremely pale, but the tears were also completely connected.

She never dreamed that her own grandfather would want her life!

If it wasn’t for the man in front of her, she would have been killed by the poisoned crossbow bolt!

Chapter 2152

At this time, the captain hurriedly said: “Master, I will set out now, and I must find the body and send it to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces!”

Chengfeng said, “If you can’t figure this out, you don’t have to come back!”

“Okay lord, I understand!”

The captain agreed, then hung up, looked at Charlie, pleadingly said: “Sir, if Chengfeng knows that I lied to him, he will definitely break my body…”

Charlie said indifferently: “Don’t worry, since you have done things according to my instructions, then I will naturally honor my promise!”

Having said that, Charlie said again: “You guys will come to Aurous Hill with me tonight. After you arrive there, I will settle you in an absolutely safe place. Then you will live incognito for a while, and wait for me to take Su. After your home is settled, you can restore your free identity and live a free life with integrity!”

When the captain heard this, he knelt down in ecstasy immediately, kowtow to Charlie, and said excitedly: “Sir, then we brothers, everything will depend on you in the future!”

Several other people also knelt down.

Charlie's willingness to spare their lives made them extremely grateful. In this case, naturally everything followed Charlie's instructions and arrangements.

Charlie looked at Ruoli at this time and said faintly: "How about you little beauty? I'm right? Chengfeng, an old thing, is not going to save you back to China. Everything is just acting for you. Just watch."

Ruoli's eyes were red and swollen, and her stubbornness was gone. Her face was as gray as death, but she asked with some doubts: "But I still didn't want to understand one thing, why did he act for me? Anyway, he was not ready to save me... Whether I died at sea or was captured alive by the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, I couldn't leave Japan alive. What is the need for him to show me such deliberate acting?"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said with a smile: "Since it is acting in a play, there must be no one in the audience. In addition to you, there may be other audiences who also need to see this drama, such as your maiden family."

Speaking of this, Charlie said calmly: "Although I don't know the identity of your maiden family, since you are Zynn's illegitimate daughter, then your maiden family should be a little capable!"

"If the Su family does not save you, your maiden family will definitely feel chilly; but if the Su family goes to great lengths to save you, but ultimately does not save you alive, your maiden family will be very sad, but at least they will be grateful to the Su family for their hard work!"

"You have also played for the Su family for a period of time. What is meant by acting on the spot and false feelings? You should be very clear, right?

Ruoli understood it almost instantly!

Charlie's words woke her up all at once.

She thought to herself at this moment: "Although the Su family is the strongest family in China, they have always depended on the He family for combat effectiveness!"

“After all, the He family is one of the four major martial arts families in China. Because of the relationship between the mother and father and the illegitimate daughter like me, the relationship between the He family and the Su family is very close!”

“Almost all the masters of the He family are serving the Su family!”

“So, when Chengfeng did this scene, he must want to show the He family a look, let the He family know that the Su family did their best to save me!”

“In this way, it will definitely be able to greatly win the favor of the He family, and make the He family more devoted to the Su family!”

Just when she wanted to understand the reason for this, Charlie smiled and said: “Little beauty, I wonder if you have heard a very interesting story.”

Ruoli blurted out and asked, “What story?”

Chapter 2153

Seeing Ruoli’s face full of curiosity, Charlie smiled slightly and said, “This story tells that there is a rich second generation who wants to pursue a big beauty, but this rich second generation is rather picky and doesn’t want to do it for this beauty. Spending too much money, so he pretended to tell this beauty that he was going to buy her a Ferrari…”

“Then this rich second generation bought the Ferrari sales and let the Ferrari sales accompany him in a scene.”

“When he took the beautiful woman to see the car, the salesman told them that there is no car now, so he can only book first. Then this rich second-generation will pretend to be giving hundred Ten thousand deposit, got the contract to book the car.”

“The beauty thought that the Ferrari bought for her by the rich second generation was already certain, so she climbed into the bed of the rich second generation that night and was succeeded by the rich second generation.”

“After the rich second generation succeeded, he immediately went to the Ferrari salesperson, returned the one million deposit, and then gave the sales 20,000 yuan as a bonus.”

“And that beauty didn’t know it. She didn’t know that the contract signed by the fake man was not a formal contract signed with the 4s shop at all, but a fake contract signed with that salesman. The Fake man did not give her a contract at all. He tried his best to do this scene, just to trick her into sleeping.”

“The price of a Ferrari is often more than four or five million yuan, but this rich second generation actually only spent twenty thousand yuan from start to finish, and successfully sl3pt with this beauty. Twenty thousand compared to five million. Not one part!”

Ruoli blurted out and asked, “You…what do you mean by telling me this story?”

Charlie smiled slightly and sighed helplessly: “You, you really look beautiful, but this brain is really stupid!”

Ruoli was a little angry in her centrifugation, but facing Charlie, she dared not show it.

So she could only ask him like a bag of air, “Can you make it clear, then?”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “In fact, this story of the rich second generation pretending to buy a car is the same as the Su family pretending to save you!”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Look, if the Su family really wants to buy the entire TMPD and the Japanese Self-Defense Forces and save you alive, it is not impossible, but the price may be very high!”

“After all, the impact of this matter is extremely significant, everyone must weigh the weight of it, unless the money is particularly large, otherwise no one dares to take the risk.”

“I guess, I really want to save you alive. Without a billion dollars, it is impossible to get through the multi-layered relationship between the Japanese judicial department, the customs department, and the Self-Defense Force!”

Speaking of this, Charlie turned around and smiled: “But! What if they just pretend to save you, but actually don’t let you leave Japan alive? Then it’s definitely not going to cost them so much, so I guess they would buy a car The story is the same, the actual cost is less than one percent of the expected cost!”

When Ruoli heard this, deep down in her heart, she immediately felt extremely shocked, and all three views of her whole person collapsed completely at this instant.

Although she didn't want to believe that everything Charlie said was true, she was not a fool either.

Chengfeng's intention to kill her has been indirectly admitted on the phone, and this matter is completely fixed.

Therefore, the story Charlie told, and his speculation about the Su Family, can be said to hit the nail on the head.

In her opinion, this story and speculation also perfectly fit the overall context of this matter.

At this moment, her whole heart was ashamed. There were too many tears just now, so at this moment, she even had no tears.

Seeing that she had basically given up her mind, Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Don't stay here for a long time. We must leave Japan as soon as possible before the Self-Defense Force discover."

After speaking, he called out all the crew on his ship, pointed to the captain and crew of the Su family boat, and ordered: "You guys, take them to the bottom cabin and clean the deck. a bit."

Chapter 2154

Ito's crew hurriedly followed suit.

At this time, Warnia also walked onto the deck and asked Charlie in surprise: "Master, were these people coming for me?"

Charlie shook his head: "No, they are here for me."

Warnia was even more surprised when she saw Ruoli with a crossbow arrow stuck in her leg and she was motionless. She hurriedly asked him: "Master, this woman is..."

Charlie looked at Ruoli and smiled slightly: “This little beauty, who was an enemy before, shouldn’t be counted anymore now.”

After speaking, he raised his eyebrows at Ruoli again, and asked with a smile, “Little beauty, am I right?”

Ruoli felt embarrassed.

Although she had already seen the true face of the Su family, and although Charlie did save her life, she still couldn’t give Charlie a good impression.

After all, it was Charlie who reported her and her companions to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces.

Among her companions, many of them are from the He family, and many are even her brothers and cousins.

However, although she had no good feelings for Charlie, her hatred for him also disappeared a lot as the whole matter became clear.
Therefore, she didn’t know how to answer his question for a while, and could only stubbornly turned her face to one side.

Seeing her resentful look, Charlie couldn’t help but chuckle a few times, and said: “Little beauty, the Su family don’t know that you are still alive, let alone that you are in my hands, so you will listen to me next time. You will follow me back to Aurous Hill first like everyone else.”

Ruoli subconsciously said, “I won’t go back to Aurous Hill with you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “You are on my boat and don’t want to follow me. Are you going to get off the boat now?”

Ruoli was immediately embarrassed.

She thought sadly in her heart: “I have nowhere to go right now. If I don’t follow this guy, I can only wait for the Japanese to catch me here… In the eyes of the Japanese, I am a heinous criminal once I fall into their hands, there will be no escape…”

“Moreover, I can’t go back to China by myself…”

“Let’s not talk about the vast sea, I can’t go back at all. Even if I go back, I’m afraid it’s hard to escape the claws of the Su Family…”

“Just now, when the captain called Chengfeng, he clearly told him that I was dead. If I went back alive and the Su family knew about it, they would immediately realize that the captain lied to them…”

“They will also realize that their vicious scheme has been completely exposed!”

“At that time, they will definitely do everything possible to kill me…”

“Now, my only chance is to follow this man back to Aurous Hill…”

“He is so strong, he must have a way to bring me back quietly, and he must be able to hide me from the Su family…”

Chapter 2155

At this moment, Ruoli wanted to survive first, and then find out the truth of the whole thing.

At this moment, although she was full of hatred for the Su family, she still had the last hint of fantasy.

She felt that if this matter was planned by grandfather Chengfeng alone, and her father Zynn did not participate, and was even kept in the dark, then she would be more relieved in her heart.

But if grandfather Chengfeng and father Zynn were involved in this matter, then she and the Su family would be completely cut off!

At this point, Ruoli looked at Charlie and pleaded in a low voice: “I can go to Aurous Hill with you, but can you let me call my mother? I have to let her know that I’m alive… Otherwise, she will be very worried…”

Charlie blurted out without hesitation: “No!”

Ruoli didn’t expect that she begged Charlie so hard that she only hoped to report peace to her mother, but he refused her very simply.

She couldn’t help but asked a little annoyed: “Why not? Even if the entire Su family wants me to die, my mother will definitely not participate in it…”

Charlie said coldly: “You know, a mother, her daughter is really dead, and her daughter is not dead, her response to outsiders is completely different!”

“If your mother doesn’t know that you are still alive, then she will definitely show a very natural sadness, and the Su family will never find any clues;”

“But if you tell your mother the situation now, and your mother knows that you are not dead, it will be difficult for her to pretend that she really lost her daughter. In that case, it will be easy for the Su family to find a flaw!”

After speaking, Charlie sneered and said: “After all, your surname Su is very good at doing things. You led people to destroy the Matsumoto family, and Chengfeng asked you to kill in Japan. Who knows if he will find her? Your mother’s trouble, want to cut the grass and root?”

As soon as Ruoli heard this, she was immediately ashamed.

She was indeed brainwashed before, thinking that the interests of the Su family were above all else and that the interests of the Su family should not be desecrated.

Therefore, she has always been very ruthless in dealing with the enemies of the Su family.

However, the last time the Matsumoto family was destroyed, it was not Ruoli’s intention, but Zynn’s order.

The Matsumoto family nearly killed the children of Zynn, which made him extremely angry at the time, so he ordered Ruoli to lead the people to transcribe the Matsumoto family.

Now, when she thinks that the Su family is also unrelenting to her, Ruoli is also very ashamed and regretful in addition to being angry.

If she had known that the Su family was such a group of people, and would not give up their lives for them without saying anything.

At this moment, she really realized that not only was she too one-sided in thinking about the problem, but also too one-sided and simple about the Su family.

She couldn't help but blame herself in her heart: "Ruoli, Ruoli, you are so stupid! For so many years, except for killing people, you knew nothing, even you almost dragged your mother into the water. ……"

"This man is right. If I let mother know all this, she will most likely go to the Su family immediately. Even if she can hold it back, once the Su family finds her, she will find it hard not to be noticed by the other party. , It will put my mother in danger…"

Thinking of this, she immediately looked at Charlie, nodded obediently, and said angrily: "Then…well…I…I listen to you. ….."

Charlie gave a hum, and said: "I will ask you to take you to the cabin to rest first. The blood from your wound has stopped. I will help you pull out the crossbow arrows later, and then help you remove the toxins in your body.

Ruoli nodded lightly, hesitated again and again, then bit her lower lip and whispered, "Thank you…"

Charlie gave a hum, and said to the captain of his own ship: "You follow me to the next ship, set it in the opposite direction and let it go at full speed, so that it can divert the attention of others."

Chapter 2156

The captain nodded quickly.

At this time, the six people thrown into the sea by Charlie had all drowned.

The bodies of several of them have begun to sink to the bottom of the sea.

Charlie took the captain to the opposite cruise ship. After the captain set the course, Charlie asked him to return to the ship first.

After that, he drove the power of the ship's engine to its maximum, and the ship rushed out immediately.

Warnia saw the ship sail away on the next deck, and shouted with some worry: "Master..."

As soon as the voice fell, she saw a figure on the ship jumped up and jumped into the water with a perfect parabola.

After that, she saw Charlie poking his head out of the water lightly and swimming back to the boat without hesitation.

Warnia was worried about Charlie, and quickly took a bath towel. The moment Charlie got on the boat, she immediately handed the bath towel to him, and said with concern: "Master, quickly wipe the water on your body, and then go to the cabin to take a shower to avoid catching a cold..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "It doesn't matter, just change to clean clothes later."

As he said, he instructed the captain on the side: "Let's set sail now and enter the high seas as soon as possible."

"Okay Mr. Wade!" The captain nodded immediately and said: "You go and change your clothes first, we will set sail!"

.....

Charlie returned to the cabin and changed into clean clothes. The crew helped him put the clothes soaked in seawater into the washing machine integrated with washing and drying. In this way, it could be washed and dried in a few hours.

At this time, Ruoli was arranged in a big bedroom on the first floor.

Because Charlie had sealed her meridians before, she could only sit on the sofa and couldn't move at this time.

Charlie knocked on the door politely, then pushed the door in, looked at Ruoli and asked, “How do you feel?”

Ruoli said awkwardly: “I…I’m okay…”

After finishing talking, she asked very puzzledly: “Can you tell me how you did it?”

Charlie frowned and asked, “How did you do it?”

Ruoli asked: “How did you make it possible to remove the toxins in my body instantly? It also helps me stop bleeding. What I cannot understand is that my body’s ability to move seems to have been greatly affected.”

Charlie said lightly: “Since you are a martial artist, you should have an understanding of internal power?”

Ruoli nodded and said seriously: “I know internal strength, but this seems to be completely beyond the scope of internal strength, right?”

“The martial arts people work hard to train their internal strength to enhance their physical fitness and strength. This strength can only run in their own body, but your internal strength seems to be able to run in the body… .This…this is also amazing…”

Charlie hummed, and said with an arrogant look: “My internal strength is completely different from your internal strength. The ancients said, how can the light of fireflies compete with the sun and the moon? If my inner strength is the sun and the moon, then Your internal strength is nothing but fireflies!”

Chapter 2157

Chinese martial arts have emphasized the accumulation, operation, and use of internal forces in the body since ancient times. The so-called Qi meridians, Qi Shen Dantian, Da Zhou Tian, and Xiao Zhou Tian are all based on this theory.

The overall logic of Reiki is similar to the internal force. The most obvious difference is that in addition to its own accumulation, operation, and use, Reiki also has an ability that can be released outside.

No matter how strong the internal strength is, it can only rely on one's own body. A good internal master can kill a heavy cow with one punch, or even an elephant with one punch.

But even so, he couldn't achieve the ability to kill a mouse in the air.

The reason is that the internal force cannot be released outside.

After all, the internal force is actually an entry-level low-end version of Reiki.

And the spiritual energy is a thousand miles higher than the internal force.

The difference between the two is like the difference between primates and humans.

Although the DNA of primates and humans has almost 99% similarity, the gap between the two is still a difference between heaven and earth.

No matter how smart a chimpanzee is, it cannot become a human being.

Between the two, there is an insurmountable gap.

Among Chinese martial arts practitioners, there are at least tens of thousands of people who can master internal Qi.

However, among these tens of thousands of people, almost none of them can train their internal qi into the aura.

If Charlie hadn't had the help of the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures" and the earlier piece of spiritual stone, even if he took a lot of Rejuvenating Pill, he would not be able to form aura in his body.

This is a real great opportunity, an opportunity that ordinary people cannot get in a few lifetimes.

Charlie naturally couldn't tell Ruoli the actual situation, but the light of the fireflies and the brilliance of the sun and the moon had already shocked Ruoli deep in her heart.

She murmured in her heart: “It turns out that his internal strength has reached a higher level… No wonder his strength is so perverted, and he can easily save my life, which is better than the martial art I know. This is so powerful…”

Charlie said calmly at this time: “Although the toxins in your body have been removed, your wound is still open. I will help you pull out the crossbow arrow, and then help you clean up the wound.”

Ruoli looked at the wound on her leg. The crossbow arrow almost penetrated the entire thigh from the base of the thigh. She couldn’t help but secretly said in shame, “I am still wearing black tights, but if I want him to help me deal with the wound, He must take off or tear my p@nts off…”

“But… but this part is indeed a bit too private…”

Seeing that Ruoli was more or less embarrassed, Charlie’s first thought was: “Otherwise, just let her handle it. She is a professionally trained killer who must be very good at dealing with such small wounds.”

However, another thought popped into his mind: “This woman’s character is as strong as an untamed wild horse, and her methods are vicious and cruel. For such a woman, I want her to be honest from tonight. , To be submissive, you must first completely wipe out her self-esteem!”

Thinking of this, Charlie said with a cold expression: “Come on, I will help you sit on a single recliner, you lie on it, and I will help you deal with the wound!”

Ruoli vaguely said: “Um…I’ll do it myself…please give me a pair of pliers, and some debridement potion and gauze for dressing. It’ll all be fine.”

Charlie said blankly, “It’s not impossible for you to deal with it yourself, but the legs are rich in blood vessels. When the crossbow arrow is taken out, the wound will bleed heavily. If the wound has injured the artery, once you rush the crossbow arrow If it comes out and the wound opens, your life will be in danger, and if you hurt your nerves, you may be disabled in the future.”

Chapter 2158

Ruoli also knew very well that it would be no problem to deal with ordinary wounds by herself, but if it really hurts the arteries, it would be really difficult to get started.

Moreover, if you hurt your nerves, it will indeed leave certain sequelae. Once there are sequelae, your strength will definitely be affected.

Thinking of this, Ruoli's heart suddenly hesitated, not knowing whether to let Charlie help.

After all, Charlie is a master whose strength is far surpassing hers. If he handles her injuries, it must be much more reliable than handling her own injuries.

Seeing her struggling expression, Charlie said categorically: "Okay, don't rush, life is more important than anything else, and I believe you don't want your legs to be disabled. Otherwise, a little beauty would walk on a slope. , That's too ugly."

After that, he has stretched out his hand to Ruoli, and said without a doubt: "Come on, I will help you to the recliner!"

Seeing Charlie's uncompromising posture, Ruoli suddenly felt a little embarrassed deep in her heart, and said in a low voice, "I can do it myself."

After that, she wanted to support herself with both hands, but after a few tries, she found that her arms simply couldn't help her.

Seeing that she had nothing to do, Charlie said calmly: "Don't bother, your meridians have been temporarily sealed by me, and your body can't use strength."

Ruoli was a little shocked, so she handed her hand to Charlie obediently, and whispered, "Then I will trouble you..."

Charlie stretched out his hand to hold her soft and cold little hand, and then directly supported her up.

It was the first time that Ruoli was held in this way by a man, and her heartbeat like a drum.

She grew up with her mother. She has always practiced martial arts hard, not to mention falling in love, and she has no chance to get along with boys.

Suddenly he was holding her hand so intimately, and he panicked unconsciously.

Charlie helped her onto the recliner and let her lie on it gently, then locked the swing function of the recliner, and said to her: “I will cut off your trouser legs first.”

As soon as Ruoli heard this, her face flushed with shame, and she asked him desperately: “Does he really want to cut the pants? In that case, wouldn’t the entire thigh be exposed to him?”

Just when Ruoli was still unable to accept Charlie’s decision for a while, he had already picked up a pair of scissors, followed the position where the crossbow arrow was shot, upwards a few centimeters, and cut Ruoli’s entire trouser.

Ruoli only felt a sudden cold in her right leg, and when she looked down, her slender leg was completely exposed to the air, and she immediately covered her face shyly.

Charlie didn’t expect that Ruoli’s legs would be so beautiful, even far surpassing all the women he knew.

This may have a lot to do with her martial arts training since childhood.

Her legs are not only slender, but also very straight, and even with faint muscle lines. Compared with those supermodels, it is not less than that, and even better. It is definitely the best leg in a million.

Seeing Charlie staring at her leg motionless, Ruoli felt embarrassed in her heart. She felt that although this man was very strong, he seemed to have nothing different from those squint men. The difference was not that much.

So she asked a little bit angrily: “What are you looking at?”

Charlie raised his head, smiled indifferently, and said calmly: “I’m looking at your legs, your legs are very beautiful.”

Chapter 2159

Ruoli didn't expect Charlie to admit the matter of looking at her legs so generously.

He was so open and natural, and Ruoli's angry mood suddenly seemed a bit at a loss.

She, who had some accusations against Charlie, suddenly didn't know what to do.

Moreover, the bit of anger in her heart disappeared with his generous confession.

So, she could only give him a shy look, then turned her face away, and whispered with a bit of shame: "If you see enough, please help me treat… "

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, let's start treatment now."

Ruoli asked subconsciously: "If you have watched enough."

After finishing speaking, she realized that it didn't seem to be right, so she asked for help in embarrassment: "Uh, no…I didn't mean that…I mean, if you really saw enough, Let's start…"

When she said this, she was somewhat disappointed.

Charlie smiled slightly and said without shame: "The doctor is kind, although your legs are really good-looking, I still have to help you deal with the wound quickly."

After speaking, he held Ruoli's thigh with one hand, and took a pair of pliers in the other hand, and said: "The crossbow arrow has barbs. I can only cut it from the tail and pull it away from both sides. It will hurt a bit, you have to bear with it."

Ruoli nodded gently: "Come on, I can bear it."

Charlie snorted, carefully cut the crossbow arrow with pliers, then grabbed the arrow, and said: "In this way, I count 123, and then take it out. You get mentally prepared."

Ruoli hurriedly said: "Okay!"

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “Come on, let’s start, one or two…”

Just after the word was finished, Ruoli felt a sharp pain in her leg, and the pain caused her to shout immediately: “Oh, it hurts… Didn’t you say that you count to three? How to count to two?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I am a person who likes to surprise. If I really counted three times, what if you can’t control it and suddenly retract your leg?”

Ruoli had tears in her painful eyes, and said grotesquely: “Then you can’t be so unexpected, I’m almost so painful, I wasn’t prepared at all…”

Charlie smiled and said: “How can you say that you are a tried-and-tested killer, why can’t you stand this pain?”

Ruoli said aggrieved: “It was really painful just now. I was injured by this cold weapon. The pain is much worse than being shot by a bullet…”

Charlie smiled faintly: “The pain is the same thing. It’s all right now. I will debride and sterilize your wound, put some anti-infection medicine, and then bandage the wound. It’s basically done.”

Ruoli could only nod her head and asked, “Would you not use alcohol to sterilize me? That will hurt even more…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Alcohol is not suitable for wound sterilization. I will use some iodophor for you. Don’t worry, it doesn’t hurt as much as alcohol.”

Ruoli breathed a sigh of relief, and then saw that Charlie brought a bottle full of iodophor, then used metal tweezers to add a clean cotton ball, and then dipped the cotton ball with iodophor and applied it evenly. Above her wounds.

Iodophor is a drug that is very suitable for debridement and sterilization of wounds, and the pain is indeed much less than that of alcohol.

Chapter 2160

Seeing Charlie holding the tweezers and carefully helping her with the wound, Ruoli's heart felt a little more fond of this strange man who had made her extremely angry.

She looked at Charlie and asked in a curious voice: "Hey...I don't know what your name is yet!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Does my name matter to you?"

Ruoli pretended to be annoyed and said, "The last time you cheated me, I haven't settled the account with you yet! So you are of course very important to me!"

Charlie nodded, and said, "Hey...I cheated you because you did a little too much to kill the Matsumoto family at that time. You are also Chinese, so naturally you know what the Chinese ancestors did. Don't you still understand the reason that style is not harmful to your family?"

Ruoli looked a little ashamed and said, "Although I did the things, I also acted on orders. The owner of the family clearly asked the Matsumoto family to pay the most painful price, so I followed his instructions and led people to execute it"

Charlie asked her: "The Patriarch you are talking about, is it Zynn or Chengfeng?"

Ruoli whispered: "It's Zynn..."

Charlie sneered, with a bit of disdain, and a bit of self-deprecating: "Zynn, this old bastard, luck is so good, I accidentally saved his son and daughter because of a coincidence. It was Zhifei and Zhiyu, the two heirs of the Su family. Unexpectedly, I saved his illegitimate daughter today, and I am fcuking drunk!"

Ruoli exclaimed: "What did you say? You saved Zhifei and Zhiyu?!"

Charlie nodded and said uncomfortably: "Yes, I did save the two. I didn't know that they were the children of Zynn. If I knew, I would definitely not save them!"

Ruoli couldn't help asking: "Do you have any deep hatred for him?"

Charlie looked at Ruoli and said seriously: "I have an antagonism with him!"

After that, Charlie said again: “I said, one day, I will let him kneel in front of me, crying and apologizing to me, begging me for forgiveness, and then, I might cut off his head with a single knife. , He may also smile and succumb, whether it is death or life, it depends on his own good fortune!”

Charlie still doesn’t know how much the death of his parents has to do with Zynn.

Judging from the information he has so far, Zynn was indeed an enemy of his father at all times, and even personally formed the famous Anti-wade Alliance at the time.

However, it is still unknown whether the death of the parents is related to the Anti-Wade Alliance and how much it has.

In his speculation, three parties are responsible for the death of his parents. One is the Wade family, one is the Su family, and the other is the Rothschild family in Europe.

It’s just that he hasn’t figured out who is most responsible for these three parties.

Ruoli was shocked when she heard this, and asked tentatively, “Could you tell me what hatred you have with him?”

Charlie said lightly: “You don’t need to ask such details about this.”

Ruoli nodded in disappointment, and then asked: “Then…then can you tell me your name?”

Charlie said lightly: “My last name is Wade, and my name is Charlie.”

Ruoli muttered to herself: “The last name is Wade… Charlie Wade? Could it be… Could it be…”

When Ruoli said this, she looked straight at him and exclaimed: “Are you from the Wade family?!

Chapter 2161

Seeing Ruoli recognize his origin, Charlie smiled slightly and said calmly: “Yes, I can indeed be regarded as the Wade family, or the Wade family before.”

Ruoli thought for a moment and muttered: “Before it was the Wade family, that means you are not in the Wade family now…”

With that said, she said with a very shocked expression: “The Wade family was not prosperous at first, and every direct descendant is very familiar to me. If you are not in the Wade family, then you probably are…”

When the words came to her lips, Ruoli was shocked and couldn’t add anything!

She stared at Charlie, and said in amazement: “Among the direct descendants that the Wade family left, there was only one Changying, but he died more than 20 years ago. Could it be…are you his? son?”

Charlie’s expression flashed, and he said seriously: “Yes, I am Changying’s son!”

“Gosh!”

Ruoli’s whole person seemed to be struck by lightning at this moment.

Although Changying had passed away before she was born. , But she still knew this name.

Not only that, but she also knew some of the past matters between her father Zynn and Changying.

She knew that her father’s biggest rival in this life was Changying.

She also knew that the biggest blow to her father in this life also came from Changying.

In those days, any person in Eastcliff mentioned Changying, it was bound to be full of praise and admiration with both hands and thumbs up.

And when they mentioned Zynn, everyone showed a bit of regret.

Many people lament that Zynn was born at the wrong time, because Changying was so dazzling that he completely crushed all the style of Zynn.

Ruoli also knew that his father had not only been suppressed by Changying, but more importantly, even his wife was one of Changying's most loyal suitors.

At that time, her father was struggling to pursue his current wife, but his current wife loved Changying to death.

Using an ancient poem to describe Zynn's situation at that time could not be more appropriate.

That ancient poem is: "I turned my heart to the moon, but the moon shines on the ditch."

It can be said that Zynn's wife was desperate to chase Changying and hopeless, and she married him in desperation.

Therefore, Zynn has always lived in the shadow of Changying.

Speaking of which, Charlie's father was definitely the person Zynn hated the most in his life.

Ruoli knew these past events very clearly, but she never dreamed that she would meet Changying's son one day.

Chapter 2162

Moreover, what is even more unexpected is that she would have so many stories with him...

Even her right leg is now held in his hand...

Thinking of this, she suddenly felt that the world was indeed good fortune.

She couldn't help thinking in her heart: "I have always been serving the Su family wholeheartedly, and even willing to dedicate my life to them..."

“But, I never dreamed that the Su family would make me look like this, and almost kill me…”

“And this Charlie, as a descendant of the Wade family, is originally the mortal enemy of the entire Su family, plus he is the son of Changying, to her father Zynn, he was a thorn in the eye and a thorn in the flesh, but it happened to be the mortal enemy of the Su family. He saved my life at the most critical moment. All this is really ironic…”

Seeing that Ruoli’s expression was very rich, Charlie couldn’t help teasing her: “What? Knowing that I am the Wade family, did you immediately arouse the hatred of you as a Su family and the hatred of Wade family in your heart?”

Ruoli hurriedly waved her hand and said in a flustered manner, “It’s not what you think…If I knew you were the Wade family before today, then I would definitely hate you even more.”

With that said, she sighed and said with emotion: “Hey…now I have thoroughly understood. I am just a tool for the Su family, and a tool that can be sacrificed at any time. , They don’t take this b@stard girl seriously…”

Speaking of this, Ruoli said with a bit of self-deprecating expression: “My father has always been very worried that his wife knows my life experience. It may be a good thing for him that I die, at least it can make him feel relieved, so he didn’t have to worry that his beloved wife would discover the fact that he had betrayed his marriage…”

Charlie looked at Ruoli and said with some sympathy: “You don’t need to be too sad about this. In fact, if you think about it from another angle, this is not a good thing. At least you can see it clearly now. Their true colors and you have not received very serious injuries in nature, this is better than when you suddenly realized the moment before dying, right?”

Ruoli nodded lightly, looked at Charlie’s red eyes, and choked softly: “Master, thank you very much. Thank you for saving my life regardless of the predecessors. Today’s incident. If it were me, and you were killed in front of my eyes, I might not have a mind to save you…”

Charlie said seriously: “That’s for sure, not only will you not save me, but you yourself want to kill me.”

Ruoli immediately felt ashamed, lowered her head, and whispered softly: “This matter is indeed too stupid for me. All I have been thinking about is to serve the Su family and my biological father. Never thought about what other people think of me…”

Charlie asked her: “Then what are your plans now?”

Ruoli asked in surprise: “Master, didn’t you say that you want to take me to Aurous Hill? Are you going to change your mind?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded, and said: “I really intend to take you back to Aurous Hill, and I am not afraid to put the ugly words first, even now, I am not absolutely relieved of you.”

Having said that, Charlie continued: “So, after you return to Aurous Hill with me, I will not give you freedom right away, but will restrict you until I have settled my affairs, or you can only be free when I feel that you are truly 100% credible.”

Ruoli nodded without thinking and said seriously: “I understand what you are saying. If I were you, I would not immediately trust too.”

Immediately, she smiled bitterly, and said, “Master, from now on, I will cause you trouble…”

“But don’t worry, I have always said one thing since I was young!”

“From now on, I will never have any rebellious heart towards you, nor will intend to hurt you or anyone around you!”

“And after arriving in Aurous Hill, I will definitely follow your instructions…”

“After all, you saved my life…”

Chapter 2163

The reason why Charlie rescued Ruoli was because he saw the Su family’s intention to kill her, adhering to the basic principle of “the enemy’s enemy is a friend”, so he decided to save her.

As long as Ruoli had a barrier to the Su family in her centrifugation, then this person could become a big help for Charlie to seek revenge from the Su family in the future.

If you control it properly and turn her into a loyal subordinate, it is not impossible for Charlie to see it.

If you want to take a person into your own use, the most important thing is to make her owe your favor.

In this world, no favor is more important than life-saving grace.

Charlie's current plan is to take her back to Aurous Hill first, then hide her well, and then just wait and see what changes will happen to the Su family.

As for teaming up with Ruoli to take revenge on the Su family, this is not in a hurry. Charlie likes to plan and then move. If you don't move, moving is more than just peeling the Su family. At least, you have to kill half of this Fate is justified.

Subsequently, Charlie further processed the wound for Ruoli.

After bandaging the piercing wound, Charlie said to Ruoli: "Okay, the wound has been treated almost. Our boat will be traveling at sea for more than 30 hours, so you can rest in your room. Just call the crew if you need it."

Ruoli nodded lightly, and said gratefully: "Thank you, Master..."

Charlie waved his hand slightly: "It's just a matter of raising your hand, you don't need to be so polite."

Having said that, Charlie carefully put down her slender right leg, and said: "You can rest, I will go now."

Ruoli hurriedly said: "Master, I will send you..."

"No need." Charlie said calmly: "You take your time and rest."

Having said that, he remembered that he had sealed Ruoli's meridians before, so he said: "I just temporarily sealed your meridians with internal force. Now I will help you unlock them, but you still have to pay attention. Don't move your right leg to a large extent, and try not to get wet. If you want to take a bath, wrap the bandage in a plastic bag."

Ruoli nodded obediently and said: "I know Master, please help me, otherwise it is really difficult to exert strength."

Charlie stretched out his hand and tapped her ankle lightly, and directly took away the pain left in her body.

Ruoli also instantly felt that the meridians that had been sealed in her body were completely opened at this moment, and she couldn't help but sigh at Charlie's supernatural powers:

"Master can control the opening of my meridians with his fingers. Hey, this kind of ability is incredible. Fortunately, he didn't have the heart to kill me. Otherwise, if he really wanted my life, I'm afraid it would be easy..."

At this moment, Charlie stood up and said: "It's okay, you rest, I'm leaving."

Ruoli hurriedly escorted him to the door and said respectfully: "Master, go slowly..."

For Charlie, Ruoli really admired him from the bottom of her heart.

Not only because of his strength, but also because of his extraordinary identity.

From Ruoli's point of view, Charlie's strength is outstanding, and he is also the son of Wade Family Master Changying, and he really deserves to be called a Master.

.....

At this moment.

Charlie's ship had left Japan's territorial waters and entered the high seas.

On the other side, the Japanese Maritime Self-Defense Force finally arrived at the scheduled location and waited for the ship of Su's.

Chapter 2164

When the yacht appeared on the radar screen, the captain of the Maritime Self-Defense Force smiled and said, "Damn, after waiting so long, these b@stards have finally arrived!"

His deputy smiled and said: "Captain, if we arrest Ruoli this time, it must be another great achievement, right?"

The captain nodded: "Of course, this Ruoli is the number one culprit. As long as we take her back, it will be a great achievement whether it is alive or dead!"

As he said, he was a little excited and eagerly said: "I will try not to shoot later, I have to catch her!"

Soon, the cruise ship on the radar was less than one nautical mile away from where they were ambushing.

The patrol boats of the Self-Defense Forces had been completely silent for a long time. They turned off the engines, turned off the transponder and all the lights on the ship, and waited for the target to approach them before they were caught off guard.

Seeing that the target was getting closer, the captain of the Self-Defense Force immediately ordered: "Start the arrest!"

At this moment, six patrol boats of the Self-Defense Force turned on their spotlights at the same time, and six lights illuminated the unmanned yacht together.

The captain of the fleet said loudly in the loudspeaker: "Listen to the ship in front, we are the Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force, please turn off the engine immediately for an inspection!"

After the voice shouted out, according to the original plan, the target ship should start to slow down, but what he didn't expect was that the target ship didn't even slow down and continued to move in his direction.

So he hurriedly shouted again: “Listen to the ship in front, you are now surrounded by us. It is your best choice to give up resistance and raise your hands to surrender. If you refuse to surrender, then we will take coercive measures. That’s it!”

The yacht continued on without slowing down.

The captain yelled angrily: “I warn you, if you don’t turn off the engine immediately, we will shoot you according to law!”

The yacht still regarded him as air and continued to sail forward.

The captain saw that it was about to rush out of the encirclement, but he didn’t mean to catch it with his hands. He couldn’t help but wonder: “What the hell are these guys up to? Aren’t they stop the boat after I say something?”

The deputy on the side couldn’t help asking: “Captain, do they want to take the opportunity to drive away?”

The captain said angrily: “The ghost knows! This group of people is unreliable, so quickly catch up and force him to stop!”

The six Self-Defense Forces patrol boats quickly chased up. They sandwiched the target cruise ship and approached it little by little.

When they approached, someone exclaimed: “Captain, there seems to be no one on that ship!”

“What?! Nobody?!”

The man nodded and said, “Yes, you can see clearly in the telescope, there is no one in the cockpit, and there is no one on the deck!”

The Captain of the Self-Defense Captain trembled in shock, and blurted out: “Damn! Could it be the Su family who played the Golden Cicada’s shell for us?!”

Thinking of this, he immediately ordered: “Quickly stop it, get on the boat and check it out for me!”

The speedboats of the Self-Defense Forces are naturally much faster than yachts, and they soon surrounded the yachts tightly, and even completely sandwiched it left and right.

At this time, several ships and the cruise ship in between remained relatively still, and several self-defense members with guns and live ammunition immediately jumped onto the ship to check the situation under the command of the captain.

It doesn't matter at all, there is no one on board!

The captain slapped his thigh and scolded angrily, "The Su family b@stards! It seems that it is fake that they want us to act together. It is true that they want to adjust the tiger away from the mountain. Even we dare to play with us, they are tired Right?!"

Chapter 2165

To say that the old fox Chengfeng does have a few brushes.

He pretended to save Ruoli this time, but he didn't actually spend much money, because the entire Self-Defense Force was an actor who played with him for free.

As for why the Self-Defense Force is willing to cooperate with Chengfeng for free, this has to be traced back to when Ruoli and other Su masters were arrested.

At that time, Ruoli and others destroyed the Matsumoto family and put the entire TMPD to shame. Afterward, they collectively planned to escape from Osaka. At the critical moment when the plane was about to take off, the Self-Defense Forces came forward and captured them all.

Therefore, this incident immediately made the Self-Defense Force famous.

While people praised the Self-Defense Forces for their work, they would even scold the TMPD as a bloody head, thinking that they were a bit too wasteful.

Prior to this, the reputation and social status of the Self-Defense Force in Japan were not high.

Since the defeat in World War II, the attitude of the Japanese people towards soldiers has been far less respectful than before.

After the Self-Defense Forces realized that the arrest of Ruoli had greatly improved their social status, they were immersed in this highly anticipated feeling, and they were bent on creating new miracles.

The shrewd Chengfeng, through the praise of the Japanese nationals on the Self-Defense Forces, realized that the Self-Defense Forces must enjoy this feeling very much. Therefore, he directly commissioned people to connect and communicate with the high level of the Self-Defense Forces and wanted to cooperate with them in a big show.

This drama is also very simple, that is, let the Self-Defense Forces help Ruoli escape, and then the Su family will guide Ruoli directly into the French Open prepared by the Self-Defense Forces during the escape.

In this way, the Self-Defense Force once again successfully captured Ruoli who fled, and they will surely gain greater recognition from the people.

Moreover, the original design was to allow her to escape from the TMPD after the prisoners were handed over to the TMPD.

In this way, the Self-Defense Forces can completely disassociate themselves, and at the same time drag the TMPD into the water.

After the prisoner escaped, the Self-Defense Force intercepted the prisoner from the sea and carried out a series of propaganda in the media.

That is equivalent to the Self-Defense Force has captured the prisoner now at Osaka Airport, and then the TMPD, after handing over the prisoner, will take the prisoner, and then the Self-Defense Force will wipe the bu.tt for the TMPD, grab the Killed.

In that way, the Self-Defense Forces occupy the two sides, and the TMPD is not human in the middle.

Because of this, the Self-Defense Force unconditionally cooperated with Chengfeng's plan, in order to recapture Ruoli and once again play the role of turning the tide.

Chengfeng is really good at calculating.

He not only counted the Self-Defense Forces, and made a big help for them, but also calculated Ruoli and the whole He family.

The He family has always been concerned about Ruoli's safety. Since Chengfeng promised the He family that he would rescue Ruoli, the He family has been very grateful to him.

Now, the Su family did indeed rescue Ruoli from Tokyo. This alone is enough for the He family to be grateful.

But how could the He family know that Father Su was just acting for them?

His original plan was to rescue Ruoli from the TMPD and hand her over to the Self-Defense Force.

Chapter 2166

Simply turning the left and right hands on the right hand can achieve both sides and greatly reduce the cost of the whole thing. For the Su family, it has the best of both worlds.

However, no one thought that everything carefully planned would suddenly change.

Even the old man Su himself is looking forward to the news of Ruoli successfully captured by the Self-Defense Forces in Eastcliff.

While he was waiting anxiously, a senior member of the Self-Defense Force directly called.

As soon as the phone connected, Old Su cheerfully asked, "Matsushima-san, have you caught Ruoli?"

"Caught a sh!t!" the other party scolded on the phone: "Why is there no one in the boat you arranged?! Where is Ruoli now?!"

Elder Su asked in amazement: “What did you say? No one in the boat?!”

The other party said angrily: “Yes, there is no one in the boat!”

“This…” Su suddenly became a little nervous and said: “My subordinates told me not long ago that everything is under control. How could they suddenly disappear?”

“Why are you asking me?!” The other party said furiously: “We have been waiting at the predetermined location, and we have waited until now to finally wait for the target ship, but there is not even a ghost shadow on board!

As he said, the other party threatened viciously: “I tell you Su, if you don’t hand over Ruoli as soon as possible, then don’t blame us for being rude to you!”

Chengfeng said nervously: “There must be something hidden in this matter, Mr. Matsushima, I implore you to send the Maritime Self-Defense Force to search immediately!”

The other party said coldly: “We simply do not have enough human and material resources to carry out such a large-scale search. If you can get Ruoli back, then everything is fine, but if you can’t get her back, then the Japanese government will place the blame for Ruoli’s on your Su family!”

Chengfeng was in a hurry and blurted out: “Mr. Matsushima, please don’t worry about this matter. We will definitely go all out to search for her whereabouts and do everything possible to send her back!”

The other party gritted his teeth and said: “Chengfeng, remember that you only have a few hours. If you can’t catch Ruoli after dawn, you will be at your own risk!”

Chengfeng hurriedly agreed and blurted out: “Mr. Matsushima, don’t worry, we will definitely search for her! I’ll give you a satisfactory answer as soon as possible!”

The other party said coldly: “There is not much time left for you!”

After hanging up the phone, Chengfeng’s expression suddenly became extremely angry!

He immediately found his confidant and blurted out, “What is going on with Ruoli?!”

The other party said with a blank face: “Master, I don’t know this matter. At present, we can’t contact anyone involved in this matter. I feel very strange…The situation does not seem to be optimistic….”

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and ordered:

“Immediately contact all those involved in the operation tonight. In any case, you must find Ruoli’s whereabouts as soon as possible!

Otherwise, if Ruoli really disappears, the Japanese government will definitely think all this is Our Su family’s planning behind the scenes, and we will completely lose the entire Japanese market!”

The Su family not only needs to cooperate with Japanese companies in the ocean shipping industry, but other industries have also entered the Japanese market more or less.

If this matter is handled improperly and offends the Japanese government, all Su family’s industries in Japan will be severely affected.

By that time, the Su family’s losses will be very heavy and beyond repair!

Chapter 2167

The Su family, as well as the entire Japan Maritime Self-Defense Force, began to search for Ruoli’s whereabouts in the waters near Tokyo.

However, with such a vast ocean and no clue, they simply couldn’t proceed.

When the entire Self-Defense Force went crazy looking for Ruoli, the ship Charlie was on had already left Japan.

The yacht is constantly adjusting its course in the direction of China. After a night of sailing, it has traveled about one-third of the distance.

In the early morning, a red sunrise appeared on the eastern sea level.

Although the temperature on the sea surface is extremely cold in winter, Charlie walked onto the deck, dressed in single clothes.

The direction of the boat is from east to west. So Charlie stood at the stern, watching the sunrise in the east.

At this time, the red sun slowly rose, and another round of turbulent red sun was reflected on the sea surface. The scenery was beautiful and refreshing.

Although Charlie was admiring the beauty, he was thinking about his future, deep in his heart.

Although he had never thought of leaving Aurous Hill before, he now feels more and more that sooner or later he will have to leave Aurous Hill, a place where he has lived for more than ten years, to go to Eastcliff to achieve his life goals.

Finding out the truth about the death of his parents is only the first step. After meeting Changmin Wade and having a conflict with him, Charlie still wants to give what belongs to his father back.

The father was originally the heir of the Wade family. He had four brothers of the same generation. Even if the family property is divided equally, he should get 25% of the entire Wade family's assets!

What's more, back then, it was his father who used his own power to build the Wade Family to the current scale, so he should have more of the Wade Family's property, this sounds right and makes sense.

The total assets of the Wade family are calculated in trillions. An Emgrand Group plus 10 billion in cash may not even account for 5% of the entire Wade family. For the rest, the Wade family must be divided. He can take out quite a lot.

This is not to say how greedy Charlie is, but the part that Charlie didn't want his father to deserve, and finally fell into the hands of a bitch like Cynthia.

In addition, it is more important to avenge the parents.

Naturally, the Wade family could not shirk the blame for the parents.

However, back then, the Su family set up the so-called anti-Wade alliance with a clear-cut stand, and antagonized his father everywhere. These are all well-known facts in Eastcliff.

So in his eyes, his number one enemy is the Su family.

Among other things, the Su family's anti-Wade alliance was absolutely inexcusable in Charlie's eyes, so he had to make them pay a painful price.

Originally, he wanted to accumulate more strength before going to the aforementioned families to settle accounts.

But now, both the Wade Family and the Su Family have taken the initiative to appear in his life, which also made him realize that he must start to be ready to face these two proactively now.

It just so happened that Ruoli fell into his hands by chance, and it happened that she was almost killed by the Su family, so this woman can very likely be used, and at that time, she might be a great help to defeat the Su family.

Just thinking about it, footsteps suddenly came from behind.

Charlie looked back, and Warnia walked over, wrapped in a thick down jacket.

Seeing him turning back, Warnia smiled at him and asked, "Why did Master get up so early?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'm used to getting up early. I have basically never slept in for so many years."

After speaking, he asked, "What about you? You should have a good rest after experiencing so many things in the past two days. Why did you get up so early?"

Chapter 2168

Warnia smiled, stroked the blue silk between her ears, and said, "I was really tired, and I really wanted to sleep well, but I couldn't stand the bumps of the waves, so I came up to breathe some fresh air."

Charlie asked concerned: “Sickness?”

Warnia nodded and smiled: “Fortunately, it’s not too serious.”

With that, she walked to Charlie’s side, leaned on the railing, looked at the rising sun, and said with emotion: “The sunrise on the sea is really beautiful. This is the first time I have seen the sun grow up on the sea. Watch the sunrise.”

Seeing that she was still worried and nervous between her eyebrows, Charlie couldn’t help but call her: “Warnia…”

Warnia hurriedly looked at Charlie: “Master, what do you want to say?”

Charlie asked her: “Do you have something in your heart?”

Warnia hesitated for a moment, nodded gently, and said seriously: “I am worried about Grandpa’s current state, and I don’t know how to solve this series of things after I return…”

Charlie said seriously: “How to solve this after you go back, don’t worry about this, I will help you arrange it, as for the current state of Mr. Song…”

Charlie paused for a moment, then said: “Well, let’s go back to the cabin, and I will call Orvel on the satellite phone.

Warnia nodded hurriedly: “Ok Master!”

After the two returned to the cabin and got the satellite phone from the captain, Charlie called Orvel directly.

After Orvel answered the phone, he asked, “Hello, who is it?”

Charlie said, “Orvel, it’s me.”

Orvel immediately said respectfully: “Master, how did you change your phone number?”

Charlie said: “I am using a satellite phone now.”

After that, he asked again: “By the way, Orvel, how is the situation of Mr. Song?”

Orvel said hurriedly: “The doctor said that Mr. Song may have been stimulated by his brain, and he has some symptoms of Alzheimer’s disease.

The situation is not too optimistic, but there is no danger to his life. I have been guarding him in the hospital as per your instructions. , So you don’t have to worry about his safety.”

Charlie gave a hum, and then asked, “What about the father and son Tianming and Honor? Any news recently?”

Orvel said: “They seem to be preparing for a board meeting. Ms. Song has disappeared and has also suffered from Alzheimer’s.

Now the entire Song group has no leader, so they are preparing to initiate an emergency plan for the board of directors. Tianming will officially take the post of the interim chairman of the Song Group.”

Charlie asked: “Oh? Do you know when and where to open the board of directors?”

Orvel said: “It seems to be held at the Song Group HQ at 10 o’clock in the morning the day after tomorrow, and they have to hold a press conference at 11 o’clock to announce the major resolutions of the board of directors. Many media outlets have been invited to the scene to witness.”

Charlie knew in his heart that Tianming was now ready to use reasonable and legal means to take the position of Song Family Patriarch and Chairman of the Song Group in a fair manner.

In Tianming’s view, life and death do not make up for it, and the probability of survival is very low, and the threat is minimal;

As for Mr. Song, now that he has become senile suffering from dementia, there is no threat to him either.

Under these circumstances, holding the Song Group as early as possible and realizing the assets for cash as soon as possible is what he and his son are most concerned about right now.

Thinking of this, Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “Orvel, you help me find Tianming and ask for a few invitation letters for the press conference, so I will personally join them at that time!”

Chapter 2169

After a day and night sailing, Charlie’s cruise ship finally docked smoothly at the pier of Zhonghai.

The cruise ship docked at nine o’clock in the morning, and it was one and a half hours before Tianming, Honor and his son convened the board of directors.

An hour and a half, which happened to be the time for the helicopter to fly, so Charlie could no longer catch up with the board of directors of the Song Group.

However, although he can’t keep up with the board of directors, at least he can appear in the press conference that follows.

Warnia, Ruoli, and a few crew members of the Su family followed Charlie off the ship. In addition, there was also the vice president of Nippon Steel, Hashimoto, who was tied up.

When the helicopter roared towards Aurous Hill, Tianming stepped into the largest conference room of the Song Group.

At this moment, more than a dozen shareholders and directors of the Group, including his son Honor, have arrived ahead of schedule, and they are all seated.

As soon as Tianming entered, everyone stood up to greet him.

Honor took the lead and said: “Hello, Chairman!”

The others froze for a moment, and then they followed suit and said in unison: “Hello, Chairman!”

Tianming pushed the glasses on the bridge of his nose, smiled slightly humbly, waved his hand, and said:

“Everyone has worked together for so many years, and we all know that I am very strict. Ms. Warnia, Chairman of the Song Group, is still missing.

Status, as it stands, is that I am just an acting chairman. Once Ms. Warnia comes back safely, she will be in charge of the overall situation!”

Everyone laughed and nodded.

After all, from a legal point of view, as long as Warnia is not dead or internally impeached, she will still be the chairman of the Song Group.

As for Tianming, he is indeed just an acting chairman. Once the boss comes, he must immediately step aside.

Tianming sighed at this time: “I have put pressure on the TMPD many times in a row, strongly protesting their domestic security, and demanding that they must solve the case as soon as possible to find Chairman Song’s whereabouts, but this useless tooth has not made any progress. ……”

Speaking of this, Tianming sighed and continued: “Although we can wait forever, from the perspective of the enterprise, the Song Group can have no chairman for a few days, but not a few months or even a few years. Chairman of the Board cannot stay absent!”

“Therefore, I have gathered everyone here today to start the Song Group’s emergency plan, temporarily abolish Warnia’s chairmanship, and the board of directors will re-elect a new chairman to preside over the overall situation, till the situation is clear!”

“Only in this way can we reassure our investors and shareholders, right?”

Honor was the first to nod his head and said in agreement:

“Now Chairman Song is missing, and there is a lot of suspicion from the outside world. Many people are rumoring that Chairman Song has passed away, and we can’t provide strong evidence to prove that she is still alive, so the market’s confidence in the Song

Group has suddenly diminished, and our stock price is also falling. If this continues, the Song Group will suffer heavy losses."

With that, Honor raised his voice a little bit and said loudly: "So I support the decision of acting chairman, and the board of directors will re-elect a new chairman to preside over the overall situation!"

Others exploded at once, and many people whispered underneath.

These people are all shareholders of the Song Group, and they are most concerned about the future of the Group.

They have always praised Warnia's abilities and believe that she is capable of leading the Song Group to a higher level.

In that case, all of them can get a lot of money from it.

Therefore, if it is not the last resort, they don't want to replace Warnia.

But the current situation is very special. It is not that her abilities are inadequate, but that this person is missing and no one has any idea about her location or safety.

Chapter 2170

If they continue to wait so endlessly, not only their patience will be exhausted, but the patience of investors and stockholders will soon be exhausted.

In that case, the Song Group will surely suffer heavy losses.

After thinking about it, they all acquiesced to Tianming's proposal, believing that the best solution now is to elect a formal chairman as soon as possible to stabilize the situation.

So someone spoke: "I support the decision of the acting chairman."

"Me too!"

When Honor saw this, he was overjoyed and hurriedly said: “Then let’s express our views on the spot. There are 17 people present today.

As long as there are more than eight people who agree to elect the new chairman, we will formally pass the appointment of the acting chairman. Propose, and then start the voting process.”

Having said that, he stood up and said: “I am the first to agree to elect a new chairman!”

Tianming also looked serious and said, “As the initiator of this matter, I agree too!”

Below one person stood up: “I agree too!”

“Count me, I agree!”

Honor nodded and said: “Very well, there are already four people now!”

“I agree!”

“Me too!”

As more and more people agreed, Honor became more and more excited.

Soon, the number of people who agreed on the scene reached nine.

Seventeen people, the voting watershed is eight and they have nine votes.

If there are only eight votes, it is not more than half. According to the regulations, it will not be passed.

But as long as there are nine people, it is already more than half. According to the regulations, the proposal has been approved by the board of directors.

In the end, the number of people who expressed their consent reached fourteen.

Tianming cleared his throat and said earnestly: “Since there are 14 people who agree to the election of the new chairman, I will formally announce on behalf of the board of

directors that Ms. Warnia's position as chairman will be temporarily terminated. Next, we will enter the new director election process. !"

Honor applauded eagerly while keeping in mind the three people who did not raise their hands. At the same time, he secretly thought: "These three b@stards have no vision at all. When my dad becomes the chairman of the board, it's up to me. I will kill you three old dogs at once!"

At this time, one of the persons who did not raise their hands agreed and said: "Everyone, since the life and death of Chairman Warnia is unknown, when we temporarily abolish her chairmanship, we must also have a preparation plan!"

Honor stared at the other party and asked coldly: "Mr. Terrence, what do you mean by preparing the plan?"

The man known as Terrence Jem said: "If Ms. Warnia really died unexpectedly, then naturally the new chairman will take charge of the work according to everyone's current decision."

Speaking of this, he changed his mind and said: "However, if Ms. Warnia is still alive and we have elected a new chairman, then once Ms. Warnia comes back, can she directly take back the position of the chairman? In other words, after her return, the new chairman who will be elected next will take the initiative to abdicate and let her take the charge, back."

Chapter 2171

Tianming and Honor father and son were very upset by Mr. Terrence's words!

The real purpose of the father and son is to always bring Warnia to the board of directors of the Song Group in a different way.

Whether Warnia is dead or alive, the Song Group's board of directors no longer have a slight relationship with her.

However, how can they think that Warnia has been missing for so many days, and there are still people on the board of directors who are thinking about her?

Moreover, Mr. Terrence's words quickly resonated with others.

Everyone spoke one after another, expressing their agreement with Mr. Terrence's point of view. Tianming and Honor dared not speak.

After all, the other board members didn't even know about them murdering Warnia.

The attitude they are showing now is also regrettable, and they have to re-elect a new chairman for the sake of the Song Group.

Therefore, Terrence said that even if they disagree 10,000 times in their hearts, they would never say the word "No".

As long as they say a "No", it will immediately make people doubt their motives.

And once someone doubts their motives, the other party will definitely suspect that Warnia's accident in Japan is inseparable from them.

Therefore, Tianming could only grit his teeth and said: "I think Mr. Terrence is very right. Since we have now decided to nominate a new chairman to preside over the overall situation, then we have to do a good job for Warnia, the former chairman. Prepare it with one hand."

Having said that, he opened his mouth and said: "Now, I propose that no matter who is elected as the new chairman, he must follow a principle, that is: once Ms. Warnia returns safely, the new chairman must unconditionally abdicate. Returning the position to her, do you have any comments?"

When everyone heard him say so, of course they nodded in agreement.

This time a show of hands voted, all 17 people raised their hands.

Tianming was even more annoyed, and he secretly thought: "This f*cking just bought me a time bomb. Now Warnia's life or death is unknown, the gods knows whether she is dead? In case she is not dead, she will come back alive someday. Am I doing all this for nothing?"

Thinking of this, Tianming sighed in his heart: “It seems that the best solution now is to sell the assets immediately after taking office, just in case!”

So, he continued to speak: “Now, let’s proceed to the next vote, that is, we will nominate one person from the 17 of us to be the new chairman of the board. Among the 17 of us, anyone has the option to vote and be elected. The right to vote is limited to one vote per person, and the one with more votes will be our new chairman!”

After all, he added: “Because it is related to the position of the chairman of the board, it is very important to the Song Group, so we will adopt the real-name voting system this time to prevent anyone from operating in the dark.”

Everyone looked at each other suddenly.

In the board of directors, the real-name voting is fair, but the real-name voting will also bring a very big hidden danger, that is, settling accounts after selection.

If you vote for A, but in the end, B gets the position, then B will definitely hate you in the future, and even put their feet for you everywhere and make trouble for you.

If this person is really careful, then he may still be doing everything possible to retaliate against you for this matter many years later.

Faced with this kind of person, no one can stand it.

Chapter 2172

Honor at this time very seriously echoed: “I also support real-name voting. Only real-name voting can be more in line with the principles of openness, justice and fairness.

Having said that, he immediately raised his hand and said: “Since you want to vote, then I will set an example for everyone. I hereby recommend Mr. Tianming Song as the new chairman of the Song Group. I vote for him.”

Tianming smiled slightly at this time: “Since everyone in our board of directors has the right to vote and be elected, then I will vote for myself! I believe I can lead the Song Group to overcome difficulties and create greater glories.”

Then, someone immediately stated: “I also vote for Mr. Tianming!”

“Count me in!”

Honor said indifferently: “In this case, Mr. Tianming has already received four votes. Let the others on the scene hurry up and vote!”

The others murmured to each other for a while, seeing that Tianming had taken control of the situation, and this was a real-name voting system, and there was a risk of settling accounts after the fall, so they all expressed their opinions and voted for Tianming.

Soon, Tianming’s votes reached nine votes, and the election of the new chairman was already a certainty.

At this time, the remaining few who did not vote have realized that the overall situation has been determined, and whether they vote for him or not, they cannot change the result of his election as the new chairman.

However, if you don’t vote for him at this time, or if you abstain, you will have to beware of him settling scores.

As a result, everyone turned their backs and voted for Tianming.

In this way, he won 17 votes from 17 people.

At this time, Honor opened his mouth and said: “In that case, Mr. Tianming is the new chairman of the Song Group. Everyone applauds and congratulations echoed in the room!”

After that, Honor took the lead and applauded.

Others also echoed and applauded.

Tianming waved his hand with a humble expression and said solemnly: “I have self-knowledge. Although my ability is not bad, I am still a bit worse than the former chairman Ms. Warnia. But everyone can rest assured. Since I am elected to this position by everyone, I resolutely implement the basic principle of “being in my position and

seeking governance", and serve the future development of the Song Group wholeheartedly. I will never do anything, irresponsible, or detrimental to the group."

The others hurriedly applauded and agreed.

Tianming smiled slightly and said calmly: "Since we have now selected the new chairman, we will move to the release hall next!"

"I have invited a group of media in advance and notified them that we will elect a new chairman today."

"In a while, I will just go down to hold a press conference to make the latest decision of the board of directors public. In this way, it can also reassure our investors and stockholders. Do you have any comments?"

Everyone has voted to elect Tianming as the new chairman, and naturally there will be no objections to such things as attending the press conference.

So everyone readily agreed.

Tianming said with emotion: "Oh! We were able to reach a consensus so quickly. This is great news for the Song Group. I believe that after the press conference, our stock price will rise quickly!"

After he finished speaking, he deliberately said with a face: "However, everyone must pay attention. Do not take advantage of the tens of minutes before the press conference to engage in any small actions in the stock market. If any of you is suspected of contacting a trading insider, prompting the Securities Regulatory Commission to come, I will never forgive him!"

Chapter 2173

Tianming's unselfish attitude has made all shareholders more or less awed.

The stock market is changing rapidly, and anyone who can grasp inside information can make a lot of money.

Therefore, the most difficult thing to eliminate is insider trading.

For example, if a listed company wants to cooperate deeply with another larger multinational company, once the news is announced, the stock price of the listed company will undoubtedly rise sharply.

For ordinary people, they do not know the insider of the company, so they cannot seize the opportunity of insider trading.

However, for the executives of this listed company, they must have known this inside story during the in-depth cooperation negotiations.

If at this time, they deliberately buy a large amount of their own company stock while the stock price has not risen, and then sell it at a high level after the news is announced and the stock price rises, they can earn a lot of cash.

Although this method seems to be very easy to make money, it has clearly violated the regulations of the China Securities Regulatory Commission and belongs to the standard insider trading offense. To bear legal responsibility, there may be sentencing.

However, many people still choose to take risks in the face of huge interests.

Whether a listed group can stifle this unhealthy trend inside is also the key to whether the group can go further.

As soon as Tianming came up, he made it clear that everyone should not engage in any insider trading, that is, he put forward a very clear attitude to everyone, and never allowed anyone to illegally operate in the Song Group and let everyone make money in a regular manner.

Being able to say these words also increased his majesty in front of everyone to a certain extent.

At the same time, the news room of the Song Group was full of invited media.

Everyone is very concerned about the recent situation of the Song Group, especially after learning that Warnia, the chairman of the Song Group, has disappeared in Japan, everyone is very concerned about the progress of the search and rescue of her and the next response plan of the Song Group.

The media's sense of smell is very sensitive, so they have long guessed that the Song Group invited them to the press conference today. There is a high probability that the new chairman will be announced at the press conference.

After all, no company can stay without a leader for a long time, especially a listed company like the Song Group.

Although the press conference has not yet started, people in the media have begun to speculate.

At this time, a reporter from a local TV station was whispering in private with a reporter from the provincial TV station. She said to her peers: "The Song family's old man is said to have suffered from Alzheimer's because of the stimulation. I am afraid that the eldest son Tianming is the only one who can really come up to grab the position, so I speculate that this time the Song Group appoints the new chairman of the board, it is likely to be him."

The person next to him said, "Is it possible that Honor, the eldest grandson of Mr. Song? After all, Mr. Song is young. Mr. Song has already passed his seat to the younger generation of Warnia. The group will still choose a young man to succeed..."

The local reporter opened his mouth and said: "If this is the case, the new chairman announced today may also be Honor, the son of Tianming."

At this time, a staff member of the Song Group stepped to the press conference stage and said into the microphone: "Dear friends from the media, please wait a moment. Our board of directors has reached a consensus and made a major decision. Later, the members of the board of directors will jointly attend the press conference and announce the specific content of this decision."

When the media reporters on the scene heard this sentence, they all cheered up and looked forward to the appearance of the board members.

.....

Chapter 2174

At this moment, the helicopter carried by Charlie, Warnia and others had already arrived in Aurous Hill City.

Because there were Ruoli and several other Su family members on the helicopter, Charlie asked the helicopter to send them to Shangri-La.

Isaac Craven has prepared several very private top-floor rooms for Ruoli and other Su family crew members.

However, Charlie was still somewhat unreasonable about them, so his request to Isaac Craven was to put these people under house arrest and surveillance.

Including Ruoli, anyone in Shangri-La can enjoy comprehensive and meticulous check-in services, including meals and accommodation.

However, all the telephones and external communication methods in their rooms were cut off because Charlie temporarily did not allow them to contact the outside world.

Ruoli also knew that Charlie still had to be wary of himself now, so naturally he didn't have any opinions on this.

After setting up Ruoli and leaving them, Charlie took Warnia and Hashimoto closer to the Song Group by helicopter.

At the time at the Song Group, Tianming had just finished the board meeting. When the meeting ended, he said to everyone: "Everyone will go back to the office and rest for ten minutes. After ten minutes, we will go down to hold the press conference."

Everyone got up and left, Tianming also stepped back to his vice chairman's office.

Honor naturally followed him.

The father and son stopped involuntarily when they passed Warnia's chairman's office.

Tianming glanced at the words "Chairman's Office" on the door, and there was an eager expectation in his eyes.

He secretly thought in his heart: “I will move into this chairman’s office immediately after I finish the photoshoot for a while! This office of Warnia is not only large in size, but also facing the Yangtze River, the view of the river with large French windows is so beautiful. Many times better than my office!”

Thinking about this, Tianming said to Honor: “Honor, come to my office.”

Honor nodded: “Sure dad.”

When the father and son entered Tianming’s vice chairman’s office, Tianming said: “That’s the honor, Isaac Craven said before that Charlie will come to our press conference.”

“Charlie?!” Honor asked in surprise: “Dad, Charlie is back?”

Tianming said, “I think what he meant by this means he has come back.”

Honor smiled: “It seems that he went to Japan, but he couldn’t find Su Warnia’s whereabouts.”

Tianming sneered: “Why is it so easy to find? The old forest in the deep mountains of Nishitama County is not far from the fu*king primeval forest. Warnia’s body may have been eaten by the fcuking beasts.”

Honor nodded, but said with some worry: “Dad, that Charlie is very close to Warnia. I am now worried that he won’t let it go. What if he continues to investigate?”

Tianming curled his lips and said disdainfully: “Let him investigate! Do whatever he likes to do! The only one Charlie in Aurous Hill is still a little capable, but he is not even a Japanese bullish!t. If he can find out who is the evil, I will chopp off his head!”

Chapter 2175

The longer Warnia was missing, the more relaxed Tianming’s heart became.

He felt that with the passage of time, Warnia’s chances of survival have become smaller and smaller.

Honor is not as open-minded as him. He stood aside and asked in a low voice nervously, “Dad, Charlie still has some tricks. We must be careful not to let him see the clues.”

Tianming nodded: “This is natural. All we two have to do is to act well.”

Honor said again: “By the way, Dad, I still feel a little unsure in my heart these past two days. Where did Warnia go? How could it be made sure that she is alive or dead?”

Tianming sneered: “I think Warnia is probably dead, but the body has not been found yet.”

Honor hurriedly asked: “Why are you so sure?”

Tianming said indifferently: “Pay attention to survival rate, just like a person suddenly disappears. The most likely time to find him is 12 hours after the disappearance.”

“If you don’t find him 12 hours after he disappeared, the chances of finding him will be slim as you go later.”

“If it exceeds 24 hours, the probability of finding him is reduced by at least half;”

“If it takes more than 48 hours, the probability of finding him is probably less than 25%…”

“And as time goes by, not only will the chance of finding him become increasingly slim, but his survival rate will also become smaller and smaller.”

Speaking of this, Tianming said again: “By the way, you should often see some hot searches about missing persons on Google. Some people went out for a run and suddenly disappeared; some people got in the car and went to a certain place. Then they disappeared.”

Honor nodded: “There are indeed many hot searches like this, and there will be one every once in a while.”

Tianming continued: “Generally speaking, in a situation like, if you can’t find people quickly, the end result will be bad luck.”

“There have been many enthusiastic netizens all over the network who are helping to find people, but after a period of time, there is the bad news of the body being found.”

“So I think that if Warnia has been missing for so long, there is a high probability that she should have died.”

“Moreover, people can stay hopeful until they die. There is absolutely no proof of death.”

“What’s more, these people weren’t killed by us. It was Hashimoto who looked for someone to kill first, so it’s even harder to find our heads. The sky is falling. Isn’t Hashimoto who is there to hold us first? As long as there is nothing wrong with him, we can sit back and relax. If something really happens to him, we can just run away.”

Honor was relieved and said with a smile: “If this is the case, we will have to contact Hashimoto in the future to ensure that we can grasp his daily routine.”

Tianming nodded: “You’re right. For us, Hashimoto is a beacon tower. When you see Hashimoto catching fire and smoking, it proves that we are also in danger. If there is no fire, then we can continue to sit back and relax.”

After all, Tianming took out his cell phone and called Hashimoto.

The call was made quickly.

Hashimoto often talks about business all over the world, so his mobile phone has a service similar to global roaming, no matter which country he goes to, he can access communication through the local mobile network.

Chapter 2176

Therefore, even if he is in Aurous Hill now, he can still receive calls from Tianming.

It just so happened that at this time the plane had landed near the Song Group.

Charlie heard the phone ringing in Hashimoto’s pocket, stretched out his hand and took a look, and saw the three characters Tianming written on it.

When Japanese people use Chinese characters almost all of their names, they also use Chinese characters when recording Chinese names.

When Charlie saw that it was Tianming's call, he immediately said to Hashimoto: "If you want to survive, be obedient, otherwise I will send you directly to the kennel today, chopped up and feed the dog. I understand. No?"

Hashimoto nodded and said with a pleading face: "As long as you can spare my life, no matter what you ask me to do, I will do it honestly..."

Charlie said coldly: "Connect Tianming's phone, he wants to ask about your recent development, you tell him everything is fine, and let him know that you are still in Japan."

Hashimoto nodded immediately like garlic.

Seeing his appearance, Charlie knew that he had no guts to deceive himself, so he handed the phone to him, and said coldly: "Take it now!"

Hashimoto didn't dare to delay first, and immediately pressed the answer button after receiving the phone.

When the phone was connected, Tianming, who could clearly hear the other end of the phone, finally breathed a sigh of relief. He said with emotion: "Oh...Mr. Hashimoto, what are you doing? Why haven't you answered the phone for so long?"

Hashimoto hurriedly followed Charlie's instructions, and said, "I'm in a meeting, now I'm out of the meeting room to answer your call, what can you do?"

Tianming smiled and said, "I, there is nothing wrong with me. I just want to ask you how things are going on in Japan. Does Warnia have any news? Is the TMPD still searching for her whereabouts?"

Hashimoto said: "Warnia still has no news, but I think we spent so much effort to murder Warnia at the time. She is now probably dead, and the TMPD is gradually recovering police. I think there is a high probability that this matter will be over, so you don't have to worry about it."

When Tianming heard these words, he really felt more at ease, and said with a smile: “Oh! Mr. Hashimoto is really reliable! As long as Warnia is dead, we really won’t have any worries!”

After finishing speaking, he said hurriedly: “By the way, Mr. Hashimoto, I will hold a press conference soon to officially announce that I will take over the chairmanship of Song Group. Once I officially become chairman , Our cooperation can speed up the progress!”

Hashimoto said quickly: “That’s really great. I have already greeted our board of directors. When you formally take over as chairman, we will meet and have a good talk about follow-up cooperation. The problem.”

Tianming said excitedly: “Good Mr. Hashimoto!”

After all, Tianming said again: “I’m sorry, Mr. Hashimoto, it’s time for the press conference soon, I won’t tell you for now, let’s wait for the day of signing the contract, and then thank you in person!”

Hashimoto said, “Mr. Song doesn’t have to be so polite. You can go ahead if you have anything to do, and wait for the rest to talk about the rest!”

“it is good!”

Here, Tianming hung up the phone, and immediately looked at Honor with excitement, and said excitedly: “Hashimoto said that the TMPD is about to withdraw the police force. It seems that he has not found any clues.”

Honor said excitedly: “That’s great! As long as they give up searching, then this matter will be fixed!”

Tianming laughed, stood up, waved his big hand, and said with great interest: “Go, go downstairs to develop the conference! As soon as the press conference opens, I will be the chairman of the Song Group!”

Chapter 2177

10:55 in the morning.

Trading in the shares of the Song Group was suddenly suspended.

The suspension of stock trading is the suspension of trading.

From this moment on, the shares of the Song Group are sealed and will neither rise nor fall until trading is resumed.

To apply for a trading suspension to the China Securities Regulatory Commission, there must be sufficient and sufficient reasons. The Song Group's reason for applying for a trading suspension is that the group has major issues to be announced.

Generally speaking, listed groups will suspend trading of their stocks before an important event is announced. This is to prevent insider trading and speculation by well-informed people.

For example, before, a very famous company on the Internet was named Qihoo 360.

When they seek to go public in the country, they will complete the domestic A-share listing through backdoor.

This is the so-called backdoor listing.

In layman's terms, some of their conditions do not meet the requirements of the Securities Regulatory Commission for listing, or the normal listing channel is too long, they can't wait, so they can achieve the goal of backdoor listing by purchasing another listed company.

360 is also a relatively well-known Internet company in China. The main reason why they choose to go public on the backdoor is to save time. If they go public on their own, they will have to pay at least one or two years of time cost, and it is likely to miss the market opportunity.

At the beginning, when 360 decided to go public with a backdoor, all stockholders were speculating about one thing, that is, which listed company 360 would use to go public.

If you can know the target company of her backdoor in advance, then you can buy the company's stock in advance, and you can make a fortune after the 360 backdoor is successful.

However, this kind of matter is generally top-secret information within the company, and only the absolute top can know it, and they will never disclose it to the outside world.

Therefore, when Jiangnan Jiajie suddenly announced that the company had a major business and needed to suspend trading, people knew that 360 was going to be listed on the market through his shell.

But by this time I knew that it was too late. Trading in Jiangnan Jiajie's stock had been suspended and could not be traded, and there was no chance to buy bottoms.

The current situation of the Song Group is the same.

The company is about to transition from a state without a leader to the new chairman. This is definitely good news for the company, so it must first be suspended and then announced.

At 10:55, the Song Group announced the hall.

The media reporters invited to the scene are already here.

Shareholders across the country are also watching this conference.

Because since Warnia's accident until now, the Song Group's stock price has been underperforming.

The market is worried that the Song Group has no leader, and the square inch is in chaos, which led to the continuous decline of the Song Group's stock.

Now, the Song Group suddenly wants to hold a press conference with great fanfare. Everyone feels that they must be ready to announce the new chairman.

It was at this time that Charlie came to the door of the release hall alone.

After Honor knew that he was coming, he came to the gate in advance to wait. Although he had ten thousand dissatisfaction with Charlie, he really did not dare to provoke Charlie at all in Aurous Hill.

Chapter 2178

After all, Master Charlieye, who is known as the true dragon in the world, Honor did not dare to neglect.

Seeing Charlie coming by himself, Honor hurried forward and said respectfully to him: “Master, you are here!”

Charlie nodded gently, and said a little apologetically: “Honor, sorry, I tried my best with Warnia…”

Charlie deliberately only said the three words “trying hard”, but did not say any results. Honor heard these words, but directly brought these three words to the patient’s family when the doctor failed to save the patient. if.

Therefore, he immediately made up for what Charlie did not say, and thought to himself: “It seems that Charlie did not find any whereabouts of Warnia, and now that he has returned to China, he must have given up to continue searching. As a result, my father and I were finally relieved…”

Honor’s heart was secretly refreshed, but on the face he deliberately pretended to be very painful, and said gratefully: “Master, you went to Japan specially for Warnia’s affairs, and you have done so much effort. The Song family is very grateful…”

“If Warnia is really gone, then I believe her spirit in the sky will be moved by your sincerity to her…”

Charlie looked at Honor and said very seriously: “Honor, many times there is still a illusion in my heart, praying that a miracle will happen at a certain moment in the future. What if a miracle really happens at a certain moment in the future? What if Warnia suddenly appears in front of us at some point in the future? Isn’t this a happy situation for everyone?”

When Honor heard Charlie’s words, he felt as uncomfortable as if he had eaten a fly.

He couldn’t help cursing in his heart: “Pray for a miracle? I pray for your mother’s miracle, me! This miracle had better not happen to his mother! Warnia had better never show up in front of me, I don’t even bother to see her body, otherwise I have to

organize a funeral for her, not only to waste the people and money, but also to pretend to be sad in front of everyone!"

However, on his face he said piously: "Master, you are right, I also hope that one day, the miracle you said will happen..."

After speaking, he hurriedly stated: "Master, after today's press conference is over, I will immediately go to Longquan Temple to offer incense and pray for Warnia! Longquan Temple makes a wish especially effective. I often go there to pray and know the abbot there. Let him do a prayer for Warnia!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said calmly: "Don't be so troublesome, you won't be able to go to Longquan Temple anymore in your life."

Honor's whole person was taken aback, and he asked a little surprised: "Master...you...what do you mean by this?"

Charlie patted him on the shoulder and said, "It's nothing, Longquan Temple is violating you."

Honor asked in amazement: "Why did I commit a crime with Longquan Temple, Master? Longquan Temple is indeed very effective..."

Charlie said calmly: "Trust me, you will soon find that Longquan Temple is not working at all."

Honor was a little unclear. He thought that Charlie was talking about Feng Shui metaphysics, and asked a little surprised: "Master, are the monks of Longquan Temple all deceiving?"

Charlie waved his hand: "It's not necessarily a lie, maybe it's just that the way is not enough."

Having said that, Charlie said again: "Okay, don't talk about this, go in quickly, isn't your press conference about to begin?"

Honor hurriedly said: "Yes, the press conference will start right away, Master, come in quickly!"

Under the leadership of Honor, Charlie stepped into the press conference venue. Honor arranged him in the VIP seat in the first row, and then said apologetically: “Excuse me, Master, I have to participate in the release. Yes, I won’t be here with you. If you have any needs, just ask the staff.”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, go ahead.”

Honor said diligently: “Good Master Lei Wade, then I’ll go ahead and please.”

After speaking, he turned around and went to the backstage lounge.

A few minutes later, a female secretary stepped onto the rostrum and said, “Thank you for the arrival of distinguished guests and friends from the media. Today, our Song Group has very important things to be released to the public. Please applaud and invite us. Member of the board of directors!”

Chapter 2179

After the female secretary finished speaking, there was thunderous applause from the audience.

More than a dozen members of the Song Group’s board of directors entered through the side door one after another.

Charlie didn’t know the people who walked in the front. Until the last two, it was Honor and his father Tianming.

Although Tianming was the last to enter the venue, the middle position on the rostrum was always vacant for him.

After he took the stage, he sat directly in the middle position.

As soon as he sat down, he saw Charlie in the first row of VIP seats.

Seeing Charlie, Tianming’s heart was the same as Honor, somewhat nervous.

As the so-called guilty conscience, he also worried that what he did would happen one day.

He was especially afraid of Charlie, because Charlie had become the biggest hidden danger in his mind.

If one day, his affairs are revealed, he is not even afraid of the police coming to the door, but he is afraid that Charlie will come to him to settle the account.

When Charlie's eyes were facing each other, Tianming was a little pleased and nodded at him.

Charlie also smiled.

Charlie's smile dissipated a lot of tension in Tianming's heart.

He turned on the desktop microphone in front of him and said: "Dear distinguished guests, shareholders, investors, and friends from the media present, hello everyone!"

"I am Tianming. I was formerly the vice chairman of the Song Group. When Ms. Warnia suffered an accident in Japan, I was temporarily elected by the board of directors as acting chairman, temporarily replacing Ms. Warnia to exercise the power of chairman on the board."

Speaking of this, Tianming sighed softly: "Hey...Ms. Warnia's accident caused me and the entire board of directors to feel very heartbroken. We have also been making solemn representations to the Japanese side, asking them to investigate as soon as possible. To clarify the truth of the accident and find out the whereabouts of Miss Warnia, we also hope that the Japanese side can report back to us a happy result as soon as possible..."

Tianming paused, his painting style changed, and he said in a serious tone: "However, for a listed group with a market value of more than 100 billion yuan, we must not be in a state of no leader for a long time. Before Miss Warnia returns safely, we must To ensure the normal operation of the Song Group, therefore, our board of directors held a board meeting this morning..."

When everyone in the audience heard this, they raised their ears and waited expectantly for his next content.

Because this is the highlight of everyone's attention.

Tianming cleared his throat at this time and announced very seriously: "After the board of directors discussed and voted, Ms. Warnia will be temporarily removed from the position of chairman of the Song Group. At the same time, the board of directors has passed a real-name vote. I personally have 17 people on the board. In China, 17 votes were obtained, so from now on, I will formally take over as chairman of the Song Group!"

Everyone is waiting for this sentence. Although they speculate that the Song Group should announce the new chairman today, this matter must be told from the Song Group's board of directors to be fully evidenced.

Chapter 2180

Now that Tianming himself has admitted personally, this matter has been confirmed and can be directly released as news.

However, at this moment, Charlie suddenly spoke and asked indifferently: "Mr. Song, Ms. Warnia is just missing now, and the news of her murder has not been confirmed. I would like to ask you, if Miss Warnia returns safely one day, Will you return the chairman's seat to her?"

Tianming originally thought that today is a very, very simple transition of power.

Moreover, he also felt that he had already conquered the entire board of directors, so the rest was just an announcement. In this case, no one could cause trouble.

But he never dreamed that Charlie would suddenly attack himself at this moment.

Although he was very angry in his heart, he still said very politely and politely: "You can rest assured that when our board of directors met today for discussion, we have established a basic principle, although I have now voted by the board of directors to formally take over as director of the Song Group Long term, but I also have to admit that Ms. Song is actually a far more suitable chairman candidate than me..."

Speaking of this, Tianming continued to say loudly: “So, I also solemnly announce to everyone here: Once Miss Warnia returns safely, I will return the position of chairman to her as soon as possible! After all, she is the most Suitable candidate to be the chairman of the Song Group!”

Everyone applauded at this moment, feeling that Tianming’s ability to have these words is enough to prove that this person’s vision, character and heart are very outstanding.

When Tianming triumphantly accepted the applause of the crowd, Charlie said: “Since Mr. Song said so, then directly return the position of chairman to Ms. Warnia.”

Seeing Charlie’s aggressive appearance, Tianming was very annoyed and cursed secretly: “Damn, did Charlie take some gunpowder today? Why the fcuk can’t get through with me? Let me return the position to Warnia now. I can change, but what about Warnia and others? Isn’t you Charlie very capable? Are you not known as the real dragon on earth? If you really have this ability, why didn’t you bring Warnia back alive?”

When Tianming thought of this, his heart was full of irritation, but he still said very seriously: “I have said just now, my personal conscious ability is no match for Miss Warnia, so I very much hope to be able to work under Miss Warnia. If Ms. Warnia was able to return to China safely. Tianming voluntarily abdicated to be a virtuous person and returned to the position of vice chairman of the Song Group.”

Charlie smiled indifferently: “Well, since you have said so yourself, in front of so many people, don’t break your promise.”

Tianming said coldly with a bit of uncontrollable displeasure: “Don’t worry, I, Tianming, speak my words and never break my words!”

As soon as the voice fell, the door of the conference venue was pushed open vigorously by several men in black.

Seeing more than a dozen uniformly dressed men in black split into two teams on the left and right and lined up to enter the venue, everyone was a little dumbfounded.

Tianming sternly reprimanded: “Who are you? What are you doing here? I tell you, this is the internal venue of our Song Group. You are legally responsible for breaking in like this! What about the security? Come here. Drive them all out!”

At this moment, a beautiful woman wearing a small black suit and black high-heeled shoes stepped in.

As soon as this woman entered the door, everyone at the scene was struck by lightning and stood there!

I saw the woman walked into the meeting place smartly, her eyes fixed on Tianming, and she asked loudly, “They are all my people, who is qualified to drive them away??!”

Tianming felt that the sky had fallen for a moment.

Because this woman who is talking is his niece, Warnia!

Chapter 2181

When Warnia appeared, everyone except Charlie was shocked.

No one could imagine that Warnia, who has been missing and whose life or death has been unknown, suddenly appeared at the press conference.

You know, in the last second, the Song Group was unable to confirm whether Warnia was still alive, so it held a special board meeting and announced the appointment of Tianming as the new chairman.

However, in the next second, Warnia came back suddenly!

Almost everyone can’t accept such a big plot turn, and everyone is afraid that this doesn’t even happen in movies.

Of these, most denying, naturally is Tianming, who has just succeeded the chairman of the Song Group.

At this time, Tianming, looking at Warnia, was already distraught!

His eyes were big and red, and he was still covered with bloodshot eyes.

The pair of eyeballs almost stared out of the eye sockets.

He couldn't believe that Warnia could return to China from Japan alive!

He couldn't help but secretly say in his heart: "Since she is still alive, why doesn't even the Japanese police know about it?"

"The current Japanese police, although they have begun to reduce the manpower searching for Warnia, they still haven't completely given up searching for her whereabouts, but she bypassed the them and returned home quietly. What is she doing?"

"More importantly, since she is still alive, why has she never contacted me and the old Song?"

"She has a deep relationship with her grandfather. Even if she doesn't believe in him, she can't even doubt the old one, right?"

"Could it be..."

"Did she realize something?!"

Thinking of this, Tianming panicked to death.

Honor on the side was even more startled and scared at this time.

He also didn't understand how Warnia survived, let alone how she returned to China.

Now, there has been a lot of rumors about her in China and Japan, and everyone knows it.

With her current popularity, it would never be possible for her to return home quietly unless someone with great magical powers secretly helps her...

At this point, Honor immediately looked at Charlie who was smiling in the first row of VIP seats.

At this moment, he felt a little bit in his heart, and a thought suddenly appeared: "Could it be...Is it Charlie?!"

"Yes! It must be him!"

"No wonder he came back from Japan so easily. If it is not certain that Warnia is safe, how could he give up searching?"

"Moreover, only he has the ability to bring Warnia back from Japan without anyone knowing it..."

"No wonder he has to come to the Song Group's press conference! It turns out that he is secretly manipulating all this!"

Thinking of this, Honor was also scared to death.

He was afraid that Charlie already knew what he had planned with his father. In that case, Charlie would definitely not let them go.

At this time, all the media's attention was focused on Warnia.

From beginning to end, no reporter noticed Charlie, who was sitting in the first row with his head facing them.

At this moment, the shutter sound of the camera on the scene crackled like firecrackers.

Chapter 2182

Warnia walked towards the rostrum under the gaze of everyone.

Countless reporters stretched out their microphones at this time. Some reporters spoke hurriedly and asked some crazy questions: "Miss Song, Miss Song, I am a reporter from Jiangnan Finance and Economics. I would like to ask, how did you escape the crash in Japan? Are you reborn?"

Warnia stopped, smiled slightly, and said, "When the accident happened, I happened to be not in the car."

Someone asked: “Then Miss Song since you were not in the car, the Japanese police have been searching for your whereabouts for so many days. Why have you not shown up?”

Warnia replied: “I didn’t show up because I suspected that the accident I encountered was caused deliberately. For my personal safety, I didn’t disclose it to the public.”

As soon as this was said, everyone at the scene took a breath!

The accident that Warnia encountered was caused by someone? ! If this is true, wouldn’t that person want to murder her? !

In that way, the nature of this matter has risen from a traffic accident to a murder with extremely cruel methods and extremely serious consequences!

Tianming and Honor were even more shocked.

If Warnia really has the evidence of their crimes, then it will be over for them!

Although this case was committed in Japan, the person who died, in this case, was a Chinese national, and the person behind the scenes was also a Chinese national, so this must be sanctioned by Chinese law.

In China, planning homicide is one of the most serious crimes.

Even if they pretended it to be a traffic accident, did not use any weapons, and did not directly kill other people in the car, it was still very serious in nature.

Therefore, even if the death penalty can be avoided, the father and son must at least be sentenced to life imprisonment.

The richer the person, the more afraid they are of going to jail.

While in case of poor, they even commit crimes, seeking a place to live in prison and a bite to eat.

Especially in Japan, a country with a very serious aging, many elderly people have no choice but to embark on the path of crime because they have no way to provide for the elderly.

But this is definitely not the case for the rich.

They own the world's top luxury cars, airplanes, yachts, and the world's top luxury mansions. They alone enjoy the meticulous service of a few or even dozens of people, and their lives are like paradise on earth.

To send such people to jail is more uncomfortable than killing them.

After all, in the prison, they are treated equally, whether you are a homeless person who is so poor that there is no place to sleep and eat or a super-rich person who is rich and wealthy in an enemy country, once in prison, everyone is likely to live in the same cell and eat. With the same pot, rice every day.

Therefore, Tianming and Honor were almost panicked in their hearts.

Warnia did not answer any questions from the media reporters at this time. She stepped onto the rostrum and came to the front of Uncle Tianming.

Tianming was so scared that his scalp was numb, and even severe tinnitus appeared in his ears.

He thought Warnia would send him suddenly, but he didn't expect that Warnia just smiled at him and said very politely: "Uncle, these days, I worry about you."

Tianming breathed a sigh of relief as soon as she said this!

He secretly said in his heart like a new life: "My God, I was almost scared to death... It seems that Warnia still doesn't know that all this is my mastery... God bless me, Amen, Amen..."

Honor next to him also immediately relaxed, and his tight nerves almost broke at the moment Warnia approached. Fortunately, Warnia didn't seem to be targeting the father and son.

After Tianming breathed a sigh of relief, he rejoiced and said, “Oh Warnia, I was counting these days when you were away, my heart and liver were aching. Your grandpa is also a source of worried due to sudden brain disease. …..”

Speaking of this, Tianming sighed: “Hey…it’s okay, it’s fine if you come back, it’s fine if you come back…”

As soon as he finished speaking, his eyes were red, and two lines of tears shed unexpectedly.

Charlie in the audience watched Tianming’s actor-level performance with cold eyes, and said in his heart: “Tianming, do you think you have survived the disaster? In fact, your nightmare has just begun!”

Chapter 2183

At this time Tianming was still imagining that what he had done was not revealed.

At the same time, he was also secretly thinking: “It doesn’t matter if this damn Warnia comes back, anyway, now that the old thing has become demented, she has no backing in the Song Group, and he can fix her in the future, there are going to be many opportunities!”

At this time, Warnia looked at Tianming and asked loudly: “Uncle, I heard that the board of directors elected you as the new chairman because I am not here?”

Tianming rubbed his hands in embarrassment, and chuckled, “Hehe…this thing…hey…everyone also thinks that the group can’t be a group without a leader, so I was recommended by them to replace you.”

Warnia nodded and said seriously: “That’s really good. Thank you uncle, thank you uncle for your concern about me.”

As she said that, she changed her conversation and asked: “Uncle, you just said that if I come back, you will automatically return the chairman’s position to me, should this be counted?”

Tianming looked around awkwardly.

“Damn, there is such a crowd of media reporters down here, as well as the b@stard Charlie, what I said just now, I can’t repent in front of them, otherwise once the media reports, I will immediately become notorious.”

“Moreover, what’s more terrible is that Charlie, a b@stard, is not easy to deal with!”

“In Aurous Hill, he is Master who is admired by thousands of people, and there are countless fans behind him. Warnia was rescued by him. If I am not letting go of the chairman’s position at this time, Charlie will not let me go… …”

“It seems that at the moment I can only retreat and give way first…”

Thinking of this, Tianming’s heart was bleeding, and he couldn’t help cursing deep down in his heart: “This is really f*cking nonsense. He deliberately wanted to be the chairman of the board. As a result, it’s going to be cold within a few minutes after he officially takes the stage. I haven’t sat in the chairman’s office for even a second!”

However, even if there is a reservoir of unwillingnesses in his heart, he dare not make any troubles at this time.

He could only bite the bullet and said: “Warnia, don’t worry, the chairmanship of the Song Group is yours. I will only help you with some important affairs when you need me. Now that you are back, then this position will naturally be returned to you.”

After all, he picked up the microphone and said solemnly: “Now, I announce that the position of chairman of the Song Group will continue to be held by Ms. Warnia! I believe this is also the best solution in the eyes of shareholders and investors. Come, everyone applaud!”

The audience thundered with applause.

Warnia nodded at this time, picked up the microphone, and said to everyone in the audience: “Thank you for coming to the Song Group today. This is the end of today’s press conference. Next, I will preside over the meeting of the board of directors. The members of the board of directors touched on the various affairs that occurred within the group during my absence because there are many commercial secrets involved, so please leave the media friends first, thank you.”

The media reporters had already caught the big news about Warnia's return to China. At this time, they were all eagerly thinking about going back to write and publish the news, so they immediately packed their equipment and left the scene in an orderly manner.

Tianming and Honor looked at each other, and the father and son were more or less worried in their hearts.

The two of them didn't know what Warnia wanted to do for the board meeting.

If it's just a routine board of directors meeting, it's better to say that everyone should report to her what happened in the past few days, and it's almost the same.

But if Warnia already knew something, it would be tricky to deal with them both on this board.

So Tianming deliberately asked, "Warnia, do you have any plans to convene the board of directors?"

Warnia smiled slightly: "Uncle, don't worry, I will confirm many things later when we have a meeting."

Tianming nodded nervously.

Soon, all the media reporters left the scene.

In the audience of the entire press conference, only Charlie sat here alone.

Chapter 2184

Tianming was a little nervous, pretending to be embarrassed and said, "Well, Master...Warnia is going to hold a board of directors meeting. This may involve some of the Song Group's trade secrets, so please excuse us for the time being... ...."

Charlie smiled calmly: "Don't worry, Mr. Song, today's board of directors has no commercial secrets."

"This..." Tianming felt even more nervous as if playing a drum.

He thought to himself: “What does Charlie mean by this? How can it be made as if he knows everything?”

At this time, the door of the conference hall was pushed open, and nearly forty men in black filed in.

The directors of the Song Group were all taken aback by the battle arrangement before them.

Tianming yelled nervously, “Who are you? Who let you in? Where is the security? Get all these people out quickly!”

Honor also hurriedly rebuked: “You better leave by yourself, otherwise we will call the police!”

Charlie, who has not spoken much, said calmly at this time: “Tianming, they are all arranged by me, do you have any problem?”

Tianming was shocked and blurted out: “Wade…Master, these people are all arranged by you?! You…what do you intend to achieve?”

Charlie said calmly: “I arranged these people to support Warnia. She has just returned to the Song Group. If no one is supporting her, I am afraid she will be bullied.”

Tianming hurriedly turned his head, looked at Warnia, and said seriously: “Warnia, the group is where the work is done. What do you trouble Master for bringing so many people in black to come over? If you don’t know, think they are all marginalized people! If it spreads out, it will affect the group too badly! Let them leave quickly!”

Warnia ignored him, her expression was already somewhat cold, and she sternly said: “I am still the chairman of the Song Group. I have the final say on everything here!”

Tianming did not expect that Warnia’s attitude would suddenly become bad, and he immediately said annoyed: “Even if you are the chairman of the board, you are only elected by the board of directors. If you do not comply with the rules, the board of directors has the power to dismiss you at any time!”

Warnia sneered: “Remove me? When Grandpa appointed me as chairman, he already gave me all the voting rights of the board of directors. As long as I am on the board of directors, you don’t have any voting rights. No one can dismiss me. I can dismiss any of you at any time!”

“You…you…” Tianming’s angry chest continued to rise and fall, and he gritted his teeth: “Warnia! Don’t go too far! Do you think I don’t know how you poured the ecstasy soup for the old man?”

“When your grandfather gave you the chairmanship, there were already signs of Alzheimer’s. Otherwise, how could it be possible to hand over the Song Group to you, a female in the whole family?!”

“Alzheimer’s disease is definitely not a cold or fever coming up in a day. Your grandfather is sick now, there must have been early signs!”

“Since he has had Alzheimer’s for a long time when he authorized you, he was already a person who does not have the ability to execute orders independently. All the decisions he makes are open to discussion!”

“Don’t worry, I will appeal to the court to reject all the decisions he made at the time! Return all voting rights to the board of directors!”

Warnia sneered: “You want to appeal to the court? That’s right, I also have something to tell the judicial department. Before that, I will introduce an old friend to you.”

After that, she immediately turned around and respectfully said to Charlie: “Master, I have to trouble you to give an order.”

Charlie nodded, and said to the group of people in black, “Bring them up!”

“Yes!”

Several people in black responded in unison, and immediately went out and walked in with a man in handcuffs.

When Tianming and Honor saw this person, their souls frightened and disappeared!

This person… is actually the vice president of Japan's Nippon Steel Group, Hashimoto!

Chapter 2185

At the moment they saw Hashimoto's approach, Tianming and Honor almost immediately made their legs weak.

At this moment, both father and son realized that they had already been caught.

Otherwise, Charlie would never be silent. While bringing Warnia back, he also brought back Hashimoto.

The murder of Warnia in Japan was completely a dirty business between the father and son and Hashimoto in private.

Tianming and Honor, the father and son, wanted to kill Warnia to inherit the entire Song family's assets.

And Hashimoto wanted to obtain greater private benefits through cooperation with the father and son.

A reward of hundreds of millions of dollars, and at least ten points of shares. All this was enough to drive Hashimoto to take risks.

Before Hashimoto appeared, the father and son used him as their own firewall.

In their opinion, as long as Hashimoto has not spilled the beans, the two of them are absolutely safe.

But they never dreamed that Charlie actually moved this source of trouble all they way from Japan!

At this time, the Song family did not dare to say anything, but the other directors of the board recognized Hashimoto's and couldn't help asking: "This… isn't this Nippon Steel's vice president, Mr. Hashimoto? Warnia, you…how could you kidnap Mr. Hashimoto to Aurous Hill?!

Charlie stood up at this moment and said loudly: “I tied Hashimoto here first, do you have any comments?”

Seeing that Charlie was not kidding, and his tone was a little serious, he immediately persuaded him.

He was just a small shareholder in the Song Group, and he didn’t dare to provoke Charlie at all.

Tianming’s face was already full of cold sweat at this time, he kept wiping, but the speed of wiping was simply not as fast as to cope with the flow of sweat.

Honor also frightened his legs straight. After the Dongchuang incident, he didn’t know what punishment he would face next.

Charlie stepped up to Hashimoto at this time, and said coldly: “Mr. Hashimoto, tell everyone what happened.”

Hashimoto tremblingly said: “Mr. Wade… the whole thing is entirely the masterminded by Tianming and Honor. They promised high returns to lure me into it. I helped them kill Ms. Warnia in Japan. I arranged the traffic accident according to their will and killed two of Ms. Song’s assistants and a driver. The father and son are the culprits!”

As soon as these words came out, the audience was shocked!

None of these shareholders expected that Warnia’s disappearance some time ago turned out to be a murder case behind the scenes!

Tianming’s face is pale in fright, and he tremblingly said, “…Hashimoto…you…you…you don’t want to talk about it here! Me! …When did I…when did I ask you to kill Warnia?! Warnia is my niece…I…how could I kill her! I think… it’s obvious that you are guilty of your own evil intentions, this… at this time, you are going to… pour dirty water on me… you… …. What are your intention!”

Honor also reprimanded with a trembling voice: “Just…that’s right! Hashimoto…your f*cking little piece of sh!t, you have come to Aurous Hill to rant, believe… Believe me or not… I will tear your mouth and break your jaws!”

Chapter 2186

Hashimoto yelled angrily: “I have been hurt so badly by you two dogs, you two still want to get into trouble?!”

Having said that, he immediately took out his cell phone, found a recording, and said coldly: “Everyone, listen, listen to this pair of dogs, how did they murder Miss Song!”

Afterwards, he immediately clicked play button.

On the phone, Honor’s voice came: “Oh, Mr. Hashimoto, my sister has already planned to leave for Japan tomorrow. My father asked me to ask you, have you arranged everything there? This time, you must make sure there is no way she goes back!”

Hashimoto smiled and said: “Don’t worry, Mr. Song, I have prepared in advance according to your instructions, and I will do it without leaving a trace and no one will doubt you. “

Honor said with satisfaction: “That’s really great! After Warnia’s death, we will definitely make greater concessions in our cooperation with your company, and all the personal benefits promised to you will be honored. I look forward to it. Our in-depth cooperation in the future will get stronger each day!”

Hashimoto laughed and said, “Don’t worry, Mr. Song, please also tell your father Mr. Tianming. I Hashimoto will take care of these things personally. Don’t worry, I promise Warnia will never return after coming to Japan! “

Honor said excitedly: “Okay! Great! Then I’m waiting for Mr. Hashimoto’s good news!”

Hearing this, Tianming was completely panicked. He pointed at Hashimoto and yelled angrily: “Hashimoto, you damn little thing, you are really not trustworthy in doing things. You don’t have the guts to get things done. , Even dared to record secretly, you are a fu*king damn boy!”

Hashimoto also responded with an angry roar: “Fu*k Tianming your mother! I used to live very well in Japan by virtue of the position of Nippon Steel’s vice president. I was standard upper-class elite but was caught because of you and your son, two b@stards, you dragged me down the water! If it weren’t for you, I would have been better today!”

Honor hurriedly looked at Charlie at this time, knelt on the ground with a puff, and choked up: “Master…this was my dad’s idea. I completely obeyed his instructions, please. Take it as mistake of my youth and ignorance, please forgive me this time!”

Honor’s sudden kneeling shocked his father Tianming and Hashimoto.

Tianming never dreamed that his son would betray him without hesitation at the most critical moment, and he immediately separated himself from him.

At this moment, he was furious in his heart and wanted to scold Honor, but the next second, he swallowed it in his mouth.

Although he was bleeding in his heart, he still comforted himself: “It is understandable to do so with honor. Since this incident has already happened, and Charlie and dozens of people in black are sitting here, I am definite that it may not come back again. In this case, rather than standing up to them, it is better to bend and save my son. If this is the case, at least the entire army will not be wiped out…”

Thinking of this, he sighed desperately, and said, “Master, I planned the whole thing by myself. The honor is only at my request to help me communicate with Hashimoto in the middle. So if you want to punish, please punish me alone, don’t involve the Honor, please!”

After finishing speaking, he immediately knelt on the ground, kept kowtow at Charlie, and shouted: “Master, I beg you! Please!”

After speaking, he choked up and cried bitterly.

Charlie saw all this in his eyes, and said coldly: “Save it, you father and son, and Hashimoto’s approach, all of them count as one, no one can escape!”

After that, Charlie cleared his throat, and said: “I shouldn’t be adept at your Song family matters, so I asked Mr. Song to come out to be a witness!”

At this point, Charlie snapped his fingers and said loudly: “Come on, please Mr. Song!”

Chapter 2187

Originally, Tianming and Honor father and son were already in a nervous breakdown. Hearing that Charlie was about to invite Mr. Song, the two of them trembled violently as if struck by lightning.

At this time, the common subtext in the hearts of the father and son is: “Isn’t the old man already suffering from dementia? He can’t even control his bowel and urine. Why did Charlie get him here at this time?”

Tianming felt a little bit uncomfortable. Desperately thought in his heart: “Could it be that the old things have been restored to their original condition?! Isn’t this all over?!” As he

was thinking, the Song family’s chief butler, Yu Bo, accompanied Mr. Song and walked in.

At this time, Mr. Song, with a vigorous body and a cold complexion, did not seem to have Alzheimer’s.

Tianming and Honor were even more frightened and flustered. They couldn’t understand in any case. Why did Mr. Song, who was still in the hospital this morning and peeing his pants in front of them, is now back? !

As soon as Mr. Song entered the conference hall, he glared at the father and son Tianming and Honor with fierce eyes, and angrily reprimanded: “Bast@rd! Do you two think you can cover the sky with your hands?! You dared to murder and even dared to give me medicine. Do you not have the slightest humanity?!”

Tianming’s, a scared soul, was not possessed, and he knelt all the way to Father Song, crying and said, “Dad, I’m wrong, dad I should die. I have an evil heart, I know I was wrong! Please forgive me once, Dad!”

Old man Song yelled angrily: “Spare you? You still have the face to ask me to spare you?! Do you know, in the family law formulated by my ancestors of the Song family, what you committed is a capital crime!”

Tianming cried and said, “Dad, I did make a big mistake, but I was forced to be helpless!”

"You filth!"

Old man Song roared, Xuan even raised his hand and slapped Tianming!

Tianming covered his face and cried: "Dad! Think about it, I am your eldest son! The eldest son! According to the rules of our ancestors since ancient times, the eldest son should inherit the position, but why don't you let me be Song Patriarch? Why let Warnia a yellow-haired girl be the Patriarch of the Song Family? If you let me be the Patriarch of the Song Family, why would I make such a big mistake?"

Old Song anxious raised his hand and slapped Tianming again: "You Damn thing! you still find all kinds of excuses. If it wasn't for Master's generous help and strategizing, Warnia would have been killed by your father and son! I was poisoned by you to become Alzheimer's! Do you think you can justify this matter?"

Honor, in order to protect himself, cried and said to Grandpa Song: "Grandpa, I always follow Dad's instructions. He arranged for me to do everything. Please see that I am your progeny, the eldest grandson, for that sake, spare me this time, "

Mr. Song pointing to Honor, angrily:" brazen, no kidding, adding insult to injury. The father so is the scum son like you, "

He looked at the father and son and said coldly: "You two are the scum of the Song family. If you commit such a serious crime, you must face the consequences according to the family law! It is useless for anyone to intercede!"

Then he looked at Yu Bo beside him, He blurted out: "Old Yu, you have been in the Song family for many years. Tell me, according to the Song family's family law, how should these two people be handled?!"

Yu Bo sternly said: "According to the first article of the Song family's family law: Those who try to kill the father, must be killed!"

Honor almost fainted in fright, crying: "Grandpa! Now it is a modern society under the rule of law, not the feudal society from old times. You have no right to kill us! If you do, you will be shooting yourself in the foot!"

Tianming also choked up: “Dad, if you don’t want to spare us, then send us to the judicial department! Let the judicial department try it impartially, no matter how many years they sentence us to, we all will accept that.”

Tianming knew very well in his heart that even if his and his son’s crimes were prosecuted, they would never touch the boundaries of the death penalty.

He thought to himself: “After all, my son and I didn’t kill people with our own hands. The real killers were the murderers like Hashimoto from Japan.”

Chapter 2188

“At that time, if I can actively compensate the families of the three victims and get their understanding, the court will definitely lower the sentence on us, father and son will be in a better position!”

“Just pay twenty to thirty million to one family. It’s really impossible for one family to earn fifty million! The family members who paid the compensation can wake up with a dream, and they will actively issue a letter of understanding and help us father and son intercede with the court!”

Mr. Song also knew very well in his heart that now it is not a feudal society anymore, and the family law of the feudal period is definitely not applicable now.

Therefore, he could not really let people kill Tianming, Honor and his son in front of so many people.

Moreover, step back ten thousand steps.

Even if the law doesn’t care, Mr. Song really doesn’t deal with it.

He really hates the father and son.

However, the blood of the Song family is flowing through the father and son.

The Song family was originally not prosperous enough. If he really killed them, let’s not say that he couldn’t bear it, and he would have no face to face his ancestors after death.

In fact, this is the case with parents all over the world.

Even if you know your child is a ferocious wolf, you can't wait to cut off your own flesh to feed it.

How can you be willing to kill him yourself?

The old man Song was very entangled in his heart. At a certain moment, he even thought that he could simply hand over the two people to the judicial organs, and let the judicial organs sentence them to ten or twenty years, or even indefinitely, which would be regarded as killing the people.

However, he immediately thought of Charlie again.

He thought in his heart: "This time, Master made the move entirely because of Warnia."

"If I can't satisfy Master with the result of my handling of this matter, doesn't it mean that I have offended Master?!"

Thinking of this, he immediately turned to look at Charlie, and said respectfully, "Master! The Song family has suffered from these two evil obstacles, and it is all thanks to you to turn the tide, otherwise, I, old Song, and my granddaughter Warnia would be dead. There would be no place for burial, and now these two evil barriers are here. If you want to kill or cut, I will listen to and accept your words Mr. Wade!"

When Tianming heard this, he kowtows to Charlie and cried, "Master, please hold your hands high and hand us over to the judicial organs!"

Honor also cried bitterly and pleaded: "Master, we father, and son are not worth your time wasting, so you can hand us over to the judicial authorities and let the law sanction us..."

Honor also realized in his heart that although the sentence was painful, as long as he could live is the best.

At that time, I and my dad can spend more money, clear up the relationship, and get some special care in prison. In this way, life will not be too sad...

Charlie smiled lightly at this time, looked at Warnia, and asked, “Warni, what do you think?”

Chapter 2189

Warnia’s heart was also full of entanglements at time.

She naturally hated Tianming and Honor the father son duo.

However, she doesn’t want to decide the matter of their life and death. She really doesn’t want to kill them.

On the one hand, it is because they are all relatives after all and are related by blood;

On the other hand, she is was also worried that doing things too terribly would make Grandpa Song sad.

Warnia knows her grandfather very well. She knows that grandpa is strict, and at this time she also hates her uncle and cousin very much.

However, she also knew that in Grandpa’s heart, blood was always thicker than water, and he would not really hope to punish the uncle and cousin with death.

Thinking of this, she looked at Charlie and said sincerely: “Master, although they have done a lot of wrong things, they are from the Song family after all and are my blood relatives. I still hope you can keep them alive… ..”

As soon as this was said, all three of the people on the scene let out a sigh of relief.

In addition to Tianming and Honor, there is also Song Jimo, the father of Song.

Although Tianming and Honor need not say much, for them, Warnia’s words are tantamount to spare their lives.

For Mr. Song, he was really afraid that Warnia would kill the father and son because of hatred.

But in front of Charlie, he didn't dare to make it clear that he wanted to protect the lives of the father and son, so the life and death of the father and son were completely in the hands of Warnia.

Now, hearing Warnia say this, he was naturally relaxed.

Tianming kowtows towards Warnia excitedly, and choked up: "Warnia, your uncle will always remember your kind words. ..."

Honor also cried and said, "Warnia, thank you for your kindness..."

Charlie had also anticipated this result long ago, and looked at Tianming and Honor, who were full of survivors bliss, and said calmly: "Since Warnia has said that I should spare you, I naturally mean to respect her."

Speaking of this, Charlie said sternly: "But as the saying goes, living sins are inevitable, and death sins are hard to forgive. Although you two can be spared, yet you still have to accept sufficient punishment!"

Tianming hurriedly said, "Master! Honor and I are willing to go to the police station to surrender now and let the law decide everything!"

Honor also nodded again and again: "Yeah, Master, my dad and I will surrender now! immediately!"

Charlie sneered and said: "You two think very beautifully. Let the two of you surrender and win you a plot to surrender. This way, the sentence will naturally be more lenient."

Tianming hurriedly said: "Master, you have a large heart. Even if we have a plot to surrender, we will have to sentence at least ten years."

Charlie waved his hand: "Forget it, don't surrender, there is no need to solve it through legal channels."

When Grandpa Song heard this, he asked, "Master, what do you mean?"

Charlie said: “I can’t believe the father and son, even if they are sent to prison, they might still threaten Warnia’s life in the future, so I thought of another solution that can keep their Life, and can put an end to their threats to Warnia.”

Chapter 2190

Tianming asked nervously, “Master Wade, you…what is the solution…”

Charlie said loudly: “Tianming, I plan to send you two far away and send you to a strange place so that you can never come back again.”

When Tianming and Honor heard this, they thought of the Wei family’s father and son together in their minds for the first time…

Because of offending Charlie, the father and son are still at the foot of Changbai Mountain.

This winter is extremely cold. The temperature at the foot of Changbai Mountain is -20 to 30 degrees below zero or even lower. They really don’t know how the father and son survived until now.

Thinking of the harsh and unforgiving environment at the foot of Changbai Mountain, Honor cried and said, “Master Wade, I beg you to raise your hands and let us go to jail. We really don’t want to go to the cold place of Changbai Mountain… ..”

Charlie sneered and said, “Don’t worry, I won’t let you go to Changbai Mountain. I have other arrangements for you.”

After that, he said loudly: “Craven, come in.”

Outside the door, Issac immediately stepped forward and asked respectfully, “Master Wade, what do you want?”

Charlie said: “Issac, I heard that you invested in a diamond mine in Africa before?”

“Yes.” Issac nodded, and said: “I did invest in a diamond mine, and that diamond mine is in Sierra Leone, Africa.”

Charlie asked him: “How is the environment over there?”

Issac smiled and said: “That ghost place is in West Africa, one of the least developed countries in the world. It has been ranked first in the world for many consecutive years. It is so poor that you can’t even imagine…”

“And the climatic conditions of that ghost place are also very poor. It belongs to a tropical monsoon climate. The temperature is very high all year round. The highest temperature is above 40 degrees, and the lowest temperature is 15 degrees. It is wet and hot. Eczema occurs, and that ghost place is full of mosquitoes and all kinds of infectious diseases. If it weren’t for the diamond mines in that place, I’m afraid it would be over!

When Tianming and Honor heard this, they were already shaking with fear.

Charlie said with a smile on his face: “According to you, this Sierra Leone is really a good place for an exile!”

Having said that, he pointed to Tianming and Honor and said with a smile: “Well, Craven, you send the father and son to Sierra Leone overnight, arrange to your diamond mine, let them go to the river with the local workers Pick up diamonds, take care of food and shelter, but never give them a penny of wages.”

“In addition, make sure their food and lodging conditions are exactly the same as those of the local workers. At the same time, they will be sent to keep an eye on them so that in the next 20 years, they will never Come back again. As for whether they can come back in 20 years, it depends on their performance in these 20 years.”

As soon as these words came out, Tianming and Honor almost fainted.

Tianming cried and said, “Master Wade, Master Wade, please spare us our life! In the ghost place in Sierra Leone, father and I will die of dysentery or other infectious diseases within a few months at most. It is better to shoot us directly up.”

Issac smiled and said: “Mr. Song don’t have to worry. Although the natural and human conditions in Africa are indeed very backward, we Chinese entrepreneurs who invest in Africa are still very humane. We have professional doctors on every construction site. , The stock of medicine is also very sufficient, which can definitely guarantee your health.”

Honor wailed loudly: “I don’t want to go to Africa, I don’t want to go to Sierra Leone, I don’t want to go to that kind of ghost place to dig diamonds! Please, send me to prison! I am a criminal, let the law punish me, please Please…”

Tianming also kept begging at this time: “Master Wade, have mercy, let us surrender!”

Charlie sneered: “Do you think you still have the right to choose? It’s just a dream!”

Immediately, he looked at Issac and ordered: “Mr. Issac, let your subordinates take them down immediately, and arrange a plane to take them to Sierra Leone as soon as possible. Best if they could leave in the afternoon!”

Chapter 2191

When Issac heard the order, he immediately blurted out without hesitation: “Okay Mr. Wade, I will arrange a plane to take the two of them to Sierra Leone. At that time, a special person will be arranged to guard them 24 hours a day seven days a week, and they will never have a chance to escape!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, pointed to Hashimoto next to him, and said, “By the way, send this Japanese friend over.”

When Hashimoto heard this first, he was so scared that he wept bitterly. He sobbed and pleaded: “Mr. Wade, this matter is completely done by the father and son. The two of them are the masterminds. I am just a vessel. Please, you can’t send me to Sierra Leone for anything, please let me go!”

Charlie sneered: “Hashimoto, you are not the mastermind, but that does not make you lesser of an offender. The nature of your crime is equally grave.”

After that, Charlie told Issac again: “Mr. Issac, make sure he reaches Sierra Leone with the son and father. I don’t want a lesser of a treatment for him. Treat him equally as them. There must be no discrimination, do you understand?”

Issac nodded without hesitation and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I’ll make the proper arrangements!”

Charlie turned his head to look at Jim Song, the old man, and asked, “Master, are you satisfied with what I do with me?”

Father Song has spent his entire life in the mall with proper defense and decisive actions. When he learned that Tianming and Honor were going to attack him, he secretly prepared his mind that once the matter is turned around, hew would never relent.

But when as he sees everthing unfolding before him, he realized that he still couldn’t be completely indifferent.

After all, they are his own sons and grandsons. If they really kill them, it would be a family tragedy. Just like killing the young by the old feeble man.

As the saying goes, a poisoned tiger does not eat children. Although there have been sons killing their fathers over the years, few fathers killed their sons.

The same is true for Mr. Song.

Although life is boundless, but after all, it is hard to escape the words of an avarice.

Who is an avarice?

The avarice is the one who has endless passions and desires.

At the critical moment, the unceasing affection of the flesh and blood is the trouble of Mr. Song.

It was precisely because of this that he could only hand over these two people to Charlie.

Now, Charlie decided to send them to Sierra Leone. Although the conditions were extremely difficult, in the final analysis, they still had their lives left.

This also let Old Song breathe a sigh of relief.

So, he hurriedly said to Charlie respectfully: “Mr. Wade, no matter what decision you make, I don’t have any comments!”

Charlie nodded, then asked Warnia, “Warnia, do you have any comments? If you have any comments, just express them.”

Warnia also hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I have no objection, everything is up to you!”

Charlie said: “Since everyone has no objections, then follow this, Mr. Issac, let your people take the three of them to Africa. I don’t want these eyesores here.”

Issac immediately ordered several people in black: “Take the three of them under strict supervision! No mistakes are allowed, do you understand?”

Chapter 2192

Everyone hurriedly said: “We understand!”

After that, he escorted these three people out.

Tianming and Honor have been crying and begging for mercy. Tianming turned to look at Mr. Song and cried out: “Dad… please, for the sake of our father and son, help me. I beg you Mr. Wade, please spare me! Otherwise I might die in Sierra Leone, Dad! please do something”

Old Song felt a pain in his heart.

Charlie said, let them stay in Sierra Leone for 20 years. Tianming has crossed the age of 50 this year. When he goes to the extremely underdeveloped and poor area of Sierra Leone, he might not be able to survive for 20 years.

It is very likely that he would die in Sierra Leone before the 20-year deadline.

So now this may be the last time the father and son look at each other in their lives.

Honor Song's legs were limp at this time, and he was dragged out by others. He pleaded bitterly: "Grandpa...I am only in my twenties. I don't want the best time of my life to be imprisoned in Sierra Leone, please Please help me...Grandpa!"

Father Song's expression was struggling and tangled, Charlie sternly shouted at this time: "Shut all their mouths up for me!"

Several people in black immediately gagged their mouths with something to make them speechless, and the scene immediately became much quieter.

Then, all three were dragged out.

Seeing this, Mr. Song sighed deeply, knowing that there was no possibility of maneuvering, as if he was more than ten years old at once.

Charlie had a panoramic view of his performance, shook his head lightly, and said loudly: "Master Song, you understand the process of raising tigers better than I do. You must not only consider yourself, but also Warnia. If these two troubling people are not eliminated, someday in the future after you leave, the two of them will become greatest threat to Warnia's!

After that, Charlie smiled slightly and continued: "As long as I, Charlie, will not let the two of them really threaten Warnia. That is to say, if the two of them remain at large, they will attack Warnia again in the future. At the time, I would not let them go. So, speaking of it, imprisoning them in Sierra Leone is not to protect Warnia, but to keep them alive, otherwise they will be reduced to ashes if they fly into the fire! "

Mr. Song was completely taken aback, and immediately looked at Warnia, and hurriedly said to Charlie, "Mr. Wade, you are right! Let them live and die in Sierra Leone!"

After all, Mr. Song looked at Warnia again and said: "Warnia, since you have returned now, the position of chairman of the Song Group is naturally yours. From now on, you will continue to preside over the affairs of the Song Group."

Warnia nodded respectfully: "Okay Grandpa, Warnia got it."

Grandpa Song instructed: "Warnia, grandpa does not ask you to take the Song family group into a fierce fight, as long as you can stabilize the status quo and prevent the

Song family group from going downhill, grandpa will be very satisfied, so you if you don't want to, I'm going to talk about retracting transnational cooperation. I would rather Song Group not open up any overseas markets or cooperate with any overseas companies, and I don't want you to fall into a dangerous situation again, understand?"

Warnia nodded lightly and said, "Don't worry, grandpa, I will definitely pay more attention to personal safety in the future. In addition, I think we can continue to cooperate with overseas companies. Avoidance is not the best option here."

After speaking, she paused slightly and said: "This time, Mr. Wade helped me talk about the cooperation with Nippon Steel. The chairman of Nippon Steel, Watanabe Shinkazu, has signed a cooperation agreement with me in Japan. Under the agreement, the two parties will establish a joint venture to build a factory and invest in a 50-50 ratio, but Nippon Steel is willing to give 60% of the shares to our Song Group."

"What?!" As soon as these words came out, everyone on the scene was dumbfounded and speechless.

Nippon Steel has always been very strong in foreign cooperation. They are even reluctant to give up 51% of the controlling stake. Even if the Song Group gives 60% of the income to Nippon Steel, Nippon Steel would still be unwilling. Give up controlling rights is not how they operate.

Therefore, in the eyes of everyone on the scene, Nippon Steel is the most difficult bone to chew.

However, Warnia said that Nippon Steel is now not only willing to give up the controlling rights, but also willing to give up 10% of the shares to the Song Group. This is simply a dream!

Chapter 2193

Father Song originally thought that Warnia went to Japan to discuss cooperation this time, and encountered the cooperation of the Song family and outsiders. In order to prevent her from encountering such danger, he would rather want Warnia to give up the plan to expand any cooperate with overseas.

However, he didn't expect her to get such a generous contract from Nippon Steel.

Nippon Steel is a leader in the global steel industry. In this industry, their right to speak is extremely high. For companies like the Song Group, if they want to cooperate with others, they have to rush to ask.

Not only have to ask for it, but also prepare the land and all local relations, and then invite Nippon Steel to come and cooperate.

This feeling is tantamount to tidying up a bedroom in one's own house, and then rushing to other people's homes and asking them to stay for a few days.

Attitude cannot be said to be unhumble.

Generally speaking, the more unequal cooperation like this, the more unequal treaties must be signed.

One of the most common unequal treaties is to give a lot of money and get a small head, and let others make big money and with a small head.

However, who could have imagined that Warnia would have subverted the balance between the Song Group and Nippon Steel, letting Nippon Steel to pay a lot of money and take a small head. This was something that no one had ever imagined before.

In the board of directors, many people think this is a fantasy.

However, they didn't dare directly question Warnia, the chairman, so they could only whisper to each other.

Soon, an old director stood up and said: "Chairman, as far as I know, Nippon Steel has never been willing to sacrifice controlling shares. Will the other party fulfill the contract you mentioned? Or, there are any hidden clauses in the contract, or harsh gambling agreements?"

In fact, contract traps are indeed very common.

Many established capitalists like to set their opponents or partners in the contract.

Many entrepreneurs get generous investment from capitalists when they start their own businesses, and they are determined to do a big job.

Well done, naturally everyone is happy.

But if you don't do it well, it will be a big trouble.

Some investors require the investee to add an unlimited joint and several liability clauses to the contract, not to mention that unlimited joint liability has only six characters, but the lack of power behind it can make the investee go to ruins.

Because once the unlimited joint venture and liability is signed, if the transaction does not do well and loses money, the investor has the right to demand that the investee pays from his own pocket and compensate all the lost investment money.

For example, the owner of Tangsun, which used to be a mobile phone company, signed unlimited joint venture and liability, so after the failure of the business, he still owed up to 400 million in debt.

There are also many founders of companies who, because they cannot compensate investors, were eventually driven out of the companies they had worked so hard to create, and even went bankrupt and went to jail.

Therefore, the directors are also worried about whether there are any similar gambling clauses in the agreement signed by Warnia.

Warnia didn't explain much, she took out a contract from her backpack and said, "This is the original contract signed by Nippon Steel's Chairman Shinwa Watanabe with me. You can check it out and see if there are any details in the terms. no problem."

The old director stretched out his hand to accept the contract, and a crowd of other people waited hurriedly around.

Even the Old Song couldn't hold back a bit, and stepped forward to see what happened in Japan.

Chapter 2194

When everyone saw the contract, their eyes became bigger and bigger.

This is indeed a formal contract, and the terms are clear and simple, there are no ambiguous marginal terms, and there is no content that hides business risks.

At the end, there is indeed the official seal of Nippon Steel and the autograph of Watanabe Shinka. It is indeed a true and valid contract.

At this moment, everyone couldn't help but be pleased.

The old director excitedly said: "Oh, I have never seen Nippon Steel sign a contract with such a big concession! This can be said to be unprecedented! The face of our Chairman Song is really great! A face, at least Worth two or three billion! Even higher!"

Others also agreed: "Yes, Chairman Song won such a favorable contract from Nippon Steel, which is almost unheard of in that company's history. If we announce this news to the outside world, the stock price will inevitably be rapid. In fact skyrocket!"

Someone looked at the time and blurted out: "The news of Chairman Song's safe return is estimated to have been released by the media. This was originally good news. Now there is this Nippon Steel contract. Announced to the public, there are two big benefits! When our stock resumes trading, it will definitely increase its daily limit three or four in a row! The market value of the group can increase by 30 to 40%!

"Chairman Song, you have really taken the Song Group forward this time!"

Warnia said very seriously at this time: "The reason why Nippon Steel's cooperation can be negotiated and can receive such large preferential terms is entirely because Mr. Wade helped plug the bridge. Nippon Steel's chairman Watanabe Shinka signed solely because of of Mr. Wade, so thanks goes to Mr. Wade."

After all, she looked at Charlie and said sincerely: "Mr. Wade, everything is thanks to you this time. If it weren't for you, I would have died in Japan; if it weren't for you, Grandpa would have been killed. The poison ruined the brain; not to mention that you can still get such favorable conditions as Nippon Steel... Warnia is so grateful..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "You don't need to be so polite, these are things that friends should do, just a little effort."

After saying this, Charlie stood up and said, “Warnia, you just came back, and there are a lot of things in the group waiting for you to decide. I won’t bother you much. It just happened to be out a few days ago. I have to go back soon. Home is waiting for me.”

When Warnia heard this, she immediately said with dismay: “Mr. Wade…I wonder if it is not convenient for you to have lunch together? You have done so much for us, and we have not had the opportunity to thank you.. ….”

Charlie smiled and said: “Didn’t I say that you don’t need to be so polite? You can do your work first. We can eat anytime we want to eat. We can make an appointment when you finish your work.”

Elder Song also said to the side: “Yes Warnia, Mr. Wade has been away from home for a few days for you, so he should go back soon and let his family see him.”

Warnia nodded her head: “Mr. Wade, then I will send you out…”

“No need.” Charlie said: “You can continue to talk to everyone about work while they are here. You are back now, and Nippon Steel’s cooperation has also been discussed. It stands to reason that one day should be held. The press conference is now, so take the time to prepare and strive to increase your influence. It will benefit you and the Song Group.”

Warnia nodded gratefully and said, “Okay Mr. Wade, Warnia knows, then you should leave, I will arrange a banquet another day, and you must come over by then…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Well, I will definitely come back for that.”

After that, he waved his hand to Mr. Song again: “Old man, I’m leaving now.”

Mr. Song hurriedly bowed deeply and said respectfully, “Mr. Wade, have a safe journey…”

Charlie stepped out of the report hall, and both Issac and Orvel waited respectfully outside the door.

Seeing him come out, Issac hurried forward and said in a low voice: “Master, the car is ready, shall I take you home or?”

Charlie said lightly, “Well, I think I’ll go home.”

Orvel, who was on the side, also ran over and asked for instructions: “Mr. Wade, your aunt has been in Village for the ninth day. For these two days, she has been crying and wailing all the time to go back, causing the neighbors of the city village to call 911 to complain. It’s been several rounds, do you want to let her go?”

Chapter 2195

When Charlie heard this, his was slightly astonished and asked: “Why haven’t you let her go after nine days? Didn’t you say it is going to be only for seven days?”

Orvel said with some embarrassment, “Mr. Wade, I think you have to tell me to let people go. I’m not good at making decisions…”

Issac exclaimed: “Orvel, why haven’t you let her go? This person is very temperamental. If you don’t let her go at the fixed time, be careful she turns around and retaliates against you!”

Orvel smiled, scratched his head and said: “Um…I didn’t think, Mr. Wade had been saving Miss Song in Japan, and then came back by boat all the way back, it must have been very busy, so I didn’t call Mr. Wade to ask about this. I wanted to tell you when you come back.”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, then let her go.”

Orvel hurriedly said, “Okay Mr. Wade, I will make the arrangements.”

Issac said to Charlie at this time: “Master, I think you’d better go there and tell the old lady that it was your decision to delay her release for two days. Otherwise, once she returns to Eastcliff, she will definitely think about revenge.”

Orvel said without hesitation: “Get revenge on me? Let her let her go! I am Orvel, the one who has died once, so I am not afraid of her!”

Issac waved his hand and said solemnly: “You don’t understand Missy’s style of behavior. She is a person who bears special grudges and has various methods to get even. If the young master offends her, she definitely can’t do anything to the young

master. If you offend her, then she will not only trouble you, but also your family and friends."

Hearing this, Orvel suddenly became a little nervous.

But he didn't want Charlie to look down on him, so he bit his head and said: "It's okay, I am not scared. I am Orvel!"

Issac couldn't help sighing.

He knew Cynthia's character too well.

Charlie had originally let Cynthia stay here for seven days, but Orvel let her stay for nine days, then she would definitely be very stingy at the moment.

Charlie has the strength and the old man is partial. She certainly dare not do anything to Charlie, but she will never let Orvel go.

Otherwise, the anger she unleashes in Aurous Hill would have no place to spread.

Therefore, out of concern for Orvel, he suggested that Charlie help him carry the pot.

After all, Charlie had already offended Cynthia to death. Charlie's mother-in-law, Elaine, gave Cynthia a beating. With such a big hatred here, it would seem trivial to detain Cynthia for two more days.

Charlie laughed at this moment and said: "Anyway, I should go and see my aunt myself!"

When Orvel heard this, he knew that Charlie was going to step up to plate for him, he was immediately grateful.

So, he hurriedly bowed and said respectfully: "I'm sorry Mr. Wade, Orvel is causing you trouble."

Charlie waved his hand: "Hey, don't say that! After all, you are all doing things for me, how can you say that it is causing me trouble."

After all, Charlie said to Issac: “Mr. Issac, prepare the car, let’s go together!”

“OK master!”

Cynthia was cursing his mother in the rental house at this time.

“Charlie! You b@stard who speaks no words! Seven days have passed, why didn’t you let me out!”

Chapter 2196

“You really have got guts, didn’t let me out. Let me go out once, I will definitely settle accounts with all of you, one by one!”.

“Do you really think that I have a muddled mind? I am Cynthia. Let me go, now!!!”

Cynthia became more agitated as she scolded, and coughed continuously: “Cough cough cough…cough cough cough…If you don’t let me out, I will turn around and throw you all into the Yangtze River and feed you to the fish. Come! I want to kill all of you one by one so that you can never live beyond this day, no more life for you b@stards!”

No wonder Cynthia was hysterical. For nine days, living in such a place where the lowest-end population lived, she had completely collapsed.

In addition, Aurous Hill is located in the south of the Yangtze River, and the winter is humid. The rental house she lives in has no air conditioning or heating. Every day, she can only wipe tears on the bed wrapped in a damp quilt.

From the first second of moving in, she hurriedly escaped after expecting the expiration of the seven days.

Unexpectedly, at the gate, Orvel was unwilling to let her go.

For Cynthia, this was not only anger but also sheer fear and exasperation.

She was afraid that Charlie would regret it all at once, the seven-day period would be invalidated, and then she would not give herself a clear date, so she kept putting herself under house arrest.

Therefore, she screamed like crazy every day, just to attract the attention of neighbors around her, to attract the police rescue's attention, to put pressure on Charlie and his man. She wanted to go out as soon as possible.

However, she didn't know that Orvel had moved all the neighbors around yesterday.

This self-built building, including the landlord, has a total of 30 residents. Now, except for Cynthia, everyone is enjoying it in the free five-star hotel.

Therefore, Cynthia's yelling and shouting into the vacuum. No one is paying any attention to it.

Until her voice was almost hoarse, no one paid any attention to her, not even the neighbors or police officers who came to ask questions.

Cynthia, who was extremely depressed, immediately took out her cell phone and sent a video to father, Zhongquan, who was far away in Eastcliff.

As soon as the video went through, Cynthia cried and said, "Dad! Please let that b@stard Charlie let me go... I really can't stand it anymore... If you don't let me out, I'll just die here...uuuuu..."

Watching the video, Zhongquan sighed helplessly.

He knows Cynthia's character very well, knowing that Cynthia is absolutely impossible to manage. She could even commit suicide or inflict self-harm, he said seriously: "Cynthia! Calm yourself down! Isn't it just two days late? Be patient, Charlie, I'm sure, won't keep you locked up, maybe he will let you back in these two days."

Cynthia cried and said, "Dad! You don't know how I passed these nine days! When I grew up and suffered such a crime, Dad! If you don't go to that b@stard Charlie, he won't let me go now, tomorrow I may not be released, what if he keeps me locked here?"

As she said, she pleaded again: “Dad, I beg you, just give him a call and ask him to let me go!”

Zhongquan said seriously: “Cynthia, I finally asked Gu Yanzhong to persuade Charlie and promised to come back to participate in the ancestor worship ceremony on coming Festival. This matter is extremely important to the Wade family. There should be no difference in what he says. If it is because of you, As a result of Charlie may change his mind again, that is definitely a great loss to the Wade Family!”

Cynthia understood now.

It turned out that the old man was unwilling to put pressure on Charlie, mainly because he was unwilling to offend Charlie for her!

When she thought that her father was unreliable, Cynthia was very sad, and cried: “Dad! What if Charlie keeps me locked up, what should I do?”

The old man hurriedly said: “Oh, Cynthia, if Charlie doesn’t let you go on the next Festival, Dad will definitely ask him for an explanation.”

Cynthia suddenly collapsed: “Dad! the Festival is going to be in April, and it is nearly two months away!”

Chapter 2197

Cynthia didn’t want to continue this kind of hard day anymore.

If you really have to wait until the April Festival to go back, it is no different from killing her.

Zhongquan couldn’t help but comforted: “Cynthia, you just accept it and hold your temper and wait a few more days. If Charlie is not willing to let you go, I will call him.”

Cynthia naturally had thousands of grievances in her heart, so she didn’t dare to say more.

She secretly thought in her heart: “I can see it now. In my father’s eyes, Charlie is the most important person in the Wade family.”

“After all, if he really marries Gu Yanzhong’s daughter, then he will be one of the heirs of the Gu family’s trillion-dollar property, which will greatly help the Wade family.”

“Under this situation, how can I compare myself with Charlie’s importance to a married daughter in the eyes of my father?”

“Hey, it seems I can only break my teeth and swallow it.”

So she could only say angrily: “Okay Dad, I know… Then I will wait patiently for a few more days. If Charlie doesn’t let me go in three or five days, then you will have to call him and talk…”

As she said, her nose sore, and she sobbed.

Zhongquan comforted: “Okay, don’t worry, three days, if Charlie doesn’t let you go after three days, Dad will call him personally!”

Cynthia nodded, choked up and said, “Dad, okay then, I’ll be waiting…”

“Okay, Goodbye.”

With the termination of the video call, the tears in Cynthia’s eyes could no longer stop, pattering down.

At this moment, she suddenly heard a knock on the door.

Cynthia jumped up from the bed, and ran to the door in few steps, and pulled the door open.

Before she could see the person outside, she cursed unbearably: “You b@stards, when are you going to let me out?”

Charlie looked at Cynthia with dull skin and swollen eye bags, frowned, and said, “Auntie, the weather in Aurous Hill is so humid and cold. You have been here for nine days. The anger hasn’t been suppressed yet?”

When Cynthia saw that it was Charlie, she immediately questioned in annoyance: “Charlie! You said you would let me go after seven days, but my eyes have been shut here for nine days by your people, why didn’t you let me go? !”

After all, she saw Orvel standing next to Charlie and angrily reprimanded: “It’s this b@stard, who has detained me for two days in private, he’s damned!”

Charlie said coldly: “I meant to keep you for two more days.”

“You did that?!”

Cynthia asked indignantly: “You obviously said 7 days, why turned them into 9 days? Why?”

Charlie snorted and said faintly: “Are you, my aunt? It’s hard to come here, how can you leave in only 7 days? Whatever you say, you can stay for two more days. Is that right?”

Cynthia was about to explode with Charlie’s attitude of being scornful, and angrily rebuked: “Charlie! You don’t want to be fake with me! I don’t know you yet? Let me tell you, you better not do something with me, let me go back quickly!”

Charlie shook his head lightly, sighed and said: “It seems that in nine days, you can’t suppress your anger at all. The Eastcliff sky is dry, and your anger is so big, it will definitely be more serious when you go back. In my opinion, You should continue to stay in Aurous Hill for a few more days and let your anger completely extinguished before leaving!”

After that, he immediately said to Orvel next to him: “Orvel!”

Chapter 2198

Orvel hurriedly bowed his hands: “Mr. Wade, what are your instructions?”

Charlie smiled and said: “My aunt still needs to stay in Aurous Hill for a few more days. During this time, I will trouble you to continue to watch her strictly. Everything is the same as before.”

Orvel hurriedly asked, “Mr. Wade, how many days did you say… how many days is it?”

Charlie thought for a while and laughed: “So, let’s go for 7 days. It will be a whole week to get the balance. If these 7 days don’t work, it proves that my aunt is too angry, then we have to give her, some more days. It’s a big treat.”

Orvel smiled and said, “OK master Wade, I know!”

What Charlie thought at this time was: “Cynthia, you are not my parent’s daughter, don’t act like a queen here. You still haven’t repented. If you are stubborn, don’t blame my subordinates. Ruthless, this can cure your attitude, that is what I hope!”

Hearing Charlie’s words, Cynthia’s face instantly turned pale!

Her tone instantly softened, and she begged with sobs: “Charlie! You can’t be like this! I have been tortured for the past nine days such that I don’t look like a human being anymore. Do you know what life I’ve had these nine days? Have you eaten the food they give me? The oily water is fine, there is no facial cleanser, no facial mask, not even an eyeliner…”

“My skin condition is so bad that I’m dying. It will take at least a month to get it back. If you keep me locked up for another seven days, then my skin will be really finished…”

Charlie put away the smile on his face and said solemnly: “My good aunt, you still don’t understand why I want you to stay in Aurous Hill, stay here!”

“I let you stay here, so that you can put away your temper and learn to be a good woman. If you can do it, I will let you go; if you can’t do it, I will let you stay until you can do it. That
s it!”

“As for whether your skin is good or bad, what does it have to do with me?”

Cynthia was extremely angry, but on the surface, she still begged with aggrieved expression: “Charlie, I am your aunt, we are family, how can you treat me like this…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Oh, you are starting to treat me as a family now? Why didn’t you treat me like family when you came from Eastcliff to tell me? Family?”

Cynthia was extremely embarrassed and quibbled: “I…I did it for you…”

Charlie smiled and said, “So you did everything for my good!”

Cynthia said flatly: “Oh, of course! I’m your aunt, If I’m not good for you, for whom should I?”

Charlie clapped his hands and said with a smile: “That’s a coincidence, aunt, I am doing this now for your own good! You must not let down my good intentions you!”

After that, he looked at Cynthia with a serious expression.

Continue to say: “I now give you two choices!”

“The first one, you honestly stay here for another seven days!”

“In these seven days, you are not allowed to swear, you are not going to go crazy, you are not allowed to chirp and yell here!”

“If you behave well, in seven days, I will tell my people to let you go!”

After listening Cynthia asked, “What about the second choice?”

Charlie said coldly: “The second option is to stay here for another month! This month, if you want to swear, you can swear, if you want to go crazy, you can go mad, if you want to yell, just yell as you want. Scream, I’ll be in a good mood after a month!”

“If I am in a good mood, then you can go straight back.”

“But if I’m in a bad mood, I’m sorry, I might have to stay with you for a while and do my best as a landlord!”

Chapter 2199

Cynthia really took it.

Although she still hated Charlie in her heart, after Charlie’s words, she did not dare to continue to bargain with Charlie.

She has realized that Charlie's character and acting style cannot be suppressed by her.

In addition, Aurous Hill is Charlie's territory, and the old man is also facing Charlie now, she has no other way except forbearance.

If you can't afford it, you have to hold it.

So, she could only suppress all the anger and dissatisfaction in her heart, and honestly said: "Okay...I choose the first one..."

Charlie nodded, and then said to Orvel, "Orvel, you have heard it. In the next seven days, you must let your people give her strict supervision. If there are any more yellings and screamings on the street. Let me know as soon as possible!"

Orvel hurriedly stood up straight and said loudly, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, it will definitely be taken care of!"

Charlie gave a hum, and then said: "If she is doing well, as soon as seven days are up, she will be taken to the airport directly, and there is no need to ask me for instructions."

"OK Mr. Wade!"

Charlie looked at Cynthia again and said seriously: "Auntie, it is not my purpose to keep you in Aurous Hill. It is the key to let you learn to respect others. I have already said what I need to say, so you can do it yourself.

After speaking, he didn't bother to listen to what Cynthia said, turned around and went out.

Cynthia was extremely angry, but she dared not show any dissatisfaction.

She didn't even dare to vent her emotions by shouting, for fear that Charlie's men would not be able to get along with her again.

Orvel said to Charlie very gratefully and ashamedly: "Mr. Wade, I didn't get things done by myself, and I want to say sorry. I'm really sorry, I'm causing you trouble... ...."

In Orvel's heart, he really felt ashamed.

Charlie said that he would release Cynthia after 7 days, but after the 7-day deadline, he did not dare to release her directly, but wanted to wait for Charlie to return and report to him before releasing her.

However, he didn't think about it at the time, so he offended Cynthia and what would happen.

For Orvel, people like Cynthia are definitely big people with great supernatural powers. If she wants to rectify Orvel and Orvel's family, Orvel has no ability to resist at all.

So he was very grateful that Charlie came over at this time and carried this pot for himself.

Moreover, he is equally grateful to Issac.

Had it not been for Issac's reminder, he might have never thought of this.

It is very likely that when Cynthia retaliated, he still hadn't figured out why.

Seeing him thanking, Charlie waved his hand and said, "You are doing things for me, so you don't have to be so polite about it."

After finishing speaking, he looked at Issac on the side and exhorted: "Mr. Issac, Ruo Su is over there, you must keep an eye, and also help me pay attention to the current movement of the Su family."

Issac nodded immediately and said, "Master, don't worry, I will arrange Eastcliff's men to help me keep an eye on the Su family."

Charlie said: "Okay, Orvel go to work, Mr. Issac take me home."

……

Charlie sat in Issac's Rolls-Royce, and the first thing was to call Ito Nanako, who was in Japan.

On the one hand, he wants to report her safety, on the other hand, he wants to inquire about the situation in Japan.

Chapter 2200

After all, Ruo Su's escape from such an important prison is probably unacceptable to the Japanese Metropolitan Police Department, the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, and the entire region.

Once the phone was connected, Ito Nanako's voice came over: "Mr. Charlie, have you already arrived in Aurous Hill?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Yes, how do you know?"

Ito Nanako smiled and said: "I was following the news in Aurous Hill and found that some media were promoting the news that Miss Song had returned. Since she has returned to Aurous Hill, Charlie must have arrived too."

"Yes." Charlie smiled slightly and said: "We arrived in the morning, and we rushed to the Song Group as soon as we got back, so I'm sorry to report this to you late."

Nanako Ito smiled and said: "Charlie is too polite, you have to be busy with business, don't need to contact me for the first time, as long as you are like this, just tell me when you are done."

Charlie sighed in his heart, this Ito Nanako is really gentle and considerate. If anyone marries such a woman in the future, that would be a blessing for a lifetime.

Thinking in his heart, he couldn't help shaking his head, driving the thought out of his mind, and asked: "Nanako, is there any activity in Tokyo?"

"Has."

Nanako Ito said: "A major incident happened in Tokyo the night before. Ruo Suli, the first criminal who killed the Matsumoto family, escaped from prison! This incident only broke out yesterday afternoon. It was said that Ruo Suli was dropped. People have disappeared. The Metropolitan Police Department and the Self-Defense Forces are going crazy, and they are conducting carpet searches across the country."

After speaking, Nanako Ito said again: “The impact of this incident in Japan is very bad. The director of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department has already taken the blame and resigned this morning. A friend of my father, a senior of the Tokyo Homeland Security Bureau, was in danger , Took over the post of director of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.”

Charlie couldn’t help but laugh secretly when he heard this.

This Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department is really unlucky.

This incident, at first glance, was that the Su family was secretly engaged with the top officials of the Japanese Self-Defense Forces.

According to the confession of the captain of the ship Ruo Suli last time, this incident is that the Japanese Self-Defense Force first handed over the people to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department, and then placed them together with the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department and Su’s family. In his hand, he exchanged the person, and then threw the pot to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.

They originally wanted the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department to take the blame, and then the Self-Defense Forces would catch Ruo Suli again, so as to enhance the influence of the Japanese Self-Defense Forces in the country.

But I didn’t expect that in the middle of this matter, Charlie suddenly popped out and brought Ruo Suli back to the country.

In this way, the loss of the Japanese Self-Defense Forces is not too great, after all, the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department is carrying the pot, and they are just emptying out.

But the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department is really bad.

People are theirs, and the responsibility rests with them.

If they fail to catch Ruo Suli, they would be a shameful criminal in the Japanese judicial field and a fair criminal in Japan.

So Charlie said to Ito Nanako: “Your captain and crew are still on the way back. After they return, they should tell you that Ruo Suli has been captured.”

Ito Nanako asked in surprise: “Ah?! Charlie, why did you catch Ruo Suli? You two know each other?”

Charlie smiled and said: “I have some personal grievances with her. After sailing that day, she wanted to kill me at sea, but unfortunately, she was not as skilled and was caught by me.”

Ito Nanako hurriedly asked: “Then Charlie, are you okay?”

“I’m fine.” Charlie smiled: “Now Ruo Suli is in my hands, but I still hope you keep it secret for me.”

Ito Nanako said without hesitation: “Charlie, please rest assured, I will keep it secret for you!”

Charlie said again: “Oh right, Nanako, you just said that the newly appointed head of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department is your father’s friend?”

“Yes.” Nanako Ito explained: “He is my dad’s college classmate and one of his best friends.”

Charlie smiled and said: “Then I think it is for you, I will give him a big gift!”

Chapter 2201

When Nanako heard this, she asked in surprise: “Charlie! what kind of gift are you going to give him?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Presumably he is still anxious to get answers. Angry because he doesn’t understand why Ruoli disappeared and why she was dropped by someone?”

Nanako said: “This is indeed the case. Dad said that my uncle is under a lot of pressure now because it is difficult to do this kind of critical task. The main reason is that the expectations of the people are too high. If you do it well, everyone will be happy, but if you fail, it’s very likely to make you suffer and face the anger of the people.”

Charlie agreed and said: “Yes, this kind of thing is a double-edged sword. If you don’t use it well, you will hurt yourself.”

After speaking, Charlie said with a smile: “But, the gift I give him can make him turn this double-edged sword into a single-edged sword!”

Nanako asked in amazement: “Charlie, what do you mean by this? A double-edged sword becoming a single-edged sword?”

“Right.” Charlie said with a smile: “In other words, with my gift, he doesn’t have to worry about harming himself if this sword is not used well.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “Charlie, what exactly is this great gift you are talking about?”

Charlie smiled and said: “You tell him that the reason why Ruoli was dropped is that the Su family and the Japanese Self-Defense Forces are working in collusion against the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.”

“Ah?!” Nanako’s voice was extremely surprised: “Charlie, what you said is true?! The Su family, really colluded with the Self-Defense Forces?”

Charlie asked her: “When did I lie to you?”

Nanako hurriedly explained: “Charlie, I didn’t mean that… I just thought… this thing is too subversive! How can the Self-Defense Force, as part of the army, be so absurd?”

Charlie smiled and said, “There could be a thousand interpretations. The reason why the Su family and the Self-Defense Forces fly and stalk each other is not for profit! The main reason is that the Su family’s energy is too large to cover the sky, you tell Your dad’s friend, let him focus on breakthroughs from the Self-Defense Forces, and he will definitely make significant progress.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “As long as your uncle can find real evidence of collusion between the Self-Defense Forces and the Su family, even if there is no way to capture Ruoli back, you can still fight a beautiful turnaround on behalf of the Metropolitan Police Department. Up!”

Nanako also knew very well that before Charlie didn't tell her about this, the key point of this matter was whether her uncle could smoothly arrest Ruoli.

But now, the key point of this matter has immediately changed.

As long as the uncle finds absolute evidence that it is indeed the Su family and the Self-Defense Force that replaced Ruoli, the Metropolitan Police Department can instantly get rid of all responsibilities, and all the gangsters will be dumped to the Su family and the Self-Defense Force!

Thinking of this, Nanako hurriedly said with joy: "Charlie, then I will inform my uncle first, thank you for this great gift! As long as the trouble is solved, I will ask uncle to Thank you, Charlie! I will ask him to thank you personally!"

Charlie smiled and said: "You don't have to be so polite, as long as I come to Japan in the future, or if there is anything I need, you will help me I know, so there is nothing to be polite about."

Nanako blurted out: "Charlie, don't worry! My uncle has always been very affectionate and righteous. If he can come back with Charlie's help this time, he will definitely remember Charlie's kindness!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Then I will reveal a little more information. You must ask him to check the Maritime Self-Defense Force that went to sea last night. The inner ghost must be out of this group of people. Everyone catches them all for a sudden trial, and they will definitely find a breakthrough!"

Nanako thought for a moment and said: "The level of the Self-Defense Force is higher than that of the Metropolitan Police Department. If you arrest people directly, it may be difficult to push, and the Self-Defense Force will definitely interfere."

Chapter 2202

Charlie smiled and said, "Isn't he from the homeland security department? As far as I know, homeland security is the most important thing for any country. Therefore, people in the homeland security department must be higher than the military. He can ask his former colleagues or leaders to help, and the Homeland Security Department will come

forward to arrest people in the Self-Defense Force. I believe the Self-Defense Force has absolutely no guts to interfere."

After a pause, Charlie said again: "After the homeland security department catches people, they can be handed over to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department for interrogation. No matter how many people are caught, they will all be isolated and interrogated separately. Find the key clue!"

Nanako couldn't help exclaiming: "Charlie, your method is really great! I will tell him now! Thank you on behalf of my uncle!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Okay, you can tell him quickly, I'm just waiting to see this great show of tide reversal!"

Charlie only revealed to Nanako that the Su family colluded with the Self-Defense Forces and exchanged for Ruoli, but did not tell her that the whole thing was that the Su family and the Self-Defense Forces played the game together. On the surface, it was a release, but it was actually a left-hand Invert of these inside stories.

This is mainly because these words do not have much meaning when they come out of his mouth.

Moreover, the more clues you give, the easier it is to interfere with the opponent's concentration.

Therefore, he only talked about the secret trade between the Su family and the Self-Defense Forces, and the rest, let the uncle of Nanako, follow the clues he gave, go in-depth, and let him dig out the background. That would be more lethal.

……

At this moment.

Eastcliff, Su Family Mansion.

Ruoli and the accompanying crew members hadn't heard any news for so long, making Chengfeng Su anxious.

Zynn Su was also worried about this matter.

It's just that Zynn didn't know the inside story of the whole thing.

He thought that the Su family had an accident while rescuing Ruoli.

So he asked Chengfeng a little anxiously: "Dad, what the hell is going on? Don't our people want to take Ruoli back to China by the waterway? Why suddenly there is no news, and only the ship is the one left by the Japanese. The guard intercepted, where did Ruoli go?"

Chengfeng said depressedly: "How do I know? I know as much about the whole thing as you do. You ask me, how can I answer you?"

Zynn saw his father's tone a little irritated and hurriedly apologized: "Dad, calm down, and I am not targeting you... It's just that this fact is too weird. My heart is always hanging. This should not go wrong"

Chengfeng said coldly: "I have sent someone to Japan to investigate this matter. Once there is any news, I will communicate it to you as soon as possible."

Zynn sighed worriedly, and said, "Dad, who did you communicate with, in the Japanese Self-Defense Force? How about giving me contact information and I will call him to see if there are any missed clues."

As soon as Chengfeng heard this, he became frustrated, and said to him: "May I give you your contact information? The grandson of the Japanese Self-Defense Force now thinks I've played with him and is chasing after me asking me to give him an explanation. Call him, wouldn't master's overall plan become clear to the whole world?"

Thinking of this, he said with a dark face: "I said, I have sent someone to investigate, and news will be sent to you simultaneously. Do you have any comments on my arrangements?"

Chapter 2203

Seeing his father a little angry, Zynn hurriedly stood up, bowed, and said, "Dad, calm down your anger, I didn't mean that, I am just worried about Ruoli... Anyway, Ruoli is my

flesh, She is currently unsure of her life and death, her whereabouts are unknown, I am indeed too anxious…"

Elder Cheng looked at him coldly, and said word by word: "Zynn, to do big things, you must have the strong heart of a lion and not change your face, and the disappearance of an illegitimate girl will make you panic like this? So what? If I die today, can you still manage the Su family?!"

As soon as Zynn heard this, his whole person was instantly worried!

He murmured in his heart: "The old man started to doubt my heart and my ability. This is not a good sign!"

"If I show too much concern about Ruoli on this matter and behave too nervously, the old man will definitely think that I am weak and not strong enough to be promoted to the position of Su Family Patriarch…"

"If it is because of Ruoli's matter that affects the old man's judgment of the successor, then it is really not worth the gain…"

Thinking of this, Zynn said with an awe-inspiring expression: "Dad! Don't worry! No matter how this matter turns out, I will never let it affect me!"

Old man Su looked at him suspiciously, and said coldly: "Will it affect you? It's not your mouth that has the final say, but my old man's eyes have the final say!"

Zynn hurriedly said: "Dad, you are right! I will show you with practical actions!"

Elder Su gave a hum and waved his hand: "Okay, you can go now."

Zynn respectfully said: "Good dad, I'll go out first…"

Chengfeng coldly reminded: "If Ruoli is still alive, then I believe she will contact you. If she contacts you, you must tell me the first!"

Zynn said without hesitation: "Dad, don't worry, if she contacts me, I will report to you as soon as possible!"

Chengfeng gave a hum and waved his hand: “Go.”

Zynn quickly turned around and hurriedly left Old Su’s study.

At this time, Zynn’s back was already wet with cold sweat.

After living in a rich family for a long time, he increasingly felt that the rich family is no different from the ancient palace dwelling families.

The lord of the wealthy family in the ancient days would be a king and his heir would be the prince below.

Although he has been appointed by the old man as the “prince” who will inherit the Su family in the future, he still holds the power, and he must always be cautious and walking on thin ice!

Otherwise, it is very likely that he might say something wrong and provoke the lord’s anger upon himself, then he will mercilessly be dismissed!

There are so many princes who were deposed because of their words and demeanor who rebelled against the Lord in ancient times!

World history is full of such events. A wise man must learn from history and correct his course.

Chapter 2204

Falling from grace for the prince was not the only worry. There are historical proofs when the princes had to the fact trial, house arrests, and face the death penalty for defying an order from their kings.

Zynn was also worried that if he caused the old man’s dissatisfaction because of Ruoli’s affairs, and if the old man abolished him, his loss would be extremely heavy, and most of his life’s efforts would be wasted.

Thinking of this, Zynn decided that regarding Ruoli, he must control his emotions as much as possible in front of the old man, and must not let the old man have any dissatisfaction with him!

The daughter is important, but the position of the Su Family Patriarch is even more important.

What's more, this daughter is still his illegitimate daughter!

……

Here, the old man Su rushed into Zynn and made a fire, and he was more or less worried.

In fact, the main reason why he got angry with Zynn was mainly to hide his guilty conscience.

After all, he made the decision to betray Ruoli.

The old man had already settled an account. The crimes committed by Ruoli in Japan are extremely heinous. He really wants to buy the relevant personnel to release her. Not to mention the huge cost, it is easy to offend the Japanese government.

Therefore, he planned to cooperate with the Japanese Self-Defense Force, get Ruoli out by himself, and then let the Self-Defense Force capture her back and sell the Self-Defense Force a favor.

After all, the Japanese Self-Defense Force still has a lot of energy in the Japanese government. As long as it has a good relationship with the Self-Defense Force, it will be very convenient to develop in Japan in the future and cooperate with the Japanese government.

However, the old man never dreamed that such a big change would happen to the original seamless plan.

Ruoli's disappearance put him in a dilemma now.

On the one hand, he did not know how to explain to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces and how to eliminate the indignation of the Japanese people towards the Su family;

On the other hand, he didn't know whether Ruoli was dead or alive. If she was still alive, would she already be cognizant to his doings in secret? What if she knew about it and retaliate in the future?

While he was irritable, his most trusted subordinate hurried over and said in a low voice: "Master, Masaji Honda of the Japanese Self-Defense Force has called again. He has given us 24 hours. If we don't handover Ruoli to them in the next 24 hours the one billion dollar deposit we gave them will not come back..."

"Also, Masaji Honda is very angry now. He thinks we are playing with them on purpose, so he said, if we don't hand over Ruoli, then he will assume we are his enemies, and this will not end up well for us"

Elder Su sighed and cursed very annoyed: "Damn! Where did Ruoli go? A breathing person, she can't disappear out of thin air!"

The subordinate hurriedly said, "Now all the police in Japan are looking for the whereabouts of Ruoli. The Self-Defense Forces are also investigating all passing ships at sea. If Ruoli is still in Japan, it is only a matter of time before she is found; She has already left Japan, so she must have left Japan by water. Based on the time since her disappearance, she should have returned to China."

Elder Su frowned tightly and said coldly: "If it's the former, it's okay, but if it's the latter, it will be troublesome! She has no reason not to contact Su's family when she returns to China unless she already knows the truth. ! In that case, we will face trouble in the future!"

After that, he immediately ordered: "Immediately send someone to monitor the He family. If Ruoli returns to China, if she does not contact us, she will definitely contact her family and closely monitor all the He family's movements. Report any disturbances to me immediately!"

Chapter 2205

At this moment, Tokyo, Japan.

Forty-eight-year-old Suzuki Tomohisa was standing in front of the floor-to-ceiling windows of the office where he had just taken office, unable to do anything.

He is the new director of the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.

Prior to this, he was a middle-level senior in the Homeland Security Department. He was very well-known in the Homeland Security Department because he was very good at investigating and had a very hard wrist.

This time, Ruoli was found to have dropped the package, and the whole of Japan was shocked. The Japanese government was overwhelmed by this, and the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department became a target of public criticism.

There is really no way, the Japanese government can only let Suzuki Tomohisa take orders.

However, Suzuki Tomohisa didn't want to take this mess either.

As a wise man, he generally stays away from such cases that shock the whole country.

Because cracking such a case is certainly very advantageous, but if you fail, you will definitely disappoint the people of the whole country.

For so many years, Suzuki Tomohisa has relied on a steady and slow fight, a little bit of experience, success stories, and his own reputation.

Therefore, he likes to take on tasks that are not so challenging and difficult.

He didn't want to interfere with such a challenging and difficult task.

Because, it was hard for him to rely on a steady fight until today, and he can continue to maintain this style until retirement.

In that case, he will be able to retreat and reap the admiration of the people across the country.

Now this extremely difficult task, being able to complete it will certainly make him leap a big step forward.

But if it is not done, it will also waste the reputation and status that he has gained over the years.

It is like a gambler who has won a lot of money and plans to leave the game with the money after playing a few cards.

However, at this moment, the dealer asked him to bet on Stud and put in all the money he had won so far.

Only fools are willing to do such things.

But Suzuki Tomohisa couldn't help it.

After all, he works in the national security department. After all, he is a national civil servant. What the Japanese government wants him to do, he has no room for bargaining at all.

Now, it is a foreign woman he has never met that determines the future trajectory of his life.

And he only knew that this woman was called Ruoli, who was the main murderer of the Matsumoto family. As long as he could catch her, he would be well-known throughout Japan; but if he could not catch her, he would disappoint the whole nation. He will be a sinner in the eyes of the Japanese people.

As for where is Ruoli? Is she still alive? He has no clues at all.

He stretched on the chair and said, even if I can't find Ruoli, I must at least find out how she got away under everyone's eyes.

Now that the double has been poisoned and died, and several people responsible for her transportation have also disappeared for no reason. The Metropolitan Police Department could not find any valuable clues.

Just when he scratched his scalp and didn't know where to start, his deputy pushed in and said embarrassingly: "Mr. Suzuki, there are many media reporters outside. Not only our domestic NHK and Asahi Shimbun but also there are many top overseas media including BBC and CNN, they all want to interview you..."

“Interview me?” Suzuki Tomohisa said with a black face, “I just took office, what can I do for an interview?”

The deputy said: “They want to know the progress of Ruoli’s disappearance case…”

Chapter 2206

Suzuki angrily said: “Can you help me tell them that there is no progress on this matter. If there is any substantial progress, then I will definitely announce it to the national and even the world media through the press conference.”

The deputy nodded: “Okay Mr. Suzuki, I can definitely do that!”

Tomohisa stopped him and said, “Oh yes, from now on, no media reporters are allowed to enter the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department without invitation or permission!”

“Okay, roger sir!”

After the deputy went out, Tomohisa rubbed his temples distractedly and said to himself: “Hey…As long as you are in danger, you have never had any good things! This case has such a great influence. Not only the people of the whole country are paying attention, but even overseas media are interested. If you don’t handle it well, your reputation may be ruined. It’s f*cking tricky!”

As he was thinking about it, the phone rang suddenly.

Hearing the ringing of the cell phone, his scalp suddenly numbed, and his veins jumped.

What he is most afraid of now is answering the phone, not just that various media outlets try their best to find out his mobile phone and want to interview him over the phone.

There are many leaders of government departments who are constantly asking about the progress of the investigation of the entire case.

He is troubled by it.

When he looks at the screen of her mobile phone, he realized that it was the daughter of his good brother, Nanako.

The Suzuki family and the Ito family were originally family friends.

He and Yuhiko Ito have been close friends since they were young, and they also attended the same university. Although they are not brothers, they are not anything less than the brothers.

Therefore, Nanako seemed to him as his half daughter.

Seeing that it was Nanako's phone call, his irritable mood was greatly relieved. He got on the phone and squeezed a little smile, and asked: "Nanako, dear what makes you call me, is everything all right?"

Nanako hurriedly said: "Uncle Suzuki everything is good, don't worry. Uncle, I heard that you have recently been transferred to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department to investigate the case of Ruoli's disappearance?"

"Yes." Tomohisa asked, "Have you heard of it?"

"Yes..." Nanako said, "Uncle Suzuki, have you found any useful clues?"

Tomo Suzuki sighed: "There is no clue so far, this Ruoli is almost as if she has evaporated."

Nanako hesitated for a moment and said: "Uncle Suzuki, I have a very good friend. When I called me just now, he revealed a little clue to me, so I called you quickly. it might be of great help."

As soon as Tomo Suzuki heard this, he immediately asked excitedly: "Nanako, what you said is true? Who is your friend? What clue did he give you?"

Nanako solemnly said: "Uncle Suzuki, I'm sorry about the identity of my friend, I can't tell you."

While speaking, Nanako said again: “As for the clue he gave me…he told me that the reason why Ruoli was silently transferred is not because of Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department. It is linked to the Su family and the Self-Defense Force.”

“The Self-Defense Force?” Tomo Suzuki asked in amazement: “Is the Self-Defense Force also involved in this matter?”

“Right.” Nanako said: “My friend said that it was the Su family and the Self-Defense Forces who united and sacked Ruoli, and then deliberately dumped the pot to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department.”

Tomohisa hurriedly asked: “Then what is your informant’s intention? Do they want to rescue that Ruoli back to Su’s house?”

“No.,” Nanako said: “Their purpose is to throw Ruoli’s scapegoat to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department, and then the Self-Defense Force will capture Ruoli back at sea and take all the credit.”

“What?!” Tomo Suzuki was dumbfounded, and blurted out: “Nanako…you…what you said…is true?!”

Nanako said seriously: “This is what my friend told me. I believe him. He said that if you want to seize this clue, you can use your relationship with the national security department to take the boats in the Japanese sea that patrolled at Tokyo Port yesterday. All the members of the Self-Defense Forces should be taken away for quarantine review, there should be a breakthrough!

Chapter 2207

Nanako’s words overturned all Tomo Suzuki’s guesses and inferences about the whole matter.

He never dreamed that the Self-Defense Forces could also get involved in this kind of thing, and a strong wave of anger hit his heart immediately!

Immediately, Tomohisa gritted his teeth and said: “Nanako, thank you and your friends for reminding me. I will definitely bring all the relevant persons responsible for the trial as soon as possible!”

Nanako smiled and said, “Uncle Suzuki, I hope this clue can help you.”

Tomo Suzuki said confidently: “Nanako, if this clue is true, then it really helped me a lot!”

After that, Tomo Suzuki hurriedly said: “Nanako, I have to make arrangements for arrest!”

“Good Uncle Suzuki!”

Tomohisa hung up the phone and immediately contacted his old leader of the Homeland Security Department.

The clues provided by Nanako are of great importance. If the Self-Defense Forces really participate in the removal of Ruoli, this is not only a national scandal but also a major homeland security incident, so it must be thoroughly investigated.

The leaders of Japan’s homeland security department also paid great attention to this matter after hearing about it, and almost immediately sent a very high-level homeland security expert to fully cooperate with Tomo Suzuki to conduct a thorough investigation of this matter.

The relevant person in charge of the Self-Defense Force at this time does not know that he has been exposed.

They are constantly putting pressure on the Su family, forcing them to hand over Ruoli.

Now the people of the whole country are paying attention to this case. As long as the Self-Defense Forces can arrest Ruoli and bring her to justice, they can make a great contribution.

However, even if the Su family is unwilling to hand over Ruoli, it does not matter. After that, this matter has the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department’s back.

In short, the Self-Defense Force feels that although what they did this time is not a successful big deal, it is definitely a deal that will not lose money.

However, they did not expect that the Nation’s Land Security Department of the Metropolitan Police Department had already targeted them!

An invisible big net has been slowly spreading towards part of the high-level Self-Defense Forces!

At this time, Charlie had just returned home.

Pushing the door and entering, he heard the dining room is very lively.

Claire was chatting with people. Hearing the movement of the door opened, she came out to check. When she saw that Charlie had returned, she exclaimed with joy, “Husband! Why did you come back without saying hello or making a sound?

Charlie smiled and said: “I didn’t just finish my business, because a customer was in Japan and said that he was going to come back by private jet, so I just took a ride back.”

Claire nodded, stepped forward to hold his hand, and said with a smile: “Husband, it takes two or three hours for you to fly from Japan. Surely you didn’t eat at noon?”

Charlie smiled and said, “No, I’ll go home as soon as I’m done.”

Claire smiled and said, “Then you came back just right. Elsa just came back from Eastcliff today. I asked her to come to eat at home. We just opened the red wine, so we can eat together!”

With that, she took Charlie and walked into the dining room.

In the dining room, Elsa was chatting with Jacob and Elaine. When Claire came in holding Charlie’s hand, her expression immediately turned into that of surprise!

She went back to Eastcliff for a few days during the Chinese New Year holiday and missed Charlie for a few days, so she couldn’t wait as soon as she got off the plane this morning and came here to visit Claire with gifts.

Said to come to see Claire, but what she wanted was to see Charlie.

Chapter 2208

However, it was discovered after arrival that Charlie was not at home.

It turns out that Charlie went to Japan a few days ago because of an emergency, and has not returned.

This made Elsa feel a little bit lost, and the originally high mood instantly dimmed a lot.

Just half an hour ago, Claire's family left her at home for lunch. She was still a bit hesitant, thinking that Charlie was not at home. At this time, staying at Claire's home for lunch was a waste of time without Charlie. But now she feels, she took a good decision.

She wanted to say that she would just wait for the next visit, but couldn't hold back Claire's enthusiasm, she had no choice but to agree.

Nevertheless, she really didn't expect that Charlie would come back before eating this meal!

Therefore, at this moment, Elsa looked at Charlie with a hint of excitement.

Jacob and Elaine were naturally very happy to see Charlie returned.

Jacob's calligraphy and painting association is resting these days. He faces Elaine at home every day, and he is almost annoyed to death. Seeing Charlie's come back, he is naturally very happy.

As for Elaine, she was even happier. When she saw Charlie, she said happily: "Oh my good son-in-law, you can be counted as coming back after so many days, don't you know how much mom missed you these days?"

As she said, her eyes couldn't help but look at Charlie's hand.

When Charlie went to other places recently, he always brought her all kinds of high-end gifts back, so she also looked forward to what gifts Charlie would bring to her this time.

However, Charlie had empty hands at this time, and it didn't look like he had prepared a gift.

Elaine was somewhat disappointed in her heart, but she was too embarrassed to show it. After that, her current attitude towards Charlie had changed drastically from before.

She felt that Charlie was an out-and-out good son-in-law.

Even if Charlie didn't bring her a gift this time, she was not upset except for a little disappointment.

At this time, Charlie also realized that when he came back in a hurry and didn't prepare a small gift for Elaine, Elaine would definitely feel a little lost.

So he walked up to Elaine, sat down beside her, and said with a smile: "Mom, I'm so sorry. This time I wanted to buy some gifts for you from Japan to bring back, but suddenly a friend wanted to take a private jet home. When the plane returned to China, I temporarily took him downwind, so I didn't have time to buy gifts."

Elaine hurriedly waved her hand: "Oh, my son-in-law, I am already very happy if you have the mom in your heart. As for gifts, there is no need to buy them every time!"

Charlie nodded and smiled casually: "Mom, I will transfer you 200,000 on PayPal later. Take it and buy something, it's just a little bit of care for you!"

When Elaine heard this, she asked with excitement: "Oh my god, my son-in-law! What you said is true?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Can there be fakes? Mom, wait a moment, I will transfer the money."

After that, he took out his mobile phone and directly transferred 200,000 cash to Elaine via PayPal.

Elaine received the PayPal push and opened it. It was Charlie who gave her 200,000, so she clicked to receive it excitedly, clapped her hands happily, and smiled: "Oh! What a life of my Elaine! I found a good son-in-law!"

Jacob on the side shook his head repeatedly and said to Charlie: "Good son-in-law, in the future, give your mother a little less money. If she has a little money, she will suffer. You know that since she broke her leg again, until now, How many things have you bought online? A room is almost filled with her stuff!"

Elaine glared at him and scolded, “Jacob, take care of your mouth and don’t spit out stinky bullsh!t, what’s the matter with you! I think you are jealous of my son-in-law being so kind to me!”

Jacob said angrily: “You just speak bullsh!t!”

Elaine curled her lips and said: “What’s wrong? I speak bullsh!t? I bullsh!t where is your mouth calling or something?”

Jacob’s angry old face flushed, and he snorted coldly, “I really don’t bother to take care of the words coming out of your mouth. such a vulgar woman!”

Chapter 2209

Seeing that Jacob and Elaine were about to choke again, Claire hurriedly came out to complete the game: “Oh, Mom, Dad, don’t you always choke up when you talk? Charlie just came back, and Elsa is here, don’t make a joke of yourself…”

Jacob looked at Elaine and snorted coldly, “I don’t know you as much as you look at the face of a girl!”

Elaine said disdainfully: “Look at what you said, it’s like I want to be familiar with you.”

After that, Elaine turned her head to the side and stopped looking at Jacob.

At this time, Elsa said to Claire in embarrassment: “By the way, Claire, Qiuyi Gu will come to Aurous Hill for a concert next month. Let’s go and watch it together?”

Claire hurriedly smiled and said, “Charlie said he wants to accompany me. He knew Qiuyi and said that he could get tickets for the front row.”

Elsa looked at Charlie in shock and asked: “Charlie, do you know Qiuyi?!”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, Miss Gu is one of my clients. I have helped her see in some matters before.”

Elsa blurted out: “Mom, it’s so good?! Then you must be familiar with Miss Gu, can you help me find a ticket for the front row? I will pay you twice!”

Having said that, Elsa was afraid that Charlie would not agree, and clasped her hands together and pleaded: “Charlie, like Claire, I have liked Qiuyi for a long time. I especially want to sit in the first row and watch her concert…”

Speaking of this, Elsa sighed and said: “But her concert front-row tickets are too difficult to get. As long as she opens the concert, the rich second generation from all over the country will swarm like flies, and they will grab all the good seats. I have tried several times without success, so I can only ask for your help…”

Charlie couldn’t help feeling big when he heard this.

He first promised Qiuyi that he would go to her concert, and then he promised his wife Claire that he would take her to Qiuyi’s concert.

Claire was his wife, and Qiuyi was his fiancee who had been married since she was a child. Taking his wife to see his fiancee’s concert was very uncomfortable in itself. He didn’t expect Elsa to join in the fun at this time!

Elsa liked Charlie’s things, Charlie had known this for a long time.

And he also knows that Elsa has a fiery personality and courage. When she was in the hot spring with him and his wife, she dared to run to him while his wife was asleep and confessed. If she was there at Qiuyi’s concert, it would not be right. One can’t know how messy it will be…

So Charlie said embarrassedly: “Elsa, I’m really sorry, I may not be able to help you with this matter, because I have already greeted Miss Gu, and Miss Gu said that at most two tickets can be arranged for me. .”

“As you know, the relationship between me and Miss Gu is nothing but the client relationship between Party A and Party B. It is very hard even to get just two tickets. I really don’t want to feel embarrassed by asking for someone more… ….”

When Elsa heard this, she didn’t have much doubt in her heart.

She thought to herself: “Qiuyi’s concert tickets are always hard to find, and the seats in the front row are hard to change.”

“Charlie just helped Qiuyi. It is indeed very rare that people can promise him two tickets for the front row. No matter how much he asks, it seems that Charlie is a little careless. I can’t let Charlie looked down upon me to get tickets!”

Thinking of this, she hurriedly said: “Then I will think of ways myself. If I can’t get the tickets for the front row, I will be satisfied when I get a ticket for the first five rows.”

Charlie was also slightly relieved when he heard this.

He felt that if he couldn’t prevent Elsa from going to the concert, it would be a good thing for Elsa to sit a little further away from him and his wife.

At least, he can be less stressed when the time comes.

Charlie knew very well that if she asked Qiuyi for three tickets, she would definitely not refuse, and she would definitely give three consecutive seats.

Chapter 2210

What if Elsa had to sit next to him?

So, if he can’t agree to her request, let her find a way to get the tickets. The best situation is that she can’t get the first-row seat, but step back and say, if she gets the first row Seat, as long as she doesn’t sit next to him, he has nothing to worry about.

At this time, Elsa said to Claire again: “Claire, do you want to go shopping together in the afternoon?”

Claire glanced at Charlie and whispered in her ear: “Elsa, I don’t want to go shopping. I will go to work in two days. Charlie has just returned from a few days after going out. I want to stay with him.”

Elsa was shocked.

She could see that when Claire said this, it was entirely from the heart.

This made Elsa realize that Claire, who has always been less sensitive to feelings, might have truly fallen in love with Charlie.

This made her very sad.

She used to feel that Claire married Charlie only under the pressure of her grandfather. From an emotional point of view, she definitely did not love Charlie.

In that case, digging a corner by yourself will feel at ease.

However, if the girlfriend really fell in love with Charlie, wouldn't they both be happy?

If that were the case, it would indeed seem a bit immoral to grab love with a sword.

At this moment, Elsa wondered if she would give up pursuing Charlie.

If she gave up pursuing Charlie, there would be no need for her to stay in Aurous Hill.

After that, the chairman of the Emgrand Group has not shown up yet, and Elsa's family has also given up the idea of letting her catch this line.

This time Elsa went back to the New Year, and the Dong family hoped that she would quit her job at Emgrand Group and return to Eastcliff for development.

But Elsa said she didn't want to resign because she didn't want to give up Charlie.

But at this moment, Elsa felt a little shaken in her heart.

At a certain moment, she even felt that she might as well leave Aurous Hill and return to Eastcliff to develop well.

In this case, not only can keep a girlfriend's relationship with Claire but also her career and relationship will not be delayed.

After that, no matter how much energy she puts into Charlie, it is difficult to get the return she wants. In the end, it is very likely that her feelings will be exhausted.

However, thinking of Charlie, Elsa's strong feeling of admiration could not be restrained at all.

She felt that if she gave up Charlie, she might not find a man who could make her heart move like him in her entire life.

After thinking about it, Elsa decided: "I want to stay in Aurous Hill and continue to fight!"

"If Charlie is willing to accept me, then even if I am cast aside by the people of the world, I will never hesitate!"

"However, if one day it is confirmed that I don't stand a chance, then I will completely withdraw, return to Eastcliff without hesitation, and never see Charlie again!"

Chapter 2211

At the same time, Eastcliff Su's family.

Although Ruoli's disappearance made Chengfeng Su and Zynn Su worried, it did not affect Zhiyu Su and Zhifei's mood at all.

The two of them didn't know Ruoli's true identity, they just regarded her as a servant in the family. In addition, Ruoli had always been Zynn's bodyguard and had little contact with other siblings, so the pair The siblings naturally didn't care much about her affairs.

Right now, the two brothers and sisters are in Zhiyu's study, each looking at the computer, looking at the monitoring screenshots compiled by the person under their hand.

These screenshots are full of young male yellow faces.

They were all Su's staff, and according to Zhiyu's request, they were intercepted from surveillance videos of major airports in Japan some time ago.

What the siblings have to do is to constantly look through these screenshots, trying to find Charlie's figure.

Unfortunately, there were too many surveillance videos at the time, and the number of passengers at several major airports in a few days exceeded several million.

It is indeed not an easy task to find Charlie from these millions of people.

The two had been checking the screenshots of these surveillance videos for several days, but they still couldn't find Charlie.

The glamorous Zhiyu stayed in front of the computer day and night for several days, her eyes were bloodshot, dry, and unbearable, but she continued to fight while dripping eye drops.

Because Zhifei had promised her sister in advance that she would try her best to help her find her benefactor, so she didn't dare to slack off and kept looking around day and night.

Seeing that the surveillance video screenshots of nearly a million people have been filtered, but Charlie's figure is still not found, Zhifei more or less retreats and said to Zhiyu with a tired face: "Zhiyu, it is really not easy to find this way. , I don't know how long would that take."

Zhiyu looked through the screenshots and said solemnly: "There are more than three million people who still need to be identified. Out of almost one million. It's a quarter of the completion. I believe that these three million people After reading all of them, you will be able to find clues to your benefactor!

Zhifei sighed and said, "Zhiyu, don't try too hard. Look at your eyes, they are red like a rabbit. Take a break and you can try later!"

Zhiyu said: "I'm not tired at all. If you are tired, you can rest for ten minutes."

"Ten minutes?!" Zhifei said embarrassingly, "Sister, don't call Zhiyu, change your name to the owl! If I continue to look for it, I will be blind!"

Zhiyu said angrily in her voice: "Then you don't need to find it, I will find it myself!"

Zhifei hurriedly explained: “I didn’t mean that, I just want to rest for a while.”

As he said, he hurriedly got up, poured two cups of tea, handed Zhiyu a cup, and smiled: “Take a cup of tea and rest for a few minutes. There is also a break between classes. You can’t work hard continuously?”

Zhiyu took a sip from his teacup and said, “These videos are dead and people are alive. If we don’t find clues to Benevolence as soon as possible, what if there is a new change in Benevolence’s trajectory? What if we finally find a clue and then follow the trail to find it, but the benefactor is no longer there?”

Chapter 2212

Speaking of this, Zhiyu continued with a little tiredness: “The point is, the only one who has really met your benefactor is the two of us, so only the two of us can do this kind of identification work.”

Zhifei nodded helplessly: “You’re right, let’s hurry up and try to find the clue of that man as soon as possible!”

After that, Zhifei remembered something and said: “By the way, Zhiyu, I’m going to Aurous Hill in two days. Would you like to come along?”

Zhiyu asked curiously: “What are you going to do in Aurous Hill?”

Zhifei said embarrassedly: “I’ve already discussed naming and cooperation with Qiuyi’s concert. Her first concert of the year will be held in Aurous Hill on the second day of the lunar calendar. I didn’t promise her before. Aurous Hill Charity donated 10 million, so I also want to go there in advance. Not only will this 10 million be arranged in place, but also the major welfare homes, orphanages, and other charities in Aurous Hill City will benefit as well. According to the actual needs of these institutions, another 20 million donations will be given to them.”

Having said that, Zhifei continued with a just and awe-inspiring look: “Since it is doing charity, of course, we must go!”

Zhiyu smiled unkindly and said, “Hehe, it turned out to pursue Qiuyi! No wonder you are so active!”

Zhifei hurriedly denied: “Don’t talk nonsense. I’m doing charity work. Besides, Qiuyi won’t go there. I go by myself. How can you say that I am pursuing Qiuyi!”

Zhiyu curled her lips and said: “Oh, you are still being serious with me, I don’t know you yet? You just want to make this thing a little more beautiful in advance, and let Qiuyi look at me by then? promise to donate 10 million. As a result of donating 30 million, Qiuyi will definitely think that you are a person with a strong sense of social responsibility, and then have a better opinion of you, I guess right?”

Zhifei said embarrassingly: “You are the smartest, I can’t hide anything from your insight, right?”

Zhiyu nodded and smiled: “Just admit it.”

Zhifei sighed and said, “Zhiyu, the ancestors have something I don’t know if you have heard of it?”

Zhiyu blurted out: “Sell less, speak straight!”

Zhifei said earnestly: “The ancestors said that if you see it through, you can’t tell it. This is the highest state of a smart person.”

Zhiyu said disdainfully: “You don’t need to reach the highest state to talk, the general state is enough.”

“You girl!” Zhifei sneered angrily, and immediately changed the subject and asked: “Hey, I’ll just ask you if you want to go? If you want to go, let’s go together. It just happens that I’m not familiar with Aurous Hill.”

Zhiyu shook her head: “No, I will not go anywhere until I find this person!”

Zhifei hurriedly persuaded: “Oh, Zhiyu, you can accompany me. This thing could be done from anywhere, anyplace, you can take your laptop out on the road, at the concert, at the airport anywhere. You just don’t need to camp in the bedroom for good!”

Zhiyu said uninterestedly: “Then I don’t want to go either. You are going to lay the foundation for the pursuit of Qiuyi. What am I going to do?”

Zhifei asked her back: “You don’t want to go out to get some air? How dignified the atmosphere is at home these past two days. Dad and grandpa have been black all day long, and you still can’t feel it? Take this opportunity to go out quietly for a few days. Is it okay?”

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment, and then nodded gently: “That’s what I said, then you can arrange it, just to go out and relax.”

Chapter 2213

In fact, even if Zhifei didn’t say anything, Zhiyu, who was extremely intelligent, had already noticed the recent abnormality in the family atmosphere.

In addition to the news from Japan, all the news airing about Ruoli. She knew that the Su family stabbed a big man in Japan for saving Ruoli.

However, what she didn’t quite understand was why dad had to put so much effort into Ruoli.

It stands to reason that Ruoli is nothing but a subordinate of the Su family.

If something goes wrong, the Su family only needs to give her family a generous pension according to the agreement, and then it is enough to pay the relocation allowance monthly.

There was no need at all. For the sake of a servant, she was taken out of the hands of the Japanese Metropolitan Police Department.

How high the cost behind this is, you can figure it out with a little brainstorming, at least a hundred times more than the pension and settlement allowance, which is not worthwhile at all.

But Zhifei took the initiative to speak: “Zhiyu, Dad, and Grandpa made such a big movement in order to save Ruoli, what do you think they are doing?”

Zhiyu shook her head: “I don’t know this, but Dad and Grandpa must have their considerations.”

Zhifei said: “But I think about it, I always feel that this matter is not cost-effective, and Ruoli can’t help the Su family make money. It is completely meaningless to invest such a large price to save her!”

Zhiyu shrugged her shoulders and said with a smile: “I can’t figure it out, so I just don’t think about it anymore.”

Zhifei thought for a while and said, “Do they want to use this to increase people’s loyalty to the Su family?”

Zhiyu shook her head and said, “More than fifty people were arrested together. Only one Ruoli was saved. The people must feel unbalanced in their hearts, and they don’t know what to think!”

“Yes.” Zhifei sighed and said: “I can’t figure it out, I can’t figure it out…”

Zhiyu said: “Okay, this is not something we should worry about. Let’s hurry up and find your benefactor! The family is now in short supply of top masters. If we can find the benefactor and let the benefactor help the Su family, It will certainly alleviate the family’s immediate urgency to a great extent.”

Zhifei nodded: “You are right! Benefactor’s strength, I am afraid that ten or eight Ruoli will not be able to catch up. If he can stay in the Su family to work, it will definitely be a great achievement!”

……

Tokyo, Japan.

Within one noon, the Metropolitan Police Department and the Homeland Security Department jointly captured all the Maritime Self-Defense members who were patrolling near Tokyo Bay on the night of Ruoli’s disappearance and separated them for individual surprise interrogations.

Within the country, the department with the highest authority and priority is the homeland security department.

Because for a country, nothing is more important than homeland security.

So when Homeland Security comes out to do something, everyone must stand aside.

Just like America.

The well-known functional departments in the United States are the FBI and CIA and NSA.

FBI is the US Federal Bureau of Investigation, which is subordinate to the judicial department. Generally speaking, it is responsible for major domestic cases and cases that span multiple places, especially multiple states and counties;

CIA is the Central Intelligence Agency, responsible for collecting all kinds of intelligence on foreign governments, companies, and terrorists;

FBI and CIA are very common in film and television dramas, so they can basically be familiar all over the world, but not many people know about the NSA.

NSA is the National Security Agency of the United States, the largest intelligence agency of the US government, and the organization that employs the most computer experts, mathematics experts, and linguists in the world. Although they do not often appear in the public eye, their priority in doing things has no match.

Chapter 2214

The same goes for the Japanese Homeland Security Department.

If the Homeland Security Department arrests members of the Self-Defense Force for interrogation on the grounds of threatening national security, even the top commander of the Self-Defense Force has no right to stop or interrogate.

And all the members of the Self-Defense Forces are also very clear that once they get involved with the Homeland Security Department, there is no good thing to do, and they will have to be skinned if they survive.

Therefore, people in the Self-Defense Force have a natural fear of the Homeland Security Department.

It is precisely because of the reputation of the Homeland Security Department that among these self-defense team members who were arrested for surprise interrogation, several people with insufficient psychological strength soon began to show their feet.

Moreover, the people in the homeland security department are almost all the elite of a country.

This group of people is not only extremely capable but also has been performing various secret tasks. Even in peaceful times, the people in the homeland security department are all battle-tested and best fighters.

These Self-Defense Force soldiers with little actual combat experience were as simple and weak as elementary school students in front of them.

Therefore, the Department of Homeland Security seized the few self-defense team members who were not good enough to attack and quickly opened a breakthrough.

A few hours later, the context of the entire incident has been sorted out by the Department of Homeland Security.

What made Tomo Suzuki very excited was that Nanako was right. The Self-Defense Forces did collude with the Su family from China. During the transfer of Ruoli.

Not only that, their cheapest operation was to deliberately fix the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department. When Ruoli was handed over to the Police Department for escort, dropped her, and transferred all the responsibilities to them. The video hall suffered a huge grievance.

And their motives for uniting with foreign forces and substituting domestic key criminals turned out to want to let go, seek credit for themselves, and get the social attention!

This irritated Tomo Suzuki!

In his opinion, this act of the Self-Defense Force is simply like a thief who burned his house and then put out the bear child who sought praise from the parents!

After clarifying this matter, the Department of Homeland Security immediately convened the cabinet and held an emergency meeting with the cabinet to discuss countermeasures.

The Cabinet was also shocked by this incident!

No one ever thought that there should be such stupid high-level collusion in the Self-Defense Force, who did nothing for a little merit and recklessness, causing great losses to the country!

As a result, the Cabinet immediately worked with the Department of Homeland Security to formulate a set of solutions urgently.

First, secretly arrest all SDF executives involved in this matter, and immediately make the case public, expounding in detail all the causes and consequences of the Su family's conspiracy with the SDF, as well as the fact that the Su family's rescue is fake and the act is unlawful!

Second, the Su family must be required to deliver Ruoli to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department within 24 hours, otherwise, all businesses of the Su family in Japan will be permanently blocked, and the Su family's immediate family members will always be restricted from entering the country!

That night.

The three SDF executives involved in the case were arrested in their respective homes.

These three people were awarded the posts of Self-Defense Forces and the Japanese government for successfully arresting Ruoli and others at Osaka Airport.

But now, these three people have all been reduced to prisoners endangering homeland security.

At the same time, the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department and the national security department officially issued an announcement to the world.

A tsunami directed at the Su family screamed at this moment!

Chapter 2215

late at night.

Yenching.

Zynn returned to his home unconcealed.

At this moment, his mood is very complicated and he is in a state of utter confusion.

Just this evening, Ruoli's biological mother, Yingxiu He, came to the Su Group to meet him.

As soon as the two met, Yingxiu anxiously asked him the whereabouts of Ruoli.

However, Zynn didn't know how to answer.

Because he didn't know where Ruoli went.

She vanished as if the world had evaporated, leaving no clues.

Yingxiu, who was missing an arm, knelt down to Zynn crying, hoping that he could accept that Ruoli was his biological daughter, and did everything possible to find her whereabouts.

Zynn agreed.

Ruoli is his biological daughter. This is supported by the results of DNA. Moreover, Yingxiu had a life-saving grace for him back then. The reason why Yingxiu lost an arm is entirely to save him.

Therefore, whether it is for the face of his own daughter or the face of the savior, Zynn cannot hide it but agree.

However, his heart was blocked.

Because he encountered such a thing for the first time.

For the first time, there is no clue to that person's whereabouts.

After that, the Su Family's hands and eyes were open to the sky. In the past, as long as they wanted to check, there was no clue that they couldn't find it.

But this time, the Su family was at loss.

Therefore, Zynn was also very worried about Ruoli's current situation.

What he was afraid of was not that he could not find Ruoli, he was afraid that Ruoli was probably no longer alive.

Therefore, when he returned home, he always felt very heavy.

Yes. The moment Zynn opened the bedroom door, a glamorous middle-aged woman walked out of the bathroom.

This woman had just removed her makeup and took a shower. Her long hair was wrapped in a hair-drying cap. Although she had removed her makeup, her skin was still very smooth and clean. She looked like natural beauty and was a lady who was normally well maintained.

This woman is Zynn's lifelong love, his wife, Liona Du.

The Du family is very strong in Yenching. Although it may be a bit worse than the Su family in terms of assets, it is actually not much worse in terms of background, status, contacts, and overall strength.

On a special level, it was even stronger than the Su Family.

After all, money is not the only measure of strength in any place in the world.

Liona was one of the most respected celebrities in Eastcliff.

Her family background made her almost the dream lover of all the rich second generations of Eastcliff.

Zynn is one of them.

Liona has given birth to children and over fifty years old, but she still maintains the same charm as a young woman in their thirties.

Seeing Zynn coming back, Liona said distressedly: “Why come back so late today? Are you tired?”

Zynn grinned reluctantly and said, “It’s okay, I’m not tired. There have been a lot of happenings in the past two days.

Chapter 2216

Liona counted and nodded. Since she married Zynn, she has not cared about Zynn’s work.

Because she felt that she didn’t need to interfere with men’s affairs.

Therefore, she never asked Zynn about the details of his work.

Seeing that Zynn was very tired, she said, “Change your clothes first, I’ll put some water for you, take a good bath, turn lights off when you go to bed, and you won’t wake up at midnight.”

Zynn was moved in his heart and hurriedly said, “My wife, you don’t need to worry about me, I can just do that myself.”

Liona said: “I just used the water in the bathtub. It will take a long time to warm the water. You should change your clothes and rest for a while.”

Zynn smiled and said, “It’s okay, I’ll just use your washed water to soak for a while.”

Liona said with some embarrassment, “How can that be! The soaped water is not clean, you wait, I will refill the tub.”

“No need.” Zynn smiled, and went into the bathroom immediately, undressing, and said: “How can my wife’s bathwater be dirty! Leave it, I’ll go in for a while!”

Seeing that he took off his clothes, Liona reluctantly shook her head and said: “That’s fine, soak for a while. If the water gets cold, I’ll warm it again. I’ll am going to bed to read a book.”

Zynn hurriedly smiled and said: “Okay!”

Liona left the bathroom, closed the door behind, and then lay on the comfortable and luxurious bed. Then she took a book called Anna Karenina from the bedside.

This is a literary masterpiece by the Russian writer Leo Tolstoy. It is about the tragedy of Anna Karenina’s pursuit of love.

Liona has read this book countless times, and she has memorized many passages verbatim, but she still picks it up and reads it every now and then.

Sometimes, she felt that she was a bit like the heroine of this book to some extent. Although she was born a noble, although she was an elegant and charming elder lady in the eyes of others, she never got the love she really wanted.

Her husband, like Anna’s husband, is obsessed with his career. Although he loves her deeply, she feels a kind of boring frustration because of his excessive rigidity.

She can only find comfort in life from her children.

The subtle thing is that Anna met her true love in a lifeless married life.

But he is quite the opposite.

It was after encountering true love, but unable to get true love, that she joined hands with Zynn into the married life.

Anna finally dies by committing suicide. Although Liona did not have any thoughts of suicide, since the day she married Zynn, she knew that the love in her life was dead.

After flipping through a few pages casually, Liona couldn’t help but imagine the figure of the man in her mind.

For more than twenty years, the figure of that man has never left her thoughts.

Almost every night, she fell asleep thinking of the man's figure.

And that man is the love of her life, Changying Wade.

Thinking of Changying, she involuntarily reached out and picked up her mobile phone.

After the phone was unlocked, she opened the browser on the phone and entered a very complicated web address in the address bar.

This URL is actually a web album.

After logging into the account and password, she clicked to confirm and entered her private photo album.

This private photo album was registered by Liona herself more than ten years ago. She converted all the photos of herself and Changying, as well as all the photos of Changying she could find, into an electronic version and transferred them to this photo album.

Only she knows the account number and password. As long as she has the opportunity, she will open this album every day for a while, and then silently exit and delete all access records.

At this moment, she opened the photo album, and when the handsome face of Changying appeared on the screen of the phone, tears of Liona's two lines burst out involuntarily.

She looked at Changying's photo, rubbed her face with fingertips, and whispered: "Changying, you have been away for so many years, why can't I forget you..."

Chapter 2217

Liona really loves Changying.

Unlike Charlie's mother, Changying and Charlie's mother met when they were studying abroad, and Liona really grew up with Changying's childhood sweethearts.

Both are children of a large family in Eastcliff locality and had studied in the same school since childhood.

They go to the best kindergarten, the best elementary school, the best junior high school, and the best high school in Eastcliff.

Therefore, the faces of Liona and Changying from different periods can be found in several graduation photos.

Changying excelled since he was a child, and Liona felt that he especially liked playing with her when he was in elementary school.

When she arrived in junior high school, Liona realized that she fell in love with Changying.

Since then, her thoughts on Changying have not changed, and she has never concealed her love for him.

When Changying ran on the court, she will definitely cheer beside him;

When Changying played the guitar and sang on the stage, she would definitely applaud from below;

So, soon, the children of the big family in 49 cities, everyone knew that Liona liked Changying.

Coincidentally, the Du family and the Wade family have been very close.

The old man of the Du family and the old man of the Wade family were friends for a long!

Back then, the two elderly people discovered that Liona liked Changying, almost overjoyed!

The parents of the two families were all trying their best to bring the two together.

Liona couldn't wait to marry Changying and become his wife.

But Changying alone did not agree.

He said that he had always regarded Liona as his own sister, so how could he have children with her.

Elder Wade couldn't persuade him with his life and death, and slapped him on the face, calling him a b@stard, which delayed Liona for so many years.

Changying's face hadn't been swollen before he had gone abroad.

Liona did not say a word, packed up her bags, and ran after him to the United States.

Unexpectedly, Changying met Charlie's mother in the United States and became his true lover.

However, Liona still did not give up.

She persisted until the night before Changying's wedding.

That night, she was still expecting a miracle to happen.

Looking forward to Changying, being able to be part of his home, imagining to wake him up the next morning.

However, Changying did not appear in the end.

Later, Changying got married.

He and his wife led the Wade Family to accept the marriage. The elders praised them for being a couple of gods and immortals, but Liona washed away her pining with tears every night.

She always felt that she was the woman who loved Changying the most in this world.

Unfortunately, Changying didn't choose to be with her in the end.

Back then, Changying chose his later wife without hesitation, Liona almost cried out all the tears.

However, she wiped away her tears and continued to love Changying deeply, like White sawn, looking through the clear autumn water, waiting for him to change his mind.

Unfortunately, Changying did not look back in the end.

When Changying got married, she calmly accepted all this, and then equally calmly accepted Zynn's crazy pursuit for several years.

When Changying passed away, she cried again. That time, she was even sent to the hospital overnight because of excessive depression.

It's just that the Su family didn't tell anyone about it, not even Liona's family members.

Zynn didn't say it because he was afraid and took it as a shame, his wife weeping for another man.

He couldn't let people know that his wife, his beloved wife, was crying so badly that she almost died, crying at the death of another man.

For a long time after that, Zynn had been taking care of her with all his heart. He didn't complain about Liona because he knew it was unnecessary.

Since Changying was dead, Changying would no longer threaten the relationship between the two afterward, so why bother to blame Liona for this?

However, what he didn't expect was that a few years ago, a satellite TV station in a southern province launched a program called "I'm a Singer". Liona, who has always liked music, kept in front of the TV every week. So he watched several episodes with Liona.

Chapter 2218

In each episode, he will discuss with Liona who sings better and who adapts it well. The two watched them with gusto and enjoyed it well.

Until one day, a female singer named Huwa sang a cover of “I Can’t Live Without You”.

When Liona heard the song, her emotions collapsed again, and she covered her face, crying to death in front of the TV.

The lyrics of that song are still fresh in Zynn’s memory.

It goes like this:

“You melted me with open arms,

You rubbed me with your fingertips,

You instigated the situation to take me away,

You made waves and abandoned me…

We are too unfair,

Love and hate are all controlled by you.

But today, I cannot live without you.

Whether you love me or not…”

Huwa’s voice is excellent, and when the song reaches the most emotional part, it is simply heartbreaking.

At that time, Zynn saw Liona crying out of control and stretched out his hand to embrace her, but he never dreamed that Liona would not let him hold her. She cried and listened to the entire song, and then locked herself in the bedroom. Cried for more than an hour.

Zynn was in an extremely bad mood at the time.

Because he knew very well that the reason Liona cried like that while listening to the song was entirely because of Changying, who had been dead for more than ten years!

The lyrics of this song fit Liona's feelings for Changying too much.

Liona's heart was melted by Changying, crushed by Changying, swept away by Changying, and abandoned by Changying!

Liona's love is completely controlled by Changying alone!

No matter whether he loved her or not, Liona can't do without him. Even if he physically and spatially leaves her, he never left her heart!

At that moment, Zynn couldn't help but burst into tears.

He didn't understand, what magic power does Changying have? When he was alive, he would let his wife die in love. After more than ten years of death, he can still let his wife die in love?

It was also at that moment that Zynn hated Changying more, hated him even more than when Changying was alive!

He even wanted to scrape his grave and thwart him!

For Liona, she had only loved one person in her life, and that person was Changying.

As for Zynn, it was just a step she found for herself after Changying got married.

At that time, everyone was amazed by Changying's wedding of the century, and at the same time expressed pity for Liona.

The strong Liona did not want to be looked down upon, so she agreed to Zynn's pursuit.

However, she didn't love Zynn from beginning to end.

Although after she got married, she has always been a wife and a daughter, abide by the woman's way, and has never done anything that counts to transgression.

But she still doesn't love Zynn.

She didn't love him on the wedding day.

Today, more than 20 years have after marriage, and she still doesn't love.

It's not that Liona is cold and ruthless, but that if you don't love, it's not possible to pretend.

At this time, looking at Changying's photos and thinking about that year, Liona unconsciously shed two more tears.

She put on the Bluetooth headset and played the song "Can't live without You" again.

Thinking of the song, she murmured in her heart: "Changying, the has been truly unfair to two of us. I have loved you for nearly forty years. Why were you reluctant to give me a chance from beginning to end? "

"Back then, if you gave me a chance, I would not be worse as I am today…"

"Back then, if you gave me a chance, you wouldn't have died so young…"

The song just happened to be sung to the point of emotion, Liona thought of this, tears have already burst the bank, overflowing, uncontrollably…

And at this moment, her mobile phone suddenly received multiple notifications in succession. The most striking one was: "Japan's National Security Agency issued an announcement: The Su family's shocking scandal is out!

Chapter 2219

As the eldest daughter-in-law of the Su family, Liona's first reaction after seeing this post was to quickly click to see what happened.

Although she rarely talks about her husband and the Su family, she is also a member of the Su family. After all and has heard many things about the family recently.

Her son and daughter were kidnapped and almost got killed in Japan. This incident left her with lingering fears, but it also made her a little bit more concerned about the situation in Japan.

She also knew about Ruoli's extermination of the Matsumoto family. Although she also felt that this matter was a bit too much, Zynn was very angry at the time. When giving this order, she was extremely determined and there was no room for negotiation.

Afterward, Ruoli and a large group of Su family masters were all captured by the Self-Defense Forces. Liona also knew that this incident had a great impact on the Su family, and even greatly weakened its overall strength. Zynn was unable to do anything every day, and Liona was in sight.

However, she did not know Zynn's plan to rescue Ruoli.

So, when she saw this post, she was also very curious.

After clicking on it, she discovered that the announcement issued by the Japanese National Security Agency stated that after the Su family instructed and murdered dozens of the Matsumoto family's family, all of the Su family's men were captured by the Self-Defense Forces stationed in Osaka. Ruoli also fell into their hands, but what she did not expect was that the Su family unexpectedly united with the high-rank officials of the Self-Defense Force and picked Ruoli from the Metropolitan Police Department, which eventually led to her disappearance and now Ruoli's whereabouts are unknown.

In response, the Japanese Homeland Security Bureau made a solemn protest to the Su family, demanding that Ruoli must return to the Tokyo Metropolitan Police Department as soon as possible, otherwise the Su family will be blocked throughout Japan and will never be sanctioned. The ultimatum is for the next twenty-four hours.

Seeing this, Liona was shocked, but she couldn't help being surprised. She said to herself: "Why do you invest so much cost and energy for Ruoli? And at the risk of offending the entire Japanese government and all Japanese citizens? This is not in line with her husband's style of doing business. Not only her husband but also father-in-law Chengfeng is not the one who can make this kind of decision!"

In an utter surprise, in a state of dumbfoundedness, she continued reading.

The announcement also stated: “Actually, the Su family didn’t really want to rescue Ruoli. They only regarded Ruoli as a bargaining chip for acting and the exchange of rights. On the one hand, they hoped that after they rescued Ruoli, they could sell her to the Self-Defense Forces to claim credit, and at the same time, it was hoped that through this scene, Ruoli’s mother’s family could be appeased. After that, Ruoli’s mother Yingxiu’s He family was one of China’s four major martial arts families. Who wants to be actively involved with them…”

Liona was stunned when she read this!

“Ruoli, is Yingxiu’s child?! Why have I never heard of this?!”

Liona naturally knew Yingxiu.

After that, Yingxiu had always been Zynn’s bodyguard before.

Later, Yingxiu was injured and amputated while rescuing Chengfeng, and then she left the Su family.

“But when did Yingxiu gave birth to a daughter? And why did she send her daughter to Su’s house to be Zynn’s bodyguard?”

“Moreover, why is Yingxiu’s daughter named Su?!”

Liona looked back again, the next paragraph was the shocking scandal that really made her stunned!

In this passage it is written in clear words, Ruoli is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn’s derailment with Yingxiu, and Yingxiu concealed her life experience and sent the child to the Su family!

When she saw this passage, Liona was almost thunderous!

Although there is no actual evidence to support this passage, the woman’s instinct continues to tell her that everything she read above is true!

She never dreamed that her husband, who she thought loved and was loyal to her so much, would betray her!

Moreover, he betrayed himself twenty years ago!

Not only that, he actually has an illegitimate daughter outside!

Chapter 2220

What's even more hateful is that in recent years, his illegitimate daughter has been living in and around Su's house as a bodyguard!

This made her feel a total betrayal, and a kind of cold spread from head to toe!

She desperately controlled the trembling hand and continued to look down. In the follow-up content, even the National Security Agency of Japan felt that the Su family was simply inferior!

For-profit, even the lives of their daughters and granddaughters can be sold! It is extremely vicious, snake-hearted!

When Liona saw this, her scalp was numb.

She saw the wedding photo of herself and Zynn on the wall, recalling her marriage life for so many years, feeling nauseous.

But in an instant, she felt relieved again.

So she got out of bed silently, took out a suitcase from the cloakroom, and put some clothes in it.

Silently packed her suitcase, and changed herself into the clothes she went out, Liona did not hesitate to pull up the suitcase and was ready to go out.

At this time, the bathroom door just opened.

Zynn, who came out wrapped in a bath towel, suddenly saw Liona pulling her suitcase to go out, and asked in amazement: "My wife, where are you going so late?"

Liona looked at him blankly and calmly said: "Zynn, let's get a divorce."

Zynn was struck by lightning, and he blurted out nervously and asked, “What’s wrong with my wife? Which one are you singing? What wrong did I do to you?”

Liona looked directly into his eyes and asked faintly: “Zynn, for the sake of the husband and wife for so many years, I will ask your questions next. Please answer the truth and don’t lie to me. Can you do that?”

Although Zynn was a little guilty, he still resolutely said, “My wife, just ask, I must answer truthfully, okay?”

Liona went straight to the topic: “Okay, then I ask you, is Ruoli the illegitimate daughter of you and Yingxiu?”

Zynn’s whole heart suddenly shattered and collapsed!

He never dreamed that Liona would ask such a question, it turned out to be the only guilty secret deep in his heart!

He is suddenly panicked.

He didn’t know how to answer at this time.

deny? With Liona’s character, since she asked, she must be very convinced of this matter. It is difficult for her to believe if he simply denies it, but it may disappoint her even more;

If you cannot deny it, you can only admit it.

However, once he admits it, she will take it seriously, and it has been more than 20 years since this incident. If you know that your significant other has been cheating for so long, and you have an illegitimate daughter, he’s afraid she will be extremely angry……

At that time, Liona will definitely turn away without hesitation…

Just when Zynn’s connection between mind and body completely cut off, and he didn’t know what to do, Liona sighed and smiled slightly: “Okay, it’s not difficult for you. Let’s get a divorce. Let’s get away from each other and relax.”

Zynn's whole body suddenly collapsed, he knelt on the ground with a puff, holding Liona's thighs in both hands, and choked nervously: "My wife, I was wrong! Wife! I was also confused at that time. I didn't expect Yingxiu to have her after that. Please, forgive me this time, my wife! I can't lose you, my wife!"

Chapter 2221

Seeing Zynn kneeling on the ground and crying, Liona immediately stepped back subconsciously, freed his hands from her body, and said seriously: "Zynn, you understand my personality. When I promised to marry you, I made a deal with you. Three gentlemen's covenants, do you remember?"

Zynn's red eyes dropped down and his head nodded slightly: "Remember...I remember! I remember every word! Wife, I am really confused for a while, please, forgive me this time, just this time?"

Liona said with a serious expression: "Zynn, I hope you first talk about what the three gentlemen's covenants are."

Zynn's heart suddenly hurt, and he trembled: "The first clause of the gentleman's covenant, no matter what time or situation, as long as...as long as..."

Liona asked, "Just what?"

Zynn long sighed: "Hey! As long as... as long as Changying is willing to come back and accept you, I must divorce you unconditionally and never entangle with you!"

Liona nodded and asked him: "What about the second one?"

Zynn said: "The second article, I must not prevent you from meeting Changying as a normal friend after marriage."

Liona asked again: "What about the third one?"

"The third..." Zynn murmured: "The third is that you marry me not for love, but to have a stable family, so either of us needs to abide by morals. The bottom line is that I cannot be ambiguous with other opposite sex during the marriage relationship, or even have

actual relationships. If I change my mind, I must inform the other party in advance and break up peacefully…"

Liona gave a hum and said calmly: "Since you remember it, there is no need for me to repeat it. I will go back to my mother's house today, and tomorrow morning the two of us will go through the divorce procedures. You will have to print a divorce agreement tonight. Both of our children are grown-ups, and there will be no custody issues involved. As for the property of this family, I don't want a penny, so let's just do it."

After that, Liona turned and left.

Zynn hurriedly knelt in front of her, grabbed her suitcase, cried, and said, "My wife, you don't know the specifics of what happened back then…"

"Yingxiu…Yingxiu, she almost lost her arm back then to save me. I wanted to make up for her sacrifice, but she…but she said she had a crush on me for many years and just wanted to leave without regret……"

"I…I was also moved and impulsive at the time, so…so it happened with her once…"

"I swear to heaven, I, Zynn, only betrayed you once, the only time…"

"Please look at the face of our husband and wife for more than 20 years, please look at the face of our sons and daughters, forgive me this time! I beg you…"

Liona said seriously: "Zynn, there are many ways to thank someone for repaying, why do you have to choose the one that betrays your marriage?"

Zynn cried and said, "Wife…I…I was confused for a while…"

Liona waved her hand: "It doesn't matter whether you are confused or not, what matters is that you have made your choice. Now that you have made a choice, then dare to act!"

After that, Liona said very solemnly: "If the two of us can simply divorce tomorrow, we would still be friends even if we are not husband and wife in the future; but if you don't want to break up peacefully, then I can only ask The court and file for divorce, and you know that the divorce case is going to be heard. You are also a person of good faith. There is no need to make things so ugly, right?"

Zynn looked at Liona, crying, and choked up and asked: “My wife, what do you want me to do so that you can forgive me? As long as you tell me, I will do my best! !”

Liona smiled slightly: “Zynn, I’m sorry, I really can’t forgive you.”

Zynn’s mind was numb and body trembling, and he asked her: “My wife, you and I have been married for more than 20 years, how could you be so unfeeling?”

Chapter 2222

Liona asked him, “Zynn, do you know why I loved Changying so much?”

Zynn’s face suddenly startled.

He looked at Liona and asked in a hoarse voice: “Why?”

Liona laughed bitterly, and said in a painful voice: “When Chang Ying was about to get married, I also ran to confess to him as Yingxiu confessed to you…”

“I even thought about giving my body to him. Even, I even had the same reason as Yingxiu…”

“I said to him at the time: Long Ying, I have loved you for so many years without any results. If you really don’t love me and don’t want to give me a result, then don’t let me leave the last regret… …”

“I also said: Chang Ying, for a woman, the most precious thing is her own chastity. The reason why this chastity is precious is that every woman wants to leave it to the man she loves the most, and I hope to Leave my chastity to you…”

At this point, Liona’s voice also choked up. She looked at Zynn and said in a crying voice: “However, the biggest difference between Changying and you is that Changying refused, without hesitation at the time! Because he said, he absolutely can’t ruin my future!!! For this alone, you will never be compared to him, there is no comparison!!!”

Zynn heard this and said nothing.

He felt his face hot for a while, so hot that he couldn't even open his eyes.

Liona sighed when she saw that he was not talking, and said: "Zynn, a couple if they can't get together they will never be happy."

Zynn couldn't help crying.

He wanted to say a few more words. Admitting his mistake and asking for forgiveness, and then think of a way to beg and retain Liona.

However, when Liona said just now that she had begged Changying just like Yingxiu begged to him, but Changying refused her, he really had no face to excuse himself.

And he also knows very well that it is useless to excuse, since Liona has decided, she will definitely not look back...

Just as he didn't know what to do, a hurried knock on the door came, and the butler said angrily outside the door: "Master, the Old master asked you to come right away, saying that there are more important things to take care of, so you must come ASAP!"

Zynn was a little horrified. He had been taking a shower, and his wife would divorce him after the shower, so he didn't know that the Su family had been pushed to the forefront of the storm because of the announcement of the Japanese National Security Agency.

He actually doesn't want to go anywhere now. He just wants to do his best to keep his wife from leaving. However, his father's majesty is not something he can disobey, and his father has asked the housekeeper to call him urgent, there must be something. It's the father who will definitely be angry.

Thinking of this, he could only shout to the housekeeper through the door: "Okay, leave, I'll get dressed and come over!"

"Ok!"

After the steward left, Zynn looked at Liona and pleaded: "Wife, when I come back, can we have a chat?"

Liona shook her head and said: “There is nothing to talk between us anymore, you should go to the old man now!”

After that, she took advantage of Zynn’s occupied and fuzzy mind, pulled up the suitcase, and pushed the door, and walked out…

Chapter 2223

Seeing Liona’s resolute and her leaving without looking back, Zynn was so painful that he almost suffocated.

He had known for a long time that Liona did not actually love him.

He had already known that the person Liona had always loved was actually Changying.

Moreover, Liona sometimes underestimated Zynn’s skill.

Although he never interfered with Liona’s privacy on the surface, in fact, he knew everything about Liona’s behavior secretly.

Many years ago, after the mobile phone started to have the wifi networking function, Zynn allowed top Internet hackers to closely monitor his wifi network.

Liona’s mobile phone, when connected to the wifi, which software and which websites she visited after connecting to the wifi, he can use the tools provided by the hacker to carry out comprehensive monitoring.

Therefore, he also knows that Liona has quietly visited the web album website almost every day when he is not around for so many years.

In order to know what secret she was hiding in the web album, he even asked his subordinates to use a company shell outside to directly acquire the operating company of the web album.

Acquiring this company would naturally control all user data on the company servers.

Including what the user uploaded and browsed here, he can see clearly in the database.

Therefore, he already knew that Liona would go to that online photo album every day to see some photos of her with Changying or Changying's solo photos.

This has always been huge torture for Zynn.

He couldn't accept the beloved wife around him was always thinking about other men.

Even if that man is already dead!

How could it be that if he worked so hard to please and impress her, it was not important to her, yet she valued a dead person more?

Because of this, he has always hated Changying.

Even if Changying had passed away many years ago, he still hated him to the extreme, and he hasn't weakened in the slightest for so many years.

However, Zynn has always used the words "she's mine" to hypnotize himself.

He thought, what if Liona loves Changying deeply? Hasn't she married him now? Didn't she give birth to his two children?

So, in the final analysis, he is Liona's man and her only man, which is already an absolute victory.

However, now Liona resolutely left him and instantly destroyed his "she's mine" mentality without leaving any residue.

Although the hatred in his heart was overwhelming at this time, when he thought that the old man still had important things waiting for him to pass, he could only temporarily calm his mind, wiped his tears, pounced his face with cold water, and wrapped his pajamas. Hurry to the old man's study.

Chengfeng's study room is larger than the living room of an ordinary villa.

To put it bluntly, this is Chengfeng's chamber.

Like the imperial library of the ancient emperor, Chengfeng not only reads books here, cultivates his body, but also regards it as the core brain of the entire Su family.

He often discusses important matters of the Su family with his sons and core members in the study. Many decisions that affect the Su family and even the business community of the whole country originate from this room.

Right now, Grandpa Su had summoned all the second-generation descendants of the entire Su family.

In addition to Zynn, there are Shoude Su, Shouren Su, Shouyi Su, Shouli, Shouzhi Su, and Shouxin Su.

Chengfeng has five sons and two daughters, which represent the five characteristics of Virtue, Ren, Righteousness, Courtesy, Wisdom, and Belief.

Because of entanglement with Liona, Zynn came last.

Chapter 2224

As soon as he came in, he found that in the entire study, his father and six younger siblings were all flustered.

This made him feel a little bit uncomfortable in his heart.

In his impression, his father had been calm and composed for many years. It was always the case that the temperament of any sort collapsed before his appearance. How could he panic like this today?

Moreover, he also found that the eyes of the younger brothers and sisters around him looked very strange at this time.

Their eyes are nervous, fearful, sympathetic, and even compassionate.

So he asked nervously, “Dad, what happened?”

Chengfeng raised his head to look at him, and asked with some guilty conscience: “Did you not see the news feed?”

Zynn looked down at his pajamas and said embarrassingly: “What notifications? I was taking a shower just now. After washing, the housekeeper said that you were looking for me, so I hurried over and didn’t even get my phone… .”

Chengfeng sighed with a complicated expression, and said: “Zynn, there are some things, you have to understand me more, I sit in this position, I really want to take the overall situation into account, not too concerned about the love of my children!”

Zynn was a little surprised.

He didn’t quite understand why the old man suddenly said such a thing.

Moreover, the old man’s tone seemed a bit of admitting his mistake and begging for forgiveness.

You know, the old man has always treated his children and grandchildren extremely harshly!

At the family meeting, Zhiyuan, Shouxin’s son, was satisfied with his father’s dozens of slaps and almost fainted because he talked nonsense in front of the old man and made him unhappy.

This shows that it is impossible for the old man to admit his mistakes to his grandchildren.

But today, why did he say this?!

Chengfeng, the elder of the Su family, did not admit his fault to his children and grandchildren in his life.

He has always been extremely strong and has the style of an ancient emperor.

In the eyes of ancient emperors, the appearance and his own power were the most important, and his children would never be the first.

It was the same in his eyes.

The foundation of the Su family and his unshakable position as the head of the Patriarch was the most important things in his eyes.

In front of these, what do children and grandchildren count?

However, this time, he never dreamed that the National Security Agency of Japan would actually find out his affairs with the top Self-Defense Forces!

They even found out that Ruoli's true identity was Zynn's illegitimate daughter and his own granddaughter!

Now, people across the country know that Chengfeng is a tortoise b@stard who can sacrifice the lives of his grandchildren for his own benefit at any time!

These children in front of me don't know how to think of themselves.

After that, if any father or grandfather does such a thing, his children and grandchildren will be very disappointed, and even stay away from him.

Therefore, Mr. Su knew very well in his heart: "This incident must have caused me to be cast aside by the world, and the Su family has suffered heavy losses in all aspects. If I don't deal with the internal influence of the family properly, my Patriarchy will probably be Immediately challenged and I will lose all prestige! Even the Su family may be overwhelmed!"

"At the moment, it is the most critical moment for the Su family! Therefore, I must try my best to calm Zynn's mentality first, otherwise, in case he knows that I betrayed his biological daughter, and he cannot be on any level. If he understands and tolerates me a little bit more, then he is likely to take the lead against me in anger. If that happens, family trouble will be too great!"

"As long as I can hold him steady, everyone else can hold it!"

Chapter 2225

Zynn at this time hadn't figured out what major incident had happened.

So he looked at Old Man Su and asked, “Dad, what’s the matter?”

Elder Su sighed lightly and said grimly: “Hey…It’s Ruoli…”

Zynn hurriedly asked: “Have you found Ruoli’s whereabouts?!”

Elder Su shook his head: “Not yet… keep the faith, about Ruoli, Dad must apologize to you…I hope you can forgive Dad…”

Zynn did not expect that the old man would apologize to him, and hurriedly said: “Dad, what are you doing… Just tell me if you have anything to do. If you leave this thing, even if it fails in the end, I will not blame it on you……”

Zynn also felt that the old man did not spare any effort to save Ruoli.

However, this matter itself is indeed very difficult, and the incident occurred in Japan, and it is beyond the reach of Su family. If there is an accident in the rescue process that causes the rescue to fail or even Ruoli’s unfortunate death, it is indeed possible. Understandable.

At this time, the old man Su sighed: “Hey…I am always confused about this matter! Rescue if Ruoli has committed a felony in Japan, it is fundamentally difficult. It is not a problem that money can solve…”

As he said, his eyes were a little red, and he choked with shame: “Zynn, I know it is difficult to save Ruoli, so we reached a secret agreement with the top of the Self-Defense Force…”

Zynn was startled, and blurted out: “Agreement?! What agreement?! How did you reach an agreement with the Self-Defense Forces? Ruoli and the other fifty-plus masters were all caught by the Self-Defense Force!”

Mr. Su lamented: “Hey, our deals are also based on the principle of maximizing profits, so I wanted to play a play with the Self-Defense Forces. On the one hand, the Self-Defense Forces can make outstanding achievements in front of Japanese society and let us establish a relationship with the Self-Defense Forces. A good cooperative relationship, on the other hand, can also stabilize the Su family. After that, everything is for the benefit of the Su family…”

Zynn was stunned: “Dad, what do you mean by this? Did you just make a scene when you said you wanted to save Ruoli?!”

Elder Su said with great pain: “I also have constraints!”

Zynn tried his best to control his emotions and said: “You have been talking about news feeds before, what kind of news feeds are they?!”

Elder Su gave his second child Shoude a wink. Shoude immediately handed the phone to Zynn and said: “Brother, first read this article.”

Zynn took the phone and read carefully every word.

After he finished reading this article, Zynn almost went away!

“This old guy used my biological daughter as a bargaining chip to please the Self-Defense Forces! Is this man still half-human?”

“No wonder, Liona knew about Ruoli! No wonder she suddenly wanted to divorce me! It turns out that all this was dug up by the Japanese National Security Agency!”

Thinking of the fact that his wife Liona resolutely ran away from home and divorced him because of Ruoli’s matter just now, combined with this thunderbolt news, Zynn’s mind was a little untenable.

He glared at Old Man Su, and angrily rebuked: “If Ruoli is your granddaughter! How can you do this?! Do you know, because of what you did, Liona and I are divorced! Why are you doing this? Why?”

Elder Su said earnestly: “Zynn! Even if I didn’t do this, we won’t be able to save Ruoli!”

Zynn gritted his teeth and asked: “It’s impossible to save Ruoli, so do you have to take Ruoli out to act? Did you have to use Ruoli out to please the Self-Defense Forces?!”

Seeing that Zynn’s attitude was very bad, Old Man Su couldn’t help frowning slightly, and said in a cold tone, “I said, I did this for the benefit of the Su family!”

Zynn couldn't control his anger, and sternly shouted: "The interests of the Su family?! Is it OK to sacrifice my daughter's life for the interests of the Su family?!"

Chapter 2226

Elder Su said coldly: "Don't forget, she is just an illegitimate daughter with a shameless identity!"

Zynn angrily said: "What about the illegitimate daughter? The illegitimate daughter is also my daughter, Zynn's daughter!"

Father Su was equally angry and asked him: "What? Are you questioning my decision?! Are you going to settle accounts with me?!"

Zynn gritted his teeth and said: "Because of you, my biological daughter is missing, and my wife is going to divorce me!"

Elder Su said coldly: "Don't think that I hurt Ruoli, you are the one who really hurt her!"

"If you didn't let her destroy the Matsumoto family, how could the Japanese government hate her to the bone?"

"Your biological daughter became the number one felon in Japan because of your orders!"

"With all the crimes you made her commit, according to Japanese law, she must not escape her death!"

"So you have to remember, you are the cause! You are the cause! Not me!"

Zynn heard this, his whole expression was like lightning strikes, and in an instant, he became extremely ashamed.

Mr. Su was right.

If he hadn't had to destroy the Matsumoto family at that time, Ruoli would never end up like that!

Therefore, when he heard this, the anger in his heart instantly faded away because of shame and self-blame.

Seeing the prospect of a comeback, Mr. Su immediately pursued the victory, and said sharply: “So, even if I didn’t do this, Ruoli will never survive! How can you say that I killed her? Even if she didn’t survive in the end, mainly The person responsible is also you, not me!”

“On the contrary, it was precisely because I made such a show that Ruoli had a chance to survive!”

“You know, her whereabouts are unknown now! This proves that she is neither in the hands of the Japanese Metropolitan Police Department nor the Self-Defense Forces. Maybe she can really find a chance to survive!”

Zynn’s was extremely depressed.

He also knew that for Ruoli’s crimes, in the Japanese judicial system, there is bound to be the only possibility of the death penalty. The father is right. If Ruoli really died, most of the responsibility lies with him.

At this time, the old man Su continued coldly: “As for Liona, if she wants to divorce you, please divorce!”

“Unlike us, the Du family is in a high position and pays great attention to the face. The fact that you have an illegitimate daughter is exposed. Even if Liona does not divorce you, the Du family will definitely force her to follow suit for the sake of face. You are left with no option.”

“Anyway, the Du family’s historical mission to the Su family has been completed, and we won’t have any needs for them in the future. Divorce is not a bad thing.”

Zynn said desperately: “But my feelings for Liona come from the bottom of my heart…”

“I know.” Old Su snorted coldly, and said, “Do you know, why I’m most dissatisfied with you?”

Zynn shook his head blankly.

Elder Su sternly reprimanded: “The thing I am most dissatisfied with is that you are too humble when facing Liona! The dignified Su family man, how can you be so humble to a woman!”

Chapter 2227

Faced with his father’s reprimand, Zynn said with an expression of pain, “Dad, isn’t that the way things are like? Because of feelings? One party is always more involved than the other, and Liona has been steadfast in the years she has been with me. In comparison, I have let her down…”

Chengfeng waved his hand with a somewhat impatient expression, and said, “Liona, don’t talk about her anymore. Now is not the time to discuss the love of your children. The most important thing now is how to deal with our next affairs. the big trouble!”

“Yes, big brother!” The second child, Shoude, said with a sad face: “We are really stabbing the hornet’s nest now. The whole of Japan is angry about the Su family, and the domestic people also think that we are ruthless and unjust, and the Internet is all against us. Remarks, as soon as the stock market opens tomorrow, the stock prices of our listed companies will definitely plummet, and then our losses will be incalculable!

The third child Shouren blurted out: “Also, now even our own people will probably be chilled by Ruoli’s affairs. The children don’t know if they have heard of this. If they do, I’m afraid they will think more in their hearts…”

Chengfeng said with a black face: “Go back and make it clear with your children! The reason why I want to use Ruoli to cooperate with the Self-Defense Forces is that, on the one hand, Ruoli is not a dignified blood relative, but the result of a shameless private affair. Having a daughter, on the other hand, is also because Ruoli herself is bound to die, so let your children not think about it! Don’t discuss this matter within the family. Offenders will be sent directly to South America to stay for three years!”

When everyone heard this, their expressions were stunned.

The old man must feel that this incident is very embarrassing. As the trader behind him, once the incident is exposed, he must feel unable to lookup.

As a result, everyone tacitly remained silent, no one spoke or even nodded.

This is where the Su family's sons are smart.

They all know that the old man pays great attention to his own face and majesty, so once he feels that this incident is a scandal he does not want others to mention it again, then he simply doesn't even answer the right things and treat it as nothing.

Seeing that everyone was silent, Mr. Su's face eased a little, and he said: "I'm planning a few things now, and you will listen to me!"

Everyone stepped forward and respectfully said: "Dad, say it!"

Elder Su said in a cold voice: "First, from now on, contact all the media that we can contact and pay a big price for them to delete the report!"

"Second, contact all social media, platforms, and apps, and ask them to delete the Su's incident from all the hot search lists and delete negative content!"

"Thirdly, let the navy dispatch the rumors, claiming that this incident is all a competitor's fiction, and Ruoli is not a descendant of the Su family at all! Anyone who dares to spread rumors on the Internet or other media platforms must bear corresponding legal responsibilities! "

Everyone nodded.

Elder Su sighed: "With the current situation, our Su family can only conduct PR stunts."

"As long as PR stunts are done well, it's not impossible to turn against the wind."

"Of course, the headwind can only come back to the domestic public opinion. The Japanese people and the government now hate the Su family. No matter how the Su family is washed clean, it is impossible to wash it in Japan. You will definitely not want to make money from the Japanese in the future. And in the future, Japan will definitely report to the revivalists in all aspects..."

Chapter 2228

Zynn forced himself to temporarily put Liona and Ruoli's affairs behind him, and asked, "Dad, do you have any estimate of how much loss this incident will bring us?"

Chengfeng sighed: “For the time being, it’s not good to say that Japan is the largest market in all of Asia besides our Chinese homeland. This alone will cause incalculable losses now and in the future. !”

“Moreover, Japanese companies have been deployed overseas for many years, and they have had a great impact. Whether it is the US or European markets, they are deeply involved. If they really want to attack Su’s home overseas, all our future overseas expansion will be greatly affected!”

The second child Shoude asked: “Dad, can’t we remedy the relationship with the Japanese government?”

“Remedy?” Chengfeng smiled bitterly: “How to remedy it? If we can find Ruoli and then return her to the Japanese judicial department, we can more or less recover it, but now that Ruoli’s whereabouts are unknown, what can we do? ?”

Shoude hurriedly said: “Then find a way to find Ruoli! At that time, hand Ruoli to the Japanese judicial department, attach a sincere and open letter of apology, and if possible, compensate for this. There should be a way!”

Chengfeng waved his hand: “Even if we lose money, we have nowhere to do it. The Matsumoto family has been wiped out. Even if we want to compensate their relatives with a sum of money, we must be able to find relatives! Then it will be even more touching. It hurts the nerves of the Japanese people!”

When everyone heard this, they all agreed.

This matter is indeed different from ordinary criminal cases.

In ordinary criminal cases, as long as the family of the deceased is actively compensated and is allowed to voluntarily issue a letter of understanding, a certain degree of lenient treatment can be obtained from the law and public opinion.

However, Ruoli left the entire family of the Matsumoto family dead, and even the son of Matsumoto Ryoto who had changed his surname with his ex-wife wasn’t spared. The Matsumoto family was dead, so how could any relatives come?

Therefore, even if the Su family wanted compensation, no one could be compensated.

Shoude said with an anguished look: “In this case, let’s prepare with both hands. On the one hand, we should quickly do PR stunts, on the other hand, we should quickly find Ruoli’s whereabouts!”

After that, he looked at Zynn with regret and said seriously: “Big brother! Don’t blame the younger brother for saying this, you said that this whole thing was done by you, if you didn’t If you mess with Xiuying, there won’t be such a tricky illegitimate girl like Ruoli…”

Zynn saw that his second child suddenly attacked him, frowned, and said coldly: “Shoude, it happened 20 years ago. You still take it out and make a fuss in front of your father and other younger siblings. , What is it?”

Shoude didn’t expect that his eldest brother was so sharp, he could see his thoughts all at once, and in the presence of his father and younger siblings, he first gave himself a moral kidnapping.

He himself wanted to make use of the topic in front of the old man, and transfer the responsibility for this matter to Zynn. In this way, it is equivalent to helping Dad transfer the responsibility, and he also splashed the eldest brother in front of Dad. A pot of dirty water.

However, Zynn’s mind was really fast, and he poured the dirty water back all at once.

So he immediately said again: “Big brother is right, Ruoli is in her early twenties, and it doesn’t make much sense to talk about it, but let’s just talk about the present! Just say that Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped the other day, as long as you calmed down a little bit, didn’t get angry, and let Ruoli leave spare the Matsumoto family, this matter would not be where it is today! In the final analysis, it is still your trouble!”

Chapter 2229

Shoude had prepared a set of combo punches.

His plan was to first attack Zynn with the first punch, unable to control his lower body, mess around, and cause subsequent troubles;

Following the second punch, he attacked Zynn for being too cruel. He had to destroy the crowd, and the result was such a disaster.

This first punch slammed into the air, but the second punch hit Zynn's face firmly.

Several other children of the Su family, upon hearing this, immediately showed their approval.

After that, these things in Japan have nothing to do with them, and now they are also implicated, and they are all caused by Zynn alone.

Zynn's expression suddenly became very ugly.

The order to destroy Matsumoto's family was indeed given to Ruoli.

However, there is one thing he dare not say.

At that time, the old man had instructed himself, and his intention at the time was to punish the murderer severely.

Had it not been for the old man to set the tone, he might not have dared to give Ruoli the order to kill that family.

But Zynn couldn't say this, nor did he dare to say it.

He also knew that as far as the matter of destroying the Matsumoto family was concerned, on the one hand, it was indeed ordered from him, on the other hand, he was indeed impulsive at the time.

At the time of the incident, Zynn learned that the kidnapping of his children turned out to be Mrs. Matsumoto, and Mrs. Matsumoto making that almost killed Zhiyu and Zhifei. Zynn felt angry and unbearable.

Matsumoto wanted to kill his sons and daughters, which in his opinion was an act of rebellion.

If you just killed Mr. Matsumoto, you wouldn't be able to express the bad breath in your heart!

Moreover, Matsumoto's methods at the time were indeed very sinister and vicious!

If he only killed him, the other members of the Matsumoto clan would definitely avenge him, and would definitely use more sinister tricks against him.

Therefore, he decided to let Ruoli lead the Su family master to destroy the Matsumoto family!

However, who knew that after Ruoli killed the Matsumoto family, she could not escape!

If she had escaped, there would be no evidence of this matter. Even if the whole of Japan thinks that the Matsumoto family was the one who destroyed the family, it doesn't matter. There is no evidence. What the hell would they say?

However, the bad dishes are there. Ruoli and other Su family masters were directly made dumplings by the Self-Defense Force when they fled from Japan...

This immediately pushed the whole thing into an abyss that Zynn could not control.

Now, Shoude attacked him with this incident, and he didn't know how to respond.

Seeing that his elder brother Li lost no more words, Shoude immediately realized that he had hit the seven inches of his eldest brother, so he hurriedly pursued the victory and said:

"Big Brother! We also expect you to lead us and lead the entire Su family to create new brilliance in the future, but if you can't control your own temperament and character, the Su family is afraid that it will suffer a big loss in your hands in the future!"

"Don't blame me for speaking straight as a brother. I also want our Su family to be better in the future! As the future leader of the Su family, you must be able to hear different voices, so that our younger brothers and sisters, also Can better assist you, right?"

When Shoude's words came out, Zynn's face turned green!

Chapter 2230

He is a wise man, so he knows exactly how much murderous intent is contained in these seemingly heart-warming words.

He gritted his teeth in his heart secretly: “Shoude, Shoude! You f*cking filth found the right chance to cause me more trouble!”

“Although I am also responsible for the whole thing, it is not me who has brought the Su family to this gloomy situation now, it is the old man! But, Shoude, this b@stard in front of everyone, throws all the pot to me, he is forcing me to carry this pot!”

“If I speak more, then I will become the sinner of all this;”

“But if I don’t want to say it, the old man doesn’t know what to think, he will definitely hate me very much!”

“Furthermore, the b@stard Shoude repeatedly mentioned in front of the old man that I was the future helm of the Su family and said that he would better assist me. Isn’t this damn murder?!”

“The old man is still alive! And the old man is still firmly in control of the entire Su family! Shoude repeatedly said in front of him that I am the helm of the future, he is trying to make the old man hate me!”

“Since ancient times, the long-lived emperor has always been on the prince’s guard! Because in his opinion, the prince is always coveting his throne and his power, so the prince must always be looking forward to his death!”

“Deep down in my old man’s heart, he must have the same guard against me too!”

“Now being mentioned by Shoude, the old man’s guard against me will definitely become stronger!”

“Not only that! Shoude’s act like this is tantamount to helping the old man secretly escape!

“Originally, the old man was the b@stard who used the life of his granddaughter to exchange benefits regardless of blood relationship!”

“But, being bitten by Shoude so violently, the responsibility came to me! The old man must be very satisfied with Shoude’s operation! This is damned!”

Sure enough, as Zynn expected.

After Shoude said this, Old Su’s face immediately looked much better.

He thought to himself: “Such a big pot always has to be carried by someone. As the saying goes, a dead friend is not a resource lost. Since Shoude has simply dumped the pot to Zynn, he’s happy too!”

So he said coldly: “Zynn! What do you think of what Shou De said?”

Zynn’s desire to commit murder is gone.

“What do I think? What the f*ck can I say? My actual opinion is that Shoude is totally bull$hit! But can I say that? Can I f*cking say it?”

“If I f*cking say that Shoude is bullsh!ting, doesn’t it mean that I still want to throw the pot on you old man again? With your old man’s temperament, can I have a good life in the future?”

Thinking of this, Zynn sighed in his heart: “Hey! Say a thousand things, and in the end, you have to smash your teeth and swallow them!”

So he said with a look of ashamedness: “Dad, I accept what Shoude said. This is indeed my fault. I did not do it right. Don’t worry. I will take this as a lesson and actively correct it in the future. !”

Chengfeng suddenly felt that the breath blocked in his chest disappeared in an instant.

Sure enough, people don’t want to go back to their backs. People who are close to each other will shake the pot. It’s like a child is sick. The husband complains that his wife didn’t take good care of him. The wife complained that the old lady didn’t care about it.

The wife complained about the time wasted by putting on make-up and changing clothes, and the wife complained that the old public car was too slow to grind.

Anyway, as long as you can give it to others, even if it is for your son, it is a great thing to celebrate.

So, he nodded gently and said in a serious tone: “As the son of Su’s family, you are too impulsive to do things. You should really polish the edges and corners of your mind and soul.”

As he said, he cleared his throat and continued: “Ahem, let’s do it! From now on, until this matter is completely resolved, you should stop appearing in the public and go quietly to Australia for a while. Let’s wait until the limelight passes and the things get calm!”

Chapter 2231

Hearing about the old man’s arrangement, Zynn almost puked out a mouthful of thick blood!

“Obviously it was the old man who did a lot of f*cking planning and did a lot of things, but in the end, I am supposed to go to Australia to avoid the limelight? What the hell is this?”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: “Dad, you don’t want me to appear in the public view for the time being. I accept it completely, but there is no need to sent me to Australia? There are still a lot of things in the group, and I have to go to Liona. Find a way to mediate, to save my marriage!”

Elder Su said coldly: “If you stay here, the paparazzi will keep watching your every move, and don’t forget, now I don’t know how many families are waiting to take the opportunity to drink our blood and eat our meat, getting you will be their breakthrough point!”

“So, in my opinion, you still need to go to Australia to avoid it. Don’t we have a seaside villa in Queensland? Just go there and relax. I will help you sort out the things here.”

Zynn almost collapsed.

He murmured angrily in his heart: “Sending me to Australia at this crucial time. It is clear that I can be used as a scapegoat to face all the bullets. If I don’t go, this old man will be the culprit in the eyes of the outside world. He is the one who betrayed his granddaughter. If I run away, I don’t know how this group of people will play tricks behind my back.”

“Moreover, I am now the executive vice-chairman and the second-in-command of the group. If I leave, who will take my job? Could it be Shoude? If Shoude, this b@stard takes my job, wait until I come back. When the time came, the executive vice-chairman will belong to him, so would I be emptied?!”

Just as Zynn tried his brains to decline the arrangement of the father, Chengfeng directly said: “Shoude, you will help your brother arrange the plane. Let him set off tonight. His work in the group will be determined in the future. You take care of it for the time being.”

When Shoude heard this, his heart was so excited that he almost cheered it loud.

However, he still suppressed the excitement in his heart, and respectfully said: “Don’t worry, Dad, I will arrange the plane!”

Zynn begged: “Dad, even if you let me go, please give me two days, at least let me have a good chat with Liona!”

Chengfeng waved his hand: “There is nothing to talk about. Based on what I know about Liona, she can’t remarry you, so you might as well cut the mess and divorce her!”

“I…” Zynn’s voice was almost crying.

If you really have to go, there will be too much delay.

Not only the wife’s business but also the heir status of the group is in the doldrums. He also wanted to find out Ruoli’s whereabouts. After that, it’s his own flesh and blood. Now it’s hard to tell, he always has to find a way to find out. What if she is still alive?

If he finds her out on his own, then he can also find a way to secretly arrange a destination for her, let her go to a certain corner of the world, and live incognito peacefully.

But if someone else in the Su family finds her, or the Japanese find her, then she will definitely die!

Seeing that he was unwilling to agree, Chengfeng immediately reprimanded: “What are you thinking? Won’t you even abide by my arrangement?”

Upon hearing this, Zynn immediately realized that he had no room for mediation. In order not to completely offend the old man, he could only gently nod his head and said: “OK Dad, I will listen to you, tonight I”ll go.”

Chengfeng nodded in satisfaction and waved his hand: “Okay, go back and clean up, say goodbye to Zhifei and Zhiyu, and leave in an hour.”

……

Just when Zynn was called away by the housekeeper, Zhifei and Zhiyu were still in their study, looking at the computer screen.

After their mother, Liona, left, she drove back to her family’s home and called the children.

On the phone, Liona told them about Ruoli very calmly. Both Zhifei and Zhiyu were shocked by the news.

Chapter 2232

I am afraid that for any young man in his twenties, it is difficult to accept this reality immediately when he suddenly hears that his father actually has an illegitimate daughter.

Especially Zhiyu.

Like her mother Liona, she has a serious emotional sense of chastity.

Although she has never been in a relationship so far, if such a thing happens to her, she will definitely divorce her husband resolutely like her mother did, without any hesitation.

Therefore, although she will find it difficult to accept this reality for a while, she unconditionally supports all her mother's decisions.

At this point, Zhifei is more or less machismo.

He felt that a man like his father was almost unlikely to be loyal to marriage for a lifetime.

Men who are wealthy to the extreme seldom are satisfied with only one heterosexual partner, so it is actually normal to get into bed with women outside.

After all, he grew up in the upper-class circle, and in this circle, he has seen many men on occasions.

There are illegitimate children and illegitimate daughters, and it's a common practice in this circle.

The most powerful person he has ever seen is a billionaire who engages in using the Internet. He found a lot of women and gave birth to a lot of children with them, and showed that off on social networking sites.

So, in contrast, if Dad had just had a one-night stand with his bodyguard and gave birth to a daughter, Zhifei felt that Dad was already in this circle, relatively low-key and family-oriented.

In fact, women in this circle have long been used to such things.

Of course, he did not say this to his mother and sister, because he understands their characters. If he washes speaks his mind this time, he is afraid that they will scold him.

Zhiyu was very angry inside.

She felt the same for her mother at this time. If she met such a husband, she would definitely leave him without hesitation. So she said to Liona with difficulty covering her anger on the phone, "Mom, I support. You divorced dad! He made this kind of mistake and kept it hidden for so long. This incident is absolutely unforgivable! When I see him, I must ask him face to face!"

Liona is not as passionate as her group but simply said indifferently: “Zhiyu, I told you this because you and your brother are both grown-ups. You have the right to know these things, but this is a matter between us. You don’t need to confront your dad again because of this.”

“In addition, after I divorced your dad, you two can choose to continue living in Su’s house, you can also choose to live in your grandmother’s house, or you can go out and live by yourself, Mom has no objection.”

“In the future, if there is any family gathering at Grandpa’s or Grandpa’s house, you should all participate as usual, but your father and I will no longer attend each other’s family meetings, and everything else will remain the same.”

Zhiyu said unwillingly: “Mom! Why do you have to confront the woman who gave birth to her for this matter? To seduce someone else’s husband and have the face to give birth to a child, this woman is too much!”

“No need.” Liona said calmly: “She is also a poor person. I have nothing to blame her, and you shouldn’t go to her to confront her. Feelings are all personal choices, and there is no right or wrong.”

Zhiyu asked with a choked voice, “Mom, what are your plans next?”

Liona smiled and said: “I have no plans. When your dad comprehends this fully, he will divorce quickly. If he takes time, I will divorce and go out to relax. If he doesn’t respond for a while, then I won’t spend time with him, go out first.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Mom, where do you want to go to relax?”

Liona smiled slightly and said two words: “Aurous Hill!”

Chapter 2233

Liona’s idea of going to Aurous Hill has been buried in her heart for nearly two decades.

Since the death of Changying and his wife, she wanted to go to Aurous Hill to take a look. After that, that was the place where Changying spent his last days.

As a woman who has loved him for most of her life, she especially hopes to go to Aurous Hill for a walk, see, and live for a while, trying to find traces of Changying's existence in Aurous Hill.

However, as a woman who has been married, as a married woman, her moral values have always reminded her that she should not go to Aurous Hill because that is indeed unfair to her husband.

Going quietly to Wade's grave to pay respect to Changying is already what Liona feels most guilty about Zynn in her heart. If she goes to Aurous Hill again, it would have been really inappropriate.

But now, she has no moral constraints.

Zynn's mind derailed first and he had broken the gentleman agreement between her and himself. In that case, she no longer has to be bound by any reason. It is time to realize her wish to visit Aurous Hill.

When Zhiyu heard her mother said that she was going to Aurous Hill, she immediately asked happily: "Mom! brother and I are just planning to go to Aurous Hill! let's go together!"

Liona asked curiously: "What are you going to do in Aurous Hill? Why didn't you listen to me?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "Mom, I am going to Aurous Hill because of the company's business needs. It happens to say that I will take Zhiyu around. If you are also coming, then I will arrange a plane and hotel reservation!"

Liona smiled and said: "You don't need to arrange a hotel. Your grandfather has an old house in Aurous Hill. It has been taken care of for these years. Let's live there when we go."

Zhiyu asked in surprise: "Mom, grandpa still has a house in Aurous Hill. Why have I never heard of it?"

Liona smiled and said: “Your dad is a little apprehensive about Aurous Hill, so I haven’t taken you to Aurous Hill for so many years, so naturally you don’t know about the house.”

Having said that, Liona introduced: “Your grandfather’s ancient house in Aurous Hill is very impressive. It is next to the presidential palace. That house has existed since ancient times, it survived through successive dynasties and until the country became the Republic of China. Over the years, all the people who lived there were big figures. In the 1970s, your grandfather spent a lot of money to buy it, and occasionally he and your grandma live there for a few days.”

When Zhifei heard that his father was a little apprehensive about Aurous Hill, he instantly remembered the past.

He had heard of some things back then, knowing that Changying, his mother’s favorite back then, died in Aurous Hill.

Therefore, his heart suddenly became a little tangled.

At this time, Zhiyu on the side said without hesitation: “Mom, why don’t you go to Grandpa’s house to have a good rest tonight, let’s go to Aurous Hill early tomorrow morning!”

Liona said: “Okay, you two should not talk to your dad about me and him. This is a matter between the two of us. No matter what, it will only affect the relationship between me and him, me and you, or him. You two must not be affected in any way, understand?”

Zhifei and Zhiyu returned in unison: “Understood mom…”

Liona said with satisfaction: “Okay, I’m at your grandmother’s house, so I’ll spend some time here.”

Chapter 2234

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “Mom, then you have a good rest tonight, I will call you tomorrow morning!”

"It is good."

Zhiyu hung up the phone, and Zhifei on the side said with some worry: "Zhiyu, Dad has been a little worried about Aurous Hill. If we go to Aurous Hill with Mom at this time, will he be very angry?"

Zhiyu snorted coldly: "What about getting angry? He had an illegitimate daughter outside, and he took her home grandiosely and put her under the eyes of our family. How could he not think that we would have a family of three? Are you angry?"

After a pause, Zhiyu said angrily: "Seriously, I still want to confront him face-to-face! We should go to Aurous Hill, the three of us, to give him a signal. To let him know that all this was his fault!"

Zhifei said awkwardly: "Hurt, this kind of thing, how can we as children say something..."

As he was talking, Zhifei continued: "There are so many top rich people in this world. Some of these people don't indulge in extramarital affairs. Dad was just confused at that time. Among these people, he is still can be considered to be a very good one."

Zhiyu asked with a very serious expression: "How can you say that? Can a rich person be disloyal to marriage?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "Oh, I didn't mean that. I just said that I don't think our dad's plot is very bad. If he admits his mistakes and regrets sincerely, he can be forgiven. Mom will resolutely follow for a divorce, is it a bit ill-considered? After all, the relationship between them as husband and wife has been for more than 20 years, plus we two children, can't we give our dad a chance?"

Zhiyu said earnestly: "You have a typical sc*mbag thinking! When it gets bigger, the three views are not right! I ask you if you get married in the future and your wife cheats on your back, can you forgive her?"

"I..." Zhifei said awkwardly: "It's not like that. After all, men cheating and women cheating, it is not the same thing..."

"Why isn't it the same thing?" Zhiyu said with some irritation: "Do you feel that there is a matter of inferiority between men and women? A man can be forgiven if a man cheats,

but a woman can't be? Zhifei! I just realized for the first time in so many years, that you are so politically incorrect!"

"I tell you! If you make this kind of mistake in the future, even if your wife forgives you, I won't forgive you! Then I will call you a sc*mbag!"

Zhifei was scolded by Zhiyu, and said with an embarrassing expression: "Oh my aunt, your mouth is too bad, I didn't do anything, why would you become a sc*mbag?"

Zhiyu said coldly: "This kind of thinking is a typical sc*mbag thinking! I think it's great to have two bags of money, so you can mess around outside?"

"If you really want to do this, then you don't want to pursue Qiuyi. After that, Qiuyi is also a lady of everybody. Your sc*mbag thinking is simply not worthy of her!"

"I suggest you, from the entertainment industry, find a female celebrity who is all about money and wants to marry a rich family for power and status!"

"At that time, you will make a good impression with others in advance: you give her enough money and provide her with a good enough life, and she must not interfere with your other affairs, such as being outside with any woman. a win-win for everyone?"

When Zhifei heard this, his face was gloomy, and said, "Am I wrong..."

After speaking, he quickly turned away from the subject and said: "By the way, I will arrange the plane soon and we will fly to Aurous Hill together tomorrow morning!"

Zhiyu saw that he wanted to change the subject and immediately said aggressively: "Zhifei! Respecting women and respecting your partner is a compulsory course and a basic moral principle for every man. If you become a sc*mbag in the future, I will never call you my brother!"

Chapter 2235

This night, the entire Eastcliff was shaken.

The Su family caused a catastrophe in Japan and was named and targeted by the Japanese National Security Agency, which dealt a huge blow to the reputation and influence of the Su family.

At the same time, other Eastcliff families, headed by the Wade family, also started gearing up.

The Su family now has lost a large number of masters and offended the overseas investors. In the future, the Su family will have to tighten up and behave like a principled family. Meanwhile, other families have the opportunity to cannibalize the power of the Su family.

Zhongquan was particularly excited about this.

He felt that this was God's blessing.

Wade's second spring is finally coming!

So he summoned all his children except Cynthia and immediately formulated a three-year plan.

From now on, in the next three years, the Wade family will attack the Su family in an all-round way like the Su family organized the Anti-Leaf Alliance back then!

Not only must we pull the Su family down from the altar, but we must also take our own strength to the next level, leave the Su family far behind, and regain the title of the nation's No. 1 family.

However, Mr. Wade did not immediately start to do it but chose the day of the declaration of war at this year's Ancestors Remembrance Ceremony.

He couldn't hide his excitement and said to all his children: "This time the ancestor worship ceremony will bring the Wade Family branches across the country to Yeling Mountain!"

"At that time, I will use the most solemn ancestor worship ceremony to make all Wade's progeny realize that the Wade family is a large family with an orderly inheritance, a superfamily that was once brilliant! Let all the members bring the highest honor !"

“By then, it will be an unprecedented moment of unity among the Wade family!”

“By then, at the ancestor worship ceremony, on the grounds below the mountain, I will order all the family members to work together to defeat the Su Family, and ask the Su Family to severely punish Zynn, the leader of the Anti-Leaf Alliance!”

“The moment when the Wade Family is up and down with the same enemy, it is the best time for us to fully fight the Su Family!”

When the eldest child Jacob Wade heard this, he was the most excited, and said with vigor in his voice: “Dad! At that time, we will also have an anti-Su alliance! We must knock down the assets of the Su family by half! Let them directly fall out. The sequence of the three major families of Eastcliff!”

Elder Wade sneered: “In Eastcliff, there are many families that have hatred against the Su family. Among them, we have the deepest hatred, followed by the Gu family. If we raise the banner of dealing with the Su family, the Gu family will definitely follow! “

“The most important thing now is to let Charlie Wade and Qiuyi from the Gu family get married soon!”

“Once the two of them get married, the Gu family will definitely help the Wade family without hesitation! At that time, the Su family will be unable to parry and let us slaughter them at will!”

Jacob Wade asked, “Dad, didn’t you still say before if you want Charlie to try, can you get Zhiyu from the Su family?”

Elder Wade waved his hand and chuckled coldly: “I thought that the Su family was overwhelming us in all aspects after all. We just couldn’t beat them, so it’s better to change your mind and let Charlie pursue that Zhiyu. ……”

“But who would have thought that the Su family would encounter Waterloo one after another in Japan? Their vitality is now severely injured. We can go directly to a full-scale war with them, and how can we marry their girl with Charlie?”

Speaking of this, Old Man Wade laughed a few times and said loudly: “Hahaha, God opened your eyes! God opened your eyes!”

The old Sanye Changyun on the side asked, “Dad, what if Charlie doesn’t want to marry Gu’s girl?”

Elder Wade smiled unpredictably: “Charlie will also come to the ancestor worship ceremony. At that time, I will announce the plan of revenge against the Su family in front of all the children of the family, and then announce Charlie and Gu’s union as a way to strengthen our overall power in order to slam the Su family underfoot. He is part of this family, he knows how they have inflicted wounds upon us, I believe he will not refuse!”

Chapter 2236

Eastcliff, Du’s family.

Before Liona got home, her parents and brothers and sisters knew about the scandal in the Su family, and they also knew that Zynn had an illegitimate daughter outside.

Therefore, when she hadn’t come back, the other brothers and sisters of the Du family rushed back one after another at the call of Mr. Du.

Mrs. Du and Mrs. Du were very much aware of Liona’s temperament. They knew that as long as Liona knew about this, she would definitely return to her family’s home immediately. So they didn’t call Liona or let others call Liona. They gathered together and waited for her to return.

When Liona’s car drove into the Du’s mansion, her parents and several siblings greeted her one after another.

Liona saw the whole family appear in front of her, and she was immediately moved to no avail.

Unlike other business families, the Du family has held high positions for generations, so money has never been something worth mentioning to the Du family.

Because they don’t care about money, there is no intrigue between Du’s brothers and sisters.

Among the descendants of the Du family, some have inherited the mantle of Mr. Du in the system and have excellent career prospects; some are devoted to studying their own majors in the top universities or scientific research institutes; some people rarely hear about it. Although the Confucian merchants have a net worth of hundreds of billions, they never show off.

As for Liona and several of her sisters, they all have their own emotional destinations.

Under the education of Mrs. Du from a young age, the women of the Du family did not have a strong sense of professionalism. On the contrary, all of them were experts in family management, and each of them had the fine virtues of a traditional woman.

As soon as Liona got off the car, Mrs. Du stepped forward, holding her hand distressedly, and whispered: “Liona, you are wronged.”

Liona smiled slightly and said, “Mom, don’t say that, I don’t feel wronged at all.”

Old man Du on the side said, “Liona, our family hasn’t gotten together for some time. I’ll let someone burn a charcoal fire. Later, we will have a copper pot-cuisine with the family!”

One of the favorite delicacies of the older generations of Eastcliff people is copper pot-cuisine.

Different from hot pots in other places with induction cookers or gas stoves, the older Eastcliff people must use copper pots with hollow interiors and charcoal to cook meat in copper pots. This is also the way to eat from the palace.

In the severe cold of Eastcliff in winter, it is a wonderful treat to eat elite cuisine while guarding the copper pot.

The five generations of Du’s family were all native Eastcliff people, and naturally, they loved this copper pot-cuisine.

It’s just that these years, the children have their own families, and each family is in a different situation. Although everyone often comes back to visit the elderly, it is really not easy to get together.

Therefore, the old man immediately became addicted, thinking about the family's enjoyment and a good meal, otherwise, if everyone came to comfort Liona, it might be counterproductive.

Sure enough, when the children heard that they were going to eat copper pot-cuisine, they didn't care that it was almost late at night, they were all excited.

Lionamei, the sixth oldest, was Liona's little sister. She immediately stepped forward with excitement and took Liona's arm, and smiled and said, "Second sister, I just have been idle these days. I want to stay at my parents' house. How many days will my sister stay with me?"

Liona smiled and said: "Tonight is okay, but tomorrow is not. I want to go to Aurous Hill tomorrow."

"What?!" Everyone looked at Liona in surprise.

The old man Elijah Du asked, "Liona, do you go to Aurous Hill to grow a tassel?"

Liona checked her head and said frankly: "Yes, Dad, I always wanted to go before, but I couldn't help it. Now I don't have any restrictions, so I want to go there soon, but I have a wish."

Elijah looked a bit lonely and said sincerely: "Changying…Changying…I failed to make Changying my son-in-law. It's the biggest regret of my life…"

Chapter 2237

Elijah sighed, making the expressions of everyone at the scene somewhat regretful.

Mrs. Du hurriedly pinched his waist, and whispered: "You guys, you really don't open the old pot or lift the one we have just prepared, saying this she hurried the kids to go in and get ready to eat!"

Elijah sighed: "Oh, Liona is so big. She sees a lot of things better than us. What I say is also from my heart, there is no need to be cautious about norms."

Liona nodded and said seriously: “Mom, I’m really not angry or uncomfortable about this at least this time, so you don’t need to be too sensitive.”

Old Mrs. Du looked surprised: “Liona, Zynn has been hiding it from you for so many years, are you not angry at all?”

Liona said earnestly: “I am not angry, but feel relieved.”

Elijah smiled and said: “Good thing! It is good to be free! To be honest, for so many years, Dad has always felt that you are unhappy. Now that you can come out, Dad is happy for you!”

Liona nodded seriously and smiled slightly: “Thank you, Dad!”

Elijah laughed and beckoned hurriedly: “Walk around, eat elite cuisine! Your three brothers will accompany me for two drinks for a while!”

As the son of Du’s family, Renel nodded without hesitation and said: “Good dad! Our three brothers will accompany you for a few drinks tonight!”

Lionaping, Liona’s sister Lionaping, also said with a busy smile: “Dad, is there any red wine at home? We three sisters will also accompany you to drink some!”

The sixth child Lionamei smiled and said, “That’s great, Dad, my eldest sister, and my second sister will accompany you!”

Elijah was immediately happy and smiled heartily: “Okay! Your three sisters did not return on New Year’s Eve, so we will treat it as the New Year today!”

Lionamei hurriedly said: “Dad, we want to come with you during the Chinese New Year, but you can’t let anything…”

Elijah said seriously: “You are married to the Shen family and you are the daughter-in-law of the Shen family. You should spend the New Year with your in-laws. The same is true for your two sisters. This is the rule. All three of your brothers will accompany me and your mother for the New Year. If your three sisters also come, they will say that the old man Du is ignorant and only thinks about his own home.”

Lionamei hurriedly said: “I know Dad, I’ll talk to Silong Shen, and I’ll be back with you next New Year’s Eve.”

Elijah smiled and said: “Let’s talk about it then, look at Willson Shen’s meaning, if he is unwilling, don’t force it.”

Afterward, Du’s three sons and three daughters strolled to the dining room with a pair of elderly people.

In the dining room at this time, the chef at home has put a beautiful brass pot on the table. In the middle of the pot, there is a green flame of charcoal, and a pot of clear soup is boiled outside. The table is already full of fresh cuts, All kinds of lamb.

Eastcliff people are very particular about eating mutton. Basically, they don’t eat mutton rolls prepared by machines in hot pot restaurants. They eat pure and fresh hand-cut mutton.

Hand-cut mutton is very particular. According to different parts, mutton has various names, such as upper brain meat, tenderloin, large three-pronged, small three-pronged, and cucumber strips.

Different meats have different cutting methods, different sizes, and thicknesses, and there are many sayings.

The Du family seldom show off their wealth and live a life of the extravagant and wasteful elite, but they are very particular people, they are not about pomp and price, but about taste and essence.

Take food as an example, the Du family’s mouths are more than one.

The fried oil cake at the entrance will not be greasy for a family for ten years, but once they change to poorer craftsmanship, even if the difference is minimal, they will find it difficult to swallow.

Mr. Du has no bad habits all his life, he just loves to smoke.

Chapter 2238

He especially likes to smoke a cigarette produced by a cigarette factory in southern Yunnan.

After the old man smoked for twenty years, the cigarette factory's technology and production line improved, the formula was upgraded, and the cigarette paper and filter material were changed.

Everyone felt that the improved product was more exquisite and higher-grade than before, and the taste was not much worse, but Mr. Du just felt that the taste was not right and couldn't adapt.

Later, because of this, he even fell ill.

When the old man's subordinates heard that the old man was sick and hospitalized, they made a special trip to visit him.

When they asked about the cause, they learned that the old man turned out to be suffering from the taste of the cigarettes he had smoked for 20 years, so they simply made a phone call and asked the cigarette factory to reopen the old production line that had been dismantled and ready to be scrapped, just for the old man. People who produce the original cigarettes can be regarded as curing the old man's heart disease.

However, the old man also felt guilty for using the privilege. He specifically asked his second son, Lionayang, to run to the cigarette factory, verified all the costs of reopening the cigarette factory's production line, and then paid for it all out of his own pocket. This is regarded as accepting the privilege with peace of mind.

In fact, the children of the Du family have inherited the father's exquisiteness.

The more exquisite, the more refined you live.

Therefore, the family not only has high academic qualifications and strong abilities but also inherits the traditional virtues of gentleness, courtesy, frugality, and concession.

At this time, the Du family was sitting around the table, eating the elite cuisine and drinking wine. The eight of them had a lively chat, and they all seemed to be in a very good mood.

At first, everyone was worried that Liona's mood would be lower.

Unexpectedly, Liona's whole state is extremely relaxed and comfortable.

Everyone around here is close relatives, and they can see that her ease and comfort is not the result of the performance, so they are completely relieved.

The old couple is in a particularly good mood. In the past few years, the six children have started a family one after another. No matter which one they look at individually, they all have a very good, even impeccable, but they have always loved Liona.

This is mainly because they have always known that Liona has loved Changying for so many years to no avail. Later, after Changying's wedding, she decided to marry Zynn, which was really impulsive and outrageous.

The night before Liona's marriage, she held the old lady and cried all night, while her sister Lionaping and Lionamei were with them, and they felt distressed.

At that time, Liona wanted to persuade her to repent of her marriage because she felt sorry for her, but she did not agree with her life and death.

After so many years of marriage, although Zynn is very fond of Liona, only Liona's family can tell that she has always been unhappy.

Especially after Changying's accidental death, she became even more taciturn, and even started to eat less and lost interest in religious ceremonies, and became a commoner at home.

But now, everyone can see that Liona is really relieved.

The old man Elijah remembered that Liona was going to Aurous Hill, so he asked, "Liona, how long do you plan to stay in Aurous Hill this time?"

Liona thought for a while and said, "Dad, how long will I stay? I don't know now, just stay and see.

Elijah asked again: "Who will accompany you?"

Liona said: “Zhifei and Zhiyu are with me.”

Elijah nodded: “The old house in Aurous Hill has been very well maintained. You have not been there for many years. You can live there for a few days. If there is nothing wrong with your mother, I will also go to Aurous Hill in two days. In a few days, Eastcliff will be too dry in winter, and your mother had said that she wanted to go to Jiangnan for a few days.”

Chapter 2239

When the entire Du family was enjoying themselves, Zynn had simply packed his luggage and was ready to leave for Australia.

What happened this time made him very passive, and the old man made it clear that he temporarily avoid the limelight, and he could only do it honestly.

Before leaving, he called Zhifei and asked: “Zhifei, you and your sister, come to my study.”

Zhifei was so busy that he said, “OK dad, we’ll come over.”

After speaking, he hung up the phone and said to Zhiyu: “Zhiyu, dad wants us in the study.”

Zhiyu said angrily: “Go by yourself, I don’t want to see him!”

Zhiyu would still find it difficult to accept that her father betrayed her mother and had an illegitimate daughter who was only one year younger than herself, so she was very reluctant to see Zynn at this time.

Zhifei helplessly persuades: “Zhiyu, in matters between parents, we are children, so we should not participate too much. You can’t cut off your dad because of the small mistakes made more than 20 years ago. Father-daughter relationship?”

Zhiyu said seriously: “I don’t want to sever the relationship with him, but I don’t want to see him now. Go and see him yourself.”

Zhifei asked awkwardly: “Then I will see Dad later, if Dad asks you, what would I say?”

Zhiyu blurted out without hesitation: “Then tell him directly, I don’t want to see him now.”

Seeing that Zhiyu was not joking, Zhifei sighed helplessly and said, “Well, I am going then.”

Immediately, Zhifei stood up and stepped out of Zhiyu’s study.

The Su family villa covers a huge area, and the whole is more like a castle. Although the family lives together, they live in different areas of the villa.

Zhifei went downstairs to his father Zynn’s study. After knocking on the door and entering, he saw Zynn with a sad face and smoke, as if he was ten years old suddenly.

Seeing Zhifei coming in, Zynn asked in surprise, “Where is your sister?”

Zhifei said awkwardly: “Zhiyu is a bit…a bit…”

Zynn gave a wry smile and asked, “Zhiyu must be very angry with me, right?”

Zhifei sneered and said: “She is a comparison axis. In fact, this kind of thing should have been taken care of…”

Zynn sighed and said, “Hey, After that, I failed your mother and your brother and sister.”

Zhifei hurriedly said: “Dad, don’t say that…Isn’t it saying that there is nothing right or wrong about feelings, and you don’t have to blame yourself too much…”

Zynn waved his hand: “There is nothing right or wrong about who you like and who you don’t like, but after getting married, you really have to be responsible for your marriage and your spouse. This is because I did not do it right. Knowing that Liona is angry with me is justified. .”

After speaking, he said again: “Zhifei, I call you here, mainly to tell you something. Your grandfather asked me to go to Australia to avoid the limelight. I will leave tonight. I may not be able to come back in a short time.”

“Going to Australia?!” Zhifei asked in surprise: “Dad, why did Grandpa ask you to go to Australia at this time? Why are you leaving so hastily? Even if this is a big mess, there is no need to go to Australia, right? “

Zynn smiled bitterly: “This incident is a scandal between me and your grandfather. Your grandfather asked me to go to Australia. Naturally, he regarded me as the person who was behind the scenes and also asked me to divert the media attention. After I leave, they will definitely leak the news that I ran overnight to Australia, and the media will definitely focus their energy on me.”

Chapter 2240

Zhifei said angrily: “Dad! Grandpa did too much in this matter, right? He betrayed Ruoli. If it is really broken, he is an old fox who can betray his granddaughter. He now quickly found a way to solve the immediate crisis, but also to throw you out as a target, this is not justified!”

Zynn waved his hand and said seriously: “Such words if you talk about it here, don’t repeat them when you leave this room. Your grandpa’s temperament is like…”

“In his eyes, personal interests must be taken care of first in everything. In the face of personal interests, anything can be sacrificed.”

“He can sell Ruoli to the Self-Defense Force today. Who knows if he will sell one of us to a certain interest group tomorrow? So when you are by his side, remember the words: Companion with you, like a tiger! “

Zhifei nodded gently.

Zynn said: “By the way, Zhifei, after I am gone, during this period of time, you and Zhiyu will accompany your mother, and also help me apologize to her, say a few more good things, and have to trouble you by the way. Help me pay more attention to your mother, see what she does, where she goes, who she meets, and let me know.”

After speaking, he quickly explained: “Don’t think too much, I don’t mean to let you help me monitor your mother. The main reason is that I want to try to save my marriage with your mother, so I have to ask you to help.”

Zhifei nodded: “Dad, I understand, don’t worry.”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly said: “By the way, Mom said that she will go to Aurous Hill tomorrow, and Zhiyu and I will also go…”

“To Aurous Hill?!” Zynn asked, “What is your mother going to Aurous Hill for?”

Zhifei hesitated and said: “Um… Maybe Mom wants to relax, I don’t know the details…”

Zynn’s expression was very ugly.

He knew very well why Liona wants to go to Aurous Hill.

He gritted his teeth and thought to himself: “Aurous Hill, is where Changying died back then!”

“She has been lingering for Changying over the years. The idea of going to Aurous Hill definitely doesn’t exist for one or two days!”

“Here just said to divorce me, then she is going to Aurous Hill immediately, Liona, you are too much! In your eyes, do you have a little respect for me?!”

“Today, it just broke out that I had an illegitimate daughter out of marriage. Tomorrow Liona will go to Aurous Hill to miss Changying. If this is becomes known, where will I put my old face!”

Thinking of this, Zynn hated her very much.

Zhifei saw that Zynn’s expression was very ugly. Knowing that he had said something wrong, Zhifei hurriedly changed the subject: “When will you leave, Dad? I’ll see you off.”

Zynn forcibly calmed his mind, retracted his thoughts, and said to Zhifei: “I have to set off in ten minutes. This time I was arranged by your grandfather to go to Australia. Your second uncle is often behind the scenes. I am not here. You and Zhiyu must be careful of him.”

“Second Uncle?” Zhifei frowned and asked, “He always obeyed you, why did he get into trouble with you at this time?”

Zynn sneered: “Since ancient times, no matter how many princes the emperor has, he will only choose a prince to succeed the grand prince. In order for the prince to succeed, he will greatly weaken the strength of other sons and ensure that they are unable to rebel. Your second uncle wants to be the prince, naturally, he will do his best to deal with me.”

Zhifei gritted his teeth: “The second uncle is polite to you and us on weekdays, and welcomes us with a smile. I didn’t expect that this time would suddenly turn around!

Zynn smiled bitterly and said: “Your second uncle is a typical smiling fox, with a knife hidden in his smile and a sword in his mouth. This time I was negligent. He seized the opportunity to cheat me. After I come back, I will make him pay!”

Chapter 2241

As the father and son were talking, Zynn’s cell phone rang.

The screen showed that it was his second brother, Shoude, who was calling.

Thinking of Shoude’s downfall at a critical moment, Zynn was full of hatred, and his mood would naturally not be good.

He directly pressed the speaker and asked in a cold voice: “What’s the matter?”

Shoude smiled and said, “Brother, the car is ready and the plane is ready. It’s time to take you to the airport.”

Zynn gritted his teeth and said coldly: “Okay, I will say a few words to Zhifei, and I will come down in a while.”

Shoude hurriedly said: “Brother, don’t delay any longer, the old man is still waiting for me to report back. What he meant is that you must go as soon as possible, the sooner the better.”

Zynn could only hold back his anger and said, “Okay, I’ll be there in five minutes!”

“Good brother.” Shoude smiled: “I’ll be waiting for you at the door, and I’ll take you to the airport in person!”

Zynn didn’t speak anymore and directly hung up the phone.

Then he looked at Zhifei and said with profound meaning: “Be with your mother more these days. If she has anything to do, report to me in time.”

Zhifei naturally hoped that his parents would be able to reunite, so he nodded very seriously and said, “Don’t worry, Dad, I know.”

Zynn nodded, stood up, dragged the suitcase, and said, “Okay, I’m leaving.”

Zhifei hurriedly asked, “Dad, when will you be back?”

Zynn shook his head and said, “It depends on what your grandpa thinks. I don’t know when.”

After that, Zynn waved his hand: “Don’t say anything.”

Immediately afterward, he took the box and walked out the door.

Zhifei hurriedly took the first step, took the box from him, and said, “Dad, I’ll take you to the airport!”

Zynn said, “No, you must stay here.”

At this time, in the huge villa courtyard, a Lexus LM commercial vehicle was already waiting in the courtyard.

Toyota Alfa itself is already the top commercial vehicle in China. This new Lexus LM is one level higher than Alfa.

Shoude stood outside the car door, looking at Zynn who stepped out with a smile on his face.

With a few meters away, Shoude hurriedly greeted him and said with a cordial smile: “Oh, brother, please get in the car, let’s set off!”

Zynn said coldly: “I am the one who is leaving, what are you anxious for?”

Shoude was not angry, and said with a smile: “Oh, big brother, I am doing this for you? The old man urged me strictly. If you move a little slower, he must be upset again!”

Zynn was very angry. He wanted to give Shoude a bad face, but he didn’t expect that Shoude would use his father as a shield for everything. When he said this, he just shook his face, if he says something bad at this time about the old man, this person will take it directly, a spiced-up version at least.

In desperation, Zynn could only hold back his anger, and said: “Since Dad ordered it, then move quickly!”

After that, he asked the driver to take the suitcase from Zhifei and put it in the back of the commercial vehicle, and said to Zhifei: “Zhifei, take care of your mother and your sister.”

Zhifei hurriedly said: “I know Dad, don’t worry…”

Zynn didn’t say a word, stepped into the back of the commercial car, waved to Zhifei, motioned him to go back.

Shoude smiled and sat beside Zynn, and said to Zhifei: “If you are done, go back and rest. I will send your dad on the plane.”

After speaking, he told the driver: “Okay, drive quickly!”

Chapter 2242

The driver immediately started the car and left.

Zhifei was very disappointed when he saw the commercial vehicle leaving the villa yard.

Tonight is almost more difficult than the night when he and Zhiyu were kidnapped.

At that time, he and Zhiyu were only facing danger to their lives.

But tonight, he experienced a series of changes such as his father's expose of an illegitimate daughter, his parents' relationship changed, his father lost power instantly was sent to Australia.

He was not only worried about his parents' feelings, worried about his father's future but also worried about his own future.

Before tonight, my father was the next heir to the entire Su family.

And he is naturally the heir to the next generation.

However, the changes tonight have changed everything.

Father has lost his father's favor and trust.

If he loses his power and fails to recover, his future will be gloomy.

If I let your second uncle Shoude be the heir, I wouldn't even have a chance!

The worried Zhifei returned to his sister's study in despair. At this time, Zhiyu was still checking the photos of male passengers at the Japanese airport in front of the computer.

Seeing Zhifei coming back, Zhiyu glanced at him and asked a little angrily: "What is Dad looking for? Did he make excuses to clean himself up?"

"No..." Zhifei sighed, "Hey! Dad was driven to Australia by Grandpa!"

"What?!" Zhiyu blurted out in shock: "Dad was driven to Australia? When did this happen?"

"Just now." Zhifei said sadly: "Dad packed his luggage and set off. The second uncle took him to the airport."

Zhiyu asked very puzzledly: “Why did Grandpa drive Dad to Australia?! From the beginning to the end, the relationship with Dad is nothing more than Ruoli’s relationship with him. Exposing an illegitimate daughter is not a big deal, grandpa, why is this?”

Zhifei said, “Dad said, Grandpa, wants him to take the blame.”

Zhiyu’s heart suddenly stunned, and she blurted out: “It’s awful, awful, this is awful… Dad is going to leave, grandpa must have all the shit basins on him… …”

After that, Zhiyu said nervously: “I think, grandpa might declare to the public that the decision to betray Ruoli was made by her dad! That way, he will be able to get rid of the infamy of betraying his granddaughter. Dad is going to be burdened with the black pot of betraying his own daughter!”

Zhifei said helplessly: “There is no other way…Grandpa asked Dad to leave tonight, and Dad can’t help but leave…”

Zhiyu looked at Zhifei and said seriously: “Brother…The Su family may be changing the sky now…”

Zhifei asked: “You feel it too?”

Zhiyu nodded solemnly and said: “Brother, I don’t care about money or power. Anyway, I’m a girl, and I can’t inherit much property, but you are different. It’s our dad this time If you can’t stand up again, then you will be over in the future…”

Zhifei covered his face, and said sadly: “But what can I do? I can see that Grandpa is eager to shake the pot now, and the best person to stop that is our dad…”

“Furthermore, the pot of betrayal of his own daughter is too cruel. Once this charge is confirmed to our dad, then in the eyes of outsiders, our dad will have an extremely ruthless image, and the impact must be extremely bad. Just using this point, Grandpa would never let him inherit the position of Su Family Patriarch…”

Having said this, Zhifei sighed faintly: “Oh…In the family, maybe from now on, he won’t be able to get up again…”

Zhiyu's beautiful eyebrows wrinkled tightly. She clenched her neat little white teeth, and resolutely said: "No! We must help our dad get back the position of an heir!"

Zhifei blurted out and asked: "How to grab it?!"

Zhiyu said coldly: "Don't ask first. Tomorrow we will go to Aurous Hill with mom, and stay away from this place of right and wrong for the time being. I have my own way how to help Dad regain all this!"

Chapter 2243

After half an hour.

A Boeing 747 transformed private jet launched from Eastcliff Airport.

This aircraft of the same model as the U.S. Presidential Air Force One, with a typical three-level cockpit layout, can be fully loaded with up to 467 passengers.

But now, on the entire plane, apart from the crew, there is only one passenger, and this passenger is Zynn.

The flight distance from Eastcliff to Queensland, Australia is about 9,000 kilometers.

It is impossible for ordinary small and medium private planes to fly directly on such long routes.

Only a large passenger aircraft such as the 747 with a range of more than 10,000 kilometers can complete a direct flight.

At this time, Zynn was very depressed on the plane.

Looking outside the window, the brightly lit night view of Eastcliff is getting bullsh!ttier, and his mood is getting heavier.

Just less than twenty minutes after the plane took off, someone sent a set of photos to the mailboxes of reporters from major media in Eastcliff.

This set of photos was taken from a long-distance sneak shot of Zynn, rushing to the airport, going through security, and boarding the plane.

Because it was at night, the photo was a little blurry and there was some noise, but the photographer was just right so that people can recognize the person in the photo at a glance, that is, Zynn.

In addition to sending these photos to reporters, the sneak shots also revealed gossip to reporters. The news stated:

“The truth about Ruoli’s incident is that Elder Su did not participate in the whole affair. It was Ruoli’s biological father, Zynn, who conspired with the Self-Defense Force to betray Ruoli!”

The other party also said: “The reason why Zynn wants Ruoli to die is that he does not want Ruoli to be exposed as his illegitimate daughter! He wants this secret to fall into the sea forever!”

The other party even broke a story, saying: “After the incident was revealed, Liona, Zynn’s original wife, immediately returned to her natal family and unswervingly wanted to divorce Zynn, and Zynn left Eastcliff overnight and went to Australia. In fact, he was afraid that the things that he was behind the scenes would be revealed! That’s why he escaped avoiding the limelight overnight and asked his father Chengfeng to stay in Eastcliff to bail him out.”

The media got this clue and immediately regarded it as explosive news, so they broadcast it in the first place!

As soon as the news appeared, it immediately caused a shock of public opinion!

Previously, the Japanese National Security Agency said that Chengfeng, the old man of the Su family, betrayed Ruoli.

In contrast, to the domestic people, it is Zynn who betrayed Ruoli’s, which sounds more credible.

The reasons are as follows.

The first point is that Ruoli is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn. Zynn wants to defend his reputation, his personal settings, and his marriage. Therefore, he would not want to see Ruoli's identity exposed. Therefore, he killed her. This is the fundamental motive;

The second point is that the order to destroy the Matsumoto family to Ruoli in Japan was given by Zynn. This shows that Zynn's methods are extremely cruel and vicious, and can be described as inhumane. Therefore, he wanted to kill her. If you silent the mouth that knows secrets, that
s better;

The third point is that Zynn must have a ghost in his heart. Otherwise, it is impossible to set off for Australia without hesitation the night after the incident. This run proves that he definitely has a big problem!

With the continuous spread of news articles, Zynn immediately became the most inferior person in the hearts of the people across the country.

It was he who ordered the killing of dozens of elder and children of the Matsumoto family, it was he who pushed his own daughter into the fire pit with his own hands, and it was he who fled in embarrassment with his tail sandwiched in the first place!

As a result, there was a wave of a crusade against Zynn on the Internet!

It's just that Zynn was still on the plane at this time and didn't know what was happening behind him.

Chapter 2244

……

At the same time, the study of Chengfeng, the father of Su.

Shoude graciously took a tablet computer, presented media reports and netizen comments to Chengfeng one by one, and said with a smile: "Dad, in this way, everyone will no longer rely on Ruoli's affairs. The old man's head is up again."

Elder Su nodded in satisfaction, and at the same time, he was completely relieved.

The older people are, the more they cherish feathers, especially for people like Mr. Su.

He was wise for a lifetime, even the goal and life idol in the minds of countless people.

Seeing the age when he is about to retire if Ruoli is really overturned in the gutter, then his fame will not be guaranteed.

Therefore, deep down in his heart, he is extremely eager to shake this black pot out, and the cleaner he shakes, the better.

It's just that before that, he hadn't figured out what method he should use to completely shake the pot.

After that, what he did was exposed by the National Security Agency of Japan, and all they exposed were facts. He couldn't argue with anything, and couldn't refute it at all.

However, he really did not expect that the head of his second son, Shoude, was so brilliant!

He originally planned to send the eldest son Zynn to Australia first, and then give the eldest son Zynn all the matter of destroying the Matsumoto family.

As for uniting with the Self-Defense Forces to betray Ruoli, the old man himself did not expect that he would really get out.

However, what Shoude did is really beautiful!

He had someone secretly took photos of Zynn boarding the plane and then sent an anonymous manuscript to the media.

Immediately afterward, he successfully dumped all the black pots on Zynn!

His trick is to be regarded as a textbook level!

Among them, the clue chain is clear and the story logic is complete. Although most of them are fabricated, they appear to be justified and convincing.

Elder Su was very happy, After that, his fame was finally completely preserved, which was more important than anything else.

He didn't want to end up with infamy at his age and be cast aside by others after his death.

So now he is really happy and relaxed.

However, he was not good to praise Shoude directly, so he said with some emotion: "Hey! in this matter, I wronged and needed to be defended!"

Upon hearing this, Shoude hurriedly sighed: "Yes, Dad, brother made terrible mistakes in this matter..."

As he said that, he turned around and said seriously: "Dad! But then again, we Su family, anyone can lose face, but you can't!"

"Your old man is the mainstay of the Su family, the backbone of the seven brothers and sisters, and the grandfather emperor who has inherited the genealogy in the hearts of all the descendants of the Su family. You must never leave a stain like Ruoli in your life! "

"So, for the sake of your fame, for your glorious image, eldest brother will share the worries for you, that is also right!"

Shoude's words directly touched Chengfeng's heart!

He could no longer hold back the joy deep in his heart immediately. While stroking his beard, he smiled and said, "Shoude, you are right! You made a great contribution to this matter today, and I will do it for you in my heart. Write it down!"

Chapter 2245

The news about Zynn suddenly dominated all the media headlines.

Zhiyu and Zhifei were very angry about this. Zhifei even went to his grandfather several times to question the cause, but Zhiyu stopped him.

Zhiyu knew very well that it was grandpa, deliberately trying to protect himself and sacrifice his dad, so going to confront him now would only make him angry.

Instead of this, it's better not to say a word honestly and even go to Aurous Hill with mother as planned early tomorrow morning.

As for how to help Dad come back, Zhiyu had her own plan in mind.

It's just that now she has to wait patiently for the opportunity.

At the same time, the He family evacuated all the masters in the Su family overnight.

The Patriarch Luther He, Ruoli's grandfather, directly ordered internally that the children of the He family must not do anything for the Su family until the Su family gave a clear explanation.

At the same time, he also called Chengfeng and asked the Su family to give him a clear explanation.

Chengfeng promised, but in reality, he didn't pay attention to him at all.

At the moment he just wants to keep his reputation. As for whether Luther will turn his face with him, he doesn't care at all.

After all, after his cooperation with the Self-Defense Forces was exposed, he knew that no matter if this matter was carried out by himself or Zynn, the He family could no longer serve the Su family.

That being the case, why continue to waste energy on the He family.

This night.

Ruoli, who was under residential surveillance at the Issac Hotel, did not know what was happening outside.

She was lying on the soft and luxurious big bed in the hotel, tossing and turning, and everything in her mind was Charlie's figure.

She couldn’t figure out why this man had such a strong strength.

Even more, can’t figure out why this man saved her life.

“After that, I rushed to kill him at the time. Instead of retaliating against me, he saved my life. Is this what people mean to retaliate with virtue?”

“Thinking about it, that man is really extraordinary”

Early the next morning.

A private jet landed in the peaceful ancient city of Aurous Hill.

This plane is the private plane of Renel, the son of Du’s family.

Liona did not want to take the Su family’s plane anymore, so her eldest brother Renel sent her his own plane.

After the plane stopped, Liona, who was nervous, walked down the spiral staircase, accompanied by a pair of children.

In her heart, she has been thinking about Aurous Hill for nearly twenty years.

For twenty years, she would sleep with Changying’s name silently every day. When she thought of Changying, she couldn’t help thinking of Aurous Hill.

Changying is the love of her life.

Back then, Changying died in Aurous Hill, but now she finally has the opportunity to come to cherish her memory, and it is naturally difficult to calm down in her heart.

As soon as a family of three arrived at the arrival hall of the airport, a middle-aged man respectfully greeted her and said, “Miss, you must be exhausted.”

Chapter 2246

It was an old housekeeper from the Du family in Aurous Hill.

Liona met him when he was still young. In the past two decades, the old housekeeper has been taking care of the old house in Aurous Hill. Liona also married the Su family, so the two have never met again.

However, Liona recognized him at a glance, and said respectfully: “Uncle White, long time!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly instructed the pair of children next to her: “zhifei, Zhiye, hurry up and meet Grandpa White.”

Zhifei and Zhiyu hurriedly said respectfully: “Hello, Grandpa White!”

The old butler hurriedly bowed to thank her, and then flattered Liona said: “I didn’t expect the second lady to remember me.”

Liona smiled and said: “Why won’t I remember, you used to be in charge of the house next to Prince Gong’s Mansion in Eastcliff. Later, after the father donated the house to the national museum, you came to Aurous Hill.”

The old butler nodded repeatedly and said with emotion: “After I came to Aurous Hill, I went back to Eastcliff twice a year to report to my master, but every time I went in a hurry, I hurried back after the report, so I never saw you again. “

As he said, he couldn’t help sighing: “Oh, the second lady, you haven’t been to Aurous Hill for more than 20 years, right? I remember that before you got married, you would come to visit the old lady every year, and then you didn’t come back much. “

Liona nodded and said, “I haven’t been here since Changying passed away in Aurous Hill.”

The old housekeeper was startled when he heard the words, and he couldn’t help but sighed: “You said Young Master Chang Ying was such as talent.”

Liona asked him: “By the way, Uncle White, you were in Aurous Hill before Changying’s accident. Do you know anything about that year?”

The old housekeeper said with a grimace: “When Mr. Chang Ying came to Aurous Hill, the master told me that he said that Mr. Chang Ying was coming. Maybe there was

some conflict with his family, plus the Eastcliff side. he was under a lot of pressure, so he came to Aurous Hill to relax. He asked me to find Mr. Changying, invited his family of three to live in the old house for a few days, and asked me to tell Mr. Changying that if he wanted, their family of three could stay in the old house, treat the old house as your own home"

Liona asked quickly: "Then what then? Did they come here?"

The old butler shook his head and said, "Young Master Changying came here by himself, but he just visited and asked me to thank him, but he didn't agree to stay."

Liona asked again: "Then did he say anything?"

The old butler thought for a moment and said: "At that time, Young Master Chang Ying said that he also encountered something and did not want to cause trouble to the Du family, so he thanked him and left.

Liona nodded in a sense of disappointment, with melancholy for a while.

At this time, the old butler was busy and said again: "By the way, Miss, let's stop talking here. The car is waiting outside. Let's go home first!"

Liona nodded and said, "OK Uncle White, let's go home first."

Outside the airport, three cars are parked side by side.

Liona said to Zhifei and Zhiyu: "Zhifei, Zhiyu, sit in the back car, I'll sit in the middle car, and chat with your grandfather White by the way."

The brothers and sisters naturally agreed to come down and board the last red flag.

The old housekeeper opened the back row of the red-flag car in the middle for Liona, and after Liona got in, he got into the co-pilot.

As the convoy left the airport, Liona asked the old butler: "Uncle White, I want to ask you something"

The old butler hurriedly said, “Second Miss, just ask!”

Liona said: “Uncle White, I heard people say that Changying came to Aurous Hill with his wife and children. Since he didn’t want to live in our old house, where did he live in the end?”

The old housekeeper explained: “Young Master Changying also likes the old mansion very much. At that time, he asked me to help him find it, so I asked a friend to find him a slightly remote old mansion.”

“The house used to be the mansion of a great military ruler, but after escaping, it was handed over to others to take care of. After a long time, the house was abandoned.”

“But Mr. Chang Ying liked it very much, so he rented it and renovated it himself.”

Liona suddenly said with excitement, “Uncle White, can you take me to see it?”

Chapter 2247

At this time, Charlie, just pushing his electric bike, came out of the gate of Tomson’s villa.

Claire’s company has ended the Spring Festival holiday and officially went to work, and his father-in-law Jacob has also begun to reinvest in the affairs of the Calligraphy and Painting Association.

In the morning, Elaine, who was on crutches, made breakfast. After Jacob and Claire finished their meal, they drove a BMW to their business. Charlie cleaned the house and prepared to go out to buy some meat and eggs.

The small vegetable garden at home can provide the vegetables and fruits that most families need, but meat and eggs are still available at the vegetable market.

Charlie rode out and did not rush to set off. Instead, he parked the car on the side of the road in the Tomson Villa area, resting his feet on the ground, and took out his mobile phone to call Issac.

Charlie read all the scandals that broke out in the Su family last night.

The direction of public opinion condemned Chengfeng from the beginning and then turned the spearhead to direct Zynn. Charlie could tell at a glance that this was Chengfeng's self-protection trick.

It seems that there are already conflicts in the Su family now, which is very exciting good news for Charlie.

Although he is still not sure whether the murderer of his parents was the Su family, he must make the Su family pay a huge price because of the fact that the Su family had formed an anti-leaf alliance.

Now that the Su family began to disintegrate internally, for him, it was naturally an excellent situation.

Next, how to make the Su Family disintegrate more thoroughly and make the Su Family go bullsh!ther and bullsh!ther on the road of unrest is what Charlie is most concerned about right now.

In his view, Ruoli is definitely a nuclear weapon that can further disintegrate the Su family.

As soon as the phone call to Issac was answered, he asked, "Mr. Issac, how are Ruoli and the others now?"

Issac hurriedly said: "Back to the young master, I just sent someone breakfast. According to the food delivery person, they are all in good condition."

Charlie asked again: "After breaking their connection with the outside world, they didn't have any awkwardness, did they?"

"No." Issac laughed: "The crew members are still afraid that others will know that they are back. Even if they give them a mobile phone, they dare not call outside."

Charlie asked, "What about Ruoli? How is the state?"

Issac said: "According to her subordinates, she has nothing to be dissatisfied with, but she asked about you."

Charlie asked curiously: “Oh? What did she ask about me?”

Issac smiled and said, “She asks when you will be there, and she wants to discuss something with you.”

“Yeah.” Charlie checked the time. It is only 9:30 in the morning. As long as he can buy the meat and come back at 11, he won’t delay Elaine cooking lunch, so he said: “Well, let me Go by in a while.”

“OK young master.” Issac said respectfully: “Should I drive to pick you up?”

“No, I’ll ride a battery car, it’s easy.”

Charlie didn’t actually have a good impression of Ruoli.

Although this woman is very beautiful and has a very hot body, her heart is also very vicious.

If he hadn’t guessed it by himself, she was the illegitimate daughter of Zynn, and he would never save her life.

She was kept alive just to make the Su family sick.

After that, it is very easy to kill a general of the Su family, but it is not so easy to create a deadly enemy for the Su family.

If you can let Ruoli, like yourself, treat the Su family as enemies, it will definitely add a lot of trouble in the future.

Chapter 2248

This is Charlie’s purpose for keeping Ruoli alive.

He planned to send Ruoli back to Eastcliff when the time was right.

Immediately, he put away the phone, turned the accelerator of the battery car, the little machine made a buzzing sound, and quickly rushed out.

After leaving the Tomson community, Charlie turned right by bicycle and was about to go to Issac's hotel. He heard a familiar voice behind him shouting with some nervousness: "Brother-in-law!"

Charlie turned his head subconsciously and saw a familiar woman beckoning to him on the sidewalk behind him.

"Wendy?" Charlie was very puzzled when he saw the woman clearly.

It's not a day or two since my family and Mrs. Willson's family turned their faces. For so long, the family has been in the same situation.

Not to mention that they will not say hello when you meet. If the mother-in-law Elaine sees her family on the terrace of the villa, she couldn't wait to scold him for an hour to relieve her hatred.

So, he didn't quite understand, what did Wendy mean?

Moreover, why is she willing to call him brother-in-law? Didn't she call him trash before?

Thinking of this, he frowned and asked: "Are you okay?"

Wendy hurried two steps to Charlie, and said with a bit of shame: "Brother-in-law, why are you going there?"

Charlie said coldly: "I'm going to buy vegetables, why?"

Wendy bit her lip lightly, and asked anxiously: "Brother-in-law, can you take me to the Pearl River Regency? It's not far from here. An electric bike can be there in 20 minutes… ."

Charlie looked at her up and down, and saw that she was dressed very formally, with light makeup, and said with a sneer: "You dignified Miss Willson, riding on my electric bike is too cheap? Why? Why? Same, then I will start to rinse the car first?"

Wendy immediately lowered her head ashamed, when she heard this.

At this moment, what she thought of was the situation when she was sitting in Gerald White's Bentley car when she saw Charlie downstairs in the Emgrand Group.

"At that time, Charlie rode this electric bike…"

"At that time, she didn't put Charlie in her eyes at all. She always felt that he was a complete worthless man, so she really didn't look down on him with half-eyeballs even."

"But, who could have imagined that today, more than half a year later, Charlie became the master of Aurous Hill, but she was reduced to being a courtesy lady who wanted to support the family for two hundred yuan a day?"

"Moreover, in order to save some money to feed her grandma, dad, and brother, she was even reluctant to take the bus or take a taxi…"
Thinking of this, she plucked up the courage and said in a very humble manner:
"Brother-in-law…Don't make fun of me. Our family is in such a downturn now. I am still a little Miss of Willson family. ….."

After finishing speaking, she raised her head and looked at Charlie with red eyes, and said guiltily: "Brother-in-law… the previous things were all my bad and I was wrong. I shouldn't have look down on you. I shouldn't have put the fight against you and Claire everywhere. Life has taught me too many lessons. I am also deeply aware of my mistakes. I hope that you can live without regard to the villains and stop following me with the negative memories from the past…"

When Wendy said this, Charlie was somewhat surprised.

He really didn't expect Wendy to say such a thing.

What he didn't expect was that when Wendy said this, her tone and attitude were very sincere.

He could see that Wendy's words were from the bottom of the heart, not just talking.

Seeing Wendy sincerely apologized and realizing that she was wrong, Charlie's attitude eased a little, and said lightly: "Knowing that a mistake can be corrected, there is no way better to be good. If you really realize that you did a mistake in the first place, it is not too late to wake up now. "

Chapter 2249

Hearing what Charlie said, Wendy nodded in a hurry, even her voice choked up, and said seriously: "Brother-in-law, you are right...I now...I am awake now..... I am no longer the old lady who had a high-level eye, unlearned, and a dog-eyed little girl..."

Then, she opened the zipper of the down jacket a little bit, revealing the blue etiquette uniform inside, and said: "Brother-in-law, look, I have started doing a job by myself now, and I will be a welcome guest in the newly opened Red Woods community. ....."

Charlie asked curiously: "How did you become a welcoming guest? If I remember correctly, you are a college student anyway, isn't it better to find any job than to be a welcoming guest?"

Wendy whispered in a very ashamed voice: "This...brother-in-law...to tell you, my dad and my elder brother were beaten to be useless people because of their plot against my second aunt. Now I can only lie in bed and can't do anything. My grandmother is too old and lost weight. The stimulation of my second aunt has not been relieved, so I can't go out to find a job. I can only make money. To support a family..."

Speaking of this, Wendy sobbed a few times and choked: "But...but I can't find those good jobs, because such jobs pay a month later, but my Dad, my brother and my grandma, the three of them are still waiting at home, I will make money and go back to fill their stomachs..."

"So... so I can only find a job like this that can pay me daily..."

Charlie nodded lightly.

When she and her old husband went to the supermarket to make purchases a year ago, he saw Mrs. Willson who helped customers pull plastic bags in the supermarket.

At that time he knew that the Willson family was exhausted.

In the past, they leaned on Regnar, and they could be considered well-off.

But later Noah Willson and Harold got into a catastrophe and tied Cynthia and Elaine together, and Regnar also completely offended Cynthia.

In the end, Regnar learned of his identity as the young master of the Wade family, so he could only kneel to him and seek a way to survive.

Now that Regnar has become Orvel's licking dog, it is naturally impossible to give the Willson family any chance.

Had it not been for that, he still wanted to leave the Willson family one last escape, the Willson family would have been swept out by Regnar.

However, Charlie didn't feel sorry for them if he left this back path for them.

He felt that since ancient times, the sages have concluded that the wicked have their own truths.

Therefore, instead of letting them get out of Tomson, it is better to let them feel the deep water in Tomson.

Therefore, Regnar only looked for a relationship and released Gina Jones and the others in advance.

Charlie had already figured out Mrs. Willson clearly. He knew that if Mrs. Willson saw Gina and the three of them want to live in a villa with him, she would do everything possible to drive Gina away. This would offend Gina to death, as predicted.

Originally, Gina and the three were still grateful to Mrs. Willson. If Mrs. Willson treated them well, they would definitely go all out to give back the favor to Mrs. Willson.

In that case, with the help of three big and haughty village women, Mrs. Willson's family can at least have enough to eat.

However, Charlie just determined that Mrs. Willson would not choose this path.

Therefore, he deliberately let Old Lady Willson experience the feeling of shooting herself in the foot.

The original help turned into an enemy, which definitely make Old Lady Willson miserable.

And Mrs. Willson did not disappoint him.

Now, it is obvious that Mrs. Willson has been struggling to feed a family of four alone, so Wendy can only carry the burden of supporting it.

Chapter 2250

Charlie looked at Wendy in front of him. Although his impression of her was slightly changed, he did not sympathize with her.

Immediately, he spoke faintly: “Red Woods is not far from here. If you take a car, the starting price is almost the same.”

Wendy hurriedly said: “Brother-in-law…I can’t think to split my money in half now. I can’t bear to take the bus, let alone take a taxi…”

As she said, she pointed to the high heels under her feet and said: “I was going to walk straight over, so that I can save some money. I just saw you passing by here, so I mustered up the courage to apologize to you. By the way, can you give me a ride…”

In fact, Wendy now has a good impression of Charlie.

Since the day before the Chinese New Year, when many big figures in Aurous Hill came to pay Charlie New Year’s greetings, she realized that she had made a huge mistake when she looked down on Charlie.

She also realized that the current Charlie is no longer comparable to the old Charlie.

Moreover, he has always been very good at Claire, and Wendy also sees it.

Therefore, her current view of Charlie has changed drastically from before.

When she came out today, She just saw Charlie riding a bike passing by, so she mustered up the courage to call him.

But Charlie really couldn't give Wendy a good impression, so he said, "I still have something to do. I can't take you there I am not going along with the Pearl River Woods."

Although Wendy felt lost in her heart, she did not continue to entangle herher. She nodded very refreshingly and said, "Brother-in-law, it's okay, if you have anything to do, please do it first. I'll just go over myself."

Seeing that she was still wearing high heels, she couldn't get there in less than 40 minutes. He felt a little sympathetic, so he said: "Well, let's add a PayPal account, and I will transfer some money to you. "

Wendy subconsciously said, "No need, brother-in-law...I can't ask for your money..."

Charlie said calmly: "You just call me brother-in-law, sincerely, I should help you, not to mention that you met me, and if you meet your sister, she will definitely help you too."

Claire has always been kind and doesn't like to hold grudges. If she was shown the appearance of Wendy, she would definitely help.

When Wendy heard this, she was touched and ashamed, and choked up, "Brother-in-law, I used to be so cruel to you, you are still willing to help me... I am... I am... "

Speaking of this, Wendy couldn't help crying.

Today, she really understood what it means to repay grievances with virtue.

Like others, she has offended others before, so it is easier for him to pay her back with the same coin.

However, instead of ridiculing and mocking her, Charlie was willing to help, which really surprised her.

Charlie said at this time: "Okay, don't cry, don't shirk, hurry up and add a PayPal, I have something to take care of, I have to go."

Wendy was so busy that she nodded her head again and again, but when she reached into her pocket, she realized that she didn't have a mobile phone...

Her mobile phone was taken away by Regnar's people a long time ago.

So, she said nervously, "Brother-in-law…that…I…I…I don't have a mobile phone…"

Chapter 2251

"You don't have a cell phone?!"

Charlie felt very unbelievable about Wendy's words.

These days, even the aunts who set up street stalls have smartphones, and Wendy, a young and fashionable girl, does not even have a mobile phone. This is indeed a bit unbelievable.

Wendy saw Charlie's face full of shock, and the whole person was even more embarrassed, and she kept saying: "Brother-in-law…I…I…My phone was previously… .. was taken away by Regnar…"

Wendy said, lowering her head in shame.

After these words, she really felt that she couldn't hold her face at all.

The entire Willson family is indeed at an end.

She can't even use a mobile phone, this is what it is like to be poor…

When Charlie heard this, he suddenly understood.

After Regnar returned, he hated the Willson family deeply. He knew that he had not dealt with the Willson family, so naturally he was going to come down hard.

In fact, this kind of thing is not good, if he says hello to Regnar, Regnar will definitely restore their previous living standards, and even continue to invest in the Willson family to bring the family back to life.

After that, it only takes tens of millions to revitalize the Willson family. Although Regnar has lost most of his fortune, After that, the lean camel is bigger than a horse, and a little leaking out of his fingers is enough for the Willson family to eat and drink.

However, Charlie did not intend to do this.

Today, the Willson family is definitely on their own account, especially the old lady and Noah Willson, who has been deliberately fighting against Charlie and his family.

Therefore, they must be punished.

Thinking of this, Charlie made up his mind to give Wendy a little favor at most, which was a reward for her to know how to return, sincerely apologize to him, and call him brother-in-law.

Charlie has always been a clear-cut person.

As long as the crime was not a capital crime, a certain amount of forgiveness can be granted on the basis of serious repentance.

For example, Regnar's family, although Wu Qi is a sc*mbag, in the final analysis, the crime is not to die. Although Regnar and his eldest son Roger are domineering, they also did not commit a capital crime.

Therefore, the three of them, although there are many hardships, have survived to the present.

However, Regnar's brother-in-law Xue Nanshan has done all bad things and lost his conscience. This kind of person can say nothing to keep him, even if he decides to do good for a lifetime, he cannot keep him, and is already unforgivable.

At this time, Charlie flipped through his pockets, found a fifty banknote, handed it to Wendy, and said, "Well, take a taxi."

Wendy hesitated a bit, wondering whether she should take the fifty yuan.

Although it was only fifty yuan, for her, it was a lot of money and it could play a big role.

Her current workday is only two hundred yuan. In addition to food, she has to buy some basic medicine for Noah and Harold.

In fact, after these two people are removed, each person needs at least tens of thousands of treatment fees to recover quickly, but because they can't pay, they can only rely on a little bit of physical treatment, and the recovery speed is slow.

Coupled with the lack of nutrition, the current situation of the two people is such that they may not really be able to get out of bed and walk after a year.

Therefore, Wendy also hopes to make as much money as possible, even if it is only a few dozen yuan more, at least she can buy half a pound of meat for her father and brother, or buy two big bones to make soup and drink.

So, she bowed to Charlie and said sincerely: "Thank you, brother-in-law...I am indeed short of money now, so I won't be polite to you..."

After that, she took the fifty yuan with both hands.

Charlie nodded, and said: "Take a taxi, you can get it for ten yuan."

Although Wendy was a little bit reluctant, since Charlie had said so, she did not dare to disobey, and quickly said: "OK brother-in-law, thank you, brother-in-law!"

Charlie gave a hum and asked her: "When do you get off work?"

Wendy whispered softly: "Customers who visit the house usually start from 10 o'clock in the morning and go to more than 7 o'clock, so we don't get off work until 7:30."

Charlie nodded and said: "Okay, then hurry up and go, I'm leaving too."

Chapter 2252

Wendy hurriedly bowed again and said, "Brother-in-law, slow down, pay attention to safety on the road."

"Well, time to go."

Charlie waved his hand, pressed the accelerator of the battery car, and left quickly.

Wendy looked at Charlie's back and was filled with emotion.

At this moment, what she hopes most is not how much money she will make or the favor of the rich.

What she hopes most is to be able to sit in the back seat of Charlie's battery car.

Because she felt that the back seat must look very easy and comfortable to sit in.

……

Charlie rode a battery car to Issac's hotel.

Issac had already waited at the door in person.

Seeing Charlie riding over, he hurriedly stepped forward and said, "Oh, master, your status is really not suitable for riding this kind of electric bike anymore. Why didn't you drive the car Solomon White gave you before? You don't like supercars. Do you?"

Charlie nodded: "That kind of car is not practical, and it is indeed too arrogant. As long as it is driven out, I will be chased by everyone, to watch and take pictures. I don't like such a high-profile feeling."

Issac hurriedly said: "Then I should arrange a low-key luxury car for you? What do you think of Phaeton?"

Charlie waved his hand: "No, I'm used to riding an electric bike. Aurous Hill is not too big. In such a small area in the city, I can run with an electric bike. However, I haven't recharged these days. Yes, you will arrange for someone to charge this for me later."

With that, he parked the electric bike at the door and urged: "Come, take me to see Ruoli."

Issac hurriedly said to a valet parking boy next to him: "Quickly park Mr. Wade's electric bike, wipe the inside and out of the car, and then recharge it."

“OK President Issac!”

The little boy responded and hurried over to push the electric bike away.

Charlie and Issac stepped into the hotel, and Issac took him directly to the top floor of the hotel.

The top floor of the hotel is the administrative zone, which is specially prepared for big bosses and big people.

The characteristic of the administrative zone is that the area is relatively independent, and when the hotel is designed, several administrative areas have been built on the administrative floor. Each administrative floor has only one entrance, one elevator room, and one stairwell, between other administrative floors. Thickened reinforced concrete walls are used as a partition.

This is not only safer and more private but also more convenient for security personnel to carry out their work.

Otherwise, if it is an ordinary floor, there are several elevators, several sets of stairs, and air corridors connected, the route all complicated, and it is not easy for the big people to live in for reasons of security.

Ruoli and others were placed in one of the administrative areas, and Issac also arranged a lot of confidants to guard here to ensure that nothing goes wrong.

At this time, Ruoli was wearing a corset and sports underwear sent by the waitress. In the living area of the room, she was running and exercising for internal strength training.

For martial arts masters like her, talent is far from enough, and daily practice is also essential.

Only with ten or twenty years of hard work without slack it can be possible to become a martial artist.

However, Ruoli now feels that she has never been able to settle down and concentrate on training.

Because, as long as she tried to sink her heart, she couldn't help but think of Charlie in her mind.

Just when she couldn't find the feeling, the doorbell rang.

At this moment, she intuitively felt that Charlie might be here, and she was suddenly happy.

Afterward, she rushed to the door in two steps and opened it directly.

When she saw Charlie standing outside the door, she couldn't help but smile and blurted out: "Mr. Wade, you are finally here!"

After speaking, she suddenly realized that she was wearing only sports underwear, and her entire neck and chest were covered with sweat. She screamed in fright and blurted out: "Oh! Mr. Wade, wait a moment!"

As soon as the voice fell, she quickly closed the door...

Chapter 2253

Charlie actually hadn't had time to see Ruoli's perfect figure and curve clearly before she closed the door.

At this time, Ruoli was ashamed and impatient, she quickly found a bathrobe and put it on, then blushed and ran back to open the door.

Facing Charlie, her face was already red as if there were two sunrise clouds, and she said shyly: "I'm sorry Mr. Wade, just now I...I just opened the door too abruptly... "

Although Ruoli is a cruel martial arts master, emotionally, she is still a virgin who has never been tempted by the opposite s3x.

Therefore, when facing Charlie, her embarrassment made her look like a martial arts master.

Charlie was somewhat embarrassed at this time.

Ruoli is the same as Qin Aoxue, the little pepper of the Qin family because they have received professional training all the year-round, so both of them have excellent figures. Therefore, although the incident happened suddenly and hastily, it really feasted his eyes.

It's just that Qin Aoxue didn't have the natural cold temperament of Ruoli.

To put it bluntly, after getting acquainted with Qin Aoxue, she is like the little girl next door that all men like.

But Ruoli had absolutely no such temperament.

It wasn't because she was somewhat cramped in front of Charlie. In fact, her image in front of people always carried the taste of being far-sighted and not indecent and even brought a cold and dangerous feeling to most men.

After slightly adjusting his mentality, Charlie asked Ruoli: "Are you satisfied with your stay here?"

Ruoli hurriedly said: "Very satisfied...I heard that this is the best hotel in Aurous Hill, but I didn't expect Mr. Wade to be so polite..."

Charlie waved his hand: "It doesn't make any trouble. After all, Mr. Issac is in charge of this hotel. Letting him arrange a few rooms is not a matter of great effort."

Ruoli realized that Charlie was still standing at the door, so she hurriedly moved away, made a gesture of inviting, and said, "Mr. Wade, please come in and sit down!"

Charlie nodded and stepped into the room.

Because it was a luxurious executive suite, Ruoli directly invited Charlie to sit on the sofa in the living room.

As soon as Charlie sat down, she hurriedly used the tea from the hotel room to make a cup of tea and handed it to him, and said respectfully: "Mr. Wade, please have some tea."

Charlie smiled slightly, thanked her, and then said: “Ms. Su I don’t know if you watch TV?”

“No.” Ruoli stroked the hair between the temples with a somewhat unnatural expression and stammered: “My… last night… last night actually…… I haven’t slept well. I only fell asleep in the early morning. Then I woke up and did a training session. Then you came…”

Charlie nodded and said, “I will probably tell you about it. Yesterday the National Security Agency of Japan issued a notice in which it disclosed your grandfather Chengfeng’s activities with the Self-Defense Forces.”

Ruoli said with a bit of resentment: “He is not my grandfather…I don’t have such a grandfather…”

Charlie said: “I can understand your mood.”

Chapter 2254

Ruoli said embarrassedly: “I’m sorry Mr. Wade, I shouldn’t interrupt you, you may continue…”

Charlie said: “But not long after, the media discovered that your father Zynn flew to Australia overnight. Then the media changed the direction of the wind, saying that it was not your grandfather Chengfeng who betrayed you, but your father Zynn. Saying that he betrayed you to silence your mouth and to bury the secret that you were his illegitimate daughter forever.”

Ruoli looked pale and said, “This…this is not… impossible…”

Charlie asked her: “Then which one do you believe more?”

Ruoli thought about it for a few minutes before she said: “Mr. Wade, I believe that Chengfeng betrayed me.”

Charlie looked at her with interest and asked, “Oh? Why?”

Ruoli said earnestly: “I have been by my father’s side for several years. Although he has very fierce workmanship, he has a deep affection for his close relatives. He is very concerned about Zhifei and Zhiyu and knows me. After knowing my true identity, he was also very concerned about me. I think he wouldn’t kill me. If he really wants to kill me, he shouldn’t leave me in Su’s house after knowing I am his daughter.”

After that, she analyzed: “Chengfeng is a very legendary successful businessman of the older generation from the outside world. He is kind and warm, but in fact, he is a very ruthless person.”

“Moreover, his heart is cruel, regardless of who it is, as long as the interests align, he will not let it go! Even his grandson is the same!”

“So, I think Chengfeng is more likely to betray me!”

Charlie nodded in agreement and said: “My views are the same as you. Although I don’t know how the father and son are, from the sequence of events and the logic behind it, it is possible that the mastermind is Chengfeng. Even bigger, Zynn went to Australia overnight. In fact, it was a mobile target that helped Chengfeng attract firepower. It was also a mobile target that could only be hit, could not counterattack, and could not return the fire of words.”

Ruoli could not help sighing: “Chengfeng has always been in control of the Su family’s power. Although my father is the eldest son and a quasi-heir, he has no real rights in the Su family. He is responsible and obliged to report to Chengfeng.”

“My father didn’t dare to cultivate his own power at all, because Chengfeng was extremely sensitive to this matter. If my father cultivated his own power under his nose, he would be very angry and might even directly deprive him of his power. Heir’s power.”

“So, no matter how you look at this matter from any aspect, Chengfeng must be behind the scenes…”

Speaking of this, Ruoli said with a dim expression: “However, I don’t know whether my father participated in it, and how much he did. He knew it from the beginning to end, or he didn’t. Or he did know with no objection to it…”

Charlie asked her: “What are your plans, next?”

Ruoli hurriedly said: “I have no plans of my own, when you rescued me, I had said at that time, I’ll follow whatever you instruct.”

Charlie nodded and asked her: “If one day, I want you to help me deal with the Su family, would you like to do it?”

Ruoli said without hesitation: “I am willing to deal with the Su family! From my mother to me, I have been working hard to serve the family, and even ready to sacrifice for them at all times, but they have been so unsympathetic towards us, this hatred, I must repay it!”

“

Charlie nodded: “If you say so.”

Ruoli hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you let me deal with the Su family, Chengfeng, and other family members. I have no objection, and I can’t ask for it, but I don’t want to deal with my father and my half-brothers and sisters. Except for the three of them, anyone with the surname Su is an enemy in my eyes!”

Chapter 2255

Ruoli was unwilling to attack her biological father and her half-brother and sister. Not only was Charlie not unhappy, but he was relieved.

In fact, if a person can really attack her brothers and sisters, or even her biological father, Charlie must have a strong guard against such people.

Because in his opinion, no matter how bad a person is, he cannot be without humanity. If a person is true without humanity, even if he obeys his own words today, he will still be able to stab in the heart of anyone directly tomorrow.

Therefore, in his opinion, although Ruoli has destroyed the Matsumoto family, she is still not inhuman.

The reason for the act of exterminating that line was to execute the order.

Just like a soldier, no matter what order his superior commander gives him, he, as a qualified soldier, must obey.

Otherwise, he is not a qualified soldier.

So Charlie didn't have any opinion on this, and he said, "We two have a deep hatred with the Su family. You hate Chengfeng, and I hate Zynn. You need Chengfeng to give you an explanation, and I also need Zynn to give me an explanation, so the two of us have to work together as hard as possible when facing the Su family."

Ruoli hesitated for a moment, and asked, "Mr. Wade, do you hate my father because of the anti-wade Alliance back then?"

Charlie nodded and said coldly: "Back then, Zynn held high the banner of the Anti-Wade Alliance and organized a group of people to target my father with all their strength. Although I still don't know how strong he has a hand in my father's death, how big his role in the Anti-Wade Alliance. But for the association with the words 'anti-wade Alliance' alone, he is my enemy!"

Ruoli asked again: "Mr. Wade, would you kill my father because of the anti-wade Alliance back then?"

Charlie thought for a few seconds and said with a serious face: "If Zynn's anti-wade alliance was not the direct murderer of my parents, or did not directly participate in the murder of my parents, then I would not kill Zynn. I will punish him reasonably based on his actual crimes."

Speaking of this, Charlie's expression flashed coldly, and he sternly said: "However, if he has a unshirkable responsibility for the death of my parents, then I must take his miserable life and use his head above the neck to pay homage to my parents!"

Ruoli nodded gently.

Although she prayed a thousand times to let Charlie and Zynn not meet on the battlefield.

But she also knew very well in her heart that she didn't have the ability to control this matter, let alone the qualifications to control it.

Not only was Charlie much stronger than himself, but Charlie even saved her life, and she was not qualified to intervene in any decision to avenge his parent's murder.

Therefore, she could only pray silently in her heart, praying for her father Zynn, and never be the culprit who killed Charlie's parents.

Otherwise, with Charlie's strength, it would be easy to kill him.

Thinking of this, Ruoli looked at Charlie and thought over and over again, but still asked, "Mr. Wade, when can I contact my mother?"

Charlie said: "It's not possible for the time being. Wait a minute. The main reason is that your current identity is too sensitive. News about you is raging throughout Asia. The Japanese government is also eager to arrest you and convict you. if the news that you are still alive leaks out, I wouldn't be able to keep you."

After that, Charlie said again: "I suggest you wait patiently. When the time is right, I will let you contact your mother."

Ruoli nodded gently, and said respectfully: "Okay Mr. Wade, Ruoli will do everything you ordered."

Charlie gave a hum, and said: "These days, you will have a good rest here."

Ruoli hurriedly said, "OK Mr. Wade."

Charlie thought of something and asked curiously: "Oh, yes, when I just came in, I saw you as if you were training?"

Ruoli remembered how she was wearing only sports tube tops and sports shorts, and she nodded in embarrassment, and said, "Mr. Wade, I usually practice every day."

Charlie asked curiously: "You martial arts masters, what do you usually practice when you practice?"

Ruoli replied truthfully: "Every morning, I practice the special techniques that passed down my family."

Charlie asked curiously: “Is it unique to the He family?”

Because Wade has the inheritance of martial arts, Charlie learned from his father when he was young.

Chapter 2256

However, what she doing, called Wing Chun, is just a set of relatively ordinary boxing techniques and martial arts, not internal boxing.

In comparison, the ranks of Charlie’s technique are Neijiaquan which is generally higher-end than ordinary boxing.

Because ordinary boxing is actually a kind of fighting technique. Whether it is Chinese Wing Chun, Japanese Karate, Korean Taekwondo, they are all fighting skills, but those who created these skills have their own ways of looking at problems. Different, so the fighting skills created are also different.

But Neijiaquan is unique.

The main practice of Neijiaquan is not physical skills, but the cultivation of internal strength.

Thus dominated by internal strength exercises.

In contrast, Neijiaquan is much more advanced than ordinary boxing, and its overall strength is also stronger.

It is precisely because of practicing internal boxing all the year round that Ruoli can surpass most of her peers and become a leader.

However, the whole set of Xingyiquan she practiced was a thousand miles away from Charlie’s Nine Profound Heaven Classics.

Charlie wanted to mention it to her a little bit, so he said, “Miss Ruoli, I want to give you a pulse. I don’t know if it is convenient?”

Ruoli said without hesitation: “Of course, Mr. Wade, please!”

After that, she handed her right hand to Charlie.

Charlie’s fingertips lightly placed on Ruoli’s veins, a trace of spiritual energy passed through the veins and into Ruoli’s body.

The spiritual energy wandered through her body, and Charlie immediately discovered that Ruoli’s eight channels of the odd meridian in her body had only opened up two channels.

The two channels of Ren and Du are actually the collective name of two channels.

The Ren and Du channels are part of the eight channels of the odd meridian.

There are eight odd meridians and eight channels, namely Ren, Du, Chong, Band, Yin Qiao, Yang Qiao, Yin Wei, and Yang Wei.

The reason they are said to be the eight meridians of the odd meridian is mainly that, for most people, these eight meridians are naturally unconnected.

The traditional Chinese martial arts and Taoist training methods are all about practicing energy.

This energy is stored in the body and sinks in the core. When it moves, it passes through the eight meridians.

Therefore, whether or not the eight channels of the odd meridian are opened up and how much is connected directly relates to the person’s strength.

To put it bluntly, if a person is an internal combustion engine, then the gas in the core is the fuel when the internal combustion engine is running.

The Qijing Bamai is the eight pipelines that supply fuel to the internal combustion engine. If none of the eight pipelines are opened, then this person is a completely ordinary person.

If one or two of these eight are connected, this person's strength can rise by a large margin.

If you get through the eight points, you will almost reach the pinnacle of internal cultivation.

Ruoli has only opened up the two channels of Ren and Du, and there are still six channels left. If she can get another one, his strength can be doubled.

It's a pity that it is impossible to get through the eight meridians of the energy meridian in a traditional practice.

Taking the Xingyiquan of the He family as an example, for hundreds of years, only one ancestor of the He family has opened up four of the eight channels of the odd meridian.

For the rest, the best will only get through three.

In the current He family, only Ruoli's grandfather Luther can open up the three meridians. In the forty years after he opened up the three meridians, the He family has never made a second one.

More, in fact, only one can get through in a lifetime.

Chapter 2257

Ruoli is only in her early twenties this year and has already opened up the two lines of Ren and Du.

This is already a top-notch feat among the young people of the Ren family and other major martial arts families.

Moreover, Ruoli did not dare to hope that she could get through the third meridian.

Her biggest wish now is to strive to make her two lines of Ren and Du more smooth.

Because there are multiple dimensions in the measurement of the internal masters.

How many odd meridians and eight meridians are connected is just one of them.

The second of these is to see whose meridians are more smooth.

Just like Ruoli, she got through the Ren channel at the age of 15 and the Du channel at the age of 20.

According to the judging standards of people in martial arts, the unobstructed degree of the eight channels of the odd meridian, from one to ten, is divided into ten percent.

Ruoli first opened up the Ren Vessel, so her Ren Vessel's smoothness has reached 40%;

However, it didn't take long for her to get through the Du Vessel, and the current smoothness of the Du Vessel has not exceeded 20%.

After investigating Ruoli's cultivation level, Charlie couldn't help feeling a little bit emotional.

If you didn't get the Nine Profound Heavenly Sutras, relying on the Wing Chun boxing you learned when you were young, let alone getting through the Ren Du Channel, even the Ren Channel would not be able to get through.

In that case, in front of Ruoli, he was as weak as a vegetable chicken.

But just because he had obtained the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, mastered the use of aura, and supplemented with a lot of rejuvenation pills to improve his strength, his current strength not only crushes the warriors who have broken through the two channels of Ren Du, even a strange script A martial arts master who has all eight meridians is not qualified to fight him.

After that, compared to internal energy, Aura is simply a crushing dimensionality reduction blow.

It is like the absolute advantage of hot weapons over cold weapons.

Charlie had the intention to mention Ruoli a little bit, so he used that ray of spiritual energy to directly increase Ruoli's Ren Vessel from 40% to 100%.

Ruoli at this time had already clearly felt the difference.

This feeling is very obvious to her.

Before it was as if she had been in a bad cold, her nose was mostly blocked, and it was very difficult to breathe.

But now, her breathing becomes very smooth in an instant, and she feels that compared to before, it is simply one place at a time!

She looked at Charlie in shock, and blurted out: “Young Mr. Wade, what have you done to me? How come my Ren Vessel is instantly accessible”

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: “I saw that your Ren Vessel was not smooth enough, so I helped you through it.”

“what?!”

Ruoli was shocked as if struck by lightning!

As a person who has been practicing martial arts for more than ten years, she is very aware of the importance of meridian patency.

People in martial arts pay the most attention to opening up the number of meridians, and they have been smooth. The two are horizontal and vertical, and one is indispensable.

Because the Ren channel is the first channel of the eight meridians and the foundation of martial art, whether and to what extent the next seven meridians can be opened depends almost entirely on how strong the foundation laid by the Ren channel is.

Therefore, she has always hoped to increase the smoothness of the Ren Vessel to another level.

Even if it only increased from 40% to 50%, it would have been a remarkable improvement!

But she couldn't think of it. Charlie only gave her own pulse for such a short time, and then quietly increased the smoothness of her pulse from 40% to 100%!

For people in martial arts, one meridian can reach ten percent smoothness, which means that this meridian has become fully functional.

Meridian, in the realm of martial arts, is a realm that only exists in legends!

According to the genealogy records, even the ancestor of the He family who opened up the four meridians did not achieve success in his Ren Channel, but only reached the realm of 80%.

Now, Charlie helped Ruoli raise the Ren Vessel to 100%, which is simply helping her strengthen the foundation of martial arts more than twice!

Chapter 2258

This not only makes her current strength take a big step forward but also makes her future martial arts journey much smoother!

With the great Ren as the foundation, her martial arts will be more effective in the future!

Ruoli was extremely excited, but also shocked in her heart!

"Young Mr. Wade just gave me a pulse lightly, and he can bring such a huge improvement to my cultivation base. How strong is his strength?!"

"Ren core is tantamount to hitting the foundation of martial arts to the extreme. This is something that I can't even think of in this life, and it is also an achievement that all martial arts people can never achieve in a lifetime.

"However, in Mr. Wade's hands, it's just as easy as moving your fingers."

"This is nothing short of gold"

“However, this kind of supernatural power is nothing more than easy in Mr. Wade’s mouth.”

“How powerful is Mr. Wade to achieve such an incredible level?!”

“It seems that my previous knowledge of Mr. Wade is far from enough”

“Before, I thought he should be more powerful, but today I know that his strength is far more than that! Even, it is far beyond the scope of what I can imagine.”

Thinking of this, she felt more fortunate in her acquaintance with Charlie.

Although the first half of this acquaintance was not pleasant, since Charlie rescued her, this man has been using practical actions to subvert her worldview.

If it weren’t for knowing Charlie, it would be impossible for her to have such good luck!

Immediately, she knelt on the ground with a thud, and choked with emotion: “Mr. Wade, your great kindness, please accept it.”

After speaking, she leaned down and knocked her head heavily.

Charlie said calmly: “It’s just a matter of raising your hand, and you don’t have to give this big gift.”

Ruoli said solemnly: “Young Mr. Wade, the good fortune you gave Ruoli, many martial arts practitioners can hardly achieve for in a lifetime, this kind of grace, I cannot forget it!”

Charlie smiled faintly: “Spend time to improve the smoothness of the Du Vessel, and then try to get through the Chong Vessel, this is the most important thing for you at the moment. If you can’t go out during this time, you should practice in the hotel.”

Ruoli hurriedly said: “OK Young Mr. Wade, I will definitely go all out and try not to let you down!”

Charlie nodded, stood up, and said: “Okay, you continue to practice, I will leave.”

Ruoli asked subconsciously, “Mr. Wade, you are leaving now?”

Charlie hummed and said casually: “I have to buy some food and go home to cook. If I linger for a while, it will delay my wife’s lunch.”

Ruoli was shocked in the ecstasy, and at the same time filled with disappointment, she blurted out and asked, “Mr. Wade, are you married?!”

Charlie nodded: “I have been married for four years.”

Ruoli was shocked and said: “The Wade family is also the second-largest family in the country. How come I have never heard of the Wade family son’s wedding”

Charlie laughed: “I, the Wade family son, have lived outside for 19 years. The Wade family only came to me a year ago. Before that, I had been married and joined a local family in Aurous Hill. Becoming a live-in son-in-law.”

“what?!”

Ruoli felt that her views were completely subverted by Charlie again.

“I heard about the disappearance of Changying’s son in Eastcliff.”

“But I can’t even imagine that among people like Young Mr. Wade, Dragon and Phoenix would actually be the son-in-law in Aurous Hill!”

“Not to mention that he is a descendant of the Wade family, the only son of the famous Changying, and that his outstanding attainments in martial arts are enough to attract all martial arts people!”

“Don’t look at those martial arts masters, who are usually respected by major families. If Mr. Wade, a top master with great magical powers, is willing to start a cult, countless martial arts masters will definitely squeeze their heads and worship at his door, wholeheartedly serving him. “

“So, as long as he wants, he can be the object of admiration anytime.”

“Why would such a man who can endure the sky be willing to be a live-in son-in-law in Aurous Hill?!”

Chapter 2259

Just when Ruoli was so excited about the good fortune that Charlie sent to her, and at the same time he came out to be a live-in son-in-law, Charlie said indifferently: “If you have any needs, directly talk to Issac. , He will help you, and I will now.”

Ruoli said quickly: “Young Mr. Wade, I will see you off!”

Ruoli sent Charlie to the door of the room, and Charlie said: “You may return.”

Ruoli nodded respectfully, bowed deeply, and said gratefully: “Mr. Wade, thank you!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry about it.”

Having said that, he immediately left.

Seeing Charlie’s back figure out of his administrative district, Ruoli felt a panic in her heart.

She closed the door and murmured involuntarily: “Mr. Wade really has great magical powers. My mother and grandpa have taken me to practice hard for so many years, and they have never given me such good luck. Even grandpa himself has not been able to take his Ren reached the core, but, in front of Mr. Wade, all of this seems to be effortless. If it were not for Mr. Wade’s help, she would not have reached such a realm in this life…”

Thinking of this, Ruoli’s eyes were already full of tears.

The He family are all martial fanatics.

Their greatest pursuit is martial arts in life.

Ruoli’s grandfather’s greatest wish is to one day open up the four meridians and revitalize the glory of the He family.

It’s a pity that he is now in his old age, and he still can’t find a way to breakthrough. Over the years, as he grew older, his strength has been somewhat uncontrollable in decline, and there is no hope for a breakthrough.

Originally, Ruoli’s mother, Yingxiu, was the most promising descendant of the He family. At a young age, she was infinitely close to breaking through the third meridian.

At that time, her grandfather concluded that Yingxiu would surely achieve a breakthrough within five years, becoming the first person in the He family to break through the three meridians before the age of thirty in nearly a hundred years.

But it is a pity that at the most critical stage, she was seriously injured to save Zynn. The most serious thing is that she broke an arm for Zynn.

In martial arts novels, there are often one-armed heroes, such as the one-armed god Ni, Princess Changping, and the magical sculpture hero Yang Guo.

But After that, they are all martial arts works, and they cannot be true.

The real masters of the inner family don’t have the ability to fly over the wall and fight bulls in the air. What they rely on is external and internal hard work.

No matter how the inner strength of the inner masters is trained, the real transformation into the lethality against the enemy depends on the limbs.

One of the limbs is missing, and the strength is directly lost by a quarter.

This still does not consider coordination.

In fact, if a person loses one arm, the ability of the other arm will be greatly compromised due to a lack of coordination.

Therefore, even though Yingxiu is a martial arts genius, her talent can never make up for her body’s shortcomings, so her strength has no room for improvement over the years.

It can be said that the revitalization hope of the entire He family rests on Ruoli.

Although her surname was Su, the He family never regarded her as an outsider.

She is of the He family's flesh and blood, grew up in the He family and practiced the He family's Xingyi Quan, so she is the progeny of the He family.

When Yingxiu gave birth to Ruoli in October, the first thought of the head of the He family, Luther, was that the child was born with the surname He.

Anyway, she is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn, and the He family was not going to let Zynn know about this. Naturally, it was reasonable to lend her their surname.

However, Yingxiu insisted that her surname must be Su.

The reason is that Yingxiu's feelings towards Zynn in her heart.

She felt that even if she quietly gave birth to Zynn's child, she was not going to tell Zynn, but out of respect for Zynn, she still wanted the child to follow his surname Su.

Yingxiu's father, Luther, couldn't help but compromise her.

However, Luther also made a request that Ruoli could not have the surname He, but if she gave birth to a boy in the future, he must have a surname He.

Chapter 2260

Yingxiu agreed. She felt that in the future, Ruoli must be recruited. After that, He's family is not a waiting generation, and it is not difficult to recruit a son-in-law.

From these things, it can be seen that the He family attaches great importance to Ruoli, which is not difficult to explain, why Ruoli also desires to allow the He family to rise again in the martial arts.

Especially this time the Su family fell into trouble, and Ruoli lost all confidence and affection for the Su family.

She had already made a plan in her heart. When the turmoil of this incident passed and when she could return to the He family, she would immediately change her surname to He and try her best to help the lintel of the He family!

At the same time, she also intends to persuade Grandpa to let the whole He family be loyal to Charlie, not only to repay this great favor but also to have a better good fortune in the future.

……

At this moment.

Charlie left the hotel administrative area, and Issac was waiting at the door.

Seeing Charlie coming, he hurried forward and said respectfully: “Master, how was your talk to Miss Su?”

Charlie said calmly: “The talk was pretty good. She will stay in the hotel during this time. You will take care of her and other people for me. But it’s the point I said before. Don’t let them contact the outside world, only allow them to watch TV and answer calls from the service staff.”

Issac nodded hurriedly and said: “Master, don’t worry, I will arrange it.”

With that, he hurriedly handed a rectangular packing box to Charlie, and said, “Master, this is the new phone you asked me to buy.”

Before Charlie entered Ruoli’s room and left, he had instructed Issac to arrange for someone to buy a new mobile phone, so Issac asked someone to buy the latest top-matched iPhone.

The reason why Charlie asked Issac to arrange for someone to buy a mobile phone was mainly that he wanted to go to the Pearl River Woods where Wendy worked and give her this mobile phone when he returned.

Then, transfer some money to her PayPal or Alipay to make her life less embarrassing for some time in the future.

This is his consistent principle of being a man. People respect him and he respects others.

Wendy looked down on him for so many years, so Charlie didn't have any softness or tenderness towards her before.

But now that she has sincerely admitted her mistakes and called him her brother-in-law sincerely, then he naturally has to express himself.

If you respect and obey me, I will let you benefit from it. This is the key quality of becoming a master.

And those who respect him, obey him, and he does not benefit you, they will never achieve true success.

Some bosses, even if they have thousands of possessions, can hardly escape a word.

Even if relatives, friends, and subordinate staff treat him respectfully and work hard for him, he is still reluctant to give the benefits he deserves.

There are also some bosses who like to do things like hiding all the birds, crossing the river, and demolishing bridges.

Such a person will sooner or later lose the support of everyone, lose the help of his confidant, and become a lonely person.

Once deficient in morals and helplessness, naturally there is no chance to become a master.

Those well-known entrepreneurs who are really big, without exception, all follow the law of "those who follow me prosper".

Only in this way can we gain the support of others and make our own career bigger and bigger.

This is the essence of the five words "those who follow me prosper".

At this time, Charlie got the cellphone and said to Issac, “Okay, Mr. Issac, I’m leaving.”

Issac blurted out: “Master, I will take you down!”

Charlie said lightly: “No, you go and do your job, don’t worry about me.”

Issac hurriedly smiled and said, “I just want to go down, and come along.”

Charlie nodded, did not say more…

Chapter 2261

Charlie left the hotel, rode on his little e-car, and ran for the Pearl River Woods first.

This community has just opened, and recently it has been advertising and promoting sales everywhere in Aurous Hill, so Charlie also heard about it.

If you change it to a few years ago, any newly opened community will be sold out by crazy citizens and speculators in a very short time.

However, recently real estate brokers are not doing well, and many new communities are experiencing slow sales, so these developers have begun to do everything possible to promote sales.

Wendy originally wanted to apply for a real estate sales job, but because the salary for this job would not be settled until the next month, so she had to go back and work as a temporary etiquette lady in an etiquette company.

To put it plainly, the etiquette company is a human intermediary company.

Like housekeeping agencies, they signed a large number of girls who wanted to be courtesy ladies, and then set different prices according to the external conditions of each girl and then took the information of these girls to match with Party A.

For example, if a clubhouse opens for a celebration, if twenty slender, beautiful, and temperamental ladies are needed, they will directly talk to the etiquette company.

The etiquette company takes the profile photos of the etiquette, let Party A choose, after the selection, negotiate the price, and then arrange the schedule and time with the etiquette.

Generally speaking, the cost of Party A to the etiquette company is, on average, an etiquette lady, ranging from 400 to 800 per day.

However, these etiquette companies will take half or more from the middle and give the etiquette ladies 200 to 400 compensation.

Although Wendy is not as pretty as Claire, she is definitely a beauty, with a good figure and good temperament. In Party A, she can get 800 stalls.

Correspondingly, the etiquette company should also give her 400 a days remuneration.

However, the person in charge of the etiquette company realized that Wendy was short of money, so he deliberately lowered her price, only willing to give her two hundred yuan a day.

Wendy felt that the three relatives in the family were waiting to eat and take medicine, and they couldn't cut off their cash income every day, so even if she was exploited a little bit harder, she could only accept it with anger.

At this time, she was wearing a blue cheongsam-style lady etiquette uniform, standing at the door of the Red Woods sales office to welcome guests.

The current season is still the first month, the temperature is very low, and the uniform she wears is very thin, and her calf wearing only silk stockings is exposed underneath. After standing at the door for less than half an hour, her body has become stiff from the cold.

However, in order to make money, she did not dare to have any complaints, she could only clench her teeth and persist.

At this time, she had been standing at the door for more than an hour. She was trembling with cold, her face was pale and her lips were blue, but she still forced herself to keep the sign of the lady of manners smiling, nodding and bowing to every customer who entered the sales office. Say hello.

At this time, a woman in a mink fur coat came out from the sales office and said to Wendy: “Girl, today President Liu ordered that all our hostesses must sign an exclusive guarantee agreement with the company, while there are no customers. Come to see the room, you sign the agreement with me.”

The woman’s name was Mia Chen, who was the site supervisor of Wendy’s etiquette company and the second in command of the company.

Wendy asked respectfully, “Sister Mia, what does the exclusive guarantee agreement mean?”

Mia said arrogantly: “The exclusive guarantee agreement means that from now on, you can only cooperate with our etiquette service company exclusively, and you cannot have any form of business dealings with other etiquette companies. Otherwise, the company has the right to request You compensate.”

Chapter 2262

Wendy asked again: “Isn’t it an exclusive guarantee agreement? What does the guarantee mean other than exclusive cooperation with our company?”

Mia explained: “The guarantee means that you have to guarantee a minimum of 28 events for the company in a month. If due to your personal reasons, the number of events in the month does not meet the requirements, the company will also ask you to Compensation, or deduct part of your labor costs.”

Wendy asked, “Will the company benefit from signing this agreement?”

“Benefits?” Mia curled her lips: “The good thing is that as long as you follow the company’s requirements and have at least 28 activities per month, the company will give you a basic salary of 5,000 yuan.”

When Wendy heard this, she said with joy: “Sister Mia, what do you mean is that in addition to the 200 yuan for each event, the company also gives a basic salary of 5,000 yuan?”

“Yes.” Mia nodded and said: “This is a contract specially prepared by the company for employees. Most people don’t have this opportunity.”

After that, she handed the agreement to Wendy and urged: “Come, sign, and handprint quickly, and I will take it back to the company and report it to Mr. Liu when I’m done.”

Wendy was overjoyed. If there are 28 activities in a month, the activity fee alone will be 5,000 yuan, plus a basic salary of 5,000 yuan, which is more than 10,000 yuan!

She hadn’t looked down upon her with a monthly salary of over 10,000 before, but now, a monthly salary of over 10,000 is of great significance to her.

With this income, the family no longer has to go hungry. Moreover, as long as the money is used for living expenses, as long as they don’t buy things randomly, the family can definitely eat well, and the recovery speed of the father and brother’s body must be a lot faster.

She was overjoyed and didn’t think much about it. She probably looked at the contract and saw that the basic salary of 5,000 yuan per month was indeed written, so she relieved herself and immediately signed her name, and then covered it with the ink pad that Mia handed over. Made her own handprints.

After receiving the contract, Mia smiled triumphantly and said, “Oh, Wendy, you are welcome to become the exclusive contract artist of our Shangmei etiquette company. You must work hard in the future!”

Wendy said excitedly: “Sister Mia you can rest assured, I will definitely work harder!”

Mia hummed, and said, “Okay, I’ll go back to the company first. After you are off work, you can sign with your team leader to go back.”

Wendy hurriedly asked: “Sister Mia, are you still here this afternoon?”

Mia waved her hand: “I won’t come here. The company has taken over etiquette work in several other buildings today. I will go to inspect the site this afternoon.”

Wendy has worked with this company for a few days, knowing that Mia is the person responsible for on-site payment of salaries. At the end of every day, she takes cash to settle the settlement for everyone, so when she heard that she would not come in the afternoon, she hurriedly asked: “Sister Mia, do you find the team leader to settle today’s expenses after getting off work?”

Mia looked surprised: “The cost? What is the cost?”

Wendy hurriedly said, “That’s the etiquette expenses for today…two hundred yuan…”

Mia looked at Wendy and said with contempt: “I said Wendy, did you not wake up? What dreams are you doing here?”

Wendy said nervously, “Sister Mia, I…what’s wrong with me?”

Mia shook the contract in her hand and said coldly: “Wendy, the contract is clearly written. The company will give you a basic salary of 5,000 yuan and pack your 28 activities per month. All your remuneration is in these five thousand are included in the monthly salary. What do you want me to pay for today’s etiquette? Doing a job and asking for money twice, why do you think so? Are you so beautiful?”

Chapter 2263

When Wendy heard Mia’s words, she asked in surprise: “Sister Mia, didn’t you just say that? The money for the activities separate and the basic salary is not included in it!”

Mia curled her lips and said: “What you think is really beautiful! I tell you, Mr. Liu said that in the future, all etiquette ladies must settle monthly, so starting from today, you will work for the company steadily, as long as you are full Twenty-eight activities, you will receive a basic salary of five thousand on the 15th of next month!”

Wendy’s expression suddenly became embarrassed, and she said: “Sister Mia, one event is 200, and 28 events should be five thousand and six. The company uses five thousand yuan to pack it. That means I will give the company three for nothing every month. what……”

After that, she said very embarrassedly: “I’m relatively tight lately, I can’t accept this kind of cooperation method of monthly settlement, or I won’t sign it…”

“Huh? No sign?” Mia sneered: “Wendy, do you think that Miss Etiquette’s wings hardened after a few days of work?”

Wendy shook her head and said religiously: “Sister Mia, I didn’t mean that, I think this cooperation method is really not suitable for me…”

Mia snorted and said seriously: “Wendy, let me tell you that you have signed the contract. If you want to break the contract at this time, you must bear the responsibility for the breach of contract!”

Wendy realized that she had been deceived, so she hurriedly asked: “What is the responsibility for the breach of contract?”

Mia raised the contract in her hand and sneered: “This is clearly written in black and white. You have signed a contract with the company voluntarily. If you voluntarily breach the contract, you will have to pay the company a penalty of 500,000 yuan. Otherwise, the company has the right to sue you in court!”

As soon as Wendy heard this, she felt a little frustrated and hurriedly pleaded: “Sister Mia, I rely on two hundred yuan to support my family every day. Please, there are two patients who are paralyzed in bed at my house. Kindly void that contract…”

“Void?” Mia sarcastically said: “What is your dream? You can also make this contract void. First, bring 500,000 yuan in a penalty!”

Wendy said: “Sister Mia if I get 500,000 yuan, I won’t come to do this job…”

“Yo!” Mia scoffed and said with a mockery: “Listening to tone, it seems that you think this job is shameful?”

Wendy hurriedly shook her head: “I didn’t mean that I just wanted to say, I really can’t spend that much money…”

Mia roared fiercely: “You f*cking sl*t can’t get the liquidated damages and still haunt me here? If you can’t get the liquidated damages, you can work honestly with me! The contract period for this contract is three years. In three years and thirty-six months, you have to do 28 games every month, otherwise, one less game and one thousand deductions until all deductions are made!”

“What?!” Wendy cried anxiously, and blurted out: “Aren’t you cheating? It’s less than two hundred yuan for one game. If you lose one game, you will deduct one thousand. If I do it in a month Twenty-three games, five games are missing, then you want to deduct all my five thousand dollars?”

Mia glared at Wendy and said with a smile: “You should be fortunate that the contract is only deducted and you are not compensated. If you are allowed to compensate, you will lose all your earned money!”

Wendy blurted out: “It’s too evil of you! I won’t do it! I won’t honor the contract!”

“Not fulfilled?” Mia sneered: “If you don’t fulfill it, then follow me back to the company and give the company an IOU of 500,000!”

Wendy was anxious and asked: “Why?!”

“Why?” Mia curled her lips in disdain, turned around, and rushed to a golden cup car at the door to beckoned. In the car, four strong men came out of the car and directly surrounded Wendy.

Mia scolded the brawny men: “Take her into the car and get her back to the company! I don’t believe it anymore. I can’t stop her from being a rebel!”

“Okay Sister Mia!” One of the strong men immediately responded, and even if he led someone to the front, he grabbed Wendy’s arm tightly, and yelled: “Honestly follow us in the car, otherwise you will not feel better! “

Chapter 2264

“I’m not going!” Wendy blurted out, “You are committing a crime in broad daylight! I want to call the police to arrest you!”

“Call the police?” Mia came up and slapped Wendy, and yelled, “You f*cking think you can bluff me by calling the police? Tell you, there are so many ways for me to see you with a cheap hoof! I have a million ways to do it. I can get you killed !”

Wendy blurted out: “You are too bullying! Now it’s a society under the rule of law! How can you be allowed to be so nonsense!”

Mia sneered and said: “What about bullying you? What I am doing is bullying? I tell you, President Liu is the number one person on Aurous Hill Road. If you dare to be smart, it’s not just you who will feel the heat, at the end, your family will not have anything to eat!”

She said, “Wendy, don’t blame me for not reminding you, don’t say anything else, just the contract you signed and drew in my hand. The price of ten thousand is sold to a debt collection agency. When the time comes, people from the collection agency will come to your house every day to block you and force you to pay back the money. Paint, no matter where you go to work, they will go to the place where you work and beat you to death.

Mia’s etiquette company was originally built by a gray group in Aurous Hill.

Their mode of operation is to first use normal cooperation to lure the little girls in, then trick them into signing a sales agreement, and then use the sales agreement to firmly control them.

Plain looks generally become their coolies, with the lowest remuneration, helping them to be polite ladies everywhere, desperately squeezing, and some even run three or four activities a day.

And those who look better are basically forced to go to KTV to be a princess or lady, and some are even forced to go on the road of the dust.

Mia feels that Wendy’s appearance is indeed excellent. If she is controlled and sent to high-end clubs, she can create at least 50,000 or 60,000 benefits in a month, which is definitely a cash cow.

She was also worried that there would be many dreams in the night, so she hurriedly said to those people: “Quickly, get her in the car!”

Several strong men immediately grabbed Wendy and dragged her into the car.

Wendy’s scared soul was not possessed, and she blurted out, “Help! it is a Kidnapping!”

Some passers-by heard it and looked over immediately.

Mia hurriedly said loudly: “Don’t get me wrong, we are Aurous Hill Shangmei etiquette company, a formal enterprise!”

“This girl is one of our employees. Some time ago, her parents had a car accident. Our boss kindly lent her 500,000 yuan to see a doctor. In the end, she did well and quietly took the money to gamble!”

“Don’t talk about losing all the money, and abandoning her parents in the hospital regardless. We are going to take her to the hospital to see her dying parents and see if we can reawaken her conscience!”

When everyone heard this, they didn’t know who to believe.

At this time, Mia whispered to those people: “Get in the car!”

Those people immediately pulled Wendy out of the car door, and she was about to push her into the car.

Wendy was frightened at this time, and her heart was desperate. She knew in her heart that once she got in the car, she would be on the thief ship, and she might not be able to get off in her life…

Just when she was desperate and didn’t know what to do, she suddenly heard a familiar voice whispering coldly: “Let her go!”

Chapter 2265

With this roar, Wendy and others including Mia immediately followed the sound subconsciously.

At this moment, they saw Charlie riding his electric bike, quickly approaching everyone.

Immediately, Charlie stopped the electric bike and did not get out of the car. He put his legs on the sides of the electric bike and said in a cold voice, “Let her come to me.”

When Mia saw that Charlie was driving an electric bike, her expression immediately became extremely disdainful, and sarcastically said: “Who should you be? a hero to save China? It turns out to be a damn sc*mbag!”

After she finished speaking, she gave a cold snort and snorted: “Smelly filth, I tell you, don’t be nosy here, otherwise, I will make you unable to eat!”

Seeing Charlie's sudden appearance, Wendy immediately felt a strong sense of security, and hurriedly cried out: "Brother-in-law, brother-in-law, please help me, brother-in-law..."

When Mia heard this, she couldn't help but sneered: "Oh, you are her brother-in-law, what's the matter? Want to redeem her?"

Charlie smiled and asked her, "How do you call this lady? I don't know where my sister-in-law has offended you?"

Mia curled her lips: "You are not worthy of knowing my name. As for how your sister-in-law has offended me, you don't need to know so clearly. You only need to know one thing. Your sister-in-law owes me five hundred thousand, if you pay the money, I will let her go now; if you don't pay, then I will take her away!"

Wendy hurriedly said aggrieved: "Brother-in-law, I don't owe them money at all. They lied to me to sign a contract. The contract came with a penalty of 500,000 yuan. This is completely a contract fraud... .."

Charlie waved his hand: "Ok, Wendy, don't talk, I'll talk to this young lady."

After that, he looked at Mia with a smile, and said, "Beauty, isn't it half a million? This matter is really easy to solve. Otherwise, you can give me a card number or your Alipay now. Account, I will send you 500,000 immediately."

Mia frowned and looked at Charlie, and said coldly: "Cut, what the hell? You don't even have a decent car to drive, can you give me half a million?"

Charlie didn't get angry, so he took out his mobile phone and smiled: "In this way, you can open your Alipay now, and I will transfer the money to you now. If the money arrives, you will release the person directly; if the money does not arrive, you can do whatever you like."

Mia started to hesitate at this time.

She thought to herself: "Looking at his stupid look, he doesn't seem to be bragging. If he can really put out 500,000, this is an excellent deal. Even if I bring Wendy back and force her to work for me. , She can be squeezed for tens of thousands of dollars a

month at most. If he wants to squeeze out 500,000, it will take at least half a year or even longer for Wendy to earn for the company…"

"Now that this idiot is willing to spend half a million to settle this matter, wouldn't I just make half a million for nothing in one morning?"

Thinking of this, she immediately said to Charlie: "Since you really have the intention to settle this matter for her, then I will give you a chance, but don't blame me for not reminding you in advance. If you dare to play with me, Not only will I take your sister-in-law away today, even you will not end well!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Don't worry, you have so many people here, how dare I play a trick on you?"

Mia snorted and immediately took out her mobile phone and opened her Alipay.

Charlie casually scanned the QR code for receiving payments, and then immediately fill in an amount of 500,000 in the transfer column.

Because the amount is relatively large, Alipay requires full name verification, so Charlie smiled and said to Mia: "Beauty, it won't work if you don't tell me your name this time. The transfer needs to be verified."

Mia shrugged her shoulders and said arrogantly: "My name is Mia, my last name is Chen."

Chapter 2266

Charlie nodded, entered her name on it, and then clicked to confirm. After Alipay's face recognition passed, a prompt popped up immediately indicating that the transfer was successful.

Mia's hand shook, and a prompt popped up immediately: "Charlie transfers 500,000 yuan to you!"

When she saw this message, the whole person was surprised that there was nothing to add, and she was excited secretly: “Mom! This money is too smooth! I have never made such good money in my life! President Benjamin If I know it, I must be rewarded at least 100,000 yuan!”

Excited, Mia couldn’t help but glanced at Charlie and smiled: “I didn’t expect that Mr. Charlie would be quite generous. In order to help your sister-in-law, you can use your fingers to pay 500,000.”

Charlie laughed and said, “It’s not the same, I’m just a little rag, and it’s not easy to work hard to get a lot of money. If it wasn’t because she was my sister-in-law, I wouldn’t be so happy.”

Wendy saw that Charlie really gave half a million yuan, and immediately cried and said, “Brother-in-law…you can’t just give them the money…They are just a bunch of bandits…
.”

Mia immediately scolded: “Wendy, pay attention to your words. Our contract is written in black and white, and you have also handprinted it yourself. Now I am using this money to act according to the contract. Why is it a robbery?”

Wendy trembled with anger, and said angrily: “Are you not a robber? You know yourself! The contract itself is fraudulent!”

Charlie said at this moment: “Oh, Wendy, stop talking nonsense.”

Wendy didn’t expect Charlie to agree to the compensation so easily and choked up: “Brother-in-law…I know you make money easy, but you can’t dole it out to them so freely…”

Charlie laughed and said, “How can this be called cheaper for them?”

When Mia heard this, she immediately echoed: “That’s right, how can it be cheaper for us? Follow the rules, the money itself is what you should pay to the company! Or Mr. Wade knows the law, you girl knows bullsh!t!”

Charlie turned his face at this time and said to Mia: “Miss Mia, you have misunderstood what I meant.”

Mia frowned: “What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled and said: “The money I gave you was indeed not for you in vain. I borrowed this money from you, with an interest of 500,000 per minute. Now two minutes have passed. You should pay me back with the interest. 1500000.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Oh, yes, I suggest you hurry up, it will be three minutes right away, and then it will be two million.”

Mia gritted her teeth immediately and cursed: “Are you f*cking crazy? Playing this game with Mia? Do you think you can get what you wish for? Really damn mentally retarded!”

After that, she waved to the strong men around her, and said coldly, “Get him!”

What Mia thought was: “The 500,000 yuan has already arrived at her Alipay. She naturally doesn’t have the need to continue talking to this guy. She can just leave. He is riding an electric bike. What can he do to her? If he dares to follow her Pretend to be forced, she can deal with him on the spot!”

Upon hearing this, several strong men immediately pushed Wendy aside, preparing to get in the car and leave.

Charlie pointed at Mia at this time and said coldly: “Others can leave, you have to stay, Miss Mia, when will you pay back the money, and then can you leave.”

As soon as Mia heard this, she immediately scolded: “Damn, don’t give me a face! Come here, give me a fight!”

Chapter 2267

The strong men around Mia had already been gearing up.

Their company, which specializes in gray areas, wants to make money entirely on performance.

Mia’s performance depends entirely on how many little girls she deceived, and then how much value she squeezed from these little girls.

The performance of their thugs depends on how many times they move their hands successfully.

In layman's terms, if there is no chance to do it for a month, they can only get a basic salary.

But if there are fights every day this month, they can get at least tens of thousands of wages.

They have seen this business today. Mia already has 500,000 in Alipay. If they try to teach the mentally retarded guy in front of them, they will have at least 20,000 or 30,000 of the 500,000.

Therefore, as soon as they heard Mia's order, they immediately stepped toward Charlie and pressed them, and each of them was going to take action.

Charlie smiled lightly on his face.

Not to mention a few thugs, even a few martial arts masters like Ruoli are not enough in front of him.

So, he directly greeted them with a smile.

Kicked one with a bang, knocked another with a bang, and then lifted a strong man with both hands, and threw him lightly with both arms, and threw the two of them off the roadside and planted dwarf pine trees. In the green belt, they fell unconscious.

When the two remaining people saw that Charlie was acting like cutting melons and vegetables, and he easily eliminated their 4 companions, and they were so scared that they turned around and flee.

But before they turned around, Charlie grabbed the back of their necks directly, and then, they all turned into two parabolas and flew into the green belt on the side of the road.

Mia looked silly.

She never dreamed that this hanging wire riding an electric bike could be so powerful.

This kind of strength is even more powerful than those famous red sticks on the road!

At this time, Mia realized that she was making trouble today.

So, she hurriedly said with a smile, “Mr. Wade, I’m really sorry. I didn’t know that this girl offended you. Don’t mind. I will transfer the 500,000 yuan back to you!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t, six minutes have passed, the principal is 500,000, and the interest is 3 million. You have to give me 3.5 million in total.”

Mia cried and said, “Mr. Wade, you kidding… the total is only half a million. You have to charge half a million in interest for a minute. There is no such ruthlessness in ancient and modern China and foreign countries…”

Charlie smiled and asked her: “Why, haven’t you seen it?”

Mia shook her head and said, “Mr. Wade, such a high-interest rate, I really haven’t even heard of it…”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, not only have you heard of it now, but you have also seen it with your own eyes. I advise you to stop talking nonsense, otherwise, it will soon increase by 500,000.”

Mia wiped her cold sweat, and said awkwardly, “Mr. Wade, don’t make fun of me. You are also working for the company. Although you gave me the money, I still have to give it to our boss. I am a part-time worker. , How can I get so much money to pay you…”

Charlie said calmly: “Then you can call your boss over, but don’t blame me for not reminding you in advance. If your boss takes 20 minutes to come over, the interest will increase by another 10 million.”

When Mia heard Charlie say that she should call her boss, she was overjoyed.

The reason why she pleaded for mercy to Charlie was that she couldn’t deal with him alone.

Chapter 2268

But since he asked himself to call the boss, she could call the boss over and let the boss solve the matter.

Thinking of this, she immediately said diligently: “Then wait a minute, I will call our boss!”

After speaking, she quickly took out her mobile phone and dialed a number.

As soon as the phone was connected, Mia said anxiously: “Mr. Benjamin, help me, Mr. Benjamin, I have some trouble at Pearl River Woods…”

Mr. Benjamin Liu on the phone used to be a local b@stard. He was a bit famous. But then he lost his eyes because he went to gamble in other places.

His right hand was maimed, and he couldn’t continue to mix in the underworld where the weak and the strong were eating, so he gathered a group of people and set up an etiquette company.

The reason why he chose to work in the etiquette company is that the etiquette ladies contacted by the company are all girls with a little bit of beauty but no background.

After that, all the ceremonial ladies who have come to do work for a few hundred a day, what power background can the family have? After being bullied, naturally, no one can stand for them.

Because of this, Benjamin has been engaged in pr0st!tution business in recent years.

He was on the phone, and after hearing Mia’s story, he suddenly jumped into a rage.

“Damn, some people dare to grab Benjamin’s money! Wait, I’ll bring someone over here!”

Mia reminded vaguely: “Mr. Benjamin, then you must be fully prepared…”

Benjamin immediately smiled and said, “Don’t worry, it happens that Brother Abner is drinking tea here, I will bring Brother Abner and come there!”

Mia asked excitedly: “Brother Abner is in our company?”

“Yes.” Benjamin sneered: “The little Di who signed last week was spotted by Brother Abner when he was working at KTV yesterday. Brother Abner wanted to take her, so he came to say hello to me. I confiscated Brother Abner’s Money, so he owes me a favor, just let him help me on this matter.”

Mia was so excited that she hurriedly said: “Okay President Benjamin, then come here quickly!”

Benjamin smiled and said: “Okay, tell him I will be there soon, ten minutes at most!”

Mia hung up the phone and looked at Charlie with full pride.

She knew in her heart that once Abner came to help, Charlie would be finished.

“Abner’s is a common name, who doesn’t know in the underground world of Aurous Hill?”

“He is one of the four heavenly kings! There are at least a few thousand brothers under him. Although this guy with the surname Wade can beat, he won’t have hands to beat after that! I’m just waiting to see you being cut by Bro Abner’s men. Disabled!”

However, although she was very proud in her heart, she did not dare to pretend to be forceful in front of Charlie. Instead, she said very politely: “Mr. Wade, our boss said, he’s coming here in a while, you wait a moment, don’t be anxious…”

Charlie smiled and said: “I’m not in a hurry. It is your boss who should be anxious. After all, this minute is 500,000 yuan. If he lingers for a while, he might be ruined.”

Mia chuckled and cursed in her heart: “f*ck! You idiot really take yourself too seriously, don’t you? Five hundred thousand a minute, you f*cking dare to think about it, wait until you are dying. I see how you pretend!”

Wendy on the side was a little worried and whispered to Charlie: “Brother-in-law, their company boss is a gangster. Maybe he will bring a lot of people over, let’s leave!”

Charlie waved his hand, his face was serious, and said: “How can I leave now? If I leave, what if her boss can’t find me?”

“You know if this money is delayed for a day, do you know how much the boss will pay me? One minute is five hundred thousand, one hour is thirty million, twenty or forty hours is seven hundred and twenty million. There are principles, you can’t be so cheating, you know?”

When Mia heard this, she lowered her head, covered her face with her hand, and said in her heart: “Emma, from which haystack did this guy jump out? That mouth is really bragging… .”

Chapter 2269

She was patient and waited for fifteen minutes on the spot.

Fifteen minutes later, a Mercedes-Benz S-Class finally drove to the parking lot at the entrance of Red Woods.

Following the s-class sedan, there were two 11-seater vans. At this time, the two vans were full of people holding machetes.

The direction of the vehicle was coming from right behind Charlie’s back. Benjamin in the car saw Mia, and then immediately realized that the man sitting in the electric bike in front of Mia with his back to him should be the yelling guy.

He was very disdainful and secretly murmured: “A sling riding an electric bike, dare you f*cking pretend to be my equal? It just happens to be itchy hands today, so I will practice with you!”

However, when he thought of Mia’s words that this filth brought down his six younger brothers alone, he felt a little drumming in his heart.

He thought to himself: “What if this guy is really good at hitting, what if he does it again?”

Thinking of this, he was so busy looking at Bro Abner next to him and said flatly: “Brother Abner, you will have to work hard today. You can help me out. Since the

beating, my hands are not that good, no one on the road recognizes me and don't give me face anymore. Unlike you, who has become one of the four heavenly kings, no one in Aurous Hill can give you face…"

Bro Abner was very proud of this wave of praise, and said with a smile: "Benjamin, it's just a small fry, dare to look down on you, it is equivalent to look down on me, wait a while brother, I will make a show for you!"

After speaking, the driver stopped the car beside Charlie.

Bro Abner pushed the door directly and got out of the car, staring at the back of Charlie's head, and cursed coldly: "Let me see which one hates his life, dare to offend my brother Benjamin!"

At this time, more than twenty younger brothers stood behind Bro Abner.

Several of them belonged to Benjamin, but most of them belonged to him.

When Mia saw that Benjamin had really brought Bro Abner over, she became excited and jumped and smiled at Charlie: "Mr. Wade, your f*cking dead today! You are waiting to be chopped into meat and sauce by Brother Abner!"

Wendy said nervously, "Brother-in-law…they are so many…"

Charlie curled his lips and said lightly: "What's the use of more people?"

Bro Abner didn't recognize Charlie's voice, so he said furiously: "Boy, you are very arrogant! Even you don't look at Bro Abner, I think you are bored with life and crooked!"

Charlie turned around slowly at this time, looked at Bro Abner, and said with a smile: "Oh, it turned out to be Brother Abner, why? Bring so many brothers, are you going to kill me?"

Bro Abner saw Charlie's smiling face, and his soul frightened suddenly!

He never dreamed that the filth that Benjamin brought him to help teach would turn out to be Master Charlie, whom his boss Orvel highly respected!

“This… isn’t this a f*cking f*cking dog? Isn’t this…”

Bro Abner cried out in his heart, and his legs became weak involuntarily.

Immediately afterward, he knelt on the ground with a plop in the eyes to everyone’s surprise and choked up: “Mr. Wade…I really didn’t expect it to be you here….Please sir forgive me, I’m such a stupid dog…”

Benjamin was stupified and blurted out, “Brother Abner…you…why do you kneel down for this filthy rag? What kind of thing is he!”

As soon as Bro Abner heard this, he suddenly became angry!

He struggled to stand up, stepped forward to Benjamin, rounded his arms, and slapped his face severely!

With a snap, Benjamin was beaten back several steps, his whole body was already dizzy, his eyes were seeing stars.

Chapter 2270

He covered his face and asked in amazement: “Brother Abner, you…what are you hitting me for? Punch that filthy rag!”

Bro Abner’s whole body was shivering, and he stammered: “You…you’re so f*cking looking for death! You dare to say that Mr. Wade is a stinky rag! I think you are really f*cking tired of your life!”

After speaking, he immediately shouted to all his men: “Damn, hold him down for me and beat him to death!”

Although most of Bro Abner’s younger brothers had never seen Charlie, they had heard of the name.

After that, this is the benefactor that Orvel talks about all day long, and Orvel is the godfather of the entire Aurous Hill underground world. It can be said that his benefactor is the benefactor of all members of the underground world in Aurous Hill.

This Benjamin provokes him and it is not good. He has to provoke Mr. Wade. Isn't this just playing a lantern in the toilet and seeking death?

As a result, these little brothers immediately rushed forward and pressed Benjamin to the ground, which was a violent beating.

Benjamin was beaten up and screamed, crying and wailing: "Brother Abner, forgive me, Brother Abner, I don't know this Mr. Wade is your friend. If I knew it, I wouldn't have a conflict with Mr. Wade. Please forgive me!"

"Forgive you?" Bro Abner was anxious, and he blurted out without thinking: "f*ck you uncle, I f*cking spared you, who the f*ck spared me? If Mr. Wade blames it, I f*cking eat If you can't, you have to go around. Even if Mr. Wade doesn't blame me, if this matter reaches the fifth master's ears, the fifth master will destroy me! You b@stard hurt me, you know?!

Benjamin cried and said, "Brother Abner, forgive me, I really know I am wrong..."

After speaking, he looked at Charlie again, crying and begging: "Mr. Wade, please forgive me, Mr. Wade!"

Charlie smiled indifferently and said to Bro Abner: "Okay, let your people stop first."

As soon as Bro Abner heard this, he blurted out and shouted: "Stop the f*ck, Mr. Wade is about to speak!"

A large group of people were surrounding Benjamin on the ground and kicked fiercely. Hearing this, he quickly closed his hands and backed two steps, standing still on the spot.

Benjamin was beaten to bloody blood, and his face was swollen into a big pig's head.

Mia on the side was already frightened and looked at Benjamin blankly, not knowing what to do.

At this time, Bro Abner hurriedly bowed, and said to Charlie respectfully: "Mr. Wade, please tell me what to do..."

Charlie nodded, and said to Bro Abner: “My little horse, it’s not that I told you to kill, in civilized society, don’t beat and kill at every turn, how bad is it for ordinary citizens to see the impact?”

Bro Abner was taken aback for a moment, and hurriedly slapped himself in the face, and said with shame, “Mr. Wade, you are right to criticize! It is my low quality that has embarrassed the people of Aurous Hill…”

Charlie said indifferently, “It’s fine now.”

After speaking, he looked at Benjamin and said with a smile: “Benjamin from Shangmei etiquette company is always, right?”

With blood still hanging on the corner of Benjamin’s mouth, he said weakly: “It’s me…it’s me…Mr. Wade, it’s me who was wrong, I didn’t know you, and offended you. Please forgive me…”

Charlie waved his hand and said seriously: “Oh! There is no right or wrong in the adult world, and some are just benefits.”

After that, he pointed to Mia, who was pale and said with a smile: “Look, I have told your President before you came, I lent your company 500,000 yuan before about 30 minutes. I have made an appointment with Ms. Mia. The interest rate is 500,000 yuan per minute. After 30 minutes, the interest rate is 15 million yuan. Together with the capital, the total is 15.5 million yuan. See when the settlement will be made. a bit much?”

Benjamin’s whole body shuddered, and he blurted out: “Mr. Wade…Mr. Wade…you…your interest is too high…for a minute Five hundred thousand, don’t you want my life…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Look, your company made a fortune on the overlord clause; and a person like me, makes money on foreign loans. You have your ability to make a fortune, and I also have my way of making money. Those who deal must respect each other, of course.”

Chapter 2271

It was the first time Benjamin met someone like Charlie.

No fights, no scolding, and a smile on his face, he looks more civilized than anyone, but a mouth is to eat human bones.

Fifteen and five million? How can he get so much money?

Regardless of whether he has opened a ceremonial company, he is forced to buy and sell all the time to make good pr0st!tution, and he does not make less money, but like him, the more money he makes, the more he spends.

Originally, these people who have been in the gray world all have a natural instinct to have wine and to get drunk and to have money and spend it more.

Therefore, although Benjamin usually makes a lot of money, he does spend a lot of it outside.

He can make at least a few million in a year, but he can't hold back his spending money and extravagance, so he will have at most 1.8 million in his hands at the end of the year.

All of Benjamin's savings totaled only three or four million yuan. At this time, Charlie asked him to return 15.5 million yuan as soon as he opened his mouth. He couldn't get so much money even if he sold his kidneys.

So, he cried and pleaded, "Mr. Wade, let me tell you the truth, I really don't have so much money..."

As soon as Bro Abner heard this, he kicked him up and scolded: "f*ck! Don't you want your life? Mr. Wade gave you a solution to the problem, but you are still crying here? Do I have to take you? Are you satisfied with death?"

Benjamin trembled: "No... Brother Abner, I really don't cry poor, I really can't afford that much money..."

Bro Abner scolded: "Can't you pay? If you don't pay, I will scrap your legs!"

Benjamin shook his whole body in fright. He immediately glared at Mia and cursed angrily: "It's all to blame for you, a bitch, who keeps out and makes trouble for master all day long!"

After that, he said to Charlie again: “Mr. Wade, this Mia handles all matters related to the Overlord Clause. You have to find her to settle the accounts!”

When Mia heard this, her whole body was frightened, and she hurriedly said: “Benjamin! You are too shameless? These things are all your ideas. I am just a subordinate who runs errands for you and help you out. You blame it all on me this time, do you still have a conscience?”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, this Shangmei etiquette company was built by Benjamin. I used to be the lady who accompanied him to KTV. He accepted me as a lover and said that he would take me to make money. That’s why I was tricked into this business. Strictly speaking, I am a victim just like Wendy!”

“f*ck your mother!” Benjamin blurted out: “Mia, you don’t pretend to be white lotus flowers here, what the hell are you, who doesn’t know on Aurous Hill Road about your reality?”

“Don’t you f*cking sell it out?!”

“It doesn’t matter if you sell it out. When you see your mother making money, you want to stand on your own. You jumped out and wanted to dig the corner of the previous mother Sang. You committed a big taboo!”

“People threatened to use sulfuric acid to destroy your face and drive you to desperation. Then you ran over and begged me to protect you and beg me to take you out of that circle!”

“If it weren’t for me, you would have been disfigured a long time ago! You even ran out to bite me back then, do you still have a conscience?”

Mia said in a panic: “You… don’t talk nonsense, these are all fabricated by you!”

Charlie shouted coldly at this time: “Shut up all of you!”

Mia shrank her neck in fright and immediately closed her mouth.

Charlie glared at her and said coldly: “Miss Mia, it doesn’t make any sense to pass it in a hurry. When I and Benjamin finally settle the account, I will naturally give you a clear calculation.”

Mia hurriedly knelt down in fright and begged: “Mr. Wade, I…I was really forced…please see that I am a woman. Have some mercy…”

Chapter 2272

Bro Abner, who was on the side, heard this and walked up directly, slapped her on the face severely.

Before Mia recovered from the beating, he pulled Mia by the hair, dragged her to Benjamin’s face, kicked her down beside Benjamin, and said coldly: “You f*cking pretty good. If you have the ability, you dare to play moral kidnapping with Mr. Wade? Mr. Wade is a real dragon on earth. Under normal circumstances, I don’t beat women, but I, Bro Abner, am not so particular! No matter how damn bull$hit, I’ll ruin your face now. !”

Mia was so scared that she didn’t dare to speak anymore.

She really wanted to play a moral kidnapping for Charlie, first to highlight the point that she was a female so that Charlie could not do anything to her.

But she didn’t expect that Charlie really didn’t do anything to her, but Bro Abner didn’t take it at all…

At this time, Bro Abner looked at Charlie and said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, how to clean up these two b@stards, just give your orders!”

Charlie said lightly: “First come one by one, let’s talk about what they owe me money first.”

Benjamin has realized at this time that this matter is basically impossible to be in his favor.

If he doesn’t hurriedly pray for Charlie’s forgiveness, he doesn’t how much he will suffer next.

So he hurriedly said respectfully: “Mr. Wade, I have a total of more than 3.7 million deposits. I will give you all of it. I only ask you to raise your hand and forgive me this time…”

Mia on the side also hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I…I also have more than 700,000 deposits, and I am willing to pay you all, please let me go…”

Charlie waved his hand: “You two add up to less than five million, but this difference is a bit far? You see, this moment has delayed you for several minutes, and the benefits will soon exceed 20 million, so I advise you to pay all the money as soon as possible, otherwise, the interest has been running here, and for you, the pressure to pay the money will definitely increase.”

As soon as Benjamin heard this, he immediately cried and said: “Mr. Wade…I really don’t have that much money… You just stripped me alive, and I can’t get 20 million. Come out, please raise your hands high…”

Mia also cried and said, “Yeah, Mr. Wade, I really don’t have that much money…More than 700,000 yuan is all my belongings…”

Charlie smiled and said: “When you pitted those girls, they must have begged you to raise your hands high? Did you raise them?”

The two dared not speak anymore.

In the past, when they pit little girls, they didn’t care about their life or death.

If you don’t have money, you will be honest.

The two of them would even force the company’s contracted courtesy lady to accompany them for wine and sleep for money.

At that time, they ignored anyone’s plea.

Seeing that they both stopped talking, Charlie sneered, and said, “Given that the money you owe me has exceeded 20 million, which is far beyond your actual repayment ability, you will have to give me other ways for the part that is not enough. Get it back!”

Benjamin tremblingly asked: “Wade…Mr. Wade, how do you want it?”

Charlie sneered: “People say that you spend money to eliminate disasters. Since you can’t pay, you have to suffer a little bit!”

Bro Abner on the side suddenly felt that he instantly got Charlie’s point!

In the past, when Charlie dealt with Liu Guang, Liu Ming, father, and son, and several masters in the Wu family, what Charlie liked most was to engrave on each’s forehead!

So he immediately said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade! Just tell me, what words would you like to engrave on their foreheads, I have a knife!”

Chapter 2273

As soon as Benjamin and Mia heard that Charlie likes to engrave on people’s foreheads, they immediately thought of Liu Guang and Liu Ming, the father, and son who everyone in Aurous Hill knew about!

The father and son were a sensation in the city and even the whole country.

First, Liu Ming was engraved with the words “poor hang” on his forehead because he offended a mysterious big man.

Then Liu Guang, Liu Ming’s old son, wanted to avenge Liu Ming, but he also offended the mysterious big man, so the four characters of ‘Son of poor father’ were carved on his forehead.

This is not over yet.

What really made the father and son famous throughout the country was actually the cross-talk about the Wu family that they said together.

The cross-talk they said by the father and son completely offended the Wu family. There are rumors. In fact, they did not dare to offend the Wu family at all. The reason why they recorded such a cross-talk was completely coerced.

It was not clear to everyone before that he was threatened by someone who dared to offend the Wu family. Now, Benjamin figured it out. It turned out that it was Mr. Wade that both Liu Guang and Liu Ming had offended.

Now, Liu Guang and Liu Ming's fate, he is is afraid that it will be his turn.

As soon as he thought of this, Benjamin felt an inexplicable pain in his forehead.

It was as if someone had carved words on his forehead with a knife already. He just imagined the words being carved on his forehead. He could hear his own shouts and wailing.

Yet, he could see a smudged smiling Mr. Wade hovering over him. Instructing the men about the cuts and edges of the words.
Even in the imagination, this seemed unbearable. Getting the words erected on the forehead. How would he face the people in the future?
After losing his face in the underworld, people already have stopped respecting him. How come he could ever stand up in front of anyone?

He knows no life outside of this wretched world. Would he be able to live a single day without it? At best he will be serving under a local boss. Just to live and have a day's food.

What wrong did he do to have a fate like this? There must be a way to escape this fate. There must be another way to compensate. He must beg the big man. Ask for his forgiveness. Plead for it.

Chapter 2274

Just when he was at a loss, Charlie on the side said to Bro Abner: "Forget the lettering. The mistakes these two people made are not to look down on people, but to bully the people and force the good girls to be prostitutes. A solution equal to their work must be granted."

Bro Abner hurriedly asked respectfully: "Mr. Wade, how do you want to solve these two people? As long as you say something, I will make arrangements, I just need your orders, that's all. I will satisfy you with my work!"

Charlie nodded and asked him, “Do you have any KTV nightclubs under your hands?”

Bro Abner blurted out without hesitation: “Mr. Wade, this is what we have eaten our food from. It is our way of living! KTV nightclub, Orvel assigned to my hand, there are six!”

Charlie said: “Okay, then let this Mia go to the bar to accompany the bar. Doesn’t she like to force the little girl to accompany the wine at night? Just now she was about to force my sister-in-law to accompany the wine to strange nasty men, so just let her taste this. It’s kind of like, don’t give her a penny from the money she earns, when her wage adds up to five million, at that moment she will be able to get free!”

As soon as Mia heard this, she was so frightened that she collapsed instantly. She knelt on the ground and cried and said, “Mr. Wade, please forgive me this time for the sake of my confusion. With my kind of beauty, I can hardly earn three to four hundred yuan, five million yuan at most when I go to ktv to accompany a drink…How long do I have to earn to be free one day? This is not possible in a single lifetime…

Charlie said coldly: “Why? You knew you were uncomfortable when you were on your own. Then when you forced others to accompany you, why didn’t you consider the feelings of others? I will let you learn the lesson that what you don’t want to do, do not impose that on others. You have done this to so many innocent girls. It is time for you to learn this lesson the hard way.”

Mia cried and said, “Mr. Wade…I did do a lot of wrong things before, but…but I have some restraint. Generally speaking, I’m a fool at best. Hundreds of thousands, how could you pit me five million? This is so much. I can’t possibly earn this amount of money. Please don’t ruin my life. I will do anything, please let me go this time. I will never ever trouble anyone in my life again…”

Charlie said calmly: “If you think 5 million is too much, then we can adjust it to 10 million. If you think 10 million is too much, then we can adjust it to 20 million. About you not treating someone badly ever again. Don’t worry you will never get a chance to do it, even if your heart wants it sometimes. This is my promise to you.”

Mia almost collapsed when she heard this…

She cried with blood in her heart: “This Charlie is too ruthless!”

He doesn't seem to take my wailing to heart. It seems useless to waste time persuading him.
Charlie knew that the sudden angelic turning of bad people need not be trusted. Such behavior is shown when they are compelled to. At best they are insincere and will get back to their usual doings once the pressure is released.

Chapter 2275

"One opening is five million. If she really does what he says, she will at least accompany the strange men for the next ten years with wine in KTV for nothing!"

"Isn't this like killing me?!" She thought in her mind.

Seeing Mia not speaking, Charlie said coldly: "Since you don't agree, then I will directly increase the price for you. I will increase the price to 10 million at the beginning. At that time, Bro Abner and Orvel will stare at you together, not earning enough. 10 million, even if it's the king of heaven, I don't want to save you! I'll give you three seconds to think about it!"

After that, Charlie started the countdown directly.

"three two……"

Just when Charlie was about to count to "one", Mia no longer dared to bargain. She cried and said, "Mr. Wade, I promise, I promise…"

After that, when thinking of her own destiny, she was about to cry in despair like those girls who were forced to KTV by herself.

At this time, Charlie looked at Benjamin, smiled indifferently, and said: "Mr. Benjamin, Ms. Mia has already made arrangements here, and it is time for you to arrange a way out."

Benjamin secretly thought desperately in his heart: "This Mia is so miserable. She must have nothing good to eat. If I don't think of a solution, wouldn't it be the same with my life?"

Thinking of this, he squatted his head hurriedly and desperately, begging: “Mr. Wade, in the future, I am willing to work for you and be a cow and a horse. I only ask you to forgive me this time…please… …”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t tell me it’s useless. When you two were embarrassing and entrapping innocent women, why didn’t you think of forgiving them once?”

Speaking of this, Charlie sneered: “Since Mia is going to KTV to accompany men, then you should go to KTV to be the tortoise. Just like her, when you earn five million, only then you will be free. The two of you can be regarded as double-staying and double-flying, and no one has abandoned anyone.”

“Being a turtle?!” Benjamin’s face turned pale when he heard this word.

Gui Gong was a man who did groceries in a brothel in ancient times. To put it bluntly, he couldn’t even count as the security guard of the nursing home.

Generally speaking, the dirtiest, tiring, and most indiscriminate work done by Mr. Tortoise, put in modern KTV, is the role of handing toilet paper to the guests who have washed their hands at the toilet door, which can be said to be in the entire KTV….

Thinking of this, Benjamin burst into tears and choked up: “Mr. Wade, leave me like a dog by your side. No matter what you order in the future, I won’t have any delay. Please don’t send me to KTV to become a tortoise… I am also on the road for some time. People on Aurous Hill Road know more or less, and KTV is the most frequented by the people I know and worked with. I couldn’t face them when I bump into them there.”

Charlie smiled and said, “What are you afraid of? When you become a tortoise in the future, put a small tray next to the KTV sink with a few banknotes in it, and then ask the guests to consume when you hand over tissues. Are you not? Have you ever been mixed up on the road? There are many acquaintances and a lot of friends. Everyone will take care of your business and give you more tips when you see that you are the tortoise. Maybe you make five million faster than Mia.”

“I…I…” Benjamin just wanted to hit his head to death on the concrete floor.

He cried desperately in his heart: “Think of himself, Benjamin. On Aurous Hill Road, he is the number one person in size and body. Although he is not as good as Bro Abner, it is at least the upper-middle tier!”

“Now, let me be the No. 1 person in KTV to be the tortoise, wouldn’t it be completely reduced to the laughing stock of the entire Aurous Hill Road?!”

“Besides, when I used to be arrogant and domineering, I made a lot of enemies!”

“If I met this in KTV in the future, and they found me nodding and bowing at the door of the toilet and handing a tissue to a guest, wouldn’t I be beaten like a dead dog?!”

Chapter 2276

Bro Abner saw Benjamin not saying a word for a long time, so he stepped forward and kicked him angrily, and cursed: “You dirt! You are a dog who doesn’t know how to lift up. Mr. Wade has given you a way to survive. You f*cking don’t hurry up and thank him. Really wait until you are sent to the kennel to feed the dogs, you f*cking cry without tears!”

When Benjamin heard this, he shivered in shock!

Who doesn’t know about Orvel’s dog farm?

It is said that there are dozens or even hundreds of fierce purebred fighting dogs.

Others say that Orvel has thrown his enemies into the kennel to feed the dogs.

If he is really sent to the kennel, let alone dead, even a single piece of his body will not escape the trap.

Thinking of this, Benjamin was desperate deep in his heart.

To be honest, let him be the tortoise, to some extent, it would be better to kill him.

But, if you really give an option for him to die, he doesn’t have the courage, to accept such a fate.

He choked in his heart and sighed: “Although the tortoise is ashamed and his life is bleak, it is better to die than to live.”

“You really want to hit me to death here, and I feel terrified in my heart.”

“Moreover, Mr. Wade in front of me is not something I can contend with.”

“Even Orvel treats him respectfully. I am a kind of very low stuff, and I can only be regarded as a broken fish in front of him. Now he is willing to spare my life and let me go to KTV to be a turtle father. Now, if I don’t respond quickly, if he changes his mind, then I really have to regret it.”

Therefore, Benjamin quickly choked with gratitude and said: “Mr. Wade, thank you for not killing me. I must follow your instructions to be an honest tortoise in KTV, and work hard to make money and return your interest.”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly said: “By the way, Mr. Wade, give me an account. I will first transfer all the three million I have on hand to you and the remaining five million will be given back gradually”

Seeing that this guy accepted his punishment, Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said coldly: “The money you make is all the hard-earned money pitted from those little girls. It is earned without conscience. If I take your money, it means that I have also become a member of that group exploiting the girls.”

Benjamin was overjoyed when he heard that Charlie didn’t want to take his money.

It doesn’t matter if you are a turtle father, as long as you can save more than three million deposits, you can at least live a well-off life!

But before he was happy, Charlie said to Wendy: “Wendy, I have a task for you.”

Wendy has been by the side, watching Charlie move his mouth to determine the future fate of Benjamin and Mia, the respect for him in her heart has reached a point where there is nothing to add, and the look in her eyes is like seeing a god.

Now that Charlie said that she was going to give her a task, she was flattered and said excitedly: “Brother-in-law, if you have anything you want, Wendy will definitely go all out!”

Charlie nodded and said, “From today, I want you to take over the Shangmei etiquette company. You will be responsible for this company. As for the company’s shares, let Benjamin transfer all of it to your name today.”

“Ah?!” Wendy said in surprise: “Brother-in-law, you are giving me Shangmei? But I don’t know how to run a company.”

Chapter 2277

Charlie said seriously: “As long as you are serious, responsible, and considerate to your conscience while doing things, it doesn’t matter if you don’t do well.”

After speaking, he said again: “I will let them both transfer all their deposits to Shangmei’s account. As for how to use the money, after you take over the company, you must sign all of the company’s labor clauses are reconsidered, and unlawful conditions in the contracts are removed, and then the money is distributed to them as compensation according to the number of years they have been forced to sign contracts. The distribution rules must be fair and reasonable!”

When Wendy heard this, she almost nodded and said, “OK brother-in-law, I will share this money with them fairly and reasonably!”

“Very good.” Charlie nodded and said with satisfaction: “After you compensate them for the money, you should make it clear to them that you will be in charge of the company next, including the company’s subsequent operations, sharing, payment, and other processes. All will be open and transparent. If they are willing to continue to be courtesy ladies, then continue to cooperate with the company and sign equal employment contracts! As long as you implement these points well, I believe they will not refuse.”

“In this way, after you take over this company, you will have a stable team, and then take some etiquette work, I believe the company will definitely be profitable.”

Wendy heard this and said very seriously: “Brother-in-law, you are right. As long as we sign an equality agreement with everyone, everyone will be very willing to sign with the company!”

Speaking of this, she continued with some empathy: “After that, it’s really hard to be a hostess on your own. Every morning you have to spend a long time washing, making up, and dressing, and then an event is often from morning till night. Therefore, it is impossible to talk about cooperation and expand relations everywhere during other times of the day.”

“For those of us who are courtesy ladies, the best way to cooperate is to have a reliable company to help us undertake activities everywhere, and then make reasonable arrangements, scheduling, and overall planning for us.”

“In this way, everyone would also be willing to let the company take draws from their own labor remuneration. Employees and the company cooperate with each other and get what they need so that they can do better and better.”

During this time, Wendy had a hard life.

The hard work is because she has changed from a lady who never touched the sun with her fingers and never came out to make money, to a laborer who travels every day to ask for a living.

It is precisely because of her actual participation in labor that she has learned about an industry and discovered the problems at the grass-root level.

After she worked as a lady of etiquette for a while, she also figured out the ups and downs of the lady of etiquette.

At this moment, she thought to herself: “The little girls who are like me as a courtesy lady are all unreliable and helpless low-level girls, earning rewards by hard work every day. Since everyone has chosen this line, They are all prepared to endure hardships and suffer fatigue, so they are not afraid of hardship or tiredness.”

“But what we are afraid of is to meet an unreliable company and work for it.”

“Like Benjamin’s Shangmei etiquette company, the work arranged for everyone is very heavy, but the compensation is very small.”

“It’s fine to give very little. Benjamin and Mia are still not satisfied. They want to further squeeze the surplus-value of our little girls, so they use various overlord clauses and contract traps to entrap us, and even force us to make money. Pushing us into the fire pit”

“If we can find a reliable company, the company and employees will support each other, no one will complain.”

“It’s a pity that the group of Miss Etiquette is indeed too weak and too easy to be bullied! So most of the bosses in this industry are greedy, like Benjamin, are never satisfied, and do everything possible to exploit us little girls who have no background.”

“So, as long as we are still in this industry, we can only jump from this pit and into that pit.”

“But now my brother-in-law gave me a chance to run an etiquette company. If I do it hard and work hard, let alone how much money I can make, at least I can ensure that the girls who work with me will not be bullied and will no longer be desperately squeezed from the company’s side to extract surplus value.

Thinking of this, Wendy’s heart began to feel a little passionate.

She looked at Charlie with admiration and firm eyes and said confidently: “Brother-in-law, thank you for giving me this opportunity. I will definitely try my best to not let you down!”

Chapter 2278

Charlie has known Wendy for so long, and for the first time today, he can see this expression on Wendy’s face that she is determined to do a good job.

She didn’t really have this kind of energy before.

In the past, she was young, impetuous, ostentatious, and disliked the poor and loved the rich.

But now she, after experiencing some hardships in life, has a lot of calmness.

This point made Charlie a little relieved.

The Willson family is certainly hateful, but these people are all blood relatives of his wife Claire.

Therefore, this is also the real reason why Charlie has not engaged them to death.

Otherwise, with the patience of the Willson family, he doesn't know how many deaths have taken place.

Now that Wendy has the determination to correct evil and return to righteousness, he might as well give her a chance.

However, given the opportunity, he can't completely let her decide the company affairs alone.

So Charlie said to Wendy: "After you take over the Shangmei etiquette company, remember to not forget your original intentions, and don't let the company make a little money and let people drift away."

Wendy nodded repeatedly and said firmly: "Brother-in-law, don't worry, I will definitely remember your way of enlightenment and teachings..."

Charlie gave a hum and continued: "After Benjamin and Mia's money is paid to the company's account, you leave half a million in the account as operating funds, and you receive 10,000 yuan a month for the basic company, and then find another one. Accounting management, every month I will let people come over to check the accounts to see if you use public funds for private purposes."

Wendy said without hesitation: "Brother-in-law, I will never do any small actions. You can supervise me at all times. If you find that I have done something wrong, please chase me away at any time!"

Charlie nodded and said: "In addition, if you buy three domestically-made commercial vehicles for the company, you will buy the 10-seater and 13-seater domestically-produced vehicles, which are cost-effective, and the brand-new price should be around

100,000. Then recruit three drivers to take the girls out to run activities, so that no matter whether it is windy, rainy, or severely cold and hot, the girls will be less exposed to environmental conditions. Since you came from this step, you should be more sympathetic to them. Hard work is the key here."

Wendy's tears became a moving thread.

Although she has been a talented lady of etiquette for a short time, she has tasted enough of her hard work.

Real estates in some suburbs are far away and inconvenient for public transportation. It may take more than an hour to go back and forth before getting some transport, but the taxi is too expensive, and the income from participating in the activity may not be enough for the taxi fare.

In addition, the weather is very cold now, and it is very late at dawn, so she sometimes has to go out after five o'clock, and only she knows how hard it is.

If the company can be equipped with a transport car and drivers are hired to take everyone to the event, it will be a very practical and good benefit for every lady of etiquette.

Therefore, Charlie's ability to take this into consideration really moved her heart.

Benjamin on the side listened to Charlie's simple words with his own ears, his company was handed over to others, and he collapsed deep in his heart.

Although he felt resentful in his heart, he didn't even dare to let go of a bullsh!t at this time.

He now wants to understand it. The next thing he has to do is to transfer all the money to the company, then hand over the company to others, and then go to KTV to become the tortoise.

Chapter 2279

If the tortoise thing works well, he still has a chance to regain his freedom soon.

Otherwise, he may really have to work for a lifetime in KTV.

He can't be in his 60s or 70s, with gray hair, still handing out toilet paper to male customers at the toilet door? That's too damn bad.

At this time, Bro Abner on the side saw Benjamin's face with a dead father's depression and felt a little sympathetic in his heart.

Thinking of this, he sighed in his heart: "Although Benjamin almost caused me a catastrophe today, he is still a friend of mine. He has always respected me without saying anything, and he has arranged for my favorite girl, I still owe him a favor..."

"And just now, to protect myself, I immediately beat him up and threatened to abolish him. Thinking about it now, it's true that the damn thing is a bit sad in the heart. If this is spread outside, the people outside they will say that Bro Abner is not kind, and if something happens, I betray my friends...

"Furthermore, Mr. Wade's whole person is indeed too bad. Let Benjamin go to KTV to be the tortoise. This is equivalent to letting a company leader with an annual salary of one million go to clean the toilet. The people on the road love face. Who can do this? Can I bear it..."

At this point, Bro Abner took advantage of Charlie's talking to Wendy at this time, so he leaned in front of Benjamin and said in a low voice: "Hey, Benjamin, don't feel too depressed in your heart. If you can have this ending today, it is already burning. The fragrance is high..."

Hearing this, Benjamin burst into tears, and he stood up with the urge to cry, choked up, and asked, "Brother Abner...I'm here for the f*ck, I still burn the incense ?"

Bro Abner nodded earnestly and said: "Don't say you are a small boss who is doing evil all day long, forcing his good for pr0st!tution. Before, there was a boss whose company was valued at more than one billion and was about to be listed on the GEM. No one has ever done your job. This kind of conscientious business is because I was blinded and pretended to be forced by Mr. Wade, and now he f*cks carrying cement at the construction site! Mr. Wade can say, when will it be carried for 20 years, and when will it be finished! Tell me who is worse than him?"

Benjamin was taken aback.

Bro Abner continued: “So, just think about it, is it when the tortoise is light in KTV for ten years or is it going to the construction site to carry cement for twenty years?”

“Sleeping day…”

As soon as Benjamin heard this, he quickly wiped away his tears, and choked up: “If you say this, you should be more comfortable as the turtle father…”

“Still!” Bro Abner sighed, “So let me say, you are good! It doesn’t matter if the money is gone, there is still life, arms, and legs, and there are so many people who have offended Mr. Wade before. There are really few people who can end up like you, just that is not enough? What else do you want?”

Benjamin nodded as if smashing garlic: “Brother Abner, you are right…I…I…hey…I admit…”

Bro Abner nodded lightly and continued: “For this matter, blame your c0ncub!ne, sh!t, it’s not good for her to offend Mr. Wade, isn’t this a rush to die?”

Benjamin gritted his teeth and nodded.

When it comes to Mia, he really hates her!

So he gritted his teeth and cursed in his heart: “Mia, you are more than defeated if you fail to succeed! If you knew you would cause such a disaster for me, had I not slept with you and sent to accompany others in KTV, this day would not come to me…”

“Hey, it’s a pity that there is no such thing as early knowing’ in everything. After that, there is no turning back in life. Even if you are angry and dissatisfied, don’t you still have to go to KTV to work at night?”

Thinking of this, he looked at Bro Abner and pleaded with tears: “Brother Abner, in the future, your brother will be doing a job with your place. You must cover me a little bit…”

Bro Abner turned his back to Charlie, quietly patted his chest, and said seriously: “Benjamin, don’t worry, brother will take care of you quietly!”

Chapter 2280

Bro Abner knew very well in his heart that Charlie sent Benjamin to KTV to be the tortoise, which was a punishment for him. If he helped and followed him upright, it would be equivalent to opposing Charlie.

He must have no such guts.

Therefore, the solution he can think of is to take care of Benjamin a little, and only a little, quietly and appropriately in the future.

For example, if he goes to the bathroom in KTV and meets him handing a tissue at the door, he won't' give five if can give ten, he won't give ten if he can give twenty or more.

Even if it is above fifty, if Charlie feels that he is obviously generating income for Benjamin, he might find himself in trouble again.

Charlie has set up the operation direction of the etiquette company with Wendy, and said to Bro Abner: "Little Abner, you take Wendy and Benjamin to handle the company transfer in the afternoon, and supervise Benjamin and Mia to transfer the money to the company account."

Bro Abner quickly nodded and bowed his waist and said, "Mr. Wade, don't worry, it's all over to me!"

Charlie nodded, looked at Bro Abner, and said coldly: "I won't settle accounts with you for today's affairs. In the future, you should be alert to yourself. Don't think that you are the number one person in Aurous Hill and help others regardless of cause and effect. If you fight, kill, and I come to know that you dare to do this kind of abuse, I will let you go to be the tortoise with Benjamin, do you understand?"

Bro Abner trembled in fright and blurted out: "Mr. Wade, don't worry about it. If I do this kind of thing again, I will meet you!"

Charlie snorted coldly: "You have to do your duty in the underground world. Bars, KTV, and nightclubs are more serious ways to make money. Don't bully the market, bully men and women, otherwise, I will teach you and Orvel together!"

Bro Abner hurriedly bowed and said: “Mr. Wade, what you have taught is something I must keep it in mind next…

Charlie ignored him, turned around and said to Wendy, “Wendy, just do what I ask, take over the company, do things well, and behave well, don’t let me down!”

Wendy choked with tears and said: “Good brother-in-law…I will definitely go all out…”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, do it well, I will inquire about the situation in a few days, and I will leave first.”

Wendy said gratefully: “Brother-in-law, take care…”

Bro Abner hurried to the side and bowed and said, “Mr. Wade, take care!”

Charlie was ready to leave. Thinking of something, he took out the cloth bag for grocery shopping from the basket of the electric bike and then took out a brand new unopened iPhone from the cloth bag.

He handed the mobile phone to Wendy and said, “The mobile phone is for you. In modern society, people cannot do many things without a mobile phone, and you are about to be the boss of the company, and you need a mobile phone. Business and communication with the team.”

Wendy never dreamed that Charlie even bought her a mobile phone, which really moved her to the extreme.

“Charlie gave her money to ride in the car in the morning and saw her being bullied just now and helped her out. Does it all happened by chance…”

“But this phone… it’s not easy to say so!”

“He knew that I didn’t have a mobile phone, so he wanted to give me a mobile phone, so he bought it! It was bought specifically for me!”

At this moment, Wendy was moved with nothing to add.

Chapter 2281

She looked at Charlie, and she felt like a lump in her throat. She wanted to talk, but couldn't say anything.

Seeing her completely stunned, Charlie didn't tell her anymore, he just put the phone into her hand, and said to Bro Abner, "Little Abner, if you need to use etiquette for your friends and partners in the future, remember to take care of the business of Wendy Company, understand?"

Without saying anything, Bro Abner immediately said boldly: "Mr. Wade, don't worry after Miss Wendy opens, I will definitely help her publicize! I think Bro Abner is more or less thin on Aurous Hill Road, and my friends will definitely do it. Give me the face and ensure that Ms. Wendy's etiquette company is too busy for business!"

After speaking, he hurriedly said: "By the way, Mr. Wade, tomorrow is the anniversary celebration of the opening of several KTV under my own proprietary. It happens we need a group of etiquette ladies, I will ask Miss Wendy to help!"

Charlie asked him with interest: "Oh? What a coincidence? Tomorrow is the opening anniversary celebration?"

"Yeah!" Bro Abner smiled, "Why don't you say that Mr. Wade is a real dragon on earth, no matter who is okay, you will be around you in secret!"

Charlie knew that he had deliberately flattered him to please him, but he didn't say much, and instead said to Wendy, "Wendy, tomorrow you must arrange all the activities of Bro Abner here. The first business of your new company, strive to be a good start!"

Wendy nodded hurriedly and said, "Brother-in-law, don't worry, I will arrange it!"

Charlie gave a hum, and said to Bro Abner: "You people on the road are rough at work, and the overall quality is not good. Tomorrow, the lady of etiquette will come over. You must take care of their mouths, hands, and feet, and don't provoke any moles do miss manners, do you understand?"

Bro Abner said immediately: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, whoever the hell dares to make a wrong idea to Miss Wendy’s person, I f*cking castrate him immediately!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Wendy again: “Oh yes Wendy, I have one more thing to tell you.”

Wendy hurriedly said, “Brother-in-law, tell me!”

Charlie said seriously: “Don’t tell anyone about this matter today, including your grandma, your parents, and your brother, including your sister Claire, do you understand?”

“Huh?” Wendy asked in surprise: “Brother-in-law, why can’t I? You have helped me so much. Grandma, Dad, and older brother will be very grateful to you…”

Charlie said indifferently: “I don’t need them to be grateful, nor do I need their flattery, and I am not helping you to make you feel good about me, but because you are indeed better than before and are sincerely calling me brother-in-law, you Respect me a bit, I respect you evenly, nothing more.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “As for your grandma, your father, and Harold, I don’t want to have any unnecessary involvement with them. In the beginning, it is better to have more things than less, so only you know this. I know, if you reveal it to them, then I can only stop all this, do you understand?”

When Wendy heard this, although she felt a little disappointed, she nodded honestly and said: “OK brother-in-law, I know, don’t worry, I won’t talk about this to anyone… “

Charlie looked at Bro Abner again and said coldly: “You are the same. You keep tight-lipped. If anyone dares to say that Wendy is my sister-in-law, I dare to say that I brought this company from Benjamin. Then I will send him to the kennel to experience!”

Bro Abner and the others all looked tense and hurriedly agreed.

Charlie was satisfied, and said: “Okay, so be it, I’ll go now.”

After speaking, Charlie turned the throttle, and the little e-car quickly jumped out.

Seeing him leaving, Wendy was so busy shouting from behind: “Goodbye brother-in-law! Thank you, brother-in-law!”

Chapter 2282

Leaving the Pearl River Woods, Charlie hurried to the vegetable market.

Time has been delayed a lot, and if he doesn’t hurry to buy the vegetables back, the wife won’t be able to eat breakfast when she comes home from get off work.

Although Aurous Hill is an ancient city, its modern atmosphere is getting stronger and stronger. The destruction, demolition, and modification of the old city’s buildings have basically become the style of modern urban high-rise buildings.

Many traditional crafts and markets in the past have gradually been replaced by various tall shops and general supermarkets.

In the early years, there were many shavers on the side of the road, and the shave skills were very good, and two or three yuan could be used to sit on the side of the road and shave.

But now, it has long since disappeared.

Instead, there are various exquisite and high-end beauty salons. Those Tony teachers who are not very skilled and whose hair is not even full, cut someone’s hair at random, starting with one or two hundred yuan, occasionally When encountering unscrupulous merchants, customers will be fooled into applying for a card, cutting their heads and being cheated for thousands of yuan.

In the past, there were many horse-drawn carts and donkey carts on the roadside. Uncle farmers in the country picked vegetables from the fields in the morning and drove them to the city to sell them. Vegetables and fruits were fresh and cheap.

However, animal-drawn carts are not allowed to enter the city in recent years, and even traditional vegetable markets have become fewer and fewer so that most people can only go to the supermarket to buy food.

The quality of the vegetables in the supermarket is not very good, but the price is surprisingly expensive. It costs more than ten yuan to buy cabbage.

This also caused this ancient city to gradually lose the scent of traditional life.

In fact, Charlie usually doesn't like going to the supermarket to buy groceries, so he always feels less interesting.

Therefore, he often goes to a protected old residential area in the old city where there is a very lively vegetable market.

The reason why he likes to go to that old residential area is not only because it is more grounded, but also because there is another reason hidden in Charlie's heart.

In the past, when he and his parents first arrived in Aurous Hill, the parents particularly liked the characteristics of Aurous Hill Old Town.

There are many old-fashioned buildings left over from the Ming and Qing Dynasties and the Republic of China. This architectural style is very different from the north, and parents liked it very much.

Because of their passion for traditional culture, his parents rented an old house in the old town. After the renovation, the family lived in a very comfortable place.

Later, when his parents had an accident, Charlie entered the orphanage. He would often sneak out with his friends Zhao Hao and Li Xiaofen to take a look at the old town.

At that time, Zhao Hao and Li Xiaofen thought Charlie was playful and wanted to sneak out to play.

But what they didn't know was that Charlie actually just missed his parents.

After his parents had an accident that year, the house was rented out for a few years, changing batches of tenants.

Later, the house was bought by people who invested in real estate, waiting for the demolition to appreciate.

Later, the house and the nearby old buildings were classified as a historical building protection area. Demolition and rebuilding were prohibited, so the house was left vacant for a long time.

Charlie also quietly inquired about it. It is said that the person who invested in this house was the initiator of a real estate speculation group in Wencheng. Although this old house cannot be realized after being smashed in his hands, it is nothing to him. , So this house is in the dilapidated in this condition since then.

Later, the speculator was caught in a lawsuit because he was involved in illegal fund-raising and the house was sealed up by the court.

Two or three years ago, there were rumors that it was going to be auctioned, but because the person involved in the case was relatively large, the case has not been finalized in the past two years, so he has never entered the foreclosure process.

The market where Charlie went to buy vegetables was not far from this old house, so he planned to stop by and take a look.

On the way Charlie was riding his bike, a Rolls Royce had stopped in front of this mottled old house.

In Rolls-Royce's co-pilot, an elderly man walked down. This person was the old butler of Eastcliff's Du family in Aurous Hill.

Chapter 2283

After getting off the car, the old housekeeper opened the door of the rear seat with agility, and respectfully said to the woman sitting in the car: "Miss, we are here."

The woman sitting in the car is Liona.

After she got off the plane, she took a pair of children and accompanied the old housekeeper to Du's house. After she settled the room and luggage, she hurriedly asked the old housekeeper to take her to see where Changying had lived before he died.

As for the brothers and sisters Zhifei and Zhiyu, they have their own plans.

Zhifei went to the orphanage to discuss donations, while Zhiyu held the laptop and continued to look for Charlie from the thousands of portraits.

Liona was also happy. After that, she came to the house where Changying, who she loved all her life, lived in before his death. It was more or less inappropriate to bring a pair of children.

Liona was extremely nervous at this time.

Although she knew Changying had been dead for many years, she still felt a strong sense of tension when she came here.

It's like the years when she loved Changying when she was young. Whenever she saw him or was about to see him, she couldn't control the rapid heartbeat and shortness of breath.

With a beating heart in her arms, Liona got out of the car, and across the courtyard wall, she looked at this small southern courtyard.

The stone wall of the courtyard is very short, and there are many hollow shapes made of blue bricks in the middle so that people can easily see the situation in the courtyard.

At this time, the yard was full of withered weeds and fallen leaves from the trees. The osmanthus trees in the yard had already withered into dry wood because they were left unattended.

On the wall of the main building, there are large dead creepers.

At this time, the entire small courtyard looks incomparably broken, but Liona can imagine that if it is well maintained, the courtyard must be lush with the grass and green trees in the courtyard when it is rainy in spring and summer. The scenery must be desirable.

Moreover, although the courtyard is not large, it can be seen that although the courtyard is not large, the architecture is very sophisticated.

Blue bricks are used for walls, blue tiles are used for roofing, and bluestones are used to pave roads.

The summer in the south is humid. If it rains, the green bricks and blue stones must be covered with moss.

The moss itself has a very natural sense of old age. For those who do not like it, the moss is dense, slippery, and feels somewhat disgusting.

But for those who like Eastern ancient culture, this is a very poetic and attractive creature.

Whether it grows in the yard or grows on the fence, pond, or bonsai, there is a different kind of exquisiteness and quietness.

Therefore, moss has always been very popular among literati and ink scholars.

At this moment, in the eyes of Liona, this dilapidated courtyard has restored the scene and charm of Changying when he lived.

In her mind, even the young and handsome Changying was playing with his children in this yard.

After seeing it, Liona felt that Changying was really in this yard, and the little boy who couldn't see her face, his son, was circling around him non-stop.

Immediately afterward, the dilapidated and closed-door inside opened, and a woman with a dignified and beautiful appearance, a tall figure, and an apron still worn around her waist came out from the inside.

The woman smiled and greeted the father and son to enter the house for dinner. The scene of a family of three harmonicas playing and singing is really enviable.

Liona, who was caught in conjecture, looked at it carefully and saw the woman's face clearly.

The woman in her imagination is not Changying's original wife, but Liona herself!

Chapter 2284

Liona just involuntarily substituted himself into Changying's wife in her mind and instantly felt that her eyes were filled with tears.

She wanted to bear the tears back, but she didn't think that it was because she couldn't control it that big tears gushed from her eyes and slid over the face that had almost no wrinkles and did not show any age at all.

The old butler on the side looked at it and sighed silently.

"Hey…in the entire capital, who doesn't know that the second lady of the Du family has loved Changying for many years…"

"It's just that, who knows that Changying passed away nearly 20 years ago, and the second young lady still has such a deep feeling for him…"

As the so-called sentimental hatred since ancient times, this hatred will never end.

In ancient Chinese, the word hate is more regrettable.

People who are infatuated often leave only regrets and this regret will never stop.

This is the case for Liona.

People who have never experienced deep-rooted love cannot understand one person and their obsession with another person.

Once you have obsessions, even if they are ten years or twenty years apart, even if they are thousands of miles apart, even if the sky is different, even if there is a gap of heavens.

This is the case for Liona.

She had long wanted to forget Changying, and had long wanted to live her life steadily.

However, the obsession in her heart has not allowed that.

That obsession is like a weed growing in her heart.

With this weed, no other plants can be planted any more.

Sometimes, she felt that this wild grass had been deserted, and even felt that it had been burned to ashes.

She doesn't know when, suddenly a spring breeze blew her heart, and this weed grew back again.

That obsession is also like a thorn in the heart.

Sometimes she doesn't feel the pain anymore, she thinks the thorn is gone.

But she will always inadvertently be hurt by this thorn.

Therefore, Liona also wanted to understand later.

This obsession has already deepened into the bone marrow.

"Changying, since I have been there, why should I deliberately forget you?"

"Since I have always loved you deeply, let you always grow in the place in my heart that belongs to you..."

"Whenever I think of you in the past, I would feel guilty and guilt towards Zynn. Now I am relieved. From now on, I can think of you openly, miss you openly, and no longer have to feel guilty for anyone... ...."

At this point, Liona also felt a lot easier, in fact relieved.

She wiped away her tears and asked the old housekeeper: "Uncle White, who owns this house now?"

The old butler pointed to the seal on the iron fence door next to him and said: "Miss Hui Er, this house has been sealed by the court."

"Sealed?" Liona frowned, and hurriedly asked: "What's the matter? Can you inquire about it?"

The old housekeeper nodded and said, “I have been in Aurous Hill for so many years, and in departments have some connections. Let me call and ask.”

Liona nodded hurriedly, and urged: “Then you fight quickly, I want to find out as soon as possible, and also help me ask if I can open the seal and go in and see.”

The old housekeeper quickly took out his cell phone and made a call.

After some inquiries, he hurriedly reported to Liona: “Second Miss, the owner of this house is in jail, because of the illegal fund-raising lawsuit, all the properties under his name have been sealed up, but his case has been tried for more than two years outside. The sentence is about to be pronounced. After the sentence is pronounced, the house will naturally enter the judicial auction process.”

Chapter 2285

When Liona heard this, she became excited and blurted out: “Help me pay attention to it. I want to take pictures of this house!”

The old butler nodded and said: “This house occupies a small area and cannot be demolished in the future. It is considered a low-quality asset that cannot be circulated, and it should be easy to take pictures at that time.”

“Okay.” Liona said firmly: “No matter how much it costs, we have to take pictures of this house!”

After speaking, she hurriedly asked: “Uncle White, did you say hello to someone from the judiciary? Can I go in and see?”

“Yes.” The old housekeeper hurriedly said: “Just now I talked on the phone that they will come over for asset registration and evaluation in just two days. They have to collect materials and prepare for the next judicial auction, so we can break it first. Open the seal and lock the door in.”

Liona said anxiously: “Then think of a way and get the lock open!”

The old housekeeper nodded, and said to the driver and bodyguard beside him: “Willson Liu, see if you can break the door.”

The bodyguard hurried forward and pulled the seal off first, then looked at the door lock, and smiled: “Housekeeper White, this lock is about to rust. You can kick it away with one kick.”

Liona said hurriedly: “Don’t kick! I’m afraid you will kick down the door and the door will break, see if you can pry the lock open…”

The bodyguard took a closer look and said, “Second Miss, the lock cylinder inside has been rusted to death. I’m afraid that even if I take the key, I can’t open it. I can only break the lock.”

Liona nodded and said: “Open the lock but try not to damage the iron door. If I buy it in the future, I want to keep it as it is.”

“Okay.” The bodyguard hurriedly agreed, and then took out a dark dagger from his waist, put the sharp tip of the dagger into the lock slot, and then pried it hard to pry the tongue open.

The door opened, and the lock broke because of the rust, but fortunately, the door was not damaged.

Liona couldn’t restrain the excitement in her heart, pushed the doorstep by step, and walked in.

In the overgrown yard, there is still a swing made of iron frame and chain, but this swing has been too old and it has been rusty.

However, this yard, which is everywhere in the eyes of others, is incomparable warmth in Liona’s eyes.

At this time, an electric bike came to the front.

When Charlie was still some distance from the door, he was a little surprised to see a Rolls Royce parked at the door.

He often visits this old house. The old house has always been sealed and no one cares about it. How can there be visitors today?

Surprised, he went to the gate and looked inside.

In the yard, three people were facing their backs, among them a woman, an old man, and a mature man.

Charlie was even more puzzled, and thought to himself: “Is this old house sold? It shouldn’t. He heard that it has been in a state of being sealed up, and it hasn’t started the judicial auction process. How can they sell it silently?”

“But, what exactly do these people do? Why did they ignore the court seal and broke the door directly?”

Charlie was a little angry.

Because, After that, this is the old house where he lived with his parents.

If the homeowner came, he would naturally not say anything.

But these people are not homeowners at first glance.

They not only tore the seal but also broke the door lock.

This kind of behavior, in his opinion, is indeed excessive!

So he planned to ask clearly if they have nothing to do with this house, he’ll let them go out.

Just thinking about it, Liona suddenly turned around and glanced at the door.

As she turned around her eyes met Charlie’s eyes.

At this moment, Liona felt a sudden gust of rain in the depths of her soul, and she was stunned…

Chapter 2286

Charlie and his father Changying are quite similar in appearance.

After all, the father and son are an era away, and there is a big gap between their hairstyles and clothes. If Charlie changes into his father's style, the similarity may reach the point of being a true copy.

Therefore, the moment Liona saw him, it was as if she was struck by lightning as if she had seen something unbelievable.

She was almost stunned, and apart from shock, she was completely at a loss.

She didn't even know if she had hallucinations because she missed Changying too much.

Otherwise, how could there be a man so similar to Changying?

Moreover, when Changying died, he was only in his early thirties.

The time period when Liona and Changying had the most contact was before Changying's marriage, from after Changying's marriage to Changying's death, the interaction between the two was not that much.

Therefore, what Liona remembers most about Changying are the years when he was 20 to 25 years old.

It happened to be about the same age as Charlie now, relatively more consistent.

It was precisely because of this that she had the feeling that she was a world away, as if Changying, who was in his twenties, appeared in front of her again.

Almost at this moment, Liona's tears burst again.

The tears made Charlie in her eyes blurred immediately, so she subconsciously wiped off the tears, and looked again, Charlie was still there.

At this moment, Liona felt terrified in her heart.

She began to feel that the 'Changying' is really in front of her, or the man who looked like Changying seemed to exist.

Charlie was also a little surprised.

Because he didn't quite understand why the woman in the yard looked at him with such strange eyes.

He didn't even understand why this woman couldn't help but burst into tears when she looked at him.

At this moment, he immediately felt that things didn't seem right.

In other words, 80% of this woman has something to do with her father.

Liona had some illusory conjectures in her heart, but Charlie did not.

He calmly and realistically analyzed everything in front of him, quickly calculating all the clues in his mind.

"First of all, this woman will come to the place where her parents lived before death. The high probability is that she has some kind of relationship with my parents. Among them, it is most likely to be related to my father!"

"Secondly, this woman looked at me with so much shock, so excited eyes, and even tears bursting into her face. There is a high probability that she regards me as my father..."

"So, who is this woman?"

Just when Charlie was puzzled, Liona looked at him and subconsciously shouted in a low voice in order to determine whether it was a dream or reality in front of her: "Mr. Changying?!"

As soon as the word Changying came out, the old butler hurriedly turned around and looked over.

Chapter 2287

Charlie felt his eyelids jump wildly, he immediately turned his head without thinking, twisted the accelerator of the electric bike, and left quickly.

Seeing Charlie disappear, Liona hurried to chase outside, but when she came out, Charlie was gone.

She stood at the door in a daze, looked around anxiously, and murmured, “Did I have hallucinations?”

After she finished speaking, she hurriedly turned her head and asked the old butler who was following her: “Uncle White, did you see a young man who looks particularly like a Changying?”

Although the old butler only glanced at Charlie, he still said with great certainty: “Second Miss, I did see a young man riding an electric bike just now. He really looks like Mr. Wade!”

As soon as Liona heard this, she was so excited that she was a little trembling when she spoke, and said, “Yes…Yes….Since you saw Uncle White, it proves that I didn’t. It’s real, no, hallucinations appeared in my mind…”

As she said, she couldn’t help but mutter: “Why? How could there be two people who look like this in this world? And that young man looks like he is in his 20s… How can it look so similar to Old Wade?”

The old butler sighed softly: “The world is very big. It is normal to have two people who look very similar but have no actual relationship.”

Liona nodded: “Uncle White, you are right. The world is so big and there are so many people. It is indeed normal to have two very similar people occasionally…”

Speaking of this, Liona couldn’t hide her excitement and blurted out: “But! But even if someone really looks like Mr. Wade, he shouldn’t be here! Where is this? This is the former residence of Chang Wade! He has nothing to do with Chang Wade, is that too coincidental?”

When the old butler heard this, he couldn’t help frowning.

He also admitted that Liona made a lot of sense.

It is not too strange for someone to look like Changying, but if he appears at the door of Changying's former residence, it would be a coincidence! Even, the coincidence is almost weird!

At this moment, a clue suddenly popped into his mind, and he blurted out: "Second Miss, I remember! Mr. Wade, he…seems to have a son!"

Liona nodded and said, "Yes! Chang Wade did have a son, but when his son was born, I was thinking about wrongs, and Zynn had always had a big opinion on Changying, so I was basically with the Wade family. I lost contact with him, so I have not seen his son…"

While speaking, she murmured again: "However, after Changying and Sister An died unexpectedly, their son disappeared. It seems that they have never heard of finding him…"

The old butler said with excitement: "Then this is right! Mr. Wade and Ms. An's accident happened in Aurous Hill, and their son also disappeared in Aurous Hill. The young man just now looked like Mr. Wade. Come on, that young man has a high probability of being Mr. Wade's son!"

Liona's tears burst again, and she said distressedly: "If it was Chang Wade's son, he should be only eight years old when Chang Wade passed away. If he hasn't returned to Wade's house for so many years, it's really not enough. I know how I got here…"

The old housekeeper said with emotion: "I saw him riding a dilapidated electric bike. It shouldn't be too good to live here…"

Liona nodded, looked at the old butler, and pleaded: "Uncle White, help me find a way, and be sure to find him out! I can be regarded as his father's old friend After that. If he does not live well, then I would like you to help him!"

The old butler thought for a moment, and said seriously: "Second Miss, forgive me if this child has a level of life at the bottom, then his ability, vision, and education level should not be too strong…"

"Furthermore, I guess he will have a relatively hard time with a high probability now."

“If you let him know your identity, if he wants to get rich overnight and want to rely on your relief for a long time, maybe he will come to you…”

“There is a good saying, it is easy to ask God to give it away. Before you help him, you must think carefully…”

Liona sighed and said, “Don’t worry about these, if you can find him, I won’t talk to him too much…”

She said, “I am planning to give him a sum of money, so I’ll say that I owed his father a debt back then, so I paid him all the debts at once with a profit, so give him 50 million! As for what he will be like after he has these fifty million, it all depends on his own good fortune.”

“Okay!” Seeing that she had a relatively safe plan, the old butler relaxed and said, “Then I will ask someone to inquire!”

Chapter 2288

At the same time, Charlie had already escaped hundreds of meters by bike.

In order not to be found by Liona, he didn’t even buy any vegetables, so he rushed directly to the home.

On the way, he called Issac, and as soon as he came up he ordered: “Mr. Issac, someone went to the old house where my parents lived today. Please help me find out who it is!”

Issac asked in surprise: “Master, did you go to the old house today?”

“Yes!” Charlie said: “I saw a woman there. She looked at me and called my father’s name. I want you to help me find out her identity, and check if this person is an enemy or a friend. , Have any intersection with my father.”

“OK!” Issac said without hesitation: “I will investigate now!”

Charlie said again: “By the way, there is one more thing you need to do for me.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master, you say!”

Charlie said: “Check what the situation of the owner of the old house is now, when will his case be pronounced, and when will the house be put up for auction? I want to buy this house!”

“Okay young master, I’ll check it out!”

Afterward, Charlie randomly found a supermarket near the community, and he was ready to go home after buying the stuff. As soon as he left the supermarket, Issac called.

“Master, both things have results!”

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Tell me one by one!”

Issac hurriedly said, “It is the second lady of Eastcliff Du’s family, Liona, who went to your parents’ former residence today.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “The Du Family? Liona? What is it?”

Issac said: “This Liona is the wife of Zynn.”

“What?” Charlie asked in amazement: “Mrs. Zynn? Zhifei, Zhiyu’s biological mother?”

“That’s right.” Issac said: “It’s Zhifei and Zhiyu’s mother. She came to Aurous Hill this morning.”

Charlie asked, “Then why did she come to my parents’ former residence? She knew my father?”

Issac explained: “You may not know this thing. In fact, this Liona has always liked your father, but your father did not choose her back then.”

Charlie was surprised, but also somewhat embarrassed.

Zynn’s wife likes your father, which is indeed a bit unexpected.

Charlie thought that Ruoli was the illegitimate daughter of Zynn. It was exposed by the Japanese media last night. Liona came to Aurous Hill today and went to the former residence of his parents. Is this really a bit too impatient? If Zynn knew, he would be so angry that he would vomit blood.

Issac said: “Master, there is news about the house.”

Charlie said hurriedly: “Say it!”

Issac explained: “In the case of the homeowner, the final judgment will be pronounced in these two days. The amount of money involved in the illegal fundraising was very large, and the fund chain was broken and he was unable to repay at all. Therefore, in addition to the sentence, it is likely to be confiscated All the assets are used to compensate the victimized investors, so once the judgment is pronounced, the house will immediately enter the judicial auction process. If it goes smoothly, the auction may start within a week!”

When Charlie heard this, his heart was overjoyed, and he hurriedly said, “You will sign up for me. I will go to the auction at that time. In any case, I have to buy this house back!”

Issac said: “OK master, this matter is on me!”

Charlie said, “Let’s do this first. You helped me keep an eye on that Liona. Since she knows my father, she will probably guess my identity. My identity cannot be revealed, for now, so try not to let her find me.”

Chapter 2289

“OK master!”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie couldn’t help but feel a headache.

He found that there seemed to be a strong and strange magnetic field between himself and the Su family.

Although he has been waiting for the opportunity to ask the Su family to question the anti-wade alliance and make the Su family pay the price for the anti-wade alliance,

during this period of time, before he went to the Su family to settle accounts, he had various encounters with the Su family.

First, accidentally rescued two descendants of the Su family in Japan, namely Zhifei and Zhiyu, but when Charlie rescued them, he didn't know that they were the children of Zynn;

Then in the Tokyo hospital, he passed by Zynn again, but Charlie at that time didn't know that the man close at hand was Zynn.

Otherwise, with Charlie's temper, even if he doesn't kill Zynn on the spot, at least he would have confronted him, then remember his appearance and settle accounts with him slowly;

Immediately after, what Charlie didn't expect was that when he came back from Japan this time, he accidentally saved Ruoli, the killer of the Su family, but what was more damn ridiculous was that after saving her, Charlie found out that this girl is Zynn's illegitimate daughter!

At this point, Charlie had saved Zynn, one son, two daughters, and three children once!

The key point is that these three people are all one mother's children!

One after another, because of chance and coincidence, saved the enemy's child. For Charlie, this kind of fate made him feel powerless to complain.

At the end, who would have thought that he wanted to take a look at the old house today, but he met Zynn's wife, Zhifei, and Zhiyu's mother Liona!

What's more ridiculous is that Liona seems to have loved his father for many years…

Thinking of this, Charlie was already as big as a fight, and couldn't help but exhale a sullen breath, cursing inwardly: "What the f*ck are these things!"

Therefore, he secretly vowed in his heart that when he confronts Zynn in the future, he will not only make him pay for the anti-wade Alliance but also make him pay the price for saving his three children!

……

At the same time, Liona was also looking for Charlie by any means.

However, she knew very little about Charlie's situation, so she didn't know how to proceed.

Although the old housekeeper has been in Aurous Hill for many years, because the Du family is considered to be in a high position After that, and his daily style is low-key and cautious, he, as the representative of the Du family in Aurous Hill, is relatively restrained.

Although he also knows many local high-level officials, he rarely pays attention to things in the market, so he can only ask people for a while, starting with Changying's car accident that year, and let's take a look at what happened after Changying's car accident. The list of orphans accepted by the orphanage, as well as the local adoption records registered at the time, tried to find relevant clues about Charlie.

As far as the contacts in Aurous Hill are concerned, although he has a solid foundation, he is still far behind Issac.

As the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, Issac's most important task is to establish a solid foundation in Aurous Hill. Therefore, Issac's contacts in Aurous Hill have always been very high-profile and direct, and it has been developed in all directions, far ahead of the old housekeeper of the Du family.

Therefore, when the old housekeeper started investigating Charlie related clues, he had already received the news and then reported to Charlie.

When Charlie heard that they had to start with the orphanage and adoption records, he immediately felt relieved.

Normally, there is nothing wrong in this direction.

But the point is that this line was cut off as early as when his parents had just passed away.

Old Tang cut off all his clues, and even the orphanage where he lived at the time was operated by his people secretly, so no matter how the outside world checked it, they couldn't find any results.

Now, Liona wanted to start from here to find himself, only idiotic dreams.

Chapter 2290

After leaving Charlie's parents' former residence, Liona was a little bit lost.

On the one hand, it was because she missed Changying, and on the other hand, it was because she saw Charlie just now, and felt that he and Changying looked similar, which brought back many memories of her youth.

When returning to Du's mansion in Aurous Hill, the servant had already prepared a sumptuous lunch.

Zhifei had just returned from donating money to the orphanage. When Liona was back, he hurriedly asked her, "Mom, where did you go this morning?"

Liona recovered from her chaotic thoughts, but still said absent-mindedly: "Oh, I didn't go anywhere, I let Uncle White take me around."

At this moment, a maid walked in and said respectfully: "Second Miss, the meal is ready."

Liona nodded and said to Zhifei: "Go and ask your sister to come out for dinner, what is this girl doing? Recently, she has shut herself in the room all the time. It's weird."

"Hurt..." Zhifei smiled and said: "Zhiyu has always wanted to find our benefactor, the young man who saved our lives in Japan."

Liona suddenly realized, and hurriedly asked: "Are there any clues?"

Zhifei shook his head and sighed helplessly. "Finding a needle in a haystack is so easy to find. I haven't figured out whether he is a local Chinese or an overseas Chinese. I don't know whether he is in Japan. Still at home or somewhere else."

Liona said earnestly: “This person saved the lives of both of you. If it weren’t for him, you would have suffered an accident. With such great kindness, I really want to find a chance to repay him…”

After that, she asked, “What clues do you have about this benefactor? You might as well tell me, and I will help you figure out a solution.

Zhifei spread out his palms and sighed softly, “Hey, we don’t actually have any clues. Even when we met him, we probably know what he looks like. Other than that, there are no valuable clues.”

Liona asked: “Would you like to send a reward to the outside world? Just say that you want to find the original savior and thank him personally. If they see him, let them contact us.”

Zhifei said: “This method has been considered by Zhiyu, but she said that the probability is not high. She said that the benefactor should be a very good person and should not be short of money. Even if he sees a reward, I am afraid that he will not follow us.”

Liona nodded in agreement, and said, “That’s what I said, if he really wanted money, he should have opened his mouth when he saved you, or leave contact information. Now only based on the memory of seeing him, you want to get him out of the crowd. It was really too difficult for him to find out.”

Zhifei said helplessly: “I also advised Zhiyu, but she still doesn’t want to give up.”

As he said, he shook his head and said, “Mom, I’ll ask Zhiyu to come out for dinner.”

“Well, go ahead.”

Soon, Zhiyu, who was wearing pajamas at home, walked out of the room unwillingly at Zhifei’s urging.

When she came out, she was still holding an iPad in her hand, and the fingers of the other hand slid quickly on it, constantly flipping through the faces on it.

When she came to the restaurant, Zhiyu's attention was still focused on the iPad screen, and Liona asked: "Zhiyu, I heard your brother said that you are looking for a benefactor. Is there any progress?"

Chapter 2291

Zhiyu said without looking up: "There is no progress. I haven't found him in the videos yet."

Liona said earnestly: "Some things depend on fate. If fate is not there, no matter how you try it, it's useless; if it's fate, if you don't go to him, he will appear in front of you."

Zhiyu said without hesitation: "I don't want to give the initiative to things to fate. It's too unreliable. There are so many people in the world. Except for the neighbors at my doorstep, two people who have met by chance in a foreign country. People, the chance of meeting again by chance is almost zero. If I don't take the initiative to find him, I'm afraid I won't find him in this lifetime."

After that, Zhiyu said in a sad tone: "Human memory itself is not that good. No one can remember it. Many things have to be remembered more clearly by repetitively deepening the memory, just like memorizing texts when they were young. same……"

"In the few days that I just returned from Japan, the appearance of my benefactor was quite clear in my mind, but after so many days, his appearance has become increasingly blurred, although I have always wanted to Memories can deepen the impression, but in fact, it still doesn't work. I'm afraid I'll forget what he looks like after a while…"

Speaking of this, Zhiyu raised her head, looked at Liona and Zhifei, and asked: "Mom…Brother…Have you two ever felt this way? Want to remember what a person looks like, but the easier it is to forget?"

Zhifei thought for a while, and said, "Also, if you see it often, you can't forget it. It's this kind of person who has only seen it once. It won't take long, and I really can't think of a specific look There is only a vague outline left."

Liona also nodded and said, "Zhiyu was right just now. People's memory has to be deepened to keep it in mind."

When she said this, what came to her mind was Changying.

She loved Changying so much in her life, but in the nearly twenty years since Changying's death, if it weren't for looking at the photos of Changying when he was young, Changying would gradually blur in her mind.

Thinking of this, she sighed inwardly, and immediately asked Zhiyu: "Zhiyu, can you describe to your mom, what does your benefactor look like?"

Zhiyu thought for a while, and said, "One word is handsome; two words are very handsome, three words are very very handsome, and four words are cool and very handsome..."

Liona couldn't help laughing: "Is there such an exaggeration as you said?"

Zhiyu said seriously: "Mom, I'm really not exaggerating at all. He looks very handsome, not only handsome but also cool!"

As she said, Zhiyu put her chin on and said with an idiot look: "At that time, Iga Kaminori brought a bunch of ninjas to kill him, but he killed them in three or two strokes. Shinobu was scared to death at the time and asked tremblingly who he was. Guess what he said?"

Liona shook her head and asked, "What did he say?"

Zhiyu stood up, Charlie, the imitator at the time, said with a cold face: "He said, I am your father and want your life!"

Liona smiled and said, "This person is quite arrogant."

"More than arrogance!" Zhiyu said seriously: "It is simply arrogant! I, Zhiyu, grew up so big, and I have never seen such an arrogant person! I didn't put those Japanese ninjas who kill people without blinking in my eyes. Killing them is like cutting melons and vegetables, it was really amazing!"

As she said, she continued a little annoyed: "The point is, this guy doesn't have a good face with me and my brother. I wanted to borrow a cell phone to call Dad. This guy said nothing about personal belongings. Borrow it, it's so stinky!"

Liona smiled and said: “People must be guarding themself, and they don’t want you to know their mobile phone number and then trace their identity.”

“Yes!” Zhiyu said in a loud voice, “I think so! He is a very good person, and he doesn’t leave any clues! Before he left, I told him goodbye in the rivers and lakes, and he even said to me that he would never see me again. Now that I think about it, I’m still very angry! It’s really hurting my self-esteem! So I have to find him and ask him face to face, didn’t you coaxingly saying that you won’t see me again? How do you feel when you see this lady again?”

Chapter 2292

Zhiyu said: “I want to go back and find a master to do some calculations and see if he can give me some hints.”

Zhifei couldn’t help laughing: “Didn’t you just finish saying that you didn’t believe this?”

Zhiyu said earnestly: “There is no other good way, it’s better to give it a try.”

After that, she asked Liona: “Mom, is there any famous master in Eastcliff? Don’t you always go to the temple to worship Buddha and donate incense money? Do you know any good monks?”

Liona said seriously: “Don’t talk nonsense, the eminent monks are practicing Buddhism, and fortune-telling is a matter of Taoism!”

Zhiyu hurriedly asked: “Then do you know a capable Taoist master? I’ll go and beg him to have a look!”

Liona thought for a while and said, “I really don’t know this. I haven’t asked someone to start divination for many years. The last time I asked someone to start divination, it was about the same age as you.”

As she said, she couldn’t help but think of Changying, and she couldn’t help but sigh.

Afterward, she said to Zhiyu: “Yes, I heard that the Wade family built their ancestral tomb some time ago and specially invited Lai’s heir from the Lai family from the United States. Your grandfather and Lai Lao also have some personal relationships, you If you

really think of a hexagram, you can ask your grandfather to ask if Mr. Lai is still in Eastcliff."

"Mr. Lai?" Zhiyu frowned and asked: "Why haven't I heard of him? Is he good?"

Liona said: "Mr. Lai is the heir of Lai Buyi, a master. He should be the most powerful master in the world today.

Zhiyu exclaimed: "What a sin?! Then I'll call Grandpa and ask!"

After speaking, she quickly took out her mobile phone and called Grandpa Elijah.

As soon as the phone call connected "Grandpa, my mother said you know a Master Lai who is proficient in five elements and foretelling?"

Elijah asked in surprise: "Zhiyu, what do you want to do with this?"

Zhiyu blurted out: "Grandpa, I want to find my savior, but there has been no progress, so I want to find a master to see if I can get a breakthrough."

Elijah said: "Master Lai has already returned to the United States some time ago."

"Ah? went back?" Zhiyu said very disappointedly: "When did he go back?"

Elijah said: "It didn't take long. He went back just a year ago. After he came to China, he stayed in Yeling Mountain for more than three years. He should have wanted to go back a long time ago."

Zhiyu said with great regret: "It's so unfortunate...what should I do...Grandpa, do you know other masters?"

Elijah said: "Masters I know a lot, but the only person who can truly be called the word "Master" is Master Lai."

After speaking, he said again: "In this way, let me ask Master Lai for you, and if he wants to, he can directly help you out."

Zhiyu asked in surprise: “Grandpa, would you really?”

Elijah smiled and said, “Can Grandpa lie to you? The main reason is that Master Lai is old and has a weird temper. If he is willing to help this, I dare not promise you.”

Chapter 2293

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “It’s okay, it’s okay, just ask for me.”

Then she asked: “By the way, Grandpa, if he is willing to help, am I going to the United States again?”

“No need.” Elijah said: “Master Lai has great magical powers. If he agrees, I will give him your birth date and tell him about the things you want to ask. It should be fine.”

Zhiyu said in amazement: “So amazing”

Elijah laughed and said: “Foretelling is the supreme wisdom of ancestors. It is said that its magical features have only been understood by modern people.”

Then, he said, “It’s midnight in the U.S., and I’m not very good at contacting Master Lai. Or you can wait patiently. When it’s evening here, in the U.S. it will be morning. then I’ll make a phone call.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Grandpa, then please, don’t forget hun!”

……

At this moment, Charlie hurried home and prepared lunch.

Although Elaine has her legs broken, she still insisted on crutches and came to him in the kitchen.

As he was busy preparing the food, Elaine said with a shame on her face: “Good son-in-law, Mom should have cooked for you, but Mom’s legs are not convenient!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mom, don’t be so polite, anyway, I don’t have anything to do. It’s okay to do housework.”

With that, he said to Elaine: “Mom, Claire, and Dad should be coming soon too. I will cook another tomato and egg soup. When they come back, we can have dinner.”

Elaine hurriedly said: “That’s really hard work for you, my son-in-law, mom will wash the tomatoes for you!”

Charlie served the best food, Claire and Jacob also drove home one after another.

When Claire came back, she said to Charlie with some excitement: “Husband, today, Doris, deputy director of the Emgrand Group, called me and said that the six-star hotel under construction in the Emgrand Group is about to start the overall operation. The design of the interior decoration is in tender!”

“Really?” Charlie asked pretendingly in surprise: “This project should be a lot, right?”

Claire said excitedly: “It’s not just too big, it’s simply too big… The Emgrand Group’s six-star hotel project has been launched since last year, with an investment of 2 billion. Now that the main body construction has come to an end, it is time to finalize the internal decoration plan, and then when the main body construction is over, the internal hard and soft installation will begin!”

Having said that, Claire went on to introduce: “The entire hotel budget of 2 billion, half of which is used to buy land and infrastructure, and the other half is almost entirely used for post-renovation, including at least 300 million for hard decoration, soft decoration, and various top furniture. The purchases of, bedding, sanitary ware, and electrical appliances are about six or seven billion. Now those senior executives of domestic big-name home furnishings, sanitary wares, and decorative building materials have come to Aurous Hill and are preparing to participate in the subsequent bidding!”

Charlie smiled and asked, “Then how much budget does Emgrand Group earmarked for the decoration design?”

Claire said: “The quotation for this kind of commercial decoration design is generally around 300 per square meter. The six-star hotel of the Emgrand Group has a total business area of 130,000 square meters. Some repetitive designs in the same room type

are removed. , The design engineering volume is at least seventy to eighty thousand square meters, and the decoration design alone costs twenty to thirty million!"

When Elaine on the side heard this, she was surprised and said: "Oh my! Claire! Are you kidding me?! Just engage in decoration and give 20 to 30 million design fees?!"

Claire nodded and said seriously: "It's not a joke, this price is still relatively low. If it is a large design company or a well-known designer, the price will be even higher. The design cost per square meter will cost at least 800!"

Chapter 2294

Hearing this, Elaine couldn't help exclaiming: "Oh my! A design cost of 800 to 1,000 per square meter, wouldn't it cost 50 or 60 million? This is too big!"

Claire smiled and said, "What's so big about this? Some internationally renowned designers have to charge hundreds of millions for the exterior design of a building!"

Elaine touched her chest and hurriedly asked her: "Good girl, are you planning to take this project?"

Claire said earnestly: "Of course I want to take it, but my studio is not that big at the moment. When taking on such a project, I am afraid that it will not be able to compete with the opponent when bidding, and there is too much preparatory work. If you do, you have to put your heart and soul into it now and prepare for bidding..."

With that, Claire couldn't help sighing again, and said, "Hey, the scale of the company is still quite large After that. I am afraid I can't digest such a large project."

Elaine asked in surprise: "Isn't design just about moving the computer? What can't be digested?"

Claire said: "It's not as simple as you think. With a business area of more than 100,000 square meters, there are more than a dozen room types that require a whole house design, several restaurants of various types, and leisure and entertainment. The overall design volume is very large for the part, the administrative office part and the security, and fire protection planning."

“It’s like making an animated film. The ordinary people think that it’s just to find a group of people to draw? But in fact, one-second picture requires 20 pictures, one and a half hour’s animated film, at least Tens of thousands, or even hundreds of thousands of pictures, require hundreds of people to do a good job for several years.”

With that, Claire said again: “Our studio has not many people. Even if we can follow such a big project, we can’t finish it by ourselves. We have to subcontract to other design studios to do it together. Ten designers, it took more than half a year to finish…”

“And this is only the first stage. When the construction starts, we have to follow up the whole process. The construction period is at least one year, so the overall follow-up will take one and a half years.”

“Dozens of designers, within a year and a half, the annual salary of a good designer is hundreds of thousands more, and the average salary is at least 200,000, so the salary cost alone has to be tens of millions!”

Elaine blurted out in surprise: “My God! The salary alone is tens of millions? Is this too cruel?”

Claire said earnestly: “This is the way it is done originally. I am still conservatively estimating. If the construction period is longer and the plan is revised more, the overall time cost and labor cost will increase.”

Charlie on the side asked curiously: “My wife, what are you going to do? Do you want to fight for it?”

Claire nodded and said, “Although the strength of my studio is not strong, I still want to try it out. If I can take this project down, I can merge it with it while working on it. A few small design teams, in that case, when this project is completed, my studio will be able to improve at least two orders of magnitude and reach a medium-sized scale!”

After that, she said with some worry: “However, my studio is really small. There are so many companies bidding this time, so I really don’t know for sure.”

Charlie smiled and said: “My wife, if you are interested, just don’t let it go. If it is done, it will be an excellent opportunity. If it is not done, we will have no actual loss. It is nothing more than a waste of energy. What do you think?”

“Yes…” Claire nodded lightly and said: “I just want to try hard, so starting from today, I will lead the team to work overtime and make proposals, make bids, and make preparations. This bidding!”

With that, she said with some emotion: “But I heard that many design companies are looking for relationships with people everywhere in order to get this big order, and there are even people who want to give money and kickbacks to the senior executives of the Emgrand Group. I don’t know. Will the Emgrand Group engage in black-box operations at that time…”

Charlie smiled and said: “How can a large group like the Emgrand Group with a market value of over 100 billion engage in black-box operations on tens of millions of design projects?”

Chapter 2295

But even though he said that Charlie had already made up his mind at this time, to say hello to Doris, and to give this project to Claire quietly.

The Emgrand Group was originally his own industry. Since his wife is so interested in this project, he naturally wants to give her a chance to practice.

Therefore, he said to Claire: “Claire, you don’t have to think about it so much now, just concentrate on preparing, I believe you can do it!”

“Yeah!” Claire also nodded very firmly, and said, “I will definitely work hard! Try to get this big project down!”

After lunch, when Claire went to the company, Charlie went back to the room and called Doris.

As soon as the phone was connected, Doris said: “Master, you are calling for your wife’s bidding, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “You guessed it.”

Doris said hurriedly: “Master, originally, I wanted to entrust the design project of our hotel decoration directly to the wife’s company, but I was also worried that if the project

was passed directly, she would doubt in her heart, so I told her this, In fact, I intend to start a bidding meeting so that her company can obtain this project through internal bidding, which seems more natural.

Charlie praised: “Doris, you have done a good job of this matter, and you have considered it comprehensively. I also called to tell you about this matter. My idea is the same as you. Let Claire participate in the bidding normally. , And then the group directly decides on her studio, so that she can feel that she has got it with her own hard work.”

Doris promised: “Master, don’t worry, I will arrange these.”

Charlie asked her: “When does the group plan to officially start bidding?”

Doris said: “We plan to give a rough draft within one week and start bidding in one week.”

“Okay, I’ll leave this to you.”

After hanging up Doris’s call, Charlie thought that there was nothing important in the afternoon, so he didn’t plan to go out again.

Thinking of the New Year, he promised everyone who came to the home to give gifts to prepare some pills in return for everyone, so he planned to take advantage of this free time to refine the pills.

He called Qin Gang, Qin Gang answered the phone and asked respectfully, “Mr. Wade, what do you want?”

Charlie said: “Ms. Qin, you help me prepare some medicinal materials and bring them to my home in the afternoon.”

When Qin Gang heard Charlie say this, he immediately realized that Charlie should be planning to refine medicinal materials, so he said excitedly: “Mr. Wade, what medicinal materials do you need, even if you tell me, let me prepare them immediately I’d better send it to you!”

Charlie said: “In this way, I will post your recipe on WeChat in a while.”

Qin Gang said without hesitation: “No problem, Mr. Wade, you send me the list, and I will let Aoxue send it to you when it’s ready!”

Chapter 2296

“That’s good!” Aoxue smiled sweetly, and hurriedly passed the medicine box in her hand and the red sandalwood box to Charlie, and introduced: “Master Charlie, the box contains all the medicinal materials you need this time. I have prepared it for you. There is also this red sandalwood box. Inside is top-quality purple ginseng that is more than four hundred years old. My dad said that he got it by accident, and said that this purple ginseng must be there for you Great use, so I brought it for you…”

Charlie was a little surprised and said, “The best purple ginseng more than four hundred years old? Where did your dad get such a good thing?”

Aoxue spits out her tongue: “I don’t know about this. He usually has many channels for receiving the medicine. Many drug dealers and farmers in the south and north of the country specially supply him. If there are some top-quality medicinal materials, he’ll will be the first to have his hands on. It is estimated that the drug dealer received it and sent it over.”

Charlie nodded and thought to himself: “I ate more than half of the 30 rejuvenation pills that I refined last time. The remaining points, sold, and given away are basically consumed. It’s almost there. I originally thought that there would be a chance to refine it a bit more, but I also knew that the best purple ginseng that was more than three hundred years old was hard to find, so I never found a chance to refine it. I didn’t expect Qin Gang to send Aoxue over with such a surprise. …..”

In fact, although Charlie did not have the best purple ginseng for three hundred years, he did have thousand-year-old snow ginseng handed down by his mother’s family that Liang Wei had sent.

The value of Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng is much higher than that of 300-year-old purple ginseng. If that kind of medicinal material is used to refine rejuvenating pills, it is indeed an overkill and violent.

According to the records in the “Nine Profound Sky Classics”, Thousand-Year Snow Ginseng has far more uses than 300-year-old Purple Ginseng!

Thinking of this, he took a closer look at the top-quality purple ginseng brought by Aoxue, and couldn't help but sighed: "The quality of this top-quality purple ginseng is better than the one I bought at the auction before. ! Your father should have spent a lot of money, right? Such an expensive gift is indeed a little shameful to receive..."

Aoxue hurriedly said: "Master Charlie, you must not say that. With your kindness to our Qin family, let alone purple ginseng, even if we give you all the assets of the Qin family, it should not be enough!"

Charlie laughed and said jokingly: "You are really so humble and I do feel bad about it. The Qin family has worked so hard for generations to build such a family business. You gave me everything as soon as you opened your mouth?"

As he said, he put away his joking tone, and said seriously: "Okay, I will accept this purple ginseng, you help me thank your father, and also tell him, wait for me to use this best purple ginseng to make a pill Come, I'll share one with him."

Aoxue was very excited when she heard this, and quickly bowed: "Thank you, Master Charlie!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said calmly: "You shouldn't be so polite."

After speaking, he said to her: "Aoxue, come in and sit for a while, I will make you a cup of tea."

Aoxue subconsciously wanted to agree, but after another thought, she asked with some worry: "Master Charlie, is your wife at home? Will she be unhappy if she sees me coming home?"

Charlie smiled and said: "Why? She is a good person at first, and her hospitality was very enthusiastic. If she was at home now, she would definitely invite you in herself."

Aoxue asked in surprise: "Is your wife not at home?"

"Not here." Charlie said casually: "Her company is relatively busy and has already resumed work. Only my mother-in-law is at home."

Aoxue hurriedly said, “Then I won’t be able to come in. If your mother-in-law misunderstands it, it will cause you trouble.”

Charlie smiled and said, “No, no, my mother-in-law suffered some injuries on her leg, and now she basically is takes a nap in the room every afternoon, and she won’t go downstairs even if she wakes up.”

Aoxue was relieved now, chuckled, and said, “Then I will cheekily ask for a cup of tea made by Master Charlie!”

Charlie flashed over, made a please gesture, and said, “Come in!”

Chapter 2297

Seeing Charlie’s sincere invitation, Aoxue nodded and happily followed Charlie into the villa.

After entering the house, Charlie invited Aoxue to sit on the sofa in the living room, then took out the tea set and made a pot of tea for her.

Aoxue carefully held Charlie’s tea, and said, “By the way, Master Charlie, I went to see sister Warnia two days ago!”

“Oh?” Charlie asked curiously: “Did you go to her company or to her house?”

“Go to her house.” Aoxue said: “I am worried that sister Warnia will be in a bad mood after experiencing so many things, so I went to see her at her house.”

Charlie nodded, remembering that since the Song family’s crisis was resolved and Warnia regained her position as the heir of the Song family, he hadn’t had time to see her again, so she asked Aoxue, “How is Warnia’s current state?”

Aoxue tilted her head and said, “Sister Warnia is in good condition.”

As she said, she remembered something and hurriedly said: “By the way, Master Charlie, sister Warnia has an Akita dog at home. It is very pure and cute. I think there is no good Akita in Aurous Hill. She Say your friend gave her?”

“Yes.” Charlie said with a smile: “When I was in Japan a few days ago, I took her to live with a Japanese friend. The Japanese friend raised a lot of Akita dogs. Seeing Warnia liked it, gave her one. only one.”

Aoxue’s eyes were full of envy, and she said, “Sister Warnia’s Akita is called Xiaoyou. It’s a girl. I’ve already told her that when Xiaoyou grows up, she will give birth to a litter of puppies. Give me one!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Then you have to wait at least a year.”

Aoxue said: “It’s okay, one year will pass soon.”

Then, she asked Charlie again: “By the way, Master Charlie, do you have time in the next few days?”

Charlie asked curiously: “What’s the matter?”

Aoxue said with some embarrassment: “That’s it… Since the last time I won Ito Nanako and won the championship, I have been practicing hard at home, but I always feel that my progress is slow. A senior coach teaches hand-by-hand, so if you have time, I would like to invite you to come to my house and give me some guidance by the way. I don’t know… Master Charlie, it’s not convenient for you… …”

Charlie thought for a while and said with a smile: “This is a trivial matter, so let’s do it. After I finish the medicine, I naturally invite everyone to sit and have a meal together, and give the medicine to everyone by the way. I will bother you when that happens. Dad prepares a banquet at home and invites everyone to come to your house for a small gathering. I will come there a few hours in advance and give you guidance.”

When Aoxue heard this, she said excitedly: “That’s really great Master Charlie! In that case, I will tell my dad when I go back, let him prepare the best banquet at home!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “By the way, do you know who sent sister Warnia’s Akita?”

Aoxue shook her head: “Sister Warnia said it was your friend, but didn’t say who it was.”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s Ito Nanako who you won in the game.”

“Ah?!” Aoxue exclaimed and blurted out: “Is it her?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Yes, it’s her.”

Aoxue hurriedly asked: “Master Charlie, how is Ito Nanako’s injury? Last time, I didn’t control the effectiveness of the pills you gave me very well, so I injured her by a miss, and I don’t know how she is recovering… …”

After speaking, Aoxue sighed with some guilt: “Actually…In fact, Nanako’s strength has always been much stronger than me, and the champion of that competition should have been her. I am completely dependent on Master Charlie’s help. Medicine has improved the strength in a short period of time. Although winning the game, it is not honorable to win…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Aoxue, in fact, there is nothing glamorous and disgraceful. The competition is compared to your own strength and how well everyone controls the rules. Although part of your strength is improved by the elixir, it also depends on your personal strength, and you have completely passed the doping test of the competition, which proves that you have not taken any prohibited substances in the competition, so all this is in compliance with the rules of the competition.”

After all, Charlie said again: “It’s like the black technology that swimmers used to participate in competitions-shark skin bionic swimsuit.”

“This kind of bionic high-tech swimsuit can greatly reduce the resistance of swimmers in the water. American swimmers including Phelps, in just one month, rely on the shark swimsuit to break With 14 world records, Phelps won more than 20 Olympic gold medals alone.”

“Of course, the help of this kind of swimsuit is indispensable, but none of the rules of the game at the time explicitly prohibited this kind of swimsuit, so people can get the gold medal with peace of mind, there is nothing disgraceful.”

Aoxue nodded lightly, and said, “I understand what you mean…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “The game is played by the rules, so you don’t need to have any psychological burden in this regard. Not only can you not have a psychological burden,

you will continue to participate in such international competitions and strive for more glory for your country!"

Aoxue hurriedly said: "OK Master Charlie, Aoxue will definitely go all out and win more championships in the future!"

With that said, Aoxue looked at the time, and said shyly: "Master Charlie, you must have something else this afternoon, I won't bother you much, don't forget the good things you just said… ."

Charlie nodded and said, "Don't worry, I will contact your father after refining the medicine."

Aoxue nodded, stood up and said respectfully: "Master Charlie, then you stay, Aoxue will leave first!"

Charlie also stood up and said: "I will send you off."

Chapter 2298

Sending Aoxue out of the house and watching her leave, Charlie took the medicinal materials she brought back to the bedroom on the second floor of himself and Claire.

The medicinal materials Aoxue sent were enough for him to refine a batch of healing pills and a batch of rejuvenating pills.

The pill to heal injuries is no longer useful for him, but this kind of medicine does have a great effect on ordinary people. Warnia suffered an accident in Japan at that time, and it was the pill that saved her life.

As for the Rejuvenation Pill, Charlie also plans to make another batch, one of which will be given to Qin Gang, and the rest can be reserved for emergencies.

In one afternoon, Charlie refined ordinary healing pills and 30 rejuvenating pills each.

Seeing these newly refined pills, Charlie suddenly thought of Elaine, his mother-in-law.

In fact, with a small trauma like her broken leg, at most a quarter of a healing pill can make her jump alive.

And in his hand, there are as many as thirty.

Count it down, enough to break her leg 120 times.

At this moment, Charlie also hesitated whether to reward her with some medicine dregs so that she could recover earlier.

But after another thought, he immediately dismissed the idea, and muttered: "Forget it, she is not worthy!"

……

When Charlie was refining the pill, Elijah, who was far away in Eastcliff, called Qinghua who was on the other side of the ocean.

Qinghua is nearly a hundred years old, but because of taking special Pills, his body is still very healthy.

He usually wakes up at five o'clock in the morning and does a set of martial arts practises to achieve the goal of strengthening his body.

After punching, he will go to his study and use three old coins to simply give himself a divination.

Divination with three ancient coins is the most commonly used method of six lines and eight trigrams.

Unlike most masters, Qinghua's three ancient coins are almost all treasures of ancient coins.

The biggest one is the priceless Warring States Three Kongbu.

The remaining two are the extremely rare Taixia Zhenxing in the world.

Many people who have played with ancient coins for a lifetime may not have the opportunity to see one of them.

Just as he finished a hexagram and was comprehending the hexagrams represented by the few copper coins in front of him, Elijah called.

Qinghua answered the phone and smiled slightly and said, “I was wondering why the hexagrams of today appear to be from old people, and the inner image seems to be separated by thousands of mountains and rivers. I didn’t expect your call to come.”

Elijah sighed: “Master Qinghua really has a brilliant plan, I admire it!”

Qinghua smiled and said, “Elijah, you don’t have to slap on the horse like this between you and me. What makes you find me so early?”

Elijah hurriedly said: “Master Qinghua, this is the case. I have a granddaughter who has always wanted to find her savior, but after looking for him for a long time, she still found nothing, so I would like to ask you to help me and give her some hints. I don’t know if it is convenient.”

Qinghua smiled and said: “You granddaughter knows how to pay for Entuo. If so, give me her birth date and tell me the general clues about her being saved. Let me take a look.”

Elijah hurriedly informed Qinghua about Zhiyu’s birth date and the time and passage of her and Zhifei’s kidnapping in Japan.

Qinghua muttered to himself: “The incident happened in Japan, Japan is east of China, and the East is the place of the blue dragon in terms of FengShui…”

With that said, Qinghua pinched and decided, then grabbed the old money on the table, closed his eyes, shook it in the palm of his hand for a moment, and then threw it out.

It didn’t matter if he looked at it, his brows immediately frowned, and he said: “Strange! Elijah, there is a sign of looking for a dragon in the hexagram of your granddaughter!”

“Looking for a dragon?!” Elijah asked in surprise: “Master Qinghua, what do you mean by finding a dragon?”

Qinghua said sternly: “Looking is searching for, and the dragon is the real dragon. This hexagram shows that the person your granddaughter is looking for has a very strong life and is extremely difficult!”

Chapter 2299

Elijah was surprised when he heard this, but he couldn’t help but be overjoyed.

He couldn’t help laughing: “Master Qinghua, this person is said to be able to kill many top ninjas in Japan on his own. His strength is indeed extraordinary, and his life is harder. It should be normal too?”

Qinghua said very solemnly: “Elijah, there are many people with hard fate, let alone anything else, but all the widows of Coff have fate as hard as iron, but the fate of a real dragon is extremely rare. In ancient times, I dare not say that I would be able to achieve the Ninth Five-Year Lord, at least he must be a prince and general, an extraordinary person!”

Elijah was silent for a moment, and said seriously: “Master Qinghua, my granddaughter really wants to find this person, I wonder if you can give me a hint?”

Qinghua sighed: “This person’s fate is superior to me, I can’t see through…”

Elijah exclaimed: “Master Qinghua, there is a fate you can’t see through?!”

Qinghua smiled bitterly and said in earnest: “The fate is like ancient official titles. Since ancient times, officials at a higher level have crushed people to death, and at a higher level of self, I cannot see through it anyway. “

Elijah asked in surprise: “If you can’t see through, how do you know that he has the destiny of a real dragon?”

Qinghua laughed and said: “My fate is the python. In the law of fengshui fate, the python is second only to the dragon. Therefore, above me, only it is dragon. It is like the prime minister can surpass him. On the head, there is only the Ninth-Five Supreme, as long as it is the fate that I can’t see through, it must be the fate of the true dragon.

As he said, he recalled Charlie's appearance in his mind, and said with full respect in his tone: "I was fortunate to have met a man who was destined by a true dragon. I don't know how good this person your granddaughter met is, but it won't be bad if you want to..."

Qinghua has always been full of respect for Charlie.

At the beginning, he calculated that his time limit was approaching, and at the same time, he calculated that the East had the opportunity to continue his life, so he agreed to Zhongquan Wade's request to go to Eastcliff to find a geomantic treasure for the Wade family.

It was also when he arrived at Wade's house that he realized that Charlie was in the situation of the'dragon'.

At that time, Charlie was at the lowest point of life and destiny, and his fate was not comparable to him.

Therefore, he can count Charlie's fortune.

After he broke the predicament of that level, Charlie's fate soared, and from that moment on, he could no longer see Charlie's fate.

Right now, he couldn't figure out who Zhiyu was looking for, so he could also conclude that the person Zhiyu was looking for was the fate of the real dragon.

Elijah sighed helplessly when he heard this, and said, "So it seems that if my granddaughter wants to find this person, I am afraid it will take more work!"

Qinghua said solemnly: "Elijah, I don't recommend that your granddaughter keep looking."

Elijah asked in surprise: "Why? Master Qinghua, what do you mean?"

Qinghua said earnestly: "The hexagram shows that your granddaughter is in conflict with the life she is looking for, and the other person is most powerful. It is like a bicycle and a heavy-duty train running at high speed. If the two do not collide, they will

naturally be in peace, but if they do collide, the bicycle will definitely have no chance of winning.

When Elijah heard this, he couldn't help taking a breath.

He has great trust in Qinghua.

So he hurriedly said: "Master Qinghua, thank you for your reminder. I will call my granddaughter and ask her not to look for him anymore."

Chapter 2300

Qinghua hummed and said seriously: "It is time to let her stop, otherwise it will be like a moth to the fire, and it will be her who will be hurt in the end.

Elijah repeatedly thanked him, then hung up the phone in a hurry, and then made a video call to Zhiyu.

The reason why he wants to make a video call is because he knows the video call, and after the other party picks up, he will directly use the speaker by default. In this case, not only Zhiyu can hear what he wants to say, but his daughter Liona and grandson Zhifei can also hear it.

What Elijah feared was that Zhiyu doesn't not believe in divination and fortune-telling. If he clearly told her that there were tigers in the mountains, she would probably not retreat, but would rather go to mountian base.

Therefore, he wanted to solemnly inform them of this in front of Liona, even if he could not persuade Zhiyu, there would be Liona and Zhifei.

It was dinner time. Zhiyu was indeed having dinner with her mother and brother. When she received a video call from her grandfather, she was suddenly delighted, thinking that the divination had already had a result, so she immediately pressed the pick button.

The video was connected, Elijah smiled and asked: "Zhiyu, what are you doing?"

Zhiyu hurriedly said, "I'm about to eat, Grandpa, how about you?"

Elijah smiled and said, “I have finished eating.”

After speaking, he asked, “Where are your mother and your brother?”

Zhiyu immediately switched the camera, took pictures of her mother and brother, and said: “Mom and brother are here, by the way, grandpa, have you let the master help you?”

Elijah nodded and said, “I did.”

Zhiyu couldn’t hide her excitement and asked: “Really? Does the master give any clear clues?”

Elijah hesitated for a moment, then sighed softly, and said: “Darling, Master Qinghua helped you with a trigram, but the trigram shows that the person you are looking for has a very high life and a very hard life, so even Master Qinghua can’t see through any clues related to him.”

“Ah?” Zhiyu said in disappointment: “Grandpa, didn’t you say that Master Qinghua is very good? Why can’t he find any clues?”

Elijah explained: “It’s not that he can’t find clues, or he can’t see through. Even with Master Qinghua, the fate is lower than the person you are looking for.”

Zhiyu said annoyedly: “I think that Master Qinghua just can’t find any clues, so he made up a reason to justify it.”

Liona hurriedly said: “Know the fish, don’t be rude!”

Zhiyu blurted out: “Mom, isn’t what I’m telling you the truth? Master Qinghua said if he found it, he said he could find it, and if he didn’t find it, he said he could not find it. Excuses to hide your incompetence?”

Zhifei on the side opened his mouth and said, “Zhiyu, don’t be so extreme. If you are really a liar, he will definitely not tell you one thing. He will only tell you something ambiguous or baseless. .”

“For example, if you are looking for someone, he may tell you in a word that the person you are looking for is in the northwest, and then you can find the rest by yourself. As for whether you can find it, it has nothing to do with him.”

“And since Master Qinghua can directly say that he can’t see through, then I believe this is definitely not an excuse.”

Although Zhiyu didn’t believe in this, but at this time she didn’t want to argue with her family too much, so she said angrily: “Since even Master Qinghua can’t see through, then I’ll just rely on myself to find it slowly!”

Elijah hurriedly said at this time: “Zhiyu, if you listen to Grandpa’s advice, stop looking for this person.”

Chapter 2301

“what?!”

Zhiyu heard that Grandpa told her not to look anymore, and asked incomprehensibly: “Grandpa, why?”

Elijah said vaguely: “It won’t be any good for you to keep looking, so it’s better to just forget it.”

Zhiyu frowned and said very persistently: “Grandpa, what I’m looking for is my savior and brother. He saved our lives! So I will look for him anyway, even if I can’t find him , I will not give up either!”

Elijah was a little anxious, and said solemnly: “It’s not whether you can find him or whether you cannot find him! This is a question of your own future safety!”

Zhiyu asked suspiciously: “My future is safe? What does this have to do with my future?”

Elijah said seriously: “Master Qinghua said, you are in conflict with his fate, and his fate is much harder and higher than yours, so it’s nothing if you don’t find him. Once you find him, it’s like a moth. Fight the fire, you are the one who is injured in the end!”

Zhiyu immediately retorted: “Grandpa, I don’t mean anything to target your old man, but I think what Master Qinghua said is pure nonsense!”

As she said, she continued without hesitation: “My benefactor saved my life. If it is true that Master Qinghua said, I am a moth and he is a raging fire, then why did I not burned to death by him, instead he saved me? I see Master Qinghua just talking about it!”

Elijah sighed and said, “Hey! How can you change the fate? It’s true that he saved you, but that was before! Master Qinghua counted for you, it is the future!”

Zhiyu retorted without hesitation: “I don’t care about what will not come in the future. I only know that he saved my life. I want to find him and thank him face to face. It’s as simple as that, even if I and him are really dead. It doesn’t matter if you conflict, the big deal is that I will return this life to him.”

Elijah rarely reprimanded: “Little girl! Don’t talk nonsense here! What Master Qinghua said is not a joke, you must listen!”

Zhiyu shook her head and said firmly: “These are all pseudo-scientific feudal superstitions, I don’t listen!”

Liona said with a serious face: “Little girl, the gossip of the Book of Changes is the supreme wisdom of the ancestors. It is by no means a feudal superstition. Moreover, Master Qinghua is the most famous FengShui master in the world. Yes!”

After all, Liona also said very solemnly: “In my opinion, you don’t want to keep looking anymore, stop here!”

Zhiyu was anxious and said with red eyes: “Mom. Why do you believe in these things? You are also a graduate of a prestigious university anyway, you should believe in science!”

Liona said very seriously: “Little girl, how do you know that Yijing gossip is not science?”

Zhiyu blurted out: “It’s all a bunch of feudal superstitions. What kind of science is there? If there is a basis, why not tell me directly, where can I find my benefactor? He just told me about the fate. I don’t want to believe in such things!”

Liona solemnly said: “The Book of Changes and Gossip are a set of philosophies that the ancients derived after years of observing, studying, and summarizing the universe, all things, the stars and the sea. It can even be said to be science!”

“Have you ever thought about why the Maya could accurately calculate every solar eclipse in the 21st century more than 3,000 years ago?”

Chapter 2302

“What’s even more powerful is that the calendar they calculated is almost exactly the same as the legislation calculated by modern science. The error is even as small as every five thousand years, only one day away. Do you think this is also feudal superstition?”

Zhiyu suddenly didn’t know how to refute it, so she could only make a strong statement: “There is no actual basis for this kind of thing, and I will definitely not believe it anyway!”

Liona sighed at this time and said in a serious tone: “When our generation was young, we had a relatively objective understanding of Eastern and Western culture. We never blindly believed that the West is better or the East is better, but Look at problems with an objective and dialectical perspective, but with your generation of children born in the 90s and even after the zeros, Western culture has begun to take full control.”

“You believe in science and the Internet, but you don’t believe in the essence of your ancestors for thousands of years, and gradually put the set of things left by your ancestors into the category of old feudal superstitions. This in itself is a kind of ignorance. Embodiment!”

Zhiyu retorted with some dissatisfaction: “According to the old ancestors, does everything have a so-called fate? Is it that what I eat today and where I go are all destined for a long time?”

Liona said seriously: “You think that everything in the world has no fate, and everything is my fate, but I can’t help it, but have you ever thought about it, as small as a gravel, as large as the entire universe, are using own set of rules to continue. The more you look at the operation of the world, the more it’s fate is unchangeable!”

Zhiyu immediately asked: “Mom, tell me, what is the lifespan of a gravel? It may stay in the desert, become a member of thousands of gravel, or sink into the river, or be carried into the sea by the river. , It is more likely to be made into a piece of glass by humans and mixed into a piece of concrete by humans. Does the fate count for every gravel?”

Liona shook her head and said: “I just said that fate should be viewed from a macro perspective, and must not be considered from a micro perspective.”

“If you use a microscopic perspective, you will feel that the gravel is very small and not worth mentioning. There are so many gravel in the world, and it is impossible to plan a different destiny for each gravel.”

“But do you know how many stars are like the sun in the universe?”

Zhiyu looked blank.

Liona said earnestly: “Little girl, if you look at it from a microscopic view, you always feel that the gravel is too small to be worth mentioning, but if you look at it from a

macroscopic view, you will find that even if the entire earth, in the entire universe, it is just like gravel. , Not even as good as a gravel."

After all, Liona continued: "Don't you young people like to talk about science? Then I can tell you that there are about two trillion galaxies in the observable range and educated speculation range in the universe. You can hear clearly, It's two trillion!"

"And every galaxy has at least hundreds of billions or even trillions of stars. The sun is just one of the hundreds of billions of stars in the Milky Way. In the entire galaxy, the sun is so ordinary that it cannot be extraordinary. In the entire universe, the sun Not as good as a gravel on the earth."

"The stars in the universe like the sun add up more than the gravel on the earth, but you think there is too much gravel, so a small gravel is not worthy of life. Then I ask you, one is more A star that is a hundred times larger than the earth is just a cosmic gravel in the universe. Is it worthy of life?"

Liona's words made Zhiyu as if struck by lightning, and he couldn't say a word.

She had never used such a perspective to understand the whole world. She just tried to think about the entire macro universe in her mind, and she immediately felt her insignificance and ignorance.

If the sun is just the gravel in the universe, then the earth can only be counted as a cosmic dust.

If human beings are so small that they need to live in cosmic dust, then what are human beings?

How much of the so-called science that humans can detect in this cosmic dust can represent everything in the world, the universe?

Chapter 2303

Seeing that Zhiyu no longer spoke to refute, Liona sighed and said in a very serious voice: "Zhiyu, you have to know that all stars in more than two trillion galaxies have their own set of laws of operation. , Let alone the lives of billions of people?"

After all, she folded her hands together and said sincerely: “I used to go to temples to burn incense and worship Buddha. Both of you and your father thought I was a feudal superstition, but it has long been said in Buddhism that one world is one sand!

“Even if it’s just a gravel, its interior is infinite!”

“In comparison, a galaxy is just a grain of sand in the universe, but it also contains another vast world.”

“The Book of Changes is to tell people a truth, everything in the universe, from the dust to the stars, everything has its own laws, you can not understand its OK, but you can not blaspheme, understand?”

Zhiyu hurriedly nodded, and said softly and obediently: “Mom, I understand, I’m sorry, I was really too shallow before, I don’t understand traditional gossip, nor do I understand the number of fattened stuff…

Liona smiled slightly and said: “Everything in the world has rules. As long as you find its rules, you can see its past, present and future.”

“It’s as if the ancients learned the laws behind the celestial phenomena, so they began to gradually master the ability to predict the weather;

“It’s like astronomers now have mastered the laws of the sun and the moon, so they can accurately predict every solar eclipse and lunar eclipse in the future, and even calculate every solar eclipse and eclipse thousands of years ago.”

“The essence of the Book of Changes is to summarize the laws between the world and all things and human beings.”

“Once you master this law, you can see one thing, a person’s past, present, and future.”

“Since Master Qinghua advises you not to look anymore, then you should be honest and obedient and stop searching anymore. Both you and your brother are my life. Last time you had an accident in Japan, I almost had a heart attack. So in the future, I cannot accept that any accidents happen to you again.”

Zhiyu asked subconsciously: “Mom…do you think Master Qinghua is wrong?”

As she said, she hurriedly explained: “I am not suspicious. I just think this kind of thing is like doing a math problem. A little mistake will result in a big deviation. Thousands of miles…”

Liona shook her head and said earnestly: “The earth revolves around the sun. It takes a year to revolve, but there is never any deviation. And the solar system revolves around the center of the entire Milky Way, and it takes 250 million years to revolve. , There will still be no deviation, this is the rigor of the law!”

“The laws of the Book of Changes are as precise as astronomy, and Master Qinghua is the most profound master in the study of the Book of Changes. With him there can be no mistakes!”

“Since he said you are like moths fighting the fire, then you have to stay away from the fire honestly, as far as possible! If you are disobedient and insist on finding him, then I will let your dad send you abroad!”

As he said, Liona said again: “Anyway, Harvard Business School will start in August, and there is still half a year left. If you are not obedient, go there soon!”

“I Don’t!” Zhiyu hurriedly blurted out: “You are now letting me go to the United States by myself. When I go there, the school will not open, the dormitory will not open, and I will be unfamiliar with the place. It is not convenient to do anything… …”

Liona said seriously: “There is no inconvenience. Your dad bought a villa near Harvard University last year. After you go there, you can live there. There are housekeepers, servants, and assistants. Convenient, if it doesn’t work, I can accompany you.”

Zhiyu heard this and hurriedly begged: “Mom, I don’t want to go to the United States now… Then I will listen to you, can’t you find it if you don’t?”

When she said this, Zhiyu was deeply unwilling…

“In my heart, naturally there are 10,000 reasons and I am unwilling to give up looking for the savior…”

Chapter 2304

“However, my mother is so absolute now. From what I know about her, although she is usually very soft, once she makes a decision, there is basically no room for mediation…”

“So, if I still blindly find my benefactor, my mother will definitely send me to the United States as she said…”

“At that time, when I am in the United States, thousands of miles away from China, it will be even more impossible to find my benefactor…”

“So, I can only lie first to hold my mother… and then secretly continue to look for him…”

Liona didn’t know what her daughter was thinking at this time. Hearing that she was indeed willing to give up searching, she was relieved.

So she looked at Zhifei and said seriously: “Zhifei, you are called by this name because you want to know right from wrong and distinguish right from wrong. Your sister’s stake in this matter, mom has just told you. It’s very clear, so for the sake of her life, you must keep in mind that you must never find someone for her secretly. Do you understand?”

As soon as Zhifei heard this, he immediately stated: “Mom, don’t worry, I am a person who has always been in awe of our traditional culture. Since the master has said so, then I will definitely not help Zhiyu!”

Zhifei said the truth.

Now some young people, because they have accepted the impact of Western culture, they blindly criticize the traditional culture.

Among them, the worst attacked is traditional medicine.

Zhifei was in an angry youth, and he was somewhat biased towards traditional medicine. He always felt that this medicine lacked scientific basis and clinical experiments.

But when he was nineteen years old, he once had a low-grade fever that lasted for more than a month. In the hospital, he did all the tests that he could do, and basically tried all the antibiotics, but nothing happened no effect.

Finally, in desperation, he accompanied his family to visit a famous doctor. After the famous doctor diagnosed him, he said that he was invaded by wet evil. He gave him acupuncture on the spot and decocted him with a pair of medicine.

Since then, Zhifei has understood that everything can always exist, there must be its truth.

Traditional medicine has been developed along with civilization for five thousand years. The wisdom contained in it has actually been denied by him as a kid?

Therefore, since then, he has become more awed by traditional culture.

The same goes for the talk of the Book of Changes.

Zhiyu felt even more desperate when he heard this.

She knew that if her elder brother couldn't help her, then she would really lose all the help. In this case, would she still have a chance to find her benefactor?

Ever since she was rescued in Japan, she would think of Charlie countless times every day, and remember all the details of her rescue.

It can be said that Charlie has been deeply rooted in her.

So, even if it was really moths fighting the fire, deep down, she didn't want to stop.

At this time, Liona looked at Zhiyu, and said in a tone that could not be refuted: "Zhiyu, Mom wants to stay in Aurous Hill for a while. During this time, you will stay with me in Aurous Hill, so you don't have to go anywhere!"

Chapter 2305

Liona really wanted to live in Aurous Hill for a while.

Not only because she missed Changying Wade, but also because she really liked this warm and humid riverside ancient city.

In addition, she was also thinking about the old house that Changying once rented.

She wants to stay in Aurous Hill, buy the house, and renovate it again.

If there is nothing special in the future, she is even willing to settle in Aurous Hill.

Liona finally got married to Zynn because she saw her beloved man marry another woman and lost confidence and expectation in the relationship.

But after getting married, she and Zynn only have family affection and no love.

As Zynn's betrayal of her came to light, her affection for Zynn almost disappeared.

So, but she hasn't divorced Zynn yet, but she has made a decision in her heart that she will no longer force herself on other people.

From this moment on, she even wanted to live according to her own ideas.

Settling in Aurous Hill is the first step.

Zhiyu heard that her mother had let herself stay in Aurous Hill, so she was naturally unwilling in her heart.

She thought to herself: "Whether it is the Su family or the Du family, the main sphere of influence is in Eastcliff. Only in Eastcliff can I have the opportunity to mobilize more resources to help me find my benefactor."

"However, if I stay with my mother in Aurous Hill, I won't have any resources to mobilize!"

"Moreover, my mother is so strongly opposed to me looking for him, and I will be under her nose in the future, and there is no chance to find him..."

Thinking of this, Zhiyu was extremely depressed, so she didn't immediately respond to her mother's words.

Seeing that her expression was full of hesitation and unwillingness, Liona couldn't help but frown, and asked, "What? what do you mean, are you not ready to agree?"

Zhiyu hurriedly said: "No mother, I actually want to stay with you in Aurous Hill, but to be honest, I'm afraid that my life in Aurous Hill will be unaccustomed after a long time..."

Liona nodded and asked: "Just tell me, why are you not used to it?"

Zhiyu shook her fingers and said, "Look, the winter in Eastcliff is always dry, but Aurous Hill is very humid..."

Liona said immediately: "It doesn't matter, then let someone install the best central dehumidification system in your room, and then we can check the weather conditions in Eastcliff in real time. What is the air humidity in Eastcliff? Make sure that the air humidity in your room is matched, if the air humidity in Eastcliff is 10%, then keep your room at 10%, which is definitely not worse than a percentage point!"

Zhiyu got big for a while, and hurriedly said: "Not only the air humidity, but also the living habits. I'm not too accustomed to eating here..."

Liona waved her hand and said, "It doesn't matter, Mom will assign you a chef from Eastcliff. When you are at home, don't you like the food made by the chef at home? It just so happens that your dad is also going to Australia now, and the chef is at home. I'm still idle, I will let him come over tomorrow, oh no, let him come over today, so that you can eat familiar meals from tomorrow morning."

Zhiyu said embarrassingly: "Um...Mom...I can stay here to accompany you, but my brother still has to go back. You called the chef to Aurous Hill, my brother. What should he do after he goes back?"

Before Liona could speak, Zhifei immediately stated his position very firmly: "It's okay! I'm okay! The big deal is that I will eat out every day. Anyway, I will be a bachelor to solve it, and the whole family will not be hungry if one person is full!"

Chapter 2306

After that, Zhifei said again: “Oh yes, I will not leave Aurous Hill for the time being. Miss Gu’s concert is about to begin. I want to stay in Aurous Hill to make preparations for the concert and wait until the concert is over. only then I’ll go.”

Zhiyu didn’t expect that her elder brother would really just fall into trouble at this time!

She glared at Zhifei angrily, and then said to Liona: “Mom, I didn’t bring enough clothes with me this time, and the daily necessities I usually use. If I stay in Aurous Hill for three or five days. It’s fair enough. If stay is dragged for a long time, it will be very troublesome…”

Liona said indifferently: “It’s simple. The aunts in the family are also free. I will ask them to pack all your personal items and bring them together.”

After speaking, Liona said again: “If you have any dissatisfaction, you can tell mom that Mom will help you solve it all. If you feel that the layout and decoration of the room are not satisfactory, it doesn’t matter. Mom can put your room the way you want it. All the decoration and furniture in the house will be taken down and shipped by air, and then restored to the original shape. Do you have any other questions? If you have other questions, as long as you raise them, Mom will solve them for you.”

Zhiyu is really helpless.

Unexpectedly, mother is so decisive that she would not give herself any chance at all.

So, she nodded her head very aggrievedly, and said helplessly: “Okay mom, I see, I have no other questions, everything will be done as you said…”

Liona relaxed, smiled slightly, and said, “You, don’t always think about looking for the benefactor every day. Stay with your mother in Aurous Hill. After you start school, if there is nothing wrong with your mother, go to the United States I’d accompany you, when you finish doing MBA, then we’ll come back.”

Zhiyu knew that Mom was guarding her everywhere, not allowing her a chance to continue searching for the benefactor secretly.

So, she nodded helplessly, and said: “Okay, I will listen to you…”

Liona finally breathed a sigh of relief.

She thought to herself: “As long as I keep Zhiyu in Aurous Hill and keep a close eye on her at the same time, she shouldn’t run into the man who is in conflict with her life!”

“In this case, after these few months, after she goes to the United States to study, the hope of finding that person is even slimmer!”

“Perhaps after a while, she will slowly forget about it…”

However, Liona underestimated Zhiyu’s determination.

Moreover, although Zhiyu has a very different personality from Liona, she has the same persistence and stubbornness as Liona in her bones.

Liona loved Changying for many years. Although Changying refused her many times, she never gave up, and no one persuaded her to be useful.

Zhiyu wanted to find Charlie, even if everyone blocked her, she still insisted.

Liona never dreamed that what Zhiyu always wanted to find was the young man riding an electric bicycle that she met at the gate of Changying’s former residence today.

The Tomson’s where the young man lives now is only 35 kilometers away from them in a straight line.

She didn’t even know. She thought that by keeping Zhiyu in Aurous Hill, it was Zhiyu’s fate like a moth’s to fight the fire.

This decision of her happened to leave Zhiyu around the fire…

Chapter 2307

When Zhiyu temporarily hid her inner impulse and decided to stay in Aurous Hill, Wendy was still busy in Shangmei etiquette company.

At this time, it was evening, and Wendy officially took over the Shangmei etiquette company this afternoon.

In order not to disappoint Charlie, she immediately took afternoon to carefully count all the accounts of Shangmei etiquette company since its establishment.

She first listed the list of all the etiquette ladies who were cheated by Shangmei etiquette company, and then evaluated their losses based on the records of their participation in the activities, and then calculated the total amount of compensation to be paid.

Afterwards, she contacted all the etiquette ladies who had worked together, and asked them to return to the company for a meeting. At the same time, she also asked people to help, and found all the etiquette ladies who had resigned and were forced to go to ktv by the former boss Benjamin to come back.

At dinner time, the entire Shangmei etiquette company has been surrounded by the ladies of etiquette.

At present, there are more than one hundred courtesy ladies working in Shangmei Courtesy Company.

In addition to those who ran away, redeemed their lives, and were forced to go to KTV, now there are nearly 300 people who have squeezed into the company building.

Most of these ladies of manners are between 18 and 25 years old. Few are over 25. One cannot say that everyone is beautiful, but most of them are relatively good-looking.

Moreover, the height of these ceremonial ladies is at least 1.65 meters tall, and each body is well-proportioned. Compared with most professions, the overall external conditions are relatively high.

Nearly three hundred young and beautiful girls, put together are like three hundred super-large sparrows, chattering non-stop.

They were all informed that the Shangmei etiquette company has changed management and ownership and asked them to come over to settle all accounts, but

they did not understand why Benjamin with so profitable state of the company, would suddenly leave it.

In addition, they also want to know how the company asks them to come back and settle the bill.

Especially those who have been away from the company for a period of time are even more surprised. They don't dare to hope that the company can make up all the money owed to them before.

Seeing so many people, Wendy was also a little nervous.

Although she had never run a company, she had seen some of the world in the Willson Group at first, and she was better than the girls present.

So she calmed her mind and said into the microphone: "You guys, please be quiet, we are going to have a meeting now."

Everyone gradually calmed down, staring at Wendy one by one, waiting for her to follow along.

Wendy cleared her throat and said seriously: "First of all, I have to announce to you that all the shares of Shangmei etiquette company have been transferred to my name. What I have in my hand is the confirmation of the changes made by the business department You can circulate the copy, and you can also go to the industrial and commercial website to check the current industrial and commercial registration information of the etiquette company to see if the shareholder above has been changed from Benjamin to Wendy."

The few girls sitting in the front row of the conference room immediately took the copied documents and circulated them. Many people directly took out their mobile phones and inquired about the business registration information.

From this look, everyone immediately understood that Wendy had become the boss of Shangmei etiquette company!

People who didn't know Wendy began to wonder where this girl came from, and could become the new owner of Shangmei etiquette company.

Those girls who have worked with Wendy are even more puzzled.

They don't understand why Benjamin, who cannibalized people without spitting out bones, would transfer the company to Wendy.

Chapter 2308

Seeing that everyone had received this message, Wendy continued: "I call everyone here today. There are a few things to announce to you."

"The first thing is that Benjamin and Mia have paid back part of the money they have cheated on everyone for so long!"

As soon as this was said, there was an uproar at the scene!

A girl blurted out and asked: "What?! Benjamin and Mia paid back the money?! Really? Really? These two weeks of peeling, they will return the money?! How is this possible?!"

Wendy said seriously: "This is indeed true. The two of them have been sent by my brother-in-law to KTV to make money for atonement because of their wickedness. Benjamin is working at the premises. It is estimated that he will start to work tonight. If you have an acquaintance working there, you can call to ask."

Several courtesy ladies hurriedly took out their mobile phones at the scene. Some chose to send text messages while others chose to make a call.

Soon, a girl exclaimed: "Damn! Benjamin and Mia, two bastards, actually went to work at KTV! This is too much relief!"

"Yes, yes, one of my sisters also told me, it's definitely the two of them!"

A girl who knew Wendy hurriedly asked: "Wendy, what is your brother-in-law's background? How come you have such a great skill that even Benjamin can move?"

"My brother-in-law..." Wendy groaned, and brought her involuntarily, and said somewhat admiringly: "My brother-in-law is a hero!"

All the girls present have been bullied and squeezed by Benjamin.

It can be said that he hated him long ago.

Therefore, after hearing the news, they cheered and applauded for a while.

Wendy waited for everyone's applause to finally stop before she said, "The second thing is the distribution of this money."

"Benjamin and Mia returned a total of about 4 million. Except for the 500,000 reserved for the company's subsequent operating funds, the remaining 3.5 million will be returned to everyone present."

When everyone heard this, they were shocked and dumbfounded!

They really didn't expect that the first thing Wendy took over the company was to return a huge sum of 3.5 million to them...

Wendy continued to say at this time: "I have calculated the specific refund ratio. Of course, this amount of money is not enough to make up for all the losses of everyone, but it can still bring you some compensation. Show the compensation list and the corresponding amount. If you have no problems, after signing and confirming, our finance will pay you immediately."

After speaking, Wendy said again: "To be honest, we have already withdrawn 3.5 million cash from our bank account this afternoon."

Afterwards, Wendy winked at Finance not far away, and immediately afterwards, Finance went to the next office to call in a few powerful men.

Each of these brawny men held a huge suitcase in their hands, and then they spread the suitcase on the conference table on the podium, revealing bundles of red banknotes inside.

Nearly 300 girls immediately yelled in excitement, and some even yelled: "Long live Wendy!"

Immediately afterwards, thunderous applause broke out again.

At this moment, Wendy has won the favor and support of the girls on the scene, and has successfully taken the first step to take over the Shangmei etiquette company...

Chapter 2309

Surrounded by thunderous applause, Wendy was also a little embarrassed. She settled her mind and continued: "The third thing is that our Shangmei etiquette company will continue to operate in a brand-new model. The operation idea is like this..."

There were nearly three hundred girls in the audience, and they all looked forward to her next content at this moment.

Wendy said seriously: "First of all, Shangmei Etiquette Company will continue to provide etiquette services for major enterprises, institutions and self-employed individuals in Aurous Hill as before. We are all girls, and we all have almost the same experience, so everyone counts. We are sisters. If the sisters want to continue to engage in this industry, I hope you can choose to continue to cooperate with Shangmei;"

"Secondly, I solemnly promise to the sisters that if you choose to continue to cooperate with us, we will never squeeze the sisters' labor and the corresponding results of labor as before!"

"Next, we will adopt an open and transparent pure sharing model to cooperate with the sisters!"

"The specific terms of cooperation are: the company is responsible for the overall arrangement of work for the sisters, and at the same time openly and transparently share the commission with the sisters. For each commission for attending an event, the company only takes 20% as operating funds, and the remaining 80% is given to individuals!"

When they heard that an individual could get 80% of the commission, the girls in the audience cheered excitedly!

In the industry, there is no company that can give such a large percentage of commission share!

The normal mode of cooperation is usually five to five. People like Benjamin generally only give 20% to 30% to the lady of etiquette. Not only does the score are small, but it also threatens and lures the lady of etiquette to sign the deed. Once the deed is signed , Miss Etiquette can only get about 10% at most.

In contrast, the ratio given by Wendy is simply the conscience of the industry!

In fact, Wendy herself feels that this share ratio is simply too high, so high that after the company deducts operating costs, financial costs, and support line labor costs, the remaining profit margin is very thin, and even 5% may not be guaranteed.

However, she felt that she could not live up to Charlie's expectations of her.

If she was also reduced to someone like Benjamin, thinking about squeezing employees, then Charlie would definitely be disappointed.

Therefore, she made such a bold decision.

At the same time, she also had a belief in her heart that supported her.

"As long as I do it well, do it carefully, and make a monument, then there will be more and more courtesy ladies under Shangmei's company, and more and more activities will be undertaken. Although the profit margin is reduced a lot, once I put the whole cake Bigger, then the company's profits are still going to be very, very impressive."

"For the most direct analogy, if you make 10 million a year, the profit rate is 20%. Then the profit is 2 million. However, if you can make 100 million a year, the profit rate is only 5%, and the net profit is five Million!"

"So, I must not be blindfolded, I must take a longer-term view! I must use more salary sharing to attract these girls to cooperate with me wholeheartedly, and at the same time attract more other girls to join Shangmei Company!"

"My first goal is to make Shangmei the largest etiquette company in Aurous Hill!"

"I must go all out to achieve this goal and let my brother-in-law treat me with admiration!"

At this time, the girls in the audience were completely attracted by Wendy's words!

The company is transparent, the division is high, and Wendy is willing to use the money Benjamin eats out to compensate everyone. This also makes everyone trust her very much.

Therefore, almost every girl made a decision deep in her heart.

At this time, Wendy continued: "The company currently has 500,000 operating funds in the company's account. I have ordered three 13-seater commercial vehicles to be used as free shuttle buses for company employees."

After that, she said with some shame: "However, because the funds are currently limited, most of the funds have been used to compensate the sisters, so we can only buy three cars now..."

"If we have more employees in the future, even if the three cars run back and forth, they may not be able to meet the needs of many people..."

Chapter 2310

"In that case, when we start working, some employees may not be able to enjoy the shuttle service..."

"Our shuttle bus will give priority to providing services to employees who are far away, early or late."

"But I will promise to my sisters that after the company makes money in the future, we will continue to buy more buses!"

"Ultimately, we will set up a fleet of our own. We will ensure that every event and every sister will be picked up and sent by car no matter it is cold or hot, windy or rainy!"

Speaking of this, thunderous applause rang out again!

Many girls have red eyes with excitement!

They choose to be ceremonial ladies because they don't have a good survival method.

Moreover, their family conditions are not very good.

Every day they wake up in the dark and make so much hard money in the wind and rain, and will be bullied wherever they go.

Being bullied by the boss in the company; going out to pick up activities, but also being bullied by Party A.

In short, almost no one respected them and no one thinks about them.

However, Wendy's words deeply touched their hearts and made them feel warm, loved and cared for for the first time!

So, someone immediately stood up and said excitedly: "Sister Wendy, I will do it with you in the future!"

"Yes, Sister Wendy, I will follow you in the future!"

"I graduated from high school and started working as a courtesy lady to help my family pay off debts. I have been doing it for six years. I have seen all the ups and downs, but I haven't tasted any sweetness. What sister Wendy said just now made me feel sweet It's sizzling, so count me!"

"Yes! No company has ever treated us as human beings. Now Sister Wendy treats us as sisters. Why can we hesitate? I will join as well!"

With these people's heartfelt statements, everyone on the scene was ignited!

All of them are scrambling to express their opinions and firmly choose to join!

Wendy couldn't hide her excitement and said: "Okay! Then let's first ask for the intentions of sisters. If you are interested, please raise your hands if you are interested in continuing to work in Shangmei etiquette company!"

In an instant, the audience swish swish, and raised three or four hundred hands!

The reason why there are so many hands is that many girls raised their hands high in excitement because they were too excited!

Wendy took a look and found that there was hardly anyone who didn't raise their hands, and everyone raised their hands high, with full of excitement and anticipation on their faces.

On their faces, there is no hesitation, no entanglement, no half-push, and some are all excited and pious.

It can be seen that each of them has a heartfelt desire to join this brand-new Shangmei etiquette company!

Chapter 2311

With the support of all the etiquette ladies, Wendy successfully took the first step to take over the Shangmei etiquette company.

She had been busy at the company until very late before she managed to catch the last bus, dragged her exhausted body, and returned home.

Since Wendy went out to work, the Willson family barely need to go hungry. They have some rice at home. They dare not say that they can let the old lady Willson, and Harold eat vegetables and meat, at least they are hungry. Being able to steam a pot of white rice satisfies hunger.

When Wendy returned home, Mrs. Willson had just finished serving the two to eat some white rice. She made half a bowl of rice with boiling water, sprinkled some salt into it, and ate it alone.

Seeing Wendy's return, she couldn't help complaining a little: "Wendy, why did you come back so late today? I was at home to serve your father and your brother, and you are so tired that you would not come home early and help me. "

Wendy said a little apologetically, "I'm sorry, grandma, the company has a lot of business, so it took a little longer..."

The old lady Willson said dissatisfied: “Isn’t it just being a lady of etiquette? When it’s over, you come back with the money, how can it be so late?”

Harold lying on the bed couldn’t help but say: “Yes, Wendy, I especially want to eat a bowl of preserved egg and lean meat porridge today. I also said that when you make money earlier, I will buy half a catty of pork as well. As for the preserved eggs, I have been waiting until now…”

Brother, who was lying next to Harold, sighed, and said, “Wendy, Dad has always had cramps these past two days, and it hurts as soon as he pumps up, and he has not gotten better for a while. The calcium deficiency is severe, can you think of a way to buy a box of calcium tablets for Dad?”

Seeing the pitiful appearance of her father and brother, Wendy felt very distressed. She wanted to tell them all of her experience today and let them know that Charlie gave her a good opportunity to manage a company and pays her a monthly salary of 10,000.

However, when she thought of Charlie’s condition, she resisted the impulse, suppressed the matter, and said: “Dad, brother, you two will stick to it, the company will adjust for me. Let me be a manager. I can earn 10,000 a month in salary. I will ask the finance company tomorrow to advance half a month’s salary. Then I will definitely improve our family’s living conditions.”

Brother asked in surprise: “Wendy, what you said is true?! Are you really a manager in the company?!”

Harold also hurriedly asked: “Wendy, is it really 10,000 a month?!”

Wendy nodded and said seriously: “It’s really 10,000 a month.”

With that said, she took out the latest Apple mobile phone that Charlie bought for her, and said gratefully: “The boss sees that I don’t have a mobile phone and it’s affecting my work, so he gave me one especially…”

“Oh, God!” Harold became excited, and blurted out: “Sister! You are going to get up to speed! More than 10,000, mobile phones, your boss will give it away, he is too generous!”

The old lady Willson who was on the side also burst into tears with excitement. She choked up and said: “If Wendy can really get 10,000 a month, that day will be more than 300. With so much money, our family’s life will be too much better!”

With that said, Mrs. Willson calculated: “The current pork is only 20 a catty, ordinary rice is about three a catty, our family of four, one catty of pork, two catties of rice a day, buy some more Vegetables and other things, at most 70 or 80 for food, buy a few bottles of milk every day to supplement calcium, 100 is enough, Jacob and Harold can also take a little medicine to speed up recovery, one day Even if you spend another one hundred dollars, there will still be one hundred balances!”

Chapter 2312

Harold burst into tears: “Grandma, I can finally eat some meat every day…”

“Yes…” Mrs. Willson sighed, and then said: “When you and your dad recover, you will both find a job. I dare not expect to make a lot of money, but you two, one Earning five or six thousand a month is always more than enough. When the time comes, our family will have an income of fifteen thousand and six in a month. On that day, everything will be more than enough!”

Wendy felt melancholy when she heard this.

She thought to herself: “The former Willson family didn’t dare to say that they were wealthy, but at least they had tens of millions or even hundreds of millions of assets…”

“At that time, the family had to eat tens of thousands of dollars or more for a month.”

“But everyone was not satisfied at that time. They always felt that life was not good enough. They tried everything possible to climb the dragon and the phoenix, ask for more…”

“Now, after experiencing so many things, the family’s requirements for life have also fallen steeply.”

“It was not enough to eat well before, but now, as long as you can eat one good meal a day and save little savings every day, in the eyes of the family, it is already a good day to dream…”

“Although it feels sad to think of it, it’s really ironic…”

When thinking of this, Charlie appeared in Wendy’s mind, and she thought: “It’s still Charlie who is the most practical. Even in the poorest days, he could live on the ground. When he becomes the upper class in Aurous Hill, the admiring Master Charlie, he can live with Claire without forgetting his original aspirations steadfastly…”

At this point, she took out her phone and quietly added Charlie’s WeChat.

Charlie had just eaten at this time, and Qin Gang’s call was displayed on the mobile interface. After connecting, he respectfully said: “Master Charlie, Aoxue told me, you asked me to have a dinner at home to entertain everyone. I don’t know when will it be convenient for you?”

Charlie said, “It’s already Thursday today, so we’ll tentatively schedule Friday night. What do you think?”

Qin Gang said respectfully: “There is no problem with that time. Everything depends on Master Charlie’s convenience.”

Charlie snorted and said, “Then set it to Friday night. You can invite everyone.”

Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Master Charlie, I will tell you the number of people, and see if you are satisfied with it.”

“It is good.”

Qin Gang then started to name the people he thought Charlie would like to have on the dinner table.

Chapter 2313

Charlie said: “Remember to invite Doris, the vice-chairman of Emgrand Group.”

Qin Gang said immediately: “Okay Master Charlie, I will call Vice Doris a few moments later.”

Charlie said: “Then I’d trouble you to arrange it for me.”

Qin Gang immediately reverently said: “Master Charlie, there is no need for formality between you and me. If you have anything, please don’t hesitate.”

Charlie snorted and said with a smile: “I will come by a few hours in advance, give Aoxue some guidance, and give you a small gift by the way.”

Qin Gang’s excited voice trembled when he heard this. He realized that Charlie might be sending him a spring pill. With uncontrollable excitement, he blurted out: “Master Charlie! Thank you so much!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You are polite, see you tomorrow.”

“Okay Master Charlie, see you tomorrow!”

Charlie hung up Qin Gang’s voice call and suddenly saw a new friend in the WeChat address book.

He clicked on it and found that it was Wendy who had sent a friend request, so he clicked to pass the verification.

Immediately afterward, Wendy sent a sentence: “Brother-in-law, I have settled the accounts on the company side. There are almost 300 courtesy ladies who are willing to cooperate with the company and will report to you especially!”

Charlie was also a little surprised by the number of people, thinking that Wendy should have done a good job, so he replied: “Very good, keep up the work.”

Wendy hurriedly said: “OK brother-in-law, I will definitely go all out!”

Immediately afterward, another sentence was sent: “Brother-in-law, I have something to request to you…”

Charlie asked: “Just tell me.”

Wendy said, “Brother-in-law, there are more places to spend money at home. I need half a month’s salary in advance, can I?”

Charlie knew that she must have some difficulties, so he readily agreed and replied: “No problem, just say hello to the finance.”

Wendy immediately sent a grateful expression, saying: “Thank you, brother-in-law!”

Chapter 2314

Charlie didn’t have many thoughts about Wendy.

Originally, he was just looking at her sincerely regretful attitude, wanted to help her a little, give her some money, and let her deal with her situation.

But after discovering that she was being bullied, and also discovering that Benjamin and Mia were bullying too much, Charlie had more or fewer thoughts of eliminating harm for the people.

Therefore, he smoothly handed Benjamin’s Shangmei etiquette company to Wendy to operate.

However, Charlie was still a little wary and careful about Wendy in his heart, so he gave Wendy a rule that although she had to manage the entire company, she could only get a monthly salary of 10,000.

The reason for this is to limit her income and rights and let her do things peacefully, instead of disappearing all of a sudden with the whole money.

Wendy didn’t think so much. Charlie was able to help her to the present level. She was very satisfied deep in her heart. All she thought about right now was to work hard and do a good job in Shangmei etiquette.

Adhering to the idea that more is worse than less, Charlie did not tell his wife Claire this matter.

Moreover, Claire was indeed too busy recently. After eating, she ran to the study to continue working without daring to delay at all.

Claire has now begun to prepare for the renovation and bidding of the six-star hotel of the Emgrand Group. She is in a period of rising career, and she is also surprisingly ambitious. In her words, she now especially hopes to share some burden and give support to Charlie.

Seeing that his wife was off work, and had to work overtime, he felt a little distressed.

So he washed some fruits and brought them upstairs to the study.

In the study, Claire was immersed in the computer at the desk drawing a design.

Seeing her attentive, Charlie was afraid that his sudden appearance would scare her, so he coughed lightly and attracted Claire's attention.

"Ahem, Claire."

Claire heard the voice, looked back at Charlie, and smiled: "Husband, why are you here?"

Charlie walked to the front, put the fruit on the desk, and said, "I washed some fruit for you, you need to eat more. You work in front of the computer for so long every day, there will be more radiation. Eat more fruit to supplement vitamins. This can reduce radiation hazards."

Claire smiled sweetly and said, "Thank you, husband!"

After finishing speaking, she picked up the largest and reddest strawberry from the fruit bowl. She didn't eat it, but she stuffed it directly into Charlie's mouth, and said with a smile, "Husband, eat this!"

Charlie smiled and said: "I have eaten already, you can eat it yourself, don't worry about me."

Claire pretended to be angry and pouted, "If you don't eat, then I won't eat either."

After speaking, she murmured angrily: "You don't even eat when someone brings it to your mouth. This is too sad..."

Upon hearing this, Charlie hurriedly opened his mouth and swallowed both the strawberry and Claire's two fingers into his mouth. Not only that but also deliberately used a little force to bite her fingers.

Chapter 2315

"Oh!" Claire exclaimed, and then realized that Charlie had attacked her. She hurriedly pretended to be frightened and said: "Ah! I kindly fed the puppy, but I got bitten by the puppy! "

Charlie opened his mouth while eating strawberries, he said vaguely: "Okay, if your husband is a puppy, then what are you?"

Claire snorted proudly and said, "I am feeding the puppy, and of course I am the owner of the puppy!"

Charlie smiled and said, "If I were a puppy, then you would be the bone in my mouth."

Claire smiled and said, "How can you compare people to bones like this..."

Charlie said earnestly: "Don't you know that the puppy is the most protective of the food? A bone is in the mouth, and the sky will not loosen when the sky falls. If anyone dares to snatch it, it must fight hard!"

Seeing Charlie's seriousness, Claire was very moved, and couldn't help but said shyly: "If this is the case, then I will reluctantly be a bone, let you hold on to it!"

Charlie laughed and said, "Don't just talk, eat some fruit first."

Claire nodded, picked up two more strawberries, first stuffed one into Charlie's mouth, and then she put the second one in his mouth, and took a bite.

Charlie looked at her computer screen and found that a very large prototype of the design had been constructed in the design software. He couldn't help but ask her: "My wife, you have to do the design of such a big project by yourself? "

Claire said: “Not really. What I am doing now is a sketch, because there is no need to make a very detailed design plan when bidding. The main purpose is to reflect a general idea.”

“When we wait for the bid, we need to give this design plan and a more detailed decoration budget quotation from the past, but my studio now has relatively few staff. For such a large project, everyone has to move on, so I am responsible for drawing, others focus on integrating suppliers of various materials and actuarial project costs. This amount of engineering is really huge. At least hundreds of suppliers have to be connected to thousands of single products.”

Charlie nodded and said distressedly: “Don’t be too tired. Pay attention to the combination of work and rest.”

Claire smiled and said: “Don’t worry, just these few days, after finishing these few days, package and submit the entire bidding documents, and then wait for the internal review of Emgrand Group. If it passes, I will quickly expand the recruiting team.”

After that, Claire said seriously: “If my project is completed, then you won’t have to work so hard in the future and make money alone to support the family.”

“Our family’s overall expenses are very high now, and the villa property costs are more than 100,000 a year, let alone other things.”

“Most of the profits made by my studio before have been invested in expansion, and I have never been able to subsidize the family and cannot share it for you, so this time I have to strive to win this project and make some contributions to the family!”

Charlie knows Claire’s character very well. She never cared about money, and she didn’t have any requirements for food, clothing, housing, and transportation. The reason why she wants to start a business and make money now is ultimately for her family.

So he said softly from the bottom of his heart: “My wife, thank you!”

Claire said seriously: “I want to thank you. For so long, you have been supporting us at home. My parents and I are depending on you…”

Charlie hurriedly said: “What are you talking about? It is only right for your husband to make money to support the family. For the first three years of marriage, I didn’t make a penny, so I did laundry and cook at home. You never disliked me. I now bear more. That’s nothing.”

Claire smiled and said sincerely, “The most important thing is that we can always understand and tolerate each other like this. It is more meaningful than making money. Just like before, although you didn’t make a penny, you always did housework. You’re well organized and take care of me in all aspects. This is more important than making money.”

Chapter 2316

What Charlie is most grateful to Claire for is that she has never disliked his apparent origin during these years of marriage.

After all, a person who’s parents died at the age of eight, grew up in an orphanage, only has a high school diploma recognized by the state, and had nothing, almost penniless. Put it anywhere, it is definitely not a quality marriage from any angle.

However, she, the number one beauty in Aurous Hill, married him without complaint, and they are married for four years.

In the past four years, countless people have persuaded her to divorce him, and she has not wavered even once.

From this alone, Charlie was very grateful to her in his heart.

During the recent period, Charlie also wanted to find an opportunity to confess his life experience to Claire, but he was a little hesitant when he thought of the fact that his parents hadn’t reported their grievances or even the cause of their parents’ death could not be ascertained.

Now, all he can find out is an anti-Wade alliance.

When his parents were still in Eastcliff, the Anti-Wade Alliance did a lot of things against them, but in his childhood memory, his parents decided to leave the Wade family not

because of the Anti-Wade Alliance, but because of his father Changying Wade. He had a big quarrel with his grandfather Zhongquan Wade about something.

After that quarrel, the parents decided to leave the Wade family and the family of three had to come to Aurous Hill to live an ordinary life.

But soon after coming to Aurous Hill, his parents died unexpectedly.

However, Charlie has always firmly believed that the death of his parents was by no means an accident and that there must be a murderer motive behind this.

It's just that he now has no clue as to who killed his parents.

First of all, he didn't know whether the Wade family was an enemy or a friend;

Secondly, he didn't know what role the Su family played in this matter;

Once again, he remembered that Leon said that his father had offended the Rothschild family that dominated Europe and the United States at the time, so he is not sure whether the Rothschild killed his parents.

There are wolves in the front, tigers in the back, and a fierce behemoth on the other side of the ocean. Although Charlie has some strength now, he still feels like walking on thin ice.

The Wade Family, what is known, what is hidden, what is tucked away, all assets add up to at least trillions;

The Su family not only has more assets than the Wade family, but the overall strength is stronger than that of the Wade family. Although it has suffered a serious setback recently, it still cannot be underestimated.

Trillions sound like a fantasy, but in fact, looking at the world, trillions of family assets are nothing at all.

On the global ranking of the richest people, the number one is Amazon founder Jeff Bezos, whose personal assets are equivalent to more than one trillion.

Moreover, this is only to be seen. No rich man will publish all his assets. What is published is often just the tip of the iceberg.

As for the giant-like Rothschild family, it can already be called a wealthy country in itself.

Chapter 2317

There have been countless rumors about the Rothschild family in Europe and North America for a century.

Some people say that they dominate half of Europe, some say that more than half of Europe, and even half of the United States is under their control.

They are almost everywhere in Europe and the United States. The most profitable bank is theirs, the most profitable oil refinery is also theirs, the largest shipping group is still theirs, and even the largest military-industrial enterprise is theirs.

The railway transportation that promoted the industrial revolution in Europe and the United States was also under the control of this family. As for precious minerals such as gold and diamonds, are their traditional strengths.

A rough estimate is that the entire family's assets are at least several trillion dollars.

In other words, a Rothschild has more than ten times the assets of the Wade family.

What's more frightening is that Rothschild, as an old Jewish family, has a great influence in European and American politics. The big men on Wall Street are almost all Jews. Almost all the lifeblood of America is in their hands. , Such a family can even promote a war between nations behind the scenes!

In front of these families, Charlie's current assets and strengths are not worth mentioning.

If at this time, his identity is leaked, it's hard to know what kind of storm it will cause.

Under such circumstances, Charlie really did not dare to confide in Claire.

He felt that at least she had to wait for him to figure out the cause of his parents' death, figure out whether the Wade family was an enemy or a friend, figure out whether they had a deep hatred with the Rothschild family.

Claire didn't know what the husband next to her was thinking about at this time. While eating fruit, she said with a look of longing, "Husband, if I can win this project, you won't have so much pressure in the future. Up."

Charlie said seriously: "I don't have any pressure. It's very easy to make money, so you don't need to have any pressure. If this project is too tiring, then don't participate in the bidding. It is so tiring to prepare for bidding. If you really win this project, I'm afraid it will be even more tiring."

Claire smiled and said: "If it's tiring, so be it. You can't refuse to develop because you are afraid of being tired. If the company can become bigger and stronger, I can divide a lot of work in the future and concentrate on management. In fact, It's not too tiring either. The most tiring is the studio model. As the boss and the employee, I have to do everything myself."

Charlie nodded in agreement: "This is indeed the case. The most feared thing is that the two identities get mixed together."

Claire smiled slightly and said, "Okay, you don't have to feel sorry for me. I will continue to work here. You can go back to the bedroom and rest first."

Charlie said: "Then, wife, get busy, I won't bother you, remember to call me if you need something."

……

At the same time, the excited Qin Gang was calling the people Charlie wanted to invite one by one.

Most of these people are his old acquaintances and old friends, so they are very easy to contact. They call each other and tell everyone about the matter. Everyone is excited.

Charlie had only given medicine on a large scale once.

At that time, everyone received his favor and got a magic medicine.

Chapter 2318

This time, Charlie wanted to give the medicine again, and they were naturally full of joy.

Tailai Li, who was in Haizhou, heard that Charlie was going to treat him, and even immediately asked Zhao Hao, his friend at the Charlie Welfare Institute, to drive him to Aurous Hill overnight.

Tailai also owns a lot of real estate in Aurous Hill, so he plans to stay in Aurous Hill overnight, so as not to delay his schedule tomorrow in case of an emergency.

The main reason why he values it so much is because this opportunity is too rare in his eyes.

The only person who has not received Qin Gang's notification is Doris of the Emgrand Group.

It was not that Qin Gang had forgotten her, mainly because Qin Gang did not have Doris's contact information.

Before Charlie took over the Emgrand Group, Doris had always been the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group.

She is not the eldest lady of a big family, nor is she a rich and powerful second generation, she is completely a very capable career woman who can climb up on her own.

Therefore, she basically doesn't mix with the so-called high society like Aurous Hill.

Like Issac, Solomon, Qin Gang, and Warnia, although she knew each other, she had never been familiar with them.

And people like Issac and Solomon had already formed a small circle around Charlie by their side.

People in this small circle all have a very good relationship with Charlie, and they know Charlie's abilities, so they regard Charlie as a standard and treat him respectfully.

So Qin Gang called Charlie and respectfully said: "Master Charlie, I have already notified everyone. Time is ok, but only Doris, this person has been very low-key, and I have never had her contact information. Do you think it is not convenient for you to give me her phone number?"

Charlie said: "Forget it, let me call her directly."

After hanging up Qin Gang's phone, Charlie called Doris.

As soon as the phone was connected, Doris asked respectfully on the other end: "Chairman, what do you want?"

Charlie couldn't help but frown slightly. Normally, Doris would call him Young Master in private. Now it's off work time, why did she call him chairman? Is it not convenient for her to speak now?

Thinking of this, Charlie also said very politely: "Deputy Doris, I want to ask if you have time tomorrow night? I have dinner and I want to invite you to come over."

Doris hesitated for a moment, and said a little apologetically: "Chairman, I'm really sorry, I can't confirm the time yet, can I reply to you tomorrow?"

Charlie was puzzled, and asked, "Deputy, have you encountered anything?"

Doris said unnaturally: "There is nothing like that chairman, but I have some guests to entertain, so..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Okay, let's call again tomorrow. It doesn't matter if it is inconvenient for you, we can make another appointment at another time."

Chapter 2319

At this moment, the inpatient department of Aurous Hill People's Hospital.

As the best general hospital in Aurous Hill and even the whole province, it is overcrowded at any time.

No matter which department, the beds are not available.

Not only is there a lot of people living here, but many patients also line up at home waiting for hospital beds for treatment.

In the intensive care unit of the Department of Nephrology, there is a man lying unconscious and full of tubes on the bed. He is about 50 years old.

On the side of the hospital bed, there was also a middle-aged woman of the same age.

The outside of the intensive care room is a small living room and family rest area. After all, it is the intensive care room with the best conditions. The internal layout is very similar to a hotel suite.

At this moment, two young men, one man, and one woman were standing in the meeting room.

The woman is Doris, the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group, and across from her is a blond white man with a hooked nose.

As soon as Doris hung up Charlie's phone, the man with a hooked nose spoke to Doris with a not-so-standard Mandarin and said to her with a smile: "Doris, I think my uncle's condition will not be delayed for too long, The law also expressly prohibits the sale of organs. Now no one but I can find a suitable match for uncle."

Doris looked at him and pleaded bitterly: "Walter, I beg you to help me set up a line for the sake of classmates. How much money is needed for the kidney source you contact in the United States? As your referral fee, okay?"

The man called Walter sneered: "Doris, you don't think that I have worked so hard to make you a difference, right?"

As he said, he said very seriously: "Doris, in fact, I liked you very much when I was a classmate, but at that time, I was not financially independent and did not take over

family affairs. My family did not allow me to find a foreign woman. I dare not pursue you under their noses…"

Speaking of this, he laughed and said triumphantly: "Hahaha, but now I am married and I have just been sent to China to take charge of China's business, they can no longer control me!"

"Furthermore, the family is determined to enter the new market this time. I may stay in China for at least ten years…"

Doris frowned and asked him, "Walter, what are you trying to say?"

Walter covered his chest, pretending to be heartbroken, and said: "Doris, if I can't get you in the next ten years, I should be very lonely…"

Doris said coldly: "Walter! For the sake of our past relationship as classmates, I beg you to show respect!"

Walter smiled frivolously and said, "Sorry, I just like to go straight!"

Chapter 2320

"Doris, as long as you are willing to leave the Emgrand Group, join my company, and be my vice chairman and lover, then I will immediately let someone use my private jet to send you the kidney source. You promised me today, uncle can get a new kidney tomorrow, what do you think?"

"You are shameless!" Doris gritted her teeth and said angrily: "Walter, what is the difference between you and a selfish animal?! And you are already married and have children. Is your this act worthy of your wife and children?"

Walter curled his lips and said nonchalantly: "For people like me, marriage is only to fulfill the mission of the family. I will marry whoever the family asks me to marry. As long as I marry the woman they want me to marry, they won't interfere in my private life."

After that, he smiled indifferently: "As for children, it doesn't matter. They are still young. When they grow up, I will make them realize that money is more important than anything. Then, they can understand who I am now."

As soon as he finished speaking, Walter remembered something and hurriedly said: “Oh yes, if you become my lover, you may also get pregnant. After all, I don’t like any contraceptive measures. Besides, I always thought of a child of mixed blood, it’s a pity that the family tradition has always demanded a pure bloodline, which is really troublesome…”

At this point, Walter laughed and said triumphantly: “But, if they are illegitimate children and don’t involve inheriting the family property, they will just open one eye and close the other eye and won’t pursue too much.”

Doris roared angrily: “Walter, I really didn’t expect you to be such a shameless beast!”

Walter laughed and said: “Come on Doris, everyone is grown up, shame is a shit? Look at those people who are full of benevolence and morality every day, who is not a full-bellied male thief and pr0st!tutes?”

“If you follow me, come to work in my company, and use the real estate experience you have accumulated in the Emgrand Group and the confidential information in the Emgrand Group to help me expand the Chinese market, then I will give you twice the amount of the Emgrand Group Salary package with an extra five million in bonus every year!”

“In this way, your annual income is ten to twenty million!”

“If you can help me secretly hollow out the Emgrand Group’s industry and let me annex the Emgrand Group at a price of less than 50 billion, then I will give you 100 million at that time!”

“There is even better. When the time comes, our two offices will only be separated by a wall, and then we can quietly open up the two rooms, make a secret door, and make a set of cabinets outside the secret door.”

“In this way, I can sneak into your office at any time during working hours and spend time with you. What a perfect thing? Aren’t you moved?”

Doris stepped back, walked around Walter, walked to the door of the room, and opened the door, angrily said: “Walter, I don’t want to see you, please get out of here!!!”

Walter sneered: “Doris, you let me roll, I can roll anytime, but your father, it seems that he can’t hold on for too long, so I advise you to consider my conditions.”

Doris gritted her teeth and said, “I won’t think about it! Don’t daydream here! Get out, or I will call the police now!”

Walter spread his hands, curled his lips, and said, “Ok, ok, don’t be so excited. Although your father’s condition is very serious, you should still have one month to think about it. I have been to Aurous Hill recently. If you figure it out, You can contact me at any time!”

After finishing talking, he tidied the collar of his suit, blinked provocatively at Doris, and smiled: “My dear, then I’ll leave.”

Chapter 2321

Doris watched him leaving, her whole body shivering in anger, tears burst into her eyes instantly.

Two years ago, Doris’s father had severe nephritis. Because he had Rh-negative blood, it has been difficult to find a suitable kidney source.

At that time, Doris did the matching by herself but failed to match it.

Later, it was also lucky. The relatives in her family found a successful match in Southeast Asia, and the other party was also willing to donate for a fee.

Later, Doris spent one million to solve the kidney problem for her father.

She thought that after finding the source of the kidneys, as long as she took good care of him, he could extend his father’s life cycle for at least 20 to 30 years.

But she never dreamed that after only two years, severe rejection occurred in the kidney of her father’s transplantation, and the kidney function dropped sharply.

He was fine before the New Year, and after the New Year, they were admitted to the hospital because of acute kidney failure.

Doctors can't find out the cause of kidney failure, and this kind of failure is completely irreversible. The only way is to find a new source of kidney and perform another transplant as soon as possible.

In a hurry, Doris raised the price to five million, but even if the money was high, she still couldn't find a suitable kidney source in a short time.

Walter, a classmate of Doris when she was studying abroad, found about this from nowhere, and then he was very enthusiastic to help her contact the kidney source from the American black market.

Walter came over today to tell Doris that the source of the kidney had been found, and that was a donor, a very young and strong guy.

But before Doris was happy about this news, Walter immediately revealed himself and made a series of extremely excessive demands.

Thinking of this, Doris was extremely depressed.

She also knew that it was almost impossible to find a suitable kidney source in such a short period of time…

At this moment, she couldn't help but think of the scene when she attended Warnia's birthday party.

Charlie took out a rejuvenating pill at the time and was bought by Tailai at a sky-high price of 2 billion. It is said that that pill not only cures all diseases but also turns decay into a miracle life.

It's a pity that the price of 2 billion is definitely not something that Doris can get…

Although her income is not low, she has always been a senior worker after all, and all her net worth is less than 100 million. How can she expect to be able to afford a 2 billion pill?

Chapter 2322

At this time, the inner door was gently pushed open.

The middle-aged woman came out and asked her, “Doris, has Walter gone?”

This woman is Doris’s mother, Lethina Sun.

Doris hurriedly wiped away her tears, turned to look at the woman, nodded, and said: “Yes, mom, he’s gone.”

After speaking, she hurriedly asked, “Mom, how is Dad?”

Lethina sighed: “It’s still like that, He’s not awake.”

As she said, she saw Doris just crying, so she hurried forward and asked concerned: “Doris, why are you crying? What did Walter tell you? Didn’t he say that he has helped your father find the kidney source? What’s next?”

Doris sighed and said in a low voice: “The source of the kidney has been found, but what he meant was that I should work for him, and at the same time be his lover…”

“What?!” Lethina suddenly widened her eyes and blurted out: “This…isn’t this person your old classmate? How could he be so shameless?!”

Doris said helplessly: “I didn’t expect that he would become like this a few years after graduation.”

Lethina hurriedly said: “Can we give him more money? If the kidney source is 2 million, we will give him 4 million, or 6 million, as long as he can help find the kidney source and ensure that your dad can get it in time. Even if we smash the pot and sell iron, we are still willing!”

Doris shook her head and said seriously: “This Walter’s father is a relatively well-known real estate tycoon in the United States. His family strength is very strong, and his assets are worth tens of billions of dollars. How can he be worthy of our money… ….”

Lethina cried all of a sudden, and said helplessly, “What should we do…Your father’s Rh-negative blood, originally only one in hundreds of thousands of panda blood, wanted to follow him It is very rare for people of the same blood type. It is even more difficult to find someone with the same blood type as him, with a successful organ match, and the other party is willing to donate, that’s another condition…”

As she said, she sighed and cried, “The doctor said… the doctor said that your father’s current condition can last up to three months. If we can’t find the source of the kidney, then they can’t save him!”

Doris nodded with a pained expression, and said, “Mom, don’t cry, give me some time to find the source…”

Lethina couldn’t hide her anxiety and sobbed: “The doctor said, your father’s physical condition can wait up to 20 days. If the kidney source cannot be resolved in 20 days, even if you find the kidney source, his physical condition won’t allow him to receive surgery…”

Doris nodded and said seriously: “Mom, don’t worry, I will try my best to figure out a solution…”

Lethina nodded slightly, her whole body was crying.

Doris whispered at this moment: “Mom, stay here for a while, and I will go out to breathe some fresh air.”

“Okay, you can go…”

Doris came out of the ward and went directly to the courtyard below the inpatient department of the hospital.

It was already night and the weather was relatively cold, and there were few people in the yard.

Chapter 2223

She took out a pack of ladies cigarettes from her pocket, took one out and put it in her mouth, and then took out a lighter, and pressed it a few times anxiously, then the flame was shot out and the smoke was lit.

Against the flames, her face was very ugly.

The cigarette was ignited, and Doris's lips lightly bit the cigarette butt and took a hard sip. The surroundings were quiet, and even the peculiar sound of tobacco being lit could be heard clearly.

Doris rarely smokes and doesn't like to smoke, but because she has been very hard at work, she is often over-tired and over-upset. At this time, smoking a cigarette can bring her some relief.

Smoke erupted from her delicate nose, feeling the stimulation of nicotine in her brain, Doris involuntarily shed two lines of tears.

In her mind, her mother's words repeated.

The window period for my father to get an organ transplant is only 20 days.

If no suitable kidney source is found in these twenty days, the father's physical function will enter the end of the decline.

In that case, his body will be so weak that it can't even support the surgical anesthetic drugs, let alone undergoing a major organ transplant operation…

This situation is much like some elderly patients with terminal cancer.

In summary: the body is very weak and the condition is very serious.

surgery? The body can't hold it;

Chemotherapy? The body can't hold it either.

In the end, there is no alternative but palliative care.

To put it bluntly, it means to give up treatment and use painkillers instead to help patients relieve their pain in the last stage of life.

Doris's father was only in his fifties. For Doris, she couldn't accept the death of her father at such a young age.

However, the chance of trying to save her father at the moment is so slim that it makes people desperate.

The cigarette burned out, she unconsciously lit another one, and in her mind, she remembered Walter's words again.

At the same time, a multiple-choice question popped out subconsciously in her heart.

There are two options for this multiple-choice question.

Option a: promise Walter, change her father's chance to survive;

Option b: Reject Walter and watch Dad pass away.

Chapter 2324

Doris's heart was extremely painful because this was the cruelest multiple-choice question she faced in her life for more than 20 years.

……

At the same time, Walter was sitting in a Rolls-Royce, just driving away from the People's Hospital.

Walter's full name is Walter Horowitz, an American, and his family is also a well-known real estate developer in the United States.

He had been classmates with Doris in the early years and had always had a good impression of Doris.

But because Walter was still under his family's nose at the time, he didn't dare to pursue an Asian woman grandiosely.

However, the current Walter and the student Walter have different attitudes.

He now has sufficient resources and initiative in the family, and now he has made his business in China and has begun to enter China's real estate field, so he immediately began to release himself from the clutches of the family.

The first thing to release himself for is to reconquer Doris, an old classmate.

This is not only because he has always thought about Doris.

More importantly, Doris has made great contributions to the Emgrand Group in recent years, and her abilities have been highly recognized by the entire real estate field.

She is not only capable but also very familiar with the China Real Estate industry.

For a new American entrepreneur like Walter, if she can be used, it will not only be an excellent help but will also save many detours.

In addition, Doris also has a great value, that is, she knows all the confidential information of the Emgrand Group.

The real estate industry seems to be building and selling buildings. It does not develop any high-tech technologies or produce sophisticated equipment. It does not seem to have too much technical content or too much confidential information.

But in fact, the real estate industry has more confidential information than most industries!

Because they are very close to the relevant departments, large real estate companies often master the direction of urban planning and development to a certain extent.

For example, a certain piece of land may be planned for development in the future, and a certain area may cover rail transit in the future. These are all confidential information worth 10,000 gold carats.

In addition, every piece of land and every project must be tendered. The base of this tender is the absolute core secret. Once leaked, it will bring huge losses to the company.

Therefore, Walter's wishful thinking is to be able to put Doris in his bag and then digest the confidential information of the Emgrand Group she holds.

Then, the Emgrand Group will be hollowed out in a targeted and step-by-step manner, and finally, seize the entire Aurous Hill market.

At this moment, Walter looked at Doris's photo on the phone with a playful look, and said something in his mouth: "Doris, this time, I must completely and thoroughly conquer you!"

Chapter 2325

The next day, Charlie went out and bought a few red sandalwood jewelry boxes, which were used to store the pill to be given to everyone at night.

After all, it is a life-saving medicine in the eyes of everyone, and it has to be matched with decent packaging.

On the way home after buying the jewelry box, Charlie received a call from Issac.

As soon as the phone was connected, Issac was very excited and said: "Master! The case of illegal fund-raising by the old house owner was sentenced this morning!"

"Oh?" Charlie asked hurriedly: "So?"

Issac hurriedly said: "That man is sentenced to life imprisonment, and all his assets were confiscated to repay the defendant's arrears. So now all assets in his name will enter the judicial auction process, including your constant concern Old house."

"Very good!" Charlie immediately asked: "Issac, help me put my name on it, I want to participate!"

Issac said: "Master, rest assured, I have already signed up as a driver of mine. After all, you and your parents used to live in that house. If your name appears in the list of bidders again, I am afraid there will be someone who can figure out your identity, so can make a claim. Please don't rush it!"

Charlie said with emotion: "I didn't think about this. Then take your driver's name to participate in the auction. In any case, you have to take a photo of the house."

Issac smiled and said, “Master, don’t worry, that old house has long been listed as a protected building that is prohibited from demolition. It has almost no circulation value, so the starting price is only 880,000. I don’t think anyone will follow you. Even if they are robbers, the price reaches two or three million, it is estimated that it can be won steadily.”

“Okay.” Charlie relaxed and asked him: “When will the auction start?”

Issac replied: “It is temporarily set at 10 o’clock in the morning next Monday.”

Charlie asked again: “Should I go to the court to participate in the auction or it is online?”

Issac explained: “Now judicial auctions are basically conducted online, open and transparent. I have already signed up and paid a bid deposit. I will start bidding on the judicial auction website at 10 o’clock next Monday morning. .”

“Okay!” Charlie smiled slightly and praised: “Issac, this thing is done very well, it’s hard work.”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, you are too polite. These little things are all easy.”

Charlie said with emotion: “For you, it’s a simple effort, but for me, it means too much.”

After speaking, Charlie couldn’t help but feel melancholy.

Although his parents have passed away for nearly two decades, Charlie still feels heartache every time he thinks about it.

……

At the same time, the Du family mansion.

Liona, who had been thinking about Changying’s old house, also learned from the old housekeeper that the house was about to be auctioned.

She excitedly said to the old housekeeper on the spot: “Uncle Wang, please help me to sign up, I want to participate in this auction!”

The old butler nodded and said, “Okay second lady, I will arrange for someone to register for you.”

Liona said: “Then work hard, I’ll find if someone can help me solve these problems. I’ll go back to my room and make a call.”

The old butler said: “Okay second lady.”

Liona walked back to her room quickly, took out her mobile phone, and called Zynn.

She knew that Zynn had gone to Australia, but she had not contacted Zynn for these two days.

Zynn was also extremely depressed because of his mood, and because he felt dull, he did not take the initiative to contact Liona and the children.

At this time, Zynn was sitting at the door of the villa, on the edge of the cliff next to the sea, staring at the sea below in a daze.

Chapter 2326

In the past few days when he came to Australia, he has been in a low mood, not only because his wife Liona wanted to divorce him, but also because after the scandal was exposed, his image in everyone’s minds was subverted.

The evaluation of him by the outside world is simply the worst man in China in recent years, not one of them.

Because, not only did he mess around outside with his wife behind her back, he made an illegitimate daughter as well.

He also disguised the illegitimate daughter as a bodyguard to take her home and deceive his wife and children under their nose;

What's more, he also directed his illegitimate daughter to commit a felony overseas!

This is not over yet.

The most despised by outsiders is that in order to avoid the exposure of the scandal, he even joined forces with the Self-Defense Force to kill his own daughter.

what is this?

This is a beast who derails in marriage, hides everything from everyone, uses the illegitimate daughter as a tool of killing, and when the time comes he is ready to kill his daughter for his own benefit.

It can even be said that once a person gathers so many evils in oneself, he may not even be compared with a beast.

Even a beast looks better in certain aspects.

Although Zynn knew that all of this was the charge that the old man Chengfeng had cast on him for throwing the pot away.

But he also knew very well that once these charges were deducted on his own head, he could not get rid of them no matter what.

Whenever he thought of this, Zynn gritted his teeth bitterly.

Because he even had a hunch that he might not be able to get rid of these infamies for the rest of his life.

Zynn is indeed not a man of fame, but what he is most worried about is whether he will have the chance to inherit the Su family once he has these infamies part of his identity.

After all, he can break the jar and don't care about infamy, but the Su family can't allow that.

In the future, when the old man transfers power, he will feel that his reputation is too bad and refuse to give him the supreme power of the Su family.

In that case, half of his life's hard work would have been completely wasted.

Thinking of this, Zynn gritted his teeth!

"Why?! Why did the old thing make me take care of it?! Why did the old thing make my daughter unaccounted for, life or death, but it killed me!"

He couldn't help but insult, picked up a bottle of vodka beside him and drank more than half of it, and suddenly threw it into the rolling sea below.

At this moment, the phone rang suddenly.

The name on the phone screen made him startled.

"Wife?" Zynn was puzzled at first, then hurriedly grabbed the phone, pressed to answer, and blurted out: "Wife! so you finally call me!"

Liona said in a flat tone on the other end of the phone: "Zynn, I am calling to talk about divorce. You are now in Australia and will not be able to come back for a while, so you should entrust a lawyer to help you. Go through the relevant procedures."

Zynn did not expect that the purpose of Liona's call was to communicate with him about the divorce, and he immediately felt a burst of anger from his heart.

He couldn't help but said coldly: "Liona, as long as we haven't divorced, we still have a relationship between us as husband and wife. You ran to Aurous Hill without my consent during that crucial time, despite the fact that you were still my wife and me your husband. I didn't stop you or blame you for this. It is enough to give you face."

"But when you are in Aurous Hill, you even called me to mention the matter of divorce. Isn't it a bit too much? Do you really care about our love for more than 20 years of marriage?!"

Chapter 2327

Liona listened to Zynn's accusations, not angry, but said indifferently: "Zynn, if you have self-knowledge, you should know that you are standing in a moral depression right now.

If at this time you have to forcefully seize the moral high ground, then It's really disappointing."

With those words, she continued further: "Affection is not something to fight for by mouth, but to be maintained by practical actions. I just filed for a divorce with you, and you think I don't care about love, but you are just an outsider for me now. All of your children are in their twenties. You have kept this from me for so many years. In the past, so many years, have you ever thought about our relationship as husband and wife?"

Zynn heard this, and his whole person suddenly fell into despair.

"Yes… now accusing Liona of not being affectionate is almost equivalent to slapping himself in the face… After all, he is the one who really did the wrong thing, he wronged her by committing the mistake. Ten years……"

Just when he didn't know how to answer Liona, Liona sighed slightly: "Hey, let's not talk about it, I'm calling you, just because I want to settle in Aurous Hill as soon as possible, even if I don't. To settle down, I must stay in Aurous Hill for at least a period of time, so divorce as soon as possible is also for you to consider, so as not to let others gossiping about you."

Liona didn't speak too clearly, but Zynn had already gotten the cryptic meaning of her words.

Liona meant that she would stay and settle in Aurous Hill, and if the people of Eastcliff's big family knew about this, everyone could guess why she stayed in Aurous Hill. To put it bluntly, it was for Changying Wade.

If Liona and Zynn still have a husband-and-wife relationship, then the fact that Liona settled in Aurous Hill for Changying would indeed affect Zynn's face to a certain extent.

But if the marriage ended in divorce, for Zynn, he can retain a bit of face.

Zynn was very angry, but couldn't say anything to blame or object.

He has clearly realized in his heart that he no longer has any possibility to redeem Liona, this woman is already determined to divorce him at any cost.

Thinking of this, he hated Changying even more.

“Changying Wade, the b@stard, is really lingering, even after the death in my life!”

“He has been dead for so many years and still has a profound impact on Liona.”

“That’s fine, now he even took Liona off to Aurous Hill!”

“In Liona’s eyes, this guy who has been dead for more than 20 years is much more important than me!”

Liona, who was on the other end of the phone, didn’t hear Zynn’s response for a long time, so she continued to speak: “After all, it’s better to separate our ways if we cannot get together.”

Zynn was silent for a moment, and took a deep breath: “Hey…you said, after all, it’s a couple, and we have been a couple for so many years. Let me think about it.”

Liona hummed, and said, “Call me at any time after you come up with a decision. All departments in Eastcliff are related. It is not necessary for both of us to go to divorce. As long as we coordinate, we will send a lawyer. This thing is done, the sooner the better.”

“Okay.” Zynn said: “I’ll think about it, and I will contact you as soon as possible.”

“Okay, Bye.”

……

In the afternoon, Charlie had lunch at home, and he was about to go out with the pill he refined.

Because he agreed to Aoxue, he would go to her home to give her some guidance, so Charlie vacated the afternoon time ahead of the schedule.

In order to carry the pill, he said to his father-in-law Jacob: “Dad, do you have any plans for this afternoon?”

Jacob smiled and said, “I still go to the Calligraphy and Painting Association in the afternoon. In the evening, we have dinner with the executives of Sotheby’s Auction House.”

Chapter 2328

Charlie nodded and said, “Then you must drink at the bar tonight?”

“Yes.” Jacob smiled: “You have to drink a little, what’s wrong with that?”

Charlie said: “Oh yes, I have something to do in the afternoon. If it’s convenient for you, Dad, let me drive the car in the afternoon.”

Jacob handed the car key to Charlie without hesitation, and said, “What’s the inconvenience of this, you can take it and drive. It happens that I have to drink at night. If I drive, I have to find a driver. It is much more convenient to take a taxi.”

Charlie nodded and took the car key.

Claire on the side said in a convenient way: “Dad, I will go to the company for a while, so I will drop you at the Calligraphy and Painting Association.

Jacob smiled and said, “Okay, this saves a taxi fare.”

After Jacob and Claire, the father and daughter had left, Charlie took the pill from the room, put it in an inconspicuous backpack, and walked away from home.

He got into Jacob’s car and drove straight to Qin Gang’s villa in the suburbs.

At the same time, at Aurous Hill People’s Hospital, Doris went to the office of the director of the nephrology department immediately after delivering the meal to her mother and asked about the father’s current condition.

Director Chen of the Department of Nephrology, who is over 60 years old, pushed his glasses and said seriously: “Doris, to tell you, your father’s condition is very serious now, and the kidney in his body is now completely useless… ….”

“We now have him undergo peritoneal dialysis every day and hemodialysis every other day, and his complications are getting more and more serious.”

“I went to check up this morning and found that his condition today has dropped a lot compared to yesterday…”

“Yesterday, I communicated with your mother and said that there will be about 20 days of transplantation window, but after another evaluation today, the situation is not optimistic. I personally think this cycle may be shortened to about 15 days.”

Having said this, Director Chen sighed and said helplessly: “There are still fifteen days left for the transplant window. Excluding the preoperative preparation time, you have up to twelve days to find the kidney source. If you can’t find it, then there really is no way.”

Doris’s tears were suddenly uncontrollable and burst into her eyes.

She quickly wiped away the tears, and asked anxiously: “Dr. Chen, how can my father’s situation have fallen so badly? His current kidney has just been transplanted two years ago. You did the transplant for him at the beginning. You said that his life will not be in danger for at least ten years, but only two years have passed…”

Director Chen said helplessly: “This situation is indeed far beyond my estimation, and I can’t figure out why his kidney failure process developed so quickly this time, I also tried to check if it was a mistake. If he has taken any toxic substances, but I have not found any clues.”

Doris asked: “Director Chen, will there be any toxic substances that can make people’s kidneys fail quickly?”

Director Chen nodded and said: “Some traditional herbal medicines have relatively strong nephrotoxicity. For example, Aristolochia is one of them. The country has long removed this medicine from traditional medicine classics, but there are still some unscrupulous medicine practitioners. It can be effective and gives results quickly, thus it will be secretly added to the prescription, which will eventually cause severe kidney damage to the patient…

While talking, Director Chen sighed and said: “Buying health care products indiscriminately, taking herbal medicines indiscriminately, and listening to rumors about

the health regimen is also a major cause of kidney failure in middle-aged and elderly people in recent years… "

"Moreover, these middle-aged and elderly people are easily fooled by unscrupulous TV advertisements, mobile phone advertisements, and so-called health care masters, and lack the ability to distinguish between the fake and real, the good and the bad."

"There is a director of thoracic surgery in our hospital. His father has never looked down upon him as a Western medicine student, and he doesn't know how to distinguish good traditional medicine from bad medicine. He blindly believes in the health programs on TV every day…"

"Last year he felt like he had frequent urination. According to the content of the health program, he prepared a pair of traditional medicine for himself, boiled three bowls for himself every day, secretly drank it, and after drinking it for three days, he was sent to the hospital with acute renal failure. ……"

"If he was not brought to the hospital in the 24 hours, he would have died."

Chapter 2329

Listening to the case described by Director Chen, Doris carefully recalled the case for a long time, and said: "Dr. Chen, before and after my father's illness, I did not see him taking any unknown drugs, nor did I see him taking self-cooked drugs or traditional medicine, let alone Aristolochia…"

After that, Doris said again: "After the last kidney transplant, he was in overall good health and had mild diabetes, so he has been taking metformin sustained-release tablets, but this medicine is very safe for the kidneys. Yes, it is impossible to cause acute renal failure…"

Director Chen nodded and said: "The Aristolochia I mentioned just now is just to give you an example. However, the ingredients that can cause acute renal failure are far more than Aristolochia, and there are many chemicals. , Organic compounds have great nephrotoxicity."

Doris asked, "Director Chen, is there any way to find out, what is the cause of my father's acute renal failure?"

Director Chen said: “I have sent your father’s blood and urine to the laboratory for testing, but this series of tests is very troublesome, and it will be difficult to find a clear result for a while.”

As he said, he continued: “Doris, the most urgent task now is not to find out the cause of your father’s kidney failure, but to solve the problem of the kidney source as soon as possible. This is the most important thing!”

Doris sighed extremely helplessly and said dejectedly: “I have raised the price to 10 million yuan this morning, but my father has rh-negative blood. This one factor alone has eliminated more than 99% of the kidney sources. …..”

Director Chen nodded and said seriously: “Doris, the current situation is really helpless. I have also mobilized friends I know to help you inquire all over the country, but there is still no news yet.”

Speaking of this, Director Chen sighed and whispered: “Doris, I advise you to be mentally prepared…”

Doris was silent for a moment, nodded slightly, and said weakly: “Thank you, Director Chen, I know, I will think of a way…”

“Okay.” Director Chen comforted: “But don’t be too pessimistic. I have been in medicine for so many years and I have seen and heard many miracles. Among them are many miracles that I still can’t understand…”

“Someone is declared to have only a few months of life due to advanced cancer, but after he leaves the hospital, he can face his future life with extreme optimism, and he can even spend every day as the last day. On the contrary, such people survived for three, five, or even ten years, the cancer cells in the body did not expand further. On the contrary, they seem to feel a certain strength and begin to retreat completely…

“There is another very miraculous case that happened in our Aurous Hill People’s Hospital. A patient with high paraplegia healed suddenly…”

Doris thought that Director Chen was comforting her, so she nodded slightly, but in her heart, she didn’t think such a miracle might happen.

So in her opinion, the only solution now is to find the source of the kidney.

There is no other way.

……

Coming out of Director Chen's office, Doris walked to the ward in a desperate manner.

She really didn't expect that her father's condition had already deteriorated to this level, but it would accelerate again.

The twenty-day window period suddenly became fifteen days.

She doesn't know whether this window will continue to be shortened tomorrow and the day after tomorrow.

As soon as she walked a few meters away, she suddenly received a call from Charlie.

At this moment, Charlie was on the way to Qin Gang's house, remembering that Doris had not given him a definite answer, so he called her to ask if she had time at night.

Chapter 2330

As soon as the phone was connected, Doris respectfully said: "Master, what's your order?"

Charlie smiled and said: "There is no order, just the same thing that I said yesterday. Are you free tonight? If you have time, come to Qin's home, we have a get-together. You all came to see me on the Chinese new year, but I never got time to have a meal together, I feel sorry for it."

Doris smiled reluctantly and said, "Master, what are you doing so politely with me…"

Charlie said with a smile: "Hurt, this is not a question of politeness, it is a polite exchange! I have prepared a small gift for everyone. It is not worth any money, but a small amount of care. If you have time, just Come and sit down. It doesn't matter if you don't have time. I'll give you a gift later."

When Doris heard this, she hurriedly said: “Master! How can you condescend to give me something…I’ll definitely be there, give me a time and place, I will definitely be there at night…”

Charlie said: “Okay, I will send you the time and place on WeChat in a moment.”

Doris hurriedly said: “OK, young master!”

After finishing speaking, she said with some embarrassment: “Master, I may not be able to stay too long, and I may have to leave early then, please forgive me in advance!”

Charlie said indifferently: “It’s okay, just look at your schedule and don’t delay your own affairs.”

Doris breathed a sigh of relief.

In fact, with her current whole personal state, she is not interested in any dinner.

After all, her father was dying in a hospital bed. At this time, let alone rushing to the dinner, even eating, in Doris’s opinion, has lost the necessity.

From last night to now, apart from drinking a few sips of water, she didn’t even take a grain of rice, but she still didn’t feel any hunger.

However, Charlie was her boss after all, and he was so kindly inviting, which made Doris feel that it was a bit unsuitable not to go, so he decided to sit there at night.

After making a decision, she put the phone back in her pocket and walked back.

Returning to the door of the ward, she heard the whispering sound from inside the ward. Doris felt tight and hurriedly pushed the door in. Only in the small living room outside the suite ward, her mother was sitting on the sofa crying bitterly, and Mr. Walter, her college classmate, stood in front of her mother with a smile on his face.

At this moment, Doris broke out in an instant, she angrily said: “Walter! Who let you come?! What did you tell my mother?!”

Walter turned around to see Doris coming back, smiled slightly, and said, “Doris, I came to tell my aunt that there has been a slight change in the kidney source in the United States.”

Without waiting for Doris to ask further, he sighed: “Hey! Doris, rh-negative blood is too rare, and Rh-negative kidney sources are even rarer. This kidney source is now being scrambled by a French patient. , The price paid by the French is also very high, plus I have not confirmed with the donor for a long time, the donor side has already been a bit swayed…”

Doris frowned and asked coldly, “What do you mean?”

Walter smiled and said: “I mean it is very simple, Doris! This kidney source can be said to be one in a million, and the owner of this kidney source is willing to sell a kidney in exchange for cash, so as long as you agree to my terms, I can get him to undergo a kidney removal operation in the United States today, and then order someone to freeze the kidney and transport it to China, and we can transplant it to uncle tomorrow…but…”

At this point, Walter slapped his lips: “Tsk, tsk… But if you don’t agree, the donor will probably be sold to the French. You know, there are only two kidneys. If he wants to survive, he has to keep at least one. If he sells one of the kidneys to the French, it is absolutely impossible for him to sell me another kidney!”

“So, you must carefully consider my conditions, because the time left for you is running out!”

Chapter 2331

Walter’s words made Doris’s heart suddenly tense, and the intense pressure made her feel as though she was about to suffocate.

Although she dislikes or even hates Walter’s proposal to her, she also understands in her heart that the kidney source that Walter found in the United States is the only kidney source that she knows so far that can match her father’s medical credentials. There is nothing else.

If this kidney source is really bought by others, then she will completely lose all hope.

Doris studied in the United States that year, so she is very clear about the situation in the United States. Though the rule of law is strict, yet there are ways for people to have what they want, all they need is money and resources at disposal.

If a person wants to sell his kidney, even in a pet hospital in the United States, he can complete the operation of kidney removal, everything is very easy.

This means that if the donor finds a suitable seller, he can almost sell the kidney in one meal.

Once the kidney is removed, it will be shipped to the buyer in the fastest way.

In that case, I will have no chance…

However, Doris still couldn't make a decision in her heart.

After all, the price of wanting to keep this kidney source for her father is too great.

Even so big that she needs to sacrifice everything yourself.

Her own chastity, her own career, her own morals, and even her own life.

Seeing her struggling expression, Walter smiled deliberately and said seriously: "Doris, since it is so difficult to make a decision for you, then forget it. Don't embarrass yourself anymore. I will tell the other party, I don't want this kidney. Now, let him sell it to the French, so as to save you from being so entangled and sad, what do you think?"

As soon as the voice fell, Walter had already taken out his cell phone.

Doris blurted out almost subconsciously: "No! Walter! No!"

Walter smiled and asked, "What? Have you changed your mind?"

As he said, Walter continued with a serious look: "Doris, in fact, the conditions I gave you are really very good. You don't have to resist so much. Give me your ten years of youth, and the reward I give you, You will not be able to earn it back in 20 or even 30

years. After ten years, you will only be in your 30s. There are opportunities to start your life again with a lot of cash."

"As for the children you give me in the next ten years, if you think they will become a burden to you in the future, they can all be brought back to the United States. I can raise them."

"In this case, you will be a single woman worth hundreds of millions, even billions, ten years later!"

"In the words of ancient sages, it is a typical diamond king!"

"At that time, countless young and handsome young men in their early 20s will kneel around you like dogs. Is there anything more wonderful in life?"

Doris had no expression on her face and said nothing, but the mother on the sofa who hid her face and wept bitterly was already unbearable, covering her ears with her hands.

She wanted to drive Walter out, or even fight out, but she had the same concerns as Doris.

It was very easy to drive Walter out, but that was tantamount to closing the door for Doris's father to survive.

Using the lives of the other's relatives as a threat, Walter can be said to have achieved the ultimate.

Chapter 2332

Doris was silent for a long time and said: "Walter if I promise to be your lover and come to work in your company, can you promise me not to force me to divulge any Emgrand Group business secrets?"

When Walter heard this, he couldn't help but frown and asked: "You are a professional manager in the Emgrand Group. Why are you so loyal to this company?"

Doris said seriously: "It is the bottom line of my professional ethics!"

Walter sneered: “Doris, your value to me has three aspects. The first aspect is your body; the second aspect is your ability; the third aspect is your value to the Emgrand. In my opinion, the mastery of the core secrets of the group is indispensable for these three aspects!”

Doris gritted her teeth and asked: “Does it have to be like this Walter? I can promise you on so many nasty terms, can’t you leave me with a little room for bargaining?!”

Walter laughed and said: “There is no bargaining room to leave, but the minimum principles cannot be lost. For example, I insist that none of these three aspects are indispensable, but if you have some opinions on the details of one aspect, we can discuss it. .”

Having said that, Walter smiled lightly and said: “For example, I am a person who likes children very much. According to my plan, you and I will be together for at least ten years. Give me five children, but if you think five children are too many, you can bargain with me. If you finally decide to give me three children, I think it’s acceptable. This is the way I recognize the bargaining, do you understand?”

Doris immediately scolded: “Walter! You are just a beast!”

Walter said with a smile: “Thanks for the praise, my father has been teaching me, humans, be animalistic!”

“He likes the famous saying of a science fiction author: For human beings, a lot will be lost if they lose their humanity, but if they lose their animality, they will lose everything!”

“The reason why human beings can survive in such a cruel society and climb to the top of the food chain is based on animality!”

“Are cows and sheep cute? They are cute, but in order to fill their stomachs, humans have to kill them and eat meat!”

“Are foxes and minks not cute? They are also cute, but in order to withstand the severe cold, humans have to strip off their skins and make clothes!”

“Humans like sashimi, so they take meat from living seafood!”

Chapter 2333

After Walter said this, he turned and left the ward.

Doris looked at him leaving back, and her whole body trembled with anger.

Her mother Leithina walked forward with tears in her face, took her hand, choked up, and said: “Doris, forget it, give up, mom can’t just watch you jump into Walter’s fire pit…”

Doris’s eyes were sour, tears couldn’t help but burst into torrents: “Mom, Dad doesn’t have much time left now…If we can’t get this kidney source, within half a month, maybe… .”

Leithina slapped her hand a few times. Although it was painful, she resolutely said: “Your dad and I have lived for more than 50 years. In the past 50 years, we have lived full, happy, and prosperous. The same I am also very satisfied. If your dad leaves like this, he won’t have any regrets in his heart. After all, you have tried your best…”

Doris choked and said, “Mom…you tried your best, but I haven’t… If I promise Walter, Dad’s life will continue. If I give up this time, it will be decades from now. Here, I may always be living in guilt and unable to extricate myself… It is possible that I will not forgive myself until I breathe my last…”

Leithina asked her back: “Doris, if you save your dad in this way, your dad may not be able to forgive himself for the next few decades! You save him and let him watch you. Living in dire straits every day, this may be crueler to him than death…”

Doris hesitated for a moment, sighed heavily, and said: “Hey…Mom…Let me consider this matter again. There are still 24 hours, and I will consider it carefully. ……”

Leithina wanted to say something, but she swallowed when the words reached her lips.

At this time, she didn’t want to lead Doris too much to make a decision. After all, no matter how you choose this kind of thing, it is full of pain.

When Charlie came to Qin Gang’s house, the other guests hadn’t arrived yet.

The dinner time is seven o'clock in the afternoon. At this time, it is not less than two o'clock in the afternoon.

Charlie drove to the villa, Qin Gang already took Aoxue and Aodong, waiting anxiously at the door.

Qin Gang was in a very good mood today, because Charlie not only planned to host a banquet at his home today but also promised to give him a rejuvenating pill.

Charlie refined two kinds of pills this time.

One is the first to treat Jacob's disease and refining the heart-dissipating pill. This kind of pill is relatively low-level, can cure all diseases, and extend the life of the patient to a certain extent, but it does not have the rejuvenating pill to make the body get the magical effect making the user feel like twenty years old.

What he planned was to give back to everyone who came to the banquet today a blood relief pill as a gift them.

In addition, because Qin Gang asked Aoxue to give him top-quality purple ginseng that was more than four hundred years ago so that he was able to make 30 rejuvenating pills, so he prepared and gave Qin Gang one extra. A rejuvenating pill.

Charlie just stopped the car, and Qin Gang couldn't wait to greet him with his daughter and nephew, and said respectfully, "Mr. Charlie, you are here!"

Little Chili Aoxue also said very embarrassedly: "Aoxue welcomes Mr. Charlie!"

Aodong also learned something, and said respectfully, "Aodong welcomes Mr. Charlie!"

Charlie nodded lightly and said with a smile: "President Qin, today I chose to host a banquet in your house. It must have been really annoying."

Qin Gang hurriedly folded his hands and said, "Mr. Charlie, you are too polite! You can choose to come to Qin's house for a banquet. This is a blessing for Qin. If you can come, Qin's house will be splendid!"

Charlie smiled slightly, waved his hand, and said: “Okay, if you are polite, don’t say anything to each other with business, let’s go in and talk, and I plan to give Aoxue some guidance in the afternoon.”

As soon as Qin Gang heard this, he smiled and turned away, respectfully making a gesture of invitation, and said sincerely: “Mr. Charlie, please first!”

Charlie once visited this villa of Qin’s family by the lake.

Chapter 2334

Little Chili Aoxue also especially drove a speedboat and took him for a long swim on the lake.

But the weather right now is still cold, and the lakeside scenery is more or less depressed, not as lush and vibrant as when he came last time.

Therefore, Charlie said to Qin Gang in passing: “Mr. Qin, when the winters come in the villa, the vitality is a little lacking. Don’t look at the trees and grassland that are only temporarily withered, but in terms of reality, these must be regarded as dead objects. , So it’s better not to live here before the beginning of the spring. It will have a little impact on your body and fortune.”

When Qin Gang heard this, he immediately said, “Oh! Thank you, Mr. Charlie, for reminding us that if this is the case, we will move back to the city tomorrow!”

Aoxue subconsciously said: “Dad! Why don’t we go to Tomson’s community to buy a villa! Not only is the place big, but you can also be a neighbor with Mr. Charlie!”

Qin Gang smacked his lips and muttered: “It’s indeed a good idea, but the Tomson First-Class villas were all sold out when they were on sale for the first time. I don’t know if anyone resells them yet. I’ll let people find one for us!”

Aoxue said with joy, “That’s really great!”

After that, Aoxue looked at Charlie and asked, a bit ashamed: “Mr. Charlie, if we move to Tangchen First Grade, will we not bother you?”

Charlie smiled and said, “How could it happen? If you really move in, it would be a good thing. We can be neighbors.”

As soon as Qin Gang heard Charlie express his attitude, he immediately relieved himself and said with a smile: “Since Mr. Charlie has said so, then I will pay attention to it in these two days!”

Aoxue was naturally extremely happy in her heart.

In fact, she didn’t want to live in such a remote mansion. The main reason for living here was that there was a very complete exercise room. No matter the size of the facilities, it was a lot better than those professional exercise rooms in the city. Inferior if one would ask her about those in the city.

However, if there is a chance to be a neighbor with Charlie in the future, it doesn’t matter if there is no such a good practice room!

While talking, Charlie walked into the living room accompanied by three members of the Qin family.

Qin Gang invited Charlie to sit down on the sofa, and then personally brewed a cup of fine black tea for him.

“Mr. Charlie, this tea was especially found by someone from Wuyi Mountain. The quality is excellent. Please have a taste.”

Charlie nodded, took a sip of tea from the teacup, and said with a smile: “The tea is sweet, sweet and smooth in the mouth, with a lingering fragrance. It really is a good tea!”

Qin Gang said hurriedly, “Since Mr. Charlie likes it, I’ll bring you two boxes to taste later!”

In fact, the tea maker Jin Junmei, whom Qin Gang asked in-person to find, made ten boxes of black tea last year.

Among them, Qin Gang bought two and a half boxes at a high price, accounting for a quarter of the share.

Originally, this was Qin Gang's plan to keep for a whole year of rations. Now he has drunk four or two, and there are about two boxes and one or two left, but when Charlie liked it, he didn't hesitate to prepare to give them all at once to him.

Of course, Charlie never took other people's things for nothing, put down the teacup, and then reached out from the pocket of his coat and took out two small boxes of red sandalwood.

Qin Gang saw the two wooden boxes in Charlie's hand, nervously, and didn't even stop breathing consciously. He held his breath and looked forward to the contents of the two wooden boxes...

He knew that with Charlie's unique personality, there must be one of these two wooden boxes, which contained the rejuvenating pill that made his soul linger and dreamed of!

"Humans like foie gras, so they fill the goose's stomach with food!"

"Humans hate mice, so they will kill them all!"

"Humans hate mosquitoes, so they will invest huge sums of money to develop various poisons that are only effective against mosquitoes!"

"This is animality!"

"To put it bluntly, all creatures with animal qualities are beasts! All beasts!"

"So, to me, the beast doesn't mean anything to degrade, on the contrary, it is a kind of compliment to me!"

As he said, he stared at Doris with a sneer, and said, "Doris, for the sake of the fact that we are classmates, I will help you again!"

"Later, I will let my subordinates in the United States pay the kidney donor US$20,000 as a deposit, and let him keep the kidney for me for 24 hours!"

“This is the last 24 hours for you to make a decision!”

“After 24 hours, if you still don’t accept my terms, then prepare a funeral for your father!”

“At that time, I will definitely buy the best wreaths in Aurous Hill and deliver them to the funeral home myself!”

Chapter 2335

Under Qin Gang’s gaze, Charlie handed the two wooden boxes to him and said: “Mr. Qin, the two pills in here are my little gift for you. The one on the right is slightly larger. Some, slightly darker in color, are the blood-dissipating heart-saving pill I gave you before; as for the slightly smaller and brighter pill on the left, it is the newly refined rejuvenating pill this time.”

Qin Gang’s excited completely has nothing to add, and he tremblingly said, “Master…Master Charlie…How can I, how can I be worthy to be given you such a precious rejuvenation pill? , This… this… if this Rejuvenation Pill is put on the market for auction, let alone sell for two or three billion, it’s really… it’s too expensive… ….”

Although Qin Gang had great expectations for the Rejuvenating Pill, he knew deep down that the value of the Rejuvenating Pill was too high and expensive, and it was far from comparable to the 400-year-old purple ginseng he gave to Charlie.

Therefore, when Charlie took out the Rejuvenation Pill, Qin Gang retreated a little deep in his heart.

This also reflects Qin Gang’s character in some ways.

If it is someone who only knows to take advantage, someone who gives such a valuable item will naturally accept it without hesitation, so as not to regret it.

But if it is this kind of person who knows the courtesy, then he is receiving a gift from others. The precious thing is the first thought that comes to mind in the depths of his heart. It is how he should repay the favor.

The Qin family is very rich, and their assets add up significantly, but they are tens of billions.

Most of these assets are real estate, as well as the market value of the company, and the real cash that can be freely disposed of is actually only a few hundred million.

If Qin Gang is really going to spend two billion in cash to buy a rejuvenating pill, he will feel that he has more than money but not enough current capacity.

Now that Charlie gave him such an expensive pill, he was unavoidably panicked deep in his heart.

Seeing his tangled expression, Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “Mr. Qin, how much money the rejuvenation pills can sell for, is not something you need to care about, because I refine things like the rejuvenation pills, and they are not made for making money.”

“Since this period of time, I have also taken out a batch of Rejuvenating Pills, but you also know that the only one that was really sold was Li Tailai’s one. The rest were basically given to friends or accidents that happened to them. It’s time to take it out for help.”

Speaking of this, Charlie continued: “The most important single medicinal material for refining the Rejuvenating Pill is the best purple ginseng that is more than a hundred years old. The best purple ginseng you sent with Aoxue last time is of better quality than my last time. The photos taken at the auction are even better, so I will assume that you used that super-quality purple ginseng as a stock.”

After Charlie said, he couldn’t help but smile and said: “So, you can be regarded as one of the shareholders of this batch of Rejuvenating Pills. Now, this Rejuvenating Pill is the return of your shareholding. Why are you embarrassed to accept it? What about taking it and saying nothing?”

As soon as Qin Gang heard this, his whole body was moved deep in his heart.

He knew very well in his heart that the reason why Charlie said this was to take his feelings into consideration so that he could accept this rejuvenation pill more comfortably.

Moreover, he also realized that after Charlie finished saying this, he was not as entangled as he was just now.

Of course, he is also very clear that the reason why Charlie said that he was buying shares was to save his own face. He offered purple ginseng by himself, but in fact, there was no such thing as buying shares.

You know, the price of such a premium purple ginseng is about four to five million at best.

Chapter 2336

The reason why the sky-high price of 100 million was sold at the auction last time was entirely because Charlie deliberately confronted Fredman Xiao and forced the price up.

Even if it is really a shareholding, the cost of four or five million cannot be exchanged for a return of two or three billion. Therefore, anyway, Charlie can give him a rejuvenation pill, which is indeed a great favor.

Thinking of this, he immediately got up, stepped forward, fell to his knees, clasped his fists in his hands, respectfully said: “Master Charlie’s great kindness is unforgettable, please accept it next time!”

Charlie supported him with one hand and said with a smile: “Take the pill and put it away quickly. Of all the people I invited today, you are the only one who has the Rejuvenation Pill, so please keep it secret from me. Don’t let other people know, or I’m afraid everyone will think too much.”

Qin Gang nodded immediately, and said firmly: “Master Charlie, don’t worry, I will die, but will not disclose this to anyone.”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly urged Aoxue and Aodong: “You two listen to me, don’t divulge half of the word about Rejuvenation Pill, do you understand?!”

Aoxue and Aodong said at the same time: “Understood!”

Qin Gang looked at Aodong and said earnestly: “Aodong, you kid have been in trouble before and even went to hang out with Yu Jinghai from Hong Kong, so you must take this warning seriously and remember what I just said, understand?”

Aodong didn’t dare to say half a word, and immediately said: “Second Uncle, I know, don’t worry, if I dare to disclose half a word to the outside world, let Master Charlie chop me to death!”

Qin Gang was satisfied and said to Charlie: “Master Charlie, Aoxue has always respected you very much. You can rest assured that although this kid Aodong used to be a jerk, he is indeed much more honest during this period. You don’t have to worry…”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “After you have gone, Mr. Qin, quickly put this rejuvenating pill in the safest place in your villa. As for me, the reason why I came so early is to give Aoxue some more guidance. So I won’t waste time here.”

Qin Gang said immediately, “No problem, Master Charlie!”

After that, he turned to look at Aoxue and said, “Aoxue, you can take Master Charlie to the practice room.”

Aoxue was ashamed and happy, and nodded quickly: “Master Charlie, please come to the practice room with me.”

Charlie nodded, got up, and went to her practice room with Aoxue.

When Aoxue came to the practice room, she said to Charlie: “Master Charlie, I have been practicing diligently recently, but I always feel that the overall progress is very slow, and it is almost impossible to make any obvious progress. Did you remember the last time? The effect of the pill is so strong that I can no longer improve my strength by practicing now?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “The Sanda fighting skills you usually practice are like a 5-year-old child who needs to hold a basketball with both hands to practice shooting, and that pill is equivalent to let you have it all at once, all the abilities of NBA players. In this case, if you still practice basketball in the same way as a five-year-old kid, it will not greatly improve your overall strength. On the contrary, it will be a difference to your current ability. This is a huge waste.”

Aoxue nodded and sighed: “You said Master Charlie, I did feel this way recently. I always feel that with my current physical fitness, continuing to practice Sanshou fighting skills is a bit wasteful, but I don’t know except, apart from these fighting skills, what else can I practice…”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “That’s why I came here early today. I want to change the direction of your martial art to a new route!”

Chapter 2337

“Change to a new route?!”

Aoxue couldn’t help exclaiming: “Master Charlie, what do you mean by changing the route? Is it… letting me practice judo, taekwondo or something?”

“Of course not.” Charlie smiled deeply and said seriously: “Whether it is our country’s ordinary traditional martial arts, or taekwondo, jeet-Kwon-do, Sanda, fighting, boxing, they are all things on the same road. If you change back and forth between them, you can only change the direction at best, and it is impossible to talk about completely changing to a new route.”

Aoxue asked incomprehensibly: “Master Charlie, what you said, I don’t understand. These events are common competitive martial arts events now. If I don’t practice these, what should I practice?”

Charlie said calmly: “Have you heard of Neijiaquan?”

“Inner family boxing?!” Aoxue asked dumbfounded: “Could it be…is it the core and most secret boxing techniques of those top martial arts families?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Yes.”

Aoxue blurted out: “Master Charlie…I have heard of China’s four major martial arts families. It seems that each family has its own set of internal martial arts techniques. The secret is known, only by the direct blood relatives of the family, it is impossible for outsiders to learn even if they spend more money, I… can I have such an opportunity?”

In Aoxue’s view, Neijiaquan was not something she had the opportunity to practice.

This kind of internal boxing technique is the secret of the top martial arts family, and it is also the core of the family's survival. It is like a secret formula of medicine, and it is absolutely impossible to disclose to outsiders.

Therefore, even if Qin Gang already has a net worth of tens of billions, his daughter Aoxue can only practice fighting and Sanda, a popular and common item.

A martial arts family which mastered internal martial arts, in the martial arts field, even the very top hand.

And such a family is far beyond the control of a family of the size of the Qin family.

The four major martial arts families in China depended on almost all trillion-level top families. Even if they survived by these top families, the martial arts family would never give up their internal secrets fist, because this is what they cannot do. The key to standing tall cannot become a common secret.

However, in Charlie's eyes, the internal martial arts that martial arts people highly respected was worthless.

In the "Nine Profound Sky Classics", just a variety of different levels of internal martial arts, at least a few hundred types are recorded, and these are just some very low-end martial arts.

In fact, the truly powerful exercises are not internal martial arts at all, but real energy and spiritual energy.

If voltage and current are used to measure the gap between Neijiaquan and True Qi and Aura, then Neijiaquan is like an ordinary AA battery. The voltage is only 1.5 volts and the current is very small.

Compared with the aura of the inner family boxing method, Zhenqi is equivalent to UHV electricity, which can start at 500,000 volts, even millions of volts.

The gap in this is simply a world of difference.

Therefore, Charlie didn't even see the inner boxing technique in the "Nine Profound Sky Classics".

It was just that he found that Aoxue could not find a suitable boxing method to practice right now, so he suddenly thought of these inner boxing methods and planned to choose one from them and let Aoxue practice.

So, he smiled and said to Aoxue: “I happen to know a kind of inner family exercise that is very suitable for girls to practice, called “Four Elephant Palm”. If you are interested, I can teach you?”

When Aoxue heard this, she was shocked and speechless!

Although she doesn’t know what kind of inner family practice this “Four Elephant Palm” is, as long as it is in the category of inner family boxing, it is a priceless treasure!

Chapter 2338

And Charlie is now willing to teach this priceless treasure to her, what a gift this is.

Seeing Aoxue not speaking, Charlie smiled and asked her: “Why, don’t you like it? Would you like to change it?”

“No, no, no!” Aoxue’s eyes were tearful, and she waved her hand quickly: “Master Charlie, I don’t dislike it. I just think it’s incredible…For many martial arts families, inner martial art is a tradition. The treasure of the family is the foundation of the family’s foothold. It will never be passed on to outsiders, and many of them are only passed on from men to men. How are you willing to teach such a precious inner family boxing technique to me…”

Charlie smiled and said: “In the eyes of others, this kind of internal martial arts may indeed be very precious, but in my eyes, it is really nothing. You should practice this “Four Elephant Palm” first. If you think of it someday not longer worthy of your strength, I will give you another one.”

What does the so-called “Four Elephant Palms” mean? Charlie didn’t know who left the inner boxing method. He only knew that this inner boxing method was more suitable for girls to practice in the records of the “Nine Profound Sky Classics”.

Moreover, in the record, the "Four Elephant Palm" was divided into nine layers, and the exercises were also divided into nine parts from one to nine. So Charlie wrote the first layer and handed it to Aoxue.

This is not Charlie stinging, but this kind of inner strength mental method, like a student's textbook, different grades correspond to different grades of textbooks.

If a person is about to enter the elementary school from pre-kindergarten, the best way is to study the textbooks for the first semester of the first grade.

If at this time, all the textbooks for the entire 9-year compulsory education were thrown to her, it would make her lose her priority, interest, and patience.

Therefore, Charlie's idea is to give her the first layer of "Four Elephant Palm" first and let her enter the door of the internal family boxing first. If she practices well and makes rapid progress, then he will give her the second layer. she was ready for that.

For Aoxue, the mentality of "Four Elephant Palms" almost opened the door to a new world in her cognition.

She carefully looked at the whole set of mental methods and said falteringly: "Master Charlie, I…I don't seem to understand…There are so many names of acupuncture points and meridians. What does that mean?"

Charlie smiled slightly and explained: "The biggest difference between the inner boxing and the outer boxing is that there is an extra qi from the inside."

After that, he said earnestly: "As the so-called internal practice, one breath, external muscles, and bones, the most important thing in the internal family boxing is the qi in the body."

Aoxue hurriedly asked him: "Then how can I take a breath inside? I can't perceive the existence of those acupuncture points and meridians…"

Charlie smiled and said: "Ordinary people can't perceive it. It's not that one doesn't have this ability, but that one can master how to perceive meridians and acupuncture points."

After that, Charlie asked her: “Have you ever heard of a stunt or acrobatic performance called ventriloquism?”

Aoxue hurriedly asked, “Vanus? Is it the way to speak with your stomach without moving your mouth?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes! That’s it!”

Aoxue hurriedly said: “When I was young, my father took me to a ventriloquism show in a circus. The performer held a doll in his hand, and then he could talk to his own doll. When he talked, he would talk to ordinary people. Just open his mouth to say, but when he needs a doll to speak, he will close his mouth. In abdominal language, it felt quite magical…”

Charlie smiled and said: “In fact, abdominal language does not mean really speaking with the belly, but after he learns to master the breath, he presses the breath down into the abdominal cavity and then uses the breath in the abdominal cavity to drive the vocal cords to produce sound. Mouth and tongue not moving at all.”

Aoxue exclaimed: “Ah?! This is too difficult, right?”

Charlie smiled and said: “We ordinary people will definitely think that this kind of thing seems to be difficult because when we speak, we can’t feel where the so-called breath is, but after you study and practice breath for a period of time, then you can master the breath.”

“At that time, you can naturally control your breath to sink into the abdominal cavity, or sink into the core!”

Chapter 2339

Listening to Charlie’s metaphor, Aoxue seemed to understand a little bit.

She asked curiously: “Master Charlie, as long as I practice hard, can I feel the presence of breath and guide the breath to move in my body?”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Yeah! Don’t you think how profound this thing is? Just like ordinary people singing, open your mouth and sing, and professional singers

can control their breath and use their own Part of the body which comes to participate in the resonance of the voice when singing."

"Some singers can resonate in the head cavity, while others resonate in the thoracic cavity and abdominal cavity. In fact, it is not something mysterious at all. As long as you find the right and appropriate method and practice hard, you can rewind and unwind freely."

Aoxue said with excitement, "Thank you, Master Charlie! I will practice hard and never let Master Charlie down!"

Charlie smiled with satisfaction, nodded, and said: "You must practice well. If you can practice the inner boxing technique to a certain level, then it is possible that in the future you will also be a master of the school itself."

Aoxue stuck out her tongue and said seriously: "I dare not expect to start a school. As long as I cannot let Master Charlie disappoint, it will be my greatest satisfaction!"

Charlie nodded and said: "Okay if you have this determination, this thing would not be effective in a day or two, let alone the internal martial arts, even if you are a ventriloquism performer, it may take a year or two to practice. Getting started, so you have to be calm, don't rush, don't be impatient."

Aoxue immediately promised: "Master Charlie, don't worry, I will control my emotions, fight steadily, and never be impatient!"

Charlie smiled and said, "That would be the best!"

After that, Charlie began to help Aoxue and gradually familiarized her with the mental skills of "Four Elephant Palms."

After five o'clock in the afternoon, Qin Gang ran over to Charlie and said, "Master Charlie, Issac, Mr. Issac, and Orvel are here and are drinking tea in the living room. Would you like to come out and sit?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Okay, I'll come over in a while."

After finishing speaking, he said to Aoxue: “Aoxue, you have already practiced for the afternoon, you can just stop here today.”

Aoxue was sweaty and tired at this time, so she nodded and said, “Okay Master Charlie, then you go have tea first, I will go back to the room and take a shower before coming down.

Charlie nodded, and then went to the living room with Qin Gang.

In the living room, Issac and Orvel just sat down.

When Charlie came in, the two immediately stood up and respectfully said: “Hello Master Charlie!”

Both Issac and Orvel knew Charlie’s identity and knew that he was the young master of the Wade family. In private, they called him young master, but as long as there were other people around, their title to Charlie would be changed to Master Charlie…

Charlie nodded lightly with the two of them and smiled: “You two talked early enough. Did you come here together?”

Orvel smiled at this time: “Master Charlie, I happened to be working near the hotel of Mr. Issac, so I made an appointment with him and came over together.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “By the way, Orvel, I have handed over Benjamin’s Shangmei etiquette company to my wife’s cousin. Do you know this?”

Chapter 2340

Orvel hurriedly nodded and said, “Master Charlie, I know about this. Abner that ba$tard has already told me. I slapped him twenty times as punishment for helping Benjamin to abuse people. I have warned him. If he dares to participate in anything that pushes the good into a pr0stitution, I will abolish him!”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “From now on, I will say hello to your brothers in the underground world. Everyone will eat together and work in unison, but there must be some morals. P0rn, gambling, and drugs are a red line and you must not touch it. , No matter how much money, you can’t touch!”

Orvel hurriedly said: “Master Charlie, don’t worry about this. I have already told my subordinates. This time I heard about what Benjamin did in the etiquette company. I also told my subordinates especially. Whoever dares to engage in this kind of stuff under my nose, I will definitely not forgive him!”

Charlie was satisfied and said: “By the way, my wife’s cousin, what etiquette needs you usually have, you can take care of her business, but don’t be too exaggerated. Wendy used to have a flamboyant personality. I’m afraid she will be overwhelmed after gaining power.”

Orvel nodded, “Okay Master Charlie, I’ll see to it!”

After finishing speaking, he also asked with some doubts: “Master Charlie, haven’t you and your sister-in-law always been very troubled? I remember that she seemed to have a bad attitude towards you before, and she was awkward with you when she followed Fredman Xiao. Why did you take care of her?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Knowing mistakes can make corrections. It’s great to be good. But if they never consider reforming lustful self, I will save them for their lives and let them reform in Changbai Mountain.”

After listening to Orvel, he nodded gently and exclaimed: “Master Charlie, you are always open and face anyone who has offended you before and give them a chance to reform. Orvel admires your heart. !”

Issac couldn’t help but sighed: “Yeah, Master Charlie, as someone else, with your strength, when facing these dregs, I’m afraid I will just kill him.”

Charlie shook his head: “If a person is not guilty of death, but wants to punish him with death, that would be too much force.”

“The beggars gang Nanshan’s gang has lost all their consciences. They really deserve to die, but Regnar is certainly not guilty of death punishment, this is what I think.

“Yongzheng, Changming, and the son, although arrogant and defiant, they did not commit any capital crimes. If I kill them, how will I convince others in the future?”

Having said that, Charlie sighed slightly and said sincerely: “I hope that my strength will continue to improve, and I also hope that my lineup will get stronger and stronger. Since I want to expand my lineup, I must be clear about rewards and punishments and be served by virtue. People, otherwise, how can we make everyone willing to use themselves for me?”

Orvel clasped his fists and said with emotion: “Master Charlie is right, Orvel has been taught!”

As he was talking, Qin Gang brought in Wei’s Pharmaceuticals, now Wei Liang, the general manager of Jiu Xuan Pharmaceuticals.

Before Wei Liang arrived, he respectfully clasped his fists and said, “Hello, Master Charlie!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “We are talking about the Wei family, you are here.”

Wei Liang asked curiously: “Master Charlie, are you talking about the Wei family? What are you discussing, if I may know?”

Charlie said lightly: “It’s just chatting, talking about your father and your half-brother. I said that the reason why the two of them were sent to Changbai Mountain was mainly that they should not die.”

Wei Liang couldn’t help but nodded and said, “Master Charlie, you are a loving and righteous person. My father has always looked down upon my mother’s birthplace and the Changbai Mountain where I grew up. You let him go to Changbai Mountain for the rest of his life. For him, it is the best punishment!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and then said, “By the way, Wei Liang, I haven’t spared any time recently to ask you, what is the sales volume of Jiuxuanweisan during this time?”

Chapter 2341

Hearing that Charlie asked about Jiuxuanweisan, Liang Wei immediately became excited and blurted out: “Master Wade, Jiuxuanweisan has now occupied the entire Japanese, Korean and Southeast Asian markets. After we have incorporated Kobayashi

Pharmaceutical, Kobayashi's original Many production lines are now fully operational and are fully producing Jiuxuanweisan. Except for Asia, we are now hoarding goods and are preparing to enter the European and American markets next month!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and asked with a smile: "The European and American markets should have been resistant to Oriental herbal medicine? Are you confident?"

"Yes!" Liang Wei said without hesitation: "Although Europe and the United States are the birthplaces of Western medicine, Europe and the United States are also the main forces in alcohol consumption. The top 20 countries in per capita alcohol consumption are all European countries. And in several countries in Australia and South America, the annual per capita alcohol consumption is more than ten liters! This is the first echelon with the highest per capita alcohol consumption."

"Then the second echelon represented by the United States, Canada, Japan, and South Korea, the annual per capita alcohol consumption is about seven or eight liters."

"Because of the high alcohol consumption in these countries, the proportion of stomach and liver diseases is also very large. Jiuxuanweisan has no toxic side effects, is extremely convenient to take, and has a quick effect. It has a very good protective and repair effect on the stomach. Once the drug is on the market, the first wave of users will be those who drink alcohol."

"Once we gain a reputation among these user groups, we will soon sweep across Europe and America!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "In this case, we can start with restaurants, bars, and hotels, and then send a local push team to do free trials at the entrances of bars and restaurants in major European and American cities. Be less controllable and make sure that they can feel the effect, but the effect cannot be maintained for a long time. In this way, after several rounds of promotion, we can immediately absorb these long-term drinkers and they can become our diehard users."

When Liang heard this, he hurriedly said, "Master Wade, your method is really good! Start with the group that needs Jiuxuanweisan most. It hits their pain points and makes them inseparable from Jiuxuanweisan, and even Jiuxuanweisan is regarded as a magical medicine. In that case, our reputation will immediately rise!"

Having said that, Liang quickly said, “I will call a meeting of management staff tomorrow to quickly decide on a detailed plan for ground-level promotion in the European and American markets!”

Charlie nodded with satisfaction and smiled: “European and American economies are relatively developed. The price of Jiuxuanweisan must keep up. In my opinion, it’s priced at 800 per box. This method is used by shark pharmaceutical companies. The sky-high prices of medicines are used to make more dents in our money. Those special medicines cost tens of thousands a month when they come to this country. In the future, we need to reverse this trend.”

Liang smiled and said, “Master Wade, I think it’s okay to set a higher price, but the key is that we have to find a way to prevent them from buying at the Huaxia market, and then go to the European and American markets to sell! In this case, the major portion of the money will be collected by the dealers.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “This is simple. In any country, the Jiuxuanweisan in the future must be purchased in limited quantities. One person with a valid certificate one month at most one box can be purchased. The source of goods must be strictly controlled. That means to prevent the collocation of goods is to learn from the tobacco industry. All medicines must have a corresponding regional code when they leave the factory. At the same time, they must be checked regularly to ensure that there will be no collocation of goods between regions or between countries. The condition of the items must not compromise.”

Liang hurriedly said, “Okay Maste Wade, I have written it all down!”

Charlie added: “In addition, we must strictly supervise dealers and sign clear contracts. Anyone who dares to stock up the items and sells them at super-high prices will immediately see a cancellation of his dealer certificate and let him pay a large amount of damage money. If he pays, he will go bankrupt in a lawsuit!”

Chapter 2342

“In short, there must be no such thing as a price-raising situation like Moutai med! The official retail price of a bottle of Moutai is 1499, but ordinary people have no chance to buy it at this price, and when the dealer sells out, it costs at least two thousand. On July 8th, it’s even higher during the New Year and holidays. Isn’t this just showing that consumers are pitted?”

Liang immediately stated: “Maste Wade, don’t worry, I will strictly prevent similar things from happening to Jiuxuanweisan! If any dealer dares to stock up and raise the price, I will immediately disqualify him and pursue legal action responsibly. We will never Tolerate!”

Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said: “After the Jiuxuanweisan Dispersion is fully deployed in the European and American markets, the alcohol industry in Europe and the United States will surely usher in rapid development.”

Liang agreed and said, “Yes! Many drinkers in Europe and the United States are highly dependent on alcohol. If Jiuxuanweisan goes on the market, it is equivalent to reducing the damage caused by alcohol to their bodies. Drinking too much alcohol, especially the stomach, is the least of the effects. Comfortable, Jiuxuanweisan just solved their problem easily.”

Having said that, Liang couldn’t help sighing: “Maste Wade, it would be better if we could launch a liver-protecting product along the way! Nourishing the stomach and protecting the liver, this is simply an essential medicine for European and American drinkers!”

Charlie smiled and said, “You will first push Jiuxuanweisan to the European and American markets. After a while, I will come out with a prescription for liver protection tablets. Then we will focus on nourishing the stomach and protecting the liver!”

Isaac smiled and said, “Master Wade, if you sell the pill you refined, the market will be even bigger! You don’t need a rejuvenating pill, as long as the blood-saving pill before. If you dilute the effect of the medicine to 10%, it is estimated that it will be sold out like hotcakes!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said, “If this medicine is really sold, the sales volume will certainly be good, but this medicine cannot be mass-produced through normal pharmaceutical equipment, so the production capacity cannot be increased, and there are no mass sales production conditions.”

“So…” Isaac said with some regret: “Nowadays, many drugs on the market have a little effect on prolonging life, but they have been fired to a very high price by those rich people. The Angong Niuhuang Pill produced in the decade has now been fired to more than one hundred thousand pills, but in fact, this medicine only cures heat and

detoxification, high fever convulsions, and stroke coma. It doesn't possibly prolong life, but everyone thinks this thing as something amazing, so the price is very high."

Charlie nodded and laughed: "The medicine is mainly in small quantities. In addition, some of the raw materials are coming from the protected wild animals and are no longer allowed to be used. So it seems to be a rare commodity, but in terms of effect, there is nothing left. Not allowed."

As he was talking, the Qin family ran over quickly and said, "Master, Mr. Song family, and Miss Warnia are here!"

Qin Gang hurriedly stood up and said to Charlie, "Master Wade, President Issac, Orvel, please be seated, I will go out to meet Mr. Song and Miss Song."

Chapter 2343

Since Tianming Song and Honor Song's murder plans plotted against Warnia were revealed, and they were thrown into the diamond mine in Sierra Leone, Africa by Charlie, Warnia's position in the Song family has been unprecedented compared to before. Due to further consolidation of power.

In the past, it was only Elder Song who sincerely supported her. Now, no one in the entire Song family dared to disobey her.

The main reason was that Warnia had Charlie's strong support. Even Tianming and Honor failed to bring Warnia down. The other Song family members knew themselves and did not dare to move similar thoughts in their minds.

After all, if you want to bring down Warnia, you must first bring down Charlie.

Otherwise, the fate of Tianming and Honor is a lesson for others.

In the past few days, although Father Song often feels sorry for the siblings in the family, when he thinks that Warnia is safe, Tianming and Honor have also recovered a dog's life, he is relieved a lot.

For Warnia, the happiest thing today is to see Charlie again.

Since she returned to the Song family and took home the lord position again, she has never had a chance to see him again. Not only is Charlie involved in many affairs every day, she is also very busy with her own.

With the help of Charlie, the Song family negotiated cooperation with Nippon Steel, and they obtained very favorable terms. So Warnia was ready to strike while the iron was hot, quickly settle all matters related to the cooperation, and then fully promote the project. So this period of time has been devoted to that task at hand.

At this moment, the thought of seeing Charlie soon made Warnia's mood a bit uncontrollable, exuding excitement.

For this reason, she was specially dressed up today, not only wearing her favorite clothes but also bringing the diamond bracelet that her mother left to her before her death.

This string of diamond bracelets was lost and recovered by Charlie after helping her to break the Feng Shui dilemma.

This bracelet was originally seen by Warnia as a memorial left by her mother.

But now, it has another meaning in her mind: it is the beginning of the intersection between her and Charlie and their lives.

At this time, Qin Gang greeted them quickly, and said very politely: "Oh, Mr. Song and Miss Warnia, I'm so honored to welcome you from here!"

Mr. Song hurriedly said, "Why Mr. Qin should be so polite? It is actually our honor to come to see you at your house. Thank you for receiving us." Qin Gang said hurriedly, "My pleasure! Come in!" Warnia asked at this moment: "Mr. Qin, is Master Wade here?"

Qin Gang smiled. Said: "Master Wade has arrived, and is chatting with President Isaac, President Wei, and Orvel."

Warnia nodded gently, feeling even more excited.

As Qin Gang came to the living room, Charlie saw the Song family patriarch and grand progeny coming in, so he stood up, smiled, and greeted the two of them: "Father Song, Miss Song."

While talking, Warnia came closer and Charlie looked at her. , Could not help but sigh in his heart: “Warnia is indeed a superb beauty. After being so meticulously dressed, her temperament is not lost to anyone.”

Father Song stepped up to the front and said respectfully: “Master Wade! thank you for hosting a banquet. The old man is really grateful!”

Charlie said with a smile: “You don’t have to be so polite, come here, please sit down.”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly ordered Orvel: “Orvel, please serve Mr. Song and Miss Song some tea.”

Orvel said hurriedly: “OK Master Wade!” After speaking, he quickly took out two more teacups and filled them with tea.

Chapter 2344

Warnia subconsciously sat beside Charlie.

When Orvel handed her the teacup, and when she reached out to pick it up, Charlie also saw the diamond necklace on her wrist, and he couldn’t help feeling a little sigh.

Speaking of the acquaintance with Warnia, it was Orvel that was the matchmaking man. It was he who begged himself to show Warnia feng shui, and he met Warnia.

After sitting down, Warnia said to Charlie: “Master Wade, when Nanako was videoing with me today, she asked me to say hello to you.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Oh? Did you video chat today?”

Warnia smiled and said: “I basically talk to her on video call every day, she sent me a puppy as you know it, so she says she is worried about it and wants to see the status.”

Charlie gently Nodded, and smiled: “Aoxue also said that she wants to wait for your dog to grow up and give birth to a puppy for her.”

Warnia smiled and said, “Yes, she told me about it, and I happened to chat with Nanako today. She said that she would be coming to China in a few days. You can then pick it up and give it to Aoxue. In fact, I would personally like to share this good news with her, Is she here?”

Qin Gang who was sitting there hurriedly said: “Miss Song, Aoxue just finished training, and went upstairs to take a shower and change clothes, she will be here in a moment.”

Charlie asked somewhat surprised: “Nanako is coming to China in some time?”

“Yes.” Warnia nodded and said. “Nanako is a huge fan of Gu Qiuyi, the famous star of China. As she is having a concert in Aurous Hill, she wants to come and have some fun here. I have already told her that she is welcomed here and can stay at my house.”

Charlie and other people were stunned and asked in surprise, “Nanako likes Gu Qiuyi?! Really?”

“Really.” Warnia said seriously: “Gu Qiuyi is not only well-known in China, but also has many fans in rest of Asia, the Chinese community around the world, and even in the European and American regions she has a fan base. She is very admired by Japanese girls because of her beauty. Many Japanese girls imitate her dressing, collocation, and makeup styles, and there are so many fans!”
After that, she explained: “Actually, I am also very interested in Gu Qiuyi, so the two of us plan to go over and watch the concert together.”

Charlie felt his head exploding just by thinking about this prospect. What would happen at that time?

“My wife is going to see Gu Qiuyi’s concert, Elsa is also going to see Gu Qiuyi’s concert, Warnia is going, and even Ito Nanako is going…this…what is going on here? What the hell?”

At this time, Qin Aoxue changed into a very temperamental dress and walked over. She heard Charlie and Warnia talking about Gu Qiuyi, and hurriedly asked with great concern: “Master Wade, sister Warnia, you are talking about Gu Qiuyi’s concert?”

Warnia nodded and smiled: “Aoxue, do you like Gu Qiuyi too?”

Qin Aoxue said without hesitation: “Who doesn’t like her! I bought all the tickets, and I plan to go with my classmates. What…”

After speaking, she asked again: “Sister Warnia, are you going too?”

Warnia smiled and said, “I’ll go too. Ito Nanako who just happened to send me the dog wants to see me too. So, I’ve made an appointment to go together.”

“Ah!” Qin Aoxue exclaimed: “Ito Nanako is also coming to Aurous Hill to watch the concert?”

“Yes.” Warnia nodded and said, “There is still good news to tell you. I told Nanako that you like puppies. She said that when she comes to China this time, she would bring you a brother or sister of Xiaoyou to give it to you.”

“Ah? Really?!” Qin Aoxue heard this. ,

Her expression was pleasantly surprised at first but soon became very embarrassed… She stammered and said: “Sister Warnia, I fought against Nanako Ito and hurt her, so would that not be embarrassing? To accept the dog from her…”

Warnia laughed and said seriously: “Nanako knows that you will definitely think about this, so she specifically asked me to tell you, she said, the game is just the game, and what happens during the game, just stay on the field, Aoxue Don’t bring the events of the game into your life, she said she still hopes to become friends with you!”

chapter 2345

When Aoxue heard that Nanako Ito wanted to make friends with her, she was overjoyed.

She couldn’t hide her excitement and blurted out and asked, “Sister Warnia, is what you said is true?”

Warnia smiled and said, “Of course it is true, can I lie to you?”

Aoxue couldn’t help sighing. Actually, I really want to be friends with her. I admired her very much before, and although I don’t have much contact with her, I can feel that she must be a very nice and cool person.”

Warnia lightly clicked Nodded, and said in agreement: “Nanako is indeed a very nice girl, very friendly, and very humble.”

Aoxue said more or less guilty: “In fact, her strength was originally far above me. The reason she would lose to me because I took the pill that Master Wade gave me. I feel really ashamed to think about it…” Warnia said with a smile: “It’s okay, Master Wade gave you the pill, this is completely your luck and chance, there’s nothing to be ashamed of.”

Charlie also said at this time: “Aoxue, your sister Warnia is right, everyone has their own chances, and these opportunities will never be shared. Yours, like Ito Nanako, you don’t know if she has learned some fighting skills from Japan’s top ninjas, so what is there to be ashamed of such a thing?”

Aoxue nodded gently, so she said very seriously: “Master Wade, I understand…” At this time, the subordinate stepped forward to announce that Tailai Li, the richest man in Haicheng, had arrived.

This time, Tailai Li did not let Charlie’s little friend Zhao Hao drive, mainly because he felt that Charlie is a man with great supernatural powers after all. He invites him to dinner, and he must be more religious. If he still lets his good brother be Driver, more or less it will be inappropriate.

Immediately afterward, Solomon Wang came, Tianqi and Xiaozhao Chen, the old man, and grandson followed closely behind.

Since it was not the time for dinner, everyone was seated one after another, chatting while drinking tea, and the atmosphere was particularly harmonious.

Each of these people respected and revered Charlie very much, and they had a relatively good relationship with each other as well, so the room was buzzing with conversations.

Seeing that the invited guests were seated one by one, Charlie couldn’t help but think of Dorris. Don’t know why Dorris hasn’t appeared yet. On the phone before, she had clearly confirmed that she would come.

Charlie was wondering whether to call Dorris, but after another thought, Dorris may be busy with some things at first. If she finishes dealing with the things at hand, she will

naturally come over; if she hasn't finished dealing with them, there is no need for her to rush. Just urge her to let her do her own thing at ease.

…

At this time, Dorris was with her mother in the intensive care unit of the People's Hospital.

Seeing that the mother had eaten the meal, the nurse also put a nutrient solution on the father. Dorris breathed a sigh of relief and said to her mother: "Mom, I have a meal in the evening, which is organized by my boss, so I have to go there first, but I will be back as soon as possible."

Mom Leithina said hurriedly, "Dorris, you have been tossing enough these days. Now that you have a meal, you can have a good meal, chat with your boss and colleagues, relax, don't hurry back, your mom is here. I'm afraid that your heart has been tight these days, it's time to get out of it for a while."

Dorris smiled slightly and said: "Don't worry about me, I can adjust to it."

Chapter 2346

After that, she picked up the hanging coat and said to Leithina, "Mom, if there is nothing wrong, I will leave now."

Leithina nodded and said, "Drive slow on the road. Pay attention to safety."

"Okay mom, I will."

Dorris said goodbye to her mother and came out of the ward. Seeing that there was enough time, she went to the office of Director Chen of the Department of Nephrology.

Now, there are only ten hours left before the deadline Walter gave her. The only gleam of hope that Dorris has is in Director Chen. She doesn't know whether Director Chen can initiate the relationship and help find the right source of the kidney. It is time to confirm one last time.

Dorris came to the office door and knocked on the door, and heard Director Chen inside say: “Please come in.” Then she pushed the door in.

As soon as she walked in, she said with some regret: “Dr. Chen, I’m so sorry to disturb you again.”

Director Chen said hurriedly, “Don’t be so polite, Dorris, please sit down.”

Dorris said, “Dr. Chen, I… I can’t sit down. I just have something to go out for. I came over to ask you, is there any chance for the kidney source?”

Director Chen sighed and said, “I’ve already talked to many of my classmates. The old classmates are now basically the directors of the nephrology department of the top tertiary hospitals across the country. There are many related resources. They have agreed to help, but they can’t guarantee whether they can find it. It’s just luck.”

Dorris Nodded lightly, then lowered her voice a few minutes, and said seriously: “That… Director Chen… If you or your classmates can help solve the kidney problem, I personally would like to take it. Give three million as a thank you token. If you can solve it by yourself, all three million will be given to you; if your classmates help to solve it, then I will give you three million, and an extra two million for your hard work…… Please pay more attention…”

Upon hearing this, Director Chen hurriedly said: “Ms. Dorris, I admit that some doctors do accept red envelopes from patients’ family members, but I have never done anything like this in my medical experience for so many years. Don’t worry, in your father’s case, I will do my best to help. As for the hard work, you don’t need to mention it again.”

Dorris realized that what she said just now really offended Director Chen’s medical ethics, and hurriedly said apologetically: “Director Chen, I’m so sorry…I was too anxious, so I made the move. Please don’t mind…”

Director Chen nodded and said, “Ms. Dorris, your feelings like this are common, in such cases. It’s understandable. We usually operate on patients and their family members will come to stuff red envelopes in our pockets. If we don’t accept them, they will feel as if we don’t care about operating on their relatives…”

“So, I usually encounter this in a different way, I will accept the red envelope before the operation, and then quietly ask the nurse to hand it over to the hospital’s finances. After the operation is over, we will directly charge the money to the patient’s account. When the patient goes through the discharge procedures, The money will be returned to the family, so that the family can rest assured during the operation time at least.”

Dorris felt ashamed and said: “Director Chen, I’m really sorry, I was abrupt…”

Director Chen smiled. Waved his hand: “It’s okay, I won’t take it to heart. As for the kidney source, you can rest assured, I will definitely go all out.”

“OK.” Dorris nodded and said, “Then Director Chen, I won’t take your time anymore. I’m disturbing your work. If you have any progress, please contact me at any time.”

Director Chen nodded and said, ” Okay, I will call you if I have any news.”

At this moment, someone suddenly opened the door in a panic and said: “Director Chen, important news! The examination of patients in Ward No. 1 finally has a clear result!”

Chapter 2347

Doris heard that it was bed 1, she immediately realized that he was talking about her father, so she blurted out and asked: “Hello, may I ask about the patient in ward 1.” What was the result of the test?”

The man looked at Doris hesitantly, then at Director Chen, not knowing whether he should continue.

Director Chen hurriedly urged: “What is the result, just say it, don’t dawdle!”

The person hurriedly said: “That’s it. The laboratory first found out from the blood of the patient in ward 1. Excessive mercury, and then sent the blood sample to the laboratory of the judicial department for further inspection of toxic substances. The result was a large amount of mercury dichloride’ detected in the sample!”

“What?!” Director Chen exclaimed: “Dichloride Mercury?! Determined to be mercury dichloride?!”

“Yes!” the person hurriedly said: “The police suspected that someone had poisoned them, so they are ready to file a case. It is estimated that they will come soon.”

Doris was shocked and blurted out. Said: “Director Chen, what is mercury dichloride?!”

Director Chen explained: “Mercury dichloride is a highly toxic inorganic substance. This substance is extremely toxic. It takes only one milligram per kilogram of body weight. It can reach the semi-lethal dose! An 80 kg adult male-only needs 80 milligrams!”

Doris asked: “What is the semi-lethal dose?!”

Director Chen said: “The semi-lethal dose is the medical and chemical toxicity monitoring standard. For example, if a hundred mice are used for the toxicity test of mercury dichloride, when the oral administration exceeds one milligram per kilogram for a specified period of time, fifty mice will die. This amount is called a semi-lethal dose. ”

Doris exclaimed: “This kind of substance only needs tens of milligrams to kill people?!”

Director Chen nodded and said with a grimace: “This kind of thing is extremely toxic, especially to the kidneys. It’s like paraquat is extremely harmful to the lungs, there is almost no cure…”

Doris suddenly became nervous and blurted out: “Why would my father take such toxic substances? No one in our family has ever been exposed to such highly toxic chemicals…”

Director Chen said seriously: “Since the police are all to file a case for investigation, it is very likely that someone deliberately poisoned him!”

“Poisoned?!” Doris said in confusion: “My father has been teaching and educating people for most of his life. The whole world is full of peaches and plums, and he has received countless honors. Personality and teacher ethics are both impeccable, so have never made enemies with others. Who will do such a bad hand against him?!”

Director Chen hurriedly said: “Doris, this kind of thing is useless to ponder on just by speculation. I would suggest you rely on the police to investigate deeply to find the murderer behind the scenes!” As he said, the door of the office was pushed open, and several police officers in police uniforms walked in with solemn expressions.

One of the middle-aged men with the Chinese character's face walked in front, came directly in front of Director Chen, and said: "Hello, I am Ruslen, the deputy captain of the Aurous Hill Criminal Police Brigade. We received a report from the Inspection Division of your unit and now suspect that it is expensive. A patient named Simmon Wang in the hospital is very likely to be poisoned. Is it convenient for us to see Simmon's family?"

Director Chen immediately pointed to Doris and said, "Captain Ruslen, this is Doris, Simmon's daughter. Madam."

Ruslen was a little surprised, and immediately put away his surprised expression, and said seriously: "Hello Ms. Doris, this is Ruslen, how is your father's situation now?"

Doris hurriedly said: "Captain Ruslen, My father is in very bad condition now. His kidneys are failing rapidly in a short period of time, and his life is in danger... Please be sure to find out the murderer who poisoned my father!"

Chapter 2348

Ruslen nodded very seriously, and said: "Ms. Doris, can you please help us in this regard, does your father have any enemies in ordinary terms? Or is there anything with him? Has anyone ever had a financial dispute with him?"

Doris shook her head and said, "My father has been conscientious in teaching and educating people for so many years. He is also very willing to help others at work. No one has ever had any conflicts."

Ruslen asked again: "Then has your father eaten any weird food recently, or come into contact with something weird?"

Doris continued to shook her head: "It seems that it hasn't happened. Everything was normal before he became ill..."

Ruslen then asked: "Do you usually live with your father?"

Doris nodded: "Yes, we live together."

Ruslen continued to ask: "Then beside you and your father, who else lives with you? ? "

Doris said:”Me, my father and mother, the three of us live together. ” “

Captain nodded, paused, and asked: “any servant who works at your house?”

“No”, Doris said, “I want to find a nanny for them, but my parents have lived independently all their lives, and they are not used to being served by others. In addition, they are now in their 50s and can take care of themselves, so they have never looked for a nanny.”

Ruslen asked, “Neither you nor your mother has any problems with your bodies?”

Doris shook her head: “No.”

Ruslen nodded and said, “You are a family of three living together, and you and your mother don’t have any problems, so basically it can be inferred that it’s not the food or water in your home.”

While talking, he asked again: “Ms. Doris, I need you to recall carefully. During the period before your father showed signs of illness in his body, did he go out for dinner alone or with his friends?”

Doris thought about it carefully and said seriously: “Neither. Before my father had physical problems, he had been reading at home because of the winter vacation, and he had hardly gone out, so he never went out with others.”

Ruslen couldn’t help frowning: “That is really strange. According to the test data, your father has a large amount of mercury dichloride in his body. This highly toxic substance can enter the body through the mouth and nose. , It may also enter the body through the skin.”

“But our experts speculate that such a large toxic dose may take a long time if it depends on the skin alone, so the most likely entry is through the mouth and nose, and oral administration is the most likely way into the body. But, as you mentioned situation, your father is unlikely to be exposed at home to contaminated food and water. Nevertheless, he has not been out for a meal or drink… “

“Well, It might be a little tricky to figure out where he was poisoned!”

Chapter 2347

Doris heard that it was bed 1, she immediately realized that he was talking about her father, so she blurted out and asked: “Hello, may I ask about the patient in ward 1.” What was the result of the test?”

The man looked at Doris hesitantly, then at Director Chen, not knowing whether he should continue.

Director Chen hurriedly urged: “What is the result, just say it, don’t dawdle!”

The person hurriedly said: “That’s it. The laboratory first found out from the blood of the patient in ward 1. Excessive mercury, and then sent the blood sample to the laboratory of the judicial department for further inspection of toxic substances. The result was a large amount of mercury dichloride’ detected in the sample!”

“What?!” Director Chen exclaimed: “Dichloride Mercury?! Determined to be mercury dichloride?!”

“Yes!” the person hurriedly said: “The police suspected that someone had poisoned them, so they are ready to file a case. It is estimated that they will come soon.”

Doris was shocked and blurted out. Said: “Director Chen, what is mercury dichloride?!”

Director Chen explained: “Mercury dichloride is a highly toxic inorganic substance. This substance is extremely toxic. It takes only one milligram per kilogram of body weight. It can reach the semi-lethal dose! An 80 kg adult male-only needs 80 milligrams!”

Doris asked: “What is the semi-lethal dose?!”

Director Chen said: “The semi-lethal dose is the medical and chemical toxicity monitoring standard. For example, if a hundred mice are used for the toxicity test of mercury dichloride, when the oral administration exceeds one milligram per kilogram for a specified period of time, fifty mice will die. This amount is called a semi-lethal dose. ”

Doris exclaimed: “This kind of substance only needs tens of milligrams to kill people?!”

Director Chen nodded and said with a grimace: “This kind of thing is extremely toxic, especially to the kidneys. It’s like paraquat is extremely harmful to the lungs, there is almost no cure…”

Doris suddenly became nervous and blurted out: “Why would my father take such toxic substances? No one in our family has ever been exposed to such highly toxic chemicals…”

Director Chen said seriously: “Since the police are all to file a case for investigation, it is very likely that someone deliberately poisoned him!”

“Poisoned?!” Doris said in confusion: “My father has been teaching and educating people for most of his life. The whole world is full of peaches and plums, and he has received countless honors. Personality and teacher ethics are both impeccable, so have never made enemies with others. Who will do such a bad hand against him?!”

Director Chen hurriedly said: “Doris, this kind of thing is useless to ponder on just by speculation. I would suggest you rely on the police to investigate deeply to find the murderer behind the scenes!” As he said, the door of the office was pushed open, and several police officers in police uniforms walked in with solemn expressions.

One of the middle-aged men with the Chinese character’s face walked in front, came directly in front of Director Chen, and said: “Hello, I am Ruslen, the deputy captain of the Aurous Hill Criminal Police Brigade. We received a report from the Inspection Division of your unit and now suspect that it is expensive. A patient named Simmon Wang in the hospital is very likely to be poisoned. Is it convenient for us to see Simmon’s family?”

Director Chen immediately pointed to Doris and said, “Captain Ruslen, this is Doris, Simmon’s daughter. Madam.”

Ruslen was a little surprised, and immediately put away his surprised expression, and said seriously: “Hello Ms. Doris, this is Ruslen, how is your father’s situation now?”

Doris hurriedly said: “Captain Ruslen, My father is in very bad condition now. His kidneys are failing rapidly in a short period of time, and his life is in danger… Please be sure to find out the murderer who poisoned my father!”

Chapter 2348

Ruslen nodded very seriously, and said: “Ms. Doris, can you please help us in this regard, does your father have any enemies in ordinary terms? Or is there anything with him? Has anyone ever had a financial dispute with him?”

Doris shook her head and said, “My father has been conscientious in teaching and educating people for so many years. He is also very willing to help others at work. No one has ever had any conflicts.”

Ruslen asked again: “Then has your father eaten any weird food recently, or come into contact with something weird?”

Doris continued to shook her head: “It seems that it hasn’t happened. Everything was normal before he became ill…”

Ruslen then asked: “Do you usually live with your father?”

Doris nodded: “Yes, we live together.”

Ruslen continued to ask: “Then beside you and your father, who else lives with you? ? “

Doris said:”Me, my father and mother, the three of us live together. ” “

Captain nodded, paused, and asked: “any servant who works at your house?”

“No”, Doris said, “I want to find a nanny for them, but my parents have lived independently all their lives, and they are not used to being served by others. In addition, they are now in their 50s and can take care of themselves, so they have never looked for a nanny.”

Ruslen asked, “Neither you nor your mother has any problems with your bodies?”

Doris shook her head: “No.”

Ruslen nodded and said, “You are a family of three living together, and you and your mother don’t have any problems, so basically it can be inferred that it’s not the food or water in your home.”

While talking, he asked again: “Ms. Doris, I need you to recall carefully. During the period before your father showed signs of illness in his body, did he go out for dinner alone or with his friends?”

Doris thought about it carefully and said seriously: “Neither. Before my father had physical problems, he had been reading at home because of the winter vacation, and he had hardly gone out, so he never went out with others.”

Ruslen couldn’t help frowning: “That is really strange. According to the test data, your father has a large amount of mercury dichloride in his body. This highly toxic substance can enter the body through the mouth and nose. , It may also enter the body through the skin.”

“But our experts speculate that such a large toxic dose may take a long time if it depends on the skin alone, so the most likely entry is through the mouth and nose, and oral administration is the most likely way into the body. But, as you mentioned situation, your father is unlikely to be exposed at home to contaminated food and water. Nevertheless, he has not been out for a meal or drink… “

“Well, It might be a little tricky to figure out where he was poisoned!”

Chapter 2349

Doris at this time, heard Ruslen’s words, was very nervous, and hurriedly asked: “Captain Ruslen, based on your experience, did my father accidentally come into contact with this or highly toxic substance, or is it more likely that he was given this secretly?”

“Not sure.” Ruslen explained earnestly: “The situation and clues we have now are indeed too limited, basically none. What very useful clues can help us determine the direction.” After that, he asked again: “By the way, Ms. Doris, can your father in his current state accept inquiries? If we ask him directly about some things, we may be able to get more useful clues.”

Doris shook her head and sighed: “He has been in a deep coma for these two days…”

Ruslen hesitated for a moment, then slapped his lips, and said, “Hey… …. How about this!”

“Since you just said that your father barely went out for a while before he became ill, then I guess he is more likely to be poisoned at home!”

“It’s just, too plausible. Possibly through food and drink poisoning.”

“If it is convenient for you, can you let us go to your home to collect clues? If we can find highly toxic substances in your home, then there is a way to continue to trace the source?!”

“We need to be professional after the criminal investigators come to investigate, there may be more valuable discoveries.” When Doris heard this, she almost said without hesitation: “No problem! Anytime, when would it be more convenient for you, you can pay a visit?”

Ruslen Immediately said: “The matter is urgent. If possible, let’s go over now!”

Doris hurriedly said: “No problem! Then I will take a few people over now.”

After speaking, she turned her head to look at Director Chen with a pleading expression. Said: “Director Chen, my mother has been very nervous these days, so don’t tell her about this.”

Director Chen nodded immediately: “No problem, Ms. Doris, don’t worry, I will keep this strictly confidential from your mother.”

“Okay, thank you, Director Chen!”

Doris thanked Director Chen and then looked at Ruslen. She opened his mouth and said: “Captain Ruslen, then I will take you to my house now?”

“Okay. ” Ruslen nodded and said: “It’s not too late, let’s go over now!”

Fifteen minutes later.

Doris brought a few police officers and a few technicians from the Criminal Investigation Division to her cottage.

Doris's family is relatively well-off, her parents' income is very high, and her own income is not low, so the family has a small villa with more than 300 square meters and three floors with a yard in Aurous Hill.

The decoration style of the villa is very elegant traditional Chinese decoration. The furniture and appliances in the home are also top-quality goods. At first glance, it is a family who pursues the quality of life in the best way possible.

The police officers put on shoe covers, gloves, and used various professional instruments to conduct careful technical inspections throughout the home.

At this time, Doris was completely occupied by the poisoning of her father, because this matter was so serious that her brain had already unconsciously left Mr. Charlie's meal behind.

Now she just wants to find out, what is the cause of her father's poisoning, is it an accident, or someone maliciously activity she and mother are unaware of!

…

And at Qin Gang's home at this moment.

It was dinner time, and when Doris got late, Qin Gang came to Charlie and asked in a low voice: "Master Wade, Ms. Doris, has not come yet, do you think we should start or wait for her?"

Charlie said to himself, she has not come yet, there must be something more important than this. If He called her at this time, even if he didn't intend on urging her, in her opinion, she might feel uneasy. There must be some urgency.

Chapter 2350

As her boss, once he calls her, it will definitely bring some pressure to her. It is not appropriate if it affects her to do important things. Leaving her own business to please the boss.

So he said to Qin Gang, "It's okay, let's start without her."

Anyway, for Charlie, organizing the dinner today is secondary, and giving everyone a reward is the most important thing.

If Doris can't come tonight because of something, there is no need to rush her, he will just give her the pill in private when he has the opportunity.

As soon as Qin Gang heard this, he hurriedly said to everyone: "Come on, you guys, it is time for food, let's move to the dining hall, our banquet tonight is about to begin."

Then everyone followed Qin Gang to the dining hall. The chef of Qin's family was already in the dining hall. Sixteen cold dishes were placed on his table.

Mr. Song said with a smile, "Mr. Qin, there are almost 16 cold cuts. This is a bit too expensive, right?"

Qin Gang hurriedly said: "How come Mr. Song, all of you are guests of Qin. Today it is not me, but Master Wade. The banquet must be done in accordance with the highest standards!"

Old Song nodded and smiled: "Thank you Qin Gang and Master Wade for your hospitality!"

Charlie smiled. Said: "Mr. Song doesn't have to be so polite, please

sit down !" Everyone sat down, and Qin Gang immediately sent someone to get a few bottles of collection-grade Moutai.

After everyone had poured a glass of wine, Charlie picked up his own glass and said very seriously: "Thank you all for your appreciation today, and thank you, Mr. Qin, for helping me with all this, I will toast to everyone!"

Everyone heard this. Then, they picked up their wine glasses and stood up, and Mr. Tianqi hurriedly said, "Master Wade! All of us here have been favored by you. Why are you and us so polite?"

Charlie laughed: "Okay. Let's not say much if you're polite, everyone did this cup together!

Everyone at the dinner table said together: “It’s done!”

Then, Charlie filled himself with wine and said: “During the Chinese New Year, everyone is really spending a bit. To be honest, I feel a little bit in my heart. I don’t want to.” After speaking, Charlie said again: “However, I will not say more, so I hope you will not be polite to me in the matter that needs the attention.”

Everyone nodded, and some people were already excited…

The difference between them and Doris is that they all received Charlie’s gift of medicine, and they went to Charlie’s house together to pay New Year’s greetings during the New Year.

As for Doris, she had never received the elixir distributed by Charlie, and she did not go with Charlie at the time for New Year’s greetings, so she didn’t even know what Charlie’s purpose was for a treat today.

If she knew that Charlie would take out the Blood Relief Heart Relief Pill that can cure all diseases. And today he would give it to everyone, then she would definitely not miss this opportunity.

Because as long as she got a pill of blood to save the heart, her father’s condition could be completely cured.

Charlie left the seat temporarily at this time and took the pill he had prepared from the car, and the one he had prepared for Doris was put into his pocket.

Afterward, he took these pills and returned to the dinner table, took out the boxes containing the pills one by one, and said earnestly: “Everyone, these are some blood-saving heart-saving pills that I have recently made from the materials provided by Qin. This kind of pill can, not say immortality, but at least it can cure all diseases and treat serious injuries. I hope everyone will take good care of it and take it out at critical moments.”

Everyone was happy when they saw Charlie take out the pill. In fact, they were moving with excitement.

Without saying anything, Orvel stood up and walked around the chair, knelt on his knees piously, and said excitedly: “Great Master Wade, thank you for the medicine!” When everyone saw this, without exception, they all got up. Knelt down in front of Charlie, and said in unison: “Great Master Wade, thank you for the medicine!”

Chapter 2351

For Charlie, making the Blood Rescue Pill is just ordinary, not a big deal.

However, others, can’t say this thing. Although it can prolong life, but at least it has a life-saving effect at the most critical moment which is more important.

With it, it is equivalent to saving one life at a critical moment.

Warnia is the best example.

If it hadn’t been for a pill that she carried close to her body, the moment she fell from a cliff in Japan, she would have disappeared like everyone else in a foreign country.

Therefore, deep in the hearts of everyone present, they were so excited that there was nothing to add.

Charlie distributed the pill one by one, and then said to everyone: “Everyone collect the medicine, let’s continue to eat.” Then everyone cautiously put the wooden box containing the pill into their pockets, got up, and returned to their seats.

After the meal, the guests enjoyed themselves.

Until nine o’clock in the evening, when the meal was over, Doris still did not contact Charlie.

Charlie drove away from Qin Gang’s villa, and then took out his mobile phone, ready to call Doris, and asked her if she had any trouble.

At this moment, Doris was at home, anxiously awaiting the results of police criminal investigators.

More than a dozen professional criminal investigators have come to the house to conduct a carpet inspection of the entire house, but the source of the poisoning is still not found.

At this moment, the phone in Doris's pocket suddenly rang.

She was taken aback by the ringing of the phone, and immediately took out her mobile phone and realized that Charlie was calling. Then she remembered that she also promised Charlie that she would go to the dinner he organized in the evening!

However, looking at the time on the phone again, it is already nine o'clock in the evening!

She was stunned by the time, and she thought to herself: "Why is it nine o'clock all of a sudden?! Oh, she completely forgot about the time...She let the young master's invitation go, the young master will not blame her Right?"

Thinking of this, she quickly connected to the phone and said in a very sorry tone: "Master...I'm really sorry, I...I have something in my house, I forgot the time... ...I'm sorry..."

Charlie heard the nervousness in her voice, and said: "It's okay, I didn't call to reprimand you or something, I mainly wanted to ask what happened to you, do you need something? any help?"

Doris said hurriedly: "Master, I don't have much need of help, but I encountered some unexpected incidents at home, I have been dealing with it right now, but I was so busy that I forgot the time..."

Charlie Seriously said: "If you need help with anything, you must not be polite to me, just open your mouth and say it."

At this moment, Doris was moved in her heart and suddenly remembered the revival pill.

"One rejuvenating pill is enough to solve all the problems faced by my father..."

"However, the value of the rejuvenating pill is too expensive..."

“I tried to get it at every turn. One billion, how can I afford it?”

“Since I can’t afford it, should I ask the young master for one?”

“How can I open this mouth?”

Thinking of this, she felt depressed. , Stubbornly said: “Thank you for your kindness, Master, I can handle it by myself, but I couldn’t make the appointment for your meal. I’m really sorry…”

Charlie said in a convenient way: “It doesn’t matter about the meal is. For family matters, we will have another dinner for another day.”

Chapter 2352

Doris gratefully said: “Thank you so much, Master!”

Charlie smiled indifferently, “It’s okay, don’t be so polite with me.”

When it came to this, Charlie wanted her to be busy first with the affair at hand. so that he should not delay her handling of family affairs. But at this moment, when he heard from Doris’s phone, a man’s voice suddenly came out: “Ms. Doris, we found out The source of your father’s poison!”

At this time, Doris was still holding the cell phone, but when she heard this, she had completely forgotten that she was still on the phone with Charlie, and she blurted out and asked nervously: “Officer Ruslen, where is the source of the poisoning you mentioned?!”

Officer Ruslen held a heavy book in his latex-gloved hand and said: “Our criminal investigators found that every piece of the page in this book contains mercury dichloride!”

“Moreover, we found that this book is very new and many. It is estimated that your father has read this book more frequently recently.”

“He usually reads this book. In this book, the mercury dichloride smeared on his hands will continue to be contaminated, a small part of which will be directly absorbed

through the skin, and some may be eaten up reaching stomach with the food when he took food in."

"The old generation has a bad habit we can say. Every time they want to turn the page, they wet their fingers by licking it with the tongue, don't know if your father has such a habit?"

Doris gently nodded her head, opening: "My father does have this habit of reading books... I also said before that it is not hygienic to read books like that, but he has long been used to it, so this problem has never been corrected... ..."

Officer Ruslen nodded and said: "That's right, I think the excessive mercury dichloride in your father's body comes from this book!"

Doris was struck by lightning immediately, and she blurted out: "Officer Ruslen, is it possible someone deliberately poisoned my dad?!"

Officer Ruslen nodded and said: "From the painting process in the book, mercury dichloride is in a very fine powder form, completely spread on the paper, so it is almost colorless and tasteless. , It's also difficult to identify, so it can be speculated that this is absolutely artificial, and the other party is very cautious and has a strong sense of anti-reconnaissance!"

Doris said angrily: "My father has taught and educated people throughout his life, and has never offended anyone. , Who would do such a bad thing to him!"

Officer Ruslen hurriedly asked her: "Do you know how this book came about?"

Doris nodded hurriedly and said, "This book was received by my father before the Chinese New Year. It was sent by the courier."

Officer Ruslen was overjoyed and asked, "Who is the sender?!"

Doris shook her head and said, "The courier at the time did not fill in the sender's information, but it was in it. It brought a note. The person who wrote the note claimed to be a student my dad had taught before. He said that he stumbled across this book abroad and knew that my dad would like it, so he bought it and gave it to him. "

Officer Ruslen frowned and asked: “Without the sender’s information, did you ever doubt it?”

Doris sighed and rebuked herself: “My dad has been teaching and educating people for half his life, and the students who have taught don’t count it. Many students often mail some books to him, including books published by themselves, or some unknown they found in foreign countries. My father also mails some books he has read to his students… “

You also know that books are the most common gifts given to each other by academics, so we really didn’t take it too seriously…”
The Officer frowned and asked: “Do you have the Express package?”

Doris shook her head: “My mother cleans those things once a day.”

Officer Ruslen asked again: “What courier company was at that time used by the sender, do you remember?”

Doris thought for a while and said, “It seems to be a copy. The postal international express, sent from Greece.”

When Officer Ruslen heard this, he sighed, and said: “It seems that we can’t find a clue…”

Doris hurriedly asked: “Why?”

Officer Ruslen explained: “If it is really sent from Greece When entering the customs, it will be detected by the customs. The customs inspection methods are much stricter than ours. Many people who are clever and want to cross-border drug trafficking through similar methods will be detected by the customs. Therefore, this kind of poison is smeared. It’s impossible to deliver books to your home…”

After that, Officer Ruslen said seriously: “I speculate that the international express delivery is fake, and the delivery person must also be fake. The murderer is not abroad, but at home. ! It is very likely to be in Aurous Hill!”

Chapter 2353

“It’s in Aurous Hill?!” When Doris heard this, she couldn’t help gritting her teeth!

Immediately, she said angrily and coldly: “This person is doing everything possible to harm my father. I don’t know what the intention is! Officer Ruslen, please find a way to get this person to justice!”
Officer Ruslen nodded and said seriously: “This kind of criminal case involving murder is an absolute major and important case. We will do our best to solve it quickly!”

He sighed as he said, “Hey, but because there are too few clues at present, I have no time frame to assure you.”

Doris nodded gently, and said: “I understand this…”

Officer Ruslen said again: “By the way, Ms. Doris, please help me recall the time first. When did you receive this express delivery? Let’s adjust the surveillance videos around that time period and find out the person delivering the courier first!”

Doris thought for a while and said, “I was very busy at work during the time before the Chinese New Year. I’m not sure, wait for me, I’ll call my mother and ask her if she remembers.”

“Okay!”

Doris immediately picked her cell phone to her eyes and was about to call her mother. Charlie’s phone hasn’t been hung up, and the number in the column of talk time is still increasing, which proves that he is still on the phone.

She felt tight, picked it up hurriedly, and said to Charlie: “I’m sorry, young master, it was a little urgent just now, so…”

Charlie had already heard the whole part of her conversation with Officer Ruslen at this time, so He spoke in an unquestionable tone, and said: “Doris, tell me the address of your home!”

Doris said hurriedly and nervously: “Master, it’s my family affair, I still don’t want to trouble you… “

Charlie said coldly: “Tell me the address, I’m on my way now!”

Doris heard Charlie's tone, it was very harsh and was immediately suppressed by his aura, so she had to whisper: "My house...My house is in the second phase of Sector F Villa 11..."

Charlie nodded and said, "I know this community is not too far away from me. I will be there in ten minutes!"

Hearing that Charlie was coming, Doris felt a little nervous.

She knew Charlie's status was honorable, and she really didn't want to trouble Charlie with her own affairs.

However, she could not help but think again that Charlie is a figure with hands and eyes open to the sky after all. He is not only the young master of the Wade family but also the master Wade who is highly regarded by the upper class of Aurous Hill. If he is willing to help, the probability and efficiency of detecting the murderer's attempt should be improved.

Thinking of this, she no longer struggled too much, and decisively agreed: "OK master, I'll be waiting for you at the door!" After

hanging up the phone, Doris called her mother who was in the hospital again.

After confirming the time when her father received the book with her mother, the police began to check from the surveillance video to see if they could lock the person who delivered the courier. If they can find this person, they can find the person behind the scenes.

At the same time, Officer Ruslen also advised Doris not to live at home in the near future. After all, this has risen to the height of a criminal case, and the other party's methods are concealed.

Doris accepted Officer Ruslen's suggestion and planned to move directly to the hospital tonight, and guard her father in the hospital with her mother.

At the same time, Officer Ruslen also promised to send a few plainclothes police officers to secretly deploy control in the hospital to prevent the murderer from acting on their family.

After the technical staff of the Criminal Investigation Division collected the evidence, Officer Ruslen prepared to lead the team to evacuate.

Chapter 2354

They have already obtained the evidence, the next thing to do is to search for clues, so they are not going to continue to spend time in Doris's villa.

Before leaving, Officer Ruslen said to Doris: "Ms. Doris, I suggest you leave home now and go to the People's Hospital."

Doris nodded and said seriously: "Thank you Officer Ruslen, I'll just pack up and drive over. "

Officer replied: " All right, I will return to the team, organize a task force meeting here at the same time investigate any progress, I will be the first to inform you, but you and your mother can help us by recalling some useful details, If there are any new clues, please inform me in time."
Doris said sincerely: "No problem! Excuse me, Officer Ruslen!" After repeated thanks, Doris sent the group of policemen out.

Several police cars roared away.

Before Doris could move, Charlie drove the BMW five series of Mr. Jacob, his old father in law's, to Doris's door.

Charlie saw Doris at the door, so he parked the car in front of her.

Just stopped the car, then pushed out the door, Charlie's face was anxious. He asked: "Doris, why didn't you tell me about your father's poisoning incident???"

Seeing Mr. Wade's appearance so anxious, Doris was deeply moved.

Looking at Charlie's handsome face, Doris felt a little more at ease, but also a little bit more of the kind of grievances peculiar to little women made its way to her heart.

She has always been in the image of a strong woman in front of others, and her performance is also very strong, but deep down, she still can't escape the essence of a young woman.

In the face of such a major tribulation and change, she was holding on alone, already reaching her limit.

She also desires to have a strong and powerful shoulder, so that she can rely on, even if it only allows her to have a moment of relaxation, it can also bring great comfort to her in time of need.

Therefore, at the moment when she saw Charlie appear in front of her, Doris just wanted to hold him and cry.

However, the trace of reason left in Doris's heart is constantly admonishing herself: "No...absolutely not, he is my boss...and he is the young master of Wade Family, how can I Go up and hug him..."

Doris put aside the absurd idea in her mind, and said in a low voice with red eyes, "Master my father has been in the hospital since the Chinese New Year due to renal failure. We thought it has to do with the transplant that he had a couple of years ago. But today I came to know that he was poisoned by Mercury Dicholoride, and it was done deliberately..."

Charlie asked her: "Then how is your father's condition now?"

Doris choked up: "He is in a very poor condition now. The doctor said that the window for a kidney transplant is at most fifteen days, but he happens to have RH-negative blood. It is very difficult to match the blood type. In a short period of time, the possibility of finding the source of the kidney is very slim..."

Charlie nodded and said without hesitation: "Get in the car, let's go to the People's Hospital. I am coming with you!"

Doris said hurriedly: " Master...How embarrassed to trouble you about this matter..."

Charlie said with a serious expression: "Doris, your father is poisoned, it's not time to feel embarrassed, it is not normal kidney failure!"

“The doctor told you today. He has a window period of fifteen days, and tomorrow is likely to become ten days, even five days!”

“In such a short period of time, if you hope to find a suitable kidney source, the possibility is not very slim, but It’s almost impossible!”

Chapter 2355

When Doris heard this, she lowered her head unconsciously.

At this moment, she couldn’t help feeling in her heart: “The young master is wrong, that’s how the father’s situation is…every day is rapidly deteriorating, and there is no hope at all…”

“The only glimmer of hope is the successfully matched kidney source that Walter found in the United States…”

“However, Walter’s condition is simply a great insult to her personality and character…”

“However, if I am not willing to accept his terms, I must be prepared for my father to die at any time…”

Thinking of this, Doris’s eyes were sore, tears burst out in an instant, dripping uncontrollably on the cold concrete floor.

Subsequently, Doris’s negative emotions accumulated for many days exploded in an instant, and slowly squatted on the ground, crying with her headache she just could not stop.

Seeing that Doris, who has always been strong, was sobbing silently at this moment, his heart couldn’t help but feel a little distressed, and he thought to himself: “She must have reached the point where she is desperate, and her emotions cannot collapse like this… “

Thinking of this, he squatted in front of Doris, patted her shoulder gently, and said seriously: “Doris, it doesn’t matter if you can’t find the source of the kidney. I have a better way to save your father than to find the source of the kidney. Come, it will save the old man the pain of getting a knife on the operating table.”

When Doris heard this, she couldn't help but raised her head, looked at Charlie in amazement, choked up, and said, "Master... are you telling the truth..."

"Of course it is true." Charlie nodded, stretched out his hand and opened the co-pilot's car door, and said to Doris: "Get in the car! Let's go to the hospital and get your dad's body cured first, and then thoroughly check who it is that Poisoned your father!"

When Doris recovered, Charlie had already opened the front seat door and gently pushed her on the back towards the car door.

Doris recalled what he had said a moment ago, and asked with a face full of disbelief: "Master...you...do you really have a way to cure my father??"

Charlie nodded, looked at her red eyes, and said seriously: "Since I have said it, it must be possible!"

Doris subconsciously said, "But...but...but the doctors say that kidney failure is irreversible..."

Charlie said word by word: "If the doctor can't reverse it, it doesn't mean that Charlie can't."

As he said, Charlie took out the pill that was originally prepared for Doris from his pocket and said: "This medicine was originally prepared for you to take it, and you will take it to your father when you get to the hospital. Ensure that he is given this pill, the medicine will cure the disease!"

Doris was shocked and stunned: "Young...Master, you said that this medicine... was originally prepared for me? Did you already know about my father?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "The main reason why I organized a dinner today is to thank you all for visiting my house during the Chinese New Year and paying my gratitude. That's why I prepared a blood-saving and heart-saving treatment for everyone. Pill, although this medicine is not as effective as a rejuvenating pill, it is enough to treat your father's illness."

When Doris heard this, the whole person was still a little bit in a dream.

She subconsciously asked: “Master…this medicine…can really cure my father?”

Charlie said, “If he can be cured or not, you’ll know when you get to the hospital. Get in the car!”

Although Doris couldn’t be 100% sure whether Charlie’s pill could cure her father, she was very excited at this time, nodded hurriedly, and sat in the car under Charlie’s urging.

Subsequently, Charlie started the car and drove quickly to Aurous Hill People’s Hospital.

Chapter 2356

At the same time, Walter, who was in the Aurous Hill International Hotel, received a call from his subordinates.

As soon as the other party came up, he said hurriedly: “Boss, I heard a person from Aurous Hill Police say that the police have found a book containing mercury dichloride from Doris’s house! Now a special team has been set up and it has started to trace the clues of the book!”

“What?!” Walter exclaimed and blurted out: “How can the Aurous Hill police be so fast?”

The other party said: “We didn’t expect that their efficiency would be so high.”

Walter hesitated for a moment and said, “When you pretended to be a courier to deliver the express, did you leave any clues?”

The man thought for a while and said, “There should be none. The car that delivered the courier was not a licensed car. It is impossible to find clues. The disguised courier was also wearing a mask and should not be found.”

Walter furrowed his brows, his expression gloomy, and his huge hooked nose made him look a little bit harsher.

He thought for a moment, then said: “Immediately kill the guy who went there acting as the courier!”

The other party was obviously taken aback, and only a moment later said in a bit of horror: “Old…Boss…David usually performs well and is very clever. There is no need to treat him for such a thing. He won’t be exposed, he is still very safe…”

“Is it necessary?” Walter said coldly, “Do you fu*king understand criminal investigation? He is the only person exposed to the police at the moment, even if he wears a mask? Do you think wearing a mask is absolutely safe? Yet?”

“A person has ears, nose, mouth, and eyebrows on his face. The mask can only cover his mouth and nose! The police can still monitor his basic face shape, eyes, eyebrows, and ears through surveillance video! They can clearly see his body shape, his height, His hairstyle, and his walking posture!”

“If Doris’s surveillance videotape radio microphone is at the door of Doris’s house, the police can still grasp his voice characteristics! With so many clues exposed, do you still think he is very safe?”

When the other party heard this, the nervous voice immediately trembled: “Yes…sorry boss…I…I…I didn’t think… …. Didn’t think of this…so serious…”

Walter gritted his teeth and said: “You tell that little David, and you say that I have prepared for him a million in cash, and then ask him to take that away quickly, and then you will drive him away from Aurous Hill with someone in the middle. Get rid of him!”

As he said, Walter hurriedly ordered: “Remember to use the method of poisoning and never spill blood. If you get blood everywhere, it will be difficult to deal with the scene of the crime!”

The other party hurriedly asked: “Boss, what should I do with the corpse? How about throwing it directly into the river? If the river is more than 100 meters deep, there is a high probability that it will not be found!”

Walter said contemptuously: “Stupid! No matter how deep the river water is, there are undercurrents at the bottom of the river. Undercurrents will wash things downstream from the bottom of the river. Once the corpse reaches the shallow water area downstream, it is likely to be washed away. Going ashore! Otherwise, how do you think those Shen Jiang’s bodies were discovered?”

Hearing this, the other party hurriedly asked: “Boss, do you have any good ideas?”

Walter thought for a while and said coldly: “So, you go find an anchor used on a speedboat, tie the corpse with an iron chain, hang the anchor, and throw it into the river with the anchor, the anchor It would be like a fixed boat, fixing the body in the sand on the bottom of the river, it is difficult for the undercurrent to take him away.”

The other party hurriedly agreed and blurted out: “OK boss! I’ll do it now!”

Walter hung up the phone, and a man with a dark face-paced in front of the window, cursing in a low voice: “Damn! I really didn’t expect that the Aurous Hill police could be so fast…Doris, it seems I have to push you again. Can you take it!”

Having said that, he immediately picked up his cell phone and dialed his phone.

As soon as the phone was connected, Walter immediately said in a cold voice: “Prepare the car immediately! We are going to the Aurous Hill People’s Hospital in five minutes!”

Chapter 2357

Aurous Hill International Hotel is located in the city center, closer to Aurous Hill People’s Hospital than Doris’s villa locality.

Therefore, when Walter got into Rolls Royce and set off for the hospital, Charlie and Doris had just walked halfway.

When Charlie parked the car and walked into the inpatient building of the People’s Hospital with Doris, Walter’s car also followed into the parking lot.

Doris was excited and nervous at the same time, and she would not consciously turn into a run after taking two steps. Charlie also speeded up and followed her all the way to the door of the ward.

Pushing the door and entering, Doris’s mother Leithina was lying in front of the bed to rest.

Although Leithina was only in her fifties, she was very tired at this time.

Her mental state seemed to be indistinguishable from an old lady in her sixties or seventies.

Hearing the sound of the two entering the door, Leithina raised her head. Seeing that it was her daughter Doris and a man she did not know, she was a little surprised and asked, “Doris, who is this?”

Doris subconsciously wanted to say that Charlie is her boss, but Charlie took the lead at this time and said with a smile: “Hello Auntie, my name is Charlie, I am Doris’s friend!”

Leithina nodded hurriedly, and said politely: “Oh, hello, Mr. Charlie…”

Seeing that Charlie did not want to reveal his identity as the chairman of the Emgrand Group, Doris hurriedly said to her mother: “Mom! Charlie has a miraculous medicine that can cure all diseases. Dad can be saved this time!”

As soon as the voice fell, the door of the ward was pushed open.

Walter sneered as he walked in, “Which magic stick said he has a magic medicine that can cure all diseases? You have created money into a regular hospital, so brave!”

Seeing Walter coming in, Doris’s face immediately became very ugly.

She glared at Walter and said coldly: “You are not welcome here! Please go out!”

Walter smiled with interest, and said, “Doris, how come your temper will go up at night?”

After that, he paced to Doris, smiled disdainfully, and said: “Haha, Doris, you are turning so fast now because you got the cure for all diseases. The magic drug?! In our United States, there are often some Huaxia magic sticks cheating money in Chinatown, but as long as they are caught by the federal police, without exception, they will all be sent to jail! But here it seems they have an exception? “

Speaking of this, he couldn’t help but look at Charlie, looked up and down at him for a moment, and asked Doris with a smile, “Is this the magic stick? It looks like he is younger than most of the magic sticks I have seen!”

Seeing Walt's arrogant appearance, Charlie couldn't help but frown.

He saw Walter for the first time, and he didn't know the relationship and entanglement between Doris and Walter.

Even Doris's father was seriously ill and was hospitalized. He had heard about it not long ago, so he was a little confused about the sudden emergence of Walter in front of him, and he didn't know the origin of this blond foreigner.

When Doris heard that Walter described Charlie as a sacred stick, she immediately scolded angrily: "Walter, don't rant here! This is the master Charlie Wade who everyone knows in Aurous Hill! Not the so-called sacred stick in your mouth! "

Walter curled his lips and said disdainfully: "Don't all of you in this place want to be masters of some kind? What qigong masters, metaphysics masters, fengshui masters, there are masters everywhere, in my opinion, they are all f*cking liars! "

Charlie was already a little upset at this time, so he said: "I advise you to respect and think it before you speak. This is my city, not your backyard."

Walter looked at Charlie and said contemptuously: "Boy, I don't want to talk too much nonsense with you. I'm here to talk to Doris about her father. People who have nothing to do with her can get away as soon as possible!"

Chapter 2358

Charlie sneered and said: "You have a big tone, what on earth is it that gives you the confidence to speak out here?"

Walter sneered with an arrogant look: "My name is Walter Hogwitz, your magic stick, have you heard of the famous Hogwitz family in America?"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "Sorry, I have never heard of the Witz family that you are talking about."

Walter said coldly: "I'm telling you! The Hogwitz family is a well-known large real estate developer in the United States. Its business not only covers the United States, but also

has large industries in Canada, the United Kingdom, Germany, and France. King's Manhattan, New York, has a building named after the Hogwitz family!"

Charlie curled his lips and smiled: "You have a building in Manhattan, New York, so you dare to come to this place to show that off. Did you carry that building on your back?"

Walter frowned upon hearing this.

He could hear that the meaning of Charlie's words was to ridicule his mansion in Manhattan, New York, which would not work well in China.

So he shouted coldly: "Boy, although the building can't be moved, the dollars in my account can be circulated around the world anytime and anywhere. This is called hard currency and hard power, understand?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "When you say this, I will understand."

After speaking, Charlie couldn't help asking curiously: "I don't know how much you Hogwitz family are worth in total?"

Walter snorted coldly: "That's naturally over ten billion!"

As he said, Walter waved his hand in disgust, and muttered: "I don't understand what I am doing with you, a god stick!"

Immediately afterward, he directly looked at Doris on the side and went straight to the subject: "Doris, I don't want to talk too much nonsense with you. I have said many things countless times, and my mouth is full of cocoons."

"I'll say it again for the last time. It's uncle's kidney problem. Do you want to agree to my terms?"

"If you don't agree, the kidney source can't be retained!"

Doris subconsciously asked: "Didn't you tell me to answer you in 24 hours? It's just a long time before I reach that point!"

Walter smiled and said: “Sorry, the French suddenly added 50,000 US dollars to the donor in order to grab this kidney source!”

“Now the donor has been a little shaken, and he wants me to settle it down with him as soon as possible.”

“Otherwise, he will sell it directly to the French, so you have to give me a clear answer now. yes or no!”

Charlie asked Doris at this time: “Doris, what’s going on?”

Doris replied: “Master Wade, this Walter is a classmate who was studying in the United States with me. He helped my dad find a successful kidney source in the United States, but the requirement is…”

When talking about this, Doris suddenly became stammered.

Walter’s terms were so shameless that she couldn’t even describe them in words.

At this time, Walter sneered: “My request is very simple, let Doris be my lover for ten years! Give me a few children! Why? Do you have an opinion about this?”

Chapter 2359

In fact, Walter still has a lot of business requirements for Doris, and even wants her to help him hollow out the Emgrand Group.

It’s just that Walter didn’t say this in front of Charlie.

However, Walter had reservations, but it still made Charlie angry and unbearable.

He grabbed Walter by the collar and slapped him with his other hand!

This slap made Walter dizzy, not only half of his face swelled up, but even the corners of his mouth and nostrils began to bleed continuously.

He was so dizzy that he could hardly stand still, Charlie said coldly at this moment, “Remember, any woman is not something you can insult casually!”

He covered his side face in pain, and cursed angrily: “As$hole! Do you dare to hit me?! No one ever dared to raise their hand on me in my entire life! You b@stard dare to hit me in the face!”

Charlie sneered, raised his hand and slapped him fiercely once again. Seeing that his face was swollen into a symmetrical shape and looked like a pig’s head, he said coldly: “Your parents never taught you. Do you have to learn how to behave with your tail caught in someone else’s territory?”

Walter was beaten up, and his heart was already extremely angry.

At the same time, he regretted it very much.

He felt that he was carrying a bodyguard on this trip, but because he came to see Doris, he didn’t let the bodyguard come upstairs. Otherwise, how could he be hit by someone like Charlie?

Walter himself is a tall man and occasionally exercises fitness. The punching force is much greater than that of an average adult. In addition, he is angry at this time, and he subconsciously waved his hands to fight back.

He raised his fist and hit Charlie’s nose.

He has always been insidious, and the tactic he planned in his heart was to smash Charlie’s nose with one punch!

Once the bridge of the nose is broken, the severe pain will make the receiver unable to open their eyes, and the combat effectiveness will drop rapidly!

Immediately afterward, he can directly kick the vital parts below him, completely abolishing all his fighting power!

Walter’s trick is the most detrimental in street fighting. He hits the opponent’s nose with his forehead first and then takes advantage of his lack of preparation to take the key. It often allows people to turn defeat into victory at an absolute disadvantageous time.

However, Walter didn't know what terrible strength the seemingly gentle and even thin man in front of him had!

Walter slammed a punch, thinking that he was already determined to win.

But he thought about it, this punch went out, and when Charlie was about to face the impact, he was suddenly caught by a big hand!

This big hand is so powerful that he suddenly slams a punch, instantly removing all the strength!

Not only that, but he can't even let his fists go forward!

Walter was shocked, and hurriedly wanted to pull his fists back, but in the next second, he discovered that the opponent's strength was so great that he could not shake these big hands with all his strength!

It feels like an ant is pressed at the fingertips of a giant, completely without any ability to resist.

In Walter's opinion, this almost violates the common sense of physics!

In his opinion, even if the opponent is very strong, he can't break away from the opponent's restraint at all, but if he uses all the strength to pull, the opponent's arm must at least move with it?

Even if the opponent is a world champion, it is impossible to get rid of violently, ensuring that his arm is almost motionless.

Only at this moment did Walter realize that he was in trouble!

With such a weird skill, even if the bodyguard follows him up, it is of no use!

So, he immediately put on an extremely flattering expression, and confessed: "Mr. Wade I am really sorry! I have just arrived, but I don't know the rules, and I hope you don't have acquaintance with me..."

Chapter 2360

Charlie grabbed his fist tightly, and asked with a sneer: “What? If you can’t beat me, you will admit defeat? This is what you call the Hogwitz family style?

Walter thought that Charlie would dare to humiliate his family, naturally, he was extremely angry.

However, he knew very well that the disparity in strength between himself and Charlie was too great, and only by recognizing counsel could he minimize the loss.

As for the lost face, it doesn’t matter much, the big deal is when you find the opportunity to get it back a thousand times, a temporary setback is nothing!

Thinking of this, he immediately laughed and said, “Mr. Wade, as you say, the Hogwitz family does have some strength in the United States, but this is China, Aurous Hill, and it is not my turn to be wild here… ..”

After finishing speaking, he pretended to be pious and pleaded: “Mr. Wade, please see that I am the first offender and have already been slapped by you. Just forgive me this time…”

Seeing his face swollen into a pig’s head, Charlie coldly snorted: “You don’t even realize what your biggest mistake is! So, in my opinion, your superficial apology is just nothing more than the skill of getting out of trouble, there is no real intention in it!”

Walter’s scared face turned pale, and he blurted out: “Mr. Wade, you really misunderstood me…I…I know that I am wrong, and I say that with all my intentions. I apologize…”

Charlie sneered, and then suddenly twisted his right hand, and Walter’s wrist broke at the sound of a click.

Walter screamed in pain immediately, and almost collapsed and shouted: “My hand! You…why did you treat me this way! I have already submitted to you!”

Charlie looked at him and said coldly: “The person you should apologize to most is not me, but Doris! You threatened her with your kidney source to achieve your shameful nasty goals. Have you ever thought about it? Want to apologize to her?!”

As soon as Walter heard this, he hurriedly looked at Doris on the side and blurted out: “Doris…I was wrong! I really knew it was wrong! Please don’t be angry with me, and help me with Mr. Wade. Please…please…”

At this moment, Doris felt more or less compassionate.

Although she knew that Walter was a nasty person, in her opinion, Walter’s nastiness was only his own wishful thinking, and she did not agree with him, nor was she intimidated by him.

And looking at the current Walter, he had been beaten badly enough, and even one of his wrists was broken, which is almost the same.

So she said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, let him go, after all, I have nothing to lose.”

Charlie nodded.

He also didn’t want to be familiar with Walter anymore.

The descendant of an American real estate developer, worth tens of billions of dollars, will not be ignored by the government itself, not to mention this is still in Aurous Hill.

Therefore, as long as this Walter rolls farther from now on, he doesn’t bother to be angry with him.

So, he stared at Walter and warned word by word: “From now on, don’t let me see you again, and don’t let Doris see you again, understand?”

When Walter heard this, he immediately felt the granting of amnesty!

He looked at Charlie and nodded like garlic and said: “Mr. Wade, don’t worry, I will definitely not appear in front of you and Doris in the future…”

When he said this, Walter thought in his heart: “Okay, you little thing named Wade, you fucking dare to beat me, and you dare to break my wrist. If I don’t kill you, my name is not Walter!”

Charlie didn’t bother to listen to his nonsense at this time, loosened his hand, and said disdainfully: “Hurry up! Get out of here, now!

Walter nodded again and again: “Yes, yes…I’ll get out of here! Now get out of…”

With that, he turned around and walked out.

At this moment, Charlie frowned slightly, and suddenly called him sternly: “Wait a moment! I have a question for you!”

Chapter 2361

Walter thought he could get away with it, but he didn’t expect Charlie to ask him questions at this time.

So, he was taken aback, turned his head hurriedly, and asked with a smile, “Mr. Wade…what else do you have to order?”

Charlie looked at him and smiled: “It’s not a matter of importance. Just to ask you something.”

Walter breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, just ask!”

Charlie nodded slightly and smiled and asked, “Mercury dichloride, do you know what it is?”

Walter snorted in his heart and replied with pretending surprise on his face: “No…I don’t know…What is mercury dichloride?” At the moment of speaking, Walter suddenly had a sudden heart drop!

With excellent psychological quality, he made his expression not much obvious.

However, Charlie still noticed the imperceptible stiffness and panic on his face.

Almost at this moment, Charlie concluded that Walter must be inseparable from the poisoning of Doris's father!

Therefore, Charlie's expression became gloomy at this moment. He grabbed Walter by the collar and sternly shouted: "If you tell the truth, I will let you die a little bit faster!"

Walter shook his head, again and again, blurting out his innocence. Said: "Mr. Wade...you...are you making a mistake? I don't understand what mercury dichloride is, why did you catch me again because of this... ...."

Doris was also shocked.

Just now, when Charlie asked Walt suddenly if she knew what mercury dichloride was, she felt a little bit in her heart.

She was shocked because she had never thought that her father would be killed by Walter.

Because she had always preconceived that Walter appeared after her father was seriously ill, trying to take advantage of the fire, but she didn't think about it, Walter was actually the initiator of her father's serious illness.

So at that moment, she looked at Walter without blinking, hoping to see if he was lying.

However, Walter's expression management ability is still very strong, so that Doris really did not see anything abnormal from his face.

Therefore, at this moment, she even doubted whether Charlie had made a mistake.

However, Charlie was not bewitched by Walter's innocent expression at all.

He stared at Walter's eyes and said coldly: "I'll give you one last chance. If you still don't tell the truth, what awaits you next maybe the eighteen layers of hell you never thought about before! "

Walter swallowed hard, crying, and said, "Mr. Wade, I really don't understand what you are talking about! I didn't learn chemistry, and I don't understand what mercury dichloride is. I know carbon dioxide. ....."

Charlie nodded lightly and sneered: “Okay, you choose everything yourself. You don’t have to regret it in the future.”

After that, he immediately put his hand in Walter’s pocket. He took out his Apple mobile phone and sneered: “Come on, stretch your face over and let me unlock it. Let me see if there is any shameful deed in your phone or you are clean as you say!”

Walter was frightened, and blurted out: “You cannot invade other’s privacy at your will! I have the right to let a lawyer sue you!”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and said, “Oh, when I hit you just now, you didn’t say that you want a lawyer to sue me? Now as I talk about the Phone, you want a lawyer to sue me? Is there really something shameful on your phone?”

“No…absolutely nothing!” Walter said in a panic: “In my phone, there are all The trade secrets of the Hogwitz family and they are of great importance. If you read it, Mr. Wade, if it leaks out, it will definitely bring great economic losses to the family… “

Chapter 2362

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay if it really causes economic losses, the big deal is that you will be with me here. I am already contented with my own money? For one thing, I Wade never lack money.”

Walter wanted to find an excuse to refuse, but Charlie had already pointed the front camera of his phone at him.

I have to say that facial recognition on mobile phones is really easy to use.

Even though Walter’s cheeks were swollen, the phone immediately unlocked through reading his iris on the face.
Once the phone is open, it is easy to navigate through the app usage and find out what he has been up to recently.

Though the phone language is English, Charlie can still manage to navigate through it.

Although he did not go to university, he received top-notch international education when he was young. Like current international schools, he has grown up in a multilingual environment since he was young.

In particular, Charlie's mother is of Chinese American descent, and English is one of her mother tongues, and she has received top aristocratic education since she was a child. She was not only proficient in English and Chinese but also had a deep experience in Japanese, French, and Spanish.

In China, it seems very rare for a person to speak multiple languages. This is mainly because China itself is not an immigrant country. Most of the population of more than one billion speaks more or less that same language that is Chinese.

The United States is different.

The United States itself is an immigrant country. There are many English-speaking Europeans and many Chinese-speaking Chinese. Because it is very close to Mexico, there are many Spanish speakers as well.

In addition, Japan, South Korea, Vietnam in Asia, Germany, France, and Italy in Europe have had a large number of immigrants to the United States for settlement in the past two hundred years.

The biggest advantage of living in such an environment is being able to come into contact with cultures and languages from all over the world.

Therefore, Charlie also benefited a lot from his mother, and it laid for him a good language foundation since he was a child.

Turning on Walter's cell phone, Charlie's first thing is to read SMS and WeChat.

Although it is all in English, it seems that it is effortless.

Walter's entire face was ashen as hell. He almost desperately said: "You can't read my information record! This is illegal!"

Charlie said coldly while looking through it, "Close your mouth, otherwise, I will cut off your other hand too!"

Walter looked terrified.

He has no idea what to do now.

If he just shuts up, Charlie will definitely find evidence of poisoning Doris's father from the chat records; but, if he doesn't shut up, what will be the result?

At most, Charlie would break his hand again, and then wait for Charlie to turn over the evidence…

Thinking of this, he regretted it very much and wailed in his heart: "I'm such a f*cking looser. Why should I come to the hospital at this time…why… that too without my bodyguards! If I don't come tonight, I might not encounter this b@stard! If I didn't meet this b@stard, I won't be tortured so badly!

For him, this torture is even nothing. If they find out that he ordered someone else to poison Doris's father and get the evidence. His career will be finished. The police will catch him and prosecute him for homicide.

In this case, he will have to spend the next whole decade behind the bars. This is something unacceptable for him.

Chapter 2363

Just when Walter was panicking, he just received a WeChat message on his mobile phone.

The person who sent the WeChat had a Chinese nickname, named A Song.

From the list, It could be seen that what Song had sent was a picture, so Charlie opened the message of Song directly.

It doesn't matter if you look at it, the photo that Song sent is actually a corpse with foam at the mouth!

At this time, the corpse was lying crookedly on a seat in a car. He stared very wide and his expression was very hideous. At first sight, it seemed he had died of poison.

Just when Charlie was surprised, A Song sent another message with a sentence written in English, to the effect: Boss, the man has been killed, I will sink him to Shen Jiang later, don't worry, this clue is definitely Completely broken! "

Charlie immediately flipped through the chat records of A Song and Walter. The chat records of the two did not have a long conversation. Most of them were "finished", "coming soon", "come here soon." ", "Well done." and other such short sentences.

It seems that the two people don't usually use WeChat to communicate very often.

However, Charlie soon discovered that in the chat records of the two, Walter actually sent it to Song in Chinese. The words were: Mercury dichloride!

And, shortly afterward, Walter sent another one in English: "Remember this term, don't make a mistake!" As soon as he saw this word, Charlie's pupils shrank suddenly!

Immediately, he stared at Walter and asked harshly: "Who is this A Song? Why did you ask him to remember mercury dichloride? !" When Doris heard this word, her eyes widened, and she hurriedly walked to Charlie to check.

Seeing that the words "mercury dichloride" appeared in the chat history between Walter and Song, Doris immediately understood what is going on. She questioned Walter angrily: "Walter! I have no grievances with you, and have been classmates for many years, why did you harm my father?!"

Walter trembled in fright, and said stupidly: "I..... I don't have... I really don't..."

Charlie opened the photo of the corpse that Song had just sent, handed it to Walter, and asked: "I will give you one last time. The last opportunity, explain exactly what you are doing, otherwise, you will never want to go back to the United States alive in your life!"

Walter looked at the photo, and the whole person was struck by lightning!

A Song's WeChat message was sent after Charlie took his phone away, so he saw this photo for the first time at this time.

He recognized the corpse in the photo at a glance, the subordinate who pretended to be a courier and delivered the courier to Doris's house!

It seems that A Song quickly executed his order and directly tricked his subordinate to poison him in the car... At this moment, cold sweat was gushing out of his pores, and his heart was already panicked to the extreme.

He was worried that his poisoning of Doris's father would be revealed, but then, even if it was revealed, at least Doris's father was not dead. The Chinese judicial organs would convict him. How long the sentence could be? Short sentences maybe.

However, this subordinate is dead!

Chapter 2363

He instructed A Song to kill that person himself, so he can't escape this intentional homicide!

After all, in Chinese law, anyone who abets others to commit a crime must be punished as the principal offender!

He instigated his men to kill someone, even if he didn't do it himself, once he goes to court, it would be at least life imprisonment!

If the crime of poisoning Doris's father is added, maybe he will be sentenced to a suspended death sentence...

Thinking of this, he suddenly collapsed, knelt on the ground with a puff, and said, "I'm sorry, it's all me." I was confused for a while, I didn't mean it...I didn't mean it..."

Charlie slapped his face and asked: "You instructed your subordinates to kill and say you didn't mean it. Are you fucking kidding me?!"

Walter covered his face and cried and said, "I...I'm just a ghost...I wanted to possess Doris, and I want Doris to leave Emgrand Group resign, then join to help me expand our family's business in China. I wanted her to steal the Emgrand Group's business secrets and help me gain a foothold in China as soon as possible...so...so I just made the move

and wanted to force her to submit…"
When Doris heard this, the whole person was angry!

Doris, who has always been very educated, couldn't control herself at this moment. She slapped Walter angrily and rebuked him hysterically: "Why?! Why did you do this?! My father's life, is it that cheap for you? Your bargaining chip to develop your career and satisfy your animality? Why are you so vicious?! Tell me, why!!!"

Doris's mother heard this, and her blood pressure soared, she shivered and rebuked: " You…you beast!!! You pay back my husband's life!!!" After she finished speaking, she only felt dizzy in her brain, and she lost consciousness and fell straight to the ground.

Doris's face was shocked, and she blurted out subconsciously and shouted: "Mom!" Charlie hurriedly held Doris's mother, and then checked her breath and found that it was just an insufficiency of blood supply to the brain caused by her anger. Life was in danger, so he gently helped her to lie down on the sofa.

At this moment, Walter covered his face and cried bitterly: "Doris, I beg you to forgive me this time, I can call the staff in the United States immediately and ask them to perform kidney removal surgery on the donor. tomorrow morning send over to the uncle for transplant …… "

" I can give you 10 million dollars as compensation if ten million is not enough, then twenty million …… " said Walter crying again and again and begging: "Doris, please, give me a chance! Please, don't hand me over to the police! "

At this time, Walter is not afraid of Charlie, as much as of the police.

He felt that Charlie would beat him up, but his real trouble was the judicial department.

After all, he's not from China, and he doesn't have many personal connections in China. If he is arrested by the police and prosecuted, he would be sentenced to a suspended death sentence.

Walter still has some understanding of Chinese laws. Once sentenced to death with a suspended death sentence, even if he is actively reformed in prison, he will never think of coming out of it for at least twenty years.

He is the eldest son of tens of billions of dollars family, living a life of the most top, most extravagant, most wanton, most presumptuous dude, if he were to go to prison for more than 20 years, it would be more painful than killing him!

When Doris heard his pleading, she suddenly trembled with anger!

She stared at Walter hard and screamed coldly: “I tell you, Walter! In any case, I will not let you escape the law! Wait, I will call the police and get you arrested!”

Walter was so frightened that he cried and wailed: “No Doris…I beg you Doris…Don’t hand me over to the police! Even if you don’t want to forgive me, you must consider uncle’s life! If I really get caught, who will find you the kidney source?! Who will save your father’s life?! As a daughter, you can’t just watch your father die?!”

Chapter 2365

Facing Walter’s dying struggle, Charlie said calmly: “Walter, don’t worry, Doris’s father would not die without your kidney source!”

Walter kept on shaking his head, he said confidently: “Impossible, absolutely impossible! RH-negative kidney source is very difficult to find, without my kidney source, he can only wait to die!”

After finishing, he knelt in front of Doris, crying Said: “Doris, I beg you, as long as you are willing to let me go and don’t hand me over to the police, I can give you 100 million dollars! Please, don’t hand me over to the police. Otherwise, my whole life will be over…”

Doris was about to refuse, and Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Walter, don’t worry, I will never hand you over to the police!”

Walter thought His promise of 100 million U.S. dollars worked, and he hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade, as long as you let me leave Aurous Hill, I will pay you 100 million U.S. dollars immediately after I arrive in the United States!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Friend, Don’t get me wrong, what I said is that I won’t hand you over to the police, but it doesn’t mean that I will let you go. These are two different things.”

Walter looked at Charlie in panic, blurted out: “Then you… …. What do you want…”

Charlie smiled: “Don’t worry, what I want, you will know soon.”
After that, Charlie grabbed his collar. Sternly asked: “I ask you, how many people did you bring to the People’s Hospital this time? Say one less or one more, and I’ll let someone remove your arm!”

Walter shivered with fright, and quickly said: “Lian The driver brought bodyguards, a total of five people…”

Charlie continued to ask: “Where are these people? Where are they?”

Walter said honestly: “They…they are all at the entrance of the lobby downstairs. In the car, there are two cars in total, one is a Rolls-Royce and the other is a Buick Business…”

Charlie nodded, immediately pulled a group on WeChat, brought in Issac and Orvel, and then started a group voice chat.

After the two received them, they immediately connected and asked in their voices: “Master, what do you want?”

Charlie said seriously: “Mr. Issac, Orvel, immediately send your most elite subordinates to help me grabbed all of Walter Hogwitz’s men, and don’t keep any of them!”

After that, Charlie said again: “Oh, yes, he has his men in Aurous Hill People’s Hospital, just outside the lobby of the inpatient department. In the car, a Rolls Royce and a Buick Commercial, there are five people in total. You quietly send someone over and bring them all to me!”

Issac asked in surprise: “Master, why are you conflicting with Walter?”

Charlie asked him:” do you know Walter? Have you met him?”

“No, but I know this person.” “Issac explains:” Hogwarts family, although not in the United States’ top family, but still Some people are famous from this lineage, so people like Walter come to Aurous Hill, and they will be observed.”

“Observed?” Charlie asked curiously: “Did you send someone to follow this piece?”

“Yes!” Issac said: “The task given to me by the Wade family is to control the entire Aurous Hill situation. Not only do I need to clean up and grasp some of the internal conditions of Aurous Hill, but also know the external conditions. Once some people with background come to Aurous Hill, I will make a record of their activities. “

Charlie asked him: “Is this Hogwitz family a real big shot?” Issac thought for a while and said seriously: “Speaking of this Hogwitz family, the backing is not very big, right now?.. …”

He continued to explain: “All the assets of the Hogwitz family add up to about 10 billion U.S. dollars. They are not even in the top two hundred in the United States, but they have some Special background.”

Charlie asked, “What special background?”

Issac explained: “The Hogwitz family and the Rothschild family are more or less related.”

“Oh?”

Charlie couldn’t help but move when he heard the Rothschild family.

He knew that the highest moment of his father’s life was to lead the Wade family and several other families to fight against the economic aggression of the Rothschild family.

That time, he caused the Rothschild family to suffer a lot of property damage and face loss.

Chapter 2366

Therefore, Charlie also suspects that the death of his parents may be related to the Rothschilds.

Because of this, when he heard that Walter and Rothschild’s family having some relationship, he can not help but sigh in his heart: “I did not expect the first time I met with the Rothschilds, even coming so fast.”

So Charlie curiously asked Issac: “The Hogwitz family, and the Rothschild family, what kind of relative relationship is there currently?”

Issac introduced: “At most, it is as distant relatives… After all, the Rothschild family has been in development for so many years. There are tens of thousands of people in their own family named Rothschild. Besides, there are even more relatives with foreign surnames.”

“In other words, Walter’s. Grandma is a member of the Rothschild family, but his grandma’s line is not the core of the Rothschild family, at most, it is equivalent to a gege in the Qing Dynasty, and it is also very important among the relatives of the emperor. The kind of marginalized style.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “I understand…”

Rothschild’s name is almost unknown in this part of the world.

Such a superfamily with a history of hundreds of years, its personnel scale is no less than that of the Qing Dynasty’s relatives and Baqizi brothers in China.

Within such a family, there must be many branches, and there is a clear primary and secondary relationship between these branches.

Just like Charlie’s family.

The line of Mr. Wade’s Zhongquan Wade is only the mainline of the entire Wade Family and the core line of the Wade Family.

As for the branches that cannot be counted across the country, they are all branches without exception.

Some branches are Zhongquan Wade’s own brothers, so the relationship is a little closer.

However, some branches and Zhongquan Wade’s blood relationship is distant, and naturally, they would not have a deep relationship with Zhongquan Wade’s family.

This kind of branch that can’t be beaten by eight poles, although the name is Wade, is too low for the Wade family.

The Rothschild family must be the same.

There may even be more branches than the Wade Family.

Walter's grandmother, although a member of the Rothschild family, is in a very distant line when considered in importance. She speaks lightly and has no sense of existence.

Otherwise, it is impossible for her to marry the Hogwitz family for decades, and the assets of the Hogwitz family are only about 10 billion US dollars.

Issac said immediately: "No problem, Master, I will make arrangements!"

Orvel asked: "Master, what should happen to this group of people after we catch them?"

Charlie ordered: "All his subordinates will be locked up to be fed by raise dogs. Take them to the field, vacate the largest dog cage, strip them naked, and lock them together."

"OK young master." Orvel said hurriedly, "I'll tell the dog farm to hurry up and prepare."

Charlie said again: "Oh right, Orvel, prepare a smaller dog cage, I have another use for it."

Orvel immediately agreed and blurted out: "Master, don't worry, I will arrange it properly!"

Charlie continued: "By the way, Mr. Issac, I still have one more thing for you to do." Issac hurriedly said: "Master, please tell me ."

Charlie said, "You will prepare a complete set of kidney dialysis equipment for me. , Send the whole set of equipment to Orvel's kennel.

In addition, do you have a trustworthy nephrologist in your contact circle? If you have, please refer one to me."

"Dialysis equipment?" Issac hurriedly asked, "Master, Is there any kidney failure among Walter's men?"

Charlie glanced at Walter and sneered: "Not yet, but there will be soon!"

Chapter 2367

“There will be soon?!”

Walter on the side, found himself dumbfounded and whispered…

Then, he was very puzzled: “What will be f*cking soon? This person Charlie, and his words simply are inexplicable…I f*cking hate such people the most, everything they like to say is vague and unclear.

Not sure …” Just when he hadn’t figured out what Charlie meant.

Charlie said to Issac again: “Also, Mr. Issac, think of a way to get me a little mercury dichloride, it is a very useful thing.” As soon as Charlie said this, Walter was struck by lightning!

“Ah?! Why does this Wade want mercury dichloride for?!”

“Also, why has he ordered the people to prepare dialysis equipment for?!”

“Also! He just asked someone to prepare dialysis equipment, and what did he say immediately after? There will be a transplant soon? What is going to happen there?”

“Now, he has asked someone to prepare mercury dichloride again, this…Isn’t this meant to be for me?!” And at this point, Walter felt that the whole body was about to collapse.

He knelt on the ground and crawled in front of Charlie, crying and said, “Mr. Wade, please don’t play with me. If you are not satisfied with the US$100 million, I can add another 100 million for you, please. Raise your hand high, let me be free…”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a serious face: “Walter, we have an old saying in China that says, according to the way of human beings, you can still treat others’ body!”

“You are an American, and you may know very little about Chinese culture. Isn’t this just an opportunity for you to practice it yourself? first hand?”

Walter went crazy and cried again and said even with more desperation, “I don’t want to practice! I don’t want to practice! Mr. Wade, please give me a way out. No matter how much money you need, just say a word, no matter how much money. I am willing to give. Please don’t fix me, I’m still young…”

Charlie smiled and said: “Then I really want to congratulate you. I like to mention that kidney failure at such a young age could be fatal, but you can rest assured that I will keep you connected to the dialysis machine 24 hours a day to ensure that you don’t die.”

Charlie said coldly, “Compared to what you did, I am acting so kind. Am I not?”

Walter wailed in fright: “Mr. Wade, I beg you to forgive me or let me call my dad, and I will ask him how much money he can give you if he does more than he can. How much is it that would be enough for you?”

Charlie smiled and shook his head, and said indifferently: “You don’t have to daydream. From now on, you have completely disappeared in his world, and he can no longer find anything about you. Any clues, in the future, you will lie down in the cage of the kennel, eat what dog eats, drink what that dog drinks, and get dialysis if you need dialysis on the spot!”

After that, Charlie added: “And you can rest assured, compared to your nasty methods, I am much softer than you. You only know that poisoning people, regardless of treatment, and no matter how long the person who was poisoned by you can live, you can be regarded as a bandit that kills or buries.”

But, after all, we are still civilized people. The way we civilized people do things is that since we control the killing, we have to control the burying. Not only will I give you free treatment, but I will also provide you with food and housing. Most importantly, I at least guaranteed you that you will not die in the next ten years!”

After Walter listened to these words, the whole person’s spirit and emotions completely collapsed!

He has been a dude for more than 20 years. Although he has harmed many people, he has never experienced any suffering himself, he has always had his way out no matter what he did.

Right now, Charlie has already pronounced his future, and his future is to stay in a dark dog cage and survive on dialysis. He cannot even imagine such a thing even in his worst nightmares.

Such punishment, for him, is far more terrifying than hell or dying…

He never dreamed that Charlie would be such a cruel character.

Chapter 2368

Only then did he realize how much trouble he had caused in the past!

So he looked at Doris, he saw in her, his last resort. Thus he begged her crying and wailing: “Doris! Please hand me over to the police! I accept all the legal sanctions and I am ready for a just trial, please Doris! Have some pity on me! After all, I am your class fellow. Doris! Please!”

Walter knew very well in his mind. Although it is terrible to go to jail, at least he can go to jail in good health.

If he really falls into Charlie’s hands and leaves his fate to him, it is all torture and terrible agony ahead. Not only will he suffer from various diseases, but he may even die in the kennel in the end.

So in comparison, going to jail is really too humane.

Charlie sneered and ridiculed: “Walter, you have become so fast. You were begging Doris to ask her not to hand you over to the police. How come a few minutes later, you start begging her to hand you over to the police?”

Walter cried out and said, “Mr. Wade…Mr. Wade, please call 110 and let the police take me away. I am a criminal, criminals should accept the sanctions of the law, so don’t bother yourself with giving me justice…”

Then he looked at Doris again, crying and begging: “Doris…please say something, help me beg Mr. Wade, Doris…I kowtow to you…”
Before the words were over, Walter went desperately to the ground and kowtow to the floor. Banging his head over and over on the ground.

Doris didn't say a word at this time.

Charlie just said that he should use his own way to treat his body. Although the methods are a bit terrible, it is the best end for people like Walter.

After all, Charlie still planned to keep him alive, but when he planned to kill her father, he didn't plan to do have any kind of mercy!

If she would not agree to his dirty demands, he would definitely not lend a helping hand to her father!

In the end, in the case of her Dad, death was the only end!

Therefore, Doris knew very well in her heart that at this time she must not have any kindness towards this criminal. She must control the women's urges of sympathy and emotional weakness!

Therefore, she said coldly to Walter: "I'm sorry Walter, you are not worthy of my sympathy for this rubbish! You have created your own fate, and you are all responsible for it!"

Walter was extremely desperate and cried: "Doris, I know I was wrong, I beg you to give me a chance to make up for my mistakes and reform myself…"

"Otherwise, even if you tortured me to death, your father wouldn't be able to turn back time!"

"Everyone is an adult. Since the incident has happened, we should carefully negotiate the follow-up solutions and remedies. This is much more realistic than investigating the fault alone!"

Charlie said coldly before Doris could speak. Walter, from now on, if you say one more word without my permission, then I will extend the ten-year deadline for you with one more year!"

Hearing this, Walter was frightened and dared not say even one word more.

Charlie ignored him but continued to say to Issac: “Mr. Issac, I want you to use all your available relationships. In the past three days, all the surveillance videos of Walter captured in the city must be taken from the surveillance system. Delete it completely, I want other people to be unable to find his whereabouts by any means! Even if the Rothschilds come in person, they must not find any clues that bring them to him!”

Issac said without hesitation: “Master Don’t worry, I will completely erase him from the monitoring records! Even if it is the king of heaven, the great master himself, it will not be possible to find out any whereabouts and clues pointing towards him!”

Charlie smiled satisfied and said: ” Okay, I leave these matters to you and Mr. Orvel. Hurry up and move your men. After you get it done, let me know. I will send Walter to you downstairs. You will take him and his men to the kennel together. It is time for action!”

Chapter 2369

Issac and Orvel moved extremely fast.

Within a quarter of an hour, all of Walter’s men in Aurous Hill, including the A Song who was about to throw the body, were controlled by the two of them.

For Aurous Hill People’s Hospital, Issac came in person.

His men took their guns directly and surrounded the two cars under Walter’s use. As soon as the guns were aimed at the five men, all of them immediately surrendered, and obediently let themselves grabbed by the men sent for the job.

Immediately afterward, all five people were taken into a modified minibus.

And their Rolls Royce and Buick Commercial were driven away by Orvel’s men.

These two cards will be sent directly to a car recycling factory tonight, where they will be disassembled, squeezed into a pile of scrap iron, and thrown into a chain steel furnace.

In other words, after tonight, it would be impossible to find the whereabouts of these two cars.

Afterward, Issac called Charlie and respectfully said: “Master, the five people downstairs in the hospital are all under control, where are you? I’ll send someone over and take that Walter away!”

Charlie said: “Come directly to the No. 1 intensive care unit of the Nephrology Department.”

“OK master!”

Walter, who had not dared to speak anymore, burst into tears when he heard Charlie’s call with Issac.

He really didn’t expect that he would fall into such a trap and see a tragic end.

He thought he was the Raptor crossing the river and coming to Aurous Hill to swim freely, so he naturally didn’t put Doris in his eyes, but wanted to take the opportunity to secure her as a plaything, and then drain her use-value.

However, who could have predicted that there are people like Charlie with hands, eyes, and harsh methods in a small place like Aurous Hill.

Walter regretted it very much, but regret could not solve any problems. From the day he decided to poison Doris’s father, his fate was already doomed.

Soon, Issac took people to the ward.

The moment Walter saw Issac, he seemed to have seen a ghost!

Just now, Charlie and Issac only made a voice call on WeChat. Walt only knew that Charlie was communicating with his subordinates, but Walter didn’t know who his subordinates were.

However, when he saw Issac, his whole body was instantly struck by lightning!

“Issac…Mr. Issac?!” Walter blurted out subconsciously: “You… why are you here?”

When Walter first came to Aurous Hill, out of basic etiquette, he took the initiative to visit Issac.

The reason why he came to visit Issac was that he knew that Issac was the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill. It can be said that he is the person with the strongest background in the city. When he first arrived, he naturally wanted to be familiar with the man calling shots.

However, the two met only at that time.

In Walter's cognition, Issac represents the pinnacle of Aurous Hill's influence, but he never dreamed that Issac would appear here.

Issac looked at Walter, smiled playfully, and said: "Walter when you saw me last time, didn't you say that you have admired the Wade family for a long time? The man in front of you is the young master of the Wade family!"

"What?!" Walter felt his heart being run over by a heavy-loaded train in turn!

"I unexpectedly angered the Wade Family's, Young Master?!"

"What kind of idiot am I that would anger Young Master Wade Family?!"

Chapter 2370

"The Wade Family's strength is at least dozens of times stronger than the Hogwitz Family!"

Thinking of this, Walter really realized how sad and ridiculous he was and how foolish at the same time.

He thought when he came to Aurous Hill that he could do whatever he wanted as long as he avoided Issac, but he didn't expect that he would provoke the Wade Family's young master all at once, let alone Issac!

So, while he kept beating his face vigorously, he cried and said, "Master Wade, I have no eyes and I didn't think I would offend you. I didn't know that Doris was your friend. If I knew it, beat me to death. I won't have any attempts against her…"

Charlie smiled and asked him: “Do you know that Emgrand Group is also my industry?”

“Ah?!” Walter’s eyes widened, and he blurted out: “This…this…I really don’t know about this, Master Wade…if I knew, you can tell, do I look so courageous, I would not dare to have any evil thoughts about the Emgrand Group…”

Before Walter came, he specifically checked the background of the Emgrand Group.

However, because the company was bought by the Wade family as a gift to Charlie, it was not included in the Wade family’s own assets.

He checked, but didn’t understand the background, he thought it was just a real estate company in the province.

In addition, he wanted to quickly gain a foothold in China, and even quickly achieve profitability, and Doris happened to be the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group, so he started with cultivating Doris to make his idea come true.

He always felt that as long as Doris could be controlled by him, he would not only be able to possess Doris, but also draw a part of the blood from the Emgrand Group in order to quickly improve his strength.

But he didn’t even think that the company he wanted to suck blood was actually Wade Family and Master Wade’s property!

This is like a mouse, thinking about the tiger’s food carelessly, it is simply seeking a dead end, no chance of survival!

Issac glanced at Walter at this time, with a bit of pity in his eyes, and thought in his heart: “This Walter can be regarded as a handsome, and talented person, plus the family is also a wealthy business class. The future is limitless for such a progeny.

“But, what is not good for him, he provoked the young master. Isn’t this rushing to fly more than 10,000 kilometers from the United States to die?”

Immediately, Issac looked at Charlie and asked respectfully: “Master, shall I take him away now?”

Charlie nodded: “Take him away.”

Walter was frightened and limp, and blurted out, “Master Wade, please let me go, Master Wade! My grandma is from the Rothschild family. You should have heard of the Rothschild family, right? In the list of Top-notch families, rich and in all countries, and the entire economic and energy lifeline of Europe and America are in the hands of the Rothschild family!”

“If you let me go, I can help you get online with the Rothschild family, and let you cooperate with them. This is good for you and you can get fortunes in days, that you dreamed in years!”

Charlie sneered when he heard it, “I’m sorry, I’m not interested in working with the Rothschild family.”

Seeing that the attempts were unsuccessful, Walter was dying to struggle and said: “If you really insist on locking me up for inhumane torture, once the Rothschilds know about it, have you considered the consequences?”

“Although my last name is not Rothschild, I, nevertheless, have a quarter of my blood from the Rothschild family. Rothschild will not allow anyone to treat offspring with their blood in this way!”

“By then, they will not let you go! They will only make you die worse!”

When Issac heard this, he slapped Walter angrily, and said coldly: “Are you looking for death? When your death is approaching, you dare to speak rashly to the young master, believe it or not, I will cut your tongue?!”

Charlie waved his hand to interrupt Issac at this time, and said calmly: “Mr. Issac, let him say what he wants to say.”

Walter yelled in panic, “I’m done! You’d better consider carefully whether you really want to offend the entire Rothschild family because of me!”

Charlie nodded, smiled, and said playfully: “To tell you the truth, I am not afraid to offend the Rothschild family, because even if they don’t come to me, I will find them sooner or later!”

Speaking of this, Charlie paused slightly, and said in a firm and domineering tone: “I still have a blood debt, and I have to pay for it with the Rothschild family slowly!”

Chapter 2371

Desperate Walter was dragged out of the hospital by Issac’s men.

After he was taken away, all the video surveillance records about him were completely erased by Issac’s men.

In this way, no one can find the video data of him in Aurous Hill, and it is even more impossible to find the trajectory of his activities.

After Walter’s family finds out that he is missing, they will come to Aurous Hill to search again, and they will find that this person is as if he has evaporated.

Before leaving, Charlie talked to Issac and asked him to arrange for professionals to give Walt’s favorite mercury dichloride to him. After he becomes ill like Doris’s father, he will immediately put him on dialysis equipment.

This is the so-called rule of the human body.

For some demons with extremely corrupt character, this method can bring them real punishment.

Doris watched Charlie determine Walter’s fate in such a delightful way with her own eyes, and was very moved.

During this time, she witnessed the whole process of her father’s illness, further deterioration, and unconsciousness.

She can vividly remember the pain her father suffered.

So, after learning that all this turned out to be the poisoning of Walter behind her back, she naturally hated Walter.

If Walter was just arrested, sentenced, and jailed, she would feel that it was too cheap for such a vile person.

As for Charlie's handling method, if she herself, she would not dare to think about it, and she would not be able to realize it.

So the gratitude she felt to Charlie had already shot to an unparalleled level.

So, after Issac took the people out of the ward, Doris closed the door, and the moment she turned around, she immediately knelt in front of Charlie, choked up, and said, "Master, thank you so much for this... ...If it weren't for you, I might never know, all of this turned out to be Walter behind the scenes; if it weren't for you, I might never be able to help my father get justice..."

Charlie hurriedly reached out he helped her up and said seriously: "It's just a matter of my left hand, don't be so polite, this person, Walter, is vicious and sinister, so I am not only helping you but also treating the people they way they deserve."

Doris sighed, choked up, and said: "I didn't, I really didn't expect that for so many years of classmates, Walter would be able to do such nasty things..."

Then, she wiped away her tears, looked at her unconscious mother on the sofa, and asked: "Master, my Mom, she is not okay."

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Auntie is only temporarily unconscious, wipe her face with a cool wet towel and she should wake up."

Then he said to Doris again: "Wake up the aunt first and then give the uncle the medicine. This should heal uncle as soon as he takes the medicine so that you and the aunt will be completely relieved."

Doris was extremely excited, and said quickly: "OK master, give it to me..." After that, Doris ran into the bathroom quickly.

Soon, she took a wet towel and ran out of the bathroom.

She strode to the sofa and carefully wiped her mother's cheek with the wet towel. After a while, she saw her mother's eyelashes move slightly, and then she opened her eyes.

“Doris…” The first thing Leithina opened her eyes was angrily asking: “Where is that Walter? He killed your dad. Don’t let him go!”

Doris looked at her. Charlie glanced at her and said hurriedly to Leithina: “Mom, Walter has already been arrested. It is estimated that he will stay in prison for a lifetime!”

Leithina said angrily: “He killed my husband like this, but it’s too cheap to put him in jail. If your dad can’t be saved him, he should pay your dad with his own life!”

Then, she remembered what her husband was poisoned. She couldn’t control her tears anymore for the suffering and the pain he had suffered, hid her face, and wept bitterly.

Doris hurriedly persuaded: “Mom, don’t worry too much. Mr. Wade found a kind of elixir for Dad, and his Kidney can heal after taking it!”

“What?” Leithina exclaimed, “Just by taking the medicine. Can your dad’s kidney be cured? This… how is this possible… Didn’t the doctor say that kidney failure is almost irreversible?”

Chapter 2372

Charlie said at this time: “Auntie, for most doctors, kidney failure is indeed irreversible, but our ancestors still saved good prescriptions, and the treatment is not so very difficult.”

“Really?!” Leithina couldn’t help feeling excited, choked up, and said: “Then Mr. Wade will take action and save my husband… He has taught and educated people all his life, doing good and accumulating virtue. He has never done anything bad, and he shouldn’t end up like this…”

After she finished speaking, she looked at Doris next to her, grabbed Doris’s hand, and cried, “He used it for more than 20 years. Raising Doris into a talent, he hasn’t seen Doris put on a wedding dress, to marry, to have children. He has not enjoyed the family happiness of three generations…If he just leaves like this, it would be a godless world, so cruel…”

Charlie nodded at this time and said solemnly: “Auntie, don’t worry, as long as uncle takes the medicine I prepared, he will definitely be cured.”

With that, he hurriedly ordered Doris: “Doris, it should not be too late, find a cup and fill half of it with warm water, put the pill I gave you in the warm water to dissolve, and then feed it to uncle!”
When Doris heard this, she nodded hurriedly, subconsciously said: “Okay… Young…”
When the

young master’s words almost blurted out, Doris realized that her mother did not know Charlie’s true identity, so she hurriedly changed her words: “Okay. Yes, Mr. Wade, thank you, I’ll get it right now!”

After Doris finished speaking, she hurried to the coffee table and boiled a little warm water with an electric kettle. After filling half a cup, she took out the red sandalwood box that Charlie gave from his pocket.

As soon as the wooden box was opened, an inconspicuous pill was placed in it.

However, although the pills were not very eye-catching after the box was opened, the refreshing smell of medicine overflowed all at once and quickly filled the entire ward.

This is the blood-saving heart-saving pill refined by Charlie.

Leithina also smelled the scent of the medicine, and for a while, she felt that she was more energetic, so she couldn’t help but exclaimed: “The scent of this medicine is too good! The taste must be much better than the traditional medicine I have been exposed to! It seems to smell so great, it made me feels much more comfortable!”

Doris felt the same way.

When she smelled the scent of the medicine, it felt like a stuffy nose, and suddenly she smelled a strong menthol, and the feeling could even rise instantly.

At this moment, Doris firmly believed in her heart that this medicine could definitely save her father.

Afterward, she put the pill into the water in accordance with Charlie’s instructions.

Just when she was about to find a disposable chopstick to stir, a magical scene happened!

This blood-dissipating heart-saving pill immediately dissolved into the water at a very fast speed as soon as it entered the water, and it melted completely in just two or three seconds!

Moreover, the melted warm water did not become completely cloudy but was in a translucent state like brown sugar water.

Although the color of the water has become darker, it can still be clearly seen that there is no trace of impurities in it.

This made Doris stunned because she had taken traditional medicine many times, especially Chinese medicine granules.

In her impression, almost all traditional herbal medicines cannot be completely dissolved in water. No matter how hot the water is used, no matter how vigorously it is stirred, there will be a little bit of fine medicine residue in the cup at the end of the drink.

However, this medicine is completely dissolved in water instantly without stirring. It can be seen that this medicine is so pure that it contains almost no impurities!

Surprised, she looked at Charlie and asked, “Is it enough to feed this glass of water to my father?”

Charlie nodded, “Yes, if the uncle is in a coma, but if you help him up, more water can still be fed in.”

“Okay!” Doris immediately took the cup into the ward inside, and her mother Leithina hurriedly followed.

The two of them helped Mr. Simmon, who was unconscious, up, and then Doris poured the warm water of the pill in the cup and poured it into his mouth little by little…

This led to a magical scene of cognition…

Chapter 2373

liquid medicine was fed halfway to Doris's father. The mother and daughter were shocked to discover that Simmon's pale, paper-like face suddenly changed a little becoming rosy.

This is what traditional medicine calls the color of blood!

When the human blood is strong enough, the complexion will be ruddy and shiny. Once the blood is insufficient, it will become white or sallow.

Why are terminally ill patients almost pale, even their lips are not even half bloody, it is because the blood in the body has already been exhausted.

This is the case with Doris's father.

Extremely severe kidney failure has long put his life on the line.

His complete body, like a plant on the verge of dying, withered to the extreme.

However, just after the medicine was taken in, his body began to undergo earth-shaking changes.

In the eyes of the mother and daughter, this scene is like watching a documentary on a TV station or say a miracle unfolding in front of their eyes.

In some documentaries, in order to witness nature from the depression of all things in winter to the recovery of the earth in spring, a video camera was used deliberately to take time-lapse photography, filming a forest from the beginning of winter to the blooming of spring flowers, and then played with increased speed.

In this way, the audience can see the whole process of the recovery of all things in nature in a few seconds!

At that moment, everyone will be shocked by the extraordinary craftsmanship of nature.

The mother and daughter at this time witnessed such a miracle!

Doris's father, Simmon, has undergone a radical change in a very short time.

After his skin became rosy and shiny, his breathing became much stronger. It can be seen from the monitor next to him that his blood pressure, which was originally very low, began to rise rapidly in a short time!

After a while, Simmon slowly opened his eyes.

At this moment, the mother and daughter burst into tears with excitement!

Doris laughed and cried and asked with concern: “Dad! How are you feeling, Dad!”

Leithina also cried with joy and asked, “Sim, are you feeling better?”

Simmon’s brain still didn’t react properly. , Hurriedly asked them: “How long did I sleep?”

Leithina hurriedly said, “How long have you slept…You have been in a deep coma for several days!”

“Ah?” Simmon exclaimed: ” I’ve been in a coma for so long?! Why don’t I feel at all? It just feels like I slept for a long time…”

Doris hurriedly asked him, “Dad, how are you feeling now?”

Simmon thought. I thought, I sat upright and moved my limbs, and said in surprise: “It feels pretty good! It doesn’t seem uncomfortable at all. Has the hospital found the source of my kidneys?”

“No.” Leithina blurted out: “We have never been able to find the source of your kidney. Thanks to Doris’s friend who brought you a magical medicine, you woke up!”

Simmon exclaimed, “The magical medicine?! What kind of magical medicine?” Knowing how to explain it, he hurriedly said: “Oh, don’t ask so much. You are not a traditional medicine doctor. How can you understand this magic medicine? Just hurry up to thank Mr. Wade!”

Simmon raised his head. Seeing Charlie standing next to him, he hurriedly said gratefully: “Mr. Wade, thank you so much for saving my life!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Uncle don’t be so polite. I and Doris are good friends. . a little effort from me, nothing else “

Leithina help exclaimed:” Sim, I see your skin color has got better than before. Your physical condition has greatly improved, we should call a doctor to check it!”

Standing at the side of Doris, Charlie asked in a low voice: “It does not matter if the doctor comes to see it.”

Chapter 2374

Charlie nodded and smiled: “It doesn’t matter at all, anyhow, let the doctor come over for a systematic examination.”

Doris hurriedly asked in a low voice, “What should we say if the doctor asks about medicine? after all, in the eyes of the doctor, my dad’s kidney failure is almost irreversible …… ‘

Charlie said with a smile: “Never mind, people’s hospital, doctors would have seen more medical miracle.”

Secondly, Old Jacob, Charlie’s father-in-law, was hit by a car into a paraplegic position and he entered the hospital. All the doctors announced that he could only lie on the bed for the rest of his life, and he could no longer feel any more under his neck, let alone move freely.

However, he cured him with a blood-saving heart-saving pill, allowing him to be alive and kicking on the spot.

At the time, this was also considered a medical miracle. But the credit was given to a genius doctor at the time. Who was a great healer in the eyes of the people?

Not only, no one was questioned, but the doctor was later troubled by Kobayashi Ichairo. At that time, Kobayashi wanted a prescription desperately.

Soon, Leithina ran over with Director Chen who was there for the night shift.

As soon as Director Chen entered the door, he found Simmon sitting on the hospital bed with a ruddy complexion, and he was shocked and dumbfounded.

“Professor Simmon, why… why are you sitting up?!”

Simmon said with a smile: “Director Chen, my daughter’s friend gave me a magical medicine. I feel very good. Don’t Speak of sitting up, if it weren’t for so many tubes, wires, and monitor clips, I think I could get out of bed and play a broadcastable gymnastics!”

“Oh my God!” Director Chen blurted out, “How is this possible? What? Your kidney failure has reached the end stage, and it can only be continued for the time being with dialysis equipment. How can it be done all at once?”

He said, he ran over immediately and carefully checked Simmon’s physical indicators.

It doesn’t matter if you look at it, the more you look at it, the more scared!

He muttered in amazement: “Heart rate is up, blood pressure is up, blood oxygen index is up…”

“The electrocardiogram is also normal…”

He pushed incredulously. Looking at Simmon with glasses, he said, “Professor Simmon Wang, let’s shake hands. See if you can squeeze it hard so that I can feel your current muscle state.”

“Okay.” Simmon immediately stretched out his hand and shook it with Director Chen. A bit of strength.

“Oh!” Director Chen felt the strength in Simmon’s hand and exclaimed: “You can do muscular strength! This is really amazing. You have been in bed for so many days and you lost weight quickly, and it was accompanied by more serious problems. Your muscles atrophy, but now there is still such amount of strength, it is incredible!”

Simmon was surprised: “Director Chen, is this strength still great?”

Director Chen blurted out: “This is all right! You want it! I know that many patients with end-stage renal failure cannot hold hands even as a five or six-year-old child can!”

Simmon was surprised for a moment, and said with an excited smile: “Director Chen! I didn’t use my full strength just now… …”

“What?!” Director Chen blurted out: “I haven’t used all my strength? Then you can feel it with all my strength.”

Simmon nodded, his hands gradually increased, and Director Chen still looked shocked at first. , But immediately afterward, his expression gradually became a little ugly.

Then, he suddenly yelled, “It’s okay! It hurts! It hurts!”

Simmon quickly let go, with an apologetic expression: “I’m sorry, Director Chen, got carried away…”

“It’s okay .” It’s okay…” Director Chen shook his hand, and quickly rubbed it with his other hand, blurting out: “You are really incredible! I’m a few years younger than you, and your hand is more powerful than mine, which is still big! So far, all your indicators are normal. What a miracle!”

As he said, he hurriedly said: “Professor, wait a minute, I’ll let the nurse come over to draw your blood, and take the time to check your blood creatinine. If your blood creatinine is also normal, then that means you are completely cured!”

Chapter 2375

Serum creatinine is an important indicator for judging the degree of kidney damage.

The higher the blood creatinine value, the higher the degree of kidney damage.

For a normal adult, the value of blood creatinine is generally within 133. Exceeding this value indicates that the kidney has been damaged.

Once the value exceeds 450, it can be assessed as renal failure, if it exceeds 700, it is basically in the category of uremia.

And Mr. Simmon's blood monitoring at noon today showed that his blood creatinine index has reached more than 1,500!

Therefore, he wants to know if he is really getting better now, or even healed, the blood creatinine index is the most important reference standard.

Soon, the nurse rushed over.

Seeing Mr. Simmon's sudden energetic appearance, the nurse was shocked to speak. It took a long while to recover after Director Chen's reminder, and quickly collected Simmon's blood.

The blood was rushed to the laboratory for testing, and the results took 20 minutes at the earliest.

Just as everyone was waiting for the blood result, Simmon clutched his stomach and asked his wife Leithina awkwardly: "My wife, do you have anything to eat? I suddenly feel so hungry…I am hungry. My stomach is making sounds…"

Leithina wiped her tears and choked sob: "You have been in a coma these days, and your stomach is also showing signs of exhaustion. The doctor said that even the nasal feeding method of intubating the esophagus from the nose is not suitable, so it has always been maintained by infusion of nutrients. I didn't prepare anything to eat…"

Doris hurriedly said: "Dad, what do you want to eat, I will bring it from outside for you!"

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly asked Director Chen: "Director Chen, what does my dad need to avoid now?"

Director Chen said: "Your dad has been eating no food these days, and his body consumed a lot of time under this condition. It is still necessary to quickly supplement nutrients and calories, but he cannot eat spicy food."

Simmon hurriedly said, "Doctor Chen, can I have some roast duck buns? It would be even better if I could have a bowl of duck blood soup!"

If people in Aurous Hill select ten favorite foods, duck blood soup and roast duck buns will definitely be on the list.

Duck blood vermicelli is made by boiling duck blood, duck intestines, duck liver, and vermicelli;

The roast duck bun is similar to the Eastcliff roast duck method, but the roast duck is used as the stuffing of buns and wrapped in the buns.

Simmon was a native of Aurous Hill, so he thought of these when he thought of eating something.

After listening, Director Chen nodded and said with a smile: “These are all okay, but duck blood soup must be without chili peppers.”

Doris hurriedly said: “Then I will bring it right away!”

Charlie on the side said: “Doris, I will go with you.”

Doris knew that if she left, Charlie would stay here alone to face her parents, more or less embarrassed, so she said: “Then let’s go together…”

Just when Charlie was about to leave with Doris, Doris’s mother Leithina hurriedly said: “Oh, Doris, Wade is a distinguished guest and a great benefactor of our family. Don’t let Wade run around while you buy things. , There is a restaurant on the opposite side. You can buy it directly and let Wade rest here for a while, just to have a few words with your dad.”

When Doris saw this posture, her heart suddenly became nervous.

She knows her mother too well.

In the past two years, she has been getting older and older, and her mother has been urging her to find a partner to marry and have children.

After all, in the eyes of older generations, women who are over twenty-five years old have to hurry up to get married. At this time, career and school are not more important than marriage.

But Doris has been busy working in recent years. The rapid rise of the Emgrand Group before has a lot to do with her going all out.

It is precisely because of her career that Doris is already twenty-eight years old, but she still has no relationship with anyone, which makes her parents very anxious.

Chapter 2376

Before, her parents didn't find some suitable men for her. Simmon even wanted to introduce a protégé of his own to her, but she didn't even manage to take the opportunity to meet or have a meal.

Right now, Doris found that her mother seemed to have a very good impression of Charlie. Now that she wants to leave Charlie, she must want to ask Charlie some personal information, or maybe even want to test her relationship with him, by the way, embarrassing her and Charlie.

So she hurriedly said: "Mom... Charlie is a young man, and there is a generation gap with you. If you can't let us go together, don't embarrass!"

Leithina hurriedly said: "Look at what you said, although your dad and I are a little older, we also know a lot about young people, OK?"

Charlie smiled and said at this time: "It doesn't matter Doris, you go shopping, don't delay uncle's urge for eating any longer. I will chat with my uncle and aunt for a while."

Doris was very embarrassed. She was afraid that her mother would talk nonsense or inquire nonsense things from Charlie, but Charlie himself had said that he would stay with her parents, and she had no way to continue to force him.

In desperation, she had no choice but to say to Charlie: "Then trouble you to stay here with my parents, and I will be back right away."

As she said, she remembered something, and hurriedly asked: "It's so late, are you anxious to go home? It won't delay you too much, right?"

Charlie waved his hand: "If something is wrong, I can leave any time."

Doris nodded: "Then I will go first."

After finishing speaking, she asked her mother Leithina: “Mom, don’t talk to Charlie, I will be back soon!”

Leithina waved her hand and said, “Oh, don’t worry, what can mom talk to others about? Just chat a few words, don’t worry about it, go ahead!”

Doris had no choice but to leave the ward nervously.

As soon as Doris walked away, Leithina looked at Charlie with a smile, and asked, “Wade, how old are you this year?”

Leithina had a very good impression of Charlie.

Not only because Charlie helped her family with a big favor and saved her husband, but also because of his handsome appearance and talent. Seeing that he is a talented man and goes well with her daughter Doris, she thought of it as an exceptionally good match, he is indeed a suitable person to be a son-in-law.

Charlie didn’t know what Leithina was thinking about. When he saw her asking the question, he hurriedly replied with a smile: “Auntie, you don’t need to be so polite. Just call me Charlie. I will be 27 years old soon.”

Leithina nodded, smiled, and said: “Then aunt will not be polite to you!”

After that, Leithina asked: “Charlie, what do you do?”

“I…” Charlie was really stopped by Leithina all at once.

“What kind of work am I doing? hmm. I used to do house chores full time like a woman. But now Mother Elaine has taken over most of it…”

“But now her leg is broken, I have to help more or less…”

“In the final analysis, I am now considered to have got rid of the status of a full-time woman like a man at home, so for my current occupation you can call me a private entrepreneur?”

"Well... it's almost a private entrepreneur. After all, there is an Emgrand Group and a JiuXuan Pharmaceutical."

Thinking of this, Charlie said with a smile: "Auntie, I now own two small companies, so I am a self-employed entrepreneur."

When Leithina heard this, she smiled and said: "The self-employed are also very good! Although the self-employed may not earn so much, they are relatively free! For you young people, earning more and less is not the best. The most important thing is happiness and freedom!"

As she said that, she couldn't help sighing, and said: "I always said to Doris, don't have such a strong entrepreneurial spirit, you can live a wonderful life with more money, and there is no need to make yourself so tired every day, but this child just doesn't listen..."

Speaking of this, Leithina looked at Charlie and said seriously: "Charlie, in the future, you have to help Auntie to persuade her, let her take advantage of her young age, good relationship skills, and her ability to travel around the world. Isn't this better than making money by holding your head down? Isn't it?"

Chapter 2377

Charlie didn't get to Leithina's point for a while, but he was more or less embarrassed when he heard that.

After all, Doris is his own employee.

Although the Emgrand Group is his own, the entire Emgrand Group's operations, management, and development are almost entirely handled by Doris alone.

In contrast, he is a hand-off shopkeeper.

If it is true that Doris quits her job to fall in love and travel around the world according to what Leithina said, it would be tantamount to leaving the Emgrand Group behind.

From his heart, naturally, he didn't want this situation, after all, who would let his capable person not do business and run around the world.

However, he was also very clear in his heart that it was chatting with Doris's parents anyway, so just follow their words and talk down. It's no mistake.

So, he smiled and said: "Auntie, what you said is very reasonable, in fact, when you are young, you should go out to experience the world and enjoy life…"

When Leithina heard Charlie say this, she immediately nodded with a smile and said, "Yeah! It seems that you and Auntie have the same ideas. When you look back, you can help Auntie to persuade Doris. Anyway, you are also a self-employed person. Yes, self-employed people have relatively free time. After she quits her job or takes a long vacation, you two can go on a trip together."

"Me?" Charlie was stunned, and couldn't help but smile: "Auntie, my time is not as free as you think, there are still many things…"

Leithina waved her hand and said earnestly: "Listen to your aunt's advice, if you at this age, if you don't enjoy life well, and you will get married and have children in the future, then you will really be tired to death!"

After speaking, Leithina couldn't help feeling: "My husband and I had been wanting and tired from the time I was pregnant with Doris. At that time, I thought that it would be easier for us to live our way once the child is born, but later we realized that the lie got much harder after her birth."

"Later, we thought, it would be nice to wait for the child to go to kindergarten, but we really waited for her to go to kindergarten and found that things were more troublesome!"

"Not only to pick up and drop off her every day, but also to pay attention to her comprehensive development of moral, intellectual, physical, and artistic faculties. After class, she had to learn musical instruments, dance, and calligraphy. Every day he rode a bicycle to take her to class with teachers from Aurous Hill;

"When you enter elementary school, you must not only pay attention to hobbies but also pay attention to your children's learning. Then there are small promotion, junior high, high school entrance examination…There is no time period in which it is really easy. ….."

Sitting in the hospital bed, Simmon couldn't help but sigh: "Yes! From the time I was pregnant with the child until the child was admitted to college, this is really real life. It has been a lot of hard work over the past ten or twenty years. "

Leithina couldn't help sighing: "So, you young people must enjoy life while you are young!"

"The best golden years of a person's life is the ten years from 20 to 30!"

"In these ten years, you have a relatively complete outlook on the world, outlook on life and values, and the ability to distinguish right from wrong. You have even achieved financial independence to a certain extent. You have finally begun to break away from the control of your parents and experience adult free life……"

"If you don't grasp it well or enjoy it in the next ten years, you will definitely regret it in the future!"

Charlie nodded in agreement. When he was young, he also had a lot of fantasies.

The education of his parents has never done anything to help him grow up or hope his son will become a dragon.

When he was young, his mother would always tell him: life is short and the world is big. I hope you can be a happy person, a person who can travel all over the world and eventually reap happiness and live up to this life.

If those accidents don't happen, the Wade Family's financial resources were enough to support Charlie's economic freedom from childhood to age, and enough to support him to pursue his dreams when he was in his twenties.

And Charlie has never put money in his eyes, so after he reaches adulthood, he will not get involved in family fights.

In that case, he is likely to be indulged in traveling the world every day.

Chapter 2378

Maybe to conquer Mount Everest, maybe go skiing in the Alps, go on vacation in France, go to Antarctica, or go diving in Tahiti.

But it was the accident that changed his life trajectory drastically.

Originally, he was the world's top rich child, within a population of six or seven billion in the world, and no more than one hundred people who can reincarnate so well.

However, after eight years of age, he became the poorest and most miserable orphan.

Compared with other orphans, he has had a harder life.

This is because he not only had no father and no mother like other orphans but also lived in an orphanage like other orphans.

In his young heart, he still had to endure the pain of the murder of his parents, endure the unshakable hatred, and endure the huge gap from heaven to hell.

In a blink of an eye, nineteen years have passed.

The little boy who stood crying to death at the entrance of the orphanage has now grown into a 27-year-old adult man.

As Leithina said, the best age in life is in the ten years from 20 to 30. However, for Charlie, seven years have passed out of golden ten years.

Charlie couldn't help asking himself: "I have not had any chance of enjoying life in the past seven years. What will happen to the next three years? If the feuds of my parents have not been reported in these three years, then my golden ten years will pass. ……"

At this point, Charlie felt a little lost in his heart.

However, he never resented the past nineteen years of life.

Although in these nineteen years, the first fifteen years were lonely and helpless, and the next three years suffered all kinds of cynicism, it can be said that he has tasted all the hardships in the world.

Leithina thought that after a few words of her own, Charlie seemed to be a little confused. Deep down he couldn't help asking herself: "Did I accidentally say something wrong? Why does this man feel like he is worried now?"

Just she was thinking about it, Doris ran back out of breath.

Holding two plastic bags in her hand, she was still gasping for breath and said with some difficulty: "Dad...Mom...I...I bought The meal. It is ready. Hurry... eat it..."

Leithina saw her daughter babbling and hurriedly asked: "Doris, what's wrong with you?"

Doris hurriedly said: "Nothing, I just ran a little faster just now. I feel a little bit off breath, so I just need to rest for a while..."

Simmon couldn't help but said distressedly: "Oh, what are you doing so fast? Walk slowly, just buy slowly, not need to hurry."

Doris said unnaturally, "Dad, aren't you hungry? You have not been eating for so long, I am afraid that you will lose your body from starvation..."

In fact, Doris was ashamed, to tell the truth.

The reason she ran so fast was that she was afraid that her parents would say something that shouldn't be said to Charlie.

That's why she deliberately ran faster, trying to compress the time that her parents and Charlie spend alone.

At this moment, the little nurse also rushed in and blurted out in surprise, "Director Chen! The patient's blood came out, and the blood creatinine is only 45!"

Chapter 2379

"45?!"

Hearing this value, Director Chen was completely confused.

From 1500 to 45? Isn't this amazing?

Doris's family of three is more sensitive to this data.

After all, as early as a few years ago, Doris's father had already suffered from uremia. This family of three has been treated for a long time.

They are very clear about the numerical range of blood creatinine, and each different range represents what kind of state the kidney is in. They are even more clear.

The relatively broad normal value of blood creatinine is between 40-130.

So, when they heard the number 45, the family of three burst into tears with excitement!

Doris remembered something, and then asked Director Chen: "Hello Director Chen, I seem to remember the value of 45. For normal people, is it not more or less low?"

What Doris said is wrong. The value of 45 is almost at the minimum, so it is actually a bit low for most normal people.

Generally speaking, the blood creatinine index of adult men is mostly in the range of 70 to 80 to 100.

Director Chen couldn't hide his excitement and said, "This is actually normal. Your father fell ill during this period, he lost weight very quickly, his body became very weak, and there was also a certain degree of malnutrition. In this case, blood creatinine will definitely be low. I guess your father will be able to maintain the best value of around 70 or 80 after a few days of recuperation!"

Doris's suddenly relaxed a lot, she hurriedly asked: "Director Chen, is my father's current situation healed?"

Director Chen nodded and said confidently: "Healed! It must be healed! This is simply amazing!"

Doris was so excited that she turned to look at Charlie, her eyes flushed.

She has many words of gratitude to say, but it feels like a stalk on her lips.

This is because, in her opinion, this kind of life-saving kindness is too great. If she always thanked him, she would appear to be very insincere, not even religious enough.

Although Leithina knew that her husband should have recovered, she hadn't been fully corroborated before. Now the blood creatinine results have come out, completely dispelling all the doubts in her heart, and she couldn't help but burst into tears.

Immediately, she looked at Charlie, and suddenly knelt in front of Charlie, and said gratefully: "Mr. Wade...thank you...I really appreciate you...I don't have words to express my gratitude..."

Seeing this, Charlie hurriedly stepped forward to help her up, and said: "Oh, auntie, what are you doing? Get up..."

Leithina choked up at this moment: "I feel that your kindness is too heavy for our family, and I really don't know how to thank you..."

Speaking of this, Leithina sighed: "Mr. Wade, I am not a fool. The medicine you gave us has such a magical effect. If it is sold to those top rich people, it will be priceless, not to mention tens of millions. It is hundreds of millions, and it is very worthwhile for those rich people whose lives are hanging by a thread."

Although Leithina is not a university professor, yet, she is also a age seasonged intellectual.

Chapter 2380

The advantage of an intellectual is that although she may not really understand medical matters, she has a more accurate knowledge and judgment on many things than ordinary people.

Doris stepped forward to help her mother, crying and said: "Mom, don't worry, Charlie saved my father, and I will repay him as a cow and a horse..."

Leithina nodded lightly and choked up: "Mr. Wade, you will be our great benefactor from now on..."

Mr. Simmon on the hospital bed couldn't help but flushed his eyes and said seriously: "Mr. Wade, you saved this old life. If you have any use of uncle in the future, please never ever hesitate. My heart and soul will not hesitate. I owe my life to you !"

Charlie smiled helplessly, shook his head lightly, and said seriously: "Uncle and aunt are serious. Doris is my friend. It's just friends helping each other. Doris usually doesn't help me less. It's kind of repaying for her favor."

When Doris heard this, she was deeply moved.

She knew what Charlie meant, and she definitely felt that she didn't bother to help him take care of the Emgrand Group.

However, she was very clear in her heart: "It is my job to take care of the Emgrand Group, and it is my job..."

"I have taken the young master's salary and have to serve the Emgrand Group. This is justified, so it's not that I helped the young master at all."

"Furthermore, the young master doubled my salary just after he took over the Emgrand Group. I work hard for him. Isn't it right..."

Just when she was ashamed, Director Chen, who was always talking on the side, plucked up the courage to ask, "You little brother, can I ask you a question?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Director Chen, please."

Director Chen hurriedly asked: "I want to dare to ask, what kind of medicine did you give Professor? Of course, if there are any secrets involved and cannot be said, I understand it 100%!

Charlie smiled slightly: "It's not a secret. It's just that I asked for this medicine from the genius doctor Tianqi. It is said that the genius doctor Tianqi is not the creator of this magic medicine. His old forfathers accidentally got a small amount of ancient stock. The medicinal secret passed down by the doctors was originally very small, I happen to be luck to find a small part of it."

When Director Chen heard this, he suddenly realized that he patted his thigh and said with emotion: “I remember! Last time he was in our hospital, there was a patient with high paraplegia, just because he took the magical medicine brought by Tianqi, he instantly recovered. It is said that the medicine used for the ancient gods at that time was the ancient traditonal medicine whose prescriptions were lost. I never thought that this medicine is so magical that it could not only cure high paraplegia, but also cure the irreversible acute renal failure in the eyes of modern medicine…. ..”

Having said this, he couldn’t help but feel sorry for a while, and said in a rather melancholy manner: “Our ancestors left so many magical things, but it’s a pity that we don’t even have the ability to store them well. If this magic medicine, if it can be rediscovered and reproduced, it is really the gospel to the people of the world…”

Charlie nodded and smiled, without speaking any more.

Director Chen checked the time and said, “Oh, it’s almost eleven o’clock. I have to go to other wards for rounds first, so I won’t bother too much.”

Doris hurriedly sent Director Chen out. After she came back in, Charlie also said, “Uncle, aunt, Doris, it’s really late, I have to go back first.”

Leithina hurriedly said: “Oh, Mr. Wade, why so anxious, let’s sit a little longer!”

Doris on the side was afraid that her mother would show too much enthusiasm for Charlie, so she hurriedly said, “Mom, this is a hospital ward, not home. How can anyone stay in the ward for a so long?”

After speaking, she hurriedly said: “Furthermore, Dad is completely healed now. Let’s go home quickly. The hospital feels too depressing for me during this period. I don’t want to stay here for a minute. .”

When Leithina heard this, she had to say to Charlie with some regret: “Mr. Wade, I will not keep you today. Tomorrow I will cook a big meal at home, thank you very much, you must come!”

Chapter 2381

Charlie thought that Leithina suddenly wanted to invite him to her house for dinner.

Thinking of finding an excuse to decline, Leithina waited for him to speak and hurriedly said: “It happens to be Saturday tomorrow, Doris will not go to work. She can help me at home and make more dishes.”

Simmon on the hospital bed also spoke in agreement: “Yeah, Mr. Wade, come home to have a meal, just take it as an act of thank you from us.”

However, Simmon is far from knowing that Charlie had actually been to his house earlier.

Seeing that both Leithina and Simmon said so, Charlie was somewhat embarrassed.

He didn’t really want to agree to the meal, but he felt it was difficult to refuse at their face.

Just when he was a little bit hard to get off the topic, Doris hurriedly said: “Mom, I have something to do tomorrow. The company has to work overtime, some other day?”

“Ah? You will work overtime tomorrow?” Leithina was very dissatisfied and said, “Why do I have to work overtime on weekends?”

In fact, Doris didn’t really want to work overtime, but she saw that her parents might have a good impression of Charlie, and guessed that her parents might want to take advantage of the opportunity to invite Charlie to dinner to learn more about him.

Therefore, she also guessed that her parents must not know that Charlie is now married, otherwise, they would certainly not be so direct.

So, she planned to postpone the matter of inviting Charlie to eat at home, and then clarify the words with her parents. Even if Charlie’s true identity cannot be told to them, at least she must let them know that Charlie already has a wife. As her husband, let them stop thinking about it.

Thinking of this, she said very seriously: “Mom, I really have something to do tomorrow, not only tomorrow but also a lot of things the day after tomorrow. It is really busy lately, or let’s not make an appointment this week, next week Look at the time, we will see about it again?”

Leithina heard what she said, and knew there was no way to continue. What she wanted was Charlie to come to the house to have dinner with their family of three, but if her daughter had something to do, she and her husband invited Charlie to eat at home, more or less It's also strange.

So she had no choice but to say: "Well, then I will not ask Mr. Wade to come to eat at home this week. Next week, depending on your work situation, let's make an early decision and try to invite Mr. Wade to come home for dinner. "

After she finished speaking, she looked at Charlie again, and said with an apologetic expression: "Mr. Wade, I'm so sorry, so let's make an appointment next week. What do you think?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Auntie, I can do it."

Leithina hurriedly said to Doris again: "Doris, you won't be allowed to work overtime on weekends next week!"

Doris said embarrassingly: "I don't have the final say whether to work overtime or not. If there is really something important for me to do this week, I can't just leave it behind!"

Leithina said with some dissatisfaction: "You are too hard every day, why does your boss arrange so much work for you? Isn't this squeezing employees?"

When Charlie heard this, he felt a little embarrassed.

After all, he is the boss who squeezed employees in Leithina's words.

Charlie said at this time: "Uncle and Aunt, it's getting late, I won't bother you much."

Leithina knew that she was wasting a lot of time for Charlie, and hurriedly said, "Okay Mr. Wade, Auntie will let you go, and let Doris send you to the parking lot."

Charlie smiled and said, "No need Auntie, I can just go by myself."

Doris hurriedly said: "Charlie, or... I will send you off!"

Charlie waved his hand: “After Doris, you don’t send me off. Stay here to accompany my uncle and aunt. In addition, if the uncle is going to be discharged tonight, you have to hurry up and finish the discharge procedures. “

Hearing this, Doris did not insist anymore.

She was very grateful and said to Charlie: “Thank you so much for what happened today…”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t be so polite, you can stay, I’m leaving.”

Chapter 2382

Doris sent Charlie to the door, seeing Charlie leave, only then returned to the ward.

As soon as she entered the ward, Leithina hurried over, took Doris’s hand, and asked with concern: “Doris, what is the relationship between that Mr. Wade and you?”

Doris hurriedly said: “It’s just an ordinary friendship.”

“Ordinary friend?” Leithina hurriedly asked her when he heard this, “Then you have a good impression of Mr. Wade in that respect?”

Doris said in a panic: “Ah? I…I don’t have one!”

Leithina shook her head, and said with a face of disbelief: “you’re cheating with your mother? I can tell at a glance. You must have a good impression of Mr. Wade!”

Doris suddenly didn’t know how to answer.

She naturally had a good impression of Charlie in her heart, and she also had a deep affection.

Especially this time, Charlie not only helped her punish Walter who poisoned her father, he even saved her father’s life with a precious magic medicine.

This made her feel good about Charlie to an unprecedented height.

However, she was very clear in her heart: “Charlie is a dignified young master of the Wade family, and an Emgrand group alone is worth more than 100 billion. How can this be possible with him?”

“Not to mention, he is already married, and even his wife and her deal with work together…”

Thinking of this, Doris still didn’t understand more or less: “Why did Charlie marry that girl? She has been in contact with her several times, and she looks really beautiful, but the real ability to do things is actually not outstanding… …”

“If Charlie hadn’t been helping her secretly, she wouldn’t have been able to get the cooperation of the Emgrand Group for her family Group…”

“Even the design studio she started her own business, the overall strength is not top-notch, if it follows the normal process, her studio will not be able to get any project from the Emgrand Group, not even capable of bidding for the Emgrand Group Project qualifications.”

“However, it is precisely because Charlie spoils her that he builds bridges for her and paves the way…”

“Furthermore, her family conditions are not very good either. When the Group was at its peak, it was just a very trivial and third-rate family…”

“and so……”

“In terms of ability, she herself is no worse than Charlie’s wife;”

“On family, even in terms of the family…”

“Even in terms of looks, I dare not say that she is inseparable from her, but at least it is not much worse…”

“It’s a pity that Charlie chose that girl, a girl who is not so brilliant. This is pure luck. She may not have this opportunity in her life…”

Thinking of this, Doris couldn’t help feeling a little melancholy.

At this time, Leithina said earnestly: “Doris, mom really thinks that you and Mr. Wade are really a good match, and Mr. Wade, the young man, is really good. People are so concerned about our family’s affairs. he is also interesting to you, plus you are also interested in him, can’t you follow the flow of the boat and focus on development?”

When Doris heard her mother’s words, she was a little embarrassed, she blurted out: “Oh mom, what do you think… Charlie is already married!”

“Ah?!” Leithina immediately exclaimed when she heard this answer, and asked in disbelief: “You said Mr. Wade is married?! Really?!”

Doris said helplessly: “Of course it is true…Can I lie to you about this kind of thing?”

Suddenly, Leithina became very sorry, and said with a sigh, “Hey, why do you think these good boys are all married…”

Chapter 2383

Hearing her mother’s emotion, Doris was also very melancholic in her heart.

In her heart, she was full of affection for Charlie.

But unfortunately, she knew that she almost had no chance.

The only thing that can be done is to work well in the Emgrand Group and take the Emgrand Group to a higher level, in order to return Charlie’s kindness to her, and at the same time to relax her deep feelings for Charlie.

When the mother saw the daughter being silent, of course, she felt very distressed. She gently took Doris’s hand and said seriously: “Good girl, mom used to urge you to get married earlier, but now, mom understands that some things are wrong. It’s difficult to get it done, so you will work and live according to your own ideas in the future, and Mom will no longer point fingers at your life and work.”

Simmon on the side could not help but sigh: “Doris, your mother is right! We used to look at your own problems from the perspective of our thinking. This kind of perspective does lack respect for you, and nosy in your own affairs. You are the master of your own destiny, your parents will never interfere again…”

When Doris heard this, she was grateful.

There is always a lack of generation gap between children and their parents, and there are various misunderstandings that develop over a period of time.

But in fact, this generation gap and misunderstanding arise not because of material things or money, but because of a lack of understanding between the two generations.

Parents lack understanding of their children, and children do the same with their parents.

Just like the current parents, most of them hope that their children can be admitted to a good university, find a decent and profitable job, and then settle down in a city as large as possible, and have a smooth life.

But they never know, nor try to find what their children want.

Maybe their children don't want to be admitted to a good university, they just want to pursue their hobbies;

Maybe they don't want to make a lot of money in big cities, they just want to travel around the world with their own ideals.

Maybe they don't want this life to be too smooth so that the smoothness is a little flat.

Maybe they just hope to feel the magnificence of so many lives in their only one life.

It's like, many times, parents will look for a partner with very good overall conditions for their children. In their eyes, the child can marry such an object, and it will be absolutely safe and carefree for a lifetime.

However, children do not pursue stability and carefreeness at all as they thought. What they pursue is a vigorous and unforgettable love.

This is why, all the great books on love in ancient and modern China and abroad, almost all have a tragic core of rebelling against their parents for love, and ultimately choosing to die in love.

Romeo and Juliet in the West are such a story, and Liang Shanbo and Zhu Yingtai in China are also the same.

Therefore, this misunderstanding between parents and children is not a phenomenon unique to modern society but almost runs through the entire history of human development.

Doris has always felt that her parents do not understand her enough, that they do not understand her ambitions, nor do they understand her feelings.

They feel that she has no need to do her best for the work, and even they take it as a hurdle and delay in her private life.

They also feel she should find a boyfriend who can understand all aspects as soon as possible, get married and have children as soon as possible, and settle in her life.

Once upon a time, Doris felt distressed because of the urging of marriage at home.

Chapter 2384

At that time, her greatest wish was for her parents to understand her one day.

Unexpectedly, at this moment, this wish has finally come true!

Thinking of this, Doris's eyes were flushed and her nose was sore that she almost burst into tears.

In order to prevent her parents from crying, Doris hurriedly said to the two of them: "Dad and Mom, you two will wait for me for a while, I will go through the discharge procedures now, let's go home at the earliest!"

……

Just when Doris went through the discharge procedures for her father, Issac and Orvel had already captured Doris's American classmate, Walter Hogwitz, the eldest son of the American Hogwitz family, and all of his men as well. All of them were in the kennel.

Orvel, the kennel owner, not only raises the fighting dogs but also handles a lot of gray things. So from the time of construction, a lot of thought was spent on the building of this place.

First of all, Orvel's kennel farm was built in a relatively remote suburban area, which was originally large and sparsely populated. In order to further eliminate future problems, Orvel also registered an agricultural technology company. All the cultivated land around a large factory was rented.

Orvel rented this cultivated land to cover the place from people's eyes and ears, so in order not to make people doubt, he also specially selected a section of cultivated land around this establishment for horse raising.

In this way, the kennel is safer and it will not attract the attention of outsiders and law enforcers.

Not only in the periphery, special attention is also paid to internal safety as well. Inside the kennel, the security equipment is the more complete, modern, and best one.

The fence of the kennel does not seem to be high. From the outside, there is no mention of high-voltage power grids and Tribulus. It does not seem to be a very important place.

However, on the inside of the wall, there is a high-voltage power grid one meter wide across ninety degrees.

For those locked in it, the high-voltage power grid is just above their heads, and it is impossible to climb up, so there is no way to escape.

Inside the kennel, there is a huge row of kennels. These kennels are all steel-welded iron cages with only a very strong iron fence.

The locks of each iron fence doors are not ordinary mechanical locks, but three solid lines of defense composed of mechanical locks, fingerprint locks, and remote electromagnetic locks.

Therefore, whether it is a terribly lethal fighting dog or a martial arts master with very strong personal strength, if he or it is really locked in, there is basically no chance of escape!

All of Walter's men were placed in one of the iron cages, while Walter enjoyed a very different treatment, and could enjoy a single iron cage.

And the outside of this iron cage is connected with a set of equipment dedicated to dialysis. Because it is the iron cage, all kinds of pipelines can easily pass through without preventing Walter from receiving dialysis in the cage.

At this time, Walter is being dragged into the iron cage by Orvel's men like a dog, he is still yelling in despair: "You can't do this to me. I am the eldest son of the Hogwitz family, I'm the progeny of Rothschild. Relative of the German family!"

A black-clothed man beside him snorted coldly and cursed: "What kind of shit you are, whatever that family is, in China, no foreign family has any place! You treat this place like your backyard. You come as you like, leave as you like? Who do you think you are?"

Having said that, he grabbed Walter by the collar, broke open Walter's mouth forcefully, and poured a bottle of liquid directly into his mouth. Then, despite Walter's struggle, he directly covered his mouth and waited for him to take all the liquid medicine. Swallow it, then let go.

Walter coughed a few times and questioned in horror: "You...what did you give me a drink?!"

Standing outside the cage, Issac sneered and said: "Don't you like secretly poisoning others with mercury dichloride? Why can't you taste your favorite thing?"

Chapter 2385

"Mercury dichloride?!"

Walter's face turned pale when he heard this!

He knelt on the ground with a thump, and kept kowtow to Issac, crying and said, “I know I was wrong, I really know I was wrong, please, please let the doctor come and wash my stomach, later It’s going to be too late…”

“I’ll have your stomach lavage?” Issac sneered: “Walter, do you know you are afraid now? When you hurt others, why didn’t you think about their situation? When it comes to yourself, you are scared and want to admit counsel? Do you really think that admitting counsel can solve the problem? I tell you, it’s impossible!”

Walter collapsed and desperately cried out: “I beg you to bring Mr. Wade on a phone call, I say that I really knew I was wrong. I am willing to be a cow and a horse for him in this life, as long as he can spare my life.”

Issac said disdainfully: “You think you have this qualification?”

“Yes!” Orvel curled his lips in disdain, and said coldly: “Just this kind of dog stuff, don’t talk about being a cow or a horse for the young master, even if you give me like a dog, I f*cking can’t look down on it! What are you!”

Walter didn’t want to give up, crying bitterly: “Please help me tell Mr. Wade! As long as he can agree to let the doctor give me gastric lavage, even if he leaves me I’m willing to stay here for a lifetime, too! It’s really not good. I’m willing to stay here for the rest of my life, doing labor to reform myself and repay my sins…”

As soon as Walter said this, he was cleaning another place not far away. The man in the iron cage said coldly, “Hey! You young Yankee are a shit! You have offended Mr. Wade and hope that Mr. Wade can let you go? You are just a fool! And, if the master Orvel allows, I don’t want you to see breathing anymore!”

It was Ichiro Kobayashi’s younger brother, Jiro.

Since he was sent by Charlie to raise a dog here, he dreamed that he would be able to escape from this place one day.

However, Orvel’s kennel farm is extremely guarded. He will definitely not be able to escape if he wants to. Therefore, he wants to leave here and only two possibilities remain.

“The first possibility to leave this place is that his brother Ichiro made a mistake and was given up by Charlie, which will make Charlie take the initiative to use the brother to replace him out…”

“But, I still remember my brother clearly. The extremely flattering look of Charlie, coupled with the fact that I was doing his negative teaching materials in this kennel, I think my brother should walk on thin ice now and never make any mistake…”

“So, there is only the second possibility left!”

“That is, Charlie, is willing to take the initiative to let me go!”

“But this possibility is almost negligible, almost zero…”

“After all, I raise a dog every day. Work hard, very low status, not even as good as the dog here, even Orvel rarely has the opportunity to see, let alone seen by Charlie?”

“Because of this, I do my work every day and work hard. The job is to hope that the people under Orvel’s hands can see my efforts, and then report my performance to Orvel truthfully…”

“Now, Orvel has finally come to the kennel personally. How could I Jiro let it go for such a good opportunity to show loyalty!”

Orvel didn’t expect that Jiro, who was working in the kennel, would reprimand Walter with outrage.

However, after a while, he understood Jiro’s motives.

Chapter 2386

So he smiled and said: “Jiro, your consciousness has improved very fast recently.”

Jiro hurried to Orvel’s front, bowed suddenly at 90 degrees, and said loudly: “Mr. Orvel! Thanks! Thanks for your recognition of Jiro, I will definitely continue to work hard!”

Orvel nodded in satisfaction and smiled: “Jiro, seeing that you have performed well recently, I will talk to the Chef and ask him to add a chicken wing to your meal every day. !”

When Jiro heard this, he hurriedly smiled and pleaded: “Great master, you just ask the chef to add a chicken leg for me? I work a lot every day, eat less food, and always have a little nutrition.

“Bad” Orvel looked at Jiro’s skinny appearance, and smiled: “Jiro, you are quite good at bargaining.”

Jiro explained hurriedly, “Lord, I just feel that I can’t get enough food every day. I don’t mean to bargain with you. Don’t get me wrong.”

Orvel nodded and smiled: “Okay, I know, so let’s see, for your hard work recently, I let the chef give you every day a chicken wing. He will add an extra chicken leg every Monday and every Thursday!” When

Jiro heard this, he bowed in excitement: “Thank you, Lord! Thank you, Lord! Thank you, Mr. Charlie, just saying that Jiro will work hard at the kennel!”

Orvel smiled and said, “Okay, since you are so sensible, I have the opportunity to meet Mr. Wade, and I will definitely speak a sentence for you in front of him.”

Jiro was excited immediately, he kept bowing, nodded, and said: “Jiro thankes you, my Lord!”

Orvel turned his face at this time, looked at Walter, who was pale, and sneered: “Walter, You have also heard that my kennel does not need your garbage to help me work, so you can live here steadily and get ready for daily dialysis!”

Walter collapsed and cried: “Lord Orvel! Please call Mr. Wade. I am also the eldest master of the Hogwitz family, with family assets exceeding 10 billion U.S. dollars, plus I am more than one meter tall. I keep all year-round fitness, you leave me here to do miscellaneous work, would I not be better than that thin and short Japanese?”

Orvel smirked: “Walter, what do you think your Hogwitz family, assets are more than 10 billion? a very fast conjecture? I tell you, that open mouth thin and short Japanese, was

the president of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd. before coming here. Do you know the Kobayashi Pharmaceutical assets worth? “

Speaking At this, Orvel paused and said coldly: “I’m telling you! The Kobayashi family’s assets are more than 30 billion U.S. dollars, that is three times that of your Hogwarts family!”

Walter was shocked when he heard this. , Murmured: “That Japanese, is it the former chairman of Kobayashi Pharmaceutical Co., Ltd., Jiro Kobayashi?!”

“Yes! It’s Jiro!” Orvel said and continued mockingly: “Look. Look, Jiro has three times the family assets of yours, and he’s just a servant who feeds and shovels dog shit every day in my place. Do you want to stay here to do coolies work with rubbish existence of yourself? Take a picture of yourself, are you the f*cking worthy?”

Walter was speechless, and his heart was desperately muttered: “I didn’t expect that in Lord Orvel’s kennel, there is actually a great man. The second young master of the pharmaceutical industry”

“The situation of the Kobayashi family is completely different from the Hogwitz family. The Kobayashi family itself has only two offspring, the eldest son Ichiro, and the second son Jiro, with an average of 30 billion in assets.”

“And our Hogwitz family members are too f*cking capable of giving birth. My siblings, cousins, and cousins add up to nearly 20 people and 10 billion U.S. dollars in assets are the total. I don’t have much to share at all.”

“So, compared to Jiro, I’m a thousand miles away.”

“Even he raises a dog here, and I don’t really have any chance?!”

Chapter 2387

The mercury dichloride poured into Walter’s mouth quickly took effect, and Walter felt more discomfort and pain.

He knew that this must be the cause of the rapid deterioration of the kidneys!

It wasn't until this moment that Walt really realized how much trouble he had caused to himself.

He always felt that with his identity, status, and family background, he could walk sideways in any corner of the world.

After all, relative to the ten billion dollars of family property, most things in this world seem too cheap to him.

When he was in the United States, he rarely caused trouble, but even if it really cost a human life, he could spend a few million dollars at most and it would not cause him any trouble at all.

If the poisoning of Mr. Simmon was in the United States, once the East Window incident happened, he would only need to spend a few hundred thousand dollars, and he could immediately arrange a scapegoat.

Even if the whole world knows, how is it that he is instructing behind?

He can find a strong enough relationship in the judicial department of the United States to put all the crimes on a scapegoat, and never let himself get into any trouble.

However, the bad is bad, and he actually offended Charlie this time.

Since Charlie is offended, it can't be solved with money!

In just a few hours, Walter went from a strong young man to a terminally ill patient who had almost lost all mobility and could only lie on the floor and howl.

The doctor arranged by Issac in advance has been following up on Walter's physical condition. He will measure his blood creatinine every half an hour.

In half an hour, Walter's blood creatinine value went from 75 at the beginning to two hundred, five hundred, eight hundred, one thousand, and even soon exceeded one thousand five hundred.

This number represents that Walter's kidney has been completely damaged.

Subsequently, the doctor immediately put him on the dialysis equipment.

Dialysis equipment, to put it bluntly, is a mechanical kidney manufactured artificially.

When one's own kidneys lose their function, they use such equipment to replace the kidneys for complete detoxification and filtration tasks.

Therefore, when the dialysis equipment was activated, Walter's life was saved.

However, although his life was saved, he could not get rid of the dialysis equipment anyway.

……

At the same time, New York, USA.

In a skyscraper in Manhattan, a white man in his fifties is walking anxiously back and forth in his office.

He is Walter's father, Steve Hogwitz.

It was already three o'clock in the afternoon in New York, and Steve started contacting Walter at nine o'clock in the morning. Until now, he has not been able to contact his son.

Fearing that Walter would encounter any accidents in China, he contacted Walter's entourage, but these people were all missing without exception.

Several other family executives who followed Walter to Aurous Hill could still be contacted, but they had no idea where Walter went after the evening.

In order to determine Walter's whereabouts, these executives immediately called the Aurous Hill police, but the Aurous Hill police did not find any trace of him either.

This person is as if the world has evaporated.

After Steve got the feedback, he immediately realized that the situation was very bad.

He pressed the phone on his desk, and sternly ordered: “Arrange the plane immediately, I’m going to China!”

……

The next day.

Aurous Hill in the early morning looked no different from usual.

Chapter 2388

More than a dozen people, including Walter, have disappeared. For Aurous Hill, which has a population of nearly 10 million, it is impossible to make any waves.

Charlie slept very steadily this night, and Elaine was responsible for breakfast, so he was still asleep at this time.

At the same time, Liona alone drove from the father’s mansion to the door of Changying’s former residence.

Since coming to Aurous Hill, Liona would dream of Changying every night.

Especially last night, she dreamed that she became Changying’s wife, that Changying took her away from Eastcliff and came to Aurous Hill, and she also dreamed that she would stay with Changying in the yard that was about to be auctioned. A happy life with the husband as his wife!

It was because of this dream that she couldn’t help but want to come to this old yard again to take a look.

Liona parked the car outside, pushed open the dilapidated iron gate of the courtyard, and walked in.

At this moment, she was thinking about Changying’s shadow, and she didn’t even notice that someone was in a secret place, taking pictures of her with a camera.

Ten minutes later, Eastcliff, Wade family.

Zhongquan was excited to call a meeting with his three sons.

The boss Changkong, the old son Changyun, and the old Changjun were notified and immediately got out of bed and hurried to Zhongquan's study.

Zhongquan looked at his three sleepy sons and said with excitement, "I let you over here so early because I have found another good way to attack the Su family!"

Changkong asked in surprise, "Dad! Is there any good way?"

Zhongquan smiled mysteriously, picked up a tablet, opened a photo, handed it to the three of them, and smiled: "Watch it for yourself!"

Changkong and his two younger brothers immediately leaned over to watch them carefully.

This is a picture of a woman, and it can be seen that the photographer used a telephoto lens and took it secretly from a relatively far away position.

Later, Changkong was the first to recognize this woman and exclaimed: "This... isn't this Zynn Su's wife, Liona?"

Old Changyun hurriedly agreed: "It's really her! Dad, what do you want someone to do to take pictures of Liona?"

Zhongquan sneered: "This time the Su family's reputation has been greatly affected by Ruoli's affairs. The old fox Chengfeng even betrayed his son Zynn for his own reputation, and Zynn also fled to Australia in panic. If we can add fuel to the fire, they will be even more uncomfortable!"

Changkong asked in a puzzled way: "Dad, what does this have to do with Liona? I heard the rumor that Liona is planning to divorce Zynn."

Zhongquan smiled and said, "Do you know where Liona is now?"

The three sons shook their heads involuntarily.

They have always regarded the Su family as a major enemy, but they have not paid too much attention to Liona, the Su family's daughter-in-law.

Seeing all three sons, Zhongquan smiled indifferently, and said, "Liona is in Aurous Hill now!"

"Aurous Hill?" Changkong asked in surprise: "Is there anything weird about her presence in Aurous Hill?"

Zhongquan pointed to the photo on the tablet and asked him, "Don't you know where this photo was taken?"

Changkong looked at the dilapidated little yard in the photo seriously, and said blankly, "Dad, isn't this just a broken yard? Is there anything special?"

Zhongquan sighed lightly, and said with a little melancholy: "This dilapidated little yard is where Chang Ying lived in Aurous Hill."

Changkong and the three brothers suddenly realized.

Changkong was the first to react and sighed: "Liona went to Changying's former residence. Is it because she still has feelings for Changying?"

"Yeah!" Zhongquan nodded and said, "In my opinion, it must be so!"

Changkong smacked his lips: "Tsk tsk...this Liona is really infatuated with Chang Ying! She ran so far to Aurous Hill just to take a look at Chang Ying's old residence."

Zhongquan sighed: "Not only that, the yard Chang Ying lived in will be auctioned off soon. Liona also signed up and will participate in the auction on Monday!"

Having said that, Zhongquan sneered and said: "This is a good opportunity for us to attack the Su family! As long as we get people to send out this photo, and at the same time, Liona's feelings for Changying are not enough, and she even wants to buy the old house of Changying. The message is also spread, and the last bit of face from the Su family will be gone!"

Chapter 2389

This weekend, Eastcliff's upper class once again exploded with a blockbuster.

Liona, the wife of Su's son Zynn, went to Aurous Hill without divorcing him!

Moreover, she went to Aurous Hill to cherish the memory of Changying Wade, who had been dead for nearly 20 years!

What is even more amazing is that Liona is going to participate in the judicial auction next Monday to bid for the old house where Changying lived!

Is it because she wants to see things and think about people who once lived there? !

Could it be that she loved Changying so deeply? !

Otherwise, how could she still love Changying so humbly after so many years?

Moreover, from the photos taken by Liona, she was very sad. When the telephoto camera captured her beautiful and moving face, it even caught two lines of tears.

You know, Liona was a well know figure in Eastcliff back then. From these practices of Liona, people in Eastcliff's upper class immediately understood one thing.

That is: It turns out that Liona has been obsessed with Changying for so many years, even though she has been married to Zynn for more than 20 years and gave birth to a son and a daughter for Zynn!

Suddenly, the entire upper-class society of Eastcliff was full of discussions.

On the one hand, people marveled that Liona was so affectionate for Changying;

On the one hand, they laughed at Zynn. For so many years, he has not been able to win Liona's, true love. In Liona's mind, he can't even compare to a dead man who has been dead for twenty years!

The Su family, who was ridiculed and mocked by the whole world because of the incident of betraying Ruoli, suddenly added a new huge joke!

In Eastcliff's mansion, Chengfeng threw several precious porcelains in anger!

After a ding-ding and crackling of the ceramics, he roared angrily: "This Liona actually ran to Aurous Hill at this time to go to the place where the dead man Changying lived, and she shed tears fakely. , To remember him just to beat our Su family in the face!"

Zynn Su is not in the country, so the next generation representative of the Su family has become his younger brother Shoude. At this time, Shoude said with a furious expression: "Dad! This woman Liona is really too much, she doesn't think of us. My brother has married her for so many years, and he still hasn't raised this white-eyed wolf!"

"Now when our Su family is on the cusp of the storm, she has done such a shameless thing to add insult to our injuries, I think she just deliberately wanted to make our family face sweeping!

Shouxin Su also immediately agreed: "Yes, Dad! I really didn't think that my sister-in-law could do such an unconventional thing! After all, my eldest brother and she are still married!"

Shouli Su hurriedly said: "Dad! Sister-in-law's visit to Changying's former residence is actually not the most serious. The most serious thing is that if Sister-in-law really buys Changying's former residence, then we will be really embarrassed!"

"Yes! Shoude only then reacted and cursed impatiently: "Damn! That b!tch! Even if she divorced my eldest brother, she ran to buy the place where Changying had lived. What the hell did that mean? Could it be that a person who has been dead for 20 years is stronger than my elder brother? Even if my eldest brother doesn't help, he can't be worse than a damn ghost, right? "

Shoude's words not only scolded his sister-in-law Liona, but also scolded his elder brother Zynn.

The implication of his words was to let the old man know that his eldest brother is trash, a trash that can't subdue his own woman, or even a trash that can't be compared to a dead person!

Father Su can naturally hear the overtones in Shoude's words.

What's worse is that he actually agreed with Shoude's words from the bottom of his heart.

In the past 50 years, he has never been so angry with his eldest son!

Chapter 2390

In his opinion, the Su family has fallen into this situation today, and Zynn should bear most of the responsibility!

Therefore, in his eyes, Zynn was not only not a qualified family heir, but also not even a qualified blood heir.

The so-called family successor is the one who will inherit the entire Su family in the future and become the helm of the Su family;

As for the so-called bloodline successors, the requirements are naturally much broader. As long as they are from the Su family, they are all the bloodline successors of the Su family.

The current old man Su thinks that Zynn is not only qualified to be the helm of the Su family, but also not qualified to inherit the blood of the Su family!

So, he said in an angry cold voice: "Shoude! Call your elder brother! Ask him to prevent Liona from participating in the judicial auction next Monday! I will never allow this woman to make the Su family the laughing stock in the entire China!"

When Shoude heard this, his heart was already happy, and he said solemnly: "Dad, don't worry! I'll call Big Brother!"

After that, Shoude took out his cell phone and prepared to dial.

Elder Su on the side said coldly: “Turn on the PA! I want to hear what this b@stard will say!”

Shoude was overjoyed, and when he was too busy he beat his elder brother Zynn.

Zynn at this time did not know what happened in Eastcliff.

He received a call from Shoude, and his heart was immediately full of disgust.

Although he is not in Eastcliff these days, he can accurately imagine how his younger brother will corrupt his image when he is not by his father’s side.

At this critical moment, it is equivalent to that the ancient emperor was already dissatisfied with the prince and wanted to dethrone the prince. When the other princes were excited, they would be determined to perform well, and at the same time desperately put the prince down.

In the face of huge interests, brotherhood is nothing, not even a fart.

Therefore, he was irritated and even bothered to answer Shoude’s call.

Shoude called again, and when not answered, he immediately said to the old man: “Dad…Big brother, he won’t answer the phone, I don’t know what he is doing…”

“Trash! What a trash!” Old Su angrily shouted, “I asked him to go to Australia to avoid the limelight. Except for this, he has nothing to do, so he can’t answer the phone! Continue to call!”

“Okay!”

Shoude immediately hit Zynn again.

Zynn in Australia was so annoyed by the ringing of his phone that he wanted to simply shut it down, but after another thought, he suddenly realized: “Now the old man is not satisfied with me. If I don’t answer Shoude’s call again, he runs to the old man. If he sues me in front of you, it would be more than worthwhile!”

Thinking of this, he immediately pressed the answer button and asked in a cold voice, “What’s the matter?”

Shoude said immediately: “Brother! Such a big thing has happened in China, why don’t you keep answering the phone!”

Zynn didn’t think of his younger brother, and he criticized himself as soon as he came up, so he asked dissatisfiedly: “Have I now been sent to Australia to avoid the limelight. Do domestic matters still have anything to do with me? Domestic Shouldn’t it be yours to solve?”

When the old man Su on the phone heard this, his face suddenly pulled down, but he didn’t make any noise and instead made a silent gesture to Shoude, which means don’t let Zynn on the other end of the phone know. He was also listening on the phone.

Shoude immediately understood, and hurriedly said: “Big brother! Sister-in-law ran to Aurous Hill, ran to Changying’s former residence, and was still in tears at Changying’s former residence. These were all photographed by the paparazzi and exposed! And the sister-in-law also signed up for Monday’s judicial auction, she is going to buy Changying’s former residence! Our Su family’s faces are all lost by this stinky lady!”

Chapter 2391

“What?!”

Zynn was so angry that he almost ran away immediately, and he cursed with great anger: “This Liona is really stubborn! She doesn’t take me seriously!”

“Yes, big brother!” Shoude immediately added to his jealousy: “Sister-in-law and you are still not divorced after all. At this time, openly remembering a man who has been dead for 20 years, and he is still a man from the Wade family, is too much! “

Zynn gritted his teeth and said, “Shoude, this is a matter between me and her, so you don’t need to point me here!”

In Zynn’s heart, although he had a lot of dissatisfaction with Liona, he was still able to see right and wrong in his heart. Shoude was talking on the phone at this time, and he

was kind of peaceful! On the one hand, he want to irritate him, on the other hand, he wants to provoke the relationship between him and Liona!

Therefore, he naturally didn't have a good tone for Shoude.

Shoude sighed deliberately at this time and said: "Hey! Big brother! Sister-in-law is your wife, you have to think of a way! At the very least, you have to persuade her not to bid for Changying's old house, so we least can retain a face..."

Zynn said coldly: "Shoude, I don't need you to teach me to do things!"

Shoude hurriedly said: "Brother, don't be emotional now, after all, it is not between you and sister-in-law, but between our entire Su family and sister-in-law!"

"After all, she is your wife, and she is not just your wife, she is also the Su family's daughter-in-law, she is now acting recklessly, and it is not just you alone, but the face of our entire Su family!"

Zynn exploded as soon as he heard this, and yelled, "Shoude! You don't f#cking tag me here! What is the Su family today? You know better than me!"

Zynn said this, but the implication was that it was not his wife Liona that he should blame, but his father Chengfeng!

The reason why the whole thing can reach this point is that Chengfeng alone caused it!

Had it not been for his cleverness and his mastery? Zynn wanted to betray Ruoli? The matter that Ruoli was his illegitimate daughter would not be exposed.

What really pushed the Su family into the abyss was the betrayal of Ruoli, and he was also forced to come out and take the blame. The culprit behind this was Chengfeng!

Moreover, in Zynn's heart, although he was very dissatisfied with Liona, he still had some understanding of what she had done deep in his heart.

After all, he knew in his heart that the whole thing was that he made a mistake first.

he had been hiding the illegitimate daughter outside for more than 20 years. It is impossible for any woman to forgive him, not to mention Liona, a woman who does not tolerate any sand in her eyes and has a naturally strong personality.

Moreover, Liona likes Changying's things. She knew more than 20 years ago that she wanted to go to Aurous Hill to Changying. He was afraid that it had been in her mind for more than 20 years, and she hadn't been in the past 20 years to that place. Going there proves that Liona respects him from the bottom of her heart.

The reason why she doesn't care about his feelings anymore is that he has made a mistake first.

Therefore, under this premise, he hated his father far more than hated Liona.

However, Shoude didn't care about this.

He just wanted to get down and cash the opportunity.

So he opened his mouth and said: "Big Brother! What do you mean by this? Don't you think that the Su family situation today? It is not of your making?"

Zynn heard him ask, and immediately exploded, and blurted out: "What the hell do I have to do with it? Was I going to give up Ruoli? Did I collude with the Self-Defense Force to kill Ruoli?"

On the phone side, the old man Chengfeng's expression was already very ugly.

Chapter 2392

Shoude was very happy, but he questioned unhinged: "Big brother, what do you mean? Do you think all this is Dad's responsibility? Let me tell you! Dad does everything for our Su family! It's to wipe the butt of the eldest son who has an illegitimate daughter outside! If you didn't mess around with Ruoli's mother, how could we have the situation like this?!"

Zynn's anger exploded, and shouted angrily: "F@ck your mother!"

Shoude was also angry and scolded: "My mother is your mother!"

Zynn was speechless when he heard this.

And Old Man Su's face was already black and green.

Shoude continued to provoke at this time: "Big Brother! I didn't call to fight with you, and I don't want to fight with you, I want to persuade you to recognize the reality!"

Zynn asked angrily: "Recognize what reality?"

Shoude said coldly: "The first reality I want to persuade you to recognize is that sister-in-law doesn't even have our Su family in her eyes!"

Having said that, Shoude continued to be aggressive: "The second reality I want to persuade you to recognize is that the sister-in-law has been married to you for more than 20 years, and she doesn't even think of you as her own husband! To use the terms of young people nowadays, You are just a spare tire in her eyes! It is the spare tire that she can't get Changying, so she chooses next!"

Shoude's words deeply hurt Zynn's heart!

This is actually the most fragile place in his heart over the past two decades.

He knew that he was Liona's spare tire, that he was Changying's replacement, and for more than 20 years, he had not been able to truly replace Changying!

However, his uncontrollable love for Liona kept him deceiving himself and others.

Now, the fig leaf was unrelentingly by Shoude, and he was ashamed to the extreme!

He cursed with extreme resentment on the phone: "Shoude! If you f@cking talk nonsense, I want your life!"

Shoude didn't speak, he actually enjoyed Zynn's anger and depravity now.

He knew that the more Zynn lost his reason at this moment, the lighter his weight in front of the old man.

If he can keep him in this state, it won't be long before the old man will never want to see him again.

Shoude didn't speak, but the old man Su couldn't stand it anymore!

His entire body trembled, and he gritted his teeth and shouted: "Bast@rd! For a woman who doesn't love you at all and doesn't care about your face, even if you say such things to your hand-foot brothers, you are not human!"

Zynn was struck by lightning instantly on the other side of the phone!

He really didn't think that the old man was by the phone!

He only understood now that he had been led by Shoude's nose since he was on the phone.

Shoude provoked his anger step by step, tempted him step by step, and pushed him into the pit he dug!

So he could only hurriedly explain: "Dad! I didn't mean that I was just angry just now..."

"Don't say it!" Chengfeng screamed, and said: "No matter what method you use, I must prevent Liona from participating in next Monday's judicial auction! The face of my Su family will never allow her to be compromised!"

Chapter 2393

In the eyes of Chengfeng, his reputation, the face of the Su family can be thrown to ditch only by himself, but no one else has this privilege!

The decision to betray Ruoli was made by him. Although he finally forced Zynn to come out, but the reputation of the Su family was lost because of him. Instead of doing any self-examination, he only allowed the state officials to set fire to them. Let the people light up the lamps.

Even if Liona still did not divorce Zynn, the marriage between her and Zynn was such that Zynn derailed first. They cannot say she just wanted to buy the old house where

Changying lived, even if she also was with Zynn at that time, the Su family absolutely did not qualify to accuse her.

However, in the eyes of Mr. Su, he did not think so.

He felt that although his son had derailed first, Liona, as the daughter-in-law of the Su family, would definitely not do anything that would damage the face of the family.

Now, Liona went to Aurous Hill to cherish Changying's memory, and even bid for Changying's former residence. In Chengfeng's view, this was definitely reaching out to hit the face of Su's family!

So, in any case, he wants her completely dispel this idea!

Zynn was also helpless at this time.

He knew Liona too well and knew that he had no way to persuade her to turn around, but he didn't dare to directly disobey the old man's meaning, so he had no choice but to agree and said, "Dad, I will talk to Liona on the phone. I will persuade her to dispel this idea..."

With that said, Zynn added: "If you still don't listen to my advice, then I don't have any choice."

Chengfeng shouted coldly: "When you call her, you must tell her clearly that this is not only what you mean, but also what I mean. If she doesn't put you, as the husband in her eyes, she must at least do it for me. What kind of reputation the father-in-law can carry after this act of her!"

Zynn had to agree and said: "I know Dad, I will tell her."

Chengfeng snorted coldly: "Do this as soon as possible!"

After speaking, he immediately hung up the phone.

Zynn heard the busy tone on the phone, feeling very upset.

He remained silent for about five minutes before unlocking the phone and calling Liona, who was far away in Aurous Hill.

Liona saw Zynn's call. Although she didn't want to answer the call, she still pressed the answer button and asked, "Is there anything wrong?"

Zynn hesitated for a moment and then said: "Liona, Dad called me just now. He was very unhappy about your trip to Aurous Hill."

Liona asked, "Why is he unhappy when I come to Aurous Hill?"

Zynn said in a cold voice, "Aren't you asking knowingly? Do you know that the entire Eastcliff City knows about your visit to Aurous Hill? They all know that you have gone to Aurous Hill to cherish Changying's memory, and they also know that you want to buy Changying's residence his Old mansion!"

Liona said indifferently: "Where I want to go is my freedom, and what I want to buy is also my freedom. Whom I want to cherish in my heart, whom I want to hate is my choice. Let alone the entire Eastcliff City knows it, even if entire China knows it? I have a clear conscience."

"You..." Zynn asked angrily, "Can't you think about dad while taking such an action? How will he face it when someone mentions his daughter-in-law remembering another man in front of him?"

Liona asked him neither humble nor overbearing: "Zynn, do you think about it for my dad? When someone mentions his son-in-law in front of him, there is a 20-year-old illegitimate daughter outside, what is he supposed to say? What kind of mood he will be in?"

Zynn was speechless immediately.

He knew that it was impossible for him to convince Liona on this issue, because what he did was a hundred times, a thousand times, or even ten thousand times worse than Liona!

So, he was silent for a long time and sighed: "Hey! Liona, I didn't want to call you about this, mainly because dad was very angry and called me, so that I have to persuade you

to give up anyway the participation in the judicial auction next Monday. You know Dad very well. To avoid unnecessary trouble, I advise you not to participate."

After hearing this, Liona said earnestly: "Zynn, I ask you to take care of the husband and wife matter. Authorize your lawyer to proceed with the divorce procedure. After the divorce, your Su family no longer needs to worry about what I want to do. What you do has nothing to do with your Su family."

Zynn said decisively: "I will not agree to the divorce for the time being. I will talk about it when I return to China."

Liona said calmly: "Well…In that case, please don't call me again. When you are willing to get a divorce, please contact my lawyer directly."

After saying this, Liona directly hung up.

Chapter 2394

Zynn was once again hanging on the other side of the phone.

At this time, he was extremely angry in his heart.

He directly slammed the phone to the ground, smashed to pieces, and yelled: "Liona! I just don't understand, what is so good about Changying?! Let you remember him for so many years! Don't you Forget, he never had never chosen you from start to finish! He has been giving up on you, and he has given up on you until his death!"

Just as he was furious, the servant quickly walked over with a mobile phone and said carefully, "Master…Master's phone…"

Zynn realized that he had already smashed the phone.

He had to take the call from the servant, suppressed his anger, and said, "Dad, what do you want?"

Chengfeng asked coldly, "Why can't I get through on the phone?"

Zynn had to lie: “There was a problem with my phone and it turned off automatically.”

Chengfeng didn’t look into it anymore, but eagerly asked him: “Have you communicated with Liona?”

Zynn hurriedly said: “I talked to her.”

Chengfeng asked: “What did she say?”

Zynn said helplessly: “Dad, I’m sorry, Liona is very dissatisfied with my cheating on her back, so she won’t listen to what I say now.”

Chengfeng was immediately furious, and gritted his teeth and cursed: “Waste! What a waste! A waste that even can’t control a woman!”

After speaking, he once again rudely hung up the phone!

This was Zynn’s third call that was hung up in just ten minutes.

He has been out of anger!

At the moment when he was almost about to smash the phone in his hand, his whole figure was suddenly taken aback, and then suddenly relaxed.

He threw the phone to the servant, got up, walked up the stairs, and returned to his room.

On the way upstairs, he murmured: “Liona, the old man is far away from me, who can speak well. Since you don’t want to give him a face, I don’t care about anything in the future!”

……

At this moment, Eastcliff Su’s family.

Chengfeng was equally angry.

Liona insisted on participating in the judicial auction next Monday, which made him very annoyed.

However, he is also very clear in his heart that in this situation, he hopes to persuade Liona, fearing that it is not useful at all.

At this moment, Shoude said, “Dad, maybe let’s find some relationship and let Aurous Hill cancel this auction!”

“Canceled?” Chengfeng asked him back: “Can it be canceled for a while, can it be canceled for a lifetime? Now Eastcliff is talking about it everywhere, and many people are paying attention to this auction. If people know that we are using this to prevent Liona from buying this old house they will even laugh more!”

Shoude asked anxiously, “Dad, what should I do? The auction will start the day after tomorrow!”

Chengfeng nodded and said coldly: “Let’s clarify the relationship secretly, and move this auction from the Internet to physical. I’d like to see if she can really afford to go and participate in the auction!”

Shoude blurted out: “Dad, this can’t be done! What if she does go? In my opinion, she will go!”

Chengfeng’s eyes flashed fiercely, and he sneered: “If she really doesn’t know how to cooperate, then don’t blame me for being cruel, you should be very clear about how Princess Diana died?”

Chapter 2395

“Princess Diana??!”

Shoude thought of the bizarre fate of the legendary princess, his expression was immediately shocked, he instantly understood what his father meant, and exclaimed: “Dad, you…are you kidding me?”

Chengfeng said with a grim expression: “It’s about the reputation of the Su family, so I can’t tolerate the slightest joke. In any case, I cannot let the reputation of the Su family be destroyed in the hands of a woman!”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng gritted his teeth and said coldly: “Although the Su family is not a European royal family, the importance of our reputation is no less than that of the European royal nobles! If anyone dares to insult the family’s reputation, don’t blame my ruthlessness. In order to defend the reputation of the family, I can do everything!”

Shoude nodded gently.

He knew that whether it was a royal family, aristocrat, or a top family, the importance of their reputation was almost above everything.

The father wants to take a step in advance to retreat Liona and letting the auction go offline, which is equivalent to letting Liona consider it carefully. If she dares to participate directly in the auction unscrupulously, then the family would do anything, even if it has to be merciless!

Sometimes, just to force the other party to make a bigger decision.

It’s like a confrontation between two people. One of them can’t bear the pain of a killer for the time being and is unwilling to let the other side go. They often go the other way and hand the other a knife directly.

If the other party really doesn’t know how to lift up and picks up the knife, it is tantamount to helping oneself make the final decision.

Chengfeng wants to move the auction from online to offline, and this is the purpose.

……

The old housekeeper with Liona in Aurous Hill soon received the message that the auction would be changed to an offline location, and hurriedly reported the situation to Liona.

She was surprised and asked: “Haven’t the similar auctions been put online for the past two years? Why did you move back online again this time?”

The old butler shook his head and said, “Second Miss, I am not very clear about this. I asked about it. It seems that offline public auctions are more transparent.”

Liona didn’t want to think too much, she hesitated for a moment, and said, “Let’s go offline. Are the time and place set?”

“It’s set!” The old butler hurriedly said: “Monday at 10 o’clock in the morning, in the auction hall of Treasures Pavilion!”

“Treasures Pavilion?” Liona asked curiously: “What is the background of this Treasures Pavilion?”

The old butler introduced: “This Treasure Pavilion is a cooperative club under our Aurous Hill Cultural and Sports Association. It mainly sells various antiques and organizes and undertakes various auctions. The boss is called Bao Fugui.”

Liona counted and nodded, and said, “In this case, I will go directly to the Treasures Pavilion to participate in the auction on Monday morning.”

The old butler hurriedly said: “Second lady, in the light of the next, you’d better not go there.”

Liona asked in surprise: “Why?”

The old housekeeper coughed embarrassingly and explained: “Cough cough…Second Miss, the matter of your coming to Aurous Hill has already been upset people in Eastcliff. If you want to participate in this auction in person, it will surely cause even greater controversy at that time…”

Liona smiled indifferently and said seriously: “The so-called dispute is nothing more than to say that I and Zynn still have no divorce. Although I have no divorce with him, I have been married to him for more than 20 years, and I have never had any relationship with anyone else. He’s got close to me, even if it’s verbal ambiguity, but in contrast, Zynn keeps saying that he loves me, but he still had an illegitimate daughter outside long ago. Why is his approach allowed, mine? Will this not cause more controversy?”

The old housekeeper said helplessly: “Second young lady, although the society has already emphasized equality between men and women, there are some things that are

naturally different between men and women. In the moral philosophy of upper-class society, it is always men who get bothered about such affairs. It's not surprising that many original partners even turned a blind eye to this for their tolerance."

Chapter 2396

As he said this, he continued: "Do you remember that there was a well-known director who was not clear with others. Not only was his wife not angry, but publicly said that her own man took advantage? In front of the people and in public opinion, you will be scolded to death!"

Liona smiled slightly, and said, "Uncle, you are more worried. I just want to buy the house where the tassels lived. This is also a kind of memory for him in my heart. Other than that, I have never had any scandals with other men, and there will be no actual relationship with other men. If the outside world can't even tolerate this, then I don't need their tolerance, I don't care about what they say."

The old butler said anxiously: "Second Miss, I didn't mean that...I mean, you want to buy this house completely without problems, but the current situation is a bit special after all..."

"You and Zynn are still not divorced, so I feel that you don't have to go to this auction in person..."

"Why don't I help you find a third party who has nothing to do with the vacation? Let them take this house back on your behalf..."

"After they buy it, they will not transfer the property for the time being. When the storm passes, or after you and Zynn divorce, it will be transferred in your name. This will not make you uncomfortable."

Liona waved her hand and said seriously: "Uncle, I miss Changying and it is not wrong in itself, so I am not afraid of the shadow leaning when I am upright."

"However, if I am not wrong. If I am afraid of what people say about it, and secretly ask someone to help me participate in the auction. Once it is passed out, others would think I was the one with a guilty conscience."

The old butler sighed, “Second Miss! I want to know what I should not say, but I have to say it! The Su family has always been very hostile. You have also seen what happened some time ago. They even have their own family fixed for things. The flesh and blood can be sold, which proves that this family has almost no morals at all. If you insist on participating in this auction, you will certainly offend them…”

Liona frowned slightly and said in a puzzled way: “I just don’t understand. Zynn carried the illegitimate daughter raised for 20 years on his back, and still dignifiedly brought up this daughter under my nose for several years. How come no one thinks the Su family offended me?”

The old butler hurriedly said: “Second Miss…many things are not as we imagined…In the upper class, men and women are indeed very different, and you can’t do that. Consciously ignore…”

Liona smiled slightly: “Uncle, you don’t need to persuade me. I have decided. If you don’t arrange it for me, I will arrange it myself. In short, I must go to this auction, and I must go generously! “

The old butler hesitated for a long time before finally sighing helplessly: “Well, second lady, I’ll make arrangements…”

……

At the same time, Tomson Villa.

Charlie also received a call from Issac.

Issac said on the phone, “Master, the auction on Monday is changed to offline.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked in surprise: “Why did they change to offline?”

Issac said: “I have inquired about it, and even dragged the informant from Eastcliff to help with the investigation. The information returned seems to be the Su family’s involvement.”

“The Su Family?!” Charlie couldn’t help frowning, “Why did the Su Family interfere in this auction?”

“I don’t know about this…” Issac said truthfully, “I still don’t know the motives of the Su family, but you should keep a low profile, Master.”

After speaking, Issac hurriedly added: “The main reason is that this house is too sensitive. It is an old house where your parents lived. Once anyone competes for this house, it will prove to have a certain relationship with your parents. I am afraid that the Su family will find your existence by this. Once the family finds you, they would not hesitate to harm you, but your identity will definitely not be hidden…”

Charlie said in agreement: “What you said is wrong, where will the buying on Monday be?”

Issac said: “The Treasure pavilion is where you and Hong Kong’s so-called metaphysical master Mr. Jinghai bid for clams.”

Charlie suddenly realized and said: “I see, so let me remember that there is a VIP box in Treasures Pavilion. You ask Bao Fugui to prepare one for me. Then let your driver go to the scene to help me participate in the auction. I will be in the box and secretly observe the proceedings.”

Chapter 2397

Bao Fugui heard Issac’s words that Charlie was going to attend the auction at his Treasure Pavilion, and he was immediately excited.

He immediately prepared the largest and best box, and at the same time, he specifically called Charlie.

As soon as the call was connected, he respectfully said: “Master Wade, you are rich and the best in town. I heard that you are coming to the auction on Monday morning, so I specially reserved the best box for you!”

Charlie said indifferently, “Mr. Bao Fugui yes I am interested, but this time I must not disclose my identity, let alone the information that I am going to participate in the auction.”

Bao Fugui said without hesitation: “Master Wade, don’t worry, I will personally take charge of the security work tomorrow. The auction site will prevent any undisciplined

people from entering. Media reporters are not allowed to be within 100 meters of the treasure pavilion. At that time, you can go directly through the internal passage without revealing your identity during the whole process."

Charlie said with satisfaction: "Very good, then pavilion master will work hard tomorrow I assume."

"Yes! Yes!" Bao Fugui said flatly, "It is an honor to be able to serve Master Wade!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Mr, Bao Fugui, then I will see you tomorrow."

"Okay, Master Wade, see you tomorrow!"

After hanging up the phone, Bao Fugui was still more or less puzzled, and he couldn't help but secretly wondered: "I really don't understand why Master Wade is coming to Treasures Pavilion to participate in this judicial auction."

"In my Treasure Pavilion, many large-scale auctions are held throughout the year, many of which are rare and exotic treasures, but it seems that Master Wade has basically not participated in it."

"The auction this time is just a very ordinary judicial auction. The auction items are only some assets that have been seized by the court. Among them, are second-hand cars and second-hand houses, which are simply not influential or important in any sense… "

"It is impossible for such an auction to attract any high-level people to participate, but why is it attracting an important figure like Master Wade to present himself?

"The lot in this auction seems to have nothing valuable. The most valuable is an old second-hand villa with a starting price of 6 million and an estimated market price of not more than 8 million. Master Wade lives at Tomson, such a real estate is simply impossible to appreciate…"

Although Bao Fugui was puzzled, he was still very excited when he thought of having more contact with Charlie on Monday.

During this period of time, he rarely heard that the famous figures in Aurous Hill had all been gifted by Charlie. It is said that the pill that Charlie gave them had the miraculous effect of resurrection.

Therefore, he felt that if he also had a chance to get more cordial relationships with Charlie, he might also have a chance to get a magic medicine that could bring back the dead.

……

Monday morning.

After Charlie finished washing up and dressed neatly, he took a taxi to the Treasure Pavilion by himself.

This auction itself has nothing of value, so there are no waves in Aurous Hill, and there are not many people paying attention.

However, Eastcliff, thousands of kilometers away, has countless pairs of eyes staring at this auction.

These people have only one focus, and that is the eldest daughter-in-law of the Su family, and the wife of Zynn, named Liona.

One thing everyone cares about is whether Liona will visit this auction in person today or not.

Chapter 2398

Some people think that Liona will not appear because they think that the Su family will definitely put pressure on Liona about this matter. In any case, they cannot let her lose the face of the Su family.

But some people think that since Liona has gone to Aurous Hill, visited Mr. Changying's former residence, and even signed up to participate in this auction, she will definitely come because of her personality, even if it's a knife in the sky, she will definitely present herself for the auction.

Therefore, the good people even opened a betting handicap in Eastcliff and started the betting game on whether Liona would appear or not.

Du's old house at this moment.

Liona is also ready.

She had already decided that she had to be present at this auction, so even though the Su family had great opinions on this, she was determined to set off.

Zhifei and Zhiyu, two brothers and sisters, stood by the door of Liona's room early in the morning. When the door of her room opened, the brothers and sisters immediately saw the very formal mother.

Zhifei was immediately anxious, and blurted out: "Mom! Are you really going to participate in that auction?"

Liona nodded slightly and said, "I have already signed up, so how can I not go?"

Zhiyu said anxiously, "Mom! You can't go! My friend told me that all people in Eastcliff are paying attention to you now. They said that if you do go, Su's family will be completely stunned. There will be no face for them to show, the reputation will be ruined..."

Liona said seriously: "The Su family's face is not determined by me. It is the Su family's own decision. The actions of your grandfather and your father are the key to the Su family's present state."

Zhiyu said eagerly: "Mom, I understand what you mean, but the current situation is that the previous events of the Su family are irreparable, but if you can give up participating in this auction now, The family can finally save a bit of face..."

Liona looked at Zhiyu and said very seriously: "Zhiyu, Mom never cares about anyone's opinion of me, including this matter, so anyone can think so, but you can't, you know why?"

Zhiyu shook her head subconsciously.

Then she asked, “Mom, why can’t I?”

Liona said very seriously: “The reason why they think I should save the last face for the Su family is that they think I am a married woman.”

“They feel that as a married woman, at all times, the interests of her husband’s family must be the top priority.”

“My husband has a lover outside, so I must not make a big noise. On the contrary, I must show everyone the peace of the world so that everyone knows that I always put my husband’s reputation as the most important thing in my eyes. , Such a woman, is called the best, the traditional.”

“But, in my opinion, such a woman is too sad! Why should I wrong myself and cater to others? Why should I wrong myself and perfect others’ life at the cost of my own happiness? Is it because I am a woman?”

Speaking of this, Liona looked at Zhiyu and said solemnly: “Zhiyu, mom never wants you to marry a rich and powerful husband. Mom only hopes that you will always If you can maintain your own dignity, must never become the kind of woman who takes the so-called overall situation as important, otherwise, you will never be happy in your life!”

Zhiyu was struck by lightning at this moment.

She looked at her mother’s resolute eyes, and suddenly a stormy sea turned up in her heart.

She couldn’t help but wonder: “Why would I say that to my mother? Will I ask myself the same when something like this happens to me in the future? Zhiyu, Zhiyu, why are you so stupid? ……”

Thinking of this, she couldn’t help clenching her fists, gritted her teeth, and said, “Mom! Since you must go, I will come with you!”

Chapter 2399

In the last second, Zhiyu thought about the face of the Su family.

However, at this second Zhiyu suddenly realized: “Although I belong to the Su family, I am also a woman. If today, when my mother encounters this kind of problem, I cannot stand firmly with her. If I marry someone and encounter the same thing in the future, no one will stand by my side!”

“This matter, from the root cause, is not a matter of the face of the Su family, but a matter of principle!”

“This question of principle is really about what is right and what is wrong. Right is right and wrong is wrong. You can’t ask the woman to accept it just because it’s the man who is wrong! Just asking the woman to wrong herself for the sake of the man’s face does not stand to logic!”

“So, today, I must accompany my mother to participate in this auction!”

Zhifei felt helpless when he saw this.

As the eldest son of the Su family, he can actually distinguish the pros and cons.

From the perspective of the Su family, he felt that his mother should not participate in such an auction at this time, because the overall situation of the family was the most important.

But after hearing so much from his mother and sister, he suddenly realized that he could not just stand from the perspective of the family and ignore his mother totally.

So he sighed and said: “Mom, I will accompany you too.”

Liona smiled comfortably, and said seriously: “If you think I am wrong, don’t stay with me, just let the Zhiyu accompany me.”

Zhifei hurriedly asked: “Mom, why don’t you let me accompany you?”

Liona said very solemnly: “You are the eldest grandson of the Su family, so don’t cause trouble to yourself at this time.”

Zhifei hurriedly said: “But Zhiyu she…”

Liona waved her hand: “You are different from Zhiyu.”

Zhifei was actually very clear.

He is the eldest son and grandson, and in the future, he will try his best to inherit the Su family.

If he really makes a big mistake in the eyes of Grandpa, then he would have completely lost the opportunity to inherit the family realm in the future.

And he himself is far from being as open-minded as Zhiyu.

Zhiyu can be indifferent to the Su family’s assets, power, and inheritance rights, but Zhifei can’t do this yet.

At this time, the old butler also offered words of comfort and said: “Little young master, just listen to the second lady’s advice, don’t follow them to the auction.

Zhifei hesitated again and again, but nodded helplessly, and said: “Mom, then I… Then I will stay…”

After speaking, Zhifei lowered his head in shame.

He knew that although his mother took the initiative not to let him go, he was still persuaded after all.

Liona seemed to have seen what he was thinking, and said, “I know, let the driver take you to the airport. I have arranged the plane and will take off at ten o’clock to take you back to Eastcliff.”

“Ah?!” Zhifei exclaimed: “Mom, I…I don’t want to go back to Eastcliff…”

Liona said seriously: “Even if you don’t want to go back, you have to go back. At ten o’clock, I will participate in the auction. You set off for Eastcliff. This is also your attitude to the Su family.

Zhifei immediately became anxious and blurted out: “What kind of attitude?! Do I want to make them feel that I deliberately parted ways with you?”

“Yes.” Liona nodded and said without concealment: “That’s what mom means my child. What mom wants to do is mom’s own business. It has nothing to do with you. You don’t have to stand by my side. You must not be implicated because of me. Go back now, just to give a statement to the outside world and a statement to your grandfather, so as to minimize the influence of mom on you, and it will not have any substantial influence on the relationship between the mother and son. To minimize the damage, why not do it then?”

Zhifei blurted out: “But I don’t want to express this attitude!”

Liona sighed helplessly and smiled: “You need to be a little mature too.”

With that, she looked at the old housekeeper and said, “Uncle, you can send Zhifei to the airport for me.”

The old butler nodded without hesitation: “OK second lady.”

Zhifei hurriedly said, “Mom, I still have a business to do in Aurous Hill.”

Chapter 2400

Liona smiled slightly: “It doesn’t matter, even if your plane goes back at ten o’clock, you can fly back in the afternoon. The most important thing is to let others see your attitude.”

After speaking, Liona asked again: “Do you know what is at stake? You have already said it very clearly. You are a smart boy. Don’t let mom repeat it from the beginning.”

Zhifei pursed his lips and nodded helplessly: “Okay mom, I’ll just go and clean up briefly and go to the airport with Uncle.”

……

Twenty minutes later, two black cars drove out of Du’s old house.

One of them went to Treasures Pavilion in the city, and the other went out of the city to Aurous Hill International Airport.

In the first car, Liona and Zhiyu, mother and daughter were sitting.

The appearance of the mother and daughter are very similar, and they can be regarded as beautiful women.

At that time, Liona was known as the first beauty of Eastcliff, and it can be said that she was the object of countless high-ranking officials and nobles talk.

It's a pity that even though Liona has the appearance of being overwhelming, she still lost to Charlie's mother.

Zhiyu is very young, so although she doesn't look as mature as Liona, the eyebrows are a bit more heroic than Liona's.

On the way to the auction, the mother and daughter sat side by side, Liona looked out the window, her thoughts flying.

She unconsciously thought of Changying, and she unconsciously thought of Changying's old house, and then unconsciously thought of the young man she saw in the old house that day.

"He must be Changying's son...otherwise it is impossible to look so similar to Changying... It's just that she hasn't found any information about him for the past two days. She doesn't know if he will come today. It is the auctions of the property which could interest him as well?"

At the same time, inside the Treasures Pavilion.

Charlie, wearing a disposable mask, walked into the auction venue with Bao Fugui's enthusiastic company.

Although the auction was about to begin in half an hour, Bao Fugui insisted that everyone who participated in the auction was blocked outside the Treasure Pavilion.

In his words, the reason why he did this was mainly because he was worried that Charlie's identity would be seen.

Therefore, after Charlie entered the box, he will let others in.

Since there are many boxes in the treasure pavilion, Charlie asked him: "Mr. Bao Fugui, is there anyone else booking the boxes today?"

"Yes." Bao Fugui hurriedly said: "There is a person surnamed Wang who wants to reserve a box, but I am afraid that other people in the boxes on both sides will affect your interest, so I did not agree. What I said to the outside is, the importance of the auction is not high enough, so the box is not open for appointment. Except you, everyone else is sitting in the outside lobby."

Charlie nodded gently, and said, "Thanks for your hard work, I think the time is almost up, you should let other people come in and participating in the auction."

"OK Master Charlie!" Bao Fugui bowed to Charlie and hurriedly turned and left the box.

After a while, the bidders who participated in this judicial auction began to enter the venue one after another.

Charlie was sitting in the one-way glass box, so he didn't worry that other people would see him.

He carefully observed everyone who came in and found that most of them were dressed very ordinarily. It seemed that the participants of this judicial auction were mostly ordinary working-class people.

At this moment, he suddenly saw two familiar women walking side by side.

The two women seemed to be about the same age, the older one was full of charm, and the younger one was equally beautiful.

If you don't know, you must think that these two women are sisters.

But Charlie recognized the two at a glance.

He recognized that the younger woman was Zhiyu who he had accidentally rescued in Japan.

As for the older woman, it was the woman he saw in his parents' old home, Liona!

Charlie looked at the two beautiful figures and couldn't help sighing in a low voice: "Unexpectedly, this Liona really came to participate in the auction..."

Chapter 2401

At the same time, Eastcliff Su's family.

Shoude reported to Old Man Su: "Dad! Sister-in-law took Zhiyu and went to the auction site!"

"What?!" The expression of the old man Chengfeng suddenly became chilly!

He gritted his teeth and said: " Liona is really too much!" Shoude asked quickly: "Dad, what shall we do now?"

Father Su gritted his teeth and said sharply, "Since Liona completely ignores Su's face, she should not blame me for not giving her a chance!"

After that, he scolded angrily: "The European princess did not change after repeated teachings! Not only did she find a pagan boyfriend, but she was also even rumored to be pregnant with the pagan child. Where do you put the face of the royal family?! If she doesn't push the royal family to the extreme, how could the royal family attack her?! After all, it was all done by herself!"

Shoude lowered his voice and asked cautiously: "Dad, Do you really want to attack the sister-in-law?! Although the Du family is going downhill now, it is still in a high position as a whole. If we rashly act, we will definitely offend them..." said, Shoude.

He whispered again: "Moreover, the whole Eastcliff city is watching. If we do it at this time, everyone will know that it must be us..."

Chengfeng snorted coldly and said, "I'm not afraid they know or not. On the contrary, I'm afraid they don't know! Liona, a woman who has been taught repeatedly! If we don't do anything, the outside world will think that our family can let others insult and swallow their voices!"

Then, Chengfeng shook his hand fiercely and looked at him.

He said venomously: "As long as we do it cleanly and don't leave any substantive clues, even if the whole world knows that we did it, what can they do?"

Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, then Who do we let to do the task?”

Chengfeng said: “I have arranged this in advance. I originally thought that as long as Liona doesn’t participate in this auction, I won’t care about her. But since she doesn’t know how to promote the family values, I am not the one to be blamed.”

Shoude asked again: “Dad, what about Zhiyu?” Chengfeng said indifferently: “I have explained that they will not do anything to Zhiyu.” After that, Chengfeng asked again: “Yes, what about the boy? Did he go?”

Shoude shook his head: “My links didn’t mention Zhifei over there. He probably didn’t go.”

Shouli hurriedly said, “Dad, Zhifei is already at the City Airport. he will fly back at ten o’clock.”

Chengfeng Hearing this felt somewhat relieved and said: “It seems that the child has not let down the name I gave him. It is the most important thing for people to know and differentiate between right and wrong!”

Shoude hurriedly said: “Dad, if you… If you really want to teach the sister-in-law, you must find a way to soothe the emotions of Zhifei , otherwise, I am afraid that this child can’t think about it…” Shoude always meant something.

His greatest wish now is to do everything possible to make the old man full of anger towards his eldest brother’s family.

He thought to himself: “Father let alone keeping track of disgruntled large family is not enough!”

“Because Father’s body is now still in good health so that in the future he is likely to direct inter-generational transfer of positions”!

“In other words, the old man is very likely to pass on the generation of the eldest brother and me after another 10 years or 8 years, and pass on the position of the patriarch of the family to our next generation!”

“In case he passed on to Zhifei, What’s the point even if he brings down the eldest brother now? After the father gives way, Zhifei will overpower me!”

“So, the old man must also lose confidence in Zhifei!” It is because of this mind, Shoude deliberately used this method of murder and condemnation to deliberately remind him that he should pay attention to calming Zhifei’s emotions.

What he said was awe-inspiring, as if he really cared about his big nephew. In fact, he deliberately wanted to wake up the old man and wanted him to know that if he really killed Zhifei’s biological mother, Zhifei would definitely act, he will hate him!

This kind of mother-killing hatred, no matter what method is used, is impossible to appease.

Shoude felt that as long as the old man recognized this, he would never give Zhifei any chance again because that would be troubling for his status!

Chapter 2402

Su’s expression becomes very ugly.

Shoude’s words really made him realize more clearly that if he decides to attack Liona, then his eldest son Zynn and his family will definitely turn against him!

However, he also knew very well in his heart that if he didn’t act on Liona, the Su Family’s face would disappear in the eyes of the world!

In any case, he couldn’t just watch Liona so presumptuous and enjoying her mind.

Once the Su family’s face can be trampled on by such a woman, how can the family maintain its status and dignity?

Thinking of this, he said coldly: “When this matter is over, let Zhifei go to Australia to meet your eldest brother, and don’t let him come back again!”

When Shoude heard this, he was extremely excited! “Dad telling Zhifei to go to Australia to meet the eldest brother. That would be equivalent to being sent into exile. The father

and son will no longer have the opportunity to compete for the position of heir to the Su family. They can only spend their lives in Australia and die there in oblivion!"

"In this way, I am the best candidate for succession in my father's eyes. This is great! I am so happy!"

…

At the same time.

It was close to ten o'clock in the morning.

At the auction venue, dozens of people sat sparsely.

These are all bidders participating in today's judicial auction.

Most of their fancy is some second-hand real estate and cars.

Because almost all of the products sold by the company are involved in certain lawsuits and paperwork is complicated, so most ordinary people are not very interested in such transactions.

There have been many cases in the past. For example, a judicial auction house was taken, but the original owner refused to move out. In the end, the buyer was overwhelmed.

Because of this, foreclosed houses are generally sold at a lower price than the market price. If one is not afraid of trouble, one can save some money.

Since everyone is here to pick up and miss, it is difficult for judicial auctions to have a passion for outside auctions.

At outside auctions, sometimes two or more parties compete for a commodity, hundreds of thousands of items. In the end, because of mutual bidding and vindictiveness, the last few million transactions are also everywhere.

Participating in the judicial auction, everyone wants to save money and pick up the leaks. Everyone hopes to get a 20% discount for a house with a market price of one million. If it doesn't help, they will try to get a 10% discount. Once the 10% discount is exceeded, the attractiveness will drop sharply.

Therefore, such auctions are generally not interesting.

At ten o'clock, the auctioneer stepped in.

Since everything is simple and fast, there are no extra cuts. As soon as the auctioneer came on stage, he went straight to the topic and said: "Thank you all for participating in this judicial auction. The first item we are going to auction today is an Audi A6 under the company's name. The car has been licensed for three years and has a mileage of 113,000 kilometers. It has a starting price of 150,000 and a minimum bid of 1,000. It will start now. "

A used car like this, in the same condition. For second-hand cars, the transaction price in the normal market is generally around 210,000.

Because the ceiling is 210,000, everyone bids very sensibly.

After several bids, the price was mentioned as 180,000 all the way, many bidders gave up, only two people still insisted.

However, as the price was approaching the ceiling, the remaining two were also very cautious in bidding. A few minutes later, one of them raised the price to 195,000, and the other did not follow suit.

The auctioneer immediately announced that the first lot had been sold for 195,000.

In the box, Issac looked through the auction materials at random and said to Charlie: "Master, there are eleven cars participating in the auction today. After the cars are sold, the auction will begin for the property. Your parents' former residence is listed in the real estate. The first one has a starting price of 880,000."

"I have already briefed the man, no matter what the price is called, he will follow to the end, and he will definitely help you take this house!"

Chapter 2403

Charlie nodded lightly.

He is also determined to win the former residence of his parents.

After all, this former residence carries the last time of being together with his parents, which is of great significance.

As several foreclosure cars were gradually taken away, the auction entered the real estate auction part.

This time, there are 13 properties in the judicial auction, but among the 13 properties, the cheapest starting price is the one where Charlie's parents once lived.

The main reason is that the old house has been classified as a protective building in the city. Not only is it forbidden to demolish, but also to turn over.

More importantly, whoever buys this old house has a certain obligation to protect this old house.

The house is very old and cannot be demolished to obtain greater economic value. Even if you want to rebuild it, you are not allowed to do so. Therefore, such a house is basically not interesting for the developers.

No matter who buys this house, there is no chance of realizing it again.

However, Charlie and Liona are both waiting for the shooting of this house.

Because this house has the lowest starting price, as soon as it enters the real estate auction, the auctioneer directly puts the photos of the house on the big screen and says: "The first house we are going to auction today is A protected old mansion located at the mouth of the old street. The specific information about this old mansion can be found in the auction manual, so we won't introduce more here, and we will start the auction directly. It's 880,000, and the auction begins now!"

As soon as the auctioneer's voice fell, Liona directly raised the sign and said, "One million."

“Good!” The auctioneer said immediately: “Bidder No. 34 bid one million, is there anything higher than one million?”

A plain-looking middle-aged man sitting in the corner immediately raised a sign and said: “One and a half million!”

This middle-aged man is Issac’s driver.

“One and a half million?!” The auctioneer was dumbfounded, and the starting price was 880,000. After only two rounds, it reached 1.5 million, almost doubled!

You know, there is almost no room for appreciation for this property!

If you spend 1.5 million to buy such a house, the only possibility is to smash it in your own hands.

Because of his surprise, he still didn’t come back to his senses, Liona raised the sign again and said seriously: “I will pay two million.”

The auctioneer was even more surprised.

He immediately looked at Liona and reminded: “Bidder No. 34, I have to remind you that the property is forbidden to be demolished and developed, and re-opening is forbidden. It must be kept in its original shape according to the requirements of the city, and at the same time bear the responsibility for its look after. Certain maintenance obligations must be met. Are you sure you know about these particularities?”

Liona counted and nodded: “I know for sure.”

Although the auctioneer was confused, he nodded and said, “Bidder No. 34 bids 2 million. Is there anything higher than 2 million?”

The middle-aged man in the corner immediately said, “I’ll pay 3 million!”

“Three million…” The auctioneer wiped his sweat and continued to ask: “Now the bidder on the 22nd is bidding 3 million, is there anything higher than him?”

“Four million!” Liona raised her hand almost without thinking.

Upon hearing this, the auctioneer hurriedly said: “Bid No. 34…”

After speaking, Issac’s driver said loudly: “I will pay 5 million!”

This time, Liona didn’t even give the auctioneer any time to think, and said directly: “I’m paying eight million.”

Eight million?

The scene suddenly exclaimed!

This old house is worthless in the eyes of other people participating in the auction.

An old and dilapidated old house not only has no commercial value, but it is also very uncomfortable to live in.

An old house like this is either leaking or crumbling. It is very cold in winter and very hot in summer. If you live in such a house, it is better to just rent a low-rent house provided by the city.

So everyone feels that based on the starting price of 880,000, this house is likely to be unsold.

However, who would have thought that such a house of almost no value could be scrambled and pushed up to a price of 8 million in a short period of time.

Chapter 2404

Although Issac’s driver didn’t have any money, Issac had already confessed to him that he had to take down the house at all costs, let alone only 8 million, even 80 million.

Therefore, he was not to be outdone at all, and immediately raised his hand and said, “8 million eight hundred thousand!”

8.8 million, compared to the starting price of 880,000, a full 10 times.

However, the competition between the two is just beginning.

Liona didn't seem to want to continue to raise prices a little bit like this, so she directly raised her hand and said, "Ten million."

The whole auction scene was in an uproar again.

In the box, Issac said in Charlie's ear: "Master, the second lady of the Du family, seems to be determined to win."

Charlie nodded, and sighed helplessly: "I don't understand this aunt's thoughts too much. After all, she and my father have no real relationship foundation, why bother to seize this old house?"

Issac said with emotion: "To be honest, although I am a few years older than you, I have heard of Liona's feelings for your father, and it is indeed a deep love..."

Charlie said, at the auction outside, Issac's driver had already bid the price to 12 million.

At this time, Liona followed closely and raised the price to 15 million.

Charlie couldn't help but frowned, and said to Issac next to him: "Send a WeChat with your driver and ask him to bid 30 million!"

"Okay!" Issac nodded, immediately took out his phone and sent a WeChat.

Immediately afterwards, the middle-aged man outside the auction scene raised his hand again, and directly doubled Liona's 15 million to 30 million.

The scene was full of hissing inhales.

A house worth less than one million was actually carried to a high price of thirty million, which is simply unheard of in the history of judicial auctions.

Liona was also shocked at this time.

She turned her head and looked at the man in the corner who had been raising the price with her, feeling very surprised.

“I really don’t understand why this strange man has such a strong desire to buy the house I care about.”

“Actually, before I came today, I had imagined that I would meet competitors at the auction.”

“However, the competitor I expected should be the young man I met at Changying’s former residence that day.”

“Because that young man and Changying look almost exactly the same. If I don’t guess wrong, he should be Changying’s son.”

“In the past few days, I have been thinking of ways to find his whereabouts, but I have not found any clues.”

“And now, that young man does not appear at the auction, but besides him, who else is so obsessed with this old house? Who is this middle-aged man who bid 30 million? Or, Who on earth sent him?”

Just as Liona’s thoughts were flying, the auctioneer said: “Thirty million once, 30 million twice, is there any price higher than 30 million? If there is none, the 30 million third ……”

After he finished speaking, Liona came back to her senses and hurriedly said: “50 million! I give 50 million!”

“This…” The auctioneer himself couldn’t believe it, and shouted tremblingly: “50 million for the first time…”

Issac’s driver was even a little nervous.

Although it was not his money that was spent, he also felt that the money was spent too much.

So he hurriedly sent a WeChat message to Issac: “Boss, are you still bidding?”

Issac replied immediately: “Add another five million!”

So, the driver raised his hand again and said, “I’m out to fifty-five million!”

Charlie looked at Liona next to Zhiyu through the one-way glass, sighed, and said to Issac: “Old Man, if the second lady of the Du family raises the fare, let your driver abandon the shoot. Right.”

Issac asked dumbfounded: “Master, are you going to give up?!”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly added: “Master! Don’t say fifty-five million, even five hundred and fifty million, it’s a drop in the bucket for us!”

Charlie shook his head lightly, and sighed: “Hey, forget it, it’s not a question of money, let this aunt be the winner!”

Chapter 2405

Issac thought that Charlie had waited for a long time, the old mansion that was determined to win, unexpectedly gave up and remained silent.

He himself couldn’t help being anxious for Charlie, and blurted out: “Master, you have been thinking about buying this house for so long. Now it’s just in hand. Don’t give up! Otherwise, if you If you regret it in the future, there will be no regrets taking medicine…”

Charlie sighed softly, waved his hand, and said seriously: “No more, no more, now it seems that Aunt Du needs this house more than I do.”

After speaking, Charlie said softly: “This is the old house where my parents and I lived together, but I don’t have the courage to stand up and sit in the auction hall to participate in the auction. On the other hand, this Aunt Du can openly sit outside and bid, from this point alone, she is much better than me and more qualified than me to get this house.”

Charlie admired Liona in his heart.

Now, the vast majority of people don’t know that he is the young master of the Wade family, and they don’t know that he is the only blood of Changying left in this world.

Therefore, out of caution, he didn't participate in this auction publicly, even signed up in the name of Issac's driver.

From this point alone, he admired Liona's courage.

As the so-called gentleman is the beauty of an adult, Charlie decided to abandon the competition and give this house to Liona.

Although he didn't know Liona, he also knew that Liona had loved his father for many years, but she couldn't get any substantial results back.

Perhaps this house can give her a visible and tangible ideological comfort for the past thirty years of loving his father.

This can be regarded as the father who has died in his own generation, thanking her for the friendship over the years.

At this time, the outside bidding continues.

Issac's driver did not receive any instructions to give up. After Liona bid 60 million, he raised his hand again and bid 61 million.

Charlie recalled the old house in his mind, sighed deeply, stood up and said to Issac: "Tell your driver to stop bidding."

After speaking, he put on a mask, turned and left the box.

At the same time, Liona raised her placard again without hesitation, and said: "62 million!"

Seeing this, Issac hurried to catch up, and while swiftly following up, he hurriedly sent a voice message to the driver: "Abandon the auction and stop bidding!"

His driver just raised his hand when he suddenly received the information and hurriedly clicked to play. The speaker heard what Issac had just said, so he immediately put his raised hand back.

The auctioneer was already a little bit incoherent with excitement. Seeing that he raised his hand and put it down, he hurriedly asked: “Bidder No. 22, are you bidding or not?”

The driver said: “I give up.”

Hearing these three words, Liona’s heart suddenly filled with joy, and a big rock finally fell to the ground.

Immediately afterwards, the auctioneer said loudly: “Sixty-two million once! Sixty-two million twice! Sixty-two million three times! Deal!”

Then, the auction mallet in his hand banged heavily on the table.

With this bang, Liona burst into tears of joy.

In the past few days, she has been awake at night for this house, not thinking about tea and rice, and she wanted to buy it, but she was worried that it will happen unexpectedly.

Now, finally the dust settled.

Although the price far exceeds its original value as a house, for Liona, the house is priceless.

She fell in love with Changying from the ignorant years of her youth, until Changying got married and when Changying passed away, her love for him never faded.

Chapter 2406

Thirty years later, Changying left her with nothing but an indelible memory and some old photos.

Not to mention leaving her a token of sorrow in her heart, even if she wants to go to Changying’s grave to worship, it is hard to climb to forget him.

Now, she finally bought the old house where he once lived, and the emotions in her heart for more than 30 years finally have a place to put.

Zhiyu saw her mother burst into tears, and her heart was mixed.

While feeling sorry for her mother's infatuation for so many years, she also sympathized with the inhumane behavior her father had entrusted these years.

However, when she changed her mind, thought that the father had already had a physical derailment, and there was an illegitimate daughter who was only one year younger than her, and she felt that father was not worthy of sympathy.

Then, she thought of her benefactor.

Seeing her mother's life of infatuation, she couldn't help asking herself in her heart: "Zhiyu, Zhiyu, if you can't find your benefactor, will you be trapped like your mother and never get out? If that's the case. You are not as lucky as your mother. At least, she still knows Changying, and she grew up with Changying, and has many common experiences and pasts memories. You don't even know what your benefactor is called… …"

……

At this moment, at the back door of Treasures Pavilion, Charlie wearing a mask quickly walked out of the passage.

After going out, he looked up at the cloudy sky, his eyes were already filled with tears.

Ever since his parents passed away when he was eight years old, Charlie has been the same as Liona over the years, and he has nowhere to put his feelings towards his parents.

He is even worse than Liona, because Liona still has some old photos at least, but Charlie can't save even a photo of his parents.

After the parents' accident, they were airlifted to the parental city within a very short time, together with their parents' bodies and all the belongings in the old house. Charlie was equivalent to entering the orphanage in a single suit. From that moment on, he almost lost all the items that can be pinned to grief.

Until some time ago, in the years before he went to the mountains to the graves, he was oblivious to their location of final rest.

Therefore, this house bears all his thoughts for his parents.

Just a minute ago, Charlie was also determined to win this house.

He even felt that even if it cost hundreds of millions or even hundreds of billions, he must buy this house.

However, at that moment, he suddenly decided to not compete Liona.

Now, he doesn't regret his decision, he just feels a bit desolate and sad simply because of the loss of this house.

Issac chased it out, seeing Charlie's eyes filled with tears, his heart was shocked!

Knowing Charlie for so long, this is the first time he has seen Charlie with tears in his eyes.

He couldn't help but exclaimed in his heart: "Is this still the Master Wade whom countless people admire? Is this still the Master Wade who walked out of the avalanche in the mountains under the Changbai Mountain range? where a sky thunder buried the eight heavenly kings? At this moment, he was like a child who could not find a way home, painful and helpless."

At this moment, Issac felt a little bit more admiration for his young master at the same time.

Charlie is no longer as simple as reluctantly giving up love, he left all his regrets to himself, and left the psychological redemption and rebirth to Liona.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help sighing, stepped forward, and asked in a low voice, "Master, are you okay?"

"Yes, there is nothing." Charlie waved his hand, abruptly suffocating his tears, and said: "Old man… can you drive me to the old house to have a look. Staying and going

through some formalities, I want to go over and take a look, and it won't be that easy to think about it again after the handover is complete."

Issac hurriedly said: "Yes master, wait a moment, I'll get the car!"

Chapter 2407

Issac quickly drove the car over. Charlie was about to get in the car. Bao Fugui, the owner of Treasures Pavilion, hurried out and asked nervously, "Master Wade, why are you leaving so early?"

Charlie said calmly: "Suddenly there is something to be dealt with, so I won't stay longer."

Bao Fugui hurriedly asked: "Master Wade, are you not satisfied with the service of Treasures Pavilion?"

Charlie waved his hand: "No, it has nothing to do with your Treasure Pavilion."

Bao Fugui only breathed a sigh of relief and quickly asked: "By the way, Master Wade, were you interested in the items that were auctioned today? If so, please tell me, and I will help you win !"

Charlie shook his head and smiled: "There is nothing I am interested in at the auction. I came here today to join in the heat, so don't worry too much."

With that said, he pointed to the Rolls-Royce in front of him and said to Bao Fugui: "I have something to do, so I will leave now, and we will get together again when I have time."

Bao Fugui hurriedly nodded and bowed his waist and said, "Master Wade, go slowly. If there is another auction in Treasures Pavilion next time, I must contact you in advance!"

Charlie nodded, said goodbye to Bao Fugui, and got in the car.

Bao Fugui saw Charlie's Rolls Royce leave the Treasure Pavilion before turning around and returning to the auction venue.

Afterward, Issac carried Charlie to the old house where Charlie lived with his parents.

At this time, Liona, who finally won the former residence of Charlie's parents at a sky-high price of 62 million, has come to the back office of the auction and began to go through the house purchase procedures with the staff.

The staff of the judicial department looked at Liona in shock at this time, and said: "Madam, are you sure you want to buy this property at a high price of 62 million? If you want to breach the contract now, we will only hold your bid deposit of 10,000 will be deducted and you will be added to the blacklist for only one year. Would you like to consider it again?"

This is a judicial auction after all, and all the funds from the auction will be used for the defendant to repay the amount involved in the case.

Therefore, no matter how much is sold, there is no actual interest involved in the judicial department. Therefore, they hope that the goods sold by the judicial auction can really be sold at a price-performance ratio.

They felt that the price Liona had set out was too ridiculous and that this house was not worth so much money without reason.

Once Liona paid the money, there would be no room for regret. All the money from the auction of the house will be used for judicial compensation immediately, and there will never be room for regret.

But in case Liona clears the money and regrets it, if she wants to coax it, she must come to the judicial department to coax it. At that time, it will more or less affect their own reputation, and it will be trouble for them.

Therefore, in order to put an end to the trouble, they hope that Liona will not be taken advantage of. It would be best to repent on the spot. When the next judicial auction comes, the house will be taken out again and auctioned at a normal market price.

Moreover, they also felt that Liona must have bid the price with that person on the spot, so they kept increasing the price one by one. Otherwise, it is impossible for a normal person to get such an incredible price.

However, she was very confident at this time and said: “I don’t need to think about it. Please handle the payment for me as soon as possible and the rest of the transfer process. The sooner the better, thank you.”

Chapter 2408

The staff wiped their sweat and explained earnestly: “Madam, the starting price of this house you are buying now is only 880,000, and the highest market price is about 1.3 million. Your current auction price is nearly fifty times the difference! Are you sure you really don’t need to think about it again?”

Liona shook her head and said firmly: “I have considered it clearly, and there is no need to consider it anymore from my side. Please help me handle it as soon as possible.”

Several staff members exchanged glances, and one of them said: “In this case, we will handle the subsequent payment process for you. Is your bank account balance is enough?”

Liona counted and nodded: “Enough.”

“Okay…” The staff took out the POS machine and said: “Madam, please confirm that your card issuing bank has a single day transaction limit in the required range. Many users have a single day transaction limit. The default is 1 million. If your transaction limit is not enough, please contact the bank.”

Her daughter on the side said impatiently: “Where do you have so many problems, can you just swipe your card? If our card doesn’t even have a transaction limit, how could you just wait for payment?”

The staff member embarrassedly said: “I’m sorry, miss, mainly because we haven’t done a single transaction of such a large amount, so I want to confirm with you clearly, I am really sorry…”

After speaking, the staff entered the number on the POS machine, after confirming that it was correct, handed it to Liona and said: “Madam, please swipe your card.”

Liona counted and nodded, took out the bank card and handed it to the other party, and then entered the password. Then, the POS machine displayed that the bank had

confirmed that the transaction deduction was successful, so it automatically typed out the slip.

The staff really sighed. It seems that this is a rich person who doesn't take money seriously and spending dozens of times more is nothing to her.

Afterward, the staff took out five copies of the house purchase agreement and said to Liona: "Madam, please check the details of the contract. If there are not any problems, each of the five house purchase agreements must be signed, and every All pages must be signed for confirmation."

Liona counted and nodded, flipped through the terms, and after confirming that the ownership of the property rights was clear and there were no problems, she immediately began to sign her name on the contract.

At the same time, Eastcliff Su's family.

Shoude Su said to Old Chengfeng Su angrily: "This sister-in-law! this woman is really ignorant! Not only did she go to the auction, she also took the house with a maximum of one million for a price of 62 million. I think it won't be long before this incident will be known to the entire Eastcliff city, and the face of our Su family will be seriously damaged by that time!"

After that, he said angrily: "How the hell does she like Changying bastard! It's unreasonable!"

Chengfeng said with a cold face: "Don't call her sister-in-law! Our family doesn't have such a daughter-in-law!"

Shoude said angrily: "Dad! If I knew this was going to be the case. It would have been better to kill her on the way to the auction! That way, at least we could keep our family's face!"

Chengfeng said in a cold voice: "If we do this kind of thing in advance, it would be risking the world! If she still doesn't damage our Su family's face, our Su family will kill her in advance, if this is spread out. Our family will become the object of disgust for the whole world, and the object of criticism and ridicule for the entire Eastcliff upper class!"

After that, Chengfeng asked him back: “Have you forgotten that the world-famous princess in Europe was killed after she fell in love with a heretic, became pregnant with his children, and was about to get married! But even so, even if there has always been definite evidence from the outside world, and the royal family has been scolded for decades! If the royal family kills the princess just because the princess is in love with a heretic, the royal family would have been drowned in the saliva of the common people long ago!”

Having said that, Chengfeng sighed, patted his face lightly, and said: “Others have to slap us on our faces before we can kill them. You can’t just because they stare at you. We must kill the other party! That is to poke a big basket!”

Chapter 2409

Although Shoude has a moral character in his name, he doesn’t have any “morality” in himself.

Not only is there no morality but even a hint of it is missing in his demeanor.

And Chengfeng, although he is also an unscrupulous person, at least he has the skill of scheming.

Such people are generally full of benevolence and morality on the surface and full of the mindset of vile men, thieves, and pro$titutes.

But the key is that the full belly of male thieves and female pro$titutes cannot be seen.

In the belly of Old Man Su, the bad water fermented for a lifetime, and no one except himself knows how many wicked things have been done, but the only one who really broke it was Ruoli.

In most cases, Elder Su is still very good at superficial skills.

At this time, Father Su had already regarded Shoude as his future successor, so he said with earnest words: “Shoude, you have to know that the survival rules and know-how of upper-class society, in general, are two words, teacher Famous!”

“A famous teacher?” Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, can you tell me more specifically?”

Elder Su explained: “The so-called famous teacher means that everything must have a decent reputation!”

“If we don’t have any status, we will go straight up and give the other party a mess, then this belongs to the young people who don’t play cards according to the routine and don’t perform martial arts, and we can only do it for ourselves.”

“Look at it. In wars between countries throughout the ages, even if the aggressor wants to invade a country, under normal circumstances, it will find a reason that can barely be justified.”

“Just like the Lugouqiao July 7th Incident, the Japanese also lied that a soldier was missing, and then took the opportunity to start the incident.”

“We still need a reason between countries, let alone our families.”

Speaking of this, Mr. Su said with a cold expression: “Actually, I wanted Liona’s life a long time ago! From the moment I knew Liona was going to Aurous Hill, I wished that Liona’s plane crashed and died on the way to Aurous Hill. Then you can get it done once and for all, once and for all!”

“But, I could only think about it in my heart, not just do it!”

“Because Liona only went to Aurous Hill, and didn’t do anything that would humiliate the Su family’s reputation. If she gets off her private jet because she is going to Aurous Hill, then once the incident happens, the entire Su family will be destroyed. !”

“So, if we want her life, she must be known as a teacher only after she has done things that substantially damage the reputation of the Su family!”

“Now, during the duration of the marriage between Liona and your elder brother, she went to Aurous Hill to bid for the old house where Changying lived, and the price was still multiple times higher than the market price. This has indeed affected the reputation of the Su family. At this time, you have a certain reason to kill her.”

Shoude heard this and said with a face of being taught: “Dad, I understand what you mean! Hearing this from you today really made me start! In the future, I will follow you to study hard and polish myself!”

Shoude grew up so old, and today is really the first time he heard his father talk about this strategy.

In fact, the old man Su is very scheming, and there are countless strategies in his stomach. This is just a very simple point, not a sophisticated strategy.

However, because Shoude is the second child, he had no chance to learn such a strategy before.

This kind of strategy, like the art of the ancient emperor, is often only passed on to the prince who wants to inherit the ruler in the future. The other princes have no chances to learn, and they are not even qualified to listen.

The reason why the emperor was unwilling to teach his country's methods and strategies to other princes was that he was afraid that other princes would threaten the eligible prince's safety in the future.

Chapter 2410

This is like those martial arts sects. The head will always pass on the core martial arts to the successor of the next head, but not to other apprentices. The purpose is to ensure that the strength of the successor is higher and will not be overthrown by his own people.

In the past, the old man Chengfeng devoted himself to teaching his eldest son Zynn Su every day. As for the other sons, he never taught them any real strategies.

But now, the eldest son Zynn has been completely abandoned by him.

After the eldest son was abolished, the most ideal heir in his heart became the second son Shoude.

Therefore, he planned to train Shoude from now on.

At this moment, he felt in his heart: "I have at most ten or twenty years to live in the future, and Shoude will grow up from now, ten or twenty years, and he will have almost hardly settled in the dealings of affairs.

“In this way, he will not threaten my grasp of the Su family power over the next ten or twenty years.”

“But if he changes to abide by the Tao and become the heir, maybe in five or eight years, I can’t hold him down.”

“Looking at it this way, the situation that happened to this day may not necessarily be a bad thing.”

At this moment, Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, how are we going to kill Liona that b!tch woman now?! Have you sent a master in the family to Aurous Hill?”

“No.” Chengfeng shook his head and said, “How can you use your own person for this kind of thing? Isn’t that equivalent to bringing trouble for yourself?”

Shoude asked in a puzzled way: “Dad, didn’t you say that we want to become famous? Now that Liona is insulting the family, don’t we already have a reason to do it?”

Chengfeng was very disappointed and rebuked: “Shoude! Being famous is a necessary condition, but it is by no means the only condition! If you just cover your face and run naked, you won’t be recognized. Would you just wear a mask in the future and won’t wear pants?!”

Shoude said in fear: “Dad, I… I didn’t mean that…”

Chengfeng snorted coldly, and said sharply: “You can hear clearly, even if the teacher is famous, this kind of life-killing thing, we must try our best to separate everything!”

As he said, he added: “The teacher I just mentioned is famous, but it just leaves us behind. The most important thing for us is not to let the other party find any evidence!”

“The best solution to this matter is to find a way to kill Liona, and although the whole world thinks it must be our Su family, no one should find any substantive evidence!”

“Like the famous princess in Europe, everyone knows how she died, but what’s the use? No one can show direct evidence of her murder. In the end, they can only say that she died in a car accident!”

“Ten thousand steps back, even if the outside world has evidence that the royal family murdered her, the royal family will at least have a reason to excuse itself or mitigate the crime.”

“For example, she was pregnant with a pagan child and intended to marry a pagan, which is detrimental to the royal authority”

“For example, she had already given birth to a prince for the royal family, but once she married a pagan in her second marriage, she would give birth to a pagan baby, and this pagan baby is the half-brother of the royal prince. Where is the prince’s face, where is the face of the entire royal family, and where is the face of the entire nation?”

“These are all the reasons why the royal masters are famous, and they are also the way to wash themselves after the big incidents in the future!”

Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, how can you make Liona’s death ambiguous?”

Chengfeng sneered and said: “What I am after is not to make her die an ambiguous death, I want to make her die impeccably!”

Chapter 2411

Hearing the words of Elder Su, Shoude immediately asked with excitement: “Dad, what good way do you have to make Liona’s death impeccable?”

Elder Su sneered: “It was to find an A-level wanted criminal who committed a capital crime in advance and gives his family 10 million in relocation allowance to let him escape to Aurous Hill.”

Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, do you want that wanted criminal to act?”

The old man Su said calmly: “It is to make the wanted criminal do a good job, but the whole plan is not as simple as you think.”

After speaking, the old man continued: “I have also let people leak this information to the local police in Aurous Hill. I believe that soon the police in Aurous Hill will search for this wanted criminal throughout the city. He has many homicides on his account, and he will die if he is caught. So he will naturally run desperately under the police chase…”

“By then, he will run around Aurous Hill like a headless fly, and then escape to the auction site by accident…”

“When he arrives at the auction site, the Aurous Hill police will definitely send a large number of people to surround the entire Treasure Pavilion. Then he is like a turtle in the urn. In a panic, it is normal to hold several hostages…”

“At that time, in order to survive, this wanted criminal will naturally use the hostages as a threat and drive away with the hostages. At that time, he will make sure to take Liona into the car!”

Shoude hurriedly asked: “Then when will he kill Liona? After getting in the car, or after escaping?”

There was a sharp flash in the eyes of Old Man Su, and he said coldly: “The plan I made for him is to kill Liona after he escapes, and then I will send him to the Philippines by boat, but if this person lives, he will increase the risk of our exposure, I have arranged for others to directly cause a car accident after he took Liona into the car and neutralize him and Liona together!”

Having said this, the old man smiled sinisterly and said: “By then, these two people will go to see the Lord together, and our plan will never be revealed, even if the whole world suspects that we killed her. It doesn’t matter, they can say whatever they say if they can’t find any evidence!”

Shoude said excitedly: “Dad! Your trick is really wonderful! First, you secretly instructed an A-level wanted criminal to escape to Aurous Hill, accidentally escape to the auction venue, kidnap Liona, and then the wanted criminal rushing away with Liona. Accidentally encounter a car accident and die, and even Liona killed together, the cause and effect are perfect, it seems that Liona cleaned up! I believe that no one should doubt our Su family! It is really perfect! ”

Elder Su nodded with a sneer, and said seriously: “I think I have been up and down in the sea of commerce for half my life, but for everything I have to do, I will consider a few more steps forward and a few more backward, and strive to be foolproof before starting. …..”

Having said this, he sighed and sighed: “Hey! The only mistake in my life was that of Ruoli! Originally, it was all planned with the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, which could be said to be foolproof, but I am now confused. I don’t understand, which link was the problem!”

“Not only is Ruoli missing, but even my overall plan has been discovered. It is really a heavy loss!”

“What I am most worried about now is that Ruoli is not only alive somewhere, there is even a hidden behind-the-scenes person behind her back.”

“If that’s the case, then this person is likely to become the deadly enemy of our family in the future!”

When Shoude heard this, he nodded in agreement and sneered in his heart: “Although I don’t know which part of Ruoli had the problem, I don’t know whether Ruoli is behind the scenes. , But if there is, I really want to thank him!”

“If he hadn’t ruined the old man’s plan, how could the old man push his eldest brother out as a substitute?”

“If the old man doesn’t push the eldest brother out as a substitute for the dead, then how can I have the opportunity to replace the eldest brother as the heir?”

However, Shoude didn’t dare to show his inner joy. He asked with concern: “Dad, that wanted criminal, when will you start?”

Chapter 2412

Elder Su looked at the time and said: “If there is no deviation in the plan, the criminal should arrive at the auction site in ten minutes.”

Shoude hurriedly asked: “Dad, ten minutes, Liona won’t leave, right?!”

“No!” Elder Su sneered: “Liona should be still working on the property change procedures now. This procedure is very cumbersome, and it will be impossible to do it in a short while. She wants that old house so much, and now she finally went smoothly to get it. Will definitely cooperate very seriously with the change process.”

Shoude nodded slightly, and at the same time, he was relieved.

However, he quickly remembered something and asked: “Dad! Zhiyu is also with her. Will there be any accidents then?”

Shoude knew that the old man liked Zhiyu’s granddaughter very much, and what he was really worried about was not Zhiyu’s safety, but whether the old man would stop the whole plan because of Zhiyu.

Old Su’s expression was slightly loose at this time, and he sighed slightly and said: “I have already let people know the wanted man. I have given him Liona and the photos of Zhifei and Zhiyu. I told him clearly that he only needs to know these three people, it is enough to take the life of Liona. Now the boy has flown back here early in the morning, and there is one Zhiyu left. That person has also seen the photos of Zhiyu in advance and will not harm her.”

Shoude hurriedly pretended to be relieved and sighed: “That would be great. To be honest, I still like child Zhiyu very much. This child is really the brightest and the best of the Su family. The one with an idea and understanding of things around!”

“Yes!” Elder Su couldn’t help sighing: “It would be nice if Zhiyu was a boy. What a pity…”

Shoude caught the look of regret in the old man’s eyes, and a vicious thought flashed in his heart.

From the bottom of his heart, he hoped that Liona and Zhiyu would die together this day.

In this way, even if the eldest brother Zynn does not feel sorry for Liona, he will definitely feel sorry for Zhiyu.

If the old man killed Liona and Zhiyu at the same time, then Zynn would definitely hate the old man.

When the time comes, the eldest brother will not just be exiled to Australia, he will definitely fight to the death with the old man.

In order to protect himself, the old man will completely expel his eldest brother from the Su family, leaving him with nothing and no chance of turning over for a lifetime.

In that case, the future Patriarch will be able to sit more firmly.

So, he checked the time and said to Old Man, “Dad, I will go to the bathroom now and come back soon.”

Elder Su did not suspect that he was there, nodded slightly, and waved his hand: “Go!”

Shoude immediately came out of the old man’s study. After that, he hurriedly took out his mobile phone and sent a text message to his confidant:

“The old man spent 10 million a few days ago to find an A-level wanted criminal. Now immediately find out the name of the wanted criminal, and then contacted him as quickly as possible and tell him that I could call his family again. Twenty million will be passed, but the premise is to add a condition so that he will kill Zhiyu at the same time as he kills Liona!”

Chapter 2413

At this moment, Aurous Hill.

A man wearing a mask appeared at the subway station near Treasures Pavilion.

There are a large number of monitoring probes at the subway station entrance, some of which are security videos of the subway, some are monitoring of the city’s Skynet, and several new high-end cameras equipped with face recognition functions.

In recent years, with the rapid development of technology, face recognition has successfully emerged from science fiction films and entered the lives of ordinary people.

Not only does the mobile phone support facial recognition, more importantly, the police also has a complete set of facial recognition systems connected to big data.

The biggest use of this system is to quickly screen a large number of people.

For example, if hundreds of people come to the front if there is a wanted criminal mixed in, then relying on police officers to check one by one will not only be inefficient, but it is also particularly prone to omissions.

However, now with the face recognition system, when hundreds of people pass by quickly, the system can directly identify the identities of hundreds of people through face recognition.

At the same time, the system will immediately verify the identities of hundreds of people. If there are fugitives or suspects, the police will get system reminders as soon as possible.

The most typical example is that a well-known Hong Kong singer came to the mainland to hold a concert. At each concert, the police can always catch several fugitives from the tens of thousands of audience at the arena.

Why is there such high efficiency?

Almost all rely on the powerful features of face recognition!

Therefore, with the increasing development of science and technology, the possibility of criminals trying to escape legal sanctions has become less and less.

At this moment, the man wearing a mask looked around, then reached into his pocket and took out a pack of cigarettes that were very dry and crumpled.

He tore open the cigarette case and found that there was not even a single cigarette inside, so he stepped to the mobile convenience store at the subway station entrance and said in a low voice to the shopkeeper: “Boss, give me a package of Dunhill.”

The shopkeeper hurriedly asked: “Soft or hard?”

The man opened his mouth and said, “Soft.”

The shopkeeper took out a pack of Soft Dunhill from the glass cabinet and handed it to him, while saying, “Sixty-five.”

The man directly threw him a hundred bills and said lightly: “No need to look for change.”

The shopkeeper was overjoyed and said with a busy smile: “Oh, thank you!”

The man took the cigarette and turned around, he had already taken apart the plastic film on the outside of the cigarette packet and then tore the right side of the case.

Afterward, he skillfully tapped his fingers on the left side of the cigarette case, and a cigarette came out of the torn opening on the right.

He took out the cigarette and took off the mask he was wearing, revealing a fierce face with Chinese characters.

He held the cigarette in his mouth, took a hard sip after lighting it, and then turned his head to look around.

He glanced at the rows of surveillance cameras at the subway entrance and wiped a resolute smile on the corner of his mouth.

He has been on the run for three years.

In the past three years, he has lived a ghostly life, hiding in Tibet, and has long been exhausted.

He wanted to find opportunities to sneak overseas so that he could give himself a sigh of relief, but he didn’t have the ability at all, and he didn’t have the opportunity.

So he can only hide everywhere with a hunger for what he desired.

The only thing that can bring him comfort is that he and his family have a very secret contact method that even the police do not know about yet.

It is precisely because of this contact method that his family members contacted him two days ago and told him that someone gave them ten million and in return wants him to kill a person. After the work is done, he could use his contacts to send him abroad.

Because his family had received this ten million, he was moved almost instantly.

Chapter 2414

Anyway, he was tired of the days of hiding everywhere, earning 10 million for his family, and giving himself a chance of complete liberation. He had no reason to refuse.

So, he moved to Aurous Hill yesterday, ready to play!

According to the owner's request, he had to find a surveillance camera to expose himself before escaping to a place called Treasures Pavilion.

Now, what he is doing is to expose himself and let the Aurous Hill police know that he is here!

At this moment, the Aurous Hill Police Command Office.

The police's face recognition system suddenly issued a harsh warning sound, and the police officer on duty was shocked when he saw it!

On the computer screen, a system prompt has popped up with a line written on it: "Identified by the face recognition system, A-level wanted criminal Shred has appeared in our city. Please verify immediately!"

The police officer on duty hurriedly retrieved the live video automatically captured by the system. After a closer look, he was shocked. He quickly picked up the emergency phone on the desktop and blurted out: "A-level wanted criminal Shred appeared at the Lidong Road Metro Station Please implement the arrest immediately!"

The whole Aurous Hill police blew up!

A-level wanted criminals to appear in Aurous Hill. This is definitely the last thing the local police want to see, because once this criminal makes a big case in the local area, not only will the local people suffer, they will also have to bear huge public pressure!

As a result, the police immediately mobilized the city's police force and decided to arrest Shred at the earliest.

At this time, Shred received a text message on his mobile phone: “Aurous Hill police have found you! A patrol car is rushing to catch you. Pay attention to your right-hand side. It is still 800 meters away from you!”

After reading the text, Shred gritted his teeth and stared at the right side unblinkingly.

Soon, a police car in the distance appeared in the field of vision and kept approaching.

However, the policeman didn’t turn on the lights or the siren, so it didn’t look like they were performing an emergency mission.

But Shred knew in his heart that the people who spent money to hire him had a good eye. Since the other party said that the car was here to catch him, he would definitely not make a mistake.

He watched the car getting closer, and could feel his heartbeat in his throat.

He didn’t have a rush, because he knew that the person who hired him had a requirement, and he had to be chased into the Treasures pavilion next to him by the police, instead of running over by himself.

So, he was smoking a cigarette in his mouth, while calculating the distance and timing.

He is now standing on the sidewalk, the road is higher, and there are a lot of shared bicycles on the side of the road.

Therefore, after the police car drove to the front of the motorway, it was impossible to drive the car directly in front of him, and could only pull over on the motorway and then walk over.

This at least 12 meters of walking distance is his chance to escape.

He knew that this was to coax the city police, and they would definitely not shoot directly, so with the advantage of more than ten meters and a faster starting speed, the police officer would not be able to catch up with him, and he would be able to run into the treasure pavilion.

In that way, the opponent chased all the way, escaped all the way, and rushed directly into the Treasures Pavilion.

At this moment, the police car was almost in front of him. He glanced at the police car in surprise, and when the police car pulled over, he began to back up cautiously.

At this time, the door of the police car opened, and several police officers pretended to be on a routine patrol, got out of the car slowly, preparing to paralyze Shred, and then waited for the opportunity to approach.

However, Shred was very nervous. He took a puff of the cigarette, threw his cigarette butt to the ground, turned around, and ran back.

Several police officers wanted to approach quietly, but when they thought that Shred was so nervous, one of them immediately shouted: “Shred, stop there!”

Shred didn’t look back at all and ran forward like crazy.

Several police officers hurriedly pursued.

Relying on his leading advantage, Shred took the police around twice and rushed directly to the treasure pavilion not far away!

The police officers at the head were desperately chasing while using the intercom to report: “Shred has a strong anti-reconnaissance awareness. He started to flee when he saw us. Now he has escaped into the Treasures Pavilion! Request the city bureau to immediately send police forces to block the Pavilion and implement the full encircling protocol. We need to catch him now!”

Chapter 2415

In the eyes of the police officer, Shred ran into the Treasures Pavilion randomly because he was chased and panicked.

But in fact, Treasure Pavilion is Shred’s ultimate goal.

At this moment, Treasure Pavilion.

In the hall, the auction continues, and Liona is still signing various files.

When Shred came to the door and was about to walk in, the security guard at the door stopped him and said, “Sir, please show me the entry code for this auction. You can only enter after verification.”

Shred glanced back and found that the policeman who was pursuing him had rushed in. He immediately took out a pistol from his arms and pointed it at the security guard’s forehead. He said coldly, “Fu*king nonsense, I will just shoot. I will break you!”

At this time, the police officers behind saw that he had pulled out a pistol, and they looked shocked and also pulled out guns one after another.

Shred was not afraid, and pulled open the jacket of the cotton-padded jacket, revealing a vest filled with powerful explosives.

Afterwards, Shred held a gun in one hand and a switch with a wire in the other. He whispered in a cold voice, “It’s the fu*king time to listen to me. The explosives on him are used to drive down the mountains! It can detonate the whole building. If it is blown into ruins, if you police officers dare to come in, I will let everyone in it be buried with me!”

The faces of the police officers who were chasing after seeing this were so shocking!

This Shred was originally a gangster, carrying several lives. In his previous case handling experience, he often used guns and explosives. Therefore, the police officers did not suspect him of carrying explosives on his body.

Therefore, everyone suddenly became very fearful of him.

Everyone was not far apart, and they could all see the vest Shred was wearing. The vest was bulging, covered with strips of things like long ham sausages, and they could see that it was a powerful explosive at a glance.

This kind of explosive is so powerful that it can easily explode the stone by punching a hole in it. If it is really detonated here, the consequences will be disastrous!

Therefore, one of the police officers immediately said loudly: “Shred, don’t be impulsive! If you have something to talk about slowly, be careful of the switch in your hand!”

Shred sneered: “Damn, what’s to be careful? I have already become a desperate man anyway, and with so many murders, I won’t lose any time when I die! So you’d better show me some understanding, otherwise If so, I just took so many people to bury me directly, which happened to save me from hiding!”

After speaking, he immediately pointed a gun at the security guard’s head and shouted coldly: “Let me in and close the door!”

The security guard was robbed of the back of his head. How dare he make a mistake, he hurriedly followed Shred’s request, led Shred into the door, and then locked the door tightly at Shred’s request.

Shred grabbed the key from the security guard and said coldly, “You, follow me in!”

The security guards did not dare to follow Shred and stepped forward to the auction to inquire.

Shred directly rushed into the auction hall with a gun, and shouted at the crowd participating in the auction: “Everyone, just fu*king listen to me. Give me your head and squat down. Who dares to run, don’t blame me. The bullet does not have eyes!”

The entire hall suddenly became a mess, and everyone screamed and prepared to escape.

At this time, Shred directly picked up the pistol, fired three shots at the ceiling, and exclaimed, “Who the hell will run another one!”

As soon as the gunshot sounded, everyone was immediately frightened, and most people immediately squatted on the ground without hesitation, holding their heads in both hands.

But there were also one or two people, thinking that they could have a chance to escape to heaven, so they planned to escape from the side door. Shred directly raised his gun and shot, banging twice, and directly killed the man closest to the side door.

Now, the scene was even more shocked.

After Shred shot the man to death, he ran directly to the corridor next to the hall. According to the information given to him by the other party, the target he wanted to kill today was in the office next to the corridor.

Chapter 2416

At this time, Liona and Zhiyu heard the gunshots and immediately realized that something had happened. Liona pulled Zhiyu and blurted out: “Zhiyu, let’s go!”

Zhiyu also knew that it was a matter of great importance, so she ran out with her mother without hesitation.

However, as soon as they ran out, they saw that many people outside the corridor were already trying to run out in a panic.

At this moment, Shred, armed with a gun, suddenly appeared at the entrance of the corridor. He raised the gun and pointed it directly at a man who was fleeing in a hurry. With a bang, he directly shot a bloody mist out of the back of the man’s head!

With this shot, the man with the gunshot in the back of his head fell to the ground with a plop, and the panicked crowd around him suddenly let out a harsh scream.

Shred shouted coldly: “Listen to me, all go to the lobby to gather, no one is allowed to run! Otherwise, the end will be the same as this guy!”

Originally, these people were all in a panic and fled for their lives.

But now suddenly someone was shot and killed in front of them, which deeply stimulated their nerves.

At this time, everyone will calculate an account in their minds.

If you still insist on running away at this time, you will most likely be shot dead by the opponent.

But if you cooperate obediently at this time, there are at least a hundred people in the entire scene, including auctioneers and staff, and it is impossible for the other party to kill so many people at once?

Therefore, if you cooperate obediently, your chances of survival should be much greater.

As a result, no one of this group dared to try to escape anymore, each of them held their heads in their hands, turned around honestly, and walked into the hall one by one.

Because the entrance door of the hall had been locked and the key was snatched by Shred, it was impossible for this group of people to have a chance to escape.

At this time, Shred saw that everyone in the hallway had gone to the hall, and he shouted into the hallway: “All the people in the office and bathroom also listened to me. I call you to the hall in one minute. Assemble, I will check all the rooms in one minute. If I find someone hiding in it, don’t blame my bullet for not being affectionate!”

After speaking, he added: “I tell you the truth, I didn’t come for any of you today. I was just forced to flee by the police. I fled here to hide, as long as you honestly cooperate. I, when I negotiate with the police, I will naturally let you go!”

“However, if any of you dare to play with me carefully, I will definitely kill him in one shot. Anyway, I am a Grade A wanted criminal with several lives on my back, so I don’t care about taking more!”

Hearing what he said, many people in the offices on both sides of the corridor honestly opened the door and walked out.

Bao Fugui, the owner of Treasures Pavilion, also gave up the idea of hiding in the office and walked out of the office with his head in his hands.

At this time, the two staff members who filed for Liona exchanged glances and went out together.

Zhiyu asked Liona in a low voice: “Mom, what shall we do?”

Liona said without hesitation: “Let’s go out too. At this time, it is natural to cooperate well to ensure personal safety to the greatest extent!”

Zhiyu nodded gently.

Later, the mother and daughter also held up their hands, and the two staff members walked out behind them.

Shred kept holding the gun, paying attention to everyone walking out of the rooms on both sides. When he saw Liona and Zhiyu, he was immediately relieved.

He knew that the beautiful woman named Liona in front of him was his only support for turning over this time!

Chapter 2417

Most criminals who commit felony crimes will be listed by the police as the key targets of arrest. Therefore, Shred who can escape all the way without being arrested has a deep sense of city government and anti-reconnaissance, and is extremely knowledgeable, he knows how to hide oneself.

Therefore, at the moment he saw Liona, although his heart was already excited, he couldn't wait for his eyes to shine, but he couldn't show any waves on the surface.

He shook the gun in his hand, and said coldly: "Hurry up on the back, don't fu*king give me a dawdle there!"

Liona and Zhiyu didn't notice any abnormality, and hurriedly followed the others to the auction hall.

Seeing that Liona was already under his control, Shred did not go to search for other rooms, but after everyone entered the hall, he walked directly behind everyone, and then closed the door tightly.

At this time, there were a total of more than 100 men, women and children in the hall, all of whom looked at Shred nervously, not knowing what he was going to do to them next.

At this time, Shred stepped onto the auction stage, picked up the microphone, and said arrogantly: "Everyone, it is a kind of fate that we meet in this way in this place today, so I will introduce myself to you first."

Speaking of this, Shred cleared his throat and said: “My name is Shred, a northerner, and I am a wanted A-level criminal listed by the police. I fled all the way to Aurous Hill. I was just buying a pack of cigarettes at the subway entrance. I was discovered by the police and there is no other way. I can only hide here and take everyone hostage.”

Afterwards, Shred turned around and said: “However, you don’t need to be afraid. I insist that I don’t want money and don’t kill you. I just hope that you will stay here honestly, as I negotiate with the police. You are my bargaining chip, when the police agree to my terms, I will naturally continue my escape career, and everyone can leave here safely.”

Shred’s remarks made most people a little relieved.

These people felt in their hearts that since they wanted to cooperate as hostages, they should cooperate honestly. When Shred got what he wanted, he would naturally go home safely.

Liona and Zhiyu also didn’t notice anything abnormal. Their minds were just like everyone else, but they felt somewhat unlucky.

It’s like coming out to withdraw money and encountering a bank robber. Although the probability is small, it is not impossible.

Now that things have happened, the most important thing now is to ensure your own personal safety as much as possible.

Shred continued to speak at this time: “I just said, just need everyone to cooperate with me, so you just need to hold your head with your hands honestly and don’t make any small moves. If anyone dares to make small moves, the end will be the same as before. The same as those who got shot!”

Everyone knew that Shred was cruel and didn’t blink his eyes to kill, so naturally they didn’t dare to make any moves.

Shred was still worried that he would not be able to completely deter these people, so he once again exposed his vests full of explosives, and said coldly: “I think there are many young people in your 20s and 30s. I also come from this age. I know that people at this age often have hot brains and are easily impulsive, so I remind everyone, don’t be

a hero, and don't think that a few people can join forces to find opportunities to subdue me!"

"I admit that I have two fists and four hands, and the bullets in my gun are far from enough to kill everyone present, but the explosives tied to my body are enough to blow this place into a pile of rubble, enough for you guys. Follow me on the road, even if you snatch my gun and blow my head with another shot, as long as I shake my hand and press the switch, I can take you all to the same funeral. Everyone understands?"

When everyone heard this, their expressions were immediately shocked!

No one would have thought that Shred not only had a gun, but he also had such a big killer jacket!

Those present are all flesh and blood. If this big killer really blows up, it is almost impossible for anyone to survive!

Therefore, at this moment, everyone's deep thoughts of resistance were completely extinguished!

Even in the security team, several retired young men who had enlisted in the army suddenly gave up the idea of looking for opportunities to turn the tide.

For many young people who have enlisted in the army, it is not difficult to subdue a person.

However, while subduing a person, it is almost impossible to ensure that his fingers do not touch a small switch.

Chapter 2418

After all, even if it is a shot headshot and the brain loses consciousness, the nervous system will twitch the whole body for a few minutes, which may trigger the switch if a person dies.

Therefore, no one dared to risk themselves and the lives of so many people.

Seeing everyone was shocked, Shred was also relieved.

He is a vicious person, but he is actually worried about accidents.

After all, although he is a desperado, he is not really afraid of death. He also wants to smuggle himself abroad and regain a new life, so he will take on such a task.

Seeing that he had completely controlled the scene of more than a hundred people with his own words, he knew that the matter had already succeeded more than half.

The rest is to negotiate terms with the police, ask for a car, take Liona and escape.

Just when he was about to go to the gate to discuss the conditions with the police outside, the cell phone in his pocket suddenly rang.

He bought this mobile phone from the black market. The identity of the owner was stolen by people in the black market. It has nothing to do with him, so he is not afraid of being found by the police.

As for this mobile phone number, only a few of his immediate family members know it, and their contact information is also very secret.

He never allows his relatives to use cellphones, landlines and public phones to contact him, and only allows them to use Internet phones that can make anonymous calls. In this way, no one can find clues.

When the phone rang, he looked down and found that the caller ID was an overseas call, so he directly pressed the answer button.

Although the call appeared to be from abroad, it was actually made by his relatives using an internet phone.

Shred answered the phone and just said hello, he heard a woman whispering on the phone: “Husband?”

Shred let out a hum, and asked in a low voice of dissatisfaction: “Why do you call this time? You don’t know I have something important to do?!?”

It was Shred’s wife who called.

Shred is 35 years old this year, has been married for eleven years, has three children, and his parents are alive. In this task, besides wanting to fight for himself, there is another very important reason, that is, he wants to save something for his family some settlement expenses.

After all, his parents are old and his wife has no academic qualifications. After he fled, the family was almost sitting in the air, and the economic situation was getting worse and worse.

However, after taking over the task this time, the other party called to give his family 10 million. This million has already been paid. It is almost enough for the family to live a carefree life in a small place. Therefore, Shred is now considered as worry-free, even if the mission fails, or he is arrested or killed, at least the family can live a stable life.

On the phone, Shred's wife said a little excitedly: "Husband! The person who asked us to do errands added another 20 million in my account!"

"What?!" Shred exclaimed and blurted out: "Really?!?

"It's true!" Shred's wife said excitedly: "They said that they would give the family 20 million, and they want to add a condition to you. As long as you agree, the money will be given to our family!"

Shred was also excited and asked, "What conditions?"

Shred's wife said truthfully: "They said, let you kill the target's daughter along with her!"

Chapter 2419

When Shred heard this, he almost laughed out of excitement.

He subconsciously asked: "It's that simple?!"

The wife on the other end of the phone said confidently: "Yes, it's that simple!"

"Great!" Shred said excitedly: "It's just a matter of hooking!"

After all, he had seen the photos of Liona, Zhifei, and Zhiyu a long time ago. Zhifei is not here, but Liona and Zhiyu, the mothers and daughters pair who are extremely attractive are here, which he has confirmed now with a glance.

Now, the mother and daughter are among more than one hundred hostages. As long as he asks the police to get to the car later, he can take them together as hostages!

He originally brought one and earned 10 million, but now it is bring two and earn 30 million!

Shred has never made such easy money in his life!

Therefore, he immediately opened his mouth and said: “I know, you tell them, I will do it!”

Shred’s wife was equally excited.

After all, thirty million!

Living in the fifth-tier cities in the north, a house is only a few hundred thousand, and a villa is only two million!

Therefore, Thirty Million can almost let her lead her three children for a lifetime without any worries, and in the local area, she can live a life of a master!

She has even begun to plan now. After Shred finishes this matter and goes abroad smoothly, she will spend 1.5 million to buy a Porsche car that she has loved for many years!

It was a luxury car that she could not even dream of. She once saw a beautiful woman driving in a shopping mall. At that time, that woman drove that Porsche, her temperament was indescribable and her pride was indescribable as well. This made her envious for a long, long time.

But now, she has 30 million in her account, and buying the same Porsche is almost a piece of cake!

As a result, her voice was trembling and exhorted: “My husband! People have given us so much money, you must help them get things done!”

Shred said immediately: “Don’t worry, I will do it well, and the parents and children at home, please take care of you.”

Shred’s wife said excitedly: “Don’t worry, husband! I will take care of our parents and children!”

“Okay!” Shred laughed and said, “I’ll hang up now, and I will contact you after I go abroad!”

“Okay! Husband, take care!”

After hanging up the phone, Shred was excited and intolerable.

Chapter 2420

He secretly thought: “Today is really a good day for him. Shred’s great luck has finally come to him! As long as he takes these two women up later, go to a place designated by others, and get rid of these two women, he will be able to take the boat tonight. He will go abroad! The rest of life is to leap in the ocean and let the birds fly!”

Thinking of this, he glanced at Liona and Zhiyu quietly, and couldn’t help but muttered in his heart: “These girls are so beautiful! I’ve never seen such a beautiful woman in real life. That Liona, mature and s3xy, is no worse than the Hong Kong beauty celebrities of the 90s! That Zhiyu is even more young and beautiful, and she is simply the stunner of the stunner! It would be a shame if she gets killed like this!”

At this moment, the voice of a police officer speaking through a loudspeaker sounded outside: “Shred, listen carefully, you are now surrounded! I advise you to give up resistance immediately, come out and surrender, and you can fight for a leniency!”

Shred sneered, walked directly to the window, opened a window, and cursed coldly: “What do you shout! Let me surrender? I tell you, even if I die, I won’t surrender! And I won’t die. Not just one person will die! I will bring more than a hundred people here to die with me!”

The police officer suddenly became nervous, and said, “I advise you not to be impulsive! Don’t let yourself fall into the abyss of immortality!”

Shred coldly snorted, “Stop talking nonsense! Listen to me! Immediately prepare a Rolls Royce filled with gas! As long as you prepare the car for me, I will naturally leave Aurous Hill, too. It won’t hurt anyone here! If you don’t follow suit, I will let these people bury with me!”

After all, Shred looked at the time and added: “I am a person with limited patience. You only have 20 minutes to prepare. If you exceed this time, wait for the ruins and corpses to be cleaned up!”

Shred is a smart man.

The reason why he called for a Rolls-Royce is because there are very few Rolls-Royce cars. The police can never own a luxury car like Rolls-Royce, so they can only find one for him temporarily. .

It is inherently difficult to find a Rolls-Royce temporarily, so it is very difficult for the police to find the car in a hurry, and naturally it is impossible to have time to do anything with the car.

Therefore, this is more secure for him.

Moreover, a Rolls-Royce car is highly efficient and stable. It is not easy to break down on the road when driving in such a luxury car, and once it picks up quickly, it is impossible for ordinary police cars to catch up.

Upon hearing this, the police officer immediately began urgent discussions.

One of them whispered: “Now Shred has a gun in his hand, and he also has a big suicide jacket on his body. It is definitely impossible for us to attack him. Once he pressed the switch in a hurry, he is likely to detonate the explosive. At that time, we will poke a big basket!”

“Yes!” The other person also echoed in a low voice: “There is no strong attack, and there is no mediation plan. In my opinion, we might as well just prepare a car for him as he said, let him leave first, and then find opportunities along the way to arrest!”

A person in charge said solemnly: “Even if he is asked to leave first, he must not be tracked and arrested immediately. They are all immeasurable. Once a major incident occurs, none of us can bear this responsibility!”

“Yes! Let’s prepare a car for him first, let him leave the crowded place like the city center first! We don’t want to be able to catch this plague now, but as long as we can send him away safely and avoid him in Aurous Hill To bring about more serious consequences, it is a good deed for the people of Aurous Hill!”

The person in charge nodded, and said: “The top priority now is to let him leave the treasure pavilion, otherwise there are more than 100 hostages in it, it is really too dangerous!”

Having said that, he immediately gave an order: “Coordinate quickly and prepare the vehicle! Send it to Treasures Pavilion as soon as possible!”

A police officer said embarrassingly: “Captain, where are we going to get Rolls Royce? This kind of car can start at seven or eight million. There are not many cars in the city, and there is no police system. …..”

The person in charge called the Captain thought for a while, and said: “I have a good relationship with Issac, President Issac, I will borrow one from him! Anyway, first meet Shred’s needs so that he will not cause a greater loss!”

Chapter 2421

Rolls-Royce is indeed not affordable for ordinary people.

Counting all Rolls-Royce in Aurous Hill, it is estimated that there will be dozens of cars smaller.

And most of them are old cars with many years of age.

This kind of old-fashioned Rolls-Royce is actually not expensive, and most of them have already turned a lot of hands, and finally flowed into wedding companies to make wedding cars, specially used to fool some young people who love face.

Therefore, there are very few Rolls-Royces that can really come up with seriousness.

The Captain Ross had also thought before, whether he would simply find a wedding company and temporarily requisition an old Rolls Royce.

After all, if there is any damage to the car, this kind of old car will be cheaper overall, and the pressure of compensation will not be too great.

However, he changed his mind and thought again: “Shred has not only a very strong anti-investigation awareness, but also impossible to fool. The most urgent task now is to quickly invite this plague god out of the treasure pavilion, preferably directly get him out of Aurous Hill City. The faster he walks, the better, so at this time must not be extravagant, if getting an old Rolls Royce irritates him, it will easily cause trouble!”

“Moreover, Issac’s own car is a Rolls-Royce, and the hotel is equipped with four Rolls-Royces of different models. Unlike others, most of them only have one Rolls-Royce, and they are very precious, so, Asking him to borrow is the best chance…”

Thinking of this, he immediately took out his cell phone and called Issac.

At the same time, Issac just parked the car at the door of the old house where Charlie lived with his parents, and accompanied him into the house.

Charlie looked at the depressed yard and sighed with dismay: “When my dad rented this small yard back then, it was as dilapidated as it is now. Later, my parents worked together to clean up the yard little by little and turn it into a warm home…”

Speaking of this, Charlie couldn’t help but sighed, and said: “That Auntie, should be like my parents, making this place lush as it was once…”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, don’t worry, the second lady of the Du family is a well-known virtuous one in Beijing. After she buys this old house, she will definitely restore the house very carefully. I believe that after a month or two, When you come to see it again, this place will change a lot.”

Charlie waved his hand: “Forget it, I was seen by her the last time I came here, and I will rarely come to this place in the future, unless she returns.”

Issac said earnestly: “Master, in fact, you don’t need to hide from the second Miss Du’s family. She is a good person and she has liked your father for so many years. If you recognize her, I think she will treat you as her own.”

“That’s not even important.” Charlie waved his hand and said seriously: “I don’t want to be treated as a son by an aunt who loves my father deeply. That feeling is too awkward.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Furthermore, when I was in Japan, I saved the Su brother and sister. I don’t want to have anything to do with them.”

“Hey…” Issac sighed helplessly: “Master, you rescued Zhifei and Zhiyu. The old man from the Su family will kneel in front of you and knock his head three times!”

Charlie sneered: “I don’t need him to kneel to me. When the time is right, I will let him and all the men of the Su family kneel in front of my parents’ grave, and kowtowed for the Anti-Wade Alliance back then!”

Issac unswervingly said: “Master, I believe that with your strength, this goal will definitely be achieved in the near future!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and his eyes refocused on this defeated courtyard.

At this moment, Issac’s cell phone rang suddenly.

He hurried back a few steps so as not to disturb Charlie, and then said respectfully to him: “Master, I will answer the call first.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said no more.

Issac walked to the door, only then connected to the phone and asked, “Yes, what can I do?”

Captain Ross hurriedly said: “Mr. Issac, there is something I need to ask you for help. You may have to do this time, and I hope you won’t refuse!”

Chapter 2422

Issac smiled and said: “We have known each other for so long, so what is there to be polite with you? Let’s get it straight, what’s the matter?”

Captain Ross explained: “Issac, there has been a big case in Treasures. A grade A wanted criminal rushed in and took more than 100 people as hostages, and this guy is still strapped with explosives. Ask us to provide him with a Rolls Royce for the hostages life, we can only do it with your help!”

As he said, Captain Ross said again: “There are not many people in Aurous Hill who have Rolls-Royces, and you are the only one who owns multiple Rolls-Royces. So please help me, please help me!”

Issac exclaimed: “Treasures Pavilion? Are you sure it is Treasures Pavilion?”

“Yeah!” Captain Ross hurriedly said, “I’m outside the treasure pavilion right now. Basically all the police forces that can be deployed in the city have come…”

Issac couldn’t help saying: “I just came out of the treasure pavilion ten or twenty minutes ago…”

Captain Ross said with emotion: “Then you are really lucky. If you come out a little later, you will probably be blocked by Shred…”

After that, Captain Ross hurriedly asked: “Mr. Issac, is it convenient for you to lend us a Rolls-Royce? You can rest assured that if there is any problem with this car, our municipal bureau will bear your loss!”

Issac said without hesitation: “Captain, you don’t have to be so polite with me. As a law-abiding citizen, it is my responsibility and obligation to provide assistance to the police!”

Having said that, he immediately said: “Wait a minute, I will call and arrange for someone to send you a Rolls Royce!”

“Okay!” Captain Ross said excitedly: “President, thank you so much for that!”

“Don’t be polite!”

After hanging up the phone, Issac was about to call his men so that they could prepare the vehicle quickly.

Charlie walked up to him at this time and asked him: “Old Chen, something happened in Treasures Pavilion?”

“Yes!” Issac hurriedly introduced the matter to Charlie.

When Charlie heard this, he said immediately: “The situation is urgent and lives are in danger. Don’t call, just drive your car over!”

Issac said immediately: “That’s okay! Master, then I will drive to the treasure pavilion, you can move around the place meanwhile, I will not take you back!”

Charlie said, “I’ll be with you!”

After that, Charlie had already taken the lead out of the yard.

Issac didn’t think much about it, and immediately prepared to help Charlie pull the car door. Charlie opened the car door first, pushed him a bit, and said, “The time is urgent, go drive!”

“okay!”

Issac rushed into the cab, started the car, and hurried to Treasure Pavilion. Charlie looked out the window at this time, frowned slightly, and said, “Old man, the police said that Shred was discovered by accident and was chased into the Treasure Pavilion?”

“Yes, young master!” Issac said: “I guess this guy should have fled to Aurous Hill. He wanted to make some money in Aurous Hill to continue his escape. He didn’t expect to be discovered by people from the Aurous Hill City Bureau, so he fled into the treasure pavilion in panic. ”

Charlie shook his head and said: “I always feel that things seem a little bit wrong.”

Issac asked in surprise: “Master, what’s wrong?!”

Charlie didn’t answer his question, but instead asked him: “A Grade A wanted criminal who has been hiding in Tibet for a long time must be a person with a strong sense of anti-reconnaissance and a strong ability to judge the environment…”

“Such a person, who has very strong escape experience, would choose to escape into a well-enclosed single building like the Treasure Pavilion? Running into the building, isn’t it clear to let others catch turtles?”

Chapter 2423

Hearing Charlie’s analysis, Issac couldn’t help but nodded and said, “This thing is really strange. Normally, only a fool will run into the building when he is chased. Normal people should think about it. They will run away quickly, as far as possible.”

Charlie snorted and said, “Since Shred is a long-run A-level wanted criminal, it is absolutely impossible for him to commit such a low-level mistake. Otherwise, he must have been arrested a long time ago, so I speculate that the greatest possibility is , Shred deliberately wants to enter the Treasure Pavilion!”

“Intentionally entered the Treasures Pavilion…” Issac couldn’t help but muttered, and asked in confusion, “What will he do in Treasures Pavilion? There is no big auction in Treasures Pavilion today. Today, it is a judicial auction, and everything is sold. For big things like houses and cars, there is no point in grabbing these things!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t forget, he was chased into the treasure pavilion by the police, or that he deliberately pretended to be chased into the treasure pavilion by the police, so it is unlikely that he was going to the treasure pavilion.”

Issac asked puzzledly: “Master, if he didn’t run for things, then what was he running for?”

Charlie snorted coldly, “Since it’s not running towards things, it must be running towards people!”

“Running for people? He is an A-level wanted criminal. Once he is found out, he is likely to be caught or even killed. Who would be running for such a big risk?”

Charlie said earnestly: “Today, there should be five people with the highest value. One is me, one is you, one is Bao fugui, and the remaining two are Ms. Liona Du and Zhiyu Su. Who do you think he is running for?”

Issac thought for a while, and said seriously: “It’s a little less likely to run towards the two of us. After all, we have already come out and he just went in. Then there is a high probability that these three people will remain.”

As he said, he muttered again: “Possibility of wealth is slightly greater. After all, he is quite famous in Aurous Hill. Although he is not worth as much as Miss Warnia from the Song family, and not as good as Qin Gang, but at least he has billions of assets.”

“As for Liona and Zhiyu…I think the possibility is a little bit smaller. Like the Wade family, the Su family is one of the top families in the country. The protection of family members is very in place. There is no media outlet. They dare to expose their member information without the consent of these big families. Therefore, even the richest man in Aurous Hill, it is very difficult to figure out the information about the members of the Su family, let alone for Shred, a wanted criminal.”

Charlie frowned and said, “You didn’t understand the core of this incident. The core of this incident is that Shred risked his life to act in a play. It is impossible for him to act in a play just to find treasure. Wealth, or ask the Su family for some money, I think there is a high probability that there is a conspiracy.”

“Conspiracy?” Issac was a little puzzled and said, “Master, you said there was a conspiracy. Is it because the enemy of the Su family wants to deal with the mother and

daughter of the Su family? Or the rich and wealthy enemy wants to use Shred's hand to kill him? "

Charlie nodded: "I think it's all possible. What's going on, we still need to see how this matter develops in the future."

Issac said: "This Shred wants a humanshield to escape. I don't know if he can escape this time."

Charlie smiled and said: "Whether he can escape depends on whether there is anyone behind him to help, otherwise, with his own ability, making such a big disturbance, and Warnia to escape from birth, it is simply a dream!"

Speaking of this, Charlie sneered: "However, since he dared to play so big, someone must help from behind!"

…

Soon, Issac drove to Treasures Pavilion.

When approaching the Treasure Pavilion, Charlie had already pulled out his mouth to put on the cover, so as not to cause too much attention and expose himself.

At this time, the Treasures Pavilion was surrounded by a large number of police officers and police vehicles, and even wheeled armored vehicles dedicated to anti-terrorism were dispatched.

The several roads close to Treasures Pavilion have all been blocked by the police, and a large number of police forces have even been deployed to evacuate the crowd.

As soon as Issac's Rolls-Royce arrived at a blocked intersection, a middle-aged man hurried over and greeted Issac through the window.

Issac put down the car window and said, "Captain."

The one called is the head of the Aurous Hill police, Ross.

Chapter 2424

They are already waiting for this Rolls-Royce with eagerness. Although Issac's speed is also very fast, the situation inside is really critical and important.

Therefore, he hurriedly said: "Mr. Issac, thank goodness you are finally here, do you think it is convenient for you to drive in? If you think it to be convenient, you can directly help drive the car to the main entrance of the treasure pavilion. If it is not convenient for you, Leave this car to me, and I will drive in."

Issac turned around and asked Charlie in a low voice: "Mr. Wade, what do you say?"

Charlie also wanted to go in to see what the situation was, and said, "Go straight in."

Issac said to Ross, "Officer, I will just drive in."

"Okay!" Ross nodded, and hurriedly asked again: "Mr. Issac, is your car full of gas? That Shred asked for full gas. If you don't think so, I will arrange for someone to pump from another car. Come in a little bit."

Issac glanced at the oil meter and said, "I am basically full."

"That's good!" Ross breathed a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "You drive directly to the gate of Treasures Pavilion, but don't get too close. When the time comes, park the car, leave the key in the car, and withdraw quickly. This is important for your safety."

"OK." Issac nodded.

At this time, Ross immediately let people open the set roadblock and let Issac's Rolls-Royce pass.

When Issac's car drove into the Treasures Pavilion, he parked the car at a distance of five or six meters from the door.

Afterwards, Issac said to Charlie, "Master, let's get off the car!"

“Okay.” Charlie said, “But you will say hello to the old man later, and see if we can stay on the scene to see the development of the situation. Don’t get out of the car and drive us all outside the isolation ring. .”

Issac hurriedly said, “This problem is not big, let me tell him!”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, get off the bus!”

Afterwards, the two immediately opened the door and got out of the car.

At this moment, Shred inside saw the Rolls Royce coming, and immediately rushed to the door, holding the gun in one hand and the detonating switch in the other, shouting: “You open all the doors! Open the trunk and let me Check if there is anything hidden inside!”

Issac immediately opened all the car doors so that Shred could see the car and shouted: “It were the two of us in the car just now. Now there is nothing. Can you see anything?”

Shred continued to shout, “Where is the trunk? Open the trunk too!”

Issac replied, “Okay, I’ll open it now.”

After speaking, quickly opened the trunk again.

Issac owns a number of Rolls Royces, although they are all equipped by the Wade family, but he has the right to use and decide.

The car he drove today was specially reserved to receive Charlie, and every time he used this car, he drove it himself. Only when Charlie needed it would he drive this car out, so this car’s backup There are no personal belongings in the box.

After opening, there is nothing in the trunk.

Shred naturally looked at it at a glance. Then he nodded in satisfaction, looked up and down Charlie and Issac, and said coldly: “Don’t turn off the car, leave the keys, you two can go!”

Chapter 2425

Shred asked Issac and Charlie to leave. Issac's first thought was: "I don't know young master, would like to leave?"

"Besides, I don't know if the young master will attack Shred directly? With the young master's ability, once the thundering order is issued, it is guaranteed that Shred will not even have ashes!

"Even if the young master is unwilling to do it in front of so many people, wouldn't it be easy to solve this Shred with the magical powers of the young master in a different way?"

So, he immediately looked at Charlie, planning to see what kind of decision Charlie would make.

What he didn't expect was that Charlie beckoned him directly and said, "Let's go quickly."

After speaking, he turned and walked outside first.

Issac was stunned, only then recovered and hurried to catch up.

When the two of them left the yard of the Treasure Pavilion, Officer Ross hurriedly greeted him and said gratefully: "Oh, Mr. Issac, thank you so much for this matter today! I will arrange for someone to send you and this Mister back?"

Issac waved his hand and asked in a low voice, "Officer, can we two watch the fun here?"

"Look at the fun?" Ross said hesitantly, "Mr. Issac, the current situation is very dangerous! You know, Shred, that guy has a lot of explosives on his body! In case he really wants to kill himself and detonate the explosives. Everyone around will suffer..."

Issac waved his hand: "It's okay. I think this Shred has a strong desire to survive. Otherwise, he won't have to spend so much effort to get a Rolls Royce. Since he has a strong desire to survive, then he is not afraid of his death?"

Ross thought for a while and said, “Okay, Mr. Issac, then I will trouble you two behind us. I can take care of anything else.”

“Okay!” Issac hurriedly said, “Thank you, Mr. Ross, don’t worry, we will never cause you any trouble!”

Ross hurriedly said, “That’s it, Mr. Issac, be careful. I’ll have a meeting with the leader and touch on the plan!”

Issac also said politely: “Officer, hurry up if you have something to do, don’t worry about us!”

Ross then quickly turned and left.

As soon as he left, Issac hurriedly asked Charlie next to him in a low voice: “Master, what are you going to do? Just stay and watch?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “I want to see who is Shred’s target.”

“What then?” Issac hurriedly asked again, “If you know who his target is, what are your plans next?”

Charlie shook his head: “I don’t know now, just watch the changes.”

…

at the same time.

Inside the Treasure Pavilion.

Shred looked at the time and felt that it was almost time for the next step, so he took out his phone and sent a text message. The content of the text message was very simple, with only two words: “Goodbye.”

The other party quickly replied, and the content was also two words: “Good to go.”

This is the secret signal of Old Su’s confidant who has made an appointment with Shred.

Once the opponent is ready to go, it means that they are ready and Shred can set off.

Chapter 2426

If the other party does not reply, then Shred can only continue to spend some more time in the treasure pavilion. When the other party replies to these two words and only then he can go out.

Now, the other party has given a clear reply, and Shred does not intend to continue to waste time. He looked at the people in the hall holding their heads and squatting down and said coldly: “They have already prepared the car I want, so it’s time for me to leave here. Thank you all for your cooperation. You will be free when I leave.”

The more than one hundred people present immediately breathed a sigh of relief when they heard this.

Everyone’s face appeared with a smile after the disaster.

The law and order in China is so good that most people will never encounter such a thing in their lives, and if they encounter such a thing, they are getting out unscathed. That is really great luck.

Therefore, everyone relaxed completely at this time, just waiting for the plague god to leave quickly, and then be able to survive this crisis completely and safely.

At this time, Shred suddenly spoke again: “Everyone, brothers, I have one more thing that needs your help. I hope you all regard me for being so trustworthy and don’t refuse me.”

When everyone heard this, they suddenly became a little nervous.

No one knows what Shred needs.

If he wants money, it doesn’t really matter. As long as they don’t hurt everyone, everyone is willing to give him all their belongings.

However, I’m afraid he has other ideas.

At this moment, Shred said, “I have asked them to prepare a Rolls Royce for me. However, if I get in the car by myself, they will definitely not let me leave, maybe Killed me in half the way.”

“So, brothers, I have to find two people to accompany me on another journey. When I leave this city completely and safely, I will naturally let these two people leave!”

Speaking of this, Shred smiled slightly and asked, “Is there any friend who is willing to volunteer?”

After hearing this, everyone immediately bowed their heads deeply.

It’s like a scu*bag who generally doesn’t review his homework. When he hears that the teacher wants to call up and recite the text, he prays in his heart and doesn’t choose himself.

However, deep in the hearts of everyone present, there was more or less luck.

Everyone feels that if there are more than 100 people on the scene, if only two are selected, then there is a high probability that they will not be the ones selected.

In fact, Shred has a candidate deep in his heart, but he still has to do what he should do. Otherwise, if someone sees the clue, it will upset the benefactor behind him and let himself live like this. It’s not easy.

Therefore, he looked around pretendingly and said a little displeased: “You guys are really not interesting enough. I have done what I said to you, but now when I need your help a little bit, you guys one by one are looking another way. It’s like a tortoise with a shrunken head. You don’t even dare to look at me. Isn’t it a bit too much?”

At this time, naturally, no one dared to take his words.

After all, everyone knows the principle of shooting the first shot. If one is paying attention now, it is very likely to be selected by him.

As a result, everyone still buried their heads deeply, and no one dared to look up at him.

Shred yelled annoyedly: “Damn! It’s all fu*king playing with me, right?? I treat you so much, you don’t even dare to look at me, right? Okay! I count to three seconds. By then, if anyone doesn’t look up at me, I will kill him with one shot!”

As soon as he said this, more than one hundred people immediately raised their heads without hesitation and looked at Shred unblinking.

No one does not cherish their own life, so no one dares to disobey this kind of desperado who kills without blinking at this time.

Shred’s eyes patrolled around, and then his gaze fell on Liona and Zhiyu, and said with a lewd smile: “I didn’t expect that there would be such a beautiful pair of ladies here. If you accompany me on the way to escape, With such a beautiful beauty, it’s worth death, it’s you!”

Chapter 2427

When Shred announced the fate of Liona and Zhiyu, everyone else finally breathed a sigh of relief.

Now, it is finally completely safe!

But Zhiyu was desperate in her heart. She didn’t understand why Shred chose her mother and herself from more than a hundred people.

However, when she thought about it carefully, she can’t help feeling: “I don’t know how to brag about appearances. My mother and I are indeed the more outstanding among the more than 100 people…”

“This Shred looks not only sturdy, but also a bit squint. He will choose me and my mother from so many people, which is also in line with the style of this kind of person…”

“I just don’t know, besides wanting my mother and me to host him, will this person have any other attempts…”

So she looked at her mother beside her nervously.

Liona saw her daughter's gaze, patted her hand lightly, and said in a low voice, "Darling, don't worry, your mother is with you, but as well the soldiers are here to stop and the water comes to cover."

Zhiyu whispered: "Mom, let's think of a way to send information to Dad or Grandpa..."

Liona shook her head: "The distant water can't save the nearby fire. Everyone holds their heads in their hands. What if he finds you while holding your phone?"

Zhiyu said eagerly, "But we can't just follow him like this...This is too passive..."

As she was talking, Shred was already walking towards the mother and daughter, so Zhiyu quickly closed her mouth.

Shred walked to the front of the mother and daughter, shrugged and smiled: "Oh, I have worked so hard for the two beautiful women to accompany me again!"

Liona did not hesitate to speak at this time: "Take me hostage and leave my daughter. She is too young, and she is scared in her heart. If she keeps talking on the road, I am afraid it will annoy you. ."

Upon hearing this, Zhiyu hurriedly said, "Mom! I want to be with you!"

Shred pretended to be surprised and said, "Oh, I didn't expect you two big beauties to have a mother-daughter relationship. The mother-to-be is too young to tell at all!"

Liona looked at Shred and said with some pleading: "Please gentleman, my daughter is still young, and she has been very frightened, so please stop tossing her."

At this time, a woman who was dressed in a coquettish dress said annoyedly, "Hey! What do you mean by this woman? Since brother Shred has chosen you, you two will accept your fate. Why do you do this? This kind of thing? If you do this, don't you increase the risk for us? I advise you two to follow Big brother Shred obediently. What kind of bargaining is this, really!"

As soon as the woman spoke, someone next to her immediately agreed: "Yes! he has chosen the two of you, and you still want to bargain. Do you want to choose another one of us?"

The coquettish woman immediately said, “That’s right! Whoever is chosen by brother Shred will obediently follow him. At this time, I’m asking for mercy, isn’t it just trying to pull others into the water?”

Shred glanced at the woman, then smiled and asked, “What’s the matter, beautiful woman? Are you afraid that I will choose you?”

The woman was taken aback, and hurriedly waved her hand and said, “No, brother Shred, how can I be worthy of you like a rouge and vulgar fan? Or the little beauty just now is better compared to… .”

Shred looked at her coldly, smiled playfully, and said, “Since you also know that you are a vulgar fan, there is no need to stay in this world and pollute other people’s eyes!”

After that, Shred immediately pointed his gun at the woman.

The woman was so frightened that she screamed, “Big brother, please be forgiving…”

Shred smiled cruelly, then immediately pulled the trigger.

Chapter 2428

After the bang, a finger-thin blood hole suddenly appeared on the woman’s forehead.

Immediately afterwards, her eyes widened, she fell straight back.

A large pool of blood soon shed on the ground, and the smell of blood was permeated throughout the hall.

Everyone present was so scared that their souls were scattered, and no one thought that Shred would be so vicious and evil.

That woman just said a few more words, and he actually shot her to death with a single shot!

In fact, Shred killed this woman not because she was really disgusting, but to give Liona and Zhiyu a smashing power show.

He must use this method of killing chickens to make the mother and daughter 100% obedient to himself.

Only in this way can he take them away as planned.

So, he looked at Liona, who was pale, and asked with great interest: “How is it, big beauty, are you still bargaining with me?”

Liona immediately shook her head.

She knew that the vicious man in front of her was a murderous demon, and she could only follow his instructions purely, could not refuse, or even have any doubts.

She thought to herself: “If I continue to bargain with him, then it is very likely that I will be killed on the spot…”

“It doesn’t matter if I die, but the point is that if I die, this guy still doesn’t let Zhiyu go, then everything is over!”

Thinking of this, she took Zhiyu’s hand, looked at Shred, and said firmly, “We will go with you!”

Shred immediately smiled and said happily, “Oh! Two beauties, these are the real masters who know the current affairs. As long as you are obedient and cooperate with me to escape, I will definitely not hurt you; but If you dare to play with me carefully, I will definitely let you two go to see Lord together!”

Liona nodded firmly, and said seriously, “Don’t worry, we will cooperate.”

Shred smiled with satisfaction: “Since you are so on, then I won’t talk nonsense!”

After speaking, he waved the gun in his hand and said, “You two go first!”

Liona nodded and pulled Zhiyu beside her to stand up. The mother and daughter looked at each other. She firmly squeezed Zhiyu’s hand and walked towards the gate of the Treasure Pavilion.

At this moment, Issac's Rolls-Royce stopped in the middle of the courtyard at the entrance of Treasures Pavilion, while all the police retreated outside the courtyard according to Shred's request, staring at the entire Treasures Pavilion outside the courtyard.

At this moment, the locked door of the treasure pavilion suddenly opened, and everyone immediately roused their spirits.

The deputy commander-in-chief of the police, Ross, ordered through the internal walkie-talkie: "All snipers are ready! Once the target appears, immediately lock the target from your respective directions!"

The commander-in-chief said at this moment: "Team Red, the target always holds the detonation switch, we must be cautious! Without 100% certainty, we must not shoot!

Ross's expression was startled, then he sighed and was about to speak when he suddenly saw two women walking out of the gate of Treasure Pavilion!

At this time, less than five meters away from Ross, Issac suddenly exclaimed, "Master! It is Liona and Zhiyu!"

Chapter 2429

Seeing Liona and Zhiyu walking out, Charlie was not surprised at all in his heart.

He had long felt that this matter was definitely not as simple as it seemed.

Now, Liona and Zhiyu will come out under Shred's coercion, and he has strengthened his views on this matter.

It's just that Charlie didn't really want to understand yet, who would have spent so much effort and circled such a big circle to disadvantage Liona and Zhiyu.

At this moment, Liona and Zhiyu, mother and daughter, had completely walked out of the gate of Treasure Pavilion.

Shred held a gun in one hand and held the detonator tightly in the other, and followed behind the mother and daughter in one step.

He raised his head and looked around, and sneered at the police officers around him and said, “I know you must have ambushed a lot of snipers around, and you are ready to shoot me at any time, but I still suggest that you consider carefully. Because of this detonator in my hand, even a one-year-old baby can detonate it with a finger. If you are not afraid to die, just let a sniper shoot at me!”

Ross said coldly: “Shred, rest assured! As long as you don’t act rashly, we will definitely not shoot you! Now the car is ready for you, you can leave this place anytime! But before you go, be sure to Release the hostages.”

“Release hostages?” Shred smiled unscrupulously, and said contemptuously: “Do you think I am a three-year-old child? I tell you, these two hostages will stay with me until I get rid of your tracking completely. If you know each other If you do, don’t send anyone to follow me. After I’m safe, I will naturally release these two people.”

Having said that, he changed his conversation and said with a cruel expression: “But if I find out that some of you are trying to follow me, then I will drive the car to the city center and press the detonator. Eighteen years later, you city will see a real hero!”

Ross’s expression was so ugly and angry. He could only hold back the anger in his heart and said, “Don’t worry. We will never send someone to follow you!”

Shred sneered and said, “Officer you familiar!”

After speaking, he immediately said to Liona and Zhiyu, mother and daughter: “You two get in the car! Sit in the back row!”

Liona did not dare to hesitate, pulling Zhiyu into the back seat of Rolls Royce.

Holding the gun and the detonator, Shred swaggered into the cab.

This Rolls-Royce was not stalled, as long as it was in gear, it could drive away.

Therefore, Shred directly put on the forward gear and rushed towards the courtyard gate.

Ross hurriedly ordered the policemen at the entrance of the courtyard to avoid the car. The originally encircled circle like an iron barrel immediately gave way to a passage.

Shred stepped on the accelerator without hesitation, and the Rolls-Royce engine let out a low roar, even rushed out quickly and fled the scene at an extremely fast speed.

As soon as Shred drove away, a police officer hurriedly came to Ross and asked, “Sir, do you want to let our plainclothes drive with behind him?”

Ross hesitated slightly and said, “Shred has a very strong sense of counter-reconnaissance. If we really send a car to keep up, once he finds it, it may cause irreparable consequences.”

After speaking, he opened his mouth and said, “Let’s call the city’s traffic monitoring network first, and use the monitoring probes on the city’s roads to track the whereabouts of Shred’s Rolls Royce in real time! If he leaves the city, then we Arrange the police to deploy control in advance!”

At this moment, seeing that Rolls-Royce had disappeared, Issac couldn’t help sighing with regret, and said: “Master, if it is really like you said, if someone wants to be against Miss Liona’s and daughter Zhiyu, then the two of them are finished this time I am afraid, it’s not good enough…”

Charlie nodded in agreement, and said: “The other party can carefully arrange such a big game and put in such a big play. It must be impossible to just scare them. The probability is to run. They are here to die.”

Issac couldn’t help asking: “Master, it is a matter of life, do you want to do it?”

Chapter 2430

Charlie’s expression was a little hesitant. A few seconds later, he shook his head gently: “Forget it, I have a grudge against the Su family, but now the grudge has not been reported, and the Su family has been saved several times. Yes, Zhifei, Zhiyu, and Ruoli. I saved each of the three Su family members once. If I still shoot today, the Su family owes me five lives!”

When Issac heard this, he couldn’t help but agree to say: “Yes… the hatred has not yet been reported, and as a result, you kept saving their family’s people, God is really good at joking.”

Charlie couldn't help sighing, "Hey... if something really happened to this Aunt, then my father's house is going to be auctioned again, right?"

Issac said: "I don't know yet, Miss Liona's, whether the payment is completed and the formalities have been completed. If it is completed, the house will become her inheritance. If the formalities have not been completed, it is estimated that it is too late. In time it will return to the judicial auction."

Charlie couldn't help frowning: "If it becomes this Aunt's estate, who is the first heir?"

Issac said: "I really can't say who is the first, but it must be her husband or her son, or half of them."

Charlie gritted his teeth and cursed: "Damn, how can the house where my parents lived, how can the bastard Zynn account for half!"

Issac hurriedly said, "Why don't I ask someone to inquire later to see if this Liona's family has completed the formalities."

Charlie nodded, and said sullenly, "It seems that this can only be done."

At this time, a white Rolls-Royce Cullinan stopped in front of the two of them. A middle-aged man hurriedly walked out of the cab and said respectfully in front of the two of them: "Master, Mr. Issac , I brought the car here, you two see if you two drive away by yourself, or me?"

Issac took the lead and said: "Okay, I'll drive, you can take a taxi and go back."

The other party hurriedly nodded respectfully: "Okay President, then I will go back first."

Issac took the initiative to open the rear door and said to Charlie, "Master, please."

Charlie gave a hum and stepped into the car.

Issac got into the cab and asked Charlie while starting the car: "Master, where are you going? Go home do you?"

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Send me home.”

“Okay.” Issac immediately drove in the direction of Tomson’s.

On the way, Charlie kept frowning.

Issac quietly followed Charlie’s expression through the rearview mirror of the car, and couldn’t help asking, “Master, do you have something on your mind?”

Charlie nodded, propped his chin and said: “I just don’t understand, who will act on their wives.”

Issac said: “The Su family usually makes a lot of enemies. I don’t know how many people hate the Su family. It is normal to find a chance to report to the resurgent family.”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “Although the truth is correct, things are not like this after all. Everyone knows that Zynn even took it to the Su family’s father in order to avoid the limelight. Now he ran to Australia. In the future, there is a high probability that the Su family will no longer be inherited by him, so Zynn’s position tantamount to the deposed crown prince.”

“Now, even Zynn has lost power, and the status of his wife and daughter in the Su family is even less worth mentioning.”

“In this case, if someone really wants to report to the revivalist, why bother to kill the wife so deliberately?”

Chapter 2431

Hearing Charlie’s question, Issac exclaimed: “Master, then do you think, who is responsible for this matter?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “I currently think that the Su family is most likely to be the instructers behind him.”

“The Su family?!” Issac said dumbfounded, “Master, why did the Su family do something to the two women? There is no reason…”

Charlie said with a serious expression: “I really want to tell you the reasons. I think there are many. This Aunt Liona resolutely wants to divorce Zynn. This in itself hurts the face of the Su family. Zynn must be dissatisfied. It must be the same the Su family old man.”

Issac nodded and said, “For any family with a face, if a wife or daughter-in-law wants to divorce publicly, it will definitely damage the family’s face, but there is no need for such a cruel hand?”

Charlie said, “After all, it’s a big family. Sometimes I feel that face is above everything else. What’s more, Aunt Liona and Zynn are not just divorced. Why did she travel all the way to Aurous Hill? You know, I know, so many people in Eastcliff’s big family must also know.”

Issac nodded and sighed, “It’s true… Back then, the second lady of the Du family liked your father’s things, and everyone knows this in Eastcliff. Now she comes to Aurous Hill and participates in this event. At the auction, the old house where your father lived was taken at a high price of tens of millions. As everyone knows, she must still have not forgotten your father in her heart…”

Charlie sighed with a melancholic expression, and said, “I’m very surprised by her feelings for my father, but the more surprised I am, the more I can’t help but look at the problem from another angle.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, what is the other direction you are talking about? My mind is a bit dull at the moment, I really don’t understand.”

Charlie said indifferently: “The other direction is naturally Zynn. If Aunt Liona hasn’t forgotten my father for so many years, she has been married to Zynn for so many years, does she have true feelings for Zynn?”

“This…” Issac fell silent for a moment.

After a while, he suddenly realized, “I see! Her family came to Aurous Hill to commemorate your father. She also publicly participated in this auction and won the old house where your father lived. This is almost equivalent to telling others. She has been in love with your father for so many years, so she must have never loved Zynn for so many years! This is a great shame for him!”

“That’s right.” Charlie sighed, “So I suspect that the man behind the scenes pushing all of this in front is probably Zynn.”

Issac frowned and said, “Master, Zhiyu is the flesh and blood of Zynn. Even if he hates Liona, it is absolutely impossible to harm Zhiyu together with her?”

“Yes.” Charlie said, “Tiger poison still doesn’t eat seeds. Zynn shouldn’t attack Zhiyu. Maybe Zhiyu is just a blindfold.”

Issac said helplessly: “The Su family has always had no ethics in doing things. What you said may be the truth of the matter.”

Charlie said at this time: “If the Su family really wants that Aunt Liona to die, then I won’t let them do it!”

After all, Charlie immediately said to Issac: “Mr. Issac, immediately investigate the specific location of the Rolls Royce, and prepare the helicopter!”

When Issac heard this, he immediately asked: “Master, do you want to save his wife?”

Charlie sneered and said, “The enemy’s enemy is my friend. I can even save Su Ruoli, let alone Liona or Zhiyu!”

Issac immediately said, “OK master! I will let someone track the location of the car and get the helicopter ready!”

Technology is developing rapidly now, and most models will be equipped with certain remote functions.

If it’s worse, you can remotely check the position of the car, the fuel level, and the closing of the doors and windows

The better ones can remotely open and close the door, even start the car and start the air conditioner remotely.

For example, some new energy vehicles can even be called remotely and operated by mobile phones, so that the car can drive over to find the driver instead of the driver.

Chapter 2433

As he got closer to the scheduled tunnel, Shred's heart became more and more nervous.

For him, victory or defeat is only one move.

Therefore, he kept praying in his heart: "God, I, Shred, never begged anyone in my life, now I beg you to show your spirits, and bless me everything goes smoothly today!"

"If it goes well, after I finish solving this bunch of mother and daughter, God, you only need to save me an hour to escape!"

"One hour is enough for the Su family to arrange my escape!"

"At this time tomorrow, I will have changed my identity and start a new life abroad!"

Thinking of this, Shred was also excited and intolerable deep in his heart.

At this moment, Liona and Zhiyu were sitting in the back row of Rolls-Royce, and the mother and daughter were a little nervous deep in their hearts.

Zhiyu's heart has been highly tense. Seeing the vehicle driving into the mountain, she felt a kind of inexplicable panic. It seemed that something was wrong, but she couldn't think of what was wrong.

Liona realized that Zhiyu next to her was a little uneasy. In order to prevent her daughter from being overly frightened, Liona held her hand tightly and gave her a look of encouragement from time to time to let her relax as much as possible.

Zhiyu found it hard to relax. She couldn't help but ask, "Where are you taking us?"

Shred didn't look back, and said coldly, "Don't worry about where you go, just sit in the car!"

Zhiyu continued to ask, "Then when will you let us go?"

Shred held the steering wheel in one hand and dangling around with the gun in the other. He said impatiently, “When will I let you go, or if I want to let you go? It all depends on my mood. If you are honest Just sit and don’t talk so much nonsense, I may still keep you alive, but you keep asking questions, and I will have to kill you now!”

Liona knew that Shred didn’t blink at killing, so she immediately scolded Zhiyu and said, “Zhiyu! Shut your mouth and stop talking!”

Zhiyu had to be obedient and closed her mouth.

However, she became more worried, and the premonition of something wrong became stronger and stronger.

She carefully searched all the details in her brain, hoping to find clues that she had overlooked.

A few minutes later, a detail suddenly appeared in her mind.

She thought of Shred’s cell phone answering a call when she was in Treasures Pavilion!

Moreover, it seems that he took out his cell phone and sent information to someone.

This detail made her nervous!

“A wanted criminal who has fled all over the country for a long time. When he was rounded up alone, why did he still have the energy to call and send information to others, and his call took a long time?”

“Even if the people who were calling him and sending messages were his family members, it is difficult to explain the past, because normal people will use the fastest way to tell their family members that they are busy, and then hang up quickly. It’s impossible to talk directly on the phone at length.”

“Because, since he has a mobile phone and can communicate with his family at any time, he can communicate anytime and anywhere. If it is not important, there is no need to distract from communicating with family members at such a critical moment. It is easy to be distracted. One’s attention, influence business affairs, especially important matters related to his life safety.”

“It’s like a doctor. When focusing on performing surgery on patients, it is absolutely impossible for him to bring his mobile phone to call or send text messages to his family. This will cause great interference to his work, and a little carelessness will cause serious problems, as a result of.”

“It would be understandable if Shred had just embarked on the road of crime and had insufficient experience, but he is a wanted criminal who has fled for a long time and evaded the law enforcement. He should have strong anti-reconnaissance awareness. Such people should not make such low-level mistakes. “

“So, whether the person calling or texting with him is his family member or not, the other party communicating with him must be a very important thing!”

Chapter 2434

“Even, it is very likely something closely related to his rushing into the Treasure Pavilion today!”

Thinking of this, Zhiyu came to a conclusion: “Behind Shred, there must be someone else! If this is the case, it is not an accident that he rushed into the Treasure Pavilion today!”

“If this is not accidental, then he kidnapped me and my mother, it is also not accidental!”

“Could it be…Could it be that he rushed to my mother and me?!”

Zhiyu suddenly became more flustered!

“If Shred really happened to rush into the Treasure Pavilion while being hunted down, as long as my mother and I cooperate with Shred to escape, after Shred is safe, my mother and I will have a greater chance of surviving. After all, he has been exposed. In front of the police, there is absolutely no need to kill me and my mother to anger the police and create public opinion. That will only be more detrimental to his follow-up…”

“However, if Shred was instigated by someone, it is a fake to evade hunting, and to kidnap me and my mother is true, then we would be really in big trouble…”

At this point, Zhiyu suddenly said, “Brother Shred, if you let my mother and me go, I can give you 50 million as a reward. I will do what I say!”

“Fifty million?!” Shred was stunned.

The number of fifty million is indeed not small, for him, it is enough to make him tempted.

Moreover, he had no doubt about Zhiyu’s ability.

After all, she was from the Su family, and it would be easy to get five hundred million, let alone fifty million.

However, Zhiyu dared to give it, but he dared not ask for it.

Because, in his heart, he knew that it was the Su family who paid him to kill the mother and daughter.

“Moreover, this matter is more complicated than he thought before!”

“In the beginning, someone asked him to kill Liona. Today, someone called his family gave 20 million and asked to kill that Zhiyu…”

“Why is this Su family so vicious? It doesn’t matter if he kills Liona. After all, she is an outsider, but why do they need this Zhiyu?”

“A family that doesn’t even let go of their own people can no longer be described as cruel. If I honestly follow their arrangements, I can get another chance to go abroad, but if I play cleverness behind them, even secretly took Zhiyu’s money again, then they probably won’t let me go…”

“What’s more, my family is still in China, which really will anger the Su family. They didn’t even let their own family members go, so how could they let my family go?!”

Through the rearview mirror of the car, Zhiyu saw that Shred’s expression which was full of entanglements, and realized that the situation was even worse, so she hurriedly said: “Brother Shred, you must know my situation, let alone 50 million. , Even if it is 60 million

or even 80 million, as long as you nod your head, I can give it to you! As long as you nod your head, I can call someone to send the money to your account immediately!"

As he said, Zhiyu hurriedly said, "I won't tell you 50 million or 80 million anymore. I will make a round for you, 100 million. As long as you nod your head, I will have someone pay you the bill within ten minutes, 100 million in cash, not a penny less!"

Shred heard that as long as he nodded his head, one hundred million would have to be credited to his account. There was a very hungry person who was so hungry that he didn't dare to open his mouth when he saw the delicacies of Table Mountain.

This made him feel very irritable all of a sudden, and he blurted out subconsciously, "Don't f*cking talk nonsense with me! It's not about money at all!"

As soon as Shred said these words, Zhiyu felt a little bit in her heart and immediately looked at Liona beside her.

Liona had already realized that her daughter was deliberately arranging Shred's words, and when she heard Shred's answer, she immediately realized the source of the problem.

Therefore, she also looked up at Zhiyu at this moment.

The mother and daughter looked at each other at once, and both could see each other's eyes in deep shock!

Chapter 2435

Zhiyu used money to buy Shred for two purposes.

First, if spending money is effective, it's best to spend money on wire and directly;

Second, if spending money has no effect, at least the situation of Shred can be determined through dialogue.

Now, Zhiyu has drawn several key clues from Shred's mouth through a set of speech skills designed by herself.

“First, ordinary people hear that a girl in her early twenties is capable of spending tens of millions or a hundred million when she opens her mouth and shuts her mouth. They will definitely not believe her, but will only think that she is bluffing. But Shred does not doubt that she can get five thousand. Ten thousand, eighty million, even one hundred million!”

“This means that he knows who she am! It’s easy to know that one hundred million is easy for me, so he doesn’t doubt what I say!”

“From this, combined with Shred’s previous behavior of talking on the phone and sending text messages, I can see that Shred must have been instructed to kidnap my mother and me!”

“Second, people like Shred can never be good who abide by the agreement. If I say that I am willing to give him 100 million, he can choose to take my money, betray the original employer, or even take my money. Then I will turn my face with me. With his type of a gangster, it is impossible not to consider these two ways to get money.

“However, Shred didn’t even think about these two methods. This proves that the original employer behind him is someone he never dared to offend!”

“So, who exactly bought him and made him act in such a big show just to kidnap me and my mother?”

Thinking of this, Zhiyu had no answer in her heart.

She also wondered if her grandfather was dissatisfied with her mother, so he had to clean up this all?

However, based on her understanding of Old Man Su, she felt that Old Man Su would not have murderous intent on her at least.

She also wondered if it was her father who was unhappy with mother, but this was the same as the speculation just now. Whether it was her father or her grandfather, both her father and her grandfather had reasons to attack mother, but for neither of them It is possible to include her.

Therefore, Zhiyu also led herself into a dead end.

Immediately afterwards, she thought: “Could it be my father or grandfather behind the scenes who asked Shred to kidnap my mother and me, but in fact he was only going to be disadvantageous to my mother?”

Thinking of this, Zhiyu suddenly became extremely nervous, and thought to herself: “If this is the case, then when Shred reveals his true colors, I must protect my mother!”

While Zhiyu made a desperate effort to protect Liona, her heart was full of anger and despair towards the Su family.

She couldn’t figure out why the Su family would be so cruel to her mother.

What she doesn’t even understand is that this matter is obviously that the father is at fault first, so why want to kill mother?

Is it because her mother came here to this city this time?

At this time, Liona also guessed the whole thing.

Deep down in her heart, she also had the same question: “Zynn can bear me and give birth to an illegitimate daughter outside, even unscrupulously bringing the illegitimate daughter to his side, and I have been married for so many years, and never betrayed him. I just wanted to get a divorce from him. Is he wrong or I am wrong?

At this time, Shred didn’t realize that he had accidentally leaked the secrets just now. At this time, he only hoped that the tunnel on the map would arrive sooner so that he could solve all this.

Chapter 2436

At the same time, a helicopter has left the urban area and hurried towards the mountainous area outside the city.

On the plane, Issac was reporting to Charlie: “Master, the target is still ten kilometers away from us in a straight line. Since their car can only travel in curves in the mountains, we should be able to catch up soon.”

Charlie nodded, and said: “I have one more question I don’t understand.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, what is the problem?”

Charlie said: “I don’t understand what Shred left behind. He made such a big move. I believe that although there are no police chasing after him, but every intersection ahead There should have been a police ambush. No matter how expensive the Rolls-Royce he drove, it was nothing more than a car. In this case, he could not escape even with his wings.”

“Yes.” Issac nodded and said in agreement: “Perhaps this gangster Shred didn’t want to escape at all. He was originally a Grade A wanted criminal. If he is caught, he will definitely be unable to escape, so it is better to live his own old man life, earn a settling allowance from the Su family for his wife, children, and grandchildren.”

Charlie smacked his lips: “What you mean is that Shred has already reported his determination to die, and he is not ready to escape alive, right?”

”Yes!” Issac said: “I think this possibility is the greatest.”

Charlie shook his head and said, “If he is really going to die, then he shouldn’t have to spend such a big setback to perform such a play. He only needs to find an excuse and reason in the treasure pavilion and treat Liona as and just kill the hostages, so why bother to have a Rolls Royce running here non-stop?”

Issac thought for a while: “Is he going to do a full set of drama?”

“Is it necessary?” Charlie said lightly: “He will be dead soon, and there are going to be so many scenes before death. What’s the point? If he just wants to confuse the audience and let everyone not suspect that the Su family is in the Killing so many hostages in the Pavilion, just a little bit of the muzzle can kill Liona, and everyone will not doubt it.”

Issac asked: “Master, what do you mean is that Shred has a way to escape?”

Charlie sneered, “I’m still not sure whether Shred really has a way to escape, but what I can be sure of is that if it’s the Su family who promised him the help to escape, then the Su family will not let him live.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, if you say so, then the Su family must be ready to kill Shred!”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded lightly and said: “I think from the perspective of the Su family’s behavior, they will definitely avoid nights and dreams, so they will definitely solve Shred as soon as possible within a reasonable range.”

Issac thought for a while, and said, “The place that Su’s family would choose should be this section of mountain road with no exit.”

Charlie gave a hum, and said: “Speed up, lock them as soon as possible!”

“OK master!”

After another few minutes of flying by the helicopter, Issac pointed to a black car on the road diagonally ahead and said: “Master, lock that car! It’s the black stretch car below!”

Charlie lowered his head and glanced, and he found Issac’s Rolls Royce.

However, due to the high altitude, the Rolls-Royce looked not even as big as a fingernail.

At this time, Issac asked him: “Master, should we descend to catch up?”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, so as not to startle the snake, follow him from a distance to observe!”

Chapter 2437

At this moment, Shred didn’t know that Charlie had locked him firmly from the sky.

While driving intently, he stared at the navigation from time to time.

The navigation shows the distance, the scheduled tunnel, and there it is, less than 5 kilometers.

The current speed is about 180 kilometers per hour, and it only takes two minutes to arrive at the destination!

Thinking of this, Shred was so excited that he couldn’t bear it.

As the tunnel got closer and closer, he became more excited, couldn't help but step on the accelerator deeper and the speed of the car rose a little faster.

As he approached the tunnel, he saw that on the right side of the road ahead, there were a number of relatively slow trucks running one after the other.

He glanced at the license plate and felt more relieved.

The two trucks in the front are the ones arranged by the Su family.

These two cars have been driving on the road at low speed, just to determine the time to reach the tunnel based on Shred's location.

Because according to the plan of the Su family, after Shred's vehicle enteres the tunnel, the two vehicles would collide behind him, at the entrance of the tunnel.

In this way, two trucks collided with each other, which can directly block the road of the two-lane road, and the vehicles behind will be stuck, making it impossible for a while to move ahead.

In this way, Shred will win enough time.

The vehicle driven by Shred soon surpassed the two trucks. At this time, there was only one kilometer left at the entrance of the tunnel.

Shred took care of the trucks behind him, because he knew that no matter how many trucks there were behind him, if the two leading cars collided, they would be blocked behind him.

At that time, this highway will be completely cut off.

However, when Shred had already driven the car into the tunnel, the two trucks at the front did not intend to cause an accident. On the contrary, they all started to speed up in an instant, accelerating and rushing into the tunnel.

As the two trucks entered the tunnel, several vehicles behind the two trucks suddenly collided at the entrance of the tunnel, and the entire road was immediately blocked by the crashed cars.

The Su family is ready to kill people!

These two trucks are accelerating continuously, each of which is loaded with dozens of tons of goods, and its inertia is large enough to completely destroy any family car.

At the exit of this tunnel, two trucks blocked the way.

In this way, Shred's Rolls-Royce became a can of human flesh surrounded by four trucks.

With no entry and no retreat, this Rolls-Royce has only one end, that is, being hit by two heavy-duty trucks into a pile of scrap iron!

At that time, the people in the car will never survive.

Shred will die, and his two abductees too!

Chapter 2438

At the same time, Charlie was on the helicopter and saw the car enter the tunnel. He also saw the two trucks at the back follow in. Then, he saw several cars collided at the tunnel entrance. .

Charlie could tell at a glance that these cars had crashed into each other on purpose.

So he immediately said to Issac: "These trucks should be closing the road. I think they are going to do this in this tunnel! Go to the other side of the tunnel immediately!"

Issac didn't dare to hesitate and blurt out: "OK young master! Let's get down to the height and dive straight over!"

...

At this moment, Shred in the tunnel suddenly discovered that the road ahead was blocked by two container trucks parked side by side. He immediately realized that the time had come.

Because according to the plan, he was supposed to kill Liona and Zhiyu in the car here, and then the Su family would disguise the two of them as they pushed open the door from a high-speed car and fell to death.

As for Shred himself, him and the vehicle will be loaded into the container truck and taken away.

In this way, the outside world would think that the mother and daughter died when they jumped out of the car in the escape attempt, while Shred himself continued and escapted.

So, Shred slowed the vehicle to a stop, raised his pistol and turned around, and said to Liona and Zhiyu, the mother and daughter sitting in the back of the car, “Sorry, two beauties, I want to send you off on the road together!”

“What?!” Liona said in a panic: “The Su family came for me, but it has nothing to do with my daughter. Please let my daughter go!”

Zhiyu also panicked, and blurted out: “If you want to kill, kill me and let my mother go!”

Shred frowned in astonishment, and looked at Liona and asked, “How did you know that it was the Su family? Did you get any information in advance?”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “There must be some misunderstanding here. My surname is Su and I belong to the Su family. The current Su family’s patron is my grandfather. The Su family cannot kill me. There must be something in it. Some misunderstanding, I beg you to call and confirm with them!”

Shred sneered and said: “I have confirmed it a long time ago. What they want is the lives of both of you. You are indispensable, so you don’t have to intercede for each other. Things have developed to this point. I can’t drop any of you!”

With that said, Shred pointed to the two container trucks blocking the way in front, and said with a smile: “And you don’t have to try to open the doors and escape. These people have been prepared for nothing. They are going to get yours lives!”

“You two fell into my hands, I can at least give you a happy one, but if you fall into their hands, I guess they will treat you directly as adult meat bowling, causing your brains to explode a terrible death!”

When Zhiyu heard this, she cried and lost her voice: “Mom! Why did Dad and Grandpa do this…”

Liona held Zhiyu in her arms, held back her tears, choked up and said: “Zhiyu, I’m sorry, Mom, it’s your mother who brought this to you…”

Shred pointed his gun at Liona and said lightly: “White-haired people shouldn’t be sent to black-haired people, so I just wrong you and go ahead!”

Liona knew that she was definitely in danger this time, she just felt very sorry for her daughter, and was full of guilt for her.

At this moment, she has accepted her fate, rubbing Zhiyu’s head, crying and saying: “Zhiyu, I’m sorry…, I’m sorry…Don’t blame mom… ..”

Zhiyu also cried sadly and said, “Mom…I don’t blame you…”

Shred couldn’t help sighing: “Oh, it’s a pity to kill two such beautiful beauties, but I have no way to survive. I can only let you two die for my own survival!”

With that, he was ready to pull the trigger to kill Liona first.

But at this moment, he turned around to look at the back seat, and suddenly through the rear glass, he saw two groups of dark shadows coming quickly!

He glanced intently and couldn’t help exclaiming: “F*ck! What the hell is going on? Don’t they know if the two of them are blocking the road behind? Why did they both rush in?”

Chapter 2439

Shred clearly saw that the two black shadows rushing right behind the Rolls-Royce were the trucks that were supposed to cause a car accident at the tunnel entrance and seal the intersection!

These two cars are fast, and they are driving side by side, completely occupying the entire road. Now that they are getting closer and closer to the Rolls-Royce driven by himself, there is no intention to stop.

Shred was shocked by this!

After all, he is a person with a strong sense of anti-reconnaissance, so he immediately realized that a major change had happened!

He thought nervously in his heart: “Before this, the whole thing was proceeding in accordance with the plan made by me and the Su family.”

“Including me being discovered by the police, including me being chased into Treasure Pavilion, including me taking the woman and girl as hostages, and even including me taking the two of them to flee, everything did go according to the original plan!”

“However, only the two trucks in front of us have a major deviation from the original plan!”

“They two, shouldn’t be here…”

“These are now rushing towards them at such a fast speed. At first glance, this is not a good sign!”

Shred is not a fool.

He watched the news and videos of major car accidents on TV.

Knowing that trucks traveling at high speeds are simply the most lethal vehicles on the ground.

A truck of hundreds of tons rushes at a speed of more than 100 kilometers per hour, and even a tank may not be able to handle the impact.

If it’s a car, it will be knocked out directly!

What’s more terrifying is that there is no way to escape before this f*cking thing!

If the front is unobstructed, with the power and acceleration of Rolls-Royce, these two big trucks can only eat farts in the back!

However, the road ahead was blocked by two other trucks, and there was nowhere to escape!

Seeing that the two large trucks were getting closer, Shred's eyes were split in anger, and he couldn't help but gritted his teeth and cursed: "D@mn! I didn't expect the Su family to be so untrustworthy! They let me kill you two. They also wanted to kill me too! The Su Clan makes it a great way to unload the grind and kill the donkey!"

Zhiyu thought that Shred would directly shoot her and her mother.

But she didn't expect that Shred suddenly looked at the rear windshield and scolded the Su family with a look of resentment.

So she turned her head subconsciously and immediately saw the two large trucks getting closer and closer.

With her IQ, she understood the situation almost immediately. She smiled bitterly and said to Shred: "You knew that the Su family would even kill you, you should have thought that they would never let you live and go away like that!"

Shred looked desperate and murmured: "You are right...I was completely f*cked by the Su family as a gunman..."

After that, Shred suddenly became very irritable, crying and cursing: "What the h3ll are you stupid family! Since you are a mess, at least the morality of the world is always going to be untrustworthy forever? "

Zhiyu sneered and said, "You are a murderer who can take the lives of others by taking other people's money. What are you talking about?"

Shred immediately scolded, "Damn, f*cking with me, believe it or not, I will shot you to death?!"

Zhiyu smiled miserably, and said without concession: “Just shoot and give me a good time! It’s much better to be shot to death by you than to be hit by a truck into a can of meat and then die a painfull death!”

As soon as Shred heard this, his face paled in shock!

Although he is a gangster with many live threatining experiences, he is also afraid of death and pain. If he is really like the dead in a major car accident, and then slowly dies after being hit, then he would rather prefer to die simply. …..

Zhiyu saw that he was already completely panicked, and his expression was full of contempt, and said coldly: “Why, you usually kill people like numb, but now you are afraid of death?”

Shred ignored Zhiyu’s ridicule at this time, and blurted out, “Aren’t you afraid of death?”

Chapter 2440

Zhiyu said coldly, “If I am mortal, what’s the use of being afraid? Can you escape if you are afraid?”

Shred was silent for a moment.

Zhiyu was right.

In this situation, there is no chance to escape.

If you can’t drive past, it will be worse if you get off.

If the human body is directly run over by an overloaded truck, it will basically become muddy!

Zhiyu said at this time: “Don’t you have a bomb on your body? Just detonate it! That way, death can alleviate a little pain!”

Shred smiled bitterly: “I don’t have any f*cking bombs, all the f*cking are fake.”

As he said, he picked up the detonator, pressed it several times, and said bitterly, “Look, there is no reaction at all.”

Zhiyu did not expect that this Shred would be rubbish from the beginning to the end. When she thought that she and her mother would be buried in this tunnel because of this person, she felt 10,000 in her heart.

However, at this moment, she also realized that she and her mother had no chance of escaping from birth, leaving a window of life for her, and there were dozens of seconds at most.

At this moment, she could already feel the strong vibration caused by the two overloaded trucks driving at high speed. At this moment, her arms tightly hugged Liona beside her.

……

At the same time, Charlie’s helicopter had swooped down and appeared on the other side of the mountain.

The helicopter is constantly lowering its altitude over the tunnel entrance at this end, but as it gets closer to the ground, the pilot’s descent speed has become more and more cautious.

Just now, seeing that Rolls-Royce entered and two big trucks rushing in, Charlie realized the other party’s strategy.

The Su family must have wanted to create a serious traffic accident and solve Liona, Zhiyu, and Shred all at once.

In the tunnel, these three people would never have a chance to escape.

Therefore, Charlie kept urging the pilot: “Go down faster! If you are slow, I’m afraid it will be too late to save people!”

The pilot blurted out: “Master! There is a radar on the bottom of the plane to detect the distance between the fuselage and the ground in real time. Once the distance is within

20 meters, it will forcefully maintain the descent speed within a safe range. I don't think I can get it faster. ....."

Charlie looked at the ground, and the height was almost a dozen meters, not to mention, it was at least five stories high.

If he follow this descent speed, he will have to wait at least twenty or thirty seconds before landing, so he immediately unfastened his seat belt, opened the hatch, and said to Issac: "Take someone to hold a gun at the tunnel entrance. Anyone who dares to support him release the bullets!"

Issac hurriedly asked, "Master, are you going to..."

Before he finished speaking, Charlie had already jumped and jumped off the helicopter!

For Charlie, although he had never jumped from such a high place, he continued to take a lot of rejuvenation pills to improve his physique, and he also has his aura as support.

Therefore, he can be sure that with his current physical strength, there will be no problem jumping from such a high level.

really!

Charlie leaped and fell heavily on the ground in the blink of an eye. Although his legs had withstood a huge impact in an instant, they were completely within the range of his body's bearing range.

At the moment he landed, he did not dare to have any delay, and quickly rushed toward the tunnel entrance.

At this time, he heard a huge impact suddenly coming from inside!

"boom!"

Chapter 2441

At the moment when the impact sound reverbated in the tunnel, Charlie's figure could not help but stagnate for a moment.

With such a huge movement, you don't need to look at how strong the impact is.

Even a Rolls-Royce, with its sturdy built can't hold up such a large force, and the people inside are probably too ugly!

At this moment, Charlie felt very sorry.

Although he has no friendship with Zhiyu, in the final analysis, he has no grudges against her at the same time. A young girl in her early twenties was brutally murdered by her family in such a cruel way. It is inevitable to feel regretful.

In addition, Charlie showed more sympathy to Liona.

Speaking of it, he had no contact with Liona, and unlike Zhiyu, at least he had saved her and her brother's lives in Japan.

However, because Liona has been obsessed with his father for so many years, even this time she caused a murderous disaster for herself because she was unforgettable for his father.

Therefore, the image of Liona is a bit more tragic in Charlie's mind.

The man she loved did not choose her, and the man she chose had betrayed her for so many years.

And she didn't forget that sweetheart who had been dead for many years, and even spent a lot of money to buy back the old house where she once lived.

However, it was precisely because of her behavior that all of this was incurred to her.

Therefore, how can such he not be sympathetic to such a woman.

Charlie couldn't help but feel annoyed in his heart: "I knew so long ago, when I was in the Treasures Pavilion, I should have dealt with Shred!"

"In that case, Liona and Zhiyu would not suffer this disaster!"

"But, having said that, since the Su family wants their lives, what if I had kill Shred and saved them in the Treasure Pavilion? The Su family hides behind them, and they will still find other ways to kill them and kill Shred in the end."

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help sighing.

"It seems that the mother and daughter should not have met such a disaster..."

However, in an instant, Charlie suddenly thought that he still had a few rejuvenation pills on his body!

At the beginning, Orvel was almost strangled to death and he used a rejuvenating pill to rescue him.

If Liona and Zhiyu are still alive, they will be saved by him as well!

Thinking of this, Charlie speeded up at his feet and rushed toward the inside of the tunnel!

.....

At this time, Issac's Rolls-Royce was sandwiched by four large trucks in front and two behind.

Because the inertia of the two large trucks behind was too great, the entire Rolls-Royce engine compartment had completely collided with the cockpit.

The trunk was also knocked into the position of the rear seat!

The original five-meter-long car body has now been hit by the front and back and only half of its length is left!

The visual effects of the scene can be said to be extremely tragic!

In the cockpit, Shred's entire abdomen was squeezed into a pool of rotten meat by the invading engine compartment, and his head was protected by an air bag, so he didn't suffer any serious injuries.

This caused him to suffer fatal injuries, but at this time he did not immediately suffocate. He just opened his mouth weakly, and constantly vomited a lot of blood, looking terrible.

The mother and daughter in the rear seat have soft seat double-wraps in the front and rear. The situation is better or less, but the internal injuries are also very serious.

In a car accident, the most feared is internal injury.

Chapter 2442

If any internal organs suffer a heavy blow and rupture, it will cause severe internal bleeding.

If it's fast, people can die within a few minutes.

There is almost no possibility of rescue.

At this time, Liona had passed out directly, but Zhiyu was still sober.

She felt her chest squeezed tightly by the front and rear seats, and it was almost impossible to see through. At the same time, there was pain everywhere in the body, and the whole person was extremely weak and incomparably painful.

At this time, behind her, there was a sound of opening the door.

The two large trucks that were hit by the main force behind had also been completely hit beyond recognition.

However, due to the high level cockpit, the driver was not injured.

At this time, the two drivers pushed the door, jumped out of the cockpit, and went directly to Rolls-Royce to investigate the situation.

In the two trucks used to block the road in front, two drivers also jumped down.

The four came to the side of car and took a look. One of them exclaimed, “Captain, eldest…the eldest lady is also in the car!”

“What?! How could the eldest lady be in the car?!” The man who was called the captain was Stuart, the capable man who was most trusted by the Su family.

Stuart’s father was the personal guard of Old Su’s.

Later, his father got older and was not fit to continue the role of personal guard, so he inherited his father’s mantle and became the personal guard of Old Man Su.

At the same time, he is also the black glove of Old Man Su.

Many dirty and bloody things were done by him personally on behalf of his master.

This time, he was instructed by Mr. Su to follow the tragic death of the European princess and solve Liona.

So he found Shred who was running around through the channels of the underground world, gave him such a chance, and then tailored a whole plan for him.

However, he only had told Shred to take Liona into the car as a hostage and bring her into this tunnel, but never dreamed that this Shred actually will bring the eldest lady Zhiyu into the car!

In shock, he rushed over to check, and he saw Zhiyu also sitting in the back seat!

At this time, Zhiyu’s face was pale, with almost no blood, which made Stuart panic.

At this time, Zhiyu also recognized Stuart and knew that this was the personal guard next to her grandfather, so she stared at him with an extremely resentful look.

Stuart could be considered to have rushed over in a strong wind and waves, but at the moment when his eyes met Zhiyu, he suddenly panicked!

He subconsciously dodged Zhiyu's eyes, then rushed to the side of the cab, and yelled hysterically at Shred who was vomiting blood, "Shred name! Are you f*cking crazy?! Who made it? You brought the eldest lady in the car too?! What the hell did I tell you back then?! What did I tell you!!! I told you to take Liona alone! It's one person, not two people! Don't you have any brains?!!!"

After speaking, Stuart suddenly realized that something was wrong, so he asked with an angry expression: "Shred, you f*cking tell me the truth, who instructed you to bring the lady into the car too?!"

Shred was already at the end of his life, his eyes widened vigorously, his mouth was open with a spiteful face, as if he was saying something.

Stuart immediately leaned his head over and shouted sharply, "What the hell are you trying to say? say it loud!"

Shred weakly said in a mosquito-like voice: "I..."

"You? You what?!" Stuart lost his patience and scolded, "You f*cking say it! What the hell are you saying?!"

Shred was about to continue speaking, but he didn't fall up in one breath, he coughed violently, and sprayed blood all over Stuart's face.

Stuart didn't care to wipe it, grabbed Shred's collar, and gritted his teeth and cursed: "You f*cking say it!!! Come on!!! What the hell you did? Who guided you?"

Shred tried his best, and said four words: "I am going to Japan!"

Chapter 2443

At this moment, Shred realized that he had been completely fooled by the Su family.

Moreover, he was seriously injured and about to died now, and his life is only the last few minutes at most. Therefore, he is naturally full of anger towards Stuart, the Su family dog.

Stuart was also shocked and scared right now, he just followed the father's instructions, imitated the European royal family, and used the same method to kill Liona.

The European princess also had a car accident in the tunnel, and then died in Paris with her fiance and the child in her stomach.

A car accident in the tunnel is indeed a good way to cover people's eyes, so Stuart found Shred as a cog to perform the death scene according to his father's orders.

Unexpectedly, the eldest lady Zhiyu was sitting in the same car as Liona…

Stuart is not a fool. He knows that the old man loves Zhiyu the granddaughter most, and the entire Su family regards her as the jewel in the family crown. Now, Zhiyu is about to die, no matter how he explains to the old man or proves his innocence, Can not remove the bad label.

At that time, the old man would be furious, and he doesn't know how he will be punished!

Now, the damn Shred was so disrespectful to him, and he didn't even want to tell the whole story. This made Stuart angry. He immediately took out his gun and held it against Shred's forehead, shouting hysterically, "You!!! Who told you? If you don't tell the truth, I will send you to see the Lord right now!"

Facing the muzzle, Shred's expression was not afraid, he smiled tragically, showing his blood-stained teeth, and said coldly: "Okay, shoot! It is hurting your Dad all over now, my dear son, hurry up. With that gun, help dad get free!"

"You…" Stuart was almost furious. He put the muzzle into Shred's mouth and sternly said, "Bad son, go to hell!"

After that, pull the trigger immediately.

"boom!"

Shred suddenly shot out a cloud of blood mist from the back of his head, completely dead.

At this time, Stuart saw that Zhiyu in the back row was so weak that she was about to lose consciousness, and hurriedly shouted: “Quick! Save the lady!”

One of them looked at the car which had been smashed into a mass of scrap metal, and said embarrassingly: “Captain, we don’t have a device, and we can’t open these deformed frames! At least we have to have a large hydraulic shear, or a cutting device is it possible to disassemble the metal frame…”

Stuart blurted out: “I don’t care what the hell you do, hurry up and get the eldest lady out! Otherwise, if the master gets to know, None of us will be alive and all of us will be f*cking buried!”

When the others heard this, they were shocked. Several people rushed forward and tried their best to get Zhiyu out of the deformed frame in order to rescue her from it.

However, although these people are all top bodyguards, their true strength is far worse than that of martial arts masters. Compared with Ruoli who has practiced internal martial arts since childhood, there is a certain gap. How could it be possible that the unarmed will have hit The deformed metal frame broke apart, but it was in vain.

Just when Stuart used the strength of feeding milk but was helpless, Zhiyu insisted and said, “Don’t save me, save my mother!”

Stuart’s expression suddenly became very embarrassed, and he said, “Miss, I don’t have such a big permission. The only decision I can make now is to rescue you and send you to the hospital as soon as possible… “

Zhiyu cried and shouted, “You call Chengfeng! You tell him, if my mother can’t be saved, I will not let him go as a ghost!”

Stuart said in embarrassment, “Miss…this…this kind of thing…I am a slaughter, there is no way to tell the old man, don’t embarrass me. Now, the key is to rescue you…”

Zhiyu cried loudly and said, “I don’t want you to save me! If you want to save me, save my mother first, or let me go with my mother!”

Stuart's men didn't know what to do next time, one of them asked, "Captain, what shall we do..."

Stuart gritted his teeth and blurted out: "Don't care about so much, save the lady first!"

Zhiyu roared eagerly: "I want you to save my mother first!"

As she said, she felt a sharp pain in her whole brain, and she fainted suddenly.

Chapter 2444

When Stuart saw this, he blurted out: "Quick! Find a way to get the lady out!"

At this moment, someone suddenly yelled:

"Stop it all!"

Stuart was taken aback by the shout.

This tunnel is one-way traffic, and the entrance has been blocked by the accident cars. It stands to reason that no one should have come in. Therefore, at this moment, an unfamiliar voice suddenly appeared, which made him suddenly nervous.

The same goes for the other three people.

The four of them followed the source at the same time, and they saw a man with a cold expression, walking from the exit of the tunnel.

This extraordinary man is Charlie!

Stuart stared at Charlie and asked in horror, "Who are you?!"

Charlie said coldly: "Who am I, you are not qualified to ask! I now give the four of you a chance to survive, put down the guns, squat on the ground with your head in your hands, and then give me an honest explanation one by one. Who made you do this!"

Stuart gritted his teeth, pointed his gun at Charlie, and said sternly, “Boy, you f*cking want to die!”

After speaking, he immediately pulled the trigger without hesitation!

However, Charlie disappeared from his sight the moment the gun was fired.

Just when he couldn’t figure out his head, he suddenly felt a black shadow appear in front of him, and then, his gun-holding hand was firmly grasped by a pair of big hands.

His eyes widened subconsciously, and before he could see the clear outline of the black shadow, he felt a sudden pain in his wrist.

Immediately after that, he realized that his wrist had been broken!

When the wrist broke, the gun on the wrist also fell directly to the ground.

At this time, he saw clearly that he was the young man with an extremely arrogant attitude just now!

He was shocked immediately, and he blurted out, “You…who are you?!”

Charlie looked at him contemptuously and said coldly, “I said, you are not qualified to ask!”

After finishing speaking, he directly grabbed Stuart’s neck and said coldly, “I’ll give you another chance to tell me clearly who instigated you!”

Stuart hurriedly blurted out, “What are you three doing in a daze! Get rid of him!”

The other three were originally frightened by Charlie’s skill and did not dare to act rashly. At this time, listening to Stuart’s roar, they hurriedly took out the gun from their waists.

However, before they could point their guns at Charlie, Charlie had already picked up Stuart and slammed him at the three of them.

The three of them had no time to react, so Stuart along with them flew over fell to the ground like a bowling ball.

Because Charlie's strength was so great that the bodies of these four people had received huge and heavy blows. At this time, they had no ability to resist, they could only lie on the ground and howl.

Charlie stepped forward to the four of them, took out his mobile phone and turned on the video recording, first took a picture of the surrounding situation, and then pointed the camera at the four of them, and asked in a cold voice: "Time to speak, what are you doing here? Who is behind all of this?"

Chapter 2445

In fact, Charlie knew very well in his heart that the four people in front of him must be from the Su family.

And they were sent by the Su family to perform such an important task, enough to show that the four of them must be the confidants of the Su family.

Therefore, Charlie needs them to tell the whole story in front of the camera, and then make the video public.

As a result, the reputation of the Su family is going to be completely rotten.

You know, the Su family betrayed Ruoli before. This incident has greatly damaged the reputation of the Su family. He hopes that Master Su will finally push the eldest son Zynn out of the black pot, but this account is not only recorded in Zynn, in addition to his head, it was also written on the head of the entire Su family.

If it breaks out again at this time that the Su family still wants to murder their own daughter-in-law, or even murder the Su family's own flesh and blood again, then the Su family will definitely become a rat crossing the street.

Aside from other things, fame alone will not be able to stand up in this life.

Old man Su's confidant, Stuart and others, also knew that this matter was important.

The death of a European princess in a car accident has yet to allow the people to grasp any substantive evidence. If there is evidence to confirm what the royal family did such a thing, the reputation of the entire royal family in the world would have completely ruined.

Therefore, Stuart warned himself deep in his heart: “In any case, I can’t tell the truth about the whole thing, otherwise, not only will the reputation of Mr. Su be undermined, but I will also become a sinner in the eyes of Mr. Su… ….”

Thinking of this, Stuart said hurriedly: “Big brother, is there any misunderstanding in this matter? We are planning to save people…”

Charlie rushed forward, grabbed Stuart by the collar, and said in a cold voice: “Believe it or not, if you continue to talk nonsense with me here, then I will take you to the dog factory, one by one. I chopped you up and feed the flesh to the dogs? Or simply tie up your hands and feet and throw you directly into the dog cage for the dog to eat for three days and three nights.”

Stuart was frightened and numb all over his body, even from his scalp to his toes.

Although he didn’t even know who the young man in front of him was, he had no doubts what the young man said.

From this young man’s eyes alone, he can see the other party’s determination!

At this time, Charlie continued: “Don’t worry, even if you want to die faster, I won’t give you a chance! I’ll put an iron cage on your head first to protect your head. Then use a bulletproof vest to protect your entire abdomen so that you won’t die so easily.”

“You…you…” Stuart shuddered and blurted out: “Who are you…we have no grudges against you, why are you here?”

“You have no grievances or animosity with me?” Charlie sneered: “What did you plan in this city? Murdering others in the broad day light, the methods are cruel and despicable, and everyone involved here punishable. Even if I kill you, I will do the way for heaven!”

Stuart insisted on a strong momentum, and said coldly, “Boy, we must first weigh our own abilities for the sake of heaven. Do you know who we are serving? If you annoy the

boss behind us, even if you are a the king, there is not enough space for you on earth to hide!"

Charlie sneered, grabbed Stuart's neck, and slapped with all his strength!

This slap force was so powerful that he pulled it up at once, and directly beat his entire jaw into a comminuted fracture. Almost all the teeth in the mouth were directly broken by the huge force at this moment!

Stuart hasn't been beaten for so many years in the society, but he has never suffered such a terrifying slap in the face.

At this moment, he only felt that his mouth was completely painful to the point of numbness. At the end of the pain, he didn't feel the pain at all. He could only feel that the whole person was already stale, and the whole mouth was full of big and small hard particles.

And the mouth was full of warm sweet smell, and there seemed to be dozens of bleeding wounds in his mouth.

The blood instantly filled his mouth.

Chapter 2446

Immediately afterwards, Stuart vomited out, his mouth full of blood mixed with dozens of broken teeth, this scene was shocking, and the other three people around him were in awe.

They didn't quite understand why the young man in front of them was suddenly angry.

Is it because the captain Stuart's words are too pretending?

Stuart was also directly confused. Seeing that there were no teeth left in his mouth, his whole person was on the verge of collapse, and he cried vaguely: "You…you…you Looking for death…I…I am…I am…"

Charlie sneered and interrupted him: “I know what you want to say, aren’t you from the Su family of the capital city? Are you talking about this with me here, do you really think I will be afraid of the Su family that is behind you?”

Stuart said with a look of astonishment: “The Su family…the Su family is the first in the country…you…why are you not afraid?!”

Charlie laughed and said contemptuously: “Afraid? To tell you the truth, I and the entire Su family have antagonisms, even if Chengfeng pretended to be forceful in front of me, I would slap all his teeth, same as yours! “

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Since you are a Su family dog, killing a few dogs like you can temporarily relieve my hatred!”

When Stuart heard this, he was even more desperate, and he thought to himself: “This guy…this guy actually has a hatred against the Su family. I…I wanted to move out of Su. The big Buddha at home, in exchange for forgiveness from the other side, did not think that he had lifted a rock and hit his own foot…”

At this time, Charlie raised his volume a bit, and said coldly: “I will ask you again, do you want to say or not?”

Stuart gritted his teeth and blurted out: “I say I’m dead, I don’t say I am still dead. If I say it, the boss will not let my family go, so you should kill me!”

Charlie smiled: “I said, I won’t let you die so easily, I will send you to the kennel and let you die slowly.”

At this moment, Issac ran in with two of his men. He was a little relieved to see that Charlie had taken control of the situation. However, when he saw that Rolls Royce that had been hit by the horrible crash, he couldn’t help but feel terrible. Grabbing his heart, he asked, “Master, man… how is the situation?”

Charlie said indifferently: “Shred is dead, the two ladies are seriously injured and unconscious, but the two of them won’t die within a while.”

When Charlie came in, he had already used aura to investigate the injuries of the two females in the wreckage.

Both of them are seriously injured. For the doctor, they should have lost the value and opportunity of treatment. If they can survive for an hour at most, they may die soon after.

However, for Charlie, their injuries were not incurable. After solving the four people in front of him, giving half a rejuvenation pill for each of them, mother and daughter, would surely be saved.

Issac heard Charlie say that the two of them won't die for a while, knowing that Charlie must have a way to save them, so he was relieved.

He checked the time and said, "Master, we have to hurry up. I heard that the people from the high-speed wrecking team have already started to clear the obstacles at the tunnel entrance at the back. They should be able to clear them in about half an hour, and the lane will be clear."

Charlie nodded and said, "I see, I can solve it all in ten minutes."

With that, he asked Issac: "By the way, Old man, can you get me some African hyenas?"

"Huh?" Issac was stunned, and blurted out: "African hyena? What kind of African hyena?"

Charlie looked at the four men in front of him, and said coldly: "It's the kind of African hyena that live in groups on the prairie and likes to dig their prey when hunting!"

Issac took a deep breath and blurted out, "Master, what are you doing with that kind of dog?"

Charlie stared at Stuart and sneered: "I want to add a new breed to Orvel's kennel. It is full of ordinary fighting dogs, not very good for all the purposes. If you raise a group of African hyenas whic like to dig their food, that must be an interesting sight!"

Chapter 2447

As soon as Charlie said this, Stuart and others trembled almost immediately!

They didn't understand why the man in front of them was so vicious and wanted to torture them with African hyenas. Is he still a human being, how can he be so cruel?

As a result, one of them couldn't bear it immediately, and cried and said, "I'll say! I'll say all!"

It didn't matter what he said, the other two people around him also hurriedly expressed their opinions: "I'll speak too!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction: "Okay, the three of you have this attitude. I will give you time later to explain in detail a little bit."

After speaking, he looked at Stuart and sneered, "It seems that your bones are very hard. I wonder if the African hyena can chew it?"

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie laughed self-deprecatingly: "Look at my memory. I forgot that African hyenas don't like to chew bones. They like to find a weak spot from their prey, and then use their teeth to attack that spot. It depends on whether you can hold it."

Stuart's face was as pale as paper, and he was frightened, he also hurriedly cried and said, "I'll say it! I'll say it all! Please be merciful..."

Charlie sneered, clicked on the phone's video recording, re-recorded a new video, and said, "Come on, let's introduce yourself first, and then elaborate on who is directing you to do this?"

Stuart endured the pain all over his body, and said: "I...My name is Stuart...I am from the Su family, the captain of Chengfeng's personal bodyguard, and I have been acting for him. For nearly twenty years, this time, I came to this city to assassinate Chengfeng Su's eldest daughter-in-law, Zynn Su's wife, Ms. Liona..."

Charlie asked again, "Why did the old dog Chengfeng assassinate Liona?"

Stuart's frightened eyelids throbbed wildly, and he thought to himself: "This guy...where the hell does this guy come from...at all, he doesn't put the aloof Old Man Su in his eyes at all, and he said openly about him. It's an old dog, this...Is this guy really not afraid of death?"

However, doubts turned to doubts, Stuart now dare not disobey Charlie in any way.

Therefore, he could only vainly say, “This…this is because…Chengfeng is very dissatisfied with Liona. He feels that Liona is going to divorce Zynn at this time when the Su family fell into the pit…”

“What makes him even more unacceptable is that Liona actually came here at this time to cherish the memory of Mr. Changying Wade of the Wade family, and even participated in public auctions to bid for the old house where that man lived…”

“Chengfeng felt that Liona had seriously damaged the reputation of the Su family, leaving the family dull and shamed, so he had the idea of cleaning the door…”

Charlie asked again, “So how did Chengfeng plan the whole thing?”

Stuart said hurriedly: “Chengfeng wanted to follow the European royal family’s method of assassinating the well-known princesses by creating a car accident and killing Liona. So he found Shred and asked Shred to play a scene of being hunted down. Then he took the opportunity to hold Liona and let me in planning a car accident in the tunnel and killing Shred and Liona directly…”

Charlie sneered, “Oh? So, in order to kill Liona, this old dog, Chengfeng, deliberately ordered Shred to tie up explosives on his body and took hundreds of people hostage?!”

Chapter 2448

Speaking of this, Charlie’s voice suddenly increased a bit, and he scolded, “Such an old dog is still not a human being? For his own benefit and for the little trouble in his own family, he is going to create a terrible incident with such a bad influence? Doesn’t he take social security and the safety of the people’s lives and property seriously in his eyes?!”

As soon as Charlie said this, Stuart was immediately shocked…

“This guy…what is this guy going to do?! Is he going to offend the Su family to death?! He puts such a hat on Old Su now, once this video is sent, then. ….. That old man Su will definitely become a b@stard in the eyes of the people all over the country!”

“When the time comes, the people above will definitely hold the Su family accountable, and may even impose severe punishment on the family…”

“It is very likely that the Su family will suffer a heavy blow and vitality loss due to this incident!”

Thinking of this, Stuart immediately said with a trembling, “This…this…this me…I…I can’t say that… ….I…I’m just a commander, so I shouldn’t guess what the old man meant…”

Stuart can only say so.

He didn’t dare to tag Old Man Su for Charlie.

But he didn’t dare to excuse Old Man Su in front of Charlie.

Therefore, he can only answer in this seemingly neutral way, but actually throwing the pot away from himself.

Charlie sneered: “The whole thing, I believe that after the people across the country know the truth, they will have a clear judgment in their hearts! The incident that Shred rushed into the treasure pavilion with explosives today is already a clear fact. It is impossible to excuse the old dog Chengfeng now!”

After that, he said coldly: “This old dog, Chengfeng, is simply a crooked animal! He had murdered his own granddaughter, Ruoli, the illegitimate daughter of Zynn before, and then let Su be shameless. Zynn is backing him, and now he wants to murder Zynn Su’s wife. It’s just a repeat of the old trick!”

“I believe that the broad masses of the people should be able to see this man’s ugly face through. The Chengfeng’s deliberate plan to kill Liona! At the same time, he must clear his grievances for Zynn. This man is really too miserable. The father wants to kill him. He killed his own illegitimate daughter, and now he will kill his wife again!”

Speaking of this, Charlie turned his head and said coldly: “Actually, this beast behavior done by Chengfeng is far more than this one!”

As soon as the voice fell, Charlie immediately stood up and approached Rolls Royce with the camera. He took pictures of Liona and Zhiyu who were seriously injured and unconscious, and said coldly: “This old dog, Chengfeng, For the sake of his own face, even knowing that his granddaughter Zhiyu was in the same car with Liona, he still did not rein in the precipice, and even asked his subordinates to kill Zhiyu and Liona

together! Such an old beast is really a national s*um, he deserves the worst of the punishment!"

When Stuart heard this, he blurted out in shock, "No! It's not like that! Master... Master didn't know that Young Missy was also in the car!"

Charlie paused the camera directly, walked back to him, and slapped him over: "Just the f*ck you have a mouth, don't you? At this time, you are thinking of defending the old dog!"

Stuart desperately said, "I'm not justifying...I'm telling the truth...Master, he really didn't want to hurt the eldest lady, it was Shred! It was Shred who took the eldest lady without authorization!"

Charlie sneered and said, "I don't care about this. Doesn't Chengfeng, an old dog likes to buckle a pot of sh!t for others? Today I will let him feel the feeling of being held down by someone else and buckled a sh!t!"

Chapter 2449

Stuart almost collapsed.

He didn't expect Charlie to be so ruthless. He wanted to use this matter to directly blow up the reputation of Old Su and the entire Su family.

He can already foresee how infamous the Su family will be once this incident is exposed!

This may be a huge catastrophe that the Su family has not encountered in decades!

He subconsciously said, "You...you can't reverse right and wrong like this..."

Charlie sneered and said, "Are you still worrying about your master now? Don't worry, I will delete the content you just used to excuse Chengfeng old dog, and then publish the video. Then, the reputation of the Su family will be in the cesspool, you also have a contribution to this."

Stuart was ashamed.

Charlie ignored him and said to Issac, “Send these four guys secretly to Orvel’s kennel for strict supervision.”

Issac nodded immediately: “Okay, Master, I will urgently call two more helicopters and they will be there soon.”

Charlie said, “Also tell Orvel, I will pay him 30 million in cash later. This money will be reserved for him to transform the entire kennel. The scale of the kennel will be expanded, the internal facilities will be strengthened and upgraded, and more importantly, a complete set of underground kennels should be built in the ground of the kennel. His kennel should also be expanded in scale and become an industry. It needs urgent upgrade now!”

Issac couldn’t help laughing out loud.

He understood what Charlie meant. He said it was to upgrade the kennel. In fact, the main reason was that Charlie was sending too many people.

If it is not upgraded, there will be more people on the kennel than dogs.

So he immediately said, “OK young master, I know, I will explain it to Orvel later.”

At this time, another eight men in black with live ammunition rushed in and came to Issac’s face and said respectfully, “Master!”

Issac nodded and hurriedly told them: “You guys, tie up these four dogs one by one, take them out, and send them to Orvel’s kennel first!”

“OK, Master!”

Several people responded and immediately tied Stuart and other people like a grasshopper and led them out.

Except Issac, everyone else left the tunnel. Charlie had already arrived at the Rolls-Royce car at this time. Seeing Zhiyu and Liona who were in a coma due to serious injuries in the car, he sighed helplessly.

Issac sighed when he heard him, and hurriedly stepped forward and asked, “Master, are you sighing because the two of them could not be saved?”

Charlie shook his head: “I sigh because they still can be saved.”

Issac asked puzzledly, “Master, since they can be saved, why do you still sigh?”

Charlie sighed, “Hey, I sigh because I wanted to save Zhiyu again. This is the second time I saved her life.”

Charlie said again, “I saved her twice, saved her brother once, saved her half-sister once, Zynn that b@stard, there are three children in total, three children and mother saved four times, you say, what the h3ll is this?”

Issac also said helplessly: “Master, I believe you must also feel that the crime is not as good as your children. Although the older generation of the Su family is not a good thing, Zhiyu is indeed different from them.”

Charlie shook his head: “I actually have no contact with her, and I don’t know much about it. I don’t have any idea whether she is the same as Chengfeng and Zynn.”

Issac said earnestly: “Master, Zhiyu has a good reputation in the city, she is talented and extremely studious, and she is humble. She has never put on the airs of a rich second generation. As Su’s parents’ granddaughter’s identity has bullied anyone, you can save her.

Charlie nodded: “I hope so.”

As he said, he took out a rejuvenating pill from his pocket, divided it into two, and stuffed it into the mouths of the mother and daughter respectively.

The mother and daughter were already about to run out of oil, but as half of the rejuvenating pills were taken in, their bodies immediately began to recover quickly.

Charlie felt that the aura of the two became stronger and stronger, and he was also felt relieved.

Chapter 2450

At this time, Issac on the side asked, “Master, what should we do now? Should we just let them leave after they recover, or…”

Charlie waved his hand: “If they are allowed to leave here unharmed and enter the public’s field of vision directly, the video I just filmed will be meaningless. As long as they are alive, and are not dead, there will be nothing serious. Then, in the eyes of ordinary people, the Su family will not be that evil anymore.”

After that, Charlie said again: “Let’s take them to your hotel and put them under house arrest. Just like Ruoli, they can enjoy the life, but they must not be allowed to communicate with the outside world or leave the room for half a step!”

“Okay!” Issac nodded and asked, “Then how can I get them out?”

Charlie didn’t say a word, leaned down, and forced his hands to squeeze the backrests of the two rows of seats that were squeezing the mother and daughter apart.

As soon as Issac came up, he was blinded, and then he came back to his senses. He laughed at himself, “It’s really rare to see how weird it is. When the young master led the sky to destroy the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family in Changbai Mountain, it was like a miracle. What’s more…”

When Issac laughed at herself, Charlie had already pushed away the seats that the mother and daughter were squeezed back and forth.

Afterwards, he first took Liona out of it, carefully placed her on the ground by the tunnel, and then returned to take Zhiyu out.

At this time, Zhiyu was in a very chaotic state.

In this chaos, her brain still functions normally, but it has almost disconnected from the outside world.

Her world is already in darkness, only thinking is left.

And her whole person's thinking has also been completely immersed in her own consciousness.

She vaguely remembered that just before she was in a coma, she heard someone talking, and it seemed that someone else appeared here.

Moreover, she felt that the voice seemed familiar.

"That voice seems to be exactly the same as the voice she heard when her brother and she were kidnapped in Japan and were almost killed!"

"And the master of that voice is the benefactor they have been searching for!"

"However, before I closed my eyes, my consciousness was blurred, and I couldn't determine if I had auditory hallucinations..."

"After all, my benefactor's voice circulates in my mind every day. It is normal to have auditory hallucinations in an emergency..."

"Think about it now... the master grandfather was looking for at the time is really accurate..."

"He said that my benefactor's life style is too hard, and I shouldn't continue to look for my benefactor, otherwise it will only be moths fighting the fire. It seems that it is not just talking...

"It's just that I'm about to die in this city, but I still haven't had a chance to find my benefactor. God let me the moths fly to the fire, don't you even give me a chance to see a fire?"

"Think about it now, she is really unwilling to die here so fruitlessly..."

Just when Zhiyu's thoughts were unwilling to her immediate death, she suddenly felt that her body that had lost contact seemed to have some feeling.

Immediately afterwards, she felt that someone put thier hands under her armpits, pulling her body up.

At this moment, she felt panic and uneasy, because she didn't know what was going on, and she couldn't tell whether the feeling was real or illusory.

She even felt that this might be her soul, trying to leave her body.

At this moment, she tried her best to open her eyes. After several efforts, she finally noticed a ray of light in the endless darkness!

Vaguely, she saw a man's face!

She was surprised and happy in her heart, concentrated all her strength on her eyelids, and worked hard to open them.

In the next second, a face of longing and thinking suddenly appeared in her eyes!

At this moment, Zhiyu couldn't help exclaiming in her heart: "It's him! It's really him!"

Chapter 2451

At this moment, Zhiyu didn't know whether she was in reality, in a dream, or a wishful thinking before her soul was out of her body and was about to die.

However, she saw Charlie's face clearly.

"This is the benefactor who once descended like a god soldier, rescued her and her brother from the hands of Japanese ninjas!"

"This is the benefactor who once scolded me for being superficial and obstructive on the streets of Tokyo!"

Thinking of this, Zhiyu subconsciously raised her hand regardless of whether everything in front of her was a dream or not.

When Zhiyu's somewhat cold fingertips touched Charlie's profile for an instant, she couldn't help exclaiming: "Okay... so real..."

Charlie was about to put her by Liona's side, but Zhiyu would wake up unexpectedly, which caught him by surprise.

At this time, Zhiyu yelled excitedly: "Benevolence, it's really you!!"

Charlie frowned slightly: "Fake! You are dreaming! Go to sleep!"

After finishing speaking, he reached out and tapped a little on her forehead.

A little spiritual energy penetrated into Zhiyu's brain, making her fall asleep instantly.

Charlie looked at Zhiyu who was sleeping, and couldn't help but slapped his lips: "Why does this woman wake up so soon."

In order to avoid unnecessary trouble, he lightly tapped Liona's forehead to ensure that she would not wake up in a short time.

As soon as Charlie finished this, loud noises came from the other end of the tunnel.

Issac hurriedly said, "Master, the clearance work at the tunnel entrance should have started, let's get out of here."

Charlie nodded, and didn't care to put Zhiyu down first, and carried her on his left shoulder with one hand, and with the other hand he picked up the unconscious Liona and carried her on his right shoulder. Then he said to Issac, "Go!"

At this time, at the other end of the tunnel, a helicopter had carried Chengfeng's four men down to Orvel's kennel, and two other helicopters remained at the scene, one parked on the high-speed road, the other Then hover in mid-air alert.

Charlie quickly put the mother and daughter into the helicopter, and then stepped up with Issac.

Issac got directly into the co-pilot seat of the cockpit and said to the pilot: "Back to the hotel!"

The pilot immediately pulled the plane up on the spot and flew towards the City at the fastest speed.

During the flight, Issac had called the hotel staff to inform them. Originally, Ruoli and a few crew members who betrayed the Su family lived on an isolated executive floor. There were still a lot of rooms on this floor. People immediately prepared the largest executive suite for Liona and Zhiyu the mother and daughter.

Twenty minutes later, the helicopter landed on the helipad on the top floor of the Hotel.

At this time, the entire top floor has been completely wiped out. From the top to the closed and isolated administrative level, there is not even a single service staff except for Issac's most trusted subordinates.

Charlie carried the mother and daughter on his shoulders and sent them directly to the room that Issac had arranged.

Settling in the mother and daughter, Charlie checked the time and said to Issac, "I guess, before 8 o'clock in the evening, the two of them should not be awake. First, arrange for a few trusted female employees to watch them."

Issac nodded immediately and said, "OK master, don't worry, I will make arrangements."

At this moment, Charlie's mobile phone suddenly received a message with a few lines of big characters: "A major car accident occurred in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel! The scene is terrible! A-level wanted criminal Shred was killed! Two hostages are missing!"

Chapter 2452

He quickly turned on this push and found that it turned out to be the first-hand live data released by the local media.

On the other side of the tunnel, one of the lanes was cleared by the clearing work. The police immediately entered the scene and found the scene of the Rolls-Royce car accident.

Immediately afterwards, they also found Shred who was shot through the back of the head.

This made them numb for a while!

They thought that Shred was only in a car accident, but they did not expect that Shred would be shot to death!

This immediately made things more complicated.

Why was Shred shot? Who would shoot him?

What made them even more incomprehensible was that the two hostages disappeared out of thin air!

The report also detailed the disappearance of the hostages. According to the report, the police found the blood and hair of two hostages in the back of the deformed Rolls Royce, and even Zhiyu's shoes were missing. Only in the car, from the vehicle, they found valid evidence that the hostage was in the car at the time of the collision.

It can be proved that when the car accident happened, the two hostages were in this Rolls Royce like Shred.

However, the two hostages disappeared out of thin air!

Judging from the strength of the vehicle impact, even if the two were not dead, they must have been seriously injured. How could they disappear out of thin air?

Originally, the news that Shred appeared in the city and took hostages with explosives and escaped has already aroused great attention across the country.

Therefore, when this news was issued locally in the city, it immediately spread across the country!

The local news that was just released was quickly reprinted and released by major domestic news media. The number of commenters rapidly increased, and the popularity of Google searches quickly became the first!

Suddenly, people across the country began to pay close attention to where the two hostages had gone.

Seeing that this incident has caused such great concern across the country, Charlie immediately said to Issac: “Old man, you first spread the true identities of Liona and Zhiyu throughout the network. You must let the netizens across the country know. The kidnapped are Su’s daughter-in-law and granddaughter!”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, do you want to publish the video you shot at the same time? In that case, the Su family will be over!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t send it out first, the video in my hand is a real killer. It’s a bit too early to use it now!”

Having said that, Charlie sneered and continued: “I want to let the influence of this matter ferment to the extreme, so that the disappearance of Liona and Zhiyu will become a suspenseful event of national concern, causing netizens to go crazy. The speculation and discussion made everyone desperately eager to reveal the answer. Then I will release the video and put the Su family directly into the grave!”

After that, Charlie immediately ordered: “Old man, you can find me a batch of media influencers with a lot of brains to bring me a crazy rhythm!”

“Let them speculate about the whereabouts of Liona and Zhiyu, and the conspiracy behind the whole thing!”

“Someone can say that this matter must be the Su family competitor in the trade!”

“Some people can boldly guess that this mother and daughter were saved by a worldly expert!”

“Someone can even predict that the mother and daughter must have died, and it won’t take long for the body to be discovered!”

“Then, in these speculations, mix the truth! Let some of them speculate that the two mother and daughter were actually killed by the Su family!”

“Once this matter becomes a mystery that bothers everyone, once I announce the answer, the Su family won’t even think about turning over this time!”

Chapter 2453

At the same time, Su's family Eascliff.

Father Su took the phone, resisted the urge to throw the phone, read the news, and then scolded furiously: "Damn! What the h3ll is going to do with this damn Stuart! Why is Zhiyu in the car?! Where are Liona and Zhiyu now?! Where are Stuart and the others?!"

Shoude was already scared out of sh!t, but he still pretended to be calm and said: "Dad, Stuart can't get in touch at all now, and sister-in-law and Zhiyu are still alive or dead, there is no news. Do you think someone is deliberately tinkering with our Su family?!"

The old man Su only wanted Liona's life. It was Shoude that, in order to prevent future troubles, made his people find Shred's family, added 20 million, and let Shred kill Zhiyu too.

Now that the incident happened, but Zhiyu's whereabouts are still missing. If this really leaks out the wind, then his eight achievements will be over.

Therefore, he could only deliberately divert the topic and draw the attention of Old Man to the opposite of the entire Su family.

Elder Su said with a dark old face at this time: "I can't say that this is a problem. Now that people are missing, there is no valuable clue at all!"

"I don't know what's going on, this whole thing is so fu*king weird everywhere! It's so weird! Chengfeng, who has been in the rivers and lakes for dozens of years, has never seen such a weird thing!"

As he said, he said coldly: "I have a lot of questions now that I don't understand."

"For example, why was Zhiyu in the car?"

"That Shred was docked by Stuart. The mission I gave Stuart was very clear. I told him a long time ago that as long as Liona lives, whether he knows the fish or knows the wrong, if they go to the auction site, don't hurt the girl at all!"

“It’s good for Zhifei to say that he flew back ahead of time and didn’t go to the scene at all, but why did Zhiyu get in the car? This obviously violated my order!”

Shoude hurriedly said, “Dad, could it be Shred who was good at advocating?”

“Impossible!” Elder Su said firmly, “I understand this person’s situation. Cruelty is one aspect, and doing things cleanly and without sluggishness is also one aspect!”

“Moreover, every case he has done before has excellent pre-planning, and he has acted steadily according to the plan, and will never engage in any impromptu things!”

“This is also the fundamental reason why he can always be wanted and still not be arrested. Such a person can count every single cent clearly when he does things. He can’t make claims and bring Zhiyu into the car! ”

Having said this, Old Su’s expression was stern, and he shouted sharply: “Someone else must have instructed him to do this!”

The whole body of Shoude frightened and couldn’t help but slapped a spirit, and said quickly, “Dad, since Shred has always been connected by Stuart, then I guess that Stuart can’t get rid of this matter 80% of the time, and he’s missing again, I doubt him. He may be bought by our competitors and secret enemies!”

After speaking, Shoude immediately observed the changes in Father Su’s expression.

His trick was to focus on Stuart’s personality.

“Anyway, this Stuart didn’t get things done well. He was already unfavorable. Coupled with his disappearance for no reason and unknown whereabouts, the old man must be very dissatisfied with him. At this time, throwing the pot to him is definitely the best solution!”

“Besides, the ghost knows if this Stuart is still alive? It would be better if he has died, throwing everything to him, and he has, otherwise, no chance to explain!”

Chapter 2454

At this time, Grandpa Su shook his head lightly, and said: “Maybe Stuart didn’t manage this matter well, but I still have no doubt about his loyalty.”

Shoude hurriedly added fuel and jealousy: “Dad! As the saying goes, knowing people means knowing their face and you don’t know their heart! You have always valued Stuart, but who knows whether Stuart will betray you under the lure of others’ interests?”

Elder Su snorted coldly, “Shoude, don’t you even see such a basic question? It really disappoints me!”

“Ah?” Shoude didn’t know why the old man said this suddenly, and said hurriedly, “Dad, forgive me for being stupid, and please tell me.”

Old Su asked coldly: “If someone can buy Stuart to deal with the Su family, then why should he let Stuart deal with Zhiyu? Is Stuart my personal guard or the captain of the guard! He can totally buy Stuart to kill me. Even they can’t kill me, they can at least create a big threat to me. Why spend so much effort on a girl in Zhiyu?”

Shoude understood in an instant, the cold sweat immediately wetted his back, and he thought to himself: “I didn’t expect the old man to be so difficult to flicker…It seems that I can’t continue to forcibly shake the pot to Stuart, otherwise the old man will definitely notice the abnormality! “

Thinking of this, Shoude immediately changed his face and said in agreement: “Dad, when you say this, I immediately stopped. It seems that he should have not betrayed you, but since he has not betrayed you, where is he now and the whereabouts are totally unknown. This proves that the people who secretly manage the whole thing are very strong! We must be cautious!”

Father Su rubbed his temples: “I haven’t considered the master behind. I still have many other questions I can’t figure out. I can’t figure out why Shred was shot? Judging from the pictures on the scene, the car crashed into that one. Like a ghost, Shred will definitely die even if he is the king of heaven. Why would someone give him a shot? Why do you need to give him this shot?”

Shoude also looked puzzled and said, “It’s really like this! On the high-resolution picture you just asked for, you can clearly see that Shred’s abdomen and lower body are smashed into a puddle of mud. There is no need to give him his one head shot…”

Father Su frowned and muttered: “Let me think about it… Since the accident happened as scheduled, it proves that everything was still going according to plan until the crash, in other words, when the crash happened. , Stuart must have been there…”

As he said, the old man replied a little bit in his mind: “Since Stuart was at the scene, how would he react when he saw Zhiyu sitting in Shred’s car?”

Shoude can only follow the old man’s words and say: “If Stuart didn’t betray you, then he must be shocked when he saw Zhiyu…”

“Yes!” Old Su nodded, “Stuart found that Shred had also got Zhiyu into the car. He would be shocked, angry, and even scared…”

Speaking of this, Old Su continued: “In this case, Stuart and Shred will definitely have a conflict. He will definitely question Shred, who in the end caused him to hurt Zhiyu…

Shoude was shocked when he heard this!

“According to the analysis of the old man, then Stuart may have extracted the key information from Shred…”

“Although I didn’t contact Shred directly, I also let someone contact his family, and then asked him to do it with the stinky girl Zhiyu…”

“If the old man knows this information, he must know that the person who wants to kill the fish is the Su family…”

“At that time, I will be the biggest suspect…”

Thinking of this, Shoude hurriedly said: “Dad! I think some netizens have begun to suspect that our Su family is behind the boss. Now our top priority is to quickly do crisis public relations!”

Mr. Su gently nodded and blurted out: “Immediately conduct crisis public relations, and at the same time, through the media, strongly condemn criminals like Shred. At the same time, announce we are offering a reward of 50 million for valuable clues! Whoever saves the mother and daughter, they will be rewarded one hundred million!”

Chapter 2455

For a scheming old fox like Chengfeng, calling a thief to catch a thief is just a very common trick.

The reason for issuing condemnation and offering rewards is actually to divert the public’s attention to the greatest extent.

In Chengfeng’s view, most people are clueless. They don’t actually have too strong ability to distinguish right from wrong. They just rely on the amount of information they receive to vaguely judge whether something is right or wrong, true or false. .

If they listen to more positive opinions, they will also feel that the result is positive;

But if they have heard too many opposing opinions, they will naturally feel that the opposing side is right.

There are so many people on the Internet now making various guesses. Everyone has a mouth, and everyone has a pair of hands. They can say anything and make all kinds of guesses on there.

No matter how strong the Su family is, it is impossible to affect everyone.

So what the Su family has to do now is to do everything possible to post more comments that are beneficial to the Su family.

As long as there are enough speeches favorable to the Su family, it will naturally be able to overwhelm those unfavorable speeches and speculations against their narrative.

It’s like scolding someone on the street. If 10 people scold you, you can’t scold more than ten people with one mouth.

But if you can find 10,000 people to help you curse, the curses of the 10 people on the opposite side will soon be completely drowned out.

Shoude heard the old man's order and immediately said without hesitation: "OK dad! I will find some media reporters and Internet veterans who are close to us, and let them help us speak out!"

Elder Su nodded gently.

Now, he couldn't think of any other better way.

Later, he hurriedly said to Shoude, "There is one more thing I want you to do right away!"

Shoude hurriedly said, "Dad, don't hesitate to tell me if you have any orders!"

Elder Su said coldly: "If Zhiyu and Liona have encountered an accident, then the person who took them will definitely not be able to run very far with the corpses. They will definitely choose to throw them away in Aurous Hill and the surrounding areas;"

"If Zhiyu and Liona are still alive, then judging from the photos on the scene, they must be seriously injured now!"

"Such a serious injury cannot be solved by a small clinic or a black hospital. The other party will definitely send them to a formal tertiary hospital, and if they are seriously injured, it is impossible to go far for treatment, so You immediately send people to Aurous Hill to search in the city and the surrounding area, especially the regular hospitals in Aurous Hill. I want to see them alive, and a corpse if they are dead!"

Shoude quickly nodded and said, "Then I will make arrangements!"

Elder Su waved his hand: "Don't just make arrangements, you have to go there yourself! Once this incident leaks out, it will be a blow to our family, so you must not take it lightly!"

Shoude nodded, "Then I will arrange a plane and fly directly to Aurous Hill!"

At this moment, there was a loud noise outside the door of Old Man Su's study.

Zhifei yelled eagerly at the door: “Don’t stop me, I want to see Grandpa!”

The butler of the Su family said with heartfelt words: “Young master, the master is talking about important matters with the second master, and has already ordered me, no one can enter…”

“No!” Zhifei said with a trembling voice, “My mother and sister are still alive or dead, I need to ask my grandfather!”

Chapter 2456

The butler had to plead: “Young master, please calm down first, wait a while, and after the master has finished talking with the second master, I will go in and report!”

Zhifei shouted: “No! I can’t wait! I’m going in now. If you stop me again, then I’ll be rude to you!”

The housekeeper didn’t know what to do, so Grandpa Su said to Shoude with a dark face, “Shoude, you go and bring him in.”

“it is OK!”

Shoude hurriedly turned around and left the study, and said to the butler: “Master said, let Zhifei come in.”

The housekeeper was relieved and quickly gave up the passage.

Zhifei took a step and rushed into the study. As soon as he entered, he questioned Chengfeng a little anxiously: “Grandpa! Where are my mother and my sister?!”

Elder Su said earnestly: “My boy, I just learned about this. As for where your mother and your sister are now, and what their condition is, I don’t know anything now.”

“Just before you came in, I told your uncle that he would immediately release a reward to the outside world. He needs to spend 50 million to collect useful clues. If anyone can save your mother or your sister, I will directly give 100 million.”

Zhifei clenched his fists and asked angrily: “Many people on the Internet now say that you wanted to kill my mother, isn’t it true?!”

Old Su’s face changed suddenly, and he sternly said, “As$hole! What are you talking about? I am the head of the Su family. Will I do such a shameful thing?”

Shoude on the side saw his father full of indignation and majesty, and his heart was shocked!

“The old man is indeed an old man, and he can speak so righteously with his eyes open to speak nonsense! If I didn’t know everything, I would think it was really impossible for him to do such a thing…”

“Hey, it seems that the gap between me and the old man is not one and a half!”

Zhifei said aggressively at this time: “If it was put before, I would definitely not believe it! But some time ago, Ruoli was betrayed. Although the outside world now thinks that my father did it, and treats badly my father no matter what. I can’t understand it, no matter how bad he is, he is not so evil that he would murder his own daughter! So, he is really doing you a scapegoat!”

Speaking of this, Zhifei gritted his teeth and said: “Ruoli is your granddaughter, so you can do it, let alone my mother?!”

When Grandpa Su heard this, his whole expression was furious!

He angrily grabbed an embossed dragon-print inkstone on the desk worth over ten million, and slammed it to the ground with a snap, and the powder was shattered.

At the same time, he pointed at Zhifei and roared in anger: “Unreasonable! Unreasonable! Am I still your grandfather in your eyes? Is there still me the head of the family in your eyes?”

Zhifei did not flinch and said angrily, “If my mother and sister are really harmed by you, not only will I deny you as a grandfather, I will fight you hard!”

Elder Su was very angry, pointed at Shoude, and shouted: “Shoude! Give him a palm! A hundred palms!”

Shoude immediately stepped forward, grabbed Zhifei by the collar, and gritted his teeth and cursed: “You are an inexhaustible rebellious son! Your father is not here, I am your uncle, so I will teach you a lesson for him!”

Zhifei gritted his teeth and pushed Shoude away. Then he immediately stepped back and stepped back to the door of the study. He pointed to Mr. Su and shouted word by word: “You remember what I say! If my mother and sister are killed by you, I want your life!”

After speaking, he immediately turned around and dashed away!

Chengfeng was holding his chest in resentment, trying to speak, but because he couldn’t come up with a single breath, he coughed for several times: “Ahem…ahhhhhh… b@stard… .. Sure enough, it is a rebellious son!!! the family, the whole damn branh is born rebellious!!!”?

Then, after another violent cough, immediately said to Shoude: “Go! Go! Get this b@stard back to me!!!”

Chapter 2457

When Shoude rushed out, Zhifei had disappeared.

He chased out for a hundred or two hundred meters, seeing that he had no chance to chase this big nephew back, so he could only turn around and walk back.

On the way back to the old man’s study, Shoude was in a particularly good mood, and he couldn’t help but wonder: “Oh, I’ve got really good luck, and I’m worried about how to divert the attention of the old man. Zhifei is a coincidence. Luckily, he came to touch the old man’s mold at this time and made him angry like a bird. It is estimated that the old man is only thinking about how to teach him a lesson well.”

Shoude was proud of his heart. After returning to the old man’s study, he said with a look of ashamedness: “Dad, you know that kid, he runs faster than a dog, I couldn’t get him…”

Mr. Su coldly scolded, “You are also a trash!”

After speaking, he immediately called the butler in and sternly ordered: “Notify all the subordinates. When they see Zhifei, the rebellious son, they will immediately bring him back to accept the family law!”

How dare the butler disobey him, he immediately bowed and said, “Master, don’t worry, I’ll pass it on.”

Elder Su waved his hand, and the housekeeper hurriedly left.

Immediately, he said to Shoude: “Hurry up and prepare for crisis public relations as I said, the more vigorous the better! In addition, immediately rush to Aurous Hill! I want to see if Liona and Zhiyu are alive. If not, bring me their dead bodies!”

Shoude hurriedly nodded and said, “I know Dad! I am Looking at it!”

At this moment, Zhifei had already drove away from Su’s house and drove all the way towards the airport.

While driving, he took out his cell phone and prepared to call the person in charge of the crew at home.

There are several private jets in the Su family, and Zynn owns one. He is now in Australia, so the private jet stays in Eastcliff.

However, just as he was about to make a call, Zynn’s call came in suddenly.

Zhifei hurriedly connected, and as soon as he came up, he cried and said, “Dad! Mom and sister are missing…”

Zynn’s heavy voice came from the phone: “I know what’s wrong, I already know the situation, where are you now?”

Zhifei hurriedly said, “I am on my way to the airport, and I plan to go to Aurous Hill now. I will find mother and sister anyway!”

Zynn immediately asked: “Listen to me, don’t go to the airport. I just received a message. Your grandfather is now asking the entire Su family to look for you

everywhere, ready to take you back to be dealt with by the family law. Why did you offend him?"

When Zhifei heard this, he immediately said angrily: "I heard that mother had an accident with Zhiyu, and I always felt that this matter was inseparable from grandfather, so I went to there to question him. I didn't expect him to become angry. , The second uncle had to slap me a hundred on the spot. I ignored him and ran out."

"Angry!" Zynn immediately rebuked, and said, "You are in your 20s. Have you lived in vain over the past 20 years? What kind of character is your grandfather, don't you still have a few words in your heart to deal properly with him?"

Zhifei said angrily, "But..."

Zynn immediately interrupted him: "But what? Your grandpa really cares about himself in this life, and he only cares about his own absolute power in the Su family!"

"Once anything or anyone affects him, or affects his power in the family, he will deal with the other party without hesitation. Am I not the best example?"

"You know that I'm not even your grandfather's opponent, so why do you stand up to him? Don't you want to stay at Su's house anymore?"

Zhifei gritted his teeth and said: "If Mom and Zhiyu were really killed by grandpa, not only will I not stay in Su's house, I will even kill him and avenge my mother and sister!"

"You..." Zynn was anxious, but then he deliberately lowered his voice and warned in a low voice: "Even if you have such an idea, you must not say it. The real man depends on doing it. Not in words!"

Chapter 2458

As he said, Zynn said coldly: "Don't worry, if things are really like what you said, it is not just you, I won't let him go. However, even if we father and son want to fight him, we must take a long-term view. And plan to move later! Otherwise, if you are born before you die, how would you avenge your mother and sister?!"

Zhifei was silent for a moment, and then said angrily: "Dad, I know..."

After speaking, he couldn't help choking up, crying and asked, "Dad! When are you coming back?! I now...I really don't know what to do now..."

Zynn sighed and said, "I can't come back now. I take a plane back to Eastcliff from here. It takes more than ten hours. But as long as my front foot leaves here, your grandpa will receive the message immediately on the back foot. When I got off the plane, I will be caught by the family and sent back to Australia, or they will directly arreste me and take me back to the Su family and placed me under house arrest..."

Zhifei asked helplessly, "Dad...then what should I do now...I want to go to Aurous Hill to find mother and Zhiyu...they are currently missing. At least there is still a possibility of survival..."

Zynn thought for a while, and said, "In this way, you don't want to go to the airport, just drive on the highway and drive all the way to Aurous Hill."

With that said, Zynn calculated it again and said, "From Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, if you take the high speed, it will be about 1,000 kilometers. If you drive faster, you may be there in 10 hours.

Zhifei immediately said, "OK dad! I will drive directly to Aurous Hill!"

Zynn hurriedly said again: "When you go to Aurous Hill, you must be low-key, low-key and low-key. Don't try to call any Su family's power, because once they know you are in Aurous Hill, they will definitely catch you."

Zhifei was dumbfounded: "Dad, if I don't call on the power of the Su family, how can I find mother and Zhiyu..."

Zynn said helplessly: "My Son, you can only trust yourself now, and others are unreliable at this moment."

After speaking, he added: "By the way, I heard that Grandpa has sent your second uncle to Aurous Hill. He will definitely go by plane. He will arrive in Aurous Hill two or three hours earlier. After you arrive in Aurous Hill, you must Be careful!"

Zhifei suddenly felt very helpless. He choked and asked, "Dad...Do you think Mom and Zhiyu are still alive..."

Zynn was silent on the other end of the phone for about ten seconds, and then he said, “My Son, as long as the matter has not been concluded, there must be hope.”

As he said, he continued, “But you must remember, you must be prepared for the worst outcome!”

Zhifei said solemnly, “Dad, I know!”

……

Just as Zhifei drove the car to Aurous Hill fast, the crisis public relations of the Su family had already started.

The overwhelming important meidia figures have brought the rhythm on the Internet. Although each of them has different opinions, the core point they want to express is that the Su family is the victim. Liona and Su Zhiyu are kidnapped. There must be someone else.

More than two hours later, Shoude’s private plane landed on the first runway of Aurous Hill International Airport.

Coincidentally, at the same time, a private plane landed on the second runway of Aurous Hill International Airport at almost the same time.

This family’s plane came over from New York, USA, flying all the way for more than ten hours.

After the plane landed, under the command of the tower, it parked on the apron dedicated to private jets.

What’s interesting is that this plane, the private plane that Shoude was on, parked on two adjacent seats next to each other.

This plane from the United States took the lead in opening the cabin door, and a Jewish man in his fifties stepped out of the cabin.

He stood on the spiral staircase and paused for a moment, looked around, and whispered, “Walter, my son, Dad will find you and take you home!”

Chapter 2459

The Jewish man who spoke was Walter Hogwitz's father, Steve Hogwitz.

Ever since Walt and all his men have evaporated, the entire Hogwarts family has been doing everything possible to inquire about their whereabouts and get any clues.

But no matter how they inquire, the result of feedback is the same.

No one has seen how Walter and his men disappeared from the world. Even the Skynet surveillance all over the city did not have any Walter-related video data.

This made the Hogwarts family immediately realized that Walter was very likely to provoke a very powerful person in Aurous Hill.

Therefore, Walter's father Steve came to Aurous Hill himself, just to do everything possible to find Walter and bring him back to the United States.

At this moment, the plane next to him also turned on the spiral staircase.

Shoude stepped out of the hatch and walked straight down.

At this time, a welcoming convoy composed of six bullet-proof Cadillac Presidential One had already drove to the plane of Shoude, and nearly twenty men in black, all of the same height and body, came out of the cars, standing next to the convoy. Straight.

These were all the security teams temporarily prepared by Shoude's men. During Shoude's time in Aurous Hill, these people were responsible for the security work on the bright side.

However, these are just superficial security forces. Most of them are used to fill the front. Twenty minutes ago, the Su family sent twenty top masters to Aurous Hill first. These people will secretly protect Shoude's safety and obey his orders. Shoude's instructions and dispatches searched for Liona and Zhiyu in Aurous Hill.

Walter's father Steve noticed Shoude. He did not expect that the unremarkable Chinese man would have such a big battle.

So, he hurriedly stopped and said to the assistant behind him: “Check the registration number of the plane next to ours. Hurry!”

Every aircraft, whether it is a civil airliner or a private jet, must have a registration number.

Moreover, the registration number is generally sprayed on the fuselage of the aircraft.

Generally speaking, the registration number is a combination of one letter and four numbers.

For example, the combination of B-2233.

Among them, the letter B represents the country.

No matter where you are in the world and see an aircraft with a registration number starting with B, you can confidently and boldly confirm that this is an aircraft registered in China.

Therefore, Steve Hogwitz wanted to check the registration number to determine which company the aircraft belongs to, and then probably infer the identity of Shoude.

Fortunately, this kind of inquiry is not difficult. Just as Shoude walked down the spiral ladder, Steve’s assistant finally found out the results and immediately reported: “Boss, this aircraft is a company registered with Su’s family in Eastcliff. Under the name!”

“Su’s family!?” Steve was shocked and immediately said, “No wonder there is such a big show!”

Having said that, he immediately quickened his pace, and ran off the spiral staircase in three or two steps and went straight to Shoude.

Before he could get close to Shoude, several people in black immediately rushed forward and surrounded him, sternly, “Who are you?! Please stand back immediately, otherwise, don’t blame us for treating you.” polite!”

Steve hurriedly explained: “Don’t get me wrong, everyone, I have no intentions to harm, I just want to say hello to Mr. Su!”

Shoude was about to step into the car. Hearing Steve's words, he looked at him curiously and asked, "Do you know me?"

Chapter 2460

Steve hurriedly said, "Mr. Su, I am the head of the American Hogwitz family. I wonder if you have heard of our family."

Shoude couldn't help frowning.

"The Hogwitz family in the United States? It seems that I have never heard of such a family...very powerful?"

Just wondering, Steve hurriedly added: "My mother belongs to the Rothschild family!"

In the world, the popularity of the Rothschild family can be said to be known to everyone.

Sure enough, as soon as Shoude heard this, the American introduced himself as blood related to the Rothschild family, and he immediately took it seriously.

After that, Shoude walked quickly to Steve, reached out and introduced himself: "Hello, this is Shoude."

Steve quickly shook hands with Shoude flattered and said, "Hello Mr. Su, my name is Steve Hogwitz! It's a great honor to meet you!"

Shoude nodded and asked curiously, "Where did Mr. Steve come from?"

Steve responded quickly: "I flew all the way from New York and just landed at Aurous Hill Airport."

"OK." Shoude smiled slightly: "The two of us are front and back."

Then, he asked, "What family business does Mr. Steve have in Aurous Hill?"

“No.” Steve explained, “My eldest son has been expanding the family business in Aurous Hill some time ago, but he disappeared a few days ago. I came to Aurous Hill this time to find his whereabouts.”

“Oh?” Shoude suddenly became curious, and thought to himself: “What a coincidence?! This Steve also came to Aurous Hill to find someone? Could a person with blood related to the Rothschild family disappear in Aurous Hill?”

“But when you think about it carefully, the ghost place of Aurous Hill is indeed a bit weird. Not only people with blood related to Rothschild disappeared here, but even the daughter-in-law of the Su family and the eldest granddaughter also disappeared here. Now, it seems that this small place is really a hidden dragon and a crouching tiger!”

Thinking of this, Shoude’s inspiration suddenly flashed: “The disappearance of this Steve’s son, will there be any connection with the disappearance of Liona and Zhiyu?!”

At this point, Shoude immediately felt that the two things might really have a certain connection!

So he immediately said to Steve: “It’s true that I came to Aurous Hill this time to find someone as well. It seems that the two of us have the same purpose. Maybe there are also the same people we are looking for. There could be some kind of connection!”

“Really?!” Steve exclaimed, “Mr. Su, this incident even bothered you to come in person, could it be…Is someone from the Su family missing in Aurous Hill?!”

Shoude nodded: “It is true, this is the case unfortunately!”

After speaking, Shoude immediately said, “Mr. Steve, I think we can find someone on this matter and exchange information with each other, maybe we can find any valuable clues!”

“Yes!” Steve said without hesitation: “If I can investigate this matter with Mr. Su, then I will feel more at ease!”

Shoude asked him, “Which hotel would you stay in Aurous Hill this time?”

Steve blurted out, “I live in Aurous Hill International Hotel. My son lived there before he disappeared!”

Shoude nodded: “Coincidentally, I also booked room in the Aurous Hill International Hotel. If that’s the case, let’s go together! We just can have a good chat on the way!”

Chapter 2461

Steve knew that the Su family was currently the strongest family in China, so he wanted to make friends with him.

Now, knowing that he came to Aurous Hill for almost the same purpose, and he invited him to go to the hotel with him. This is definitely a good opportunity to establish an intersection with the Su family and increase the chance of finding tje son.

It is definitely killing two birds with one stone!

So he said gratefully: “Mr. Su, it’s true that since my son and his men disappeared, I have not even a single person available in Aurous Hill, so no one arranged a pick-up. If I can get your car If you’re going to the hotel together, thank you so much!”

Shoude smiled slightly: “Mr. Steve you’re too polite. Our Su family had some ties with the Rothschild family back then. Although we had some unpleasantness, we finally reached a cooperation, which can be regarded as some friendship!”

Steve nodded gently, and said flatteredly: “If there is a chance in the future, I hope we can also have substantial cooperation with the Su family, even including the Rothschild family, I can also let my mother walk around a bit more and see if it can lead to new cooperation.”

Shoude said, feeling very happy.

Although he doesn’t take Steve seriously, he still has a lot of friendship with the Rothschild family.

He couldn’t help thinking in his heart: “After all, the Rothschild family is the most powerful family in the world, and its true influence is more than ten times stronger than the Su family. If it can really get along with the Rothschild family in the future, it will be good for the entire Su family, but for myself, it must be of great help, at least it will make me stand more stable in the Su family!”

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help but smiled and said to Steve: “Come Mr. Steve, let’s go to the hotel in my car, and I’m going to be a host tonight. Let’s have dinner for the two

of us and exchange clues by the way. We can also cooperate with each other on the matter of finding someone next."

Steve immediately said excitedly: "Great Mr. Su, there is absolutely no problem with me!"

Shoude invited Steve to get in his car. As for the others brought by Steve, they were not treated as well. They had to take the car to the hotel.

Steve and Shoude sat in the back row of one of the Presidential One's. As the convoy departed from the airport, Steve probably introduced details about his son Walter to Shoude.

However, Steve didn't know his son Walter's attempt to Doris, nor did he know his nasty actions against Doris's father. Therefore, in his opinion, his son was steadfastly developing business in Aurous Hill. He did not expect that, suddenly One day the he'll evaporate, just like that.

After listening to his introduction, Shoude was even more puzzled, and said in a low voice: "It would be nice to say if it was your son who disappeared alone, but it would be a bit weird to have so many people getting missing all at once…"

"Yes!" Steve sighed, "I suspected that he was kidnapped at first, but, I know, I haven't received any information about the kidnappers asking for a ransom."

After speaking, Steve added: "I also asked people to check all the bank records of my son. Since his disappearance, none of his bank accounts have been woven even a penny. If the other party really does it is for money, it is impossible to still not want to ask for money…"

"Yes." Shoude frowned and said, "A dozen people can disappear at the same time, and all monitoring records can be erased. The forces behind it must be very difficult to comprehend…"

Speaking of this, he couldn't help thinking: "Liona and Zhiyu disappeared in the tunnel, and even Steven, the bodyguard of the old man, is also missing. It must be very difficult for someone common to do this. Aurous Hill itself is a small second-tier city. Even if there are big people hiding in it, it is impossible for two or more powerful forces to stay

here… Maybe, the ones who let Steve's son disappear are the same group of people who took Liona and Zhiyu."

Chapter 2462

So Shoude hurriedly asked Steve: "Did your son offend anyone during his time in Aurous Hill?"

"This…" Steve shook his head and said, "My son has never been to Aurous Hill before, or even China. This time he was sent to Aurous Hill by the family to develop the family business, and he came here. The time was also very short, so I don't think he will have any enemies here."

Shoude asked him, "Is your son married?"

Steve hurriedly said truthfully: "He's married and have two children."

Shoude continued to ask: "Then his private life is checked?"

Steve seriously said: "I have never heard of improper relations with any woman."

Shoude asked again, "Is he an addict?"

"No! Absolutely not!" Steve said hurriedly: "Our family absolutely does not allow any addicts to appear. All adult men must undergo regular urine tests. Once he is found to be an addict, he will be interrupted. In all the positions in the family and the withdrawal of all funds, Walter will never touch this red line made by the family!"

Shoude stretched out his four fingers and said, "In most criminal cases in the world, there are four possibilities. The first is for money, the second is for addicts, the third is for love, and the fourth is for Enmity."

"If the other party kidnapped your son and doesn't want money, this will rule out the possibility of making money."

"If your son has regular urine tests and he is not a drug addict, then this aspect can also be ruled out."

“As for? In terms of relationships, although you say that your son is very prudent in his private life, he knows his face and doesn’t know his heart. What’s more, you are a father. To put it ugly, how many women your son has slept with may not be known better than his good friends. You know better, so I think there is still a possibility for emotional reasons.”

“And revenge. Even if your son has just arrived in Aurous Hill, it doesn’t mean that he won’t offend people. Maybe he really offended some very powerful people in in the city.”

Speaking of this, Shoude smacked his lips, and said, “I think the possibility of love and hatred is fifty fifty. You can start to examine these two aspects first.”

Steve nodded gently: “Thank you Mr. Su for this insight. I will actively search for relevant clues to see if I can find any breakthrough points!”

The reason why Shoude did so much analysis for Steve is to hope that Steve can find clues to his son’s disappearance through these aspects.

He now suspect that the disappearance of his son was done by the same people who are responsible for the disappearance of Liona and Zhiyu. He has no way to find clues. If Steve can, it would be a curve to save the efforts.

At this moment, Steve suddenly said, “That’s right! My son seems to have a close college classmate in Aurous Hill, and it seems to be a woman!”

Shoude immediately said excitedly: “This is a very valuable clue! If this woman has something to do with your son’s disappearance, first find a way to find a breakthrough from her!”

Chapter 2463

At this moment.

Charlie was not in a hurry to go home, but stayed in Issac’s office, staring at the current trend of public opinion on the Internet in real time with his mobile phone.

He found that now the Su family's PR forces are clearly overwhelming. No matter what APP, even if it is just a small website or forum, there are a large number of Su family PR forces washing the ground for the Su family.

They have even been helping the Su family sell miserably, trying their best to exaggerate that other people are murdering Liona and Zhiyu the mother and daughter, and they also claim that the real purpose of the behind-the-scenes gang is to completely destroy the entire Su family.

When Issac saw these remarks, he couldn't help but said angrily: "Master, the Su family are really unscrupulous. They can play with such shameless whitewashing!"

Charlie smiled indifferently: "What's this? They haven't fully exerted their strength yet. If they fully exert their strength, they will probably wash themselves further."

Issac asked inexplicably, "Master, their public opinion offensive is already overwhelming, how can they use it?"

Charlie said seriously: "The most urgent task they have now is to find Liona and Zhiyu, to see them alive, and corpses if they are dead, and if they really find a big living person, they will definitely find a way to get them together. Kill everyone."

Issac nodded: "The wife already knows the truth, the Su family will definitely kill them!"

"Yes!" Charlie smiled slightly and said, "As long as they are sure that these are dead, the Su family can breathe a sigh of relief. Then they only need to spend money to find a few scapegoats and claim that everything is these people. What it does has nothing to do with the Su family."

Issac couldn't help laughing: "Now let them do their best to wash themselves. When the video on your mobile phone is released, Master, it will be a large-scale face-slapping scene that will cause a sensation among more than one billion people. By then, the Su family will really become a sinner in the gutter!"

Charlie nodded and said, "To completely destroy the reputation of the Su family is a prelude to the complete destruction of the family. Once the Su family becomes a mouse crossing the street, the century-old foundation of the Su family will collapse little by little!"

Issac suddenly remembered something and asked, “Master, if your video is exposed, wouldn’t it be a great help to Zynn? Now Zynn is carrying the scapegoat for Mr. Su before he can only go to Australia. If your video is exposed If that matter, Ruoli, the public will definitely recalculate the matter, and Zynn will completely clear the grievances.”

“It doesn’t matter.” Charlie said calmly, “Even if I help Zynn, Zynn will be uncomfortable.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, what do you mean?”

Charlie sneered: “Chengfeng, an old dog, pushed his son’s illegitimate daughter to death at a critical moment, and then pushed his son away. He did this to Zynn treated his future to death. The blood-emotions have long since disappeared. Now Chengfeng wants to kill Zynn’s wife and another daughter. What do you think Zynn would think?”

Issac hesitated for a moment, and said, “If Zynn learns the truth, I’m afraid he will turn his head against him?”

“That’s right.” Charlie said with a smile: “Chengfeng will definitely not let Zynn turn over at that time, but after Zynn and his face are torn apart, he will definitely use the advantage of public opinion to fight back, and even try to seize control of the Su family, but Chengfeng definitely can’t let Zynn seize power, because he is also afraid that Zynn will be liquidated by him, so by then, the Su family will definitely stage a big fight between father and son!”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “This does not include the other descendants of the Su family, that is, the younger brothers of Zynn!”

“Since ancient times, the prince most wanted to get rid of is the emperor, and the prince most wanted to get rid of other princes as well!”

“At that time, if Zynn and Chengfeng turn against each other, the other sons will not be idle, or the Su family will fall into a civil turmoil!”

Issac couldn’t help but smiled and said, “Then we can just watch the good show then!”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “Watching the fire from across the bank and reaping the profit!”

Chapter 2464

At this moment, Issac received a text message on his cell phone. After he clicked on it and read it, he hurriedly said to Charlie: “Master, the second child of the Su family, Shoude is here in Aurous Hill!”

“Really?” Charlie asked curiously, “When did he come?”

Issac said hurriedly, “Aurous Hill Airport reported that he just landed about ten minutes ago.”

Charlie sneered, “It seems that he was ordered by Old Man Su to find Liona and Zhiyu.”

Issac said again: “Master, there is one more thing I want to report to you.”

Charlie nodded: “Say it.”

Issac said: “There was also a private plane registered in the United States that landed with Shoude’s. My people checked the registration number of the plane, and the plane was under the name of the American Hogwitz family.”

“Hogwitz?” Charlie frowned and said coldly: “It seems that Walter’s family is here.”

Issac continued: “Yes, the immigration information shows that it is a guy named Steve Hogwitz, who should be Walter’s father. He is now taking Shoude’s car to Aurous Hill International Hotel with Shoude.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Why are they together?”

Issac shook his head and said, “I don’t know this too well. They may have been acquainted before or temporarily.”

Charlie couldn’t help but frowned, and said, “The strength of the Hogwitz family is relatively average. The assets of tens of billions of dollars are not even as good as the Song family. It stands to reason that the Su family can’t see such a family very seriously. Here, it’s impossible to have any intersection with them. In addition, the planes of the two of them landed front and back. I guess they should have just met!”

Issac smiled and said, “These two people are really interesting. They are quite destined to land in Aurous Hill one after another.”

Charlie said with a solemn expression, “It’s not a good thing that they meet together.”

“Why?” Issac asked puzzledly, “Master, are you worried that the two of them will join forces?”

Charlie shook his head and said seriously: “I am worried that the two of them will exchange clues.”

“Exchange clues? What clues?”

Charlie said solemnly: “We left few clues about Liona and Zhiyu. The people who were alive were brought out, and only Shred’s body was left behind; however, regarding Walter, we did not leave any clues?”

Issac understood instantly and exclaimed: “You mean, Miss Doris?!”

“Yes!” Charlie said coldly: “There is no clue about the disappearance of Liona and Zhiyu. Walter’s disappearance is also the line of Doris. I’m afraid they will be embarrassed and concentrate together to try to get a way from Doris. Find a breakthrough through her!”

Issac hurriedly asked: “Master, do you want to protect Miss now?!”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s meaningless to protect her. The more you protect her, the more people will feel that she must be inseparable from this matter.”

“What about it then?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Since the two friends have come from a long distance and are so close to each other, then I will take the initiative and keep them all together. By the way, let their relatives realize that Aurous Hill is a place. It’s just a bottomless black hole!”

Chapter 2465

When Issac heard Charlie say that he wanted to keep Shoude and Steve Hogwitz, he immediately exclaimed, “Master, Steve, fortunately, he should not bring many people from the United States this time. But Shoude has hired dozens of security personnel, and the masters hidden behind him don’t even I don’t know how many. It’s a bit difficult to catch him…”

Charlie said calmly: “It doesn’t matter, there are no impervious pants in this world, to grab Shoude and Walter, I will be enough.”

As he said, a person suddenly flashed in his mind, so he immediately changed his words: “No, let’s add another person.”

Issac stood up immediately and said without hesitation: “Master, I am willing to be with you!”

Charlie smiled and said seriously: “Old man, you are courageous, but you are still a little bit weak in strength. Maybe you haven’t gotten close to Shoude, you have been discovered by his hidden men in the dark.”

Issac said awkwardly, “This…Master…If you don’t dislike it, I will try my best from now on!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It’s definitely too late to practice caution now.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “When do you plan to do it? If I need to do something on my side, I will prepare in advance!”

Charlie said: “Hurry up, I want to do it tonight, otherwise if they focus on Doris, this matter will be a little tricky.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Let me call Doris first and let her work overtime at the company today. In that case, I will do it tonight.”

Immediately afterwards, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Doris.

As soon as the phone was connected, Doris’s voice came over: “Master!”

Charlie gave a hum and asked her, “Doris, where are you now?”

Doris respectfully said: “Master, I am in Hong Kong.”

“Hong Kong?” Charlie asked curiously, “Why did you go to Hong Kong?”

Doris explained: “In recent years, Hong Kong real estate has been declining, and our mainland market is very competitive. Therefore, Emgrand Group plans to develop a commercial real estate project with the Xu family in Hong Kong. I just came over here this morning to prepare for further discussions with them.”

After speaking, Doris hurriedly asked, “Master, were you looking for me?”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “You don’t have anything to worry about. Since you are not in Aurous Hill now, wait until you come back.”

Doris had no choice but to say, “Well, young master, if there is anything anxious, please tell me, I can fly back anytime.

Charlie said hurriedly, “No need, just stay in Hong Kong.”

Doris didn’t know what Charlie meant, so she said, “OK master, then I will concentrate on discussing cooperation in Hong Kong these days. If you need me to come back, please inform me at any time.”

“It is good.”

After hanging up the phone, Charlie breathed a sigh of relief.

Doris happened to be not in Aurous Hill, so this matter was not so anxious.

If this is the case, it’s better to closely monitor Shoude and Steve first to see what kind of medicine the two people, especially Shoude, is selling in the gourd.

But Charlie didn’t plan to give the two of them too long. Within two or three days, let them evaporate directly in the Aurous Hill world!

At this time, Issac saw Charlie hung up, and hurriedly asked, “Master, Miss Doris has gone to Hong Kong?”

“Yes.” Charlie smiled slightly: “It’s a coincidence, she just left this morning.”

Chapter 2466

Issac asked again: “Then when are you going to act on Shoude and Steve?”

Charlie thought for a while, and said, “For these two days, first observe the two of them and see what actions they have.”

After speaking, Charlie further ordered: “Old man, you have the widest network in Aurous Hill. You must give it to me and keep an eye on them. No matter where they have been or who they have met, report to me as soon as possible!”

Issac said without hesitation: “Master, don’t worry, I will make arrangements!”

Charlie nodded, and said with a little regret: “Why didn’t the two of them choose to stay in your hotel.”

Issac smiled and said, “Master, that Walter lived in the Aurous Hill International Hotel before he disappeared. It is normal for his father to live there. As for Shoude, the Su family knows that this is the property of the Wade family. How could he come here to stay.”

Charlie asked curiously, “With such a large property in the Su family, he didn’t buy any property in Aurous Hill?”

Issac shook his head and said, “The Su family had a negotiation with the Wade family a few years ago. The two parties agreed on the commercial development of the two sides. In the city selected by the Su family, the Wade family would not buy a home. The reverse is also true. It was within the territory selected by the Wade family, so the Su family did not engage in industry here.”

Charlie asked him: “Then what is the basis for dividing the business territory of the two parties?”

Issac said: “It was your grandfather and Chengfeng who had a face-to-face meeting. After all, the strength of the two families is similar, and their businesses are blooming everywhere. He didn’t want to continue to fight in second-tier cities, so they privately

defined a range. For example, in the southeast capital cities, Aurous Hill is the Wade family, and Suhang is the Su family territory."

"In the final analysis, the Su family has a stronger voice. When dividing the business map, all the materials of Suzhou and Hangzhou were significantly better than those of Aurous Hill. Therefore, the Su family first picked Suhang away and left Aurous Hill to Wade's."

"Understood." Charlie nodded slightly, and then asked: "Then since Regnar Wu is the richest man in Suhang, why didn't he hear of anything to do with the Su family?"

Issac smiled and said, "You see, the Song family is the richest in Aurous Hill, and it has nothing to do with the Wade family."

After speaking, Issac continued to explain: "In fact, the main purpose of the Su Wade family's delineation is to avoid competition between the two sides, which is equivalent to a gentleman's agreement."

"However, local families are generally deeply entrenched. It is very difficult for us to confront the local snakes, or even crush each other."

"After all, most of the strength of the two families is still concentrated in Eastcliff. China is so big, and the strength that everyone can spread across the country is not that strong.

"Whether it is the Wade family or the Su family, the total assets that can be invested in other cities in China are only hundreds of billions of dollars. However, in addition to Eastcliff, there are three first-tier cities in the country, and second-tier cities like Aurous Hill are even bigger. Heap, so on average, the human, material, and financial resources that can be invested in each city are not large."

"After all, I'm in Aurous Hill, which means I just guard the Wade family's stronghold in Aurous Hill."

After speaking, Issac said again: "Just like the Wade family, if you don't count the Emgrand Group that was bought for you young master, then the Wade family in Aurous Hill, and it doesn't actually have much business."

“The main part of the Wade family in Aurous Hill is the hotel. In addition, there are several security companies that do not seem to have any relationship on the surface. Then they participated in some projects. The total assets in Aurous Hill add up scattered and scattered. It’s only around one or two tens of billions, which is far behind the Song family’s 100 billion assets.”

“My most important task over the years is not to help the Wade family make money in Aurous Hill, but to help the Wade family develop contacts, networks, and a complete intelligence system in Aurous Hill, turning Aurous Hill into a component of the Wade family’s neural network. It’s like a tentacle of an octopus, and I can report any disturbance to the Wade family in time.”

Speaking of this, Issac couldn’t help but laughed at himself and said, “Actually, if it were not for the young master you were in Aurous Hill, the Wade family would not pay much attention to the situation here. There are many spokespersons like me in the Wade family all over the country. Those who really have a strong voice are the spokespersons of three first-tier cities.”

Charlie nodded: “I understand, since the Su family has no foundation in Aurous Hill, it is more proactive for us.”

Issac agreed and said: “Yes, when the Su family is here, even if there is an emergency, it will only take a few hours to dispatch troops from Eastcliff temporarily.”

After speaking, he asked again: “By the way, Master, if the time is right and you are ready to do something with them, do you have any suitable helper?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Of course! In this regard, I already have the most suitable candidate in my heart!”

Issac asked, “Who is it?”

Charlie said with a smile, “Ruoli!”

Chapter 2467

As soon as Issac heard that Charlie wanted to use Ruoli, he immediately asked with some worry: “Master, Ruoli is not sure whether she is uncontrollable. She has been

under house arrest by us. If she is released, will she not take the opportunity to escape?!"

Charlie shook his head: "From what I know about her, she definitely won't."

Issac asked inexplicably, "Master, why are you so sure? This woman has always been cruel, not a fuel-efficient lamp!"

Charlie smiled and said: "She was so miserable under Su's. Now that she has the opportunity to catch Shoude first, it is also a chance for her to take revenge. Based on this, she cannot turn back."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "And now she is missing from the Su family's view. Once she really gets rid of my control or my asylum, she will probably be discovered by the Su family. At that time, The Su family will definitely kill her."

"I took another 10,000 steps and said that even if the Su family didn't do anything to her, if the Japanese government knew where she was, they would never let her go. After all, she is the fugitive that the Japanese government wanted most to catch.

Issac nodded and said seriously: "I understand that young master. If you say so, Ruoli is indeed a good candidate. Her personal strength is very strong. Acting with you will not only help you, but also Will hold her back."

Charlie smiled and said, "In the recent period, Ruoli's strength has improved again. It is no longer the same as when she was in Su's house before."

After that, he stood up and said, "You stay in the office, and I'll have a chat with Ruoli."

Issac hurriedly asked, "Master, what about Liona and Zhiyu?"

Charlie said, "They should be able to wake up tomorrow morning. Tonight, you just need to arrange someone to guard the gate. By the way, let someone buy some change of laundry and daily necessities in advance, prepare the items, and deliver them early tomorrow morning."

Issac said immediately: "OK, young master."

Charlie said again, “Also, do you know Liona and Zhiyu?”

Issac thought for a while and said, “I know them, but they should not know me.”

“That’s good.” Charlie said, “When they wake up tomorrow, no matter what questions they ask about me, you don’t answer them. They ask you where this is, and you don’t answer. They have to leave or talk to me. You can never agree to contact with the outside world. Just tell them and I will let them stay here honestly.”

Issac said immediately: “OK master, I understand!”

……

at the same time.

Ruoli was practicing in the room.

Since the last time, Charlie completely opened up her Ren Vessel, she has felt the tremendous progress made by leaps and bounds.

Therefore, taking advantage of this good opportunity, she spent all her time and energy on practicing, and her strength continued to improve like a rocket.

However, in addition to practicing hard these days, she would always think of Charlie uncontrollably.

These days, she would always be involuntarily in her mind, thinking about Charlie’s good.

Whether it was Charlie saving her, or Charlie helping her to open up her line of power and let her strength grow by leaps and bounds, to him, she was deeply grateful.

If she thinks too much, she will naturally look forward to seeing Charlie more.

But Charlie didn’t seem to always come to this hotel, so she was somewhat regretful.

Chapter 2468

Just when she was practicing the exercises until she was sweating, the doorbell suddenly rang.

Ruoli suddenly became a little excited.

She lived here for a period of time to understand the service rules of the service staff here.

Three meals a day are scheduled here, and the service staff will prepare food, drink and daily necessities for delivery.

At other times, the service staff will not take the initiative to interrupt.

But now is not time to eat, so it is most likely that Charlie is here!

Thinking of this, Ruoli hurried to the door happily.

Through the display screen, she saw Charlie standing at the door of her room at a glance, and her heart suddenly jumped for joy.

She just remembered that she didn't tidy up her clothes, she was still wearing the most basic exercise underwear, and she suddenly hesitated. She didn't know whether to change clothes or open the door to Charlie first.

However, after another thought, she was still worried that it would be inappropriate for Charlie to wait too long, so she didn't care about that much, and opened the door directly.

The moment the door opened, Charlie saw Ruoli, who was only wearing sports underwear, and was somewhat embarrassed for an instant.

Ruoli also blushed a little shamely and said, "I'm sorry Young Master, I was in a hurry just now, and I didn't care about packing myself up. Or if you come in and sit down, I will change my clothes."

Charlie walked into the room, smiled slightly, and said, "I just came here to tell you something and see if you are interested in doing it with me."

Ruoli immediately became even more embarrassed when she heard this, and she kept on asking: "... Master, I don't know what you are talking about... "

Charlie didn't know that she had a misunderstanding, and said with a serious face: "Shoude has come to Aurous Hill, I plan to find a suitable time to directly control him!"

Ruoli instantly woke up from the embarrassment just now, and blurted out, "Shoude?! How did he come to Aurous Hill?! Is it to target you?!"

Charlie shook his head and said, "No, Shoude is here to find Liona and Zhiyu."

"Ah?" Ruoli was even more puzzled: "Why did he come to see the grandma and the eldest lady?"

Ruoli is here under house arrest. Although she is not at all guilty, she does not have any contact with the outside world, and there is no channel for obtaining information from the outside world such as mobile phones and computers.

Therefore, Ruoli didn't know the big event that happened in Aurous Hill today.

So Charlie probably introduced the cause and effect of the incident to Ruoli.

When Ruoli heard that Elder Su actually instructed people to assassinate Liona, and even some people wanted to kill Zhiyu alongside her, the whole person was filled with righteous indignation and said: "The facts of the Su family are too sinister and nasty! The same trick has been used on me once, and it will be used on my grandmother, and even the eldest lady is involved..."

As she said, she couldn't help but said a little lonely: "Actually, my grandmother has always been kind to me, but she didn't know my true identity before, Miss...Miss she was kind to me too , But she didn't know before. I am her half-sister. I don't know now how to face her in the future..."

Immediately, she hurriedly asked Charlie, "Master, are you okay with your her and eldest lady now?"

Charlie nodded lightly and said, "Don't worry, their lives are no longer in danger, and they are safe."

“It’s great…” Ruoli breathed a sigh of relief, and then immediately said firmly and unwaveringly: “Young Master, if you can trust Ruoli, Ruoli is willing to follow you and serve you. Whatever you ask of her!”

Chapter 2469

At this moment, Aurous Hill International Hotel.

Shoude’s motorcade stopped a row directly in front of the hotel.

Before he got out of the car, the security personnel had already rushed down and wiped out everyone around him.

At this time, the hotel’s manager also brought dozens of security guards and greeted him graciously. He respectfully said to Shoude’s assistant, “May I ask Mr. Su, what can we do for you? As long as there is, please Mr. Su bring it up, we will definitely Go all out!”

Shoude’s assistant said coldly: “It’s not used here for the time being. You let all your people back off. Don’t let any of your staff run into Mr. Su without permission! As for other guests, you must not allow them Within 10 meters of Mr. Su!”

The hotel manager nodded without hesitation, and said graciously, “As long as there is anything specific, please speak up!”

Shoude got out of the car with Steve Hogwitz at this time. After getting out of the car, Shoude straightened his collar and said in a somewhat majestic tone: “Steve, let’s have dinner together tonight, by the way. Also communicate in detail the details of your son’s disappearance.”

Steve was naturally flattered, and said hurriedly, “Okay Mr. Su! I’m causing you trouble.”

Shoude asked him again: “Oh yes, which room do you live in? Do you know the room number?”

Steve said: “Because the rooms above the executive deluxe suite are gone, I can only book a normal deluxe suite. I don’t know the specific room number. I don’t know until after checking in at the front desk. .”

Shoude said indifferently: “The rooms above the executive deluxe suite are gone, because I have completely covered the entire executive floor.”

Steve was taken aback for a moment, and hurriedly complimented: “No wonder, Mr. Su’s handwriting is really too big!”

Shoude waved his hand slightly, and said calmly, “What’s the deal? If it weren’t for the agreement with the Wade family, I would have bought this hotel with ease.”

With that, he opened his mouth and said to his assistant: “Say hello to the hotel manager, change the room to Mr. Steve and let him live next door to me.”

The assistant immediately nodded and said, “No problem, I’ll let the front desk arrange it.”

Steve was a little embarrassed at once, because he did not come alone this time, he also brought some entourages and bodyguards.

It’s just that those people had no chance to get on Shoude’s motorcade, so they had to take a taxi to the hotel. They haven’t arrived yet.

If he lives on the executive floor alone and is separated from his other entourage bodyguards, it will be more or less troublesome.

Shoude saw his concerns and said, “Well, let me arrange another room for you. You can let your assistant live in, but your bodyguard should not live on the executive floor. My people are here. It will definitely make you safer.”

Steve knew in his heart that he didn’t have many bodyguards.

Coupled with the fact that his son had brought them to China before, almost all the entourage had disappeared, so there were not many people who could be used in Aurous Hill, and the security force was not strong.

But Shoude is different.

He is the second child of the Su family, the Su family is so strong, secretly don’t know how many masters are protecting his safety at all times.

For Steve, if he can live on the same floor with Shoude, or even next door, his own safety can also be greatly guaranteed.

Chapter 2470

So he was very grateful and said, “Thank you Mr. Su! You are really taking care of me!”

Shoude smiled slightly, and said to Steve with a lofty posture: “In China, as long as you have a good relationship with the Su family, no matter where you are, we can keep you unblocked.”

After that, he asked Steve: “Do you know the name of your son’s college classmate in Aurous Hill? I will ask someone to check her information now.”

Steve hurriedly said: “I once heard my son talk about it. It seems to be called Doris. It is said that this woman is quite capable. She is the chairman of a very large listed company in Aurous Hill.”

Shoude looked at his assistant and said in a serious tone: “I will give you 5 minutes to check, what is the origin of this Doris!”

“OK boss!”

five minutes later.

As soon as Shoude stepped into his presidential suite, his assistant hurried over and said, “Boss, I have already investigated. That Doris is the vice chairman of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group. She is very famous in Aurous Hill and a well-known entrepreneur. .”

Shoude nodded and said, “Before 12 o’clock this evening, bring this Doris over to see me. I have something to ask her in person.”

The assistant hurriedly said: “Boss, Doris flew to Hong Kong early this morning. They have real estate-related cooperation in Hong Kong.”

“Go to Hong Kong?” Shoude frowned slightly. At first, he was a little confused, but quickly realized that he came here today with a temporary motive. It seems that this

person shouldn't escape Aurous Hill intentionally, but can only say that it was a coincidence.

So he nodded and said, "Then you can keep an eye on what's going on at the airport. Once this Doris returns to Aurous Hill, tell me immediately.

After that, he asked again: "What is the origin of the Emgrand Group you mentioned?"

The assistant hurriedly explained: "The Emgrand Group is Aurous Hill's largest group company with a market value of more than 100 billion. It was originally a real estate company born and raised in Aurous Hill, but it seems to have been wholly-owned by the Wade family last year."

"Acquired by the Wade family?" Shoude asked in surprise, "What is the intention of the Wade family to buy a real estate company in Aurous Hill?"

"This is not clear." The assistant said truthfully, "I only know that there are rumors that the boss behind the Emgrand Group is the Wade family's, but who he is in the Wade family is currently unclear."

Shoude snorted, "Isn't there just a few people in the Wade family? Changying is dead, rest of his brothers are mediocre people."

The assistant nodded and asked, "Boss, since this Doris belongs to the Wade family, do we still need to move her?"

Shoude immediately replied: "Move, of course! This woman is the only possible clue I can find at the moment. I can't just give up just because she is from the Wade family."

After that, Shoude said in a cold voice, "As long as she is not aware of it, and don't leave any evidence, the Wade family won't be able to talk to us."

"OK boss, I get it!"

Shoude lowered his voice and continued to order: "Now we will select ten masters and check the whereabouts of Liona and Zhiyu in major hospitals in the city from recent days. I think if they are still alive, they should have a high probability now of being there.

They were treated secretly in a certain hospital. You lead someone to find them for me. I have a great reward for them!"

The assistant hurriedly asked him, "Boss, what should I do after I find them?"

Shoude smiled coldly: "Inject a little bit of ricin to their food and use ten times the lethal dose to make sure they can't escape death no matter how hard their luck is with them!"

Chapter 2471

In the evening, when Charlie returned home, the ten masters and soldiers of the Su family were divided into five groups and began to patrol every hospital in Aurous Hill.

At the same time, Shoude asked Steve out to prepare a sumptuous dinner in the restaurant of his presidential suite.

Although the economic strength of the Steve family is tens of thousands of miles worse than that of the Su family, in Shoude's view, Steve's mother is a member of the Rothschild family after all, so there is no relationship with him. What's bad having him closer.

Steve was naturally too excited.

Although his mother was indeed a woman from the Rothschild family, he knew very well that there were at least hundreds of women in the Rothschild family like his mother.

And his mother and grandfather's line is not named in the Rothschild family.

He is a relative of the Rothschild family, to put it bluntly is just to gain a reputation.

Now that he has the opportunity to make friends with the Su family, the top Chinese family, it is naturally a very valuable thing for him. Maybe in the future, he can rely on the Su family to quickly lay a foundation in China.

Therefore, while Steve was so excited, he couldn't find his son Walter, who had been missing for a long time, and sat up on the wine table with Shoude's faithful dog licking.

Just when the two of them were enjoying each other company, Charlie received a WeChat from Issac. The content of the WeChat was: “Master, the people of the Su family are investigating the background of the Emgrand Group. At the same time, they have sent a master to sneak into the major hospitals in Aurous Hill, secretly looking for Liona and Zhiyu’s whereabouts.”

Charlie sneered in his heart, and replied: “Shoude is okay, he has found the Emgrand Group. He can’t wait to find me out and meet.”

Issac said: “Master, rest assured, the outside world only knows about the acquisition by the Wade’s of the Emgrand Group, but they don’t know who the chairman of the Emgrand Group is. I believe he will not be able to find you in a short time.”

Charlie replied immediately: “Don’t give him a chance, I will take him to visit the Orvel’s dog farm tonight.”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, are you ready to do this tonight?”

Charlie replied: “Yes, it’s tonight. Go talk to Ruoli and let her prepare.”

Issac hurriedly said, “OK master, is there anything I need to prepare?”

Charlie said: “Tell Orvel, just let the dog farm be prepared. After all, Shoude is the second master of the Su family. He has an unusual background. Let Orvel make a separate dog cage for him.”

Issac asked, “What about Steve? Do you want to prepare it for him?”

Charlie said, “When Steve arrives at the kennel, it must be a moving scene with Walter his son. Then let him live in a dog cage with his son. Oh, by the way, you ask Orvel to prepare some flowers. , To give the father and son a whole little warm atmosphere.”

“Okay young master, I see!”

……

Aurous Hill International Hotel.

Shoude, who was full of food and drink, stood alone in front of the luxurious French windows of the presidential suite, looking at the night view of Aurous Hill.

However, he is not in a good mood at this time, because the whereabouts of Liona and Zhiyu are unknown, he is afraid that his murder attempt of Zhiyu will be exposed.

He was actually very clear in his heart: “Even if the old man is no longer a thing, the love for Zhiyu in the old man’s heart is indeed from the heart.”

“If Zhiyu died, of course everyone would be happy. In that case, both Zhifei and Zynn will be exiled to Australia, and no one in the Su family can threaten my status.”

“Furthermore, if Zhiyu is dead, it will definitely deal a big blow to the old man. Maybe it can make him belch earlier, and it will also help me inherit the position of Su Family Patriarch earlier.”

“However, if Zhiyu is not dead, then every moment is a huge threat to me!”

Thinking like this, the assistant knocked on the door.

After Shoude let him in, he asked, “How are the things going?”

Chapter 2472

The assistant hurriedly said respectfully: “Boss, the masters sent out have already touched the entire Aurous Hill hospital, but didn’t find the two of them.”

“No?!” Shoude frowned and asked, “Are you sure that every hospital has been investigated?”

“Yes.” The assistant nodded and said seriously: “Not only the tertiary hospitals, but even the ordinary small clinics have been searched, and they have not been found.”

Shoude immediately slapped his lips: “Tsk tsk…It’s a bit weird! They’re not in the hospital, is it that thy are dead?”

Having said that, he immediately opened his mouth and said, “Go and check the current progress of the police investigation. Is there any breakthrough?”

The assistant said truthfully: “Boss, I have already inquired about the police’s situation. They don’t have any clues. They are now monitoring the bullet shells collected at the tunnel site and want to push back clues from the gunner.

Shoude frowned and asked him, “Where are Liona and Zhiyu? The police have no clues?”

“No.” The assistant nodded; “The police are just as confused as us.”

“Damn…” Shoude cursed in a low voice, then continued to ask, “Are there any investigation results about the mysterious group of people? The group rushed in through the tunnel entrance and took Liona away. Zhiyu also took away Stuart and the four of them, let alone six big living people, even six corpses are not so easy to deal with! After all, are they not going to leave some clues?”

The assistant said, “The police have no idea about this at all.”

Shoude stomped his feet irritably and cursed, “It’s fu*king wicked!”

After speaking, he asked, “How is the PR network doing now?”

The assistant replied: “The PR has basically controlled the situation. At present, 70% of the content of the discussion on this matter on the Internet is inclined to the Su family, thinking that the Su family is the biggest victim, and want to murder Liona and Zhiyu is a false narrative. I believe that as long as we continue to maintain such an overwhelming coverage of public opinion, within a few days, people across the country will believe that we are innocent.”

Shoude breathed a sigh of relief and said, “You did a good job with this matter. If the old man is also satisfied, I will definitely not treat you badly.”

The assistant bowed immediately and said, “Thank you boss!”

Shoude gave a hum and ordered: “There is one more thing, you can arrange it for me.”

The assistant hurriedly said, “Boss, please tell me.”

Shoude said with a grim expression: “Although Shred’s family didn’t know that I gave them 20 million and asked them to tell Shred to kill one more that is Zhiyu, but once they shake this thing out, it will be passed on to the old man. In his eyes, then I am the biggest suspect, so you send someone to his hometown tonight and set a fire to destroy all the evidence, understand?”

The assistant nodded: “OK boss, I get it!”

After that, the assistant received a piece of information, took a quick look, and reported to Su: “Boss, Ms. Zeena’s plane has landed at Aurous Hill Airport. You will be at the hotel in 40 minutes.”

When Shoude heard this, a trace of desire flashed in his eyes, and his heart couldn’t help but feel a little rippling.

Miss Zeena in the assistant’s mouth is Zeena, one of the four young talents in today’s entertainment industry.

This Zeena is only 26 years old this year. She graduated from the film school for four years. She is very beautiful, but because she is not very good at acting and has no background, she has been unknown in the film and television circles for the past two years.

However, since the year before last, Zeena has successively obtained the film resources of many top directors, which can be described as a steady pace, and soon ranks among the super first-line actors.

Many people speculate that there must be a gold master behind her, but as long as the relevant speculation posts are posted, they will be deleted immediately and will not spread at all.

The reason is that Zeena was taken in by Shoude, who was taken into his bag and made his canary.

Under normal circumstances, as long as Shoude has a chance to leave the city, Zeena will come over to have a tryst with him, and today is no exception.

When Shoude decided to come to Aurous Hill, he asked Zeena, who was filming in the South China Sea, to prepare to rush over. So Zeena stepped up to finish filming today's scene, and immediately took a sick leave with the crew, secretly took a private jet, and rushed to Aurous Hill.

When he heard that Zeena was about to land, Shoude felt a little excited, and said to his assistant: "Okay, you go out. I want to take a bath. When Miss Zeena comes, you will send her directly into the room. see me!"

Chapter 2473

Shoude had a good plan for himself.

Before Zeena arrived, he took a bath to relieve fatigue. When Zeena arrived, he could go straight to the topic with her.

It is rare to have such a chance to get rid of the yellow face woman at home, and naturally take the opportunity to stay with Zeena for a few days.

Putting off the hot water, Shoude took off his clothes and climbed into the bathtub, soaking his slightly fat body in the hot water.

Feeling happy in his heart, he didn't know that he was only 20 minutes away from hell on earth.

At this moment, Charlie and Ruoli had quietly touched into the Aurous Hill International Hotel.

Needless to say, Charlie's skills, as for Ruoli, she was originally a master of internal boxing carefully cultivated by the He family, and she has received a lot of professional training for bodyguards and killers, and her strength in this area is also very impressive.

More importantly, during this period of time, Ruoli's veins were completely opened up with the help of Charlie, and the overall strength has improved a lot, so it is not a problem to sneak into the Aurous Hill International Hotel with Charlie.

Before coming, Issac had investigated the location of Shoude and Steve's rooms in Aurous Hill International Hotel.

Shoude directly undertook the entire administrative floor, so his bodyguards, as well as the masters of the Su family, were mostly arranged in the rooms near the elevator entrance and staircase entrance.

In their view, the entrance of the stairs and the elevator is the throat of the entire executive floor, and the executive floor is on the 20th floor, the highest floor of the hotel, so as long as they guard the stairs and elevator, they can ensure that Shoude is safe.

However, they didn't expect that Charlie and Ruoli would choose to take a helicopter and break through their defense directly from the top.

However, the roar of the helicopter was very loud. Even if the helicopter was at a height of several hundred meters, from the ground it could be heard clearly, and it was even deafening. Therefore, Charlie specially asked Issac to arrange a fireworks show to cover.

It was half past eleven at night.

On the river opposite the International Hotel, huge fireworks suddenly set off.

The fireworks were set off on a boat on the river surface. The huge firework pellets soared into the sky, bursting at a height of more than 100 meters above the river surface, and for a while, the entire river surface became extremely lively.

The fireworks exploded one after another, and the sound kept resounding on both sides of the River. For a while, many people were awakened from their dreams, and many people who were not asleep rushed to the bedside to watch with excitement.

No one knows why it is so late, and there are people setting off fireworks on the river.

However, Aurous Hill itself is a city full of pyrotechnic and romantic atmosphere, and people often set off fireworks to confess love. No one is surprised.

The fireworks continue to set off, bringing the entire river surface and the two sides of the bank to a colorful backdrop.

The riverside side of Aurous Hill International Hotel was also illuminated like daylight.

However, because this side is too bright, the other side naturally appears darker.

At this moment, a helicopter in the sky quickly flew towards the roof of Aurous Hill International Hotel.

The helicopter stays at an altitude of 150 meters, although it is impossible to eliminate the roaring noise during flight, but because the sound of the firework explosion is stronger, people cannot detect the presence of the helicopter at all.

At this moment, inside the helicopter.

Charlie and Ruoli sat side by side, and Issac and two of his men sat opposite.

When approaching the hotel, Issac said with some worry: “Master, as far as I know, there are at least 20 or 30 masters around Shoude, not including the bodyguards he hired from the local security company. You and Miss Su are only two people, wouldn’t it be too dangerous? How about I transfer some more people over!”

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently, “No, only a few people can touch it in and withdraw quietly. If there are too many people, wouldn’t it be the only way to come with a sword and a gun?”

Issac was a little apprehensive and said, “But young master, I don’t know what the strength is. In case of danger, it will be difficult for us to support you effectively…”

Chapter 2474

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry about this. When you get to the top of the hotel, the helicopter doesn’t need to go down. If Ruoli and I go down by cable, then you will hover in the sky and wait for about ten minutes. Shoude and Steve will be taken to the balcony. When the time comes, you can adjust the ropes and pull us up. Then we will directly go to kennel.”

Issac saw that Charlie had arranged everything, no longer said anything, and said firmly: “OK master, we are waiting for you above the hotel.”

Charlie said to Ruoli again at this time: “Ruoli, you will be responsible for Steve Hogwitz later, and Shoude, I will solve it.”

Ruoli nodded slightly, and said respectfully, “OK Master!”

Charlie said, “Remember, try not to disturb other people. Let’s go in and out quickly, and try to see that Shoude and that Steve have evaporated from the world, and they can’t find any clues.”

“it is good!”

One minute later.

The plane hovered over the roof of the hotel.

Issac’s men immediately put down two extremely strong nylon ropes from both sides of the helicopter.

After Charlie and Ruoli exchanged glances, each grabbed a rope and quickly slid directly from the sides of the helicopter.

In the blink of an eye, the two quietly landed on the roof of the hotel.

Afterwards, the two quietly touched the balcony of Shoude and Steve’s room from the outside of the hotel.

At this time, Steve didn’t have any interest in the fireworks outside. He was lying in bed, trying to fall asleep a little anxiously, but because of the jet lag, he was almost not sleepy.

In desperation, he had to decide to drink some wine to help him fall asleep.

So he stood up and prepared to take a bottle of whiskey from the wine cabinet in the hotel room.

At this moment, the sound of fireworks exploding again sounded outside, and he cursed a little irritably, “I don’t know which damn b@stard it is. Fireworks are set off at this time!”

While muttering, he suddenly felt that someone patted his shoulder.

At this moment, Steve was so scared that his hair stood up.

There is only one person in the room, why would someone slap his shoulder?

He subconsciously turned his head to look, and a charming Chinese woman looked at him with a smile.

This woman is Ruoli.

Steve immediately realized that the other party was not good, panicked, and was about to call for help. He felt that his neck was suddenly hit hard, and he fainted.

at this time.

Charlie also touched into Shoude's presidential suite.

At this time, Shoude had just finished soaking in the bath, wrapped in a bathrobe and dangling cigar, while walking out of the bathroom, holding his mobile phone, he sent a voice WeChat message to Zeena: "Baby, how long will it take to arrive?"

The other party quickly replied, and the voice said in an extremely charming voice: "Dear, wait for me for another ten minutes. I have already entered the city and will be there soon!"

Shoude smiled obscenely: "Let the driver drive faster. If you don't arrived within ten minutes, I'll see him later, and I am going to beat you!

After speaking, he loosened his finger and the voice was sent.

At this moment, he suddenly heard a man laugh and say, "Mr. Su, I see that beautiful woman's a$s, you can't beat it!"

Chapter 2475

When Shoude heard this sound, his whole person was as if being electrocuted, and he jumped high all at once.

Soon, he immediately followed the sound, and on a small stool in the bathroom door was a young man with a smile on his face.

He was shocked and suddenly asked, “You…who are you?!”

Charlie sneered, “Me? I’m the great benefactor of your Su family.”

Shoude said nervously, “What kind of benefactor? You…what do you want to do?”

Charlie smiled: “I’m really the great benefactor of your Su family. Your eldest brother’s children Zhifei and Zhiyu. They were kidnapped in Japan. I saved them. You said am I the great benefactor of your Su family?”

“What?!” Shoude said dumbfounded: “You…you are the mysterious master of Japan?!”

Charlie asked with interest: “What? Have you heard of me?”

Shoude vaguely said: “I heard my niece talk about it…My father still keeps talking about it. If he has a chance to find you, he must thank you very much.”

As he said, he carefully looked at Charlie with a pair of eyes, trying to figure out whether this person was an enemy or a friend.

He secretly analyzed in his heart: “This kid suddenly appeared in my room. No matter how I look at it, it is because the person who came is not good…”

“But… if he is really the mysterious person who rescued Zhifei and Zhiyu in Japan, then he should have no malice towards the Su family, right?”

Charlie smiled at this time and said, “Oh, if Su family really want to thank me, then it would be a really good, heartfelt gratitude. I just say it, because I not only saved the brother and sister, other than those two, also took a hand to save your elder brother’s illegitimate daughter.”

Shoude’s expression changed suddenly!

“My eldest brother’s illegitimate daughter?!”

“You…you mean Ruoli?!”

Seeing him in horror, Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Yes, I also rescued Ruoli.”

Shoude didn’t know whether Charlie was an enemy or a friend, but now he had the answer in his heart.

The man in front of him must be an unkind person.

Because, it was because of Ruoli’s sudden disappearance that the old man’s business with the Japanese Self-Defense Force was not fulfilled, and it was completely exposed.

The nervous Shoude immediately said, “Hey brother, Ruoli’s matter was the idea of my father alone, and I did not participate in it.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “I haven’t finished speaking yet, don’t worry about explaining your excuses.”

Shoude hurriedly said respectfully: “Please say…”

Charlie snorted, tilted his long legs, and said leisurely: “Your sister-in-law and your elder niece were kidnapped by the wanted man and almost died in a car accident. I saved them both.”

“What?! It’s you?!” Shoude was even more terrified when he heard this!

The last thing he wanted to see was that Liona and Zhiyu alive!

Unexpectedly, they were also rescued by this young man!

The nervous Shoude was afraid that Charlie would see his guilty conscience, so he hurriedly pretended to be excited and said, “I didn’t expect my sister-in-law and niece to be alive! It’s great! Great!”

After speaking, he hurriedly said again: “I came to this city this time to find their whereabouts. Don’t you know, our family is very nervous about the safety of the mother

and daughter. Before I came, my father told me, At all costs, it's safety of the two of them very important! I didn't expect them to be saved by you. Thank you so much!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Shoude, I thought you all of the Su family men are old foxes with scheming fortunes. I didn't expect that your acting skills are so flamboyant and you are not at all interested. It really disappoints me."

Chapter 2476

Shoude said nervously, "Gentleman, you…what do you mean by this, I…how can I not understand?"

While speaking, Shoude's brain was already running at high speed.

He can now be sure that the young man in front of him has no good intentions, so what he thinks in his mind is how to get out of trouble.

At this moment, the first thought that appeared in his mind was calling for help.

"On this floor of the hotel, there are at least 40 or 50 of my subordinates, and there are many masters among them. The combined combat effectiveness is amazing. This kid is not an opponent at all."

"However, this guy can quietly appear in my room, it proves that his personal strength is still very strong!"

"Combined with the previous descriptions of him by Zhifei and Zhiyu, this person can kill many top Japanese ninjas by himself. This shows that this person is extremely powerful…"

"Even if my subordinates can beat him together, I am afraid that he will kill me directly when I call for help…"

Thinking of this, he immediately gave up the idea of calling for help.

"But, if I don't call for help, what should I do next? What if he wants to kill me?"

When he was struggling, Ruoli stepped in.

When Shoude saw Ruoli, he immediately looked like a ghost, and said with a trembling, “If… Ruoli, you… you… why are you here? ?!”

Ruoli looked at him coldly and asked, “What? You must be disappointed to see me alive?”

Shoude said in a panic, “Ruoli, don’t get me wrong. You are the flesh and blood of my elder brother and my niece. How could I wish you something…”

Ruoli gritted her teeth and cursed: “Shoude, don’t you pretend to be a good person here! Your Su family regarded me as cannon fodder and sold my life to the Japanese Self-Defense Forces. Is it true that I don’t know?”

Shoude explained in a panic: “Ruoli…That was not my decision…It’s all your grandpa…”

Ruoli immediately angered: “He is not my grandfather! He is such a cruel and shameless sc*m, I will kill him myself sooner or later!”

Seeing that Ruoli was a little excited, Charlie said indifferently: “Ruoli, you must learn to control your emotions at all times, otherwise, no matter how talented you are, it will be difficult for you to become a master in the future!”

Ordinary practitioners only practice skin and muscles. As long as they practice hard, their temper and emotions will not have much impact on their own strength.

However, for people like Ruoli, who practiced internal martial arts since childhood and mastered internal power, what they fear most is mentality problems.

Otherwise, it is very likely that she will fall into a bottleneck period, and it will be difficult to break through.

When Ruoli heard Charlie’s words, she hurried back to her senses, controlled her emotions, and said ashamed, “Thank you, Master Wade, for reminding me that I was too impulsive…”

Shoude heard this and pointed at Charlie and exclaimed, “You…you…your surname Wade?!”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, my last name is Wade.”

Shoude blurted out, “You…are you from the Wade family?!”

As soon as he finished speaking, he muttered to himself, “Impossible…I never heard of any masters from the Wade family…”

As soon as he finished speaking, he raised his head to look at Charlie, and the more he looked, the more he realized that this young man seemed very familiar! Seen somewhere!

So, he racked his brains and thought carefully for a moment, and suddenly a face popped out of his mind, and this face immediately frightened him!

He looked at Charlie and blurted out, “You…why do you look like Changying Wade…Do you have any relation with him?!”

Charlie put away his cynical expression, and said coldly: “That is my father, I am his son, Charlie!”

Chapter 2477

The moment Charlie revealed his identity, Shoude’s whole person was as if he was struck by five thunders!

He looked at Charlie dumbfounded, and blurted out in panic, “You… are you really Changying’s son?”

After saying this, he didn’t wait for Charlie to answer, and he muttered to himself: “It looks like this, there must be nothing wrong…”

Immediately afterwards, he hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I am also considered to have some friendship with your dad. It stands to reason that you should call me Uncle…”

Charlie said disdainfully, “Let me call you uncle? You deserve it too?”

Shoude hurriedly said: “I know, your perception of the Su family is certainly not very good, but our Su and Wade families have long had an agreement on non-interference and non-confrontation. Over the past ten or twenty years, We have always followed the tenet of keeping the water in the river and developing the economy separately. You…you can’t break this agreement!”

Charlie snorted coldly, “The agreement between you and the Wade family is a matter between you and it, and has nothing to do with me.”

Shoude said in a panic: “You…your surname is Wade…you must also abide by the agreement between the Wade family and us!”

Charlie sneered: “I don’t recognize any agreement between you and the Wade family, I only recognize five words.”

“Which five words?!”

Charlie said word by word: “Parents’ hatred is not shared!”

Shoude panicked even more and blurted out, “But the death of your parents has nothing to do with our Su family!”

Charlie said coldly: “Your Su family took the lead in forming an Anti-Wade Alliance. For these words alone, you need to pay the price!”

Shoude quickly explained: “Mr. Wade…When your father had an accident, I hadn’t started taking over the Su family affairs specifically, and the Anti-Wade Alliance had nothing to do with me…”

Charlie stood up, grabbed Shoude’s bathrobe collar, and sternly said: “If it matters, it’s not you who have the final say, but I have the final say!”

After that, he smiled faintly and said, “Mr. Su, I have prepared a good room for you in the city. Since you are here, come with me and enjoy it!”

Shoude didn't know where Charlie would take him, let alone what he planned to do with him.

Just by looking at Charlie's expression, he knew that it was definitely not a good thing, so he sobbed in fright and begged: "Charlie, I really haven't done anything to hurt your father. The Anti-Wade Alliance was made by my father and my elder brother back then. Yes, you have the wrongdoer and the debtor. If you want revenge, you are looking for them..."

Charlie smiled and said, "You Su family are really fu*king raccoon dogs. Whenever something happens, let your family take care of it."

After speaking, his tone suddenly improved a bit, and he sternly said: "But don't worry, your father and your brother can't run away, but it's a matter of time! Please come with me today!"

When the voice fell, Charlie stretched out his hand and slapped his forehead hard.

Shoude only felt dizzy in his brain, and his whole person instantly lost consciousness.

Immediately, Charlie asked Ruoli: "Where is Steve?"

Ruoli hurriedly said respectfully, "Coming back to Young Master Wade, Steve was tied up after being knocked unconscious by me. He is on the balcony."

"it is good!"

Charlie nodded and said to Ruoli: "Ruoli, you help me deal with the traces and don't leave any clues."

Ruoli said without hesitation: "OK Young Master Wade, handling the scene is one of my best things."

In the past, Ruoli worked for the Su family, and there were often assassinations or kidnappings. Every time Ruoli was able to clean up all clues without leaving a trace, she was very capable in this regard.

Charlie handed the scene to her, and dragged Shoude, who was like a dead pig, to the huge balcony of the presidential suite.

At this time, Steve, who was unconscious, had his hands and feet firmly bound by the sheets, and his body curled up into a spherical shape.

Chapter 2478

Charlie took out his mobile phone and asked Issac to tell the helicopter pilot to put down the rope, and firmly tied Steve and Shoude together with a sturdy nylon rope. Then the two were quietly lifted up by the winch.

At this moment, Ruoli retreated while dealing with the footprints he had left, step by step back to the balcony, and respectfully said to Charlie: “Master Wade, everything is done!”

Charlie nodded. At this moment, Issac sent a message: “Master, a business car came from the airport and entered the hotel basement. The people from Shoude just blocked the basement. It is estimated that the people in this car should be there soon looking for him, you and Miss Su moved slightly faster.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It should be Shoude’s friend here.”

As he said, he grabbed another rope and said to Ruoli: “Time is running out, you hug my waist, let’s go up together.”

The helicopter only has two ropes on the left and right, the one hanging from Steve and Shoude. It is estimated that it will take at least seven or eight minutes to wait for the winch to lift them up, untie the ropes, and then lower the ropes.

Since Shoude’s lover has arrived in the hotel basement, it is estimated that she will come up soon, so in order not to leave any clues, it is better to leave as soon as possible.

Therefore, if two people use the same rope, a lot of time can be saved.

Ruoli nodded immediately, but when he thought of holding Charlie, her cheeks were already warm.

At this time, Charlie had grabbed the rope and said to Ruoli: “Hold my waist, don’t be afraid, I will hold you tight.”

Ruoli whispered: “OK Young Master Wade…”

After speaking, she mustered up her courage, stepped forward and hugged Charlie’s waist.

Feeling Charlie’s hard chest muscles, Ruoli’s face became more and more hot.

This is the first time that she has been so close with a man.

Charlie didn’t think much about it. He hugged her tightly, wrapped the rope around the waists of the two of them a few times, and then squeezed one end of the rope in the hand that was holding Ruoli.

After confirming that the ropes were tightly tied, he picked up the phone in the other hand and sent a voice message to Issac: “Just let the helicopter rise, hurry up and get out of here!”

“OK master!”

Issac did not dare to delay and immediately asked the pilot to raise the altitude.

Charlie held Ruoli and was quickly picked up by the helicopter.

In order to ensure safety, Charlie has been holding Ruoli tightly, and Ruoli also strongly hugged Charlie’s waist.

Immediately afterwards, the two people’s ground clearance increased, and the helicopter pulled up to a height of several hundred meters, and then flew towards Orvel’s kennel.

After the plane flew away, the firework show on the river finally died down.

Both sides of the Yangtze River quickly returned from noisy to calm.

at the same time.

A woman wearing a mask, sunglasses and a peaked cap took an Elfa nanny car and arrived at the second basement parking lot of the International Hotel.

Shoude's people have been waiting here long ago.

The nanny car stopped directly at the elevator entrance, and the surrounding area of the elevator had been completely cleared by Shoude's men. There could not be any paparazzi lurking in, and even the surveillance video of the hotel parking lot was required to be shut down.

The car door opened, and the woman who completely covered her face stepped down. Shoude's assistant stepped forward and whispered: "Miss Zeena, please come with me. The boss has been waiting for a long time!"

The woman hurriedly said, "Oh, then take me up quickly! Don't make him wait in a hurry!"

Chapter 2479

This woman is the most popular young actress, Zeena.

People in the entertainment industry know that there is a super powerful gold master behind Zeena, but most people don't know who this gold master is.

Since playing with Shoude, Zeena's resources in the entertainment industry are so good that all actors are envious to death.

Other actresses, with good resources, usually have the opportunity to appear in some larger movies and TV series every three to five.

Those actresses with good resources can make an annual drama by a well-known director every year.

Actresses like Zeena with extremely good resources generally don't have to do anything. The sponsor behind her will spend money to invite the best director, the hottest actor,

and the hottest supporting role to play around her. A scene completely tailored for her alone.

Others can burn incense and worship Buddha in a drama with an investment of hundreds of millions, thanking God.

And she, it was Shoude who directly took several hundred million, and invited a bunch of big names in the entertainment industry to come and serve her.

Mixing in the entertainment industry in this way can be said to be earth-shattering.

It is precisely because of Shoude's energy in the entertainment circle that Zeena is obedient to him.

No matter where she is or what she is doing, as long as Shoude makes a call, she will fly to accompany him no matter how far away, and take care of this super gold master.

Shoude's assistant directly invited Zeena into the elevator, and then used the elevator administrator's key to adjust the elevator to the state of manual control, and directly let the elevator go to the top floor.

As long as the manual state is adjusted inside the elevator, it will be useless for anyone outside to press the elevator on any floor, and the elevator will not stop.

Within dozens of seconds, the elevator came to the top floor of the hotel.

As soon as the elevator door opened, the assistant could not wait to step forward and respectfully said, "Miss Zeena, please come with me!"

Zeena also hurriedly followed. While walking quickly, she raised her wrist and looked at the limited edition Richard Mille worth tens of millions on her wrist.

At this time, there are still about forty seconds before the ten-minute deadline Shoude gave.

Zeena breathed a sigh of relief, and forty seconds was enough to go to Shoude's room.

Although even if she is late for a few minutes, he might not be angry, but Zeena still did not dare to let him have any dissatisfaction with her.

She knew that serving Shoude well was the most important thing for her right now.

When she came to the entrance of the presidential suite, the assistant pressed the doorbell and whispered, “Boss, Miss is here.”

There was no response from the room.

The assistant rang the doorbell again, but there was still no movement in the room.

He turned around and said to Zeena, “The boss may be taking a bath, wait a minute, I will press it again.”

Zeena hurriedly said, “Let me call him!”

After speaking, she immediately took out her cell phone and called Shoude.

Soon, the phone ringing was faintly heard in the room, but not only did Shoude not answer the phone, there was no other sound in the room.

The assistant’s expression froze for a while, and he blurted out nervously, “Sorry! It’s probably something wrong!”

“Something happened?! What happened?!”

When Zeena heard this, she was shocked.

The assistant hurriedly said, “I don’t know exactly what happened, please wait a moment!”

After that, he immediately took out his cell phone, made a call, and said in a low voice, “Here, you come soon, the boss may have something wrong!”

Five seconds later, the doors of several rooms near the elevator entrance opened almost at the same time.

Chapter 2480

A gray-haired old man in a Tang suit took the lead and ran over quickly.

Behind, more than a dozen men with extraordinary auras followed closely, everyone's expression was solemn, and there was a little panic that was hard to conceal.

Everyone hurried to the door of the presidential suite, headed by the white-haired old man hurriedly asked: "What's the matter?!"

The assistant said in a panic, "The boss didn't respond when I rang the doorbell, and no one answered the call, but the phone kept ringing inside."

One of them asked, "The last time you saw boss, what was the boss doing?"

The assistant hurriedly said, "The boss said he was going to take a bath..."

The man asked again, "Could it be that the boss fell asleep while taking a bath?"

The assistant shook his head: "I don't know too well, but based on my understanding of the boss, he probably won't!"

There are some things the assistant can't say too clearly.

For example, he knew very well that Shoude liked Zeena very much.

Every time Zeena came to see him quietly, he would wait very excitedly for Zeena to appear.

Sometimes, in order to find a better state, he even arranges for himself to prepare some drugs to help.

So, for that reason, he should not fall asleep at this time.

At this time, the gray-haired old man said solemnly, "Even if the boss falls asleep in the bath, it is easy to have an accident without staring at it. Let's break in!"

The assistant also nodded quickly.

Want to know what happened to Shoude, breaking the door is the only way.

So, he immediately said to the old man: “Harvey, you decide everything!”

Old Harvey nodded, and when he was about to sink the inner strength of his body to his right leg, he kicked out suddenly, and the double door made of pure copper was kicked open!

Immediately, he took the lead and rushed in.

Shoude’s presidential suite is very large, with an area of more than 400 square meters, and even has its own indoor swimming pool, which can be said to be extremely luxurious.

Therefore, a bunch of people rushed in, struggling to find every corner, and then everyone met and came to a conclusion that shocked them: Shoude is missing!

What!!!

Not missing.

The world is, he has evaporated!

Harvey, who was originally very immortal, is now panicking to death, his face is covered with wrinkles caused by tension.

As he paced back and forth in the living room, he said eagerly: “This…what the hell is going on? We have been paying attention to the elevator entrance and stairway, and we can be sure that the boss never left at all, and We didn’t hear any unusual movement, why did the boss disappear?”

The assistant blurted out and asked, “Elder Harvey, do you want to… do you want to send someone to look downstairs? Can he accidentally fall down?”

Hearing this, Harvey immediately rushed to the balcony, leaned on the luxurious railing and looked down. While watching, he said, “There is nothing unusual below, it must not be a fall.”

Someone couldn’t help but muttered, “He didn’t go down, and he’s not in the room. Has he gone up?”

“Up?” Hearing this, Old Harvey frowned and said, “Upstairs is the rooftop, and you can’t get up from the room. It’s even more impossible… Can he just fly away?”

“This…this is too weird…” Someone said in a flustered manner, “Even if you f@rt, it will leave a little smell. How could a big living person suddenly say that he disappeared? Disappeared?!”

After reading around, the assistant said: “The boss’s clothes are still there, and the bathrobe is missing. If he left quietly, he would at least change into his clothes. Could he be kidnapped?!”

Chapter 2481

“Kidnapping?!” Harvey’s expression twitched.

What he fears most is that Shoude is kidnapped.

So he couldn’t help thinking in his heart: “How do I say I am also one of the veteran-level masters of the Su family. This time I personally came to Aurous Hill to protect the second son. If he is really kidnapped silently under my nose, then Where to put this old face? How can I explain to the master when I go back?”

Immediately, he thought of Steve who lives next door to Shoude, as if grabbing a life-saving straw, and blurted out: “Will the boss chat with that American next door?!”

The assistant, like him, was waiting for a miracle to happen. Seeing that the Master Su was nowhere to be found in Presidential Suit, he was panicked to death. Hearing this, his eyes immediately brightened and he blurted out excitedly: “It is possible, really possible!”

After speaking, immediately turned around and ran out.

Others hurriedly followed.

As a result, when he rang the doorbell in the next room, there was still no response.

The people who were still holding a glimmer of hope immediately sank their hearts to the bottom.

Everyone looked at Elder Harvey, waiting for him to make an idea.

Harvey usually has a calm and unpredictable expression on his face, and his expression at this time is exactly the same as when his father died when he was 18 years old.

With a dark face, he kicked Stephen’s door open and rushed in with everyone, only to find that Stephen, like Shoude, had also evaporated…

Harvey was like a dog, smelling here, looking there, and groping around for a long time, but didn't find any valuable clues. He was so panicked that at the end of the touch, his hands trembled uncontrollably.

Finally, he sat down on the ground and said with a gray face: "Quick…Call the master to report!"

……

A few minutes ago, Chengfeng Su just lay down.

Originally, what happened in Aurous Hill made him sleepless.

In particular, the whereabouts of Liona and Zhiyu are unaccounted for, making him always worried about the incident.

Moreover, he was indeed a little worried about his eldest granddaughter Zhiyu, after all, she was apple of his eyes since childhood, and he really loved her very much.

However, as the Su family gradually took control of public opinion, his inner worries eased a lot.

Although he was still a little worried about Zhiyu, he later thought about it carefully. Zhiyu and Liona got into the car together, had a car accident together, and disappeared together. If he hoped that Liona would die, Zhiyu would certainly not escape death.

If he hope that Zhiyu will survive, then Liona will probably survive too.

Therefore, he later turned his mind back and thought to himself: "The most worry-free result is that the two should die together. Otherwise, if only Zhiyu is alive, then based on her character, she will definitely do everything possible. , Investigate the whole thing, and maybe they will turn against me at that time, so I just hope they die, so I don't have to worry myself…"

He was somewhat relieved to understand this level.

Now just wait for Shoude to feed back the message confirming the death of their wives as soon as possible.

At this moment, the butler knocked on the door to announce: “Master, the Du family is here…”

“The Du Family?” Chengfeng Su was a big head and asked, “Why are they here?”

Chapter 2482

The butler hurriedly said: “Elijah, old man, brought Renel, the eldest of the Du family, with him.”

Elder Su couldn’t help rubbing his temples, and sighed inwardly, “What the f*ck, what did the Du family come to see me for? Didn’t they come to me and ask the teacher? Shouldn’t it, Aurous Hill is not my site, and there is no evidence to prove it that Liona was killed by me. Did they ask me about it?”

“However, the Du’s family is still my in-laws after all, and they also have a deep relationship at the top level. They can’t clearly be offended, so I can only deal with it!”

Thinking of this, Elder Su said to the butler: “You arrange for them to sit in the living room for a while, and I will come there.”

“OK, lord!”

A few minutes later, Mr. Su stepped into the living room.

As soon as he arrived in the living room, he saw the Du family’s father and son standing in the middle of the living room with an angry face.

He immediately pretended to have a pained expression, greeted him, and sobbed: “Father-in-law…what is going on with Liona and Zhiyu, do you have any information??”

Elijah said coldly: “Chengfeng! I still want to ask you! Does the matter between Liona and Zhiyu have anything to do with you?! You’d better tell me the truth, otherwise, Elijah and you are at odds!”

“Me?!” Grandpa Su pointed to his nose and said with a heartache: “Liona is my daughter-in-law, and Zhiyu is my granddaughter. How could I hurt them?!”

After speaking, he immediately added: “You tell me, I have sent Shoude to Aurous Hill to investigate and rescue, even if I try my best, I must try my best to keep them safe!”

Although Elijah had some doubts about Father Su, there was no evidence after all.

And one thing that puzzles him a little is that he knows that Grandpa Su loves Zhiyu, his granddaughter very much. If Liona had an accident, they would think 80% of the work was done by Grandpa Su or Zynn, who is far away in Australia.

However, because Zhiyu also followed suit, they both felt that the two men would not murder their granddaughter or their daughter.

Therefore, Elijah, who is not sure about the situation for the time being, asked coldly: “Did Shoude go to Aurous Hill to investigate? Any results?”

“This…” Mr. Su said with a sad expression: “I haven’t received any clear feedback yet. He just told me that he has asked people to search the hospital in Aurous Hill, but they didn’t find any lead.”

With that said, Old Man Su hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, father-in-law, I will call now and ask Shoude if there is any update?”

Elijah nodded and said: “Okay, then you can ask him!”

As he was talking, the butler’s cell phone rang suddenly, and he hurried to the corner to connect, and then ran over to report: “Master, it’s Mr. Harvey’s call, he’s saying that there is something important to report to you!”

“Oh?” Elder Su said hurriedly, “Give me the phone!”

The housekeeper hurriedly handed him the phone number. After the old man Su connected, he immediately asked: “Mr. Harvey, have you found any important clues in Aurous Hill?”

Harvey said with a trembling voice: “Old…Master…Yes…I’m sorry…”

“Sorry for what?” Elder Su noticed something wrong, frowned and asked, “What is the important thing, hurry up!”

Harvey choked and said, “Second Young Master… Second Young Master…”

Old man Su was mad and blurted out: “Don’t talk nonsense, when you talk to me! What happened to Shoude? Hurry up!”

Harvey sighed heavily, “Master! Second Young Master…he…he is missing!”

Suddenly, the whole person was excited, and he blurted out: “Missing?! What the hell are you talking about?! A living person, under your nose, disappeared right after arriving in Aurous Hill?!”

Chapter 2483

chengfeng couldn’t accept it. His second son had just arrived in Aurous Hill and had not even been able to spend the night in Aurous Hill. He had disappeared.

Besides, Harvey’s strength he knows.

Playing for the Su family for many years, it is almost a rare match.

Shoude had him secretly protected, how could he still disappear?

Mr. Harvey on the phone was also lamenting at this time, and said with shame: “Master…I have been on the same floor as the second son, and I have been guarding against any disturbances, but unexpectedly, the second son suddenly seemed has evaporated from the world, disappearing from his room…this…this whole thing is so weird that I can’t believe it…”

As he said, he hurriedly said again: “By the way, not only the second son is missing, but even the new friend of the second son is also missing.”

Elder Su hurriedly asked, “A new friend? What kind of friend?”

Elder Harvey hurriedly explained: “It was an American that the second son met at the airport. Their family had something to do with the Rothschild family, and he happened to book the same hotel with the second son, so the second son invited him to stay. He was next door.”

Elder Su blurted out and asked, “Could it be that American has any problems?”

“Not very much,” said Elder Harvey, “I have observed that American is an ordinary middle-aged person, not like someone with kung fu or special strength, so it must not be him.”

Grandpa Su frowned and said coldly, “This thing is even more weird. It is already very difficult to let one person disappear under your noses silently, let alone get two people away at the same time?! “

Elder Harvey hurriedly said, “Yes, sir, I suspect that the opponent must be a master of masters!”

Elder Su said nervously, “How can such a powerful person exist in such a small place as Aurous Hill? You have been among martial artists for so many years. Have you heard of any masters in Aurous Hill?”

“Never.” Elder Harvey said truthfully, “Master, frankly speaking, Aurous Hill doesn’t even have a martial arts clan that can be slightly famous.”

“Then it’s even more weird…” Elder Su felt a panic in his heart. He couldn’t help but rubbed his temples and said, “Aurous Hill is really weird, Liona and Zhiyu’s whereabouts are still unknown, and they disappeared suddenly after being guarded. It feels like there is a strong magnetic field in this place that is inexplicable and unknown, and there is a strange and mysterious person somewhere…”

Elder Harvey hurriedly said: “Master, strange things are not only that. The American today came to Aurous Hill from a long distance because he was also looking for his son. His whole company disappeared together, and no news or clues were found…”

“This…” Old Su felt a chill in his back.

He really didn’t understand what kind of strong man was hiding behind him.

With this ability to cover the sky with one hand, that person must be extraordinary!

So he hurriedly gritted his teeth and said: “Harvey, no matter what method you use, you must find Shoude’s whereabouts. If you can’t find them, then you don’t have to come back!”

After that, he glanced at Elijah aside, and hurriedly said again: “There are also Liona and Zhiyu! The three of them are from the Su family. We must bring them back safely!”

Chapter 2484

Harvey hurriedly said, “Master, don’t worry, I will go all out!”

Elder Su said, “Okay! Investigate clues in Aurous Hill first, and I will send someone to support you immediately!”

After hanging up the phone, Mr. Su said to Elijah with a guilty expression: “My father-in-law, you heard it just now. Now not only Liona and Zhiyu are missing, but Shoude is also missing. You can no longer doubt that Am I messing up behind your back? Liona is my daughter-in-law, Zhiyu is my own granddaughter, and Shoude is my own son. Obviously someone is deliberately targeting our Su family!”

Elijah originally came with the motive of prospering the teacher to inquire about crimes, but what happened just now made him involuntarily dispelling the suspicion of chengfeng’s involvement.

When things have reached this point, in his opinion, it is absolutely impossible for chengfeng to play a ghost behind his back. Some people even don’t let Shoude go. This shows that they are people going to fight against the Su family.

Thinking of this, he hurriedly asked, “Old Su, are you telling me the truth, have you offended anyone recently? Think about it, who is more suspicious in your eyes?”

Elder Su spread his hand out and said, “You know my character. I don’t usually constrain, so I offend many people. So now you make me think, I can’t think of who it will be.”

Elijah couldn’t help sighing. He knew very well that chengfeng was telling the truth.

Since the Su family surpassed the Wade family and became the first family of China, chengfeng has always regarded himself as the leader of the business community. He is usually arrogant. Not concerned, and many people are offended by him.

Thinking of this, he said sternly: “Old Su, what happened just now was that I was rash. The top priority now is to quickly find out all three of them. I sent people to Aurous Hill two hours ago. I think it’s better for our two families to investigate together, what do you think?”

Seeing that he had temporarily resolved Elijah’s suspicion, he was slightly relieved and said: “Oh, my father-in-law, if you would be willing to investigate with me, that would be great! I’m afraid you will blame me and misunderstand me. You were so grudged with me, I didn’t expect that you would still be willing to join hands with the two. It really moved me!”

Elijah said a little apologetically: “I just said something inappropriate because I was impatient for a while, and I hope you don’t mind too much.”

Elder Su immediately said ashamed: “How could it be my father-in-law! You handed Liona to our Su family, and we failed to protect her. This is the Su family’s responsibility. Even if you beat me, it is also me. chengfeng deserves it…”

As he said, he sighed and waved his hand: “Hey, let’s not talk about this! The top priority now is that we have to quickly send more people to Aurous Hill. Even if Aurous Hill is turned upside down, we must take them all. Save our all children!”

Elijah nodded and said, “In this case, Renel and I will go back and sort out all the resources and contacts, and transfer all the available personnel to Aurous Hill as soon as possible!”

“Okay!” Elder Su also deliberately pretended to be excited, and said, “If this is the case, then I will immediately mobilize all the manpower that can be mobilized!”

Elijah gave a hum and said, “My father-in-law, then we will leave first!”

Elder Su hurriedly said, “I will send you out!”

Elijah hurriedly said: “Don’t be so polite, we just go out by ourselves.”

Elder Su pretended to be angry and said, “My father-in-law, what can you do with me? Come, I’ll see you off!”

Chapter 2485

At this moment, Aurous Hill.

The helicopter flew all the way to the dog farm of Orvel.

At this time, the kennel is already busy.

Orvel took his confidant and was looking forward to it, waiting for Charlie’s arrival.

As the roar of helicopters in the sky grew louder and louder, everyone’s expectations were also beyond words.

Immediately afterwards, the helicopter descended slowly and stopped in the middle of the kennel.

Orvel immediately led people to greet him.

At this time, Issac opened the helicopter’s hatch, and then made an inviting gesture to Charlie, respectfully saying, “Master, please!”

Charlie nodded and got off the plane with Ruoli.

Orvel hurriedly said, “Master, I have prepared the single room for the warm father-son reunion ceremony. It is all ready. When do you think we start?”

“Don’t worry.” Charlie waved his hand and pointed to Shoude and Steve who were still unconscious in the cabin. Leave only a pair of pants, and pour a basin of cold water on each of them. By the way, remember to open the windows.”

It is still in the first month of the year, and the weather in Aurous Hill is still cold, showing no signs of warming up.

In this kind of weather, if you are stripped of your clothes and poured on a basin of cold water, and you are still in a room with wide open windows, most people probably cannot bear it.

Orvel didn't hesitate at all, and immediately said to his men next to him, "Hurry up and bring these two guys to the office. Besides, go to the individual and get some cold water!"

Several subordinates immediately stepped forward and dragged the unconscious Shoude and Steve directly to Orvel's office.

Charlie asked at this moment: "Orvel, how is Walter now?"

Orvel hurriedly said: "Master, Walter is now in the late stage of uremia. Don't worry, I have given full play to the humanitarian spirit and actively treated him. Now he is given hemodialysis once a day. Basically, Keep his dog's life."

Charlie nodded and said, "Take me to see him!"

"OK Master!"

Orvel took Charlie and Issac to the that area of the kennel. Charlie walked, observing left and right, and exclaimed, "Your place is indeed going to be expanded. Do you have any plans to start construction?"

Orvel respectfully said, "Master, since President Issac told me about this last time, I have already asked people to come up with an expansion plan!"

After speaking, he introduced to Charlie very seriously: "My current preliminary plan is to free up an area of 500 square meters in the yard, excavate this area directly, and build a three-story underground. By then, the total usable area of the three-dimensional kennel will be at least more than 1,000 square meters. It will be no problem to build 70 or 80 kennels!"

"This three-dimensional kennel is entirely made of reinforced concrete. There are no exits on the three underground floors. All entrances and exits are concentrated in a large room on the ground. People must go through this large room for security

inspection. Twenty-four hours of security by guards to ensure that no dog is allowed to escape from the kennel!"

Charlie smiled slightly and joked, "In that case, your kennel can raise at least a thousand dogs."

"Yeah, Master!" Orvel said with a smile: "Expanding at this scale should be enough, but as long as you say something, I can continue to expand at any time. It is not possible. We can put the entire kennel underground and develope it!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said, "If you don't have enough money, please tell me at any time. I personally still have a good view of business. It doesn't matter if I invest more!"

Issac was listening to the chat between the two of them. For some reason, what he imagined in his mind was all kinds of people locked in dog cages.

At this time, a few people have come to the gate of the kennel.

Chapter 2486

Orvel immediately asked people to open the heavy iron door. As soon as he entered the door, he heard the fighting dogs in the surrounding kennels barking.

Seeing this, Orvel immediately shouted with a cold face: "It's all the fu*king to shut up for Master, whoever dares to bark, I will kill today!"

Amazingly, when Orvel shouted, all the dogs in the kennel stopped without exception.

Orvel was satisfied and said to Charlie, "Master, please here!"

Charlie followed Orvel into the kennel. In the middle, he saw all of Walter's men and Chengfeng's men, Stuart and the four of them.

When Stuart saw Charlie, his eyes looked like a ghost.

Since being imprisoned in the kennel and seeing Walter's fate with his own eyes, Stuart's fear of Charlie has deepened several layers.

He is locked here now, and what is most worried about is how Charlie will send him off next.

In the unlikely event that someone arranges a "set meal" similar to Walter for himself, wouldn't he be better off in this life? !

What frightened him even more was what if Charlie really let someone raise a group of African hyenas? !

Therefore, he saw Charlie coming over, behind the iron cage, kneeling on the ground and started begging to Charlie: "...Master, please forgive me...We really knew that we were wrong. Please be merciful and go around us..."

Orvel shouted sharply at this time: "You guys are fu*king crooked, I'll just tie you up and throw you into a dogfight that have been hungry for more than three days!"

Stuart immediately trembled in shock. Like the barking fighting dogs before, he didn't even dare to say a word for a moment.

Orvel hurriedly said to Charlie: "Master, don't mind, these new guys don't understand the rules. Let me train them for a few days. In a few days, they will become honest and convincing. Totally docile."

Charlie nodded and said indifferently, "These people are extremely sinful and they are of no use value. If they perform well, they will be left with a dog. If they do not perform well, just kill them."

Orvel said immediately, "OK, Master!"

Stuart was even more frightened when he heard Charlie's words.

He knew that he had no use value to Charlie now, because he had already recorded a video exposing the crimes of the Su family under Charlie's persecution. Under this circumstance, it is really possible for Charlie to ask him for his life at any time.

At this time, Orvel took Charlie past the cage of Stuart and the others, pointed to an iron cage not far away, and said, “Master, Walter is in that cage.”

Charlie looked in the direction of his fingers, and saw a single hospital bed in the iron cage, and several various medical devices beside.

Walter was lying on the hospital bed extremely weak, his whole body swollen for several laps.

Seeing Charlie coming, he was shocked and scared, and at the same time he hated Charlie.

After all, he is also the pride of the sky. Having suffered such a serious crime these days, the whole person is like falling into the 18th floor of hell, so naturally he is full of hatred for Charlie.

Charlie came to the iron cage, looked at Walter, who was pale and swollen, and asked with concern, “Mr. Walter, how are you feeling okay in the past two days? There is nothing wrong with my subordinates, right?”

Walter roared angrily: “Charlie, you are a total devil!”

Charlie asked curiously: “Oh? I’m the devil? I just want you to taste it. That’s the method you used to deal with others. Why am I a devil?”

Walter gritted his teeth and roared: “You better let me out quickly! Otherwise, our Hogwitz family will not let you go! The Rothschilds will not let you go! They will definitely come to Aurous Hill to kill you!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Your Hogwitz family is indeed amazing. I heard that in order to find you, a guy named Steve Hogwitz came here. Are you familiar with this person?”

Chapter 2487

When Walter heard Charlie mention the words Steve Hogwitz, his expression immediately became amazed!

He did not expect that his father would rush to Aurous Hill himself to find him.

This did not make him feel half-divided, but it made him feel a deep panic deep in his heart.

Although he is still using the names of the Hogwarts family and the Rothschild family to try to frighten Charlie and make a dying struggle.

However, he knew very well in his heart that he was nothing more than a fake tiger.

“Our family is just an ordinary cousin of the Rothschild family, and the weight and energy are not that strong at all.”

“The so-called foreign relatives, in ancient and modern times, refer to the relatives of the emperor, the king’s mother, and his wife. It is also very simple to face directly, that is, relatives outside and unimportant relatives.”

“Therefore, the Rothschild family basically won’t help me…”

“And the strength of our Hogwarts family is indeed not enough. In front of Charlie, it is not worth mentioning…”

“Father, he ran all the way to Aurous Hill. It is absolutely impossible to be an opponent of a snake like Charlie…”

“What’s more, Charlie is still the young master of Wade Family… the chairman of the Emgrand Group… the strength is tens of thousands of miles stronger than the Hogwitz family…”

“So, when he came to Aurous Hill, there is almost no possibility other than sending people away from thousands of miles…”

“If he also falls into Charlie’s hands, isn’t it all over?”

Thinking of this, Walter hurriedly said: “Wade, this is between the two of us, and he has nothing to do with it!!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Oh? What do you mean?”

Walter blurted out: “What I mean is very simple. In the words of your Chinese people, it would be misfortune to your family. So, if you have anything you want to do directly at me, don’t involve my dad too!”

Charlie nodded in agreement, and said seriously: “Walter, what you said sounds very reasonable.”

Walter hurriedly said, “Then you have to promise me, don’t do anything to my father!”

Charlie sighed helplessly and smiled: “I’m really sorry, Walter, you are a bit late.”

Walter’s eyes widened: “It’s a bit late?! What do you mean?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Your dad has been arrested by me. I will bring him over to see you in a while, so that you, father and son, will reunite.”

As if struck by lightning, Walter blurted out, “You…why did you move my dad!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Why can’t I touch your father? Is your father made of gold?”

Walter said with a canthus: “My father has never provoke you! What right do you have to touch him?”

Charlie asked curiously, “Since you have said so, then I really want to ask you, has Doris’s father provoke you before?”

“I…” Walter was speechless.

He knew very well that the whole thing was all because of his own shamelessness.

Had it not been for letting people poison Doris’s father and forcing Doris to submit, he would not have had such a miserable end today.

So, Charlie asked him back now, and he was speechless all at once.

At this time, Charlie sneered and said, “You just wait here obediently, and I will send your dad over to reunite with you in a while.”

After that, he turned around and said to Orvel, “Orvel, come to your office.”

Orvel hurriedly said, “OK Master Wade, please follow me!”

Chapter 2488

At this moment, Shoude and Steve have been taken by Orvel’s men to office.

Because both of them were unconscious and were tied up, Orvel’s men could only use scissors to cut the clothes on the two of them into countless strips of cloth.

Until all the clothes on and off the two of them were cut, and only a pair of pants remained, a little brother stepped in.

He held an empty basin in one hand and a huge bucket in the other. He said with some difficulty, “Oh, this bucket of water is really heavy.”

One of the little bosses named Brother Biao walked up to him, put his hand in the bucket and smacked his mouth and said, “Little Si’er, your water is not too cold, what’s the matter?”

The younger brother, known as Xiaosi, hurriedly said: “Brother Biao, this water is taken from the bathroom tap. The water in the pipe itself may not be too cold.”

Brother Biao opened his mouth and said, “Hurry up and get some crushed ice in the freezer, go!”

Orvel’s kennel has hundreds of different breeds of fighting dogs, all of which are hugely appetizing breeds. In order to maintain the wild nature of fighting dogs, he usually feeds raw meat to the dogs.

With such a large amount of raw meat being consumed here, Orvel spent money to build a small cold storage specifically for storing various frozen meats.

Xiaosi brought back a large pile of ice cubes, Biaoge instructed him to pour all the ice cubes into the bucket.

The water in the bucket immediately became bitterly cold.

Immediately, Brother Biao looked at Shoude and Steve who were tied together, and slapped his lips: “Master Wade said to pour a basin of water for each of them, but these two old dogs are tied together, you guys, Hurry up and separate them first!”

As soon as the voice fell, they heard a voice saying, “There is no need to separate them anymore, just give them a bucket of water and get them both wet and dew…”

It was Charlie who spoke.

When Brother Biao saw Charlie coming, he hurriedly said respectfully: “OK, Master Wade!”

After speaking, he directly picked up the bucket and poured the entire bucket of ice water on Shoude and Steve.

This bucket of ice water with icy ballast immediately poured Shoude and Steve to the heart.

The two people woke up instantly!

The bone-to-heart cold made the two of them scream, their whole bodies trembling violently.

Shoude’s head even bears a pile of ice cubes that has not completely melted away.

The two realized that they had been tied into a ball, and they were suddenly terrified.

Shoude blurted out, “Wade…Charlie…Where did you get me?!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Didn’t I tell you a long time ago? Seeing you come from afar, I, as the host, will naturally do my best as a landlord. I have prepared a good room for you. Come and enjoy yourself.”

Steve on the side also asked in a panic: “Who…who are you? What do you want to do?”

Charlie looked at him and said with a smile, “Mr. Steve, right? When we first meet, I will introduce myself. My name is Charlie, Charlie Wade.”

Steve said nervously, “Charlie?! I don’t seem to know you, why did you kidnap me?”

Charlie laughed, “Mr. Steve came to Aurous Hill this time to find your son Walter, right?”

Steve’s eyes widened and exclaimed, “You know Walter?!”

Charlie nodded and said lightly: “More than knowing, he was invited here by me.”

Steve couldn’t hide his excitement and said, “Where is he? I want to see him!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Don’t worry, I will arrange a grand reunion ceremony for you father and son in a moment, but you have to wait a little longer, I have something to do, I have to talk to Mr. Su first!”

After speaking, he looked at Shoude and sneered: “Mr. Su, be acquainted, just say what you have, don’t wait for me to force you to say it!”

Chapter 2489

Hearing Charlie’s words, Shoude’s fat body shuddered suddenly, and he blurted out: “I don’t know anything, what do you want me to say…”

Charlie took out his mobile phone from his pocket, pointed the camera at Shoude, and sneered, “I only give you one chance. You can tell me honestly, how did your Su family murder Liona and Zhiyu?”

“If your performance satisfies me, I can temporarily save you a dog’s life, but if your performance makes me unsatisfactory, then I will let you be listed as a missing person permanently!”

Shoude was shocked.

He is not a fool. Charlie kidnapped him directly. On the one hand, he proved that he has extraordinary strength. On the other hand, he also proved that he must have enough aftermath ability.

So, he thought to himself: “I disappeared silently in the eyes of the outside world this time. The outside world is afraid that they can’t find me at all. Even if Charlie kills me, it will be difficult for the outside world to find the body.”

“More importantly, everyone knows that Su Family’s people can’t be touched, but even so, Charlie dared to do something with me, which proves that he didn’t put Su Family in his eyes…”

Charlie didn’t put the Su family in his eyes, this was what worried Shoude the most.

He felt that Charlie didn’t try to make money, nor did he give any face to the Su family. In this case, he really wanted to kill him, probably its not just a sentence.

Therefore, if he does not perform well enough, he might really die in his hands.

So he sighed inwardly: “I betrayed my father today. If I survive, he will definitely not spare me in the future. In the final analysis, the most important thing at the moment is to save life first… ..”

“Otherwise, my father’s reputation is preserved, and my head is gone. What the hell am I?”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said, “I…I peak…I speak all!”

Charlie pointed to the camera and said coldly, “Come on, face the camera, and explain to me word by word!”

Shoude immediately said, “The killing of Liona and Ruoli was indeed done by the Su family, but it was planned by my father Chengfeng alone, and it has nothing to do with me!”

Immediately afterwards, Shoude explained the whole process of plotting the old man Chengfeng to kill Liona.

Charlie thought slightly, and asked him, “Okay, then let me ask you, why did Chengfeng kill Zhiyu? Zhiyu is his granddaughter. This seems a bit unreasonable? Is it because the person who wants to kill her, is another person?!”

When Shoude heard this, he was so nervous that even his breathing was a little disordered, and his brain immediately started to revolve.

He knew very well that he wanted to kill Zhiyu, not what Elder Su meant.

However, under this situation, Shoude absolutely dare not admit it.

“Although I can’t figure out Charlie’s preference for Zhiyu, Charlie saved Zhiyu twice in Japan and in this city! This is a real fact!”

“So, if I confess to Charlie that I was actually going to kill Zhiyu, then Charlie might be even more upset to me…”

Thinking of this, Shoude had a plan to make a living, blurted out: “I’m telling you…Actually…In fact, my father is also very dissatisfied with Zhiyu. He always feels that she is always protecting her mother Liona. , With his elbow turned away, my father even suspected that Zhiyu was not from the Su family at all, so he planned to kill her and Liona together, and it would be a hundred…”

Charlie looked at him with interest, and asked, “Is this really the case?”

Shoude nodded unswervingly and said: “Really true! Everything I said is true!”

Charlie sneered and said, “It’s interesting…it’s interesting!”

Shoude looked at Charlie and felt nervous.

He didn’t know what Charlie meant.

Chapter 2490

Don’t know if he believed his own words, or if he knew it a long time ago, he secretly murdered Zhiyu.

Therefore, he decided to do everything possible to make Charlie believe in himself, and blurted out: “Actually, my father has long been dissatisfied with my elder brother’s family. He drove my elder brother to Australia a long time ago, and then deprived him of his Patriarch’s inheritance right…”

“This time, my father is not only going to kill Liona and Zhiyu, but before I come to this city, he also wanted me to put Zhifei under house arrest…”

“But this kid Zhifei reacted faster and escaped early. However, even if he escaped, many of the Su family members were looking for his whereabouts. Once he is found, he will be driven to Australia just like my elder brother; or, like his sister Zhiyu, was directly cleared.”

After listening to him, Charlie stopped filming the video and frowned, “Shoude, you keep saying that your father wanted to kill Zhiyu, but based on what I learned from other places, it seems that this is not the case. , Why do you want to put a poop on your father’s head?”

Shoude was shocked immediately, and blurted out, “No! I didn’t give my father any sh!t pots, but what I said is the truth!”

“The truth?” Charlie sneered: “Okay, I’ll find someone to come over and confront you!”

After speaking, he immediately said to Orvel, “Go and bring that Stuart!”

Shoude heard the word Stuart, his whole body was already scared!

He did not expect that Stuart is still alive now!

Even more unexpectedly, Stuart was in Charlie’s hands!

“This game is over… this game is completely over… Stuart is the old man’s personal bodyguard. He came to kill Liona, and he was ordered by the old man. He must know that the old man did not order Zhiyu’s life’…when he comes, am I going to show my stuff?!”

Originally, Shoude was frozen into a dead dog by a basin of cold water, but now, he was nervous and began to sweat.

He looked at Charlie in a panic, and said falteringly: “Charlie…you can’t believe that Stuart! That guy always runs the train with his mouth full, and there is no truth!”

Charlie smiled slightly, “When he comes later, you two can confront each other on the spot.”

Shoude was nervous to the extreme, wondering if Stuart was here for a while, and Charlie would see through his tricks.

Soon, Stuart, handcuffed, was brought over by Orvel’s younger brother.

When Stuart saw Charlie just now, he knelt down and begged for mercy for the first time. Seeing Charlie again at this time, he was about to kneel down and beg for a few more words, but saw that there were actually two naked people in the room. The young man, after a closer look, he discovered that one of them was the second son of the Su family, Shoude!

At this time, Stuart was struck by lightning.

He never dreamed that he would see the second son of the Su family here!

At the same time, he was more frightened and jealous of Charlie in his heart.

Because he really didn’t expect Charlie to be so rigid, even the second son of the Su family would not be spared!

Seeing Stuart’s frightened legs trembled, Charlie looked at him, pointed at Shoude and asked coldly, “Stuart, do you know this person?”

Stuart nodded hurriedly, and said respectfully, “Master Shoude, I know him…he is the second son of the Su family, Shoude…”

Shoude stared at Stuart nervously at this time, and reminded: “Stuart, in front of Mr. Charlie, you have to pay attention to what you say! No matter what you say, you must be responsible!”

Charlie frowned and asked Shoude, “Did I let you talk?”

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Shoude and ordered Orvel: “Orvel, give a hand!”

Chapter 2491

“OK Master!”

Orvel replied and immediately walked forward, grabbing Shoude’s hair, and slapped his hand hard, drawing Shoude’s eyes at the gold star.

Shoude grew up so big that for the first time he was directly slapped in the face by an outsider. He was furious, but he was so angry that he didn’t dare to go out, so he could only endure it.

Charlie glared at Shoude at this time and said coldly: “When I didn’t let you speak, you couldn’t say a word.”

Shoude could only cover his face and nod his head repeatedly, not daring to say a word.

Charlie looked at Stuart and asked him, “I ask you, when Chengfeng Su gave you the order, did he let you kill Liona, or let you kill her with Zhiyu?”

Stuart blurted out, “Master, Chengfeng asked me to kill Liona.”

Charlie asked again: “Then did he feel dissatisfied with Zhiyu, thinking that she turned her elbow out?”

“No!” Stuart said without hesitation: “Chengfeng loves Zhiyu very much, and he often sighs with us, saying that among the Su family’s generation, the smartest and most capable is actually Zhiyu!”

Shoude’s face was already pale.

Charlie glanced at him, then asked Stuart, “According to you, in other words, it is impossible for Chengfeng to kill Zhiyu together, right?”

Stuart said solemnly: “Yes! Master Wade, although Chengfeng is sinister and vicious, he really loves Zhiyu from the heart. He can’t kill her.”

After speaking, Stuart sighed and said, “You tell me, in the tunnel, when I found that Zhiyu was also on Shred’s chariot, I was almost scared to death because I knew in my heart, If Chengfeng knew that Zhiyu was dead, he would definitely condemn me…”

Charlie nodded and asked him, “That’s why you killed Shred with a single shot?”

Stuart said truthfully: “I killed…At that time, I wanted to ask Shred who instructed him to harm Zhiyu, but he not only did not say, but insulted me. I was impulsive. The gun killed him…”

At this time, Shoude on the side was almost frightened.

Charlie looked at him and asked coldly, “Shoude, you keep saying that you want to kill Zhiyu, but now it sounds like that’s not the case!”

Shoude hurriedly explained: “This…this…this me…I am actually not very clear…maybe…maybe mistaken……”

“Wrong?” Charlie sneered: “Shoude, if you don’t have any ghosts in your heart, you can’t deliberately dump Zhiyu’s pot on your father, let’s talk about it, did you plan it behind the scenes?”

Shoude seemed to have been stepped on his tail, and blurted out: “No… it has nothing to do with me…”

Charlie nodded: “If you don’t tell the truth, it’s easy to handle, Mr. Issac!”

Issac immediately took a step forward: “Master Wade, what are your orders?”

Charlie said calmly, “I asked you to find an African hyena which likes to dig an@l. Is there a way out?”

“Yes!” Issac hurriedly said: “The City Wildlife Park introduced a group of African hyenas some time ago. The owner of the safari park has a good relationship with me and is also a senior member of my hotel. I can contact him and borrow this group of African hyenas!”

“Okay!” Charlie nodded, looked at Shoude, and said lightly: “Since you want to resist, then go and discuss life with the African hyena!”

As soon as Shoude heard this, his whole body was immediately shocked!

He didn’t doubt Charlie’s determination at all, this guy was not only amazing in strength, amazing in methods, but also amazing in courage!

If it really annoys him, I am afraid that it will definitely not end well…

Chapter 2492

The frightened Shoude hurriedly blurted out: “I say, I say all…”

Charlie nodded and turned on the recording function of the mobile phone video.

When Shoude saw that he was going to record the video, he said in a panic: “Wade…Mr. Wade, what do you want to know, I will be honest, but can you please stop recording the video…”

Charlie asked him back: “What? Do you dare to do it and still dare not recognize it?”

Shoude vaguely said, “No…no, I just…I just…but I’m not used to it…”

Charlie glanced at him in disgust, and said coldly, “Hammers, nonsense, Orvel, clap your mouth again!”

Without saying anything, Orvel rushed up and kicked Shoude’s fat belly, kicked him to the ground, and then stepped directly on his chest, bent over, and slapped him twice.

Shoude was pumped, and the tears of grievance fluttered in his eyes.

He had never suffered such a crime in his life, so naturally he felt 10,000 aggrieved.

But he also knew that there was no point in being aggrieved right now.

If you don't cooperate honestly, Charlie is afraid that he will let Orvel take off his arms and legs.

At this moment, Ruoli, who had not spoken all the time, left her mouth and said, "Master Wade, it is too cheap to slap him against this kind of bastard. As long as you order me, I will cut off his arms and see if he dares. He dare not sloppy with you!"

Shoude's liver trembled in fright, and he blurted out, "No! Don't! I will speak, I will say it!

Charlie said coldly: "If you don't get to the point anymore, I will hand you over to Ruoli."

Shoude couldn't help shivering, and said tremblingly: "Mr. Wade, it was indeed I who let Shred kill Zhiyu. I asked my subordinates to give his family 20 million, and then let his family notify him to kill Liona. At the time, bring Zhiyu alongside..."

Charlie asked, "Why did you want to kill Zhiyu? She is your niece, so she didn't provoke you, right?"

Shoude hurriedly said, "I...I want to avoid future troubles...because the old man is very dissatisfied with my elder brother and very dissatisfied with Zhifei. If we kill Zhiyu, The future Patriarch of the Su family must be me..."

Charlie nodded and asked, "Who was it that decided to betray Ruoli?"

Shoude said without hesitation: "It was my dad's idea..."

Charlie asked back: "So, your elder brother Zynn was actually used by Chengfeng as a scapegoat?"

"Yes..." Shoude said frankly, "If the betrayal of Ruoli just broke out, people all over the country are scolding the old man. The old man feels that his fame in his entire life cannot be smashed because of Ruoli in his old age. , So he gave it all to my elder brother, and drove him to Australia..."

Charlie nodded, ended the video recording, and said lightly: "If you cooperated earlier, you won't have to take the slap these a few times, so next time you stay alert and don't make the same mistake again."

Shoude was bitter and couldn't tell, his expression was uglier than his dead father, and asked with a sad face, "Mr. Wade... are you planning to send out all the videos just now?"

Regarding the current situation of the Su family, Shoude couldn't be more clear.

Originally today, the kidnapping of Liona and Zhiyu was questioned by netizens across the country.

It's hard to find a lot of PR soldiers to come out to act as the victims, and forcibly subverting everyone's cognition. If all the things he just said are exposed, then the Su family will be over.

Not only will the Su family be over, but they will also become the sinners of the Su family.

The old man is afraid that he can't wait to take his own skin...

Chapter 2493

At this moment, Charlie looked at Shoude who was flustered, smiled slightly, and said: "The video just now was shot in three episodes."

"The first paragraph is your confession. It was Chengfeng who wanted to kill Liona. At the same time, he gave Chengfeng the pot, saying that he also wanted to kill Zhiyu;"

"In the second paragraph, you confessed in person, but you actually hired Shred to kill Zhiyu;"

"The third paragraph is your confession. In Japan, it was Chengfeng who secretly betrayed Ruoli and then gave it to your elder brother Zynn..."

Having said that, Charlie smacked his lips and continued: "Tsk...but, the first paragraph and the second paragraph are somewhat contradictory in themselves, so if I want to send out, I can only choose between the two. One....."

After speaking, Charlie looked at him with interest and asked, "Shoude, what do you think I will send out?"

Shoude shook his head, he couldn't figure out Charlie's preferences, he didn't know what Charlie wanted to do.

In fact, the first and second paragraphs, no matter which one is sent out, you will have bad luck.

Seeing that he was not talking, Charlie smiled and said, "To tell you the truth, I plan to send out the first and third paragraphs, because these two paragraphs put the three of Liona, Zhiyu, and Ruoli. Everything falls on Chengfeng alone. This should be enough for the old dog to drink a pot!

"I am a person who prefers to concentrate firepower to fight tough battles, so we must first gather all the firepower and knock down the old dog Chengfeng!"

After speaking, Charlie smiled, changed the conversation, and continued: "As for the second video...I plan to keep it first and send it to your elder brother Zynn in the future."

Shoude asked dumbfounded: "Why... why would you send it to my big brother..."

Charlie smiled and said, "If I send the first and third videos to your elder brother, your elder brother knows that Chengfeng wants to kill his two daughters and also wants to kill his wife. Do you think he will fight Chengfeng desperately? "

Shoude said in embarrassment, "This...My elder brother is afraid that he has this heart, and doesn't have this ability..."

"It doesn't matter." Charlie said with a smile: "Whether Zynn has the ability to put aside first, as long as they can completely turn their father and son back, it is enough for me."

Shoude couldn't help fighting a cold war.

"I really can't figure out why this young man in his 20s is so black?"

"If he really sends out the video, the eldest brother and the old man are going to forge a feud..."

"The point is, I shake everything out of the old man's affairs, and also throw Zhiyu's pot to the old man, the old man will hate me to the bone!"

At this time, Charlie said again: “When the first and third video messages are sent out, Zynn must want to kill Chengfeng in his dreams, and Chengfeng probably wanted to kill you in his dreams! Then, you will beg me Take you in and save your dog’s life, otherwise, if you just go out, you will be killed by Chengfeng. Even if he doesn’t kill you, it will make you worse off.”

Shoude was even more frightened.

“Charlie is right.”

“If these two videos are sent out, the old man will definitely strip me alive…”

“This is not an exaggerated sentence, it is a standard declarative sentence!”

“At that time, I’m afraid I really have to beg Charlie to take me in. Otherwise, as long as he let me go out, even if the old man knew that I was threatened by him, he would definitely not forgive me…”

Chapter 2494

Charlie continued at this time: “As for the second video just now, that is, the video where you confessed that you wanted to kill Zhiyu, I will send it to him when your elder brother kills Chengfeng and becomes the head of the Su family. “

“In case Zynn has a chance to comeback, then even if Chengfeng is killed, you will not be able to breathe a sigh of relief, because once your elder brother finds out that you wanted to kill his daughter, he will find a way to find you. Kill you at all costs.”

“Look, how is my closed-loop designed? Whether your dad wins or your brother wins, your end will be dead.”

Hearing this, Shoude’s tears were already welling up.

He got it.

He really understood this time!

"What Charlie has to do is to keep my father and eldest brother in a state of being hostile to each other all the time, and even kill each other quickly..."

"These videos are in his hands, I am dead anyway!"

"The game between the old man and the big brother, if the old man wins, I have to die; if the big brother wins, I still have to die!"

"Charlie...you...your poisonous heart!"

Seeing Shoude's tears, Charlie sneered, and said, "So if you want me to say, you just stay here honestly. I asked Orvel to prepare a single room for you, which is definitely the best treatment here. If you are still here, I can save your dog's life, but if you want to escape, it doesn't matter. At that time, either your father wants to kill you, or your elder brother wants to kill you. You weigh yourself."

Shoude suddenly cried: "Mr. Wade... please give me a way to survive... or let us work together, you help me solve my father and my elder brother, I inherit the Su family property After that, all the assets of the Su family will be divided and you will get 30%!"

After that, Shoude hurriedly said again: "Mr. Wade, if you are willing to cooperate with me, I can cooperate with you immediately. First go back to kill my father, and then go to Australia to solve my eldest brother!"

Hearing this, Orvel immediately cursed: "Fu*k! Shoude, you fu*King want to fart? Do you want to fool Master Wade and let him help you up? You f*cking deserve it too?!"

Ruoli on the side heard that Shoude wanted to provoke Charlie to kill her father, and hurriedly blurted out: "Master Wade, you can't listen to him slanderously! This kind of person has no credibility at all!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Shoude, even if you kill your father and your elder brother, I won't let you inherit the Su family."

Speaking of this, Charlie's expression suddenly became very cold, and he sternly said: "I will continue to work hard and flatten the entire Su family!"

Shoude was frightened by Charlie's eyes.

Because Charlie's eyes were full of killing intent!

At this moment, Charlie turned around, looked at Ruoli, and said lightly: "Ruoli, I know you care about Zynn. After all, he is your father, I can understand, but I can tell you clearly now if Zynn really has something to do with the death of my parents. I will kill him myself. If you dare to stop me then I will kill you too."

Ruoli's body trembled immediately, and quickly lowered her head, and said respectfully: "Master, Ruoli's life is yours. Ruoli dare not stop you from doing anything. If my father is really your enemy, you want to avenge your father. If you leave, I will not stop it..."

Speaking of this, Ruoli knelt on the ground with a puff, and sobbed and pleaded: "Young Master Wade, Ruoli has only one request! If my father has nothing to do with the death of your parents, please raise your hand and spare him. Life....."

Charlie said blankly, "Don't worry, I only kill the sc*m of earth. If your father and my parents' death has no direct relationship, I will naturally spare him."

Immediately afterwards, Charlie turned around and said coldly: "However! In any case, Zynn will have to pay the price for the formation of the "Anti-Wade Alliance"! Even if the death penalty is unavoidable, the living sin is still inevitable!"

Chapter 2495

As the daughter of Zynn, Ruoli's heart is naturally thicker than water.

However, she couldn't help but murmured in her heart: "I owe Master Wade my life, and Master Wade gave me a great opportunity to grow my martial arts strength rapidly. I will be obedient to him in order to repay his kindness."

"If the father really bears the unshirkable responsibility for the death of Master Wade's parents, then if Master Wade wants to seek revenge from him, I will naturally have nothing to say..."

"So, I can only hope that the death of and Master's parents and my father is not directly related..."

“Fortunately, Young Master Wade is very upright and fair. Since he has said that as long as my father is not his father-killing enemy, he can spare his life. The rest depends on father’s affairs. Come on, are you innocent?”

Thinking about this, she reverently said to Charlie: “Young Master Wade, you have my words, you can rest assured!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said to Orvel: “Okay, take this Shoude in, go to the private room prepared for him, and take this Steve by the way to meet his son.”

When Steve heard that Charlie wanted him to meet his son, he immediately asked, “Where is Walt now?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Your precious son, he is lying in the special room I prepared for him now.”

Steve blurted out, “Lying down? Is he sick?!”

Charlie said indifferently, “Since your son’s character is really that of sc*mbag, so I invited him to come here and make a good bed restoring. As for why he is in bed, you will meet him later, let him personally tell you the details.”

After speaking, Charlie stood up and told everyone around him: “Pick them up and take away!”

Orvel and Issac went up in person, each of them picked up one, dragged the two of them and walked out.

With the back of Charlie’s hand behind him, he stepped forward to follow.

When they came to the kennel area again, Shoude and Steve trembled in shock when they saw the sight of an iron cage.

When they were dragged to continue walking, they found that there were many ferocious fighting dogs in the iron cages on both sides.

What made them even more stunned was that there were several iron cages inside, not dogs, but people!

Steve saw his son soon!

His son Walter, who was lying on a hospital bed at this time, looked very weak.

There was a young man with a yellow panel standing beside Walter. This man was holding a bowl of porridge and stuffed Walter's mouth with a spoon roughly.

This young man is Kobayashi Jiro who works as a contractor at the kennel.

Steve immediately struggled and shouted: "Walter! my son?!"

Chapter 2496

Walter was also struggling to get up, but because of his weakness, he tried several times without success.

So he could only lie on the bed helplessly, crying, and said in: "Dad...I...I was poisoned, and now I have uremia... ..."

After that, he could no longer control his emotions, and cried loudly: "Dad! You must save me, Dad! This ghost place is like hell... If you don't want to save me anymore If I don't go out, I might die here."

Charlie smiled and said, "Walter, it's impossible for your father to save you, but the good news is that I plan to leave your father here to take care of you, and you and father will live in a single room in the future."

After speaking, Charlie said to Kobayashi Jiro again: "Jiro, you won't have to feed this Walter anymore, just feed your dog."

As soon as Kobayashi Jiro heard this, he was overjoyed and blurted out, "That's great Young Master Wade! You don't know, besides feeding this Walter every day, I also give him shit and urine, which is much more disgusting than serving a dog ."

Charlie smiled slightly: "In the future, let his father do this thing. You already spend much time in the past few days. Let Orvel give you a day off. As long as you don't leave the kennel, you can do whatever you want."

Kobayashi Jiro bowed in excitement, “Thank you, Master Wade! Thank you, Master Wade! If I can take a day off, I…I want to sleep well, then…and drink again. Two bottles of beer…”

After speaking, he looked at Charlie and asked nervously, “Master Wade, I… can I drink two bottles of beer?”

Charlie smiled, waved his hand, and said to Orvel, “Orvel, let someone prepare a case of beer for Jiro tomorrow, let him relax!”

Orvel immediately said, “OK Master, leave it to me!”

When Kobayashi Jiro heard that he could have a box of beer, tears of excitement rolled in his eyes, and he choked up: “Master Wade, thank you…I…I haven’t had beer in a long time. …..”

Charlie smiled and said, “As long as you behave well, let alone beer, even white wine, red wine, or even your Japanese sake can be arranged for you.”

Kobayashi Jiro exclaimed with excitement, “Master Wade, I will continue to work hard and go all out!”

Charlie nodded, waved his hand and said, “Jiro, you go and rest first, I don’t need you here.”

Kobayashi Jiro hurriedly said, “OK, Lord Wade, then Jiro will leave first!”

Orvel winked at his subordinates when he arrived, and immediately one of his subordinates came forward and left with Jiro Kobayashi.

Charlie asked Orvel at this time: “Where is the welcome ceremony I asked you to prepare? It’s been a long time since everyone has arrived, don’t you hurry up?”

Orvel nodded quickly and said, “This is the beginning, this is the beginning!”

After speaking, he hurriedly shouted at the people around him: “Quick, get the props!”

As soon as the voice fell, several of his men immediately took out a large red carpet from the empty dog cage beside them, and a few people laid the red carpet from the hallway of the kennel in an orderly manner and spread it all the way into Walter's single dog. The cage was spread directly on the side of Walter's bed.

Another person directly brought Orvel a red suit jacket. Orvel immediately became the emcee of the scene and said with a serious and emotional expression: "Today, it is Mr. Steve Hogwitz's great day of reunion with his dog son Walter, father and son, on this good day of universal celebration, let us witness the historical moment of the father and son reunion!"

After finishing talking, a little brother hurriedly held a bunch of flowers, stuffed it into Steve's arms, and threatened in a low voice: "Hold tight, if you dare to drop a flower, I will discount your legs!"

Chapter 2497

Steve naturally didn't dare to be negligent, so he could only hug the flowers tightly in his arms.

At this time, Orvel pointed to the entrance of the dog cage and said to Steve: "Next, Mr. Steve, please send flowers to your dog son Walter! Everyone applaud!"

His little brothers immediately clapped enthusiastically.

Steve's expression was extremely ugly, but he dared not say a word of dissatisfaction.

Seeing that he was still chirping, Orvel couldn't help but cursed, "What are you rubbing against? Do you want me to give you another bed next to your son's?"

Steve shivered with fright, and then he hurriedly hugged the flowers and walked into the entrance of the iron cage with difficulty.

Steve, who only wore a pair of pants, was already frozen like a popsicle at this moment, so he walked up like a zombie with limited mobility.

When he stepped onto the red carpet and staggered to Walter's bed, Orvel immediately stepped forward and said, "Next, please Mr. Steve give flowers to dog son Walter!"

After that, he explained to Steve: “Don’t let go of your hand when presenting flowers later. You two should hold the flowers at the same time, face our brother with the camera and let them take a photo of you two. How can you not record such a ritual scene?”

Steve has the heart to die. His son is lying on the bed like this. He doesn’t know what’s wrong with him, but now he can only play with him at the request of Orvel, which is extremely insulting. game……

At this time, Walter was in a painful mess in his heart.

If he had known that things would develop into a ghost like today, and would killed him, he would not dare to think anything about Doris.

But now it is too late to say anything.

Steve had no choice but to hand the flowers to his son, while his hand was still holding the other side of the flowers.

The father and son looked at the camera together.

Several younger brothers held hand-drawn fireworks, crackling and snapping, colorful sequins fell one after another, and the father and son were covered from heads to bodies.

At this time, with a flash, a photo full of black humor was taken.

Orvel said loudly at this time: “The welcome ceremony of Mr. Steve and his son’s reunion is coming to an end here, everyone applaud!”

All the younger brothers applauded, and Orvel smiled and asked Charlie, “Master Wade, are you satisfied?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “It’s a good job, it’s interesting.”

Orvel hurriedly clasped his fists and said respectfully, “Thank you for the praise, Master. If there is another time, I will do it more grandly!”

Charlie looked at Shoude, who was frightened and silly, and asked, “Mr. Su, do you think we are very particular about our hospitality?”

Shoude paled with fright, and wailed in his heart: “This is what the fu*k is called dainty? You fu*king call it dainty? You’re a devil!”

However, he didn’t dare to say that, he could only follow Charlie’s meaning and nodded again and again: “Impressive…Impressive…Master Wade is really particular about doing things!”

Charlie snorted and said, “If your son is in my hands another day, I will definitely perform such a ceremony for both of you. It will definitely be more solemn than this.”

Shoude said in horror, “Wade… Master Wade, my son is an honest child…”

Charlie said coldly: “Just attack you, your daddy who is so bad and his son is not much better!”

Shoude suddenly looked ashamed and did not dare to speak any more.

Chapter 2498

Charlie ignored him, looked at Steve, and said, “Steve, do you know why I caught your son here?”

Steve blinked red and shook his head.

Charlie looked at Walter and said coldly: “Come on, Walter, tell your father about your glorious history.”

“I…” Walter suddenly didn’t know what to do.

Charlie said coldly: “Hurry up!”

Seeing Charlie’s anger, Walter shuddered at once, and hurriedly said, “I speak, I’ll just say…”

Immediately, he looked at Steve and choked up: “Dad, it’s all my fault, it’s my fault…”

As he said, he coveted Doris’s beauty, and at the same time, he peeped into the Aurous Hill industry of the Emgrand Group, in order to achieve the goal of killing two birds with one stone, the whole process of poisoning Doris’s father.

After Steve heard this, his whole person was almost collapsed.

At this moment, he knew that his son, who was seemingly well-behaved and sensible with unlimited potential, turned out to be a s*um in his bones.

It was precisely because of his own son’s inferior behavior that ruined his own future and ruined himself by the way.

His heart was filled with resentment, and a slap was slapped on Walter’s face, and he roared: “You b@stard! You not only ruined yourself, you ruined me!”

Walter cried and said, “Dad…I’m sorry…I…I didn’t want things to develop like this…”

As he said, he looked at Charlie and choked up: “Mr. Wade, you have been wronged, and I have the debt. I will bear my own responsibility. Please let my father leave here and return to the United States.”

Charlie couldn’t help laughing: “Walter, do you really treat me as a three-year-old child? I will let your dad go back now. If he goes back to move the rescuer and come to rescue you, wouldn’t it cause me trouble?”

After that, Charlie said again: “Furthermore, I told you before, since you can drag Doris’s father into the water, then I can learn how to drag your father into the water, starting now, Your dad will stay here for ten years, he will take care of you and at the same time make atonement for you!”

Walter looked at Steve in tears, crying and said, “Dad, I’m sorry…”

Steve also shed tears.

He really didn’t expect to come to China, and he would completely ruin his future and even the freedom of life.

Charlie pointed to the empty cage next door and said to Shoude: “Mr. Su, this is the single room you will live in in the future. If you feel lonely, the son next door can be your company. After a while, I’ll find an opportunity to bring your dad over, so that you two father and son can make a table of Mahjong.”

Shoude felt a chill in his heart when he heard this.

“Charlie forced me to record so many videos. If this were really exposed, the old man would definitely hate me. If he really brought the old man over, it would be so embarrassing to see the father and son in a cage. awkward……”

“Moreover, if Charlie really got the old man in, wouldn’t it be my eldest brother?!”

“At that time, my father and I will live in a dog cage here, and he will inherit the position of Su Family Patriarch outside. Then he will become a serf and sing and become the final winner?!”

Thinking of this, Shoude felt so uncomfortable.

Originally, he felt that if his eldest brother Zynn was forced away, he would become the heir of the Patriarch.

Seeing that he’s done, he didn’t expect to come to a small place like Aurous Hill to end up like this…

Just when his whole person was in great pain, Charlie suddenly remembered something and asked, “Hey, Mr. Su, when we first met in the hotel room, what did you voice say that you want to beat someone?”

Chapter 2499

Shoude didn’t expect that Charlie would be interested in matters of his private life.

He comes from a big family and pays great attention to his private life. So when Charlie asked about this, he was a little nervous subconsciously and he didn’t dare to respond.

Charlie couldn’t help frowning, and asked him: “Why? Don’t you want to say?”

Seeing Charlie's dissatisfaction, Shoude hurriedly shook his head and said, "No, no, I am willing to say, I am willing to say..."

Immediately, he said five to ten: "That woman is... it's Zeena..."

"Zeena?" Charlie asked in surprise, "Is that Zeena, who is known as the jade girl in film and television circles?"

"Yes..." Shoude nodded nervously, "It's her..."

Charlie couldn't help sighing: "Oh, I really didn't expect that the icy and jade lady Zeena mentioned in the news media turned out to be your lover... My wife still recognizes her very much and keeps saying she is one of the benchmarks in the entertainment industry, saying that she is very clean and self-conscious, never gossip about trivial matters, and never even takes kiss scenes with other male stars? It seems that most of the people in this circle are unknown of the other side."

Shoude nodded awkwardly and said falteringly: "She...she doesn't kiss the scene because I don't let her pick it up... I told her before that she must not be with others. Men's intimate contact, even acting is not good..."

Charlie smacked his lips and said, "Tsk tsk...If the people of the whole country know that the goddess in their minds will be crushed by your ugly, old, and fat middle-aged fat pig at night. I don't know. How sad."

Shoude's expression was very depressed, and his face was red and black. It was obvious that Charlie's words hurt his self-esteem.

However, even if his self-esteem was hurt, he dared not say anything in front of Charlie, so he could only nod in embarrassment, and said, "Yes, yes, what Mr. Wade said..."

Charlie sneered and asked him, "Is this Zeena always in Aurous Hill, or did she come from another place to meet you?"

Shoude hurriedly said, "She came from another place...Actually, she was filming recently. My father suddenly asked me to come to Aurous Hill, so I asked her to come and accompany me..."

Charlie smiled and said, “Seeing that you are quite old, but I didn’t expect you to have a lot of energy.”

Shoude said embarrassingly, “No, no…it won’t work if you get older…”

Charlie smiled and said lightly: “Okay, it’s not too early, you can take a good rest here, you won’t have a bed warmer like Zeena’s female celebrities in the future, so you have to adapt to life in a kennel as soon as possible. , When the time is right, I will send your father over, so that you father and son will reunite.”

Shoude lowered his head deeply, not daring to answer.

Charlie looked at Steve next door and said lightly: “Take good care of your son here.”

Steve nodded again and again: “I know Mr. Wade…”

Charlie didn’t say much, and said to Issac, “Send me back.”

“OK, master!”

Orvel sent Charlie and Issac out of the kennel. While only Issac was there, he said to Charlie: “Master, aunt, it’s time tonight, do you think you should let her go?”

Charlie frowned: “It’s time?”

“Here.” Orvel said hurriedly, “This time aunt performed very well. There was no noise or trouble.”

“Yeah.” Charlie nodded and said: “Then let her go quickly, tell your little brother, open the door, she can go anytime she wants to leave.”

Orvel hurriedly said, “OK, master, I’ll make a call and make arrangements!”

Charlie patted him on the shoulder and exhorted: “The kennel is a big deal here, so you must show it to me. Don’t let anyone with unknown origins approach the kennel, and it must be guarded against any intrusions. The little brother may leak secrets to the outside world!”

Orvel said firmly: “Master, don’t worry, I have arranged all the kennels here. Everyone working here is my confidant, and during this time, I have asked them not to live 24 hours a day. If they leave the kennel, they are not allowed to have any contact with the outside world. All management is closed, and there will be no leaks.”

Chapter 2500

Charlie sighed and said, “The Su family’s energy is very strong. Although they didn’t have any industry and connections in Aurous Hill before, once they thought about it, they could immediately turn Aurous Hill upside down. Maybe the whole Aurous Hill would be turned over tomorrow. There may be at least dozens of helicopters flying back and forth in the sky, searching for clues. You have to pay attention.”

Orvel nodded and said seriously, “Master, don’t worry, I will go all out!”

“Okay.” Charlie said with a smile: “I can rest assured that you do things, so let’s go, I’ll go first.”

……

Leaving kennel, Charlie returned to the city in a Rolls Royce driven by Issac.

Because Shoude and Steve had just been brought to the kennel, the Su family must be looking for clues all over Aurous Hill, so Charlie didn’t take the helicopter back.

It is too late now. If the helicopter at night is not covered by fireworks, the movement must be very loud and it must be very noticeable.

Therefore, it is safer to take a car, at least not to give the Su family any clues.

On the way back, Issac drove while asking Charlie: “Master, when do you plan to send the video?”

Charlie said, “I’ll post it in the middle of the night! I’ll go back and edit the video, and then process my voice, and then I can send it out.”

Issac hurriedly asked: “Then are you going to post it on the short video platform?”

"Yes!" Charlie nodded and said, "The overall strength of the Su family is still very strong. If I post on other platforms, it is likely that they will be sent to the publicist immediately, but if I post on the family's own On the short video platform, there is such a great opportunity to step on the Su family. The Wade family definitely can't miss it. Therefore, they will definitely not delete the video."

Issac smiled and said: "If you really post the video on the Wade family's short video platform, not only will the family not delete it, but I am afraid that they will do everything possible to promote crazy..."

Charlie smiled and said, "That would be better."

……

When Charlie returned home, Claire was still busy in the study.

Before Charlie left for Aurous Hill International Hotel, she had been busy with the company's business, and now she came back, she has not finished her work.

He gently pushed open the door of the study room, Claire was adjusting the design manuscript in front of the computer.

Charlie looked at his wife's back, feeling a little distressed in his heart.

"I knew that my wife would be so desperate for the cooperation of the Emgrand Group. Actually, it is better not to give her this project..."

"It's just that I didn't turn my head back when I opened the bow. My wife attaches so much importance to this cooperation. If I the director asked to stop the cooperation now, she will definitely be hit hard."

Thinking of this, he lightly sighed and closed the door again without disturbing Claire.

Back in the room, Charlie put water for himself and soaked in the bathtub, while holding the mobile phone in his hand, using simple video editing software, he began to process some of the footage shot today.

The main material is two parts.

Part of it is in the tunnel, shooting the part of Stuart;

The other part was in the kennel, where Shoude was filmed.

These two parts not only clearly stated the fact that it was Elder Su who instructed to kill Liona, but also threw Zhiyu's pot on his elder son's head.

Charlie knew very well that as long as he sent out the edited video, the reputation of the Su family would be devastated!

Chengfeng will also become the most despised old dog by the people of the whole country!

Chapter 2501

Early morning.

Aurous Hill City Village.

Cynthia, who had lost at least a dozen jins, walked out of the dark alley empty-handed. ?

Five minutes ago, Orvel's men opened the door of her room and told her that she could leave.

At that moment, Cynthia cried bitterly.

She had been fed up with Aurous Hill, a cold, shabby, dark and humid city village.

She stayed in this tattered place for so many days, and there was a cheap musty smell all over her body, which made her feel sick all the time.

She could leave early, but Charlie delayed her for several days for no reason, and then added another seven days to the original deadline.

In fact, if you count it, it's past early morning, which means it's overtime again.

However, this time Cynthia had learned well, and she didn't dare to yell at Charlie, or even to those who were guarding her.

Therefore, at the moment of getting permission, she almost didn't even think about it, and went straight out.

After running out, she realized that she didn't know where to go so late.

She wants to return to Eastcliff immediately, but there can be no flights at this time. If her private plane is transferred from Eastcliff, it will take at least two or three hours, so where will she go in these two or three hours?

Thinking of this, she immediately called Issac.

She felt that Issac also had a private jet in Aurous Hill, and she could directly ask him to send her back.

However, what she didn't expect in her dream was that Issac's mobile phone turned off.

Issac knew that Orvel was going to release Cynthia tonight, so he set his phone to do not disturb mode long ago.

In this Do Not Disturb mode, only Charlie can get through his phone, and any other number calling him will prompt the user to shut down.

Seeing that the phone couldn't get through, Cynthia cursed and said, "This damn Issac, how can the phone be turned off? Is he hiding from me on purpose? What a jerk!"

In anger, Cynthia has no time to get angry with Issac. The most important thing for her now is to return to Eastcliff quickly.

So, she sent a video call to her father, Zhongquan.

At this time, the old man had already fallen asleep, and when he received the video call, he asked a little sleepily: "Cynthia, what's the matter so late?"

Cynthia cried and said, "Dad! Charlie, that little b@stard, finally let me be released, but I can't go back to Eastcliff now. Issac b@stard mobile phone is also turned off. Please take a look and arrange a one for me to come and pick me up..."

Zhongquan said, "It's Charlie to give you a set time? Then take a taxi to the airport, and I will arrange a plane to pick you up."

Cynthia choked and said, "Dad! You shouldn't let me take a taxi to the airport. I have never taken a taxi before when I grew up. The taxis are broken, and a car would be worse than the four tires on my car. It's not valuable, and everybody in it sits on top of it. It's so dirty."

Zhongquan said helplessly: "Cynthia! You are now in a special period. You have lived in the dirty and messy village for so many days. Are you afraid of taking a taxi?"

Cynthia wowed and burst into tears: “Dad! I came to Aurous Hill according to your request this time, but I really have faced all the hardship I have never experienced in my life…”

Zhongquan also had a headache, and said, “Okay, you have something to say, you are all this old, don’t cry at all, crying won’t solve any problems.”

After speaking, he yawned and said weakly, “Hey, I’m too sleepy. This man is very old. If I don’t sleep well, my body will be affected too much, so I won’t follow you. Let’s talk more, you can take a taxi to the airport, I’ll go to bed first.”

Chapter 2502

Although Cynthia was very aggrieved in her heart, it was not good to see her father say so. If she continues to force him, she can only be aggrieved and said: “Then, dad, don’t forget to order the plane before you sleep… ..”

Zhongquan was very tired and said, “You don’t need to call me for such trivial things as dispatching airplanes. You can call Leon and let him arrange it.”

Cynthia felt even more aggrieved when she heard this.

“Of course I know. I’ll just talk to Leon for this kind of thing.”

“But the reason why I went to the old man directly is not to pretend to be pitiful in front of him?”

“This will also make the old man’s impression of Charlie worse.”

“Besides, the old man knows that I have suffered such a grievance in Aurous Hill, and he will definitely give me some compensation.”

“Unexpectedly, the old man does not value me so much…”

Although Cynthia was dissatisfied in her heart, she did not dare to continue to mess with the old man at this time.

She was about to say goodnight to the old man and ended the video immediately. Unexpectedly, at this moment, the landline on the bedside of the old man suddenly rang.

The landline at the head of the old man's bed is his emergency communication line.

Only when a major incident occurs and the old man is already resting, the subordinates who report the matter will find the old man through this dedicated line.

At this time, Zhongquan also realized that something important might have happened, so he couldn't care about it. After finishing the call on video, he picked up the landline and asked, "What happened?"

On the phone, Leon blurted out, "Master! Just received the message, Shoude, the second child of the Su family, went to Aurous Hill tonight, he disappeared in Aurous Hill!"

"What?!" Zhongquan, who was tired a second before, immediately sat up and asked excitedly, "Shoude disappeared in Aurous Hill?! Really?!"

Leon said, "It's true! The Su family sent many people to Aurous Hill overnight to search for his whereabouts like a carpet search!"

Zhongquan suddenly became extremely excited. He laughed and said, "It's great! It's great! Zynn went to Australia as a scapegoat. Shoude disappeared in Aurous Hill again. The Su family lost two people in a row this time, which is equivalent to the old fox Chengfeng's hands and feet half-worn!"

After speaking, he couldn't help sighing, "Shoude must have been done by Charlie! In the whole Aurous Hill, only he has this kind of strength and courage!"

Leon said: "Master, there is currently no clear evidence that Master Charlie must have done it."

Zhongquan smiled confidently: "It must be him! It must be him! Apart from him, there will be no second person!"

After speaking, Zhongquan said again: “Charlie even dares to move the second son of the Su family! It’s true that a newborn calf is not afraid of tigers!”

On the phone, Leon said solemnly: “Master, Master Charlie is the son of the second son! Someone has said that the second son is the destiny of the true dragon, and the second son is the son of the second son, so he is not a newborn calf. , He is… he is a dragon!”

Zhongquan laughed loudly and said, “Yes, yes! He is the son of Changying! He is as kind as his father!”

Speaking of this, Zhongquan said excitedly: “With Charlie here, the Wade family’s take off is just around the corner! Just around the corner!”

Cynthia was shocked when she heard this.

She has no energy to feel sad for the excitement of her father now.

She was completely shocked by what Charlie did now.

She was incomparably shocked, and she was terrified: “Charlie, this guy…Is this guy crazy?! Even dare to move Shoude?! That’s the second son of the Su family! This guy even doesn’t take Shoude seriously, and if I am tied up, what will I do to make him pay

Chapter 2503

At this time, Zhongquan had no extra energy to care about Cynthia.

Now he is extremely excited, and there is only one thought in his mind: “The Su family has suffered heavy blows one after another, and the opportunity for the Wade family to surpass the Su family is near!”

At this point, he immediately said to Leon: “Leon, we must closely follow the movements of the entire Su family, and at the same time secretly send more people to Aurous Hill, just in case, if they find Charlie, we must not stand by!”

Leon immediately said, “Okay master, I will make arrangements!”

After that, Leon said again, “Master or I will go there myself!”

Zhongquan said sternly: “You don’t go now, your identity is more sensitive. If you go to Aurous Hill at this time, the Su family will definitely think this matter is related to us, so you just stay in Eastcliff with me and watch the change.”

“Okay!” Leon hurriedly agreed, and said, “Master, what other orders do you have?”

Zhongquan exhorted, “You tell others now. I will have a meeting in 20 minutes. Also, if there is any movement in Aurous Hill, you must report to me in time!”

“OK, Lord!”

Zhongquan hung up the phone, and here Cynthia said aggrieved: “Dad…what should I do…”

Zhongquan discovered that the video call with Cynthia hadn’t been hung up yet, so he said, “Isn’t it easy for you to do this? Just call Leon and ask him to arrange a plane to pick you up.”

After speaking, Zhongquan remembered something and blurted out: “By the way, Charlie let the people under his hands release you? Then you didn’t see him in person?”

“No…” Cynthia said angrily.

Zhongquan gave a hum, and said, “In this way, you call Charlie and tell him that you are leaving. You call him to apologize for the offense before. Don’t forget to say one more thing. Having been in Aurous Hill for so many days has also caused him trouble.”

Cynthia was stunned and said, “What?! Dad! He took me so badly, you let me apologize to him?”

“Also! He detained me in Aurous Hill for so many hard days, how come it is me that caused him trouble?!”

Zhongquan said coldly: “Your character really needs to be changed. You went to Aurous Hill this time. There were problems with many things. It is reasonable to apologize to Charlie. His senses are very bad. This may hinder him from returning to our Wade family

in the future. If you don't want to let him let go of his prejudices, don't talk about him in the future, and I won't forgive you!"

Cynthia almost collapsed.

However, when she thought of Zhongquan's tone just now, she knew that if she didn't do it, the old man would definitely not forgive her.

So, she could only say angrily: "Okay...I will call him..."

"Well, it's almost the same." Zhongquan nodded with satisfaction, and said, "Okay, so be it, I'm ready to go to the meeting."

After speaking, the old man ended the video call.

Cynthia wiped away her tears, and reluctantly found Charlie's mobile phone number and called him.

At this moment, Charlie was editing the video, and Cynthia's phone suddenly came. He couldn't help frowning, hesitated for a moment, and then connected the phone.

"Hey."

Cynthia was even more angry when she heard Charlie's cold voice, but she didn't dare to make any negligence in her mouth, so she could only smile and say, "Charlie, I am your aunt..."

Charlie asked coldly, "What's the matter?"

Cynthia hurriedly said: "I called to apologize to you... This time I came to Aurous Hill because I didn't know how to deal with it, causing you a lot of trouble, and it made you angry. I hope you can forgive me this time."

As she said, she said: "The other thing is, Auntie is going back to Eastcliff tonight. This time I am really causing you trouble."

Charlie didn't expect that this aunt would call to convince him.

Moreover, it was after she had recovered her freedom.

It stands to reason that this aunt is unlikely to really know her mistake and repent.

or the humiliation he gave me?!"

Chapter 2504

If she made this call before she regains her freedom, then 80% is to let him let her go.

However, after she regained her freedom, she called him to subdue herself, which is really incredible.

Maybe, the father forced her to apologize.

But Charlie didn't bother to talk with her too much. After all, there was still an explosive video to be released, so he said lightly: "I hope you can keep a low profile in the future, not be so arrogant and do it for yourself."

After speaking, he ended the call directly.

On the other end of the phone, Cynthia gritted her teeth angrily, stomping her feet, and said to herself: "Good boy, you fu*king wait for me, I'll let this out sooner or later!"

……

Charlie hung up Cynthia's phone and continued to edit the video.

At this moment, he received a news feed.

When he looked at the title, he couldn't help laughing out loud immediately.

The title is: "The Su Group suffered a series of plots. Following the disappearance of Liona and Zhiyu, Shoude, the vice president of the Su Group, is also kidnapped in Aurous Hill! 》

Charlie clicked on this headline curiously and found this news, it was written that Shoude was kidnapped and disappeared in Aurous Hill.

In addition, the news writer also speculated that there must be an extremely powerful company, family, or organization that is deliberately launching an attack against the Su family.

First, Liona and Zhiyu were kidnapped, and now it was Shoude who evaporated from the world. All of this came to the Su family!

He urged the majority of netizens to discern the truth and not to be misled by those who deliberately discredit the Su family on the Internet. He also kept saying that all conspiracies will eventually be broken, and the black hands behind the scenes will eventually surface and accept the law.

Originally, some netizens did not believe that the Su family was really innocent.

However, when they saw the news that Shoude was also missing in Aurous Hill, they changed their views.

In their view, this must be someone deliberately rectifying the Su family.

The Su family is really miserable. The daughter-in-law, granddaughter, and son have been kidnapped one after another, life and death are uncertain, and they are almost framed and mistaken for the murder of their daughter-in-law and granddaughter…

In a short period of time, the comment area was full of sympathy and support for the Su family.

When Charlie saw this, a smile appeared on his face.

In his opinion, the more Su family desperately seized every opportunity to cleanse, the worse it naturally fell.

However, this old dog Chengfeng is really a contemporary hero.

Ruoli, he said that she can be sold;

Liona, his daughter-in-law, he said that she could be killed.

Now that his own son has disappeared, he did not forget to take this opportunity to wash the ground for the Su family. The method is really extraordinary.

However, he must have never imagined that all these efforts he made will not only help the Su Family to reverse public opinion but will make the Su Family's death worse!

He used ten minutes to edit all the videos.

In the past ten minutes, the Su family has bought almost all of the media software, madly pushing the press release just now, and the public opinion on the Internet has completely supported the Su family.

Charlie unhurriedly turned on the short video platform and used the vest to upload the edited video.

The title he gave to the video was: "The Kidnapping Case of Aurous Hill Treasure Pavilion and the Unknown Case of the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel Car Accident! 》

Chapter 2505

At this moment, the whole network is sympathetic to the Su family's suffering, but also can not wait to find out the culprit behind the scenes as soon as possible, so that the whole case can be brought to the surface.

However, at the moment, neither the Su family, nor the police, nor the general public can find any real valuable clues.

The actual fact is that if you have a little bit of the so-called clues on the internet, you will immediately get a lot of people watching.

After this video was sent out, the title mentioned the big reveal and immediately attracted many users to click on it.

This look does not matter, the whole video clearly and intuitively displayed in front of the audience's face all the facts.

At the beginning, it is the scene of a tragic car accident.

Shred was killed, Liona and Zhiyu were seriously injured and their lives were uncertain.

Immediately afterwards, Stuart faced the camera and introduced himself.

He then told the shocking secret of all!

It turns out that the reason why Liona and Zhiyu were kidnapped by Shred is not a coincidence at all.

The reason for this is that Old Su wanted this all.

The reason is that he is very dissatisfied with Liona's divorce from his son, and is very annoyed with her behavior in coming to Aurous Hill to attend the auction.

He even had to kill his own granddaughter for that!

Seeing this, all the audience could not help but have a very strong sense of disgust for Chengfeng.

At this point, Charlie changed his voice questioning, in the video appeared.

Charlie questioned him, Chengfeng, the old dog, for the sake of his own family's sh!t, why he had to create such a terrible horrible event.

At that moment, everyone remembered that Shred had tied explosives, stormed into the treasure Pavellion, and shot several hostages, all at the behest of Chengfeng!

Not only several innocent hostages died in vain because of Chengfeng's conspiracy.

More importantly, the safety of hundreds of people was constantly threatened by his explosives!

It was almost a tragic incident!

And behind this, it was all Chengfeng's idea!

This old dog, simply bad to the bone!

The next thing they saw was Shoude's video, the wretched Shoude admitted to the camera that Chengfeng, the old dog, not only wanted to harm Liona and Zhiyu, even Ruoli, was also the victim of Chengfeng's schemes!

What's even more outrageous is that Chengfeng, the old dog, not only harmed his granddaughter, but also put Zynn out to take the blame. It is simply inhumane!

In an instant, all the netizens who saw this video were enraged by Chengfeng's shameless behavior.

These netizens immediately became part of the crack propaganda, forwarding this explosive video to all their friends and family.

In an instant, the traffic to this video skyrocketed by hundreds of times!

In just 10 minutes, tens of millions of people had already watched the video.

The trend of public opinion on the Internet immediately changed 360 degrees.

The internet users used all the vicious words they could think of to curse Chengfeng.

The police were struggling to find any relevant clues and suddenly found this video and were furious.

Just an hour ago, the public relations director of the Su family made a phone call to urge the police to solve the case as soon as possible, to give the Su family an explanation, and also to rescue the three missing members of the Su family as soon as possible.

The police also felt a lot of pressure, because after all, the Su family is the most powerful family in the country, but unexpectedly, three members of the family disappeared in

Aurous Hill, which brought pressure to the Aurous Hill police, comparable to the Tokyo Police Department during the Tokyo chaos.

But they never imagined that just when they were trying their best to solve the case, this video would suddenly break out!

It turns out that the whole thing is just the Su family's thief shouting to catch a thief!

The Su family kept saying that they wanted the police to solve the case as soon as possible so that they could give them an explanation, but in fact, they were behind all the bloodshed!

What's even more unacceptable is that they chose to implicate several innocent hostages in this way, even though their own families were fighting within themselves!

This is simply a disregard for the law

Chapter 2506

The police immediately reported the situation to the higher authorities and asked them to investigate the situation seriously.

At this moment, the exhausted Chengfeng had just fallen asleep.

A sharp knock on the door woke him up from his dream.

Grandpa! Something big has happened!

The one who shouted at the door was the Su family's first butler.

Chengfeng opened his eyes violently and sat up from the bed at once.

At this moment, he was deeply nervous because what happened today was almost completely out of control for him, so much so that even his own son's whereabouts were unknown, so now he was afraid that there was suddenly some other bad news.

He hurriedly got up, put on a robe, and walked to the door to open it.

Outside the door, the housekeeper's face was pale and covered with fine beads of sweat, and it was clear that he was in a state of high tension and fear.

Chengfeng's heart thumped, looking at the stance of the housekeeper, he knew that something very serious must have happened.

So, he hurriedly asked, "What happened?

The housekeeper said in tears: "Master …… Just a few minutes ago, someone on the short video platform suddenly sent a video, in this video are Stuart and the second son ……

What?

When Chengfeng heard that the video was of Stuart and his second son, Shoude, he panicked!

The two are missing, and there are no valuable clues yet.

When the video related to the two of them is exposed on the Internet, then this matter is definitely not simple!

So, he hurriedly asked, "What video? Let me see!

The housekeeper trembled and took out his cell phone, opened the short video platform, and played the video, which had almost reached the 100 million click mark.

Once he saw the scene of the accident, Chengfeng panicked!

When Stuart said in front of the camera that it was Chengfeng who wanted to kill Liona at that moment, Chengfeng was as white as paper!

He had lost control of his emotions and roared in a trembling voice: "This …… Who filmed this? Who took this? I …… I'll kill him! Kill his whole family!

The butler stammered, “Master, you …… You can look back first ……

Chengfeng subconsciously swallowed his saliva and continued to look behind him.

At this time, Stuart in front of the camera: the death of Zhiyu, he also pushed on Chengfeng’s head.

Chengfeng was instantly furious!

“What is Stuart talking about? When did I want to kill Zhiyu? That son of a b!tch! I have raised him for so many years, and he betrayed me! I’ll cut him into pieces!”

“And! The person who took this video must be the one who is working against me behind my back.

The first butler said, “Master, the second son is also in the hands of this mysterious person!

As soon as the words left his mouth, the video also switched to Shoude’s part.

In the picture, Shoude is as miserable as he can be.

He is a fifty-year-old middle-aged fat man, his body was stripped down to a pair of pants, and it was doused with cold water, and his head was topped with ice.

And his expression, but also full of fear and pleading, where there is still a bit of the Su family’s second son’s aura, is completely a middle-aged iron waste otherwise.

Chengfeng heart can not help but fell some heartache.

After all, it is his own son, and after the older son was abandoned by himself, this second son has become the best person in his mind to succeed him.

However, as soon as Shoude opened his mouth in the video, Chengfeng’s heartache for him disappeared without a trace!

A few moments later, he was like an active volcano erupting, roaring in anger: “This beast! How dare you betray your father for glory! I …… I ……

Chapter 2507

Chengfeng was so emotional that he couldn’t stand up, and his body fell to one side in a daze.

The butler hurriedly stepped forward to hold him, and said, “Master! Are you okay?”

Chengfeng was so angry that he couldn’t even speak. There was a sudden rush of ups and downs in his chest. Seeing that he was in this state, the housekeeper hurriedly took out the walkie-talkie and shouted, “Doctor, master is uncomfortable now, come here!”

Chengfeng breathed quickly, and said with difficulty, “Quick…hurry up and help me sit on the sofa…”

The housekeeper hurriedly helped him, and carefully helped him to the sofa.

After Chengfeng sat down, the housekeeper hurriedly helped him rub his chest back and front.

At this time, the family doctor also rushed over, holding an oxygen bag and quick-acting pills in his hand.

The doctor and the housekeeper together, after Chengfeng took the Pill, helped him inhale oxygen, which made his condition slightly better.

At this time, Chengfeng was full of anger. He clenched his fists and gnashed his teeth: “This is because someone deliberately wants to fix the Su family, or deliberately wants to fix me to death!”

The housekeeper hurriedly said, “Master, leave this alone. In any case, your body is the most important thing, but you must not get angry…”

Chengfeng said in anguish, "I'm done, I'm all done! This video not only announced Ruoli and Liona's affairs, but also took Zhiyu's black pot on me, and also the charge of lashing explosives into the Jumbo Pavilion and taking hostages by Shred is also counted on my head. This is...this is to make me an enemy of the whole people!"

Thinking of this, Chengfeng was desperate!

He knows too well the Chinese people's character and character of hatred and dejection.

Those stars in the entertainment industry who have all kinds of bad deeds will be resisted by the people of the whole country, not to mention that they have stabbed such a big thing now.

What if he has money? ?

In front of the people, the richer you are, the less you can be arrogant and do whatever you want!

Although the Su family was rich and powerful, they only dared to operate many dirty things behind their backs, and never dared to get it to the face.

Sometimes people catch some clues accidentally, and a lot of money and energy must be spent on crisis public relations.

Just as many people on the Internet suspected that Chengfeng wanted to kill Liona, he put hundreds of millions in a day for his own image, and washed the whole network.

The reason is also the fear of exposing oneself, provoking criticism from the people across the country.

However, Chengfeng couldn't even dream that the situation he thought he had controlled would collapse completely in an instant!

The impact caused by this video right now is like a huge tsunami rushing toward the face.

In the face of catastrophes like the tsunami, human beings like him have no chance of escape at all.

At this moment, Chengfeng was also the same, the public opinion was extremely angry, almost as if it was rotten, leaving him no room for reversal at all.

Chengfeng said to himself in pain: “All of my previous efforts and all public relations went today all in vain…”

Speaking of this, he continued with grief and indignation: “Not only did it become a bubble, but it also had a counterproductive effect! I knew it would be today’s situation and kill me. I would not choose to attack Liona… .. That was lifting a rock and hitting myself in the foot. I raised my machete and broke my hand…”

Chapter 2508

The housekeeper couldn’t help sighing, “Hey! Lord, I didn’t expect that Stuart would take people to do this thing personally, and he would be able to do it like this. There is also a second son. I can’t imagine, master being there and people there dare to attack the second son. Are they tired of their life?”

Chengfeng roared with a splitting eye, “Check it out! Be sure to find out who is working against me! In addition, another 5 billion will be used for crisis public relations. Within 10 minutes, the vidoe must go away from all websites and APPs. At the same time, no media is allowed to publish any opinions and article related to this video!”

The butler said embarrassedly: “Master…other platforms and apps are fine, but this short video platform, that is owned by Wade family…”

“What is it?!” Chengfeng’s eyes widened, and he blurted out, “This short video platform belongs to the Wade family? When did that family start to enter the Internet industry?”

The butler opened his mouth and said: “In fact, the they bought this short video platform several months ago, and it seemed to have spent more than 80 billion.”

“However, I don’t know what exactly their purpose is to buy this short video platform.”

“Although this platform is very popular, because it is basically free for users, the profitability is relatively single.”

"In addition to advertising, it is to let a bunch of Internet celebrities go up and engage in live streaming sales, and then the platform will take a profit from it. The profit margin is much lower than the industry we usually engage in.

Chengfeng looked desperate and said, "What the he*l does the Wade family do, what is it not good to buy, buy this kind of online platform?! What a f*cking wicked one!"

Both the Su family and the Wade family are top big families with a century-old history.

This kind of big family, like the Rothschild family, generally operates in traditional industries.

For example, the energy industry, financial industry, manufacturing industry, real estate industry and ocean shipping industry.

But the established families basically don't touch the Internet industry.

This is not to say that they are not interested in the Internet industry, but because they have been working in traditional industries for many years, and all their advantages, contacts, and resources are concentrated in traditional industries.

Moreover, this kind of people's way of thinking is relatively conservative, so they generally do not take the initiative to do the Internet and tech purchases and operations.

This is also why Internet bigwigs all over the world are basically emerging wealthy people. It is rare to hear of a top family with a century-old history that has created outstanding achievements in the Internet industry.

The Su family is naturally the same.

Chengfeng basically has no access to the Internet, so the Su family rarely does Internet business.

Therefore, he basically doesn't know much about short video platforms. He only knows that it is a leisure platform that some young people prefer.

In his impression, the Wade family seemed to be no different from the Su family.

But he really didn't know that the Wade family actually bought the short video platform.

If this short video platform belongs to the Wade's, then the possibility of wanting them to stop publicize this video is almost zero.

But Chengfeng was unwilling to give up.

He knew that the most important thing for him now was to quickly delete this video so that others could no longer watch it and completely interrupt its spread.

So if you want to achieve this goal, you can only ask the Wade Family for help.

So he covered his chest and said with difficulty: "Go and get my phone, I want to call Zhongquan!"

Chapter 2509

After Zhongquan heard the news of Shoude's disappearance, he immediately summoned his sons and Leon for a meeting overnight.

In this meeting, Zhongquan and his sons were very excited.

The Su family's loss was indeed heavy this time.

The eldest son was sacrificed in the last round and the fame of Master Su was preserved, but in a blink of an eye, the second son also folded in, which would definitely make the entire Su family army upset.

Moreover, the shortage of manpower is the next most serious problem for the Su family.

But at this moment, Leon suddenly received a message. He looked down at his mobile phone and said with excitement: "Master, it seems that someone has exposed Su's family on a short video platform! Now the discussion among netizens is very intense!"

"Oh?!" Zhongquan hurriedly asked, "What is exposed? Let me take a look!"

Leon immediately opened the short video platform, and the one that ranked first in the algorithm recommendation was the video uploaded by Charlie.

Everyone hurriedly gathered around, and just watched it for a few dozen seconds, and everyone was excited with no addition.

After watching the video, Zhongquan was a little trembling with excitement: "This...this...this is really God helping me! God helping me too! Chengfeng, the immortal old man, not this time. Was pressed to the ground and exploded with a hammer?! The Su family is over this time! Hahaha!"

Charlie's uncle, Changkong, couldn't help sighing: "As soon as this video came out, the Su family basically had no room for return. Not only would the people across the country attack them, but the police would also attack them, and the Du family would not let go!"

"Yeah!" Changyun said with a smile, "In my opinion, it won't be long before the strength of the Su family will be weakened in many ways. Maybe we don't need to do anything. We will become the first family in the country in a few days!"

Zhongquan nodded and said: "This time, things are extraordinary. This old thing Chengfeng dares to make fun of the lives of hundreds of people. It is impossible for the people above him to forgive him easily! This time he really caught fire!"

The boss, Changkong, couldn't help asking, "Dad, how do you think the above will punish the Su family?"

Zhongquan said seriously: "For such an important matter, and it has caused such great public outrage, the Su family might have someone to bear criminal responsibility, otherwise it would not be easy to give the general public an explanation."

Changkong exclaimed, "Take criminal responsibility?! Could that old man Chengfeng go to jail?"

Zhongquan shook his head and said, "Chengfeng is already in his seventies or eighty years old. It is basically impossible to go to jail. Even if he is sentenced, he should be executed outside prison."

Changkong asked again, “Dad, do you think Chengfeng will be arrested and sentenced this time?”

Zhongquan smiled, “It depends on whether Chengfeng can find a scapegoat this time.”

Having said this, he couldn’t help but said with sarcasm: “But I see, if Chengfeng wants to find someone to come out and take the blame, all the people can’t agree. After all, he has already had a precedent for throwing the pot to Zynn. In this case, even if he pushes another son out to top the bag, the people will not buy it.”

Changkong smiled and said, “If you say so, then he will be doomed this time.”

Zhongquan nodded and said, “This time it must be impossible for him to want to dump, but you know that this kind of thing was not killed by him. Besides, Shred is also dead. There is no evidence for this kind of thing now. Chengfeng quibbled at that time and said that he just wanted Shred to help teach Liona, and did not instruct Shred to kill. Then it is impossible to directly convict him of intentional homicide.”

After speaking, Zhongquan added: “After all, the Su family still has a lot of strength. Chengfeng definitely has a way to get himself out of crime and reduce punishment as much as possible. In addition, he is indeed very old. He may really be sentenced to a felony, so I estimate that he is likely to be sentenced to a serious crime and then sentenced to a few years in prison. He is indeed very old. When the time comes, he will apply for another sentence outside prison. Even if it passes.”

Changkong couldn’t help sighing with emotion: “Hey! It would be good if Shred hadn’t died. If he was captured alive and let him tell the truth about the matter in court, then Chengfeng would not be able to escape death.”

Zhongquan smiled slightly: “Changkong, you, you are still too naive in front of Chengfeng.”

Changkong asked puzzledly: “Dad, what do you mean by this?”

Zhongquan said indifferently: “If Shred is really not dead, Chengfeng might have fled the country overnight!”

Chapter 2510

“How can a person like him allow himself to stay in the country and become a prisoner?”

“You know, he doesn’t have more than ten years to live. If he is sentenced to more than 10 years in prison, he can only live in prison in this life!”

“In that case, why not just escape?”

“As long as he escapes, with his asset level, he can live extremely richly anywhere in the world!”

“If it’s a big deal, he will give up the position of Su Family Patriarch, and then he will retire early and enjoy more than ten years of life in his later years.”

“After he is dead, let his family transport his body back to the country and bury it in the ancestral grave of the Su family. It is considered the fallen leaves to return to their roots. In this case, there is no need to sit in prison for a day.”

Changkong realized this when he heard this.

So, he said with some embarrassment, “Dad, you still think more comprehensively…”

Zhongquan sighed softly and said in his heart: “I have to say that among my sons Changying was really smart. The remaining three are really lackluster.”

Just as he sighed deeply in his heart, his cell phone suddenly rang.

As for Zhongquan, there may be no more than 10 people who know his mobile phone number and can call him directly except for his family.

So at the moment the phone rang, he was somewhat surprised.

Looking down, Zhongquan suddenly laughed.

“Haha! Chengfeng turned out to be calling, this old guy, who called me so late, I don’t know what the idea is!”

All other people were immediately curious.

You know, the Su family and the Wade family have almost no contact, especially the Patriarch of the two families, who regard each other as a thorn in the eye.

Some of the previous negotiations on the division of territory were not discussed by the two in person but were handed over to their own next generation.

Now, Chengfeng suddenly called Zhongquan, and everyone was very curious about what Chengfeng wanted to do.

Zhongquan answered the phone and turned on the speaker. Chengfeng's voice immediately came from the other end of the phone: "Oh, Brother Wade! I haven't seen you for many days. I don't know what Brother Wade is up to lately?"

Zhongquan snorted, and said with a smile: "Oh, Chengfeng, don't engage in polite greetings at this time, just tell me what's the matter."

Chengfeng hesitated for a moment, and then he said, "Okay! Since Brother Wade is so refreshing, then I won't have to ink with you. I called, hoping that Brother Wade can do me a favor!"

Zhongquan smiled and said, "Ask me for help? What can I do for you?"

Chengfeng sighed and said seriously: "Brother Wade, I know how much I have offended in the past, but this time I do have a little trouble with my brother, so I hope you can ignore the predecessors and help me connect you to the video link. The video about our Su family needs to be completely deleted."

Zhongquan pretended to be surprised and said, "Oh, you want me to delete that video?"

"Yes!" Chengfeng said hurriedly, "I don't know if Brother Wade can help? If so, Brother Wade can ask for a price!"

Zhongquan smiled and exaggeratedly said, "Oh, Chengfeng, let me just say something from my heart, you are thinking of eating a f@rt!"

Chapter 2511

Zhongquan's mockery made Chengfeng angry!

He really didn't expect that he put down his figure and came to Zhongquan to ask him to be more or less polite, right?

As a result, the old b@stard said that he was thinking of f@rt!

This is really outrageous!

But he still gritted his teeth and said, "Brother Wade! You and my family have been fighting secretly for so many years. You should also know what the mountains don't turn around. If you want to completely turn your face with me today, you will wait for Chengfeng to relax in the future. Come, don't blame my ruthlessness men!"

Zhongquan sneered, "Chengfeng, it's boring for me to say that you are a thief. If you are really capable, just think of it yourself. What's the point of running over and pretending to be ruthless?"

After he finished speaking, he continued to sneer: "At this time, you run over to me to delete the video. Think about it with your toes. I can't promise you!"

Chengfeng suffered a huge humiliation and gritted his teeth and said, "Okay! Zhongquan, if you don't want to delete the video, then I don't want to force it. Since there is no front, then we will talk about the business directly. I heard that your short video platform costs more than 80 billion to buy, so let me give you 120 billion directly, and you sell it to me and make a net profit of more than 30 billion. How about it?"

"No!" Zhongquan refused without hesitation: "You don't know how optimistic I am for the short video industry. The reason I bought this platform was to make the short video industry bigger and stronger. How could this be possible Have you shot it long ago?"

Chengfeng said coldly, "Speaking of it, isn't it just too little money? So, I won't grind with you, 150 billion! As long as you say something, I will arrange financial payment now!"

“Impossible.” Zhongquan smiled slightly: “I, in principle, never have trouble with money, but today’s matter is definitely not a problem that money can solve. I persuade you to die.”

After speaking, he didn’t wait for Chengfeng’s response, and simply ended the call.

Chengfeng on the other end of the phone was so angry that his chest fluctuated violently.

His butler hurriedly asked: “Master! Zhongquan made it clear that he wanted to see our jokes. Wouldn’t it be that he was secretly instigating the affairs of Aurous Hill? Maybe, the second son is now in his hands.”

Chengfeng waved his hand with a dark face, and said coldly: “Impossible, even if Aurous Hill is the site of the Wade family, it is impossible for the Wade family to deal with all this behind their backs.”

After that, Chengfeng said again: “Don’t forget, Shred has never been to Aurous Hill before. When he exposed himself in Aurous Hill, he had just arrived there.”

“Think about it, when he arrived in Aurous Hill, he was consciously found by the police immediately, and then he rushed into the treasure pavilion and kidnapped Liona and Zhiyu.”

“Immediately after that, when he drove Liona and Zhiyu to rendezvous with Stuart, something happened suddenly, and the Wade Family didn’t even have an hour to prepare.”

“In this time window of less than an hour, they not only need to track Shred accurately but also have the ability to directly take down Stuart and the four of them. Stuart is very strong. As far as I know, the Wade family has not a single person who can surpass him.”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng continued to analyze: “There is also the disappearance of Shoude! Shoude was in the hotel, and there were more than 20 masters from Su family to protect, but the other party could unexpectedly be unaware of these more than 20 masters. Next, took him away easily. This proves that the opponent’s strength is far higher than the more than twenty masters. How can there be such a powerful person in the Wade family?”

Chapter 2512

“To put it hard, if the Wade family really had this ability, they could have easily kidnapped me, or assassinated me directly at home, how could they keep being crushed by the Su family? ?”

“That’s also…” The butler hesitated for a moment, and then asked: “Master, then, could it be that the Wade Family suddenly made friends with some hidden master?”

“It’s unlikely…” Chengfeng shook his head, and said, “The Wade family has always paid less attention to martial arts masters than we do. Zhongquan, an old man, only has money in his eyes, and he will spend a lot of money to raise a large number of martial arts masters. In this kind of thing, he is not interested at all. So how can such a person find a real expert to help?”

With that said, Chengfeng said with a grim expression: “I can think of three possibilities now.”

The butler hurriedly asked, “Master, what are the three?”

Chengfeng said, “The first possibility is that the He family is against me behind the scenes!”

“What family?!” The butler hurriedly asked, “You are talking about Ruoli’s family?”

“Yes!” Chengfeng gritted his teeth: “Since Ruoli’s accident, the He family has removed all the masters in our Su family, but never asked me for an explanation. The reason why they did not ask for an explanation is very important. Maybe it is planning to seek revenge in secret.”

“Moreover, the He family is a family of martial arts, and there are many masters in the family. Maybe they are the ghosts behind them.”

The butler asked, “Master, what about the other two possibilities?”

Chengfeng said with a solemn expression: “Ruoli’s life or death is still uncertain. If this girl is dead, it will be fine. But if she really escaped, then with her personality, she will probably get revenge on me!”

The butler opened the mouth and said: “Master since Ruoli’s whereabouts are unknown, I have followed your instructions and have been paying attention to the customs entry situation across the country. There has been no clue about her.”

“That can’t be taken lightly!” Chengfeng sighed, “Although Ruoli is very young, she is indeed very powerful. If she is really alive, she is a time bomb.”

After speaking, Chengfeng slapped his lips again and continued: “However, no matter it is the whole He family or Ruoli, their strength is very strong, but they are really not strong enough to make more than 20 top masters lick the dust. I didn’t notice it, so this is something I haven’t figured out…”

The housekeeper nodded and said seriously: “When the He family never turned our face with us, we almost knew the situation within the family. Among their generation of young people, the strongest is Ruoli, but she does not seem to be strong either. To this point…”

Chengfeng sighed and said, “There is another possibility.”

The housekeeper hurriedly asked, “Master, what’s the possibility?”

Chengfeng said, “Do you remember that Zhifei and Zhiyu had an accident in Japan and were saved by a mysterious Chinese man?”

“Remember.” The butler said, “Miss Zhiyu has always wanted to find the whereabouts of that mysterious person.”

Chengfeng said: “That person is extremely powerful! One person can kill multiple top Japanese ninjas unharmed, which is almost equivalent to one person being able to kill multiple Chinese martial arts masters in succession! It is definitely the top of the top! If this person is capable It’s really so strong, then it’s very likely that he will kidnap Shoude quietly under the eyelids of more than twenty masters in the Su family!”

Chapter 2513

Chengfeng at the moment has completely lost his position.

It is precisely because of this that his thinking began to diverge, and even a little jumped off.

In the dark, he felt that the master behind this incident was probably the super master who saved Zhifei and Zhiyu in Japan.

But the housekeeper felt a bit whimsical.

He said euphemistically: “Master, the master that the eldest lady met in Japan has not confirmed his identity until now. We don’t even know whether he is a Chinese or a Chinese living in Japan.”

“Moreover, Kyoto and Aurous Hill are separated by thousands of kilometers. In the vast crowd, how can the two people overlap each other so coincidence. Although this possibility exists, the probability is really too low…”

Chengfeng shook his head and said seriously: “The basis for my judgment is not probability, but feeling!”

After all, Chengfeng analyzed: “In Aurous Hill, a mysterious person, gave me a feeling of power and strength. I have only experienced this feeling before.”

“And the last time I felt this way was after hearing about the deeds of that super master in Japan!”

“That guy can easily kill a number of top Japanese ninjas in close hand-to-hand combat without being injured. I have never heard of such a master in so many years!”

“Although I have heard of a lot of duels between Chinese and Japanese masters, and most of them were won by Chinese masters, but to be honest, I have never heard of a Sino-Japanese master showdown. Victory without injury.”

“Even if Bruce Lee competes with a Western master, it is impossible to guarantee that he will win unscathed.”

“Once the opponent can be unharmed, it proves that his strength is geometrically ahead of the opponent!”

“In other words, this mysterious person can be unscathed with one enemy and seven. Then, it is not a problem to be afraid of one enemy. Even if the number of opponents doubles, maybe he can still pay a certain price to Win!”

“One person killed 14 top ninjas. How many people do you think there are in the world?!”

The butler suddenly fell into thought.

After a long time, he nodded seriously and said, “Master, you are right… He can kill seven Japanese ninjas unharmed, so his upper limit is far from seven. If you count this way, this Human strength is simply unheard of…”

Chengfeng continued: “And this time, Aurous Hill’s behind-the-scenes man can not only easily capture Stuart and his four people, but also quietly take Shoude away under the eyes of more than 20 masters in the Su family. This strength, It’s also unheard of.”

“So, Aurous Hill, the man behind the scenes, feels like that Japanese mysterious master.”

“Two mysterious people whose identities I don’t know can bring me the same feeling, which makes me have to connect the two together!”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said firmly: “Moreover! The connection between these two mysterious people not only feels the same, but the important thing is that there is a clue that completely overlaps!”

The butler hurriedly asked, “Master, what is the clue?!”

Chengfeng spit out three words coldly: “Know the fish!”

Chapter 2514

The butler looked terrified and blurted out: “You mean, the mysterious master saved the eldest lady last time in Japan, this time in Aurous Hill, or did he save the eldest lady?!”

"Yes!" Chengfeng nodded and blurted out: "I feel that way now! I always feel that Zhiyu is not dead! If she is really alive, then the person who saved her must have been saved in Japan. Her mysterious person once!"

The butler asked a little puzzled: "Master, if the man behind Aurous Hill this time is really the mysterious man in Japan, then I can understand that he saves the eldest young lady. What is his intention to kidnap the second son?"

Chengfeng said: "Knock Shoude, there is a high probability that he wants to avenge Zhiyu and her mother? After all, Shoude went to Aurous Hill to deal with this incident on behalf of the Su family. It is naturally the easiest thing to have him operated on."

The butler hesitated: "Why is that mysterious person so good to Miss? Not only did he save her twice, but also went to help her out?"

Chengfeng said sadly, "I can't tell you this. If my speculation is true, then this time he really took a stinky move..."

As he said, Chengfeng sighed and said to himself: "I knew that this mysterious master was affectionate and righteous to Zhiyu. I would kill me. I would not attack Liona. After all, she is Zhiyu's mother. She gets killed, and Zhiyu is alive, she won't forgive me in this life..."

In an instant, Chengfeng's expression became extremely annoyed, and he said in pain, "If my speculation is correct, then this mysterious person originally had the opportunity to be available to my Su family! How could it have grown to where it is today!"

The butler hurriedly asked, "Master, if this is the case, is there still room for recovery?"

"Recover it?" Chengfeng wrinkled his old face into a ball, and said angrily: "How can I recover it now? I expelled her father and killed her mother. What's more nonsense is Shoude and the damn Stuart, they also buckled Zhiyu's black pot on my head. How could Zhiyu forgive me? She didn't want my life, I burned the incense..."

The butler thought for a while, and hurriedly said, "Master, I have an idea, I don't know if it is feasible..."

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "Say it!"

The housekeeper whispered: “In my opinion, it’s better to let the eldest son come back now! On the one hand, you have to apologize to him and explain that you started with Liona to protect the family’s reputation. As for the eldest lady, this is simply someone who wants to plant the blame. Here you are! On the other hand, if you ask him to come back and continue to sit where he was before, it is tantamount to taking a step back and showing him good.”

Chengfeng’s expression immediately became very strange.

The butler continued at this time: “Master, if your speculation is correct, if the eldest lady is still alive, then her mother must be alive too. You expelled the eldest son to Australia before, and today you expelled the eldest son’s family, this is almost tantamount to offending all the four members of that branch of the family…”

As he said, he remembered something, and hurriedly added: “Oh, yes, and Ruoli! If Ruoli is still missing, if this mysterious person is really in Aurous Hill, then I guess Ruoli might return alive, maybe even by his side…”

“So it seems, Master, what you offended is their family of five…”

“So, the most important thing for you now, sir, is to quickly break one by one and try to save yourself. As long as there is someone in the family of four and someone speaks for you, you will have a chance to break the game instead of being at a dead end!”

Chengfeng was silent for a long time.

He understands what this steward means.

He knew that he had really offended his eldest son Zynn’s family too hard.

If Zynn is recalled, and confess to him, and reinstate his heir position, then this matter might be reversed.

Chapter 2515

At this moment, Zynn was talking on the phone with his son Zhifei.

Zhifei drove from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill late at night, but as soon as he arrived, he immediately fell into a predicament at a loss.

He came to Aurous Hill to find the whereabouts of his mother and sister. However, the Aurous Hill police sent thousands of people to search the city for a whole day without any results. Zhifei alone did not know where to proceed or even start.

He originally planned to go back to Du's old house in Aurous Hill first and ask the old housekeeper for help. In that case, he still has a place to stay.

However, when he thought that he had just offended his grandfather, and his grandfather has let people look for his whereabouts, he suddenly felt a little worried.

Therefore, he called Zynn, who was far away in Australia, for help, and said to him, "Dad, grandpa knows that grandpa has an old house in Aurous Hill. Maybe he has already sent someone there to wait for me to pass. If I go to the old butler for help, I might be caught by the Su family before I get in..."

Zynn said solemnly: "There is indeed this risk! I think you should be more cautious, don't contact the old housekeeper yet."

Zhifei hurriedly asked, "Dad, what should I do now?"

As he said, he couldn't help feeling a little agitated. He choked and said, "Dad...I don't know what to do now... Mom and Zhiyu are missing. I want to find them, but I don't have the ability to find them at all, and I don't even have a helper by my side...I...I...I feel like a complete trash..."

Zynn sighed and said with relief: "My boy, don't blame yourself too much. This kind of thing is far beyond the scope of your control. I would say something bad, even your grandpa can't grasp the whole thing, how about you?"

Zhifei cried and said, "I don't want to care about him! I just want to find Mom and Zhiyu as soon as possible, and they must be safe, otherwise, I will never forgive that old thing in my life!"

After that, Zhifei hurriedly said: "Dad! Come back and help me out, Dad! You are not here, I am too limited alone..."

Zynn hesitated for a moment and then said: “My boy, you should find a place to stay in Aurous Hill first, but don’t expose your whereabouts to the outside. I will wait for your grandpa’s movement to see which flag he is going to take next. …..”

In fact, for Zynn, although he had seen the news reports and the video uploaded by Charlie, he hated Chengfeng, but he still didn’t dare to turn his face with the old man directly.

The reason why he didn’t dare to turn his face was also very simple. It was a complete lack of ability on his side.

This is just like when Emperor Guangxu faced the Empress Dowager Cixi, the entire Jiangshan community, military, and political power were in the hands of the Empress Dowager Cixi. Although Emperor Guangxu was the emperor, he was not her opponent at all.

What’s more, Zynn doesn’t even have the position of the head of the Su Family, and Chengfeng is the real decision-maker here.

Moreover, modern society is very different from feudal society.

Feudal society can seek to usurp the throne, but in modern society, everyone pays attention to the legal system. Almost all the assets of the Su Group are in the name of the father. Even if other shareholders hold the shares of the Su Group, the shares correspond to the vote. The right is completely handed over to the old man.

It is impossible to seize the power of the old man. Even if the old man is killed, the shares in the old man’s name will be linked to the major trust funds. The rest of the Su family can only take some living expenses from the trust funds on a regular basis. Taking control of the Su family will be a dream.

Therefore, even if Zynn knew that the old man was going to kill his wife, he would also kill his other daughter, by the way, he would not have the guts to go back and find the old man desperately.

Because as long as he dared to leave Australia without the permission of his father, he might be put under house arrest directly.

Chapter 2516

Because of this, although he was very worried about Zhiyu's safety, he still did not dare to leave Australia for half a step until the father spoke.

He even dared not call to question the old man, because once he angered the old man, his fate would only become worse on the existing basis.

Zhifei is young and has never really experienced anything. The biggest and most serious thing he has experienced in his life was when he was kidnapped in Japan.

In fact, when he was kidnapped, he had already panicked.

The whole process was like a quail half-dead in fright. He was far less calm than his sister Zhiyu, so all the pressure at the moment was concentrated on his own shoulders, and he couldn't breathe.

He desperately longed for his father to come back and be his backbone, but unfortunately, he dared to disobey the old man, but his father did not dare.

Hearing that his father said he was waiting, Zhifei couldn't control his emotions and shouted, "Wait for more? What are you waiting for? You are waiting until the news of the death of Mom and Zhiyu Will be announced, will you be back for the funeral afterward?!"

Zynn felt that every word his son said was like a resounding slap in the face, slamming on his cheek, making him feel that his heart was bleeding.

However, he had no choice at this time.

He has experienced far more things than Zhifei.

He knows what is meant by "the courage not to be a man", and he knows what is meant by "planning and then acting."

He felt that those who knew that the opponent had a gun and rushed up with bare hands were all brave men, yet stupid.

Such people are mostly cannon fodder for others, how can they have the opportunity to become a famous player on the battlefield?

The son angered the old man. In his opinion, he was already stupid. If he disobeys the old man's intentions at this time and runs back to the country during this sensitive period, he will definitely touch the old man's inverse scales. Once the old man thinks he is rebellious, then It is impossible for him to have a chance to get up again in his life.

Therefore, he could only patiently explain: "Zhifei, you asked me to go back and help you, but you know that with your grandfather's character if I go back now, you may not see my face at all, I will lose my freedom? It's even possible that you will never have the chance to see me again in your life."

As he said, he hesitated for a few seconds and said seriously: "Zhifei, you listen to your dad once. It is too late today. You settle down in Aurous Hill first. Tomorrow, while ensuring your safety, you will contact your grandpa and let your grandpa tell your uncle and your uncle will send someone to help you find the whereabouts of your mother and your sister. You give me one day. If your grandfather doesn't contact me during this day, then I will ask him. In any case, I will let him approve of me to return home."

Zhifei wanted to scold his mother angrily.

However, after calming down, he also understood that what Dad said was not without reason.

On the contrary, Dad was deliberate, but he was a bit too impulsive.

Thinking of this, he whispered: "Dad, I know... you don't have to worry about me. I will call Grandpa in a while, and I will communicate with you again if something happens."

Zynn gave a hum, and said, "Don't call your grandfather tonight. I guess he should be planning how to find your mother and your sister now. Don't disturb him. Talk about it tomorrow!"

As he was talking, his mobile phone suddenly popped up a reminder that another call came in, and he exclaimed: "Your grandpa is calling me!"

Chapter 2517

After receiving a call from Chengfeng, Zynn felt that it was both reasonable and outside.

He reassures his son a few words quickly, ends the phone call, turns on Chengfeng's call, and can't wait to figure out his intentions.

As soon as the phone was connected, Zynn said nervously, "Dad...you... why are you calling me so late?"

Chengfeng sighed on the other side of the phone and said, "Hey, Zynn, Dad called to apologize to you."

As he said, he asked: "You have already watched the videos circulating on the Internet?"

Zynn said truthfully, "Yes, Dad, I did see it?"

As soon as his words fell, Zynn quickly added: "Dad, I know you must have some opinions on Liona, but I believe you will not have any bad intentions towards Zhiyu. Stuart and Shoude must be coerced by others, so they are talking nonsense in the video and splashing dirty water on you!"

Zynn's words instantly moved Chengfeng's heart deeply.

He really didn't expect that his eldest son, at this time, could be so rational and objective, and he even broke the truth of what he wanted to speak out most in his heart!

The truth of this matter is: "I fu*king really never thought of killing my own granddaughter! I only wanted to kill Liona!"

"However, along with Stuart and my own son, both convicted me of the crime in the video, and dumped all the black pots and unnecessary charges on me alone, and was seen by more than one billion people across the country. My mother can't argue with them!"

Human emotions are so subtle.

Even if you are quite prejudiced against a person when you are not understood by anyone and only this person can understand you, your attitude towards him will definitely undergo a 180-degree change.

Because he is your only soulmate.

Chengfeng felt this way at this time!

Unexpectedly, it was impossible to understand that his eldest son would break the secret in a word, which not only moved him but also made him a little surprised.

Zynn's words are actually intentional.

He actually hated Chengfeng very much in his heart, because even if Zhiyu's troubles were not caused by the old man, Ruoli always has no quibble?

Moreover, Zynn himself was buckled in a sh!t basin and was thrown into Australia, which was also done by the old man himself. In this case, Zynn's hatred for him would not diminish at all.

But he still cleverly concealed all the negative emotions, and from the very beginning expressed a complete understanding of the old man, and this time he won the deep heart of the old man.

The old man sighed and said, "Zynn, you know me... Zhiyu is my favorite granddaughter. How could I be cruel to her? The outsiders are really confused! They just listen to the villain's framing!"

As he said, he hurriedly said again: "By the way, there are so many major incidents happening at home now one after another. You can't stay alone in Australia and enjoy good fortune. Come back and help Dad tide over the difficulties!"

When Zynn heard what the old man said, his expression was even more ugly than eating sh!t.

Chapter 2518

`The old man does have a set…"

"Obviously he sent me to Australia, and then put me under house arrest in disguise, and now he needs me to go back to help. He even said that I am now in Australia to enjoy the good fortune, and I have the f*cking blessing in this shabby place, ah, me?"

Even though he thought so, Zynn immediately followed the old man's words and said: "Dad, I'm so sorry, I really have been spared during this time. If you need me to come back and help, then I will be at your disposal at any time."

Zynn wanted to go back, but he couldn't immediately say that, so he said "if you need me, then I will set out."

Even if the old man said it for this purpose, he must put the initiative in the old man's hands, and finally say one more sentence, always waiting for the old man's dispatch.

In this way, on the one hand, it appears that he has absolute respect for the old man, and on the other hand, he appears humble in front of the old man.

In this way, it can also reduce the old man's defensive heart for himself.

Hearing this, the old man felt refreshed, and hurriedly said, "Well, let me get the plane ready for the Australian side, so you can get back as soon as possible!

After speaking, he added: "By the way, I plan to leave Eastcliff as soon as possible and go to Suhang to hide from the limelight. Otherwise, the police and Du's family will probably come to the door before dawn. It will definitely be big trouble. ."

Zynn hurriedly asked, "Dad, why are you going to leave Eastcliff?"

Chengfeng said, "I plan to go to Suzhou. There are some of our properties and a large manor. I want to go there first and be quiet. Besides, it is also closer to Aurous Hill, so it is more convenient for me to take command."

Zynn asked, "Dad, should I go to Eastcliff or reach Suhang?"

“Fly to Suzhou.” Chengfeng said, “I hang up the phone and go directly to the airport by helicopter. I can get to Suzhou in about three hours. You will fly directly to Suzhou. I will wait for you there.”

“Okay!” Zynn said immediately, “Then I will prepare.”

Chengfeng opened the mouth and said: “Zynn, there are some things that trouble Dad, you must not blame me, especially Liona’s affairs, Dad is also helpless to consider the reputation of the Su family… “

Zynn said without hesitation: “Don’t worry, Dad, I understand you 100% on this point…”

As he said, he couldn’t help sighing, and then said: “You tell me, Liona, this woman, has never forgotten Changying in her heart for so many years! She and I have not divorced yet, so she ran to Aurous Hill to buy Changying’s house, when it gets smaller, it’s hitting my Zynn’s face, when it’s bigger, it hits the face of the entire Su family! Even if you don’t want to solve this trouble, once I come back, I won’t let her go!”

After hearing this, Chengfeng said with great satisfaction: “Zynn, you can have this knowledge, I am very pleased that you are the son of Su’s family. In the face of big things, you can see more clearly than ordinary people!”

Speaking of this, he continued: “It’s getting late, you should hurry up and prepare, let’s talk about specific things when you come back.”

“Okay.” Zynn said respectfully, “Dad, you rush on the road overnight, pay more attention to your body!”

“Okay, I see.” Chengfeng replied, remembering something, and then said: “By the way, when the video came out, Zhifei came to me and made a fuss, and then I didn’t know where he has gone. He contacts you, and you remember to apologize for me. As a grandfather, my temper is really hot, so please don’t take it to your heart.”

Zynn really did not expect that the old man would take the initiative to apologize to his son, and hurriedly said: “Dad, knowing that he just called me again. The biggest problem with this child is that he is not mature enough, and he has not encountered things in life as of yet. The information from the outside world is so obsessing that he can’t see the

essence of the matter. Don't share your knowledge with him. After I come back, I must bring him to you and kowtow!"

Chengfeng was very satisfied with Zynn's remarks, and said: "If this is the case, then I can rest assured, you hurry back, I will wait for you in Suhang!"

Chapter 2519

One thing that Elder Su is better than Zynn is that he used clues to construct a general framework in his brain, and in this framework, he calculated the existence of Charlie, a mysterious person.

In fact, Chengfeng has always been a very shrewd old fox, and there are almost no loopholes in many of his plans, but only a few times because he could not foresee a variable like Charlie, so he missed a little bit and went wrong.

This time, he speculated that Zhiyu was not dead, and speculated that she must be rescued by an expert, so he decided to try his best to restore Zynn's family and it's faith in him.

The first breakthrough point was naturally Zynn, the head of the family.

The call just now not only calmed Zynn but also expressed his apologies to Zhifei in front of Zynn.

If the father and son believe his words, he would gain the confidence of at least half of the family of four.

Although it is impossible for Zynn to forgive Chengfeng so easily, at this moment, his heart is indeed relieved a bit because of Father Su's initiative to admit his mistake just now.

After all, Chengfeng never bowed his head to admit his mistakes in his entire life, and suddenly apologized in person, which really surprised him.

Moreover, Chengfeng couldn't count the existence of the mysterious factor Charlie, so he didn't know the real motive of the old man's softness.

In addition, he himself was sent to Australia. Even if the old man did something sorry for him, there was no need to bow his head to him. Even the old man could completely put him under house arrest. This is also the old man's consistent behavior style.

But the old man didn't choose this method. Instead, he actively bowed his head to admit his mistake and begged for forgiveness. This made Zynn feel that the old man might really have realized that he had the idea of reforming and making up for himself.

The old man is willing to make up for him and agree to let him return to China, which is equivalent to preparing to restore his heir status.

No one would have trouble with the trillions of fortunes, so in addition to surprise, Zynn's heart also had an uncontrollable excitement.

However, on the one hand, there was the grief and worry of the unidentified life and death of his own daughter. These completely different moods mixed together, which made Zynn a little ashamed.

The reason why he was ashamed was also that he found that he couldn't stop the excitement in his heart under such circumstances.

This also made him thoroughly understand the truth.

Why was there a series of battles for the throne and power between the flesh and blood of the closest relatives in ancient times?

The history of elder brother killing younger brother, younger brother killing elder brother, father killing son, son killing father, etc. is not uncommon.

The reason is that the benefits placed in front of them are so great that they can leave their blood and affection behind.

At the expense of one's loved ones, if only one hundred can be exchanged, not many people in this world will agree.

However, if you sacrifice your loved ones, what if you can get back ten billion, or even one trillion?

I am afraid that many people will be completely confused by this huge benefit.

Zynn is also a mortal, and he also has seven emotions and six desires.

After being sent to Australia, he felt the loss of power, and this sense of loss made him unforgettable.

Now that he finally saw the opportunity to turn against the wind, how could he not be excited deep in his heart?

So he called Zhifei and told him briefly about the situation, and then told him: "Zhifei, I think your grandpa really realized his mistake this time, so you shouldn't be here either. This will resist him too much, you know?"

Chapter 2520

Zhifei said angrily: "Dad! we are unclear about the life or death of Mom and Zhiyu at his hands. Tell me not to resist him too much? Didn't you watch the video circulating on the Internet? Mom and Zhiyu were in that car What has become of it!"

"Stupid!" Zynn angrily shouted, "It has happened. What can you and your grandfather try to save?"

"Not only can nothing be saved, but you will also be gone forever!"

"You know, I am the eldest grandson of the Su family, and you are the eldest son of the Su family. Your grandfather will live for more than ten years at most. At that time, if I cannot be the head of the Su family, I will have to go away!"

"If your second uncle, your third uncle, or your fourth uncle took the seat of the head of the house, would it make our family feel better?!"

"I ask you, do you know how your grandfather's brothers ended up after your grandfather becomes the owner of the house?"

“These uncles of mine didn’t have a chance to live in China! The day they failed to seize a position was the beginning of their family’s departure overseas!”

Speaking of this, Zynn said emotionally: “Those who have failed to seize the princes, leave China and go overseas, and can get less than 1% of the assets of the family. The most unlucky one can’t even get even that 1%. Here! Do you want to wait ten years to be kicked out of China, lose all the positions, funds, and assets given to you by the family, and bring your family several hundred million in assets to live overseas?”

Zhifei fell into silence.

As the saying goes, it is easy to change from frugality to luxury, and it is difficult to change from luxury to frugality.

Now he doesn’t care about money at all. He has private jets when he goes out, and in the world’s eyes, he has his own business. He can do whatever he wants. But once the father has said that he fails to seize his position and is sent overseas, he will lose everything instantly.

Better private jet costs hundreds of millions. If he really is deprived of all assets and leave only a few hundred million in for his family, what will he live on?

Zynn also knew very well that his words had touched his son’s heart, so he was very wise to choose enough to stop instead of rushing for success.

So he opened his mouth and said: “Okay, I’ll tell you this much first. Your grandfather asked me to go to Suzhou to meet him. You will find a place to stay in the city tonight and drive to Suzhou tomorrow morning. I will be able to arrive almost by tomorrow afternoon, when you come to the airport to see me, let’s meet your grandpa together!”

Zhifei was silent for a moment, no longer showing his rebellion and confrontation, and whispered: “I know Dad after you take off, send me a WeChat, and I will find time to pick you up.”

“Well, be careful and take care of yourself!”

……

This night, the reality is extremely calm, but the online world continues to boil.

The attacks and abuses against Chengfeng have intensified.

What he did has even begun to be reported by overseas media.

And he himself is quietly hiding in Suhang overnight.

Zynn boarded the private plane of the Su family and departed from Australia for a direct flight to Suzhou.

As for Zhifei, for the sake of caution, he did not go to seek refuge with anyone known to the family, nor did he go to the hotel. Instead, he lay in his limousine with the heater on all night.

This night, the three generations of the Su family, all had no sleep.

In sharp contrast to them, Liona and Zhiyu, mother and daughter, lay on the extremely comfortable bed in the hotel and slept peacefully all night.

At 8 o'clock in the morning, Zhiyu was the first to wake up and opened her eyes slightly…

Chapter 2521

What jumped into Zhiyu's eyes was a luxurious suite in a hotel, and she was lying on a comfortable bed with a width of more than two meters.

At this moment, she thought she was the soul after death.

So she immediately wanted to find her mother's whereabouts, and when she looked around, she found that her mother was lying beside her!

At this time, she also ignored the dream and reality, and couldn't wait to reach out, shook her mother's body, and shouted: "Mom…Mom, wake up…"

Liona, who was still sleeping, woke up faintly. After she recovered, she looked at Zhiyu in front of her and exclaimed, “Zhiyu…are you okay?!”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Mom, I…I don’t know if I have anything…”

Liona looked around and asked subconsciously, “Aren’t we…in the tunnel? How come…”

Zhiyu also shook her head subconsciously, “I don’t know what’s going on, it seems like this is a hotel…”

With that, Zhiyu suddenly thought of Charlie’s face!

Suddenly it occurred to her that before she fell into a coma, what appeared in front of her was the benefactor that she was thinking about and trying her best to find him.

So she understood one thing and exclaimed: “Mom! the benefactor must have saved us!”

“The benefactor?!” Liona asked subconsciously, “You mean, the benefactor who saved you in Japan?!”

“That’s right! It’s him!” Zhiyu was so excited that her voice was trembling, and her tears were completely uncontrollable, and her cheeks were completely choked. Now, the consciousness has also reached the edge of fragmentation, and…then she saw benefactor!”

Liona couldn’t help asking, “Could it be the hallucinations caused by unconsciousness at that time? Isn’t that person in Japan? How could he appear in Aurous Hill?”

Zhiyu unswervingly said: “Mom. It’s him, it’s really him! I will never remember it wrong!”

With that said, she hurriedly checked her body.

Soon, she discovered that her body, which had been severely injured in the car accident, was now unscathed, and she said excitedly: “Mom! My benefactor must have rescued us from the tunnel! There are also our injuries, they are gone now. , He must have cured it!”

Only then did Liona realize that her body does not feel any abnormality at all at this time.

You know, before that, she and her daughter faced a man-made car accident in the tunnel and suffered huge injuries.

She couldn't help exclaiming in her heart: "In such a serious car accident, it is almost impossible for anyone to survive!"

"However, you and I are unharmed now... this is incredible..."

So she hurriedly asked: "Zhiyu, why did your benefactor come to save us?"

"I don't know either." Zhiyu shook her head blankly, and said, "I have searched him for a long time, but have not found him. This is the second time I have seen him..."

As she said, she couldn't help sighing: "Mom, my dear father, he saved me again... and not only did he save me, he also saved you, and count it down, mother and brother, three I owe my benefactor four lives..."

Immediately afterward, Zhiyu couldn't help complaining: "Mom! The Feng Shui master that grandpa looked for is just nonsense! He told me not to look for my benefactor and said that my lifestyle and my lifestyle recoiled. There will be a catastrophe, but he must not have thought that it was the benefactor who rescued me again! I said at the time that his calculations were not credible, and you scolded me..."

Chapter 2522

Liona immediately stopped and said: "Zhiyu! Don't talk nonsense! How do you know that Master Lai is inaccurate? Master Lai has long said that if you were not looking for him, if you were obedient and went back to Eastcliff, naturally you would not encounter such a big thing."

Zhiyu was not convinced, and blurted out: "Then if I go back, mom, your safety would not be guaranteed!? If I was not here, my benefactor won't show up, then mom, you are more fortunate. ..."

Liona sighed, and said, “Hey, this is the world’s cause and effect. Master Lai only calculated the connection between you and him. I didn’t know how to get in touch with your benefactor through you. Even though I was saved by your benefactor…”

Speaking of this, she couldn’t help but sigh: “This benefactor is really a noble person in our family… I don’t know if I can find him and thank him in person…”

Zhiyu came back to her senses, and said with excitement, “The hotel we are staying in must have been arranged by my benefactor. I will go to the service staff and ask!”

After speaking, she hurriedly got up from the bed, rushed out of the bedroom in two steps, and went straight to the door of the executive suite.

As soon as she pushed the door open, she saw four strong young women outside the door completely blocking the way.

She hurriedly asked, “Hello, where am I?”

One of the women said, “Hello, Miss Su, you are in the hotel arranged by our young master for you and Ms. Liona.”

Zhiyu asked in surprise, “Then, who is your young master?”

The woman shook her head and said, “I’m sorry Miss Su, the identity of our young master is highly confidential, and we must never disclose it to the outside world.”

Zhiyu was not reconciled, and asked, “Can you take me to see him? I want to thank him in person…”

“I’m sorry.” The woman continued to shake her head and said apologetically: “Our young master has ordered that if you and Miss Liona wake up, you should have a good rest in the room. You can tell us any time you need anything, but you can’t leave the room.”

“Ah?” Zhiyu couldn’t help asking, “I don’t know what your young master’s intention is for this arrangement is?”

The woman explained: “That’s right, our master told me that your grandpa is deliberately trying to kill your mother, and your own safety is not guaranteed. So he needs you and Ms. Liona to stay in the hotel room temporarily and not go out.”

Zhiyu feels a little lost, but when she thinks that her benefactor is doing it for the safety of herself and her mother, she nodded and said helplessly, “Well then… please help me thank you, young master…”

After speaking, she hurriedly asked: “I…I have another question.”

“Miss Su, please speak.”

Zhiyu asked expectantly: “Will your young master come here? I…I want to see him…I don’t know if there is such an honor?”

The woman smiled slightly: “Miss Su, I can’t answer you exactly about this. Master didn’t tell me if he will come.”

Zhiyu felt even more disappointed.

Unexpectedly, she was rescued by the benefactor again and even got into a high-end hotel by benefactor, but she still couldn’t see him.

At this time, she couldn’t help asking: “Then, do you know where my phone is? If you know, can you return it to me?”

The woman said, “I’m sorry, Miss Su, our master has ordered that you and Ms. Liona cannot contact anyone outside for the time being, because now many people are looking for your whereabouts. Once they know that you are still alive, I am afraid they will not rest until you are not good, I hope you can understand!”

Chapter 2523

Zhiyu didn’t expect that not only did the benefactor not show up, he even refused to let her communicate with the outside world, and her mood suddenly became even more disappointed.

She asked tentatively: “Will you let me report peace to my family? My grandfather must be very worried about the safety of my mother and me. Just report to him and let him know that we are all right. It’s…”

The woman shook her head and said seriously: “Sorry Miss Su, our young master’s order is not to let you contact anyone outside, no matter who the other party is.”

Although Zhiyu was a little bit uncomprehending in her heart, she nodded gently and thought: “Benefactor arranged like this, although it looks like he put my mother under house arrest, I believe he must have his reason, and it must be in good faith.”

So she said, “I understand, thank you.”

The woman hurriedly said, “Ms. Su is polite. You and Ms. Liona can tell us any needs, including what you want to eat and drink, what to wear, and you can tell me. Arrangements will be in place.”

“Okay…” Zhiyu bowed slightly and said gratefully, “Thank you!”

After speaking, she realized that her stomach was indeed a little hungry, and he said, “Um…Can you help me prepare some breakfast for my mother?”

The woman said without hesitation, “Of course, Miss Su, what would you like to eat?”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “It’s all right, as long as it is lighter.”

“Okay.” The woman said, “Miss Su, please go back to the room and rest for a while. I will tell the kitchen to prepare.”

“Thank you!”

Zhiyu thanked, and then returned to the room.

When she returned to the room, Liona also walked out of the room. Seeing that her expression was a little lost, she hurriedly asked, “Zhiyu, how is it?”

Zhiyu said helplessly: “There were four female bodyguards at the door. They refused to let me go out. They said that it was the kindness of the young master who told us to let us stay here. There are many people outside now looking for our whereabouts. For the sake of safety, the benefactor will not let us have any contact with the outside world.”

“I originally wanted to report peace to the foreign official, but they didn’t allow it.”

Liona nodded slightly and said seriously: “This is understandable. Your grandfather wants my life, and some people want your life. I don’t know how complicated the situation is. If you let the outside world know that we two are still alive, I am afraid that it will really bring a lot of danger, and it will also cause a lot of trouble to your benefactor.”

Zhiyu asked, “Mom, the female bodyguard at the door said, it is the Young Master, then who do you think is the young master? Is there any great family in Aurous Hill?”

“Aurous Hill?” Liona frowned for a moment and said seriously: “I don’t really understand the situation in Aurous Hill. I know that there is a Song family with assets in the early hundreds of billions. This benefactor is extraordinary in strength and definitely not Song. A family of this size can be nurtured.”

“In other words, if the Song family can cultivate such extraordinary talents, the strength of the Song family will never be the scale it is today.”

Zhiyu asked again, “Could it be a hidden family?”

“Hidden family?” Liona thought for a while and said seriously: “I can’t say this, but to be honest, Aurous Hill’s economic situation is not among the top ten in China. In such a city, it is difficult to have a strong hidden family, after all, the water must be deep enough to be able to hide the giant.”

Zhiyu nodded in agreement and muttered to herself, “This is…”

After that, she had an idea, and then said, “Mom, then, do you think the benefactor is the young master of a big family in Eastcliff or other first-tier cities?”

“First-tier cities?” Liona was silent for a moment, and said, “There are only a few of the top domestic families. As far as I know, none of these families have very powerful young masters, just like the Su family, including your brother. Among the male descendants of

the new generation, who can be considered a master? Other families are even more unlikely."

Chapter 2524

Zhiyu couldn't help sighing.

She also felt that what her mother said was right.

The elder sons of these top families may be very mysterious to the outside world, but the real top family members, know the elder sons of these other families very well.

Although these top-notch family elder sons are all so-called high-achieving students who have returned from studying abroad, Zhiyu knows that most of these are glamorous straw bags.

To put it nicely, it is embroidered pillows.

To put it ugly, it's that the donkey sh!t is shiny.

Regardless of these big sons, each of them speaks fluent English. At the same time, they understand the world pattern and can talk about and give pointers to the development of the global economy. But if you really let him do it, he may immediately talk to the paper. He goes just blind.

Before that, there was a well-known son who was known as a business wizard. He made billions on his own ability in just a few years. But in a blink of an eye, the news of the company's thunder and debts spread.

Billions of assets turned into billions of liabilities in an instant.

And such people are definitely not an exception in the upper class.

Therefore, it is difficult for Zhiyu to believe that her benefactor, her omnipotent benefactor, who is like a god from the sky, will also be the son of a big family.

Thinking of this, she couldn't help but fall into deep thought again. After a long time, she said distressedly: "Mom, Blessed Man is not the son of a big family, but he is called the young master. What is his background?"

Liona smiled and said earnestly: "You have to find this benefactor. He has great magical powers and his abilities are no longer what I can imagine, so his identity is definitely not something we can easily guess."

Speaking of this, a face suddenly flashed in her mind.

It was a very familiar but somewhat strange face.

That was the young man she saw at the door of Changying's former residence, who looked exactly like Changying.

He looks so much like Changying that she can be sure that he is 100% Changying's son.

Thinking of this, Liona couldn't help but wonder: "Will the benefactor that Zhiyu was looking for is Changying's son?!"

As soon as this idea came out, Liona couldn't help but overturn her own speculation.

"I saw that young man that day. He was dressed in very ordinary clothes, and he was riding a tattered electric bike. It should be more difficult to come here. It shouldn't be the benefactor Zhiyu has been thinking about..."

Liona fell into deep thought, and another question came up in her mind: "Then...who is the person who grabbed Changying's former residence at the auction with me?"

Zhiyu saw her mother's expression sometimes dignified, sometimes tangled, and sometimes confused, so she couldn't help asking, "Mom, what are you thinking about?"

Liona came back to her senses and said hurriedly, "Oh, it's nothing... I just thought about it for a while, but didn't get any clues."

After finishing talking, she said to Zhiyu: "Zhiyu, don't worry too much. Since the benefactor arranged us here and let his subordinates protect us at all times, it is equivalent to establishing indirect contact with us. This is much more optimistic than

when you found a needle in a haystack and couldn't find any clues before, so you wait patiently, I believe he will show up sooner or later!"

Zhiyu nodded, and was about to speak when a flash of inspiration suddenly flashed in her mind: "Mom! Do you think this hotel is the property of the Benefactor?!"

Chapter 2525

Zhiyu's inspiration suddenly appeared, so that Liona was also stunned.

She nodded in agreement and said: "Since this benefactor wants to properly settle us and strictly guard the secret that we are still alive, then he will not just place us in a hotel that doesn't matter..... ."

"Besides, he has sent so many people at the door. This hotel is likely his property as you said."

"Even if it is not, then he and this hotel should have a deep relationship."

Zhiyu nodded and ran to the desk in the living room of the suite with some excitement, and opened the drawer in it.

Generally, hotels will put some letter paper for guests to write on their desks, and the name of the hotel will be printed on it.

When she saw the words "Aurous Hill Shangrila Hotel" above the letter paper, she couldn't help exclaiming: "Mom! The hotel we are in is called Shangrila. I remember, Shangrila seems to be the property of the Wade family?"

Liona was horrified at once: "Shangrila?! Could it be...Is it really him..."

Originally, Liona had also thought about whether the benefactor in her daughter's mouth was Changying Wade's son.

But she also overturned her own guess. After all, Changying's son went missing in the early years, and he had not returned to Wade's house. It is unlikely that a fallen master who has fallen outside has such a powerful ability.

But now, when she heard that the hotel she was in was Shangrila, she immediately began to doubt it again.

Here, Zhiyu saw her mother in shock, and even said a “him”, so she subconsciously asked: “Mom, do you know what? Who are you talking about?”

Liona came back to her senses and said with a complicated expression, “Actually, there is also a young man in the Wade family who has been missing for many years…”

Zhiyu suddenly realized, and blurted out, “Mom, what you said should be the son of Uncle Wade’s?”

Liona checked her head and said calmly: “Yes, it’s him.”

As a woman, Zhiyu knows her mother’s heart very well.

She knew that her mother had always loved Changying for so many years. It could be said that she was extremely infatuated with Changying. Even if Changying had been dead for nearly 20 years, her mother still missed him.

Because of this, her mother came to Aurous Hill after learning the fact that her father had derailed, and assassination attempt was made because she wanted to buy Changying’s former residence.

Liona did not hide anything from her daughter, so she was not surprised when Zhiyu mentioned it.

Zhiyu asked in surprise, “Mom, didn’t that Uncle Wade’s son disappear after Uncle Wade’s death? I remember it seems that the Wade family never found his whereabouts. How do you think he is the benefactor?”

Liona counted and nodded and said seriously: “In your old Uncle Wade’s house that day, I saw a boy who looked almost exactly the same as your Uncle Wade when he was young. He looked like six or seven years older than you. How old are you, about the same age as your brother, and the age is very similar to your Uncle Wade’s son.”

Zhiyu couldn’t help asking, “Could it be a coincidence? After all, there are still many people who look alike…”

Chapter 2526

“No.” Liona said seriously: “If everything is really just a coincidence, most of it will only happen in one dimension. For example, if you meet someone who looks very similar to me by chance, this is normal. I accidentally, it is normal to meet someone who looks very similar to your Uncle Wade…”

“but……”

When Liona said this, her tone and expression were a bit serious, and she continued: “However, I unexpectedly met this young man in Aurous Hill. Your Uncle Wade was killed in Aurous Hill, and his son also disappeared in Aurous Hill. , So this is the second coincidence.”

“Also! Not only did I meet him in Aurous Hill, but I also met him at the gate of your Uncle Wade’s former residence! If he has nothing to do with your Uncle Wade, why did he appear there?”

Zhiyu was silent for a moment, nodded, and said seriously: “Mom, I think your analysis makes sense. The young man you saw at the gate of Uncle Wade’s former residence is very likely to be Uncle Wade’s son… ..”

Speaking of this, Zhiyu’s conversation turned around and said: “Mom, Uncle Wade’s son, if he had disappeared in Aurous Hill that year, he had been in Aurous Hill. So the one you saw may indeed be Uncle Wade’s son, but Wade Uncle’s son may not be the benefactor! Do you have any clear evidence of this?”

Liona shook her head and said, “I don’t have any direct evidence. After all, I haven’t seen the benefactor you mentioned so far. However, since the benefactor arranged us in the Wade family hotel, then I believe that he must have a deep relationship with the Wade family.”

Zhiyu fell into deep thought, and muttered, “If it is like what you said, Uncle Wade’s son is the benefactor, then he has been alone in Aurous Hill for so many years, how can he be so helpful? Is there such a strong strength?”

“This…it doesn’t make sense! A master like this can’t be cultivated even by a top martial arts family.”

“You see that the He family is so powerful, and they cultivated Ruoli wholeheartedly, but Ruoli’s strength is tens of thousands of miles away from the ninjas who kidnapped me in Japan, I guess Ruoli is barely able to win, and one-to-two will undoubtedly lose at best…”

Liona smiled slightly: “I can’t say this, but my instinct tells me that the benefactor you are looking for is likely to be him.”

Zhiyu sighed, and said, “But I still don’t understand. If Benefactor is really Uncle Wade’s son, then he should hate the Su family…After all, it was Dad who came forward to do it. In the anti-Wade alliance, the Su family has been unable to live with the Wade family for so many years, how could he save us? Especially my brother and I, both of us are named Su, for him, we are the children of the enemy… …”

Liona shook her head, “I don’t think about these questions, but I believe that sooner or later, I will figure it out. After all, this benefactor did not save us and put us behind him. He settled us here, which is equivalent to him already maintaining a bond with us. I believe it won’t be long before he will reveal the true face of himself!”

Zhiyu couldn’t help getting a little excited, and muttered to herself in a low voice: “My benefactor has saved our family of three so many times. If I can see him, I will definitely be a cow and a horse in my life to repay his kindness!”

With that said, in her expression, she couldn’t help showing a bit of the shyness and fascination that the girls have for their sweetheart.

She is not to blame.

Any woman who has gone through life and death two times, and the same face saved her twice, I am afraid that she will feel good in her heart.

What’s more, after Zhiyu returned from Japan, she has been obsessed with Charlie.

This time, she not only saw Charlie, but was also rescued by Charlie, and even Charlie saved her mother with her. This has completely captured the proud young girl’s heart.

Liona looked at her daughter’s eyes and couldn’t help thinking of the young man she saw outside the door of Changying’s former residence.

When she thinks of him, she can't help but think of the love of her life, Changying.

For a moment, her eyes suddenly filled with tears, and she sighed in her heart: "Zhiyu, this girl, I am afraid that she has already been moved by the benefactor. If she finds a son who is really Wade's, it is really fate....."

Chapter 2527

When Charlie settled Liona and Zhiyu mother and daughter in the Shangrila Hotel, he did not expect that the hotel would reveal his identity to a certain extent.

After he posted the video on the Internet last night, he did not pay much attention to this matter.

Because he knew that this video would definitely drag Chengfeng and the entire Su family into the quagmire of the whole people's crusade.

And he posted the video to the short video platform acquired by the Wade family so that there is no need to worry that the Su family will turn this video off.

Because for the Wade family, no matter how much money they gave, it would be impossible for them to do business with Uncle Su's family.

Zhongquan Wade would never miss this opportunity to humiliate and attack the Su family.

When Charlie got up in the morning, Claire was still asleep, Charlie got out of bed gently to wash, and when he came to the first floor, Elaine was already cooking with crutches.

Although Elaine had broken her leg, she was very active during this period. As long as it was housework within her ability, she did not shirk at all.

At this time, Elaine was watching with gusto while holding her mobile phone, while guarding the egg fried rice in the wok, and under the armpit of her right arm was an aluminum crutch.

Hearing Charlie coming downstairs, she hurriedly recovered and said with joy, “Oh, my son-in-law, come and see, we have something serious in Aurous Hill!”

Charlie had basically guessed what she was talking about after hearing her words.

However, he still pretended to be curious and asked, “Mom, what’s the matter?”

Elaine said solemnly, “Do you know that Eastcliff has a very powerful family? The family name is Su!”

Charlie nodded: “Oh... I’ve heard of it.”

Elaine hurriedly said, “This old man from the Su family is so fu*king puss and shit that he hired someone to kill his daughter-in-law. Do you think this guy is a b1tch?”

Charlie smiled and said, “I heard you say that this old thing named Su is really a sc&mbag!”

“No more!” Elaine gritted her teeth and said, “Everyone can get it! Now the law is civilized, otherwise, it will be left in feudal society. Such old things must be too late!

“Good son-in-law, do you know Ling Chi? It’s just that the executioner used a knife to scratch him constantly, just like a western chef slices ham on TV. He slices a thin slice at a time and keeps a slice of three to five thousand dollars. He breathes!”

Charlie saw that Elaine was almost crushing her mouthful of teeth, and he couldn’t help but curiously asked, “Mom, why are you so emotional?”

Elaine said annoyedly, “When I saw this fu*king news, I thought of that b@stard grandma at first!”

“That dead old woman was just as bad as this dead old man named Su!”

“D@mn, when she was in the detention center, do you know how cruel her heart was? The old thing couldn’t walk steadily. When hitting me, they were still struggling to kill me, wishing to beat me to death in the detention center!”

“These two old things are so bad to their daughter-in-law, they are simply a pair of dog men and women who are angry at the same time!

Chapter 2528

Charlie didn’t expect that Elaine thought of Mrs. Willson through what Elder Su did, and he was speechless for a while.

At this time, Elaine couldn’t help but sighed, and said, “I just feel sorry for this woman named Liona! I think she must be a good woman who is as kind-hearted and smart as I am, but God does not have eyes, we are so good. A woman just can’t meet a good mother-in-law and a good father-in-law.”

Charlie was embarrassed and felt serious nausea.

Liona is definitely the top celebrity in the noblewoman circle after being a famous gate in Eastcliff anyway. In any respect, she is stronger than Elaine by tens of thousands, but Elaine is so bold to say that she is the same as Liona, which shows that she has thick skin with no edge.

But Charlie didn’t bother to tell her more, so he smiled and said, “Mom, you are busy first, I will go to the yard to get some air.”

Although Elaine was still filled with righteous indignation, when she heard this, she hurriedly said with a smile: “Good son-in-law, you can wear more clothes. It’s cold outside today.”

“it is good.”

Charlie came out of the house and called Issac in the yard.

As soon as the phone was connected, Issac’s voice came over: “Master!”

Charlie asked, “Old man, how is your situation there?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, the executive floor of the hotel is still strictly guarded. Except for my confidant, even ordinary waiters and security guards are not allowed to approach. As for Ms. Liona and Ms. Su, my staff just gave me feedback. Miss Su wanted

to see you and inquire about your identity, but my people didn't disclose it and asked them to stay in the room. They just sent them some breakfast."

"In addition, I received a message that the old man Chengfeng had fled Eastcliff overnight. The plane departed from Eastcliff Airport and flew east to the high seas, then circled the southern part of the Taiwan Strait, and then went all the way north. It was around 6 o'clock. After landing in Suzhou, the flight trajectory of the plane was like a big fish hook..."

Charlie asked curiously, "Why did he go to Suzhou making such a big circle? Is it because he is afraid that others will discover his true track?"

"Yes!" Issac laughed: "Some media don't know the situation. They only know that his plane took off from Eastcliff and flew east out of the country. They thought he had fled to Japan to avoid the limelight."

Charlie said with a smile: "He ran to Suhang, probably not just to avoid the limelight, Suhang is so close to Aurous Hill, I think he still misses Aurous Hill."

"I think so too." Issac said seriously: "The Su family has a bit of influence in Suzhou, and Master Su's command of Aurous Hill's side is also considered to be on the front line led by himself."

Charlie immediately ordered: "Hurry up and call Regnar to Aurous Hill, otherwise Chengfeng will probably find him to understand the situation after he gets over. Although Regnar is surrendered now, he has eaten a lot in my hands. Unfortunately, maybe he will take this opportunity to take refuge in the Su family to fight me."

Issac suddenly realized, and blurted out: "Oh, why did I forget Regnar! With the acting style of the old fox like Chengfeng, when he arrives in Suzhou, he will first sort out all the uncertain factors in Suzhou first, and then plan again. Move, maybe I will summon Regnar this morning!"

Charlie smiled and said, "It shouldn't be so fast. Chengfeng definitely didn't worry less last night. He took a big circle in the plane and probably didn't have any thoughts to rest. The plane just landed more than two hours ago. Going to the place where he is staying, I guess he will probably have to make up his sleep first this morning. When he wakes up, he may first take a look at the situation in Suzhou.

“So, you call Regnar directly now and say that I am looking for him in a hurry, and ask him and his eldest son to come by helicopter immediately. In this case, it should not be too late.”

“Furthermore, Chengfeng’s trip to Suzhou is so low-key, the Wu family certainly won’t know his message now.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Okay, Master, then I will call Regnar now!”

Chapter 2529

When Regnar was still asleep, he was woken up by Issac on the phone.

On the phone, Issac told Regnar that Charlie asked him to take Roger to Aurous Hill immediately by helicopter.

Regnar dared not delay, got up quickly, took his son straight to Aurous Hill.

At ten o’clock in the morning, Regnar’s helicopter approached Issac’s hotel gradually.

As the helicopter continued to descend, Regnar couldn’t help but remember the scene of the father and son being shot directly by Issac’s people last time here.

That time was the most humiliating day of Regnar’s life.

Not only broken limbs but also very humiliating sentences were engraved on their foreheads and beaten badly by the men here.

Looking back at that moment, Regnar’s fist was clenched involuntarily.

However, he suddenly thought of the Eight Heavenly Kings buried at the foot of Changbai Mountain.

Thinking of the tragic death of the Eight Heavenly Kings, he couldn’t help fighting a cold war.

It was precisely because of the death of the Eight Great Kings that he realized one of the most crucial facts: Charlie had enough strength to kill him, even his whole family.

The Eight Great Heavenly Kings took their own orders against Charlie. Charlie killed them but didn't take his life. This was already his own good fortune.

In addition, he now knew Charlie's true identity, so he became a little more afraid of him.

At this time, Roger beside him said with some worry: "Dad, what do you think Charlie is looking for with us?"

Regnar hurriedly scolded: "As$hole, can you call Master Wade's name directly?"

Roger said aggrievedly, "Dad, isn't this just a private talk? Why are you so sensitive..."

Regnar blurted out: "I'm afraid you are not stupid! What is the identity of Master Wade? Young Master Wade is the top master! He can kill the Eight Heavenly Kings by himself! Don't provoke him, even if you call him by his name. It's easy for him to get angry!"

Roger curled his lips: "Dad. Are you not a little too sensitive?"

"Sensitive?" Regnar asked him back, "Have you watched the video on the short video platform yesterday?"

"No." Roger said: "Since the incident of your brother and Liu Guang and Liu Ming's two b@stard cross talks were transmitted to the short video platform, I stopped the video from the platform, but he received the news. Pushed it, you probably know the whole story."

Hearing Roger mentioning Wu Qi and Liu Guang and Liu Ming, Regnar couldn't help feeling a little bit in his heart. He held back his anger and asked him: "Then you think, besides Master Wade, who else has the ability and courage in Aurous Hill? Dare to directly tie up the second son of the Su family?"

Roger thought for a while, his expression couldn't help but said nervously: "This...Dad, according to you, the second son of the Su family was tied up by the son of Wade's?"

Regnar said, “In my opinion, in the entire Aurous Hill, only Master Wade has the ability to do it. No one except him…”

“I’m going…” Roger couldn’t help exclaiming, “Why did Young Master Wade suddenly act on the Su Family?! Isn’t it about declaring war with them?!”

Regnar shook his head: “I don’t know exactly why, but as far as I know, the Wade family and the Su family have always had feuds. Maybe he wants to avenge his father.”

Roger shrank his neck and sighed: “The Master Wade acting style is too fierce. As soon as the second young master of the Su family arrived in Aurous Hill, he was tied up. He is not afraid of revenge after the Su family finds him… “

Regnar said earnestly: “Judging from his ability to kill the Eight Heavenly Kings by himself, he tied the second young master of the Su family, but it was as simple as a cat catching a mouse for him.”

Chapter 2530

As he said, Regnar said again: “If the Su family really goes against Master Wade, maybe Master Wade can kill Chengfeng himself. With his patience, it will not be impossible for him in China to kill all the Su family one by one. I think the reason why he still keeps this old guy alive is like a cat catching a mouse but not eating it. The main reason is not to eat the mouse, but to play with him and torture him.”

Roger couldn’t help but panic.

Seeing him pale, Regnar reminded him sternly: “I will see Young Master later, and you must give him enough respect and keep your posture to the lowest level. I won’t let you talk, you don’t want to say anything. do you understand?!”

Roger nodded hurriedly: “I know Dad…”

The helicopter landed on the roof of the hotel, and Issac was already waiting here.

Regnar took Roger off the plane, and hurriedly walked to Issac, and said respectfully: “Mr. Issac, I should bother you to greet you personally. I am not really flattered…”

With that said, he gave Roger a color and said, “Won’t you say hello to President Issac!”

Roger hurriedly said, “Hello, Mr. Issac…”

Issac nodded and said, “You two come with me. Master is already waiting in my office.”

Regnar hurriedly followed behind Issac and came to Issac’s office on the top floor of the hotel.

At this moment, Charlie was standing with his hand in front of the glass window of the office.

After Issac brought the people in, Regnar hurried forward, stepped forward, respectfully said, “Hello, Master!”

Roger also learned something, respectfully saying: “Master Wade is great!”

Charlie nodded slightly and said, “Regnar, do you know why I am looking for you today?”

Regnar couldn’t help but shook his head and said: “Young Master, I really don’t know what you are looking for, please tell me.”

Charlie said indifferently: “I saved the Su family’s eldest daughter-in-law and eldest granddaughter yesterday, and then tied Shoude, the second son of the Su family, with my hands. You should have seen these things in the news, right?”

Regnar’s body was shocked, and he hurriedly said, “Master Wade, we already know what you said.”

Charlie gave a hum and continued: “Early this morning, Chengfeng, the head of the Su family, went quietly to Suhang. I guess, this time he wants to go to Suhang to hide from the limelight, but also wants to use Suhang as a frontline position to come to Aurous Hill. Investigate these matters, especially the whereabouts of his second son.”

Regnar asked hurriedly, “Master Wade, are you going to declare war with the Su family?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Declare war? Declaring war is boring. The Su family has always liked to play evil, so naturally, I will not tell them.”

Regnar took a step forward on the sea and said with a fist, “Young Master, if there is anything that can be used up or down, please let me know!”

Charlie nodded and said, “There is something, I really need your help.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Master Wade, please tell me.”

Charlie said, “I guess that Chengfeng will take the initiative to contact Suzhou-Hangzhou local big families this time, including your Wu family. They may ask you about the situation in Aurous Hill or throw an olive branch at you. Let you become an affiliated family of the Su family and work for them.”

Regnar hurriedly stated: “You can rest assured, Mr. Wade, I, Regnar, will look after your head and will never contact the Su family in any form!”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t, I just need you to establish contact with the Su family!”

Chapter 2531

In Charlie’s view, the Su family is now in a critical crisis, coupled with the fact that they are being cast aside by the people of the whole country, so they must urgently need to add new assistance to their camp.

Moreover, it happened that Chengfeng had gone to Suhang now, so Charlie speculated that he would most likely take the initiative to win over Regnar Wu and turn him into a dog of the Su family.

In the eyes of the Su family before, people like Regnar couldn’t get into their eyes. Even if he ran to Eastcliff himself, Chengfeng would not give him a chance to meet.

However, this time is different.

The Su family is now isolated and helpless. Whether it is in Eastcliff or Suzhou, they must win over as many new teammates as possible.

Therefore, Charlie wanted Regnar to be his undercover agent to see what Chengfeng intends to do.

When Regnar heard this, he immediately understood what Charlie meant.

However, his heart is quite worried.

“Charlie asked me to go undercover next to Su’s house, isn’t this just sending me as cannon fodder?”

“If the Su family finds out, why won’t they fix my Wu family to death?”

“The Wu family’s strength was already a lot worse than the Su family, and after returning to Charlie, they paid a lot of shares. Now the family’s strength is almost cut in half. How can it withstand the Su family’s toss?”

Charlie also saw his worries, and said lightly: “Regnar, I always reward and punish for things, if you do things beautifully this time, I will never treat you badly in the future, and you can rest assured that I am here, Su family can’t do anything to you.”

Regnar is still a little tangled in his heart.

After all, he didn’t know Charlie’s so-called not treating him badly, what benefits he could give him.

And he didn’t know, if the Su Family really had to deal with him, would Charlie question his life and death.

Seeing that he was still hesitating, Charlie said lightly, “Regnar, how about this? If you help me get this thing done, then I will help you cure your son’s disease. What do you think?”

Regnar subconsciously said, “Master Wade, my two sons…they…have some unspeakable hidden illnesses, you…you can really cure them?”

Wu Qi was given a psychological hint by Charlie. Almost no one in the country knew about the fact that he had to eat extra meals every hour, while Roger Wu had his leg broken before, although he is better now. But he became a lame man, and he could not fully recover in this life.

Charlie sneered and said, “What’s your son’s condition? Orvel almost died at the hands of your men at the beginning. Didn’t I save him in the end?”

Yes. Ragnar’s spirit was immediately lifted.

He knew that his men had gone to Classical Mansion to kill Orvel and Charlie’s old father-in-law, seeing that Orvel was about to die in his hands, but Charlie rescued him with a rejuvenating pill, which was incredible.

Therefore, he couldn’t help but secretly thought: “If Charlie is really willing to help, whether it is Roger’s legs or Wu Qi’s hidden illnesses who has to eat sh!t meals every hour, it can be cured… .”

So he asked excitedly, “Master Wade, you…do you really mean this?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Of course.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “My eldest son, he has been limping, and the younger son’s mental problem has gone wrong again…Can you cure it?”

Chapter 2532

At this moment, Roger, who stood by his side and dared not speak, couldn’t help but get excited.

Charlie smiled and said, “No cure is an impossible cure, but I have to put it first. If you help me do this well, I can help you cure one of the problems with your two sons.”

As soon as these words came out, Regnar’s expression was a little disappointed, and he thought to himself: “Only one can be cured? Charlie, this guy made it clear that he wants to hang me with the sons!”

However, it is better to cure one than to cure none at all.

He really felt sorry for his little son. If he had a chance to cure his illness, it would really make up for his huge regret.

So he immediately agreed and said: “You can rest assured, Master Wade, I will go all out to complete the task you entrusted to me!”

Charlie smiled slightly, looked at the time, and said, “Okay, you two should go back quickly. Once the Su family finds you, let me know as soon as possible.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “OK, Master Wade!”

Charlie looked at Issac and ordered: “Old man, see off the guests.”

Issac pointed to the door immediately, made a gesture of please, and smiled: “Mr. Wu, please.”

Regnar hurriedly said to Charlie respectfully, “Young Master Wade, then I will go back now!”

After all, he took Roger and carefully exited the room.

Issac sent the father and son to the tarmac on the roof of the building. After the father and son got on the plane, Roger hurriedly said, “Dad! If this matter is over, you must let Charlie heal my leg! “

Regnar said without hesitation: “Except for your leg being a little lame now, there is basically nothing wrong with it, but your brother is still tortured every day, of course, he must be treated first!”

Roger was anxious, and blurted out: “Dad! I am the eldest son of the Wu family! If I am limping on one leg in my life, where should I put the Wu family’s face?”

Regnar sternly said: “Then have you ever thought about your brother? Have you ever thought about how he has been able to survive for so long?”

Roger was also a little anxious and quickly said, “My brother has been used to it for so long. I went to see him in his room yesterday and happened to meet someone serving him to eat. He didn’t show any pain. The whole process was normal. It’s like a chronically ill patient taking medicine.”

As he said, Roger couldn’t help saying: “Moreover, I shouldn’t say something. The shame of my brother has already been completely lost. Even if he is cured, it is impossible to save ourselves from the Wu family’s loss of reputation!”

“After the younger brother is cured, will you let your younger brother come out to take over the family affairs? If that is the case, as soon as he appears in the outside world, outsiders will point him and say that he was eating that thing before and it spread all over the country!”

“In that case, the reputation of our Wu family will be hit twice!”

“But I’m different, Dad!”

“I am the future heir of the Wu family and the future business card of the Wu family!”

“If I appear in front of the public every time, I am a limping man walking, then the Wu family’s face will also be damaged;”

“But if I can recover from the beginning and become a normal person, then I can appear in front of the public with a perfect image that is innocent enough and without any black history!”

“When the time comes, our father and son will work together, and we will surely let the Wu family recreate the scenery before!”

Chapter 2533

Roger’s words completely moved Regnar.

As a father, he felt that his second son Wu Qi was even more pitiful.

But as the head of the family, he finally realized that if he had the opportunity to cure any of the two brothers, he had to choose his eldest son Roger, which was a more cost-effective thing.

“As Roger said, Wu Qi left an extremely deep impression on the people of the whole country before. This impression can be said to be unforgettable.”

“So, even if you take this opportunity to bring Wu Qi back to normal, as long as he appears in the public’s field of vision, it will awaken the unforgettable memory of him…”

“After all, he can’t go around explaining after healed that he doesn’t need to eat that kind of food anymore.”

Want to understand this level, Regnar also accepted Roger’s proposal.

So, he said: “Roger, we can do this to Charlie’s satisfaction. Then let him heal your leg first. If there is a chance in the future, maybe we can also ask him to give Wu Qi a cure.”

Roger couldn’t hide his excitement and said, “Yes, Dad! As long as we follow Charlie and do more for him, maybe he will give us a chance to heal Wu Qi.”

Regnar nodded and exhorted: “Roger, you must keep this matter secret to everyone. You must never tell it, otherwise, if your brother knows about it, he will definitely hate me.”

Roger said hurriedly, “Dad, don’t worry! I won’t say a word even if he kills me!”

Regnar sighed, “Hey! If your brother doesn’t have a chance to heal in the future, you are an older brother, you must take good care of him.”

Roger said firmly, “Dad, don’t worry! Actually, I’ve already considered it. When we get through this difficult period, and when Wu Qi’s mood stabilizes, we can think about it. He will be sent abroad!”

“When he arrives abroad, he can change his identity and start again, so that there will not be so much psychological pressure. It is best to go to a country with fewer Chinese. This is even better for him.”

Regnar was silent for a moment and nodded softly.

He also knew that Roger did this to send his younger brother out so that he could dominate the entire Wu family.

Although there were some disappointments and losses in his heart, he did not show it.

He grew up in a wealthy family, so he understands the conflicts between the wealthy brothers too well.

Among the wealthy, there are few real brotherly affections.

In contrast, tens of billions or even hundreds of billions of assets are what they value most.

Roger wanted to send his younger brother abroad, not out of concern for his brother.

He just hopes that he will never suffer from future troubles.

Regnar didn't point it out, but he said softly with emotion, "Roger, it's not easy for your brother. You, as an older brother, must take care of him a little bit. Let's not say anything else, at least to protect him for the rest of his life Worry-free."

When Roger heard this, he immediately knew that his father understood his intention.

So he said without hesitation: "Dad, don't worry, I will take care of him for the rest of my life."

……

When Regnar and his son returned to Suzhou, Chengfeng also woke up from his sleep.

After waking up, he immediately called the butler over and asked about the current progress of the matter.

Chapter 2534

The steward replied truthfully: “Master, the influence of video is still expanding. Now it has gradually spread from China to overseas. The overall public opinion situation is extremely detrimental to the family.”

“Besides, Elijah Du from the Du family has made no less than 10 calls. I didn’t dare to answer…”

“Several leaders of Eastcliff also called for questioning. They were very angry about this matter and asked the Su family to give a clear solution. I excused that you were ill and temporarily delayed, but they want you to give a clear statement within 24 hours…”

Chengfeng couldn’t help sighing, gritted his teeth, and said: “The short video platform is in the hands of the Wade family. I think it is impossible to engage in public relations. As for the Du family, we don’t have to care about him. Elijah can do whatever he wants. I won’t see him, the big deal is I won’t see him in my life.”

The butler hurriedly asked, “Master, that leader…”

Chengfeng sighed, “This is what I worry about the most… That Shred actually strapped explosives to take hostages. The impact of this kind of thing is really bad. Now it’s all exposed. I have to carry the pot…”

As he said, Chengfeng calmed down and said, “You give my feedback to the leaders, saying that I am recovering from illness abroad, and when my body improves slightly, I will immediately go to them and ask them for forgiveness!”

“OK master.”

Chengfeng rubbed his temples, and asked a little bit weakly, “By the way, which family has the strongest overall strength in Suhang?”

The steward said seriously: “The Wu family should be the strongest, but a lot of things happened to them some time ago, and their strength is lost by nearly half. They were originally the first family in the South, but now they are no longer in the top three.”

Chengfeng nodded and said: “The Su family has been focusing on the overseas market for the past few years, and has not deeply plowed the domestic market. Now is the time to quickly regain the domestic market and network resources, and I may want to stay in Suzhou for a long time, it is more convenient to get acquainted with the big local family. It is better to use this Wu family for our own use.

With that, he asked, “By the way, when will Zynn land?”

The butler checked the time and said, “Master should land around two or three o’clock in the afternoon.”

Chengfeng gave a hum, and said, “In this way, you will meet the Wu family on my behalf, and tell them that the Su family wants to invite them over for dinner at night, but don’t reveal my identity. Don’t let people know that I’m in Suzhou, do you understand?”

The housekeeper immediately nodded and said, “Understood sir! I’m going to contact the Wu family!”

……

At the same time, Zynn was flying over the Western Pacific in a private jet.

Although he didn’t close his eyes overnight, he was a little excited.

And Zhifei, lying in his car in a complicated mood, had three pictures constantly rotating in his mind.

The first picture is Liona, his mother in the car accident;

The second picture is the younger sister Zhiyu who was also in the car accident;

The third picture is the self after becoming the head of the Su family.

Originally, these three pictures were one after another, one after another, and one after another, they were considered evenly matched.

However, with the passage of time, the first two pictures gradually became a little thin, and the third picture began to firmly occupy the main position.

After talking on the phone with his father Zynn, Zhifei discovered that the position of Su Family Patriarch, and the huge wealth that can be controlled by this position, was too strong a temptation for him.

With a wave of the hand, he can command a superfamily with assets of more than one trillion. This feeling of pointing the country is simply the ultimate power that all businessmen desire!

He analyzed the current situation carefully, and he couldn't help feeling more excited, because he felt in his heart: "The second uncle has disappeared, and grandpa's reputation is completely stinking on the street. In this way, the possibility of the father inheriting the Su family is much greater. My father only has one son, which means that my chances of becoming the Su Family Patriarch in the future are much greater!"

Chapter 2535

In order to win over Regnar Wu, Old Chengfeng Su asked his housekeeper to directly take gifts to visit Wu's house.

The chief butler of the Su family has the same qualifications and status as Leon, and even worse. Moreover, the chief steward represents not only himself but also the head of the family, Chengfeng. Therefore, let the steward visit Wu in person. It definitely gives the Wu family face.

Chengfeng attached great importance to the win over the Wu family, so he asked his butler to visit him on his behalf.

Chengfeng also knew very well that he had become a rat crossing the street right now, and it was impossible for him to return to Eastcliff in a short time.

So he must be prepared to stay in Suzhou for a long time.

This incident gave him the feeling that it was a period of history when the British and French forces invaded Eastcliff in 1860 and the Qing Emperor Xianfeng hurriedly fled to Rehe.

When the British and French forces invaded Eastcliff, Emperor Xianfeng fled in a panic like him.

However, the fate of the Emperor was a bit miserable.

He waited hard for a year in Rehe and didn't have the chance to return to the capital. As a result, he died in the second year after escaping to Rehe. He was only 31 years old.

In order not to repeat the latter of Xianfeng, Chengfeng had already made a comprehensive plan for himself from the moment he fled Eastcliff.

When he came to Suzhou, he wanted to quietly establish a foothold here. Not only would he bring all the top local families in Suzhou over, but also quickly transfer the industries of the Su family across the country to Suzhou to consolidate the family's presence in Suzhou.

He wanted to make this city the second base camp of the Su family.

In addition, he also wanted to hold his eldest son Zynn Su up again and let him serve as the acting chairman of the entire Su Group.

Once Zynn becomes the acting chairman of the board, it means that he has been formally established as the "prince" of the Su family. This will not only allow Zynn to adhere to him honestly but also reduce the outside world's attention to him to a certain extent.

What he thought was to draw Zynn over, let him be his own puppet, and show his face in the public, while he hides in Suhang to listen to politics, so as to ensure that his power will not be weakened by Zynn.

The entire Su family has been in the hands of Chengfeng for so many years. Whether it is the shares of the group, the voting rights and veto rights of the board of directors, and the management rights of family trust funds, all of them are in Chengfeng's hands alone.

Therefore, as long as he does not transfer these rights, even if Zynn sits on the position of acting chairman, he cannot have any real power, let alone take this opportunity to seek usurpation.

Moreover, Chengfeng is extremely exquisite. He has already made a will. Once he dies, all the property of the entire Su family will be automatically handed over to the trust fund established by the Swiss Bank for management. The property of more than one trillion, any one of the Su family The children have no right to call, they can only receive living expenses from the trust fund every month in accordance with the rules set by Chengfeng.

As for the standard of living expenses, Chengfeng also set it early. Each of his sons and daughters can receive 10 million per month, and his spouse can receive 5 million per month; his grandchildren can receive 6 million per month. , His spouse can receive 3 million a month. If the grandson has heirs, each heir can receive 2 million a month before the age of 18.

Counting it down, if Chengfeng didn't change his will before his death, after his death, the entire Su family's juniors would receive two to three billion in living expenses in one month.

However, the Su family's assets exceed one trillion, and its monthly net profit exceeds ten billion. No one is eligible to use the remaining money, so it can only be put into the trust fund for profit.

It seems that it is very unfair to these children and grandchildren of Zynn because even if they continue to receive living expenses until they die, the Su family will have more money.

However, Chengfeng had his own plan for the reason why he was so determined.

First of all, this will is here, which is Chengfeng's amulet.

Because no heir of the Su family would have the intention of murdering Chengfeng.

The reason is that once Chengfeng is dead, not only will they not be able to inherit the position of Patriarch, but their income will be greatly reduced.

Originally, a family can earn tens or tens of billions a year, and they can also get a lot of other resource support from the family, but once the father dies, everyone lies down and receive the dead wages, the family can receive several One hundred million is a big deal, and it shrinks ten times, even tens or hundreds of times.

Chapter 2536

And this will, in addition to the role of amulets, is also equivalent to family insurance.

The ancient emperors were worried about the faint monarchs in their heirs so that they would throw away the sacred land and leave the future generations without blessings.

And these modern rich men are also worried that their offspring will have a prodigal, ruining the family foundation.

Therefore, almost every wealthy man will set up a trust fund, and if his descendants are unwilling to succeed, they will hand over all the property to the trust fund to ensure that the descendants of the family will live forever, and they will always have money to spend and will not lose their property.

Moreover, this rule of relying on the leader for living expenses is particularly easy to stimulate the gang of children and grandchildren to multiply their offspring.

Because, as long as they give birth to one heir, it is equivalent to giving birth to a meal ticket.

What the head of the family is most worried about is the continuation of the incense. If this allows children and grandchildren to have more children, coupled with sufficient trust fund assets, the continuity and development of the family can be more ensured.

For Chengfeng, if his children and grandchildren do not satisfy him, he would not change this will until his death.

But if there are very capable children and grandchildren who can gain their own trust, then there is no time to change the will when he is about to die.

In this way, this old fox can firmly hold the power of the entire Su family and all the initiative in his own hands, and it is impossible for any offspring to threaten his rule over the family.

……

Here, Regnar and Roger have just returned home. Before the two of them sat hot, Chengfeng's housekeeper came to the door.

Hearing that the chief butler of the Su family came to visit, Regnar's first thought was: "Charlie, this fellow, is really amazing! As soon as I came back, this family came to the door!"

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said to Roger: "Son, in order to highlight the importance, you personally go outside to greet him, and invite the chief butler of the Su family to my study!"

Roger nodded hurriedly and walked out quickly.

Regnar straightened his collar and went to his study first.

After a while, Roger walked in with a middle-aged man who was about fifty years old.

As soon as this person entered the door, Regnar greeted him immediately.

Roger hurriedly introduced, "Dad, this is the chief steward of the Eastcliff's Su family, Mr. Anson!"

Regnar immediately said with great enthusiasm: "Oh, Mr. Anson, I have been admiring you for a long time! Please sit down, please sit down!"

Anson nodded slightly, and said with a little smile: "Mr. Wu, I came here today in the place of my lord, and ask Mr. Wu to come to the house for dinner!"

Although Regnar had already guessed the other party's intentions, he still pretended to be flattered and said excitedly: "Mr. Su is going to invite me to dinner?! This...is this true?"

"Of course!" Anson smiled slightly and said, "I wonder if Mr. Wu has time tonight?"

Regnar said without hesitation: "Yes! Of course! Are we going to Eastcliff? If yes, I will quickly get the crew ready for flight!"

Anson shook his head and said with a smile: “Mr. Chengfeng is in Suzhou, and he wants to host a banquet at Suhang’s house tonight.”

After speaking, he reminded him with a very serious expression: “Mr. Wu, only you father, and son know about the information that my master came to Suzhou. You must remember this matter and never disclose it to anyone!”

Chapter 2537

At four o’clock in the afternoon, Zynn’s private plane began to descend over the suburbs of Suzhou.

Seeing that he was about to land at Suzhou-Hangzhou Airport, he called his son Zhifei on his cell phone.

Zhifei, who was involved in this matter, had already driven the car to Suzhou-Hangzhou Airport. He parked the car in the parking lot and stayed in the car waiting for his father’s message.

Seeing his father’s call, he hurriedly connected and asked, “Dad, where are you?”

Zynn said, “In another twenty minutes or so, I should almost land. Are you there yet?”

“I’m here.” Zhifei said, “Tell me after you leave the customs, I will pick you up.”

“Okay!” Zynn told him: “Don’t forget to wear a mask and sunglasses. Our Su family is too sensitive now. Don’t let others notice that we are here in Suzhou.”

“I know Dad.”

After hanging up the phone, Zhifei quickly put on a mask and sunglasses and drove the car to the main entrance of the airport arrival passage. After waiting for about 20 minutes, Zynn’s figure appeared at the exit of the airport arrival hall.

Like Zhifei, Zynn wears a pair of black sunglasses and a disposable black mask.

However, Zhifei recognized him at a glance, and then quickly got out of the car, beckoned to him, and shouted, “Dad, here!”

When Zynn saw Zhifei, his spirit was shaken, and he ran over two steps quickly.

Zhifei also accumulated a lot of negative energy in the past two days. Seeing his father finally came back, he felt a sense of finding support in his heart. He hurriedly greeted him and hugged him.

At this moment, Zhifei could not help but choked up and whispered: “Dad…you finally came back…”

Zynn patted him on the back and sighed, “Hey! Zhifei, Dad is sorry to you, to your mother and Zhiyu. When you needed me the most, I couldn’t protect you and be by your side.”

Zhifei said sadly: “Dad…Mom and Zhiyu, there is no idea of their whereabouts yet, you must find a way to find them…”

Zynn nodded solemnly: “Don’t worry, I will go all out to find your mother and your sister.”

After speaking, he looked around, and said hurriedly, “Let’s get in the car first, there are too many people here, so as not to attract attention.”

“Okay…” Zhifei nodded hurriedly, turned to help Zynn open the passenger car door, and let Zynn sit in first.

When Zhifei returned to the car, Zynn confessed to him: “Drive directly to the West Lake. Your grandfather has a villa on the edge of the West Lake. He lives there now.”

Zhifei nodded and said, “Then I will navigate to West Lake first. Give me instructions.”

The Su family’s real estate in all parts of the country and even all over the world are too many. Almost any larger city will have Su family properties. How many villas the father has, even the father himself does not know. Even Zhifei has never been to the villa in Suzhou.

Driving into the airport expressway, Zynn said to Zhifei next to him, “You’ll see your grandpa later, don’t wait for your grandpa to apologize to you, you must take the initiative to apologize to him, it’s best to be more solemn. Kneel down and apologize, do you understand?”

Zhifei knew that this time when his father came back from Australia, it was the key to his father and his own right to regain inheritance. He couldn’t mess it up anyway, so he solemnly said: “I know Dad, don’t worry. As soon as I see Grandpa. I will immediately kneel down and apologize to him…”

Originally, Zhifei was considered a man of spine, but in the face of huge benefits, his bones became much softer unconsciously.

Zynn told him again: “This time your grandpa has encountered the biggest Waterloo in his life. Judging from the influence of video, it is impossible for your grandpa to turn over in this life, so this time it is our good opportunity. If we can grasp this opportunity, on the one hand, let your grandpa see our abilities, and on the other hand, let him see our absolute obedience to him, then we have the opportunity to inherit the entire Su family.”

With that said, Zynn’s words turned and he said, “But if we can’t do it, your grandfather will definitely hand over the entire Su family’s property to the overseas trust fund before he dies. At that time, we can only lead the living expenses per capita.”

Zhifei hurriedly asked, “Dad, how can we make Grandpa recognize our ability?”

Chapter 2538

Zynn said earnestly: “This time your mother and Zhiyu encountered an excellent opportunity. Anyone with a discerning eye can see it. This shows that someone wants to attack our family, and the opponent is extremely capable. It may have been planned for a long time. If we can help your grandfather, catch the black hands behind the scenes, and eliminate all the threats for the family, then we will definitely make your grandfather admire us!”

Immediately afterward, Zynn added: “You have to know that your grandfather has been nailed to the pillar of shame now, and it will be impossible to wash him until he dies!”

“So as long as he can be satisfied with us, and during the period before his death, we have been obedient to him, and while respecting him, we will never challenge his majesty as the head of the family!”

“Then before he dies, he will definitely pass on the position of Su Family Patriarch to me! And as long as we survive until he dies, the entire Su Family will be ours!”

Zhifei nodded quickly, and said excitedly: “Dad, I listen to your everything!”

At around five o’clock in the afternoon, Zhiyu drove the car into a huge manor by the West Lake under the guidance of Zynn.

West Lake is a well-known tourist attraction in the country, and more than half of the area is open to all people, so there are very few lakeside villas here, and the prices are extremely high.

According to rumors, a famous domestic e-commerce boss, a boss named Jag, has a luxurious villa here, which is said to be worth several hundred million.

However, his villa was even worse than Chengfeng’s.

The manor Chengfeng spent 800 million when he started it ten years ago, and another 500 million was spent on renovation and reconstruction. After it was completed, he only came to live for a few days in the spring and autumn of each year.

Zhifei drove into the manor. Butler Anson was already waiting at the entrance of the manor’s main hall.

As soon as he saw the father and son get out of the car, he hurried up to greet them and respectfully said, “Master, Young Master! I didn’t expect you two to come together!”

Zynn hurriedly asked, “Butler, where is father now?”

Anson hurriedly said: “Master has been looking forward to the two, so he told me to wait here early, and said that when you arrive, I must take you to see him immediately.”

Zynn hurriedly said, “Then take us there quickly!”

“it is good!”

Anson took the father and son to the main hall of the manor.

In the main hall at this time, Chengfeng, who was somewhat depressed, was sitting in front of the burning fireplace and resting. When he saw his son and grandson coming, hurriedly got up from the recliner, and walked in front, in two steps. The old tearfully said, “Zynn… my son… I… I’m sorry about your family!”

Upon hearing this, Zhifei recalled his father’s explanation. Without a second word, he knelt in front of Chengfeng and confessed: “Grandpa…I didn’t understand the rules and bumped into you. Please punish your culprit!”

Chengfeng’s expression flashed with a look of satisfaction, and he quickly reached out to help Zhifei up, choked up, and said, “Good boy, you’re right, it’s grandpa…”

“It’s grandpa who was so confused that he made such an impulsive decision for the family’s face…”

“Furthermore, I was wronged by the gangster again, and was charged with many unreasonable charges…”

Zynn hurriedly stepped forward, helped Chengfeng, and said seriously: “Dad, don’t say that. I know well to know that everything you do is for this family!”

Chengfeng nodded with satisfaction: “You two can understand my difficulties, I can really look down upon death!”

Zynn nodded solemnly: “Dad, don’t worry, Zhifei and I can understand you very well…”

With tears in Chengfeng’s eyes, he solemnly said: “Zynn, I promise you that I will do my best to find Liona and Zhiyu. If Liona is still alive, I will face her and plead for the crime, even if She wants my old life, I am willing to pay it to her!”

Zynn hurriedly said, “Dad, our top priority now is not to find Liona and Zhiyu, nor to find Shoude, but to work together to pull out the enemy hidden in the dark!”

Chapter 2539

Zynn's words came to Chengfeng's heart.

Although Chengfeng took the initiative to apologize to Zynn and Zhifei about Liona and Zhiyu's affairs as soon as he came up, deep down in his heart, he did not want Zynn. The father and son were troubled by this issue.

So Zynn took the initiative to change the topic now, just to cater to Chengfeng's inner thoughts.

So, he hurriedly said, "You are right Zynn, we must work together to find out who is behind the scenes!"

With that said, he asked Zynn: "Who do you think is behind us?"

Zynn subconsciously said, "Dad, I don't think this matter has anything to do with the Wade Family, but I don't have any evidence to prove that this matter is what the Wade Family did. I can only speculate through the short video platform. It should be part of it to a certain extent, and Aurous Hill is in the Wade Family's sphere of influence, which is their home court."

Chengfeng nodded and said seriously: "My previous thoughts were similar to yours, but now I feel that the Wade family seems unlikely to have such strength, otherwise, they will not wait until today to start with us."

Zynn fell into deep thought.

He had considered his father's point of view, and he didn't understand it.

At this moment, Chengfeng looked at Zhifei on the side, pretending to be casual, and asked: "By the way, do you have any ideas? In your mind, are there any clues that are more suitable?"

Zhifei hurriedly said, "Grandpa…I…I really can't think of any clues."

Chengfeng nodded, and then pretended to remember something, and said, “Oh, right! You and Zhiyu were in Japan when you met a master? Who is that person? Have you found a clue?”

“No.” Zhifei said earnestly: “Zhiyu has always wanted to find her benefactor, but we have tried many methods without any substantial progress.”

Chengfeng felt nervous and asked hurriedly, “You met him at that time, could you describe his characteristics, including looks and temperament, to me?”

Zhifei thought for a while, and said, “My benefactor should be about the same age as me, very young, and he must be a Chinese or Japanese Chinese. As for his looks, to be honest, he is very handsome. They are very tough, but still very characteristic.”

Chengfeng asked him, “Can you find a professional in criminal investigation to help you make a portrait of a character?”

Zhifei hesitated for a moment, and said, “Grandpa, I thought about the portrait of him, but to be honest, we only had a passing intersection with him, and we were too nervous about what happened that day. So we really don’t clearly remember the appearance, if we do it is a little vague…Unless we meet again, we can recognize him at a glance…”

Speaking of this, Zhifei couldn’t help asking: “Grandpa, why did you suddenly ask about the matter of this Master? Do you suspect that he is behind it this time?”

Chengfeng sighed, pretending to say with emotion: “I am not suspicious, I am hopeful! I hope that this benefactor will control everything behind the back this time. In this case, I believe that Zhiyu and your mother will survive.”

Zhifei nodded lightly and said sincerely: “This Master is a person with great supernatural powers. If it is really like what you said, I believe that it is much more likely that Mom and Zhiyu will be alive, but we have wanted to find him for so long but since we haven’t found him, the probability of him appearing in Aurous Hill is very low.”

Chengfeng smiled slightly: “Even if the possibility is very low, there is still a possibility. We have to think on the bright side of everything. If it is really him, then this incident is actually a misunderstanding. As long as the misunderstanding is resolved, this person may also be used by our Su family!”

After speaking, Chengfeng immediately ordered: “Zhifei, except Zhiyu, you are the only one who has seen the benefactor. He has saved you and will certainly not be malicious to you, so you follow my instructions and go immediately with a high profile to Aurous Hill! See if you can bring out the benefactor!”

Chapter 2540

When Zynn heard this, he subconsciously said, “Dad, Aurous Hill is very wicked! Young brother disappeared there. If Zhifei passes by with a high profile, I am afraid…”

Chengfeng waved his hand: “Don’t be afraid! My guess is generally not wrong! What we have to do now is to lead the snake out of the cave.”

Zynn’s expression couldn’t help being a little tangled.

Zhiyu’s whereabouts are still unknown and her life or death is still unknown, so he is really reluctant to let Zhifei go to Aurous Hill to take a big risk.

Shoude was so high-profile that he was tied up as soon as he arrived in Aurous Hill.

If Zhifei also goes very high-profile, then 80% chance is the repeat of the mistakes of Shoude.

The only possibility of exemption is that the old man is imprisoned. The mysterious man who turned his hands in the clouds and covered his hands in the rain behind Aurous Hill is the benefactor who saved his son and daughter in Japan.

Just when he was hesitant, Zhifei mustered up the courage and said seriously: “Grandpa, I am willing to go to Aurous Hill!”

Chengfeng nodded in satisfaction and smiled: “As expected of my Su family’s eldest grandson! Courage is extraordinary!”

After speaking, he asked, “By the way, Zhifei, I heard that you sponsored a concert before, and it seems to be held in Aurous Hill?”

Zhifei nodded: “Yes, grandpa, I sponsored Qiuyi, Miss Gu’s global tour, She is well known as Sara in the entertainment Industry. Aurous Hill is her first stop this year.”

Chengfeng smiled and said, “It turned out to be the girl from the Gu family! That girl is also very well-known now, so if you go to Aurous Hill this time, you will be able to show up in the public eye in the name of sponsoring the concert.”

Zhifei hurriedly said, “Okay grandpa, I understand!”

Chengfeng suddenly had a thought in his mind at this time: “Knowing that this kid, he is definitely not doing nothing idle, and he is not a dude who is not doing his job. Why do you want to do something like sponsoring a concert?”

“Things in the entertainment industry are indeed tall for ordinary people, but for super-class families, it’s not even a f@rt.”

“How many top stars in the entertainment industry have sharpened their heads and want to marry into these super-class families, but the offspring of these top families are a little bit compelling, and they won’t even look at them.”

“Knowing that it is Su’s grandson if he beckons in the entertainment industry, I don’t know how many top female stars will rush forward desperately, but he ran to sponsor the concert of the girl from the Gu family. This is obviously a bit of a drunkard. It’s not about wine!”

Thinking of this, Chengfeng’s eyes turned, and he planned to give Zhifei a choice.

Therefore, he deliberately pretended to be very sincere and sighed: “Oh, let me just say something from my heart. The girl in the Gu family is still very good overall. Although the strength of the family is a little worse, it is better than the image of other girls. Good, and dignified!”

After speaking, he looked at Zhifei and said earnestly: “Zhifei, you are now at the age of marrying and getting a wife. If you can catch the girl of the Gu family, it would be a good thing for the Su family! ”

Zhifei suddenly became excited when he heard this, and blurted out,
“Grandpa…you…you support me in pursuing Sara?!”

Chapter 2541

Zhifei had a crush on Sara for many years but only told his sister Zhiyu about this.

The reason why he didn't dare to say it was because he knew that the Su family could not allow him to be with Sara.

Elder Su has always been above the top, and he has never looked down upon these families in China.

Moreover, he has always been eager to make major breakthroughs in overseas markets.

Therefore, he especially hoped that Zhifei, as the eldest son of the Su family, could marry a daughter of a top European or American family, or a European royal princess.

In this way, the Su family can exchange resources with them.

Otherwise, if you only find a family with a weaker overall strength than the Su family to marry in the country, then it is clear that others will take advantage of the Su family.

Because of this, Zhifei dare not make any relevant disclosures.

However, he never dreamed that his visionary grandfather would take the initiative to encourage him to pursue Sara. This was simply great news for him.

However, Zhifei didn't know that Elder Su easily analyzed his true purpose from his sponsorship of Sara's concert.

Saying that now, it's just a matter of doing what he wants.

Chengfeng deeply understands a truth, this truth is only three words: D*ck drives everything.

If you want to make the best use of a person, that is, you must master where his s3xual interest is.

Chengfeng understood Zhifei's deep inner s3xual interest, so he chose to do what he liked, support him in pursuing Sara, and directly tied him firmly in his camp in one step.

Therefore, when Zhifei expressed absolute shock at what he said, Chengfeng said in a serious manner: "Zhifei, the most important thing about choosing a spouse is the price-effectiveness ratio. Ability and character are good. Although Gu's strength is a bit inferior, she is better than others. If you really marry her, it will be a very cost-effective thing! So if you really want to pursue her, of course, I agree with you with both hands."

Zhifei immediately said excitedly: "Thank you, grandpa! With your words, I am relieved!"

Zynn on the side, this was the first time he knew that what his son liked in his heart turned out to be Sara of the Gu family.

He frowned and said earnestly, "Zhifei, you like Gu's girl, and Dad doesn't object to it, but you have to know that Gu's family has always had prejudices against Su's family, especially Philip Gu and Changying back then. It's his elder brother to worship. Since I set up the Anti-Wade Alliance, he has completely drawn a line from the Su family. If you pursue Sara, the first thing you have to pass is his level."

Zhifei nodded and said, "Dad, I have considered all of what you said. The old accounts between my parents are indeed a relatively large influence, but I still believe that feelings are the first. Yes, if I can really make Sara like me, then I believe I can also make Sara's father accept me."

Zynn sighed sincerely, "I'm afraid it won't be that easy!"

Chengfeng couldn't help but slapped his lips. He racked his brains to make suggestions for his grandson. He said, "Oh! I don't think there is any need to make a conclusion on this matter so early. I know that he is only 26 this year, even if he is married at 36. It's not too late, so he has time for Gu's family to change their attitude towards him."

As he said, he couldn't help but said with a little regret: "I heard that Philip had pancreatic cancer and he was about to die. If that's the case, he would lose one stumbling block if he wanted to pursue Gu's girl, but who knew this? Why did the guy heal suddenly inexplicably? He is alive, and the difficulty will indeed be much greater."

Zhifei said at this time, “Grandpa since you support me, I will definitely pursue Sara. As long as she is willing to be with me, I believe her father can’t stop us from being together.”

“Yes.” Chengfeng said with a smile: “You can rest assured and boldly pursue her. Grandpa will give you one hundred or one thousand times support!”

As he said, he said very seriously: “If Philip is unwilling to forgive the Su family for the “Anti-Wade Alliance” things back then, then let your father come to the door personally and beg him to plead for the crime.”

“If it still doesn’t work, then my old bone will personally apologize to him! For the life-long happiness of my grandson, what is such a trivial matter?”

Old Man’s attitude immediately moved Zhifei.

Comparing this with the unquestionable personality that Grandpa said before, it was a radical change.

Chapter 2542

He thought it was impossible for his grandfather to allow him to pursue Sara, but he did not expect that he would support him so much.

This instantly increased his confidence in pursuing Sara countless times.

So he immediately stated: “Grandpa, if that’s the case, then I will go to Aurous Hill now to see if I can bring out the black hand by preparing for the concert!”

Chengfeng nodded in satisfaction and smiled: “I asked Anson to invite the head of the Suzhou first family, Regnar Wu from the Wu family. It is estimated that he should be here in a while. Don’t leave in a hurry. It’s not too late to leave after dinner.”

“it is good!”

……

At this moment, Aurous Hill Shagri-La.

Zhiyu was bored in the hotel room for a day, feeling anxious and impatient.

At six o'clock, Issac's men knocked on the door on time, and two female bodyguards walked in with a food delivery tray. One of them respectfully said, "Ms. Su, Ms. Du, dinner is ready, please take a second step. Dining in the restaurant."

Zhiyu couldn't help asking, "When on earth your young master would like to see me? I have been waiting all day..."

The female bodyguard said very politely: "Sorry Miss Su, our young master did not come today."

Zhiyu asked, "Then did he say when he would come?"

The female bodyguard shook her head: "Master never said it."

Zhiyu didn't give up, and asked, "Well, can you please call your young master and say I want to talk to him."

The female bodyguard smiled slightly: "You tell me, I am not qualified to talk to the young master directly, so I don't have the young master's contact information."

"This..." Zhiyu's eyes flashed red and choked up, "Then what does your master mean? It took so much work to save us and settle us here, but he kept hiding. If he doesn't show up...If he really doesn't plan to show up, let my mother and I leave here!"

The female bodyguard said apologetically: "Ms. Su, the young master really didn't mean that, it is just I servant dared to speculate. As for what you said to leave here, I can't do this. The young master has ordered us to make sure you two Please forgive me for staying in this suite and keeping every step of the way."

Zhiyu suddenly felt a strong grievance in her heart, and tears flowed out.

Seeing this, the female bodyguard said apologetically: "Miss Su, the food is ready, please help yourself and Ms. Du, we will go out first."

Liona hurried forward, holding Zhiyu in her arms and gently comforting her, while saying to the two female bodyguards, “Thank you so much!”

The two made a polite statement and hurriedly left the room.

As soon as they left the room, the two of them came to Issac’s office. After knocking on the door and entering, facing Issac and Charlie sitting on the sofa, they respectfully said: “Young Master, President, Miss Su is a little excited. “

Issac hurriedly said, “Tell me, what exactly is the excitement method?”

The female bodyguard recounted the situation from just now.

After listening, Issac nodded and said: “Okay, you have worked hard, go and rest.”

The female bodyguard bowed and resigned.

At this moment, Issac looked at Charlie and couldn’t help asking: “Master, are you really not going to see her?”

Chapter 2543

Issac’s words made Charlie hesitate slightly.

Whether he wants to meet Zhiyu and Liona, he hasn’t decided yet.

The main reason is that he doesn’t want to understand what mentality he should use to face an enemy’s daughter and a woman who has loved his father for many years.

But he knew it in his heart.

Things have reached the point where they are today. Sooner or later, he has to meet the mother and daughter.

Therefore, he has not yet determined whether it is the right time to meet them right now.

At this time, Issac saw Charlie's hesitation, and hurriedly persuaded him: "Master, to be honest, since you will see them sooner or later, it is better to see them earlier."

As he said, he said again: "Look, now Miss Su's status is almost equal to house arrest here. If you don't meet her, I am afraid she will be uncomfortable. This is also torture for her. It's better to meet her and let her feel at ease so that she can continue to stay here without causing any trouble."

Charlie said indifferently, "I definitely want to see her, but it's not the time yet."

Issac asked hurriedly, "Master, are you waiting for an opportunity?"

"Opportunity?" Charlie shook his head: "I'm waiting for Zynn Su."

Issac exclaimed, "Master, you…you want to wait for Zynn?"

"Yes." Charlie said coldly, "I'll wait for him to come to Aurous Hill. If he doesn't come, I will personally "please" him over!"

"The day Zynn comes to Aurous Hill, I would naturally take him to meet Zhiyu and Liona!"

Speaking of this, Charlie stood up and said blankly, "After he comes here, I will personally take him to my parents' grave and bow down!"

"If he is not directly related to the death of my parents, let him give my parents a kowtow;"

"If he is directly related to the death of my parents, I will let him pay for his life at my parents' grave!"

……

At 6:30 in the evening, Regnar Wu drove to Su's manor.

He also came with his eldest son Roger.

The father and son arrived in the manor in their car, and the housekeeper Anson personally greeted them. As soon as they met, he said politely: “Mr. Wu, Master Wu, our master is already waiting in the banquet hall, please come with me.”

Regnar couldn’t help but feel a little nervous.

He didn’t come to have dinner with Chengfeng this time. He came to Chengfeng as an undercover agent at Charlie’s request.

Charlie is a person 10,000 people can’t afford to offend him, not to mention Charlie’s background, his ability alone is far from what he dares to offend.

Killing the eight heavenly kings of the Wu family by one person really annoyed him, maybe he could kill all the Wu family by himself.

However, Chengfeng here can’t afford to offend him at all.

Who is Chengfeng? The person in charge of the first family in the country is simply the strongest person in the financial field, and if he provokes him, he may not end well.

Therefore, Regnar was nervous and afraid in his heart.

However, he was also very clear in his heart that, no matter what, he must act as one who couldn’t offend Charlie the most.

Since Charlie asked him to be an undercover agent, he could only bite the bullet.

Chapter 2544

Later, he and Roger followed Anson to the banquet hall of the manor.

At this time, in the banquet hall, three generations of the Su family, Chengfeng, Zynn, and Zhifei were sitting at the front of the dining table.

Seeing Regnar and his son coming in, Chengfeng took the initiative to stand up and said with a smile: “Mr. Wu, I have heard of the name for a long time, and I finally meet you today!”

Regnar hurriedly said a little flattered: “Mr. Su, you are so polite. Compared with you, I am just a small business person who does a little bit of innocent business. I can’t get on the table…”

Chengfeng waved his hand and said with a smile: “Where is this, your Wu family is the number one family in Suzhou, even in the whole province, so why to belittle yourself.”

After speaking, he hurriedly said again: “Come here, Mr. Wu, let me introduce to you, this is my son, Zynn Su, and the other is my grandson, Zhifei Su.”

Regnar couldn’t help but feel a little surprised, and he thought to himself: “Unexpectedly, this Zynn also came to Suhang. Didn’t this guy ran to Australia because of a scandal some time ago? Also, Chengfeng murdered Zynn’s wife and daughter. , Why is this guy standing in front of Chengfeng so respectfully? Isn’t it necessary for him to avenge his wife and child?”

Seeing Regnar stunned, Zynn suddenly guessed Regnar’s psychological activities. He couldn’t help but feel a little embarrassed.

So he first stretched out his hand and said, “Hello, Mr. Wu, I’m Zynn, I’m lucky enough to meet.”

Only then did Regnar came back to his senses, and hurriedly clasped his fists and said, “Mr. Su, look up for a long time! I’m Regnar, this is the son Roger!”

Chengfeng said at this time: “Mr. Wu, please sit down, let’s eat and talk.”

Regnar quickly agreed.

Five people were seated in front of the huge dining table. Chengfeng took the initiative to hold up the wine glass and toast Regnar. After three rounds of wine, he smiled and said, “Mr. Wu, this time I come to Suzhou. It is considered to be on your site, so Please take care of us in Suzhou in the future.”

Regnar said nervously, “Mr. Su, you are so polite. It is absolutely my honor you think of Regnar when you come to Suzhou. In the future, you can use me for anything.”

Chengfeng smiled and said, “Since Mr. Wu has said so, then I won’t be polite to you, but Mr. Wu, please rest assured. If you have any help from our Su family, please do not hesitate to speak.”

Regnar clasped his fists and said, “Then I would like to thank Mr. Su in advance!”

Chengfeng nodded, put down the wine glass, and said: “By the way, Mr. Wu, I want to ask you something, I don’t know if it is convenient for you.”

Regnar hurriedly said, “Sir, please tell me!”

Chengfeng said: “That’s it. I want to know Mr. Wu, how much do you know about Aurous Hill?”

“This…” Regnar thought for a while, and said, “Actually, I don’t know much about Aurous Hill. It’s just that my son went to university in Aurous Hill.”

In fact, Regnar didn’t want to be a last resort and didn’t want to talk to anyone about his second son Wu Qi.

Because Wu Qi had already been harassed by all the people all over the country at the time when Wu Qi was involved. When he mentioned it, it was tantamount to hitting him in the face.

However, Chengfeng asked about his understanding of Aurous Hill’s situation at this time. Regnar didn’t dare to conceal Wu Qi’s schooling in Aurous Hill, because no one knew about this matter in the whole country. If he deliberately concealed it, It will definitely arouse Chengfeng’s suspicion.

When Chengfeng heard him talk about Wu Qi, he nodded slightly and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wu, I know there are some things I shouldn’t say here.”

Regnar knew what he wanted to say next, so he could only smile awkwardly, and said, “Mr. Su, if you have any questions, just ask, don’t be so polite.”

Chengfeng nodded and said: “Mr. Wu, frankly speaking, I have heard about your little son. What I want to ask is. Have you checked, why he has this kind of behavior, what is wrong with him? Why it is happening?”

“Why?” Regnar cursed secretly in his heart: “Of course it’s because of Charlie’s b@stard! He has already admitted this in front of me, but I can’t provoke him and dare not fight him. …”

However, Regnar did not dare to say what he was thinking.

Therefore, he could only deliberately said in shrouded mist: “This…to be honest, after his accident, Xiaoxin and I went to Aurous Hill as soon as possible. We also wanted to find out what caused the community. There has been such a big change, but after a lot of investigation, no valuable clues have been found.”

Chengfeng was a little disappointed, and then asked: “Mr. Wu, then, do you think the incident with your youngest son is a natural disaster, or is it an unnatural disaster?”

Chapter 2545

Hearing Chengfeng’s question, Charlie’s image reappeared in Regnar’s mind. He couldn’t help feeling a deep cold deep in his heart. Then he replied: “Mr. Su, let me tell you, about my son. I also suspected that it might be man-made, but after investigating a lot, no relevant clues were found, so the possibility of a natural cause may be greater, or the children himself stimulated something beyond our comprehension.

Chengfeng asked him, “Have you ever asked your son what unusual memories or impressions he had before and after the incident?”

Regnar said truthfully: “I asked him about this, but he told me that there was a memory gap before the incident, and he couldn’t remember it at all.”

Chengfeng nodded thoughtfully, and said in a deep voice, “If this is the case, then I guess it is more likely to have mental nature!”

Regnar pretended to be shocked and asked, “Mr. Su, do you mean someone deliberately harmed my son?”

“Yes!” Chengfeng said seriously: “Generally speaking, even if someone has a mental problem, they don’t have such a strange behavior as your son.”

After speaking, he asked again: “And I heard that your son’s condition seems to occur every hour, right?”

Regnar said awkwardly, “Yes, it is true.”

Chengfeng hummed, and said solemnly, “Then this is even more problematic! Normally, even if a person has intermittent psychosis, intermittent epilepsy, or even intermittent convulsions, this is relatively random. There are absolutely no rules at all, so some people will fall asleep, suddenly get up and sleepwalk, or suddenly have a goat’s seizure and convulsions, but when you’ve heard of someone, it’s like this every hour frequency? This is obviously not right!”

Regnar said, “Of course I knew something was wrong, and I also knew that all this was done by that bastard Charlie! But what can I do? Our eight heavenly kings were all taken care of by him. If I still confront him, maybe I will be like my son someday, becoming a hapless guy who eats that thing every hour…”

Thinking of this, he was depressed, and on the surface, he pretended to be extremely shocked and asked: “Mr. Su…do you think anyone has such an ability to make my son suffer from this disease?”

Chengfeng said: “There are too many possibilities for this kind of thing. Whether it is the mystery of Feng Shui in our country or the puppets in Southeast Asia, there are methods that cannot be explained by science. I think you should find a metaphysical master for your son. If your son takes a good look, he may be able to see where the problem is!”

“Master of Metaphysics?!” Regnar said earnestly, “To be honest, our family really doesn’t know any master of metaphysics, but I have heard that some people in Hong Kong seem to be engaged in Feng Shui metaphysics. I don’t know if there are any experts there. “

Chengfeng said: "Hong Kong has probably the most developed metaphysics in the three regions of the Taiwan Strait, but if you want to really talk about the top metaphysics masters, you still have to go to the United States to find them.

"America?!" Regnar was even more surprised, and asked, "Mr. Su, I don't quite understand. Isn't Feng Shui metaphysics the thing of our Chinese ancestors? Why do the top academic masters look at America?"

Chengfeng smiled indifferently and said earnestly: "As long as the masters of metaphysics are very powerful, they are basically from their ancestors for several generations, even dozens of generations, who have been studying metaphysics assiduously. In times of turbulence, some really capable older generations of metaphysical masters will figure out clues in advance and then avoid them in advance."

Chapter 2546

After speaking, he explained: "Anyone who has studied history knows that in 37 years, we have experienced a huge ordeal in China. At that time, many top metaphysical families had already calculated the disaster of China Land one or two years in advance. Many have fled overseas in advance. Those who have not escaped are either those masters who serve the country and the people, or those who have the insufficient ability and limited skills, and cannot be counted as two swords of disaster."

"And those top masters who stayed devoted their efforts to Jiangshan Sheji. In addition to the Eight Years' War, there were deaths and injuries, and a large number of domestic metaphysical masters withered, but the ones who fled overseas were intact. Survived."

Regnar couldn't help asking, "Mr. Su, there is still something unclear below. Why did these escaped metaphysical masters go to the United States?"

Chengfeng smiled and said: "Recall the history of World War II you learned in junior high school. At that time, the whole world was swamped. Europe, known as the birthplace of modern civilization, was also turned into a puddle of mud. Even Britain was blown to ruins. Needless to say. Continental Europe."

"Looking at the whole world, there was only the United States that year. Except for a small attack on Pearl Harbor, the mainland was almost out of the war. The true masters

of metaphysics have long been there for the peace and peace of the United States, so almost all of them have a brain. Fleeing to the United States, other people's World War II was a raging war. These people's World War II was to survive in America.

After all, Chengfeng said again: "If you need it, I can help you find a top metaphysical master from the United States and let him see your son's situation."

Regnar asked a little excitedly, "Mr. Su, is what you said is true?"

"Of course!" Chengfeng smiled slightly and said seriously: "Since we are all interested in being tied together to do something big, then I must show something, so let's arrange for someone to contact and let the master sit as soon as possible. The plane is coming. If the speed is fast, the master may be there tomorrow night."

Although Regnar didn't dare to betray Charlie, he couldn't help getting excited when he thought that the master of metaphysics that Chengfeng had found might really be able to heal his son.

This also made him feel the feeling of having the right and the right. If he could cleverly mediate between Charlie and Su's family, wouldn't he be able to please both sides and obtain benefits from both sides?

Thinking of this, Regnar hurriedly stood up, clasped his fists in his hands, bowed, and said, "I'm taking the place of the dog, thank you, Mr. Su! If you need to be here in the future, just give a command, and don't let it go!"

Chengfeng waved his hand and said casually, "Mr. Wu, between you and me, you are welcome."

After speaking, he looked at Zynn and told him: "Zynn, you turn back to talk to Mr. Mai in Los Angeles. It is best to ask him to come out and visit Suzhou."

Zynn nodded and hurriedly said, "I know Dad. It is estimated that the time in Los Angeles is not bright yet. Should I wait an hour or two before contacting?"

"Okay." Chengfeng smiled and said with emotion: "I haven't seen Mr. Mai in years. If he is willing to show his face and come here in person, I will also ask him to do the

calculations for me. I have encountered various blows, maybe it has a lot to do with Feng Shui luck!"

Chapter 2547

In fact, Chengfeng himself is not very faithful.

His long-dead old father believed in Feng Shui fate, but he didn't buy it.

Chengfeng's acting style is very harsh, so he always believes that man can conquer the sky. When he is young, he will act vigorously and resolutely when he is young.

However, Chengfeng now has more or less murmurs in his heart.

It's a damn reciting words, if it's a coincidence, it's really a bit unreasonable. How can such bad luck and bad things happen to him?

If it is not a coincidence, it is estimated that something happened in the fortune, otherwise, it should not be unlucky.

Therefore, he wanted to take this opportunity to let the authoritative Feng Shui take a look.

Mr. Mai, whom he asked Zynn to contact, followed his father and fled to the United States from Eastcliff in early 37.

At the time, the five great feng shui families in China were the Lai family, the Zeng family, the Liao family, the Yang family, and the Mai family.

These five people, without exception, have all settled overseas.

The old generation of the Mai family had a good personal relationship with Chengfeng's father, so when Chengfeng's father was alive, he often asked them to come back and give advice.

However, since the death of his father, Chengfeng has not been interested in this aspect, so he drifted away from them.

But having said that, although there hasn't been any contact in recent years, the foundation of the relationship between the two families is still there.

Regnar is also not very faithful.

However, he is now holding the attitude of trying and not asking for money, and he has accomplished it. If he fails, he has no loss.

It is precisely with this feeling of having a source of both ends, Regnar's psychological pressure is suddenly relieved a lot.

Coupled with Chengfeng's very polite attitude, Regnar really felt at home.

After dinner, Chengfeng asked Zynn to send the father and son out. On the way back, Regnar still had a smug smile on his face.

In any case, it is a good thing to be able to establish contact with a top-notch family like the Su family. It may indeed open up a little commercial cooperation. As long as the Su family gives some resources at hand, the Wu family will be able to improve.

Roger saw his father's excitement, but he felt a little unhappy.

Ten thousand in his heart didn't want his brother Wu Qi to heal, because once his brother healed, he would rob him of property.

Chengfeng suddenly threw such an olive branch, which made him feel very angry.

But he didn't dare to show his feelings in front of his father, so he could only ask: "Dad, the Su family wants to help us find a Feng Shui master, do you want to report to Charlie?"

Regnar said without hesitation: "Of course this kind of thing can't be reported, otherwise, if Charlie makes a little action behind his back, wouldn't your brother have no chance of healing?"

Roger said with some worry: “But the task that Charlie assigned us is to be his dual spy! If we deliberately conceal the clues and don’t tell him, will he not blame us if he knows? ”

Chapter 2548

Regnar hesitated for a moment and then said: “The situation must be partially reported, but it is still necessary to have reservations. It is best to avoid the serious and keep it light.”

As he said, he took out his mobile phone and sent Charlie a voice message: “Mr. Wade, you really have a brilliant plan. Chengfeng invited me to dinner tonight. At the dinner table, he said that he would work closely with us. I have agreed. I will report to you in time if he has any movements next!”

After receiving this information, Charlie replied with the word “OK” in the text.

When Regnar received the word “OK”, he smiled slightly and said, “Look, isn’t this solved? What we have to do now is to make Charlie feel that we are doing our best for him, and make Chengfeng feels that we are indeed an object worthy of his careful cultivation. As long as we can do this well, we will be able to meet the two top families of the Wade Family and the Su Family!”

……

This night, Zhifei returned to Aurous Hill alone.

The task that Chengfeng gave him, in addition to continuing to try to find his mother and sister, also required him to actively prepare for Sara’s concert in Aurous Hill soon, and try to take this opportunity to catch Sara.

When Zhifei arrived in Aurous Hill, he went directly to his grandfather’s old house in the city.

What he didn’t expect was that his grandfather, uncle, and second uncle had already put aside the things at hand and came to Aurous Hill. At the same time, they had begun to mobilize all resources to search for the whereabouts of his mother and sister.

When his grandfather Mr. Du saw him, he was surprised and asked: “I know, you suddenly disappeared inexplicably, where did you go?”

Zhifei hurriedly drove himself from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, and then went to Suhang to meet with his father and grandfather.

However, he did not say anything about the selection of the Su family’s successor.

As soon as Mr. Du heard that he was almost beaten by Chengfeng’s messenger, he fled all the way to Aurous Hill. Naturally, he felt very distressed for this grandson.

Thinking of the missing daughter and granddaughter, he choked with tears in his eyes: “Boy, you have suffered! Don’t worry, grandpa will not let you suffer this kind of grievance again! Also! Your two uncles, and myself, this time will stay in Aurous Hill, and go all out to find the whereabouts of your mother and sister! If they are still alive, everything is easy to say, but if they encounter unexpected events, I will definitely not let your b@stard grandfather go!”

Hearing what Grandpa said, Zhifei’s eyes were red, and he nodded heavily.

However, even he himself did not expect that at this moment, he suddenly felt a trace of pride in his heart.

He also had Regnar’s experience of being both right and left.

“The always strong grandfather, for the sake of fame and family, wants to come over to please him, and grandpa’s side, because of these things I have encountered, especially loves me…”

“If in the future I really become the heir of the Su family, with the huge business empire of the entire family on the one hand, and the strong relationship background of the Du family on the other, I can even take the Su family to a higher level in the future!”

“If I can successfully collect Sara in my bag, it would be equivalent to harvesting half of the Gu family. By then, I will combine the assets of the Su family, the background of the Du family, and half of the Gu family’s industry, then I will be the richest man in the world. ! Under the whole world, who else can compete with me?”

“Now it seems that my next top priority is to win Sara!”

Thinking of this, Zhifei had a strong urge to turn Sara into his own woman immediately!

The dream of the world’s richest man, like a curse, quickly changed Zhifei’s heart.

Now he no longer cares about the life and death of his mother and sister.

All he wants in his head is the supreme title of “the world’s richest man”!

Chapter 2549

Video about the Su scandal has been constantly fermenting on the Internet.

While the Su family’s reputation is notorious on the street, the Su Group has not given any official explanation.

The enthusiastic netizens came to Su Group’s official website and the official Weibo to denounce it, making the Su Group’s public relations team helpless.

When Liona and Zhiyu the mother and daughter were still missing in the eyes of the outside world, the Su Group announced in a high profile that Zynn would temporarily take over as the acting chairman of the Su Group.

This is also equivalent to officially announcing the return of Zynn to the public.

Interestingly, the return of Zynn has aroused the sympathy of many people.

Many people think that master Zynn is too miserable.

His illegitimate daughter was sold by his father, and he himself was sent to Australia by him.

This was unlucky enough, but his father still didn’t want to let him go, and gave him a big black pot of “betraying his daughter”.

Worse still, when he was alone with all the infamy, his father murdered his eldest daughter and his wife.

Now, his eldest daughter and wife are still missing, and he has only one son left.

In the eyes of netizens, in the world, there may not be a second person as miserable as him.

Therefore, he suddenly came back to preside over the Su family, and to a certain extent, aroused the sympathy of the public and made the public's impression of the Su Group a little better.

But Chengfeng was even more uncomfortable.

Because he knows that the more Zynn can make the public feel compassionate, the less likely he is to step onto the stage and take charge of the Su family again.

But he has no good solution now, he can only go through the difficulties before speaking.

Zynn cares about Zhiyu, so after he was promoted to acting chairman, he immediately invested a lot of manpower and material resources to find the whereabouts of the mother and daughter in Aurous Hill and surrounding areas.

To this end, he even offered a cash reward of more than 100 million.

Many private detectives and bounty hunters flocked to Aurous Hill in order to earn this huge reward.

Unfortunately, no one can find the slightest clue about the mother and daughter.

Charlie didn't go to Shangri-La for two consecutive days. Zhiyu, who was confined here, had become more impatient. She was not dissatisfied with the state of being confined but was always looking forward to the figure of the benefactor.

With the warming of these two kinds of weather, the famous singer Sara's concert is getting closer.

This concert is her first concert this year.

Therefore, both she and her agency paid great attention to this concert.

Not to mention Sara herself. As planned, her first concert this year was on the 20th of the first month of the lunar calendar, and her first concert was held in Eastcliff.

However, because of the reunion with Charlie, it happened to be Charlie's birthday on February 2 of the lunar calendar, so she deliberately changed the concert from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill and postponed it to the second day of February of the lunar calendar.

In fact, for Sara, this concert was performed for Charlie alone.

Chapter 2550

Since it is dedicated to the beloved, it naturally takes a little more thought.

Therefore, although there is still a period of time before the performance, the preliminary work team has arrived in Aurous Hill and began to make very detailed preparations for the scene.

Sara herself is a top singer and actress in the country, so the overall specifications of her concerts have always been very high.

This time the concert, because of Charlie's sake, the specifications were especially surprisingly high.

The first is the opening of Aurous Hill's largest Olympic Center stadium, which can accommodate more than 50,000 people;

Second is the stage hardware, which uses all the world's top devices, such as lighting, sound, stage and background, these devices;

In addition, the chief director, tuner, lighting engineer, and dancer team are all the largest production teams in Europe and America.

After all, Europe and the United States have more experience in concerts, and these teams have even managed super-large concerts with over 100,000 audiences.

In fact, from a financial point of view, holding such a very costly concert is basically not profitable, and it may even lose money.

But she didn't care at all.

What she was looking forward to was to show her perfect self in front of Charlie.

Because Sara's concert is getting closer, the whole of Aurous Hill is excited about it.

Charlie also found that there are more and more publicity advertisements about Sara around. Background advertisements at bus stations, electronic streaming media advertisements in elevators, giant billboards on the roadside, and display spaces on the floors of high-rise buildings are almost all Promotional materials for Sara's concert.

This made Charlie couldn't help wondering: "Hasn't the tickets for Sara's concert been robbed early? What is the point of investing in such big publicity at this time?"

What he didn't know was that Zhifei did all these publicity campaigns without exception.

Zhifei is thinking about how to use the opportunity of the concert to get closer to Sara.

Therefore, he decided to spend tens of millions first, talk about the entire Aurous Hill advertising space, and replace it with Sara's concert promotional materials to help her make the concert's momentum strong enough so that when she comes to Aurous Hill After that, she must be more or less moved.

The next day, when Charlie had breakfast and sent his wife Claire out of the house, he received a call from Issac. As soon as the call was made, Issac reported: "Master, there is something, I have to report to you."

Charlie asked him, "What's the matter?"

Issac said: "That's right, Miss Sara's agent has already booked a presidential suite with me for a week before and after the concert. Early this morning, Zhifei from the Su family suddenly ran over to rent the hotel for that week. He bought all the advertising spaces,

even the right to use the giant LED screen in that building, right across the terrace of the presidential suite."

When Charlie heard this, he asked in amazement, "What is Zhifei doing? You can't just want to advertise to his mother and his sister, right?"

"No!" Issac hurriedly said, "This guy wants to display the promotional posters of Miss Sara's concert on these advertising spaces and the giant LED screen!"

Charlie frowned and couldn't help but smack his lips: "This Zhifei is really interesting. At this time, he didn't quickly find a way to find his mother and his sister. Instead, he spent such a lot of thoughts on the nanny. "

Issac blurted out, "Master, I think Zhifei, this guy, must want to pursue Miss Sara!"

"Yeah." Charlie said with a smile: "He has been so obvious, it is simply the lover's heart that everyone knows."

Issac said anxiously, "Master, you must take it seriously!"

Charlie couldn't help but said awkwardly: "How can I take this kind of thing seriously..."

Chapter 2551

Seeing that Charlie seemed indifferent, Issac said anxiously, "Master, this Zhifei, his mother and sister are still missing. He is still in the mood to pursue Miss Sara so hard. This proves that this kid is ruthless. Such an injustice, Miss Sara is such a good girl, if she is really deceived by him, it is not just Miss Sara who suffers the loss, wouldn't you also lose a lot?"

Charlie coughed twice: "Don't worry about it. I am a married person. It is her freedom to choose the other half. It is not our turn to worry about her."

After speaking, Charlie suddenly felt something uncomfortable in his heart.

At the same time, he was surprised that his heart at this moment really agreed with what Issac said just now.

Just as Issac said, Zhifei still had the heart to chase Sara at this time, which proved to some extent that this person was a little unjust.

More importantly, Charlie involuntarily assumed in his heart that Sara and Zhifei were together. Although it was only an assumption, it still made him feel bad!

Charlie really understood at this moment that Sara had already taken a place in her heart.

Seeing Charlie keeping silent, Issac couldn't help but think: "Master, you must pay attention to this matter. You must not let Zhifei this b@stard succeed!"

Charlie was silent for a moment, and said, "So, I don't care about everything else. You must not sell all the advertising resources in your hand to him, and no amount of money shall work!"

When Issac heard this, he was pleasantly surprised and said: "OK young master! What is waiting for you! As long as you express this attitude, I will never sell even a single advertising space to Zhifei!"

Charlie gave a satisfied hum, and exhorted: "Please help me find out what other tricks Zhifei has, and tell me as soon as you find it."

Issac hurriedly said, "Oh yes, master, there is one more thing, I haven't had time to report to you.

"Say it."

"Master, this Zhifei has a group company specializing in cosmetics. This company also has many well-known cosmetics brands. This time he reached cooperation with Miss Sara, and his cosmetics company named Gu. Miss Sara's concert tour and this title sponsorship are for charity purposes. The content of the cooperation he reached with Miss Sara is that every time she starts a concert, he will donate 10 million to charity."

Charlie couldn't help touching his chin, and said with a serious expression: "This Zhifei is really going to find an entry point! She is not short of money, so she can't look down on any form of advertising sponsorship at all, but he prefers to use charity The way touched

the girl, this kid seems to be a master with a sharp vision! Otherwise, there is a master pointing behind!"

Issac hurriedly said, "Master, then you have to quickly think of a countermeasure!"

Charlie said: "I see, Zhifei, you help me observe, if he has any new actions, tell me in time."

"OK, young master."

……

At this moment.

Zynn came to Chengfeng's study early in the morning and reported to him: "Dad! Our shipping license has been revoked!"

"What!" When Chengfeng heard this, he immediately blurted out: "What's the matter? How can the qualification certificate be revoked?"

Chapter 2552

Zynn said: "According to the shipping department, it's because the Su Group's overseas reputation has recently declined too sharply, and the overall score has failed. Therefore, we are required to make rectification first. Before the rectification is over, they won't allow us to operate the ocean shipping business again."

Chengfeng was shocked: "How could this be? Did they tell us how long we need to rectify it? "

Zynn shook his head and said, "There is no time limit for rectification. They said that we should make rectification as soon as possible. After the rectification is completed, they will arrange a review according to their time. If the review is okay, the license can be restored."

Chengfeng yelled, “Isn’t this going to be a disaster? Our Su Group has developed the fastest ocean shipping business in the past two years, and after entering this year, the shipping price of ocean shipping is getting higher and higher. Now the freight of a container is more expensive than before Three or four times, this is a rare opportunity in the shipping industry in a century. If we stop our business at this time, doesn’t it mean that we have cut half of our money?”

Zynn sighed: “Dad, I also told them about this, and even pleaded with them, hoping to get a chance of probation, but the other party just didn’t let go, so I asked someone to inquire about the above. If we cannot resolve this reputational crisis and give a satisfactory account of Shred’s intrusion into Treasure Pavilion, this business will not be open to us in the future.”

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and said, “No one has been fighting thunder this time. They are trying to force me to stand up and be a target!”

Zynn said helplessly: “In fact, this matter requires an explanation that can be explained above, but we have not given any solution until now.”

Chengfeng snorted coldly, and said, “What can be done? All the spearheads are directed at me. Unless I stand out and get beaten, I will never explain the matter…”

As he said, Chengfeng remembered something and hurriedly said: “By the way, you quickly prepare a sum of cash to send to the families of the victims who Shred killed in that Pavilion. In any case, let them come forward and record a video of understanding. Then edit the video that everyone understands into one piece and post it online!”

Zynn said, “Dad, the families of these victims may not be able to cooperate with us in this way…”

Chengfeng said coldly: “Huh! They don’t cooperate? If they don’t cooperate, give them money! If five million doesn’t work, then give 10 million! If 10 million doesn’t work, then give them 20 million! I still don’t believe it can stop them!”

Zynn nodded: “Dad, then I will arrange someone to go to Aurous Hill to talk with the victim’s family today!”

Chengfeng said blankly, “Be sure to talk to me!”

“OK, dad!”

Chengfeng frowned and said in a cold voice: “The biggest thing the domestic ocean shipping industry does is our Su family, followed by the Wade family.”

“Now, if our transportation is stopped, wouldn’t it give the Wade Family a great opportunity? As long as this stopped state lasts for more than three months, the Su Family will be overtaken by the Wade’s!”

“Yes!” Zynn said with a sad face: “This family is now actively working hard. I heard that they just ordered three container ships with the shipyard two days ago, and even went to South Korea to talk to the South Korean shipping group. The chartering business has been negotiated because the family’s current business volume has surged and its capacity is insufficient.”

Chengfeng slapped the table angrily: “It’s unreasonable! Let the Wade family pick up a bargain for nothing!”

After speaking, he said sternly: “This matter must not just wait passively, we must find a way to meditate! Since our qualification has been temporarily suspended, then we will find a qualified shell to hang in! At least! Don’t let our business stand still!”

Zynn said hurriedly, “Dad, I have already contacted this matter, but other domestic shipping companies dare not call us because they are also worried about being punished…”

Chengfeng cursed with embarrassment and anger: “Damn, these dogs used to come to the Su family to cheat on our family, and now all of them are damned! Since the domestic can’t handle it, then go to a foreign company!”

Zynn thought for a while and said, “Korea’s companies have been listed first by the Wade family. Now our best choice is Japan’s Ito family, the Matsumoto family, and the Takahashi family fall. Now Japan’s shipping is almost all In the hands of the Ito family…”

Chapter 2553

“The Ito family?”

When Chengfeng heard these four words, he immediately cursed coldly: “Damn, Ito Yuhiko, that dog thing, is not on the road at all. When we first chose between him and the Takahashi family, he was like a licking dog, he fawned on us all day long; now the Takahashi and Matsumoto clan are finished, he is so powerful, and now he is really unreasonable!”

Ocean transportation is one of the most profitable industries at the moment. If a large container ship runs on European and American routes with a full load, a container freight of 20,000 to 30,000, a single trip can earn at least tens of millions in freight.

The Su family has the largest transportation fleet in China. As long as these ships run, they can create extremely high profits. They are definitely the core and most important source of revenue for the Su family.

However, now that none of these ships can get route approval due to their license being revoked.

Without approval, these ships can only be docked at the port, not only can not make a penny back but also incur a lot of money for maintenance every day.

In addition, although the entire shipping company’s transportation and support team have nothing to do, the Su family absolutely dare not lay off staff and can only continue to spend money to support it.

Therefore, Chengfeng felt very anxious about this, and said in a deep voice, “Hey, I blame it. The impact of this incident is really bad. I don’t know when it will pass. It is very likely that we will not have a chance to get it back before things turn around.!”

Zynn thought for a moment, and said, “Dad, or else I will go to Japan again and have a chat with Yuhiko! If he is willing to cooperate with us, we will use a shell company to work with him. Let’s register a new company, then takes the Japanese license and temporarily change all of our ships to that Japanese company name, so that we can solve the urgent need.”

Chengfeng nodded, sighed, and said, “The method is indeed a good way, but I don’t know what attitude Takehiko will have. This guy definitely thinks that the Ito family has a unique opportunity now and may not be able to agree to cooperate with us.”

Zynn said: “The Ito family has been held by Takehiko’s daughter for some time recently. Nanako Ito is at the helm. Although this girl is young, her style of doing things is still very radical. In a very short time. , She has integrated Japan’s shipping resources, and her overall strength has improved rapidly.”

Chengfeng frowned, “Nanako, is she Yuhiko’s only daughter?”

“Yes.” Zynn said, “She is now the heir and helm of the Ito family.”

Chengfeng sighed thoughtfully, “Ito Yuuhiko and Philip Gu, how come these two have only given birth to one daughter? Wouldn’t it mean that others will be freed up for nothing?”

Zynn shrugged his shoulders: “Who knows what they think, and the big entrepreneurs who only have one daughter are more than the two of them.”?

Chengfeng sighed, “Hey! Looking at it this way, Nanako’s price-performance ratio is much better than Sara’s!”

As he said, he couldn’t help but figure it out, and said, “Look, the Ito family has now seized the unique opportunity, and its strength has skyrocketed. Not only is it the first family in Japan, but it also leaves the second and third places far behind. In the back of my head, the Gu family is indeed a little less interesting in comparison, and Sara has not yet taken over the family. The real strength in her hands is much worse than that of Nanako.”

“That’s true.” Zynn nodded in agreement, and said: “This Nanako has always had the title of Yamato Nadeshiko. Now the Japanese media simply call her “the richest woman in Japan in the future”. There are probably many men who want to marry her. !”

Chengfeng asked tentatively, “Hey, you said, can you give it a try?”

Zynn said hurriedly, “Dad, don’t you agree that Zhifei pursues Sara?”

Chengfeng said very seriously: “But now it seems that Sara is far less cost-effective than Nanako!”

Chapter 2554

Zynn said awkwardly, “Dad, knowing that he just went to the city this time, and we changed our minds, it will definitely have a big blow to his enthusiasm. After all, he really likes Sara.”

“Um…” Chengfeng smacked his lips, and said, “If you know it, let him continue to try to pursue that Sara. You will find another chance to make an appointment with Ito Yuihiko, or simply make an appointment with that Nanako, let’s see if we can make another appointment for a face-to-face meeting. The big deal is that we can give them more profit. As long as they are willing to establish a joint venture with us and help us revitalize this business, we can spend 20% of the total share and the profit with her.”

Zynn nodded and agreed, and said, “Dad, I will talk to the Ito family. If possible, I will make an appointment with them as soon as possible.”

“It is good!”

……

At this moment, Tokyo, Japan.

Inside the Ito Mansion, it was a busy scene.

Nanako Ito ran around the room constantly, packing all kinds of clothes and daily necessities into the suitcase.

Her assistant Kawana, at this time, was in a hurry, scratching in the backyard kennel.

After finally letting her grab a very naughty little Akita, she hurriedly hugged the Akita tightly in her arms and hurried to the door of Nanako’s room.

“Miss, can you see this puppy?”

Nanako just put a cherry blossom pink jacket with a strong girlish breath into the box, looked up at the puppy in her arms, smiled, and said, “It turns out to be Momotaro. To be honest, I really don’t want to put it. It is given away…”

Kawana said hurriedly, “Miss, then I’ll change to another one.”

Nanako hurriedly stopped her and said, “No Kaana, just it. After all, the other party is Charlie’s friend. Since she likes Akita dogs, I will naturally give her one with the best appearance.”

Kawana shook her head and sighed: “Miss, you are so hard on that Charlie, not only with him but even with his friends…”

Nanako said with some shame: “Charlie is right, our Ito family is kind, of course, I have to do my best for small things.”

Kawana blurted out subconsciously, “But he is already married…”

Nanako said with an embarrassed expression: “…Charlie is my benefactor…I just want to repay his kindness, and it has nothing to do with whether he’s married or not.”

Kawana put the Akita dog named Momotaro on the ground, grabbed Nanako’s right hand, pointed to the ring on her right middle finger, and said, “Miss, if you really just want to repay him, Why would you keep wearing this ring on your hand?”

Nanako hurriedly concealed: “This ring…this ring is a gift…it has nothing to do with Charlie…”

Chapter 2555

Seeing Nanako’s desire to cover up, Kawana sighed and said helplessly, “Miss, if I have a mirror in front of you now, you will know that you are the least lying woman in this world!”

Nanako Ito flushed with shame immediately, and said falteringly, “I don’t have any…I really…I…”

“Okay…” Kawana said helplessly, “Miss, I’m just your assistant. You don’t have to bother to lie to me, but when you face Charlie, isn’t the performance is so cramped…”

Nanako couldn't hide her embarrassment and said, "I'm sorry Kaana, I actually..."

At this point, Nanako Ito suddenly got a little speechless, and sighed helplessly, and said, "Hey, let's not say, thank you for your reminder. Please help me put Momotaro into the airbox, and give him some water. Yes, we are going to the airport by helicopter."

Kawana nodded, "Okay eldest lady, is there anything else you need me to help you with? I'll come back later."

Nanako waved her hand and said, "No, you can help me set up Momotaro, and then pack your own luggage. We will go to Aurous Hill this time. It will take a long time."

Kawana hurriedly asked, "Miss, you don't plan to come back until the end of the concert?!"

"Yes." Nanako said seriously, "I plan to stay in Aurous Hill until the concert ends."

Kawana asked again, "What about the job? The family still has so many things to deal with..."

"It doesn't matter." Nanako smiled slightly and said: "I will set aside eight hours a day to deal with work problems. All work will be solved online through computer and mobile phone. During this time, I have been promoting the online office reform of the entire Ito Group. Just take a look at the actual results."

As she said, she smiled and comforted: "Kawana, don't worry, I am not the kind of woman who is playful or irresponsible for work. Even if I go to Aurous Hill, I will not be sloppy about the work I should do."

Kawana nodded gently.

She also has to admit that Nanako is a very hard-working woman. She took over the position of family leader for a short time, but she did it very seriously and responsibly, and many innovative measures she took were quite effective.

Her father, Takehiko Ito, is a very traditional Japanese businessman. This old generation of Japanese entrepreneurs usually pays much attention to the sense of ritual. As long as

they leave home every day, they must be in suits and shoes. They are also meticulous in the company. The process is also very rigid.

After Nanako took over the Ito Group, the first thing she did was to gradually transform the Ito Group into a more modern company.

The first is to implement a paperless office in the company as much as possible. Paperless is only one aspect, but the larger purpose is to put most of the work, files, and files online.

In this way, not only the timeliness is fast, the privacy is strong, but also the safety is high, and it is more convenient to read and inspect.

In the beginning, many old employees were still a little unacceptable. They still followed the older generation's working methods, and they had to be careful and take it step-by-step.

However, under the impetus of Nanako, everyone not only accepted the new office style but also actually felt that the overall work efficiency has been greatly improved.

Now, Nanako continues to promote the company's online interaction, and even specifically enables real-time video conferencing solutions, in order to ensure that she and other executives, no matter where in the world, as long as there is an Internet, Even if the work is separated by thousands of miles, the work can be guaranteed not to be affected.

This is a very simple thing for many emerging Internet companies, and it has even become the basic way of their daily work, but for established traditional companies, this is still a very new thing. Changing their work habits is by no means an easy task.

Fortunately, Nanako's management skills are unambiguous, so these innovations can be promoted steadily.

During this period of time, while reforming the Ito Group, Nanako also went all out to integrate many other resources. The market released by the Takahashi family and the Matsumoto family was fully collected and the Ito family took another step up. This also made Kawana very admired.

Therefore, she is not worried that Nanako will leave her work behind when she goes to Aurous Hill.

Chapter 2556

However, she also has her own concerns.

She worries that Nanako will become reluctant after she goes to Aurous Hill and meets her beloved man.

Sometimes, many people who are particularly capable and promising will lose their morale and pursuit for the one they love.

Therefore, she was also afraid that after Nanako goes to Aurous Hill, she would not want to return to Japan.

However, Kawana did not dare to express her worry, because she was afraid that after she said it, she would leave a psychological hint to Nanako, so she said, “Miss, then I will settle down with Momotaro. I’ll meet you after I’m ready for a while.”

Nanako checked the time and said, “You don’t need to come to me again. The helicopter will take off in 20 minutes. Then we will meet on the tarmac.”

“OK, eldest lady, then I’ll pass first!”

After Kawana left, Nanako was packing her things. Her father Takehiko Ito steered an electric wheelchair into the house slowly. Seeing that she was packing her luggage, he asked, “Nanako, you are going to Aurous Hill this time. How long would you be gone?”

Nanako hurriedly put down the clothes in her hand, and said shyly, “Father, I will go there for about ten days this time.”

“Ten days?” Ito Yuhiko couldn’t help but exclaimed, and asked, “How can it be so long?”

Nanako blushed and said, “Father, I want to stay in Aurous Hill for a few more days. It can be considered rest. During this time, I have been busy with work, and I am really tired.”

Ito Yuihiko smiled slightly and said, “A little tired? I think it’s fake that you are tired. Is it true that you want to see Charlie earlier?”

“Father…” Nanako said shyly, “Since you understand everything, don’t ask knowingly…”

Looking at his daughter’s shy response, Ito said in distress, “Nanako, I do not object that you like Charlie, but you have to promise me that you must not sink too deep, at least, don’t put your own future is delayed because you cannot be with him.”

Nanako hurriedly said, “I know Father, don’t worry.”

Ito Yuihiko nodded, stretched his waist, and smiled: “Oh, I’m bored at home these days. If you don’t dislike it, I will come to Aurous Hill with you, OK? ?”

“Huh?” Nanako exclaimed, “Father, you also want to go to Aurous Hill?”

“Yeah.” Ito said with a smile: “With You gone. I will be too deserted here. I just want to go to Aurous Hill to meet Mr. Wade. I have never had the opportunity to thank him. I have to drink two glasses with him for whatever he wants. I have a few bottles of 50-year-old whiskey in my collection, which happened to be brought to Mr. Wade to taste.”

Nanako nodded hurriedly and said, “Great Father, then we will go together!”

As she said, she suddenly remembered something, and said embarrassingly, “But…father, I told Miss Song this time to live in her house. If you live with me in her house, I am afraid that will not be suitable…”

Ito said with a smile: “It doesn’t matter, you and Kawana live in Miss Song’s house, and I will stay in the hotel with Tanaka, so your aunt will come with you.”

Nanako hurriedly asked, “Tanaka-san is with you too?”

“Yes.” Ito sighed and said, “Since his amputation, Tanaka has been a little frustrated. After all, he is still young and can’t accept such a severe blow, so I plan to let him go out

with me. He had been to Aurous Hill before, and this time I will take him to the old place to revisit and see if I can cheer him up again!"

Nanako couldn't help feeling sighed. The relationship between her father and Koichi Tanaka, the master, and servant, is indeed very deep. They have always supported each other and never abandoned, which is really moving.

So she hurriedly said, "If this is the case, please get ready as soon as possible!"

Chapter 2557

As Ito Yuhiko wanted to take his loyal subordinate Koichi Tanaka and his sister, Emi Ito, to Aurous Hill, Nanako hurriedly delayed the flight's departure time and canceled her plan to take a helicopter to the airport.

For Ito Yuhiko and Tanaka, who had both legs amputated, the experience of taking a helicopter was not friendly and convenient. So Nanako re-arranged a fleet of assistants and servants who needed to go to Aurous Hill. More than ten people traveled to Tokyo Narita Airport by car.

In order to take care of her father, Nanako and Ito Takehiko shared a commercial vehicle. When the vehicle was driving on the way to the airport, Nanako was already excited.

Thinking of arriving in Aurous Hill where Charlie lives in a few hours, Nanako wanted to call him now and tell him the message.

However, she didn't want to go to Aurous Hill for his purpose, which was too obvious.

She went to Aurous Hill this time for several high-sounding reasons.

The first reason is that she wants to see Warnia and the Akita dog she gave to Warnia;

The second reason is that she can also go to see Sara's concert. She really likes Sara, and has always wanted to find a chance to watch her live performance;

The third reason is to send Momotaro to Aoxue, because Aoxue also likes Akita dogs, and through Warnia, she promised Aoxue that she would give her one.

However, these three reasons are just superficial rhetoric.

The core motivation that really drove Nanako and allowed her to travel thousands of miles to Aurous Hill was because she missed Charlie day and night and wanted to find a chance to meet him.

Moreover, she did not want to make her true motives too obvious.

Because she was worried that that would bring some psychological pressure to Charlie.

That's why she used these three reasonable reasons to get herself to Aurous Hill first and then contact Charlie after she arrived there.

In this way, she can conceal her core motivation to meet Charlie.

At this time, Emi Ito, who was sitting in the co-pilot, opened her mouth and said to Takehiko Ito: "I have already booked a hotel in Aurous Hill. This time I stayed at the Shangri-La Hotel. I have already booked a presidential suite. , And several luxurious suites next to it."

Ito Yuhiko nodded lightly, and said, "Emi, you can decide these things by yourself. You don't need to report to me."

Emi Ito hurriedly said, "OK, I know."

While talking, Nanako suddenly received a call from Kawan, who was sitting in a Mercedes in front of her.

Nanako answered the phone and asked, "Kaana, what's the matter?"

Kawan said hurriedly: "Lady, Zynn from Su family. He called me just now and he said on the phone that he hopes to talk to us about a framework for cooperation."

"Su's family?" Nanako frowned, and said without hesitation:? "Aren't we stopped cooperating with overseas companies for the time being? Just refuse him directly."

Kawan explained: “Miss, this cooperation of the Su family is very different from the past. The overall conditions are very friendly to our Ito Group.”

“Very friendly?” Nanako asked curiously? “How friendly is it?”

Chapter 2558

Kawan said in detail: “Miss, the Su family had their shipping license revoked because they had a catastrophe in China. Now they have a large number of transport ships that can only be anchored at ports. They cannot make profits. It means that they set up a joint venture company with us, and then put all the ships under the name of the joint venture company. We don’t need anything, we just need to get a qualification in Japan, and they will operate the rest. They can give us 20% of the profit.”

Nanako couldn’t help but said in surprise: “Is the Su family so generous if it directly divides the 20% profit?”

Kawan said: “Mr. Zynn really said that, and also said that in terms of specific proportions, there is still some room for discussion. I personally feel that even if it is 30%, the Su family will not have any opinions.”

Nanako was silent for a moment and then said, “Kaana, don’t reply to him about this matter. I always feel that the Su family really lacks a basic moral limit to do things. If it is not the last resort, it is better not to cooperate with this kind of family.”

“Okay!” Kawan did not persuade much, and immediately replied, “Then I will let him dry first.”

After hanging up the phone, Ito Takehiko on the side asked, “What? The Su family came to work with us?”

“Yes, father.” As soon as Nanako came to talk about business, she became like a subordinate in front of Ito Takehiko, and said respectfully, “The Su family’s shipping license has been revoked, so they now want to talk to us. Cooperation requires a solution.”

After speaking, she gave a brief introduction to the conditions offered by the Su family.

Emi Ito, who was sitting in the co-pilot, exclaimed: “If the Su family can really give up 30% of the profits, it will definitely be a huge additional income for us!”

Yuhiko Ito shook his head and said lightly: “The essence of the Su family is an extremely selfish family. In their logic, only he makes other people’s money, and no one else makes his money. At this time, they are willing to make money. Taking out such a large profit can only prove that the problems they are facing are very serious. Once we help them tide over the difficulties, they will definitely turn their attention to the part of the profit that is transferred to us. Then they will definitely think to Do whatever it takes to get the money back with interest.”

“Yes.” Nanako nodded in agreement, “My father and I have the same opinion. For a family like the Su family, we must stay away!”

……

After half an hour.

A Gulfstream G650 aircraft took off from Tokyo Narita Airport.

Nanako took the opportunity to go to Aurous Hill with her father and aunt.

At the same time, Chengfeng stood on the terrace of the lakeside villa, overlooking the calm lake, with a cold expression.

He looked at Zynn beside him and asked in a cold voice, “Why, the Ito family hasn’t responded yet?”

“Not yet.” Zynn answered truthfully, “I contacted Nanako’s assistant. She said that she would feed back the situation to Nanako. Maybe Nanako needs to think about it again.”

Chengfeng shook his head: “There is nothing to consider about this kind of thing. If Nanako is really interested, of course, she will contact us immediately to discuss the details of the follow-up cooperation. If she is not interested, naturally it will be just like now. Do not respond again.”

Zynn said hurriedly, “Or maybe they just wanted to hang us on purpose, and then take the opportunity to speak to our lion?”

“Impossible.” Chengfeng said coldly: “Even if you want to get caught, you will at least accept it on the surface, first establish a smooth communication channel between each other, like this one who doesn’t respond directly to it. , The probability is that the other party is not interested at all.”

As he was talking, the butler Anson walked over and whispered: “Master, Mr. Mai’s plane will arrive in Suhang in one hour.”

“Oh?” Chengfeng suddenly beamed his eyebrows and blurted out: “Quickly, tell the kitchen, press the prepared menu, and immediately set up a banquet for Mr. Mai to pick up the dust, and also notify Regnar to come over!”

Chapter 2559

When Regnar received Anson’s notice, he was extremely excited.

The problem with his younger son Wu Qi has always made him very worried, but he knew very well that Charlie would not be able to cure his younger son in a short while, and now the Su family invited a master of Feng Shui metaphysics, he naturally looked forward to this The master can help him resolve this knot.

So he immediately said to Anson, “Thank you, butler Su, for telling me that. I will bring my son over here! Let Master Mai take a look for the at him!”

When Anson heard this, he hurriedly said, “Don’t don’t don’t don’t! Doesn’t your son ask for something every hour? If this is for Mr. Mai to watch, I don’t know what Mr. Mai will do. What do you think, you’d better come by yourself first, and after you come, introduce your youngest son’s situation to Mr. Mai in detail, and let Mr. Mai be mentally prepared first.”

Regnar suddenly felt hot on his face.

He only thought of a chance to heal his youngest son, but he ignored how much the youngest son is now being rejected.

So he had no choice but to respectfully say: “Thank you for the reminder, butler Su, then I will come by myself first!”

When Regnar set off for the lakeside villa of Chengfeng, Issac received a report from his subordinates that the presidential suite, which was vacant for half of the year, was booked by the Japanese Ito family!

Moreover, the list of residents sent by the Ito family actually included Ito Yuhiko’s name!

Issac was surprised and immediately called Charlie to report.

Charlie was also quite shocked by this.

In the list sent to him by Issac, he saw not only Ito Yuhiko’s name, but also Ito Yuhiko’s sister Ito Emi, and Ito Yuhiko’s subordinate, Koichi Tanaka.

Charlie wondered, he didn’t understand why Ito Yuhiko suddenly came to Aurous Hill, and also took Tanaka Koichi.

You know, both of them have undergone amputation, and now they are both disabled with no legs.

Charlie didn’t have any thoughts of despising the disabled or discriminating against the disabled. He just didn’t understand why these two people were already in this situation, and they came all the way to Aurous Hill.

Thinking about it again, Warnia said at the beginning that Nanako would also come to Aurous Hill to enjoy Sara’s concert. In that case, it is estimated that Nanako will also be here this time.

The reason why he can’t see Nanako’s name on the hotel’s occupant list is that Nanako plans to live in Warnia’s house this time.

But Charlie was also a little surprised, wondering why Nanako came to Aurous Hill, why didn’t she say hello to him in advance.

On the other side, Regnar hurried to the lakeside villa of the Su family.

After arriving, he did not see Chengfeng and Zynn, but the butler Anson received him.

Anson arranged him in a lounge and warned him: “Mr. Mai will be there in a while. You will wait here first. He left this room without authorization. Just sit here and wait for my message. You understand. ?”

Regnar was a little unhappy with Anson’s superior, pretentious attitude.

After all, Anson is not the Su family, he is just a dog of Old Su’s.

Moreover, it is rumored that this person was not originally named Su, but his real name is said to be Dong Anson. After staying in the Su family for a long time, he licked his face and went to see Mr. Su, asking Mr. Su to give him a surname.

Throughout the ages, only the emperor of that year would give his ministers and military generals surnames. I have never heard of any wealthy family that gave surnames to their subordinates, let alone any subordinates who asked their masters to give them surnames. , Anson is the first time, so he is also rejected by outsiders.

But Anson himself didn’t care. What he really wanted to do was to become the confidant of Old Su and make Old Su absolutely trust him. As long as he could make his future bright, his surname didn’t really matter.

Although Regnar looked down on Anson by 10,000 people, he didn’t dare to show any dissatisfaction in front of Anson. He could only say respectfully: “Don’t worry, butler, I’ll just wait here honestly.”

Anson nodded in satisfaction, and dropped word: “Wait.”

After speaking, he turned and left the lounge.

Chapter 2560

Regnar sat on the sofa a little annoyed and muttered to himself: “Fcuk, it’s just a dog. He dared to pretend to me like this. He talked so much, he didn’t even pour a glass of water. What a fu*king b@stard!”

After half an hour.

A convoy of several Rolls-Royce drove into the gate of the lakeside villa with great strength.

Chengfeng, Zynn, and Anson were all waiting at the door. As soon as the convoy stopped, Zynn personally stepped forward and opened the rear door of the second Leslie.

Inside the car door, there was an old man with silver hair wearing a black embroidered Tang suit.

At that time, he had to be over 80 years old, but the whole person was very strong and he couldn't see how old he was.

Zynn, who is over fifty years old, looked at the old man in front of him and said respectfully, "Hello, Grandpa! You have been gone for many years!"

The old man smiled slightly, twisted his beard, and said happily, "Are you guarding the way? When I saw you last time, you were a young man, and now it's a good year, right?"

Zynn respectfully said: "Grandpa, I am now fifty-fifty to know the destiny. Unlike me, you can still look so energetic in my old age!"

The old man smiled and said: "I can't talk about the spirit, the loess has already reached my forehead, and the sky is gone by the sight of it."

Chengfeng hurriedly said at this time: "Zynn, please get your Grandpa down first, don't let him sit in the car for a long time, it is not good for his health!"

Zynn came back to his senses and hurriedly reached out and said, "Grandpa, please!"

This old man is the thirty-first generation of the Mai family, Dan Mai.

Dan is well-known in the American Chinese circle. Although he is not as good as the most famous one, he can definitely be regarded as a relatively top group of Chinese American Fengshui masters.

Since the real top master has been relatively low-key over the years and has not been to China for several years, he just gave Dan a chance to rise.

Ninety-three-year-old Dan has never retired and is still active in the field of Feng Shui. He often goes around to watch Feng Shui and fortune-telling for some top rich people. Because his strength is indeed extraordinary, he has the reputation of the great master.

This time, in order to invite him out of the mountain, the Su family spent 15 million U.S. dollars, and at the same time paid for his charter flights to and from Aurous Hill, as well as all other expenses for food, clothing, housing, and transportation, which brought him over from the United States.

At this time, Dan stretched out his hand and tapped Zynn's arm, and the person came out of the car dexterously. Chengfeng hurriedly stepped forward, bowed, and said, "Uncle Mai, it's so hard for you to run so far. I'm sorry!"

Dan smiled and said, "Shengfeng, your father and I are good brothers. If you have something, how can I help."

As he was talking, the door of the co-pilot was also pushed open, and a 27-year-old young man stepped down, paced to the old man, and said respectfully: "Grandpa."

Dan stretched out his hand to bring him to his side, and said with a smile, "Shengfeng, Shoudao, let me introduce to you, this is my long-time great-grandson, Mike."

"Mike?" Zynn asked subconsciously, "Is it the English name or the Chinese name?"

The young man smiled and said, "Uncle Su, Mike is my Chinese name, but my English name is also Mike, and the two Chinese characters are also transliterated."

Dan smiled and said: "Young people are more fashionable. When Mike's father named him, he deliberately named him such a combination of Chinese and Western names."

Chengfeng hurriedly said: "This name is very interesting, and it happens to be Mai. It is a pun intended to kill two birds with one stone. It is really wonderful!"

Dan waved his hand: "Shengfeng, don't brag about his dad here. Mike's name is a bit playful. It's not wonderful."

Chengfeng smiled awkwardly and said, “Uncle Mai, I don’t have my educational level as high as you, as far as I am concerned, this name is really great!”

Dan patted him on the shoulder and said with a smile: “Okay, let’s sit down and talk about your family’s affairs!”

Chapter 2561

Chengfeng respectfully invited Dan Mai to sit on the sofa. After sitting down, he sighed and said in pain, “Hey! Uncle Mai, you must help me this time!”

Dan nodded and said seriously: “Since I have come here, I will naturally do my best, so you must tell me everything exactly.”

Chengfeng replied and sighed: “After all, I am to blame for being confused and making some unreasonable decisions…”

With that said, Chengfeng told Zhifei and Zhiyu brothers and sisters to go to Japan to be kidnapped, then Ruoli killed the Matsumoto family, and then he betrayed Ruoli and assassinated Liona. It was probably related to Dan he Narrated again.

After speaking, he asked with a worried look: “Uncle Mai, do you think I am being retributed?”

Dan waved his hand and said seriously: “Chengfeng, you are my worldly nephew, so I won’t follow you with that tricky stuff. Remember, in this world, no matter from the perspective of Feng Shui From a scientific point of view, there is no such thing as retribution at all.”

Chengfeng asked in surprise, “Why? The Taoist law you believe in is not about rebirth and retribution?”

Dan shook his head and said, “What you are talking about is Buddhism. Moreover, our Fengshui metaphysics is not in the same line as Taoism. We are the Book of Changes and Eight Diagrams, Qimen Dunjia.”

Chengfeng hurriedly asked: “Then you just said that there is no karma, is this true?”

Dan smiled and said, “In my opinion, it’s natural, but it doesn’t matter if you don’t believe it. I will sort out our perspectives in Feng Shui metaphysics for you, just like a discussion.”

Chengfeng hurriedly said, “Please tell me.”

Dan paused slightly and said, “I ask you, according to the saying of karma, those who do evil must be punished severely, and those who do good will be rewarded, right?”

Chengfeng nodded, “According to it, it is true.”

Dan asked, “Then I ask you, some babies die right after they are born. They have only just begun in this life. There is no evil and no good. Why don’t they even have a chance for healthy growth?”

Chengfeng looked embarrassed: “This…I…I can’t say…”

Dan nodded and asked, “Then I will ask you again, why do some people have ill-fated destinies all their lives?”

With that, Dan sighed in a melancholy manner and said slowly: “When I was young, it happened during the Central Plains war. Father moved the family from Central Plains to Eastcliff to escape the war.”

“At that time, my family lived in Mao’er, and there was a woman next door who ate and recite Buddha every day, remembering the way of doing good.”

“Her husband died young, and she took pains to pull the three sons to grow up and let them start a family, but when she was old, none of the three sons provided for the elderly.”

“The three daughters-in-laws were fighting for the family property, beating and scolding in turn, and even every time they came, they deliberately snatched her little rations, and even the water tank had to be smashed before they were satisfied, just hoping that she would die sooner. So as to occupy that old house.”

“Although the three sons didn’t want to do anything to her, they are always ridiculing when they come over. Even when someone next door is in a funeral, they point to her nose and curse at her why she can’t be the same as the neighbor’s old man, get acquainted and die soon.”

“Not only did the old woman not have enough to eat or dress warmly, but she also washed her face with tears all day long. Although she didn’t cry and blind her eyes, her

eyesight also deteriorated. In addition, she couldn't light the lamp oil. Every time the sun went down, she would not reach out her fingers. , Life was suffering."

"But she didn't expect any son's conscience to discover, and eventually froze to death on that extremely cold winter day in Eastcliff!"

Chapter 2562

"On the day of the funeral, the cry of the three sons could be heard through the three alleys, but everyone could see that it was just a scene for outsiders. After the play, they happily sold it. The ancestral house where the mother lived, after the money was divided, was used as a bird and beast scattered."

"You said, if there is really karma, why was this old woman doing good and accumulating virtue all her life, but she suffered all the suffering in her life?"

Chengfeng thought for a while and said seriously, "Perhaps it is a debt owed in the previous life. Will you pay the debt in this life?"

Dan sneered and said disdainfully: "Only people who can't understand the law of events will use such rhetoric to impose an explanation. If everyone believes in the previous life or the next life, then you might as well borrow all of your money. Give it to me, I will pay you twice in my next life, do you agree?"

"This..." Although Chengfeng knew that Dan was just joking and giving an example, he began to agree with Dan's statement in his heart.

At this time, Dan continued: "Similarly, some people are full of evil, but what is the result? Not only can they start and end well, but also the descendants can be shaded!"

"It's like the old woman I just said. After her tragic death, her three sons turned out to be very lucky. One was successful in business, one became a warlord, and the other went to Nanyang to work hard. Well-known entrepreneurs, good people have not enjoyed a day of blessing, but bad people have blessed their own generations. Do you think this karma is the opposite?"

Chengfeng was speechless for a while.

Zynn on the side couldn't help asking, "Grandpa Mai, if karma does not exist at all as you said, then this family has these two extremes. What is the reason?"

Dan smiled slightly: "Zynn, you are asking about the idea, why? If you don't understand the rules, you will only curse with your head up. God is not long-sighted, and add the sentence "Good people don't live long. "The scourge remains for a thousand years", but have you ever thought about it. If there really is causal reincarnation, this sentence is impossible at all, because causal reincarnation will not make good people not live for a long time, nor will it cause harm to the millennium. This itself is a contradiction. paradox."

As he said, Dan turned around and said, "But! If you can understand this law, you will know that, in fact, all of this has nothing to do with karma, but from the different life patterns of the family. ."

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "Uncle Mai, what is the explanation for fate?"

Dan explained: "Fate is numerology, the principle of life, or the law of life."

"My father once said that the old woman was originally the fate of the lone star of the evil gods. Although she does good all day long, no matter how good she does, it will be difficult to change her fate."

"To use the simplest analogy, no matter how many carrots you eat, you cannot become a rabbit, because these are two completely different sets of logic."

"You can't be self-righteous and think that rabbits like to eat carrots, and if you eat more carrots, you should become a rabbit."

Chengfeng and Zynn both nodded thoughtfully.

Dan continued: "The lone star of Tiansha not only kills husband, wife, but also the children and grandchildren. The worst thing is that she not only defeats others but also cannot escape the loneliness of her six relatives and the lonely end of her old age. There is a lifetime of suffering, and a lifetime of sin."

“Although her three sons are extremely unfilial, in terms of fate, their own career prospects are invisibly suppressed by the fate of the old woman.”

“Because the old woman died early, the three of them won’t die because of this, and only then has the opportunity to soar into the sky later.”

“If the three of them are filial sons, and take their mothers, in turn, to take turns to do their filial piety, then it is possible that these three sons will die prematurely due to various reasons, maybe they will all die in front of the old woman in the end.”

“This, although it sounds absurd and incredible, this is the real fate!”

Chapter 2563

The words of Dan made Chengfeng and Zynn stunned!

In fact, they didn’t have much faith.

Mr. Su doesn’t believe in gods, immortals, karma, or feng shui.

There is only one he believes in, and that is strength.

However, the Su family has frequently encountered various troubles recently, which made him feel that it might be retribution.

But listening to Dan’s analysis, it seems that it has nothing to do with retribution.

Therefore, Chengfeng couldn’t help asking: “Uncle Mai, I want to ask more specifically, what on earth is the Su family’s recent encounters with various problems?

Dan did not speak but beckoned to his great-grandson, Mike.

Mike immediately walked forward and handed a compass to Dan, and handed several dice made of animal bone joints and a few old mottled copper coins to Dan.

Dan stood up and paced back and forth in the living room. Chengfeng and Zynn hurriedly followed by their side, watching his every move nervously, but did not dare to interrupt them.

Dan looked for a moment, pointed to the Bogu shelf used to partition the space on the side of the hall, and said, “Mike, remove this shelf!”

Mike immediately stepped forward and reached out and moved the Bogu frame made of solid wood to the side.

Dan placed the compass on the ground where the Bogu shelf was originally located and then re-adjusted the compass’s direction according to the scale and position on the compass.

Afterward, he opened his mouth and said: “Chengfeng, tell me about your birth date!”

“I…” Chengfeng said awkwardly, “I don’t know…”

“Then say the year, month, day, and the approximate time of birth!”

Chengfeng recalled for a moment and reported his birth date to Dan.

Dan pinched his fingers for a moment and said lightly: “From the perspective of the birth date, your life is generally relatively smooth, but the birth date alone is not exhaustive. After all, there are so many people in the world, and people with the same birth date There are many people, this can only guess a general direction.”

Chengfeng hurriedly asked: “Uncle Mai, how can I be more detailed?”

Dan said seriously: “I just said that in the Yijing gossip, everything in the world follows a set of invisible and intangible rules. There are many factors that affect this rule. One, in addition, there are your own bones, the feng shui of your Su family’s good house and evil house, and even the eight characters of your spouse and children.

Chengfeng asked puzzledly: “I think many Feng Shui masters just use a compass to calculate. Why is it so troublesome to come to you?”

Dan was not angry, and said lightly: “Most people’s fate and fate are constantly changing. That’s why some people are too hard to eat in the first half of their lives, but in the second half of their lives, there is a clap of thunder and sudden riches, this is because his fate has changed. It may be that he married a wife of Vanves, and it may be that he gave birth to a son whose birthday character can bring him great fortune. These are unpredictable by ordinary people. .”

“It’s like real estate. You develop a residential area in a certain area of a city. The market price of this building is 50,000, but if suddenly one day, the subway is open, the price may rise to six. Suddenly one day, a well-known school set up a campus nearby, and the price may rise to 70,000; if other huge favorable policies can be met, the housing price can even breakthrough 100,000 and higher all the way, and put it on people The subway may correspond to a good wife, and a well-known school may correspond to a good son. This is a good direction.”

Chengfeng hurriedly asked, “What about the bad direction?”

Dan said: “Bad directions are more possibilities. Similarly, taking real estate as an example, you may also repeat the mistakes of many so-called ghost towns.”

“Originally, you thought that the city was very developed and you tried to build a lot of real estates, but then, it is possible that local resources will begin to dry up, the local economy will be frustrated, and house prices will fall; it may also be that local resources are affected by the market and their prices continuously decline, this has caused companies to go bankrupt and house prices fall; it may even be due to the emergence of other competitors that the entire city’s industries have suffered a blow.”

Chapter 2564

After speaking, Dan said again: “You should have heard the story of Detroit. It was originally the largest automobile city in the United States. It was extremely brilliant, but in the end, it was so depressed that a large number of people fled. The local real estate even shrank by more than 90%. Who defeated this city? It was Toyota and Honda of Japan, Mercedes, and BMW of Germany. These are all factors that may change the pattern.”

Chengfeng suddenly realized, and hurriedly asked, “Uncle Mai, just tell me what information you need, I must know everything!”

Dan nodded, and said calmly: “I want your wife’s birthday eight characters, and abiding birthday eight characters.”

Chengfeng hurriedly agreed and immediately reported the specific date of birth.

Dan listened and counted, the more he listened, the more puzzled he became.

After hesitating for a moment, he opened his mouth and said, “Your wife and Zynn are dead. It can be said that from this point, they are very prosperous for you, and they are the kind of prosper who burns themselves and adds firewood to you.”

After that, he said again: “Furthermore, your five elements are very prosperous, and the four heavenly stems are all prosperous. Combining your wife and children, from the perspective of life, you are either rich or noble in this life, and even rich and noble.”

“It stands to reason that your fate, let alone one in a thousand, is hard to find one in a million or ten million, it is almost impeccable. According to the development of your fate, your life will be smooth. Water, reaching the peak, shouldn’t have this ordeal…”

“Really?!” Chengfeng asked excitedly, “Uncle Mai, then what is going on with me now?”

Dan shook his head, and said, “Don’t worry!”

After finishing speaking, he grabbed a handful of bone dice and threw it on the ground casually, and threw down a few copper coins.

Immediately afterwards, he kept observing the bone dice, as well as the position and orientation of the copper coins, and the whole population was muttering words, not knowing what was being said.

Chengfeng became more and more nervous, staring at Dan intently, not even daring to blink his eyes.

A minute later, Dan suddenly grabbed one of the copper coins on the ground, fixed his eyes on him, and murmured: “No… if this hexagram shows it, this Tianju Tongbao is not It should be heading up…”

As he said, he threw the coin high again.

Copper coins worth four or five million fell on the ground with a crisp ding sound. Then, it rotated several times and finally stopped.

However, this time, this Tianju Tongbao still had its head up.

He was a little nervous, grabbed the coin and threw it again.

But who could have imagined that the copper coin had gone for several laps, and after it finally stopped, it would still face up!

This time, Dan's cold sweat has flowed down.

Seeing this, Chengfeng on the side was also hung tightly in his heart, and couldn't help but ask carefully: "Mai...Uncle Mai...this...how on earth did this coin come back? What?! I missed it three times in a row, and the words are all up, too evil, right?!"

Dan's forehead is already covered with sweat!

He stretched out his hand, wiped a cold sweat with his cuff, and murmured: "This Tianju Tongbao, in my gossip, represents the dry sky, and dry for the sky, it should have been written upside down. , But now I toss it three times in a row, and it's all heads up, which means that this hexagram will change someday..."

"The sky has changed?!" Chengfeng murmured in his heart, and said to himself, "Although I don't know what the hell is the sky change, I can clearly feel that this is definitely not a good thing!

So he hurriedly asked, "Uncle Mai, what does the sky change mean?"

Dan stared at the bone dice and copper coins all over the floor, and said dumbfounded: "From the perspective of the hexagram, it is the Dragon who came to the world..."

Chapter 2565

"Dragon came to the world?"

Chengfeng's expression was horrified, but at the same time, he had some doubts.

He murmured in his heart: "What kind of dragon came to this world, this word doesn't feel reliable!"

However, he soon thought that Dan Mai tossed the coin several times just now, and in the end, it was all heads up. It couldn't be a coincidence, right? So he felt something was wrong again in his heart.

So, he tentatively asked Dan: "Uncle Mai, what is the birth of a dragon? Why do you sound so mysterious?"

Dan was shivering a bit, and he said falteringly: "If you look at this hexagram, the birth of the Dragon means that in your fate, there is a great figure with the fate of the Dragon.. ...."

Chengfeng frowned, "Then is this big man an enemy or a friend to me?"

Dan said seriously: "At present, the possibility of being an enemy is far greater than a friend!"

"How is it possible?" Chengfeng blurted out, "But I haven't provoked any powerful people recently. Why is there such an enemy suddenly?"

Dan shook his head and said, "I can't see this anymore. Maybe it's because I'm not good enough, or my power is not enough. I can't see through the rest."

After speaking, Dan said again: "But from the perspective of this hexagram, it is really bad for you. It is very likely that all the problems you have encountered recently originated from this!"

Chengfeng still didn't quite believe it. He pointed to the copper coin in Dan's hand and asked, "Does it mean that the so-called dragon came into the world as long as the coin is upright?"

"Correct."

Chengfeng asked again: "Can the hexagram go wrong?"

Dan said earnestly: “This is the case with the hexagram image, and it can’t be wrong.”

Chengfeng didn’t give up, and said, “Uncle Mai, can I trouble you to toss the coin a few more times. If the word is down, does it mean that the trouble has gone away or disappeared?”

Dan sighed and said, “I toss it a few times, and the result is the same.”

After speaking, he grabbed the Tianju Tongbao and threw it upward again.

Everyone stared at the coin, but the coin still had its head up.

Chengfeng gritted his teeth: “Thank you Uncle Mai for trying again!”

Dan did not speak, picked up the copper coin and threw it out again.

This time, the result is still head up.

Dan sighed, “Chengfeng, this is fate, and the hexagram is a form of expression of fate. It just displays your fate truthfully. If you want to change the fate, you must solve the problem fundamentally, absolutely not. It can be solved by tossing more copper coins.”

Chengfeng was already sweating coldly.

He couldn’t help muttering: “It’s fcuking wicked! This is obviously a 50-50 probability. How can it be all heads up five times in a row?”

As he said, a fierceness flashed in his eyes, rushed to grab the Tianju Tongbao, and then threw it forward.

This time, the copper coin was spinning on the ground for a long time. When it finally stopped, Chengfeng said excitedly: “The word is head down! This time it is the word head down!”

Dan shook his head helplessly and said, “I started the hexagram. Only what I throw is counted. You throw it is meaningless.”

With that said, he picked up the copper coin again and threw it away.

The copper coin is still heading up!

Chengfeng felt a little hairy in his heart.

He looked at Dan and asked, “Uncle Mai, how much influence will this so-called dragon’s coming into the world have on me?!”

Chapter 2566

“This, I’m not good.” Dan said truthfully: “The other party’s fate is too strong, I can’t see through.”

With a somewhat unconvincing attitude, Chengfeng asked, “Is this man better than me?!”

Dan nodded and solemnly said: “This kind of fate is the most powerful. It is described as strong and invincible in two words. It is absolutely impossible for anyone to beat him in fate!

While Chengfeng was horrified, he couldn’t help but mutter in his heart: “I have always suspected that Zhiyu and Liona are likely to be still alive, and it is very likely that they were saved by the mysterious expert in Japan. Now, what is the old man saying? The dragon came into the world, could it be that he was talking about?!”

Thinking of this, Chengfeng felt a panic in his heart. If all this was as he had guessed, then this mysterious expert would definitely become himself, and even the enemy of the Su family!

In a panic, he suddenly thought of Regnar, and hurriedly asked the butler Anson: “Where is Regnar Wu? Is he here?!”

Anson hurriedly said, “Master, Regnar has come. I have arranged for him to rest in the living room and wait for your instructions.”

Chengfeng blurted out, “Quick! Call Regnar over!”

Anson hurriedly said, “OK Lord, I will!”

After Anson left, Chengfeng said to Dan: “Uncle Mai, this Regnar is the patriarch of a large family in Suzhou. Some time ago, something very strange happened to their family…”

With that, Chengfeng explained Wu Qi’s glorious deeds to Dan.

After hearing this, Dan looked terrified and blurted out, “Is there really such a thing?!”

“Yeah!” Chengfeng said, “I didn’t fcuking believe it at first, but after watching the video, I believed it. It’s so fcuking disgusting!”

Dan frowned and analyzed: “According to common sense, even if a person undergoes some changes and is psychologically devastated, his seizures should be random. It is impossible to have such a strict uniform frequency… ….”

“Yeah!” Chengfeng said, “That’s why I suspect that 80% of the people behind this are ghosts! But Regnar hasn’t found out by himself, so I want Uncle Mai to show him and see if you can find any clues. , Can these clues be merged and unified.”

Dan nodded lightly and said, “I will try it!”

At this time, Anson walked in with Regnar.

Chengfeng immediately greeted Regnar and said, “Mr. Wu, this is the famous Feng Shui master in the United States, Dan Mai!”

Regnar respectfully said, “Hello, Master Mai!”

Dan nodded slightly at him, and then went straight to the topic: “Mr. Wu, has your son’s situation improved?”

Regnar shook his head and sighed: “There is no improvement, it’s still the same as before.”

Dan said, “In this way, you can bring him here and let the old man take a look.”

Regnar was overjoyed and hurriedly said, “Master Mai, wait for a while, and I will inform the family and ask them to send the boy here!”

Zynn hurriedly pulled him aside and said, “Mr. Wu, remember to tell your family to let him eat before letting your son go out. Don’t let him have an attack in front of Mr. Dan!”

Regnar said embarrassingly, “OK President Su, don’t worry!”

Having said that, he hurried to the side, took out his mobile phone, and called the housekeeper.

Ten minutes later, a helicopter slowly landed in the courtyard of the lakeside villa. Wu Qi, who had just finished eating, was helped by his brother Roger and walked off the helicopter.

Anson handed Wu Qi a mask and a bottle of mouth wash, and instructed: “Chew this bottle of mouthwash, don’t leave anyone, then put on the mask and go in!”

Knowing that the other party disliked him, Wu Qi was depressed and did not dare to delay any time. He hurriedly opened the bottle and poured the whole bottle into his mouth.

After gurgling hard for a long time, until the cheeks hurt, Anson greeted: “Hurry up and put on the mask and follow me in!”

Wu Qi could only put on a mask obediently and walked into the villa with his brother Roger…

Chapter 2567

Since the incident, Wu Qi has not been out of the house or seen outsiders for a long time.

Originally, he had always been very reluctant to go out, wishing not to step out of the house for the rest of his life, but when he heard that there are experts today who might be able to heal his unspeakable concealment, hope suddenly rekindled in his heart.

After entering the villa, Anson took the two brothers to the living room by the way.

Regnar hurriedly introduced to everyone: “Master Su, Master Mai, this is my youngest son Wu Qi, next to my elder son Roger Wu!”

Both the Chengfeng and his son looked at Wu Qi with interest.

Because Wu Qi is indeed as famous as his name, he is a strange person, because he was popular on the short video platform at the beginning, and his popularity is no less than that of any star.

Wu Qi was stared at by the Chengfeng and his son, feeling uncomfortable all over his body and lowered his head unconsciously.

Regnar hurriedly said to Dan Mai at this time: “Master Mai, please show my little son to see what is going on with him.”

Dan walked in front of Wu Qi, stretched out his hand on his forehead and the back of his head, carefully touched for a moment, then grabbed the coins, muttered something in his mouth, whispered a few words, and then The copper coins were dropped on the ground, staring at the location of each coin intently.

After a while, he spoke: “Mr. Wu, this boy’s problem should not be his own.”

Chengfeng on the side hurriedly asked: “The problem is not with himself, that is to say, is it coming from others?”

“Yes.” Dan nodded and said seriously: “I suspect that boy should have been hypnotized or suggested subconsciously.”

Regnar was not surprised at this conclusion, because he knew that the reason why his son became like this was because of Charlie.

Even the Eight Great Heavenly Kings are not Charlie's opponents at all, let alone his own little son who has no power to restrain the chicken.

So he hurriedly asked, "Master Mai, since you can see the root of my child's problem, I wonder if there is a way to cure him?"

Dan thought for a while and said, "It just so happens that I have some research on hypnotic suggestion. I can give the boy a try, but I can't give you a package if he can be cured or not."

Regnar hurriedly said, "This is natural! As long as you are willing to try, I will be grateful for it!"

After speaking, he saw Wu Qi standing there without saying a word, and hurriedly scolded, "Hurry up, thank you, Master Mai!"

Wu Qi hurriedly bowed again and again, and said nervously, "Thank you...Thank you, Master Mai..."

Dan nodded slightly, took a red string from his pocket, took another ancient coin, and threaded it with the red string.

Immediately afterwards, he merged the inner strength in his body into his fingertips and slammed Wu Qi's forehead.

This force was relatively strong, so Wu Qi suddenly felt a little dizzy.

Afterwards, Dan placed the tied ancient coin in front of Wu Qi, swaying slowly, and said, "Looking at this coin, from now on, what do I ask and what do you answer, absolutely Can't lie to me, do you know?"

Wu Qi nodded repeatedly: "I see..."

Dan asked him again: "Then tell me now, what kind of hypnosis and hints did the other party give you?"

Wu Qi vaguely said, "He...he told me every hour...must...must...must eat once... .."

Before the last word came out, Dan immediately said, “Okay, you don’t need to say the last word!”

After speaking, he said again: “Wu Qi, from now on, no matter what others have asked you to do, what kind of hints they have given you, you have to completely forget it, do you understand?”

Wu Qi nodded ignorantly and stammered: “I…I understand…”

Chapter 2568

Dan gave a hum, and asked in a deep voice, “Then do you still remember what hint the other party gave you?”

Wu Qi nodded blankly and said, “Remember, he asked me every hour…”

Dan hurriedly blurted out: “Stop talking! You will pay close attention to the copper coins in my hand. From now on, forget all the orders others gave you. Do you understand?!”

Wu Qi continued to nod: “I understand…”

Dan wiped his sweat, and asked with some uncertainty, “Then do you still remember any hints that the other party gave you?”

Wu Qi said without hesitation: “Remember, he let me…”

Dan’s expression was very ugly, and he scolded loudly, “You…you…you…hurry up!”

Wu Qi was taken aback, and immediately awoke from the hypnotic state, and immediately closed his mouth.

Regnar asked nervously in the clouds and mist he was watching, “Master Mai, what is going on?!”

Dan shook his head, and said with horror, “The man who gave your son hypnotic hints seems to be far more capable than me…The hypnotic hints he gave, I can’t erase it at all, and I can’t even shake it. …”

“What?!” Regnar was speechless in shock.

He couldn’t believe that a ninety-year-old master of Feng Shui and Metaphysics would have nothing to do with Charlie’s tricks!

What’s even harder to believe is that Dan would take the initiative to admit that Charlie’s ability is far greater than him!

Chengfeng on the side was even more shocked. He blurted out, “Uncle Mai, what did you mean? Looking at the whole country, there is absolutely no possibility that any metaphysical master can be compared to you!”

Dan’s face is somewhat unbearable. Just now, he was envied and hated by the divine dragon in the hexagram. He did not expect that there is another mysterious master who is better than himself in professional skills. It made him feel more shocked.

So he said angrily: “This… can only be said that there is a sky outside the sky, and there are people outside the world…”

Chengfeng was shocked!

Originally, he inferred that in Aurous Hill, there must be a very powerful master against him.

Now Dan also said that what made Wu Qi look like a ghost was a person who was stronger than him in Feng Shui metaphysics, and Wu Qi happened to be in Aurous Hill again, which means that Feng Shui metaphysics master is also in Aurous Hill? !

If the two are the same person, wouldn’t it be more difficult for him? !

So he hurriedly asked Regnar: “Mr. Wu, who did your son offend when he was in Aurous Hill?!”

“This…” Although Regnar knew that Charlie was the one who had offended his son at the beginning, now he dare not say 10,000.

After much deliberation, he could only hesitate to explain: “Mr. Su, to tell you, my son looks harmless to humans and animals, but it’s not a good thing!”

“Fcuking, I sent him to school. He was fine. After he went to school, the good ones didn’t learn bad ones. He just wanted to do some PUA on the female classmates, so that several girls suffered a lot of harm because of him. …..”

“So I have always suspected that he ended up like this because he offended a certain big person, or made a big person displeased.”

Chengfeng hurriedly asked, “Could that master hide in the university in Aurous Hill?”

Regnar said awkwardly, “This…I don’t know…”

Dan paced back and forth on the spot, muttering in a low voice, “Aurous Hill…Aurous Hill…I really can’t figure out how could Aurous Hill’s three-square-meter land have such strength. A strong person? Is this place outstanding, or is there any treasure…”

The great-grandson Mike of Dan, who has never spoken much, said at this moment: “Grandpa, don’t you always hope that you will have another breakthrough in your lifetime? I think this is definitely a great opportunity!”

Chapter 2569

Mike’s words, let Dan’s whole person cheer!

He has studied Yijing Bagua and Fengshui Metaphysics all his life, and it seems that he has reached the pinnacle. In fact, he has just passed the entry-level in Feng Shui Metaphysics.

True metaphysics is far more than feng shui and gossip, but a large school of wisdom and inheritance of Chinese ancestors.

Among them, many advanced metaphysics have been lost, and almost no one knows.

In this life, Dan has been quite accomplished in Feng Shui, but he has been crushed by several other masters. Among them, Lai Qinghua, who is ten years older than him, is the most cruel.

Lai Qinghua can be regarded as the most accomplished in the field of Feng Shui metaphysics among all Chinese Americans.

There are still two high-level masters, but they are no longer alive.

Dan has been hoping that after Lai Qinghua enters the soil, he will become a leader in Feng Shui metaphysics.

However, seeing that he was in his nineties, Lai Qinghua, who was over a hundred years old, was not dead yet.

A few years ago, Qinghua left the United States and returned to China for three years.

And those three years were the three years in which Dan had the strongest sense of accomplishment.

Because no one could find Lai Qinghua, he temporarily became the strongest in the field of geomancy and metaphysics in the United States.

He once felt that the reason why Lai Qinghua wanted to leave the United States and return to China was probably that he had reached the end of his life, so he wanted to return to his roots, return to China to spend the last time in his life, and would not live back to the United States.

What he did not expect was that Lai Qinghua returned to the United States some time ago.

What made him even more unexpected and unacceptable was that Lai Qinghua was in excellent condition. Although he was over a hundred years old, he looked better than him.

For a time, Lai Qinghua, who was nearly twenty years old, became the focus of discussions in the entire American Chinese circle. Countless people regarded Lai Qinghua as an old god. For a time, legends about him spread throughout the Chinese community.

During that time, Dan was extremely depressed.

Although depressed, he was also very curious and yearning for Lai Qinghua's changes, so he made a special trip to visit him very humbly.

During the visit, he tentatively asked why he became young. Lai Qinghua only said to him in eight words: "There is a sky outside the sky, and there are people outside the world."

Dan also understood the meaning of his words. He knew that Lai Qinghua was telling himself that he met an expert in China, so he also encountered great luck.

Although Dan didn't know what kind of destiny Lai Qinghua encountered, he speculated that Lai Qinghua could suddenly be twenty years younger when he was about to die, and he might have mastered a higher level of metaphysics.

In addition to the feng shui mystery, metaphysics also has the Fu seal formation. The nine-character mantra spoken by the ancestors: Lin, Bing, Fight, Zhe, Ji, formation, column, forward, and line are the core of the Fu seal formation.

However, these are not the true top techniques of metaphysics.

Because, in the field of metaphysics today, there has always been an unproven legend, that is aura!

In ancient literature records, Reiki is often mentioned, as well as the chain repair method based on Reiki.

There are even relevant records in many folklore and famous stories.

It is said that aura is the highest among all powers, and if you master aura, you can master everything.

However, since modern times, the metaphysical circle has not found any cultivation method that can harness spiritual energy.

Countless people in the metaphysical circle searched desperately, but did not find any practical clues.

Although Dan was also full of longing, but he was also very clear in his heart that he certainly did not have such good luck.

However, the words of great-grandson Mike reminded him.

Chapter 2570

Aurous Hill, maybe it's his own opportunity!

Thinking of this, he immediately said to Chengfeng: "Chengfeng, your second son, eldest daughter-in-law, and eldest granddaughter all disappeared in Aurous Hill, and Mr. Wu's son was hypnotized by masters in Aurous Hill. In my opinion, this Aurous Hill must have a Hidden Dragon and Crouching Tiger, if this is the case, I will personally go to Aurous Hill to see if I can find a clue!"

Chengfeng suddenly became excited when he heard this.

What he worries about most now is that he doesn't know the situation in Aurous Hill at all.

Since Dan was willing to go, he certainly couldn't ask for it.

So, he said excitedly: "Uncle Mai, you are willing to go to Aurous Hill, it would be better there. If I need to prepare in advance, please speak!"

Dan waved his hand: "You don't have to prepare anything specifically for us. The more you prepare, the more likely it is that someone will discover the connection between us."

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "Uncle Mai, then I will help you arrange food, clothing, housing and transportation to Aurous Hill in advance."

"You don't have to." Dan refused: "You don't need to prepare anything. Tomorrow morning, Mike and I will take a train to Aurous Hill together. When we get there, we will find a hotel again."

Seeing Dan's resolute attitude, Chengfeng no longer insisted, and said, "Then everything will be Uncle Mai's!"

……

An hour later, a Gulfstream G650 private jet landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

Ito Nanako was so excited, her heart was already surging when she thought that she had finally come to the city where Charlie lived.

After passing the customs inspection, the group came to the exit of the corporate jet building. A convoy of luxury cars has been waiting here for a long time.

Warnia saw Ito Nanako pushing Ito Takehiko out of the wheelchair, and immediately smiled and waved at her: "Nanako!"

When Ito Nanako saw her, she was naturally very happy, and quickly responded, "Sister Warnia, why are you here to pick us up yourself!"

Warnia smiled and said, "You and uncle came all the way. As the host, I didn't come to meet you personally. Wouldn't it be a bad etiquette?"

With that, she hurriedly bowed slightly to Ito Takehiko, and said politely, "Uncle Ito, welcome to Aurous Hill!"

Takehiko folded his hands together, squinted slightly, and said with a smile: "Thank you, Miss Song, you made a special trip to pick us up."

Warnia hurriedly said, "Uncle Ito, you are welcome! This time, you have to stay in Aurous Hill for a few more days. Then I will accompany you and Nanako around!"

While talking, Warnia said again: "Nanako, Uncle Ito, the team is ready, let's go to my house to take a rest, the rooms are ready, I specially prepared a dinner party for you to start with!"

Ito Yuihiko hurriedly said, “Miss Song, I have already booked a hotel. Emi, Tanaka, and I are staying in the hotel together, so I won’t come to bother you!”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Uncle Ito, you have arrived in Aurous Hill. As the host, how can I let you stay in a hotel! The rooms at home are ready, and there are enough rooms, so you can live in peace!”

Ito Yuihiko smiled and said, “Miss Song, we are not the last resort. We don’t want to cause trouble to anyone. Nanako is a good friend to you. She lives in your house. I naturally don’t have any opinions. People don’t come to disturb your house, otherwise, if a dozen people disturb your home, I really feel sorry for it.”

Although the Japanese are very polite and polite on the surface, they are actually a little cold in their bones. This indifference is actually not a weak human trait, but they don’t like to cause trouble to others. If they can do things by themselves, try their best to do it themselves. , Not to trouble others as a last resort, this is basically the norm in Japanese social life.

Therefore, Ito Yuhiko prefers to stay in a hotel, being free, without restraining himself, and without causing trouble to others.

Warnia wanted to persuade him again, and Nanako Ito hurriedly said, “Sister Warnia, you don’t have to persuade my dad. He has a stubborn temper. You can’t convince him.”

Seeing this, Warnia stopped insisting.

At this moment, Emi Ito stepped forward, took the wheelchair from Ito Nanako, and said to her, “Nanako, give me the handle. You can talk to Miss Song.”

Nanako Ito nodded repeatedly and smiled, “Then please, Aunt-sama!”

After finishing speaking, she hurriedly took Warnia’s arm and ran far away, throwing everyone away 20 or 30 meters. Then she asked with excitement, “Has Sister Warnia seen Charlie recently? How is he?”

Chapter 2571

“Charlie?” Warnia heard Nanako’s question, and then saw her big eyes full of expectation, she couldn’t help feeling a little bit: “It seems that this little girl’s feelings for Charlie are really deep in her bones, but she is Living in Japan most of the time, I really don’t know what she should do in the future.”

Immediately afterwards, she thought of herself again, and could not help but secretly laughed at herself: “I patronized her with emotion, so why am I not the same? Although Charlie and I live in the same city, he has married after all. I usually think It is not so easy to meet him.”

Thinking of this, she really sighed and said to Nanako: “I haven’t really seen Charlie these days. The last time I saw him was the time I went to Aoxue’s house for dinner.”

Nanako nodded in disappointment, and sighed: “Well, I don’t know if I will have the opportunity to see him more this time…”

Warnia asked in surprise, “Did you not tell him this time?”

Nanako shook her head: “I haven’t told him yet.”

Warnia hurriedly said, “Why don’t you tell him in advance? Would you like me to call him now and invite him to dinner at home in the evening?”

Nanako said with some embarrassment, “I…I actually want to give Charlie a surprise…”

After that, she looked at Warnia and asked expectantly, “Sister Warnia, can I trouble you with something?”

Warnia smiled slightly and asked her, “Do you want me to call Charlie and invite him to eat at home without telling him that you have arrived in Aurous Hill.”

“Yes!” Nanako said with excitement, “Sister Warnia, can you help me?”

In fact, Warnia herself, like Nanako, has been enamored of Charlie for a long time.

So, in the final analysis, the two people are actually rivals in love.

It's just that Nanako was a few years younger than Warnia, and she was pretty and cute. Now she is looking forward to Warnia and her eyes are shining, which makes Warnia feel affectionate.

Seeing her in love, this little cute girl, Warnia really couldn't bear to refuse, so she said helplessly, "Well, since you want to surprise him so much, then I will trick him into coming home."

"Great!" Nanako was so excited, she said with excitement, "Thank you Sister Warnia! Thank you so much!"

Warnia shook her head helplessly, she had to admit that this little Japanese girl was so coquettish that she could not resist herself as a woman.

So, she had to take out her phone and called Charlie.

At this time, Charlie was busy in the greenhouse vegetable garden at home.

The barrels of compost made by Claire years ago are almost decomposed. This organic fertilizer made from leaves, vegetable leaves, and kitchen waste is green and pollution-free and is very suitable for growing flowers and vegetables at home.

Originally, Charlie and Claire worked together in the greenhouse at home, but now Claire took over the renovation project of the Emgrand Group and was very busy every day, so Charlie took the initiative to take care of all these things.

While he was busy fertilizing, his cell phone kept shaking in his pocket. Charlie took out his cell phone. Seeing that it was Warnia's call, he connected and asked, "Warnia, do you have anything to do with me?"

"Master Wade..." Warnia glanced at Nanako and hurriedly said, "I want to ask if you have time to come to my house for a meal tonight?"

Charlie had already learned from Issac that Ito Yuhiko was going to stay at Shangri-La today, so he speculated that Nanako would definitely go to Warnia's house. At this time Warnia called to invite him to dinner. It is estimated that she is likely to be with Nanako.

Chapter 2572

However, Warnia did not expressly say on the phone that Charlie was not good to directly show that he knew the specific situation, so he pretended to be curious and asked, “Why are you asking me to have dinner?”

Warnia hurriedly said, “That’s right. Grandpa said that I haven’t had a chance to invite you to sit at home recently, so he wants me to ask you if you have time to come to your house for dinner tonight.”

Charlie didn’t expect that Warnia’s remarks turned out to be that Mr. Song wanted to invite him to dinner, and never mentioned Nanako. It was estimated that Nanako wanted to surprise him.

Thinking of the beautiful and generous, gentle and quiet Nanako, Charlie inevitably missed her a little, and for a while, the scene of walking with her on a snowy night in Kyoto came to mind.

After a moment of contemplation, Charlie said to Warnia, pretending to be confused, “Since it’s the old gentleman’s invitation, I can’t refuse it. Please tell him, I will pass tonight.”

Seeing Charlie’s promise, Warnia said happily, “That’s great, do I need to drive over to pick you up?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t bother, my father-in-law happened to be at home, and I will drive his car over in a while.”

“Okay.” Warnia said with joy, “Then I will wait at home for Master Wade to come!”

Warnia bid farewell to Charlie, and then ended the call.

Nanako, who was already dancing with excitement, hugged Warnia’s waist and said happily, “Sister Warnia, you are so kind!”

Warnia smiled and said, “Don’t patronize and thank me. This is the first time I lied to Master Wade since I knew him. When you meet him later, you have to explain to him why I lied to him.”

Nanako Ito said with a smile: “Sister, don’t worry, I will definitely explain it. My sister has helped me so much. How can I let my sister carry a scapegoat for me?”

As she said, Nanako Ito said again, “By the way, Sister Warnia, please help me make an appointment with Aoxue. I picked an Akita for her from home and stayed with the accompanying bodyguard.”

Warnia smiled and said, “That’s great. You don’t know how much she like the Akita you gave me. As long as I post the little guy’s photo to the circle of friends, she will definitely like it and leave a comment. Yes, I will let her know!”

Nanako hurriedly reminded: “Then you must tell her to keep Mr. Charlie a secret before she comes, and don’t disclose the information about my coming to Aurous Hill to him in advance.”

Warnia nodded: “Don’t worry, I will tell her.”

……

At this moment, Charlie saw that it was almost time for dinner, Claire said hello in advance, and did not come back for dinner tonight, so after finishing his work, he returned to the villa.

Elaine had already prepared a few dishes at this time, and when Charlie came in, she said hurriedly, “Oh my son-in-law, are the things in the vegetable garden finished?”

Charlie nodded: “It’s over.”

Elaine hurriedly said, “Oh, it’s really hard work for you! Mom is going to make the meal, so you can wash your hands and eat.

Charlie said, “By the way, Mom, I have a dinner at night, so I won’t eat at home.”

“Ah?” Elaine asked a little surprised: “Why are you going out to eat all of a sudden? Mom has almost prepared this meal, and I have cooked a prairie lamb chop for you!”

While talking, Jacob walked downstairs and said in a hurry, “I’m not at home to eat at night, Charlie has to come with me and eat with people from the Calligraphy and Painting Association!”

Chapter 2573

Charlie was amazed when he heard what the old man said.

“When am I going to eat with the old man?”

Just wondering, Jacob kept winking at him, and at the same time urged: “Oh, Charlie, why are you still wearing an apron for work? Go back to the house and change your clothes, we will be too late!”

Elaine asked at this time: “Jacob, you don’t have to do business in that painting and calligraphy association all the time, why do you still get your son-in-law together? How can people have time to socialize with you?”

Jacob curled his lips and said, “What do you know? Charlie knows Orvel. Orvel is very famous in Aurous Hill. President Pei of our Painting and Calligraphy Association gives Orvel the most face. It just so happens that the leadership of our Painting and Calligraphy Association is about to change. This time I have to let President Pei run an executive vice president for me. In that case, I will be the second in command of the Calligraphy and Painting Association!”

Elaine said with a look of contempt, “You used that calligraphy and painting association all day long. I didn’t see you earn a cent to bring home!”

Jacob said disdainfully: “The Calligraphy and Painting Association was not originally a profit organization. This is the elegance among the literati. You do not know a sh!t!”

Elaine snorted coldly, “Jacob, did I give you a face? I tell you, hurry up and quit that sh!t association! Stay at home honestly in the future!”

“The beauty you want!” Jacob blurted out: “The Calligraphy and Painting Association is the second spring of my career. Why should I quit when you say to quit?”

Elaine slapped the table: “No retreat, right? Okay, I won’t let you go out of this door today! If you dare to go out, I will go to your Calligraphy and Painting Association tomorrow!”

Jacob was in a hurry and said hurriedly, “Are you sick? What do I do to you?”

Elaine said coldly: “Stop the fcuking nonsense with me. I and you are still a legal couple. If you irritate me, I will go to the Calligraphy and Painting Association to sue you for messing with men and women! I see if you have any face in the future. Stay there!”

“You…” Jacob was a little scared at once, and said hurriedly, “Elaine, why are you doing this? I don’t usually provoke you, but occasionally go out to socialize. You have to confront me. What do you mean?”

Elaine said coldly: “I’m not against you, I’m just letting you know who has the final say between the two of us!”

Charlie hurriedly came out at this time and said, “Oh Mom, Dad has liked antique calligraphy and painting for so many years, and finally found a development opportunity in the Calligraphy and Painting Association, so don’t stop him.”

Elaine said seriously, “Good son-in-law, mom tells you the truth, my leg was broken for so long, and your dad, an old guy, didn’t care about me even once! Do you think he still has a conscience?”

“Not only that, my legs and feet are uncomfortable. I rarely go out every day. I even use my mobile phone to buy food. He is good. He runs out all day long without staying at home. If I don’t care about him, maybe I’m going to get better with which fox!”

Jacob was taken aback and blurted, “Elaine, don’t talk nonsense! There are eight leaders in the Calligraphy and Painting Association, and all eight are men!”

Elaine curled her lips and said, “I’ll take care of you guys, but I won’t let you go in the future!”

Charlie said helplessly, “Mom, don’t be familiar with dad. If you are bored at home, let dad take time to accompany you every day, take you out for shopping, or do

rehabilitation training, but dad is here and really needs a little personal space, so don't interfere too much."

When Jacob heard this, he hurriedly said, "That's it! I'll spare more time to accompany you in the future. Is this the head office?"

Elaine felt a little better, and said to Jacob, "I won't be as knowledgeable as you in the face of my son-in-law, but don't forget what you just said!"

Jacob quickly said: "Don't worry, I will never forget it! So, tomorrow I will take you to the China World Shopping Mall. You had no chance to go shopping during this time. You must be tired of staying at home."

Only then did Elaine calm down and said, "What you said, remember for yourself, if you dare to let me dove, I will never end with you!"

Jacob hurriedly smiled and said, "Don't worry, I will accompany you tomorrow!"

Seeing that Elaine had really calmed down, Charlie took the opportunity to say, "Mom, if there is nothing else, I will go out with dad first."

Elaine nodded: "Go, be careful when driving on the road!"

Jacob couldn't wait to say, "Charlie, go and change your clothes, I will wait for you in the car!"

Chapter 2574

Charlie responded, went back to the room to change clothes, and came to the garage. Jacob was already anxiously gearing up on the co-pilot.

Charlie sat in and asked him, "Dad, are you really going to have dinner with President Pei tonight?"

Jacob waved his hand: "No, I have something delicious with him. This guy has been following my but.t to fawn on me, and I don't even bother to care about him."

Charlie asked curiously, “Then which one are you singing?”

Jacob hurriedly said: “Just now, your Aunt Meiqing said on WeChat that she seemed to have a fever. It happened that Paul went on a business trip again. Your Aunt Meiqing was not taken care of at home, so I wanted to buy some medicine quickly and buy something to eat and take it over.”

Charlie was taken aback, and immediately asked: “Are you going to Aunt Meiqing’s house?”

“Yes.” Jacob nodded and blurted out: “You drive me over quickly, and then we two will be busy.”

Charlie didn’t think much, he Even nodded and said, “Where is Aunt Meiqing’s house? I’ll see you there first.”

Jacob immediately handed the phone to Charlie and said, “Here, this is the location, Meilun Villa District.”

Charlie glanced at it. This location was in the same direction as Warnia’s house, and not too far away, so he started the car and drove Jacob away from the house.

On the way, Jacob directed Charlie to buy some anti-fever medicine at the pharmacy, and then directed him to drive to the door of an authentic local restaurant.

As soon as the car stopped at the entrance of the restaurant, Jacob hurriedly said, “Charlie, you are waiting for me in the car!”

After speaking, he couldn’t wait to push the door down.

Seeing this, Charlie said hurriedly: “Dad, I’ll go, you sit in the car and rest.”

As soon as Jacob heard this, he said: “Then please help me buy some duck siu mai, and also a pickled Tuk fresh and a millet porridge.”

Charlie nodded, pushed the door and got out of the car, and entered the restaurant.

He suddenly felt a little worried when he headed out with the packed food.

The old man is going to Meiqing's house.

But Paul is now on a business trip, and Meiqing must be at home alone, and she is now sick again. The old man is going to take care of her at this time. Whether it is real or fake, he is not sure.

In case, if something is taken care of, it might be difficult to end.

Thinking of this, he simply took out a rejuvenating pill from his pocket, scraped off a little powder with the key, and melted it into the millet porridge.

It is estimated that if Han Meiqing drank this bowl of millet porridge, the ordinary headache and brain fever would definitely be fine on the spot.

The main reason why Charlie did this was to prevent something that shouldn't happen between the old man and her tonight.

He didn't worry about Han Meiqing's character, but he was very worried about the concentration of the old man, and how determined Han Meiqing was when she was sick.

In case the old father-in-law is taking care of her while thinking about it, and Han Meiqing is physically ill, and still somewhat dependent on Jacob psychologically, if the old father-in-law takes the initiative, maybe she will let him take advantage of the void and enter.

Although Charlie also hopes that Jacob will one day be married to his lover, but he has not divorced Elaine after all. If he is really cheated in marriage and is known by Elaine, then the family will definitely be furious. Claire and himself have no good life.

Therefore, Charlie can only hope that Han Meiqing will immediately recover after drinking this bowl of millet porridge.

In that way, if the old man, really moved his eyes, at least there would be no chance to get in...

Chapter 2575

As soon as Charlie drove away with his front foot, Jacob became a little impatient and quickened his pace.

In fact, since the time when Meiqing told him on the phone that she was coming back to China, his heart was full of her shadow.

After she returned to China, he ignited the sparks that had been buried for many years.

In the past two to three decades, Jacob's happiest moment was the moment when Meiqing came back to cook at home and he embraced her in the kitchen.

However, Meiqing's mentality is very sensible. She knows that Jacob and Elaine are not divorced, so she has always held a firm sense in her heart and is unwilling to make substantial progress with Jacob.

Jacob often scratched his head for this, but he never found any chance to breakthrough.

Although He was very useless all his life, he was at least a normal man. He had been looking forward to Meiqing for so many years, not only was he obsessed with her psychologically, but also physically.

Therefore, he has always been eager to relive his old dreams with his first love girlfriend, but the occasions where the two of them have the most contact are at the university for the elderly, so he has always been in estrus and stopped at courtesy.

However, things are different today this time.

Suddenly Meiqing fell ill and had a fever, and there was no one around to take care of her. Jacob felt that a woman was the most vulnerable at this time, and she also needed it the most, with solid support.

Coupled with the fact that the two of them have had a past where they were in harmony, and now they still have feelings in their hearts, in this case, it is easier for the sound of the waves to remain.

Therefore, Jacob hurried over, looking forward to a breakthrough today.

As for Elaine, he didn't bother to think about it, nor did he want to think about it.

After all, in his opinion, Elaine is the saboteur of his life. He has no feelings or loyalty towards Elaine.

Excited, he ran all the way to the door of Meiqing's villa.

This is a single-family villa with a small footprint but looks very European-style. Jacob stood at the door and immediately pressed the electronic doorbell next to the door.

At this time, Meiqing in the villa, wrapped in a thick down jacket, came to the security monitor inside the door weakly. Seeing Jacob standing outside the door, she pressed the open button and said, "Jacob, I feel really sick, so I won't come out to receive you. Come in by yourself."

Jacob hurriedly said, "Meiqing, don't come out, lest you suffer the wind and chill again. I have brought you some food, so I will bring it in."

With that, he hurriedly opened the door of the villa, walked through the small courtyard, and came to the entrance door of the villa.

When Meiqing opened the door, a heatwave rushed into his face.

Jacob was surprised and said, "Why is it so hot in your room?"

Meiqing wrapped her down jacket tightly, and said weakly, "I was too cold, so I turned on the floor heating to the maximum, and then turned on the air conditioner."

Seeing her sluggish and pale, Jacob couldn't help but said distressedly, "What the hell is going on? Okay, why did she suddenly have a fever?"

Meiqing said helplessly: "Hey, it seems that the weather this year is too humid. Although the temperature is not cold, it is really easy to make people sick..."

Jacob hurriedly stretched out his hand and grasped Meiqing's soft hand tightly, and said distressedly: "Oh, why are your hands so hot? Have you taken your temperature? How much fever?"

Chapter 2576

Meiqing said, “I just measured it and it was 39.2 degrees. I took the anti-fever medicine, but it didn’t work.”

When Jacob heard that it was more than thirty-nine degrees, he was even more distressed. He proactively bent down and pressed his forehead against Meiqing’s forehead. After feeling for a moment, he blurted out: “Your forehead is really hot, or you Go and sit on the sofa first. I’ll get you a wet towel.”

Meiqing said embarrassedly, “That’s really too much trouble for you, Jacob…”

Jacob said solemnly, “Are you still being so polite with me? Do you remember that when I was in college, I had a fever and couldn’t go to class in the dormitory? You took the initiative to skip class and came over the wall to the boys’ dormitory and took care of me for a day. .”

When Meiqing heard this, her expression immediately became extremely ashamed.

She naturally remembered the past that Jacob said.

Because that time, it was far more than just Jacob’s illness and fever.

At that time, the two were in love, but the college students at that time were relatively simple, so they only held hands occasionally, or gave a gentle hug on the riverside where no one was there.

Apart from this, there was basically no further development.

But that time when Jacob was seriously ill, Meiqing was really worried, so she sneaked into the boys’ dormitory and took care of him in every possible way.

At that time, there were only two of them in the male dormitory. They were originally lovers in love, and suddenly they had such a good opportunity to be alone. Moreover, Meiqing took care of Jacob. Naturally, the two of them were in close contact with each other, so they came and went. Let the atmosphere heat up infinitely.

The two were alone for a few hours in that heart-pounding state. Jacob's body temperature gradually dropped, but the temperature of affection between the two continued to increase.

Jacob was also a passionate young man at the time, so he didn't hold it all at once, so he took advantage of that perfect opportunity to use his body that had just recovered from his illness to take away Meiqing's first time.

Of course, although Meiqing was half pushing and half pulling, but deep down is also completely voluntary.

Although Jacob has nothing to do, he is okay and loves to brag and do, but in his bones, he is actually a boring character.

Now suddenly mentioning the past in a serious manner, just deliberately trying to draw the atmosphere to it.

In his opinion, the best thing is to reproduce the atmosphere in the boys' dormitory back in this villa. That would be great for him.

really!

As soon as he said this, Meiqing's pale complexion suddenly turned ruddy!

After all, Meiqing is a woman. At this time, she was naturally ashamed and intolerable and recalling the past that year, the unforgettable scenes in the depths of her memory, unconsciously surfaced in her own mind.

However, she is embarrassed to give any positive response. After all, this kind of thing is indeed a bit too ambiguous.

Jacob was actually holding back a little bit of badness in his heart. He deliberately brought up the past, just to see Meiqing's embarrassment.

Because in his opinion, the more shy Meiqing is, the more proof that she still loves him deeply in her heart.

Seeing Meiqing not speaking, he hurriedly laughed and asked, “Meiqing, why are you not talking? Did you forget the period when you went to the dormitory to take care of me? Would you like me to help you carefully recall the memories?”

Meiqing was ashamed and anxious, and said hurriedly, “You…didn’t you say to wet the towel for me? Go quickly…”

Chapter 2577

“Oh oh oh!” Although Jacob felt a little disappointed in his heart, he still pretended to be suddenly enlightened, patted his head, and exclaimed, “Oh, look at my brain, patronizing the memory of the past, and forgetting the business upfront.”

After speaking, he hurriedly said again: “Miqing, you sit and wait for me first, I’ll get you a wet towel!”

Meiqing hurriedly said, “There is a bathroom on the first floor. Turn left in front.

“OK!”

Seeing Jacob turned around and went to the bathroom, Meiqing was finally relieved.

In fact, Jacob’s purpose was very clear to her.

To be honest, Jacob is not only her first man but also the man she loves most in her life, so she naturally has some illusions and expectations for Jacob in her heart.

However, after all, she is a woman who has received higher education and has been a decent woman all her life.

She knew that even though Jacob and Elaine had separated, their view of marriage still existed. Based on this, she felt that she could not make a principled error anyway.

Although Elaine shamelessly used her body to intervene in her and Jacob’s feelings, she was unwilling to do the same thing.

Just as she sighed in her heart, Jacob had already walked over with a wet towel.

Jacob wiped her forehead with a wet towel, and said, “Miqing, I bought you some digestible dinners. After a while, I will help you go back to the room and lie down on the bed. Then I will feed you something. In addition, you have already taken the anti-fever medicine, I believe it will not take long for the fever to go away.”

Meiqing nodded: “Thanks for your hard work, Jacob, to be honest, I’m really hungry. I haven’t eaten much all day.”

Jacob hurriedly said, “Hey, why didn’t you tell me earlier? You should have told me as soon as you fell ill. In the end, you are fine. If I didn’t ask you on WeChat, you won’t tell me the truth!

Meiqing said, “I don’t want to bother you either. I thought I can survive it. I didn’t expect it to get worse.

Jacob sighed and said with affection: “If you have something like this in the future, you must notify me as soon as possible. I will definitely come here as soon as possible, okay?!”

Meiqing nodded and said gratefully: “Okay…I see…”

Jacob was satisfied, and said, “By the way, Meiqing, where is your temperature meter? I’ll take your temperature again to see if it has improved.”

Meiqing nodded, pointed to a thermometer on the coffee table, and said, “Before you came, I wanted to take another test, but I really don’t have any strength in my body. I can’t shake the mercury thermometer, so, please. Give it a shake…”

Jacob hurriedly reached out and grabbed the thermometer in his hand. While shaking it, he said distressedly: “Hey, I really didn’t know that Paul was on a business trip. Otherwise, I must have come to see you a long time ago. You are sick at home. What can I do if there are three long and two short…”

As he said, he handed the handed thermometer to Meiqing, and said, “Clip it quickly. Next time, I will buy an electronic thermometer to avoid inconvenience for you.”

As soon as he finished his speech, he remembered something, and hurriedly changed his words: “Don’t buy electronic ones. Electronic ones are not as accurate as mercury. If you can’t shake it by yourself, ask me and I will help you.”

Meiqing nodded moved.

She was naturally very pleased with the thoughtfulness of Jacob in her heart, especially when she was sick, she suddenly didn’t know where the sense of dependence grew.

So she said with a bit of shyness: “Thank you, Jacob.”

Chapter 2578

Jacob smiled and said, “You still have to say thank you to me? Didn’t you take care of me like that back then?”

When Meiqing heard this, her face turned red.

She whispered helplessly: “It’s all about old and rotten grain, so don’t always talk about it…”

“That’s how it works!” Jacob said emotionally, “I won’t forget what happened that day, even if I die. I have wanted to tell you for so many years that I just didn’t have a chance. I finally took a chance. You didn’t let me. Say……”

Meiqing also said helplessly: “I didn’t let you say…I am…I am…”

Speaking of this, she didn’t know how to continue on this topic, so she sighed and said, “Hey, I just think that if you run to me so late, Elaine will definitely be angry if she finds out. , Or you still go back quickly, lest Elaine will be unhappy.”

When Jacob heard her mention Elaine, he snorted coldly, and said, “Don’t mention that shrew in front of me. If it weren’t for her, how could we two become like now? Maybe we both Already married and have two or three children!”

Meiqing smiled helplessly and said seriously: “Some things are fate, and Elaine may not really be to blame…”

“Of course it’s her!” Jacob said annoyedly, “I hate her as long as I think of you these years!”

After that, Jacob waved his hand and said, “Okay, let’s not mention her anymore. It’s too disappointing to mention her!”

Meiqing said, “I guess if I rest in bed for a while, I should be able to recover slowly. If you have problems at home, you should go back sooner to avoid problems.”

Jacob did not expect that when he arrived at Meiqing’s house, she couldn’t wait to let him go home.

This made him a little bit hurt.

However, he quickly blamed all of this on Elaine, and thought to himself: “Meiqing wants me to go back. It’s definitely not that she doesn’t want to talk to me, but that she is afraid of Elaine b!tch! Elaine stinky lady is really is haunting him everywhere!”

Thinking of this, he snorted angrily and said, “I won’t go! I won’t go anywhere until you recover! What about Elaine? I don’t bother to pay attention to her at all. In my mind, she still is not as important as the thermometer in your armpit!”

Meiqing didn’t know how to return him at once.

At this time, Jacob checked the time and said hurriedly, “Five minutes, show me the thermometer.”

Meiqing took out the thermometer carefully and handed it to Jacob.

Jacob glanced at it, then heaved a sigh of relief, and said, “It is 39 degrees right now. You measured it at 39.2 degrees, right?”

Meiqing nodded.

Jacob said happily, “It has dropped by 0.2 degrees. Although the decline is not large, at least it has begun to decline. I guess, if you lie down and eat something, take a good rest, you should be able to get better. , I will help you upstairs!”

Meiqing hurriedly said, “Or don’t toss and lie on the bed and eat. I’ll just have a bite here.”

When Jacob heard this, he hurriedly waved his hand and said, “How can that work! Are you uncomfortable? Sitting here will only make you feel more uncomfortable the longer you sit. Come, I will take you to bed and put two pillows on your back. You will feel comfortable. As for eating, there is nothing to worry about, I will just feed you!”

Meiqing hesitated for a moment. Seeing Jacob’s expression firm, she nodded and said, “Then…that will do it…you can help me to the elevator…”

Jacob was overjoyed and couldn’t help but sighed secretly, “Haha, here’s an opportunity!”

Chapter 2579

Seeing Meiqing promised to send her to the bedroom, Jacob was so excited that he bloomed.

Ever since Meiqing came back, he has been looking forward to having the opportunity to relive his old dream with her, and today is finally beginning to look forward to.

On weekdays, Meiqing is beautiful and dignified, and very independent. It is not easy to approach such a woman.

But Jacob knew in his heart that no matter how strong a woman’s heart was, she would immediately become soft who needed a man’s protection as long as she was sick for a lifetime.

At this time, no matter how powerful a woman is, she will remove her defenses.

Jacob graciously helped Meiqing into the elevator of the villa until he reached the third floor.

After Meiqing directed Jacob to send her into the bedroom, she lay on the bed with the help of Jacob.

Jacob graciously helped her put two pillows behind her so that she could comfortably lean against the soft head of the bed.

After Meiqing lay down, she said weakly to Jacob, “Jacob, I’m still very cold. Please help me cover the quilt.”

Jacob said earnestly: “Meiqing, you have a high fever right now. It’s definitely not good to be wrapped in a blanket. It is not conducive to dissipating heat. Maybe your body temperature will get higher and higher.”

Meiqing nodded, and said helplessly: “But I really feel very cold now, from head to toe, the whole person has been swaying non-stop, please help me to cover the quilt…”

Jacob sighed and said, “Let’s do it, I’ll cover the quilt for you first to keep you warm, and then I’ll go to the bathroom to put a jar of warm water for you while keeping the water while feeding you something. You’ll take a bath in the bathtub in a while.”

Meiqing asked suspiciously, “Can I take a bath if I have a fever?”

“Of course.” Jacob said: “Fever is actually the most important thing to cool down. Taking a warm bath can quickly help you cool down your body temperature and relieve fatigue to a great extent! Trust me, I won’t harm you.”

What Jacob said is also the truth. Whether it is an adult or a child, taking a bath can effectively lower the body temperature in the case of fever, but it depends on the situation. If the body is too weak, it is naturally inappropriate.

Jacob asked Meiqing to take a bath, on the one hand, out of concern, on the other hand, he also thought that he could draw the distance between the two closer, and even make a final breakthrough.

After all, if a weak woman wants to take a bath, he must help her before and after. In that case, it is definitely the best time to launch a further offensive.

At this time, Meiqing didn't think too much, she just felt that it was too uncomfortable. She was suffering from the bone-to-shoulder cold that can only be felt when she had a fever, and she was also suffering from various discomforts caused by the high fever. She was very painful. Seems to make some sense, so he nodded and said, "Thank you, Jacob..."

Jacob said diligently: "Oh, you are welcome, you wait, I will put the water for you first."

After that, Jacob hurried to the bathroom, opened the mixing valve of the bathtub, and tested the water temperature, and found no problem. He quickly got out of the bathroom and said to Meiqing on the bed: "Meiqing, I'll feed you first. Eat something, it will make you resistant!"

Meiqing nodded weakly and said, "I have a fever, and I don't seem to have any appetite or taste anymore. Or you can feed me two bites of millet porridge."

"Okay!" Jacob hurriedly said: "Millet porridge is rich in carbohydrates. This kind of time can replenish energy, and the most important thing is that it also nourishes the stomach. It is most suitable for sick patients. You don't know, to buy this bowl of millet. I ran to several restaurants."

Meiqing said touchedly, "Jacob, I made you bother..."

"It should be!" Jacob quickly opened the lunch box containing the millet porridge and took out the soup spoon given by the restaurant. He first took a spoonful by himself, took a bite, and said, "Well, the temperature is right. Come, Meiqing, eat more while it's hot!"

Chapter 2580

With that, he hurriedly took another spoonful and handed it to Meiqing's mouth.

Although Meiqing didn't have any appetite, she thought of having to replenish energy and nutrition when she was sick, so she forced herself to open her mouth and ate a spoonful of millet porridge.

What surprised her was that as soon as this millet porridge entered her abdomen, she felt an extraordinary flow of heat, flowing into the stomach along the esophagus, dissolving in the stomach, and then making her feel the whole body warm.

This warm current is very rare for Meiqing, who has been feeling cold all the time. She felt a lot more comfortable in an instant. She couldn't help but exclaim, "Jacob, this millet porridge is really comfortable to consume!"

Jacob smiled and said, "That is! I don't study all kinds of health knowledge at ordinary times. I already have experience! You used to stay in the United States often, and your lifestyle is probably Westernized. They know to take medicine, but they don't know to drink a bowl of millet porridge. This is the wisdom of our ancestors!"

As he said, he handed the soup spoon to Meiqing's mouth again, and said with a smile, "Meiqing, hurry up and eat two more bites!"

Meiqing nodded. The bite of millet porridge just now made her feel that her whole person's spirit has been restored to a certain extent, so she took another bite without hesitation.

It stands to reason that the effect of this rejuvenation pill is indeed very strong.

A rejuvenating pill can heal people who are dying on the spot, and it is simply a peerless remedy for healing and saving lives.

Therefore, to deal with Meiqing's fever and cold, it is simply an anti-aircraft gun hitting mosquitoes.

However, although the effect of this Pill was very strong, Charlie also deliberately controlled the dosage.

He just scraped off a little bit of powder from a rejuvenating pill and put it into the porridge. The amount of medicine was originally small. Then, when diluted by a bowl of porridge, the effect that can be really eaten with every bite is actually minimal.

But even so, having two mouthfuls of porridge made Meiqing more comfortable.

As a result, her physical and mental state became better and better before she knew it, and her appetite improved. After a while, she drank a bowl of porridge completely.

Seeing that Meiqing had eaten so much porridge, Jacob's complexion improved a lot. He sighed with great relief, "Meiqing, I think your complexion has improved a lot!"

Meiqing asked, "Really? I feel much better myself..."

Jacob laughed and said, "Don't tell me, this millet porridge is effective. As the old saying goes, whole grains are the most nutritious!"

As he said, he thought of the bathtub still filled with water in the bathroom, and hurriedly said, "Miqing, you just finished a bowl of porridge, so you can relax in bed first. I will check if the water is ready. Come and help you in the bath."

Meiqing nodded: "Okay, you go, thank you, Jacob!"

"What are you polite?" Jacob smiled and waved his hand, quickly put down the tableware, and stepped into the bathroom.

As soon as he entered the bathroom, he rubbed his hands in excitement.

I couldn't help feeling: "Oh! It seems that I and Meiqing have been separated for almost thirty years! Thirty years, today I can finally relive the old dream with her!"

Thinking, he strode to the bathtub. At this time, the bathtub was half full. He stretched out his hand to test the temperature of the water. Whether it was hot or cold was just right.

So, he hurriedly turned around and got out of the bathroom, and while walking out, he said happily, "Miqing, the water is ready, you go and soak...er...I...I Go ahead..."

Chapter 2581

Before the word "bath" for Meiqing to take a bath was finished, Jacob was stunned by the scene before him.

At this time, Meiqing had got out of bed and was standing by the bed.

She had already taken off the down jacket on her body. She was only wearing a single at home, not to mention, the sleeves on both sides were struck above her elbows.

And at this time, Meiqing, how could the whole person still look like the sickness just now?

She can be said to be in excellent condition, energetic, ruddy, and shiny…

What's even more exaggerated is that at this time, Meiqing was stretching her arms vigorously. She might feel that it was not enough to relieve her hatred, so she simply jumped on the spot twice.

Jacob was stunned, and he was shocked for a long time before returning to his senses. He stammered and asked, "That…beautiful…Meiqing…you…what are you… Are you down?"

Meiqing said in full aura: "Jacob, I feel like I am completely better! Thanks to your bowl of millet porridge!"

Jacob felt that the whole world seemed to have become magical, and blurted out: "It's just a bowl of millet porridge, where is such a magical effect…"

While moving her body, Meiqing said earnestly, "But now I do feel that my whole person is completely healed, not only is completely better, and the condition is much better than when I was not sick before. Not only I don't feel cold at all. , And it's still very hot, and more importantly, I feel like I'm having endless energy…"

"This…" Jacob was almost crying, and said with a gloomy look: "This…what's going on? I live such a big life, I never heard that millet porridge is so big. The effect of this is not reasonable, this…"

Meiqing pinched her waist with one hand, raised her hand high, and stretched it to the side, and said without changing her face: "I also think it's very magical as if you put some elixir in millet porridge…"

Jacob sighed, "I…Where did I get the elixir…"

As he said, he hurriedly asked, “Meiqing, then…are you still soaking in the bath?”

Meiqing shook her head and said hurriedly, “Jacob, what time do you plan to go home?!”

Jacob asked depressedly: “Meiqing…you should chase me away when you get better…”

Meiqing hurriedly said, “Oh, where did you want to go? Am I that kind of person? I want to call you to exercise together, but I am afraid that it will delay you too long, and it will be difficult to explain to your wife after you go home.”

“Exercise?” Jacob subconsciously became a little fanciful, and hurriedly said, “It’s okay, it’s okay! No matter what time I go back, I have no problem! I have to have two or three hours!

Meiqing said excitedly, “That’s great!”

Jacob asked subconsciously, “Meiqing, you…what exercise do you want to do?”

Meiqing blurted out: “I want to go for a run by the river! You first wait for me at the door, I’ll put on sportswear and then we will go!”

“What?!” Jacob said with a look of shock, “Going for a run by the river at night?!”

Meiqing nodded and said, “Yeah! I feel like I am full of energy right now, so I especially want to go out for a run, and have a good run!”

After that, she looked at the time and said, “That’s not too late. It’s just seven o’clock. Many people who like to run at night usually start at this time and run until half-past nine.”

Jacob’s desire is gone.

“What the hell is going on? When did the fever get better so quickly? Under normal circumstances, isn’t the body extremely weak after a high fever? But right now, it doesn’t seem to be in line with common sense at all. …..”

Just when Jacob was full of depression and surprise, Meiqing urged a little anxiously: “Jacob, are you willing to go? If you want to leave, I can’t help it! “

Jacob is too embarrassed to say it?

“If I don’t go, Meiqing will go for a run. I can’t stay at someone’s house, right? Even if I stay at her house, what can I do by myself? I can’t go to her bathroom for a bath, right? His fate is too weird…”

Chapter 2582

Thinking of this, Jacob could only say with a sad look: “Okay, since you want to run, then I must accompany you!”

“That’s great!” Meiqing hurriedly said, “Then you go out first, I’ll get dressed quickly and we will set off immediately!”

“Okay…” Jacob, who was so depressed, could only agree, turned around with a sullen expression, and left the door.

This bedroom, in his eyes, was the tender hometown he had been away from for nearly 30 years.

But now, he can only stand outside the door, waiting for Meiqing to change clothes inside.

The key is that after she changes clothes, she has to take him to run…

Depressed, Jacob sighed, covering his face with one hand, and holding his head with the other, before squatting down at the door of Meiqing’s bedroom.

When he squatted down, he was still wondering: “Where is the problem? Is it possible that millet porridge really has such a magical effect?!”

Three minutes later, the bedroom door opened.

Meiqing stepped out. At this time, she put on a full set of tight running clothes and tied her long hair in a ponytail. She looked like a fifty-year-old woman, and there were many people who said she was thirty, and later seemed true.

She saw Jacob actually squatting on the ground and hurriedly asked, “Jacob, why are you squatting here for?”

Jacob quickly stood up and said awkwardly, “It’s okay, I’ll rest for a while…”

After that, he took a closer look at Meiqing, who was wearing tights, and that perfect figure almost made him see his eyes off.

He really didn’t expect that Meiqing would still maintain such a good figure after being so old.

Because this kind of tights is very revealing of the pros and cons of the body, if the body has a little fat, you can see clearly under this kind of tights.

But Meiqing’s figure can hardly fault her.

Seeing Jacob in a daze, Meiqing felt a little bit ashamed, but she didn’t care too much, and hurriedly said, “Let’s go out, I’m almost out of the heat!”

Jacob could only nod angrily and followed her downstairs.

The villa area where she lives is not far from the riverside. After going out from the front door of the community, after passing a green area and crossing a road, you will be directly on the riverside road.

Over the years, the state has been encouraging people to strengthen physical exercise. Therefore, the City built a 20-kilometer-long road along the riverside, half of which was a track paved with rubber particles, specifically for citizens to run.

Meiqing lives here since she moved here, and basically, she has to run a lap every day. The reason why she has such a good figure is that she has continued to exercise for decades.

On the other hand, Jacob, although his body is not bad, is the standard of an ordinary middle-aged person. He rarely exercises. Apart from drinking tea, bead beads, and walnuts, the biggest exercise is to chat with others in the Calligraphy and Painting Association. , The lips are more neat than the legs.

Therefore, as soon as he ran with Meiqing, he was a little out of breath and couldn't keep up within three minutes.

But on the other hand, Meiqing is almost as if she was beaten up. With such a small amount of exercise, let alone panting, there is no change in her complexion.

Soon, Jacob really couldn't hold it anymore, panting and saying, "Beautiful...Meiqing...that...that...I really..... I really can't run, let's... shall we rest for a while?"

Not only did Meiqing not feel tired, but she felt that she hadn't even begun to enter the state.

So she hurriedly said: "Jacob, why don't you walk slowly by yourself, I will run for a while and then come back to find you? I don't know what's wrong with me, I feel that my strength is useless, I can only rely on two The legs are exhausted, so I can't stop at all..."

Jacob gritted his teeth and said, "Then...then I will be with you..."

After speaking, he quickly used the strength of the milk and followed desperately...

Chapter 2583

When Jacob broke his leg with Meiqing on the riverside, Charlie was only the last few kilometers away from Song's manor in the outskirts of the City.

At this time, in the banquet hall of the Song Family Manor, the father and daughter of the Ito family, Emi Ito and Koichi Tanaka, were accompanied by Warnia, chatting with Mr. Song.

Although the Song family's cooperation with Nippon Steel relied on Charlie to cure Nippon Steel's chairman Shinwa Watanabe, it was also thanks to Ito Yuhiko's matchmaking.

Moreover, after Warnia had an accident in Japan and was rescued by Charlie, it was also thanks to the care of the Ito family.

Therefore, Mr. Song was very kind to the guests of Ito's house.

As for Nanako, she was busy chatting with Warnia and it was all the whispers between women. The two kept whispering, often laughing out of control as if they were good sisters.

And the Akita dog that Nanako brought was lying on her feet obediently, staring curiously everywhere with round eyes.

Just in time, Qin Gang took Aoxue his daughter, and Charlie arrived at Song's house one step at a time.

As soon as the father and daughter entered the banquet hall, Warnia hurriedly got up and waved to Aoxue, "Aoxue, come here!"

Aoxue saw Warnia and Nanako, and quickly waved at them.

Seeing Nanako, Aoxue felt a little bit embarrassed in her heart. After all, she inadvertently injured Nanako very badly in the previous game. In addition, she was a lot weaker than Nanako. Charlie's pill was only able to counterattack, so she felt even more ashamed.

Immediately afterward, she saw the Akita lying at Nanako's feet. She was immediately attracted by the puppies' naive appearance and screamed, "Wow! Is it Momotaro?! My goodness, it's so amazing. So cute!!!"

As she said, she ran over.

Her bluff attracted everyone's attention.

Qin Gang suddenly said with a little embarrassment to Old Man Song and the rest of the Ito family: “Sorry everyone, this girl has no rules and always makes a fuss…”

After speaking, he was about to reprimand Aoxue twice, but Aoxue had already run to the Akita dog, squatting down and reaching out to tease the dog.

Qin Gang shook his head helplessly, and Mr. Song said with a smile at this moment: “Mr. Qin Gang, come and sit down and let me introduce you to Mr. Ito from the Japanese Ito family.”

Qin Gang hurried forward and shook hands with everyone in the Ito family one by one, and said apologetically, “I’m really sorry for just now. The little girl likes to tease cats and dogs all day long. Please bear with her.”

Ito Xiuhiko smiled and said, “Mr. Qin doesn’t have to be so polite. Little girls are like this. Your Aoxue is about the same age as our Nanako. Although they are in their early twenties, they are still little girls. I can’t understand this state better.”

Qin Gang nodded and smiled: “Indeed, the children of our two families are all about the same age, and they both love martial arts. Hey, sometimes I get worried. You said this little girl doesn’t like piano, chess, calligraphy, and painting. They like dancing knives and guns, kicking sandbags at home every day, and kicking two of them a week, do you think you can stand this…”

Yuhiko Ito smiled and said, “I used to like to supervise children. Not only did they let them learn martial arts, but also let them learn piano, chess, calligraphy and painting, and even tea ceremony flower arrangement. I always wanted to cultivate her into a real fine lady.”

Speaking of this, Ito Xiuhiko sighed, and said, “But now I think about it. As long as the child is happy and doesn’t go wrong, it’s enough. Let her explore the rest. .”

“Yes.” Qin Gang nodded and said with a smile, “I can’t control her now, so I don’t bother to control her either.”

Here, Aoxue’s attention was almost completely attracted by the Akita dog.

Chapter 2584

While stroking Akita's head, she looked expectantly at Nanako, and asked, "Nanako, is this dog really for me?"

"That's right!" Nanako nodded and smiled and said seriously: "It's called Momotaro. He is a little boy. Although he is a boy, he has a good temper and good learning ability. From now on, I will ask for your care!"

Aoxue was extremely excited and gratefully said, "Nanako, thank you so much!"

Nanako smiled and said, "Everyone is a friend, what are you doing so politely."

Aoxue blushed and said, "I…I'm sorry…I hurt you like that in the game before, and I haven't had a chance to say sorry to you…"

Nanako hurriedly said, "Since it's a competition, there will be winners and losers, and some people will be injured. Everyone is playing fair. Sorry, don't take it to your heart."

Aoxue said embarrassedly, "But…but…but I was…I was…"

Suddenly, Aoxue didn't know how to explain it.

After struggling for a while, she gritted her teeth and blurted out: "But I didn't rely on my own ability to win you at the time. I relied all on Master Wade's help…So after all, I couldn't win that match… …"

Nanako smiled slightly and said seriously: "Aoxue, everyone has their own different chances. It's like some people master higher-level fighting skills, while some people master better ways to strengthen the body, so there is nothing to win or lose, besides, thanks to you wounding me, Mr. Wade will be thinking about helping me heal the injury. It is precisely because of Mr. Wade's concern that my entire family and I will be saved by him. After all, I thank you that it is not too late…"

"Ah?!" Aoxue asked in surprise, "Is there anything like this?!"

Nanako nodded: "It sounds outrageous, but it is true. If Mr. Wade had not come to Kyoto to heal me, I would have been dead now."

When Warnia heard this, she felt a little sour in her heart.

Before she knew Nanako, she thought that she was the only one who allowed Charlie to travel thousands of miles to rescue.

But it turns out that Charlie did the same to Nanako.

While sighing with emotion, Warnia also recovered, and she couldn't help reminding her: "Warnia, Warnia, how can you be jealous with a little girl... After all, Master Wade has a wife, his sweetheart is Claire, not Nanako, nor you Warnia..."

Thinking of this, she couldn't help sighing, her heart depressed.

Nanako heard her sigh and hurriedly asked, "Sister Warnia? Why did you suddenly sigh? Is it in a bad mood?"

Warnia hurriedly waved her hand to deny: "No, I just thought that I almost died in Japan back then. Thanks to Master Wade's help, I couldn't help feeling a little..."

Nanako nodded sympathetically.

The reason why she and Warnia get along very well and treat her as a sister in her heart, is because the two are too similar in many ways.

Both of them are the eldest ladies of a big family, but they also encountered the danger of almost losing their lives more than once, and both of them were rescued by Charlie at the critical moment of their lives...

More importantly, Nanako can see that Warnia, like herself, loves Charlie deeply...

Therefore, having such a similar experience gave her a feeling of sympathy deep in her heart.

Chapter 2585

Aoxue felt a little lost when she heard the two talk about being rescued by Charlie.

She held Momotaro in her arms, sat down on the ground, and sighed, “Hey, I suddenly envy you…”

The two couldn’t help looking at her at the same time. Warnia asked, “Aoxue, what do you envy us for?”

Aoxue said earnestly: “I envy you all for having the experience of being saved by the hero like Master Wade. Why haven’t I encountered such a thing…”

Nanako hurriedly interrupted her, blurting out: “Aoxue, don’t talk nonsense! This kind of thing is not a joke!”

“That’s right!” Warnia also said extremely solemnly: “This kind of flag must not stand in disorder! Peace and safety is the most important thing!”

Aoxue whispered: “But…but I really envy you…”

Seeing her hopelessness, Warnia and Nanako couldn’t help but glance at each other and laughed bitterly at the same time.

On the one hand, the two of them were surprised by Aoxue’s amazing brain circuit, and on the other hand, they couldn’t help feeling in their hearts. It seemed that Aoxue, like the two of them, loved Charlie deeply in her heart, otherwise it would not be possible to have such an idea suddenly.

Warnia looked at Aoxue and said with a smile: “You, don’t envy others indiscriminately. In fact, I am quite envious of your experience of Master Wade escorting you at every critical moment. It’s like being protected by a prince all the way. Little princess, don’t need to see the sins in the world.”

Aoxue blushed all of a sudden, and said vaguely, “Ah…Where…I am not Master Wade’s little princess… .”

Warnia nodded, looked at Nanako, and smiled: “It seems that Aoxue doesn’t want to be Master Wade’s little princess. When we turn around, we have to remind Master Wade.”

Nanako nodded in agreement and said, “Yes, when Mr. Charlie arrives, I’ll find a chance to tell him.”

Aoxue was anxious and blurted out: “Oh, don’t get me wrong…I didn’t mean that…”

Warnia deliberately asked her, “Then what do you mean?”

Aoxue replied with shame, “I…I think…I think Master Wade will not treat me as his little princess…”

Warnia smiled and said, “Aoxue, listen to what you mean, don’t you like Master Wade?”

“Ah…” Aoxue was startled, blushing immediately and waving her hand: “I don’t…I really don’t…”

“I don’t believe it.” Warnia smiled: “You must like Master Wade. Look at you, your face is red.”

“Yes.” Nanako also joked: “It looks like a ripe red apple. I can’t wait to take a bite. If Mr. Charlie saw it, maybe he would have the same idea… .”

Aoxue suddenly covered her face with her hands, and said shyly: “Don’t talk nonsense, I didn’t blush…”

Although she said so, she was very worried in her heart. She hurriedly stood up and said hurriedly, “Sister Warnia, Nanako, I…I’ll go to the bathroom, you guys… talk first…”

After speaking, she ran away quickly.

Warnia and Nanako looked at her back and couldn’t help but smile at each other. Warnia said seriously, “Nanako, do you mean Master Wade?”

Nanako pursed her mouth and said seriously, “I don’t know if Charlie is not a flower, but I feel that he is a flower himself, and a flower that attracts bees and butterflies…”

Chapter 2586

Warnia nodded in admiration, and said with emotion: “Apart from him, there may be no other flower that can attract bees and butterflies…”

At this moment, the men in the other corner of the banquet hall also talked happily.

After everyone chatted, Mr. Song looked at Qin Gang and smiled: “By the way, President Qin, don’t you have a lot of exports to Japan recently? You can get in touch with Mr. Ito in the future to see if there is any good cooperation, just set a direction.”

Ito Yuihiko asked curiously: “Oh? Mr. Qin also has business in Japan?”

Qin Gang nodded and said truthfully: “To be honest, I was originally in the business of medicinal materials, originally only for China’s domestic market, but recently the export volume from Japan has soared, accounting for half of all my medicinal materials sales, even It’s still growing.”

Yuhiko Ito asked in surprise, “How much does Mr. Qin supply to Japan?”

Qin Gang said with a respectful expression: “I am afraid, these medicinal materials are all supplied to Master Wade’s JX Pharmaceutical. Didn’t Master Wade buy Kobayashi Pharmaceutical in Japan some time ago, and then handed over all the supply of medicinal materials for several production lines to me.”

“That’s it!” Ito Yuihiko suddenly understood.

Before, he also wanted to invest in JX Pharmaceutical, but he didn’t expect to have a little unhappy with Charlie because of this, so Charlie was scammed by 4.5 billion US dollars.

At first, Ito Yuihiko thought that the 4.5 billion US dollars must not be given to Charlie so easily, but then Charlie saved his daughter, avoided the Ito family from being harmed, and even saved his own life. Kindness made him stop thinking about the 4.5 billion dollar thing a long time ago. Even if he thinks about it, he doesn’t feel distressed at all but feels lucky.

In fact, there is another very important reason why Ito Yuihiko doesn’t care about the 4.5 billion US dollars now, that is, the Ito family survived the Tokyo chaos almost intact.

On the other hand, the Takahashi family and the Matsumoto family suffered a heavy loss and the other was wiped out.

The Ito family relied on the integration of their resources and markets, and their strength increased rapidly. This huge increase is simply not comparable to US$4.5 billion.

Therefore, not only did Ito not hate Charlie but instead regarded Charlie as the benefactor of the entire Ito family.

Qin Gang is actually the same. He sighed with respect and emotion: “Since Master Wade handed over the supply of medicinal materials for JX Pharmaceutical to the Qin family, the family’s business volume has more than doubled, and the revenue growth ratio has been higher… .”

“More importantly, Master Wade is not like other manufacturers. Other manufacturers like to keep prices down.”

“Of these companies I work with, the longest billing period is over half a year!”

“Take the previous Wei’s Pharmaceuticals, for the raw materials I gave him in January, he has to wait for July to settle the bill!”

“During this period, I will continue to supply the raw materials for the five months from February to June, which is equivalent to being in the hands of their family alone, which has suppressed my half-year payment for goods, and the financial pressure is extremely high.”

“However, now working with Master Wade, Master Wade has never pressured any settlement. As long as the medicinal materials supplied by me have arrived and passed the inspection, the finance will transfer the money to me immediately…”

Elder Song, who was on the side, smiled slightly and said with emotion: “You, me, and everyone, have been greatly favored by Master Wade. If it weren’t for Master Wade, we wouldn’t be in the state we are today…”

After speaking, he looked at Warnia who was chatting with Nanako and Aoxue, and exclaimed, “If it weren’t for Master Wade, Warnia and I would have died long ago, and the Song family would not have us today…”

Ito Yuhiko also sighed: “Yeah! If it weren’t for Master Wade, not only would the little girl be killed by the murderer, but the Matsumoto family’s fate might have to be borne by the Ito family…”

Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Since everyone has received the favor of Master Wade, then Master will come later, we must respect him with two more cups!”

At this moment, Charlie just stepped forward under the leadership of the housekeeper. Hearing Qin Gang’s words, he smiled and said, “What? You guys are discussing it well. Do you want to drink for me all night?”

Chapter 2587

Seeing Charlie came, Qin Gang was first to stand up and respectfully said: “!! Master leaves you to come and we are when it comes to You”

Charlie smiled and said: “I heard, you said a little later I drink a few glasses to keep it?”

Qin hastily laughed: “You really want to drink a few glasses, but certainly did not want to fill you mean.”

Charlie smiled, then said to Father Song said: “Mr. Song, how have you been recently?”

Father Song nodded respectfully said: “Mr. Wade, thanks to you, my decrepit body is in very good shape.”

Charlie nodded. At this moment, Ito Yuihiko beckoned to Charlie and said respectfully, “Hello, Mr. Wade, we meet again!”

Charlie already guessed Ito Takehiko somehow here, however, the natural surface was normal and he pretended to be very surprised and said: “Oh, it is Mr. Ito, I did not think you were here.”

Then, Charlie looks to his side and Ito, smiled and said: “Ms. Ito, and Mr. Tanaka are also here.”

Megumi Ito quickly stood up, gave a ninety bow, and said: “Hello Mr. Wade!”

Without his lower limbs, Tanaka could only put his hands together and said, “Hello, Mr. Wade!”

Charlie nodded slightly, not far from the Warnia to chat with Nanako, blushed slightly and said: “! Charlie!”

Charlie looked at Nanako, and saw that she was still soft and watery, and said with a smile: “Nanako, I have heard Warnia say that you are coming to Aurous Hill for a concert, but I didn’t expect you to come so early.”

Nanako said shyly, “Charlie, I just happened to be not that busy recently, so I wanted to take this opportunity to come to Aurous Hill to relax and take a break.”

Charlie nodded, smiled, and asked her: “how not tell me ahead of time before coming?”

Nanako pursed her mouth, and said in a low voice, “I…I…I wanted to give you a little surprise, so I didn’t say anything, please don’t be angry… “

Charlie laughed: “how could it be, but next time you may consider telling me in advance, that time I would prepare to give you a welcoming dinner.”

Nanako quickly said: “Ok, next time I will tell you in advance!”

Charlie nodded, aside Warnia said with a smile: “? Mr. Wade, do you think we do not want to take a seat now.”

“Okay.” Charlie said with a smile: “I’m sorry to let you wait for me for so long. The journey was from a bit far away. I just happened to see my father-in-law.”

Father Song then stood up, smiled, and said: “We were just talking about you, as you arrived here.”

Charlie laughed: “Mr. Song, you are the master, of course, that you have to be seated first.”

Father Song would like to shirk, but Charlie insisted: “Come, sit down at your main seat up, you are sitting next to me.”

Seeing Father Song did not refuse, quickly said: “I will follow whatever you order Mr. Wade.”

At this time, Aoxue, who had just splashed her face with cold water, also came out of the bathroom. Seeing Charlie coming, she immediately ran to the front with excitement, and said excitedly, “Master Wade, you are here!”

Charlie looked at her and nodded and smiled: “Aoxue is also here.”

“. Yes,” Aoxue happy to say: “Nanako brought me an Akita dog, I came here to pick it.”

Then, she blushed and said: “Mr. Wade, do you want to play with it?”

Qin Gang blurted out and scolded: “Aoxue! Didn’t you see that everyone is going to eat at the table? You know you are fooling around, and sit down next to me.”

Chapter 2588

Aoxue curled her lips when she was reprimanded, and said angrily, “I know Dad…”

Charlie smiled at this time: “The dog will let the housekeeper take care of him first, and then play with him after eating.”

Father Song hurriedly ordered the housekeeper to take the dog out first.

Everyone sat down one by one.

On Charlie’s left is Mr. Song, and on his right is Ito Takehiko.

As for Emi Ito and Koichi Tanaka, they were originally beaten to death and did not want to be on the table, but Charlie still kept them.

The relationship between master and servant in Japanese society is very clear. Sometimes the title of a predecessor can kill a person, but here it is relatively less rigid, and Charlie is not the kind of person who cares about these details, so he can tell them to sit together..

Emi Ito and Koichi Tanaka are naturally flattered.

After everyone was seated, Mr. Song asked everyone to pour the wine. This time the wine is still the same Moutai. In the upper class, this is the most popular brand and the only choice for foreign guests and envoys at the state banquet.

Moreover, the Maotai collected by Mr. Song are almost all treasures that the rich can't buy on the market. Just take out a bottle, and it has a history of at least 20 years.

After the servant poured white wine for everyone, Ito Yuihiko couldn't help holding up a glass, sniffed it under his nose, and exclaimed: "It really is China's national wine! The fragrance alone is enough to be intoxicating."

Mr. Song asked curiously: "Oh? Mr. Ito also has research on Chinese liquor?"

Yuhiko Ito nodded and said earnestly: "You said, in Japan, ordinary people love beer and sake. Young people love whiskey and red wine. Some older upper-class members and members of established families My favorite is actually Huaxia's baijiu."

After speaking, he exclaimed: "After all, the cultures in Japan originated from China, and the wine culture is the same."

"Old-fashioned Japanese families require their children to learn Chinese culture from an early age, so we learned from the records in historical books that ancient Chinese said that "the world's fine wine is the only one in the world"."

"A few decades ago, Japanese Prime Minister Kakuei Tanaka visited China, and he also expressed this feeling."

"When we studied Tang poetry and Song Ci, in order to find the uninhibited feeling of ancient Chinese poets, we even went to find a few cups of Chinese white wine. The hearty feeling is really nostalgic..."

Mr. Song nodded and said with a smile, “That’s right, take advantage of today’s opportunity, you must drink a few more glasses! If you like to drink, when you return to Japan, I will have someone prepare a batch for you to take back!”

Ito Yuihiko said, “Thank you, Mr. Song! If Mr. Song has time, come to Japan for a few days, and I will entertain you all the time!”

Father Song smiled and said, “Okay, I must come over and disturb you if I have a chance!”

After all, he looked at Charlie and said respectfully: “Master Wade, why don’t you have an opening remark? Let’s toast and meet each other.”

Charlie smiled and said, “You are the head of the family. If I were to say the opening remarks, wouldn’t it be overwhelming?”

Mr. Song firmly said, “You are the great benefactor of the Song family. You are here. This is your home court. We are all sitting there thanks to your care and favor. The opening remarks from you are absolutely suitable. That’s it!”

Charlie was silent for a moment, nodded, and said, “Okay!”

After all, he stood up, holding a wine glass, and said seriously: “First of all, welcome Mr. Ito and his family to Aurous Hill. I have no good impressions of most Japanese companies and entrepreneurs, but Mr. Ito still impresses me.”

“So, I also hope that Mr. Ito can cooperate more with the Song family, with the Qin family, and with JX Pharmaceutical in the future!”

“Everyone strives to achieve resource exchange, resource development, and resource symbiosis. Together, we will find more opportunities and incubate more projects.”

Chapter 2589

As soon as Charlie said this, the expressions of Old Song and Qin Gang became a little excited.

They knew that Charlie was actually helping them match up.

The Ito family is now the strongest family in Japan, and its asset scale is also trillions of yuan converted into RMB. The Song family, but just entered the 100 billion club, Qin Gang is now halfway from the threshold of the 100 billion club.

Therefore, if they can cooperate with the Ito family, it is indeed a high climb for both of them. If the Ito family really cooperates with them, it will definitely bring them more growth opportunities!

Naturally, Ito Yuihiko knew Charlie's intentions, so he said almost without hesitation: "Since Mr. Wade has said so, then our Ito family will naturally go all out to cooperate with Ms. Song and Mr. Qin!"

As he said, he looked at Warnia and said seriously: "Miss Song, have you already started cooperating with Nippon Steel? After your new project is completed and put into production, all the real estate development projects of our Ito family will purchase Song's in addition to the products of the joint venture between us, several of our shipyards will transfer all steel orders over!"

When Warnia heard this, she was immediately stunned!

The cooperation between the Song family and Nippon Steel will focus on special steel in the future. Ito Takehiko's words are tantamount to binding a solid high-quality large customer to the steel industry of the Song family.

In the real economy, the most important thing is to find high-quality customers. A foundry company like Foxconn can bind a company like Apple to generate tens of billions of output value in a year. Such customers are the most important resource thing in the real industry.

So, Warnia said with surprise and joy, "Mr. Ito, thank you so much!"

Yuihiko Ito waved his hand and smiled: "You don't have to be so polite. In future cooperation like this, just let Nanako directly connect with you. She will definitely give you as many resources as possible, and we will work together for a win-win situation."

Nanako Ito took the conversation, nodded, and smiled: “Yes, Sister Warnia, we must strengthen cooperation in the future. If your Song Group wants to develop overseas, you are welcome to come to Japan for a visit, and then we can work together!”

Warnia folded her hands together and said gratefully, “Thank you very much! It just so happens that Nanako and you will be staying in Aurous Hill for many days this time. You can also take a look at some of the current industrial plans of our Song family and see if there are any projects worthy of cooperation.”

Nanako Ito nodded without hesitation and said, “It’s okay. Sister Warnia will work hard to help me introduce the current situation of the Song Group in detail!”

At this time, Ito looked at Qin Gang and said with a smile: “Mr. Qin, I don’t know what business does the Qin family do besides medicinal materials business?”

Qin Gang said hurriedly: “In fact, our previous business lines were quite complicated. In addition to medicinal materials, we also did some retail and trade businesses, including antiques, automobiles, and some heavy industrial and mining equipment.”

Ito Nodded and smiled: “I don’t know much about antiques, but if you do automobile trade and heavy industrial and mining equipment, if you need to import from Japan, you can contact me, Japanese automobile companies, and many well-known heavy industries. The bosses of the companies are very familiar with me. If they don’t cooperate, I can help you match up. If you have already cooperated, I can help you get better terms.”

When Qin Gang heard this, he immediately said excitedly: “That’s really a thank you to Mr. Ito. To be honest, we do still have a few brands that we want to cooperate with. If possible, please help us to connect.”

Ito Nodded and said with a smile: “Mr. Qin, don’t worry, I still have some face in this regard.”

Chapter 2590

After speaking, Ito looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Mr. Wade, the Su family’s ocean shipping license was revoked recently. It is definitely a good opportunity to quickly enter this field. I wonder if you are interested?”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “I don’t know anything about ocean transportation, and I don’t even have a transport ship, so I’m talking about ocean transportation.”

Ito Yuihiko hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, the ship is actually not a problem. In fact, most ocean shipping companies all over the world rent freighters and oil tankers, just like most airlines are rented. Some companies are good at operations, but not good at heavy asset management and fixed asset planning; while some companies are good at fixed asset investment but not good at operations. This is like many companies that open global chain retail stores, but generally do not choose to buy shops on their own, and those real estate developers who invest in shopping malls often only rent shops to merchants and collect rent themselves.”

“A large part of the world’s ships and airplanes are purchased by leasing companies. They usually place orders with manufacturers early. After the orders are delivered, the ships and airplanes are not enough for themselves, so they just rent them out and start collecting them. Renting makes money.”

“Now a large number of cargo ships of the Su family are idle, and many of them are leased. If they cannot resume normal operations in a short period of time, they are unable to afford so much rent. They are very likely to cancel their leases in batches. At that time, there will be a large number of freighter resources released in the market. You can eat it on a large scale, and then take the opportunity to grab the Su family’s ocean transportation business!”

When Mr. Song on the side heard this, he couldn’t help sighing: “Ocean shipping is indeed a very, very profitable industry. Now the vast majority of international trade logistics rely on shipping, so as long as the countries and countries on the earth are still working normally The ocean shipping industry will continue to grow.”

With that, he looked at Charlie, and said, “Mr. Wade, your JX Pharmaceutical now has the momentum to sell well all over the world. You might as well take this opportunity of a lifetime to start ocean transportation, and in the future, it will be important to the global logistics of JX Pharmaceutical. Transportation also helps a lot.”

Qin Gang couldn't help but said, "Mr. Song, I have no intention of arguing with you, but Mr. Wade's JX Pharmaceutical, which produces all medicines, is small in size and light in weight. If it is sold globally in the future, it will be shipped to one country at a time. At most two or three containers are great, but a freighter often has thousands of containers. The demand and supply are not equal..."

Mr. Song laughed and said, "Of course it is not equal to relying on JX Pharmaceutical, but have you ever thought about it, your import and export trade, your car import business, don't you have to rely on shipping? And all you do are imported cars. In our domestic market, imported cars are nothing more than so few origins. The most recent is Japan, followed by Germany, France, Italy, and the farthest is the United States. As far as I know, one standard container can hold two cars. Imported luxury cars have a huge demand for ocean transportation!"

Qin Gang slapped his thigh and smiled: "Mr. Song can see thoroughly. I only think about Mr. Wade's JX Pharmaceutical, but I didn't even think about including my own business!"

Mr. Song continued: "When our joint venture with Nippon Steel is completed and put into operation, we will have a very high demand for iron ore. Iron ore is generally imported from Brazil or Australia, and a ship is loaded with more than a dozen. Ten thousand or even hundreds of thousands of tons, the demand for ocean shipping is also huge. If Mr. Wade runs ocean shipping, it will actually be good news for everyone!"

Charlie hasn't spoken, but he couldn't help but feel a little moved in his heart.

"JX Pharmaceutical will definitely go global in the future, but with only one JX Pharmaceutical, it will be difficult for me to catch up with the top old families like the Wade family and the Su family."

"At the moment, when the Su family is at its weakest, why don't I take the opportunity to grab the Su family's business?"

"In this case, I will not only make my assets stronger but also greatly weaken the Su Family!"

"Moreover, didn't Grandpa Zhongquan always want me to return to Wade's house? Since he asks me, then I can ask the family not to directly compete with me in the field of ocean transportation!"

“In this way, even if the Wade family wants to take advantage of the Su family’s share, they have to step aside for me!”

“This is not two birds with one stone, but three birds with one stone!”

Chapter 2591

Charlie now has sufficient funds in his hand, and there is also a money printing machine that is constantly making money, JX Pharmaceutical, so it is really not difficult for him to start ocean transportation.

Whether it is setting up a company, docking a dock, or leasing a freighter, there is no problem with funding.

However, the most critical issue is that if you want to start such a large piece of new business, you must have someone with sufficient ability to take care of it.

The first thing Charlie thought of was Doris.

Needless to say, Doris’s ability and his character is absolutely trustworthy.

However, the only problem is that Doris still has to manage the Emgrand Group. If she is asked to take the lead for ocean transportation at the same time, she may be lacking.

After thinking for a moment, Charlie decided to wait for Doris to come back from Hong Kong and talk to her first to see if she had any good ideas, or if she knew other talents who were good at management.

Therefore, he said to everyone, “Thank you for your suggestions. I will carefully consider the ocean shipping.”

Ito Yuihiko hurriedly said, “If Mr. Wade wants to do it, I will definitely support!”

Warnia also said without hesitation: “Master Wade, I am also willing to support you unconditionally!”

Qin Gang hurriedly said, “Master Wade, and me! When I go back tonight, I will call Tailai. He is deeply rooted in Haicheng, and it seems that he has also taken a stake in the port of Haicheng. If you choose Haicheng, with his assistance, you will be able to get twice the result with half the effort!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Alright, you can help me ask about Tailai’s situation. After I go back, I will give it a comprehensive consideration.”

Qin Gang quickly agreed, “OK, Master Wade!”

Just as Charlie was at the dinner table and was tempted by ocean transportation, in the other city nearby, at the lakeside villa, Su’s were also eating, and suddenly received a tip.

After listening to the newsletter, he immediately said to Zynn with a dark face, “Zynn, I just got the message that Ito Yuhiko of the Ito family has gone to Aurous Hill!”

“What?!” Zynn exclaimed, “Dad, how come Ito Takehiko went to Aurous Hill? The Ito family doesn’t seem to have any business in Aurous Hill.”

The old man Chengfeng said solemnly, “Although I don’t know what business the Ito family has in Aurous Hill, I think things are not simple this time, because a bear is like his sister, and his loyalty All of his subordinates chose to stay at Shangri-La in Aurous Hill!”

“Shangri-La?!” Zynn blurted out, “Isn’t that the Wade family’s property?”

Chapter 2592

“Yes!” Chengfeng Su gritted his teeth and said: “Aurous Hill was originally in the Wade family’s sphere of influence, belonging to the Wade family’s territory. Suddenly Ito Yuhiko went to Aurous Hill. It is very strange in itself. He chose to stay at the Wade family hotel. It’s even more dangerous.”

Zynn hurriedly asked, “Dad, are you worried that the Ito family will cooperate with the Wade family?”

“Yes.” Chengfeng said earnestly: “At present, our ocean shipping industry has been suspended across the board. For a while, the entire industry is in turmoil. On the one hand, because of our suspension, there is a huge gap in the demand for international

shipping that could not be met. Not counting the increase. On the other hand, the rented ships in our hands will be released to the shipowners. Once released to the shipowners, these ships will become the items that other families and businesses compete with each other for. Among them, the threat is the greatest, it is from the Wade Family!"

Zynn pondered for a moment, and said, "Dad, if Wade's and the Ito family get on the line, it will be too bad for us! Maybe the Wade family will completely overtake the Su family because of this opportunity!"

Chengfeng hummed, and said gloomily, "So right now there are several tasks that you need to solve urgently."

Zynn hurriedly stood up and said, "Dad, if there is anything I need to do, please tell me."

Chengfeng said: "I want you to go to Aurous Hill. First find out what Ito's motivation for going to Aurous Hill is, and then find a way to establish contact with Ito, and then strive for cooperation with the Ito family. You can also drive higher. First, let the Ito family give up the cooperation with the Wade family, and then slowly establish the cooperation with them. This time we don't know how long it will punish us. We must prepare for both! "

Zynn hurriedly said, "Dad, if I also go to Aurous Hill, then there will be no one to take care of you in Suzhou. I don't know if you are in Aurous Hill now, you can't get away for a while."

"Don't worry about me." Chengfeng said lightly: "No one knows that I am in Suzhou. If they scold me outside, they can't do anything with me. So you should hurry up and get things done with the Ito family! Even if you can't talk to Ito. Once the family has reached cooperation, we must not let them hold hands with the Wade family. Once they get together, then we will be in big trouble!"

In Chengfeng's eyes, the Wade Family had always been his mortal enemy.

The Su Family and the Wade Family are like two bullies in the village. In terms of combat effectiveness, the Su Family is slightly stronger than the Wade Family. However, if the two parties really fight, the Su Family cannot easily win. Therefore, there has been no real major conflict between the two sides.

Now, the Su family accidentally slapped the foot, and the injury will not recover for a while, so the combat effectiveness is a bit weaker than the Wade family, which means that the situation of the two sides has changed, but neither side dares. Fight to the death with each other.

However, at this time the bully in the next village went to the Wade family as a guest. What the Su family was most worried about now was that the Wade family and the bully in the next village would unite to deal with him. If that were the case, the Su family would have little power to resist.

Zynn said at this time, “Dad, if they both reach a consensus, then their next cooperation will be determined. It is difficult for us to influence their choice!”

Chengfeng said indifferently: “It doesn’t matter if they can’t control their choice. The big deal is to find a way to kill Ito Takehiko in Aurous Hill and then throw the pot to the Wade family. Think about how the Matsumoto family did it? They just wanted to kill Zhifei and Zhiyu, and then throw the pot to the Ito family?”

Zynn hesitated and said, “Dad, we have already encountered a lot of problems now. Ruoli, Zhiyu, and Liona are all targets of the outside world against the Su family. If we continue to engage in this kind of action, in case If it is really exposed, the consequences would be disastrous and unthinkable!”

Chengfeng said coldly: “Unthinkable? Let me tell you what is unthinkable! Once the Wade family and the Ito family have reached a cooperation, they will definitely take this opportunity to expand rapidly in the field of ocean transportation. It is likely to be in a few months. Destroy all our foundations. If we lose this business, our strength will be a bit lower than that of the Wade Family. If we lose this business and are picked up by the Wade Family, then this is the case. , We will be more inferior than them!”

With that said, Chengfeng said with a cold expression: “In any case, we can’t throw away the big cake of ocean transportation! Take a 10,000 step back and say, even if Chengfeng can’t eat this bowl of rice, I must smash this Wade family’s rice bowl. Now! I can’t eat this bowl of rice, anyone else can eat it, but the Wade family”

Chapter 2593

When Charlie finished the banquet and left from the Song family, Zynn had already started to set off for Aurous Hill.

In order to be able to get in touch with Takehiko Ito as soon as possible, he specially arranged for his staff to book a hotel room in Shangri-La with other identities.

He also knew very well that Shangri-La was the property of the Wade family, so he not only couldn't let the Wade family know that he was staying at Shangri-La, but he couldn't even let them know that he was going to Aurous Hill.

According to his plan, after he has booked the room, checked in, and received the room card, he will wait near the Shangri-La Hotel. When he arrives, give him the room card, and he can skip the check-in link and enter directly into the hotel room.

Although the hotel clearly requires the real-name system at the moment, the real-name system can only be implemented to the opener.

And the higher the level of the hotel, the more attention is paid to the user's feelings and s3x. As long as the guests entering and leaving are dressed decently, there will be basically no staff to verify his identity.

Charlie didn't know that Zynn was on his way to Aurous Hill.

He drove away from the Song's house and called the old father-in-law Jacob on the road. As soon as the phone was connected, he asked, "Dad, I'm done here, what about you? If you are over, I will pick you up."

Jacob gasped and said, "Charlie, I...I'm almost exhausted...You hurry up and save me..."

Charlie asked in surprise, "Dad, what's the matter with you?"

Jacob's voice said in despair, "Don't mention it, I was pulled out for a run by your Aunt, and my leg is about to break..."

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help laughing.

Meiqing was sick and suddenly took Jacob out for a run, which seemed to be due to excessive physical strength and energy.

From this point of view, the dose of this rejuvenating pill is still a bit large.

Immediately, he smiled and asked Jacob, “Dad, where are you running? Send me the location. I will pick you up.”

Jacob hurriedly said, “Wait a minute, I will send you the position!”

After speaking, Jacob hurriedly ended the call and sent Charlie a location on WeChat.

Immediately afterwards, another text message was sent: “Good son-in-law, come on, my leg is about to break!”

Charlie replied and drove to the location.

At this moment, Jacob was sitting on the curb on the side of the road, sweating profusely all over his body.

He really did not expect to dream today. He wanted to take advantage of Meiqing’s illness to brew the atmosphere, and the sound of a wave would still be there, but who would have thought that he would be dragged by Meiqing and ran on the riverside all night.

And Meiqing’s physical strength is surprisingly good, it seems that she is not tired from running, but her old body has such a foundation, and after half an hour of running, he almost lost half his life when tired.

He wanted to give up a long time ago, but because he didn’t want Meiqing to look down on him, he had to grit his teeth and persist. However, even if he tried his best, he still lags behind her a lot, so she could only run out by herself for a while and then turn back. Jog with Jacob for a while, then run out, and so on.

Jacob ran away crying without tears.

Now he, let alone trying to find a way to keep the sound of the waves with Meiqing, even if Meiqing took the initiative to ask, he is fundamentally powerless, just want to go home quickly and lie down.

Charlie drove quickly to the location. When he saw Jacob, Meiqing was standing beside Jacob, waving at him vigorously to signal him to continue running, while Jacob was sitting on the road gutter with pain on his face. Waved his hands again and again.

Chapter 2594

Charlie pulled over and stopped the car. When Jacob saw him, it was as if he had seen a savior, his eyes gleaming.

However, he still deliberately did not speak to Charlie immediately.

When Meiqing saw Charlie, she smiled first, “Charlie is here!”

Seeing Meiqing wearing tight-fitting sportswear, Charlie secretly exclaimed: “This Auntie is indeed the idol of middle-aged and elderly men. How does this figure, look, and temperament can be said to be of a fifty-year-old?

If she is thirty years old, most people will believe it.

Immediately, Charlie nodded and smiled at Meiqing, and said, “Hello, Aunt.”

After speaking, Charlie was holding back in his heart, and deliberately asked her: “Auntie, I heard Dad say that you are sick, why did you come out and run? And your complexion looks very good, not at all sick. Looks like you are even better than the last time.”

Meiqing smiled and said, “I did have a high fever at first, but your dad brought me a bowl of millet porridge. I just had it!”

Charlie pretended to be surprised and asked, “Is the porridge so magical? This is the first time I have heard of it.”

Meiqing smiled and said, “To be honest, I don’t know the principle, but I am really well, and my body feels endless strength.”

Charlie nodded and looked at Jacob, who was sitting on the floor with a flushed face and sweating profusely. He joked, “Dad, why didn’t you come with a bowl of millet porridge?”

Jacob said angrily: “I want to know that millet porridge has this effect. I must have bought an extra bowl at the time.”

After finishing speaking, he deliberately turned off the topic, pretending to be helpless, and asked him: “Oh, Charlie, why are you here so soon? Didn’t I say that you waited half an hour to pick me up? I still have to Run with your Aunt.”

Charlie was a little bit astonished at first when he heard the words of Mr. Athlete but soon recovered.

Presumably, the old man was afraid of losing face in front of Meiqing, so he said this deliberately, acting as if he was not in a hurry to escape.

So Charlie smiled and said, “My side ended early, so I came here first. If you haven’t run enough, you will continue to run for a while. I’ll be waiting for you.”

As soon as Jacob heard this, he waved his hand quickly: “If you don’t run away, you won’t run away. It’s so late. I’m sorry to keep you waiting for me.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Waiting! I don’t have any serious business all day long. You don’t know. Besides, Claire has a meeting in the Emgrand Group today. I am not in a hurry to go back.”

Jacob gave Charlie a faintly white look and said in his heart: “It’s because I call you my son-in-law every day. At this time, you don’t know how to find me a step-down, and you deliberately demolish my platform.”

Thinking about it, he couldn’t help sighing, and said, “Oh, just remembering, I made an appointment with an old man to pick up something from his house in the evening. It was too late, or let’s go there first.”

After speaking, he looked at Meiqing and said apologetically, “Meiqing, why don’t I come here today and I will run with you when the sky gets down?”

Meiqing smiled and nodded, and said, “Okay, it’s not too early, you and Charlie will go back. It is so hard for you to come and take care of me so far, and you have been running with me for so long.”

Jacob wanted to cry without tears in his heart, but he smiled and said, “These are all trivial things, or you can go with us and let Charlie send you home.”

Meiqing thought for a while, nodded, and said, “Okay, it’s not interesting to run by myself, so please trouble Charlie to drop me.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Auntie, you are too polite. Get in the car.”

Jacob immediately opened the rear door for Meiqing diligently. When Meiqing was about to board the car, someone suddenly shouted in surprise, “Meiqing! Why are you here?!”

Chapter 2595

The trio followed their reputations and found a muscular middle-aged man wearing sports shorts and short sleeves, trotting all the way to the front.

Charlie couldn’t help but look at this middle-aged man. The opponent was almost 1.8 meters tall, had a very well-proportioned figure, and had muscle lines all over his body. He looked only in his early forties.

Moreover, the other party is on such a cold day and wears so little to run, and he knows that his physical fitness is very good.

What’s more rare is that this man is very handsome and has thick short hair, which is really stylish.

When Jacob saw this man, he immediately became vigilant, looking at him up and down, but he couldn’t help feeling a little inferior.

Compared with this man, Jacob is an ordinary fifty-year-old middle-aged man. He usually does not exercise, let alone fitness, and has no systematic diet and exercise habits. His energy and spirit are far behind.

Meiqing was also surprised at this time and said, “Oh, Mr. Watt, why are you here?”

The middle-aged man known as Mr. Watt smiled slightly and said, “Didn’t you come out for a run? I didn’t expect to meet you here.”

The more Jacob looked at the other’s spirit, the more jealous he became, and couldn’t help asking, “Miqing, who is this?”

Meiqing hurriedly introduced: “Jacob, this is my colleague at the University for the Elderly, Mr. Watt, Pollard Watt. Mr. Watt used to be a professor of economics and management at MIT. He also recently returned to China and served as an associate at the School of Economics and Management of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics. The dean is also a visiting professor at a senior university.”

When Charlie heard Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, he couldn’t help but think to himself: “Isn’t this the school Aoxue attended?”

After speaking, she said to Pollard Watt: “Mr. Watt, this is my former university classmate Jacob, next to him, his son-in-law Charlie.”

Jacob asked subconsciously, “MIT? What MIT?”

At this time, Pollard Watt took the initiative to explain to Jacob: “Gentleman, MIT is the abbreviation of Massachusetts Institute of Technology, which is a university in the United States.”

Jacob’s expression immediately became extremely embarrassed.

Massachusetts Institute of Technology is ranked among the top three universities in the world. Jacob is also a university student, and of course, he has heard of it.

However, he did not know that the abbreviation of Massachusetts Institute of Technology is MIT, so he suddenly showed his timidity.

Looking at this man again, Jacob feels even more inferior: “He’s a professor at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. To be able to be a professor at MIT, he must have at least a Ph.D. degree? And I, just graduated from Zhongshan University. , The rank is one hundred and eight thousand miles worse than that of him, and he looks young with a tendon, sh!t, standing face to face with him, acting as if I were his second uncle… .”

Seeing that Jacob hadn't spoken for a while, Pollard smiled and asked, "Hello, Mr. Jacob, I don't know where is Mr. Jacob now?"

Meiqing on the side introduced: "Jacob is the standing director of the Calligraphy and Painting Association. Our calligraphy hobby group at the University for Seniors often interacts with them."

Pollard Watt nodded and smiled: "Unexpectedly, Mr. Jacob is still in the calligraphy and calligraphy circle. I actually like calligraphy very much. I have practiced some days before, but now I am busy with work, so I don't have time to take care of it. If I have a chance, there will be more learning from Mr. Jacob."

Jacob didn't expect that this guy's academic qualifications and background would be awesome. When he opened his mouth he was so humble, and suddenly he felt that he had lost a lot of meaning, and he said, "Oh..., There will be opportunities in the future."

After speaking, he deliberately looked down at the Rolex on his wrist and said, "Brother Watt, it's a bit late today. We have to go first, sorry."

Pollard smiled slightly: "It's okay, Mr. Jacob should be busy first if he has anything."

Chapter 2596

Then, he said jokingly: "By the way, Mr. Jacob looks like he should be about fifty years old?"

"Yes, fifty." Jacob nodded.

Pollard smiled and said, "Then you can't call me old brother. I am a few years older than you. This year is fifty-five."

"What?!" Jacob asked dumbfounded, "You are fifty-five this year?!"

"Yes." Pollard Watt said with a smile, "I just passed my 55th birthday in January this year, and I am considered 56 years old..."

Jacob's expression suddenly became a little ugly.

It's not anger, it's mainly inferiority complex.

He thinks Pollard Watt should be around forty-five, but he didn't expect this guy to be five years older than himself!

Pollard Watt looked at Meiqing at this time and asked her: "By the way, Meiqing, Mr. Jacob has to go first. How about you? Are you going back in a hurry? If you don't go back, let's run for a while?"

Meiqing just hadn't run to the fullest, and she felt that she was still full of energy and strength. When she heard Pollard Watt's proposal, she almost agreed without hesitation and said with a smile: "Okay, I just didn't run enough. Let's run for a while."

After that, she looked at Jacob and Charlie and smiled: "Jacob, Charlie, then I won't go back with you. Charlie, you will drive back on the road slowly."

Jacob was depressed to death and wanted to stop her, but he didn't know where to cut in.

Charlie complied and said to Meiqing, "Auntie, then we will leave first."

After speaking, Charlie gave Jacob a hand: "Dad, let's go."

Jacob was extremely bored. When Charlie returned to the car, Meiqing had already run forward with Pollard.

He looked at the backs of the two of them and said angrily, "Charlie, the grandson said he was fifty-five years old. How could a fifty-five-year-old person be so young?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "People like sports, just like Aunt. Most of the credit for keeping self so well comes from long-term unremitting sports."

Jacob smacked his lips and said with a black face: "I think this grandson is interested in your Aunt!"

Charlie casually said, “Aunt is so good, surely many men are interested in her, right?”

Jacob said anxiously, “The point is, this grandson seems to be quite good too! Professor of MIT, this title alone is already very scary, maybe he will become my biggest competitor!”

As he said, he couldn’t help but gritted his teeth and cursed: “Damn, you said this group of men who have gone abroad, since they have all gone out, can’t they just stay in the foreign country? Why run back so blindly?”

Charlie didn’t take it seriously and said with a smile: “Young people leave home and return to the boss. After all, local people still hope that they will return to their roots in the future. Besides, when they return to China to become professors, they are also contributing to the country and at least able to cultivate talents for the motherland.

Jacob said angrily, “Then it’s not a loss to the country! Especially this guy is from the United States! Your Aunt has also lived in the United States for many years. They must have many common things. What about me? I fcuking have never seen anything in the United States.”

Chapter 2597

Thinking of the fact that he had never been to the United States, Jacob hated Elaine unconsciously.

He sat in the co-pilot and said cursingly: “I have been ruined by Elaine’s stinky existence all my life. If it weren’t for her, I must be a top student studying in the United States. Maybe I would also be an MIT graduate. A professor at Harvard in the United States!”

Speaking of this, he complained angrily: “What happened? The result was that he was completely locked up by Elaine, a junk stock right after he graduated from college, and has not been able to solve the problem until now!

Charlie couldn’t help but be comforted: “Okay, dad, there are some things you can’t just think about in the most optimistic way. You see, although your marriage is not happy now, at least you are in good health. Think about it from another angle, if you were destined in the United States to suffer a car accident, or when you arrive in the United

States, you got killed in a shooting. If the mom kept you in the country, it is tantamount to saving your life in disguise."

Jacob said with a gloomy expression: "You don't fool me here anymore. When we were young, the education we received was materialism and Marxist theory. We didn't believe in fate. Back then, we sang a Soviet revolutionary song, "There was never a savior. Don't rely on the emperor, I've been sturdily destroyed in Elaine's hands in my life!"

Charlie smiled helplessly and said, "Dad, or let's talk about Pollard Watt."

Jacob hugged his arms and asked angrily, "What does he have to say? Isn't it just a higher degree, what's so great? In addition, he looks a little more handsome, a little better, and a little taller. Son, he looks a little younger than me, besides this, what else is he better than me?"

Charlie said embarrassingly, "Doesn't this take the inside and out?"

Jacob rubbed his temples: "Hey...it's a headache, hey Charlie, do you think he has a wife and children?"

Charlie thought for a while and said seriously: "A man who came out for a run at night, I think he should have no wife, but he is 55 years old, I think there must be children. According to this analysis, there should be more than one history. Marriage history, but he should be single right now."

"Damn it!" Jacob said dejectedly: "When I saw his look at your Aunt, I felt that something was wrong. This guy liked your Aunt 80% of the time, and both of them were single. They were still colleagues in the senior college. They have many years of life experience in the United States, and they both like to exercise. According to this analysis, they are the most suitable to live together. This is nothing less than damn me!"

As he said, Jacob vomited annoyedly: "You said, he was a magnificent MIT professor who came to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics to teach. Isn't this sick?"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "He's still a professor of economics and management at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, with a high gold content."

Jacob asked curiously, "Do you know the Massachusetts Institute of Technology?"

“A little bit.” Charlie said seriously: “Massachusetts are the world’s first in the past two years, but the strongest in Massachusetts is not in economics and management, but in science and engineering, electronic engineering, aerospace, etc., the best in economic management. It should be Stanford and Harvard.”

Jacob asked curiously: “How do you know so clearly? I remember that you have only been in college for one year.”

Charlie casually said, “Hurt! Haven’t eaten pork, haven’t we seen a pig run?”

In fact, when Charlie was very young, he was very eager about American universities.

It is not how much he yearns for the United States, but his mother grew up in the United States and was a high-achieving student from Stanford University.

Moreover, Stanford University is close to Silicon Valley, a famous high-tech industrial base in the United States.

Many Silicon Valley Internet giants first studied at Stanford University and then graduated to start their own businesses in Silicon Valley.

Most of the first-generation Silicon Valley entrepreneurs who graduated from Stanford in the early 1990s and worked hard in Silicon Valley were classmates of Charlie’s mother.

When Charlie was young, he often heard her mother talk about the characteristics of American universities, especially Stanford.

Charlie remembers that when she was five or six years old and followed her mother to visit relatives in the United States, she also took him to Stanford University to visit.

Chapter 2598

At that time, accompanied him and his mother to visit Stanford, there were many famous people in Silicon Valley, but they were not well-known at the beginning. As for now, just mentioning any of them is like a thunderbolt internationally.

If it weren't for the accident of his parents back then, Charlie's life path would be to first go to the United States to study, and after finishing his MBA at Stanford, stay in Silicon Valley to start his own career, or return to China to help his father.

It is a pity that the car accident at the age of eight completely changed his life trajectory, and he did not even have the opportunity to finish his undergraduate degree.

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help feeling a little sad.

Jacob, who was on the side, was unsure. Seeing Charlie's melancholy expression, he couldn't help asking: "Charlie, what's the matter with you?"

Charlie came back to his senses, smiled slightly, and said, "I also think it's a shame not to go to a university like Stanford in the United States."

Jacob was stunned for a moment, then shook his head and said, "Charlie, I didn't see it, you are quite humorous."

Charlie smiled lightly and didn't say more.

……

In the early hours of this night, Zynn arrived at Shangri-La in Aurous Hill.

Although coming to the room from the hotel lobby? The road was very smooth, but Zynn was still a little dissatisfied.

The reason for his dissatisfaction was that his luxurious suite was far away from the presidential suite booked by Yuhiko Ito, and it was not on the same floor at all.

The presidential suite of Shangri-La is on the top floor of the entire hotel. The top floor is divided into two areas, east, and west. The east area is the presidential suite and several rooms assigned to the presidential suite, and the west area is the administrative area.

Ito Yuihiko and his entourage took over the entire Eastern District, while the entire Western District was isolated by Issac. Ruoli, Zhiyu, and Liona all lived here.

Zynn's subordinates couldn't book a room on the top floor at all. They really couldn't, so they booked him a luxurious suite.

This luxurious suite is on the second top floor. This is the highest room that can be booked so far and the closest room to Ito Takehiko.

What Zynn didn't know was that his wife and two daughters were living upstairs.

But now he can't care about the whereabouts of his wife and children, because he can't wait to take the Ito family down, so as to further lay the foundation for his future inheritance of the Su family.

So, after he arrived in the room, he immediately called a conference call and pulled in his men under Eastcliff and Aurous Hill, and said coldly: "Listen well, I have two tasks for you now. First, One task is that people in Eastcliff must closely monitor the recent movements of the Wade family members to see if any Wade family members have left Eastcliff and went to Aurous Hill recently, or if any Wade family members have been to Aurous Hill before."

Zynn felt that to find out if Ito Yuhiko came to Aurous Hill to discuss cooperation with the Wade family, the most important thing was to find out if anyone from the Wade family came to Aurous Hill to meet Ito Yuhiko.

After all, Ito Yuhiko is the head of the entire Ito family. Even if Ito Nanako has begun to take over the family business, his status in the family is the highest.

If the Wade Family really wants to talk to him about cooperation, at least the boss, Changkong, must come over and talk with Ito Takehiko.

Such important cooperation, even if the old man Zhongquan came here in person, it is understandable.

Immediately afterwards, he released a second task: "People on Aurous Hill must keep an eye on Ito Yuhiko and find out the trajectory of Ito Yuhiko's activities in Aurous Hill, including where he has been, who he has met, and Tell me as much as possible about who they've talked with!"

Chapter 2599

Early the next morning.

The earliest high-speed train from Suzhou slowly stopped at Aurous Hill Railway Station.

In the business cockpit, there are two people, one old and one young. These two people are Feng Shui master Dan Mai from the United States and his great-grandson Mike.

When Mike got out of the car, he stretched out his hand to support Dan and asked, “Grandpa, this time we are here in Aurous Hill, have you made a divination in advance and figured out whether it is good or bad this time?”

Mike knows his grandfather very well. He has been striving for stability for so many years, so he has long formed a habit: As long as he is traveling far, he will be good or bad divination before going out.

Dan groaned: “At three quarters to the hour today, I made a hexagram, but this time the hexagram is chaotic and disorderly, and luck and bad are half of them.”

“Each half?” Mike was surprised when he heard the result.

He has been fascinated since childhood and has also studied Feng Shui fortune. In fact, Feng Shui fortune is most afraid of calculating the result that both good and bad are divided because this result is almost no result and has no reference significance.

The reason why Fengshui luck is popular is that it can measure the focus of everything in the future.

Because most things in the world are not really divided between good and bad, there will definitely be a gap between good and bad, but some gaps are large and some are small.

For example, if a businessman wants to invest in real estate next year, a truly capable Feng Shui master will measure the success of the project for him after a field survey.

If it can be calculated that the feng shui is auspicious and the success rate is high, the boss can confidently continue to move forward;

If it can be calculated that it is due to Feng Shui deviation and low success rate, it can also make him act cautiously, and even make him avoid a big hole.

However, when people look for you, they are asking about good and bad things. You can't tell them that good and bad are equally divided. Then what is the point of asking you to do it?

Therefore, in general, divination and divination account for half of the good and bad results, and most of them are incapable and limited.

Divination equals ignorance.

However, he knew very well the great grandfather's ability, and this result might not be expected in a few decades, so he hurriedly asked: "Grandpa, if it is really mixed, does that mean everything in Aurous Hill is still unknown ?"

Dan shook his head: "Everything has a pattern. The unknown reason is that I can't see through it. Therefore, I now feel more and more determined that Aurous Hill is an extraordinary place. There must be some very good people living here! "

"For us, when we visit Aurous Hill this time, we may not see the true face of Mount Lu and return without success; it is also possible to get a great opportunity; it is also possible to accidentally cause disaster… "

"As the saying goes, the blessings depend on the blessings, and the blessings fall on the blessings. Since we can't see the future trend, then we can only do our best to do our own thing if we want to get good results, and don't do anything that hurts the world. This is what the ancestors said, but do good things and don't ask about your future."

As he said, he looked at Mike, and solemnly said: "We are coming to Aurous Hill this time. You must remember to be low-key, low-key, and then low-key. When encountering obstacles, you should try your best to avoid being impatient or arguing with anyone, do you understand?"

Mike solemnly nodded and said, "Don't worry, grandpa, I will follow your instructions."

"Yeah." Dan nodded slightly.

He still knows his great-grandson very well. Although he was born in the United States, he received an education in traditional culture since he was a child. He is low-key and humble and never makes trouble.

While talking, the grandfather and grandson had already left the train station, and Mike asked, “Grandpa, where do we go for the first stop?”

Dan unswervingly said: “Go to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics! Regnar’s son happened there. We start looking for clues from there.”

“Okay!” Mike hurriedly said, “Then wait a moment, I will rent a car across the road.”

“No.” Dan waved his hand, took a step forward, stopped a taxi, and asked, “Brother, how much does it cost to run this car for a day?”

The taxi driver thought for a while: “It depends on where you are going and how many roads you run. I also have to pay for gas and tolls.”
Dan smiled and said, “I will use the car in the urban area. It is estimated that one or two hundred kilometers is the most in a day.”

The taxi driver blurted out, “Then you can give two thousand!”

“Two thousand?!” Mike on the side exclaimed, “Your price is a bit too dark, right? You can’t watch us coming out of the train station, just subconsciously want to kill us!”

Chapter 2600

The old taxi driver blushed, and then he hurriedly said, “How about fifteen?”

Mike still wanted to talk. Dan interrupted him at this time and said indifferently: “Just two thousand, Mike, give me money.”

Mike subconsciously said, “Grandpa, he just said a thousand and five…”

Dan said decisively: “Forgot how I told you? Two thousand, give me money.”

Mike immediately nodded, counted twenty hundred yuan bills from his wallet, and handed them over.

In fact, he is not stingy, nor can he afford two thousand yuan. It's just that the feeling that other people obviously slaughter him makes him a little unacceptable.

However, when he thought of his grandfather's words, let him less quarrel with others, he immediately recovered, and then willingly paid for it.

The driver happily took the money, counted it carefully, and said hurriedly, "You two, please get in the car!"

Mike helped Dan into the car, and then he went around to sit on the other side.

The driver asked as he drove in the direction of the station, "You two should be from abroad?"

Mike asked curiously, "How do you know?"

The driver smiled and said, "Whoever is fine in China still takes thousands in cash to go out. We are all on electronic payments, which is safe and easy."

Mike nodded and said, "This is true. Domestic electronic payment is indeed very good, and it is much more advanced than foreign countries."

The driver proudly said, "Of course, a cashless society! You see, after we implemented electronic payments, there are fewer thieves than before."

With that said, he asked, "Where are the two going to the first stop?"

Mike said, "Go to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics."

……

Charlie has been thinking about ocean transportation from last night to now.

He also realized that this is an excellent opportunity for development, but he has never thought about who will be the trader.

Charlie has self-knowledge, he reads few books, knows little about international trade, import and export trade, and foreign exchange collection and settlement. If he is allowed to manage this project himself, he will have no way of starting.

Therefore, to enter this industry, the first task to solve is to find a suitable person.

Claire didn't know what Charlie was thinking about. After she washed, she saw that Charlie was still lying in bed in a daze when she woke up, so she couldn't help asking, "Husband, what are you thinking about in a daze early in the morning?"

Charlie came back to his senses and smiled: "I, I'm thinking about starting a business..."

"Entrepreneurship?" Claire asked in surprise, "Do you want to start a business?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "I have this idea, but I haven't found an entry point yet."

Claire hurriedly said, "Husband, I don't think you should consider starting a business."

Charlie asked curiously: "Why?"

Claire said earnestly: "Our family is not short of money now. You usually don't make less money when you show Feng Shui to others. If I implement the Emgrand Group's project, our family's money will not be spent, so why pay? Going to work hard to start a business?"

Charlie said earnestly, "But my wife, aren't you working hard to start a business yourself?"

Claire sat down next to Charlie, held his hand, and said seriously: "Husband, starting a business is really hard, and it's the kind of bow without turning back, so I don't want you to be so hard."

As she said, Claire said with emotion: "In the past few years, you have not only taken care of me, family, and that Aunt in the orphanage, but also been under the direction of

my parents and looked down upon by my parents and grandma. It has been hard enough. Now that you can finally relax, why bother to start a business?”

Chapter 2601

Claire's words caused Charlie's heart to feel warm.

Over the years, Claire has given him too much tolerance. Even when he was accused by thousands of people a few years ago, Claire never complained about him, let alone the idea of divorcing him.

Now, Claire said this from the bottom of her heart, which moved Charlie even more.

However, he knew very well that Claire did not know his identity, his current wealth, and the ocean transportation project he planned.

He estimated that Claire should feel that he wanted to be in a small-scale studio when he started his own business, and he didn't know that what he wanted to do was a large project with a unit of tens of billions.

Charlie didn't want her to worry too much, so he smiled and said, "Okay, just listening to my wife. I don't want to start a business anymore. Concentrate on doing the work at home!"

Claire breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a smile: "Okay, anyway, my current career has improved a lot, and I will be responsible for raising the family in the future."

Charlie said earnestly: "But don't be too tired, wife. The Emgrand Group project is too big. If you are too busy, you should do less and subcontract it to other companies."

"That won't work." Claire said seriously: "Vice-Chair Doris gave me such a big project because of her trust in me. How can I fail others? I must do my best for this project. "

After speaking, she checked the time and said: "I have to go out quickly. If you lazy pig still doesn't want to get up, just sleep for a while."

Charlie sat up, stretched his waist, and said, "I won't sleep anymore."

Claire nodded and said, "Then you go wash first, I'm going to change my clothes."

Charlie hurriedly said, “Don’t forget to leave after eating.”

Claire waved her hand: “I won’t eat at home anymore. I was wasting time. I will order a meal and send it directly to the company. The meal will arrive when I arrive.”

Charlie sighed helplessly: “Let’s do it, pay more attention to yourself, don’t get tired.”

Claire smiled and said, “Don’t worry, I know.”

Charlie remembered the matter of adding ingredients to the millet porridge for Meiqing yesterday. Suddenly he had an idea and blurted out: “By the way, my wife, the doctor Shi has a prescription to relieve fatigue, or I will go back and give it to you. How many sets can you eat?”

Claire’s expression was a little worried, and she said diligently, “Is it traditional medicine? I am most afraid of taking traditional medicine. It is really bitter, can I not have it…”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, it’s not a decoction, it’s a honey pill made into small particles, just sweets.”

Claire breathed a sigh of relief and said with a smile: “That’s good… as long as it is not boiled into a decoction.

Charlie nodded: “Then I will go to the clinic of the genius doctor Shi, in a moment, and I will give you a little to come back. Then you will not be so tired after eating a little every day.”

“Okay.” Claire smiled sweetly: “Thank you husband, I’m leaving now!”

Claire drove away from home in a hurry, Charlie took out his mobile phone after a brief wash and called Doris.

Regardless of whether Doris is allowed to do the ocean shipping business, he needs Doris to give him some advice.

After all, she is a professional management talent, and she is more experienced than Charlie in this regard.

After the call got through, Doris's voice came: "Master, why are you calling me so early?"

Charlie asked her, "Doris, are you still in Hong Kong?"

"Yes." Doris said: "The matter here in Hong Kong is coming to an end, and it is almost over. If you need me in a hurry, Master, I can fly back at noon as soon as possible."

Chapter 2602

Charlie said, "It's not necessary. I'm calling you because I want to ask you something."

Doris hurriedly said, "Master, you are too polite. If you have any questions, just say, I will try my best to answer you."

Charlie said: "I am interested in trying the ocean shipping industry. It just so happens that the Ito family in Japan can provide a lot of resources and help, and I have more funds in my own hands, so I want to find opportunities to do this business."

"But the problem now is that I can't find a suitable person to take charge of this project. I want to ask if you have any good ideas, or if you can bring this business up temporarily;"

"If you can, I will never be stingy with salary, and I will definitely give you a satisfactory account."

After listening, Doris said seriously, "Master, if you need, I can do anything for you..."

Speaking of this, Doris hesitated for a moment and then said: "But for a large project like ocean transportation, if you do it casually, the start-up capital will cost tens of billions. It really matters..."

"Although I did a good job at Emgrand Group, I am mainly responsible for commercial real estate development projects. One is that I don't understand the ocean shipping industry, and the other is that I don't understand international trade rules."

“Especially I don’t understand the import and export trade regulations and tax-related policies of other overseas countries. If you ask me to deal with this project, it may take a long time for me to understand all these conditions clearly, and then build the team. In this case, the preliminary preparation work may take several years…”

When Charlie heard this, he already understood what Doris meant, so he asked her, “Then you suggest that I find a professional counterpart?”

“Yes.” Doris explained: “Ocean shipping industry needs to connect with mainstream trading countries in the world.”

“The closest ones are Japan and South Korea, followed by oil-producing countries in the Middle East and Australia, and then Europe and North America;”

“This is just what I’m talking about. Although other second-tier countries have a small single demand, the total amount is still very huge;”

“If you want to do this business, you must first have a good understanding of the policies of these countries, and you must have a certain amount of local resources to quickly connect with the local government and ports.”

“So, it must be done by very professional people.”

Charlie asked her, “Do you have any talents you can recommend?”

“This…” Doris thought for a while and said, “To be honest, I really have a very ideal candidate, but I don’t know if he wants it or not.”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Who is it? If it’s really suitable, I can talk to him.”

Doris said earnestly: “The professor I was studying in the United States, he resigned some time ago and came to Aurous Hill and teaches at Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.”

Charlie was startled and blurted out, “Is the person you talking about called Pollard Watt?!”

Doris exclaimed, “Master, do you know Professor Watt?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “I just met him last night, but I haven’t had much contact with him.”

Doris hurriedly said, “That’s great! Professor Watt is really amazing!”

“He is a high-achieving student in economics and management. Before he went to teach at MIT, he first worked in Silicon Valley and then went to Wall Street. The companies he worked for were all Fortune 500 companies, and the positions were very high.”

“He has an impeccable work experience for 20 years. Later, because of a little change in his family, he resigned from Wall Street and went to teach at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.”

While talking, Doris continued: “Master, based on what I know about Professor, there should be no second manager with such a high level in China!”

“Moreover, he has worked in multinational corporations overseas for many years, flying around several continents all the year-round, knowing the policies of the world’s major trading countries well, and there are many local resources everywhere;”

“If he can be persuaded to join, then your business will be able to start in the fastest time and maintain rapid growth!”

Chapter 2603

Charlie really didn’t expect that Pollard Watt, who he just met yesterday, is still a great man in the field of economic management.

While he felt that there was nowhere to be found by breaking through the iron shoes, and it was all effortless to get it, he not only sweated for his old girlfriend.

He naturally knew, um, the feelings of father-in-law Jacob towards Aunt Meiqing? It came from the heart.

But in the final analysis, the old man has a cowardly character, and he is always suppressed by Elaine’s aura. While thinking about renewing the relationship with

Meiqing, he has no courage to divorce Elaine. If this continues, he and Meiqing simply cannot have any future together.

But Pollard Watt is different.

This man is not only highly educated and capable, but his appearance and temperament, and even living habits are also far superior to Jacob's, and he does not have the shackles and fetters of Elaine. If he really launches a fierce offensive for Meiqing, then Jacob's winning rate will definitely be greatly reduced.

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help but shook his head. Jacob's future was always in his own hands. If he still didn't dare to take a step forward, then he passed happiness and couldn't blame others.

Now, his top priority is to find a way to have a good chat with Pollard and see if he can be used as his own.

Therefore, he immediately sent a WeChat message to Doris and said, "Doris, you can make an appointment with Professor Watt for me, and say that I really want to see him and see when it is convenient for him."

Doris quickly replied: "Master, do you want me to tell Professor Watt your true identity? Or tell him your current public identity?"

Charlie thought about it for a moment, and said, "Just tell him directly, just say that your boss wants to see him."

Doris replied: "OK, young master, I see."

Charlie waited for about ten minutes, and Doris replied: "Master, Professor Watt said that the time period from 9:30 to 10:00 is OK. If you want to see him, you can go directly to his office."

"Okay!" Charlie said with a smile: "Then I will be there on time at 9:30!"

……

Just as Charlie was about to go to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, Dan and his great-grandson Mike had already driven to the gate of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

The taxi driver said, “Two, this is Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, but taxis are not allowed to enter here. If you have something to do, you can walk in first, and I will wait here.”

“Okay.” Dan smiled slightly and said, “Mike, let’s go in and move around.”

Mike nodded, got out of the car to help the old man open the door, and then helped the old man out of the car.

Afterwards, Mike said to the driver, “Master, leave a phone call. I will contact you later if I have anything to do.”

The driver hurriedly said: “Boss, don’t have to be so troublesome. I’ll be waiting for you here. Anyway, you must enter through this door or exit through this door.”

When Mike thought it was the case, he nodded and stepped into the gate of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics with Grandpa.

As soon as he entered the door with his forefoot, he heard the sound of the engine speeding up behind him and even heard the tire slipping due to the rapid start of the vehicle.

He turned his head subconsciously and saw that the taxi that he had spent 2,000 yuan from his wallet has disappeared.

Chapter 2604

Mike was extremely angry, and blurted out, “Hey! You b@stard, stop!”

Dan smiled, patted him on the shoulder, and said earnestly: “It’s a good sign to avoid disasters. Don’t be so angry.”

Mike said angrily, “Grandpa, this guy is too bad! I gave him two thousand, and he only dropped us here and ran. It’s just such a stretch of road. A normal taxi definitely costs less than fifty dollars. Money, if you let him run away like this, we don’t know how many people will be pitted in the future! No, I have to call the police!”

Dan nodded and said, “That guy is really too much, but you don’t need to be familiar with him. Remember, the most precious thing in a person’s life is time. The more successful a person is, the more time is worth. And the more people who fail, the less time it matters.”

As he said, Dan asked him again: “Then if you call the police now, then we have to wait here for the police officer to come over or take the initiative to go to the police station, and then we have to explain the ins and outs of the whole thing and remember that person’s characteristics and the license plate number. After the police officers catch him, they will find us to identify and make a record. This time, we will have to wait at least half a day at least.”

“Don’t say anything else. In the United States, if anyone asks me to see Feng Shui or divination, he will pay me fifty thousand dollars an hour, but the two of us will spend two thousand in this kind of people’s time. Isn’t it boring to ask yourself?”

Mike couldn’t help saying: “Grandpa, I want to call the police to arrest him, not for two thousand, but just to teach this man a lesson, let him know that this society must be honest and following the rule of law! To a certain extent, prevent him from continuing to do evil.”

Dan waved his hand and said seriously: “Mike, since you are interested in the mystery of Feng Shui and hope to study this field in-depth, then you have to keep it in mind.”

Mike hurriedly asked, “Grandpa, what do I need to keep in mind?”

Dan said solemnly: “You must remember, don’t be nosy, remember one sentence: Every family cleans up the snow, and don’t care about others’ frost!”

Mike was dumbfounded and said, “Grandpa, isn’t this a satire?”

“Ironic?” Dan smiled and said, “This is the true wisdom of the ancestors!”

“Sweeping the snow in front of your door is justified and understandable. No one can accuse you of sweeping the snow in front of your house.”

“But if you really manage other people, then I ask you, who do you want to manage?”

“If you kindly helped your neighbor next door, then the next-door neighbor will ask you, why don’t you care about him?”

“If you let him down for a while, then these neighbors will also feel that you shouldn’t exclude him.”

“If this is the case, wouldn’t it be snow, you have to clean up the entire community and all the snow in front of everyone’s house?”

Mike was speechless.

Dan continued: “People like us who master the Feng Shui fortune, let alone overflowing with compassion!”

After speaking, Dan said again: “Like my grandfather, he was the best at seeing photos. If he walks on the streets of the capital, among the people coming and going, he can see at a glance who will suffer a bloody disaster in the near future. , Even the family break downs;”

“Sometimes, some people can save the life as long as he pulls the other person and clicks.”

“However, he can’t be sympathetic to control one by one. There are billions of people in the world. As long as you start to control, you will instinctively feel as if you are responsible for everyone. Then how can you manage it?”

“It’s like we go out to show others Feng Shui, and on the way to the employer’s house, we might see dozens or hundreds of murderous houses. If we go and talk about them one by one, will it make sense? Will you be a sane person?”

“So in our business, we must remember that as long as we go out of our own door, we only care about the life and death of the employer, and no one else should take it to

heart. This is the “Tao” in the mystery of Feng Shui. When will you really understand? With this, when will it be considered that you have truly entered the door!”

Chapter 2605

Mike is young and vigorous and has a strong sense of justice in his bones, so when Dan Mai said this, he was instinctively unacceptable.

But when he settled down to think, he felt that Grandpa’s words really made sense.

The biggest difference between feng shui masters and ordinary people is that they can predict a person’s future good or bad through face, feng shui, and divination.

For ordinary people, this is definitely a kind of ability that can be called against the sky.

And the more people who master this skill, the more they must resolutely put an end to the heart of the Virgin because once they open sympathy for others, they will drag themselves into the quagmire.

He finally wanted to understand why in domestic and foreign film and television dramas, those professional killers had to collect money to do things for others.

Even if he really sympathizes with the other party and is really willing to risk his life to avenge the other party, he still has to symbolically charge the other party a dollar and a penny.

This is their professional ethics, unshakable professional ethics.

As for the root cause, this is what Grandpa said. They only see the employer and only serve the employer. The life and death of other people have nothing to do with them.

This dollar, or a penny, is the key to distinguish ordinary people from employers.

Without this dollar, or a penny, there are too many poor people in the world, and there are too many poor people who have been driven to ruin. Who can help?

After thinking about this level, he said to Dan with a pious face: “Grandpa, I understand what you said, and I will remember your teachings in the future!”

Dan nodded, and said very seriously: “If you can understand this truth, it would be better.”

As he said, he couldn’t help sighing: “The Mai family has been among the top five feng shui families for thousands of years. However, since my father decided to move his family to the United States, your grandfather and your father were born in the United States one after another. Western culture is corroded so badly that the two of them don’t have any in-depth research on Feng Shui mystery, and they don’t have the potential to become a master. If you don’t realize the Tao before I die, then our Mai family will definitely start to disappear from The Feng Shui Five Masters line…’

Mike quickly said, “Don’t worry, grandpa, I will definitely go all out to keep the reputation of the Mai family!”

Dan nodded slightly, sighed softly, and said, “Hey, nothing more, let’s not talk about it yet. Let’s take a good turn in this school first? Let’s see if there are any special gains.”

Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics is a relatively small university. The total number of teachers and students in the school is just over 10,000, which is indeed much worse than a comprehensive university with a start-up of 30,000 or 40,000.

However, although there are few people, the floor space is really not small.

Moreover, although Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics is inferior to Aurous Hill University in comprehensive rankings, its economic management discipline has always been ranked among the best in the country, and it is considered to be the most outstanding professional discipline.

Therefore, many wealthy talents will send their children here so that they can learn economic management and better take over the family business in the future.

In fact, before Wu Qi’s accident, his elder brother Roger Wu and Regnar Wu still liked him more.

Although Roger is the eldest son, he belongs to the kind who is relatively ordinary in all aspects, and there is nothing outstanding.

Originally, Regnar had high hopes for him and sent him to study in the United States, but who would have thought that after Roger arrived in the United States, he would mix with the rich second-generation, driving sports cars, parties, drinking and picking up girls every day, all day drunk.

Later, Regnar realized that not every child can become a talent when sent abroad to study.

In fact, a large part of these children is completely ruined without parental control after going abroad.

Only a very small number of self-disciplined children can maintain themselves and be promoted in the alluring environment overseas.

Therefore, in order to prevent Wu Qi from making detours, he did not let him go the old path of Roger, but let him get admission in the college entrance examination through his own efforts and enter the Aurous Hill Institute of Finance and Economics.

Chapter 2606

This kid was indeed smart, otherwise, it would not be possible to practice the brainwashing methods for the little girl. It is a pity that his cleverness finally made him take a detour and was turned into a shit-swallowing beast by Charlie.

The grandfather and grandson walked around the campus, and Mike asked, “Grandpa, do you think that the master of psychological hints to Regnar’s son is in this school?”

Dan shook his head and said, “I’m not sure about this, but I think that Regnar’s son’s accident happened in this school at the time. Whether that person is in this school or not, the clues will come from here. Start sorting out.”

After all, Dan said, “Mike, you are young. In between classes, ask some students to inquire about Wu Qi, especially who he has been in contact with before the accident. You must find out first!”

“OK, grandpa!”

At this moment, a BMW 530 is slowly passing by the grandparents.

Sitting in the cab is Charlie.

He had asked Doris to make an appointment with Pollard Watt in advance, so he drove directly into the school. When he heard that he had an appointment with Professor Watt, the security guards not only did not stop him but also enthusiastically told Charlie the route.

At this time, Charlie happened to drive past the artificial lake of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

This is also his second visit to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

Last time, at Aoxue’s request, he came to persuade her female classmate who wanted to commit suicide.

It was also that time that he knew that there was garbage that specifically brainwashed girls, allowed girls to self-mutilate, and commit suicide on college campuses.

So, he gave Wu Qi a little psychological hint, which made his life gloomy.

Charlie was sighing in his heart, his eyes were attracted by the old and the young walking on the side of the road.

The young man was not too old and looked like he was in his early twenties, but the old man next to him was full of white hair and looked at least eighty or ninety years old.

Charlie felt that although the old man was very old, he seemed to be relatively strong physically and mentally, and his gait was smooth and steady, and even somewhat relaxed.

And the young man around him seemed to be helping, but in fact, he just made a look, the old man didn't need anyone to help him.

What makes Charlie feel a little strange is that he feels a familiar aura in this old man. This feeling is very similar to the Lai Qinghua he had seen on Yeling Mountain.

But Charlie didn't think much, so he drove past the two of them.

What he cares more about now is the meeting with Pollard.

This is the first time Charlie has come out to meet people as the chairman of Emgrand Group.

Even when meeting Doris for the first time, he used the identity of Wade Family Master, not the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

Therefore, he was more or less worried.

If Pollard can be persuaded to cooperate with him, then everything is fine, but if he cannot be persuaded, then his identity as the chairman of the Emgrand Group will be exposed?

Pollard is not his own subordinate, so he is an uncontrollable factor. Once the secret is mastered by an uncontrollable person, the possibility of spreading out will increase geometrically.

Charlie didn't know whether Pollard would tell Meiqing and she would tell his father-in-law.

However, this project is very important at the moment, so he can only go all out to chat with Pollard, and strive to take this awesome man!

Chapter 2607

Charlie drove the car to the administrative building of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, and according to the room number told by the security guard, came to the door of the office of the deputy dean of the School of Economics and Management.

After hesitating for a moment, Charlie knocked on the door.

After three beeps, Pollard's voice came from inside: "Please come in!"

Charlie pushed the door in and saw Pollard wearing a decent suit, now wearing glasses and sitting at his desk reading information.

After a few seconds, he put down the file in his hand and looked up at Charlie, a little startled.

Immediately, he asked in surprise, "Charlie? Why did you come here?"

Seeing his surprised look, Charlie knew that he had not connected himself with the identity of the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

So, he smiled slightly and said seriously: "Hello Professor Watt, I asked Doris to make an appointment with you on my behalf."

"Ah?!" Pollard stood up suddenly, and said in shock, "You...are the chairman of the Emgrand Group?!"

Charlie nodded and said frankly: "Yes, Professor Watt, I am indeed the chairman of the Emgrand Group."

"My God..." Pollard couldn't help but exclaimed: "When I ran with your Meiqing yesterday, she told me that you are a Feng Shui... That's good, the group The chairman's identity seems to be a bit bad..."

Charlie smiled and said: "The so-called Feng Shui is just a rumor among some friends in Aurous Hill. I have studied a little Feng Shui, but the overall business is relatively business and it's not enough."

As he said, he explained: “As for the identity of the chairman of the Emgrand Group, I also hope that Professor Watt can help me keep it secret. Even my wife and my father-in-law don’t know my identity. Don’t tell others, especially Aunt Meiqing.”

Pollard couldn’t help asking: “I’m not sure about one thing. With such a big identity, how did you hide it from your wife and your father-in-law? Did they know nothing about the whole process of establishing the Emgrand Group?”

Charlie explained: “Even though the Emgrand Group is mine now, it was not founded by me. The Emgrand Group has been established for nearly 10 years, and I only took over it last summer. As for the family, it is mainly because of some individuals. The reason is not convenient to tell them for the time being.”

Pollard was silent for a moment, nodded lightly, and said, “Okay, I promise you not to tell anyone else about this, but I am not sure, what is your purpose for looking for me today?

Charlie said seriously: “Ocean shipping has been gaining momentum recently. I personally want to invest in this business, but I have been suffering from not having a suitable managerial talent.”

With that, Charlie looked at Pollard and continued: “Doris introduced you to me, saying that you are very capable and respected by her, so I want to ask, Professor Watt, are you interested in following me for cooperation.”

After hearing this, Pollard shook his head slightly, and said sincerely: “I’m sorry, Mr. Wade, since the day I went to teach at MIT, I have decided to give up this work.”

Charlie didn’t expect that Pollard directly rejected him as soon as he came up, so he asked: “Professor Watt if it is about money, everything is actually easy to talk about. You just have to say the number and you will be accommodated.”

Pollard shook his head and said, “No, it’s not a question of money. It’s my personal decision. I have worked in several Fortune 500 companies for 20 years. I have been racking my brains for the past 20 years to think about how to help companies earn money. More profit, which makes me feel particularly meaningless, so I decided to teach and use another way to prove my value.”

Chapter 2608

Charlie asked in a puzzled way: “Why does it make you feel boring to help companies make more profits? Isn’t your teaching now also helping schools cultivate more talents? I think there is nothing between the two. They’re absolutely different.”

Pollard smiled slightly and said seriously: “To be honest, I am not a person who loves money very much.”

With that, Pollard said with some emotion: “Actually, after the money reaches a certain level, it doesn’t make sense to me. My living condition must have been fixed since I earned half a million dollars a year until When I made 10 million U.S. dollars a year, my standard of living and condition were the same as when I made half a million dollars a year.

“Although I am not a rich person, I have worked for so many years and have saved tens of millions of dollars. In addition, I have made some stock investments. I have some shares of Apple and Tesla. If you discount it all, you might get two to three hundred million dollars. Although the money is not comparable to Mr. Wade’s Emgrand Group, I don’t know where to spend it.”

“The house I live in now is not expensive. All the investment is added up, and it is about one million. I can afford an expensive house. I just find it too troublesome to live in, and it is unnecessary.”

“The car I drive is a Tesla. This is the most common one. It is economical and environmentally friendly. When all the investment is added up, it is less than 60,000 US dollars in RMB.”

“And my monthly expenses, only a few thousand dollars are enough, and my current salary alone can cover all these expenses. As for the remaining money, it can only be stored in the bank account. It has completely lost its liquidity, no matter how much money I earn, I will donate all of it to charity in the future, so for me, I feel that I might as well just teach diligently here.”

Charlie asked in surprise, “Aren’t you going to leave a generous sum of money for your children?”

Pollard smiled and said, “I really don’t have any thoughts about this. My daughter is about the same age as you, and her living condition is about the same as mine. She can make money, but she won’t spend money at all, and she has no motivation to spend money.”

Charlie couldn’t help feeling a bit difficult when he heard this.

Pollard is obviously not interested in money and only wants to teach and educate people. In this case, what does he do to impress him and make him willing to do it with him?

After thinking about it, Charlie didn’t think of a good way.

However, a black and white sketch on the wall of Pollard’s office attracted his attention.

The simple strokes of the sketch only drew the shape of a tree. It didn’t seem to be peculiar. Even most people could hardly tell the species of this tree by its shape.

But Charlie still looked at the painting and said with interest: “Professor Watt, did you draw this sketch by yourself?”

Pollard asked curiously, “How do you know? I didn’t sign the money on it either.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Because I know this tree.”

“Oh?” Pollard hurriedly asked him, “Since you know this tree, can you tell me something about it?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Professor Watt, the tree you painted is actually a redwood tree in California, USA.”

Pollard was taken aback for a moment. At this time, Charlie continued: “In fact, this simple stroke of yours should have been taken from the Stanford University emblem. If I remember correctly, the pattern in the center of the Stanford University emblem is like this. A red cedar tree.”

Pollard asked in surprise: “Is Mr. Wade also a graduate from Stanford?”

Chapter 2609

Seeing Pollard Watt's expression of excitement, Charlie hurriedly explained: "Sorry, Professor Watt, I am not a Stanford graduate."

Pollard asked puzzledly: "Then how do you know that the red cedar tree I painted is the one in the Stanford University badge? If you don't have a deep understanding of Stanford, you probably won't remember the pattern in the school badge. Am I right?"

Charlie didn't hide it and said seriously: "My mother did study at Stanford back then. When I was a child, I was fortunate to follow her to visit Stanford."

"So that's it!" Pollard nodded slightly, "I think you are only twenty-seven or eighteen this year. Your mother's age should be similar to mine, right?"

Charlie nodded. When I was born, my mother was twenty-six years old, and she would be fifty-four this year."

Pollard pondered for a moment, and said, "Fifty-four years old, that is, one year younger than me. It is likely to be in the same class as me, or just before me. Can I take the liberty to ask, what is your mother's name? Maybe I still know!"

Charlie hesitated for a moment, and inevitably said sadly: "My mother has passed away for many years, so I still don't mention her name."

As soon as Charlie's voice fell, Pollard was already stunned!

He looked at Charlie, his voice was trembling with shock, and he asked, "Charlie…your surname is Wade…then your mother, is her surname An?!"

Charlie couldn't help but exclaimed: "Professor Watt knows my mother?!"

Pollard became excited all of a sudden, and said, "Are you really Margaret's child?!"

When Charlie heard the word "Margaret" at first, tears filled Charlie's eyes.

Margaret An is his mother's name.

This name has been missed in his heart for many years, but Charlie has almost heard someone mention it for the first time in so many years.

His mother's surname is An, which is safe and happy.

Literally, peach trees and plum trees do not speak, but because they bloom beautiful flowers and produce sweet fruits, people will spontaneously walk in front of them and step on a path under them. and his mother's name in Chinese is derived from these trees.

Its true meaning is to metaphor a person who is sincere and self-disciplined enough and possesses a flawless character, so he will naturally touch and attract others, and be loved and admired by people.

Because Charlie's mother was his grandfather's eldest daughter and the one who was most loved, the old man had high hopes for her, so he gave her An Chengqi, a name with deep meaning.

When Pollard saw Charlie with tears in his eyes, he immediately confirmed his guess. He stepped forward, grasped Charlie's hand, and said with red eyes: "Charlie, we two met more than twenty years ago. Yes! At that time you were very young, and your mother took you to Stanford and Silicon Valley. My wife and I were always accompanied at the time, but there were still many people around. You may not have any impression of me."

As he said, he suddenly thought of something, and said excitedly: "My lover even hugged you at the time! Do you still have an impression?"

Charlie shook his head and said a little apologetically, "I'm sorry, Professor Watt, it's been too long, I really don't have any impression."

Then he asked, "Professor Watt, were you classmates with my mother?"

Chapter 2610

"Yes!" Pollard nodded and said with emotion: "We have been classmates for several years, and the relationship between us is also very good. When I pursued my lover, it was your mother who handed me the love letter."

Charlie asked curiously: "Professor Watt, can you tell me about my mother? I don't know anything about her experience before marrying my father."

Pollard sighed: "Your mother was a celebrity at Stanford back then! Not only was the best Chinese female student in Stanford University's history, but also the president of the Stanford Chinese Alumni Association and the sponsor of the Stanford Internet Venture Capital Fund Well, many of the top high-tech companies that are now in full swing in Silicon Valley, they used your mother's funds to do it step by step..."

Speaking of this, Pollard couldn't help sighing, and said with a bit of melancholy and regret: "Your mother was really a powerful woman in Stanford and Silicon Valley back then..."

"Not only was she beautiful, majestic, and knowledgeable, she was also extremely capable, and her family's strength can be called a rich and enemy country!"

"The point is, the family is so rich, one can still work so hard, and make great achievements, I have only seen your mother in my life..."

"All our classmates, including those local classmates, were eclipsed by your mother..."

Speaking of this, Pollard sighed: "Back then, there was a saying in Stanford, saying that with so many entrepreneurial elites in Silicon Valley, at least one-third of men are admirers of your mother. This sentence sounds like an exaggeration. But at that time, almost everyone in Silicon Valley knew your mother's name. Everyone respected her and admired her very much."

In fact, it was the first time Charlie heard about these things about his mother.

Charlie was not born when his mother was studying at Stanford and investing in Silicon Valley.

After Charlie was born, his mother gradually became a good helper of his father. Therefore, in Charlie's memory, his mother was not an image of a business elite.

Moreover, Charlie didn't know much about his mother before he was born. His mother was low-key and never talked about it with him.

Now that he heard what Pollard said, Charlie was also very interested in his heart, and asked: "Professor Watt, do you still know anything about my mother?"

Pollard said seriously, "That's too much…Three days and three nights can't be finished…"

Speaking of this, Pollard's expression couldn't help but feel sad and said with emotion: "After your mother had an accident in Aurous Hill, dozens of people from our classmate rushed back by chartered flight overnight to find you. I was there at the time, and there were many others who came together. Your mother's classmate at Stanford, although I was born and raised in Aurous Hill, I started all the relationships I could in the city at that time, and I couldn't find your whereabouts."

"Later, more than 300 people in our Stanford Alumni Association, as well as your mother's nearly 100 friends in the Silicon Valley venture capital field, worked together to find your whereabouts all over the world. They searched for a full ten years without any results. Where have you been for so many years?"

Charlie didn't expect that after his parents had an accident that year, his mother's classmates and friends would still look for him for ten years.

When he was moved, he couldn't help saying with emotion: "Professor Watt, in fact, I have been in Aurous Hill for so many years."

After all, Charlie explained his hiding in the orphanage to Pollard.

Pollard couldn't help sighing, "I really didn't expect you to be in Aurous Hill all the time…"

Charlie asked him, "Professor Watt, do you know my father?"

Pollard shook his head and said, "When your father was in love with your mother, he never contacted us. We only know that your father was the young master of the Eastcliff family, but more details are not very clear. When your parents held their wedding in Eastcliff, my wife and I were originally planning to come over to attend, but something happened in the United States at the time and we had to change our plan temporarily."

As he said, he couldn't help sighing: "The United States and China are still too far apart after all. If I remember correctly, after your mother and your father returned to China and got married, I met her three times until she had the accident in Aurous Hill. , The last time, it was the time she took you to Stanford..."

Chapter 2611

When Pollard said this, he couldn't help but sigh: "Sometimes the adult world is like this. Everyone has a very good relationship, but because the distance is too far and each has its own life, it may be difficult to meet for three to five years. "

Immediately, he said with a serious face: "Although my love and I rarely met with your mother later, our relationship is still very deep. When your mother was alive, my love and I regarded her as a close friend. , It's a pity that such a good person as she died young..."

Hearing this, Charlie couldn't help feeling sad deep in his heart.

The people around their parents spoke highly of them, but unfortunately, they knew little about the deeds of the two of them.

In fact, Charlie was just a kid who had just entered the second grade of elementary school until his parents died.

Children of that age have a very simple and superficial perspective on problems and the world. He only knows that his parents loved him very much, but he does not know what kind of person their parents are.

Sometimes, Charlie envied Sara's father Philip.

Because he has known his father for much longer than himself.

He also knew more about his father than himself.

Now, he admires Pollard very much.

Because he felt that Pollard knew his mother better than himself.

Seeing Charlie's look lonely, Pollard couldn't help but stepped forward and patted him on the shoulder and comforted: "It has been so long, so don't be sad about it anymore. Your mother's life in the first two decades is really too much. Brilliant, our classmates at the time said that there must be a lack of such a good person around God, so she was sent to heaven early."

Charlie nodded lightly.

Regarding parents, apart from sadness, he still has regrets in his heart. The most regrettable thing is that he, as their children, lacks enough understanding of their lives.

Pollard smiled at this time and said, "Let's talk about you. How did you become the chairman of the Emgrand Group now? Didn't you return to Wade's house?"

Charlie smiled bitterly and said, "To be honest, I have lived in Aurous Hill for nearly 20 years, and worked as a son-in-law in the Willson family for four years. The Wade family only found me last year."

"As for the Emgrand Group, it was also a gift they gave me. In addition to the Emgrand Group, they also gave me 10 billion in cash as compensation, but these don't seem to make much sense to me. The Emgrand Group's money, I haven't moved anything yet. As for the 10 billion, I only paid the medical bills to the savior at first and bought a car and a chain of necklaces for my wife. Then I didn't spend the money."

Speaking of this, Charlie sighed and continued: "But it doesn't make sense to say this. Although I don't want to take the Wade Family's money, I have to admit that if the Wade Family doesn't give me these, I might still be a wasteful son-in-law accused by thousands of people and cast aside by thousands..."

Pollard sighed and said, "You have suffered so much for so many years. In fact, I would say something to the point. If your parents are still alive, you must be the richest person in the world, and even though I don't know your father, but I have also heard of some of your father's deeds. Back then, the Wade family relied on your parents to do everything right away to get the situation as it is today!"

“I can say very responsibly that at least 50% of the current assets of the Wade family are attributed to your parents, and what the Wade family gave you is not as good as one-tenth of the Wade family’s assets. After all, They give you less!”

Charlie smiled bitterly and shook his head: “It doesn’t matter anymore. I actually want to create a world on my own. After all, I still don’t know whether the death of my parents back then has anything to do with the Wade family. So I even hope to accumulate enough strength so that I can surpass the Wade family and even the Su family in all aspects. In this way, once the murderer of my parents is found in the future, I will be confident enough to make them pay the price.”

Chapter 2612

Pollard suddenly realized that he blurted out, “That’s why you want to do ocean transportation?”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said, “I don’t know how much you know about the Su family. Back then, the Su family and my father didn’t deal with it very well. The Su family even set up an anti-Wade alliance and united many other families. Come to fight my father together, so the Su family is also an enemy in my eyes. Now that family’s ocean transportation business is completely stranded. I think it is a good opportunity for me to take advantage of it. So I moved this idea.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “I originally wanted Doris to take over this business, but he told me that doing this business requires a very thorough understanding of international trade and the laws and regulations and tax policies of major trading countries in the world. Understand, she feels she is not competent, so she recommended you to me…”

“It just so happened that we just met last night, so I came to visit today and wanted to ask you to come out and help. I didn’t expect you to be my mother’s former classmate.”

Pollard was silent for a moment, and said, “Charlie, now you choose ocean transportation as your entry point. This judgment is very correct.”

“In the future, the proportion of global trade will definitely become larger and larger. More and more large-scale manufacturing companies have begun to engage in global

supply chains. Take the automobile industry as an example. A car is used in Brazil and Australia. Steel made from iron ore, rubber originally produced in Southeast Asia, high-precision electronic devices and control modules from Virtue and Japan, and then combined with China's other upstream and downstream industrial chains and labor."

"Among them, most of the transportation of raw materials, spare parts, and complete vehicles rely on shipping."

"Not to mention the automobile industry. Even clothing is now a global supply chain. You can buy a coat for two to three hundred. You may use cotton from the United States, fabrics from China, The zippers made in Japan will then use labor from Vietnam, Bangladesh, and Romania. Finally, they will be shipped from these producing countries to the country and sold to you."

"With more and more global supply chains like this, the ocean shipping market will get better and better. The Su's license has just been revoked, which is the key to speeding up the reshuffle of the domestic ocean shipping industry."

Charlie nodded and asked, "Professor Watt, I don't know if you are willing to do me this favor? Feel free to mention the treatment!"

Pollard suddenly felt melancholy, sighed, and said: "Charlie, let me tell you heart-wrenching words, if I don't give up my job, then I might now be the CEO of a Fortune 500 company, or even Like Tim Cook, Apple's CEO, who made more than 100 million U.S. dollars a year easily, the reason why I gave up my high income and chose to teach in college was that I swore before my lover's grave that I would only teach in the second half of my life. No longer in business, no longer running for money..."

Charlie asked in surprise, "Professor Watt, your lover has passed away?"

"Hmm..." Pollard sighed, "Hey, back then, the so-called entrepreneurial ambition was too strong. All the classmates around us became executives and even partners of large groups, and many others had successfully started their businesses. , Becoming billionaire rich man, I was not willing to be behind others, so I work very hard, staying at home for less than a month all year round..."

"At that time, I was flying around the world in first-class every day, and I didn't have time to care about the lives of my wife and children."

“Once, when I was on a business trip in Japan to discuss a project, my wife called and told me that she always had headaches recently, but I didn’t have time to take care of it. I just let her take some ibuprofen or go to the hospital to see a doctor…..”

“But who would have thought that after half a year, she would leave me because of a malignant brain tumor…”

Having said that, Pollard’s eyes were red, and he reproached himself: “From the day she was diagnosed, I realized the fatal mistakes I had made in the past so many years.”

“Money is important, but money is by no means a panacea. Money can’t replace love, family affection, or health.”

“No matter how much I earn, I can’t change my lover’s life, nor can I change my daughter’s true forgiveness to me…”

“So at that moment, I swear to her that from now on, Pollard will only teach and educate people, and will never become a slave to money!”

Chapter 2613

When Pollard said these words, Charlie knew in his heart that he had no possibility to persuade him to cooperate with him.

Moreover, he also understands a truth, called “A gentleman is not too difficult for others.”

He didn’t make any further efforts, and said very seriously: “Professor Watt, I understand what you mean, I’m sorry, I was too rash.”

Pollard hurriedly waved his hand and said, “I don’t blame you, it’s my own heart knot. Since I have promised my deceased wife, I must abide by my promise and not be ambiguous on this issue, so don’t blame me for this. “

Charlie hurriedly said, “Why? Professor Watt, I understand your decision 100%.”

Pollard smiled happily, then remembered something, and said to Charlie: “Charlie, in fact, if you want to guarantee an absolute advantage in front of the Wade family and the Su family, there is no need to be so troublesome to engage in ocean transportation by yourself.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Professor Watt, what do you mean?”

Pollard said seriously: “I think you can go to the United States to find your grandfather. With him as your backing, you don’t have to worry about the Su family or the Wade family, because even if the Su family and the Wade family are tied together, it’s not your grandfather’s opponent.”
Charlie was dumbfounded and asked, “Professor Watt, my grandpa… really has such a strong ability?”

Pollard said earnestly: “Strong? More than just being strong! There are three hugely rich families in the world, each of which is rich and powerful, one is the Rothschild family in Europe, the other is the Saudi royal family in the Middle East, and the other is the Chinese American. settle down!”

He said, “Do you know how much wealth your mother has created for An?”

Charlie shook his head and sighed with shame: “You tell me, Professor Watt, I don’t know much about Grandpa’s family. One is that I was too young back then. Although my mother took me to Grandpa’s house several times, I’m The public family doesn’t know much about it. Another thing is, in my impression, the relationship between my mother and my grandpa doesn’t seem to be very good.”

“Yes.” Pollard nodded, and said, “Back when your mother and your dad came together and wanted to go back to China with him and marry into the Wade family. Your grandpa was very dissatisfied because your grandpa couldn’t look down on it. The An family felt that the Wade family was not worthy of being his in-laws.”

As he said, Pollard said seriously: “Actually, your grandfather is not wrong. The Wade family was really the same back then. Although it was very good in China, it is really impossible to get on the stage when looking at the world.”

Charlie asked curiously, “Then what business does my grandfather’s family do?”

Pollard said with emotion: “Your grandfather’s home, you can do almost everything, you can think of the industry, the settlement should have a certain degree of involvement, but the settlement is extremely low-key, they have thousands of companies around the world, but these On the surface, the company has nothing to do with An, and the An family rarely show up on their own. This is the same as the Rothschild family.”

“The current industry of the Rothschild family is not too much to outsiders, but the key is that the Rothschild family has more than one bank and holds many shares in disguise in many banks.”

“Owning a bank is tantamount to controlling finance, and almost all companies now need to finance and go public through banks.”

“Therefore, a large family like this will naturally invest in many start-ups and listed companies through a large number of venture capital funds and stock funds. Almost all of the world’s top 500 companies in Europe and the United States have Rothschilds. The shares of the German family are just that their shareholding structure is designed so secretly and ingeniously that outsiders can’t see it at all.”

Having said this, Pollard said with admiration: “The operating route of An is similar to that of the Rothschild family. So, how much money your grandfather has, maybe he doesn’t know how much money he owns, and I have no way of knowing. .”

“However, I know that the size of the venture capital fund that your mother established in Silicon Valley back then exceeded 10 billion U.S. dollars thirty years ago.”

“Other funds want to raise so much money. I don’t know how many wealthy individuals or even retail investors are required to raise funds. However, all the funds that your mother used back then came from An!”

“Moreover, over the years of development of Silicon Valley, I believe most people have heard of it. A large number of Fortune 500 was born here, and a large number of top IT rich were born here.

Chapter 2614

“Google, Apple, Yahoo, Cisco, Oracle, Tesla, and other top high-tech companies have all stepped out of Silicon Valley.”

“To this day, their market value has increased tens of thousands of times, and the incremental space is extremely huge!”

“Any stockholder, if he bought Apple’s stock 20 years ago, his current income would be more than 300 or nearly 400 times.”

“But did you know that your mother invested in Apple with the venture capital fund she set up before you were born!”

“At the time, Steve Jobs treated her as a guest, and when Apple’s market value was only a few billion dollars, she used hundreds of millions of dollars in exchange for 10% of Apple’s shares!”

“Now, Apple’s market value is more than two trillion US dollars, equivalent to more than 15 trillion yuan!”

“The 10% of your mother’s investment back then, after a round of dilution and reduction, there should now be about 6%!”

“How much is it converted into RMB? It’s almost 900 billion!”

“But your mother not only invested in Jobs’ Apple, but she also invested in another company at Stanford, Larry Page.”

“Larry Page is the founder of Google. Google search, Google Maps, Android phone system, and the well-known smart Go robot Alpha Dog some time ago are all products of this company.”

“Now the market value of this company is more than one trillion U.S. dollars, and your mother’s venture capital fund holds more than 10% of the company’s shares!”

“So, the income your mother received from investing in these two companies alone has exceeded the sum of all the assets of the Wade family. If all the investment income of your mother’s venture capital fund in that year is included, the Su family and Wade I’m afraid they are not opponents, let alone the assets of the entire An.”

Charlie was already stunned when he heard this!

Many people know or have heard of the miracle of Silicon Valley back then, and Charlie is no exception.

Numerous high-tech companies were born here, and there are not enough companies with a market value of more than tens of billions of dollars. There are also several companies with a market value of more than 100 billion.

Back then, anyone who could take money to invest in Silicon Valley, close his eyes and invest casually, could also invest in a lot of companies with unlimited potential.

The power of investment is that the upside is beyond imagination.

That year, Sun Zhengyi of Japan invested US$20 million in Alibaba, making a full US$50 billion;

The South African Press Group in South Africa invested more than 30 million U.S. dollars in Tencent Group, making a full $130 billion!

This is where the charm of investment lies. By seizing a potential stock, you can achieve a net profit of several thousand times.

These are classic investment cases familiar to the Chinese people.

But Charlie really did not expect that his gentle, virtuous, and knowledgeable mother would have such a brilliant investment history!

Chapter 2615

At this time, Pollard sighed and said with emotion: “Your mother’s successful cases back then will not be able to be said at all. If you have the opportunity to go to Silicon Valley, you can find the boss of a top global group and tell him your mother’s name is Margaret An, they will treat you as a guest and entertain you with the highest standard of etiquette…”

Charlie couldn’t help sighing, “If I hadn’t met you, I wouldn’t know these things about my mother…”

Pollard looked at him, smiled slightly, and said, “Your mother’s vision and long-term planning are beyond our reach.”

“Back then, we didn’t even understand your mother’s investment operations. Many of the companies she invested in did not seem to us to have any development prospects.”

“Just like Apple. When your mother invested in it, we all felt that this company had no future. At that time, there was no iPhone or even an iPod. Apple was already in a huge business dilemma.”

“At that time, your mom had returned to China with your dad and gave birth to you, and Jobs had just returned to take charge of Apple. Everyone thought that Apple was impossible to stand up, but your mom knew that Jobs was going to raise funds, and it was not far away. Came here, only talked to Jobs for an afternoon and decided to invest money in him.”

“This kind of forward-looking, more than 99.9% of ordinary people, when placed in the market, are absolute masters and absolute strategists!”

Speaking of this, Pollard smiled slightly and continued: “Even the Rothschild family, which has been in power for two hundred years, is in awe of your mother. You don’t know how much the Rothschild family hoped to marry the An family back then. …”

Charlie nodded slightly, and he finally understood why his father, Changying, was able to fight the Rothschild family back and forth.

In fact, the strength of the Wade family is really not enough in front of the Rothschild family.

As Pollard said, the family property created by the Wade family’s hard work over the years may not be as good as the income that Rothschild can get by investing in a few companies.

In this case, the father can withstand the pressure of the Rothschild family, and the help and aura of the mother and even the mother’s family must be indispensable.

At this time, Pollard looked at Charlie and said seriously, “So, I sincerely recommend that you go to the United States to meet your grandfather. If your grandfather is willing to help you, neither the Su family nor the Wade family is worth mentioning.”

Charlie nodded, but still said very firmly, “Thank you, Professor Watt, but I still don’t plan to see Grandpa. I have never met him a few times, and after so many years, he is right. I may not have any family ties, and, as you said, he had always been worried about my mother’s marriage to my father, and maybe he didn’t treat me very much.”

Speaking of this, Charlie laughed at himself and said: “Although I have been just a poor pauper for many years, now I still hope to be able to go on step by step by my own ability, whether it is the Su family, It’s the Wade family or some other top family. If any of them needs to take responsibility for the death of my parents, then I hope I can rely on my own ability to defeat them all by myself!”

Pollard sighed when he heard what Charlie said, and said, “Charlie, I understand your thoughts and your determination, but with the cards in your hand, you want to do this, and It’s a long way!”

With that said, he added: “Ocean shipping is an asset-heavy project. The start-up capital maybe tens of billions of dollars. I advise you to be more cautious.”

Chapter 2616

Pollard felt that Charlie should have an Emgrand Group and the 10 billion funds in his hands.

When these two things add up, it is just over 100 billion and nodded, and the possibility of trying to compete with the Wade Family or the Su Family is almost zero.

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said, “You said Professor Watt, I still have tens of billions of funds in my hands. Moreover, I have a pharmaceutical company with good momentum and an annual profit of 10 billion It may even exceed 100 billion next year, and it is entirely possible to continue to supply blood for my other projects.”

Pollard said in surprise: “You have a pharmaceutical company with an annual profit of over 10 billion? What’s its name?”

Charlie said, “JX Pharmaceutical, I wonder if Professor Watt has heard of it?”

Pollard was even more shocked, blurting out, “It’s the company that produces JX Weisan?!”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, the current core product is JX Weisan.”

“My God!” Pollard exclaimed, and said, “JX Weisan is now well-known worldwide! My gastrointestinal tract has always been a little problematic. I also took a box of Weisan some time ago. It acted immediately. I used to not dare to eat raw, cold, or spicy food. Now I have JX Weisan. What Sichuan cuisine, Hunan cuisine, Yuzhou hot pot, and Japanese cuisine are totally beyond mention… ..”

He said, “There are also many friends in the United States who have asked me to help them buy this medicine. Everyone has a reputation for this medicine, but I really didn’t expect this company to be yours. …..”

Charlie nodded and said, “Originally, I reached cooperation with Wei’s Pharmaceuticals. I reorganized Wei’s Pharmaceuticals and gave certain shares to the person in charge of this Pharmaceuticals. Then I integrated Japan’s Kobayashi Pharmaceuticals, so the production capacity is also increasing by leaps and bounds. I believe that JX Weisan will soon cover the global market. By that time, the profit of hundreds of billions of dollars a year is really not a problem.

“Indeed!” Pollard said seriously: “The biggest magic weapon of a pharmaceutical company is good medicine! The world’s top pharmaceutical companies have annual revenues of hundreds of billions of dollars, which are equivalent to several yuan. Trillion, but their net profit is generally not too high, because the research and development costs are huge, and the research and development cost of a drug can easily be billions or even tens of billions of dollars. Is the research and development cost of your JX Weisan high?”

Charlie shook his head: “The research and development cost of JX Weisan is not high, so my company, in terms of profit margin, will be larger than other pharmaceutical companies.”

Pollard couldn’t help giving a thumbs up and sighed: “This is really amazing! Look at it this way, you can build your own business map in a few years! The future is limitless!”

As he said, he sighed helplessly, and said, “To be honest, now is really a good opportunity for you to cut into ocean transportation. The market has released such a large share, and you do not lack cash flow. Quickly build up a huge transportation fleet, and then quickly advance related businesses…”

“It’s a pity that I really can’t violate my oath to help you, and the University department also has high hopes for me. I look forward to taking the economic management major of the university to the highest level in the country. I really want to The hometown elders make some long-term contributions, and hope to cultivate more outstanding talents for the future…”

Charlie nodded quickly and said, “Professor Watt, I understand what you said. In contrast, your current job has more social value and social significance. I personally understand it!”

Pollard was silent for a moment, then suddenly remembered something, and said excitedly, “Charlie! If you don’t dislike it, let my daughter help you!”

Chapter 2617

“Your daughter?!”

Charlie was a little surprised at once.

At this time, Pollard introduced: “My daughter is about the same age as you. She just graduated from Stanford Doctorate last year and has been working for Goldman Sachs Capital on Wall Street. She was a little bit rebellious. She didn’t listen to anything I said.”

Charlie couldn’t help asking him, “Professor Watt if I want to cooperate with your daughter, can she agree?”

Pollard hurriedly said, “I have been persuading her. The economic development momentum in China is so good now, and it is much stronger than that of the United States and Europe. In terms of development potential, it must be much better than abroad. Her heart moved, but she was a little nervous with me, so my mouth was very stiff. I think if you talk to her, she should agree.”

With that, Pollard hurriedly added: “My daughter dare not say that she is a genius, but she is indeed very spiritual in finance and management. If you can convince her to help you, then I can help behind. At that time, it will be the two of us, father and daughter, helping you do things together, and I will never show up by myself. I will not violate my oath and I will only make suggestions.

Charlie was overjoyed when he heard this.

It was originally hoped that Professor Watt would be taken down, but according to this situation, it is definitely impossible for Professor Watt to directly help.

However, if he can really persuade his daughter to agree to join, then not only will Professor Watt be able to help, but also his daughter will be such a high student.

How to look at it is a very cost-effective thing.

So Charlie hurriedly asked him: “Professor Watt, I wonder where your daughter is now?”

Pollard sighed, and said: “She is now…in Syria…”

“Syria?!” Charlie exclaimed, and blurted out: “I heard that the place is turbulent all day long, why did she run there as a girl without problems?”

Pollard sighed, “Hey when I talk about it, she gets angry. This stinky girl always opposes me everywhere. I let her come to China. After all, China is not only with the most potential, but also the safest. After all, in the United States, there were various shootings in that place all day long. Walking on the side of the road would happen to be hit by bullets. But when this girl heard what I said, she immediately teamed up with a few classmates to Syria and said she was going to go really experience the cruelty of war, and then come back and start an anti-war charity fund…”

As he said, Pollard grimaced helplessly: “You say, isn’t this just trying to make trouble with me?”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “So, her character is indeed a bit rebellious.”

“It’s more than a little bit!” Pollard said a little uncomfortably, “Do you know what the most annoying thing is?”

Charlie asked puzzledly, “What is it?”

Pollard just wanted to talk, but suddenly he stopped talking.

After a while, he waved his hand and said helplessly: “Forget it, forget it, this is a shame to talk about it, I have no face to tell others…”

Chapter 2618

Seeing the pain on his face, Charlie comforted: “Professor Watt, in fact, you don’t have to be too angry. It’s normal for young people to be rebellious. And as far as I know, geniuses in many fields have more or less personalities. Some are rebellious, maybe the more such a child, the stronger the independent thinking, the more able to do some earth-shattering big things.”

Pollard suddenly covered his chest and said angrily: “You don’t know how rebellious this stinky girl is! If she just goes to Syria, I will endure it. After all, the place is chaotic, but normally they have civil strife, and they are relatively friendly to Chinese and overseas Chinese, but this girl…she…”

After talking about her a few times, Pollard suddenly got stuck again.

He blushed and became angry at her for a long time before he sighed and said sullenly: “This stinky girl, I told her the year before, she is now a big and young woman. It’s time to find someone to marry and have children. You know what she said?”

Charlie shook his head with a puzzled look, but asked a little curiously, “What did she say?”

Pollard was extremely depressed and said, “She told me that she didn’t like men!!! Tell me, a tall girl of 27 or 28 years old, she didn’t need to find anything. She even said she didn’t like men. Like women! Isn’t this going to piss me off?”

Charlie didn’t expect it to be such an answer. He said embarrassedly, “Professor Watt, I think she might be joking with you on purpose. After all, you also said that she has always been rebellious. If you let her go east, she will try to go west, maybe she didn’t really want to go west, just acting and deliberately pissing you off.”

Pollard covered his face and said, “Hey! I thought so at the beginning, but who would have thought that she brought her girlfriend to the house last year, and told me that she was planning to get married to her girlfriend in a few years… ..”

Charlie couldn’t help but wonder when he heard this.

Pollard sighed depressed at this time: “You said that I have such a child in my life. If she really married a girl, how can I see my ancestors in the future?”

After speaking, he hurriedly looked at Charlie and said seriously: “Charlie, it’s all up to you. This girl can’t communicate with me now. She doesn’t listen to what I ask her to do. You help me. She gets to Aurous Hill and asks her to work honestly with you. As long as you can help me do this, I will definitely repay you in the future!”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Professor Watt, you are serious. You are my mother’s classmate, friend, and elder. Even if you don’t do anything for me, I will do my best to help you.”

Charlie said, “Professor Watt, how about this? Give me your daughter’s contact information. I will communicate with her to see if she is interested in my work.”

“That’s great!” Pollard hurriedly patted his chest and said, “Don’t worry, although she is my daughter, she is not very reliable when I get along with her, but she is still very, very responsible in doing things. From the perspective of many years, this girl is indeed a talent. If she comes to help you, coupled with my backing support, I believe it will definitely help you do the transportation business. Therefore, if she is advised to come to Aurous Hill, she must come, I beg you.”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “Professor Watt, rest assured, I will try my best.”

Pollard hurriedly waved his hand and said seriously: “Hey! Don’t call Professor Watt such a student, call me Uncle Watt!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Okay, Uncle Watt.”

Pollard took out his cell phone and said to Charlie, “Come on, let’s add a WeChat account. I will post her WeChat business card to you when we are done. When you add her, don’t say it was recommended by me, just say you happened to see her. You are interested in working with her in-depth on papers in financial journals.”

After that, Pollard said with some embarrassment: “This girl is a bit arrogant, you should hold her up too much. If you hold her up so that you can’t find North, this will be half done!”

Chapter 2619

Charlie knows that what he lacks now is not money but talents.

Doing business is not just talking about it, it can be done by imagination.

Especially to manage a company, you must have top talents with strong enough ability to make the company bigger and stronger.

Charlie now only has two pieces of business in his hands.

One is Emgrand Group and the other is JX Pharmaceutical.

The Emgrand Group has Doris in charge, and JX Pharmaceutical is in charge of Liang.

But in addition to these two business sectors, if he wants to add other new businesses, he is stuck on talent.

Orvel is loyal, but after all, he is a rough person, and he can execute orders, but he still lacks a lot to really let him use his brain to do big things.

The rest, whether it is Qin Gang, Solmon Wang, Tailai, or even Warnia, they all have their own business, and Charlie can’t let them give up their original career to work for him.

Therefore, Charlie’s current interest is to recruit as much as possible.

If there is a strong management team, then it will not only make breakthroughs in ocean transportation but even in the future, it will be able to expand its business to more areas.

Charlie was eager to try Pollard Watt’s daughter because he was thirsty for talents.

After all, this kind of “buy one get one free” is not very common, so he must seize the opportunity if he encounters it.

But he was also very clear in his heart that Pollard was definitely not sure to call his daughter around, so he placed his hopes on him.

If he could persuade his daughter to come to Aurous Hill as he wished, Pollard would definitely remember his favor in his heart.

So Charlie took out his mobile phone and added Pollard’s WeChat account, and then Pollard recommended him a WeChat business card.

Charlie looked at the business card recommended by Pollard and found that the other party’s nickname was “Little Autumn Is Not Scared.” The head was a fat baby boy, clenched his fists, and showed an expression of working hard to cheer.

Pollard said to the side: “Charlie, let me give you a brief introduction. My daughter’s name is Melba Watt. One she should be the same year as you, but I remember that you seemed to be in the first half of the year when the spring flowers bloomed. Roughly speaking right?”

Charlie nodded and said, “I was born in the second month of the lunar calendar, just one month after the Spring Festival.”

“Yeah.” Pollard said with a smile: “I probably remember the message I received in the spring. Melba was born in the second half of the year in the fall. At that time, there were fallen leaves at the beginning, so I gave her this name.”

He said, “By the way, you remember what I told you. Don’t mention me when adding her.”

“Okay.” Charlie said hurriedly, “Uncle Pollard, don’t worry, I have a sense of measure.”

Pollard chuckled, patted Charlie on the shoulder, and said, “Charlie, your uncle’s tense relationship with my girl has to rely on you to mediate! You must do your best. Don’t give up easily!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle Pollard, don’t worry, I won’t hit the south wall and don’t look back. If your daughter really doesn’t agree, as long as you nod, I will go to Syria and tie her back!”

Chapter 2620

Pollard laughed and said, “Hahaha, that shouldn’t be so troublesome. I believe in your abilities, and she should be tempted, just praise her with a few words.”

With that said, Pollard said with some worry: “Actually, my main concern is that she hasn’t played enough yet. In case she really wants to stay in the turbulent place in Syria for a year and a half, most people really can’t persuade her. She… hey, you don’t understand this girl. If she is stubborn, you won’t be able to hold her back!”

Charlie nodded and said seriously, “I try to persuade her to try to get her back soon.”

“Okay.” Pollard said hurriedly, “Or you can just add her friends right now and talk to her first.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle Pollard, don’t forget, Syria has a time difference with us. If I remember correctly, they should be five or six hours slower than ours. It shouldn’t be dawn yet.”

Pollard hurriedly said, “It doesn’t matter, it doesn’t matter if it’s not dawn, you add her as a friend first, when will she pass, and when will you start talking to her?”

Charlie nodded: “Okay, then I will add it now, but if I add it directly, it will show that the recommender is you. I’d better copy her WeChat account.”

After that, he clicked on the business card, copied the WeChat ID, and added it again, and wrote nine words on the reason for the addition: Director of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group?

After the request to add a friend was sent, only a minute later, Charlie received the information that the other party had applied for through his friend.

He couldn’t help but said in surprise: “Uncle Pollard, your daughter hasn’t slept so late yet.”

Pollard said angrily: “I guess she can’t sleep. If you throw me into that broken place, I guess I can’t sleep either.”

After speaking, he hurriedly urged: “Charlie, you can talk to her quickly and find out how she is now.”

“Okay.”

After Charlie finished speaking, he sent a message to Melba: “Hello, Miss Watt, I am Charlie, Chairman of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group. I want to talk to you about cooperation. I wonder if you are interested?”

The other party quickly replied with a voice: “Did Pollard ask you to find me? You tell him that I will not go to Aurous Hill, so that he will not waste energy.”

Pollard heard his daughter’s words and said depressed: “Charlie, just tell him that you don’t know me at all. If you let her know that we are in collusion, she would definitely not want to come.”

Charlie nodded and continued to reply in text: “Miss Watt, you have misunderstood. I don’t know Pollard. I just saw your papers in financial journals. I feel that you are really good at international finance and economic management. Great insights. It just so happens that I am now preparing to expand a new project to do ocean shipping. I just lack a person in charge, so I thought of you.”

The other party asked again by voice: “If you were not sent by Pollard, where did you get my WeChat?”

Pollard was dumbfounded.

Just when he didn’t know what wording and reason Charlie should use to explain this question, Charlie responded with a voice, “Miss Watt, I found you through an international headhunting company. In order to get your contact information, I also paid a headhunting fee of $50,000. Originally, the headhunter should contact you first, but I think it’s more direct and efficient to contact you personally for such major cooperation .”

Headhunting companies are companies that specialize in digging out middle and high-level talents. They are like real estate agents and know all kinds of listings. In theory, as long as they are given money, there is no owner information that they cannot get.

At this point, the same is true for headhunting companies.

Pollard immediately gave him a thumbs up when he heard Charlie's words. This explanation seemed to him to be seamless.

Sure enough, Melba on the other side didn't doubt it either. She replied: "I understand, but I'm really sorry. I'm in Syria now, and it may take at least half a year before I leave this place. I may not be able to talk to you. I've cooperated, I'm really sorry!"

Chapter 2621

Charlie didn't expect this girl to reject him as soon as he came in contact with her, but it was naturally impossible for him to admit defeat so easily, so he immediately replied: "I thought Miss Watt was in the United States, but I didn't expect you to be in Syria. I don't know why you are running there?"

Melba replied: "I and some of my college classmates came to make a documentary about war, and then prepared to use the documentary as an opportunity to launch an anti-war charity fund."

Charlie hurriedly said: "If Miss Watt is interested in an anti-war charity fund, I can personally donate a sum of money to you. If Miss Watt, you can cooperate with me for a long time, then I can give you a one-time charity. The fund of 30 million U.S. dollars would be transferred."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "To be honest, you graduated from finance majors are going to Syria to shoot war documentaries. This is because the donkey's lips are not right. Professional talents must do professional things. Shooting documentaries. This kind of thing can be done by a professional documentary team, and financial talents like you should do everything possible to create more wealth and more jobs for the society."

Melba replied: "Mr. Wade, what you said is very reasonable, but to be honest, the situation in Syria is more dangerous. Even many professional documentary teams are

unwilling to come to this place and go deep into the front line of the war and shoot videos."

"Moreover, we have also seen some European and American documentary team's methods of doing things. They generally try to stay away from the front line as much as possible, and their shooting angles are also very narrow. They are even influenced by the mainstream Western media. Praise the war and beautify the war."

"It is impossible for people outside to realize how cruel wars are, so it is impossible for people in peaceful times to realize the meaning of anti-war ideas."

Charlie said immediately: "Ms. Watt, can you see it like this? I can sponsor your team for 20 million dollars so that you can make this documentary better. But I only have one request, which is, you can't stay in Syria anymore. The money goes to your team, but you must come to Aurous Hill to help me set up the ocean shipping business. What do you think?"

As soon as Charlie finished speaking, Pollard, who was on the side, immediately gave him a thumbs up and praised: "A good way to move the tiger away from the mountain!"

Charlie smiled and said, "This is not about adjusting the tiger away from the mountain, this is adjusting the lamb away from the wolf pack..."

At this time, Melba replied: "Let me leave the team? How can I do it! My team and I have promised to each other that neither of us will back down without authorization."

Charlie smiled and said, "This is not to make you retreat without authorization, I just gave your team a better choice."

With that, Charlie deliberately changed the subject and asked her: "Miss Watt, I don't know how you are living in Syria? Are all kinds of supplies available and whether your personal safety is adequately guaranteed?"

Melba replied: "We have relatively difficult conditions here because we are in the war zone and the supply of materials is severely lacking. As for our personal safety, the government has sent a few soldiers to protect us. The overall situation is still relatively good. It is safe."

Pollard, who was on the side, heard this and he was relieved immediately.

Chapter 2622

Charlie smiled and said at this time: “As far as I know, it seems that their government and opposition forces have been fighting very close together, and their government forces are short of money, food, weapons, and ammunition. They must have been inadequate training all the year-round, and their combat level. It must be very low. In this case, only a few soldiers have been sent to protect your safety. Then I guess it is basically useless, and you are also unarmed high-achieving students. If something, an accident happens, you will even have the chance to escape. No.”

Melba replied hesitantly: “This…I don’t think it should be that serious…”

Charlie smiled and said, “That’s just what you think. If something really happens, it won’t matter how you think it is.”

As he said, he remembered something, and said, “I heard that mercenaries are very popular in the turbulent place in the Middle East. You can hire dozens of well-equipped and well-trained mercenaries to protect your safety throughout the process. , So your safety will be more guaranteed.”

Melba embarrassedly said: “The cost of mercenaries is too high. We have consulted the Blackwater Company in the United States. On the front line in Syria, their mercenaries’ salary requirements are all settled on a daily basis. A person’s daily cost is only two thousand US dollars, and this The cost of any weapons and equipment is not included. The cost of ammunition has to be calculated separately. If they need to be equipped with vehicles, the price is ridiculously high. Our budget is very tight and we can’t afford mercenaries.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Look, you can figure it out right now. What is the significance of the 20 million dollars I promised you just now!”

“As long as you return home to help me, 20 million dollars can be given to your team.”

“If a mercenary needs two thousand dollars a day, your team can hire twenty mercenaries, which is only forty thousand dollars a day.”

“Even if your team members have to stay there for half a year, if you calculate it at $40,000 a day, it will be $6 million.”

“Plus the cost of renting some armored vehicles, the ten million dollars will definitely stop.”

“The remaining 10 million US dollars, you can all put into the shooting, only you can use the best photography equipment, the best aerial photography equipment, and even the local armed men with AK47 when conflicts break out on the ground, your team can spend money to rent an American mercenary gunship, and take you to shoot from the perspective of God in the sky. The effect of that shot will surely shock the world!”

Melba was obviously a little tempted, but she still hesitated to say: “What you say is really reasonable, but… But when we set out, a few of us have already said that we must live and die together, and advance and retreat together. If I leave at this time, it will be a violation of our original agreement…”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t have such a strong psychological burden. You are like a few friends driving a broken car to cross the desert. Now because there is no oil, they have broken down in the middle of no man’s land. Scarce, you people can’t stay in the car and consume it together. You have to send someone out to find gasoline so that everyone can have a chance to live.”

“Although this person got out of the car and left the team, she will be able to bring back enough gasoline for the car and save other passengers, better vehicles and equipment, and various supplies can let them move forward better, faster, and safer. Don’t you think this is a good choice? Especially for those who are still in the car, it greatly improves their survival security. “

“So, I think you can discuss it with your companions. I believe they will also think that this is a very good deal!”

Chapter 2623

Melba, who was far away in Syria, was indeed very moved after hearing what Charlie said.

During this period of time, their classmates were many, and they also encountered a lot of difficulties and dangers in Syria. Although all these dangers were avoided by chance, everyone knew in their hearts that the risk of staying in Syria to shoot documentaries was still very high.

Melba felt that if she could really get 20 million US dollars in sponsorship from Charlie, it would be a qualitative improvement for everyone's personal safety and for everyone's shooting expenses.

Thinking of this, she replied to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, let's do it, I will discuss your suggestion with the people in my team and see what they suggest. If they agree, then I have no opinion."

Charlie smiled and said, "That's great, when will you give me a clear conclusion?"

Melba hurriedly said: "We are now preparing to participate in a military operation by the local government forces. They are going to attack a small military base of the opposition before dawn. The entire offensive mission is estimated to last six hours. I'll give you a final reply before the dark, do you think it's okay?"

When Pollard heard that Melba was going to take part in the military operation, he hurriedly said to Charlie: "Charlie, you must persuade her to not go! This is really a war. The bullet does not grow eyes, just in case she gets wounded. If it hits her, you have to lose half your life if you don't die!"

Charlie nodded and said, "Then I will try to persuade her..."

After finishing speaking, he continued to send a voice to Melba: "Miss Watt, I personally suggest that you do not participate in this kind of military operation, or your team will stop going today. Just sit down and have a meeting together and think carefully about my suggestion. If you all agree, I will pass the money immediately, and your team can immediately hire a group of mercenaries from the Blackwater Company to protect your safety, what do you think?"

Melba replied: "Mr. Wade, we started preparing for this operation three days ago, and my companions have started to install the device in the car now, and it will be time to set off soon, so we will wait until we finish this operation to give you a definite reply."

After that, Melba immediately sent another message: "Excuse me, Mr. Wade, we are leaving now! After leaving the base, there will be no communication. Let's talk when we get back!"

Charlie hurriedly replied: "I still suggest you not to go."

However, Melba did not reply this time.

Charlie looked at Pollard and said helplessly, "Uncle Pollard, I guess she has already set off."

"Hey!" Pollard sighed, "I have been studying for half a lifetime, how can I raise such a rebellious daughter? What a crime!"

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said, "Uncle Pollard, Syria is at least six to seven thousand kilometers away from ours. No matter how much you worry, it will be difficult to actually solve the problem. It is better to wait patiently for her reply. I think the terms I gave this time are so generous, they shouldn't refuse."

Pollard said with emotion: "Charlie, thank you so much, for your work, I need to pay for it..."

As he said, he said with a bit of sullen emotion: "Since I decided to give up my work and life in the upper class and choose to teach and educate people, almost all the money I can donate at home has been donated, and I have also given a part of Melba's money as charity. Now all my assets are a small villa in here, plus less than 10 million yuan in cash and all of them in total are just over 20 million. If converted into U.S. dollars, it will be around three or four million. I'll give you all the money and the house, and I will slowly find a way to pay the rest!"

Charlie hurriedly said, "Uncle Pollard, don't be so polite to me. To be honest, I came to you and your daughter to help me make money. This little money should be invested in the early stage, and you can rest assured that if Melba is willing to come back and help, I will definitely give her a generous annual salary; if Melba can help me push the ocean shipping business on the right track, I can double the salary!"

Chapter 2624

Pollard gratefully said, “Charlie, thank you so much, don’t worry, your uncle will do my best to repay you by then!”

Charlie bowed slightly and said, “Uncle Pollard, don’t be so polite with me.”

After that, Charlie checked the time and said, “Uncle, you will definitely have classes later? Then I won’t disturb you, let’s talk another day.”

Pollard looked at his watch and hurriedly said, “Oh, I almost forgot to mention it. There will be a class right away. Otherwise, Charlie, if you have nothing to do, just stay in my office. Don’t worry. When I finish this class, we will have a meal together at noon.”

Charlie said, “Uncle Pollard, you must be very busy at work. Or maybe you can change the day for dinner.”

Pollard waved his hand: “I’m busy, but there is always time to rest. Besides, let’s meet again. To be honest, I am really kind in my heart, and I still want to chat with you more.”

With that, Pollard said earnestly: “But this also depends on your time. If you have something to do at noon, let’s change the day. Anyway, we are in the same city, so we can look for opportunities.”

Charlie was actually fine at noon, mainly because he was afraid of staying here and delaying Pollard’s work. In fact, he still wanted to chat more with Pollard, because he didn’t know much about his mother in the past 20 years. It’s easy to meet a classmate of his mother’s from back then. He really wants to take this opportunity to learn more about his mother’s story from Pollard.

So he opened his mouth and said: “If this is the case, then Uncle Pollard, you should be busy first, I am here waiting for you.”

“Okay!” Pollard nodded excitedly, and said, “Sit and wait. I have 50 minutes of this class. I’ll be here right after the class.”

Charlie nodded and watched Pollard leave with the teaching plan materials. He was doing nothing by himself, so he sat down on the reception sofa in Pollard’s office.

Just when he had nothing to do, he searched for information about Melba and found that this girl was really amazing. She had excellent grades at Stanford, and she had even published on the official website of Stanford University, and the official website also has her details. There is a photo, Melba in the photo has light golden curly hair and a sweet and flawless face, full of femininity.

Charlie really couldn't understand, for such a beautiful and excellent girl, there must be many men madly pursuing her on weekdays, but why she prefers women.

However, Charlie didn't entangle too much with this kind of thing, he was very open to these things, and his orientation in this area was completely personal freedom, even the parents have no right to interfere, this is what he thought.

Just when he turned off Melba's search results, his mobile phone suddenly received a call from Aoxue.

Charlie answered the phone and heard Aoxue say nervously on the other end of the phone: "Master Wade, someone in our school inquired about Wu Qi and also inquired about Luna's original matter. Could it be that someone wanted to target you?"

Charlie was slightly startled. He remembered that Luna was the girl who almost committed suicide by jumping into the lake at the hands of Wu Qi's psychological suggestion.

And this Luna was also Wu Qi's girlfriend before the accident.

Now someone inquired about Wu Qi's affairs and found out on her head, is it to find out the whole story of Wu Qi's accident?

Chapter 2625

Charlie didn't quite understand why someone would investigate Wu Qi's affairs now.

After all, Regnar already knew that Wu Qi's accident was his own work. As a stakeholder, the Wu family would definitely not take off their pants and f@rt, and then came to investigate again.

Therefore, the only possibility is that the people who are investigating Wu Qi now are not sent by the Wu family.

Charlie thought about it carefully. Most of the people he had offended were already cold, and those who were not cold were nothing more than the Su family in China and the Hogwitz family in the United States.

The two families are under his own hands and have suffered heavy losses, and he's aware that they are in the dark. If they want to find him, they can only clear the fog layer by layer.

So Charlie immediately deduced that the person who was investigating information about the Wu Qi incident at this moment must have an inseparable relationship with one of the two.

So he asked Aoxue, "Who is investigating Wu Qi's affairs? Have you seen them?"

"I saw them." Aoxue said, "It's two people, one old and one young."

Charlie asked again, "Where are these two people now?"

Aoxue said, "I met them in the small square outside the teaching building just now. It is not clear where they are now."

Charlie thought that the teaching building was on the opposite side, so he walked to the window and looked downstairs.

Sure enough, on the small square opposite, he saw two people, one old and one young, walking out.

The old man among them seemed faintly unusual temperament on his body. Charlie once felt this kind of feeling in Lai Qinghua, but the temperament of this person seems to be more important than that of Lai Qinghua. Weak.

Charlie has been particularly keen on this feeling since he obtained the Nine Profound Sky Sutras, so he immediately realized that this old man is either a Feng Shui master like Lai Qinghua, or a metaphysics like Master Yu Jinghai from Hong Kong.

So he took out his mobile phone, called Issac, and said, “Mr. Issac, there are two people in Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics, one old and one young, and they seem to be visiting things related to Wu Qi. Arrange for someone to keep an eye on them. , But you must remember to choose the strongest person to observe from a distance, don’t behave in the dark, and report any movements to me in time.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Okay young master, I will send a few men who have served as scouts in special forces.”

At the same time, the small square in front of the teaching building.

After questioning many students, Mike couldn’t help but whisper to Dan Mai: “Grandpa, I’m just asking about Wu Qi’s affairs so openly, if that big man is really in this university or in the vicinity. If the university has his informants, wouldn’t we be exposed soon?”

Dan nodded and said faintly: “It is right to be exposed. The other party is a real dragon. It is far from being an existence that I can see through. If his deity is unwilling to come forward, no matter how hard we try, it will be in vain. It’s better to disclose our purpose directly. If it attracts his attention, maybe he will take the initiative to show up.”

Mike asked again: “Grandpa, will the other party anger us and treat us as enemies?”

Dan said: “If he is a person who must report to you or is suspicious, he will definitely treat us as enemies, but such a person has a narrow belly, and it is generally impossible to have a true dragon fate.”

“The true lifestyle of the true dragon must be broad-minded and clear-cut, and will never be malicious to us just because we came to investigate Wu Qi.”

Chapter 2626

While speaking, Dan continued: “Besides, when we came this time, we did not intend to disadvantage him. The Su family wanted us to find out his identity, but I was not prepared to intervene in the fight between the Su family and him. So even if we find him, I will not reveal his identity to the Su family.”

Mike couldn't help asking: "Grandpa, we came to investigate the enemy behind the Su family at the request of the Su family. If we don't help them, wouldn't it be a violation of the contract spirit?"

Dan glared at him and said angrily: "Stupid! At the moment when we planned to come to Aurous Hill, we are no longer doing things for the Su family!"

After speaking, Dan continued: "My purpose in coming to Aurous Hill is indeed to find this big man, but I want to see if we can find a chance from this big man, otherwise, If it's just the Su family who wants to deal with this big man and let me find him for them, how can I agree? Let me fight against a man of real life, even if they give me more money, I can't agree."

Immediately, Dan said again: "If we really find this big man, although I will not disclose his situation to the Su family, I will definitely refund the money to the Su family that they gave me. When I go back, I will treat the Su family as half of it for free."

Mike said embarrassingly: "Temporary breach of contract is also a form of lack of contract spirit. If a person loses credibility, how can he gain a foothold in society in the future..."

Dan shook his head helplessly and reminded: "You have to remember that the more you believe in Fengshui Mingshu, the more you should not fight against Mingshu. The opponent is a true dragon. People like us are definitely not his opponents, cannon fodder at best. We can't stand on the opposite side of him, do you understand?"

Mike nodded slightly: "I do my grandpa..."

Dan gave a hum and said, "Okay, let's find a place to eat, it is almost noon, and then come around in the afternoon."

.....

Charlie didn't care too much about Dan's grandparents.

Whether it is a master of Feng Shui or a master of metaphysics, as long as they are hostile to him, then they will have no return for the first time.

Moreover, he was also very clear in his heart that although these two people are much stronger than ordinary people, they are still far behind him. If they really start, they will not be stronger than the original Yu Jinghai.

Therefore, his current attention is all focused on Melba.

He looks forward to Melba's ability to give him a clear reply as soon as possible.

In this way, as long as she comes to Aurous Hill, he can immediately set up an ocean shipping company and quickly start this business, which will definitely make the Su family more uncomfortable.

Pollard finished class and returned to the office. When he saw Charlie, he hurriedly asked him: "Charlie, did Melba return you any information?"

Charlie shook his head: "Not yet, Uncle Pollard, didn't she say that after leaving the base, there will be no internet, so we have to wait until she gets back to communicate with the outside world."

Pollard nodded, sighed, and said, "During the class just now, my right eye was always beating. It didn't feel like a good sign, so I am worried too."

Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, don't worry so much now. Please wait patiently for Melba's message. They are six hours later than ours here. If they go back at 8 pm local time. It's already early in the morning, so please wait steadily. I will contact you as soon as there is a message in the evening."

Pollard said helplessly: "Now there is no good way, I can only wait."

After speaking, he hurriedly said to Charlie: "Let's go, Charlie, I have reserved a seat at the Aurous Hill Archway near the school, and we will eat our lunch there!"

Chapter 2627

Aurous Hill Archway is an authentic local catering brand in Aurous Hill. There are several branches in Aurous Hill that specialize in authentic local cuisine and are deeply loved by locals.

When he came to the entrance of Aurous Hill Archway, Pollard introduced to Charlie: "My ancestors were all native of Aurous Hill for three generations. From my birth to adolescence, I have been living in Aurous Hill. Later I went to the United States to study. I have been rooted in the United States. I have recently returned to live after a few decades away. I suddenly felt that the food in my hometown is too tempting. I don't get tired of eating it. Although the school's teachers' cafeteria provides a variety of food for free, I still have it at noon every day. I come here and have a bite of authentic Aurous Hill cuisine."

After speaking, he asked Charlie, "But you have lived in this city for so many years, have you already been tired of eating it?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "I have never pursued food. In the ten years of the orphanage, every day with clear soup and water, I didn't feel anything wrong. Later, when I went to work at a construction site, I felt like steamed buns every day don't feel bad."

Pollard couldn't help sighing: "The days you lived before the age of eight, few people in this world can compare, and you fell to the bottom for so many years. How did you adapt?"

Charlie smiled and said, "When I was very young, my parents taught me not to be happy with things or sad for myself, so for me, there is nothing I need to adapt to. In my opinion, it makes no difference whether to pamper yourself or eat chaffy vegetables."

Pollard said with emotion: "You are exactly the same as your mother. When we were undergraduate, your mother not only won the full scholarship by her ability, but she also worked in the restaurant outside the school every day during her spare time. The degree is also very frugal, never extravagant and wasteful."

"I remember at that time, at the end of each semester, your mother would use the money she saved for a semester to travel, and she was a backpacker who traveled poorly. At that time, we all thought that your mother must have poor family conditions. We learned later. The strength of your mother's family is the best in the world..."

Charlie said with a smile: “I remember her as indeed very frugal. She always taught me how to save money and not waste it. Even a grain of rice should not be left when eating. This is the same as my dad. It’s very similar, the two of them actually had no pursuit of material things.”

Pollard agreed: “So your mother and your father could come together. When they should be young and frivolous, they were already out of material pursuits and low-level tastes. Unlike us, they thought about everything every day when they were young. Earn money and spend money, and sell fame and reputation.”

With that said, Pollard stepped into the hotel first and made a please gesture to Charlie.

Charlie hurriedly followed him in, when the lobby on the first floor of the hotel was already full of people.

The local restaurant in Aurous Hill is quite similar to the tea house in the capital. Basically, the first floor is a lobby with many tables and people, so the environment is relatively noisy, but most people like this messy feeling.

And in the very center of the first floor, there is a small stage for people to play and sing local operas. At this time, two actors are singing Kunqu opera on the stage.

After Pollard came in, he pointed to the stairs and said to Charlie, “Charlie, I have reserved a seat on the second floor. The upstairs is cleaner. Let’s go up.”

“OK.”

Moving to the second floor, the environment was a little cleaner. When a waiter saw the two coming up, he hurried to the front and said politely, “Professor Watt, you are here!”

Pollard nodded and smiled: “It’s still in the old position. I’ve said hello to your manager.”

The waiter said: “Our manager has already told me, you two come with me.”

The seat that Pollard chose was a deck by the window, a small square table made of logs, and the four sides could seat four people, so the two sat leaning against the window.

Pollard pushed over a menu and said to Charlie, “Charlie, come order and see what you like to eat.”

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: “Uncle, it’s better for you to choose, and I will eat whatever you order.”

After speaking, he suddenly found two familiar figures not far away by the window.

These two figures, one old and one young, are the Old man and grandchild he saw when he was in Pollard’s office.

Chapter 2628

Charlie was slightly surprised in his heart, but he didn’t show any clues, but he naturally closed his gaze back.

At this time, Dan and Mike didn’t know, the person they were looking for was sitting not far behind them.

They came a little earlier, the food was already ready, and they had been eating for a while.

While eating, Mike asked Dan, “Grandpa, do you have any preliminary plans to stay in China this time?”

Dan shook his head and said, “Let’s take a step and move slow. I vaguely think that coming to Aurous Hill this time will be a chance, so I don’t plan to leave until the chance appears.”

Mike nodded lightly, trying to say something, but looked at the surrounding environment and endured it again.

At this time, Dan’s cell phone rang.

He glanced at the screen, saw that Chengfeng was calling, and then pressed the answer button.

On the phone, Chengfeng asked, “Uncle Dan, did you find out who is the dragon?”

Dan said helplessly: “We have just arrived in Aurous Hill for a few hours, and it can’t be so fast.”

Chengfeng asked again: “Uncle Dan after you find him, are you sure to kill him?”

Dan’s expression changed, and he said solemnly, “I just promised to check it for you. I wouldn’t do what you said.”

Chengfeng said anxiously, “What’s the use of investigation alone, it can’t be solved by finding it out. Isn’t that the same? I had a nightmare last night and lost all the copper coins for the whole night. All the fucking words are upside down. Anxiety is about to force out my brains. If I don’t get rid of this confidant concern, I won’t be able to sleep peacefully in the future!”

Dan said in a cold tone: “Chengfeng, I only do three things in my life. These three things are watching, calculating, and correcting! To see and calculate is to discover problems, and to correct them is to do what I can. The way to help you improve the problems I found, this definitely does not include the kind of thing you just said! If you want to find someone to do that kind of abuse, then you should look for another wise man!”

Chengfeng on the other end of the phone suddenly became silent.

After touching for half a minute, Chengfeng also said in a cold tone: “If this is the case, then Uncle, you will help me find out who the born dragon is, and then tell me the name and information of the other party. You don’t need to worry about the rest.”

Dan was a little angry, but quickly suppressed the anger in his heart and said lightly: “Well, if there is nothing else, I will hang up first.”

Chengfeng said coldly, “Uncle Dan, please.”

When Dan finished the call, the opposite Mike hurriedly asked, “Grandpa, what happened?”

Dan sighed and said, “It’s not convenient to say here, I’ll tell you later when we go out.”

Mike nodded, no longer asked, and bowed his head to eat.

Not far away, Charlie, because of his extremely keen senses, had already heard the conversation between Dan and Chengfeng.

Hearing Dan call the other party Chengfeng, he knew that Chengfeng was on the phone.

In this way, the two people were sent by Chengfeng to find him!

chapter 2629

What made Charlie feel a little surprised was that Chengfeng would even look for Feng Shui people to investigate him.

Although the old man said vaguely on the phone just now, the key points he mentioned still have very clear directions.

For example, he said that he is only responsible for reading, calculating, and correcting. This is the way of a Feng Shui master.

The role of a Fengshui master is, in a larger sense, like the prime minister of the ancient country. He could discover the problems and could provide solutions to the problems, but he was not a military commander, couldn't kill people, or lead soldiers to fight.

Perhaps, thousands of people would die because of the prime minister's words, but the prime minister's own hands were never bloody.

Of course, not all prime ministers in history were honest gentlemen, so in Feng Shui masters, there are naturally those who seek wealth and kill lives.

However, in Charlie's view, the old man in front of him seemed to be persistent.

It was his attitude that made Charlie decide to wait and see for the time being and let him go.

Otherwise, he will choose to start first.

Dan didn't know that the real dragon fate he was looking for was actually in the same restaurant with him.

Since they arrived early and the food was served early, when Charlie and Pollard first started to eat their food, he and Mike had already settled the bill, and the grandfather and grandson left the restaurant together.

Charlie did not put too much energy on the grandfather and grandson but kept asking Pollard about his mother's deeds back then.

For a long time, Charlie only understood the side of his mother as a wife and mother, but didn't know what she looked like on the other side.

Now, through Pollard's introduction, he can finally make the image of his mother in his memory more three-dimensional.

After eating meal for more than an hour, Pollard has been talking endlessly about Charlie's mother Margarate's deeds back then, and Charlie has never got tired of listening, and even wished not to go all day, just sitting here and listening.

Pollard's voice was smoking straight, and it was not too early again, so he drank mouthful of water and said to him, "Oh, what happened to your mother back then, it may not be possible to finish it in a few months. Today Let me tell you to this point here first, I still have classes in the afternoon, so I have to go back early."

Upon hearing this, Charlie said hurriedly: "Okay Uncle, then I won't disturb your work this afternoon."

Pollard nodded and exhorted: "Melba's situation, you must help me pay more attention to it. Once you have any information, don't worry about how late it is, you must tell me as soon as possible. please."

Charlie agreed without hesitation: "Uncle rest assured, I will notify you as soon as I have a message!"

Pollard said: "Then you will be hardworking!"

When the two came out of the hotel, Pollard asked Charlie, "Charlie, what are your arrangements for the afternoon?"

Charlie said, "I'll go to Shangri-La to meet someone."

Charlie plans to go to Shangri-La to see Issac. Since Chengfeng wants to find out and kill him, he will definitely have other after-skills. He must take precautions in advance. At the same time, he must find opportunities to kill before the trouble occurs. Local governments also need Issac's cooperation.

Pollard didn't think much, and said: "Then I will go back to school first, let's keep in touch!"

"OK, Uncle."

Pollard was about to leave when he suddenly caught a glimpse of a fortune-telling stall on the side of the road not far away.

Aurous Hill itself is an ancient city, and most of the people here have the habit of looking at fortune-telling, so there are many fortune-telling people on the streets and alleys.

If it's the spring season, just find a street in the old city, and there will be a fortune-telling booth every ten steps on the side of the road.

In addition, there are also many foreseers who are waiting at home for customers.

This kind of big fairy generally uses the so-called gimmick of asking fairies and the gods, specifically to help people see the picture, and sometimes help people drive evil spirits.

chapter 2630

This kind of fairy does the most work to exorcise evil spirits from the children.

Old people are superstitious that their children will be frightened when they see unclean things, and then cry non-stop, so they look for someone.

Generally speaking, young people who do not believe in such things, including some old intellectuals, are also dismissive of such things.

Pollard originally did the same.

He has been abroad for so many years if he said that he has never built superstitious things, but today his right eye kept beating, and his daughter followed the Syrian government forces in military operations. He was really uneasy, so he suddenly moved. One hexagram of mind.

So, he said to Charlie: “Charlie, if you have something to do, please do it first. I’ll take a look over there.”

Charlie saw that the direction he was pointing to was the fortune-telling booth, so he asked, “Uncle, are you going to find someone to do the calculation?”

Pollard nodded and sighed, “Hey, I now know why everyone has religious beliefs. It must be at a time when they are so helpless. I really don’t know what to do, so I can only pin my hopes on Religious beliefs, or feudal superstitions, which are mainly for psychological comfort.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said, “Anyway, I don’t have anything important, so I will go with you.”

Pollard didn’t think much, nodded, and went to the fortune-telling booth with Charlie.

At this moment, sitting in front of the fortune-telling booth was an old man with a dark panel, gray hair and beard, and a little lean.

The old man looked like he was about 70 or 80 years old, sitting alone in front of the stall, wiping the beard on his chin unhurriedly, quite a bit of aura.

Pollard came to him, and before he could speak, the old man asked him, “Does this gentleman want to ask good or bad questions?”

Pollard nodded and said, “I want to ask for my daughter to see if she is safe.”

The old man hummed, pushed a bamboo tube full of bamboo sticks, and said, “Come on, thinking of your daughter in your heart, then shake one to sign it out.”

Pollard hurriedly did it, thinking of his daughter, while shaking the bamboo tube, dozens of bamboo sticks in the bucket continued to stick out as he shook, until one of them fell out of the bucket first.

Pollard opened his eyes, quickly picked up the bamboo sticks, looked down at the words on it, and said, “I heard that tonight is Shangyuan, and the silver lanterns are shining forever; there is a gust of wind and rain for no reason, and the lanterns turned off. String…what does this mean?”

The old man smiled slightly, and said unpredictably: “This is the 32nd lottery signed by Che Gongling. If you need to cancel the signing, please spend five hundred, which is also a good fortune.”

When Charlie heard this, he concluded that the old man was a liar.

Asking for fortune-telling is a Taoist philosophy. As for randomness or blessing, this is the Buddhist saying.

It is impossible for a Daoist disciple to say words like joy and blessing. This feeling is like a monk saying that he can go to heaven to see God after donating money. The logic itself is problematic.

However, Pollard did not know this.

He heard the other party say that it would cost five hundred. Without any hesitation, he took out his phone and asked, “Can I scan the QR code to pay?”

The old man took out a receipt code that had been printed a long time ago, and smiled: “Come on, scan this, WeChat or Alipay can do it.”

Pollard hurried to scan the QR code to pay. Charlie wanted to stop him, but after another thought, he was like an ant on a hot pot, and he couldn’t stop him, so he didn’t say much, just watched the changes.

Soon, Pollard's payment was completed, and the elder's pocket heard a sound of "WeChat received five hundred". He smiled with satisfaction and said: "Your signature is for this sign. I heard that tonight is Shangyuan. The silver lamp and the fire tree shine forever; there is a gust of wind and rain for no reason, and the lamp turned off the orchestra. The meaning is very simple. In the violent storm, the lights of thousands of houses are blown out, and the original festivals of blowing, playing and singing disappeared."

Speaking of this, he sighed, and said, "This is really the most unlucky one. The lottery is drawn. No matter what you want to ask, you can summarize it in four words."

In desperation, Pollard asked, "Which four words?!"

The old man shook his head and sighed, "'Everything is not good'!"

chapter 2631

"Everything is not good?"

Pollard heard these four words and asked subconsciously: "What does this mean?!"

The old man looked disgusted and asked, "Have you ever fortuned it? Don't you know what these four words mean? Nothing is lucky!"

As he said, he continued very seriously: "That is to say, if you get this lottery, what you ask will be unlucky! If you ask about the relationship between husband and wife, it indicates that the man and the woman will be divided; if you ask about career money, then If you ask about your fortune, then you will definitely fall for a long time; if you ask about the safety of your loved ones, it will indicate that the other party will definitely encounter major disasters, or even do not escape!"

"What?!" After hearing these words, Pollard suddenly became anxious, and asked nervously, "Old man, is there any way you can resolve my daughter's disaster?!"

"This..." The old man said with emotion: "If you draw another sign, I might be able to think of something, but if you draw this one, it means that this matter is too difficult!"

As he said, he changed his mind and said, “But…if I go all out and break the game, there may still be a chance!”

Pollard has been completely disrupted by the other party at this time. All he cares about is the safety of his daughter. As for the books and knowledge he has learned for so many years, it has completely no effect.

He asked nervously and earnestly: “Old Man, please help me!”

The old man chuckles when he sees him getting the bait, and says, “Since you are so sincere, then I will give it a try, but breaking this predicament will cost me too much, so you have to rejoice this time., it can be regarded as showing me your sincerity.”

Pollard doesn’t care about five thousand at all. If spending five thousand can increase the probability of his daughter’s safe return by one ten-thousandth, then he is willing to do his best to make up ten thousand five thousand to exchange for his daughter’s safety.

So, he would continue to scan the QR code to pay almost without thinking.

Charlie suddenly said at this moment: “Old Man, it doesn’t matter if money is there or not, but before you collect the money, should you tell us about the specific situation first, or what kind of method are you going to use to help solve it? , So that we know how to spend money.”

The old man didn’t expect Charlie to come out halfway to disturb his good deeds at this time, so he sneered and said: “Junior, you dare to doubt my ability?”

Charlie waved his hand: “I don’t. I dare not, I don’t doubt you, I just want to make it clear. This is the same as repairing a car. Although we don’t know how to repair it, but where it’s broken, what parts need to be replaced, what do you want? Tell us first.”

The old man sneered: “Huh! I have a way to get rid of this predicament. I can use the Five Emperor’s Money to divination, find out the specific crisis his daughter is facing, and break the ban with magic charms, and even use it too much. This gentleman is anxious to save her. Each solution consumes different energy and the corresponding price is also different.”

Charlie smiled and nodded.

He remembered that there were also records about divination in the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures, which did use ancient coins for divination, but the records did not say that the five emperors money should be used, but that the real ancient coins should be used. And the older the effect, the better.

As for the theory of the Five Emperors Money, it only emerged in modern times. They often refer to the coins of the Qin, Han, Tang, Song and Ming Dynasties as the Five Emperors Money. Although the author of the Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures is nowhere to be tested, it is judged based on the age of the porcelain vase at that time. This book was also written by someone in Tang Dynasty at the latest, and the earliest version of the Five Emperors' Money had to come from Ming Chao, so the ancient coin divination method recorded in it should be much earlier than the Five Emperors' method, and it can even be said. It is the ancestor of the five emperor money theory.

So Charlie deliberately asked him: "What can you tell with the five emperor money? Or else, you make a divination first. If you do well, I will give you ten thousand!"

The old man said immediately: "Okay! Then I will let you see and watch!"

After that, he took out a string of copper coins from his pocket, on which were hanging five coins of different dynasties.

Afterwards, he untied the red string, held the five copper coins in his palm and shook for a moment, and said coldly, "Boy, look good!"

After finishing speaking, he threw five coins out, stared at the coins on the ground, and said with a shocked expression: "This hexagram shows that your daughter will have blood and light in the near future. If you don't intervene in time, I'm afraid it will become a disaster. !"

chapter 2632

Pollard was immediately anxious when he heard this. Is that okay? He hurriedly asked: "Old man, please save my daughter anyway!"

Charlie was a little puzzled at this time.

The five emperor coins thrown by the old man were indeed five ancient coins of real materials, but the information conveyed by the hexagrams meant looking at flowers in the fog.

The reason why this kind of hexagram appears is not that the prospects of the target person are confusing, but because the level of the divination person is really limited. Because of the limited level, he can only see the flower in the fog. To put it plainly, this hexagram tells him six words: I can't understand it at all.

Obviously, it is a hexagram that can't understand anything, but it happens to say that others are suffering from blood and light. It is obvious that he is deliberately scaring people and trying to use it to hold back.

Therefore, Charlie can basically be sure that this old guy is a liar, and at best he has learned a little bit of fur.

At his level, if it is placed in the medical field, it is equivalent to just learning how to distinguish between the front and the back of X-rays, and other medical knowledge is not understood.

Therefore, his fortune-telling at this level is completely deceitful.

Therefore, Charlie pretended to be surprised and said: "Just by throwing these 5 copper coins on the ground, can you figure out a person's future good or bad?"

"That's natural!" The old man said with a proud look: "I have learned this skill for fifty years, and I have already been perfect!"

Charlie curled his lips: "I don't believe it, let me try!"

After speaking, before the old man agreed, he grabbed the five copper coins one by one.

Then, he thought of Pollard and his daughter in his heart, and then thought of the records of the divination of copper coins in the Nine Profound Heaven Scriptures, and after a moment of meditation, he threw five copper coins out.

The old man saw that he was serious, and he turned his lips in disdain, and said, “You are like a real one, this hexagram seems like you can understand the whole book!”

Charlie ignored his cynicism and focused all his attention on these five copper coins.

The amount of information presented to him by these five copper coins is enormous.

First of all, the overall hexagram is the main evil, and it is extremely cruel, almost mortal.

In other words, Melba not only has a great probability of her life in danger, but also has the possibility of a tragic death.

Secondly, the azimuth sword of this hexagram is pointing to the west, and there is almost no deviation;

In other words, Melba must have had an accident in the west of Aurous Hill;

Syria is in the Middle East and West Asia, and it happens to be almost on the same latitude as the province where Aurous Hill is located. The hexagram is shown in the west of this place, which means that Melba’s current latitude does not differ from Charlie’s location!

In the end, the hexagram image is a mortal situation as a whole, but the only life is left, and the life is here!

He immediately took out his mobile phone and checked the latitude and longitude of Syria and Aurous Hill on the search engine, and found that Syria’s land was between 32 degrees 20 minutes north latitude and 37 degrees north latitude, while Aurous Hill happened to be between 31 and 32 degrees 37 minutes north latitude!

In other words, Melba’s current latitude is within the range of 32 degrees 20 minutes to 37 minutes north latitude!

Chapter 2633

From the perspective of the hexagrams, Melba almost died nine years ago, and the only life is in Aurous Hill.

Charlie suddenly realized that Melba's life must lie with him.

Except for himself, I am afraid that no one can save her.

Moreover, this hexagram seems to be that Melba seems to have been enveloped in danger from now on.

Furthermore, her life is on him, if he does not save Melba, she will die!

To save, or not to save, Charlie hardly hesitated.

Charlie had already decided to save her just now when he discovered that Melba's life was in the middle of his body.

Although Charlie had never seen Melba, and had no friendship with her, he still has two reasons to save her.

The first reason is that he now wants to cut into the huge market of ocean transportation as soon as possible. Melba is the best candidate. If she can come back to help him, her father Pollard Watt will certainly assist her. In that case, this business is basically stable;

The second reason is that Pollard was a friend and classmate of his mother before her death, and after his parents had an accident, he took a lot of effort to find him, and he only has one daughter, Melba, so he only looked at this level.

However, Charlie was a little worried.

She can be saved, but how to save her?

After all, she is in Syria, and she doesn't know exactly where she is in Syria.

Although the hexagram image can calculate the approximate position, the accuracy of finding a person is still much worse. The possibility of finding out exactly where she is by divination is almost zero!

Thinking of this, Charlie flashed a thought: “Melba, this time, is following the Syrian government forces to participate in military operations…”

“In other words, there are several people in their group and they are protected by the government army. If Melba’s life is in danger, it should indicate that the government army will most likely fail in this operation, and it will affect Melba and the others… .”

“In this case, I should pay more attention to the situation in Syria and the news, and see if there is any news about the failure of government forces in the next time.

Just when Charlie was full of sadness, the owner of the fortune-telling booth opposite said sarcastically: “Young man, why are you not talking? Didn’t you understand what your hexagram represents? Or in your mind, now you’re wondering how to fool us for a while?”

As he said, he sneered again: “Oh, I’ll be honest, if you can’t do it, go away, don’t delay me from helping others solve problems!”

Seeing that his expression was very proud, Charlie said indifferently, “I didn’t want to waste time with you, but since you are obsessed, I will waste a few minutes talking with you.” In my opinion, your face is poor, you are destined to endure hardships for a lifetime, and you are destined to be hard to become a powerful weapon. A person like you, apart from cheating and kidnapping, can’t have any real skills. Your old age must be exceptionally miserable.”

“So, I still advise you not to slander and deceive all day long. At such an old age, finding a stable and formal job can save you from the hardship of hunger and cold in the future.”

The old man didn’t expect that it was him who was reprimanding Charlie, but Charlie in turn taunted him.

More importantly, this guy is really right.

He has indeed suffered a lot in his life.

This is mainly because when he was young, he had low-mindedness and low-handedness, and he was not righteous, and he spent several years in prison.

Therefore, there is almost no work he can do for a long time.

There is no longevity in doing anything, let alone any accumulation, so he has almost nothing to do in his life.

Not only he has wasted his whole life, but his children are not very promising either.

Chapter 2634

Now all the children are married, but they all live very poorly.

At such an age, he still has to come out to fool people, on the one hand to support himself and his wife and children, on the other hand, he also hopes to give his children a little subsidy.

On weekdays, his stomach full of bitterness did not dare to pour out, and he had to pretend to deceive others by pretending to be an outsider, but now he was brutally pierced by a young man, which immediately made him angry.

He didn't think that Charlie really had any abilities to look at pictures. He felt that Charlie deliberately wanted to ruin his business, and he wanted to take the opportunity to mock him!

So he immediately snorted and said disdainfully: "Huh! You said that the old man has toiled all his life? What a joke! To tell you the truth, the old man has achieved financial freedom since he was young, and I have already groups of children and grandchildren, so I can fully enjoy the blessings of the family and the happiness of family at home. The reason why I still come out for fortune-telling at such an old age is to save all beings!"

After all, he looked at Pollard, but said with a bit of sullenness: “You take this boastful young man and go. I wanted to help you with your affairs, but it seems that you and I really have no chance. So please do it yourself. Right.”

Pollard was a little anxious for a while, lowered his voice and said to Charlie: “Charlie, we would rather believe this kind of thing, but not trust it, and to be honest, 5,000 is not a big deal, even if it is a purchase. Melba is worth more than that for me”

Charlie waved his hand, looked at the old man, and said with a smile: “I see that your cheeks are thin and the belly is flat. You don’t look like a blessed person, and your forehead shape is dissatisfied. This is a typical young man. Even in the face of childlessness, you say that your children are in groups and there are many descendants. How is this possible?”

The old man snorted, “Boy, you are inferior to humans. Have you begun to engage in personal attacks? I have three sons and three daughters. There are 13 grandchildren and granddaughters. You said that I have a little face. Childless?! This is really unreasonable!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, I will give you a fortune.”

After that, he grabbed the five coins and threw them out again.

Afterwards, Charlie looked at the position, positive and negative of these copper coins, and said lightly: “The hexagram shows that you are destined to commit a lone star, and you are doomed to have no future!”

After speaking, Charlie looked at him and asked seriously, “Do your sons and daughters look like you?”

The old man was stunned.

Charlie’s words poke a knot in his heart that has been haunting his heart for so many years.

That is, none of his six children look like him.

Charlie continued: “This hexagram also says that you can see through the clouds and mist in the near future, and I believe it should be just about this.”

The old man said angrily: “You don’t talk nonsense here! You are so young, I advise you to accumulate your morals!”

Charlie waved his hand: “I’m not making fun of you, I’m telling the truth.”

After that, Charlie asked him, “Do you know your blood type?”

“Me?” The old man blurted out, “I am AB-type!”

Charlie asked again, “Where is your wife?”

The old man said: “My wife is an O type! What’s wrong? What do you want to say?”

Charlie asked again: “Then do you know the blood type of one of your six children?”

The old man continued: “My eldest son is also AB, just follow me, what’s wrong?”

This time, before Charlie spoke, Pollard on the side said with a shocked expression: “Your wife has blood type O, you have blood type AB, and your eldest son is also blood type AB?”

“Yes!” The old man snorted coldly, “The blood type is the same as mine, it must be my own blood!”

Pollard said embarrassingly: “This…From the genetic law of scientific blood type, people with blood type AB and O will only give birth to type A blood, or type B blood, it is impossible to give birth to type O. Blood, or AB blood…”

Chapter 2635

The old fortune-telling man didn’t expect that even Pollard, a gentle middle-aged man, would come to sing against him, and immediately said with a little irritation and anger: “You are not talking about science with me, and what science? It’s science. You have to have basic common sense, right? This dragon gives birth to dragons and phoenixes, and mice give birth to holes. I have blood type AB and give birth to a son with type AB blood. It is justified! Is there a problem?

Pollard said helplessly: “Old sir, you really have to believe in science. Although I am not studying medicine and biology, I am also a university professor anyway. This basic common sense is still there.”

When the old man heard that Pollard said that he was a university professor, he suddenly panicked.

He didn’t think Pollard looked like a liar, so he felt that something was f*cking wrong.

So, he subconsciously asked, “Since you are a professor, can you explain to me why my son can’t be of type AB blood?”

Pollard said seriously: “If you really talk about the principle of this, it’s really not clear in a few words, but you can check it online.”

The old man hurriedly took out a different-brand mobile phone with a huge screen, and spent a long time writing and drawing seriously, then he saw his expression suddenly dull.

He did find the relevant results.

On the Internet, all the claims are the same as Pollard’s claims. Parents with blood type AB and O can only give birth to type A blood, or children with type B blood, never give birth to type O and AB blood.

This also means that his eldest son is by no means his own…

Thinking of this, he almost spit out a mouthful of old blood!

Immediately, he picked up the phone in a panic, called the second son, and asked directly: “Second, do you know what blood type you are?”

His second son said in surprise, “I remember it is O type, as if you are talking about my mother.”

“O-type?” The old man immediately felt like being struck by lightning, and blurted out, “Are you sure? Did you remember it wrong?”

“That’s right.” The second son said, “Why don’t you steal the cable last time and let people be caught? The blood type test performed by the prison before serving your sentence must be registered in the file.”

The old man’s eyes suddenly went dark.

This is a f*cking tragedy.

The eldest is not his, nor is the second? !

At the same time as he collapsed, he thought of his youngest son and couldn’t help but make another call.

As soon as the other party connected, he asked, “My Child, do you know what blood type you are?”

The youngest son asked in surprise, “Dad, that’s all about your phone call? I’m in the Taxi. Recently, I’m not allowed to drive and make phone calls. The cameras are everywhere.”

The old man blurted out, “You tell me quickly!”

The younger son asked incomprehensibly, “Dad, why are you calling to ask this?”

The old man scolded, “Why are you speaking f*cking nonsense? Can you just answer what I ask you?”

The youngest son hurriedly said, “Okay, I have blood type AB, isn’t it the same as you? I inherited it from you.”

The old man was anxious and almost fell to the ground.

The youngest son said at this time: “Dad, the teacher from Ascendas School called and said that this bear kid couldn’t keep up with his grades in all subjects. He asked me to report to him for training courses. I just calculated it. The registration fee alone costs more than 3,000. Can you give it to me?”

The old man gritted his teeth and cursed: “I’ll give his grandma a leg!”

After finishing speaking, he smashed the phone to the ground and smashed it to pieces, and then burst into tears.

Chapter 2636

He never dreamed that none of his three sons actually belonged to him.

He couldn’t help holding his face in pain: “I…what evil did I do? I…all my life is exhausted to raise sons and grandchildren for others… …”

After speaking, he completely collapsed and lay on the ground all of a sudden, crying loudly.

Pollard was also taken aback.

He always thought that Charlie was deliberately angry with the old man, but he didn’t expect Charlie to become a revealer.

He hurriedly asked Charlie, “Charlie…this…what is going on…”

Charlie shrugged helplessly, “That’s how it is. Judging from his face and hexagrams, he shouldn’t have a son. In the end, he has three more. That’s obviously wrong, but The case is solved now, he really does not have a son.”

Pollard couldn’t help asking, “Is it so accurate to see the truth? Isn’t this amazing?”

Charlie stood up, and while pulling Pollard into the distance, he whispered: “Uncle, I actually teased him on purpose just now. I didn’t expect that my crow’s mouth was even right… ..”

“Ah?!” Pollard said dumbfounded: “This… can this also be said?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Did the blind cat hit a dead mouse! What’s impossible.”

Pollard asked again, “Then what do you say about the difficult things in the autumn?”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s all lies, so don’t worry about it at all.”

Pollard breathed a sigh of relief when he heard this.

He also discovered that the old fortune-telling man was indeed a big fool.

Therefore, the tension in his heart was immediately relieved a lot.

Charlie remembered the hexagram he had just made, and said to Pollard: “Uncle, if you have time in the afternoon, pay more attention to the news about the situation in Syria. Melba joined the government forces in military operations, so I believe their safety is also guaranteed. If there is an accident, there should be some relevant clues in the news.”

Pollard nodded in agreement and said, “What you said makes sense, so I will pay more attention to the news. I have some good friends in the media, and they can speak well in major media companies. Several large media outlets should have war correspondents and news networks. I let them help me pay attention to first-hand information.”

Charlie hurriedly said, “If you have any information, please tell me as soon as possible.”

“Yeah, sure I will!”

Charlie checked the time and said: “Uncle, you can go back to school, I’m leaving too.”

Pollard pointed to the old man lying on the ground crying in the distance, and said with some sympathy, “What about this old man?”

Charlie said helplessly, “I can’t help it. He has no son in his life. I can’t change him. Let him digest this matter slowly.”

Pollard sighed helplessly, and said, “That’s OK, then I’ll leave first. We must keep in touch today. No matter who has any information, we will exchange it as soon as possible.”

“No problem.”

Watching Pollard cross the road, Charlie couldn't help but sighed, and muttered sadly: "I think that Melba's accident is imminent and there is not much time left for her, but how can I save her? I don't know. Where exactly is she, I don't know how to go to Syria..."

"It is civil war in Syria! The situation is too turbulent. There is no direct flight to this country from any city in the country."

"There are even messages on the Internet that the Syrian civil aviation system has long been completely stopped. Maybe I have to fly to a neighboring country first, and then find a way to enter the country by land..."

"In that case, the time spent on the road is at least 24 hours or more. If there is any danger, this time I will have no time to react..."

Chapter 2637

On the way to Shangri-La by taxi, Charlie was still worrying about Melba.

In order to prevent Melba from having the accident and no time to rush over, Charlie even wanted to set off now, but the situation in Syria was so special that he didn't know what way to go there.

When he thought that Issac had strong resources in all aspects, Charlie was ready to find him to come up with ideas.

It just so happened that he had to discuss with him how to deal with the Su family next?

After Charlie arrived at Shangri-La, he went directly to Issac's office.

At this time, in the Shangri-La Hotel, Zynn was still waiting for the opportunity to establish contact with Ito.

However, because he sneaked into Shangri-La quietly, so far he has stayed in the room and dared not show his head.

His wife Liona, eldest daughter Zhiyu, and illegitimate daughter Ruoli also live in this hotel.

It's just that none of these three parties knows, the other two are in the same building.

Charlie came all the way to Issac's office. As soon as they met, Issac hurriedly reported to him: "Master, you let me send someone to monitor the two men. My people have begun to watch them secretly. Let me tell you at once."

Charlie nodded, and said in a serious tone: "These two people were sent by the Su family, and I think they are likely to look for clues to find me, so you must keep an eye on them, and also keep an eye on the recent People who come to Aurous Hill."

As soon as Issac heard this, he immediately said with outrage: "Master, these two people dare to be against you. If you ask me, let's get them first and kill them!"

Charlie waved his hand and said faintly: "This old man and his grandson are supposed to be Feng Shui masters, and they still have some moral integrity. First, save their lives and see what they plan to do next.

Issac hurriedly said, "Okay, Master, I see."

Charlie nodded and asked him, "By the way, do you know anything about the situation in Syria?"

"Syria?!" Issac said embarrassingly, "Master, why do you suddenly care about this place where birds do not sh!t?"

Charlie chuckled and said, "I'll go where the birds don't poop."

"What?" Issac exclaimed and blurted out: "Master, you are not kidding me, are you going to Syria?"

Charlie nodded: "Yes, and maybe the sooner the better."

"This..." Issac thought for a while and blurted out: "The place is now under war, and the civil aviation system is not navigable... What are you going to do? If it doesn't matter, I still advise you not to go!"

Charlie said helplessly: “There are some unexpected emergencies, I have to go, and time is running out, please help me to find out if there is a more reliable route that can allow me, in the fastest time, All the way to Damascus, the capital of Syria.”

Chapter 2638

Upon hearing this, Issac no longer persuaded Charlie, but immediately took out his mobile phone and made several calls.

After the call, Issac said to Charlie: “Master, I consulted my friends and also inquired about some overseas channels. Now if you want to go to Syria, the more common route is to fly to Turkey or Iraq first and then from these two countries. Enter Syria by land.”

After speaking, Issac said again: “But what is more embarrassing is that Turkey is in the north of Syria and Iraq is in the east of Syria, but the capital of Syria, Damascus, is in the southwest of Syria. That is to say, whether it is from Iraq or Turkey. To reach Damascus one has to pass hundreds of kilometers of land.”

“Furthermore, the terrain in the Middle East is complex and the transportation is not very convenient. It takes at least 20 hours for this journey alone.”

Charlie frowned and said, “If I remember correctly, the west of Syria should be bordered by Lebanon? And the capitals of the two countries are very close. The straight-line distance is not even 100 kilometers, so fly to Lebanon first. Would it be easier to enter Syria from Lebanon?”

Issac nodded and said, “Master, I asked about this just now.”

“In theory, of course, Lebanon is closer to Damascus, but if civil aviation flies to Lebanon from the country, the route will pass through Syria.”

“Now the Syrian government forces and the opposition are fighting like rotten pears, and both sides have ground-to-air weapons. Therefore, the civil aviation of any country dare not fly into its airspace and avoids its airspace.”

“According to the route of civil aviation, once it has to bypass Syria, the flight distance will increase by nearly two thousand kilometers.”

“As a result, our business jets will not be able to fly in a single breath. We must find a stopover airport midway to refuel.”

“In this case, it will be necessary to coordinate the stopover and supply airports, and then take off after landing, refueling, and regular inspections. There will be a delay of one or two hours.”

“And when you arrived in Lebanon, there is still big trouble. Because it is too close to Syria, the border has been temporarily closed in order to avoid the war spill. If you want to travel from Lebanon to Syria, you can only sneak across the borderline…”

Charlie nodded, and said solemnly, “Even if you want to sneak across the border, a straight distance of less than 100 kilometers will save a lot of time.”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, crossing the border is not a joke. Both countries are heavily guarded. In an extraordinary period, if someone illegally crosses the border, either party has the right to shoot directly. Moreover, now Syria is not only governed by the Syrian government forces but the opposition forces as well. The situation is too complicated and it is difficult to penetrate into it!”

Charlie waved his hand and said calmly, “This is actually not a problem. I have my own way to cross the border.”

With that, Charlie said a little annoyedly: “The most important thing is that the flight time is too long. It was originally necessary to fly for at least nine hours. If it takes a detour, it will take another two or three hours to fly. The key is There will be another stop in the middle, and another hour or two will be added. After this calculation, it will take at least thirteen or four hours to fly to Lebanon. It’s too long. The lives of people over there are too precious. I’m afraid things won’t last so long. time…….”

Issac also fell into deep thought. He pondered for a long time, and suddenly thought of something, and blurted out: “Master, at present, there is an only solution that will allow you to fly from Aurous Hill to Lebanon in four and a half hours! It’s just that I can’t do this plan, only you can try it yourself.”

Charlie hurriedly asked: “What plan?!”

Issac hurriedly reminded: “Master, do you remember that when you went to Changbai Mountain to ambush the eight heavenly kings in advance, I told you that your grandfather spent a lot of money on a Concorde airliner?”

“The flight speed of the Concorde is 2.5 times that of a civil aviation aircraft. Moreover, the Concorde that your grandpa bought has also been specially modified and upgraded, which reduces the carrying capacity and increases the fuel capacity of the aircraft. A single refueling can exceed Flying 10,000 kilometers at the speed of sound, there is no need to land and refuel in the middle. It will take you to Lebanon in more than four hours!

Chapter 2639

Concorde was once the only supersonic airliner in the world that was truly put into commercial operation.

For many young people, they may not know this aircraft at all, but they have to admit that this aircraft has written a strong fortune in the history of civil aviation.

Looking at the law of development of human science and technology over the past few decades, an interesting phenomenon will be discovered, that is, people have been relatively conservative in the development of science and technology in recent years.

However, during the Cold War from the 1960s to the 1980s, it was a golden age when human technology thrived and developed wildly and rapidly.

The people of that era showed unprecedented enthusiasm and radicalism in the field of science and technology.

In the era when the computing power of computers was not as good as the Cassidy Learning Machine, the Soviet Union sent astronauts to space and the United States sent astronauts to the moon.

Also in that era, people lost interest in ordinary subsonic civil aviation aircraft and began to step into the supersonic era with their heads high.

In 1975, the Concorde airliner that could reach twice the speed of sound was officially put into use. At that time, people had already enjoyed the supersonic airliner at 2,150 kilometers per hour.

Now, it takes nearly two hours to fly from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, but if you take the Concorde, it only takes 25 minutes.

It is a pity that although this aircraft is extremely fast, its fuel economy is extremely poor, so with the arrival of the economic crisis and a serious flight accident, this aircraft withdrew from the civil aviation stage in 2003 and has since disappeared from the world.

Today, most people don't even remember the existence of this aircraft, but several of these aircraft have been well preserved.

And, without exception, all became the exclusive cars of the top rich.

Charlie's grandfather Zhongquan has one.

His Concorde airliner was bought and spent huge financial resources on transformation and maintenance. Up to now, it costs tens of millions of dollars in basic maintenance costs every year.

However, Zhongquan spent so much money on this plane, but it is difficult for him to fly once a year.

However, for the top big families, this kind of aircraft is equivalent to the nuclear weapons of a big country. It can be kept in storage at ordinary times and will not be used for several years or even decades, but once a major event requires it, it can be put into use immediately.

Therefore, Issac thought of this method. As long a Zhongquan is willing to lend this Concorde to Charlie, Charlie will be sent to Syria within four and a half hours, nothing to say!

However, Zhongquan valued this aircraft very much. He hadn't used it for anyone except himself. Even his children did not have the opportunity to use it.

And Issac was just a spokesperson for the Wade family in Aurous Hill. He couldn't even get in touch with Zhongquan directly, so Charlie could only talk to Zhongquan about this matter.

Charlie was instantly awakened by his words.

He couldn't hide his excitement and blurted out: "It's great! If there is a Concorde, you can save more than half of your time at once!"

As he said, he immediately took out his cell phone and said, "I will call him, and I will borrow this plane anyway!"

Issac said with some worry: "Master, it is said that your grandfather has very precious thoughts about this plane. He has never loaned it out or let anyone other than himself use it. I am now worried that he will not be willing to lend it to you."

Charlie said solemnly, "No matter what, please give a call first and try!"

After speaking, he hit his grandfather Zhongquan.

Chapter 2640

The phone rang only twice and was immediately connected.

Zhongquan asked happily, "Charlie, why did you remember calling grandpa today?"

Charlie went straight to the topic and said, "I have something I want to ask you for help."

Zhongquan said without hesitation: "Oh, what is there to be polite about you and grandpa? Just talk about anything, as long as grandpa can do it, it's absolutely unambiguous!"

Charlie said: "I'm in a hurry. I have to go to Lebanon immediately. I heard that you have a Concorde airliner. I want to borrow it."

"By Concord?" Zhongquan hesitated for a while. After a while, he smiled and said, "Charlie, in fact, if you want to borrow a private jet, grandpa has a very, very luxurious

Boeing business jet. It only costs the internal modification. Hundreds of millions of dollars, it is not an exaggeration to say that it is a palace in the sky, or should I lend you that plane?"

Charlie said firmly: "No, I only borrow what I named."

Zhongquan sighed and said, "Oh, that airplane is really too old. It was manufactured in 1985. To be honest, it's a lot older than you. You know, the older the airplane, the less it will be its safety."

Charlie didn't expect Zhongquan to play around the bush with himself here, so he couldn't help it. He blurted out, "You don't want to lend me the Concorde, but at least you have to lend me a plane that allows me to do this. The plane flew from Aurous Hill to Lebanon in less than half an hour."

"This..." Zhongquan said embarrassingly, "The requirement of four and a half hours is too high, can you be a little more relaxed..."

Charlie asked him back: "If I can borrow it, I can give me a good word. If I can't, then I won't be overwhelmed."

Speaking of this, Charlie said coldly: "However, I may have to reconsider the ancestor worship ceremony. Besides. I think since even borrowing a plane is so troublesome to do such a small thing, I will no longer bother the Wade family in the future."

When Zhongquan heard this, he gritted his teeth and said without hesitation: "Oh, Charlie, don't be impulsive! Isn't it just borrowing a plane? Grandpa lends it to you! I will ask the crew to prepare and fly directly to Aurous Hill! I have two sets of the crew on standby at the airport in two shifts, ready to take off at any time! Are you satisfied now?"

Charlie's voice eased, and he said, "In this case, I won't break my promise regarding the ancestor worship ceremony."

Zhongquan breathed a sigh of relief and smiled: "Charlie, you often go home and have a look when you have time. I, your uncle, and your aunt miss you!"

Charlie agreed casually and said, "Okay, after the ancestor worship ceremony, I will visit you often."

Zhongquan hurriedly said, “That’s good, that’s good!”

After speaking, he asked again: “Charlie, what are you going to do in Lebanon? Do you need help from grandpa?”

Charlie thought of the question he had just talked with Issac, and asked: “I wonder if you can help me to clear the relationship so that I can leave for Lebanon and go to Syria?”

“Are you going to Syria?” Zhongquan asked in surprise, “There is a war going on over there. What are you going to do there?”

Charlie said calmly: “I have some personal affairs that I need to deal with.”

Zhongquan thought for a while and said, “I have some contacts in Lebanon!”

“Well, I’ll clear it up for you, and promise to help you get this done before you arrive in Lebanon.”

“I guarantee that after you arrive in Lebanon, you can go directly to Syria.”

Chapter 2641

In Zhongquan’s eyes, Charlie was a standard sweet and pastry.

Leaving aside Charlie’s so powerful and strange strength, the marriage contract between Charlie and Sara and the firm attitude of the Gu family willing to abide by the marriage contract made Zhongquan look forward to Charlie’s official return to the Wade family.

The money earned from trading is earned by accumulating one point after another point, but if you make money by marrying a woman, you may add tens or even hundreds of billions of property overnight.

Philip only has a daughter Sara the only heir of the huge wealth, so everyone knows that once someone marries Sara, he will inherit the entire Gu family.

Zhongquan wanted to surpass the Su family a long time ago. If Charlie really took Sara into his bag, then the comprehensive strength of the Wade family would surely surpass the Su family by a large margin.

Moreover, now the Su family has suffered successive blows. If Charlie can match up and let Wade family and Gu family work together to deal with the Su family, then it is very likely to pull the Su family down from the first place and drag them directly to third place.

When the time comes, the Wade family will be the first, and the Gu family will be second, and the Gu family is almost equal to the Wade family. That is really the time for the Wade family to rebuild its glory!

Therefore, Zhongquan would be tolerant of Charlie in every possible way. Charlie could only use his Concorde airliner, and he could only give it; if Charlie wanted him to help enter Syria, he could only help.

Therefore, he immediately mobilized resources and made arrangements, and then told Charlie: “Charlie, I have arranged it. The plane will take off from Eastcliff in ten minutes, and it will land at Aurous Hill Airport half an hour after takeoff. Then you can directly board at Aurous Hill Airport and fly non-stop to Lebanon!”

Charlie was relieved after listening.

Although the matter of going to Syria was too hasty, and there is no news that Melba has a confirmed accident, Charlie still felt that he has to go.

It was just that Charlie was about to leave for Syria suddenly, and he didn’t know how to explain to Claire.

After much deliberation, he could only use the old rhetoric of showing customers Feng Shui, and called Claire.

At this time, Claire was still in a meeting in the Emgrand Group.

In the recent period, more than half of her working hours have been in the Emgrand Group.

Because many plans need to be connected with the representatives of the Group, if there is any need, the plan must be adjusted in time.

Emgrand Group itself is the largest real estate development group in the city, and its requirements for project partners have always been very harsh.

Moreover, in the Group, apart from Doris who knew that Claire's true identity was the wife of the chairman, everyone else did not know this.

Therefore, in the eyes of these people, Claire won the bid for the cooperation of the Emgrand Group, and they naturally have to strictly demand the partners.

Claire received the call from Charlie and hurried to the bathroom. After answering the call, Claire asked, "Husband, why do you call me at this time? Anything important?"

Charlie suddenly felt a little tangled.

In fact, he didn't want to lie and deceive Claire without a last resort.

But this kind of thing, he can't tell the truth to her anyway.

Not only is the situation in Syria extremely dangerous in the eyes of ordinary people, but the reason for going to Syria is simply not understood.

If he tells her that the child of a man who was a classmate of his mother is about to be in danger in Syria, then many of the questions involved cannot be answered at all.

For example, who is his mother? Who is the mother's classmate?

For another example, what can he do if his mother's classmate's child has an accident in Syria and can go there alone with bare hands? Besides, there is not even a direct plane, how can he get there?

Sometimes, if you choose to tell the truth, you must pull out the radish to bring out the mud and confess all the key information, otherwise, it is more appropriate to fabricate a false reason.

Therefore, thinking of this, Charlie had no choice but to say: “Wife, this is the case. I have a client who wants to ask me to go out of town to show Feng Shui in his house. He just happened to have a fancy for a second-hand villa that others are desperately selling. If there is nothing wrong with the Feng Shui, he will just buy it.”

Claire asked him, “Going to another place? How long?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “If it’s fast, I can come back tomorrow; but if it’s slow, it may take two or three days.”

Claire couldn’t help but asked him in a low voice, “Husband, can this project be dropped? You will have your birthday in a few days. I really don’t want you to be as busy as before…”

Chapter 2642

Charlie was moved in his heart, and said softly, “Good wife, to be honest, I don’t want to go out at this time, but this time I met an old customer, and I really can’t escape.”

Having said that, he paused slightly and continued: “Wife, or else, I promise you? After this order is finished, I will not accept new orders in the next month!”

The reason why Charlie promised for a month was that it was Ching Ming Festival almost a month later, and he had to go to Eastcliff to participate in the ancestor worship ceremony at that time, and he would definitely have to explain to Claire for reasons of Feng Shui.

Claire on the phone, after hearing Charlie’s answer, not taking orders for a month, her mood finally eased a lot, and her tone was also a little bit coquettish, and said, “This is what you said, if in the future within a month, if you dare to go out and show others Feng Shui, then I will not share the room with you to sleep!”

When Charlie heard this, he immediately agreed without hesitation, and blurted out: “My wife, don’t worry! I will do what I say!”

Only then was Claire satisfied, and asked him, “Then when are you leaving?”

Charlie said, “I’ll leave directly in a while.”

Claire couldn't hide her surprise and asked, "Why are you so anxious? I thought you have to wait for tomorrow to leave."

Charlie explained: "The seller of the villa at the other house contacted several buyers at the same time. Because the price is relatively cheap, whoever gets the deal will get it first. That's why this old customer is so anxious and wants me to go with him today."

Claire asked curiously, "What customers, man or a woman?"

After speaking, she felt that her question was a bit inappropriate, and hurriedly explained: "Charlie, I just asked casually. There is no other meaning. If you don't want to say it, then forget it."

Charlie smiled and said, "It's a male client. He is quite famous. He is the general manager of our Shangri-La Hotel, Issac Craven."

Claire naturally heard of Issac's name.

However, she only knows that Issac is the general manager of Shangri-La, and that he is very influential in Aurous Hill, but she does not know Issac's true background.

So Charlie was not afraid of using Issac as a cover.

Hearing Issac's name, Claire exclaimed: "Damn, this man is said to be very powerful. Even the Song family has to give him some face. When did he become your old customer?"

Charlie deliberately lowered his voice and said with a smile: "Aren't these rich people in Aurous Hill quite good? They believe in Feng Shui. I was a bit famous before, so many rich people came here admiringly."

While talking, he said again: "Wife, wait a minute, I will let Mr. Issac say something to you."

Claire hurriedly said, "No need, no, husband, I just asked casually, no other meaning."

Charlie smiled and said, "Your husband didn't mean anything else, just to let you rest assured."

With that, he said to Issac: “Mr. Issac, please talk to my wife.”

Issac hurried over and said seriously: “Mrs. Wade, I am Issac. Mr. Wade will go with me this time, and I hope you don’t mind.”

Claire hurriedly said, “If I don’t, I won’t, I hope you all go well.”

Charlie said at this time: “My wife, we are going to leave immediately, so I would say to you bye for now.”

Claire said hurriedly, “Then you must pay attention to safety when you are away, and remember to eat regularly.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, I will take care of myself.”

Claire reluctantly said: “Then you go, I will continue to work hard, come back soon.”

“Sure, I will.”

Charlie also hung up the phone a little bit reluctantly, and then immediately said to Issac: “Arrange a helicopter, I’m going to the airport!”

……

Chapter 2643

When Charlie said that he was going to the airport, Issac subconsciously said, “Master, going now?”

Charlie blurted out: “What are you waiting for if I don’t go now? The plane is estimated to have taken off. It will arrive at Airport in less than 20 minutes. If the helicopter moves more slowly, the Concorde may arrive first.”

Issac came back to his senses and smirked awkwardly: “Yes, yes, yes, I forgot that this Concorde airliner is flying fast. Wait a moment, I will arrange the helicopter to take off.”

After speaking, Issac picked up the walkie-talkie on the table and blurted out: “The helicopter crew prepares immediately and takes off to Aurous Hill Airport in five minutes!”

Soon, Charlie heard the helicopter engine starting sound from the roof.

Issac hurriedly said, “Master, you can go!”

“Good!” Charlie stood up without hesitation and walked out of Issac’s office.

Issac’s office itself is on the top floor, and the helipad on the top of the building is directly above his office. At the entrance of his office, there is a special elevator that can rise directly to the top of the building.

Under the leadership of Issac, Charlie took the special elevator to the top of the building. The helicopter had started at this time and was ready to take off at any time.

A flight attendant opened the door of the helicopter and stood aside respectfully. Charlie stepped up without hesitation. Unexpectedly, Issac would also follow.

Charlie said: “You don’t have to see me off.”

Issac said hurriedly, “Master, I am not going to see you off, I am going to go with you!”

“Come with me?” Charlie frowned and said, “Don’t have to be so troublesome, I can do it myself.”

Issac blurted out: “No, master, you are going to Syria and you are not familiar with the place. Although your strength is unmatched, I still hope to be able to stand by your side, and if my Lady Claire calls you, I will at least can help you round up a lie.”

Seeing Issac’s insistence, Charlie didn’t refuse, and said, “Okay, let’s go together.”

Issac was overjoyed, and hurriedly sat down beside Charlie, and said to the crew: “Get off!”

The helicopter immediately climbed and galloped towards the Aurous Hill Airport.

Twenty minutes later, when the helicopter was less than ten kilometers away from the airport, Charlie saw a slender white passenger plane in the sky above him, swiftly passing by.

Unlike the arc-shaped front face of an ordinary passenger plane, the nose of this plane is a very sharp cone, and the wing is not in the shape of two open wings, but a triangular wing that is rearward. The shape of this delta wing is the kind of design style that is extremely speedy.

Issac on the side also saw the plane, and said excitedly: “Look, master, that’s the master’s Concorde! It seems that this plane has arrived before us!”

The approach speed of the Concorde airliner was nearly 400 kilometers per hour, which was much faster than the helicopter, so the helicopter was left behind in the blink of an eye.

Charlie looked at this plane full of science fiction imagery, and couldn’t help feeling in his heart. He really did not expect that such an advanced plane was a product developed decades ago.

What made him even more emotional is that the power of capital is indeed extremely powerful. The cost of this aircraft is extremely high, and the cost of modification and maintenance is higher. The cost of keeping it is faster than burning money if it is not for assets with more than one trillion. No one in the big family can afford to burn such expensive things.

Chapter 2644

A few minutes later, Charlie’s helicopter arrived at Aurous Hill Airport.

At the end of the airport runway, the Concorde plane was parked just now.

The pilot said at this moment: “Young Master, Mr. Issac, the feedback from the airport said that the Concorde is ready to take off. Let’s land directly next to the Concorde, and then board and take off immediately!”

“Okay!” Charlie nodded. He became more aware of the reasons for the success of the big family, and a large part of it was the guarantee behind the success.

Ordinary people want to go to Syria, according to the conventional route, from the moment of boarding, it takes at least 24 hours.

However, with such a complete support system, the time to arrive in Syria can be almost reduced to six hours.

The difference of eighteen hours does not seem to be a big deal in normal times. It is nothing more than the difference between a plane ticket and a green leather train ticket. But in the face of extremely important events, these eighteen hours can be a great headstart. There are too many things and too many results that can be changed.

As the helicopter descended, Charlie suddenly received a call from Pollard. As soon as the call was made, Pollard said in a panic, "Charlie…know that something serious happened to Melba… "

Charlie hurriedly asked, "Uncle, don't worry, and speak slowly, what happened to Melba?"

Pollard blurted out: "I just received a message from a local friend that the government army's military operation failed today. The troops they sent were encircled by the opposition. Over a thousand people were killed or injured, and nearly a hundred people are captured. Eight young Americans including Melba…"

"What?!" Charlie suddenly exclaimed, "Is the message confirmed?"

Pollard said nervously: "It has been determined…Now the government forces are preparing to launch military retaliation, but the opposition has already told the government forces and the U.S. Embassy to pay 80 million US dollars as ransom, otherwise, the eight of them including Melba will be executed!"

Charlie asked hurriedly, "Did the American Embassy declare its position?"

"I have expressed my opinion." Pollard sighed and said: "Their spokesperson strongly condemned the actions of the opposition, and they said that they would not accept the threat of the opposition, and demanded that the opposition must release the hostages, otherwise they will launch Military offensive against them…"

Charlie's tone couldn't help being solemn, and said: "If this is the case, it is likely to anger the other party."

"Yes..." Pollard gritted his teeth and cursed, "My friend knows the people in the US Embassy. They actually don't care about the lives of these eight young people!"

"And they are not willing to pay the ransom at all, because they have made a lot of enemies in the Middle East over the years. Once this compromise is made, I don't know how many people will follow suit, so they want to prevent this from happening again... .."

Speaking of this, Pollard choked and said: "The opposition is also very angry at the attitude of the Embassy. They said that they will give them six hours. After six hours, one will be executed every half an hour. Melba! I... I am afraid this time it will be too bad. ..."

Charlie hurriedly comforted: "Uncle Watt, don't worry about it..."

Pollard cried bitterly and said, "Hey, how can I not worry...I am about to have a heart attack now!"

"And I really regret it! I regret making Melba naturalized at the time... She was born in the United States at the time, so she was naturally naturalized at that time. If she was a Chinese national, she would definitely return this time. There would be a turnaround..."

"It's a pity that she and her classmates and friends are all American..."

Charlie hurriedly said: "Uncle, don't worry, let alone not be so pessimistic. I will set off for Syria right away. I will definitely find a way to rescue your daughter. You can wait for good news from my side!"

Chapter 2645

Pollard never dreamed that Charlie was already ready to go to Syria!

He originally did not call Charlie to ask him for help, because he felt that Charlie could not help much. After all, his daughter is now six to seven thousand kilometers away in Syria, and she is too deep in the armed conflict.

In this case, even the Syrian government army could not help, so he never thought that Charlie could help.

Pollard made this call to Charlie mainly to tell him the latest situation.

Therefore, when he heard Charlie say that he was ready to go to Syria, he was shocked to speak.

After a while, he subconsciously asked, "Charlie, you...how would you go to Syria? That place is not even connected to civil aviation..."

Charlie had already stepped off the helicopter and stepped onto the slender Concorde in front of him.

As he ran up the boarding stair car, he said to Pollard on the phone: "I let the Wade family arrange the plane to fly to Beirut, the capital of Lebanon, and then enter Syria from Beirut!"

Pollard heard this and immediately said excitedly: "Charlie, you... are you serious?!"

Charlie said, "Of course, I'm already at the Airport here, and will take off immediately."

Pollard asked subconsciously: "How long will it take to get to Syria? The opposition will start killing hostages in a few hours. I'm afraid you will toss it so far, but in the end, you still can't catch up..."

Charlie said: "I borrowed the Wade family's Concorde, and I can get to Beirut in not more than four hours. In addition, I also asked the Wade family to prepare the resources and contacts there. After I land, I should be able to go directly to Syria. Kent is only a few tens of kilometers away from Syria, and should still be able to catch up."

Pollard hurriedly asked again: "Then...can I come with you then?"

Charlie said, “Uncle, time is running out. I will take off in five minutes. You can wait for my message here with peace of mind. I will definitely bring your daughter back safely.”

Pollard said gratefully, “Charlie, thank you so much…”

After speaking, he asked again: “Charlie, how do you plan to save Melba when you arrive in Syria? You promised uncle that you must never try to risk yourself! In any case, you can’t put yourself in a dangerous situation, do you understand?”

Charlie comforted: “Uncle, don’t worry, I mainly intend to use the money to solve the problem this time. Don’t the Syrian opposition just want the ransom? If the US embassy is not willing to give it, then I will give it.”

Charlie couldn’t help but ridiculed himself again: “To be honest, I am going to be a spoiler for the opposition this time. No matter how b@stard they are, they can’t even let the God of Wealth not let go, right?”

In fact, Charlie just comforted Pollard and told him not to worry too much.

Using money to redeem someone is not Charlie’s style at all.

Because he knows that such desperadoes are absolutely impossible to have any credibility at all.

Generally speaking, such brutal and vicious criminals will only see money open and treachery will follow.

They really took tens of millions of dollars in the past to redeem people, they might not only not let them go, but on the contrary, they would feel that they were a big fish and detain them and asked for more dollars.

So, this time, he is ready to directly use violence to solve the problem.

Chapter 2646

Pollard didn’t know Charlie’s plan.

When he heard that Charlie planned to use the money to solve the problem, he was a little relieved.

Originally, he hoped that the U.S. Embassy would pay for the ransom, but the Embassy's attitude was very tough and did not give the opposition any room for negotiation.

Now, Charlie is willing to pay for the ransom in their place. He feels that once the core demands of the opposition are met, they will naturally honor their promise.

So, he said to Charlie gratefully: "Charlie, everything is up to you!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Uncle, don't worry, the plane is about to take off, so I won't tell you anymore."

Pollard hurriedly said, "Well, that uncle is waiting for you to return safely!"

After hanging up the phone, Charlie was already seated in the Concorde. He and Issac buckled their seat belts under the reminder of the crew. Then, the plane sprinted at the end of the runway with all its strength and rose into the air.

The biggest feature of the Concorde airliner is that it flies fast and high, and its cruising altitude has reached an astonishing 18,000 meters.

After the aircraft climbed to a predetermined altitude in one breath, it began to enter supersonic cruise.

Charlie has been lying leaning against a comfortable first-class seat with his eyes closed and rested. Issac on the side seemed a little excited. While holding a mobile phone and using the expensive satellite network to communicate with others, he held a pen, Constantly writing and drawing on the small book.

Halfway through the voyage, Charlie opened his eyes, looked at him, and asked curiously, "Mr. Issac, what are you painting there?"

Issac hurriedly said: "Master, the master gave me the contact information of the Lebanese counterpart. I communicated with the other party and learned some more specific information. Now I am sorting out the resources we need to use."

Charlie asked him, “Are there any new specific information?”

Issac said: “Yes, the position of the opposition garrison has been determined. It is in a small mountain town 80 kilometers north of the Syrian capital. The master has opened up the border between the two countries. When we arrive in Lebanon, we can directly transfer to the opposition’s location by helicopter. Where the pie is.”

After speaking, he said again: “Master, the military strength of the opposition is still very strong. According to the information received by the Syrian military, they have stationed at least two thousand soldiers in this position. Each soldier is equipped with automatic weapons. It is also equipped with more than a dozen tanks and armored vehicles and four armed helicopters. If we go by helicopter, the other party will probably send an armed helicopter directly to attack us, I am afraid it will be difficult to get close!”

Charlie pondered for a moment and then said: “Then, let your contacts prepare a fixed-wing aircraft in Lebanon. The aircraft will take me to the sky above the destination, and I will parachute down by myself.”

Issac blurted out and asked, “Master…you want to go by yourself?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course, could it be the two of us going together?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, what I mean is, we’d better mobilize a group of foreign aid in Lebanon. I have asked the docking person to contact the mercenary resources in Lebanon, and I am contacting as many mercenaries as possible.”

Charlie waved his hand: “The opponent has 2,000 soldiers and heavy weapons. This is basically a regiment configuration. In this case, it makes no sense for us to find mercenaries.”

“If you want to be able to fight them, at least you have to have thousands of well-equipped mercenaries, not to mention that since the opponent is stationed in a small town, he must have a strong mass base in the local area. Adding thousands of militiamen with live ammunition, I believe that the reason why the government forces failed was that they underestimated their military strength and combat potential.”

“And don’t forget, the purpose of our visit this time is to save people, not to wipe out the opposition for the Syrian government forces. If we really bring a thousand

mercenaries to fight over, this group of people may not come to death. Kill all those hostages, even if they are all wiped out then, what can we do?"

When Issac heard this, he couldn't help asking: "Master, if you sneak in by yourself, wouldn't it be more dangerous? Also, even if you can sneak in, how can you rescue people and come out safe?"

Chapter 2647

"How to save people?"

Hearing Issac's question, Charlie gave a wry smile and said frankly: "To be honest, I don't know how to do that."

Issac asked nervously, "Then how sure are you this time?"

Charlie said seriously: "I have never been to Syria. I don't know the individual strength and defensive level of the Syrian opposition. But judging from the situation you just said, the other party's paper data is still very strong, even if they are a little capable. It's impossible to take on thousands of soldiers with live ammunition, so I can only find a way to sneak in quietly."

While speaking, Charlie sighed lightly and said, "If I'm lucky, maybe I can sneak in, but if I'm not lucky, I might not even be able to get in."

Issac was very worried and said, "Master, if you go into the tiger's den by yourself, will your life not be in danger? What if the other party finds out?"

Charlie waved his hand and said, "I still have the ability and confidence to protect myself, but it's hard to say whether I can rescue people smoothly."

Issac asked again: "Master, you said you want to skydive from a fixed-wing aircraft. Have you got any skydiving experience before?"

Charlie shook his head and said, "No, I have had food and clothing problems all these years, so how can I experience skydiving?"

Issac's expression became even more nervous, and he said, "Master, if you have no prior such experience, wouldn't it be more dangerous in this situation?"

As he said, he hurriedly said again: "The information I received shows that the opposition's current air defense weapon is a Stinger air defense missile made by the United States. This missile can effectively shoot at a height of about four kilometers. The flight altitude of GD must be kept above 4,000 meters, which means that you have to skydive from a height of more than 4,000 meters, which is very difficult!"

Charlie asked humbly, "Then tell me specifically, what are the main difficulties for parachuting at a height of four kilometers?"

Issac explained: "The first thing is to deal with the high-altitude air pressure and low temperature, which is a test of the physical fitness of the skydiver."

Charlie nodded: "I believe there is nothing wrong with me in this regard, what about the others?"

Issac continued: "In addition, it is to maintain the high-altitude posture. You must ensure that your descent speed is moderate, not too slow, let alone too fast. This requires you to make reasonable use of your body and constantly adjust the air resistance and Your posture."

Charlie nodded and said, "It sounds like it shouldn't be difficult, is there any more?"

Issac added: "The other is the control of the timing of opening the parachute, and the control of the parachute after opening it. When you jump from a height of more than 4,000 meters, the high airflow is unstable. You have to constantly adjust the direction. Make sure you land at the predetermined location as accurately as possible. If you make a mistake, you may miss several kilometers or even dozens of kilometers."

After speaking, Issac continued: "Yes, there is also the landing posture. Although usually watching others parachuting, it seems that the landing speed is not fast. In fact, at the moment of landing, the descending speed is still very high. This requires the skydiver to land. Make adjustments the moment before. If you don't control well, it's common to break your leg or break other body parts."

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help but ask him: "The last time I jumped from a ten-meter-high helicopter, it was all right. What you said shouldn't be a problem to me."

Only then did Issac remember the performance of Zhiyu and Liona rescue last time by Charlie, and he felt a little relieved when he thought that Charlie's physical fitness was completely different from that of ordinary people.

So he took a breath and continued: "Master, since this is the case, then I think the only two issues you need to pay attention to are direction control and the timing of opening the umbrella. I will contact the Lebanese side. The interface person, let them prepare a device that can display air pressure, altitude, and GPS positioning. Then you can judge the time of skydiving based on real-time data, and then adjust the direction in real-time based on GPS."

Chapter 2648

Charlie nodded: "Okay, let them arrange a parachuting instructor to board the plane with me, and tell me how to open the parachute and control the direction on the way!"

……

After more than four hours of flying, Charlie's Concorde airliner finally landed at the Lebanese capital Beirut Airport.

At this time it is afternoon in Beirut, and the temperature reached about 30 degrees Celsius.

The sky has been a little hazy, and the air has been a little damp. It seems that a heavy rain has been holding back for a long time and it has not come down.

After Charlie's plane landed, he taxied directly to a huge hangar. At this time, there was also a transport plane with four propeller engines parked in the hangar. A group of crew members was surrounding the plane for detailed inspection.

After the plane stopped, the ladder docked, the crew opened the door, and Charlie and Issac walked out of the cabin together.

At this time, under the ladder, a middle-aged man with a Chinese face was standing respectfully. When Charlie and Issac walked down, he hurriedly stepped forward and bowed respectfully, and said, “Hello, young master. Welcome to Beirut.”

Charlie looked at the other party and found that this person was about the same age as Issac, in his thirties, and his Mandarin was very standard, and he did not seem to be an overseas Chinese living abroad for a long time.

So he asked, “Are you from the Wade family?”

The other party hurriedly said, “Going back to the young master, I am the spokesperson of the Wade family in the Middle East. You can call me Chester. The master specially asked me to fly over from Saudi Arabia to help you clear the official work and provide you with all the help I can.”

Charlie nodded slightly and asked him, “How is the situation in Syria?”

Chester explained: “The Syrian opposition is in a stalemate with the U.S. Embassy, but the U.S. Embassy’s attitude is very firm this time, and it doesn’t mean to compromise. So I guess they will lose patience soon.”

Charlie asked again: “Is the U.S. Embassy not prepared to intervene in this matter at all, or does it have other plans behind it?”

Chester said helplessly: “At present, it seems that they are not ready to intervene at all, mainly because they did not get any benefits in Syria in the past few years, and now they do not want to be implicated again after the withdrawal.”

“On the other hand, it’s also because these kidnapped young Americans are not the children of American politicians or rich people. They have no background. The Americans want to make things trivial, so they have begun to suppress information in their homeland. Ordered major European media not to follow-up reports.”

“In this way, even if the reactionaries really kill these eight people, American citizens will not hear anything.”

Having said that, Chester said with emotion: “Moreover, the situation in Syria is particularly chaotic now. Not only are the government and the opposition fighting, but Kurdish forces are also involved.”

“The camp behind this is even more complicated. The United States, Russia, Iran, Saudi Arabia, UAE, and Turkey are all contributing to the flames behind the scenes. This has led to various armed conflicts in Syria all these years, and any war on both sides is a state of killing red eyes. Without leaving any room, the U.S. Embassy has warned American citizens not to come to Syria. These eight young people knowingly committed a crime. If something really happens, they wouldn’t save them.”

Charlie nodded solemnly, and asked him, “Has the skydiving coach arrived?”

“He is here.” Chester said, “The coach debugged the parachute bag and the device on the plane. I will take you up to see him. By the way, master, our plane will take off in ten minutes!”

Chapter 2649

When Charlie boarded the plane, Mr. Chester pointed to one of the men who was checking the parachute bag and said, “Master, this is Vasily from Russia. He was a paratrooper instructor who was a professional high-altitude parachuter for twenty years. The experience is very rich.”

The Russian man called Vasily stood up, saluted Charlie, and said: “Hello, Mr. Wade! This time I will temporarily act as your skydiving instructor. If you feel unsure, I can take you to jump at that time.”

Charlie nodded and asked, “If I jump myself, what should I pay attention to?”

Vasili explained: “When we are approaching the destination, I will choose the most suitable skydiving location based on the altitude, airflow, and wind speed around the destination. If you pick it yourself, you must be there where you want to land. When I say jump, you have to jump out decisively.”

After finishing talking, he handed Charlie a professional watch and introduced: “Mr. Wade, this watch can monitor your altitude, temperature, body temperature, heart rate, and GPS position in real-time. After you parachute, open your limbs to stabilize the

landing speed. At the same time, use your limbs to keep the proper direction. Then I will use your GPS coordinates to remind you in real-time how to control your limbs and then control the direction by radio, so as to ensure that your landing point does not yaw as much as possible."

"In addition, I have set the umbrella opening reminder in this watch. If you reach the predetermined height of the umbrella opening, the watch will emit vibration and sound prompts. Then you can directly pull the main umbrella switch on the umbrella bag. This will turn on the parachute."

Charlie took the watch and put it on his wrist. Vasily picked up a prepared parachute bag, pointed to a pull ring at the bottom, and introduced: "This is the cable for opening the umbrella. After the given altitude, you must pull out the parachute within 20 seconds, otherwise, it may be life-threatening."

After that, he pointed to a switch on the right side of the parachute backpack and introduced: "This is for parachute cutting. If your parachute is not turned on or becomes entangled in the air after turning on, you can use this to release the parachute, and then The one on your left is the switch for the spare umbrella. After cutting the umbrella, you must turn on the spare umbrella immediately."

Charlie nodded and said, "Okay, I will remember it. Open the main umbrella first. If something goes wrong, cut the main umbrella first and then open the second umbrella."

"Yes." Vasily said seriously: "If you don't need me to parachute with you, then I will monitor your status in real-time, and then I will direct you to do every step of the operation."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Okay, I didn't jump over the umbrella, and I have no experience. With your guidance, it should be a lot smoother."

Vasily nodded, patted his chest, and said, "Don't worry, Mr. Wade, I will do my best to provide you with all remote guidance at that time!"

Chester said at this time: "Master, the plane can take off at any time."

Charlie asked him, "How long is the estimated flight time?"

Chester said: “The straight-line distance is only more than 100 kilometers. The plane can take off in five minutes, and it will be close to the destination 15 to 20 minutes after takeoff.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded and said calmly: “Then get ready to take off!”

“OK, master!”

Chester walked into the cockpit, and after a few commands, the aircraft engine slowly started and pushed out from the hangar.

Immediately after that, the plane taxied all the way to the end of the runway, and then pushed forward with full force. Two minutes later, it rose into the air and drove straight over Syria.

After the plane entered Syrian airspace, Chester used a tablet to open a map of northwestern Syria and said to Charlie: “Master, it is cloudy today. Although the visibility is not high, it is still easy to be spotted by the other party during daylighting, so this time we booked The landing place is here.”

As he said, he pointed to a place on the screen, his fingertips drew a red circle on it, and then he drew an arrow pointing to a valley: “And here is your destination, and the distance of your landing Your destination is about five kilometers away. After you land on foot, it is safer.”

Charlie waved his hand: “It is originally a mountainous area with a straight-line distance of five kilometers. It would take two hills to cross. I don’t know how long it will take. Is there a better way?”

Chapter 2650

“This…” Chester hurriedly looked at Vasily.

Vasily spoke in embarrassment, “Mr. Wade, if your parachuting point is too close to them, it is likely that they spot you in advance before you get the chance to touch the ground, so this is all for your safety.”

Charlie said lightly: “It’s okay, I have a way to prevent them from discovering me.”

Chester had no choice but to take out an engineering plastic box from under the seat. After opening it, it contained two dark pistols, a pile of bullets, a stainless steel tactical dagger, and several grenades. He said to Charlie: ” Master, you should take all these weapons and equipment, in case you need them.”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I can’t use a gun.”

Chester exclaimed, “You don’t know how to use a gun?! Then…then how can you defend yourself this time?”

Charlie smiled and said, “If I dare to go alone, I will naturally have a way of self-defense, but it’s not a gun.”

Charlie knew very well in his heart that he wanted to sneak into the quarters of thousands of soldiers alone. It is impossible to solve the problem with a gun. This kind of thing can only be done by outsmarting.

If he wants to rescue Melba alive, he can only go in quietly and come out quietly, and must not go to war with the enemy.

Otherwise, it is very likely that he will be stunned and even waste his own life in it.

Therefore, guns and grenades are absolutely unusable. Once they are used, he will immediately become targets in the eyes of thousands of soldiers.

Chester couldn’t help being worried when he saw that Charlie couldn’t use any weapons.

This time, Mr. Wade asked him to help Charlie. He didn’t ask for merit but no demerit. But when he saw Charlie going to do this kind of life-threatening thing, he also trembled in shock. If Charlie never returns this time, he must be punished by the old man.

So, he hurriedly handed Charlie another piece of paper and said to Charlie: “Master, there are some words written in English and Arabic on it. If you are discovered by them, you will immediately give this piece of paper to them. As long as they see this piece of paper, they will not embarrass you!”

Charlie asked with great interest: “What is written on this, is it so capable?”

After speaking, he opened the paper.

Charlie does not understand Arabic, but he could use English as a second mother tongue since he was a child, so he can see this passage clearly at a glance.

The meaning of this is actually very simple, just a paragraph of content, probably means: “I am the son of the Chinese Wade family, don’t kill me, as long as you make sure that I am intact, my family can give you 50 million dollars!”

After reading it, Charlie couldn’t help but sneered, and said, “You are indeed very considerate, but in my opinion, this thing is really useless.”

After that, he tore the paper to pieces.

Just when Chester was stunned, Charlie took the tablet computer in Chester’s hand again, drew a red circle on a mountain about 20 kilometers away from the destination, and said to him: “From the beginning of my skydiving, Six hours later, you arrange for a helicopter to come here to pick me up!”

Chapter 2651

Fifteen minutes after taking off, Charlie only had the last few tens of kilometers to the destination.

According to Vasily’s calculations, Charlie should jump out of the cabin after 5 minutes, and then use his remote guidance to land five kilometers away from the destination.

So he asked Charlie, “Mr. Wade, are you ready?”

Charlie nodded: “Ready.”

Vasily said to Chester, “Mr. Chester, please ask the captain to open the hatch.”

“OK!” Chester immediately walked to the cockpit and asked the captain to open the door at the rear of the plane.

When the cabin door opened slowly, a violent cold wind poured in instantly, and Issac and the others shivered.

Issac hurriedly said to Charlie loudly: “Master! You must be careful and vigilant! After six hours, we will definitely be waiting for you at the place you specify!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t worry, we will meet in 6 hours!”

At this time, Vasily accompanied Charlie to the open hatch. Everyone looked at Charlie with breathlessness. This was his first parachuting. Not only was it extremely difficult to parachute, but also the real difficulty began after landing.

Except for Issac, no one at the scene could figure out what kind of self-confidence Charlie had that would make him dare to go deep into mad Tiger’s Lair guarded by thousands of soldiers. This kind of hell-level difficult task, even an imaginary hero in a movie would not dare to take this task.

Therefore, each of them was squeezed by Charlie’s safety concern.

Chester even felt that this matter would most likely end with the Wade family paying a large amount of cash to the opposition and redeeming Charlie from them.

However, Charlie’s face was light and breezy.

Five minutes have passed, and Vasily said to Charlie, “Mr. Wade, you can jump!”

Charlie was indifferent, and said lightly: “Wait.”

Vasily said nervously, “Mr. Wade, we can’t wait any longer. Our flight speed is still very fast. If you wait any longer, your landing point will deviate greatly. If the landing point is more distant from the opposition base If you are close, then you will be in a very dangerous situation! And, the closer you are, the bigger your goal after opening the umbrella!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Time is urgent, so it’s better to get closer.”

Vasily looked at the time and blurted out: “Mr. Wade if you jump now, the distance may only be three kilometers! Can’t wait any longer!”

Chester also said nervously, “Yes, master! If you wait, you will jump on top of the opposition base!”

Charlie looked at Vasily and asked him, “If I want to land one kilometer away from them, when is the best time to jump?”

Vasily swallowed, and said with difficulty, “If you really want to control one kilometer or so, then you have to wait another 30 seconds…”

“Okay!” Charlie nodded and said, “You help me count down. After 30 seconds, I will jump out on time!”

Vasily wiped away the cold sweat, and stammered, “In that case…it’s really…it’s too dangerous…”

Charlie smiled and said: “It doesn’t matter, don’t I still have a surrender letter on me? If it doesn’t work, give them this letter, just as spending money to experience extreme sports.”

Chester sighed helplessly.

He saw Charlie for the first time, and at this moment he only felt that Charlie was simply unheard of dude.

He has seen the second generation of super-rich come out all over the world to spend money to play with w0men for fun, but he has never seen the second generation of super-rich like Charlie who comes out to spend money to die.

Vasily kept staring at the stopwatch in his hand, and when the last 10 seconds were left, he started the countdown.

“10, 9, 8, 7…”

At this time, the hatch was fully opened, and there was a thick cloud outside the hatch.

Chapter 5652

Although Syria also belongs to the Middle East, the latitude here is similar to that of Aurous Hill, and it is also wintertime, so it is the most rainy season in Syria.

Thick dark clouds not only block the sun but also make the air very humid.

This is a good thing for Charlie, because if today was cloudless, then the possibility that he wanted to parachute in during the day is almost zero.

That's why he is confident that he can skydive closer to the opponent's base.

When Vasily counted to the last three, Charlie stepped forward and went straight to the edge of the hatch. Vasily became more nervous and shouted, "3, 2, 1, jump!"

Charlie turned around and said to a few people, "Everyone, see you in six hours!"

After all, he jumped directly outside the cabin door without hesitation, and the whole person jumped into the thick clouds.

As soon as Charlie jumped out of the cabin, he felt as if he was in an ice cellar.

At an altitude of more than 5,000 meters, the temperature is a full 30 degrees Celsius lower than the surface. The current ground temperature is about 15 degrees Celsius above zero, so the temperature around Charlie is about 15 degrees below zero.

But this is nothing to him, his attention now is all focused on keeping his figure stable, so that he will not lose control of his body in a rapid fall.

Because he was in the thick clouds at this time, he basically couldn't see the situation below. Fortunately, he could hear Vasily's voice reminding: "Mr. Wade, the descending speed and direction are very stable, The clock is about 50 meters, please keep it. It is estimated that the height of the parachute will be safely opened after a minute and a half."

Charlie shouted: "Okay, I get it!"

Ten seconds later, Charlie's body finally passed through the clouds.

At this time, a small number of raindrops have begun to condense under the clouds, and it seems that rain will form soon.

Charlie can see almost all the endless mountains below him, and the mountains in the Middle East are really what is the scenery at all. Looking at it, it is almost yellowish, and because of the plateau, some of the tops of the mountains are higher. There is still white snow on it.

Charlie can already vaguely see that there are relatively simple villages in the valley below him. Although they are far away, he can still see that the houses in these villages are almost all low earth houses. The degree of poverty is evident.

As the distance got closer and closer, Charlie could see the village, surrounded by two mountain peaks on the east and west sides, and there is an entrance to the village in the north and south.

And at this north-south entrance and exit, there are some armored vehicles parked, as well as man-made trenches and shooting piles. It can be seen that these two entrances and exits are the top priority of the opposition armed defense stationed here.

In the very center of the village, there is a small circular square on which 4 helicopter gunships are parked.

In addition, above the mountain peaks on both sides, you can also see the man-made fortifications and observation decks, and vaguely there are personnel activities in the fortifications.

Charlie had already made a quick judgment in his mind at this time. He is alone and must sneak into the other side's hinterland quietly, so the north and south entrances were definitely not a choice.

The most suitable entry point is the peaks on the east and west sides.

For the opposition parties stationed here, they are also very clear that the government forces do not have the capability of large-scale airstrikes. If they really want to attack them, the greatest possibility is to attack them by land.

There are mountains on both sides of the east and west, and there is no way to go. Even if soldiers sneak in from here on foot, it is very difficult, not to mention the heavy equipment.

So the government forces really want to attack, they can only enter from the two entrances, the north, and the south.

Because of this, the opposition's defenses on the east and west sides are relatively weak, basically only equipped with a small number of soldiers, a small number of heavy machine guns, and stinger missiles.

Sneaking in from here, Charlie is very sure that he will not be discovered, and even if he is discovered, there will be no danger, because the anti-aircraft ability of the heavy machine gun is very weak, not only can the bullets not hit high, but also is affected by the gravity force. It's basically a parabola.

As for the Stinger missile, although this thing is very powerful, it can only lock the aircraft itself, and cannot lock the living person, so in front of Charlie, it is equivalent to waste!

At this moment, Vasily's voice came in Charlie's earphones, and he said, "Mr. Wade, according to your current descending speed, you will have to open your umbrella in ten seconds!"

Charlie glanced at the information on the watch. After ten seconds, the height of the umbrella was about 500 meters. For the sake of caution, he wanted to choose the half-mountain on the east side as the landing location, so that he could avoid the top of the mountain directly. Defensive position, so he opened his mouth and said: "I want to open the umbrella at a height of 200 meters."

"Two hundred meters?!" Vasily blurted out, "Opening the umbrella at this height, let's not say that you will fall under the nose of the defensive position on the top of the mountain. Your descent speed alone will not have enough time to buffer and land. The strength that the body endures at that time is almost equal to jumping from the height of seven or eight stories without any protection, it will be life-threatening!"

Chapter 5653

The height of seven or eight floors is almost a deadly height for most ordinary people.

But for Charlie, it really isn't a big deal.

His only worry is that when his height gets lower and lower, he will first descend to the height of the mountain top. The most important thing is whether he will be discovered by the other party at this height.

In order to be sure, he put his hand into his pocket and grasped the thunder warning in his pocket.

This thundering order used the Wannian Lightning Strike Wood sent by Warnia, which can be called the highest quality of the lightning strike wood, and Charlie's most seized weapon.

Although he had used this shocking thunder for many times, and there were already many cracks on its surface, but at present, it can be used at least a few times.

Charlie didn't really like to use the Thunderbolt, because every time this thing made a lot of noise, but this time, he still planned to use the Thunderbolt to increase his success rate.

At this time, the whole mountain area was quiet. There were few people here, and there were almost no vehicles on the road. People below could hear the wind and the not-so-big rain, but there was no other sound.

But at this moment, in the western sky, a lightning bolt like a whip of God suddenly lit up!

This lightning slammed on the top of the mountain in the west, slicing several soldiers in the fortifications into coke on the spot!

Followed by a deafening thunder!

The rumbling of thunder resounded as a missile exploded, and it reverberated throughout the valley.

On the plane, Chester was taken aback by the explosion. He blurted out, “Damn it! In places like the Middle East, how can there be thunderstorms in winter?!”

The skydiving expert Vasily, because of his professional requirements, is also a meteorological expert. Even he has a dumb face and muttered: “This…this is not scientific…I studied it deliberately I have retrieved today’s satellite weather map, and today’s weather conditions do not exist for the formation of thunderclouds!”

The crew also didn’t understand.

The crew of this aircraft is extremely experienced pilots, but all experienced pilots must be most of the meteorologists and well-informed meteorologists.

They have a good understanding of the formation of various climates and weather, and they can basically know what the situation is at a glance.

But no one thought that this kind of winter rain cloud, even a moderate rain could not fall, how could a sudden thunderstorm occur.

Only Issac heard this loud noise and felt a lot more at ease. He knew that this thunder must be caused by Charlie!

At this moment, all opposition soldiers, local villagers, and even 8 hostages, including Melba, were also shocked by the sudden explosion of thunder!

For these people, the noise of the thunder just now was so great that they had hardly encountered it in their entire life.

Many people have tinnitus in their ears because of this explosion.

If the eardrum is slightly fragile, you will feel severe pain deep in the ear.

Except for the imprisoned people, almost everyone else walked out the door for the first time, or turned their heads, and focused their attention on the West Mountain where the thunder and lightning occurred. The few soldiers who survived on the top of the West Mountain were also in panic and reported through the intercom The specific loss situation.

After hearing the news that five soldiers were killed by lightning, the entire opposition was shocked from top to bottom.

They have never encountered such a terrible thing. A bolt of single lightning can kill five people. How powerful is this lightning?

Most of the soldiers thought it was the anger of the gods, and many people knelt on the ground without hesitation and bowed to pray for the gods' forgiveness.

Unlike most soldiers with no educational level, the leader of this opposition armed forces was an intellectual who had studied at a military academy. When he heard the message, he immediately realized that the reason why the fortifications on the top of the West Mountain were struck by lightning must be Because of their higher terrain, they have a lightning rod effect.

Therefore, he immediately ordered all the soldiers in the mountain top fortification to hide in the fortification to avoid another lightning strike.

This further helped Charlie. After receiving the message, the soldiers on the eastern mountaintop all shrank into the bunkers inside the fortifications, not daring to show up for fear of being struck by lightning again.

The soldiers on the top of the eastern mountain hid while others were staring at the west and were horrified. In the gray sky, an unremarkable figure fell from the eastern sky of the base at an extremely fast speed.

Chapter 5654

However, at this time everyone, including the soldiers on the eastern mountaintop, focused their attention on the west, so no one noticed the passing of this figure.

And this figure is Charlie who jumped down from an altitude of more than 5,000 meters!

At this time, Charlie's descending speed was extremely fast, and his descending speed exceeded fifty meters in one second.

Vasily on the plane stared at the data uploaded by the computer and said palely: "Mr. Wade's descending speed is too fast...and his remaining ground height is less than 300 meters. This is far below the minimum limit for the safe opening of the umbrella.

When Chester heard this, his whole body trembled in shock, and he blurted out, "Let the young master open the umbrella!"

Vasily recovered, and blurted out, "Mr. Wade, open the umbrella! Open the umbrella!"

While speaking, Charlie had already skimmed over the top of the mountain at high speed and fell towards the mountainside.

He was not in a hurry to open the umbrella, because he knew that when he didn't open the umbrella, the goal was so small that it was difficult to see clearly.

But once the parachute is opened, a huge parachute will be released in an instant. In that case, the target will be magnified ten times or even dozens of times.

Therefore, he must make sure that the time for opening the umbrella is as short as possible!

In other words, he hopes to open the parachute at the lowest altitude, and then use the fastest time to reduce the speed of his fall to a height that is safe enough for him, and then finish the landing quickly, and then parachute immediately after landing Put it away so that he can avoid detection to the greatest extent.

Seeing that there were only two hundred meters left from the ground, Vasily realized that Charlie was still descending rapidly, and realized that he had not opened the umbrella, and couldn't help but blurt out: "It's over... this height must be certain. His body will be broken to pieces..."

Chester was frightened by his words.

He had already prepared to inform the old man to prepare for the ransom and save Charlie back, but he never expected that Charlie would fall to death because of parachuting.

If this is really a fall, he will definitely be to blame!

Just when the two of them were panicking, Charlie suddenly opened the parachute.

The huge parachute was released from the umbrella bag at once, causing Charlie's rapidly falling body to be yanked back by a strong force.

Suddenly opening the umbrella at such a fast speed slows down, even if the average person does not faint, at least they will break a few ribs because of the huge inertia.

But Charlie filled the bones of his whole body with spiritual energy, his shoulders suddenly exerted force, abruptly holding the huge reaction force.

Immediately afterward, his descent speed from more than 50 meters per second, in a very short period of time, reduced to about 20 meters per second.

However, this speed is far from the safe speed for skydiving.

Normal people parachuting, the descending speed when landing is lower than six meters per second.

But at this time, Charlie was still less than fifty meters away from the ground.

Falling at this speed is almost the same as falling.

Fortunately, in the remaining 50 meters, the descending speed is still decreasing due to the effect of the parachute.

Immediately afterward, Charlie gathered all his true energy into his legs, and his whole person slammed into the ground at a speed of more than ten meters per second.

Vasily on the plane did not dare to look at the data returned on the computer, because he knew very well that after a second or two, Charlie's heart rate would drop rapidly until it falls to zero.

However, he never dreamed that when Charlie had completely stopped falling, his heart rate would only be faster than just a dozen times per second.

He looked incredulous, and blurted out, "Mr. Wade, you… are you still alive?!"

At this time, Charlie had already begun to quickly put away the parachute. While he stuffed all the parachutes into the parachute bag, he said lightly: “Don’t worry, I have landed safely!”

Chapter 2655

Hearing Charlie’s reply, several people in the cabin were shocked to speak.

Vasily’s views of the whole person have been completely subverted, and he subconsciously said: “This…how is this possible…”

Although Chester breathed a sigh of relief, he was equally shocked and said, “Vasily, could it be you who miscalculated the information?”

“Impossible…” Vasily said confidently, “I have been skydiving for so many years, and I have never made a mistake in the calculation of the data!”

Chester frowned, “Then I really can’t figure it out…”

At this time, Issac, who had not spoken, said: “Don’t worry, the true strength of the young master is much stronger than you think! We will go back with peace of mind and prepare to meet the young master at the predetermined place!”

Immediately, the transport plane made a large circle in the air and began to return to Beirut, the capital of Lebanon.

But Charlie concealed his figure and breath all the way, in the fastest time, all the way from the middle of the mountain to the foot of the mountain.

Because of the thicker rain clouds, the lighting conditions are getting worse. Although it is only in the afternoon, the visibility is almost the same as after the sunset.

Such lighting conditions further reduced Charlie’s chances of being discovered. Coupled with the thunder blast that killed several soldiers, all the opposition soldiers were a little restless, so the vigilance around them was naturally greatly reduced.

At this time, the village where the reactionaries were stationed was no more than a step away from Charlie.

He could even see the densely arranged bullet holes on the low walls of the village where the yellow soil was piled up.

Since the entire village is located in a narrow valley, the buildings of the village are divided into crescent-shaped sections. The outermost buildings are almost surrounded by a wall of nearly two meters high. The village only leaves one south and two entrances to the north.

At the entrance and exit of the village, there is a Middle Eastern-style stone arch, guarded by soldiers on both sides.

Outside the village, many soldiers carrying guns and live ammunition walked back and forth along the wall, and on the roofs of many earthen buildings in the village, there were many sentries carrying AK47s.

However, Charlie could see that the soldiers patrolling and standing guard were relatively loose as a whole, and most of them just paced back and forth with their guns in hand and were perfunctory.

In fact, this group of opposition forces, although their individual combat strength is average and their weapons and equipment are not advanced, but their combat experience is very sufficient.

The more combat experience you have, the easier it is to make empirical mistakes.

They have gone through all kinds of wars, including encirclement and suppression, encounters on narrow roads, and decisive battles, but they have never experienced individual infiltration.

Regardless of whether it is the government, the opposition, or the Kurdish armed forces, the biggest drawback is that the combat effectiveness of individual soldiers is not good, and the energy of one person is really limited, so everyone is operating in groups, no matter how bad it is, there are seven or eight people and two or three heavy machine guns In the pickup truck, no one has a pit in his head and a person goes deep into the enemy’s nest alone.

Precisely because they had never experienced such a thing, when they were defending, they did not regard individual penetration as a defensive focus.

Their energy is used to monitor whether the government has sent large-scale motorized troops, whether it has sent warplanes, whether it has deployed heavy artillery at long distances in advance, and they are not so concerned about the situation other than these.

Charlie found the patrol team's gap and quietly touched outside the fence in a very short time.

The point he chose was relatively lax, and it belonged to the blind spot of the sentries on both sides of the building and was the best breakthrough point.

Charlie, who was as light as a swallow, jumped outside the wall, and the person directly climbed over the wall and landed on the inside very quietly.

Chapter 2656

At this moment he was in a small courtyard. There were only three earthen houses in this small courtyard, which looked very dilapidated. Charlie used his aura to perceive the surroundings and found that there was no sign of anyone in these three earthen houses, so he prepared to follow Starting from this yard, it moved little by little to the central square of the village.

When he was parachuting, he saw the opposition park four helicopters in the central square. This shows that the opposition regards the central square as the most defensive place. Since the expensive helicopters are parked here, Charlie believes Eight hostages, including Melba, should also be detained near the central square.

He passed through the deserted small courtyard just now, and when he was about to cross another small courtyard, footsteps sounded not far away, so he immediately took a step back and hid in the wall of the abandoned small courtyard again.

Immediately afterwards, two middle-aged soldiers wearing desert camouflage uniforms walked over while holding a gun while talking.

What surprised Charlie was that what they spoke was not Arabic, but English!

What Charlie didn't know was that English is also the lingua franca of Syria. Although the teaching level and per capita education level here are very low, in recent years, it has been occupied by Europe and the United States, so English has become their second mother tongue.

These opposition soldiers also received secret funding from Europe and the United States in the early years, and even Europe and the United States sent professional coaches to them to help them improve their combat effectiveness.

At that time, the coaches from Europe and the United States almost all spoke English, and the textbooks were also practical English. So over time, the English level of Syrian soldiers and opposition soldiers has been greatly improved. It is not a big deal to speak English.

At this time, one of them said to the other: "Zishan said on the walkie-talkie that five people were killed by lightning on the mountain, three were injured, and two of the three were injured are in a dangerous situation and medical attention is very urgent. The commander was asked to send a helicopter to the rescue, but he did not agree."

The other person shrugged, spread his hands helplessly, and said, "The commander is impossible to agree. We are currently in short supply of aviation kerosene. The remaining stock cannot satisfy the four helicopters for several takeoffs and landings. If you want to save everything to deal with emergencies, how can you waste one take-off and landing for the two wounded?"

As he said, he said with emotion: "There is not much diesel left. Fortunately, the government has not started to organize an offensive, otherwise our helicopters and tanks will be able to support one day at most."

The person before could not help complaining: "The world's oil is in the Middle East, but we are short of oil to this point. It's really ridiculous!"

Another person laughed and said: "We only have high crude oil production, but the refining strength is really too bad. This time the commander wants to knock a sum of money from the Americans and then introduce a set of refining equipment. In that case, we will have our own fuel supply in the future!"

The man sighed: “I just don’t know if Yankees are willing to give money or not. Among the eight people, it seems that there are no particularly good family conditions. If you can’t get a penny back, it will be troublesome.”

The other person said disdainfully, “What’s the problem? Just kill them all.”

Having said that, he deliberately lowered his voice and said, “The commander said, if the Americans don’t pay today, they will just kill the eight Yankees. During the process, they will record the video and send it to mainstream media all over the world. Let the Americans face down!”

The person could not help but rub his hands and said, “Hey! I like that blond woman. I haven’t tried the taste of a western woman yet! I don’t know if I have this opportunity to experience it! I haven’t touched a woman for three months. I miss it…”

The other man gave a lewd smile, nodded and said, “I like the black-haired Oriental woman better. There is an illusory oriental mystery.”

The man said with a smile before, “Let’s go over and take a look later. If we have a chance, we will move the guards away, and then take the two women to another room. Let’s talk about the addiction first!”

“Okay! Let’s go and see, maybe there will be a chance! Anyway, they will be executed soon. Instead of this, let us take care of them before they die!”

The two while speaking, laughing together.

At this moment, a pair of big hands suddenly grabbed the necks of the two of them from behind, making them not only unable to move, but also unable to make any sound.

At this time, the owner of the big hands said in English: “If you don’t want to die, just throw away the snatch!”

It was Charlie who spoke!

Chapter 2657

When the two opposition soldiers were talking just now, they were completely defenseless deep down.

After all, this is their base area. Not only are they heavily guarded all around, but even the people here also are their supporters.

Therefore, in their subconsciousness, as long as the outside is not fighting, the inside is absolutely safe.

But just in this “absolutely safe” environment, suddenly an unknown person appeared!

This moment made the two of them extremely nervous.

Because they are not responsible for guarding, neither of their guns are ready, which means that if they want to use a gun to deal with the enemy behind them, they must load the gun and deactivate the safety pin so that they can pull the trigger.

However, this process takes a few seconds at the fastest.

And the hand of the other person pinching the neck of the two people is surprisingly strong and swift, it is like a hydraulic clamp at the same time, so that both of them are firmly convinced that once the other party has any dissatisfaction, it is very likely to directly pinch their necks!

Therefore, both of them cooperated very well and threw their guns on the ground, and then raised their hands.

One of them said nervously, “Hey friend, if you have something to say, don’t be impulsive!”

Charlie said coldly: “You two turn around.”

After Charlie finished speaking, the clamp of the two people’s necks in his hand was slightly loosened.

The two dared not delay and quickly turned around. When they saw Charlie, they seemed to have seen a ghost.

They originally thought that the evil star that appeared suddenly must be an American.

There are two reasons for thinking so.

The first reason is that they captured eight young people from the United States in their battle against the government this time, and they took these eight people as hostages and demanded a huge ransom from the United States, so the United States sending people to rescue them. It makes sense.

The second reason is that they also know that the individual combat effectiveness of the government army is really not bad compared to them. If it is a government soldier, it is impossible to sneak among them silently, only in the United States. Schwarzenegger and Stallone have this ability.

However, what made them dream of was that the evil star in front of them turned out to be a yellow man with an East Asian face.

One of them asked nervously, “Hey…Hey friend…you…who are you? What do you want?”

Charlie said coldly: “You are not qualified to ask me questions. In the current situation, I can only ask, you only answer, and answer honestly. Whoever does not answer well, I will kill him. Do you understand?”

The two hurriedly nodded their heads: “Understood! If you have any questions, just ask…”

Charlie asked, “Where are the young Americans you arrested now being held?”

One of them hurriedly said, “The eight people are imprisoned in the cellar of Ansala’s house!”

Another hurriedly added: “Ansala’s home is in the middle of the village, close to the square!”

Charlie asked again, “How are the eight of them now? Are they all alive?”

One nodded and blurted: “They are all alive now, but they will choose one person to be executed soon. The U.S. Embassy is unwilling to give money until now. Our commander decided to execute one person first, putting a little pressure on the other party.”

Charlie continued to ask, “How many entrances and exits are there and how many guards are there?”

The man opened his mouth and said, “There is only one entrance to the cellar. There are four guards inside, and there are about a dozen guards outside. These guards usually live in Ansala’s house.”

Charlie asked him, “Then if I want to go in, do you have any way to take me in?”

Chapter 2658

“This…” The man hesitated for a moment and said, “To be honest…your face…others will know that it is a foreigner at first glance, and there is nothing I can do. Take you in…”

Charlie pointed to the soldier next to him and asked him, “If I change into his clothes, can you take me?”

The man hesitated and said, “If…if you put on his clothes and put on a mask, you should be able to enter the yard… but once you get down to the cellar, The guards in the cellar will definitely ask you who you are and where you are coming from…This is because our commander has clearly ordered that these eight people must be watched strictly…So, even if you go in, It is inevitable to be exposed…”

As he said, he hurriedly added: “Moreover, if you act on them, it is likely to alarm the guards outside. There is only a narrow staircase in and out of the cellar. Once they find out, you can’t escape at all. As long as they throw a grenade in your face, none of the people in it will survive…”

Charlie said calmly, “You don’t need to worry about it, you just need to take me in.”

The man nodded and said nervously, "I…I can take you in, but…but I still have to remind you, if you are a little careless, I will tell you, There are also eight people who might die inside…"

Charlie smiled slightly: "If you don't cooperate with me, you might die inside as well."

The man quickly said, "I will cooperate…I will definitely cooperate…"

"Okay." Charlie nodded slightly in satisfaction, then looked at the other person, and said coldly: "Take off your coat!"

The man hurriedly said, "You…you pinch me like this, I can't take it off…"

Charlie smiled: "Okay, then I just let go of you."

After that, he let go of his hand directly.

The person was overjoyed and pretended to take off his shirt, but the clever soldier quietly looked at Charlie, and his mind was also running fast.

He found that Charlie turned out to be bare-handed, not only did he have no weapons in his hands, but he could not even see that he was carrying a weapon around his waist.

So he thought to himself: "If I listen to him and take off my clothes to him, then he will probably kill me now, but if I find a chance to escape now, he may not have time to chase me!"

"What's more, he still has my companion in his hand, which makes it more difficult for him to be cloned!"

"Plus he has no weapons, it is impossible to kill me from a distance."

"Even if he really has a gun, and he takes out a gun and shoots me, there is a certain probability that he will not reach me. Even if he hits me, I have a certain probability that I won't die!"

“And as long as he shoots, everyone will focus, and he will not be able to escape by then!”

“Because of this, I think he is less likely to shoot!”

“If you look at it this way, it’s more cost-effective to run away anyway!”

Thinking of this, he immediately made up his mind to take the opportunity to escape.

So, he took off his coat, pretending to hand it to Charlie, and then suddenly threw his coat onto Charlie’s face, turned, and ran back.

However, just as he was about to run, he suddenly discovered that his feet seemed to be firmly sucked by the ground, and he couldn’t lift a bit at all.

At this moment, he thought he had met the devil, and his whole person looked at Charlie dumbfounded, his eyes full of horror and despair.

Charlie smiled slightly and said with an apologetic look: “I’m sorry, I just blocked your nerve center with aura, you can’t move anywhere below your neck now.”

When these words came out, not only the immobile soldier but even the guy who was grasped by Charlie was frightened.

They don’t understand what aura is, but this thing can make a living person suddenly unable to move. This ability is far beyond their normal cognition.

Charlie looked at the horrified expression of the guy in front of him, sneered, and said, “Oh my friend, I really wanted to save your life, but you really don’t know how to accept it. Turning your face will overthrow our friendship. If that’s the case, don’t blame me for being merciless!”

Chapter 2659

After hearing what Charlie said, the man hurriedly blurted out and pleaded: “Friend! Friend! I didn’t mean it! I…I was confused just now, please give me another chance!”

Charlie shook his head: "Sorry, there is only one chance! If you have another life, remember that you must not betray someone who treats you as a friend."

The man turned pale with fright, and he opened his mouth and called for help in order to have another last fight.

At this time, he regarded calling for help as his last chance.

If he can attract other people's attention, he may still survive.

Step back ten thousand steps and say, even if you can't live, at least it will cause some trouble for the oriental man in front of him!

Once his whereabouts are leaked, there is a high probability that he will not be able to leave this alive!

So he blurted out immediately: "Help…?"

However, when he opened his mouth to shout out the content of the call for help, he was shocked to find that the volume of his voice seemed to be restricted by some strange force so that the call for help just now was almost inaudible!

He looked at Charlie in horror, and tremblingly asked, "You…are you a human or a ghost…"

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, "This question is not important to you anymore, because you will immediately become a lonely ghost!"

After speaking, Charlie hurriedly changed his words again: "Don't mean it, I have missed the word, I am not going to make you a lonely ghost, it is better to make you a living dead!"

After that, he stretched out his finger and tapped lightly on the opponent's forehead. He immediately lost all consciousness and fell to the ground, his eyes widened, and staring.

Just now when Charlie tapped his forehead lightly, a trace of spiritual energy completely destroyed his brain, making the person totally braindead in an instant.

At this time, the person pinched by Charlie was so scared that he almost passed out.

He had never seen a god-like Charlie in his entire life, with incredible strength.

One sentence can make his companion immobile, and one tap can kill instantly, this kind of person is simply scarier than the devil!

Seeing him frightened, Charlie said: "You don't have to be so scared, as long as you can honestly cooperate with me, then I will save your life. I will do what I say."

The man said in a panic, "I…I…I…I must…I must be honest…honest I really will cooperate with you…"

Seeing that he was already stuttering, Charlie looked down at his legs and found that his legs were violently swinging at this time, and the whole person was clearly shocked.

This makes him a little big head.

Because, if this guy is so alarmed, even if he can take him to the place where Melba Watt is detained, he will be seen by others as abnormal.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed helplessly, and said, "Since your mental quality is so bad, then I will give you a psychological hint."

After speaking, he immediately tapped on the opponent's forehead and said, "From now on, your only task is to do everything I command you to do with all your strength. Do you understand?"

At this moment, the other person's eyes were a little dull for a moment, and it took more than ten seconds to return to normal, and he respectfully said to Charlie, "I understand!"

At this time, he has completely lost the panic he had just now, he no longer stammers, his legs no longer tremble.

Chapter 2660

Charlie then relaxed, pointing at the person lying on the ground, and said: “Take off his pants and then set him up. Just make sure that no one will find him tonight.”

“OK!”

The other party responded and immediately stepped forward to take off the man’s pants, then carried him up and hid him in a dilapidated house in an abandoned courtyard next to him.

Charlie put on the clothes and trousers of that person directly, and the person he has changed with the psychological hints also ran back and respectfully said, “The arrangements have been made according to your instructions!”

Charlie nodded and asked him, “What is your name?”

The man hurriedly said, “My name is Faisal.”

Charlie asked him, “Faisal, do you have a mask?”

Faisal hurriedly took out a black mask in a plastic bag from his pocket, and said, “This one was sent out two days ago and has not been used yet.”

Charlie nodded, then took it and opened it. It was the kind of headgear that completely covered his head. Not only did it wrap the head, but it also covered most of the face, and only opened a slit in the eye.

Charlie asked Faisal: “If I wear this, will it look a bit too different?”

“No!” Faisal said confidently: “In fact, many people are used to wearing headgear. On the one hand, it is to prevent faces from being remembered by outsiders, and on the other hand to protect oneself wind and sand. There is also another reason. It is the commander who is afraid of being decapitated by the opponent, so he requires some people to wear headgear as long as they go out. This is the same for him. This can effectively interfere with the opponent’s judgment.”

Charlie was relieved. After putting the headgear on his head, he said: “Okay, you can take me over now!”

Faisal nodded without hesitation, then bent down to pick up the two AK47s, and handed one of them to Charlie, saying, “Please put the gun on your back!”

Charlie didn’t worry that he would resist with a gun. After he took the AK47, he hung it on his body in a manner and then walked towards the center of the village with Faisal.

Along the way, he encountered many soldiers who were just strolling or patrolling on purpose. Some people recognized Faisal and greeted him. Although Faisal was a little slow, he was still normal overall, so no one was suspecting him.

As for Charlie wearing headgear, he didn’t say a word, and no one took the initiative to greet him, because when a person wears headgear, only people who know him well can recognize who he is. None of these people knew who he was, and none of them could match him with his acquaintances.

In fact, this is the safest, because their army seems to have near two thousand people, and no one is really familiar with everyone, so they can’t recognize Charlie, and will only classify Charlie as unfamiliar. Among those comrades in arms, there was no doubt that Charlie would be an invader from outside.

All the way to the square in the center of the village, Charlie found that many soldiers were nervously busy in front of the four helicopters, so Charlie asked Faisal in a low voice, “What are those people doing?”

Faisal hurriedly replied: “They are all members of the helicopter brigade, most of them are maintenance personnel. The weather today is gloomy and visibility is poor. Our visual observations will be restricted a lot, so we will send helicopters to patrol in turn. Monitor whether there are government forces approaching us quietly.”

Charlie nodded, remembering something, and asked him: “By the way, can you fly a helicopter?”

Faisal shook his head and said, “I can’t… I’m from an armored brigade. I can drive tanks and infantry vehicles.”

Charlie nodded, as to how to take himself away after saving Melba, he still has no clear plan.

It would be nice to save Melba alone. Even if he carried her and escaped quietly, walking dozens of kilometers along the mountain road to meet his people and the others was nothing.

However, if he wants to save her and her seven other friends at the same time, it will be tricky on its own.

Thinking of this, he put the question behind his head again, and said to himself: “It’s not the time to think about this, so let’s talk about it when I meet them!”

Chapter 2661

Charlie and Faisal passed through the central square together, and the roar of diesel generators in his ears became more and more deafening.

Under such a loud mechanical noise, ordinary people have difficulty talking, so that many other voices around them are covered up. This is a good thing for Charlie, even if something happens in the rescue and pursuit later. When someone yells by accident, it is hard to be spotted by outsiders.

So Charlie asked Faisal next to him: “How long does your diesel generator set usually work?”

Faisal hurriedly said respectfully: “Because the government army cut off our electricity supply, all our electricity is supplied by a set of 50-kilowatt diesel generator sets. It also has a power storage device.”

“Because the electricity consumption during the day is generally low, we generally do not use motors during the day. We use power storage devices to ensure that the necessary devices operate normally during the day. The generator sets will be turned on after dark, mainly for lighting and other purposes. The electric device, and then charge the storage device.”

“It opened early today, mainly because of the poor sunlight on rainy days.”

Charlie asked curiously, “If you make this place brightly lit at night, aren’t you afraid that the government will send planes to bomb it?”

Faisal explained: “In Syria, whether it is the government army, the opposition, or the Kurdish armed forces, 90% of all wars are ground wars. The planes in the hands of the government forces have long been attacked. Now, the remaining few old fighter planes are guarding Damascus and the southern province of Dar’a. They don’t dare to send them out to fight, and we have a large number of civilians here. If they send planes to attack indiscriminately, they will surely arouse public anger. At that time, it will be more beneficial to our opposition.”

Charlie nodded lightly.

The war in his understanding is a modern war based on the Gulf War pattern.

The core of modern warfare is dominated by the air force, supplemented by the navy and army.

Just like the United States fighting in Iraq, the two armies do not need to engage in short-handed combat. First use fighter jets to fight and seize air supremacy, and then use bombers to carry precision-guided bombs to destroy the enemy’s key defense forces and military industry one by one. , After the opponent is completely paralyzed, a large number of ground troops directly rush in, and they will be able to drive straight into the direct occupation.

However, it now appears that in places like Syria, the method of warfare is basically the same as that of World War II. The two armies mainly rely on the ground forces to fight head-on, and the air force can have little influence.

Charlie remembered that Faisal was the captain of the armored brigade, so he asked him: “Faisal, since 90% of the wars here are ground wars, then your armored brigade must have an extraordinary identity and status?”

Faisal nodded and said truthfully: “Our two most important forces are the armored squadron and the flying squadron. However, the flying squadron only has four armed helicopters, so the main combat effectiveness still depends on my armored squadron.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Faisal, since you can be the captain of the armored brigade, should you rank higher in this armed force?”

Faisal said hurriedly: “Actually, my armored squadron was completely commanded and dispatched by the commander during the war. The reason why I was able to lead a squadron was also that I knew more about tanks, so I acted more as an instructor. The role does not have much real power.”

Charlie nodded lightly. Since the armored brigade is the core combat power here, it is reasonable to be dispatched directly to the commander.

Under the leadership of Faisal, Charlie came outside a courtyard wall made of loess. At this time, the courtyard was full of voices, and the communication between people was basically by shouting.

Moreover, Charlie found that the languages they spoke were different. Some spoke English, some spoke French, and some others spoke a language that he didn’t understand at all. It should be Arabic.

Chapter 2662

Charlie asked Faisal, “Don’t you have a unified language here?”

Faisal shook his head: “The unified language should be Arabic, but the composition of our opposition soldiers is more complicated, so many of us don’t speak Arabic.”

“Some of these people have lived in other countries since they were young, and some have lived in former colonial areas. so they are English or French, so the language between them is not completely smooth.”

“Like myself, I actually went to the United States with my parents when I was very young, and I took a green card and served in the U.S. Army for three years. Only a few years ago I responded to the call and came back to join the Freedom Army. So my basic Arabic It’s very poor, and basically, I only communicate in English.”

Charlie nodded. This multilingual situation is just like India. A considerable number of Indians do not speak Hindi. Even each state in India has its own official language, plus it was once a British colony. So English is also one of the official languages.

However, this kind of language confusion is relatively friendly to him. The more confused the language landscape, the easier it is for him to mix in.

So he said to Faisal: “After you go in, remember to act by chance and don’t let people see the clues.”

Faisal hurriedly said, “Please rest assured, I will give my all!”

Charlie gave a hum, pointed to the courtyard gate, and said, “Go in!”

“OK!”

Faisal stepped forward and pushed open the courtyard door.

In the yard at this time, more than a dozen soldiers carrying AK47s were grilling around a campfire to warm up. On the campfire, two legs of lamb were worn with wooden sticks. At this time, they were already roasted with oil and smelled really delicious.

Charlie followed Faisal in, and one of the soldiers recognized Faisal and blurted out, “Captain Faisal, would you like to have some barbecue? Ansala’s mother also made some pita bread, and it’ll be ready soon.”

Faisal waved his hand: “I won’t eat anymore, I’m here to see the hostage situation.”

As soon as the man heard this, he immediately said with a grin: “Captain Faisal, are you interested in those women? But I have to make it clear to you that the commander has given the order without his permission. No one can fool around!”

Faisal said immediately: “Don’t talk nonsense! I just come to see the situation, go back to report to the commander, and open the cellar entrance quickly!”

The man nodded hurriedly, turned to greet a soldier, and together? Bend over and opened a thick wooden board from the ground. Then, a staircase made of loess

appeared under the wooden board, and the man respectfully treated Faisal. Said: “Captain, please come in!”

Faisal nodded in satisfaction, and led Charlie to the entrance. The man took out a flashlight. After turning it on, Faisal said graciously: “Captain, the stairs are not lighted and are dark. I will be in front leading the way, watch your steps!”

Faisal glanced at Charlie, and when he saw Charlie nodding to him quietly, he agreed and said, “Okay, you can lead the way!”

Chapter 2663

Charlie and Faisal followed the man into the cellar, only to discover that the cellar was dug very deep, and the stairs alone were at least five or six meters deep, almost the height of two stories.

Because the winter in Syria is the rainy season and there is a lot of rain, the stairs are dark and wet, and the soil on both sides even reveals a strong smell of soil.

As he went all the way down, the person leading the way in front said flatly, “Captain Faisal, can you please do something?”

Faisal asked coldly, “What’s the matter?”

The man hurriedly said, “Captain Faisal, I want to apply to join your armored team, I can control heavy machine guns!”

Faisal sneered and asked him, “I think you are joining the armored team because you are afraid of death, right?”

“No, no,” the man hurriedly said, “I just wanted to exercise the armored brigade…”

Faisal smiled and said, “I will think about it and let you know when the time comes.”

The man said excitedly, “Thank you, Captain Faisal!”

With that said, he had already stepped down to the bottom of the cellar.

There is an iron door at the bottom of the cellar, and a small window is open on the iron door, you can see the light inside.

At this moment, the man who led the way patted the iron door hard and said, “Open the door, Captain Faisal is here!”

Someone inside immediately opened the door latch, and a curly-haired man poked his head out, waved at Faisal, and smiled: “Captain Faisal, why are you here?”

Faisal said coldly: “The commander asked me to come over and have a look and also communicate with the hostages.”

The man hurriedly stepped out of the passage and said with a smile, “Captain, please come in!”

Faisal said to the person who led the way: “Go back. You remembered what I just said. If there is a result, I will tell you as soon as possible.”

“Thank you so much, Captain Faisal, you get busy, I will go up! I will save you some roast leg of lamb later, wait for you to come up to eat!”

The man turned and left, Faisal waved to Charlie, and the two entered the cellar one after another.

Charlie originally thought the cellar was a small space, but he didn’t expect that there was a cave inside.

There are two rooms in the cellar. The outer room is about 20 square meters. There are four soldiers guarding. Inside there is a wall and a big iron door without windows. Charlie can perceive that there are eight people inside. , It must be Melba and her friends.

At this moment, Faisal let someone close the door to come in, and then looked at Charlie, wondering what he would order next.

The four-guard soldiers were not very alert and stood aside with their guns hanging around. One of them was still wearing headphones and seemed to be listening to a song.

At this moment, the soldier who had opened the door approached Faisal and asked in a low voice, “Captain Faisal, when is the commander going to do it? If I say, it’s better to kill these Yankees. It’s useless to keep them a little bit longer. We have to let a few of our brothers stay here. It’s damp and smelly. After a long time, the panel is itchy and uncomfortable!

Faisal said indifferently: “The commander of affairs naturally has his plan, so you can honestly carry out the commander’s order, don’t say anything else, don’t ask!”

“Okay.” The man sighed helplessly and said: “It’s really not possible. Captain Faisal will help us to talk to us and arrange for a few brothers to change shifts. We always stay in the cellar. It is too painful. “

Charlie walked up to the man at this time, patted his shoulder lightly, and said with a smile: “Brother, everyone works for the commander, so don’t have so many complaints!”

Chapter 2664

As he said, a trace of spiritual energy penetrated into the opponent’s body and went straight to the opponent’s brain.

Immediately afterwards, just like Faisal, this person was given psychological hints by Charlie. Hearing this, he hurriedly said, “You are too right!”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, pointed at another person, and said, “This brother must be dissatisfied, right?”

The man hurriedly said, “I dare not, what the commander asks me to do, I will do, no more two minds!”

Charlie smiled, walked to him, patted him on the shoulder, and smiled: “You have a high level of consciousness! I will definitely say something for you in front of the commander in the future.”

After that, another trace of spiritual energy entered, following the method, and firmly controlling this person’s consciousness.

At this time, a guy with a full face cursed and said, “The commander said that as soon as the time is up, he will start to kill. I think it is almost the time, and I will execute the sentence then!”

Charlie looked at this man, sneered, and asked, “You like killing people?”

The guy stared at Charlie and said disdainfully, “Yes, I just like it, why? Do you have an opinion? Or do you want to speak for these Yankees?!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Why should I speak for them? I just think that the hostages really can’t come to the table. If you have the ability, it is better to wait for the government forces to come and kill a few more enemies on the battlefield.”

The guy stepped up to Charlie in two steps, reached out his hand and grabbed Charlie’s collar, and yelled, “Are you sarcastic to me?!”

Charlie smirked, “It seems you are not stupid.”

The guy was very angry. As soon as he raised his hand, his fist was about to hit Charlie’s face. Charlie suddenly yelled, “As$hole, even you dare to fight your dad?! Don’t hesitate to kneel down and admit your mistake!”

This voice scared the other party into a sluggish moment.

He didn’t know that at that moment, Charlie had already given powerful psychological hints to his brain.

His whole figure was startled, and then he knelt on the ground with a thud, and said with sincerity, “Dad, I was wrong…”

Charlie pushed him away. At this moment, the person wearing the headset took off the headset in a bit of surprise, and blurted out, “Kamil, why did you kneel down? This person is your father?!”

The strong man called Kamil blurted out, “Yes, he is my father!”

The man stunned and said, “Your brain is broken, right? Didn’t your dad only die last year? I came to help carry the coffin!”

Charlie looked at him at this time and said lightly: “I am not only his father, but also your father. Why don’t you just kneel down and admit the mistake like him?”

This sentence scared this person to death.

He felt dizzy in his mind, and then he knelt down beside Kamil subconsciously, choked up, and said, “Dad, I was wrong…”

Charlie also felt a sharp pain in his brain at this time, and then carefully examined his body, there was only a trace of aura left, which made him realize that he had just given five people consecutive psychological hints, and the aura consumption was indeed too great.

In the past, he seldom used aura intensively. At this moment, the aura consumption was greater than in the past few months.

Fortunately, the five people, including Faisal, have been psychologically hinted at by him, and these five people have become his most loyal puppets.

So he pointed to the door of the room inside and said to the five people: “Who has the key? Open the door!”

Chapter 2665

Hearing Charlie’s order, someone immediately took out the key and prepared to open the iron door inside.

Charlie said: "You will guard outside the door for a while, and if someone comes, try to spread it out."

With that, Charlie looked at the time and said, "I guess your commander will come over soon. If he wants to come in, let him in. You guys should behave naturally and don't let him see any clues."

"Okay!" The five people agreed in unison.

Immediately, the door opened.

As soon as the door opened, there was a smell of earthly soil inside. He stepped forward and found that there was nothing in the whole room, only a lamp hung on the top of the room alone, and the wattage of the bulb was very low and the light was very dim.

There are some traces of artificial reinforcement on the top of the room, but there are still mud walls around it. In this kind of room, there is basically no chance of suicide.

In the corner of the wall, there are eight people sitting on the floor in a row, wearing black hoods with their hands tied behind them, leaning against the wall.

Charlie couldn't see their faces, but through their clothes and figure, one could see that among the eight people, there were three women and five men.

Hearing the opening of the door, the eight people were all nervous, and a few even began to curl up and tremble unconsciously.

Charlie entered the house and closed the iron gate by the way. Then, he paced up to the eight people and took off the black hoods on their heads one by one.

From left to right, Charlie took off the headgear of seven people in a row. As a result, the five boys and two girls had different skin colors. One of the boys was yellow, but the two girls were both blond and white.

After picking the last one, he finally saw a yellow female with short hair and a beautiful appearance.

Because these eight people have always been covered by thick blackheads, their vision has been in the dark, and now they suddenly get light. Even if it is only dim, the light bulb makes them feel very dazzling, so they are all subconsciously cover the light in front with their hands.

After a while, everyone's vision finally returned to normal.

What frightened them was that in front of them stood a man dressed as a standard terrorist with a black mask on his head.

The man also held an AK47 in his hand, which was a look of a gangster.

Charlie looked at the yellow girl who looked a bit like southeast Asian and asked directly: "Are you, Melba Watt?"

As soon as the words were said, the girl's body twitched suddenly.

She looked at Charlie and subconsciously asked: "How do you know me?!"

Charlie stretched out his hand to take off the mask, and said lightly: "I am entrusted by your dad to take you home."

As soon as these words came out, Melba was struck by lightning!

She looked at Charlie with an incredulous look, and blurted out, "What did you say?! My dad entrusted you to take me home?! How does he know that I am here?! And, why are you here? You Are you part of the armed opposition?"

Chapter 2666

Charlie smiled slightly: "Miss Watt, you have too many questions, but I can tell you clearly that I am not from the armed opposition. I received your father's entrustment a few hours ago, so I hurried over from China just for you."

At this time, a yellow male spoke in shock and said, "This…how is this possible…from the time we were caught until now, but it has only been not more than half a day, in such a short time, You can't catch up from China at all!"

Charlie smiled and said, “What you think is impossible may not really be impossible.”

After speaking, he looked at Melba and said lightly: “Time is running out. I will prepare an opposition suit for you in a moment. After you put it on, follow me.”

Melba blurted out and asked him: “Then…what about my friends?”

Charlie shrugged his shoulders and said, “I don’t have a particularly good way to rescue all eight of you at the moment, so you come with me first, and I will send you to a safe place first. If conditions permit, I can consider coming back again to save others.”

At this time, a blond man blurted out: “I think you are a liar! There are one or two thousand opposition forces stationed here, how can you rescue us?”

Charlie nodded and said, “What you said is right, I can’t save you, so just stay here honestly.”

When the blond man heard this, he coldly snorted, and said angrily: “I don’t need you to save me! There are so many guards outside. If I go out with you, I will be beaten into a hornet’s nest by a machine gun! I’d rather stay, calm down and wait for my forces from my country to rescue me! Maybe they will immediately agree to the opposition’s request, or send a SEAL team to rescue us!”

“Yes!” Another blonde girl said: “Our US Navy SEALs are the top special forces in the world. They perform the most difficult tasks all over the world, including killing terrorists at any point on Earth. This force is not too much, I believe they will come to save us!”

Charlie smiled and said, “How do you know that the United States will send a Navy SEAL to rescue you? Who gave you the confidence?”

An American boy with a dark panel next to him said without hesitation: “We in the United States have always been strong and will not allow any foreign armed forces to harm our citizens!”

“Also, don’t forget that we have a large number of military bases around the world, and there are several in the Middle East alone!”

“Turkey, a neighboring country in northern Syria, has several of our military bases;”

“In Saudi Arabia near southern Syria also has our military base!”

“So, they are
likely to send Navy SEALs from these two countries to rescue us!”

When Charlie heard this, he couldn’t help but exclaimed: “I found that you are all very good at it. You can speak Chinese as well, have you studied it specifically?”

Another Indian-American boy said proudly: “To tell you the truth, we are all top students in the United States. Everyone has several master’s and doctoral degrees. Everyone is proficient in several languages, and we can speak Chinese. What’s up? Japanese, French, German, all of them!”

Charlie couldn’t help but gave him a thumbs-up, and asked him with a smile: “It’s awesome, it’s really awesome.”

After he finished speaking, he suddenly changed his conversation and sighed: “Oh, I really don’t understand. How can you learn so many languages for a person who has no brains? Do people who lack the heart and eyes have the talent to learn languages?”

The man blurted out, “You…what did you say!?”

Charlie sneered: “You said you have military bases in several countries around you, so why have I been here all the way from China? Your SEALs are so close, but they haven’t yet arrived to take you. What about a ghost?”

Chapter 2667

Hearing Charlie’s question, the boy blurted out and retorted: “First of all! I don’t believe you came from China at all! Because this is simply unrealistic!”

After speaking, he looked at everyone and said very seriously: “Everyone has studied the world geography and Chinese Geography as well. You must all know the distance between China and this place!”

“If you fly over from the central part of China, the straight-line distance is at least 6,000 kilometers, right?”

“If you fly over from the western region of China, the straight-line distance will not be less than 5,000 kilometers.”

Charlie gave a thumbs up and said with a smile: “You are so fu*king clever! You know everything!”

After speaking, Charlie turned around and said jokingly, “But you guessed it wrong, Big Smart man, I’m not from Central China or West China, I’m from East China.”

“East China?!” The Indian boy who Charlie said was smart said disdainfully: “East China is even more impossible! East China to here is, not less than 7,000 kilometers, how did you fly over in such a short time? On a rocket?”

As he said, he sneered again: “Furthermore, as everyone knows, Syria has not resumed navigation due to the war. If you want to get from China to Syria, you must first fly to neighboring countries, and then transfer to land transportation. Even if you use the shortest route and don’t delay for a minute, according to my estimation, you will have at least twenty hours to arrive, but we haven’t been captured for twenty-four hours until now. Do you have the ability of an unknown prophet? So, if you want me to say, you are lying!”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, looked at Melba, and asked, “Is this guy always like this?”

Melba’s expression was a little embarrassed at once, but also a little hesitant.

In fact, she was not sure about Charlie’s identity, and she couldn’t believe what Charlie said.

Moreover, listening to his voice face-to-face is somewhat different from what she and he talked through their mobile phones in the WeChat communication.

In addition, Charlie didn’t reveal his identity, so she was a little unpredictable at once.

After all, the speculation made by her partner just now is not unreasonable. Charlie's statement is somewhat contrary to logic, both in terms of time and space.

At this time, the clever guy continued: "Tell you, our SEAL team strives to be 100% successful every time it performs a mission, so they will definitely formulate a comprehensive rescue plan first, and then perform the scalpel. The rescue operation! I believe they will rescue us after some time!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Okay, stop this nonsense, you can pull a calf when you open your mouth, right?"

"I tell you the truth, the news that you guys were captured is not reported by the European and American media at all!"

Chapter 2668

"Do you know what it means not to report? It means that your fellow Americans don't even know that you are captured!"

"So your army will not bother to send troops to rescue you, let alone send troops to rescue you so much. The opposition went to your embassy and demanded 80 million ransom but they were rejected. You still expect them to send troops to rescue you. Do you think your father is Buffett and Bill Gates?"

"I don't believe it!" Several of them retorted in unison: "You must be lying!"

Just now, the Indian boy looked at Melba and said loudly: "Melba, you must be careful of this person. I seriously suspect that this person is a member of the opposition! Otherwise, even if he has great abilities, he cannot be so short. Arrive here within the time limit, and don't forget, there are still one or two thousand opposition soldiers guarding here. If he were not one of them, he would never come in alive! Look at him, wearing opposition costumes and holding The weapon of the opposition, this person must be a member of the opposition!"

Immediately, he stared at Charlie and said coldly: "This guy is running here now to act with you and slander us all. I don't know what his intention is! Maybe it's because the opposition knows you are a Chinese American, so they found him from the team to

come and set up the game with you. I think he must have been arranged by the opposition to instigate you! You must not believe him!"

Charlie was so angry that he wanted to laugh at the silly bird, and asked him, "Since you are so determined that I am a member of the opposition, then you pretend to be so coercive in front of me so suddenly?"

The Indian boy was obviously a little nervous, but he still pretended to be tough and said, "I don't believe you dare to attack me! Your opposition took such a great effort to capture us, isn't it just to negotiate conditions with our country? Is it? If you kill me, what else would you use to negotiate terms with our country? Moreover, if our country wants to retaliate against you, it will be your end! Only a few missiles will be able to razor this place to the ground!"

Charlie sarcastically said: "Of the eight of you, one of you counts as one. It's nothing more than a schoolmaster with better academic performance. In terms of family background, are your parents rich? In terms of background, any one of your parents can become the United States's State councilor?"

"If you want money, no money, no power, no power, and lick your face and wait for the SEALs to save you? You want people to use missiles to avenge you. It's not that I despise you. Any small and medium conventional missile costs a lot. Millions of dollars and surface-to-surface missiles start at tens of millions of dollars. Do you deserve revenge with such an expensive weapon?"

The inquisitive boy's expression is very ugly, he wants to say something, but suddenly he can't find any words to refute.

At this time, another boy of Chinese descent said, "You don't confuse people here anymore. As we all know, the United States always values the safety of citizens most. All eight of us are social pillars. The country will certainly rescue us at all costs. Yes, you are running over to brainwash us now, don't you just want us to cooperate with you to criticize our country? I know your tricks, as long as we scold the United States, you will be so excited that you can't sleep, and you want to send the video to all make it go viral in the world!"

Charlie put away the joking smile just now, looked at the young man with a face of wonder, and asked seriously: "I ask you, are you American or Chinese?"

“Of course I am an American!” The boy blurted out without hesitation: “My passport was taken away by you. If you go to see my passport now, you can see clearly that I am a citizen of the United States of America!”

Charlie nodded, deeply disappointed in this group of people, especially this boy of Chinese descent. Although what he said was not wrong, it made Charlie feel very uncomfortable.

So, he became light and cold and said: “Well, in this case, then you also wait for your country to save you.”

After speaking, he looked at Melba again and said seriously: “Miss Watt, I don’t want to ask you the same question anymore. I am entrusted by your father to save you, so no matter which country you think you are from, as long as you are willing to follow me, I will rescue you and take you back to China.”

“But! If you really don’t want to go with me, I will never do things in which I have to force others. Could you please record a video to explain that you don’t want to go, I will take the video back to your dad to give him an explanation!”

Chapter 2669

“Who are you and what is your name?” asked Melba.
“My name is Charlie Wade and your father sent me here to rescue you as I mentioned earlier,” Charlie replied earnestly.

When Charlie said his name, Melba was struck by lightning, leaving her face full of shock.

She and Charlie have never met, but only had a voice chat on WeChat. Since she didn’t talk much and didn’t have a lot of content, she didn’t have a deep impression of Charlie’s voice, so she never mentioned the one in front of her was the man, she connected with on WeChat.

But now, after hearing the name, Melba immediately matched the two of them!

At this moment, she blurted out excitedly and asked: “Mr. Wade, why are you here?”

Charlie shrugged and sighed helplessly. Said: “I told you already that this place is not safe, right? You don’t believe me, do you know that your father is worried about you?

Melba couldn’t stop her tears when she heard this.

The Indian boy on the side subconsciously said: “Melba, you must not be fooled by him! This guy is not a good person at first sight!” The Chinese boy also took the conversation and said in agreement: “Yes, you know Melba, don’t believe it. Hey! You must firmly believe that our army will definitely save us!”

As he said, he was a little excited and said excitedly: “I believe that as long as we persist, after we are saved, in the eyes of the media, one is a hero who swears to the death in front of the opposition forces, so when we return to the United States, we will definitely become a hero in everyone’s eyes! If you are cheated by him now and instigated by him, then you will not only be able to become a hero. A hero, you might even become a street mouse that everyone shouts at and beat.”

Charlie saw that this guy’s brain circuit was so strange that he couldn’t understand it, so he sneered and asked him: “Man, you should have been born and raised in the United States since childhood. Right?” The Chinese boy nodded gently.

Charlie said with a smile on his face: “No wonder the person hurriedly asked: “No wonder?

Charlie smiled and said: “No wonder you are so talented. We really can’t cultivate a talent like you back in the country.

Seeing that everyone was still questioning Charlie’s identity, Melba hurriedly said, “You’re all misunderstood. Mr. Wade is definitely not a member of the opposition. He is the chairman of China Emgrand Group, he is the one that I told you about before!

“How is it possible!” The other seven people blurted out almost at the same time!

One of the girls said, “Melba! Your brain must be broken. Think about it, how could it be possible for a big boss with a net worth of over 100 billion? So young?”

She said, without waiting for Melba's answer, she immediately added: "It's nothing more than being so young, but have you ever thought about how could a big boss with a worth of over 100 billion come to Syria to do this kind of thing in person?"

Saying that again! Sanjay has given you just the right analysis, and if he really is the big boss, how likely he arrived here from China in such a short time? Do you think he's Iron Man ah? "

The Chinese-American boy blurted out: "Yes! Melba, if you think about it carefully, you have never seen Mr. Wade, so how do you judge that this guy is him? I suspect this guy might have hacked your phone. Password, checked your chat history, and found this flaw, so he pretends to be Mr. Wade to come and lie to you!

Melba shook her head and said firmly: "I can be sure that he is Mr. Wade! Just now I didn't tell him what he is in reality. The voice corresponds to his voice in the voice chat, but now I can be sure that the two of them are the same person!"

Others thought Melba must be crazy.

Chapter 2670

Chinese-American boys, shaking his head on the side said:!! "Melba, I know you're a girl who is certainly afraid of death, but you have to believe, in this world, there is no random killing of an American citizen. we would ultimately be rescued."

Charlie was amused by him, and couldn't help asking him: My dear, I'll say something that's not black, objective, and fair. There are various shootings in the United States all day long, and it will lead to several, even dozens of innocent people's deaths. Civilians die, you still say that no one would dare to kill a U.S. citizen at will. Don't you feel contradictory?

The Chinese boy blushed and retorted: "The situations you said all happened in China! No! What happened overseas! How can you count what happened here?"

Charlie smiled and asked, "What do you mean, what happened here is contradictions among the people?"

“That’s right!” The Chinese boy immediately agreed and said: “It’s the contradiction among the people!

Charlie nodded, looked at Melba, and said: “From my point of view, your dad must know that you get mixed up with these stupid things all day long, and I don’t know how sad it will be for him.”

Melba’s expression was extremely embarrassing.

She also feels that her friends are usually smarter than the others, all of them are academic bullies and elites, but now she doesn’t know why, all of them seem very anti-intellectual.

Charlie was not sure whether Melba really believed in his identity, so he took out his mobile phone and opened the dialog between him and Melba from WeChat, then turned the screen to her, pulled up the chat log, and said “This kind of chat record can’t be forged, so you believe my identity?” Melba said almost without hesitation: “I believe it!

Several other people saw this scene, and they were shocked to speak.

They are here. They attacked Charlie’s every word for a long time, wasting so much tongue, just to prove that Charlie is a fake.

For this reason, they moved out various arguments and packed their views seamlessly from the inside to the outside.

But now, with only one mobile phone, Charlie completely overturned all the judgments made by these self-righteous top students, making these seven people dumbfounded for a while.

The Indian kid couldn’t help exclaiming: “This is impossible! Even if you are really Chairman Wade, you cannot rush to Syria from Eastern China in such a short time!

” Yes! Ah!” The Chinese kid also said: “This is not logical! Even the fastest civil airliner can’t do it!”

Charlie sneered and asked: “You two are the best, I ask you, you guys What is the fastest civil airliner known in the world? The Chinese boy blurted out with a proud face: “Of course I know! I have a deep research on aircraft! The fastest civil airliner currently is the Gulfstream G650 business jet! This aircraft is using the engine of Rolls-Royce in the United Kingdom. It is powerful. Its flying speed can reach Mach 0.95, which is 95% of the speed of sound! But it is also one of the most expensive business jets in the world. I can afford it!

Charlie applauded: “You really have damn good material for learning. It seems that you must be very good at memorizing the text. I used to see all kinds of keyboard car gods who didn’t even have a driver’s license on the Internet. Encountered a keyboard machine god.” The Chinese kid said angrily: “Don’t be sneered here! Even if you are really sitting on the Gulfstream G650, it is impossible to arrive in Syria in such a short time! So you must be hiding something. An unspeakable secret!

Charlie smiled: “I’m sorry, I really didn’t come with a G650.

Having said that, Charlie put away his smile and said calmly: “I’m here on a Concorde airliner.”

Chapter 2671

“Concorde?!

When Charlie said these four words, everyone was stunned.

Who can believe that the legend and the super king of civil aviation speed-Concorde, which ended as early as 20 years ago, It’s still in operation now?! The Chinese kid subconsciously laughed and said: “You really know how to say that the Concorde has long been retired. Now there is no airline in the world, and it has a supersonic speed in operation. Do you think we are a fool?

Charlie shook his head and laughed at him: “Oh, I really don’t understand myself, what am I doing with you so much?

After finishing speaking, he looks at Melba, said: “The situation is urgent now. The opposition has announced to the public that if the US embassy does not agree to their

demand, it will start killing hostages, so we don't want to delay any more time and leave this now."

Melba couldn't help asking: "Then my friends?"

Charlie reached out his hand to stop her and said: "What kind of stupid people are your friends, I believe you are watching it all. Put the words here, today I will only take you alone, to go or not to go, I will give you 10 seconds to consider.

"Just take one person?" one boy put his right hand in the air disdainfully, made a gesture of reaching out and twisting the light bulb, curled his mouth, and said: "You really feel good about yourself. Tell you the truth, even if you ask If you let me go with you, I won't go with you!

Charlie ignored him, but looked at Melba and said, "There are still five seconds left. "

I, Melba, suddenly fell into a dilemma.

She really wanted to leave with Charlie. After all, he was entrusted by her father to come to Syria to save her.

However, she didn't want to just treat these classmates who share common ideals and stay here.

At this moment, the kid of Chinese descent said immediately: "Melba, even if his identity is not a problem, you must never follow him! There are one or two thousand opposition armed forces outside, and if you are not careful, you may be caught. You must not make a joke about your life's safety!

"Yes!" a white boy said: "The best way for us now is to wait for our troops to rescue us! If you go with him now, not only After nine deaths, even if you survive by chance, you will definitely regret it! At this moment, Melba fully understands that it is absolutely impossible for her to convince this group of friends.

So she opened her mouth and said, "Everyone, I don't want to hit everyone's self-confidence, but I don't really believe that the SEAL team will come to rescue me. So

far, Melba hesitated for a while, and finally said firmly: “So I decided to talk to Mr. Charlie and leave! Whether it’s life or death, I won’t regret my decision!

Charlie nodded and said: “Okay, don’t talk nonsense with them anymore, let’s go now.” After that, he walked over. In front of Melba, he pulled her up from the ground and untied the rope tied to her hand.

At this moment, he suddenly noticed that someone was walking down the stairs outside, so he immediately whispered in Melba’s ear: “Someone is here, sit back first!”

Melba hurriedly sat back on the ground, and Charlie stepped back a few steps and quickly stuck it on the wall next to the iron gate.

After a while, he heard someone speaking in Arabic outside.

Charlie could perceive it, and three people walked down the stairs at this time.

The headed person is saying something loudly.

Immediately afterward, two of the three people stayed at the door of the outermost door, and the head walked in by himself.

As soon as he entered the door, Faisal and the others immediately said loudly: “Hello, Commander Hamid! Upon hearing this, Charlie’s spirits jumped all of a sudden.

Chapter 2672

At the same time, he also spurned the seven highly educated stupid birds in front of him. Didn’t they wait for the Marines to rescue them? The Marines did not come, but the angel of death came first!

Then, he listened to that Commander Hamid and Faisal and others outside exchanged a few words, probably asking Faisal how the hostages inside are.

One of the guards hurriedly said that everything is normal, and then the leader said: “Open the door.”

Immediately, the door opened sounded.

After a while, the iron gate was pushed aside from the outside, and a man in a desert camouflage stepped in.

What's interesting is that the moment he stepped in, his figure swayed to the left, which made Charlie instantly see that this guy was still lame with a problem with his left leg!

Hamid stepped forward and saw these eight hostages didn't wear headgear, and he was furious. He shouted sharply, "Fu*k! Why don't they wear headgear?! Now that they see my face, won't I have to kill them?!"

As soon as the voice fell, he realized there was still a figure in the peripheral light on his right side, so he hurriedly turned his head and saw Charlie, who was looking directly at him with a smile on his face.

Seeing that Charlie was an unfamiliar face, he was suddenly shocked, and he subconsciously went to his pocket to draw a gun.

At this moment, Charlie pointed the muzzle of the AK47 directly at him, then closed the door with one foot, and said with a smile: "Come on, kneel on the ground with your hands on your head.

After speaking, he shook his head again and said to himself said: "I guess you can't understand what I said."

Hamid blurted out:" You are the Chinese people?

Charlie curious and asked: "You, you also speak Chinese?

Hamid put a calm, said:" I've had studied in China, I learned Chinese. Originally, my father wanted me to fully develop trade with China in the future, but I did not expect that my father would be killed by the government forces.

After speaking, he looked at Charlie and asked coldly: "Who are you? How come you are here?! Are you a member of the government army?

Charlie smiled slightly: "I'm not from the government army.

Hamid with an expression of horror, blurted: “Whom do you serve?”

Charlie pointed to Melba: “I was commissioned by the girl’s father to bring his baby daughter home,”

After that, he pointed to Hamid again and said coldly: “So you guys are not righteous, and go to war. But you kidnapped a few students who were stupid in reading and were not afraid of other people’s intentions?”

Hamid gritted his teeth and yelled: “Stop talking nonsense with me here. I tied them because they are with the government army and are my enemy! And you ran to me without shame and want to take them away when I am here? You come as you want, and leave as you want?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Otherwise? Believe it or not, if I kill you now, I can still safely evacuate.”

Hamid gritted his teeth and said, “It’s all my people outside. You can’t escape at all!

Charlie shook his head: “No, no, no, you are wrong. The outside is all my people.

Then, Charlie opened the door and told Faisal: “Take the two outside and control this guy, remember not to let the people in the yard hear it!

Faisal nodded without hesitation: “Yes!

Hamid stunned and yelled: “Faisal, you dare to betray me! Betray our grand goal of overthrowing the government army!”

‘Sorry!’ Faisal pointed at Charlie respectfully with both hands, and said without hesitation: “I am only loyal to this gentleman now!

Chapter 2673

“Grass!

Hamid's heart suddenly became cold when he heard this. After all, he has been leading the army for many years, and his judgment of the strategic situation is very accurate. At this moment, he has realized that he and Charlie each have half of their control initiative.

"In this cellar, the initiative is in the hands of this Chinese man, because he has a gun at me and bought my subordinates. He can kill me in this room at any time."

"However, I am not completely passive. After all, no matter how powerful he is, it is impossible to buy over one or two thousand people from the entire base."

"Because, if he really had this capability, he would have overthrown me directly, so why bother to spend so much effort? , How about sneaking into this cellar?

Thinking of this, he immediately said to Charlie: Friend, neither of us should be too impulsive. If you have anything, you can talk and discuss it. After all, I have been studying in China for many years and I see you are very kind!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "It's easy if you want to talk. I just have one request. If you ask me to take people away, I won't make it difficult for you. Otherwise, I will kill you first."

Saying this, Charlie must say seriously: "After I kill you, as long as I run faster, your men may not be able to react. After all, when I came in, your men didn't find me, trust me When I leave, they could not find out as well. As soon as Charlie said this, the opposite Hamid immediately became tense.

He is not a fool.

His own base of one or two thousand defenses can still make this man come in quietly, and it was obvious that his defenses were not counted as f@rts in front of the other party.

At this time, Charlie continued: "When they find your body lying in this cellar, I might have already left Syria, but what about you? You can only lie down hard and accept the funeral prepared by your one or two thousand men. Your status in the army is so high, and your funeral will be very grand by that time!

Hamid's face immediately turned green.

He quickly understood in his heart that he and Charlie were not as close as he had imagined.

People like Charlie can take the initiative.

If Charlie kills him first, he will be cold first.

If he really annoyed him, he would go ahead and kill him, and then escape smoothly, wouldn't he be a big loser?!

Thinking of this, Hamid's expression suddenly became very depressed.

Let him let go, he is naturally unwilling 10,000 times.

After all, he is still waiting to use these hostages to extort funds from the US Embassy.

He has two thousand soldiers under his hand, people fed by horses, and there is a huge funding gap. He is waiting to make a windfall to stabilize the team. If there are extra surpluses, he can buy a batch of new weapons from the arms dealers. Equip troops to improve their combat effectiveness.

However, money is important, but he is also a commander after all, which is equivalent to a warlord and a native emperor. Even if the money cannot be made, he has this team. In the future, he will have more chances to make a fortune. Maybe the opposition will win the final victory. Can also mix with a senior official.

Therefore, for him, the most important thing is to live, to live safely.

Chapter 2674

Otherwise, if he dies here, he will really lose everything.

Because his life is more important, he doesn't dare to confront Charlie.

After thinking about it, Hamid gritted his teeth, tried to make the final fight, and said: "Brother! It's not easy for you to come all the way, plus the two of us are predestined. I can't refuse your request, but you must also save me a little bit of face, and you can't let

me come to the bamboo basket to fetch water in the end, don't you have an old saying in China? Keep a thread in everything, so you can see each other in the future!

Charlie smiled and said, "I have to say, What you said in Chinese literature is really not bad, and even the allegorical words can give me two sentences.'

Hamid embarrassedly smiled, and said: "The use one word to describe, whatever the outcome, I was also a school bully."

Charlie nodded and asked him:" You said let me give you a bit to stay Face, I don't know how you want to keep this face?

Hamid waved his hand and said with a face full of quagmire: "Brother, this way! These eight people, half of you and half of me, there is an old Chinese saying that is so far away as a guest, so I let you pick first. You pick four people at random and take them away. The remaining four are left to me.

As soon as Hamid said this, all the seven people besides him were crazy except for Melba. What the hell is this What a ghost! Is this guy who came by the Concorde so fierce?

The commander of the opposition came. Not only did he not kill him, but he also controlled him. What's more outrageous is that the two men are still talking about terms…

What's even more outrageous is that this Hamid actually agreed.

He asked Charlie to take four people away. Doesn't that mean that four people can be rescued directly by him?!

Since Melba is determined To occupy one place, there are three places left!

Thinking of this, the boy of Chinese descent blurted out: "Mr. Wade, save me! We are compatriots! We are compatriots! You can help me if you say anything!

Charlie waved his hand: "Hey, don't come with me. This set, what you said just now, don't you remember? I do treat you as a compatriot, even if you are holding a passport

from another country, but what you have is the blood of our Chinese nation. You are my compatriot in the eyes.

Speaking of this, Charlie said helplessly: “Look at what you said just now. You were born and raised in the United States, and your homeland is the United States. If you have said so, I can’t rush to recognize you like me. Compatriots, isn’t this forcing you to betray your motherland?

The other party cried out and choked up: “Mr. Wade, I was wrong! Actually, I was not born in the United States, I was born in China, but later my parents migrated, took me to the United States and I became a citizen there. The reason why I always declare that I was born in the United States is that I don’t want to be looked down upon by Americans. I want them to know that although I am not an American face, I am The American-born and authentic American said this, he cried bitterly: “Actually, I am a foreigner. I am now aware of the mistake. I know what is still flowing in my bones;

Charlie blurted out and interrupted:” It’s OK, don’t say anything, I understand what you mean. “When the other party heard this, he felt as if he had hope of survival, he immediately cried and said, “Mr. Wade, thank you so much! From now on, I will be a cow and a horse, and I will repay you well!”

A white American boy also hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I apologize to you for my recklessness and impoliteness. Please take me with you. The Indian boy also cried. He said: “Yep blame me for my senselessness, in fact, I particularly admire you, such a lone hero. I ask you to forget my rudeness before, give me a chance.”

Others as seeing that they were all pleading, also hurriedly started crying.

Charlie smiled at this time, turned to look at Hamid, and said seriously: “Commander Hamid.”

Hamid said quickly, “Brother, when you meet, you are destined, and when you are destined, you are friends. Don’t call the commander like that. By the way! In addition, my brother said to him, my last name is Hamid’, these three words are connected, if you can do not open it, try not to open it.”

After speaking, he hurriedly added with a smile One sentence: “Of course, if you think it’s too tiring to say three words, just treat it as if I didn’t say anything.

Chapter 2675

Seeing Hamid's aggrieved look, Charlie couldn't help but smile: "Since Commander Hamid has spoken, I'll connect these three words later.

Hamid hugged Charlie. Then he pointed to the eight people on the opposite side and said generously: "Brother, just pick it!

After finishing speaking, he was afraid that Charlie would not be willing to borrow the donkey from the slope. He gritted his teeth and blurted out: "This way, my brother, I will give another step. You choose five!

The desire of the seven to survive in an instant increased!

Charlie looked at Hamid, smiled, and praised: "Commander Hamid is really interesting. Just at this point, you can see You should be a person of integrity and commitment. "

Hamid nodded seriously and said:" I am the person with most credit, whether it is trade and commerce, or the troops in war, we must honor the commitment that let you take five, would not have vague!

Charlie At this time, he waved his hand: "I am also the most ethical person. I have always believed that you respect me a foot and I respect you more. Therefore, among the eight people, I only need Miss Watt and the rest. Leave them to you.

The other seven people burst into tears when they heard this. The young people of Chinese descent cried and said: "Mr. Wade, everyone is a compatriot, you can't get me into injustice!

All the other people also cried together, begging for mercy and begging constantly for rescue and help.

At this time, Melba also couldn't see it. She pleaded: "Mr. Wade, they are indeed frogs at the bottom of the well. They have eyes but don't know the world. I hope you don't keep a grudge. Please try to save as many people as possible. Take them all away.

Charlie said indifferently: “Melba, things are not handled like this. I am here to save you completely for the sake of your dad. You asked me to save them. Who do you want me to save?”

Melba was ashamed. , But for the safety of friends, she still gritted her teeth and said: “Mr. Wade, please give me a face! I know this request is very abrupt, inappropriate, and self-defeating, but I still ask you to look at my face.

Save them once, Charlie shook his head and firmly refused: “I don’t give you this face because from beginning to end, these friends have never given me face at all. I am a person who has never admired foreigners or locals, those who don’t care about me. Is it an American or a Martian, as long as he doesn’t give me face, I won’t give him face?”

After speaking, he looked at Hamid, pointed at Melba, and said seriously: “I will only take her away.”

‘Grass, interesting! Hamid-stomped and blurted: “In this case, then I won’t be too nonsense. Now I will tell your men, you two can leave at will, no one can stop!”

After finishing, Hamid flashed aside, let out the door, and said, “Brother, please!”

Charlie waved his hand: “No, it’s not my villain’s heart. After all, this is your site. I have to be more cautious. The helicopter parked directly in the yard. The helicopter must not carry any ammunition. In addition, all people except the pilot must be evacuated. Then you will accompany the two of us personally. When the person picks me up, I will let you go, what do you think?”

Hamid looked embarrassed and said, “What if you change your mind when you get there? What if you kidnap me? Now the government is offering a reward of several million dollars for my head, how do I know if you get greedy?

“Do you see me greedy?” Charlie smiled helplessly, pointed to his face, and asked him with a smile: “You said that I might get greedy? I cam here fcking sitting on a Concorde airliner with more than hundreds of millions of dollars, within a few hours, all the way from China to the place where you don’t shit, will I make money for the multi-million dollar reward on your head?

Hamid swallowed his saliva and blurted out: “Concorde?! You are from the Wade family of China?!”

Chapter 2676

Charlie asked curiously: “What? Commander Hamid has also heard of the Wade family?”

Hamid immediately said with a look of admiration: “I have heard of it too much! I was in the university where I was studying in Eastcliff. Ah, the Wade family and the Su family are both top families in China, and I heard about it at that time.

After speaking, Hamid flatly asked, “My brother, I don’t know if I’m right?

Charlie didn’t hide it. Nodded and said: “Yes, I am the Wade family member. When this was said, the other seven people were almost all frightened.

They are all high-achieving students in the financial field. They have a deep understanding of the economic conditions of various countries, and naturally, they also know China The strength of these wealthy families.

As soon as they heard that Charlie was a descendant of the Wade family, they immediately understood why Charlie could travel to Syria on the Concorde in such a short time.

This is the Wade family. What a pity! It’s a pity that these so-called high-achieving students will be blindfolded and not see the treasure!

Hamid on the side immediately gave a thumbs up and blurted out: “I didn’t expect that my brother is really from the Wade family, like the Wade family man you can still break in here alone. It is really admirable!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Commander Hamid is too polite.

Hamid couldn’t help but said excitedly: “I didn’t expect it today. It’s fate to be able to get acquainted with the descendants of the Wade family!

After that, he looked at Charlie and said sincerely: “Brother, there is an old saying in China that you don’t get acquainted with each other. If you use it on you and me, it would be appropriate. If you Don’t dislike it, from now on, you and I will be friends!

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “Since my brother said so, we will be friends from now on!”

Hamid laughed and blurted out: Brother, I know that you came to rescue this lady so far. If you want to come, she must be very important to you, then I won’t be here to waste time with you, you and I will keep in touch with each other, and then I personally take you away by helicopter according to your request. If you have the opportunity in the future, you will come to Syria as a guest again. Then I will – I will treat you well!

Seeing that he is indeed sincere, Charlie said without hesitation:” No problem! If my brother comes to China in the future, he will contact me as soon as possible, and he will be given the best hospitality!

As he said, the boy of Chinese origin cried and said, “Master Wade, you are a trillion-dollar family man. do not keep a grudge on us and leave us behind. My family took pains to brought me up, and it was not easy, give me a chance to save my life, and I kowtow to you!”

When he finished, in spite of his hands still being tied up behind him, he was struggling desperately to kneel and kowtow.

Charlie said with an indifferent expression at this time: “Okay, no need to act here, no matter what you say, I will not take you away.

After saying this, he looked at Melba and said lightly: “Miss Watt, let’s go.” When the Chinese boy heard this, he looked at Melba savagely, and blurted out, “Melba! I came here just for you. Do you have the heart to leave me here alone?! Do you still have the slightest humanity?!”

The other two girls also choked and said, “Melba, everyone is a good friend, how can you leave us at this time. If you leave us, we’re dead.

Indian boys also cried and said, “Melba, I don’t want to die. My parents saved a lifetime of money for me to finish studying. I can’t just die here.

Melba silently in this place suddenly burst into tears, and she looked at Charlie with extremely pitiful eyes, and her beautiful eyes were full of pleading.

Charlie said coldly at this time: “Don’t worry, the Marines will come to rescue you.”

After finishing speaking, he looked at Melba and reminded loudly: “It’s time to go, Miss Watt!”

Chapter 2677

Hearing this, Melba was at a loss.

She could see that Charlie was not joking.

So she didn’t know what she should do if Charlie really didn’t want to take away her companions.

She did not expect that her group of friends would be so anti-intellectual. They had already offended Charlie to death before he revealed their identity. Now no matter how they plead with Charlie, it is reasonable for Charlie not to save them.

Although she wanted to leave and go to Aurous Hill to reunite with her father, she really couldn’t bear to leave so many friends behind and escape alone.

At a certain moment, Melba even thought about not leaving, and just staying to live or die with these friends, so that even if facing the worst result, she can have a clear conscience.

Otherwise, if she was left alone and seven of them died here, then she would not be able to get rid of the guilt deep in her heart in this life.

Charlie didn’t expect that these anti-intellectual talents with high academic qualifications are now desperately trying to get Melba into the water.

They used all kinds of methods to repeatedly stimulate Melba’s psychological defense by insulting, reprimanding, begging, or selling miserably, with only two purposes: either, let Melba take them together or let her stay too and die with them!

Charlie couldn't help looking at her. Seeing that her expression was very tangled, she even had some signs of a strong man breaking her wrist, and he immediately said inwardly that it was not good!

Young people are most likely to have the so-called loyalty and affection. A condemned prisoner who was unwilling to betray his friend for the so-called friend's death felt that he was out of loyalty when he died, but he did not know that the other party only regarded him as a scapegoat.

Therefore, Charlie didn't give Melba a chance to react. He opened the door and said to Faisal outside: "Come and take Miss Watt out!

'Yes!

Faisal, who had just brought four other people under the control of Hamid's two guards, agreed without hesitation, and immediately walked to Melba, and said coldly: "Miss Watt, please come with me!

Melba was still a little vacillating, but when Charlie asked Faisal to take her out forcibly, she immediately aroused her sense of resistance. She almost immediately blurted out: "I'm not going! I'm not going! I'm going to stay. Stay with my friends!

As soon as Melba said this, the expressions of the other seven people instantly eased a little, and some even showed a hint of excitement unintentionally.

Charlie had a panoramic view of the performance of these people and had no hope for the humanity and character of these people.

At a critical juncture, I don't have the opportunity to escape, I don't want my companions to escape, and I want them to stay and die with me. This is the dirtiest aspect of human nature.

So, Charlie immediately ordered Faisal and said: "Blocked her mouth, take her out!"

Melba Hearing this, the mood got more excited, and shouted: "Do not touch me I do not go to the finish, She looked at Charlie and shouted: "Mr. Wade, please tell my dad that I can't honor his wish, let him not blame me! I am in Syria with my friends, if I leave alone, I will never forgive myself in my life!

Charlie frowned and looked at her, and asked, “Your brain is also infected by these seven stupid birds?!”

“I didn’t!” Melba said loudly: “I have been deliberated! I am willing to bear all the consequences, and I will never regret it!

Charlie’s head is big, pointing at her, and sternly shouted: “You shut up! Before I came, your life was owned by you and it was okay, but since I’m here, you can only live! Even if you want to die, I won’t let you die!

Chapter 2678

Melba asked, “Why! I have the right to choose not to let you take me away!”

Charlie pointed to Hamid and asked, “Why didn’t you say this to him when they kidnapped you?”

Melba suddenly questioned person was speechless and hesitated, ”

Charlie said coldly: “Don’t you, I’m too lazy to talk nonsense with you, today you have to go, even if you don’t, you have to go, if really want to die here. After I return to China and Aurous Hill, you can come back again after I hand you over to your father safely. At that time, whether you want to die or live has nothing to do with me.

Melba subconsciously said: “But I don’t want to go back!

Charlie coldly snorted: “You don’t want to? You don’t want too much, you don’t want to go, I want to take you away!

After that, he told Faisal: “Shut her mouth, I don’t want to listen to her now!”

Faisal immediately picked up the headgear Melba wore before from the ground, twisted it into a cylindrical shape in the palm of his hand, and stuffed it directly in Melba’s mouth.

Melba was gagged at once, and couldn’t say a word right away. She could only hum desperately while staring at Charlie with teary eyes.

Charlie didn’t look at her, and directly waved to Faisal: “Take her out!”

Faisal immediately took Melba to the room outside.

The seven people in the room saw Melba being taken away, and their faces reappeared with anger and unwillingness.

Charlie looked at them and said blankly: “No matter how long you seven can live, I hope you remember the words, the right path in the world is the vicissitudes of life! Like you, narrow-minded and short-sighted, courageous rats, even It doesn’t make any sense to read more books! People like yours, no matter how much gold is plated, can’t hide the stench on your body! After all, he looked at Hamid and said: Commander Hamid, take your hard work and send us away.”

Without saying anything, Hamid immediately made a gesture of asking, and said, “Brother, please!

Charlie nodded and went out of the room with Hamid, and then the iron door was locked again. No matter how the seven people wailed, Charlie didn’t have any pity in his heart.

Afterward, Hamid also obeyed the agreement and used the walkie-talkie to issue orders to his men to unload all the ammunition of one of the armed helicopters. Then he evacuated all the guards in the yard above his head, and then let his most trusted pilot fly the helicopter to land in the yard.

After all this, Hamid said to Charlie: “Brother, the plane is ready and Okay, let’s go up now. “

Charlie nodded and said to Faisal, “You guys continue to stay here.”

All people said without hesitation: “Yes!

Charlie pulled Melba, whose hands tied behind her, and said to Hamid: “The three of us will go up.

Melba was speechless and could only cry, Hamid took the initiative to take out his gun and threw it on the ground, and said to Charlie: “Brother, let me go ahead. You have a

gun in your hand and my legs. There is a disability again, you don't have to worry that I will run away."

Charlie admired Hamid's character more a bit, nodded slightly, and said, "Brother Please!

Chapter 2679

Seeing Hamid limping and walking up the stairs, Charlie was somewhat curious, so he casually asked: "Brother, your leg is injured?

Hamid turned back and then looked back at him. He sighed:

"My left leg was once seriously injured in a battle. It was hit by fragments from a bomb explosion. At that time, there was almost only one way to amputation, but fortunately, I tried my best to save it but this leg has also suffered irreversible damage, so after recovery, the muscles were severely atrophied, and the function is also severely degraded, so here I am lame, and couldn't help feeling: "In a place like Syria, the difficulty for a lame commander are really hard to describe in a word!

Although being lame is not a serious disability, Hamid is the highest-ranking commander of an armed force after all. His lame leg has a great influence on his personal image and prestige.

The biggest impact is that his self-confidence has been frustrated a lot. At one time, Hamid was also an ambitious general, eager to make a difference in the chaotic war, and even hoped to become the whole opposition faction's supreme commander.

However, since his lameness, his influence has dropped a lot, and his self-confidence has also been hit.

Originally, his team had nearly 10,000 people, which is considered to be relatively strong in the opposition. Once, several confidants saw that his legs were lame and his self-confidence was seriously damaged. They took the opportunity to instigate some of his subordinates to stand on their own, causing his strength to drop suddenly.

Sometimes the reality is so cruel, when a person has enough majesty When intimidating his subordinates, his subordinates will appear as meek as a cat and loyal like a dog.

However, once the person's own strength declines and his body degrades, his subordinates will develop a tiger-wolf heart.

Self-reliance is already considered more moral. Those who have no ethics will even take the opportunity to get rid of their boss and replace him. Such things have indeed been common since ancient times.

Zhao Kuangyin originally inspected the front of the palace of the Hou Zhou. After the death of Zhou Shizong, he had just passed the throne to his seven-year-old son, Emperor Zhou Gong. As a result, Zhao Kuangyin turned his face and launched mutiny, and seized the young lord.

Similar things are countless in history.

The same goes for Hamid in Syria.

The economic development of this kind of place is very backward, and it is mountainous, and the degree of motorization of the army is very low. Most of the time, it depends on the legs and feet and transport animals like donkeys, mules, and horses. In this case, Hamid's physical disability is infinitely magnified.

When soldiers are fighting in the mountains, he can't go to the front to cheer the soldiers up;

when the troops start to maneuver in the mountains, he can't participate with them.

The soldiers of the opposition were born recklessly, and they needed the commander to take the lead or integrate into it, but Hamid's legs became a huge shortcoming.

Hamid at this moment limped out of the cellar, followed by Charlie and Melba.

After coming out, they saw an armed helicopter parked in the yard, and all the armed personnel had been evacuated.

The weapons and ammunition originally suspended under the helicopter and on both sides have basically been disassembled, and all the ammunition has been removed from the cannon, which is the main firepower.

The reason why Charlie asked them to remove all the ammunition was to ensure that Hamid would not suddenly repent after arriving at the meeting place.

After all, the Wade family arranged for civilian planes, and they would definitely be civilian helicopters when they come to pick them up. In front of the armed helicopters, the civilian helicopters were paper-sticky, and the machine guns would suddenly smash them into a sieve.

At this moment, there was a pilot standing next to the helicopter. He saw Hamid coming out with two strangers, Charlie and Melba, and suddenly felt a little bad, and subconsciously wanted to touch the pilot gun on his waist.

Hamid said immediately: “Throw the gun away, these two are my friends!”

As soon as the pilot heard this, although he had doubts in his heart, he did not dare to make a mistake, and immediately threw the gun on the ground.

Hamid again ordered: “Hurry up and start the helicopter! The pilot hurriedly climbed up the cockpit to start the propellers, Hamid sat in the cabin with Charlie and Melba.

After entering the cabin, Charlie recalled, Vasily told him to pressed the emergency call button on his watch.

Syria’s infrastructure itself is very poor, and the wars are messed up. There is almost no communication signal except for the city, so even international roaming mobile phones are not served here. The only communication medium is satellite.

Fortunately, this watch specially equipped for paratroopers has the function of satellite communication.

Charlie heard Chester’s voice as soon as the phone was connected: “Master, is everything going well with you?”

Charlie replied: “Everything went well, and it was earlier than originally planned. Now you arrange the helicopter to the scheduled location. I will be there in about 15 minutes.

Chester said dumbfounded: “Master, how can you be there so quickly?”

Charlie said with a smile, “The opposition commander Hamid personally arranged for a helicopter to take us over.

Chester-Hearing these words, suddenly realized that Charlie must have controlled Hamid, and the whole person was so shocked that there was nothing to add, so that he didn’t know how to reply to Charlie for a while.

Issac on the side hurriedly asked him: “Mr. Chester, how long will it take for us to fly over now?

Chester came back to his senses and blurted out: “I will prepare the helicopter now. Let’s set off in five minutes. It is estimated that it will take about forty minutes. “‘Okay.”

Charlie said: “Then I’ll wait for you at the scheduled location.”

Chester said hurriedly: “OK master, let’s set off now!

After hanging up the phone, Charlie told Hamid the GPS coordinates of the destination and asked him to tell the pilot. After the pilot set the coordinates, Hamid said to Charlie: “Brother Wade, the pilot is ready. We can take off, everything is under your command.

Charlie nodded and said, “Then let the pilot take off. “

OK!

Hamid immediately used the walkie-talkie on his head to order the pilot to take off.

Chapter 2680

The helicopter immediately began to ascend, and then moved towards the coordinates agreed by Charlie and Chester.

In the mountains of dozens of kilometers, ordinary people may not be able to walk in a day, but the helicopter only needs ten minutes.

Soon, the helicopter arrived at the coordinated location. This is a relatively gentle mountain top. The altitude is not high and the terrain is not steep. However, there are no roads within a few kilometers, so there are hardly any people.

After the helicopter landed on the top of the mountain, Charlie said to Hamid: “Brother, you have to wait a while here. When the plane to pick me up arrives, you will leave.

Hamid said without hesitation: “It should be, so it’s more at ease for you!

After that, he ordered the pilot: “Turn off the engine and lights, we will wait here for a while! The pilot immediately did it.

When the chopper engine stopped spinning At that time, the surrounding area suddenly became quiet, and as soon as it calmed down, you could hear Melba’s sobbing. At this time, she had no idea how many tears she shed. Charlie reached out and took off the headgear in her mouth, and Melba said The first sentence is: “You send me back! Or you go by yourself, let them take me back again!”

Charlie said mockingly: “Your dad told me you are a very smart person. You yourself are also a very good business and management talent, but I really didn’t expect you to be so stupid.”

Melba pleaded: “You don’t understand, if I just leave, this will be my life-long demon, a lifelong nightmare, I beg you to let me go back, if my friends are dead, only me living alone, I will be tortured and tortured throughout my life. Instead of this, it is better to let me stay with them.

Charlie then realizes that Melba’s mentality may not be stupid, but her own character.

Most people can forgive themselves easily, but some people don’t. Not only do they won’t forgive themselves easily, but they will suffer for the rest of their lives.

If the seven people really died like this, Melba might really be unable to forgive herself. If things go on like this, she might fall into extreme depression until she can’t bear it and end her life.

Thinking of this, Charlie asked her back: “As long as your friends survive, you can pass this hurdle in your heart?”

Melba nodded gently, and asked: “Can you save them?

Charlie returned to Hamid, he said: “Brother, let me be honest, even if you kill all of those seven people, the White House will not give you a cent.

Hamid also realized it, nodded, and said: “Indeed, they didn’t mean to give money at all, and they have already blocked this news in the Western world. Even if I kill them all, the Western media will not report it, and people there would not know about them.”

When it comes to this, he sighed and gritted his teeth and said: “Okay, if you need it, I will let them go, or send another helicopter to bring them over.

Melba suddenly looked surprised.

But at this time, Charlie immediately waved his hand and said: No, I just need them to survive, I don’t want to take them away.”

Hamid asked hurriedly, “ My brother, what do you mean?

Charlie said: “Well, don’t kill them, leave them as laborers, do things like doing chores, cooking, digging trenches, and transporting goods in your army. I believe they are still capable of doing this. Leaving them for their lives and letting them stay in Syria to do things for you for the rest of their lives can be considered as if you did not tie them back in vain.

Hamid immediately understood what Charlie meant.

He knew that Charlie didn’t want to save those guys either, just because of Melba’s face, he wanted to save their lives.

So he immediately agreed and said: “Since my brother said so, don’t worry, I will make good use of them, give them a bite of food, let them survive, and honestly treat them as a coolie.”

Charlie nodded and asked Melba: “They won’t be killed. Are you satisfied?”

Melba asked angrily: “You can obviously take them away. Why do you want to do this?

Charlie also asked her, “Joke, I spared their dog lives, and I have given you enough face, why should I save them?”

Melba couldn’t help but said: “Obviously, they can be free again as long as you say a word, but why are you unwilling to help them?!

“Help them?” Charlie sneered and asked her: “Why? There are millions of refugees in Syria and more than 700 million people in Europe. It is obvious that as long as everyone in Europe donates a fist-sized bread a day, they can completely feed them. Let them eat white bread and get fat, but why do these refugees still have no place to eat?”

After speaking, Charlie asked: “Africa has 400 million extremely poor people, and the population of developed countries in the world adds up. Nearly one billion, obviously as long as people in these developed countries, as long as every two people in developed countries feed an African, there will be no more extremely poor people in Africa, but why don’t they do this?”

Melba was suddenly caught by the question and was speechless, her face flushed, but she couldn’t find a suitable reason to refute it.

Charlie asked in a cold voice at this time: “You always think it’s easy for me to save them with a word, and you think I must save. This in itself is a brainless paradox! Bill Gates is so rich, and it is easy to spend 10 billion US dollars. Why don’t you let him pay a ransom of 70 million US dollars to rescue these seven compatriots?”

Melba blurted out “You are secretly changing the concept!”

Charlie sneered, “Secretly changing the concept?

“Okay, I ask you, one of them is my relative?

“I will ask you again, seven of them among them , can one of them be my brothers? “Of the seven of them, one of them is my friend?

” “Of the seven of them, one of them is my compatriot?”

“It’s not my relatives, my brothers, my friends, my compatriots!”

If I help someone who is not related to me, it is a sentiment; if I don't help him, it is a duty!

"Even if I can help them with just one sentence, I can rely on! What! What! Want! Help!

Chapter 2681

Charlie's words left Melba completely speechless.

She finally knew that she was the biggest difference from Charlie.

She thinks human nature is too simple, and the world rules are too ideal.

But Charlie had already seen this through.

Helping others is really simple, but there must be a suitable reason.

Otherwise, even if the food wasted every day in developed countries is enough to feed all of Africa, Africa will still go hungry.

The reason is, why ask the billion people in developed countries to save the wasted food and send it to Africa?

It's very simple to waste it. If you don't want to eat, you can't eat it, just throw it in the trash can.

Why ask others to give this wasted food to Africans? It doesn't make sense!

The top 100 richest people in the world have money that can't be spent in a lifetime, but every day in the world, there are people who starve to death because they can't eat. The reason why people in the world are still starving to death is to kidnap these rich men morally?

The same is not justified.

The same goes for her seven companions.

What they did was nothing worth saving for Charlie.

Charlie asked Hamid to keep them alive, which was regarded as benevolence, and even their savior.

In this case, what about Charlie?

After understanding this, she slowly lowered her head and stopped talking.

She felt that she was a bit too emotional just now.

Instead of thanking Charlie for life-saving, she complained about his typical resentment.

Seeing that she finally stopped, Charlie's mood eased slightly.

Hamid on the side seemed a little unhappy seeing Charlie, and he persuaded him: "Brother, Miss Watt may still be too young to see the sinister world, so some of the remarks are indeed a bit naive to us, but don't go too far in your heart . Charlie nodded and said lightly: "My brother is right, but anyone who has seen a sinister world will never go to such a ghostly place to make a documentary."

Hamid was very endorsed exclaimed:" To tell the truth, I did not understand what this group of young people think they are all Americans and come to Syria to shoot some anti-war documentary, but They didn't even realize that the entire Middle East region has become like a lawless land today, and it is the United States that has been behind it!

"If they weren't here to stir up, we don't know how easy it would be!

Chapter 2682

"However, they sent troops to stir up a deal when we were all right. Even when they couldn't get their hands free, they didn't let us go. Instead, they secretly supported inciting one force to target another force, which in turn triggered our civil war.

"The result? Their group of young people came all the way to criticize us for fighting in the civil war. Can we say that their brains were eaten by dogs?

Hamid's words-out, Melba was even more ashamed to not lookup.

In fact, although their so-called elites are highly educated, they are essentially a generation brainwashed by Western media.

They always feel that everything about Westerners is the truth, while other places except the West are backward.

They are in the West every day and they see how other countries fall behind, how turbulent, and how the people are not living the ideal way, so they can't help but develop a sense of being the masters of the world.

As a result, they began to travel to various third-world countries, trying to change the entire third world on their own.

But they often overlook the most important point. Some third-world countries are not doing things themselves, but the proud United States is behind them.

Therefore, this behavior of them feels like they are standing on the moral commanding heights and is extremely noble, but it is actually very stupid in nature.

Seeing Melba lowering her head deeply, Charlie smiled and said to Hamid: "They did this as if his father took away other people's clothes. Not only did they not know, but they also ran away. In the past, righteous words told people that you must be a civilized person in a civilized society, and you must not be as ridiculous as you are n@ked.

Hamid gave a thumbs up and said in admiration: "Brother, the summary is brilliant!

Charlie smiled. Said: "It can't be said to be incisive. It can only be said that the higher education in the countries is too brainwashed. This large group of doctors and postdocs can't even understand the basic international situation."

Hamid said with emotion: "It's still a brother, you see. Must be thorough."

Charlie looked at the time. It was estimated that it would take about 20 minutes before Chester and the others arrive. He saw Hamid standing on the ground. His left leg with muscle atrophy needed to stand on a rock ten centimeters high. Being able to maintain the balance between the left and right sides of the body, he couldn't help but

think to himself: “This Hamid is not a bad person, and he can be regarded as very moral, but he is quite good to me. Then think of him limping-one There must be many inconveniences and constraints on the leg in a war-torn place like Syria, so an idea came to him. So, he smiled and asked Hamid: “Brother, have you ever thought of putting your left leg healed?

Hamid smiled bitterly: “Of course I thought about it, and I can use all the methods I can. In order to cure this leg, I have been to Germany, the United States, and Japan in another identity. I spent tens of millions of dollars on seeking medical treatment, but I still can’t cure my leg.

When it comes to this, Hamid sighed: “Hey! If I didn’t achieve great cause, I became a lame man. This is really me. A lifetime regret.”

Charlie said with a smile: “It’s not as serious as the biggest regret in a lifetime. It doesn’t matter if the leg is lame, it can be cured! Hamid said helplessly: “It can be cured, of course, I don’t say these words. But the best orthopedic surgeon in the world told me personally that it would be impossible to cure it, so I didn’t have any hope. Maybe this is the destiny arranged for me by God, and it is destined that I cannot achieve great cause.”

Charlie smiled, looking at him with an unfathomable expression, and asked: “If I say that I can cure your legs, would you believe it?

“I don’t believe it!” Hamid shook his head subconsciously.

But, in the next second, he suddenly realized something, and blurted out: “Brother, are you kidding me, or do you really have a way?!”

Charlie smiled: “Then I, your brother worthy of you, what about me? Would I make a joke about your regret?”

Hamid said excitedly: “Then what you mean is that you really have a way to heal my legs?!

Having said this, Hamid did not hesitate to kneel on one knee, moping on top of his head, and respectfully said: “My brother! If you really have a way, please tell me the way, if my legs can really recover. , I will remember your kindness for the rest of my life!”

Charlie nodded, and took out a pill from his pocket. This is not a rejuvenation pill, but the previously refined blood-saving heart-saving pill.

This medicine was used to cure Jacob, who had high paraplegia. Although it could not extend Hamid's life span by more than ten or twenty years, it would not be a problem to cure his legs!

Chapter 2683

For Charlie, the Rejuvenation Pill is still of some value, but the cost of this blood-saving heart-saving pill is really low to negligible.

And this kind of pill is nothing to him now. Actually useful. The reason why he still carries it with him is to deal with some special circumstances.

For example, now this blood-saving heart-saving pill comes in handy.

Hamid's left leg is the biggest regret in his life. In his opinion, it is impossible to cure it, but for Charlie's blood-saving heart-saving pill, even if his legs are lame, One can be cured.

Therefore, Charlie first handed the pill to Hamid, and said with a slight smile: "Brother, my magic pill is made by ancient Chinese genius doctors. It can cure all diseases and is invaluable. I originally spent a lot of money. I bought it and carry it with him at all times, just in case and life-saving in an emergency.

He said, he sighed with emotion, and said, "But since you need it more than me this magical medicine, then I will give it to you today!

Hamid hearing this, was flattered on the one hand, and inevitably asked in amazement: "My brother, you mean my lame leg. Can it be cured as long as I take this pill?!

Charlie nodded, and said in a very sure tone: "Yes, as long as you take it, it will be effective on the spot.

After speaking, he pointed to the surrounding environment and smiled: “As long as you take this medicine, you will definitely run more flexibly than a rabbit on this mountain in a minute.

Hamid heard him say that. He can’t believe it.

Because he really spent a lot of energy, money, and material resources in order to heal his leg.

He has basically seen the world’s top orthopedics experts once.

The more experts he has seen, the more he believes one thing is that his leg will never be healed. But right now Charlie handed him a black pill, saying this— pill can cure him. His lame leg has subverted his understanding of medicine.

So, he asked in disbelief: “What you said is true?

Charlie smiled and said: “Is it true or not? Wouldn’t you know if you eat it? Besides, you don’t have to worry that I will harm you because If I want to kill you, it’s much more convenient to use a gun than poison.”

Hamid nodded, he didn’t worry that Charlie would harm him at all. In troubled times, he was very convinced that Charlie would beat him up for so many years with his own vision and judgment.

So, he turned his mind, took the pill, and said, “Brother, no matter if this medicine is effective or not, thank you first! No matter how much you spend on this pill, I will double it, oh no, give you ten times!

Then he immediately put the pill in his mouth, chewing the pill, he had not just got the time to swallow the pill immediately turned into a sweet syrup flowing into his body.

Right then, he felt the potion, like a sweet spring flowing through the dry land. It seemed to nourish the organs wherever it went from the moment it entered his mouth.

Then, something more magical happened!

He felt the power of the medicine, it seemed like Someone directed it directly to his left leg!

He felt that his left leg was getting hotter and more itchy, as if he had been bitten by countless mosquitoes. When he was very itchy, he suddenly realized that The muscles of his left leg that had been atrophied began to rejuvenate.

Originally, his left leg was not only suffering from muscle atrophy and lameness, but more importantly, because of the injury, so the whole limb basically was unable to exert much strength. But now is not the same.

He can feel the power of the left leg is recovering fast!

He tried to stand up, and had a very hard left leg, even in an instant burst of strong power, let him All of a sudden, he changed from a kneeling posture to a fully standing position.

What's more amazing is that his standing posture is no longer tilting his body to the left, but he is standing completely straight!

Chapter 2684

Hamid was so shocked that he couldn't speak. He carefully touched his left leg for a long time, and then touched his right leg for a long time. Only then was he surprised to find that his two legs were exactly the same. It was thick and the same length!

Soon, he lifted his left leg with excitement, and found that the flexibility of his left leg was even better than before he was injured! Then he tried to jump in place a few more times, he even found that he was as light as a swallow, not only his legs were intact, but there was also unending strength in his body.

At this moment, Hamid thought he had a dream!

He pinched his thigh forcefully, only to realize that the pain came so directly and simply!

This made him realize that the scene before him was not a dream!

He was so excited that he was almost incoherent: “my legs are really good my legs my legs really all right really restored my legs as ever!!!

He shouted out that voice even before has been low with Melba, who dared not make any response, also looked at him subconsciously.

Melba could not imagine that Charlie could really cure Hamid’s whole world with a pill that seemed ordinary. Top orthopedic doctors can’t cure a disabled left leg.

But, the reality is like this!

Charlie looked at Hamid who was excited and intolerable, and said with a smile: “Brother, come on, take two steps with no illness!

Hamid does not Hesitantly nodded his head: “Okay! Taking two steps!” After that, he took a step on the rock pile on the top of the mountain.

This step was fast, steady, and easy!

Hamid took another step immediately, and it was also easy, and the body did not even have to change.

These two steps gave Hamid great confidence. He suddenly accelerated, and with a hard kick on his left leg, the whole person had already jumped out!

Ever since, a mad figure like a neurosis ran around in a circle on the top of this dim mountain.

While running, he was yelling in excitement, loud yelling, and loud laughter, reverberating in the surrounding valleys without people.

Fortunately, there is no man’s land with a radius of more than ten or twenty kilometers. Otherwise, ordinary people will really be scared out of good or bad.

Hamid can’t care about this anymore.

He felt like he was running n@ked in a sudden heavy rain in the scorching summer heat. The unrestrained feeling made him burst into tears involuntarily.

After running for several laps and shouting for several, Hamid strode to Charlie, grabbed Charlie's hand, almost mad with excitement, and at the same time said with 10,000 pious gratitude: "Brother! My leg is all healed! Completely healed! You are really my reborn parent! You are a healer, and this healthy leg is equivalent to giving me a second life!

After that, he hurriedly asked: "Brother, this How much did the medicine cost? I must give you ten times!"

Charlie smiled indifferently and said seriously: "It's all between brothers. If you talk about the money, you will be out of the question, and if you are not humble, you really want to give me ten times, old Brother, you may not be able to afford it. As far as I know, there is a miraculous drug that is slightly stronger than it, and it was sold at a sky-high price of 2 billion yuan. If you really give me ten times, I am afraid that your army will have to sell iron.

Hamid's face was hot for a while, and he said embarrassingly: "Brother, it's your brother I'm abrupt. Such a magical medicine is not expensive to sell even for 100 million US dollars! It's just that brother, I'm really short of funds now. I will pay you ten million dollars, and I will slowly give you the rest!"

Charlie waved his hand and said calmly, "Brother, since you and I are worthy of calling each other brothers, then this medicine is my gift to you. Don't be so polite with me, but if I need help from my brother in the future, don't forget me.

Chapter 2685

To Charlie, a blood-relief heart-saving pill was really nothing.

If he wants to mass-produce this kind of thing, he dare not say that he can directly put it on the production line, but it is very easy to refine one hundred and eighty, or even three or two hundred in a day.

The reason for playing so much is mainly to ensure that this thing is in the eyes of outsiders a very valuable pill.

Therefore, giving Hamid a pill at hand is almost equivalent to a fruit farmer who owns 10,000 acres of orchard and giving someone an apple at hand which is not worth mentioning.

However, this thing is of great significance to Hamid.

In a peaceful world where there is no war, a person with a disabled leg will have many inconveniences. He will even regard recovery as the greatest wish of life.

What's more, Hamid is a general who seeks to survive in the war.

Charlie cured his leg today, which is equivalent to saving his life.

With a healthy body, Hamid can better lead soldiers to fight, and even lead the soldiers, so that soldiers can maintain obedience.

Therefore, he excitedly said to Charlie: "Brother! You are my greatest benefactor in this life besides my parents! In the future, as long as you need my help, your brother will die for you!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "With the words of my brother, my magic medicine is in vain."

Hamid said seriously: "Since my leg was scrapped, the team has dropped from more than 10,000 to 2,000. At that time, I actually didn't have the fighting spirit I had before. It's okay to come down. In the future, choosing a reliable force to rely on in the past can be considered as a guarantee..."

Having said this, Hamid was melancholic, suddenly a bit more fierce in his eyes.

His voice became unusually firm, and he shouted loudly: "But! Now that God has given me this opportunity, let me meet my brother, you noble, and let my brother heal my leg! Then I Hamid, from now on At the beginning, I must not sink into the same way as before! I must go all out to re-make the team bigger and stronger. Perhaps one day, I can also become a real prince and general!"

After that, he looked at Charlie and said sincerely: "Brother! If the day I really become a prince, brother, when I am crowned, my brother must come to witness for me!"

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “I think you have the fate of being rich and wealthy. I think it won’t be long before you can wait until this day.”

Hamid laughed, stretched out his hand to Charlie, and said excitedly: “Brother, then I will lend you good words!”

Charlie smiled slightly, stretched out his hand and shook his hand firmly, and said, “In addition to fighting wars, you need to be more economically savvy. In this society, the economic foundation determines the superstructure. As long as you have enough funds, Don’t talk about 10,000 people at the bottom, even if there are 100,000 or 1 million people, it is not a problem at all.”

Hamid said seriously: “My brother is right. From now on, I will have to use 120% of the fighting spirit to regain the size of the team!”

While talking, the sound of a helicopter roared from a distance.

In mid-air dozens of kilometers away, two bright lights approached quickly.

Hamid knew that this was the helicopter that came to pick up Charlie, so he said with a bit of sorrow: “Brother, you are going away too hastily. I’m really ashamed of myself being a landlord and not being able to entertain you!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It doesn’t matter, there will be opportunities in the future.”

After speaking, Charlie remembered something and then said: “By the way, Faisal and the others, it’s not that they really betrayed you, but I used some tricks to add some psychological hint to them subconsciously. So after you go back, don’t embarrass them because you are angry, just don’t let them take up important positions for the time being.”

Hamid suddenly realized that he nodded and said, “No wonder they listened to your command one by one, it turned out to be like this…”

Having said that, he immediately assured Charlie: “Don’t worry, my brother, I will definitely not embarrass them, and for the seven hostages, I will keep them alive as you said.”

Chapter 2686

Charlie clasped his fists: “Then thank you, brother.”

Soon, a heavy civilian helicopter landed slowly on the top of the mountain.

The plane still didn’t land completely, Chester and Issac jumped down from left to right, and hurriedly stepped forward and asked, “Master, are you all right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Do I stand here as if something has happened?”

After speaking, Charlie pointed to Hamid and said to the two of them: “Come on, let me introduce you to him. This is Commander Hamid, the highest commander of this opposition army. He has studied in China. His Chinese is very good.”

The two of them shrank, and hurriedly said in unison: “Hello, Commander Hamid!”

Hamid greeted them politely.

Charlie looked at the time and said, “Brother, it’s late, I have to fly back to China, so I won’t engage you more, let’s talk about it next time!”

Hamid nodded, clasped his fist, and said, “My brother, I don’t want to thank you less. Let’s leave contact information for each other. I will give you my satellite phone number. If you have anything, you can find me at any time.”

Charlie said: “Okay, let’s leave each other’s phone numbers. If you have anything, you can call directly.”

After the two left each other’s contact information, Charlie said to Melba: “Okay, Miss Watt, let’s go.”

Melba then raised her head, nodding with an ashamed expression.

Charlie bid farewell to Hamid again, clasped his fist, and said, “Brother, there will be a period later!”

Hamid also said very religiously: “There will be one Inshallah!”

Afterwards, Charlie took Melba on the helicopter arranged by Chester.

Hamid didn’t want to leave in a hurry but watched Charlie’s helicopter take off until he was no longer visible. Then he sighed and stepped onto his plane.

……

In the helicopter returning to Lebanon, Chester, Issac, and Vasily looked at Charlie with shock.

Especially Chester, he originally thought that if Charlie went into Hamid’s sphere of influence alone this time, 90% he would be taken prisoner, and he would definitely have to ask Wade Family back home to pay for the ransom.

In fact, after knowing these circumstances, Mr. Wade was already ready to spend money to redeem him. The company registered by the Wade family abroad has already prepared tens of millions of dollars in funds. As long as Hamid gave an account, he could immediately Hit the money.

But what Chester thought of was that Charlie not only rescued the person, but Hamid himself took him to the meeting place.

What made him even more incredible was that Hamid was calling him his brother and was very respectful to him.

Just when Chester was so shocked that he couldn’t add anything, Charlie asked him: “Old man, is the Concorde airliner ready?”

Chester came back to his senses and said hurriedly: “Master, we are going back to the airport, it is ready, you can take off at any time.”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and said: “Direct airport, transfer to Concorde and return home immediately after arriving!”

Chapter 2687

The slender Concorde airliner took off from the Lebanese capital Beirut International Airport.

The plane soared into the sky and sailed towards China at the fastest speed.

On the plane, Melba sat in the window, staring out of the window in a daze.

Until now, she still feels that the experience of the past hour or so is like a dream.

However, she quietly looked at Charlie, who was sitting not far away with his eyes closed and rested, and she could clearly feel that all this was not a dream, but a real existence.

Thinking of Charlie going coming to Syria alone and saving her from the brink of death, Melba felt very guilty besides being grateful.

She felt that after so many years of reading and studying economics and finance for so many years, she was naive and could not even see through human nature.

At first, she was not ashamed of her abandoning her peers? But now that she thinks about it carefully, all her friends are really uneasy.

In their opinion, she would rather die with them by herself than have a chance at life.

Even they had the chance to live, but they were squandered unscrupulously.

As a result, they squandered their opportunities and started to feel extremely angry that why she had the opportunity to leave.

This kind of person made her fully appreciate the evil of human nature.

Thinking of this, she silently stood up from her seat, then paced to Charlie's side and sat down gently.

Charlie, who was closing his eyes and rested, felt a person sitting next to him. He opened his eyes and saw that it was Melba. He smiled and asked her, “Why don’t you take advantage of these few hours of flying time and take a good rest?”

Melba said in embarrassment, “I was very confused and couldn’t sleep…”

With that, she looked at Charlie and said in shame, “Mr. Wade, I am really embarrassed today.”

Charlie smiled slightly, “Are you doing it for your friends?”

“En…” Melba nodded slightly and said with emotion: “I really didn’t expect that they were all such people. You are right. I don’t know enough about human nature. Maybe it’s society. A lot of experience is still lacking.”

Charlie smiled and said: “The more lack of social experience, the more proof that you have been well protected since childhood. Many children in a few years and teenagers have a lot of social experience early on. This proves that The protection given to them by their native family is not enough.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Furthermore, this thing you experienced is indeed quite special. Under normal circumstances, it is impossible for a normal person to experience being kidnapped by the armed forces of another country. There are six to seven billion people in the world. Population, it is estimated that there are not even six or seven thousand people with this kind of experience. When converted, only one person in an average of 1 million people will have this kind of experience. So congratulations. After tonight, you are separate from 99.99% People who didn’t have the opportunity to have practical experience, immediately left most of them behind.”

Melba was even more ashamed and blushed and said, “Don’t make fun of me. I know I’ve done this thing from start to finish.”

Chapter 2688

Charlie agreed and said: “If you ask me to make a pragmatic comment, your thing is really stupid. Anyway, it’s right and not wrong, but you are in the wrong position. If you really want to prevent the world Wars, you should not propagate anti-war in Syria, but

at the door of the White House in Washington, because your motherland is responsible for at least 50% of wars in modern society around the world."

Melba nodded lightly, and then hurriedly said: "Mr. Wade, in fact, I want to say, I am not the kind of banana guy..."

Charlie asked curiously, "What is a banana man?"

Melba hurriedly said: "Banana people refer to Chinese people who were born and raised in the United States. They have the body and genes of a yellow race, but have the thinking and views of Western people."

Charlie asked with interest: "Aren't you thinking like Western people?"

Melba shook her head and said, "Although I was born and raised in the United States, and I was also an American citizen, my parents taught me since I was a child that my roots are in China. Let me remember that wherever I go, it is China. Man's creed."

Charlie nodded lightly, and then asked, "But I heard your dad say that you don't seem to want to return to China?"

Melba explained: "The main reason is that I have some communication problems with him. In fact, this problem has always been between father and daughter. When I was young, he was busy making money and flying all over the world. Fly away, seldom cared for me, and rarely allowed me to experience fatherly love, so the relationship between the two of us is relatively rigid. After my mother passed away, the relationship became more rigid, and I did not want to return to China, this opinion was just an excuse to reject him."

As she said, Melba sighed, and continued, "Actually, I have thought about it myself. Even if I don't want to ease the relationship with him now, when he is really old, I will still find a step to take care of him. I always thought he was only in his fifties, and he hadn't reached the time when he has to relax..."

Charlie nodded in understanding and said, "If you think it is really difficult for the two of you to relax, it is actually unnecessary. You must go to Aurous Hill now. Your father's greatest hope is that you are safe. You still want some personal space, for the time being, I believe he can understand it too."

Melba blurted out, “But I have promised you…”

As she said, she realized something and said with shame: “But I may find it difficult for myself to do your job now. After all, I made such a big mistake in judging the situation. This proves that my ability and temperament are still not good. not enough……”

Charlie waved his hand: “This is not the same thing. If a person judges a wrong friend, it doesn’t mean that he will make mistakes when he does other things. I have always believed that genius definitely does not follow the barrel effect.”

“A person who is balanced in everything is not a talent, but a mediocrity!”

“Only a person who is extremely strong in one aspect is a real talent!”

“If you are someone who is very strong in certain aspects, then you are a genius!”

After speaking, Charlie said seriously: “You should have seen a lot of Hollywood inspirational movies. Some people seem to be fooled, but they are very talented in mathematics; some people know nothing, but they can play basketball superbly. ; Some people can’t even speak well, but they are top physicists or astronomers;”

“Even a top genius like Einstein couldn’t do everything.”

“So, for me, as long as you can do this business well, other shortcomings are not a problem in my eyes.”

Melba nodded lightly and said seriously: “Mr. Wade, as long as you are willing to give me a chance, I will definitely go all out and do my best to help you do this business!”

Charlie said with a smile: “That’s great. In addition, I think you can relax with Uncle Watt when you go to Aurous Hill this time. He really cares about you very much. If it weren’t for him, I wouldn’t be able to come to Syria to rescue you.”

Chapter 2689

When Charlie and Melba hurried back to Aurous Hill without stopping, Hamid also hurried back to the valley in northern Syria.

At this time, his subordinates were talking about it, and everyone didn't understand why Hamid had to send a hostage out suddenly.

Moreover, in addition to the woman hostage, there was another guy that everyone had never seen before. They didn't know where he came out from, and then he followed Hamid.

At any rate, it is also a heavily guarded military garrison. Someone unknown to anyone will appear inexplicably. This kind of weird and even strange thing happened here for the first time.

So after Hamid left, everyone couldn't wait to know what happened just now.

Hamid's deputy went to the cellar in person, looking for someone to ask what happened, but Faisal and others, who were loyal to Charlie, took advantage of the fact that the cellar had only a narrow entrance and an iron gate that was easy to defend and difficult to attack. They kept inside the iron gate, not allowing anyone to enter.

Hamid's deputy also didn't expect Faisal to betray, and in a hurry, he couldn't wait to explode with a bomb, but when he thought that there were seven hostages who might be exchanged for the ransom, he temporarily dismissed the idea.

However, he was also very clear in his heart that although the cellar was easy to defend and difficult to attack, the cellar itself was also a dead end, so as long as he held the exit, Faisal would surrender in no time.

As a result, he immediately deployed nearly a hundred additional armed forces in the yard, with all gunpoints aimed at the exit of the cellar, to ensure that anyone coming out of it would be beaten into a mess in an instant.

At this moment, the helicopter roared in the sky, making everyone nervous.

They recognized that this helicopter was the one that Commander Hamid had just taken.

But no one knows now whether Commander will step out of the chopper after it has landed.

The helicopter slowly declined, Hamid's deputy saw the helicopter to land in the yard, and immediately to the side of the soldiers told:! "Get quickly out of the way, to make a helicopter landing space

in the yard of the house, soldiers had packed quickly to The surroundings, leaving a large space for the helicopter to land.

Then, the helicopter fell slowly. After it landed, the door opened instantly, and Hamid jumped off the plane directly. Seeing such a situation, he couldn't help asking "What are you all doing?" The deputy hurried forward and said: "Commander! Where did you go? Where are the two people you took just now?!"

Hamid said calmly, "Both of them are my friend. Don't ask more questions about it, you are my deputies and dare not ask anymore. They hurriedly said: "Commander, Faisal, and the others have already rebelled! These guys are now in the cellar preparing to fight back! As long as you say something, I'll let people blow the iron door and rush in to catch them!"

"No!" Hamid said immediately, "I left Faisal underneath. Don't guess! After that, he immediately stepped towards the entrance of the cellar. At this time, the deputy suddenly recovered and exclaimed: "Commander, what has happened to your leg?

Hamid smiled slightly and asked him: "You want to ask what has happened to my leg. I am not lame, am I?" The deputy nodded lightly.

The surrounding soldiers also looked horrified. They also realized that Hamid's left leg has completely become normal, and everyone was extremely curious deep in their hearts, wondering what happened to him.

Hamid laughed: "My benefactor gave me a magic pill, it cured my leg, from now on, I Hamid, is no longer a cripple!

Around the soldier can not help but be stunned!

A Magic medicine cured a lame leg that has been irreversibly damaged?!

Isn't this a foolish dream?

Chapter 2690

Although you don't read a lot of books, you still have basic common sense when you carry guns and fights every day. In Hamid's case, let alone in Syria, which lacks medicine and health facilities, even if you go to the most powerful developed country in the world. It is impossible to cure this.

However, the reality in front of them is right in front of them. The commander, who has been lame, is really walking fast!

Hamid naturally saw everyone's reaction in his eyes.

Although he was so excited that he almost wanted to shout, for his own image and to better control his team, he still resisted his inner excitement, pretending to be calm and striding forward, all the way into the cellar.

As soon as he entered the cellar, he said directly: "Faisal, I have sent Mr. Wade and Miss Watt away, and Mr. Wade has also told me about your situation. Don't worry, I will assure you of my life. As long as you open the door, you won't be embarrassed. You can continue to return to your armored team, and the others are the same!

Faisal subconsciously said: "It doesn't matter whether I live or die. The most important thing is that I must first Make sure that Mr. Wade has left safely! Otherwise, I will fight with you to the end!"

Hamid was surprised in his heart and thought: "Brother Wade's hypnosis method is really amazing! This man was his own. He didn't care about life and death, he just wanted to be loyal to Brother Wade. If I had this ability, I would not be able to unite the entire opposition camp?

After a while, Hamid said: "Faisal, do you still doubt that I will do something unfavorable to brother Wade? You don't want to think, how could I be his opponent? What's more, why should I be against him? Do you know that Brother Wade is my benefactor and he healed my leg!"

Faisal asked: "You said Mr. Wade cured your leg?!

Hamid immediately said: “Can I lie to you? If you don’t believe me, open the door and have a look. Don’t worry, I am the only one in the corridor.

After a while, the iron door opened a gap, and Faisal looked through the gap and found that there was indeed only Hamid in the entire corridor, and he was bare-handed and did not carry any weapons.

So Faisal breathed a sigh of relief and asked, “What you just said is true?”

Hamid raised his hands and walked down slowly, saying, “Look for yourself, my legs aren’t they all right?”

Faisal was shocked, and because of psychological hints in his heart, his respect for Charlie burst out, sighing: “In this world, I am afraid that only Mr. Wade can have this ability!”

Hamid nodded and asked him: “So you believe me?

Faisal said: “I believe.

After speaking, he opened the door directly and said: “Commander Hamid, I hope you can keep your promise.”

Hamid solemnly said: “Don’t worry, I will do what I say! After that, he stepped into the cellar pointed to the iron door of the room inside, and said: “Faisal, I know you are loyal to Brother Wade, but before Brother Wade does not come back, or give you any orders, I hope you can do well your original job.

Faisal nodded and said, “No problem, Commander Hamid!”

“Okay.” Hamid pointed to the door and ordered:

“Open the door inside.”

Faisal did not talk nonsense, and immediately opened the iron door.

Hamid stepped forward, and the seven young people inside were so scared that they couldn't help but plead.

Hamid looked at these seven people and sneered: First of all, congratulations. I promised Brother Wade that I will not take your lives. Your lives are saved!

The seven people wept with joy when they heard this.

One man cried and asked: "Commander, when can you let us go back?"

"Go back?" Hamid waved his hand: "No, no, no, no, no, seven of you will be slaves here, as long as you live, Just work here. If you die, you will be buried here. In this life, there is no chance to leave this place for you!"

Chapter 2691

Hamid's words made these seven so-called princes of heaven struck by lightning, and felt that the whole world collapsed at this moment.

The purpose of their documentary filming in Syria is very different from that of Melba. They don't really have the world in their hearts, and they don't really sympathize with the people suffering in the war. They just hope to give themselves a more powerful resume and let themselves get more growth capital in the hypocritical upper class in the West.

Later, when they got a part-time job in the upper-class society, at the high-end reception, everyone scrambled and exchanged cups. They would laugh and talk about the fact that they had made a documentary on the battlefield in Syria for the sake of anti-war. -Will surely trigger a large crowd of praise around.

At that time, it will not only make the head and boss have a better impression of them, but also make the dignitaries admire them. It is definitely a good qualification that can last a lifetime.

However, they never dreamed that they would come to Syria to brush a copy of their qualifications, and they would take them in for the rest of their lives! When they thought

of staying in this ghost place all their lives as slaves in the future, these seven people, without exception, were all wailing.

Weeping! When Hamid saw the seven people crying and crying, he asked coldly: “Why cry? When you came to Syria, you never thought there would be such a day?!

Among the seven, one kid cried and said “We just want to refresh our qualifications. I didn’t expect it to be so dangerous. Commander Hamid, please let us go. We can also read and study. We can’t do anything else. You can leave us seven. It’s a cumbersome thing to keep us here!”

Others also cried and pleaded.

For them, as long as there is a chance, they must fight for it with all their strength. However, Hamid did not give them any hope at all, he said coldly: “From tomorrow, all of you men will go to dig out the toilets, and all the women will go to herding cattle and sheep. You will work 16 hours a day. At that time, I will arrange for someone to follow you. If anyone dares to be lazy, I will fine him for three days. He/she in that case can’t eat; if anyone wants to escape, I will break his legs and let him crawl to get to the toilet!

The conditions in the village where Hamid is stationed are very difficult. There used to be an electricity supply, but since the beginning of the civil war, it has been unable to supply electricity. Here, there is no electricity, no communication, no running water, and no sewer.

Therefore, the people of the entire village, as well as the soldiers of Hamid, all settled in the dry toilet.

One to two thousand people have a very large amount of defecation every day. The soldiers originally took turns cleaning the toilets and transporting the filth out of the village, but no matter who was allowed to do this kind of thing, it was inevitable that there would be complaints.

Therefore, Hamid hardly thought about it and arranged these five men to clean the toilet and dump the filth. As long as the five men were squeezed to the extreme, his soldiers would no longer have to do such dirty work.

After listening to these five people, they almost have the desire to die.

Thinking of handling the feces of one or two thousand people every day and cleaning the toilets they used, these five people feel that their lives are all over.

Because Hamid said that they should stay here as slaves for a lifetime, and they will not be able to leave until they die. This means that as long as they are alive, they have only this job of cleaning the toilets and dumping filth every day. Repeatedly, without end.

Is there anything more tragic than this for a lifetime?

Several people couldn't help thinking of Charlie, and they hated him and regretted it in their hearts.

Chapter 2692

Knowing that Charlie had the ability to take them out, why bother to pretend to be something in front of him? If they were respectful to him just now, they might have followed Charlie to leave Syria, out of this hell.

Seeing that these people were about to collapse, Hamid was too lazy to look at them again and told the soldiers around him: "Let them get up at 5:30 in the morning and start work at 6 after the meal, and take a half-hour break at 12 o'clock in the afternoon. Rest for half an hour at 6 o'clock, and then work until 11 o'clock in the evening. Do you understand?"

Several of his men nodded immediately: "Understand the commander!

After listening to the seven, they almost wanted to hit and die here.

Every day. Work for 16 hours, take three meals for another one and a half hours, and the rest time is only six and a half hours, which does not count as washing, dressing, going to the toilet, etc., so they can take five or six breaks a day Thank God for being young!

Although this group of people does not have a wealthy family background, at least their family conditions can be counted as petty bourgeoisie. They have never had any hardships since they were young, and they have not been tired. The high-intensity squeeze, just hearing it, was already scared to death.

However, Hamid had no mercy on them. After the order, he turned and left.

At the same time, in Beirut, the capital of Lebanon, Chester was in the same distance as Zhongquan Wade, the old man of the Wade family, was connected. In the video call, Chester respectfully told how the Master parachuted alone to rescue Melba, and was sent out by Hamid himself, and reported to Zhongquan all about it.

After Zhongquan listened, the whole person was shocked. There is nothing to add.

He asked with a dull expression: “Charlie really has such an ability?! A person parachuted to the opposition station alone, and he brought the person out safely?!

Chester respectfully said: “Yes master, it is true! At that time, the height of the young master’s parachuting was more than 5,000 meters, and the height of the parachute opening was much lower than the height of the safe level. Even the Russian special forces coach Vasily said that at that height to open the umbrella, people can never live, but I didn’t expect that the young master would have no problem at all.

Zhongquan couldn’t help but exclaimed: “I’ve heard people say that Charlie is a true dragon on earth by many people in Aurous Hill. I originally thought It’s just an exaggeration. I didn’t expect that he really has such a great ability!

Could Charlie practice martial arts? Chester seriously said: “Master, I don’t think even a master of martial arts, there is not necessarily such skill as the master has, ordinary people, will be crushed immediately under him in no time.

The height, for the young master, is completely easy! Zhongquan asked again: “Then, do you know how he rescued Melba alone?! Oh, right, you just said that Hamid personally sent him to the rendezvous point with Melba to join you, I want to know, why did Hamid give Charlie respect so much?! Isn’t he the commander of the armed forces? It stands to reason that Charlie goes to save his hostage, he should take Charlie as an enemy! How could he send it off in person?! Could it be that Charlie was kidnapped?!

Chester didn’t expect that the old man asked so many questions in one breath, and hurriedly explained one by one:

“Return to master. The young master’s process of saving people was not shared with us, so I don’t know what method he used to rescue Melba, but why Hamid gave the young master so much face? I didn’t want to understand this, and Hamid is not just To give a face to the young master, he is even worthy of the young master brothers. In his words,

he is very respectful to the young master, so I don't know whether the young master kidnapped him. I am afraid that only the young master himself knows that.

Zhongquan listened, and couldn't help sighing: "Unbelievable, unbelievable! I was even ready to spend money to redeem him, but I didn't expect it to be such an unbelievable ending." After that, he couldn't hide his excitement and said, "It seems that my Wade family really came out this time. There is a real dragon in the world!

Chapter 2693

When the sky in Aurous Hill just turned white, the Concorde airliner that Charlie and Melba took finally landed at the Airport.

After the plane landed, Charlie, Melba, and Issac took the helicopter arranged by Issac and flew directly to Shangri-La.

When the plane just started, Charlie asked Melba's opinion and asked her if she would like to meet with Pollard immediately. If she wanted, he could directly call Pollard using the satellite phone on the plane and tell him that Melba was already there. The news of his rescue made him meet with Melba at the airport as soon as possible.

However, after careful consideration, Melba feels that her whole spirit is relatively decadent, and she wants to take a break, at least take a bath and change her body to dry clean clothes then will meet her father.

So Charlie decided to take her to Shangri-La to settle down first, and then give her a few hours to rest. When her condition is almost adjusted, he will go to Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics and give Pollard one big surprise.

As for Charlie himself, he did not expect that this time to save Melba, it only took more than ten hours before and after. Originally, he told his wife about going out of town. If he returned home early in the morning, It seemed a little weird, so he planned to also go to Shangri-La and let Issac arrange a room for him to rest and sleep.

Last night in Syria, he used Reiki as a psychological suggestion, so that the Reiki in his body was already extremely scarce, which really made him felt a little tired.

By the time of sunrise, Charlie's helicopter had landed at Shangri-La.

After getting off the plane, Charlie directly said to Issac: "Old man, arrange one room for Miss Watt and one room for me, both of us need to take a rest. In addition, you have to toss about it all night. Go back to your office and have a good rest.

Issac hurriedly said: "Okay young master! After that, immediately ask his subordinates next to him: "Has the presidential suite gone out? If haven't, take young master there to take rest!

The other party immediately replied: "Mr. Issac, our presidential suite was booked by Mr. Ito from Japan, don't you remember? Issac patted his forehead and blamed himself: "Look at my pig brain! After all, he was right again.

Charlie said: Master, the entire east district where the presidential suite is located has been rented by Ito Yuuhiko, or you can go to the executive suite in the west district to take a rest."

Charlie frowned and said: "Don't Zhiyu and her mother live there, and Ruoli, to be on the safe side, I still don't go there, lest there be any monsters, just arrange one for me. Normal rooms are fine.

Issac hurriedly said: "Then I will arrange for you and Miss Watt to live in the luxurious suite on the second top floor for the time being!"

Charlie nodded slightly: "Okay.

Soon, the staff prepared two suite cards, and they gave Charlie and Melba opened two luxury suites on the second top floor. The door of the two rooms was opposite, and there was only one passage.

Issac personally escorted them to the door of the room. Charlie said to Melba before swiping his card to enter the door: "Miss Watt first take a good rest. It's just after six o'clock. Let's tentatively schedule lunch at 12:30. After having a meal, I will send you to the university. "

Melba nodded lightly and said gratefully: "Thank you, Mr. Wade."

Charlie waved his hand:" Do not be polite with me, after all, there are dealings in the fight.

Melba replied and said, "Mr. Wade, then I will go to rest in advance."

Charlie nodded: "See you."

Melba looked at Issac on the side again and said gratefully: "Mr. Issac, thank you too.

Issac said without hesitation: "Miss Watt is too polite, this is what I should do."

Seeing Melba entered the room, Charlie opened the door of his room, Issac saw that they both returned to the room to rest, so he immediately returned to his office.

Charlie entered the room, the first thing was to lock the door, then took off all his clothes, stepped into the bathroom, and took a cold shower.

After washing himself clean, Charlie sat on the bed, feeling the spiritual energy in his body, and seeing that the spiritual energy was almost exhausted, his heart was also very painful.

In the beginning, he discovered the existence of spiritual energy in the piece of peace and wealth that he bought from Ervin.

It's a pity that the aura in that stone has been absorbed cleanly by him. Since then, although he has seen many treasures of heaven and earth, he has never encountered anything that contains aura.

Moreover, among the high-rise buildings in this city, there is almost no trace of aura, and it takes at least a few months to add to it.

Chapter 2694

This also gave him a sense of crisis in his heart.

Reiki is fast to use, but it is far from easy to accumulate.

If there is no lasting and effective way to replenish Reiki, I am afraid that it will be difficult in the future for him.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but recall the content of the "Nine Profound Sky Classics" in his mind.

In the "Nine Profound Heavenly Classics", a higher-level pill than the rejuvenating pill is recorded, named Peiyuan Pill.

Regardless of the name of Peiyuan Pill, it seems that it is not as arrogant as the other Pill, but this kind of pill is directly higher than it.

Rejuvenation pills can make ordinary people live longer and resurrect from the dead, but they do not contain aura. After all, aura is the most refined and pure energy between heaven and earth. It is the most powerful kind of power. Rejuvenation pills are far from being able to catalyze aura. To the point.

However, this Peiyuan Pill is a pill that truly contains aura.

Although it is the most basic entry level among the pill containing spiritual energy, the materials it needs are, without exception, all extremely rare treasures.

Among them, the most demanding ones are Ganoderma lucidum that needs at least more than a thousand years, snow ginseng for more than 1,000 years, and Ambergris that is more than 10,000 years old.

Don't know if the Millennium Ganoderma is easy to find, but Charlie has thousand-year-old snow ginseng. In the beginning, Liang was shunned by his biological father and half-brother in the family. In order to gain a foothold in the Wei family, he passed his mother's treasure to him. He gave thousand-year-old snow ginseng to Charlie, and he kept the snow ginseng without using.

However, Ambergris, which has been more than 10,000 years old, is indeed too rare.

As we all know, ambergris is the secretion of $perm whales, it is the best raw material for spices, and it is also a blind medicinal material.

Simply buying ambergris is not a problem, you can buy it if you have money.

However, buying old Ambergris is almost like dreaming.

Because the $perm whale itself does not have a lifespan of 10,000 years. The longest life span is seventy years, which is remarkable. According to this time, the 10,000-year ambergris must be the $perm whale that died ten thousand years ago. It has grown before death.

The history of human's known civilization is not as long as 10,000 years. Where can he find a secretion left in the body of a $perm whale 10,000 years ago?

Charlie couldn't help but get up again when he thought of this.

Such a difficult preparation can only refine the first-level aura pill. Wouldn't it be even more impossible to refine a higher-level aura pill?

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn't help sighing, and thought to himself: " Maybe I need to say hello to Qin Gang, he has been doing medicine business, a thousand years of ambergris perhaps can not find, but a thousand years of Ganoderma should still be no problem, like ambergris, you can then slowly look around.

so , He immediately sent Qin Gang a WeChat message and asked him to try to find these two things.

Qin Gang quickly replied: "Master Wade, the Millennium Ganoderma is very easy to find. I know a Hong Kong medicinal material dealer, and he collects it. There are many old-year medicinal materials. Thousand-year Ganoderma lucidum, Centennial tangerine peel, and Centennial Pu'er are all in stock. Although the price is high, if the thousand-year Ganoderma is sold per gram, it costs tens of thousands of dollars per gram.

As for ambergris, they are often sold, but most of them are of relatively ordinary quality. The best one I remember is a white ambergris with a thousand years of history that was auctioned at Sotheby's a few years ago. However, I have made medicinal herbs for so many years. I have never heard of it that old.

Charlie didn't feel disappointed after hearing it. He smiled slightly and said: "Then you can help me get the Millennium Ganoderma lucidum. For Ambergris, you can help me pay attention."

“No problem.” Qin Gang agreed without hesitation.

Charlie thanked him, but didn’t continue to communicate with him.

Just as he was about to rest, someone rang the doorbell of the next room.

Zynn, wrapped in his nightgown, saw that it was his own subordinate, and opened the door to let the other person in.

After the other party came in, he whispered: “Master, I’ve heard that Ito Yuhiko’s men have reserved the Kiharu Lake Golf Course, which is five kilometers away. Ito Yuhiko may go to the golf course to play golf at around nine o’clock. See if you have prepared in advance. Then, go there quietly to meet him?”

Zynn said excitedly: “The golf course? Great! It just happened to avoid Shangri-La. It’s a great opportunity to meet Ito Yuihiko quietly!

Chapter 2695

Zynn, who was so excited, couldn’t imagine that Charlie was next door to him at this time.

The luxury suites of Shangri-La are very uniform in design. The overall layout is a square field shape. The two rooms on the left are the living room and the study, and the two rooms on the right are the bathroom and the bedroom.

In other words, the bedroom where Charlie was located happened to be next to Zynn’s study.

Under normal circumstances, the rooms of a five-star hotel will be silenced and soundproofed to ensure the quietness, privacy, and comfort of the guests. Therefore, even if it is separated by a wall, ordinary people cannot hear the conversation next door.

But for a person like Charlie with extremely sensitive senses, just such a wall is really a little useless.

Therefore, even if he had no intention of eavesdropping on the conversations of the people next door, he still didn't say a word, and he heard the movement of Zynn's room clearly.

However, even at this moment, Charlie didn't know who the next door was.

Because Zynn's subordinates called him the master, it was impossible for Charlie to infer the identity of Zynn just by using the word master.

However, he heard the words Ito Takehiko clearly.

He heard that the person next door actually wanted to meet Ito Takehiko, and he was suddenly curious.

Ito Yuhiko came to Aurous Hill in a relatively low-key manner. In fact, the outside world didn't know it. In addition, he stayed at Wade's hotel, and there was no leakage of check-in information.

Therefore, in this case, the person who can find Ito Yuhiko's whereabouts must have a very difficult background.

So, he immediately sent a text message to Issac, asking him to do everything possible to find out who was living in the next room, and at the same time, he must not be surprised.

Issac was just resting in the office for a while, and suddenly received Charlie's WeChat, and immediately realized that there might be a serious situation, and then he hurriedly got up and turned on the computer and checked the information of the guests staying in the room next to Charlie with his own authority.

The check-in information shows that Charlie staying next door is just an ordinary person without any special identity.

So, he immediately replied to Charlie: "Master, the person you asked me to check is a middle-aged person from Yuzhou. From the information, there is no special place, no case, no background.

Charlie frowned and asked him, "Can you find out the company of this person?"

Issac manipulated in front of the computer and said, “I can’t find out for the time being. There is no work unit in his file. It may be a self-employed person, or he may be working in a relatively small private enterprise.”

Charlie asked again: “Can you find out if he has paid social security?

Issac thought for a while, and said, “I have a relatively secret channel. Can find this information.

Charlie said: “Then you can check for me now, whether he has paid social security, and if so, which company is paying him.

“Okay! Issac hurriedly started to inquire and checked for a long time. After that, he said to Charlie: “Master, I found out that he does have social security, and the social security base is very high. The company that paid him social security is a local financial investment company in Yuzhou.

Charlie continued:” The background of this company! Check out the equity structure behind it!

Chapter 2696

“Okay!

Issac continued to inquire according to Charlie’s instructions. While checking, he said, “Master, I see that this company is wholly-owned by another technology company in Yuzhou. Behind the company, there is an investment fund and a partnership enterprise. This investment fund is Eastcliff SW Capital or South West Capital!”

Charlie asked him curiously: “

SW Capital? Whose family? Issac hurriedly said: “SW Capital, that’s One of the many capital-operated companies of the Su family.

Su! “The Su family?” Charlie frowned, and said, “I heard someone next door calling another person called Master. So, maybe the old dog that lives next door to me is Chengfeng?!

“This” Issac said with some disbelief: “Master, shouldn’t Chengfeng come to Aurous Hill by himself?”

Charlie laughed: “If it isn’t Chengfeng, it might be Zynn.

“Zynn?” Issac couldn’t help but said, “Even if this guy wants to take the opportunity to get close to Ito Takehiko, he shouldn’t sneak to Shangri-La?

Issac sneered: “This is the place where his brilliant ah, Aurous Hill has always been a sphere of influence for Wade’s family. Since he was bound to come to Aurous Hill he well thought out the plan, like him who believe in a lamp black. The truth, you should know that the oil lamp that was lit in ancient times was placed on the table, just like a candle.

After the lamp is lit, although it can illuminate the entire room, it does not illuminate the small area under itself. So this small area, although away from the lamp recently, but the room has become the darkest, most hidden places he pics to live is Shangri-La, is the bet we think he could have done such a thing, this is the surprise!

With that said, Charlie said again: “If it weren’t for my hearing which is a lot better than the average person, I wouldn’t be able to detect it. If even I couldn’t detect it, it would be even more impossible for you and your subordinates to detect it, so from this point of view, he was relatively successful in doing this, and he really used his mind.

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, if it is really Zynn, what should we do?”

Charlie sneered: ” Whether he is Zynn, he is a member of the Su family. Since it is the Su family, then It’s like a sheep’s mouth. If I don’t gnaw him off, wouldn’t I be sorry for the Su family’s aggressive and daring maneuvers?

After speaking, he immediately ordered: “The person who arranges you immediately, in the room directly below this room, Put a signal jammer, but don’t turn it on for the time being. In addition, you have to be prepared and listen to my orders. When you start the jammer, cut off the surveillance video on my floor at the same time, understand?

Issac said without hesitation “Okay young master, I understand!”

At this moment, in the next room.

Zynn sent his men away, and took a shower by himself in the bathroom. After the shower, he wrapped his bathrobe and stood in front of the mirror carefully. Using hairspray to put his hair back to the back of his head, he had already begun to figure out how to get Ito to agree to cooperate with the Su family.

This time, the Su family was suspended from the ocean shipping license. The impact was too great and the loss of income was serious. Forget it, a large number of ships cannot be started. Daily maintenance costs, depreciation costs, and lease costs are an astronomical figure. In addition, there are still a large number of seafarers and employees who need to be fed. The daily loss is calculated as 100 million.

For Zynn, this is his first turnaround since he returned from Australia. Only if he wins this battle can he let the old man look at him with admiration and win back his old man's appreciation of himself.

So, to him, the significance is very significant.

Even he can successfully inherit the position of Su Family Patriarch and all the family assets in the future will be under his hand and he will have to look at the success or failure of all of it!

Chapter 2697

Just as Zynn was expecting that he could use his own power to turn the Su Family's turmoil upside down on his own, but he didn't know that a big net had wrapped him tightly.

Charlie already had a two-handed plan at this time.

If the person next door is Zynn, then he has a special package specially prepared for Zynn;

But if the person next door is not Zynn, but someone else from the Su family, then he will go directly to Orvel's kennel, and give a company with Shoude.

Issac screened out the rooms that were booked out before and after that time and had not checked out one by one according to the time of the next room reservation, and then further screened them. Basically, it can be concluded that the Su family came to Shangri-La this time, except for staying. In addition to the person next to Charlie, there are four other subordinates. Of these four people, two live opposite the room next to Charlie, and the other two live next to Charlie.

At this time, many of Issac's subordinates were already lying in ambush in nearby rooms. Once Charlie gave orders, they would immediately control these four subordinates.

In addition, Issac also made people prepare to shield and cut off the network signal. When Charlie ordered, he could immediately protect the room next to Charlie and the surrounding rooms, and kill all communication networks.

The mobile communication signal will be shielded, the wireless WIFI network will be cut off, and even the traditional network and line interface will also be disconnected from the network.

At that time, this will make sure that the people in this room can not respond immediately, and the communication will not work for them.

In order to meet the "Master" from the Su family for a while, Charlie walked out of the room after getting dressed neatly.

At this time, a waiter arranged by Issac walked over and handed Charlie a room card.

This one is the universal room card for the entire Shangri-La Hotel.

Nowadays, almost all hotels adopt electronic room card system for the convenience of management. The door locks need to be opened with an authorized room card at the front desk of the hotel. Generally, the room card will be authorized for as long as you stay, and it will automatically become invalid after the expiration date. It is easy to manage and can prevent being used by others.

In other words, the door lock of each room is actually controlled within the hotel management system.

Although you cannot directly control the opening or closing of a certain door, you can directly write the administrator's highest authority in the room card, so that this room card can open all the doors of this hotel.

However, there are exceptions. If the occupant in the room opens the anti-theft lock in the room, the door cannot be opened even if the door is swiped.

However, many people do not have such safety awareness, so they rarely use this lock actively.

Zynn did use the lock last night, but after his subordinates came in just now to report, he didn't lock the lock again, but hurried to the bathroom to wash up.

This was mainly because he was somewhat careless and didn't know that he had been exposed.

Therefore, when Charlie got the room card and swiped it lightly on Zynn's room door, the door lock opened in response.

At this time, Zynn was still tidying up his clothes and appearance in the cloakroom.

Charlie pushed the door, and when he entered, he didn't realize it at all.

And Charlie had already used his perceptual ability beyond ordinary people to get a clear picture of his position in the room.

At this time, Zynn, at the upper right of the T-shaped room, where the bathroom and cloakroom are located. After Charlie came in from the upper left, he went directly to the living room at the lower left and sat down.

Opposite Charlie is the bedroom door of this luxurious suite.

Chapter 2698

Zynn dressed up at the upper right, and needed to go back to the bedroom later before he could walk out of the door in front of Charlie.

So Charlie simply sat there, on the sofa opposite the door, stretched out his hands with long legs, and put them on the back of the sofa until he appeared.

At the same time, the signal jammer has also been opened, and all the surrounding mobile phones are in a state of no service because they cannot search for signals.

Although Zynn's mobile phone is still connected to the hotel's wireless network, the wireless network itself has been cut off. In other words, although he is still connected to the WiFi, he can no longer get on the Internet.

But Zynn didn't pay attention to this.

He tidied up his suit and tie in front of the mirror, and after making sure that he was dressed appropriately, he took out a fake beard and stuck it under his nose.

Later, he took out a pair of gold glasses from his pocket. After putting it on, he looked like a returned overseas Chinese.

Immediately afterward, he put a top hat of the same color as the suit on top of his head. He felt that this way, it would be more foolproof.

When he was ready, Zynn picked up the phone and prepared to go outside, but he looked down at the phone and found that the phone is now in a non-service state, which made him surprised and wondered, "How can this hotel not connect to a mobile phone signal? Is my phone broke?"

He opened WeChat again, and found that the top of WeChat actually showed that it was not connected. He was even more surprised and whispered to himself: "No! The WiFi logo is on, and the network is connected. Why can't I connect to WeChat?"

He hurriedly walked out of the cloakroom and walked through the bedroom to the living room, to use the hotel's landline to call his subordinates.

However, when he stepped out of the bedroom, his whole figure was suddenly startled! The speed of his heartbeat instantly doubled!

Because, he saw that there was a person sitting on the sofa in the living room!

Moreover, the appearance of this person is indescribably familiar.

Zynn panicked and asked calmly: “Who are you?! Why are you doing in my room?!

Charlie smiled at Zynn and said with a smile: “You are Zynn Su, right?”

Zynn saw that the other party directly reported his name, and asked extremely vigilantly: “Who are you?! Do you know me?!

Charlie said with a smile: “Actually, we have met, but you may be older and out of mind. You used it, so you can’t remember me.

Have you seen me?!” Zynn frowned, his heart was extremely nervous, but his mouth was pretending to be calm and said: “Why don’t I remember that I met you?

Charlie went to the coffee table. Picking up an apple, he took a bite and said, “Think about it carefully. We met at the elevator entrance of the Tokyo Hospital. Have you ever recalled?

Zynn squinted his eyes, watching Charlie vigilantly, while thinking back quickly rummaging the memory in the mind.

Soon, he remembered the scene Charlie said!

He pointed to Charlie and exclaimed: “You are the kid who makes me feel familiar in Tokyo!”

Charlie nodded slightly, and asked him with a smile: ” Why do you think I’m familiar?”

Zynn said coldly, “Because you look like a short-lived ghost that I knew before, but has been dead for a long time!”

Charlie’s expression instantly became extremely cold. Said: “Zynn, if you kneel down and slap your face right now, I will assume that you haven’t said that, otherwise, I will slap your face!

Zynn sees Charlie's cold expression and can't help being a little surprised. He couldn't help asking: "How are you related to Changying Wade?!

Charlie stood up and said word by word: "Changying Wade, it's my dad!

Chapter 2699

When Zynn heard this, his whole person was suddenly struck by lightning, and stood motionless in front of Charlie.

He never dreamed that Changying's son was still alive!

He didn't even expect that Changying's son would appear in front of him!

At this time, in addition to the nervousness, his heart was a little more angry!

"Changying Changying again! Ever since I knew Liona, the word Changying has become my nightmare. Until Liona was in a car accident a few days ago and her whereabouts unknown, I was a little free from Changying's shadow, but now Here comes another Changying's son?! Where did this guy come from?!"

Seeing Charlie and Changying's features and temperament are very similar, Zynn hardly doubted his words.

He stared at Charlie and asked in a cold voice: "Even if you are Changying's son, what do you mean by appearing in my room now?

"What do I mean?" Charlie sneered: "I have come to you to settle the account. What do you think about it?"

Settlement?!" Zynn saw Charlie's visit being unkind, and when he thought that he was now in Wade's hotel and there was no one around him to help him, he couldn't help feeling even more flustered.

Therefore, he couldn't hide his nervousness and said: "Your father and I are at best distant acquaintances, no friendship, no hatred, what do you count on me?

Charlie coldly said: “Today, I will count it against you. Wade League’s account, you jumped up and down to organize the anti-Wade alliance against my father, right?”

Zynn excused himself: “The anti-Wade alliance is just a saying at the beginning, just like airlines have SkyTeam and Star Alliance. , Everyone is a rival to each other, what’s the big deal with that?

Charlie asked: “Then how did my parents die?

Zynn blurted out: “How do I know? Your parents’ deaths were not caused by me. The people who wanted to kill your parents back then had more hair on their heads than mine. Not only domestically, but also abroad, there are a lot of them. Is it possible to kill him, what does it have to do with me?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Is it related to you or not? I really can’t say it right now, but it doesn’t matter, since you are in my hands, I can catch you first, and then slowly investigate!

Zynn subconsciously reprimanded: “Boy, since you are Changying’s son, you should call me Uncle, I am also your elder, how dare you so presumptuous in front of me!

‘Presumptuous?” Charlie snorted: “This is presumptuousness? I just said that if you don’t kneel down, I will smash your mouth. You haven’t fulfilled your promise. So!”

Zynn took a step back in shock, and said nervously: “You think you are the Wade family’s son, you can do anything to me casually? Have you weighed, if you provoke me, what will happen to you?

Charlie sneered and said: “I don’t know what will be the end, but I usually like to provoke it first!” As soon as the voice fell, Charlie suddenly stood up from the sofa. Before Zynn recovered, Charlie went straight. He rushed to him, grabbed his collar, put his other hand directly on his face, and slapped vigorously.

With a snap, Zynn’s entire left face suddenly swelled up, and the five-fingerprints on his face were already bright red.

At this moment the Soviet Conservative directly hit Mongolia, and his hysterical roared: “?! How dare you ‘

Charlie was astonished and asked: “How dare I, you do not know the answer?”

Then, direct and It was a slap in the face, and with a slap, Zynn directly vomited blood.

At this time, Charlie smiled and asked him: “Do you know the answer now? If you don’t know, I can answer you again.”

Since Zynn had been slapped twice by Charlie, his whole body had already been dazzled.

The severe pain made his whole person on the verge of collapse. When he grew up so big, he had only been beaten by the old man, but even the old man has never beaten him so hard!

Chapter 2700

He yelled at Charlie angrily: “Do you know what the Su family is capable of? Believe it or not, I can kill you in minutes?

Charlie waved his hand and said disdainfully: “Zynn Su, save it, you have already fallen in my hands, don’t pretend to be aggressive and cruel in front of me, and don’t think you can overwhelm me by taking the Su family, because my goal is not as simple as slapping you twice.

Zynn asked nervously, “What is your goal?!”

Charlie smiled and said, “My goal is to trample your entire Su family under my feet, not only with big ears, but also big eyes. The face of your dad

Chengfeng Su!” Zynn has never met someone like Charlie who speaks so arrogantly in his life.

However, he also knows that he is now the turtle in the urn of others, and he has no chance to escape. If he really angers the other party, he might actually get more in trouble.

As a result, his whole person's momentum instantly weakened, and he explained: "Big nephew, you really misunderstood me about your parents. This matter has nothing to do with me, and it has nothing to do with my family!

Charlie said:" It doesn't matter. You don't have the final say, but I have the final say here!"

Zynn asked nervously, "So. What do you want?"

Charlie smiled and said, "What I want, I just said that, I will draw your face first, then your dad's face, and then trample your entire Su family under my feet!"

Zynn was shocked in his heart, and never dreamed that Changying's son would come to find him. Gosh, this guy is so murderous!

At this moment, he suddenly thought that his younger brother Shoude had disappeared in this city, so he subconsciously asked: "Is my younger brother in your hands!?

Charlie nodded: "You are talking about Shoude, that dead fat pig? Yes, he is indeed in my hands. Do you know how he is doing now?"

Zynn asked with a pale face: "What did you do to him?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Oh, I put him in a dog cage. By the way, I shot a video of him. He was stripped n@ked and only wore a pair of briefs. He said in the video some nasty things about your family, you should have seen this."

Zynn immediately thought of the two videos that completely destroyed the reputation of the Su family.

There is a paragraph, which Shoude said in front of the camera.

Zynn had racked his brains to think about someone behind the scenes, but he didn't expect that this person was Changying's son!

He couldn't help but swallowed his saliva, looked at Charlie nervously, and asked, "Then what is your plan for today?" At this time, what he is most afraid of is that he, like his brother, is locked in a dog cage in the dark.

Charlie smiled indifferently and said, “I know what you are thinking, but don’t you. I’m nervous. It was really too simple and rude to put your brother directly in the dog cage at the beginning. It really lacks some artistic sense, so I designed a whole set of super gift packages for you this time. It is definitely a brand new design and a brand new experience!

“If you enjoy the whole process, can remember you for a lifetime, and it will be worthwhile to cover you in this life, not in vain!”

Chapter 2701

As the son of the Su family, Zynn has definitely seen many big scenes for so many years, but the whole person is in an unprecedented panic towards Charlie, who is in his twenties.

He didn't understand why the Wade family descendant in front of him was so fierce that he attacked the Su family one after another without any scruples.

In the beginning, even when the competition between Su and Wade was the fiercest, no one dared to play such a fierce tactic. After all, both sides are very strong, which is equivalent to two countries with nuclear weapons. Desperately at balance with each other.

However, Changying's son didn't care about it at all.

He directly tied Shoude, which in itself was not enough to put the Su family in his eyes.

Now, instead of converging, he aimed at himself. This kind of person is simply a disruptor of the rules of the game!

Seeing Charlie's aggressiveness unabated, Zynn's heart was tense, and his mouth softened somewhat. He said seriously: "Although the Eastcliff families have been fighting for so many decades, everyone still retains some basic respect. Although I formed the Anti-Wade Alliance back then, I have never done anything to your parents' personal safety, or threaten them. Why are you here to ambush me and kidnap me?

Charlie asked coldly: "Are you dead?"

Zynn's expression was startled: "What do you mean?"

Charlie asked again: "I'm asking you, you are dead No?"

Zynn coldly snorted: "Joke, if I die, is the one standing in front of you a ghost?"

Charlie nodded: Yes, you are not dead, but my parents are dead! You keep saying you have never threatened the personal safety of my parents, but my parents have passed

away for nearly 20 years. You now casually say that it has nothing to do with you. Do you think I will believe it?

Zynn said nervously: “You can disbelieve it, but you have to know that even in the law, it is a presumption of innocence. If you have evidence that your parents’ death is related to me, then you have to kill me. , But if you have no evidence, you can only prove that the death of your parents has something to do with me!

Charlie smiled: “Mr. Zynn, you are a little too naive, since you’re here, you think you will tell me the truth about these rules? If you fall into my hands, you have to play according to my rules and see what happens to your brother. You should be able to know. “

Zynn was shocked, blurted out:” I am the eldest son of Su and I am the future heir my family will not let you!!!

Charlie curled his lip: “Since I am not afraid that the Su family retaliates, and I tell you, this matter is far from over with you. Your father Chengfeng is also on my list. In addition, if your Su family is found out by me, who else is with my parents? There is a connection between his death, or whoever is not convinced, I will solve them all one by one!”

Zynn questioned in a panic: “You don’t have any actual evidence right now, so you will attack my family again and again. Is there any morality or justification?

“The morality or justification?” Charlie sneered: “Your family is not worthy to mention these two words!”

Zynn frowned: “What do you mean?”

Charlie smiled: “What do I mean, you are not clear in your heart? I ask you, Ruoli is your illegitimate daughter?! Zynn heard these words, the expression was a bit embarrassing, and the voice was a little emboldened and said: “Ruoli is indeed my illegitimate daughter, but I am not the one who harmed her!

Charlie nodded: “I know, your father is the one who harmed her.

Right ?" Zynn dodges Charlie's aggressive eyes, hesitatingly excuses: "I haven't got any definitive proof of this matter until now, so whether it is my father or not has yet to be confirmed.

Charlie smiled shamefully: "What a trash!"

Zynn blurted out and asked, "What do you mean?!

Charlie yelled, "I said you are really a trash! A total trash!"

Chapter 2702

Having said that, Charlie pointed to Zynn's face that was swollen into a pig's head, and said coldly: "Ruoli is your illegitimate daughter, and instead of giving her the care and love of her father, you use her as a tool of murder and instigation. She wantonly kills innocents, and all the evil deeds she killed Matsumoto Mansions in Japan are all under your indictment! You are unkind, shameless, cruel and unjust, and in vain as a father!

'Also! Ruoli's biological mother was by your side for so many years, she had done her best to protect you, she broke an arm for you, and then gave birth to Ruoli for you, but how did you treat her? Have you openly acknowledged her identity? Have you paid for her? Say a word of thanks? You not only failed your own flesh and blood, but you also failed the person who loved you most in the world!"

Zynn's expression suddenly became very ugly, but anger is not overwhelming, but what is overwhelming is the shame.

Charlie looked at him and continued: "That's all, but when Ruoli was arrested, instead of saving your own bones and blood, your family colluded with the Self-Defense Forces inside and out, using Ruoli's life to give The Self-Defense Forces in exchange for military exploits, although this is not what you did, it is the insidious handwriting of your father Chengfeng. You have no affection, shamelessly, and cruel, and your father Chengfeng is your enhanced version! A nest of rats, I am talking about!

Zynn's eyes were a little dodge, and his face became flushed.

Charlie said coldly: “Ms. Liona is your wife, who will give birth to you; Zhiyu is your eldest daughter, supposed to be your jewel in your palm, but your family laid a net to kill the mother and daughter in Aurous Hill. This is more than unkindness, shamelessness, cruelty, and injustice? This is simply a disregard of human relations. The scum of society and the dregs of the world, punishable in the worst possible way!

Zynn blurted out subconsciously: “I never wanted to kill Ruoli, let alone kill Zhiyu and her mother! These are all my father did!

Charlie coldly Said: “Even if these are your father’s actions, as a husband, as a father, you don’t need to protect your wife and daughter? After the accident of your wife and daughter did you avenge your wife and daughter? But instead, you ran to him from Australia. With a flattering face beside your father, you knelt and licked the murderer and helped the gang to abuse your blood. This proves that you are not only disregarding human relations, unkindness, and shameless undertakings but also selling daughter for glory and wife for glory!

“You sell personality, character, dignity, and flesh and blood, just to be able to inherit the Su family’s property in the future. In your eyes, money is more important than anything else, and you are just a damn pile of sh!t!”

Charlie was already extremely strong, coupled with being a top expert and aura, so when his emotions became stronger and stronger, every word he said made Zynn feel like he was hammering his heart.

Zynn’s heart, under Charlie’s repeated rebuke, repeatedly suffered heavy hammers, and the whole person’s mind became extremely fragile.

Charlie looked at him and asked, “Zynn, have you ever thought that if your two daughters are already dead, how will you face them after death? When you see them, how do you kneel and confess to them?!”

“Or you won’t confess at all, because you are an inhuman beast at the end of the day! You don’t care about anyone’s life and death, you only care about your own prosperity and wealth!”

“Maybe Ruoli’s death, give What you exchanged is Chengfeng’s guilt, perhaps Zhiyu’s death gave you Chengfeng’s trust!”

“And the deaths of the two of them were combined, and the one exchanged for you was as the heir of the Su family. The supreme glory!”

‘If your son Zhifei dies and can change you back to the position of the richest man in the world, will you agree to it without hesitation?!

“I guess you will definitely agree because you want only the glory, the coronation crown, you do not care about your body yellow robe, sewn with the flesh of your sons and daughters, but do care about your head crown, with their man-made bone! “

“In my opinion, even if you make two Ascend to the throne with only the heads of your one son, two daughters, and three people in your hand, and you will never hesitate!”

“Take you as a person, you will even cut off the heads of the three of them with your own hands.”

Chapter 2703

In Charlie’s words, every word hit Zynn’s heart.

At this moment, when he imagined that he walked on the bloody throne with the heads of Zhifei, Zhiyu, and Ruoli in both hands, the dam in his heart burst instantly.

His tears gushing about blurted shouted: “!!!! No not like that I never thought to use their lives in exchange for wealth and status, I have been forced to be like that ah”

Speaking of which Zynn was even more emotional, and continued: “All this is my father’s work! And every time he makes this kind of decision, even when he issued this kind of order, he never told me, I am also very painful. , But I can’t help it!

Charlie asked coldly: “Are you really unable to do it, or open one eye and close one eye?!

Zynn thumped and knelt on the ground, crying bitterly: “Ruoli was caught and the Japanese wanted her life. I told my father that I said that I would try my best to save her back. He agreed. I even let Ruoli’s biological mother go to Japan and tell her the good news. But I don’t know, all of this is my father’s strategy! When I knew it, Ruoli’s whereabouts were missing.”

At this point, Zynn grabbed his hair and said in tears, “There are also Liona and Zhiyu. I know that Liona has always loved your father. She told me when she married me, but I didn’t expect that after so many years of marriage and two children, she still can’t forget your father!

“I admit, I really hate her, I hate her for not having me in her eyes, but I never thought of killing her. It was my father who thought she was insulting the Su family, so he planned all that. But how do I know Zhiyu was in the same car as her.

“Liona is dead, I don’t care. I loved her so much, she hurt me so much, I’m tired, Zhiyu is my flesh and blood, my most beloved daughter, how can I not feel sorry for her? But I don’t have the ability to save all of this.

Charlie saw that he was extremely emotional, and asked in a cold voice: “If you are given a chance to save the lives of your two daughters, what price are you willing to pay?”

Zynn said without hesitation: “I am willing to pay any price! Even if it is for me to die immediately, as long as the two of them are safe, I am willing!

Charlie nodded: “This is what you said, you remember and don’t go back on what you say.”

Zynn thought that Charlie was mocking him, he got angry and roared:”?! What do you mean you really think I’m a heartless beast you really think I would be willing to use my two daughter’s life for wealth and status? ?!

“I tell you, the reason why I chose to succumb to my father is entirely because a done deal is done. I have no other way! I can only try to reduce the loss as much as possible. Both daughters are gone. I must guarantee that I can get the position of the heir to the family!”

This is like a business, I have invested a huge cost, no matter what, I will win to the end!

Charlie sneered: “Don’t be so excited, I don’t want to mock you, I Just let you remember what you just said.”

After speaking, Charlie took out the mobile phone placed in the pocket of his chest jacket, and the finger camera was just exposed out of the pocket.

After taking out the phone, Charlie clicked on the red area where the video was stopped, and the video has been recorded.

Afterwards, he shook his cell phone and said to Zynn: “Everything you said just now is here.

Zynn was confused: “What are you going to do?”

After speaking, he looked nervous. Questioning: “Are you going to publish this video?!

Charlie asked him back: “What? Are you afraid that the old dog Chengfeng will break with you after seeing it?” Zynn swallowed his saliva and said nervously. “You have already controlled my second brother. If you abolish me, what good will it do to you?”

After saying that, he hurriedly said respectfully: “If you let me go today, I can give you a fortune. How about 10 billion compensation? If it’s not enough, I can add more!”

Chapter 2704

Charlie waved his hand: “Zynn, you think too much, other things may be solved with money, but today’s matter, even if you hand over the entire Su family to me, it is useless.

After speaking, he sneered and said again:” But you can rest assured that I will not release this video.”

Zynn was in disbelief and asked:” Are you sure it will not be released?!

Charlie nodded, smiled, and said: “At least I’m not going to announce.”

Then he looked at the time, smiled, and said: “it is almost time No? Let’s go, I’ll take you to meet some old friends.”

Zynn thought Charlie would take him to see his younger brother Shoude. He trembled nervously and blurted out, “Where are you taking me?! Charlie smiled slightly. :”you guess.

Zynn said nervously: “I can’t guess what to say, and he said again: “Aren’t you going to take me to see Shoude?!

Charlie smiled and said, “Don’t worry, I will make arrangements for you. The package is completely different from your second brother’s. You two can’t meet each other. After that, he grabbed Zynn’s collar and said coldly: “The person you want to meet lives in this hotel. You will know later.

Zynn was terrified in his heart, but he could only be dragged forward by Charlie.

After leaving the door of the room, he was shocked to find that several people in black were standing at the door of several rooms next door.

Including the room where his four subordinates lived, it was also closely guarded by men in black at this time.

Zynn knew very well in his heart that looking at this posture, his own people are probably too ill-fortune.

But he didn’t die, at least it was controlled by Charlie’s men.

At this moment, Issac walked up to him, took a look at Zynn, and respectfully said to Charlie: “Master, what do you do with Zynn? Do you want to take him to Orvel’s dog farm by helicopter now?”

When Zynn heard this, his whole body shuddered, and his heart jumped wildly with fright.

Charlie smiled slightly: “Mr. Issac, don’t send everyone to the kennel. After all, the main purpose of the kennel is to raise dogs. If we catch people, we will send them inside. There are more people than dogs. Do you think it will be called a kennel farm or a human farm in the future ?” Issac said with both hands and respectfully: “Master is right! Since he is not sent to the kennel farm, where should he be given? , Sent to Changbai Mountain, and digging ginseng with the Wei family father and son, it is also a good choice.

After that, Issac sighed and said: “It’s just a pity that the weather is already warming up in the spring. Extremely cold winter is gone: It’s a pity, it’s a big deal.

Charlie smiled and said, “These people are even more filthy than the Wei family and his sons together. If they were sent to Changbai Mountain, that would be dumping non-recyclable and harmful garbage to Changbai Mountain.” After that, he wiped a sneer on the corner of his mouth and said sharply. : “Take him to the executive floor first. After meeting the person he should meet, he’ll be self-confident!

Chapter 2705

Charlie and Issac questioned and answered, leaving the scared soul of Zynn beside them in an uncertain state.

He really didn’t expect that Charlie’s hand was so dark, and he was angrily cursing in his heart: “Send people to the kennel, is this the fcuking human? Sending people to Changbai Mountain to dig ginseng?! This fcuking filth is done by humans. What’s the matter? In fact, whether it is a dog farm, Changbai Mountain, or Black Coal Kiln and Sierra Leone, these people who know Charlie have long been familiar with Charlie.

However, Charlie’s words are been compared by Zynn. He lives in the dark, so Zynn knew nothing about Charlie’s methods.

It was also because he didn’t know anything about it, so when he heard some clues at first, he was immediately frightened. And when he heard Charlie He said that when he wanted to take him to the executive floor, he was even more puzzled.

He didn’t know why Charlie wants to take him to the executive floor. According to his words, he is being taken to meet a few old friends, but the old friend? Who would the friend be?

Suspicuously, Zynn was dragged into the elevator by Charlie.

Then, the elevator came to the top floor.

At this time, the passage from the elevator door to the executive floor was completely sealed by Issac’s men.

Charlie took the flustered Zynn and went straight to the room where Liona and Zhiyu lived. At this moment, Liona and Zhiyu didn’t know anything about this.

It was only twenty minutes. Earlier, Issac's men had just delivered breakfast to the mother and daughter.

These days, the mother and daughter have become accustomed to this kind of life under house arrest.

Although they cannot go out, communicate with the outside world, or even have any way to obtain information from the outside world, It was difficult for the mother and daughter to adapt in the initial time, but after a little longer, the two fell in love with this simple life in isolation.

There is no WeChat, no phone, no visitors, no news, variety shows, and TV series. What the mother and daughter do the most every day is to snuggle together and chat and read books. Over time, the relationship between the mother and daughter has a new kind of flavor. The sublimation.

After all, in modern society, it is not easy to think about a few days of isolation from the world, modern technology, communications, and entertainment.

Sometimes Zhiyu would complain, saying that living here is not as good as a prison. At least there is still time to relax in the prison. You can also watch TV and learn about the current affairs news of the outside world. But here, she doesn't know the world at all. What happened.

After dinner, Liona was packing up the dinner plates and said: "Zhiyu, you will help me speak to the guard at the door in a moment, and let them buy some books.

Zhiyu nodded and asked her: "Mom. , What book do you want to read?"

Liona smiled and said, "Suddenly miss our youth when the most popular literary works in China at that time were a batch of classic masterpieces from the former Soviet Union, such as "How Steel is Made", "The Dawn is Quiet Here" and "The Quiet Don River". At that time, most of the films in the theaters were films from the former Soviet Union period. The most famous one was "Lenin in 1918".

Zhiyu said blankly: "Mom, what you said, I don't seem to have any impression.

Liona smiled slightly: “These are some very old works. You young people may not like to watch them, but they still have a deep impact on our generation.

Zhiyu nodded: “Then I will talk to the guard at the door in a while.”

After that, she couldn’t help sighing helplessly and said: “I don’t know when my Grace is going to see us. I dreamed of him last night.

Liona asked curiously: “What did you dream of him?

Zhiyu smiled bitterly: “I dreamed that he was fighting with Dad. Dad was beaten with a bruised nose and swollen nose, and he called me to help.”

Liona smiled and asked her, “So did you help?”

“No.” Zhiyu stuck out her tongue and said, “Not only did I fail to help him, but I kicked his shoes into the river.

Chapter 2706

Liona couldn’t help laughing a few times: “Haha, what kind of dream are you having recently.”

Zhiyu smiled: “In my dream, it seems to be on the bank of the Yongding River, which is where I liked to fly kites when I was a kid.

Then, Zhiyu said again: “You said it’s strange to dream. I seem to be a little girl in my dream, but when I dreamed, I didn’t feel at all against it.

Liona nodded: “What’s weird about this, most of the dreams that violate peace are incomparably invested when you are in the dream, and you only feel absurd when you wake up.

She said, she sighed softly and continued:” In my life, I don’t know how many absurd and weird dreams I have had. I dreamed that the dead person was still alive and that I had changed a life.”

Zhiyu looked at Liona and saw that her face was always indelible. Regrettably, she couldn't help asking: "Mom, do you regret marrying dad?"

Liona was slightly ashamed, and immediately gave a wry smile, and said: "If I were the girl who was as old as you back then, knowing that marrying that man would be accompanied by a lifetime of unwillingness, Then she will definitely not marry, but when that girl has a daughter the same size as she used to be, if you ask her again, she will definitely not regret it.

After Zhiyu listened, her eyes couldn't help but a reddish color.

She knows the meaning of her mother's words.

If it is only for herself, marrying her father is regrettable; but if she also counts herself, marrying her father and having herself and a brother, she does not regret it.

It's just that she doesn't regret this sentence, but the true love of her mother's life is buried.

Zhiyu couldn't help but said, "Thank you

Liona with a smile: "Silly girl, thank me for what?"

After that, she gently wiped away the teardrops from the corners of Zhiyu's eyes, and said seriously: "So, you are not me, you are the same as the girl who was the same age as you back then, so you must be careful when choosing the other half in the future. , Don't take the mother's old path, there are countless kinds of men in this world, tall, short, fat, thin, white, black, poor, and rich. All these are not important, only The right one is the most important, so in the future, you must choose the right one. Remember what mom said, don't forget."

Zhiyu nodded and said earnestly: "Mom, I will."

At this moment, the doorbell suddenly rang.

Zhiyu hurriedly said: "It should be the aunt who comes to collect the tableware. I will open the door.

After that, she got up and went to the door of the room, stretched out her hand, and opened the door.

But she never dreamed that at the moment when the door was opened, it was a man.

Charlie who she had been dreaming about and dreaming for a long time!

At this time, he was tall and thin with a cold expression. Charlie stood at the door of Zhiyu's room. When his face was close at hand, Zhiyu was struck by lightning, and the excitement in his heart could not be restrained.

She looked at Charlie with ecstasy and blurted out: "Benevolence! It's really you!"

Charlie looked at Zhiyu, and said blankly: "Miss Su, please give me a favor."

Zhiyu is not clear, but she still obediently stepped back and asked subconsciously: "Benevolence, do you want to come in?

Charlie didn't say a word. He pulled Zynn out from the wall on the outside of the door. He drew in front of him.

Zhiyu didn't have time to see Zynn's face in an instant, only to see Charlie pulling out a person from the blind spot next to him, and then there was a bang!

Charlie actually raised his foot, kicked the man into the room with one foot!

Chapter 2707

Seeing a figure roll directly into the room from his feet, Zhiyu was also taken aback.

However, she didn't care to see who the man rolling by her feet was, instead, she focused all her attention on Charlie's face.

Seeing him really standing in front of her, Zhiyu's whole body seemed to be completely captured by him in an instant. The longing for many days at this moment is like a spring,

from her heart, straight into her eye sockets, immediately afterwards, turned into bean-sized teardrops and rolled down.

She knelt on the ground almost without thinking, and said with a choking voice, “Thank you benefactor for saving my life twice! Thank benefactor for saving my brother, and thank benefactor for saving my mother.

Charlie, pointing blankly at the swollen nose on the ground not far away. Zynn, coldly said: “Don’t rush to thank me, you see who he is!

Hearing this, Zhiyu subconsciously turned around and looked around, and the whole person was struck by lightning!

“Dad?!

Zhiyu couldn’t even dream of it. The person who was kicked in by Charlie turned out to be her own father, Zynn!

At this time, Zynn was also completely confused! Zhiyu has been missing, although the old man guessed that it might be by the Japanese master, but Zynn didn’t understand this layer of mystery. His judgment about Zhiyu’s life and death was originally half information, but he didn’t expect that she was really alive!

Moreover, it was in the Wade family hotel!

Zynn was tortured several times by Charlie’s soul just now, and the whole person was in extreme guilt towards his two daughters. Now that Zhiyu is still alive, he burst into tears: “Zhiyu, Zhiyu, you really are still alive. I’m sorry!

At this time, Liona with a shocked look had already come to Zynn’s side. She looked down at Zynn and then looked up at Charlie at the door. The whole person suddenly felt like a world away.

Charlie really looks a lot like Changying.

Standing in front of Liona made her feel as if she was back thirty years ago.

All of a sudden, she returned to the time when she loved Changying and dreamed of marrying him.

At this time, Zynn saw Liona walking out, and the whole person was even more struck by lightning.

He looked at Liona, and subconsciously blurted out: “Liona, you are also alive.

Liona was awakened by this sound. She recovered from the memory. Then she looked down at Zynn and saw Zynn’s fifty-something face.

She returned to reality from the dream. She looked at him, her expression and eyes were so calm that Zynn’s heart was inexplicably flustered.

Then, she said in the same calm tone: “Zynn, after so many things, the divorce agreement can you sign it?”

Zynn was ashamed and choked: I signed it and waited for you to return, so I immediately signed it.

Liona counted and nodded, and said, “When you finish signing, there will be nothing between me and you.” Cleared up, I will not pursue all the things that happened before.”

Zynn said with tears on his face: “Liona, the kidnappings and car accidents were arranged by father alone, and it has nothing to do with me!”

I know.” Liona smiled slightly: “If you are married, I know you will hate me.” He may not really be able to kill.

Chapter 2708

Zhiyu rushed to Zynn at this time and blurted out: “Dad, why did Grandpa do this?! Why would he kill my mother?!

Zynn said with great shame: “Your grandpa, his style of behavior is like this. He was only aimed at your mother, not at you, but he didn’t expect that you were also at the same place.

Zhiyu blurted out anger: What is the difference between targeting my mother and targeting me?! He made people kill my mother, didn’t he think about it? After that, will I not find him for revenge in the future?!”

Zynn was speechless. After hesitating for a while, he sighed and said, “What can I do? Your grandpa said, I’m going to Australia overnight; He said another word, I rolled back from Australia overnight. He has all the resources of the Su family under his control, and everyone in the Su family has been played by him.

Zhiyu questioned angrily: “Ruoli is also your daughter. Her unfound body is now a gift from grandpa. My mother and I almost died in Aurous Hill. It was also his instigation behind the scenes. Three people and three lives. Isn’t it enough for you to avenge us?!

Zynn was ashamed and embarrassed. He covered his face with both hands and cried bitterly: “I, I think too! But what can I do? Leave the Su family and break with your grandfather. The resources I can mobilize are probably less than 1% of the Su family. It is difficult for me to take revenge, even if you protect yourself, so I can only bear the humiliation, and after I get the position of Su Family Patriarch…”

Zhiyu shook her head, and said with an extremely disappointed expression: “Dad, I understand. You, even if you get the Su Family Patriarch, you will not avenge us, you will only be your Su Family Patriarch, and everything else is just a passing flick.

Zynn waved his hand: “No, no. How could I be like this?

Charlie said coldly at this time: “You said you are not such a person. What are you doing when your two daughters are unclear about life and death? In front of your wife and children, talk about watching you. Why are you doing in Aurous Hill?”

Zynn blurted out: “I came to Aurous Hill to find the whereabouts of wife and daughter!

Did you find?” Charlie sneered: Aurous Hill is full of my informers. I never heard that you are really looking for the wife and daughter. I only know that you came to Aurous Hill and stayed in Shangri-La quietly. Find a chance to get closer to Ito Yuuhiko from Japan!”

As for why you are looking for him, it is because your family's shipping permit has been revoked and you are losing heavily every day, so you want to cooperate with the Ito family to quietly transition the blocked shipping business. When he arrived in Japan, am I right?!

"I, I" Zynn was speechless for a while, and said: "This is the task my father gave me. I dare not disobey.

Charlie sneered: "Come on, Zynn. What Zhiyu said just now is right. What you really value in your eyes is the position of the head of the Su family. It is not a love for children at all. For this position, you can sacrifice anything, including your close relatives!

Zynn Strongly denied: "No! It's not what you said! I am willing to do anything for my daughter, but I was really incapable before! I am incapable!

" "Oh? Is it?" Charlie looked at him and sneered. He asked: "Zynn, you said you are willing to do anything for your daughter, do you take this seriously?"

Zynn said without hesitation: "I swear to heaven!

Charlie nodded and smiled: "I remember you just now also said that you're willing to use your life to replace the lives of your two daughters. Now is the time to test whether you are sincere."

After speaking, he turned around and said to Issac outside the room: "Go, bring the other guest here!

Issac naturally knew that the other guest he was talking about was Ruoli!

So he didn't hesitate to say: "OK master, wait a minute!

Chapter 2709

Ruoli's room was not far from the rooms of Liona and Zhiyu. They were all in the same area of the executive floor, but there were a dozen rooms in between.

At this time, she naturally didn't know anything about what happened in Zhiyu's room.

Recently, she has been seizing the time to practice martial arts.

Charlie had directly increased her Ren Vessel patency, which made her whole person's strength and foundation go through earth-shaking changes, so she couldn't wait to take advantage of the good foundation Charlie laid for herself and improve her strength quickly.

At this time, Ruoli was wearing sports und3rwear in the room for morning exercises, and suddenly heard the doorbell, subconsciously it must be Charlie, and ran to the door with excitement.

When she was about to open the door, she heard Issac's voice outside the door: "Ms. Su is awake?

Ruoli's hand that was about to touch the doorknob suddenly stopped, and asked a little disappointedly: "Is there anything wrong with Mr. Issac?"

Issac said politely: "That's right, our young master is here, and has a few acquaintances in another room. He would like to invite you to come there too. I don't know if it is convenient for you.

Ruoli heard that Charlie was looking for her, and she was a little disappointed just now. She is now excited to the extreme, like a little girl who just fell in love, so she hurriedly said: "Mr. Issac wait a minute, I will change my clothes. Come out right away!

After speaking, she hurried back to the bedroom. Although she was covered with fragrant sweat, she didn't care about taking a shower. She wiped it quickly and changed her clothes.

Before she went out, she went to the mirror and looked at the mirror carefully. After looking at it for a moment, she saw that although her face in the mirror was radiant, her lips were red and her teeth were white, but she still lacked the sense of sophistication after applying pink and white, she couldn't help but felt a little lost, and said to herself, "Hey, I didn't learn to apply makeup before, and there was never even a lipstick around me. There are no eyebrow pencils, or else I could dress up a little."

In desperation, she could only dispel this idea and hurried out. When she arrived at the door, Issac was waiting for her.

Seeing Ruoli coming out, he made a gesture of inviting and said, “Miss Su, please come with me.

Ruoli nodded and followed Issac to the room where Charlie was.

At this time, except for Charlie. Besides Issac, Zynn, Zhiyu, and Liona didn’t know who Charlie was talking about as the ‘other guest’.

Therefore, the three of them were very curious.

Soon, the doorbell rang outside, and Issac was outside with someone. He opened his mouth and said, “Master, please come here.

Charlie gave a hum, and said, “Let her come in. Issac immediately opened the door and said to Ruoli beside him: “Miss Su, please.

Ruoli stepped forward and saw Charlie standing inside the door. She felt extremely happy in her heart, but after she saw the other people around Charlie clearly, her whole body was dumbfounded.

She never dreamed that her father Zynn, half-sister Zhiyu, and Zhiyu’s biological mother Liona were all here!

Zynn, Zhiyu, and Liona saw Ruoli enter. When she entered, she was shocked to add!

No one thought that Ruoli, who disappeared in Japan, was still alive!

The whole of Japan was struggling to find her, and the Metropolitan Police Department carried out a carpet search across the country. The soldiers of the Self-Defense Force also searched every city in the mainland, and conspired with Chengfeng to do meritorious service, but accidentally played with the Maritime Self-Defense Force. , But no one found Ruoli’s whereabouts.

They once believed that Ruoli should have been killed at sea. After all, it was really difficult to find someone in the sea.

The Su family also felt that Ruoli 90% was dead, and there was a high probability that she would be buried on the bottom of the sea. Otherwise, how could she escape from the net of security forces which encompassed heaven and earth?!

But now, she appeared to them alive. before!

Moreover, this is not Japan!

This is Aurous Hill!

Moreover, since she is Charlie's guest, it must be Charlie who rescued her.

From this point of view, this man simply has the ability to reach the sky!

If he does not have the ability to reach the sky, how could he bring Ruoli back quietly from the tiger and wolf's mouth?!

This is simply incredible! The one who is most excited is naturally Zynn.

Seeing that Ruoli was still alive, he was even more emotional, and cried and said, "Ruoli! Ruoli is that really you! It's so hard for Dad to find you!

Chapter 2710

Charlie rolled his eyes and looked at him, raising his hand just to slap him.

"Pop!

This slap made Zhiyu and Ruoli both surprised!

Zynn was also completely stunned, and asked with anger in his heart: "What's the matter with you? What the hell is wrong with you? Why are you hitting me again? Me? And hit me in front of my wife and daughters!

Charlie asked coldly at this time: "Zynn, you are so shameless. After Ruoli disappeared, did you really look for her?"

Zynn said. Startled.

“Yes, did you look for her?

“Of course not.

“That’s because you really couldn’t find her.”

“She disappeared in the vast ocean, and the power of the whole country could not find her. How can I, Zynn, have this ability?”

“Because I knew that the chance was slim. It was negligible, so I didn’t really think of looking for her at all.

“Besides, I’ve been pressed by the old man all the time, and I couldn’t mobilize any resources. The old man just sold Ruoli on the front foot. If I went to find her on the back foot, why don’t I confront the old man? So, I really haven’t looked for her.

“in other words, this leaves the slap in the face, in the right place. Thinking of this, he hung his head in shame, mouth choking:” If away, you get caught in Japan, I really want to Save you, your grandfather kept saying that he would help me save you, but I didn’t expect that he would talk to the Self-Defense Force about those nasty conditions on my back.

Ruoli’s eyes burst into tears. She also guessed that she really wanted to. Grandpa Chengfeng must be the one who betrayed her.

However, her heartfelt a little cold when she thought that her father had not made any substantial efforts to save her.

She felt that even if she was an illegitimate daughter, she was always the flesh and blood of Zynn.

His own flesh and blood were betrayed in this way, and even her life and death were unknown. He did nothing, and it was indeed too impersonal.

Seeing her crying, Charlie smiled slightly, and comforted: “If you are away, don’t be sad, don’t say you are an illegitimate daughter, even the eldest daughter Zhiyu, she is still

helpless and has never done anything. This person has no humanity at all. All he wants is the position of Su Family Patriarch. No matter whose head is used to change it, he will not hesitate.

Ruoli heard Charlie's words, lightheartedly.

She nodded lightly. The last time she followed Charlie to catch Shoude, the second child of the Su family, so after that time, she knew what happened to Liona and Zhiyu. When she thought of this and then of herself, her expression suddenly changed. She was even more disappointed.

In her opinion, the Su family is indeed the tomb of family love and humanity. For the family, there is nothing in this world that cannot be sacrificed or given up.

Zynn saw the eyes of his two daughters looking at him, which are full of deep disappointment and indifference, and then his heart collapsed.

He knelt on the ground, crying and wailing: Zhiyu, Ruoli, it is me who has not fulfilled his obligations as a father, it is me Without protecting you properly, I was wrong, I was guilty. I am guilty.

Ruoli turned her face directly and turned her back to Zynn to wipe the tears, while Zhiyu, the tears have long been flowing like a spring.

At this time, Charlie looked at Zynn and yelled coldly: "Zynn! You antagonized my parents and established the Anti-Wade Alliance, and there is a high probability that you will be responsible for the death of my parents, but I have repeatedly saved your family bloodline four times!

In Kyoto, I saved your son Zhifei and daughter Zhiyu! "

In Tokyo, I saved your illegitimate daughter Ruoli!

"In Aurous Hill, I saved your wife Liona, and saved your daughter Zhiyu one again!

"Leave Aunt Liona aside, I have saved three of you from the Su family and four lives!

“Zynn! You just said that you are willing to use your life for the lives of your two daughters. Now both of your daughters are intact. Standing here without loss, it’s time for you to fulfill your promise!!!

Chapter 2711

When Zynn heard this, the whole person shuddered!

He really did not expect that his two daughters were actually still alive!

Moreover, they were both saved by Charlie!

In this way, if Charlie Letting his life be exchanged, what should he do?!

He really feels guilty for his two daughters, and he really hopes that the two daughters will be safe, but he is also a human! He didn’t live enough! He didn’t want to die either!

The thought of this, he was suddenly having a shiver, choking:! “Yep, I swear to God, I did not kill your parents, it really has nothing to do with me ah.

Then he quickly added, “I say something to from heart. In the first half of my life, no matter what I did, I was crushed by your father. His unworldly talent was recognized and admired by the entire city and even the entire China.

Speaking of this, He darkened, and sighed: “What about me? What am I? I am just the eldest son of the Su family. Not only I was just inferior to him in every aspect, but even the beloved woman has also always loved him deeply, even if he died. I also live in his shadow all the time, this shadow has enveloped me until now! Until now!”

Liona on the side heard this, her expression suddenly felt a little guilty.

Zynn continued crying bitterly and continued: “Although I never admit that Changying is better than me for so many years, I know very well in my heart that I know that Zynn is not better than Changying! That is a hundred thousand worse than Changying! Eight thousand miles! With my ability, how could I kill him?!

“When he was alive, I really hated him to the bone, but think about it, if I could kill him, why didn’t I kill him when he was radiant? Why didn’t I kill him when he was standing on top? Why should I wait for him to retreat before doing anything to him?

Charlie saw that he was emotional, and said these words almost like confession and venting, and it was also from his heart. Realizing that, looking at it this way, Zynn should really not be the murderer of his parents.

It’s not just Zynn’s performance that doesn’t show any clues.

Even more, because his words do have some truth.

Charlie thought: “He must hate my father.

“So, if he had that ability, he must have done it as early as when his father was so radiant and completely covered up.

“He won’t wait until my father retires before doing it.

“This is not illogical!” Moreover, people say that father was a talented person, but Zynn couldn’t even touch the side of a talented person, if The father really died at the hands of such a villain, and that would be a great insult to his father!

However, even if Charlie determined that Zynn was not the murderer of his parents, he still did not intend to let him go.

Nothing else, Only for the three words Anti-Wade Alliance.

Even if these three words did not ultimately cause the death of their parents, but Zynn has been against his father all year round, this is also an indefensible offense and sin!

So, just for these three words he must also make Zynn pay for it!

So Charlie said coldly: “Whether my parents’ death has nothing to do with you? It doesn’t matter anymore, because as you said, your life is not about to come to pay tribute to my parents, but to exchange for your two daughters! Even if the death of my parents really has nothing to do with you, since Zhiyu and Ruoli have stood here intact today, you must also…

Damn it! Zynn's face turned ashes when he heard this.

Yes. "

Charlie was right. "

Leave aside his parents. he said it himself. I am willing to use my own life for the lives of my two daughters. I have already disappointed my two daughters. I can't let them down anymore.

But

Thinking of this, Zynn felt even more pain in his heart.

He didn't want to die.

Ten thousand times he doesn't want to die.

On the one hand, he didn't want to let the two daughters continue to be disappointed, and on the other hand, he didn't want to die like this. He suddenly didn't know what to do.

Seeing him lower his head without saying a word, Charlie immediately asked with a sarcasm: "Why, you want to regret it now?

"I, I don't." Zynn blurted out.

Charlie asked, "Then how do you want to die? Are you going to die yourself or do you want my help?"

Zynn was speechless, and his whole body twitched and trembled violently.

Chapter 2712

At this time, he didn't know what to say.

Saying that he is dead? Charlie is likely to force him to commit suicide.

Say let him help? Then maybe he just shot himself down.

But, both daughters are here, should he go to Charlie to beg for mercy? Doesn't it mean that he broke his word again and threw the two daughters again? Behind his head?!

Extremely entangled and afraid of death, Zynn collapsed to the ground as if he was paralyzed. He only knew how to cry, but couldn't say a word at all.

Zhiyu looked at him and looked down upon him, but she also couldn't bear it.

She is actually not afraid of her father going back.

Anyway, she was already very disappointed with her father, and there was no need to let him die at this time.

So, she hesitated for a moment, knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, and choked up: "Master Zhiyu begs you to forgive my father.

Ruoli is actually the same as Zhiyu.

Disappointment is really a disappointment.

But the blood is still there.

This man who is limp on the ground is still her father.

Even if he is as timid as a mouse, even if he is addicted to money, he is still her father.

He has never harmed her himself, so how can she expect him to die?

Think of it, she immediately knelt down and pleaded: "Master Wade, beg you to spare.

Liona had a complicated expression and knelt on one knee. She said piously: "Young Master Wade, as Zynn's wife, I have been thinking of others in my heart all these years. I really owe it to him. Although he has sinned in all sorts of ways, he is sinful I know. Please let him go.

Zynn really didn't expect it to be like this.

He didn't expect that his two daughters and the wife who was determined to divorce him would kneel on the ground and beg Charlie to go around him.

At this moment, his heart was truly guilty.

He covered his face and lay on the ground and wept bitterly, because he really wanted to survive, so he had no face to see his daughter and wife, and could only wait for Charlie's sentence.

Charlie also hesitated at this time.

Hesitate whether to kill Zynn or not.

If you kill him, there are other sons in the Su family. It is said that the five sons, eldest and second child of the Su family are gone, and there are also the third, fourth, and fifth sons.

If he doesn't kill him, he can't swallow the tone of the Anti-Wade Alliance alone.

At this time, he glanced at Zhiyu and suddenly said: "Zhiyu, if you want me to spare him for not dying, you must promise me two conditions.

Zhiyu said without hesitation: "Please, please. Say it, Master!

Charlie sternly said: "The first condition, no matter what method you use, you must inherit the Su family within three years!"

After hearing this, Zhiyu was shocked and she never thought about inheriting the Su family. What's more, even if she thinks about it, she doesn't have a chance. Don't say she is a female, even if her father is the eldest son, he hasn't inherited the Su family for so many years. How can she achieve this goal in three years?

But, one-thinking about it. The father's life and death, she could only bite the bullet and promise first, at least to save her father's life, so she blurted out: "Okay, I promise the second condition?

Charlie said coldly: “The second condition, On the day of inheriting the Su family, the old dog Chengfeng must be handed over to me.”

“Before you hand that old dog to me, Zynn’s life temporarily exists with me, waiting for you to hand over Chengfeng to me. I will return Zynn to you!

Chapter 2713

When Zynn heard that Charlie would detain himself for three years, and he had to be exchanged with his father before he could get his freedom back, he suddenly panicked.

Just as he was about to speak, Zhiyu on the side asked, “Benevolence, you targeted my father because of the Anti-Wade Alliance back then, but what did my grandfather do?

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: “I have three reasons for your grandfather.

First, judging from your grandfather’s absolute right to speak in the Su family, although your father was in charge of the Anti-Wade Alliance at the time, it must be your grandfather who was really behind it!

Zynn, who heard this, nodded in tears!

Charlie’s words came to his heart.

In the Su family, the prerequisite for anything to do must be the old man nodded in agreement, otherwise, who dare to make self-determination. Therefore, even though the Anti-Wade Alliance was on its own, but in essence, it was the old man behind.

At this time, Charlie looked at Ruoli and continued: Second, I don’t like your grandpa’s acting style!

“This old dog is too vicious. People say that tiger poison still doesn’t eat children, but your grandfather, the old dog doesn’t care about it. Whether you are a granddaughter, a daughter-in-law, or even a son, he can take it out at any time. The sacrificed ghost, such a person, shouldn’t leave him in charge of the Su family, otherwise I still don’t know how many people will be entrapped by him.”

And then he looked and said further:" Of course, your father is not a good man, I heard several dozen Heaven Matsumoto beloved family were murdered under his command?

Zynn didn't keep track and looked down and dared not to speak, but he was still trembling with nervousness.

Zhiyu was also a little ashamed. Her father made this decision, and she was shocked for a long time. Although to a certain extent, she could understand her father's heart to avenge her and her brother, but she really did not expect that he would give Ruoli such a cruel order.

Ruoli was even more ashamed.

After all, she was the one who executed the order to destroy the Matsumoto family.

Charlie continued at this time: "Third, if you don't hand over your grandfather to me, how can you sit down as the head of the Patriarch? As long as he is still there, he will definitely not let you succeed. This person will never let others succeed before he dies. He won't put the right to others!

Zhiyu was shocked when she heard this. She understood that Charlie wanted her grandfather for her own future and safety considerations.

Thinking of this, she was silent for a moment, lightly she nodded lightly and said, "My dear master, I promise you!

Zynn heard this and hurriedly asked: "Mr. Wade, before Zhiyu hands my father into your hands, how about me?

Charlie said lightly: "I have already thought about it. I just met a new friend yesterday. His conditions are pretty good and he can send you to experience life.

Zynn quickly pleaded, "Mr. Wade, please raise your hands high. Don't send me to a kennel, black coal kiln, or Changbai Mountain.

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't worry, I plan to send you abroad. Take a vacation and experience the exotic atmosphere.

Zynn felt a little in his heart and blurted out: “Mr. Wade, I don’t know which country you want to send me to?

Zhiyu, Ruoli, and Liona also looked at Charlie nervously.

Everyone was afraid that Charlie would suddenly say something unpleasant. Speaking of a third-world country in Africa, if he is sent to Congo, Zimbabwe, or Liberia, which are the world’s poorest countries, he will really have inexhaustible suffering.

Thinking of this, Zynn couldn’t help but plead. “Mr. Wade, please don’t send me to Africa. I’m old and can’t bear the kind of tossing.

Charlie heard this and said with a smile: “Mr. Su thinks too much, I don’t have much to do in Africa, even if there is no suitable place to send you in the future.

Chapter 2714

Zynn was finally relieved.

In his opinion, as long as he doesn’t go to Africa, he is basically justified.

Even in Myanmar and Cambodia, all aspects of conditions and security are better than those in Africa.

So, he hurriedly asked: “Mr. Wade, where are you going to send me?

Charlie smiled slightly and said one word faintly: “Syria!

Zynn felt a buzz in his mind when he heard these three words. A huge force hit his forehead.

He panicked and murmured: “Syria?! Isn’t that a war-torn country?! Going to such a place at this time, can safety be guaranteed?

Zhiyu blurted out nervously: “Master, the situation in Syria is turbulent, not only in the country, The opposition and other armed forces, the United States also seems to have frequent military operations. It is too dangerous. Can you change the place?

Charlie shook his head: “I don’t have to change, go to Syria.

Seeing that Zynn was very nervous, Ruoli comforted: “Don’t worry too much. Although the situation in Syria is relatively turbulent, the capital Damascus is still relatively safe, and the opposition and other armed forces have not attacked there. With that, he added another sentence: “Damascus has a long history, and its modernization progress is pretty good. After all, Syria’s per capita GDP is not low.

Zynn heaved a sigh of relief when he heard this. Although he had never been to Damascus, he felt pretty good when he heard that.

As a result, he not only secretly thought: In his impression, although Syria is a country of war all year round, it is not very poor, after all, it is also a middle-income country.

‘If I go to the capital Damascus, I can also experience the exotic customs. If Zhiyu can really become the Patriarch of the Su family, then I will be the Patriarch’s father, and I will be able to continue living the life of the Master when I come back! Thinking of this, he is very happy. He hurriedly said: “Since Mr. Wade made such an arrangement, I will say nothing.”

Charlie looked at Zynn and said with interest: “Oh yes Mr. Su, I forgot to tell you that my friend is an armed leader of the Syrian opposition. He just beat the government forces a few days ago. He won the battle, there is something indeed, and he is someone who has studied in China for many years, speaks Chinese very well. After you go, it will be more convenient to communicate with him.”

Charlie said again. “But after you arrive in Syria, you must be careful. Once the war starts, you must protect yourself. The guns are eyeless, so don’t be injured by mistake.

Zynn immediately collapsed when he heard this: “What?! Opposition? ! Yep, you let me go to the armed opposition what to do ah?!

Charlie smiled and said:?! “Do not say to send you experience life past experience, you have seen pampered living for so many years, may wish to change the living law

Zynn panicked and said: “But if your friend loses, what should I do? Maybe I am going to die there.”

Charlie thoughtfully said, “You really have some truth in what you said, right? , Do you have any U.S. dollar assets that you can call overseas?

Zynn thought for a while, and said: “Most of the assets of the Su family are under the hands of the old man, but I can also transfer tens of millions of dollars, the amount is not large, he Can’t find it.

Charlie said immediately: “Very good, then when you arrive in Syria, transfer the money to my friend by the way, as it is to support his revolutionary cause.

Chapter 2715

Charlie has just returned from Hamid, so he is very clear about Hamid’s current situation.

Hamid must be very short of money.

The two-thousand-man army, without exception, is a master who only spends money but does not make money.

Those helicopters, and those armored vehicles, once started, are even more money-burning machines.

With so many people, so much equipment, people fed by horses, it’s all money.

Moreover, the spheres of influence of these opposition parties are generally limited to those in remote areas and endless hills and nests. There is no way to make money at all, so they can only rely on the siege of the city or the funding of foreign capital.

In fact, Charlie also has a lot of spare money in his hands, and it is not a big deal to really spend tens of millions of dollars or even hundreds of millions of dollars to fund Hamid.

If this brother wins the revolution in the future, he may be able to get a big return from his small investment.

But Charlie was more mindful.

The business like Hamid's is part of the internal affairs of other countries, and generally speaking, normal countries will not interfere, let alone individuals.

If he directly funds Hamid, there will be traces of the fund exchanges. In the future, if someone makes a big fuss about this and says that they are interfering in other countries' internal affairs, it will be more or less trouble.

It happened to meet Zynn to send him to the door, so Charlie planned to use him to give Hamid a favor.

Sending Zynn over, ask Hamid to find an errand for Zynn, watch him 24 hours a day, let him stay honestly in Syria, and ask Zynn to treat Hamid with tens of millions of dollars. Hamid must have remembered his own favors and regarded it as his own investment in his revolutionary cause.

As for whether the Su family will get into trouble because of their financial dealings with Hamid in the future, it is not something to worry about.

Therefore, he immediately said to Zynn: "Give you two hours to prepare. At least 50 million U.S. dollars must be prepared. I will arrange a plane to take you to Syria. Before you arrive in Syria, the 5,000 U.S. dollars will have to be paid to my friend's account. On, otherwise, when you arrive in Syria, I will let them tie you to the armored car for 24 hours. The two girls of the Su family have very embarrassed expressions.

Charlie doesn't seem to care that they will get angry after hearing these insults to their father. They will be dissatisfied.

After listening to Zynn, he was scared into a cold sweat, and blurted out: "Mr. Wade, I can give the money, but can you not let me go to the front?

Charlie nodded, and said: "In this way, I will introduce you Let's take a look at the specific price range and service details of this Syrian holiday package.

Zynn looked dazed.

"Why are there packages? What is Charlie doing?"

Charlie was depressed and confused. He said: “First of all, the basic package cost of this Syrian vacation package is 50 million U.S. dollars, as I have just said.

“However, for the US$50 million, you can only enjoy the most common meals and accommodations in the local area. I estimate that most of your time is to eat some noodles. If it is good, you can eat meat once in two or three days. As for accommodation, it is usually Earth house, but your minimum package does not include indoor accommodation, and you can only live in the cowshed over there.

Zynn has a dead heart.

“This black-hearted Charlie! 50 million dollars, he doesn’t even have meat to eat every day?

“That’s fine! The point is that you can’t even live in a dirt house? You can only sleep in the bullpen? Is that still alive?

Charlie continued at this time: “If you add an additional 10 million US dollars, choose 6000 With a ten-thousand-dollar package, the meal can be upgraded to one meal a day. As for the accommodation, it can be upgraded to a windowless cellar room.

Chapter 2716

Zynn’s eyes were almost falling out.

He cursed with indignation in his heart: “This beast, his heart is so fu(king black! millions US dollars, one meal a day, living in a cellar without windows?! Is this the fu(k life?”

Thinking of this, he Sobbed: “Mr. Wade, this service is too bad, can you give me a better set meal?”

Charlie said helplessly: “You can only make tens of millions of dollars? Such a small amount of money, too. You can only enjoy this kind of service stalls.

Zynn hurriedly waved his hand and said: Mr. Wade, as long as the treatment is better, money is not a problem!

Zynn now wants to understand. In the past, the Su family had a lot of accounts, and he didn't dare to mess up privately. He must have the old man's nod and he must agree, but that's because the old man would regularly check the accounts of the financial audit. The embezzlement of the Su family's public funds will not only hide him in the black shadow but also cause great trouble."

But, Charlie asked him this time. Syria thing over and over again, it would be a dead cert, and this guy is absolutely impossible to have any room to relent.

'Now have to go, he goes after that his progeny will inherit the Su family. If she can't inherit the Su family, then he definitely will be unable to come back. If he doesn't come back, then the old man will trouble him? Knowing that if the girl inherits the Su family, then after he comes back, he will not be afraid that the old man will trouble him, because he must have been in Charlie's hands at that time!

"In other words, even if he is not in Charlie's hands, the daughter becomes the Su Family Patriarch, but it is the turn of the old man to trouble him?!

Thinking of this, he hurried to Charlie and said, "Mr. Wade, you can just tell me what the highest package is and how much it costs. I will try to figure out how to deal with the money. Anyway, I won't be able to come back after looking at it for a while, so I'm not afraid that the old man will find me.

After the calculation, Charlie smiled and said, "You said that earlier, and I will introduce you to our luxurious package.

As he said, he immediately introduced: "The cost of the luxury package is 100 million US dollars. There is wine and meat every day, and a small yard with independent dry toilets will be given to you. This will ensure that your privacy will not be disturbed. It is absolutely The local service is the highest standard. How about it Mr. Su? Would you like a set?

Zynn thought of being able to eat full rice, have meat, and live in a small yard by himself. It sounds better than the cowshed and cellar just mentioned. It really got better, so he gritted his teeth and said, "Okay! That's it!

Charlie smiled slightly and said:'Then wait a moment, I'll call that friend of mine.

After speaking, a call was made to Hamid.

Hamid received Charlie's call and asked with some delight: "Brother Wade, you should have already returned to China, right?

Charlie smiled and said, " I'm back.

Hamid sighed with regret. Hey! It's a shame that I didn't improve my relationship with you this time! Brother hasn't had time to thank you!

Charlie said with a smile, "It's just a matter of hand, don't be so polite.

Hamid asked hurriedly: "Brother When do you have time to come back?

Charlie wondered who would go to the place where birds don't sh!t.

However, he said politely: Don't worry, brother, if there is a chance, I will pass by.

After speaking, Charlie said: "By the way, I called, I want to ask you for something.

Hamid said without hesitation: "Brother, if you have anything, please give me orders!

Charlie smiled and said:" That's right. I want to send a friend to you to experience life. After he's sent, I have to trouble you brother. You arrange for someone to take care of him. In short, you can't let him escape.

Hamid is also a smart man, almost immediately After understanding Charlie's meaning, he hurriedly said, "No problem! I have all soldiers with guns and live ammunition. Even if it is a fly, I won't let it fly away! Just send him over!

"That's great." Charlie said with a smile: "I am embarrassed to trouble you so much. You will give me an account later, and I will arrange for someone to send you some money!"

The Charismatic Charlie Wade Chapter 2717

March 6, 2021 by Qasim Khan

Read **Chapter 2717** of the novel **Charismatic Charlie Wade** free online.

Chapters List

Subscribe for latest updates:

Enter your email address
Sign Up

Chapter 2717

When Hamid heard that Charlie was going to send money to him, he immediately said nervously: “Oh, my brother, you can’t help me like that. You cured my leg. This is already a great kindness. How can I still ask for your money?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Aren’t you short of money? People who eat horses, guns, and ammunition have to spend money, and I can help as much as I can. Brother, you don’t have to be so polite with me.

Hamid still wanted to decline, but Charlie said firmly: “Brother, if you don’t hold this money, you just don’t treat me as a friend, then you won’t have to contact me anymore.

Hamid heard that, at once without hesitation:!!! “Buddy If so, then I’ll respectful than from life such as your friends came, I will do my best to entertain.

Good side of the hearing this, Zynn felt depressed to death.

“Charlie, this b@stard, is using my money to earn his favor?! One hundred million dollars! Although it is not much, it can be said that it is not too much, but it is not less as well! He came out with 100 million US dollars, but he couldn’t even exchange his personal feelings?

While depressed, Zynn couldn’t help feeling: “Although Charlie looks a lot like his father Changying, he has a completely different style of behavior. His father was an honest gentleman, even if others behind him to did some little actions, he never used the same method to fight back, but would always be upright and have a clear conscience, but this Charlie has a strange and changeable style and does not follow the routine at all.

“If you want to take people’s lives like the Su family, even though it is cruel, it can be considered straightforward.

But he doesn't. He likes to send people to kennels, black coal kilns, Changbai Mountains, and Syria. This kind of gameplay is almost unheard of in the upper class of Eastcliff!

But fortunately, this kid has such bad taste, otherwise, it's true. A shot bounced him off, and it was really empty of all four, and he didn't think of this, and he felt more or less relieved in his heart.

Zhiyu and Ruoli looked at each other. Although they couldn't bear their father going to Syria, they also knew that this was already a decision made by Charlie.

At this time, Charlie looked at Liona, and asked with certain respect: Auntie, I don't know how I arranged it, are you satisfied?

Charlie asked Liona because he knew that she loved his father for many years and even her whole life. She didn't live so happy, so he felt a little sympathy for Liona in his heart, plus she was a peer of his father and his own elder, so naturally, he had to show more respect.

Liona hurriedly said: "Since Benevolence has made a decision, I naturally have no opinion.

Charlie said seriously: "Auntie, you and my father's friends, you don't have to call me that, just call me Charlie.

Liona nodded gratefully.

Charlie said again: "Auntie just said about the divorce, please don't worry, for the Wade family ancestor worship ceremony, I promised to go back to participate, then, I will also let people take Mr. Su from Syria. , kowtow to my parents' grave and confess his mistake. At that time, I will have someone prepare the divorce documents in advance, let him sign it in person, and then send him back to Syria.

Liona hurriedly thanked him when she heard this, "I am so thankful!

Charlie smiled:. "Zynn has heard my arrangments for him, and he is depressed now and unwilling thousand times to kowtow to the graves of my parents."

Chapter 2718

However, he also knew that he was the fish on Charlie's chopping board right now, and he could only let him kill.

Afterwards, Charlie called Issac over and ordered: "Arrange the plane and then arrange the person you trust most to send Zynn to Syria. Remember to keep it confidential on the way. Do not let anyone know the true identity of Mr. Su. I will give you Hamid's contact information, and then let him arrange a helicopter to pick up people at the border, so you don't need to use Wade's channel anymore.

Issac said without hesitation: "OK master, I'll make arrangements!

Charlie nodded, looked at Zynn, and said: "The situation in Syria is complicated. After Mr. Su gets there, try not to try to escape. Otherwise, if you have any accidents, you will have to bear the consequences yourself.

Zynn nodded incomparably, and subconsciously asked, "Mr. Wade, can I take some personal belongings? There is a shortage of everything there. If I can take some toiletries, daily necessities, clothes, shoes and hats. Also, save some worry,

Charlie said coldly: "Let you experience life naturally, everything must follow the local characteristics, you can use whatever you have, otherwise you can just build a villa there for yourself!

Zynn sees Charlie's tone was a bit sullen, and he didn't dare to ask anymore. The whole person was nothing but a promise, like a frightened quail. Charlie pointed at Zynn and waved his hand to Issac: "Take him down."

Issac greeted the two men immediately and took Zynn away from the room.

At this time, only Charlie, the two girls from the Su family, and Liona were left in the room.

Although Zhiyu's mood is extremely complicated, seeing the benefactor who she was thinking about is in front of her, her heart is always full of girlish shame and tension.

Ruoli is a little bit stunned. Although she has been enamored with Charlie for a long time, she still has a lot of contact with Charlie. Unlike Zhiyu, she has been thinking about him for a long time, and then she is full of thoughts. After searching for a long time, and now finally seeing him, it was naturally excitable.

Liona's mood is equally complicated.

She had previously wondered whether Zhiyu's benefactor, who she was dreaming and dreaming, was the boy she had seen in Changying's former residence, whom she suspected of Changying's son.

Now, this suspicion can be said to have come true.

The reason why she feels complicated is that when she was young, she loved Changying and never exchanged a result. Now her daughter fell in love with Changying's son, in case-she repeats her mistakes and becomes a mother. Yes, she will be very distressed.

After all, in the past thirty years, the feeling of being unable to love has kept her from letting go.

Think of it, she can not help but heart sigh: "Changying leaves long tassel, you really do great harm but her heart and at the same time there is a strong expectation and desire.

She looked forward to her daughter can really come together with Charlie, able to marry him, become his wife, and bear a child for him.

Because marrying Changying was what she was looking forward to most.

She knew her daughter, and she had long seen that her daughter was in love with her. She loves so deeply, she is afraid that it is impossible to get out of it. Therefore, she believes that in the depths of her daughter's heart, she must also want to have a righteous relationship with Charlie.

If her daughter can get what she wants, it is not only her daughter who can get what she wants. To gain a lifetime of happiness, to some extent, is to replace herself and her suffering of life, a long-cherished wish can come true.

Chapter 2719

Zhiyu doesn't know what her mother is thinking, but in her heart now, there is indeed a kind of excitement to get her wish, as well as expectations and fantasies for the future.

She thought in her heart: "Although it sounds clichéd and dogmatic to say that heroes save the United States, it's also because most people don't have the chance to encounter such a thing when this kind of thing happens to her. In order to feel the lethality behind this, thinking that her life was saved by him, she can't help but develop a mentality of commitment to him"

"More importantly, the benefactor saved me more than once. He saved me twice! Brother once, mother once, and the half-sister next to her."

One life-saving grace has been unforgettable for a lifetime, not to mention so many times of repeated stacking.

"'It's just, I don't know if My Grace meant that to me, or is he still single now?"

Zhiyu's thoughts were confused, and she wanted to ask Charlie, but she didn't know how to speak.

Charlie took the lead in breaking the silence.

He looked at Liona, and said with respect: "Auntie, I am really sorry for allowing you and your daughter to stay here during this period of time, and for not allowing you to contact the outside world.

Liona said hurriedly, "Charlie, you must Don't say that, if it weren't for you, Auntie and Zhiyu would have died long ago, so how could they have survived without incident.

After speaking, she added: "What's more, you don't allow us to contact the outside world to protect our safety. Auntie understands this very well.

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Auntie can understand it, this is the best thing."

After that, he said again: "As for right now, although it is still not sure, after the Su family learns the news that you are still alive, whether the family will continue to attack you,

but what the Su family did to you before The behavior has been exposed by me. I believe that as long as the Su family is not completely crazy, they should not dare to attack you again.

Liona pursed her mouth, nodded lightly, and said: “It’s all thanks to you, otherwise Auntie and Zhiyu must be dead.

Charlie smiled and continued: “Auntie, in principle, you both are free to leave, but I still have a gratuitous request. I hope you can agree to it.

Liona said hurriedly: “Charlie, you and auntie don’t have to be so polite, don’t hesitate, you can mention anything!

Charlie said: “Zynn will be sent to Syria soon, so it will be in the eyes of Su’s family soon that he is completely missing in public view. The Su family will definitely search for his whereabouts when the time comes. If I let you and Miss Su leave, the Su family will definitely believe that Zynn’s disappearance is related to the two. At that time, I hope that the two can temporarily keep a secret.

Liona nodded without hesitation and said, “Charlie, don’t worry, Zhiyu and I will never avenge revenge. If anyone asks about our whereabouts these days, I will say that I was rescued by a mysterious person whose identity I don’t know. I feel that Zynn’s disappearance is also related to this, so let them guess for themselves, in short, I will deny it to the end.

Charlie arched his hand towards Liona, looked at Zhiyu, and said seriously: “Thank you Miss Su for more help.

Charlie suddenly talked to Zhiyu, making her a little nervous.

But she was more or less tangled in her heart.

She is a member of the family after all. If Charlie considers the Su family a mortal enemy in his heart, and will continue to launch an offensive against the Su family in the future, as a descendant of the Su family, it would be really difficult.

After thinking about it, she asked Charlie in a low voice: “My dear, I can agree to your request, but can you please answer a question?

Charlie nodded and said frankly: “No problem, just say it.

Zhiyu plucked up the courage and asked him: “In the future, how will you treat the Su family? Will you continue to kill, or will you let go?

Charlie said: “Whether to let go or continue depends on the relationship between the death of my parents and the Su family.”

Chapter 2720

“I won’t let anyone who has a relationship;

“But it doesn’t matter, as long as you don’t provoke me, I will naturally not target”

“If you become the Su Family Patriarch in the future, Su family should pay the price also pay the corresponding price, so the Su family and I will not be in the water!

Zhiyu nodded gently, and said in a low voice, “Thank you for your kindness!”

In Zhiyu’s opinion, Charlie said that although it was a bit cold, at least it was still clear.

Charlie checked the time and said, “Later today, I will ask someone to send the two to the suburbs. Then I will give you a mobile phone. You can call the police. By then, the two can return to the city and have a normal life.

As he said, he looked at Ruoli, and said: “If Ruoli is in a special situation, after all, she was instigated by Zynn and committed a felony in Japan. Now all of Japan is looking for her, so her whereabouts also need to be kept secret, and don’t let it out.

Liona nodded and said, “Don’t worry, I won’t talk about Ruoli with anyone.”

Zhiyu looked at Ruoli and said seriously: “Ruoli is my sister after all, and I will definitely not let the words out about her.”

Ruoli heard Zhiyu’s words, her heart was touched by the softness of her heart.

In fact, she had always known that Zhiyu was her sister.

Although she was sharing a half-parent, she had half the same blood relationship.

Therefore, she has always had an affinity for Zhiyu, as they say, blood is thicker than water.

However, she has always lived in the Su family as a bodyguard, so whether it is to Zhiyu, or to Zhifei, she was supposed to keep a distance, although she knew it was wrong.

Moreover, since her identity has been exposed, she has never dared to face the Su family, especially Zhifei and Zhiyu, her brothers and sisters, and their mother Liona.

After all, her mother was a third party to intervene in the past. In the face of the world, this kind of intervening in other people's families, and even illegitimate daughters, is the most despised, especially from the anger of the original family members.

However, what she didn't expect was that Zhiyu didn't show any guilt or anger at her, and also proactively said that she was her sister, which really moved her deep in her heart.

So she choked and bowed to Liona and Zhiyu respectively, and respectfully said, "Thank you, madam, madam, madam, and madam. That is what Ruoli has always given to Liona and Zhiyu.

Although she was the bodyguard of the Su family before, the bodyguard in the family belongs to the category of subordinates, so it is natural to bring honorific titles to the direct members of the Su family. Liona heard this and hurriedly said: "If you leave, don't call me that in the future. What kind of lady, call me aunt.

Zhiyu also took a step forward, gently holding Ruoli's arm, and said earnestly: "Ruoli, since half of the blood of the two of us is the same, then you are naturally my sister. Needless to say, if you agree with this point, you will call me sister from now on."

Ruoli was moved with tears streaming down her face, looked at Zhiyu, and cried out in tears: "Sister Zhiyu!" she reached out to wipe away her tears, sighed softly, and then said seriously: If you leave, the Su family has owed you too much for so many years. Sister will definitely make full compensation in the future.

Chapter 2721

Ruoli has always been a little inferior when she grew up.

She had not been accompanied by her father since she was a child, and she grew up to the age of eighteen before she was finally sent to her father as a bodyguard.

After coming to Su's house, she could see Zynn's express love for Zhiyu every day, and she was very envious every time she saw it.

She knew that that man was not only Zhiyu's father, but also her father as well.

But she couldn't call him father in front of him, and she couldn't even act like a baby in front of him.

He would show his love as a father only when no one else was present. Once there was a third person around him, he would immediately change back to the face of the Su Family Master.

Therefore, Ruoli admired Zhiyu in particular.

She felt that Zhiyu was a swan who had been loved by thousands of people and was born extremely noble.

And she is nothing more than the ugly duckling in the fairy tale.

And she is only the first half of The Ugly Duckling, there is no chance to become a swan.

The illegitimate daughter is synonymous with the inferior in the upper-class society.

Even if everyone knows that she is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn, they will only look at her with contempt, so there is still a world of difference between herself and Zhiyu.

Now, not only did her sister Zhiyu look down upon her, but she also took the initiative to match her sister, which made Ruoli warm and moved in ecstasy.

So, she took Zhiyu's hand and cried and said, "Sister, if anyone will bully you in the future, you can tell me, I will vent your anger! I have no other skills, nor have I been involved in anything. Learning, that is, I still have the ability to fight and kill. No matter who bullies you at that time, I will teach them severely for you!

Zhiyu smiled and said: "With you sister, I will feel relieved. Sister is also someone who has super expert protection. If anyone dares to bully your sister, I will ask you for help!

Ruoli nodded vigorously.

Liona on the side hesitated for a moment, and said: "If you are with Charlie in the future, you must properly control your temperament, and don't always fight and kill as you did before."

Ruoli nodded in shame, and said with a face of being taught: "Don't worry, Auntie, I won't do anything that hurts the world again in the future!

Liona nodded slightly with relief: "After the turmoil in Japan passes, you can live normal again. Change your status and start again.

Ruoli nodded slightly with a dazed expression.

In fact, she knew very well in her heart that referring to the crimes she had committed before, the Japanese would never give up searching for her in this life.

It is impossible to be absolutely safe even after a facelift and a new identity, because her DNA has already been collected when she was arrested, and this is something she can never change.

Ruoli has watched many criminal investigation programs. Many criminals have been at large for more than ten or even twenty years. After such a long period of time, they changed their environment, new identities, and even some people have completely changed their appearance. , But the police still rely on DNA to bring them to justice.

Therefore, she always felt that she had only temporarily escaped from Japan, but that incident might accompany her for life.

Charlie said at this time: “Auntie and Miss Su, you two should stay in the room to rest. I will arrange for someone to take you away in the evening.

Liona said, “Thank you, Charlie.

Charlie smiled slightly: “All should be done.

Zhiyu mustered up the courage and said: “Benevolence!

Charlie looked at her and waited for her to follow.

Chapter 2722

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “Benevolence, can I have your contact information? Liona saw that her daughter mustered up the courage and asked Charlie for contact information. For fear that Charlie would refuse, she hurriedly added: “Oh yes! Charlie, You’d better leave us a contact number, so we can communicate with you if we have anything in the future.

Charlie can see it through, the elder is opening up, it is not good to refuse, pulled out the cell phone and said: “I’ll say my number note it down then.”

Zhiyu embarrassingly said:” Well mine, and Mom’s mobile phone was taken away by your subordinates.

Charlie nodded and said, “In this way, I will ask Mr. Issac to arrange for someone to send the mobile phone back to you, and then let them send you my WeChat ID.

Zhiyu was overjoyed and hurriedly said: “Then you will work hard, benevolent! Liona remembered something at this time, and then said: “By the way, Charlie, at the previous auction, someone never stopped increasing the price to buy the small set that your father lived, you were there, right?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Yes, it was me.

Liona asked curiously, “Why did you let me buy it in the end?”

Charlie shrugged and said, “I thought you needed that house more than me.”

Liona smiled with emotion, and said, “Thank you for showing love.

“It should be.”

After bidding farewell to Liona and Zhiyu temporarily, Charlie took Ruoli and came out of the room of the mother and daughter.

As soon as he left the room, he saw that Issac was already waiting outside. He saw Charlie come out, hurried forward, and respectfully said: “Master, I have already arranged it here. After half an hour, I will send Zynn to the airport, but he is here. There are several other people here who are also under our control. What do you plan to do? Do you want to send them with him?

Charlie waved his hand: “No, if you send them over, doesn’t it mean that you have arranged a few servants for Zynn? Let Zynn go to Syria by himself. When he gets there, he will have to fetch water and eat. He has to shovel the pit by himself so let him go and hone it.

Charlie said again: “As for the other people, just send them all to Kennel.

Issac smiled and said, “Okay young master, I will make arrangements!

Charlie said again, “By the way, I will send you an account later and ask Zynn to remit the promised 100 million U.S. dollars, and then send him away when the money arrives.

“Okay!

Charlie then sent the Swiss bank account number sent by Hamid to Issac. After Issac got it, he went to Zynn as soon as he got it.

Zynn didn’t dare to delay, so he immediately called the group’s overseas financial officer. He asked the other party to remit 100 million U.S. dollars to this account immediately.

Although Zynn is not the owner of the family, he still has the authority to transfer 100 million U.S. dollars. Therefore, the financial officer immediately reported to Hamid after verifying his identity. An account transferred 100 million U.S. dollars.

Ten minutes later, Charlie received a call from Hamid. On the phone, Hamid's shocked voice was a little incoherent, and he blurted out: "Brother, I just received a call.

Shouldn't you arrange the remittance of 100 million US dollars?!" Charlie smiled and said calmly, "Well, I arranged it.

Hamid exclaimed: "Brother! What did you send me so much money for?!

Charlie smiled and said: "It's just a little care, and I have said that, I must support the brother's career in the future. If my brother is to give a tribute, don't forget your brother!

Chapter 2723

Hamid did not expect that the huge sum of 100 million U.S. dollars in Charlie's mouth turned out to be nothing more than the word "little care".

He was so moved that he even choked in his voice, sobbing and saying, "Brother, you are really my reborn parent. My stumped leg is healed thanks to your magical medicine, but I didn't expect that you would still support me with such a large sum of funds, I don't know how to repay your kindness.

Charlie smiled and said: "Acquaintance is destiny. If you and I meet once, it is destiny. Since there is destiny first, I should do something.

After speaking, Charlie said again: "By the way, after you have this money, I don't know what your plans are?

Hamid said without hesitation: "Brother, let me tell you, since my leg was broken. Until now, my team has lost a lot of talents. I have never had a chance to replenish it. Now I have plenty of funds on hand. I plan to bring the old department together, and increase the size of the team as much as possible. Buy some relatively advanced weapons and equipment, of course, even heavy equipment, mainly for individual combat equipment, as well as upgrades on light equipment. "

Charlie said: "Brother, I advise you not to blindly expand the army at this stage."

Why?" Hamid asked very puzzledly: "My brother, what do you think?

Charlie said seriously: “The place you are now entrenched can be said to be easy to defend and difficult to attack, plus the enemy’s weapons and equipment. It’s not very sophisticated, so it’s not so easy to attack you. You blindly expand your army, but it doesn’t make much sense. After a

pause, Charlie continued: “But in my opinion, your biggest problem now is that your defense is relatively weak.

“You have only a few helicopters, one fell-one less; the same is true for armored vehicles, one less one.”

Instead of doing this, you might as well put more effort into infrastructure construction, and do your best to engage in infrastructure construction. Improved defense ability. Come up, then keep a low profile and accumulate your strength!

“Infrastructure?” Hamid asked in surprise: “Brother, what kind of infrastructure can I do in my mountain nest?

Charlie smiled and said, “Of course it is to dig deep holes and accumulate food! After all

, Charlie reminded him again:’I know, although your opponent is stronger than you overall, but they can’t produce any real weapons with great lethality, so at most, they are some old fighters and artillery, which can’t even use missiles, so between you Fighting is not considered modern warfare at all, it can only be regarded as a war model from the 1940s and 50s to the 1960s and 70s.

“If it is modern warfare, your base area will be completely useless. The other side dispatched several sorties of bombers. Or simply launch a few tactical missiles, and it will blow you up directly.

“But fortunately, everyone can’t fight the modernization war, so it makes sense for you to engage in infrastructure construction!”

“Moreover, the more you do this, the more you have to strengthen your own base area!

Chapter 2724

“For example, you can launch the soldiers for the construction of a large number of air-raid shelter in the village, Artillery hole, then purchase a number of mining equipment, in the mountain, the mountain use as cover to build positive fortifications, as well as the inverse slope of fortifications.

” In this way, the others as long as you are bombed, you can hide in the fortifications, and you can minimize the loss whatever the other party hits you with.

“Moreover, once you have the reverse slope fortifications, it will be even more difficult for the opponent to lay down your base area. Even if they can break into your valley, your soldiers can directly cover the entire area with firepower from the reverse slope fortifications halfway up the mountain. The valley, let them come back and forth.

Hamid on the other end of the phone, when he heard these, his eyes lighted up.

Charlie continued at this time:’You strengthen your defenses and turn yourself into an iron bucket. Then they will not be able to defeat you, and then they will definitely give up dealing with you and choose to go to war with other opposition forces, and you, try not to take the initiative to attack, just shrink in your base area, the enemy will come and you will block, the enemy will withdraw and you will raise, In that way, you can not only preserve your strength very well but also have the opportunity to continuously absorb the defeated skirmishers by virtue of your strong defensive ability.”

Hamid said excitedly, “Brother, where do you learn this? Yes? It sounds very reasonable!

Charlie smiled and said: “Learned from my ancestors, let you do a good job in infrastructure and defense construction, and at the same time do not take the initiative to attack. To be king. ”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Let you wait for the stragglers who are armed by other opposition factions. This is called watching the fire from the other side.

Hamid said with emotion: “I can further enhance my defense ability based on the experience taught by my brother, but if my brother’s army asks me for help, then how am I embarrassed to really watch the fire from across the bank?

Charlie laughed and said: “What’s the matter with this? Excuse me? If someone beats someone else, just look at it.

Hamid said embarrassingly: “I’m afraid that will make the entire opposition camp spurned.

Charlie said seriously: “It doesn’t matter to spurn, the most important thing is to survive. We don’t take the initiative to look for things, and we don’t get too close to other opposition parties. We do our best to preserve our strength so that in case the opposing party fails one day, you Here is another hard bone. If the other party can’t chew, then they have a great probability of recruiting you. Once they recruit you, it will be easier to deal with, so that you can negotiate terms with them and change the position. After that, Charlie smiled slightly and said earnestly: “This is called forward and attackable, and retreat and defense.

Long.

Hamid was silent on the other end of the phone.

Charlie told these strategies and tactics, which he had never thought of before.

Their current strategic situation is relatively simple. It is nothing more than fighting indiscriminately. As long as they meet, they will definitely fight.

However, most people just pay attention to the present, there is no long-term systematic strategic planning at all.

In contrast, Charlie, although he grew up in a peaceful age and space, he has never seen what war is like, but he has learned various allusions in Chinese history since he was a child and has a certain theoretical basis for various strategies.

Moreover, in the few wars of the nation against foreign enemies, many classic battles were fought, which further highlighted Huaxia’s unique strategic thinking. Therefore, Charlie synthesized his own cognitive foundation and quickly got a better understanding of Hamid’s current situation. A relatively more accurate judgment.

As long as Hamid can implement the strategic instructions of digging deep holes, accumulating food, and slowly becoming king, no matter whether the opposition can succeed or not, he himself has a chance to succeed.

After Hamid heard this, the whole person was greatly inspired, and blurted out: “Brother! After listening to you, I really have a sense of relief! I will arrange for someone to purchase a batch of light industrial and mining equipment, and immediately start working on the main pass and surrounding Build fortifications on the mountain and purchase more weapons, ammunition, food, and medicine, and be prepared to stick to the base for a long time!

Chapter 2725

The relatively slow military development, the relatively weak military strength, and the relatively low military quality are common problems in some small war-torn countries.

There is a huge disparity in economic strength between countries, and the disparity in military strength is even more shocking.

Hamid himself is not from a real military school. In addition, he is in a relatively backward and chaotic environment, so he has no strategic mind at all.

The strategy he can think of is to live as long as possible.

In the encirclement and suppression the previous two days, the reason why he was not wiped out was also due to government intelligence errors. They thought that the village was just a small stronghold, but they didn’t expect it to be Hamid’s base camp, and Hamid’s base is easy to defend. Attack, so it will fail.

However, being easy to defend and difficult to attack does not mean that it cannot be attacked.

The first time it was the opponent despised, but if the opponent prepares and makes a comeback, and Hamid does not care about defending, then there is a high probability that he will be overwhelmed.

Although Charlie and Hamid are still relatively short-lived friends, he doesn’t want to hear the news that he was killed someday.

Besides, Zynn was sent there immediately, if he had just arrived in Syria and did not die in his own hands, but died in the hands of Hamid's opponent, it would be more or less embarrassing.

After all, Charlie still wanted to keep him for future use.

In case Zhiyu is unable to inherit the Su family, he can still let Zynn come back.

As for what conditions Zynn had to pay by then, all the initiative was in Charlie's hands.

So in other words, a considerable part of Zynn's billion dollars is also used to strengthen his personal safety.

But Zynn's billion dollars was a great favor for Charlie.

Because these billion dollars, and the series of strategic guidance he gave Hamid, are of great significance to Hamid.

Therefore, while being moved, Hamid asked Charlie very modestly: "Brother, I understand the importance of infrastructure, but according to what you said, how should I implement it? Is there a relatively detailed plan?

With that, Hamid said apologetically, "I'm sorry, most of the soldiers under my hand have not read any books, let alone let them make suggestions."

Charlie smiled and said: "This situation is understandable."

After that, he further explained: "When I came to your place, I probably observed the topographic features of your place. Except for the relatively narrow entrance to the mountain each in the north and south, the others are almost all surrounded by mountain peaks, at least seven or eight. Is it a mountain?

"Yes!" Hamid hurriedly said, "There are eight mountains in total. The two mountains on the east and west are the highest. The others are relatively short, but they are steeper. Heavy equipment and armored vehicles definitely cannot run over.

Charlie smiled and said: "that could not be better, depending on your situation, you put the infrastructure projects into three phases, the first eight to be in this mountain

fortifications built eight positive and eight The reverse slope fortifications, to put it bluntly, are two fortifications on each mountain, one front and one back, and then two frontal fortifications are added separately on the mountainsides on both sides of the north and south entrances.

“The construction of fortifications must be as strong as possible, relying on the structure of the rocky mountain, and then using reinforced concrete to create permanent fortifications to ensure that ordinary gunfire cannot destroy it.

Hamid hurriedly asked: “My brother, what about the second and third stages?

Charlie said: “In the second stage, you must at least double the fortifications. Make sure that at least half of your soldiers can hide directly in the permanent fortifications. In this case, the opponent’s artillery fire and intensive attack, your soldiers can be preserved in the permanent fortifications.”

As for the third stage, you need to ensure that all soldiers can survive in the permanent fortifications for a long time. The fortifications on the mountain can all communicate internally. The permanent fortifications can not only defend and live, but also be used to store strategic materials. After you achieve this, you can sit back and relax!

Chapter 2726

Hamid said without hesitation: “Okay! Just follow these methods!

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly asked again: “Brother, what suggestions and instructions do you have?

Charlie said: “Besides, you still It is necessary to purchase a large amount of food and medicine immediately and store it in a dry and safe environment. For the first time, you must store a total of more than three years of rations!

Hamid exclaimed: “Three years?! So many?! An adult person eats, at least two hundred kilograms of grain a year, for two thousand people, it would be 400 tons, and three years would be 1,200 tons!

Charlie asked, “Then I ask you, how much is 1,200 tons of grain?

Hamid thought for a while, and said: “The current market price is about three hundred dollars per ton of wheat, and 1,200 tons. Including the transportation cost, which is 400,000 dollars. The money is not much, but the point is this. How to store more food? And the food will not taste good after a long time.”

Charlie said helplessly: “Now it is for you to engage in strategic reserves, not for you to eat fresh food every day!

“Think about it, you first keep your three-year rations in your hands, and then purchase supplements according to the actual consumption of the year.

In this way, you will always have an extra three-year ration in your hand!

“And as long as the food is stored properly, it won’t go bad after three years. The climate in the Middle East is relatively dry and it’s easier to store, so you can use it every other year A new batch of grain replaces the oldest batch.”

Using this method, you can guarantee that the food stored in your hand will not last more than three years.”

Once the opponent can’t beat you down, prepare to encircle you, or trap you to death, even if you can’t get any food in, you can still After three years

Charlie concluded: “The principle of weapons, ammunition, and medicine is the same. You must make more arrangements and plan for cycle rotation. You must have strategic reserves in your hands, and you must always prevent the people fighting with you for a long time.

Hamid suddenly realized, and exclaimed: “Brother, I understand! This trick is amazing!

Charlie said helplessly: “What’s so wonderful, this truth, in China, everyone who has studied in elementary school basically knows that you have come to China to study at a loss, why didn’t you learn history of China?,

Hamid is embarrassed. He was ashamed and said: “Hey, I mainly wanted to go to China to get a gold plate. By the way, I could practice Chinese well, but other aspects were really overlooked.”

After speaking, he immediately said: “My brother, I understand what you mean. Yes, the main thing is to do everything possible to use those 100 million US dollars to strengthen defenses. Not only must the fortifications be strengthened, but the defense materials must also be adequately prepared. Don’t worry, I will arrange for people to purchase food, ammunition, and medicine, and also purchase some infrastructure equipment and building materials.

Charlie snorted and said, “In this case, the problem of defense and materials can basically be solved, but there is another problem that needs you to start acting immediately!

Chapter 2727

Hearing that Charlie said that he still has a problem that needs to be dealt with immediately, Hamid hurriedly asked: Brother, what problem are you talking about?

Charlie said: “The last time I came to your place, I found out that your base now all depends on diesel units Power generation.

“Yes. “Hamid said: “Diesel generator sets are fairly convenient to use, but the cost is a bit high.

Charlie said: “This is not a bit high, but rather very high. The cost is at least several times that of coal power!

Hamid said hurriedly: “I have been implementing the strategy of saving electricity here. Basically, I don’t use electricity or use less electricity during the day. Electricity, ordinary soldiers only use electricity for lighting at night, so the overall electricity consumption is not high, and the cost is acceptable.

Charlie retorted: “You just didn’t think about it for a long time. If you have a dozen or even dozens of fortifications in the future, then each fortification needs to be provided a corresponding power system to ensure the lighting, ventilation in the fortifications. Communication, even cooking, if this is the case, your diesel power generation will not be available at all, and the cost of fuel consumption will be very high when running at full power.

When Hamid heard this, he exclaimed: “Oh, I! I even forgot this! But I don’t have any good solutions now. The government army can’t provide electricity to me, and I have no ability to build a thermal power plant, so I can only use diesel generators to generate electricity. Question Charlie said: “Although your area does not have the possibility of developing thermal power, you can try to develop a fixed photovoltaic power generation.

The Middle East itself has sufficient sunlight, and although the construction cost of photovoltaic power generation is relatively high, the subsequent use cost is relatively low. Low maintenance cost. You only need to invest two or three million dollars at a time to build several independent power systems that are powered by solar power and stored by batteries. This way, you can completely get rid of fuel power generation and generate electricity every day. The electricity is enough for your two thousand soldiers to use normally.”

‘Photovoltaic power generation solar panels can be placed directly on the roof, or on the hillside near the internal reverse slope fortifications, which can also prevent enemy damage. Then put your diesel generator set in a safe cellar and only maintain it at ordinary times. Restart in an emergency to provide an emergency power supply. In this case, you are equivalent to having two power supply systems.

Speaking of this, Charlie said earnestly: “Anything, as long as it has something to do with war, you must make an emergency plan. This set is no longer good, and you should change to another set immediately. Only in this way can the chance of survival be improved. In my heart, most of your subordinates do not have any literacy level, and you have not studied the military systematically, so your team itself has a lot of shortcomings from the theoretical basis. If you don’t force yourself to think more and study more, It is difficult to survive the continuous war.

Hamid also realized the importance of Charlie’s words and immediately said: “My brother reminded me! I must strengthen my understanding of this aspect in the future and strive to hurry up. Improve myself!

After finishing speaking, I was busy again: “I will start to work on photovoltaic power generation as soon as possible. 100 million US dollars is a huge sum of money. Many problems can be solved easily. In the future, I will try my best to upgrade all aspects. The transformation must live up to the expectations brother!

Charlie is happy to see Hamid's attitude, but also a little relieved that he can now do not expect Hamid Monkey worship phase, able to survive had been regarded as the beginning of a success.

Then Charlie remembered something, and then asked him: "By the way, the people under your hand have never read any books. If you really want them to operate infrastructure equipment to build fortifications, can these people do it?

Hamid didn't even think about it. Said: "It's definitely not possible to rely on the group of people under my hands. When I mention this, they get angry. I asked them to dig a cellar. They dig a cellar, and they can dig a damn eight. I expect them to build permanent fortifications. Absolutely impossible. While

speaking, he smiled and said:'

But

I happened to know a friend who was in the construction industry in Iraq. He has many construction workers under his hand. In Iraq, he has long been used to the days of the war. As long as the reward is enough, they won't even go to the moon to dig a hole. I will contact him in a while and ask him to send someone over as soon as possible!

Charlie said: "It's good to have this relationship. In fact, the kind of permanent fortifications I'm talking about doesn't require too much cost, nor does it need too high technical content, you can find a way to find an old Chinese movie "Shangganling" to learn and understand this, for your current situation, this movie is definitely the best teaching material! Because you are also facing a highland war, and there is little difference in weapons and equipment. As long as you can make good use of the high ground, make good use of the tunnels, and the strategic advantages of the reverse slope to build fortifications, even if the enemy's artillery is extremely powerful, it will be difficult for them to defeat you!

Hamid did not hesitate and said: "Okay! I will find a way to download it over the satellite network and watch it thoroughly brother.

Chapter 2728

Charlie exhorted: “You must take this movie seriously with respect to understanding and learning!

Hamid blurted out, “Don’t worry, my brother! I must study with humility!

Charlie said, “That’s right, When the construction workers you are looking for arrive and start construction, you must choose some clever and alert civil soldiers from your team to help and learn, so that while you can speed up the progress of the project, you can also help Your subordinates learn construction experience, maybe after a period of time, you will be able to pull out an engineering company under your hand!

“Okay!”

Hamid said immediately: “I must find a way to form an engineering company!

Charlie again said: “This matter must be dealt with as soon as possible, otherwise they may not wait for the fortifications to be completed, and your entire army will be dealt with in one fell swoop. “

Hamid busy:” I will start to do it today, the fortifications before that, let me keep a low-key.

“Okay.

Charlie said with satisfaction: “

US $400,000 for grain, US$1 million for canned food with a shelf life of more than two years, and US$1 million for medicines and consumables, and US$3 million for photovoltaic power generation. , 20 million U.S. dollars to hoard guns and ammunition, and another 40 million U.S. dollars to build permanent fortifications. The remaining money can be used as a reserve and used flexibly. Basically, you can increase your overall strength by more than one level. Get it right!”

After Hamid thanked Charlie so much for his kindness, he hung up the phone and immediately began to study the specific plan of infrastructure construction, and at the same time coordinated various resources to prepare for the start. At this moment, Issac and Ruoli next to Charlie. They looked at him with shock.

Ruoli couldn't understand why Charlie suddenly instructed others how to fight a war on the phone. After all, this was a peaceful age. War was too far away from ordinary people, and she didn't know Charlie went to Syria.

As for Issac, he was shocked and speechless.

He was puzzled and couldn't help but wonder: "I really don't understand why the young master should help that Hamid? Does the young master want to develop in the Middle East in the future?!

Chapter 2729

Charlie himself knows that a truly high-return investment is no different from gambling.

The risk is high, but once the bet is won, the profit is even greater.

Now that he makes a moderate investment in Hamid, it is almost equivalent to his mother's investment in those just-starting Internet companies in Silicon Valley.

Investing in them at this time only needs to pay a small price, and once they succeed in the future, they will be able to reap huge returns.

Although Hamid's armed forces are not a company, he is also a project with great development potential. If it succeeds, there will be inexhaustible benefits. Therefore, it is for him to invest more energy and give him more advice and support. Invest in the future.

Moreover, this investment is nothing more than a blood-saving pill and some strategic experience, and the 100 million US dollars of real money, which is all sponsored by the Su family.

Once Hamid is engaged, he will have a return period of at least several decades in the future.

So Charlie didn't explain to the two of them anymore, but said to Ruoli: "Ruoli, your current identity is still too sensitive to allow you to leave freely for the time being, and you are still wronged to stay here during this period of time.

Ruoli said without hesitation: "I will obey all the arrangements of the master!

While speaking, Ruoli still had a sad look in her eyes.

Charlie saw the sadness in her eyes, and remembered that she had been here for a long time. If nothing else, she must have missed her mother very much.

Moreover, her mother gave birth to her in October when she was pregnant by herself, and then dragged her up. Now that she is unclear about her life or death, her mother must be very worried.

After thinking about it, Charlie opened his mouth and said: Ruoli, you have cut off contact with the outside world for so long, your mother must be very worried about you, right?

Ruoli looked very gloomy when she heard this, and nodded gently: "I miss her She must still be looking for me everywhere. If she doesn't find my body, she can't believe that I'm really dead.'

Charlie nodded and said, "Let's do it, you give me your mother's contact information, and I will let someone bring your mother to Aurous Hill. Then you can meet your mother.

Ruoli was immediately surprised. Asked:'My dear Master ! Do you really want me to meet my mother?!

Charlie nodded and said, "Of course, you will meet again, but you still have to make sure that the news of your life is not leaked to other people. At most, only your mother will be allowed. People know, so you can't let you take the initiative to contact your mother."

Otherwise, if your mother knows that you are alive, emotional, suddenly uncontrollable, and then tell other people, once the news leaks out, it will be very troublesome if it reaches the Japanese."

"With their perseverance to catch you, they will definitely apply for extradition to Japan for trial."

Of course, Ruoli understands Charlie's caution, so she hurriedly said, "Then, what do you think?

Charlie said. "I asked Mr. Issac to invite your mother over in the name of the Wade family, but I won't tell her about you. When she comes, I will take her to meet you directly. What do you think?

Ruoli said with red eyes: "My dear master, as long as I can see my mother, if she leaves, I will be satisfied! If it is really inconvenient, even just make a phone call."

Charlie smiled and said: "It is better to let your mother come to Aurous Hill without knowing you are alive. That way it will be more controllable. If she has enough time, she can stay here with you for a while. We can claim that she is here to talk to me about cooperation. After all, I heard that when you had an accident, Su family completely turned his face with He family. At this time she can come to me to talk about cooperation, and it will not arouse other people's suspicion.

Ruoli nodded and said excitedly: "Thank you, benefactor! Then everything has been arranged through hard work!

Chapter 2730

Charlie looked at Issac and said, "Mr. Issac, you will remember Ruoli's mother's contact information in a moment, and first communicate with her in the name of the Wade family to see if she is willing to come over, if she is not interested in cooperating with me. Interested, tell her that the young master of the Wade family wanted to talk to her about dealing with the Su family together.

Issac hurriedly said: "OK young master, I will implement this later.

Charlie turned to look at Ruoli and said, "Ruoli, give Mr. Issac your contact information, and then go back to the room to rest.

"OK, Master!

Northeast Desert City at this moment.

This small town is one of the coldest places in China.

Even though it is the end of the first month, the minimum temperature in Mocheng still reaches minus 17 -18 degrees, almost the same as the freezer compartment of the refrigerator.

During the coldest time of the winter, the temperature here can reach about minus fifty degrees.

The He family, one of the four major martial arts families in China, took root in this county-level city with a population of less than 100,000.

The ancestors of the He family were not native Mocheng people.

They originated from the Jiaodong Peninsula. During the Ming and Qing Dynasties, they were well-known martial arts families on the Jiaodong Peninsula. Their ancestors have always lived by playing darts and running martial arts schools.

However, at that time, the He family mainly practiced outside martial arts, so they were far from the level of the martial arts family.

Until the end of the Qing Dynasty, when the Jiaodong peninsula was turbulent, when the He elder and his family broke through the Guandong, by chance, they obtained a fragment scroll of the inner family boxing method.

The reason why it is said to be a fragmented scroll is mainly that nearly half of its content has long been lost. There are many defects in both the boxing method and the corresponding mental method.

But even so, after the He family moved to the northeast, they relied on this incomplete inner family boxing technique to rank among the martial arts family.

Moreover, the inner family boxing method that the He family got is very incomplete, so when the family is training hard, the internal force is often disturbed and the meridians are reversed. Once this happens, it can be severely injured for several months. The martial arts was completely abolished, and many younger generations even died as a result.

Therefore, the He family gradually came up with a response plan, which is to practice this internal martial art in extremely cold places as much as possible. The extremely cold

weather helps to better control the internal force, thereby reducing the probability of accidents.

Because of this, the He family moved to the coldest desert city in China a few decades ago, and then took root here.

Ruoli spent her childhood and entire teenage years here, and her mother, Roma, had been living here since she broke her arm to save Zynn and rarely left Mocheng.

However, in the recent period, Roma has been running outside for almost half of the time.

At first, when Ruoli was arrested in Japan, she heard Zynn say that he would save Ruoli, and went to Japan to see Ruoli in person, so that she could rest assured to wait for her to return home.

Unexpectedly, the news that Ruoli was missing and that Old Su betrayed Ruoli soon came out.

Since then, Roma spent most of her time in Japan looking for Ruoli's whereabouts.

Although she knew it was a needle in a haystack, she still tried her best to search for a long time in Tokyo and surrounding areas, and then spent huge sums of money to hire search and rescue ships to search in the Japanese waters, and even search in coastal areas in China, but she never found any relevant clues.

She had just returned from the southeast coast the day before yesterday. This time she ran through several key port cities, and still hadn't heard any news of anyone sneaking ashore.

She knew very well that the longer time was delayed, the less likely it was that Ruoli would survive.

So, she discussed with her father Luther He and planned to raise some more funds, and then search the coastal areas of the Jiaodong Peninsula to see if she could find Ruoli's whereabouts.

Chapter 2731

In this regard, Luther He, the head of the He family and Roma's father, was a little embarrassed, and said: "Roma, your eldest brother has talked to me these days when you went to the southeast coast.

Roma hurriedly asked: "Dad, eldest brother will talk to you What's the matter?"

Luther sighed and said: In order to find Ruoli, our He family has sent out most of the manpower and various expenses during this period of one or two billion. There is still no news, which has delayed these children's practice. Not to mention, our He family has now turned their faces with the Su family and lost the source of income. If we continue to look for her, the economic gap will become bigger and bigger.

Speaking of this, Luther continued helplessly: "The family is only for the children. The medicinal materials we prepare for practice cost three to five million a month. With so many people and so many mouths to eat and drink, the cost is even higher. Although I also want to find Ruoli, I continued to look for her. Going down, as the head of the family, I can't explain to other people!

Roma lowered her head slightly.

She also knew in her heart that it was impossible for the He family to keep investing in finding Ruoli's whereabouts.

After all, the family as a whole is not a wealthy and rich family, and the daily expenses are huge. Some time ago, she invested a lot of money to find Ruoli, which made her feel very guilty. Although she felt sorry for her daughter and wanted to find her as soon as possible, she couldn't bear it. Drag the He family into the quagmire.

So she said to Luther: Dad, I understand what you said, otherwise, I will go find her myself.

Luther sighed, "If you find yourself, it will be a psychological comfort at best. You know, finding her is like finding a needle in a haystack. We have hired so many people and so many boats, and the cost per day is tens of millions. , But still can't find any clues, what use is it if you go alone ?" Roma fell silent all at once.

Luther hesitated for a moment, and said helplessly: “If it really doesn’t work, you should go to Zynn. If Ruoli was betrayed by Su family, even if he did not participate directly, he would have to bear certain responsibilities. We will not talk to them now. Right or wrong, let them put out a certain amount of funds and resources to find Ruoli.

Roma said with a complicated expression: “Dad, I don’t want to meet Zynn anymore.

Luther asked in surprise: “If you leave this matter, just forget it with the Su family?!”

Roma smiled bitterly, and said:'”Zynn is nothing but the puppet that the old man of the Su family, he will come and go. It can’t solve any problem with him, and the old man Su’s style is cold and cruel. Liona was the second lady of the Du family, and the old man did not let her go. If I go Talk to the Su family for an explanation, for fear that the whole He family will be implicated.

Luther said with helpless emotion: “The shamelessness of the Su family is indeed far beyond my cognition. Now Chengfeng’s reputation has been completely ruined. I am afraid that he will be more smashed in the future, and he will have to take care of his face before. It may be completely shameless in the future.

After that, he said again: “We have broken with the Su family now and have lost the biggest source of income. We still have to find a new master as soon as possible. Although the martial arts family has a good reputation, But I don’t have the ability to make money. I can only rely on a big family that is willing to spend money. What do you think about this?

Roma shook her head and said, “Dad, let me tell you, what I think of every day is If I leave, I can’t concentrate any energy on other things. I’m running around these days and I don’t even have the energy to think about what to eat for a meal. Every time I feel hungry and exhausted, it’s directly within my sight. Find the nearest restaurant, and use the fastest time to fill up my stomach.

After speaking, she bowed apologetically and said, “Dad, I can’t help you during this time. Please forgive me.

Luther and nodded. , Comfortingly said: “You don’t have to blame yourself too much, I understand this kind of thing very well.

When it comes to this, he can't help but sigh, and said: "It's just that you are the only one in the family who sees the problem relatively deeply. Your brothers see the martial arts practice. With well-developed limbs and a simple mind, coupled with the fact that he hasn't read any books, the understanding of the problem is indeed a bit superficial for him.

Roma asked, "Dad, do you have any general plans now?

Chapter 2732

Luther said: "I probably thought about it. I still put the main family of cooperation within the scope of Eastcliff. There are many large Eastcliff families. In addition to the Su family, there are also the Wade family and the Gu family. In family cooperation. After all, the enemy's enemy is a friend. I believe the Du family must have such a plan. Liona's existence is unclear, no one knows whether she is alive or dead.

They cannot suffer from this dumb loss. Roma nodded, forced herself to think for a moment, and said: 'Dad, these three families are very strong. If they can cooperate, it's great, but I still don't recommend cooperating with the Du family.

Luther hurriedly asked, "Why?

Roma said: "The Du family is in a special situation, not just for the future generations. It's not bad, and there are people in high positions, so even if they are extremely dissatisfied with the Su family, they are unlikely to cooperate with our martial arts family. If it is spread out, it will affect their reputation, and it is not easy to explain to the outside world."

Luther suddenly realized, he blurted out: "No wonder! I always feel that the Su family is a bit unlucky now. The ocean transportation business is so large and strong, but the license is suddenly revoked. It seems that it is probably the work of the Du family.

Yes. Roma said: "The Du family will definitely choose reasonable and legal methods. Even if they use the rules of the game, they must be within the scope of reasonable and legal limits. But in their eyes, we martial arts families are walking in the marginal gray area of society. These people, will definitely draw a clear line with us.

Luther nodded and said: “I understand, it seems that I still have to find a breakthrough in Wade family and Gu family only!

After finishing speaking, he stood up and said: “Roma, in this way, I will give you another private transfer. Ten million, you go to the Jiaodong Peninsula and look for a piece of news or sign again. If you still can’t find Ruoli this time, Dad suggests that you also face the reality appropriately. If she is still missing, you can’t watch yourself and the whole He family languish!

Roma nodded gratefully and choked up: Dad, thank you!

Luther waved his hand and exhorted: Don’t tell your brothers about this, do you understand?

“I understand Dad!

Just as Roma finished speaking, the phone rang suddenly.

A strange number with Aurous Hill extension.

She was a little surprised, but still pressed the answer button, and said, “Hello, who is it?

At the end of Issac’s polite call, “Is it Ms. Roma He?

” “It’s me, who are you?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Hello, Ms. He, let me introduce myself. My surname is Issac Craven. I am the person in charge of the Wade family in Aurous Hill.

“People from the Wade family?!” Roma- she was so shocked that she couldn’t say anything. She was talking to her father about the Wade family, and even her father wanted to get on the line with the Wade family. and their representative is contacting her himself!

Chapter 2733

Hearing that it was a call from the Wade family, not only Roma couldn't believe it, but Luther on the side was also shocked.

Just when Roma was surprised, Issac asked: "Ms. He, is it convenient to speak now?"

Roma recovered and hurriedly replied: "Convenient, please say.

Issac smiled and said, "That's it. On behalf of our young master, I would like to invite Ms. He to meet and have a chat. I don't know if Ms. He has time to

meet? Roma asked puzzledly: "I don't know what your young master wants to talk to me?

Issac said, "Of course it's a chat. We have scope for cooperation. Our young master hopes to discuss with you whether the Wade family and the He family have the opportunity to develop in-depth cooperation.

Roma suddenly hesitated. She was planning to go to the coast of the Jiaodong Peninsula to find clues about her daughter. At this time, there was really no thought that she wants to talk to the young master of the Wade family about cooperation.

But when she thought of the special situation of the family, she needed to find a strong attachment, so she hurriedly said: "Mr. Issac, when and where does your young master want to meet? ?If you allow time, can I let other people from the He family come to meet him?"

Issac said: "Our young master is now in Aurous Hill. The sooner you meet, the better, but if it's someone else, let's forget. The young master called for an interview with Ms. He specifically.

When Roma heard this, her face suddenly became embarrassed.

She is going to Jiaodong Peninsula, but Aurous Hill is in another direction, so if she agrees to go to Aurous Hill, she will inevitably delay the plan and itinerary to find her daughter.

However, her father Luther hurriedly winked at her and signaled that she must agree to it.

Seeing her father's face full of nervousness and expectation, Roma struggled for a while, and had to say: "Well, then, since Master Wade thinks of me so much, then I will come to Aurous Hill to see him.

After that, she asked hurriedly: "I am in Mocheng. The nearest airport is hundreds of kilometers away from me, and there should be no direct flight to Aurous Hill from there. If the fastest is possible, I might be able to reach Aurous Hill tomorrow. May I ask Will Master Wade have time tomorrow?

Issac said: "If Ms. He is convenient, I can arrange a private jet to pick you up.

After a pause, Issac said again: "Let's do it, Madam He, you give me your current address. I will arrange for a helicopter to take off from the nearest airport to pick you up, and then arrange a private jet to wait at the airport, and the helicopter will drop you there. After arriving at the airport, the private jet should be there. At that time, you can directly take the jet to Aurous Hill. If you hurry, you will be here tonight.

"So anxious?!" Roma suddenly wondered.

She didn't understand. She can't figure out why Young Master Wade is so anxious to see her.

Even if he really wants to reach a cooperation with her family, there is no need to rush in such a hurry.

Because according to Issac's plan, the transport alone to pick her up and drop her at Aurous Hill. The cost of millions.

First, the helicopter has to fly a total of seven or eight hundred kilometers back and forth, and then the private jet has to fly more than 5,000 kilometers back and forth. This is really a big move.

But for Roma, this time schedule couldn't be more appropriate. Because she originally planned to go to the Jiaodong Peninsula, even if she departs today, drive a few hundred kilometers to the airport at night, and the airport is not big, there are no more than ten flights at the end of the day, so she will definitely not be able to leave at night, so she can only buy it for next day. Tomorrow morning's plane will fly to Eastcliff first, and after arriving at Eastcliff at noon, then transfer to Jiaodong Peninsula.

Chapter 2734

In this case, it will be tomorrow afternoon at the earliest to reach the Jiaodong Peninsula.

However, if she can go to Aurous Hill first tonight and have a chat with Young Master Wade about cooperation, no matter what the cooperation talks are, she should be able to depart from Aurous Hill to Jiaodong Peninsula tomorrow morning.

Aurous Hill is very close to the Jiaodong Peninsula, and it takes just over an hour by high-speed rail.

Therefore, not only will this not affect her original plan, it will even be faster.

So she agreed without hesitation and politely said: “I have no problem here, but I have to trouble you to arrange the itinerary there.

Issac smiled and said: “These are all trivial matters. Ms. He will give me the detailed address. Just to mention, I arranged for the helicopter to come there first.

“Okay!

After Roma gave Issac the specific address of the He’s family, the two said goodbye to each other and hung up the phone.

As soon as the phone hung up, Luther couldn’t help but said excitedly: “This is really sleepy and someone will pass a pillow! Just I was looking for an opportunity to see if I could connect with the Wade family or the Gu family, but the Wade family’s phone came over!

Roma nodded, but she couldn’t figure it out, and said in confusion, “Dad, I don’t understand. Why did the Wade family take the initiative to approach us?

Luther blurted out: “It must be against the Su family, so they thought of coming to win us!

Roma shook her head and said, “In my impression, the Wade family has always been to the martial arts family. There is no high requirement.

Luther waved his hand: “There was no before, it doesn’t mean that they can’t have it now. Maybe people just want to win over the martial arts family and improve their overall strength?

“It’s not quite right.” Roma said seriously:’ ‘After the accident in the Su family, the major families have actually converged a lot. Before, they were able to pass the martial arts family and make small moves behind their backs, but now they dare not mess around, so it seems that the Wade family shouldn’t be suddenly at this time want to win us over.

With that, Roma said again: “Besides, I still have something I don’t understand.”

Luther hurriedly asked: “What’s the matter?

Roma said, “The caller Issac asked me to go to Aurous Hill to see their young master, but shouldn’t the Wade family be in Eastcliff? Even if they have power in Aurous Hill, they are not from Aurous Hill. In terms of size, this kind of second-tier city shouldn’t need a Wade family master to sit, right?

Luther frowned and asked her: “Do you think there is fraud in this?”

Roma shook her head and said: ‘There is a fraud or not. I can’t talk about it, I just think it’s weird, it doesn’t seem to make sense, and even if the Wade family wants to talk to us, they shouldn’t find me. Since I lost an arm, I haven’t been out for publicity. Many people don’t even know my identity, how did they contact me directly, and they said my name, their young master just wanted to cooperate with me?

Luther was also a little puzzled, muttering to himself: “It sounds like it’s not true. It’s too reasonable. Why don’t you call back and ask?

Roma thought for a while, and said, “Forget it, I’ll go and have a look. If I think about it, it can’t be a trap. I really can’t think of anyone. Deal with me deliberately.”

After speaking, she said again: “When I arrive at night, I will talk to their young masters first, and then try to get a result, so that I will take the first high-speed train to Jiaodong tomorrow morning. It’s faster to set off to Jiaodong.”

Yeah!” Luther nodded and said: “If you have any circumstances then, please contact me in time!”

Chapter 2735

When Issac mobilized resources to pick up Roma from Northeast Desert City to Aurous Hill, Zynn was escorted on a plane by Issac's men and flew to Syria.

At the same time, Hamid, who was far away in Syria, also began to mobilize his own soldiers, preparing to follow Wade's points to strictly implement the nine-character policy of digging deep holes, accumulating grain, and slowly becoming king.

His friend in the construction industry in Iraq heard Hamid say that he could give a 50% project premium, and he was willing to pay five million dollars in advance. He did not hesitate to stop his late payment in Iraq. The project, with a bunch of construction workers who want to make money, hurried to Syria.

Chengfeng didn't know that his son had already started a journey westward.

He knew that Zynn was looking for a chance to meet Ito Yuihiko today, so he waited for good news in the villa.

And Pollard, who is teaching at Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics, has been suffering from extreme anxiety all morning.

He has been following reports on the eight hostages in Syria, but what makes him feel very nervous is that there is no latest development of any public reports on this matter.

It's not that the local media didn't report it, but the opposition, who had taken the hostages, didn't even speak up.

According to the previous public statements of the opposition, if the US embassy does not pay 80 million US dollars, now they will kill the prisoners one by one at a certain time interval.

It stands to reason that once the opposition and the U.S. embassy talk to no avail, they must kill the hostages to put pressure on the U.S. embassy, but they went silent and did not release any more information. This is really counterintuitive.

Pollard was also worried about Charlie's safety and whether he could bring his daughter back.

After all, there was a raging war there, and if it went to Charlie alone, it would be difficult for him to easily rescue his daughter.

But he didn't know that Charlie had already brought his daughter back to Aurous Hill as early as dawn.

At this moment, his daughter Melba is in a dream.

Life in Syria during this period was very difficult, and after being captured, there was a lot of fear, psychological and mental pressure.

Now she finally returned to the peaceful and calm Huaxia, lying on the soft and comfortable big bed of the five-star hotel, which made her completely relax physically and mentally, so she slept very firmly.

Charlie told Issac to contact Roma, and he strolled to the commercial area of the Shangri-La Hotel.

This kind of top-star hotel has very complete commercial facilities.

Many top luxury brands prefer to cooperate with five-star hotels.

Because in their opinion, consumers who live in five-star hotels generally have relatively strong spending power, which completely overlaps with their customer groups of luxury goods.

Therefore, many Chanel, Hermes, and Dior stores are opened in five-star hotels.

Charlie came here alone, not just rushing to go shopping freely, but planning to buy new clothes for Melba.

When he saw Melba in a cellar in Syria yesterday, the clothes she wore were so dirty that the original color was not visible.

After all, they were arrested as prisoners of war, so in this case, it is difficult to guarantee a decent dress.

However, at noon, he planned to take Melba directly to Aurous Hill College of Finance and Economics and give her father a surprise.

Since it is to give a surprise, his daughter must be delivered to him intact and clean.

If Melba wears something like a beggar and goes there, let alone how Pollard feels after seeing her, the key is that the security guards of Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics may not let her in.

Charlie came to the commercial area and bought Melba a high-end customized garment in the Chanel store.

The style of a high-end fashion brand like Chanel is slightly luxurious, and the style of clothes is more glamorous and s3xy. Charlie chose an off-white dress casually.

Chapter 2736

Chanel's dress is in the style of the British royal princess. The lower body is a knee-length skirt, while the upper body is a long-sleeved small suit style, which is quite a luxurious celebrity style.

The reason why he chose this kind of clothes is mainly that the weather is still a bit cold now. This kind of spring and autumn clothes is just right.

Although the skirt of this dress is very long, if you wear it with bare legs, it will definitely be a bit cold, so Charlie bought another black base stockings.

After choosing the size based on Melba's height in his impression, he was about to pay the bill and leave. He suddenly remembered that the pair of sneakers worn by this woman yesterday was too dirty, so he bought her another pair of size 37, White fashion leather shoes.

He didn't know if this size was right for her, but it didn't matter. If it wasn't appropriate, let Melba make do with it. It was better than wearing the clothes that had been on the battlefield.

Carrying the newly bought clothes and shoes, Charlie accidentally discovered that there were several dummy models wearing the only und3rwear in the window of the next store.

He just remembered that he hadn't bought und3rwear for her yet.

You don't have to think about it. Melba has been tossing for so long and finally arrived in the room in the morning. She must be exhausted. Therefore, it is most likely that she will go to bed immediately after taking a shower. She can't have time to wash her und3rwear out and dry them all.

That means that when she is going to see her dad, she doesn't have clean und3rwear to replace.

Therefore, Charlie simply walked in.

After entering, he discovered that this turned out to be a high-end l!ngerie shop.

The salesperson inside is female, and the few customers who are hanging out in the store are also female.

Seeing Charlie, a big man, came to visit the l!ngerie shop alone, everyone looked at him with a strange look.

Charlie also knew that it was indeed a bit inappropriate to run here alone, so he planned to make a quick deal, pointed directly at a black lace und3rwear worn by a model, and said: "Come on, please give me this.

The saleswoman was a little embarrassed, yet said: "Sir, you want to do what size?

Size?" Charlie frowned, recalled, opening: "probably about 1 meter 7 tall, slim.

Ok. The salesperson nodded, and then asked, "Then what cup shape is your girlfriend's upper b0dy?

Charlie heard what she meant, and thought: "What cup shape Melba is, how do I know? I didn't touch it. But, besides, she didn't tell me."

“Moreover, when I saw her, she was wearing outdoor sportswear with anti-war slogans. The clothes were relatively loose and looked like she didn’t have much che$t.

So he scratched his head and said: “Well, I don’t know what the specific cup is, but it should not be too big.” The salesperson also said with a bit of embarrassment: “That should be the A cup, wait a minute, I Help you match the size.

Charlie said without hesitation: “Okay! Hurry up! The salesperson took out two pieces of und3rwear neatly stacked in the packaging bag from the small warehouse at the back, and asked Charlie:” Sir, do you want to open it and take a look? Check for flaws or thread ends.

Charlie is ashamed to check women’s und3rwear in front of so many people and hurriedly said: “No need, just pack it for me. Come on, pay, do you swipe me, or I swipe you?”

The sales clerk said hurriedly: “Wait a minute, I will sweep you!

Then the sales clerk skillfully puts the und3rwear into the bag, and then scanned the code for settlement.

After checking out, Charlie ran out carrying the bag without waiting for the receipt.

The salesperson looked at Charlie’s back, then looked at the back of the dummy model, and muttered: “I didn’t expect this handsome guy to be so decent, and he would come alone to buy such explicit T-shaped und3rwear for his girlfriend

Chapter 2737

For women, silk stockings are absolutely indispensable und3rwear, not only can set off the figure and temperament but also can be used for warmth.

A few years ago, women were rarely seen wearing skirts in winter, because the premise of wearing skirts is to ensure the temperature of the legs, but it is a little weird to wear skirts on the upper body and pants on the lower body, while the upper body wears a

skirt. Wearing long trousers is even more exotic. It was not until the popularization of leggings and bottoming stockings that this problem was solved.

However, although silk stockings have become very common, Melba has never received silk stockings from men.

This feeling is more or less subtle.

But she knew very well in her heart that Charlie was showing an expression of care and consideration, otherwise she might really have to wear a dress with bare legs.

She picked up the dress, put it on her body, walked to the mirror, and gestured, looking at herself in the mirror, she couldn't help but sigh: "Mr. Wade bought the size that looks very fit, the style is also very beautiful, and the vision is really good.

She put down her dress and saw another Chanel bag and a shoebox, so she hurriedly opened the shoe box and found that it was a pair of very delicate white fashion leather shoes, so she couldn't wait to take it out and try it on her feet.

After trying it, she was even more surprised to find that: "These shoes are not too big or too small. They are really well-fitting. Don't know how Mr. Wade had such a precise judgment. Is it the result of visual inspection? If it is, then the visual inspection is too accurate.

Thinking of this, she felt a little bit more unusually moved towards Charlie.

When she thought that Charlie was still waiting for her and her father was even more anxious about her situation, Melba didn't dare to think about it anymore, and quickly got ready to dress and go out.

But when she took off her bathrobe, she suddenly realized that she didn't even have clean und3rwear to replace

when she arrived at the hotel this morning. She was so tired that she fell asleep on the soft floor of the living room almost the next minute.

In the end, because the body was really dirty, she took a shower forcibly. After the washing, she was so tired that she couldn't open her eyes, so she fell asleep and fell asleep without thinking about washing und3rwear at all.

Thinking of this, she was very annoyed, and she muttered with self-blame: "Melba, Melba, you are so stupid, why haven't you thought about washing your und3rwear clean and replacing it? What should I do now, I can't wear dirty und3rwear anymore. Well, that's too disgusting.

"But ah,

but I have to wear it. I can't let Mr. Wade buy me an und3rwear. It's too hard to tell.

When Melba didn't know what to do, she suddenly found out that package Among the huge Chanel shopping bags, there is a small pink handbag.

She hurriedly picked up the handbag, only to realize that the brand logo on the bag turned out to be a brand specializing in high-end women's und3rwear.

"Could it be that this is the und3rwear Mr. Wade bought for me?"

Chapter 2738

When she thought of this, Melba's face was red immediately reached the base of her neck. Charlie bought her a base stocking, which already made her feel very embarrassed, but how could she have thought that he even bought und3rwear for her.

"Even such a close-fitting und3rwear. " Mr. Wade had to buy clothes for her, which was too shameful for a while.

Melba was very complicated.

On the one hand, she was relieved because there was a solution, but on the other hand, because of the special nature of this matter, she was ashamed to want to plunge into the ice water.

After a while, reality prevailed in her struggling heart. She said to herself: “Anyway, at least the problem of und3rwear is solved. After this matter, I will pretend not to know, and never will Mr. Wade.

Just when she thought of this, she mustered up the courage and opened the pink package.

The package is opened, and lying inside are two individually wrapped plastic bags.

Melba looked at the two pure black clothes with lace edges, and her embarrassed face became hot.

Although she guessed it must be und3rwear, she didn’t expect it to be black with lace.

In fact, Melba never wears such fancy and somewhat over-the-top und3rwear. She is a pragmatist. She likes to wear close-fitting clothes with solid colors and skin-friendly fabrics. After all, in her opinion, comfort is the most important thing.

However, right now Charlie bought them all, and there was no other choice, so she could only bite the bullet and open it, thinking: Anyway, let’s dress first and go out. Her personal belongings are in the United States and some luggage.

The clothes are all in Syria. She didn’t bring anything when she returned home. She could only purchase and purchase in bulk after she met her father. “

Immediately, she blushed and opened one of the und3rwear Charlie bought for her.

This is a piece of clothing worn on the upper body, so the first thing Melba does after opening it is to look at the size.

She usually doesn’t like to wear clothes that show her figure, so it is easy to be mistaken for a flat figure, but in fact, at 1.7 meters tall, she has a super hot figure. The front and back curls are just basic, the ubiquitous s-shape. The curve is not less than those supermodels.

It is also because Melba’s figure is really too hot. Since going to college, she has always attracted some nasty suitors because of her good body, and even many people are like

dog skin plasters. Her study and life have brought a huge impact, so she has never worn any clothes that can highlight her figure since then.

For example, in summer, wear loose clothes as much as possible, and never wear skirts above the knees, so as not to show slenderness of her legs.

In winter, she dressed herself up very bloated, and she couldn't see the bulging and curves of her figure.

Charlie was fooled. Melba seemed to have no body, so she expected her ch3st out of stock, he bought the smallest cup directly.

However, the real situation of Melba must be at least two sizes larger than it.

Chapter 2739

Therefore, when she tried on the dress that Charlie bought, she was speechless to the extreme, and she couldn't help but mumbled: "Is my figure hidden so well? 、So easy to be underestimated. How can people wear it hard?

I am afraid that I will be strangled. Thinking of this, she couldn't help sighing and thinking: "It must be because I have always been subjectively unwilling to show my body, so Mr. Wade has caused such a big error and prejudice. It seems that this will not be possible in the future. Otherwise, he thinks I am a Taiping princess.

Melba sighed, then looked at the dress in front of her and decided to grit her teeth and wear it first.

Afterward, she opened the other bag and took out the clothing that was as thin as a cicada's wings.

She held the piece of clothing with both hands and took a look, she screamed, and subconsciously threw the piece of clothing out, and then immediately covered her hot face, and her heart rate was almost twice as fast as before.

“Oh Gosh,” how could Melba touch her hot face, and muttered in shame, “Why would Mr. Wade buy this kind of clothes for me? It’s too explicit.

” Isn’t he unintentional, but before buying clothes, he must be sure, has he seen the style, doesn’t he see that this kind of clothes is too explicit?

Or, he did it on purpose, but why did he deliberately buy this kind of und3rwear for me? Is it a deliberate prank, or has a certain nasty taste?

Melba feels like this whole person strange, look at that piece of clothing that was thrown on the floor, she is almost certain that in this life will not wear something so disgusting

, however, soon put her mind to the idea of just relaxing and overthrow.

“not If you wear this, there is no solution. Wearing dirty, or simply not wearing it is really unacceptable.

“It seems that this is just barely acceptable.”

Thinking of this, she didn’t even bother to speculate on Charlie’s motives, gritted her teeth, and picked up the piece of clothing she had thrown away again.

Ten minutes later, the doorbell in Charlie’s room rang.

He opened the door, and the one standing outside the door was indeed a completely new Melba.

Putting on Chanel’s customized dress, paired with leggings and white leather shoes, Melba feels a bit noble and reserved.

In fact, her dress was worn by the commoner princess in Europe, who had been very popular some time ago, in public, showing her temperament and taste.

But, who would know that Melba’s reserved and noble dress turned out to be a set of und3rwear that made her feel very ashamed.

Charlie didn't know what was going on inside. Seeing that she was dressed very appropriately, he couldn't help but say with a little sullenness: "Oh, it seems that I have a good vision. This dress is a perfect match for you, and it looks very sized.

Melba's face immediately blushed to her neck.

Chapter 2740

Melba thought: "The outside is really suitable, but the inside is not suitable at all. I don't know if you are intentional or unintentional. If you are unintentional and you can say it, if you have the intention, then you are too funny."

Furthermore, the clothes on the upper body were obviously too small, and she was struck out of breath,

but she would never say such words.

So she nodded awkwardly and said, "Great Master, the clothes and shoes fit well.

Charlie nodded, with some doubts in his heart, his clothes and shoes fit, and he didn't know whether his und3rwear fits or not.

However, this kind of question can't be asked, so he simply turned off the topic and said to her: It's getting late, let's go.

"OK" Melba nodded gently.

Charlie asked Issac to send a car key, and he drove Melba to University from the Shangri-La.

On the way, Melba had been looking around curiously before, especially when she went to the center of Aurous Hill, she couldn't help but said: "Aurous Hill is only a second-tier city, how can it be developed so well? It looks like an international metropolis.

Charlie smiled and said, “China has been developing at a high speed over the years. In addition to the first-tier cities, there are also largely approved first-tier cities. Aurous Hill is now considered to be a quasi-first-tier city.

Melba nodded and said with emotion: “I used to think Aurous Hill was not good enough. It’s a medium-sized city, and I didn’t expect it to develop so well. It seems that the domestic situation is indeed very different from what the media portrays.

Charlie smiled and said, “That’s natural. Western media are all lemon essence, which is sour all day long.

Melba agrees and said: “It is true. They like to report the smearing content every day when it comes to regions outside.”

As she said, Melba felt that she was strangling more and more uncomfortable. Thinking about the shameful style, she couldn’t help but feel a little depressed, so she deliberately said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, do you often buy und3rwear for your girlfriend?

Charlie never thought Melba suddenly talked about this, and while embarrassed, he also replied smoothly: “How could it be possible, today is the first time.”

Melba pretending to be surprised and asked: “Is it true?

Charlie nodded and said: “Of course it is true.”

Melba asked again: “Were you embarrassed when you entered the store?”

Charlie sighed: “That’s quite embarrassing. There were prosthetic models wearing various und3rwear all over there. I didn’t dare to look at them with my eyes, I could only casually look at them. Pointed a set to a model, and then quickly bought it.

Melba nodded lightly and thought to herself: “It seems that the style was not intended by Mr. Wade.

Then, she saw Charlie talk about it. The matter seemed to be a bit cautious, and she couldn’t help but laugh secretly: “I didn’t expect that such a powerful character as Mr. Wade would be embarrassed to that level.”

Chapter 2741

At 12:30 noon, Charlie drove slowly into Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics. At this time, the school had reached the lunch break. There were many students walking in groups on the campus road, most of them were walking towards the cafeteria and dormitory. Some seem to be going to eat out of school.

Melba asked Charlie: “Mr. Wade, will my father go to lunch or contact him?

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: I will send him a voice call, so please don’t say anything.

Melba Knowing that Charlie only wanted to surprise her father, so she agreed:

“Okay.

He parked the car under the administrative office building, and then called Pollard with WeChat.

As soon as the voice call request was sent, it was immediately connected to convenience. Then, Pollard’s voice came over: “Charlie, what are you doing over there? Is there any progress?

Charlie said: “Uncle, don’t urge, my situation is a little bit complicated here, and I can’t say a word or two.

Pollard asked hurriedly: “Then have you seen Melba,

Charlie replied: “Not yet. The opposition guards are very strict. I’m still trying to find a way.

While speaking, Charlie asked him: “Has Uncle eaten lunch yet?

Pollard said with emotion: “I am still not in the mood to eat. I have been upset from last night until now. At first, I called you several times, showing you are not in the service area. There should be no signal on your side.

Charlie explained: ” There must be no communication signal, so I can’t make and receive calls normally, but I have a satellite Internet device on my side, which can be connected via satellite. It’s just that the traffic fee is a bit expensive.

Pollard didn’t notice anything abnormal, couldn’t help but sigh, “This matter is really too much trouble for you, no matter if you have a chance to see Melba in the future or if you have a chance to save her. When you come out, you must ensure your personal safety.

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle, don’t worry, I will bring your daughter back to the country in peace. After

that, he hurriedly said: “Uncle, I will hang up first, and I will tell you when there is progress.

Pollard had no choice but to say: “Then you must pay attention to your safety.

Charlie ended the voice call. Melba beside him couldn’t help but ask him: “Then what shall we do next?

Charlie turned off the car and took out two disposable masks. After putting it on, he said to Melba: “Put on the mask, let’s go directly to your dad’s office, he must be there.

Melba knew that Charlie wanted to give dad a surprise, and said with a smile: “You think I put on a mask, my dad couldn’t recognize me. Charlie smiled and said, “I bet, as long as you don’t talk, your dad will definitely not recognize you.

“Impossible. “Melba shook her head, and said confidently: “My dad and I just don’t talk very well, but it doesn’t mean that our relationship is very tense and rusty. He must recognize me at a glance.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “If you don’t believe me, try it. You can knock on the door later and see if he can recognize you.

Melba pouted: “Okay if you lose, you must invite me to dinner and

finish talking. The mask was put on.

Chapter 2742

After the two got out of the car, they walked directly into the office building, Melba followed Charlie, and said in a nervous voice, "Do you know where my dad's office is? I haven't been here once.

Charlie nodded: "I know, you can just follow me with confidence and boldness.

At this time, Pollard was pacing back and forth in his office.

The only daughter is far away in Syria, life or death is uncertain, he is naturally very worried, and Charlie has not replied any clear progress, he does not know whether his daughter can escape this disaster.

Because of the worry in his heart, Pollard repeatedly lost his mind and made mistakes during class today. He felt that his spirit had been strained to the limit. If there is no news from his daughter today, he can only ask for leave from school temporarily, and then go to Syria in person.

He also knows that he is unable to save his daughter, and may not even be able to reach the place where his daughter is detained, but he still hopes that he can be closer to his daughter in space. In that case, he can find something in his heart. Consolation.

Just when he was agitated, a knock on the door suddenly rang.

His chaotic thoughts were forcibly interrupted, so he could only walk to the door and stretched out his hand to open the door.

As soon as the door opened, he saw a young and fashionable woman standing outside, but the woman was wearing a mask. He did not see her looks, so he asked in surprise: "Hello, what can I do for you?

Pollard Watt did not recognize the daughter standing in front of him.

This is not to say how strange he and his daughter are, but in his memory, his daughter Melba did not wear such fashionable and feminine clothes. The

usual Melba Although it's not a tomboy dress, her dress is always simple and plain, and she rarely wears skirts. Because she graduated from Stanford University, her style of dressing is almost the same as those of programmers in Silicon Valley. Summer is a t-shirt with jeans. In winter, sweaters and down jackets are paired with jeans.

And the girl in front of him, at first glance, is the kind who is very elegant and cares about dressing, and she doesn't keep with the style of Melba.

Besides, he didn't think about his daughter at all. After all, in his subconscious, his daughter was in Syria, thousands of kilometers away, and it was impossible for him to suddenly come to him.

Melba didn't expect that her father really didn't recognize her.

She stared at Pollard up and down, and in addition to surprise, she also had some hints in her eyes.

However, Pollard was not in that mood at all, carefully trying to figure out the meaning in her eyes.

Seeing the girl in front of him staring at him but not speaking, Pollard didn't have the patience to continue spending time here, and directly said: "If there is nothing wrong, please leave."

After finishing, he closed the door directly.

Melba outside the door was standing stupid.

He didn't even dream of it. Dad couldn't recognize her just by wearing a mask.

Not only did he not recognize her, but he closed the door.

One side of the leaf against the wall at this time smiling and Charlie looked at her and whispered: "How was it?"

Melba said: "The big deal I want to invite you to dinner at night,"

Charlie put Waved his hand: "I can't do it tonight. I have to go home tonight. My wife is still waiting for me at home.

Melba asked in surprise:

"You are married."

Charlie nodded: "I have been married for four years.

Melba suddenly felt something in her heart. It was empty, but she adjusted it quickly and said: "Well, I will talk about the meal another day. Anyway, I will stay in Aurous Hill to work for you in the future, and I can honor the bet at any time.

Charlie smiled slightly: "Okay, remember this meal first.

After that, he pointed to the door of Pollard's office, and smiled: "Would you like to give your dad another chance?

Melba raised her hand a bit aggravatedly and knocked on the door again.

She was obviously agitated inside. She opened the door with a bit of sullenness. Seeing that it was the girl, he asked: "What is the matter with you,

Melba stomped her feet, took off the mask directly, and blurted out: "Mr. Pollard, you even don't recognize your biological daughter anymore!"

Chapter 2743

When Pollard heard Melba's words, he was shocked.

When he saw Melba's face, he shouted in horror: "Melba is really you,

Although Melba is standing in front of him, deep in his heart, Pollard still can't believe that the woman in front of him is really her.

His daughter. Because, in his heart, he firmly believes that his daughter must still be in Syria now.

There is no possibility that she will suddenly appear in front of him.

Especially since he just talked to Charlie, even Charlie hasn't seen her now.

Moreover, the United States has not sent anyone to rescue, so the Syrian opposition armed forces who have held his daughter have no chance of releasing her back.

Ten thousand steps back, even if the Syrian reactionaries are true She was so compassionate that she could not appear in Aurous Hill so soon.

Therefore, at this moment, he thought it was a time disorder, and the whole person was in the mist, and he didn't know how to respond.

See Melba When she arrived was very excited and very thankful, but don't know why, after Dad didn't recognize her, she suddenly felt a little unhappy.

So she looked at Pollard with enthusiasm and complained: "I am a living person standing in front of you, don't you believe me yet?

Pollard hurriedly said: "Belief, I believe Coco. It's how you came to Aurous Hill. It's impossible.

Melba shook her head helplessly and turned to look at the wall pointed to Charlie said to her father: "Here, how did I come to Aurous Hill? You will know if you ask him."

Pollard stood inside the door frame and didn't know at all. There was a person hidden by the wall outside the door. He hurriedly looked out. It was Charlie who happened to have taken off his mask and faced him.

Charlie saw Pollard's eyes. With eyes full of shock and confusion, he smiled and waved his hands, saying: "Hi, Uncle.

"Charlie" Pollard was even more stunned, and hurriedly asked: "What the hell is going on?"

Charlie smiled and asked him: “Can we come in and say that

Pollard has just recovered from it, and said excitedly: “Quick Come in quickly.”

Charlie and Melba entered Pollard’s office together. Pollard took Melba and sat on the sofa with her.

Charlie shook the mask in his hand and laughed at himself: “It seems like this thing is mine. It’s useless.”

Pollard said impatiently: “Oh, you can tell me what is going on. Didn’t you just say that you are in Syria? You two lie to me,

Charlie laughed and said, “It’s not. I wanted to give you a surprise.

Pollard said quickly: “The surprise is indeed a surprise. This is a great surprise.

He hurriedly asked: “Tell me, how did you come back in so short time. Did the process go smoothly?

Charlie smiled and said, “It was not smooth at first, but it soon became very smooth. I just met the commander of the opposition and made friends with him.

Refreshing, so he let Melba go.

Pollard hurriedly looked at Melba on the side, and asked: “Melba, you haven’t been wronged there, right?”

Chapter 2744

Melba adjusted her sitting posture and said embarrassingly: “They locked us in the cellar and really wanted to kill us at first, but fortunately, Mr. Wade rescued us in time, otherwise, we would be executed one by one.

Pollard is very grateful. Charlie said, “Charlie, you brought Melba back safely. Uncle really owes you a life. From now on, uncle’s old life is yours. What do you let uncle do? Uncle dares to have a little bit of it. Hesitated, the sky beats five claps of thunder and teach me a lesson.

Charlie hurriedly said: “Uncle, it was just a little effort, not to mention that you are a good friend of my mother, and I should help you.”

Melba exclaimed when she heard this, nodded, and said to Pollard: “Dad and Mr. Wade is the son of Aunt Ann you often talk about?”

Pollard: “He is the only son of your Aunt Ann. Charlie

Melba has bright pupils in her eyes, and she said to Charlie excitedly:” Mr. Wade, it’s true that your mother is the biggest idol in my life. I decided to go to Stanford after I learned about her deeds. And at Stanford, I learned more about your mother’s deeds and admiration for her.

Charlie couldn’t help but be a little surprised when he couldn’t describe it in words. He didn’t expect that Melba also knew well about his mother.

This also made Charlie feel ashamed and embarrassed in his heart.

“I don’t know much about my mother, and I’m not even as good as an outsider. This is true because I didn’t do enough. Otherwise, I should have figured out a way to understand my mother.”

At this time, Pollard looked at Melba, serious and serious Said:

“Melba, I have promised Charlie. After he rescues you, you will be the person in charge of Charlie’s ocean shipping business. As a consultant, I am obligated to provide you with everything I can provide. For the help of you, so you return home safely this time. Don’t run around again. Stay steadfast and work hard in Aurous Hill. We, father and daughter, work together to help Charlie do this business anyway.”

Melba nodded and said without hesitation: “Dad, don’t worry about that. I have already agreed to Mr. Wade,”

With that said, she hurriedly said again: “I am actually the most worried about my ability. What I experienced in Syria this time made me realize that I do have great shortcomings in all aspects, especially when it comes to seeing people. I was a little too optimistic, so I am worried that I would not be competent.

Charlie said at this time: “Ms. Watt, don’t worry about this matter. We are doing serious business. We rely on financial resources, planning, resources, channels and contacts, rather than fraud. So you just need to run the company and keep the business smooth. Sort out the resources clearly and understand the connection of resources. The rest is a matter of course.”

After that, he said: “Look, whether it’s Microsoft’s Bill Gates, Google’s Larry Page, or Tesla’s Elon Musk, they are all backgrounds in computer technology, which are commonly known as code farmers. They may not be able to look at people or deceive, but what they really understand is the technology, the market, and how to use their technology. To make products that best meet the needs of the market, so as long as they can do what they do best, they can succeed, and so can you.”

“Mr. Wade, since you have said so, then I will do my best Go and do my best to not let you down.

Melba, when she heard this, her originally nervous and bottomless heart really relaxed a lot.

However, she was relieved in her heart, but her body could not be relieved.

Because she was sitting on the sofa, she felt that her upper body was tightened by improper und3rwear, and she was even a little breathless.

Pollard saw the unnaturalness of his daughter, and couldn’t help asking: “Melba, what’s wrong with you, are you uncomfortable”

Chapter 2745

Melba adjusted her sitting posture and said embarrassingly: “They locked us in the cellar and really wanted to kill us at first, but fortunately, Mr. Wade rescued us in time, otherwise, we would be executed one by one.

Pollard is very grateful. Charlie said, “Charlie, you brought Melba back safely. Uncle really owes you a life. From now on, uncle’s old life is yours. What do you let uncle do? Uncle dares to have a little bit of it. Hesitated, the sky beats five claps of thunder and teaches me a lesson.

Charlie hurriedly said: “Uncle, it was just a little effort, not to mention that you are a good friend of my mother, and I should help you.”

Melba exclaimed when she heard this, nodded, and said to Pollard: “Dad and Mr. Wade is the son of Aunt Ann you often talk about?”

Pollard: “He is the only son of your Aunt Ann. Charlie

Melba has bright pupils in her eyes, and she said to Charlie excitedly:” Mr. Wade, it’s true that your mother is the biggest idol in my life. I decided to go to Stanford after I learned about her deeds. And at Stanford, I learned more about your mother’s deeds and admiration for her.

Charlie couldn’t help but be a little surprised when he couldn’t describe it in words. He didn’t expect that Melba also knew well about his mother.

This also made Charlie feel ashamed and embarrassed in his heart.

“I don’t know much about my mother, and I’m not even as good as an outsider. This is true because I didn’t do enough. Otherwise, I should have figured out a way to understand my mother.”

At this time, Pollard looked at Melba, serious and serious Said:

“Melba, I have promised Charlie. After he rescues you, you will be the person in charge of Charlie’s ocean shipping business. As a consultant, I am obligated to provide you with everything I can provide. For the help of you, so you return home safely this time. Don’t run around again. Stay steadfast and work hard in Aurous Hill. We, father and daughter, work together to help Charlie do this business anyway.”

Melba nodded and said without hesitation: “Dad, don’t worry about that. I have already agreed to Mr. Wade,”

With that said, she hurriedly said again: “I am actually the most worried about my ability. What I experienced in Syria this time made me realize that I do have great shortcomings in all aspects, especially when it comes to seeing people. I was a little too optimistic, so I am worried that I would not be competent.

Charlie said at this time: “Ms. Watt, don’t worry about this matter. We are doing serious business. We rely on financial resources, planning, resources, channels and contacts, rather than fraud. So you just need to run the company and keep the business smooth. Sort out the resources clearly and understand the connection of resources. The rest is a matter of course.”

After that, he said: “Look, whether it’s Microsoft’s Bill Gates, Google’s Larry Page, or Tesla’s Elon Musk, they are all backgrounds in computer technology, which are commonly known as code farmers. They may not be able to look at people or deceive, but what they really understand is the technology, the market, and how to use their technology. To make products that best meet the needs of the market, so as long as they can do what they do best, they can succeed, and so can you.”

“Mr. Wade, since you have said so, then I will do my best Go and do my best to not let you down.

Melba, when she heard this, her originally nervous and bottomless heart really relaxed a lot.

However, she was relieved in her heart, but her body could not be relieved.

Because she was sitting on the sofa, she felt that her upper body was tightened by improper und3rwear, and she was even a little breathless.

Pollard saw the unnaturalness of his daughter, and couldn’t help asking: “Melba, what’s wrong with you, are you uncomfortable”

Chapter 2746

However, because of Charlie’s sharp hearing, that voice was like an elastic band breaking in front of his eyes.

Therefore, he almost immediately realized that there was a problem with Melba's upper body und3rwear.

He was also wondering in his heart: "What the hell is the quality of the clothes he bought is too low?"

But it shouldn't. Even if the quality is not good, at most it is detached from the thread. There is no reason to break.

"

A possibility suddenly appeared in Charlie's mind, and he was shocked.

He looked at Melba subconsciously and suddenly found that the curve of her upper body wrapped in the dress seemed to bulge a little in an instant.

"Could it be because of him that he bought a size too small for her?

Charlie suddenly became aware of the key issues.

He bought this dress, this is the high-end custom models, so very significant figure.

In other words, wearing this suit, the strengths and weaknesses of the figure will be very obvious.

Looking at the way Melba wore this dress before, he could see that there was really no capital in her figure, and he didn't dare to say that it was an airport, and it was no better than an airport.

But looking at it now, it is obviously hilly,

which means that Melba's figure was actually not very predictable, and it was just hidden before.

Combine with the muffled noise just now

.

Charlie immediately wanted to understand what happened, and he was also embarrassed.

He kindly bought other people's internal and external clothes. He wanted to make things easier for her, but now it has

not only caused a lot of trouble but also caused such a big embarrassment.

Next, they have to go to the restaurant to eat. He can't just let Melba go like this.

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed and thought to himself: "Hey, I did something wrong, but I should find a way to make up for it by myself.

So, he didn't show it on his face. "My car is parked below. Let's go to the hotel first. I have a personal business. It may be delayed for about ten minutes. I also trouble Uncle and Melba to wait for me in the hotel for a while."

Pollard smiled and said: "It doesn't matter, you can just go busy yourself, if you have anything. I just don't have class in the afternoon, so I don't worry.

Melba on the side, because she was ashamed to the extreme at this time, and was full of thoughts about what to do next, so she didn't hear what Charlie was talking about.

She now wants to find a reason to withdraw first, and then hurriedly buy a fitting und3rwear to change it.

But she changed her mind: "I can't say anything to go by myself. After all, I have such an embarrassing situation on my body. If someone sees it when I take a taxi or buy something, wouldn't it be shameful, I'll talk to Charlie first. Let's go to dinner with dad. After the meal, go home with dad. When I get home, I will patch up the broken piece with needle and thread, and then come out to buy a new one.

Thinking of this, she walks behind them with fear and eyes at the same time. She couldn't help it. She looked left and right, for fear of being discovered by others at this time.

Fortunately, the professors and faculty members of the school went to eat at noon, so they didn't meet other people along the way. Melba finally breathed a sigh of relief in the back seat of the car.

Charlie was worried about making up for his mistake, so he drove while paying attention to the nearby shopping malls to see if there was a suitable place, so that Melba could have a new set.

When he was about to reach Classical Mansion, he finally saw a comprehensive shopping mall next to it. On several huge billboards at the entrance of the mall, there was a brand of women's und3rwear, seeing which he was relieved.

At this moment, Melba also saw this billboard, and she couldn't help crying silently: "If I could think of it like the super-powered person in the movie, and teleported to this store all of a sudden, buy a fitting one, put it on and then teleport back."

Chapter 2747

As soon as the call was made, Orvel's voice came over: "Master! What are your instructions?"

Charlie said: "That's right, I want to invite a friend to dinner, so I want to ask you about noon in Classical Mansion. Is there a box?"

Orvel said without hesitation: "Master, you can come directly to Classical Mansion. The Diamond Box has long been no longer waiting for guests. It has been reserved for you. You can go and sit at any time!"

Charlie said in surprise: "Don't do that, your diamond box is so popular if you don't treat guests from outside, the loss is not small!"

Orvel smiled and said seriously: "Master, Orvel's life is all that you gave, what about a diamond box? As long as you need it, it doesn't matter if the entire Classical Mansion will not be open to guests!"

Charlie knew that Orvel was loyal to him and he was very eager to repay his kindness. Unexpectedly, this old man is so caring. He hasn't been to Classical Mansion for so long. He has been silently keeping the diamond box for him, and more importantly, before

this, Orvel hadn't said a word. Having said that, this proves that he has not thought of using this kind of thing to cater to him, to appeal to him, but really out of consideration for him.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help taking another high look at Orvel.

Regardless of how Orvel has not studied much, he has an average level of education, but he is loyal and good at handling affairs.

So, he smiled and said to Orvel: "Keeping the diamond box is enough. Classical Mansion should treat the guests normally, otherwise, it will be full of waiters in the future, and it will seem to lose popularity."

Orvel said hurriedly: "Okay. Master, I understand!"

Charlie hummed, and then asked: "What are you up to these days?"

Orvel respectfully replied: "Recently, I have been busy with the expansion of the kennel. You asked to expand underground, so that it will be convenient for you to arrange and dispatch in the future."

"Okay." Charlie said with satisfaction: "In this way, you should also come to Classical Mansion now, and I will introduce my two friends to you at noon. In the future, you will need to take care of them in Aurous Hill."

Orvel did not hesitate. He said: "Okay Master, then I will call the people in Classical Mansion, arrange the banquet first, and then rush over immediately!"

"Okay." After hanging up the phone, Charlie said to Pollard and Melba: "My friend has arranged it, let's go now."

Pollard heard Charlie mentioning the word "Classical Mansion" on the phone, and couldn't help but ask: "Charlie, this Classical Mansion seems to be Aurous Hill's top food court run by someone named Orvel."

"Yes." Charlie nodded and smiled: "It's Orvel. When you and Melba meet him just call him with that name."

Pollard reminded with some worry: “Charlie, I heard that Orvel is the head of the underground world. You should be careful when you come into contact with him!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said earnestly: “Uncle, Orvel has now corrected the evil, and he will not do things he did in past. He used to bully others and bully the business world people. Not anymore.”

“And under his influence, the entire Aurous Hill underground world. , They have all begun to do serious business. Now they are all starting to operate regular nightclubs, selling authentic drinks, opening security companies, building materials companies, and even construction companies. Some time ago, they also standardized the building materials industry in the city and eliminated all those building mafia and sand mafia. This has played a lot of positive effects on the people’s living and working in Aurous Hill, so you don’t have to worry too much.

Pollard nodded thoughtfully, and said: “Listening to you, it seems that this is indeed the case. Aurous Hill really rarely sees fierce struggles happening recently…”

Chapter 2748

Charlie knew that Pollard was a professor, and such senior intellectuals tended to have high self-esteem, so they must wear certain colored glasses when they look at people like Orvel.

Fortunately, Pollard didn’t entangle too much. After listening to Charlie’s introduction, he let go of his inner entanglement.

Charlie stood up and said to the father and daughter: “Uncle, Melba, let’s go.”

Pollard nodded and stood up. Melba on the side had been strangled long ago and couldn’t wait. Want to stand up.

Mainly sitting on the sofa, the feeling of being strangled is too uncomfortable.

In fact, she wanted to stand up a long time ago, but Dad and Charlie were both sitting, and she didn't want to be stuck there like a fool, so she could only clench her teeth and insisted on not moving much.

But she never dreamed that at the moment when she stood up, because the upward support force of her hands was a little too strong, she suddenly felt that the hook of the upper body und3rwear behind her was instantly bounced off!

The tight elastic band suddenly bounced back, causing Melba to scream in shock!

"Oh!"

Pollard hurriedly asked with concern: "Melba, what's the matter with you?"

Melba's heart to die is now all over.

How could she be ashamed to say that the hook of her personal clothing was actually stretched by itself?

Such words are really hard to tell.

Therefore, she can only bite the bullet and say: "Dad, I'm fine, but I got up a bit too hard just now, so my head is a little dizzy."

Pollard hurriedly supported her and asked with concern: "How? Do you think it doesn't matter? If the problem is more serious, Dad will take you to the hospital!"

Melba quickly waved her hand and said, "No, no, no! It's all right now!"

As she said, she hurriedly put down her raised hand again, because the hook was broken, as long as she raised her arm, the und3rwear was a little misaligned. If the movement was a little bit larger, the und3rwear would be completely dislocated and unable to go back. Yes, that would be too embarrassing!

Pollard breathed a sigh of relief, and said: "I guess you still haven't had a good rest. Take a good rest these two days, and make up for your energy."

Melba can only follow his words and nod and say: “Okay dad, I will.”

After speaking, she quickly looked at Charlie again, and she was a little relieved when she saw that Charlie was showing nothing unusual.

“It seems that in the embarrassment just now, neither father nor Charlie knows the truth of the matter…Otherwise, she really has nowhere to hide her embarrassment…”

Thinking of this, she was a little angry.

Looking at Charlie thought to herself: “Is this young lady’s figure so unexpected to you? How could you buy me the smallest… The size deviation is so much, it is too much of torture!”

Although Charlie looks as stable as an old dog, his heart is already completely messed up!

How keen are his senses!

Just now, when from Melba he heard an unremarkable muffled noise, he immediately felt that something was not right.

That sound was like the sound of a tight elastic band suddenly breaking.

However, since the sound came from her clothes, when it came out, there was basically no volume that could be noticed.

However, precisely because of Charlie’s sharp hearing, that voice was like an elastic band breaking in front of his eyes.

Therefore, he almost immediately realized that there was a problem with Melba’s upper body inn3rwear.

He was also wondering: “What the hell is going on? Is it because the quality of the clothes I bought is too low?”

Chapter 2749

“But it shouldn’t be! Even if the quality is not good, at most it is the thread and the wire. There is no reason to break, right?”

“Could it be…”

Charlie suddenly realized a possibility in his mind. He was taken aback!

He subconsciously looked at Melba, and suddenly found that the curve of her upper body wrapped in the dress seemed to bulge a little m0re in an instant.

“Is it because the size he bought is too small?!”

He suddenly realized the key to the problem!

The dress he bought was originally a high-end customized dress, so it showed a good figure.

In other words, wearing this suit, the strengths and weaknesses of the figure will be very obvious.

Looking at the way Melba wore this dress before, he could see that there was really no capital in her figure, and he didn’t dare to say that it was an airport, and it was no better than an airport.

But looking at it now, it’s obviously hills!

This also means that Melba’s figure is actually very predictable, it was only hidden before.

Combined with the muffled noise just now…

Charlie immediately wanted to understand what had happened.

At this moment, he was also very embarrassed.

He kindly bought other people's internal and external clothes. He wanted to be convenient for others, but what about now?

Not only did it cause a lot of trouble to others, it even caused such a big embarrassment.

Next, they have to go to the restaurant to eat, he can't let Melba go like this, right?

Thinking of this, Charlie sighed inwardly, and thought to himself: "Hey! If you did something wrong, you should think of a way to make up for it yourself!"

So he spoke calmly and said: "My car is parked below. Let's go to the hotel first. I have something personal. It may take about ten minutes. I also trouble Uncle and Melba to wait for me in the hotel for a while."

Pollard smiled and said, "It doesn't matter, you can just go get busy if you have anything. I just don't have any class in the afternoon, so I'm not in a hurry."

Melba on the side was ashamed to the extreme at this time, and she was full of thoughts about what to do next. She didn't hear what Charlie was talking about.

She wanted to find a reason to withdraw first, and then hurriedly buy a fitting und3rwear to change it.

But she changed her mind: "I can't say anything to go by myself now... After all, I have such an embarrassing situation. Wouldn't it be embarrassing to be seen by someone when I am taking a taxi or buying something? Hey...I'll go to dinner with Charlie and Dad first, and go home directly with Dad after the meal. After I get home, I will use needles and thread to patch up the broken one, and then come out to buy a new one!"

Thinking of this, she walked behind them in fear, and her eyes were uncontrollable. She looked left and right, for fear of being discovered by others at this time.

Fortunately, the professors and faculty members of the school went to eat at noon, so no one else was encountered along the way.

Melba finally breathed a sigh of relief until she sat in the back seat of the Rolls-Royce.

Charlie was thinking about making up for his mistake, so he drove while paying attention to the nearby shopping mall to see if there was a suitable place, and later bought a new set for Melba.

When he was approaching the restaurant, he finally saw a comprehensive shopping mall. On several huge billboards at the entrance of the mall, there was a brand of women's und3rwear, seeing which he was relieved.

At this moment, Melba also saw the billboard, and she couldn't help crying silently: "Hey...If I were a super-powered person like in the movies, I'd teleport to this store all at once and buy one. Put it on and teleport back..."

Chapter 2750

When Charlie parked the car at the gate of Classic Mansion, Orvel had already arrived.

As soon as Charlie came, he hurried over with the manager of the Mansion and said respectfully: "Master, the diamond box has been arranged for you."

Charlie nodded, pointing at Pollard beside him, and Melba, who just got off the car, said, "Orvel, let me introduce you. This is Professor Pollard Watt from Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics. The lady behind is Professor Watt's daughter, Miss Melba Watt."

Orvel hurried forward. Said politely: "Professor Watt and Miss Watt, I am Orvel, glad to meet the two!"

Pollard and Melba also politely nodded to Orvel.

Charlie said at this time: "Mr. Orvel, if Professor Watt and Miss Watt need help in Aurous Hill in the future, I must bother you more."

Orvel said without delaying a word, "Master, don't worry. With these words from you, as long as Professor Watt and Miss Watt speak, Orvel will definitely go all out!"

Charlie nodded and said to him: “You first take Professor Watt and Miss Watt in, and arrange the food and drinks first, I have something to do and I am going out, I will be back in 10 minutes.”

After that, he said to Professor Watt: “Uncle, you go in with Melba, and I will come in a while.”

“Okay.” Pollard Nodded, and said: “Then let’s go in and wait for you, don’t worry on the road.”

“Okay!”

Charlie handed the father and daughter to Orvel, and hurriedly returned to the car, started the car, turned around, and went to pass by that mall.

With the experience of buying und3rwear in the morning, Charlie relaxed a lot this time. As soon as he entered the store, he asked the salesperson directly. Because the set in the morning was black, he bought a black upper b0dy garment alone this time.

As for the size, given that the body had been broken by Melba in the morning, he simply added two sizes and changed from a to c.

After buying the und3rwear, he rushed back non-stop and parked the car again in front of Classic Mansion. When he was about to get off the car, he suddenly realized that he could not go directly to the box with the bag, otherwise, he would be seen by Pollard. When he arrives, he may still think that he is a hooligan.

So he took the und3rwear out of the bag, then folded it up and stuffed it into his pocket.

Although the pockets are bulging, but fortunately no one would think that it contained a piece of female und3rwear.

At this time, Pollard and Melba were sitting and chatting in the diamond box.

Pollard wanted to know the details of the kidnapping of his daughter in Syria, so he asked a lot of questions.

Melba replied absently, but all her thoughts were about und3rwear.

It was the first time that she encountered such a dilemma. The disconnected und3rwear was hanging crookedly inside the clothes. It felt so uncomfortable and awkward.

At this moment, Charlie opened the door and walked in.

Seeing Charlie, Melba felt even more irritable.

It's not that she hates Charlie, it's mainly because Charlie bought her this set of und3rwear, which really pitted her.

"The one underneath is extremely explicit, and you can endure it by gritting your teeth, but the one on the top…hey…really going to kill the popularity!"

Charlie also saw that Melba's expression was weird and guessed that she must be sure now It was very uncomfortable. Maybe she kept complaining about him, so he thought about finding a suitable opportunity to give her this new one from his pocket.

However, this kind of thing must not be done in front of Pollard, otherwise, it might be how the old professor will misunderstand him.

Chapter 2751

Seeing that Charlie was coming, Pollard greeted him to sit down beside him.

The diamond box of Classic Mansion is the most luxurious one in the whole Mansion. The huge round dining table can satisfy at least twenty people dining at the same time, so it looks a little deserted when three people sit.

After Charlie sat down next to Pollard, Pollard looked at the opposite Melba and said, "Melba, there are only three of us. Why are you sitting so far away? Sit here."

Melba said embarrassingly, "I will sit here. Here, with such a big table, it's awkward for three people to sit next to each other."

Pollard shook his head helplessly, and said, "I don't insist, it's up to you." After that, he asked Charlie, "Charlie, you can drink a cup?"

Charlie said with a smile: "I'm fine, it depends on whether you still have to work in the afternoon."

Pollard smiled: "There is no class in the afternoon, so I plan to take a half-day vacation. The two will drink two glasses at noon, and then I will take Melba home to take a good rest, she finally came back, I can't leave her down and go to the park for jogging."

Charlie nodded and said, "Indeed, Melba is here. She didn't suffer less for a while. She really has to take a good rest these two days. If that's the case, I will accompany you to drink two glasses at noon. I will have dinner later, and let Orvel drive you and Melba home."

Pollard laughed and said: "Okay, let's have a few glasses open!" At this moment, Orvel just opened the door and asked Charlie: "Master, the cold dishes are ready, can I serve it first?"

Charlie was busy. He said: "Come on, two more bottles of Moutai by the way, I will accompany Professor Watt to drink two glasses."

"Okay!" Orvel agreed without hesitation, and said: "The hot dishes I will give you directly according to the specifications of the diamond box. It's all arranged."

Charlie waved his hand: "Don't be so extravagant, the dishes in your diamond box are for 20 people, and we are only three. How can we finish eating so much."

Pollard also hurriedly said: "Let's just eat whatever you want, but don't be too extravagant and wasteful. Now the whole country is promoting diligence and thrift. We have to respond to the call and put an end to waste."

Charlie thought, "Uncle, want Don't you go directly to the back kitchen to see, if you are interested, let the chef arrange it on the spot. The three of us, ordering four dishes and one soup is almost going to be sufficient."

Pollard hurriedly said, "No, no, this is me. I am not picky about eating. I can eat anything you like."

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s true that I have a choice syndrome, so I still ask you to go and take a look and choose a few dishes.”

Orvel listened to the side. Confused, he thought to himself: “What kind of medicine is sold in the gourd, Master? If you want to order, can I just bring up the menu? Why did you let Professor Watt go to the back kitchen? What? Generally speaking, most restaurant back kitchens are forbidden for customers to visit, and Classic Mansion has never had this operation process.”

Just as he was wondering, he suddenly caught a glimpse of the face sitting opposite Charlie. However, Melba, who frowned slightly and had a sad expression, suddenly understood in his heart.

“It turns out that Master wanted to take this Professor Watt apart and stay alone with his daughter…”

Thinking of this, Orvel hurriedly said to Pollard: “Professor Watt, you are Master’s distinguished guest. Of course, you have to decide what to order.”

After he finished speaking, he directly made a gesture of inviting and said respectfully: “Professor, please move to the back of the kitchen, I will introduce you to our specialty dishes in Classic Mansion!”

Pollard felt that his hospitality was difficult when he saw this, so he had to agree and said: “Okay, then I’ll be more respectful than fate!”

Then, Pollard and Orvel left the box together.

As soon as the two left, Charlie looked at Melba and spoke with a bit of embarrassment: “Well, Melba, isn’t the close-fitting clothes I bought for you in the morning inappropriate?”

Chapter 2752

Melba felt ashamed and angry when she heard this.

Shameful, Charlie was embarrassed enough to buy her personal clothes, and now he asked about this directly face to face, which made her feel ashamed.

What is annoying is, Charlie, what the hell is he buying! Either it was extremely revealing, or it was impossible to wear it at all. Now that the strap behind the upper body is still hanging on the body, it feels more uncomfortable and unbearable.

However, Melba also knew that these were the unintentional mistakes of Charlie. Even if she was angry in her heart, she was not angry with him, not to mention that he had saved her life and was her savior.

So, she could only bite the bullet and say: “That…that…that’s okay…”

Charlie asked subconsciously, “Are you sure it’s okay? Have they all collapsed?”

Melba was extremely ashamed, and at the same time she asked in surprise: “You…how do you know…”

Charlie said a little apologetically: “This is really not the case. I bought it without thinking. I should have brought bigger ones but bought small …… ”

Melba turned red, she did not want to continue discussing this topic with Charlie.

Charlie took out the und3rwear that he had just bought from his pocket at this time. He wanted to walk over and hand it to her, but felt that it would be weird to hold the und3rwear directly to others, so he put them on the dinner table. Pushing in front of her, he said in a somewhat embarrassing manner: “This is a new purchase. I deliberately bought it two sizes larger. Would you like to go to the bathroom and change it now?”

Melba never dreamed that Charlie could even get it from his pocket took out another piece of und3rwear!

And what surprised her even more was that this und3rwear turned out to be the brand she saw when she was in the car!

“That means that Charlie said that he had something to do, but he actually went to buy me und3rwear? His thoughts coincided with me…”

Thinking of this, Melba was moved all of a sudden.

She didn't expect Charlie to be so considerate.

At this time, she was really embarrassed, and quickly grabbed the und3rwear Charlie pushed over, stood up, blushed and

said, "Thank you, Mr. Wade..." After speaking, she hurried to the box. In the bathroom.

She took off the und3rwear that was of very inappropriate size at the fastest speed, and the marks of the joints on the back were very obvious.

She couldn't wait to throw this und3rwear into the trash can, but a thought flashed in her mind, making her realize that this was the first und3rwear Charlie gave her and the first she had received in her life. A piece of und3rwear given by a man.

So, she rolled up this und3rwear in a wicked manner and took it quietly.

Afterwards, she took out the newly bought one by Charlie. This time, the size was indeed very suitable, which made her breathe a sigh of relief.

The feeling before was like a size 40 foot, but walking all day in size 35 shoes.

It is finally normal now.

A few minutes later, when she came out of the bathroom, the whole person was in a complete state.

Prior to this, she had been very cautious, did not dare to make any big moves, and her mood was even worse.

But now, the size of this newly bought und3rwear by Charlie is very suitable. After changing it, all the negative feelings and emotions are instantly wiped out, making her a lot easier.

After coming out, she clasped her changed clothes with her hands behind her back, for fear of being seen by Charlie.

This was mainly because the Chanel dress that Charlie bought for her didn't have a pocket, so she didn't know where to put the dress, so she could only carry it on her back.

Seeing Charlie, Melba said with some embarrassment: "Mr. Wade... thank you so much..."

Chapter 2753

Charlie smiled slightly and said seriously: "It's all right, is it fitting this time?"

Melba blushed and nodded.

This time the und3rwear really fits perfectly.

But she was not too embarrassed to say it directly.

As a result, she could only lower her eyelids slightly, and said unnaturally: "Mr. Wade, can you please calculate the total amount of money spent, I will definitely pay you back when I get the opportunity!"

Charlie waved his hand: "Between you and me. You don't have to be so polite. I am also your future boss, so I will treat it as an introductory gift for you." Melba was even more embarrassed and thought to herself: "It's okay to give clothes as a gift, but silk st0ckings and und3rwear. What kind of thing..."

But after another thought, if she no longer struggles, this matter will be over now, but if she has to return the money to Charlie, then this matter is equivalent to it's not over yet.

With such an embarrassing thing, she just wanted to turn it over as soon as possible, and didn't want to have any sequels.

So she quickly said gratefully: "Since Mr. Wade has said so, then... then I won't be polite to you."

After speaking, she quickly turned around and hid the clothes at the same time. Before, she lowered her head and returned to her seat.

At this time, Pollard opened the door and said with a smile: “I went to see it, I really don’t know what to choose. Mr. Orvel recommended a few special dishes, but I’m not sure if it suits your appetite.”

Charlie smiled and said, “The food here tastes good. If you feel really unappetizing, you can order something else.”

As he said, Orvel walked in with four bottles of Thirty Years Old Moutai Liquor in person, respectfully. Said: “Master Wade and Professor Watt, you two will drink these four bottles first, and I will bring more if you don’t have enough!”

Pollard hurriedly said: “Oh, Mr. Orvel, I don’t have that much alcohol. When I was young, I could drink a catty or so, and now it’s six or seven taels. What’s more, this Moutai has a high degree. Just half a catty…”

Orvel said with a smile: “Professor Watt, although this alcohol has a high alcohol content, but you can’t stop drinking it, you can open it up and drink a few more glasses!”

Pollard was in a particularly good mood, and continued to say “Okay! Then drink a few more glasses!”

Charlie heard that he took the initiative to pour a glass of white wine for Pollard and for himself, and then ordered Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, you can prepare some drinks for Miss Watt.”

Orvel Just about to get it, Pollard said at this moment: “Melba, Charlie is your savior, you can drink some too, just to serve him a few cups!”

Melba hesitated, then nodded and said, “Okay. Dad.”

Charlie said hurriedly: “Melba hasn’t taken a good rest yet, so let’s just let Orvel get a bottle of red wine.” Orvel hurriedly said, “OK Master Wade, I’m going now.”

Melba Looking at Charlie gratefully, she said: “Mr. Wade, I will use red wine to respect you later!”

Charlie smiled: “We are the same generation, so don’t be so polite between us in the future, just call me with the name, it will be fine.”

Melba nodded lightly, and said: “From now on, I will call you President Wade at work, and I will call you by your name in private.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said nothing.

After Orvel delivered the red wine, Pollard picked up the wine glass and said to Charlie: “Charlie, this girl of mine is my only blood. I will offer you a glass with Melba, thank you for your life-saving grace!”

Charlie quickly stood up, picked up the glass, and said: “Uncle is serious, don’t say thank you, it’s all in the wine.”

Pollard immediately said: “Yes! It’s all in the wine, come on, let me do it first Regards!”

Chapter 2754

Pollard is indeed very happy today.

The only daughter not only escaped the danger, but also returned to him safely.

What’s more important is that after this time, she must be more aware of the dangers in the world, and will no longer blindly pursue some unrealistic ideals as before.

And the daughter has also promised Charlie that she will stay to help him, which means that he can live with his daughter in the safe and comfortable city of Aurous Hill for a long time.

When he is happy, he’ll naturally drink a few more glasses.

After three rounds of drinking, Pollard became a little drunk.

He thanked Charlie for everything, and finally focused on his daughter.

He looked at his only daughter with a three-point drunk and seven-point favor, and exclaimed: “Melba, you and Charlie are both about the same age, but Charlie has been married for 4 years. You should pay more attention to personal issues, right?”

Melba drank a small bottle of red wine. Although she was not drunk, her pretty face was already a little red.

Hearing that Dad suddenly started to care about her life-long events again, she said embarrassedly: “Dad… don’t worry about this kind of thing. There are so many friends around me who are still my age, for further studies in school. It doesn’t matter if you are married in your 30s.

As she said, she suddenly remembered the lie she had told her father, and quickly said, “ Tell you… let me talk about my situation… …Didn’t I tell you everything…”

Pollard looked at her, paused for more than ten seconds before finally sighing, and said with emotion: “Even if you like girls, is it not time to find a girlfriend at this age?”

“I…” Melba didn’t expect that her father would say these words in Charlie’s face. She suddenly felt extremely embarrassed and made a stop. Trying to find a way how to answer.

Charlie suddenly remembered what Pollard had told him before, that the girl Melba was indeed very rebellious, and her s3xual orientation was somewhat different from that of ordinary girls.

Thinking of this, the first thing that came to Charlie’s mind was the other two female hostages he saw in Hamid’s custody, in Syria.

So he blurted out and asked: “Melba…Syria, you had two other female companions, was one of them your other half?”

Melba heard this, and the whole person was stunned for a few seconds. After a long pause, she came back to her senses and said in shame: “Mr. Wade, what are you talking about… Those are my classmates… how could there be my significant other…”

She didn’t expect that Charlie was relieved when he heard this, and said with emotion: “Oh, it’s fine if you don’t have, it’s fine if you don’t.”

Pollard was bored with a glass of wine at this time, and then raised his hand in the air. Signed and said: “In fact, Dad has also seen it now. Now this society, this situation is very common. In many countries, they can already legally marry, including the United States. If you find another one you like, you can get your marriage certificate in the United States.”

Melba was extremely embarrassed and said quickly: “Oh, I think you must have drunk too much, you can drink less!”

“I didn’t drink too much… …” Pollard said seriously: “In fact, these words have been held in my heart for a long time. I have always wanted to tell you that I just didn’t find a chance. You just came back safely today. I have to take this opportunity to talk to you.

Talking from my heart.” Without waiting for Melba’s reply, he continued: “What Dad really hopes is that you can be happy and healthy, not that you have to live the way I want you to live. Life is short, just follow, and live in your own favorite way.”

Chapter 2755

Speaking of this, he poured himself a glass of wine, drank it in one sip, and then said: “Dad has also paid attention to some foreign girls who are in the same situation as you during this period. I find that their lives are also very happy. Blessed with happiness, they have also received the understanding and support of their friends and family members. Some have even been legally married and live together in an open and honest manner. There are even many couples in this situation who choose to use the test tube method to reproduce their offspring. I think this is also the case. A very good solution that can not only meet your mate selection needs, but also allow you to continue your blood, killing two birds with one stone, what do you think?”

Melba’s expression is already dumbfounded.

She really didn’t expect that her father had always thought that her s3xual orientation was towards girls.

In fact, it was just a period of rebellion, used to deal with and prevaricate Dad’s rhetoric.

At that time, her father always wanted to make her fall in love and marry earlier, so he would often help her find some high-achieving students of the same age in the school where he worked, and even some of his proud disciples.

But at that time, Melba did not have the nature of falling in love at all. Half of her mind was learning, and the other half of her mind was used to keep the world in mind. She often participated in various environmental protection and anti-war propaganda activities and even personally met a few friends. Went to Syria to make anti-war films.

At that time, it was the pinnacle that she was blinded by hypocritical universal values. She received higher education in the West, so she felt that the universal value of the West was the key to saving the entire world and even the entire human race.

Westerners call for environmental protection and energy-saving every day, but the per capita electricity consumption in the United States is three times that of China. With a population of 5% in the world, the United States consumes 25% of the world's oil and creates 25% of the world's greenhouse gases.

Young Americans promote anti-war and peace throughout the world every day, without knowing that their country is the real global war machine.

However, after experiencing the disaster in Syria, Melba finally woke up.

She finally understood that the premise of being world-minded is to first figure out what the real world looks like.

Right now, the Chinese people are down-to-earth, live and work in peace, make every effort to make their lives better, and at the same time never take the initiative to send troops to attack other countries and provoke disputes. This is the real universal value.

Seeing this clearly also made her a little bit more understanding of her father's previous bitterness.

At this moment, Pollard looked at Charlie and asked, "Charlie, your uncle doesn't have many acquaintances in the city. You have been here for a long time. If you have a suitable girl by your side, you can introduce her to Melba."

Charlie nodded, not knowing how a face came to mind, so he said seriously: “Uncle, I know a nice girl. She has a personality similar to Melba. Her name is Zhiyu, Melba, and Zhiyu. The names look pretty good.”

“Good thing,” Pollard, who was already drunk, asked hurriedly: “Does she like girls too? If so, just let me know. Introduce them and let them meet each other.

Charlie embarrassedly and said: “I don’t know this to tell the truth. I didn’t have the opportunity to ask her”

“Okay” Pollard nodded and said: Then you must take it seriously ahead of time. Thank you so much

Melba did not expect that her father had started to make Charlie introduced her to a girlfriend.

She garnered unparalleled courage and said: “Dad, there are actually things I did not tell you clearly

Pollard was suddenly startled after what he already knew about his daughter, and asked nervously, “Is there something more explosive to tell me, Melba?

Although your father is not very old, his heart can’t be too strong. Can you tell your dad what is going on?

Melba lowered her head and didn’t dare to look at Pollard. She explained in shame: “In fact, I don’t really like girls.”

Chapter 2756

Hearing what Melba said, Pollard never recovered.

He blurted out subconsciously and asked: “Don’t like girls?! You don’t like girls, can you still like boys?!”

Melba didn't expect that her father would look shocked when he heard this answer, and couldn't help asking: "Dad...then what do you think I should like boys or girls?"

Pollard immediately beamed, and said happily, "From the perspective of being a dad, of course, I still like men for you, a child in the future is better!"

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly looked at Charlie and blurted out: "Charlie, forget the girl named Zhiyu, please see if there are suitable young talents around you, if there is one, introduce them to Melba!"

Charlie smiled slightly, nodded, and said: "Okay, I will pay more attention when the time comes." Melba said with an awkward expression: "Dad, I have no plans in this regard, for the time being, Mr. Wade risked rescuing me from such a danger, I always have to focus on work first, and wait two years for love affairs."

Pollard said with a smile: "Oh, as long as you say that you like boys, Then my heart feels more comfortable, wait for two years and wait for two more years, Dad is not in a hurry!"

After that, he poured a glass of wine in a hurry, and said to Charlie: "Come Charlie, have a drink with Uncle. Today is really double happiness, double happiness is here!"

Charlie naturally knew why Pollard was so happy, smiled and picked up his glass, and said: "Since Uncle is happy, then I will drink a few more glasses."

He was drunk after pushing the cup for the next fill and so.

By the time meal was almost finished, he was already confused.

Seeing that the food was almost eaten and the wine was almost drunk, Charlie said to Melba, "Melba, it's been nice to be here today, I will ask Orvel to send you and Uncle home, and you will have a good rest when you go back."

Melba nodded lightly, and asked: "Mr. Wade, do you have time tonight? I want to invite you to dinner alone to express my gratitude."

Charlie waved his hand: "Forget it today, you should take a good rest for two days. In two days, let's make an appointment again. By the way, we will also have a good talk about the preparations for the development of the ocean shipping business."

Melba said, “That’s it, I’ll wait for your message.”

Pollard said drunkenly at this time, “Charlie.. …You…you are really a noble person…in the future, you, or the ocean shipping company, have any use of your uncle…just speak!

Charlie nodded and smiled: “OK Uncle, don’t worry, I will have to trouble you in the future.”

Pollard immediately retorted, “What is the trouble? How can this be the trouble? But Melba will have to trouble you a lot in the future. Take care, this child is smart or clever and has a lot of knowledge, but because she lacks social experience and reality, I am afraid that she has a high eye and a low hand, so you should not take care of her too much in the future. If she does well, you can say and do more.”

Charlie laughed: “Uncle, I believe Melba certainly deliver.”

Pollard laments:” Thatis better and better …… “

Then, after looking at Charlie, didn’t know which of the tendons didn’t match up. He suddenly sighed, “Hey! You just got married too early, otherwise, if you could be my son-in-law, I won’t have to worry about her… “

Melba blushed immediately: “Dad, what are you talking about…”

Pollard chuckled twice, and said: “I drink too much, but I could sigh with emotion!”

Charlie said with a smile: “Since you are drunk too much, then I will send you back to rest first.”

After that, he called Orvel, let Orvel drive, and sent Pollard and Melba home.

After Orvel drove away, Charlie felt a little worried. He didn’t know if he should go home first or go to Shangri-La to take a rest.

So, he called Issac and asked him: “Old man, did Ruoli ‘s mother leave?” Issac hurriedly said, “Master, I just received a report from subordinates that Roma has already taken a helicopter to the airport. It is estimated that she can reach Aurous Hill in about four hours.”

Charlie calculated the time and said that it was fast even if it was more than three hours. There is no need to toss home again. After all, his wife must not be at home at this time.

So he directly drove back to Shangri-La, planning to take a rest and wait for Roma's arrival.

Chapter 2757

At the same time. Chengfeng had waited for Zynn's response, and he was more or less drumming in his heart.

It stands to reason that Zynn went to see Ito Yuihiko this morning, and now it is time for lunch, no matter whether his talks with Ito Yuhiko goes well or not, he should always report to him on the progress.

So he took out his phone and called Zynn.

A cold reminder came from the other end of the phone: "Sorry, the user you dialed has been turned off."

Chengfeng's heart suddenly slammed!

"That's awful !" He blurted out, "Zynn is probably in an accident!" The butler Anson hurriedly took out his mobile phone and said, "I'll call the young master's man."

After speaking, the mobile phone immediately dialed out. A prompt of shut down came soon.

His expression changed and he made several calls in a row, but the result was the same.

So he said nervously: "Master, all four of them are turned off..." Chengfeng shuddered and blurted out: "It's over! It's over! He must have fallen into the hands of others just like Shoude." ....."

Anson asked nervously, “This…what is the big man in Aurous Hill?! Could it be that the Wade family is doing a ghost in the back?!”

Chengfeng frowned and said, “Hurry up and arrange for someone. Check to see if Zynn left Shangri-La before his disappearance. If not, then the Wade family’s hand is naturally the greatest! I must ask Zhongquan to give me an explanation!”

“OK, lord!”

Anson immediately tried to find a way to find relationships. , Search for the trajectory of Zynn.

Soon, the results came back, and all aspects showed that Zynn did not leave Shangri-La today.

This made Chengfeng furious immediately.

He didn’t expect that the Wade family would dare to directly attack his son.

Moreover, since Zynn was caught by the Wade family, so is Shoude 90%!

Afterwards, he made a direct call to Zhongquan.

As soon as the phone was connected, Zhongquan ’s voice came over: “Oh, why would Brother Su call me?” Chengfeng directly cursed angrily: “Zhongquan! Don’t fcuking be close to me, I’ll ask you, about my son. Where is Zynn?!”

Zhongquan didn’t expect Chengfeng to swear as soon as he came up, and asked coldly: “What a joke! How do I know where your son is?”

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and said: “Stop fcuking pretending and don’t try to confuse me! Zynn last night Staying at your Wade Family’s Shangri-La Hotel in Aurous Hill, he disappeared completely after getting up this morning. Who else did it if you didn’t do it?!”

Zhongquan was suddenly startled.

He subconsciously asked: “Chengfeng, take this seriously?”

Chengfeng cursed: “Nonsense! How can I talk to your nonsense? If you don’t give me an explanation for this matter, I will let you fight this old life. The Wade Family will pay the price!”

Zhongquan almost immediately concluded in his heart that this matter must have something to do with Charlie.

However, he naturally couldn’t speak directly to Chengfeng, so he said: “Chengfeng, I can swear to God what you said, I don’t know anything! And I have never instructed anyone to do anything to your son! Since you said that the person disappeared in Shangri-La of my Wade family, then wait until I ask the specific situation first, and after I understand the specific situation, I will give you an explanation!”

Chapter 2758

Zhongquan hung up, and his first thought was to call Issac immediately and ask what was going on.

Leon hurriedly asked: “Master, what happened?”

Zhongquan sighed: “Zynn Su disappeared in Aurous Hill today, and he was in Shangri-La before he disappeared. Now Chengfeng called me to answer for the situation. I must first Ask Issac what’s going on!”

Leon was dumbfounded, and blurted out: “Zynn is also missing?! the second son disappeared a few days ago, and he was also in Aurous Hill, also living in a hotel and he was gone… …”

Zhongquan sighed: “Shoude’s thing is easy to say. Anyway, it was not missing on our site. Life or death has nothing to do with us, but Zynn’s situation is somewhat tricky this time. Anyway, people are here. He was in Shangri-La and he has gone. Once the Su family makes use of the question, we can’t argue it!”

Leon turned his mind and said immediately: “Master, I think this matter is 80% related to Master Charlie…”

“Charlie?! “Zhongquan blurted out: “Do you think Charlie did this?!”

Leon nodded and said seriously: “I think if this matter is really related to Issac, then Master Charlie must be behind the sword. , Otherwise, even if Issac was given eight courage, he would not dare to attack Zynn.”

Zhongquan nodded slightly in agreement.

After all, Zynn is nominally the number two figure in the Su family.

And Issac was a subordinate in the Wade family.

Even in the subordinates, he can only be at a medium level.

The difference in status, ability, and strength between the two are huge. How could Issac come up with such an idea?

Therefore, the only possibility is Charlie.

Thinking of this, Zhongquan couldn’t help being a little big head.

He rubbed his temples and said with a sad expression: “Although I don’t know Charlie very much, I still know his style very well.”

“In my opinion, Charlie and his father are both good-looking. It’s very similar, but the acting style is really completely different…”

Leon nodded and said in agreement: “The young master acted in the past, of course, he was far-sighted, vigorous, and energetic, but he was honest. In other words, there are also some who are too pursuing perfection, and caring too much about image and public opinion…”

Speaking of this, Leon couldn’t help feeling: “Back then, even if others used all kinds of shameless tricks to deal with him, he still chose to fight back in an open and honest way, and he would never use the same method to return color…”

Zhongquan also sighed: “Hey! So this was also Changying’s shortcoming, he paid too much attention to the ideas of openness and integrity. , It’s okay to face ordinary opponents. With his superhuman ability, he could crush the opponent, but once the opponent is very strong and does everything he can, he loses his advantage and initiative… ..”

Leon nodded in agreement.

At this time, Zhongquan said again: “But Charlie is completely different from his father!”

“Charlie’s style of acting is standard pragmatism, with a strong purpose.”

“For him, all the driving force is to realize himself. For this purpose, his methods are also diverse and unrestricted. He can do whatever he wants.”

Chapter 2759

Please re-read the previous chapter first. The content has been changed.

“He is the kind of person that you provoke, then he will fcuk you, he must do you, and he knows very well that if he can’t do you, for now, he will come back, anyway, his purpose is one and it’s to finish the work.”

“Also, he doesn’t have so many restraints and shackles in his eyes.”

Zhongquan laughed at this, and said: “For example, about him and Cynthia, Cynthia is his aunt, but that So what? Cynthia didn’t like him and didn’t respect his marriage. When she went to Aurous Hill, she bypassed him and went to meet Elaine, arrogant Elaine, and intervened in the marriage. Charlie detain her and made her suffer in Aurous Hill.”

After saying that, Zhongquan shook his head and smiled with emotion: “Oh! Cynthia has lived for 40 to 50 years, and she has not suffered anything in these 40 or 50 years, and it is only a little bit.

Zhongquan’s expression became serious again as soon as his voice fell, his expression became serious again, and he said, “But Charlie is a little impulsive this time. Ah! How irrational it is to act directly on the Su family! The Su family’s reputation is damaged and the ocean transportation is damaged, but other businesses are still operating normally.

Acting directly against Zynn, isn't this forcing the Wade Family to start a war with the Su Family?"

Leon followed Zhongquan's words at this time and said, "Master, if there really is a war, it would be fine. Anyway, the Su Family has always been our biggest opponent. Even though we have lived peacefully together for 20 years,

Zhongquan waved his hand and said in denial, "Although it is said that, things can't be handled like this. We have conflicts with the Su family. To put it bluntly, it is the contradiction of money, the contradiction of interests, and the contradiction of status, but it is not a life-and-death contradiction. We should fight against the Su family, not by force! And we don't have any advantage in the military fight. The family members acted on us if they were in a hurry. The trouble would be great."

He took out his cell phone and said, "I'll call Charlie first and ask what's going on."

At this time, he took out his cell phone and said. Charlie is meditating and resting in Shangri-La.

Previously, he had consumed too much aura in Syria, which made him feel more or less mentally regressed, and he felt that he was not awake.

He also wanted to follow the method mentioned in the "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures" and try to absorb the so-called heaven and earth aura from around him, but where are the heaven and earth aura in this modern metropolis with iron walls and brick rooms?

Moreover, more than ten meters below the ground are underground garages and foundations, with very little soil, and even the green trees are transplanted from the back.

Such trees, even if they have a century-old age, are meaningless, because when these ancient trees are artificially transplanted, their aura has suffered a huge loss. When they are transplanted into cities, the soil is shallow and the pollution is heavy. It is good to be able to live. What kind of aura is there to help him?

This feeling is like being thrown into the center of the Sahara Desert, with unobstructed bursting sunlight above his head, and endless dry desert under his feet. Even the moisture in the air has long been evaporated to the extreme. Isn't that a foolish dream to find water here?

The phone rang, and he opened his eyes from disappointment. When he looked at the screen of the phone, his brows wrinkled.

"Zhongquan Wade?"

"It seems that the old man is here to ask him questions."

Charlie snorted and pressed the answer button.

"Charlie!"

Zhongquan's voice came.

Charlie asked, "Is there something?"

Zhongquan blurted out: "Charlie, tell the truth to your grandfather, Zynn disappeared in Aurous Hill. Did you do the thing?!"

Charlie said indifferently: "Well, I did it, what's the matter?"

Chapter 2760

Zhongquan really didn't expect Charlie to admit it so simply.

This sudden magnanimity caught him by surprise.

After a while, he subconsciously sighed: "Charlie, you are crazy!"

Charlie frowned: "Where am I crazy?"

Zhongquan sighed: “You are crazy because you attacked Zynn when you shouldn’t! Think about it! He is the eldest son of the Su family. He disappeared in Shangri-La. Can we leave the Wade family aside?”

Charlie asked, “What? Chengfeng asked you?”

“Yeah!” Zhongquan said with a sad face, “Chengfeng” called and yelled at me and told me to fight the Wade family! You know, our two families have always spoken but didn’t do anything. If we break the rules this time, the Su family would definitely retaliate wildly. We are also the party who is in the wrong, and it will be difficult to stand up at that time!”

Charlie smiled: “You called for this only?”

Zhongquan heard the disdain in Charlie’s tone, and spoke very politely.

Said: “Charlie, I know that you have a bad temper, and you are unwilling to bear it in many cases, but you still have to look at the overall situation! Now that you start with Zynn, you can’t cause any substantial damage to the Su family. This guy is completely affected by his Dad. What’s the point of tying him up? Instead, you gave the Su Family a reason to target us!”

Charlie said indifferently, “I didn’t do it for the Wade Family. It is to let him pay the price for the Anti-Wade Alliance back then. When he targeted my father, I would target him now. Not only did I tie him up, but I would also take him to Waderest Mountain to the ancestor worship ceremony. Kowtowing at the parents’ graves to admit their mistakes!”

Zhongquan was taken aback by Charlie’s remarks, and blurted out: “You…you are trying to force the Su family to fight us to the teeth! If that’s the case, I would rather not hold an ancestor worship ceremony this year. And we must not start a war with the Su family now! We have already made the Su family very dissatisfied. As long as we wait patiently, the upper side will surely gradually put pressure on our family. , It is equivalent to helping the Su family to divert the attention from above. When the time comes, the trouble will fall on us…”

Charlie sneered and said: “Master, don’t be so scared, this matter is not what you thought. It’s so complicated, and you can rest assured that I have sent Zynn to Syria, no

one can find him, and I won't let the outside world know his whereabouts, so it won't hurt you."

Zhongquan said helplessly: "Charlie, why do you think the question is so simple? The person disappeared in Shangri-La. Even if you deal with it without showing any traces, we are still in a hundred words guilty and responsible!"

Charlie smiled: "Master, the first question you asked me was What?"

Zhongquan asked in astonishment: "What?"

Charlie said, "It's the first question you asked me when the phone was just connected."

Zhongquan blurted out: "I asked you about Zynn's disappearance. Er, did you do it?"

Charlie snorted, and said casually: "Oh, it wasn't me."

"Uh..." Zhongquan was speechless at once, and then said helplessly: "Charlie, you are boring... Chengfeng is not a kid either. If I tell him this, will he believe it?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Is there any way he doesn't believe it? Tell him, Mr. Zynn Su has never been to Shangri-La."

Chapter 2761

Zhongquan was helpless: "What is the meaning of this kind of kid-like sophistry?

Charlie said sternly, "I'm not sophistry, it's the actual situation. Zynn never stayed at Shangri-La. The check-in information does not have his name, and the monitor there has no record of his entering the hotel, do you understand?"

Zhongquan hurriedly asked him: "You erased all the surveillance video when he checked in." "No." Charlie said lightly, "When he came in, it was for quietness." Close to Takehiko Ito, but afraid of being discovered by Shangri-La's true identity, so he asked the people

under his hands to open the room, and then he disguised himself and moved in quietly, bypassing the surveillance, naturally he didn't leave any check-in Information.

So if Chengfeng finds you again, you just tell him directly, saying that you have checked the check-in information for the entire Shangri-La, and there is no such person as Zynn. If he is not convinced, you can ask him to take out Zynn and move into Shangri-La. Come up with evidence, or let him go to the police directly."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "Then you can bite him again and ask him what he meant, whether he deliberately wanted to trap the Wade Family and find a reason to start a war with the Wade Family.

Zhongquan all listen to the staggering. At first, glance, feel Charlie said that this idea is not very reliable.

but try to figure out a closer look, and feel seems to have worked.

Think again, people can not help but be overwhelmed with admiration and even his mind Unable to hide his excitement, he murmured: "D@mn, if Zynn swaggered into Shangri-La, then he must have a unshirkable responsibility for losing Shangri-La, as the Shangri-La belongs to the Wade family. It is definitely impossible for the Wade family to give an explanation.

"But the door of Shangri-La is open 24 hours a day. This son Zynn obviously can walk in, but you have to sneak in like a mouse, and you don't leave any traces on your own initiative, then you can be fcuking d@mn if you lose it on my head, this is really a joke.

Thinking of this, he suddenly became excited and blurted out: "Charlie, it turns out that you had thought about this a long time ago. This thing is really awesome.

Charlie said indifferently, "I can't talk about awesomeness, but it won't bring you the trouble, but even if you say that, you can only make the Su Family suffer a dumb loss. The Su Family will definitely record the disappearance of Zynn on your head, but I am still under-fed, so You will have to help with this.

Zhongquan smiled and said, "It doesn't matter. As long as Chengfeng has no direct evidence to prove that the disappearance has something to do with the Wade family, he has no reason to start a war against us. If there is no reason to start a war and then force

a war, the people above have their opinions It will only be bigger, so in this way, Chengfeng would definitely not dare to make a mistake.

He could only be dumb and finished. He hurriedly asked again: “By the way, Charlie, why did you send Zynn to Syria? That too under a warlord named Hamid’s hands.”

Charlie was not surprised when he heard him mention Hamid. After all, the whole journey to Syria was arranged by his subordinate Chester, and Hamid sent him away. At that time, Chester also saw him. Chester will inevitably report these situations to Zhongquan.

Therefore, Charlie also admitted very generously, saying: “I asked Zynn to sponsor Hamid with 100 million US dollars, and then I sent him there to experience life. The place is isolated from the world. As long as I don’t let him go, the Su family may not be able to find him for fifty years.

Zhongquan couldn’t help but said excitedly: “Awesome and beautifully done.”

Chapter 2762

Seeing that Zhongquan has no longer had his previous worries, Charlie said: “If there is nothing else, I’ll hang up first, and I’m tired of the troubles along the way, so I have to take a good rest.”

Zhongquan said in a hurry, “OK, well, well. Take a good rest first, grandpa won’t bother you!”

Charlie was about to hang up, and suddenly remembered something, he said, “Oh, yes, I plan to do ocean transportation. In the future, the Wade family will not talk to me or try to snatch it?”

“What?” Zhongquan exclaimed: “You are going to do ocean transportation?”

“Yes.” Charlie said lightly: “It’s already in preparation. I will tell you after the project starts. When the time comes, then I will take over the dividends released from the Su

family. In addition, in the market south of the Yangtze River, I hope that the Wade family will not come to intervene."

Zhongquan hesitated for a while, bit the bullet, and agreed, "Okay! In this case, then I will fully support you in starting a business in that part."

"OK," Charlie sidewalk: "If so, then hang up,"

Zhongquan hung up the phone with mixed feelings.

Leon on the side listened silently, and when he saw him hung up the phone, he asked, "Master, what did he say?"

Zhongquan probably repeated what he had said with Charlie on the phone just now.

Afterwards, he sighed: "Master Charlie is really amazing. He went to Syria alone, and even called the commander of the opposition forces a brother, and also asked Zynn to spit 100 million US dollars to the other party. This is tantamount to cultivating overseas contacts. This time, Zynn disappeared, and the Su family's dumb loss is settled."

After speaking, he said with some annoyance: "It's just that Charlie suddenly said that he would engage in ocean transportation and hope that I would not interfere in Jthe business in his area. I originally wanted to take the opportunity to grab this piece of Su's business market, but he wants it, and I have to give it to him. In this way, we will suffer a lot of losses…. .."

Leon asked him: "Then what are you going to do?"

Zhongquan said helplessly: "I won't move the Su family for the time being. Let's see if he can do it. It would be a good thing if he can take advantage of the trend to make it bigger. Then I can give him the transportation market in the south, but At that time, there must be conditions. I will use this market space for him to return to the Wade family in a fair manner."

…

At this moment, Chengfeng is waiting for Zhongquan's message while urging his subordinates to collect clues.

However, just like when Shoude disappeared, the entire Aurous Hill is a black hole, devouring his two sons and all information related to them.

At this moment, Anson reported a piece of news: “Master, the eldest master arranged the financial affairs of an overseas company this morning and transferred 100 million US dollars to a Swiss bank account!”

“What?!” Chengfeng blurted out: “Hurry up. Check it out for me! See who the receiving account belongs to !”

Anson said helplessly: “Master, this is not available. The main reason why UBS has been popular all over the world and survived to this day is to protect customer privacy. It’s impossible to find out whoever checks it.”

After that, Anson added: “However, UBS was forced to sign agreements with some countries. Under certain special circumstances, it can provide services to certain countries. Customer information, but this is also limited to the national level. If you can find the relationship above, it may be possible…”

“It doesn’t exist…” Chengfeng smacked his lips: “The people all over the country are there. Scolding me, I have a lot of opinions from above. They didn’t directly ask me to explain in the past. I am already burning the incense. If I go to them for help at this time, wouldn’t I hit the gun?”

Anson said helplessly: “Then there may be no other way…”

Chengfeng frowned, and muttered: “I don’t quite understand, since 80% chance is there that Zynn fell into the hands of the Wade family, then what’s the point of making this 100 million dollars from the Su family? They can’t care about such a little money…

Chapter 2763

Anson opened the mouth and said: “Maybe it was the smoke bomb they deliberately released?”

“Smoke bomb?” Chengfeng was even more surprised, and said: “It’s not interesting to have this kind of smoke bomb? …”

Just when Chengfeng was puzzled, Zhongquan called.

Chengfeng hurriedly connected, and blurted out: “Zhongquan, where is my son!”

Zhongquan said coldly: “Chengfeng, how do I know where your son is?”

Chengfeng cursed: “You fcuking fcuk, fcuking with me is a rogue Huh?! My son disappeared from your Shangri-La Hotel! You fcuking tell me that you don’t know?”

Zhongquan immediately warned, “Chengfeng, it’s not so fcuking bloody! You said your son disappeared at the Shangri-La Hotel, I let the People check all the check-in information of Shangri-La, and there is no such name as Zynn Su! And I also asked people to check the surveillance video, there is no footage of Zynn staying in Shangri-La at all. I fcuking suspect now seriously. Did you deliberately find fault with me? Did you make Zynn hide, then write and direct such a story , and then ran over to question me and start a war with me?”

Chengfeng heard this. Suddenly he exploded, and he blurted out: “Stop fcuking f@rt! Am I so bored?!”

Zhongquan sneered: “Who the hell knows you? Didn’t the Japanese use the same reason in 1937?! I didn’t expect it. After so many years, let your old stuff learn it!”

“Fcuk!” Chengfeng gritted his teeth angrily: “Zhongquan, you f@rt your mother!”

“I f@rt?” Zhongquan said coldly: “Your son is just the root. never been to Shangri-La, you come to question me now, this is not finding fault that? whenever your son really moved into Shangri-La, you come back to me, I have nothing to say, your son may come before?

Your son, if he hasn’t been here before, you dare to frame me, believe it or not, I will call the police directly, or simply let us go to the people above, and have a good explanation in front of them to see who is doing the trick!”

Chengfeng was speechless immediately.

Only then did he remember that his son had gone to Aurous Hill quietly, and he had not said anything about it.

Moreover, when he checked in, he specially asked irrelevant people to open the room, and then he sneaked into Shangri-La quietly under the cover of his confidant.

More importantly, he hasn't been out or showed up since he checked into the hotel. It stands to reason that Shangri-La could not have known his existence.

"So, how did Zynn disappear?!"

"Could it be...Is it really not the Wade Family's work behind this incident?"

"If it isn't the Wade Family, who would it be... ..." At this time, Chengfeng suddenly thought of his second son, Shoude.

The second son, Shoude, had disappeared at the Aurous Hill International Hotel, and the hotel had nothing to do with the Wade family.

Moreover, the way he went missing was also very strange, and he disappeared suddenly without leaving any clues.

In this way, the disappearance of Zynn really has the same effect...

Chapter 2764

At this time, Anson, the butler of the Su family, spoke to the side: "Master, I always feel that this matter is very strange, and the Wade Family still can't get rid of the relationship."

Chengfeng sighed, "Yes. Even if it was the Wade Family's actions. We have no good way this time. After all, from the beginning, Zynn deliberately avoided the sight of outsiders. Now there is no evidence to prove that he has been to Shangri-La. How can we say that he was there? Even if this matter is brought to the top, we are still making trouble."

Anson said depressedly: “Then we can’t just eat this and be the dumb losers, the second young master is missing, and the eldest young master is also missing. When did our Su family suffer from this kind of loss…If this spreads out, in the future, in front of outsiders, the Su family will lose face…”

Chengfeng clenched his fists and felt a wave of nasty anger in his heart. There is nowhere to vent.

How could he not be annoyed when the two sons disappeared one after another.

However, the two sons are like sinking into the sea, making people unable to find any information or clues, which is full of weirdness.

Moreover, even though Chengfeng knew that the Wade Family must have inseparable ties to the incident, he still didn’t want to believe that all of this was the Wade Family’s work.

Because in his knowledge of the Wade Family, it absolutely does not possess such abilities.

Take the situation when the second son Shoude disappeared, at that time the top master of He family stayed at the Aurous Hill International Hotel together with Shoude to ensure safety.

But even so, Shoude still disappeared under his nose.

Afterward, in addition to pleading guilty to matter, Old He also concluded in one word that the strength of the person who kidnapped the second young master must be above him.

Just this sentence left Chengfeng’s heart lingering.

At first, he couldn’t figure out how could anyone in Aurous Hill have the strength above Elder He, and secondly, he didn’t believe that Wade Family could have such a top expert.

So, he said to Anson with a cold face: “Aurous Hill is an extraordinary place, maybe there are really some amazing masters living there. I don’t know if the old guy Dan can find relevant clues this time. I have invited a top metaphysical master from the UK and asked

him to go to Aurous Hill quietly. If he can find a clue, this person will be able to kill him and eliminate my troubles !"

Anson couldn't help asking, "Master, then What do we still want Dan and his great-grandson to do? The two of them took so much money from us and were unwilling to help us kill people. The price/performance ratio is too low!"

Chengfeng inevitably said a little annoyedly: The old thing! It was due to my father's respect for him, so I invited him over. I didn't expect this old thing to be so ignorant. This time, if he can help me find the man behind the scenes, everything will be paid back. Well, if he can't find, I don't think he needs to return to the United States!"

...

After several hours of flying, Roma finally arrived in Aurous Hill before dark.

As soon as the plane landed, Issac's men directly used a helicopter to take her from the airport to Shangri-La.

Hearing that she has arrived at Shangri-La, Issac immediately came to Charlie's room and knocked on the door.

When Charlie opened the door, he respectfully said: "Master, Roma is here, when will you see her?"

Charlie said, "Just now, where is she now?"

Issac replied respectfully: "I." I asked my subordinates to take her to my office."

Charlie nodded: "Come, let's go to your office and meet her."

Issac asked hurriedly, "Master, do you want to invite Miss Ruoli over?"

"Don't worry. "Charlie said: "I want to talk to her first."

"Okay," replied Issac.

Chapter 2765

Charlie and Issac came to the office together. Issac opened the door first. At this moment, a middle-aged woman in her late 40s or early 50s with only one arm was sitting on the sofa in the office.

This woman is Ruoli's biological mother, Roma.

Roma was also a standard lady back then. Her appearance was originally a first-class beauty. Coupled with years of martial arts practice, she was tall and well-proportioned, but she lacked an arm that seemed a bit off.

Seeing Charlie and Issac walking in, Roma hurriedly stood up, her expression and demeanor were somewhat cautious.

In her opinion, after all, the other party is the Wade Family Young Master, with noble status, and she is just a member of a martial arts family and a disabled person, so she feels a little inferior.

As soon as Charlie entered the room, he walked towards her with a smile, and said, "Hello, you should be Ms. Roma, right?"

Seeing Charlie, Roma also guessed from the details of Issac opening the door for him. It's Wade Family Master.

So she said very humbly: "Master Wade, I'm just an inconspicuous female in the He family. I can't afford to meet the Young Master Wade, you are so polite..."

Charlie smiled slightly: "Ms. He doesn't have to be this way. Say, in terms of age, you are my elder, and I naturally have to respect it."

Roma did not expect that Charlie would not have the slightest pretension of a young master, and the first impression of him deep in her heart was very good.

Moreover, she vaguely felt that the young master in front of her, although she could not see any martial arts cultivation skills, always gave people an unfathomable feeling, and should not be an ordinary person.

So she asked respectfully: “Master Wade, I don’t know why you are looking for me?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Ms. He, please sit down first, don’t stand up and talk.”

“Okay. …” Roma nodded and sat back on the sofa.

Charlie also sat down opposite her, and said, “I heard that Ms. He’s family is a well-known martial arts family in China?”

Roma hurriedly said, “Master Wade, our He family has indeed practiced martial arts for many years, but we can’t talk about it. It’s very famous. After all, there are many families in China, Crouching Tiger, Hidden Dragon, and there should be many who are stronger than the He family.”

Charlie smiled: “Ms. He doesn’t have to be so humble. As far as I know, the He family is one of the four major martial arts families in China. Being able to rank in the top four proves that it is definitely not a vain name.”

Roma smiled faintly and said: “The martial arts family itself is nothing special. After all, it is necessary to live by the real top family, otherwise, like ours. The family, once the financial support of the top family is gone, I’m afraid the descendants of the family will not even have the conditions to practice martial arts.”

After that, she looked at Charlie and asked curiously: “Master Wade, you want to see me by name, I don’t know what it is. What’s the matter? Is the Wade family interested in cooperating with our He family?”

Charlie smiled: “Of course I want to cooperate deeply with Ms. He and the He family, but I do not represent the Wade family, but myself.”

Roma was a little puzzled. The young master of the Wade Family in front of her said that he does not represent the Wade Family. Could it be that he has established himself?

At this time, Charlie said again: “By the way, Ms. He, I invite you over this time, mainly because I want you to come over to meet an old friend. As for cooperation, we can take a long time to discuss.”

“Old friend?!” Roma was surprised. “Master Wade, I don’t know who is that you are talking about?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Ms. He, don’t worry, you will know who it is when she comes.”

After speaking, He winked at Issac, and said, “Mr. Issac, go get her over!”

Chapter 2766

Issac naturally knew that Charlie asked him to invite Ruoli, who had been in Shangri-La for a long time.

So he immediately reverently said: “Master, wait a minute, I’ll be back!” Seeing Issac leave, Roma was astonished in her heart.

She really couldn’t figure out what kind of relationship she would have in common with the Wade Family Young Master in front of her.

After all, she saw him for the first time today, and she doesn’t even know what his name is, let alone what kind of young master he is from the Wade family.

However, she did not ask more, after all, she knew very well, as long as she waited patiently for a few minutes, the answer would naturally be revealed.

At this moment, Ruoli was waiting anxiously in the room.

Since Charlie decided to let her meet her mother, she has been waiting for her mother’s arrival.

However, he did not communicate with her the progress of the matter in real-time, so she also didn’t know when her mother could arrive in Aurous Hill either.

Just when she was thinking about it, Issac rang the doorbell outside the door.

Ruoli hurried to the door and opened it. As soon as she saw Issac, she couldn’t help but blurt out and asked: “Mr. Issac, is my mother here?”

Issac nodded slightly and said: “Ms. He has arrived. Chatting with Young Master, he asked me to invite you over.”

Ruoli became excited and blurted out: “Then take me there!” Issac said in a casual way: “Miss Su, please come with me.” They moved to Issac’s office.

Along the way, Ruoli’s heart, because of excitement is beating faster and faster than normal.

When she came to the door, the whole person was already a little uncontrollable.

Before Issac opened the door for her, Ruoli couldn’t wait to push the door in.

As soon as she entered the door, she saw Roma sitting on the sofa, tears rolled down, and she choked up in her mouth: “Mom…”

Roma stood still as though she was struck by lightning. on the spot.

She subconsciously followed the prestige, and she realized that her daughter Ruoli, who was unsure of her life and death, and who had been thinking about her for a long time, was standing at the door!

At this moment, she was so excited that she blurted out and exclaimed: “Ruoli?! It’s really you?!”

After speaking, she hurried to Ruoli’s side, raised her remaining left arm, and stretched out her hand. Touched her face, choked up, and said: “It’s you Ruoli, my dear daughter…Mom, this is not a dream right… I…”

Ruoli grabbed her mother’s hand and cried. Said: “Mom, you are not dreaming… It’s really me… I’m not dead…”

At this moment, Roma’s emotions were completely out of control, and she patted Ruoli’s back. Leaving into her arms, she cried and said, “Ruoli, it was so hard for mom to find you… I thought I would never see you again in this life…”

Ruoli Hugging her mother tightly with her hands, she cried sadly and said: “Mom, I also thought that I would never have a chance to see you in my life, and I would never have a chance to be filial…”

After speaking, she looked not far away. She choked up and continued: “Thanks to master Wade’s rescue in Tokyo, otherwise, I’m afraid I would have been executed long ago…”

Chapter 2767

Roma hurriedly turned around, looked at Charlie shocked and moved, and asked, “Master Wade, you saved Ruoli?!”

Charlie smiled slightly and said calmly: “When the accident happened, I happened to be there. I took her back to China by boat, so I rescued her and brought her back.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “By the way, Ms. He, I kept Ruoli at Shangri-La during this period of time, and did not allow her to contact the outside world. I’m sorry to worry you for such a long time. Please don’t think negative.”

Roma hurriedly said, “Where are you saying, Master? You saved my only daughter. I’m grateful that you haven’t had time. Why? It’s a strange meeting…”

Roma suddenly realized that her daughter Ruoli seemed a little different from before.

After practicing martial arts for many years, she noticed that Ruoli’s aura is much more stable than before, and also faintly stronger, so she asked in surprise: “Ruoli, your martial arts training has broken through?!”

Ruoli nodded and said, “Thanks to Master Wade’s initiation, he helped me to completely open up the Ren Vessel and let me succeed in it. In addition, I have been staying in the hotel room during this period of time, practicing hard and consolidating. Because, so there has been considerable improvement in strength!”

Roma said dumbfounded: “What? Your Ren Vessel has been successfully established?!”

Roma, who has practiced martial arts for half a lifetime, understands what it means to completely open Ren Vessel.

People have eight channels of strange meridians, and those who can get through the two channels are already top-notch masters to ordinary people.

If you can get through more meridians, that would definitely be a master of martial arts.

But even a martial arts master who can get through half of the odd meridian and eight channels, on average, can only get through 50 or 60% of each meridian.

Moreover, for so many years, hardly anyone has ever heard of anyone who can completely open to the realm of Dacheng.

In the past, the top masters of the He family did not have the opportunity to completely open up the Ren Vessel, and at most, they were able to get through 80%. He was at the top of the pyramid of the entire He family for so many years.

According to what he himself said, the reason why he was able to achieve such an achievement mainly relied on the 80% of the line of Ren.

The Ren and Du two meridians are the most basic of the eight meridian channels. For martial arts masters who practice internal martial arts, these two meridians are equivalent to the two most important arteries in the human body.

Their importance to the human body is equivalent to the two most important strategic transportation railways in a country. The greater the volume of these two railways, the stronger the country's combat readiness.

In the event of war, such a large artery can transport 10,000 people a day, or 100,000 or 200,000 people a day, which will play a decisive role in the victory or defeat of the war!

Therefore, there is a meridian that can reach an unobstructed degree of more than 80%. For martial arts masters, it is equivalent to having a very powerful strategic artery. Based on it, the strength of the whole person will be greatly improved.

If this meridian can be completely successful, then the martial arts behind it can be said to be twice the result with half the effort!

For so many years in the entire He family, there has never been a person with a great reputation, so Roma can't believe that such a huge breakthrough will happen to her daughter.

So, she asked Ruoli with a look of shock: "Ruoli, are you kidding with your mother?! A person of Renmai Dacheng, I have never heard of it in my life…"

Ruoli unswervingly said: "Mom! I didn't make a joke with you! Master Wade is a top master with great supernatural powers. After he helped me completely open up the Ren Vessel, my strength has improved by leaps and bounds, and now my main Vessel has continuously broken through thirty percent, now I am faintly breaking through the 40 percent. In the beginning, my Ren channel was only 40 percent, and the main channel was less than 20 percent!"

Roma subconsciously pinched Ruoli's vein with her hand, and then used internal force to explore it. After a while, Her whole person's expression immediately became extremely shocked!

Immediately afterward, she came back to her senses, released Ruoli, turned around to look at Charlie, and suddenly knelt on the ground with a thud, choked up, and said: "The great kindness of Master Wade is unforgettable!"

Chapter 2768

Roma has been looking for Ruoli for so long. Although she has been reluctant to give up, she also vaguely felt that the chance of getting her daughter back was very slim.

Even, she had accepted the fact in her heart that her daughter was killed, but the core driving force generated by maternal love deep down in her heart urged her to continue to look for her, because this is her only sustenance.

During this period of time, Roma felt that as long as her daughter is alive, no matter what price she pays, she can accept it. Even if her daughter is injured and paralyzed, she will be satisfied as long as the daughter is still alive.

However, she didn't dare to dream about it. Not only did her daughter stand in front of her intact, she even made a huge breakthrough in her cultivation.

This is simply a blessing in disguise, and it is a blessing in the sky because of that killing affair!

The fact that Ren Mai is a great success is a height that countless martial arts masters dare not reach for a lifetime!

Apart from anything else, Ren's pulse is great, at least Ruoli's cultivation base, at the original speed of cultivation, has stepped forward for fifty to sixty years.

Even if she allowed her to practice for another fifty or sixty years, she might not be able to cultivate Ren Channel to the fullest.

Therefore, the daughter is so lucky, how can she, a mother, not be excited.

It was the Wade Family's Young Master who saved her daughter's life and allowed her to improve her cultivation by leaps and bounds. Therefore, deep in Roma's heart, she was even willing to use her life to repay Charlie's great kindness.

Seeing Roma kneeling in front of him, Charlie was about to step forward to help, Ruoli also hurriedly followed her mother and knelt down.

Mom knelt to Grace for her, how could she stand.

She knelt next to her mother and choked up and said: "Master Wade, if I can see my mother again, it is all due to your kindness. From now on, Ruoli is willing to follow you by your side and serve you with heart and soul!"

Ruoli said. When speaking, her heart is actually a bit selfish.

She knew that Charlie was not the kind of person who bound her with kindness, so she was very worried that after Charlie let her meet her mother, he would directly ask her mother to take her away.

Although Ruoli missed her mother, wanted to see her, and let her know that she was still alive, she did not want to go back to live with her mother.

This is because she wants to be able to stay with Charlie in the future.

On the one hand, it is indeed for repaying the gratitude, and on the other hand, it is only because she has already fallen in love with him.

Moreover, she also knows very well that her status as an illegitimate daughter is not worthy of Charlie's status. Just like her mother Roma and father Zynn back then, although they had feelings, they were ultimately divided into masters and servants. So she hoped that she could stay by Charlie like her mother was by her father's side.

That's why she told Charlie that she was willing to stay by his side and follow him.

When Roma heard this, she understood her daughter's choice in her heart.

Chapter 2769

At this moment, she was struggling deep in her heart.

She didn't know what her daughter was thinking.

It's just that she recalled the ill feelings between herself and Zynn, and then thought of the hardship of raising Ruoli alone. She was afraid that Ruoli would follow in her own footsteps in the future.

If possible, she would never want her daughter to end up like herself.

When there was a tingling deep in her heart, Charlie suddenly said: "Ruoli, I saved you at the beginning, and I didn't want you to reward me with your own life, so you don't have to follow me all the time in the future. You can completely change your head and start your own new life with a clean identity."

Ruoli hurriedly shook her head and said, "Master, if I leave the current situation, if they know what I am, if I don't have you as my asylum, I am afraid that sooner or later, I will fall into the hands of the Japanese. I am afraid that no one in the world can protect me..."

Speaking of this, Ruoli whispered sadly: " So... if I hope to stay with Master, on the one hand, I can do something for you, and on the other hand, I also hope to continue to be protected by you master..."

Roma At that time, suddenly realized that her daughter and herself are actually quite different.

Back then, as Zynn's bodyguard, she had been serving Zynn wholeheartedly. It can even be ignored that she dedicated her entire youth to him, and one arm was also dedicated to him.

Then she gave birth to Ruoli for him, which is equivalent to devoting to him in disguised form in the second half of her life.

But the daughter's difference is that this Young Master is her lifesaver. If her daughter stays with him in the future, it will not be her daughter's blind dedication.

In this way, her life will naturally not be as sad as her own.

So she hurriedly said, "Master Wade, if Ruoli has made a catastrophe in Japan, they will never let her go easily. You were able to rescue her from them, and you must be able to protect her well. She has been practicing hard since she was a child, and dare not say that she has the outstanding aptitude, she can be regarded as the upper-middle grade among her peers. After you help her get through the line of Ren, her strength can definitely be regarded as the best among her peers in the country. With her by your side, she will definitely be able to help you solve many problems, so please keep her by your side!"

Charlie is also very clear in his heart, as long as the body of Ruoli is not found for a day, the Japanese Will never give up.

Once Ruoli's identity is exposed, she will definitely face the scourge of death.

Therefore, staying by his side should be the best option for her.

Moreover, Charlie also felt that he did lack some truly capable assistants.

Whether Orvel, Issac, or other representatives of the Aurous Hill family, including Warnia, are ordinary people with little cultivation skills. Although Aoxue's current strength is good, she is still a little girl in school after all. He is sure, he can't let her do some fighting and killing things for himself.

Therefore, keeping Ruoli and cultivating her into a confidant is also a matter of very practical significance to him. Ruoli not only has the strength but also could command dozens of masters when she was in the Su family. The ups and downs in Japan prove that she still has strong leadership ability. If she is asked to come forward and cultivate a strong force for him in the future, it will be of great benefit.

Thinking of this, Charlie said, "Ruoli, since you are willing to stay by my side, you will be my person from today. From now on, you will follow my orders, and you will do your best to protect me and keep me safe, if you decide to leave one day, you can tell me honestly and bluntly that you don't want to stay here at that time, but you must keep in mind that before you leave formally, you can't do anything about it, don't eat anything, understand?"

Ruoli blurted out without hesitation: "Please don't worry, Master, as long as you don't dislike me, even if I leave this life, I will follow you after my death and never give up!"

Chapter 2770

Charlie assisted the mother and daughter to their feet, then turned to Roma and said, "This time, Ms. He, you came to Aurous Hill to check on Ruoli's affairs. Please make every effort to keep it fully confidential.

Keep it a secret from everyone, including the He family!"

Roma knows that the safest way to keep a secret is to not tell anyone; otherwise, if an opening is made, it can become known to outsiders in the future, no matter how small the opening is.

Roma knows that if Ruoli is her own daughter, she will never show it to the outside world. The rest of the He family, on the other hand, is difficult to categorize. Her father, too, may not be absolutely trustworthy.

As a result, she is naturally tight-lipped about her daughter's safety.

As a consequence, she claimed emphatically: "You may rest assured, Master, I will keep my mouth shut on this. I'm not going to tell anyone after I leave this place!"

"Mom, when are you going to leave?" Ruoli inquired as soon as she heard this.

"I told your grandfather that I will go to Jiaodong Peninsula tomorrow to find your whereabouts, so I will go there tomorrow," Roma said after a moment's thought.

Ruoli was distraught, holding Roma's one-armed body coquettishly in her arms like a little girl: "Mom... Can't you stay with me for another day because you haven't seen me in a long time?"

"Ruoli, of course, mom wants to stay with you, don't say stay with you for one more day, even if I am here with you in the future, mom is able to..." Roma sighed and said seriously.

Roma, speaking of this, said helplessly: "But... everybody in the He family knows I've been searching for you for a long time.

This time, I also told your grandfather that no matter what Maste Wade says to me or what So says to me, I have to go to the Jiaodong Peninsula tomorrow to look for you.

I'm afraid your grandfather would become suspicious if I unexpectedly stay in Aurous Hill and do not leave..."

"While I have no doubt that your grandfather would not harm you, the He family has a tangled web of relationships and too many uncontrollable variables.

And, despite the fact that we have broken with the Su family, I have always believed that they are secretly watching us.

If they inform the Su family that you are still alive, it is possible that they will continue to pursue you."

Ruoli's expression became resentful when she heard Roma mention the Su family, and she said coldly: "Mom! Our He family has devoted many years to the Su family's

business, but in the end, the Su family is not only uninterested in our old relationship, but also uninterested in my family, and even sold me to the Japanese Self-Defense Force. I'll pay back this anger in the future!"

Roma "In the eyes of the Su family, we are the bodyguards they paid for. They were the servants of the nursing home in ancient times. They believed that as long as they provided us with money, we should be happy. We're desperate, and we're not deserving of their feelings, in their opinion."

She spoke with a sigh and said: "In terms of retribution, Mom recommends that you put it off for the time being. In any case, the Su family's power is unrivaled by the He family.

In the future, you will obey Master. Just sit by Master Wade's side in the saddle, and don't think about getting vengeance on the Su family."

Ruoli, red-eyed and choked, said: "I'm not going to give up on vengeance. Three and five years will not suffice; three and five years will not suffice; ten and eight years will suffice.

With just twenty participants, it's practically impossible. Years, even decades, will pass before I make the Su family pay for all of this!"

Roma: "It doesn't make sense for Mom to persuade you based on what's in your heart, but you must control your emotions.

Your cultivation standard has reached a critical point. Don't let hate take over your life. What a demon can't achieve a thinking human can achieve!"

Ruoli gave a soft nod.

At the time, Charlie said: "You and Ruoli haven't seen each other in a long time, Ms. He, so you should go back to your room and relax. I'm sure you've got a lot to say to each other.

I'm going to let you go. Have dinner, and if you need any additional assistance, please contact the service staff."

"Thank you, Master!" Roma said with a small bow.

Chapter 2771

Charlie said, with a small smile: “By the way, Ms. He, if you’re interested in the He family, we should talk about a potential collaboration.

I’ll recruit you to work with me at that time, removing the need for you and Ruoli to split.”

Ruoli on the side said excitedly: Roma did not talk “That’s fantastic! Then you’ll switch to Aurous Hill, Mom!”

Roma “If you just told me not to tell anyone about Ruoli, then I can’t bring anyone from the He family over, and let her work together…

However, if I am unable to carry any family members, I am a disabled person with restricted ability, and I am uncertain what I can do for you at that time…”

“Ms. He, I understand what you mean,” Charlie said with a small smile. “However, in my view, this issue is not contradictory.”

After a brief pause, Charlie spoke up and explained: “First and foremost, I am very interested in working closely with the He family.

This cooperation is focused on me, you, and the rest of the He family, so you don’t have to worry about Ruoli whether you support her or not.

Even if the He family sends thousands of people to Aurous Hill with you in the future, they will have no idea who Ruoli is.”

Roma said with a slight nod: “Even though the entire He family has developed deep cooperation with you, Master, it is still impossible to inform the other family members of Ruoli’s situation except for me. Is it okay if I view this way?”

“No problem,” says the speaker. With a smile, Charlie said: “The He family has now broken away from the Su family and needs a steady source of income, so I’m considering broadening my sphere of influence.

It's when people need to be hired, so I'm hoping He's be willing to work with me. Furthermore, the compensation I can offer to He is unquestionably something He will not be able to refuse."

Roma politely bowed slightly and said: "My father decides whether or not the He family can comply with you, so I'll take the liberty of asking you what kind of conditions you should give the He family.

If it is more convenient for you, you will inform me directly, and I will forward your message to my father, who will make the final decision."

"What conditions did the Su family give you before?" Charlie asked, laughing.

Roma "Every year, the Su family will pay the He family a fixed contract payment. The total sum is 600 million yuan, which is split into 50 million yuan monthly payments.

In addition, there will be an event at the end of the year. There is an estimate to be made. If the He family performs the necessary number of tasks during the year. We will earn an additional one to two billion in bonuses."

"This is essentially the same as the basic salary plus success bonus model for jobs," Charlie said lightly.

"Yes," says the speaker.

Roma: "The He family could only do their best to support the Su family in the past in order to make more money.

This is mostly due to the fact that there are immediate descendants of the He family who practice martial arts. More than fifty people live in the He household, and the different medicinal materials needed by so many people to practice martial arts account for more than half of their income.

If we break up with the Su family after the accident, they will instantly stop paying us in cash, including the last payment. The monthly payment of $50 million was not repaid.

During this time, the He family's financial condition worsened, and everyone's cultivation development was seriously hampered."

When Charlie heard this, he raised his brows and inquired, “Ms. He, may I inquire, what kind of medicinal materials do you need for cultivation?”

Chapter 2772

“Master, our He family’s internal boxing system has a relatively large demand for temperature and medicinal materials,”

Roma said in response to Charlie’s query. It is primarily composed of qi-invigorating drugs, as well as medicinal materials for body strengthening, such as ginseng, Ganoderma lucidum, velvet antler, and cordyceps sinensis.

Some Chinese herbal medicines used for bathing medicinal baths are primarily responsible for body strengthening.”

“Our family has two prescriptions, one is called Bukisan, and the other is called Xentel, Bukisan is made of precious medicinal materials such as ginseng and Ganoderma in a unique way, and the traditional Chinese medicine made by boiling will replenish qi, blood, and internal force after oral administration, so as to enhance the internal force and enhance meridia,” Roma said.

“As for the Xentel, it’s a decoction made from a variety of Chinese herbal medicines that people soak in to strengthen their bones and muscles and improve their overall strength.”

“Then how much does your entire family spend on medicinal materials each month?” Charlie inquired.

“In the past, our investment was at its peak, at least 20 to 30 million yuan every month,” Roma hurriedly explained, “basically, we can guarantee that every member of the martial arts family will receive a pair of Buqisan powder and a pair of Xantel powder every month, or even two to three pairs if the Body Decoction is a key training object.”

“However, since the family’s financial condition is a little stretched,” Roma sighed and said, “my father temporarily cut off much of the investment in medicinal materials because the family’s financial situation is a little stretched.”

“At the moment, the family’s approximate monthly cost of medicinal materials is about three to five million yuan; most family members with ordinary qualifications can no longer receive medicinal materials; there are only a few main training items, which they can scarcely use, but the medicinal materials are also greatly discounted, and the medicine’s effectiveness is naturally weakened.”

“How is the effect of your two medicinal materials?” Charlie inquired once more.

“In fact, even if the medicinal materials are not discounted, the effect is not very strong,” Roma said helplessly,

“mainly because the effects of the prescriptions we use are relatively average, and the loss of medicinal materials is great. People may see immediate results, but for those who already have a certain training base, the effect can only be said to be average.”

“When it comes to prescriptions, I happen to have a pill that can improve the body’s internal and external power. I personally think it’s very healthy, but I’m not sure if it’s appropriate. The inner heart of your family, Madam He, you can try this medication with Ruoli,” Charlie said peacefully.

Charlie drew two blood-saving, heart-saving pills from his pocket as he spoke.

This type of pill isn’t particularly important to him. He can refine it in vast amounts if he needs to.

This type of pill has little effect on someone like Charlie, but it has a great effect on ordinary citizens.

If someone suffers from hemiplegia and high paraplegia, both of which can be treated with this medication.

Ordinary people can significantly enhance their physical health by taking it, which has the benefit of extending lifespan to some degree.

This drug possesses remarkable medicinal properties. Internal strength is certainly a panacea that you can’t even think of for martial arts practitioners like Roma and Ruoli.

It can not only strengthen the body and strengthen the meridians, but it can also significantly enhance Internal strength.

Like Aoxue initially relied on a blood-saving, heart-saving pill, and her strength quickly improved in a short period of time.

She went from being well behind Ito Nanako to overtaking her with just only one pill. This demonstrates how effective this type of effect can be on ordinary martial artists.

The power of Ruoli and Roma can be seen by Charlie. Even though they are at the top of the martial arts family, they are still poor, and they can't even make it to the table.

As a result, the effect of the He family's medication tonic method must be small, and it may not even exceed one-thousandth of that of the blood-saving heart-saving pill.

As a result, he had a strategy in his head.

"Didn't the Su family previously use the money to purchase the He family?"

"Then I'm going to change my course today!"

"To profoundly bind He family, I will use money as a complement and medicine as the mainstay!"

"Doesn't the family want to cultivate more masters?" "How can it give you 10 billion a year with your current system alone?"

"Even if I let the people eat ginseng every day, how about it?"

"Using that method of stacking medicinal materials, in any case, the effect is certainly not as good as my blood-saving heart-saving pill!"

"After personally witnessing the effects of the blood-saving heart-saving tablets, I believe the He family will certainly regard it as a normal!"

"At that time, all I have to do is give the He family a few pills every year, and the entire He family will be desperate to follow me!"

Roma is also unaware of Charlie's feelings.

Chapter 2773

When she saw Charlie take out two tablets and hand them to her and her daughter, she couldn't help but ask, "Master, can we just take this medication now?"

"Yes," Charlie said solemnly, "this drug is made with a special formula, it melts in the mouth and the result is released very easily, there are no toxic side effects, and you can try it right now."

Despite the fact that Roma has no idea how powerful this pill is, she is certain that Charlie will not hurt her or Ruoli, so she said without hesitation,

"Thank you, Master, then I will give it a try!"

She put the medicine in her mouth without hesitation after speaking.

Ruoli didn't give it much thought until swallowing the drug.

Both of them were shocked to find that after taking the pill, it melted like ice cubes in hot water and then turned into a liquid current into the body.

This is both the mother's and daughter's first encounter with this sensation, so it's understandably thrilling.

The Pill is refined using the process described in the "Nine Profound Heaven Classics," though it is not as successful as the Rejuvenating Pill. It differs from all other Chinese medicine pills in terms of nature at this point.

Other pills are boiled in ordinary ways, and then the boiled concoction and mud are turned into wax pills, making them relatively difficult to swallow. Once swallowed into the belly, the pills would slowly digest and release the drug for a long time.

Charlie's tablets, on the other hand, were different.

The pill's entry transforms into a warm current that flows into body, and then one can sense an incredibly pure internal force rapidly radiating through the body's meridians!

Mother and daughter have never experienced an internal force so strong and pure. They'd all been caught off balance.

Roma was the first to regain consciousness. "Ruoli, this internal power found in the pill is incredibly awesome, quickly direct it to run in the pubic region, and don't waste this great opportunity!" she exclaimed, unable to control her inner ecstasy.

Internal force can be run in the body by all martial arts practitioners who practice the inner family heart system, and they know how to move it through the body meridians and into the dantian.

It's just that most martial artists' internal strength is pitiful, like gathering dew on grass leaves every morning because the amount is so minimal that every drop appears to them to be extremely important.

Ruoli and Roma have always been the same, working hard every day to run a small internal force, nourishing and developing their own power a little at a time, and change has been slow.

Charlie's blood-saving, heart-saving pill, on the other hand, was like a downpour in their bodies, and the surge of internal energy totally outstripped their understanding!

Roma even believes that in front of Charlie's pill, His most precious form is completely different from the mud, and it isn't worth mentioning!

If Charlie's pill contains a powerful heavy bomb, the qi scattered in front of it, at best, it's just a rub that even children would dare to hold in their hands and set off the weapon

Even if a million or ten thousand pairs of Buqisan Powder were combined, they couldn't compare to Charlie's pill!

Chapter 2774

The most important difference between the He family's Bukisan and Charlie's Pill is the medicinal properties, the medicinal effect.

The essential properties of a drug are referred to as medicinal properties.

Right now, I'm only using the analogy.

Blood Rescue Pill is a military-grade heavy bomb.

The Buqisan is just a regular firework.

The difference is not only in the amount of energy released, but also in the fundamental nature of the explosion.

Combat explosives, for example, can pierce a one-meter-thick steel plate and a ten-meter-thick concrete fortification. Ordinary firecracker gunpowder, on the other hand, will not pierce a one-meter-thick steel plate. It's a fundamental flaw in the natural world.

He's Buqisan is an example of this.

One pair per month is equivalent to a monthly extra meal of large fish and meat. It can increase nutrient intake and boost physical health to some degree, but I want to eat a masterpiece just by consuming this kind of food. It's all a bunch of nonsense visions.

Charlie's blood-saving Heart-saving pill, on the other hand, is a one-of-a-kind panacea!

Ruoli, who was standing to the side, felt the same way.

She has always been regarded as one of the Su family's most eligible offspring, so she used to get at least Sanfu Bukisan and Xentel Decoction every month, but these two medicines just gave her the feeling of "It's better than nothing," and she was still far from making rapid progress.

The pill provided by Charlie, on the other hand, contained a surge of internal power that not only improved the meridians immediately but also strengthened the entire body from the inside out.

Furthermore, this internal force is not a scourge of wild beasts tearing through the body, but rather a meticulously nourishing force that feeds the whole body from the inside out. The pill's effectiveness has increased. It seems like every cell in the body is following this.

What shocked her the most was that the third meridian she had been unable to break through, the Chong meridian in the odd meridian's eight channels, also broke through silently at this time!

This kind of breakthrough isn't quite as spectacular as thunder on the horizon, but it's just as smooth and normal as piercing a sheet of window paper!

Furthermore, the main Vessel, which had been opened, was on the verge of breaking through 40% to 50%!

You should know that in the He family for many years, only one male, Ruoli's grandfather, has opened up the three levels of meridians.

Despite the fact that Luther has opened up the three meridians, they are not as smooth as Ruoli's.

Ruoli's power unexpectedly became the top one of the He family, at least doubled on the previous basis, with only Charlie's pill!

How could she not be ecstatic about such a fantastic opportunity?

Her mother, Roma, benefited greatly as well!

Her eight odd meridian channels are similar to Ruoli's. They only open up Ren and Du's second channel. The Ren channel is 50 percent complete, while the Du channel is 20 percent complete.

However, the strong medicinal effect of this pill caused her Ren Vessel to succeed immediately, and the main Vessel also broke through to 40%.

Her present strength is comparable to Ruoli's before she began taking the drug.

Be mindful that Ruoli's meridians have been sparsely passed through by Charlie with aura prior to taking the drug. Renmai Dacheng not only raised her cultivation level significantly, but she also laid a stronger foundation for future cultivation. A sturdier base.

Roma now has the same solid base.

“Thank you. Master bestowed such a precious pill to me and my daughter. Your great kindness is unforgettable for me!” Roma knelt on her knees again, reverently and with great gratitude, and said, “Thank you. Master bestowed such a precious pill to me and my daughter. Your great kindness is unforgettable for me!”

“Master, thank you for your pill… This pill must be very expensive, right?” Ruoli said excitedly as she knelt on the ground subconsciously.

“Of course it’s expensive,” Charlie said flatly. “This kind of medication has a price but no market; no one has it except me.”

“If Ruoli, I believe you used the medication to get through the pulse just now, and your power has almost doubled; it’s gratifying!” Charlie said.

When Roma heard this, she was taken aback and exclaimed, “Ruoli, you…you have broken through the pulse!”

“Yeah…” said Ruoli, her eyes red, “Mom, my pulse has been opened up…”

“Since your grandfather opened Chongmai 40 years ago, there has been no second person who can open Chongmai for 40 years… Today you finally did Get through…” said Roma, who was in tears and in awe.

Chapter 2775

Ruoli couldn’t take her gaze away from Charlie. No one could compare to the picture of Charlie in her mind at the time.

She couldn’t understand why Charlie possessed such incredible strength and abilities.

He only gave her a pulse for the first time, but she didn’t expect to be able to support her get through the whole pulse.

He gave her a pill this time, but she didn’t expect it to help her get through the third meridian.

For average citizens, these two historic breakthroughs are once-in-a-lifetime occurrences.

Many people have spent their entire lives cultivating and learning, but they have yet to fully open the Ren Vessel.

More people tried their hardest to learn martial arts, but they were unable to complete the three meridians.

However, in a very short period of time, she was presented with two excellent opportunities, one after the other.

Furthermore, Charlie's assistance was instrumental in achieving the two major breakthroughs in a flash.

It also means that Charlie will achieve a significant breakthrough for a martial artist of his caliber while conversing and laughing.

From this perspective, Charlie's power maybe a hundred or thousand times greater than his!

Roma was ecstatic. She was inundated with surprises today. Her daughter is still alive, and she has made significant progress in her cultivation.

Is it not possible to get any more thrilling than this?

In addition, she was struck by her daughter's light, and in one leap, she fully opened up the Ren Vessel, doubling her power. It was clearly a divinely appointed opportunity.

This young man in his twenties was the one who provided her with this series of surprises and opportunities.

"Master, the whole He family, would like to see you as the head of our horse! All will follow your dispatch!" she said earnestly to Charlie.

"I am even now when I am hiring people," Charlie said indifferently, "and if the He family is able to cooperate with me in all ways, then I will provide the He family with five medicinal pills per year for an additional 100 million yuan!"

When Roma heard the words "Five Pills," she was overjoyed.

She thinks about her family, so she instantly thought, “If one pill can double a person’s ability, why can’t the family develop at least five first-line masters, or train two? A Super League top-ranking expert!”

“If these remarkable talents continue to receive the pill in the second year, their power will undoubtedly grow rapidly!”

“If Ruoli can get an elixir from it every year in the future, she may be able to get through the fourth meridian after four or five years, and her power will grow again!”

“You must understand that the entire He family has hundreds of years of martial arts history, and there is only one master who can get through the four meridians! If Ruoli takes Master Wade’s pill, she is very likely to become the He family’s hundreds of years of martial arts history Second person!”

“Give the He family ten years, Ruoli will be able to open up five meridians, and there may be some more masters in the He family who can open three or even four meridians!”

“In that case, the He family’s power will be greatly enhanced, and it may even become the country’s number one martial arts family!”

“Ten years may seem like a long time, but it is a blink of an eye in the He family’s long history of hundreds of years!”

Chapter 2776

In reality, Charlie doesn’t think this type of blood-saving, the heart-saving pill is worth mentioning.

It’s just a matter of hooking your thumbs, whether you owe the He family fifty or one hundred dollars a year.

However, he wants to restrict the number to five per year in order to impress upon the He family the importance of this item.

Charlie also understands that, in terms of the Blood-saving Pill's usefulness for martial arts practitioners, giving two pills a year is enough to make the whole He family work for him.

The He family deserves five stars because it will enable them to concentrate on training three or five talented warriors in a systematic manner each year.

Roma was well aware of the importance of this pill and recognised that it represented a significant growth opportunity for the He family; she didn't have time to ask her father for instructions, so she decided on behalf of the entire He family.

She was certain that her father would not say no! He and his family could not refuse!

"From now on, at the end of the twelfth lunar month of the lunar calendar, I will make a year-end evaluation based on the performance of the He family in one year,"

I would naturally offer He's a few extra pills at the end of the year if the family is really committed to Do its best and work hard for me."

Roma's heart swelled with joy as she learned of this. "Then I'd like to thank Master for the more than a hundred people from the He family!" she said without hesitation.

"Master, in your view, is it appropriate for the He family to move from Mocheng to Aurous Hill?" Roma asked again.

"The movement of the family is too much, it is needless," Charlie said after a moment's thinking. You should talk to the Patriarch of the He family first after your return. Tell him first if he has no objections.

Ten generations of the He family's strongest descendants will travel to Aurous Hill. Ms. He will be in charge of these ten. I'll find you a suitable house to settle down in Aurous Hill ahead of time."

"As for Ruoli, she will stay with me for the time being," Charlie said, looking at Ruoli.

"No problem," Roma hurriedly replied. "I'll return to Mocheng the next day and tell my father about the situation."

I am certain that my father will not object, and I will obey Master's instructions for the rest!"

"If you do anything, obey Master's orders!" said Ruoli, bowing after her mother.

"Ms. He, these two tablets, please take them back and give them a tasting, lest you have nothing to say,"

Charlie said as he nodded and pulled out two more blood-dissipating heart-saving pills. He isn't a fair judge."

"Master, one should be enough…" Roma said, a little pleased but also a little nervous.

"One of the two pills can be tried by your father, and the other can be divided into several parts, placed in water, and tried by the younger generation of the He family," Charlie said with a smile.

It is, in reality, beneficial to the younger generation. People do not take more than one at a time because at least 30-40% of the medicinal power is not absorbed by the body at once, resulting in waste.

All of the therapeutic effects can be best used with this step-by-step approach."

"Oh, I knew I wouldn't take the whole pill…" Roma said abruptly, regretfully.

"It won't matter," Charlie said with a smile, "there will be opportunities in the future."

"You take these two pills first, then the remaining three pills," Charlie said again. When you confirm and the individual arrives in Aurous Hill, I will give you all at once."

"Master, you have just sent us four in a row," Roma exclaimed, surprised. There should be one left based on five in a year!"

"The two previously given to you and Ruoli are not counted,"

Charlie said calmly. That's a little gesture of concern for you mother and daughter. In the future, I will give you two extras per year. These two are unrelated to the He family."

Chapter 2777

Roma became anxious and unsure of what to say, so she shouted, shocked and delighted, “This…this is too costly, how can we…”

“I and Ruoli are both destined, not to mention the long-term cooperation in the future,” Charlie said with a wave of his hand. Ms. He doesn’t have to think about it anymore because a small pill isn’t important.”

“You mother and daughter have finally met again,” Charlie continued, “There must be a lot to say, I won’t bother you too much.”

Roma saw that Charlie had already agreed to end the discussion and realized she didn’t have to worry any longer, so she said politely, “Please follow Master’s arrangements!”

“Young Master, then I will take my mother back to my home,” Ruoli said from the side, taking a step forward and bowing. Please let us know if you have anything to do with us.”

“Go ahead, contact the staff directly if you have any needs,” Charlie said with a nod.

Thanking Charlie the mother and daughter, Roma and Ruoli were able to return to their hotel room.

Roma couldn’t stop crying as soon as she walked into the room.

“Mom, why are you crying again?” Ruoli rushed forward and questioned.

“I am so relieved…” Roma sighed as she brushed away her tears. Mom has uncontrollably considered countless possibilities since your crash, both good and bad,

But still, it’s the best possible I’ve ever considered, and it’s less than one-tenth of what it is now… Mom had not expected your life to take such a dramatic turn…”

“Mom, I’m sorry, this time has made you worry…” Ruoli said, her eyes red.

"With today's situation, Mom's previous worries are all worth it..." Roma grinned, relieved.

"By the way, Ruoli, what is the origin of that Master?" she inquired, curiously. She can't believe she has ever heard of such a strong Wade family junior! "Can you tell me his name?"

"Master's name is Charlie Wade," Ruoli hurriedly said.

"I have an impression of this generation of men from the Wade family, there appears to be no one called Charlie..." said Roma, frowning.

"Mom, do you know Changying Wade?" Ruoli inquired.

"Changying Wade?" exclaims the narrator. "Of course I know," Roma exclaimed, "that was the Wade family back then, one of the most illustrious in the world, your father..."

Roma inadvertently mentioned Zynn, but she was afraid that her daughter would be upset if she talked about what the Su family had done, so she quickly said, "I don't want to talk about your father." Why, did you suddenly bring up Wade Changying? Many years ago, he died suddenly."

"Mom, Master Wade is Changying's son," Ruoli said quickly. He moved to Aurous Hill with his parents when he was eight years old. His parents died suddenly not long after.

Master Wade hasn't stopped since then. He's been in the orphanage since he was a child. He has not, in truth, returned to the Wade family. Despite the fact that his surname is Wade, he now runs his own business."

"I didn't expect him to turn out to be Wade Changying's son..." muttered Roma, all surprised.

Chapter 2778

Roma can't help but think of Zynn when she thinks of Changying.

She has known Zynn since she was a child, so she is very familiar with his youth.

She is aware of how good Changying was at the time, as well as the fact that Zynn has always existed in the shadow of him.

She was struck by a sense of irony.

Zynn was crushed by Changying in every way at the time, but he was not convinced in his heart.

He didn't finally breathe a sigh of relief until Changying's death.

Who would have guessed that Changying's son has progressed to such a high level?

Despite the fact that Roma saw Charlie for the first time today, he was able to quietly rescue her daughter from the Japanese Self-Defense Forces, and he continued to hide her from the sky so that no one would notice.

Charlie's strength was far from ordinary, if not frightening, as revealed by her daughter's knowledge.

Ruoli's life may have been saved, but he also caused the Japanese Self-Defense Force to lose face in front of him!

The leopard can be seen in the tube.

This incident alone demonstrates Charlie's extraordinary abilities.

What surprised her, even more, was Charlie's ability to easily transport her daughter's Ren Vessel to the realm of Dacheng!

In the eyes of martial artists, this is nothing short of a miracle.

It is an understatement to conclude that it is a miracle.

After all, martial arts training is frequently the best effort for the majority of your life.

Even a great master has no exception when it comes to martial arts instruction.

Every martial artist aspires to be the ultimate Dacheng, but no one knows what that entails.

In their lifespan, they can only do their best. If they try their hardest but still don't achieve great success, they should allow their children and grandchildren to pursue great success on their own terms.

He is gone, and he has descendants, and there are countless descendants, much like her forefather who made considerable strides.

What exactly did Charlie's conduct imply?

Chapter 2779

To use an apt example, Charlie removed all the massive earth boulders that grandfather should have dug at least 20 years before his fingers!

This type of skill is referred to as supernatural strength.

There's also Charlie's pill, which is so magical it's impossible to put into sentences.

Even if the world's martial arts family is bankrupt, Roma believes that if this kind of magical medicine is sold, they will compete desperately.

How about a billion dollars? How about two billion dollars?

Even if one billion is used, relying solely on cultivation and the help of certain medicinal materials may not be enough to achieve the effect of this pill.

Nothing is more important than enhancing one's cultivation level for those who practice martial arts.

As a result of these factors, Roma assumes that Charlie will most likely make moves on the Su and Wade families and even the country's top families on his own in the future.

She remembered that her daughter seemed to have a clear sense of allegiance to Charlie, and that behind that allegiance was an obvious girl's mind, so she asked Ruoli,

"Ruoli, tell your mother the truth, do you feel that way towards Master Wade?"

"Mom, what are you talking about?" Ruoli asked, a little embarrassed.

"Master is not only my lifesaver, but also my mentor; my cultivation level is all thanks to successive breakthroughs, so I love and appreciate him in my heart..."

"You are born from me, can Mom still not understand you?" Roma asked, smiling slightly.

"You look at his eyes in a way, I have never seen it in your eyes, and I feel your true love for him."

"I don't..." Ruoli retorted flusteredly, then paused for a moment before sighing slightly:

"Hey... Really, I have to say something to my core. A man like Master really understands him. After that, how many women can be indifferent to him?

Not only me, but even sister Zhiyu has been enamored of him for a long time..."

"What?! Zhiyu?! She likes Master Wade too?" exclaimed Roma.

"I think Sister Zhiyu likes Master, she almost likes the devil," Ruoli said with a wry smile.

"Didn't Zhiyu disappear with Liona? Have you seen her?" Roma hurriedly inquired.

"Sister Zhiyu and Aunt Liona also live in this hotel," Ruoli said solemnly.

"What did you say?!?"

Roma became agitated and exclaimed, "The mother and daughter live here too?! Then they know I'm here?"

Liona has always had a special place in Roma's heart.

After all, she had that kind of relationship with her husband when she was pregnant, and then she gave birth to Ruoli.

She was interested in other people's relationships no matter what, including when she was pregnant. The third partner in the other party's marriage.

As a result, she was terrified of seeing Liona again.

"It's unlikely for the two of them to discover you're here," Ruoli said at the time. Master kept them here, after he rescued them.

He didn't let them leave the room because he didn't want the news to get out. I was also here.

After spending so many days in this hotel, it wasn't until this morning that master's men summoned them, and I noticed that the mother and daughter were also here."

Chapter 2780

Roma was even more surprised, her mouth gaping open from ear to ear: "You said Master even rescued the mother and daughter?!"

"Of course!" says the voice. "They would have both been killed by Chengfeng if it hadn't been for Master's intervention!" Ruoli nodded.

"Why is Master Wade taking you to see them?" Roma asked, thoughtfully nodding.

"This..." Ruoli paused for a moment.

She was unsure about telling her mother about her father, Zynn.

She is also concerned that her mother will be upset;

Don't say it, but she is worried about her mum.

"Ruoli, is there anything you want to say to mother?"

Roma asked hurriedly when she noticed Ruoli was reluctant to answer."

"Mom, I'm telling you something, don't be anxious to get upset," Ruoli said after a brief pause.

"Let's talk about it," Roma hurriedly said.

"Mom is not in a rush or getting mad, so you can stand in front of me without getting angry, even if the sky falls!"

"Dad was also caught by Master," Ruoli said.

"What are you talking about?"

Roma was speechless in shock, opened her mouth and eyes wide, and stared at Ruoli for a long time before summoning the courage to ask, "Could it be that Master Wade…?" Is your father dead?"

"That's not the case," Ruoli said, shaking her head. "Dad is still alive…"

When she heard this, Roma exhaled a sigh of relief.

Zynn holds a special place in her heart.

After all, the best years of her life had been almost entirely dedicated to Zynn, and she had even dedicated her body to him.

Despite the fact that they haven't seen each other in years, the feeling in her heart remains constant.

What she feared the most when she learned that Zynn had fallen into Charlie's hands was that Charlie would kill Zynn on the spot.

After all, Zynn was easy to kill with Charlie's strength.

She let go of her dangling heart when she learned that Zynn was still alive.

“Hey… Anyway, it’s fine to be alive,” she sighed softly afterward.

“Is your father also arranged to live here?” She inquired while speaking.

“No,” Ruoli admitted, blushing, “Master sent him away…”

“Where did he go?” Roma inquired hurriedly.

Ruoli’s mouth was pursed and she said one word: “Syria…”

Chapter 2781

Roma was taken aback as soon as Ruoli finished speaking.

She considered Charlie’s ten thousand choices for dealing with Zynn, but she never imagined him sending Zynn to Syria.

“Mom, you must not have any idea of saving father… Master Wade has a feud with the Su family, we have the favor of Master at this time, and we can’t say something… Grace will revenge…” Su Ruoli hurriedly reminded.

“No, I won’t be in the murky waters of the Su family again,” Roma said, shaking her head. “Moreover, the Wade family not only has a feud with the Su family, but your father had also come forward to mobilize an alliance against Master’s father. Master Wade left your father with a way to live, which is already a preferential treatment.”

“If you quit, you must draw a straight line with the Su family in the future, and you must not make the same mistakes,” Roma said again.

“Mom, don’t worry, I’ve already broken up with the Su family; not only that, the Su family’s hate for me will never be forgotten for the rest of my life; in the future, if Master requires it, I’ll certainly stand alongside him and be the Su family’s enemy!”

“Since the accident happened to you, the He family has drawn a clear line from the Su family, and from now on, the He family will serve Young Master wholeheartedly. The enemy of Young Master will naturally be the enemy of the He family, so if Master Wade

and the Su family have torn their faces apart, the entire He family will stand firmly beside Master Wade," Roma said with emotion.

"Mom, grandpa would surely agree to cooperate with Master Wade, right?" Su Ruoli asked hurriedly.

"Of course," Roma said confidently. "Working with Master Wade is without a doubt the most exciting opportunity for our He family, so your grandfather is impossible to decline."

"I'll go straight to Mocheng tomorrow and report the situation to your grandpa," Roma said again. "Based on what I know about him, he won't hesitate."

"That's fine," Su Ruoli said coquettishly after calming down: "Mom, after you've spoken to Grandpa and Grandpa agrees, you can easily pick ten family members and bring them over, and you'll be able to accompany me more. Stay with me..."

"Don't worry," Roma said with a caring smile, "Mom will be back as soon as possible."

Chapter 2782

When Charlie realized it was getting close to evening, he summoned Issac and told him, "Mr. Issac, arrange for someone to prepare a car, prepare a cell phone that can't find any clues, and go to Zhiyu's room and invite her and Aunt Liona over."

"Master, are you going to let them go?" Issac inquired hurriedly.

"I told them, I'll give them freedom later today and let them go," Charlie said, nodding. "And you'll let them drive to the suburbs and give them the phone, and you don't have to think about it."

"Master, I'm not sure if I should say anything inappropriate," Issac said after a brief pause.

"You say it," he replied.

"Master, Zynn just vanished today, and the Su family is now searching for him everywhere; if Zhiyu and his wife are released now, the Su family will immediately

connect them with Zynn's disappearance, and they will do all they can to get Zynn's message from the daughter and mothers' mouths, so I think, it'd best not let them go, at least stagger for a few days…"

"Even if I let them go a few days later, the outcome would be the same," Charlie said, waving his hand.

"The news of their incidents was raging, and people all over the world were paying attention, and the car crash was so massive that average people could not survive the way these two did, so once they returned to the public's view alive, everybody would immediately assume that the person who saved them was really special," Charlie explained.

"As for the Su Family, they have now realized that there is an enemy with exceptional strength in this city, and they have begun to send people to try to find my clues, even if it is too late," Charlie continued after a brief pause. The Su family will still equate the people who rescued them with the people who bound Shoude and Zynn if time is given for their women to leave."

"Master, what if Miss Su and Ms. Liona reveal your identity?" Issac hesitated for a moment before asking.

"I believe they will not," Charlie said with a chuckle, "but nothing is completely certain."

"I'd like to spend more time with the Su family, but it doesn't matter if they really do leak me out. What possessions does the Su family possess? Whatever you do, the dog farm is on the verge of expanding. All we have is a place."

"Furthermore, the Syrian side's mountainous zone is sparsely inhabited. It is the same when Chengfeng old dog, he will be sent to assist Hamid in herding sheep. "It's not terrible."

Issac was pleased to see that Charlie was unconcerned about the Su family following his life.

He also claims that the Su Family is not Charlie's enemy, and that as long as Charlie is not concerned about being revealed, he would not be concerned about being a subordinate.

Zhiyu and Liona, mother and daughter, were invited over shortly after.

“Auntie and Miss Su, it’s almost evening,” Charlie said when he saw them. I’ve already requested that the car be prepared. You should get ready to leave if you don’t have any other issues.”

“Grace, can I have a chance to speak with you in the future?” Zhiyu questioned, her face sad.

“Of course, don’t forget the agreement between the two of us,” Charlie said with a smile. I will personally come to the Su Family to wish you when you become the Patriarch.”

“Grace, what if the Su family is going to be your enemy?” Zhiyu couldn’t help but wonder. Can you still regard me as a foe?”

“As long as you don’t do anything against me, I won’t regard you as my enemy,”

Charlie said seriously, shaking his head. “I don’t have a grudge against anyone with the surname Su. It’s just those who were at odds with my father at the time.”

Zhiyu exhaled a sigh of relief and said, “I am relieved by my benefactor’s terms.”

“Auntie, you are my father’s friend,” Charlie said seriously as he grinned softly and looked at Liona again. You can come to me at any time if someone in the Su family isn’t getting along with you.”

“Charlie, if there is any support from Auntie or Du’s family in the future, you must tell auntie,” Liona said gratefully.

“Okay Auntie, we have the contact details for each other, please feel free to contact me if you have any questions,” Charlie said with a nod.

“By the way, Charlie, after Auntie and Zhiyu return, how should we react if anyone asks about our experience during this period?” Liona hummed.

“If anyone asks about your experience during this period, you’ll say you were seriously injured in a car accident and have been admitted to the ward to recover,” Charlie said.

“You have no idea where the ward is or which hospital it belongs to, or even the world outside the ward.”

“You say that doctors and nurses wear masks and you are unable to disclose their identities if anyone asks who the doctor is, who the nurse is, and what they look like.”

“If anyone asks why the doctor was treating you, you say it’s because they all were entrusted by a mysterious person.”

“Then you might tell that this mysterious person isn’t as bad as Chengfeng beasts if anyone asks why this mysterious person does this.”

Chapter 2783

The atmosphere darkens as the evening progresses.

On the Aurous Hill Ring Expressway, a Rolls-Royce Cullinan is speeding.

One of Issac’s men was behind the wheel.

Issac took a seat in the co-seat of the driver.

Liona and Zhiyu, mother and daughter, are in the back row.

The co-pilot, Issac, looked at the navigation chart and said to the two of them, “Please wait for a moment. We’re just a few minutes away from our final destination. You can call your family when you arrive at the place.”

Liona and Zhiyu were giddy and uncontrollable. They are most concerned that their family members are unnecessarily concerned because it has been too long since the crash, and they can’t wait to let them know that they are still alive.

The two did not say anything because Issac had said something and they had to wait for 10 minutes.

They’ve been waiting for days, and the last 10 minutes have been pretty sweet.

Liona's father, Elijah, was holding a family meeting with his sons and daughters in the old house of Du's in Aurous Hill at the time.

They've been looking for Liona and Zhiyu's whereabouts since they rushed over from Eastcliff in recent days.

They used all of the tools available to them, much like the Su family, but they were unable to discover any details about the mother and daughter.

Elijah was at a loss for words at the time. He frowned as he looked at his sons and daughters and asked:

"So, how about Zhifei? Why hasn't he turned up for the meeting he said he was going to come tonight?"

Renel, the eldest son, said: "Dad, Zhifei just sent me a WeChat message saying he's deciding what concert-related matters with this year's performance venues are, and that he won't be back for a while. Let's get started."

"Mischief!" exclaims the speaker. Elijah expressed his frustration by saying: "I know this kid is normally sensible, so why isn't he being straightforward now? What could be more serious than his mother and sister's lives? What's more important?!"

Renel, powerless, said: "I know this child hasn't been spending much time dealing with the matter of Liona and Zhiyu these days, but he must still be occupied with other things. His family is nowhere to be found and he is putting everything out of your mind."

"Yes, Dad, I know this child must know it in his heart," said the second son, Simon, "but he has not found any clues for so long, and he must be a little discouraged in his heart, so don't worry about it."

"I still feel like this kid is a little absent-minded lately," Elijah said, a little glumly. "I'm afraid that he, like the rest of the Su family, is oblivious to family affection!"

"Dad, let's talk about business first," Haya, Elijah's eldest daughter, said at the time.

I'll go have a nice chat with him if I have time. This is the kid we've been watching grow up. Yeah, despite the fact that his surname is Su, he is not the same as his father's or grandfather's."

With a sigh and a wave of his hand, Elijah said: "Let's not talk about him, please. Write down a summary of your current situation. If you have any suggestions?"

All shook their heads helplessly as they heard this.

Chapter 2784

Elijah had a gloomy feeling: "What are you talking about? There aren't any signs at all?"

"No," says the speakers.

Renel said solemnly: "I've started all of the possible relationships, and I've found a lot of private investigators and security department informants, but I haven't found anything about them. Clues that are related, all broken and missing."

"Are the investigators and informants not being patient enough to look for clues?" Elijah hurriedly inquired.

Renel, powerless, grinned and said, "By the way, when looking for clues, they've discovered seven or eight foreign spies. This search has reached unparalleled levels of strength, but no findings have yet been uncovered. There are a lot of valuable hints here."

Elijah sighed and said, "Hello there! This is really the pits! The two of them were able to vanish from the scene of such a large car crash in the tunnel without leaving any useful clues. This is fantastic. Thank you so much for that."

Haya rushed to say: "It's incredible, Dad. The further it shows that there is room for reversal in this case, the better.

Otherwise, to say nothing else, the impact of the car crash at the time would have been unbelievable if it hadn't been for the fact that Liona and Zhiyu, as well as the others, were already dead."

Elijah said with a nod: "This is also plausible, but we haven't been able to uncover any relevant evidence. I'm really worried."

According to Renel, "I've already resolved the situation with you father. At noon tomorrow, I'll be able to temporarily access the Academy of Sciences' supercomputer and use the face recognition technology to search all surveillance videos within a 300-kilometer radius of Aurous Hill. Compare Liona's and Zhiyu's facial features to see whether we can spot any similarities."

When Elijah learned of this, he became enraged and exclaimed: "Why didn't you use it earlier, you man, there's such a good way? I'll be able to figure it out now that face recognition is so advanced. As long as Liona and Zhiyu have left photos before being monitored, we'll be able to figure it out."

"Dad, the Academy of Sciences' supercomputers typically have a lot of jobs, ranging from cloud image analysis for weather forecasts to orbit calculations for Mars exploration," Renel said helplessly.

Almost all uses involve utilizing these supercomputers. In the last few months, one of their supercomputers has been running at maximum capacity. Despite the fact that I have certain rights, I am unable to postpone big national events!"

Elijah couldn't help but agree when he heard this: "National affairs are important; let us not use power for personal gain."

Renel rushed to say: "Don't worry, Dad; their supercomputer will be able to move one of them out at noon tomorrow. There would be a six-hour window, so I arranged with them and spend those six hours.

During the empty window time, all of Aurous Hill's surveillance videos will be calculated; however, the amount of data is enormous, and the supercomputer's computing power is equally impressive.

I asked the experts there, and they estimated that it would take about 4 hours to run all of the results. Their follow-up work will not be hampered."

"This is good…this is good…" Elijah exhaled a sigh of relief.

"Son, after this incident, you must donate a sum of money to the Academy of Sciences, which is regarded as a payment to the institute," he said after finishing his speech to his second son, Simon, who had been doing business.

Simon said unequivocally: "Don't worry, Dad; if they can locate Liona and Zhiyu using supercomputer calculations, I'll donate a million dollars. If they can't find it, I'll donate $5 million as well!"

Just as the Du family was pinning their hopes on the supercomputer, tragedy struck.

The car was speeding through Aurous Hill's outskirts when it came to a halt at a sparsely populated intersection in the suburbs.

"Ms. Du, you should call your relatives," Issac said afterward, handing Liona a cellphone.

She counted and nodded before picking up the phone and dialing a number.

This is the mobile phone of Elijah, the Du family's patriarch.

Elijah had gathered his children for a meeting. He wasn't expecting the phone to unexpectedly ring.

He was irritated even more when he realized it was an unknown number, so he pressed for a response and asked in a threatening tone: "Who is it, exactly? What exactly is the problem?"

"Dad…me…I'm It's Liona…" said Liona on the other end of the line, and suddenly chocked up.

Chapter 2785

"What?! Liona?!"

The elderly Elijah heard Liona's voice, and the whole person was almost as if struck by lightning!

He heard his daughter's voice, but he couldn't believe it was really her.

So at this moment, he felt that his heart suddenly doubled, and the violent beating made the entire chest aching.

While clutching his chest, he subconsciously confirmed: "You…are you really Liona?!"

When these words came out, the surrounding Du children were also shocked!

Renel blurted out and asked, "Dad, is it really Liona?!"

Simon hurriedly said, "Dad, turn on the speaker!"

Elijah hurriedly turned on the speaker of the phone and heard the phone on the other end. Liona choked and said: "Dad, it's really me, I'm still alive, and Zhiyu is still alive, right by my side."

Zhiyu also said cryingly: "Grandpa…It's me…I'm Zhiyu…"

The entire Du family suddenly boiled!

Elijah stood up suddenly and blurted out and asked, "Where are your now my girls?!"

Liona said hurriedly: "We are on the outskirts of Aurous Hill. Dad, there are no people here. I will have to trouble you to arrange someone to pick us up."

Elijah said excitedly: "Hurry up and tell me your specific location, and I will come there with your brother!"

Liona said: "I will use this phone to add your WeChat and send you the address."

Elijah blurted out: "Give me an approximate direction first. Which direction are you in Aurous Hill? I'll move there first!"

Liona hurriedly looked at Issac. Issac spoke about the north side silently, so Liona hurriedly said, “Dad, I’m in the north of Aurous Hill.”

“Okay!” Elijah was excited and hurriedly said: “You can send me the address on WeChat now, and I will go out right now!”

After hanging up the phone, Elijah excitedly said to Renel and Simon: “Renel, Simon, get ready with the car, and you two will pick them up with me.”

Haya hurriedly said: “Dad, I will go too!”

Elijah waved his hand: “Haya, don’t come with us. Arrange the chef, doctor, and aunt at home. Keep them ready. Let the chef prepare meals, ask the doctor to get ready for physical examination, and tell the aunt to clean up the bedroom.”

As he said, he sighed distressedly: “I don’t know in what condition my girls are currently, and whether they have suffered.”

Haya nodded repeatedly and said, “Okay Dad, then I will make arrangements.”

Elijah gave a hum, took the two sons, and hurried out.

On the other side, Liona also sent the specific location to her father.

Renel drove a seven-seater commercial vehicle from home and drove his father and younger brother hurriedly towards the northern suburbs.

On the way, Simon, who was sitting in the co-pilot, couldn’t help but look back at Elijah who was sitting in the back row, and said, “Dad, where did Liona and Zhiyu go during this time? I think this positioning is not too far from us. It’s about 20 or 30 kilometers, but during this period of time, I searched the Aurous Hill upside down, and didn’t find any relevant clues at all.”

Elijah hurriedly asked: “Have you looked for the location near Liona?”

“I’ve found it!” Simon blurted out: “We basically searched the entire administrative area of Aurous Hill.”

Elijah said: “From my point of view, the car accident was so dynamic at the time. Liona and Zhiyu’s disappearance shows that they must have been rescued by others. It is likely that they have been hidden by the other party during this period, and they have just recovered. Maybe given freedom.”

Renel, who was driving, sighed: “To be honest, I really want to know the person who rescued them. This person’s strength and background are absolutely extraordinary. I don’t know which family he belongs to.”

Elijah nodded and said: “The specific situation will be known only after meeting them.”

Half an hour later, Renel drove to the location sent by Liona. At this time, on this country road, no one was seen at all, and there was no car.

In fact, just 10 minutes ago, Issac asked his men to drive the car to the next village, while he stayed in the dark to ensure the safety of Liona and Zhiyu. After they were gone he waited for the Du family to come up and take the ladies away.

Chapter 2786

At this time, Liona and Zhiyu cautiously hid in the dry ditch by the roadside, waiting for the arrival of their families.

Soon, two white lights appeared at the end of the road, and the commercial vehicle driven by Renel had already moved toward the location.

Elijah hurriedly called Liona and said to her: “Liona, have seen our car?”

Liona said: “Dad, I can see a car, about five or six hundred meters away, but I’m not sure if it is yours.”

Elijah said in a convenient way: “I let your big brother flash the high beam twice.”

When Renel heard this, he quickly flashed two high beams.

Liona walked out of the ditch at this time and waved her hand at the vehicle on the small road.

Renel in the co-pilot saw her at a glance, and said excitedly: “It’s Liona, go there!”

Renel kicked the accelerator and the commercial vehicle drove over quickly.

Immediately afterward, the car stopped beside Liona, and as soon as it stopped, the three doors of the main driver, co-pilot, and the rear seat opened at the same time.

Elijah, Renel, and Simon quickly got out of the car.

When Elijah saw Liona, he couldn’t control his emotions and choked up: “Liona, you and Zhiyu have been missing during this period of time, and your dad is almost worried to death…”

Liona also burst into tears, stepped forward, and hugged her father, crying and said, “Dad, I’m sorry, I worried you…”

At this time, Zhiyu also came to Liona, gently grasped Elijah’s arm, and sobbed: “Grandpa…”

Elijah hurriedly hugged Zhiyu lightly, and said excitedly: “Good girl, it’s okay if you’re fine, it’s fine…”

Zhiyu looked at Renel and Simon again, choked with sobs: “Uncle, Uncle, we made you worry…”

Renel hurriedly said: “Silly girl, what are you talking about? You and your mother are fine, even if your uncle threw it in for half my life…”

Elijah couldn’t help but ask the question he most wanted to ask at this time: “Liona, where were you and Zhiyu during this time? Who saved you?”

Liona sighed and said sincerely: “Dad, this matter… is really a long story. I won’t know where to start for a while…”

Simon said at this time: “Dad, I think we should get in the car and go home first. If we have anything to say on the road, we will go home and continue talking if we don’t finish talking on the road, it is going to take a long while.”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Elijah said hurriedly: “Let’s talk in the car.”

With that said, he took the initiative to open the rear door of the commercial vehicle and said to the mother and daughter: “Get in the car, let’s go home first!”

Liona nodded and hurriedly said, “Dad, you go first.”

Elijah pushed her gently and said, “You go with Zhiyu first.”

Seeing this, Liona didn’t insist anymore, pulling Zhiyu into the car first.

Immediately after Elijah got in the car, and Renel drove away.

Seeing the commercial car go further and further away, Issac in the dark breathed a sigh of relief, took out his mobile phone to call Charlie, and said, “Master, the ladies have already met their family.”

Charlie breathed a sigh of relief on the other end of the phone, and said, “In this case, you should also go home.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Mr. Issac, you have worked hard from yesterday to now. Take a good rest these two days!”

Issac smiled slightly and said: “I just followed you for a lap in Syria, and I am not tired at all. It’s you, master, don’t mind that I bothered you for these two days.”

Charlie smiled and said, “So I also plan to take a two-day rest.”

Issac hurriedly said, “Master, it seems that your birthday is also approaching. Do you have any plans?”

Charlie hummed, and said, “Don’t have anything about special about the birthday. Just that day, Sara will over to have a concert. I will accompany my wife to the concert, as it is a birthday celebration.”

Chapter 2787

Throughout Aurous Hill, there are many people who are thinking about Sara’s concert.

Among them, the eldest master of the Su family, Zhifei is the most eager.

At this time, Zhifei did not know the news that his mother and sister are safe.

He was still at the Aurous Hill Olympic Center and was constantly communicating with the venue members about the small details of the concert.

In fact, his company is just the sponsor of Sara’s concert. Generally speaking, this kind of sponsor only needs to pay for it.

The real performance scheduling, stage construction, and promotional materials are all matters of Sara’s own management company.

He has no relationship with half a dime.

However, he quietly reached a cooperation with the venue staff. They clearly leased the venue to Sara’s agency for the concert.

However, Zhifei had already bought it back by spending his own money. Prepare it is all surprises for Sara everywhere in the venue.

Zhifei tried his best to pursue her.

Originally, he wanted to directly buy all the advertising spaces in Shangri-La, but Issac refused.

So he reached a cooperation with the venue and directly rented all the billboards here, including several large LED advertising screens outside the venue, which he quietly rented.

On the day of Sara's concert, these advertising screens will display courtship posters carefully prepared by Zhifei.

In addition, he also specially customized tens of thousands of lucky bags, which contained glow sticks, light signs, and T-shirts, especially for Sara's support.

These are all made by Zhifei from the best manufacturer.

In addition to these items to be used in the lucky bag, there is also a color poster.

The content printed on the poster is consistent with the courtship poster that he wants to put on the big screen.

However, he did not reveal his name in the courtship poster. He signed himself in the poster as Mr. S, who loved Sara.

The letter S is naturally the first letter of Zhifei's surname.

He believed that when Sara sees the content of the courtship poster, she would be able to guess that he did it, but other people would definitely not think of him.

In this way, he would be able to confess to her under the witness of thousands of people, but at the same time he would not reveal his identity, so he could kill two birds with one stone.

Chapter 2788

Moreover, he felt that he took such pains to express his love to Sara in such a grand manner, Sara would definitely be moved by then.

What's more interesting is that in order to cause a sensation,

Zhifei specially prepared millions of cash, according to the ticket price of each seat of the concert, put the corresponding cash into this seat. In a lucky bag.

This is a way for him to please Sara's fans.

In his opinion, he passed, and tens of thousands of spectators showed their love to Sara.

Naturally, it would not arouse the disgust of these spectators.

So in his opinion, spending money is the best solution.

Anyway, he will reimburse them for the money they spend to watch the concert. He will woo the goddess through the concert. What can they say?

This kind of behavior, in the eyes of others, may not be any different from being taken advantage of, but to Zhifei, this amount of money is not even a f@rt.

After so much preparation, Zhifei still felt that it was not enough.

He instructed his assistant:

"By the way, I must find the marketing team when the time comes. When the concert audience starts to enter the venue, I will make this a hot topic.

It must be published on Weibo and short video platforms. It must take the top spot on the platform!"

The assistant said without hesitation: "Master, don't worry, buying hot searches and hot topics are familiar to our team. It's nothing more than spending a little money.

I will help you realize it when the time comes."

Zhifei nodded in satisfaction and smiled longingly: "At that time, this mysterious Mr. S will definitely become a hot spot for discussion on the whole network!"

Speaking of this, he suddenly had an idea and blurted out:

“By the way, you have to call a prize-winning event at that time. Under this hot topic, users who support and encourage Mr. S will have the Chance to participate in the lucky draw!”

The assistant hurriedly asked: “Master, how do you set the prizes for the lottery?”

Zhifei smiled and said: “Since I want to have fun with the people, I have to be more generous, so let me draw a first prize, two-second prizes, three third prizes, and the first prize.

It is a Rolls Royce. A Phantom; the second prize is a Bentley Mulsanne; the third prize is a Mercedes-Benz big G!”

The assistant exclaimed: “Master, your drawing is too big…As far as I know, the biggest prize in the online lottery has not exceeded one million…”

Zhifei laughed and said triumphantly:

“It’s just to be big! What a person is 10,000 in cash and tens of hundreds of money, this is too boring, small, not enough to force the topic to the hottest,

so we directly draw tens of millions of luxury cars, and there are six in one draw! At that time, the draw time will be extended a bit, one month!

This month is enough to stir up the heat!”

The assistant quickly agreed and said, “Ok, master, I will let the notary department come out for notarization at that time to ensure that the activity is true and effective, so that netizens can participate boldly and confidently!”

“Okay!” Zhifei nodded in satisfaction, and said: “This matter is left to you. We must fire up the heat to the extreme.

In addition, I will recruit a large number of PR people and push hands to let them. Send me a soft article on the Internet!”

The assistant hurriedly asked: “Master, do you have a designated category and direction for the advertisement?”

“Of course!” Zhifei smiled: “Be sure to find me those famous influencers, internet celebrities, and opinion leaders who are very famous in marriage and love, and it is best to choose more women. Tell them that when writing soft articles,

The tone must be crazy envious of Sara’s care and love for a man with such a heart.

At the same time, she must express his envy for Sara and his love for Mr. S, and create Mr. S’s personality of a peerless good man!”

Chapter 2789

The assistant was also a little excited said:

“When the time comes, I will strengthen a few people to label the mysterious Mr. S, who is infatuated, affectionate, hard-working, and rich! You will definitely become the national hero who is putting the girls crazy and obsessed all over the country!”

Zhifei said with a smile: “The gold content of the two words “National hero is really too low.

These days, all kinds of cats and dogs dare to claim to be national heroes. I still don’t want to grab this title.”

The assistant thought that he had hit the horse’s leg with a flattery, and hurriedly changed his words: “Yes, yes, you, as the young master, can you be compared to those so-called national heroes!”

“By the way, Master, Ms. Sara’s fans give her a nickname “Little girl”, so Miss Gu is a national girl, then you will naturally be a National boy!”

“Hahaha!” Zhifei nodded repeatedly and said happily: “National boy, not bad, not bad, I like this title!”

As he was talking, his cell phone rang suddenly.

It was his grandfather Elijah who called.

Zhifei felt a little big head.

He knew that his grandfather had been desperately looking for the whereabouts of his mother and sister during this period. Delay him.

In fact, Zhifei has been completely enlightened since talking with his father Zynn.

He is not very interested in finding his mother and sister, because he knows that the best situation right now is that his grandfather's reputation is completely ruined and he has to push his father Zynn to the stage.

Moreover, because of the mother and younger sister's affairs, grandpa feels more or less guilty for him and his father, so it is very likely that he will inherit the Su family in the future.

In this case, he really has no motivation to find his mother and sister.

However, he didn't dare answer his grandpa's call, so he had no choice but to answer it.

When he was about to ask Grandpa what was going on, Elijah on the other side of the phone asked, "Zhifei, where are you now?"

Zhifei hurriedly said, "Grandpa, I'm talking about business, what's the matter? Do you need me for anything?"

Elijah blurted out: "Come home, your mother and your sister are back!"

Chapter 2790

Zhifei's entire body became dull as soon as he heard these words.

For more than ten seconds, he was unconscious.

"Zhifei, are you listening to me?" Elijah, on the other end of the line, couldn't help but ask when he didn't respond.

“I’m listening, grandpa, you said mother and Zhiyu are back?!?” Zhifei exclaimed. “Really?” he hardly ask.

“Of course!” exclaims the speaker. “Can I still make a joke with this kind of thing?” Elijah asked solemnly. “Please return soon!”

“OK, grandpa, I’ll come back now!” Zhifei hurriedly said.

“You stay and continue to connect with the people on the PR side,” he told the assistant as he hung up the phone after speaking.

“First and foremost, I must leave now.”

He dashed out as soon as the voice faded. Zhifei hurriedly wanted to start the car while sitting in it, but he suddenly hesitated.

For dozens of seconds, his entire body was still, and he felt extremely perplexed and contradictory in his mind.

He had no idea whether his mother and sister had returned safely at this point, or whether this was a good or bad thing.

To be honest, he has always had a wonderful relationship with his mother and sister, and he was sometimes overjoyed.

But there was another uncontrollable thought in his mind.

“Zhifei!” the thought was telling him. Returning with your mother and sister is certainly not a good idea! Remember your grandfather, the old man who is addicted to money and influence, and the explanation for the gifts he now offers you and your father.

In the end, he is doing well and showing vulnerability to you because he is now notorious and feels guilty.”

“If your mother and sister return safely and seem to be in good health, the world’s scorn for your grandfather will be relieved!”

After all, there's a big difference between someone who is dead and someone who isn't!"

"Once the two of them return safely, the spit and rage directed at your grandfather will inevitably dissipate, and they will even be forgotten over time!"

"In that case, your grandfather will be able to regain the public's interest and reasonably recover the Su Family Patriarch's identity."

At that point, you and your father will once again be his two orphaned sons!"

"Moreover, at that point, he will no longer feel responsible for you and your father!"

You and your father will lose all of your advantages as well!

Chapter 2791

"More importantly, because they fled at your grandfather's hands, your mother and sister will never forgive your grandfather in this life, and they will even freely turn their faces with your grandfather, or even turn their faces toward you."

"What will you do at that point?"

Your grandfather no longer feels responsible for you, and your mother and sister view him as an adversary, engaging in various confrontations with him or openly attacking him. You will undoubtedly be implicated at that moment!"

"No one will give the Patriarchship to the enemy's son, the enemy's brother…"

Zhifei got irritated just thinking about it!

It was also at this point that his heart's balance moved slightly.

As a result, he unconsciously took out his phone and dialed Chengfeng's number, who was worried about Zynn's whereabouts.

At the time, Chengfeng was gloomy.

Zynn, his eldest son, has been missing for more than 12 hours after he went missing in the morning.

He didn't find any useful hints in those 12 hours.

Zynn, like his younger brother Shoude, seemed to vanish from the face of the earth.

Although the Wade Family was suspicious, Zynn was self-defeating in that he gave the Wade Family a good excuse to throw the pot, so he did not dare to push the Wade Family any further.

Zhifei called at this precise moment.

"Zhifei, have you found a hint to your father?" he asked, a little irritably on the phone.

Zhifei was taken aback and asked, "Grandpa, what are you talking about? Are you looking for details about your father? What's the matter with father?"

Chengfeng only realized this after Zynn's crash, when he realized he hadn't been aware of Zhifei for the whole day.

As a result, even though Zhifei was in Aurous Hill, he was unaware that his father had vanished.

"Zhifei, there is bad news, your father is missing..." he sighed.

Chapter 2792

"What are you talking about?"

Zhifei was taken aback and exclaimed,

"Grandpa, you...what do you mean?"

"My father is fine; why would he suddenly vanish?"

“I’m not sure.”

“Your father concealed his identity and lived peacefully in Shangri-La in Aurous Hill,”

Chengfeng said frankly. He planned to find an opportunity to meet Ito Yuhiko of the Ito family, but there is no news since this morning.

“All of his men have disappeared.”

“Ah?” says the voice.

Zhifei had black spots in front of his eyes, dizziness in his head, and was on the verge of collapsing.

“How could this be…” Zhifei muttered incoherently to himself.

“The whole thing is really weird,” Chengfeng said helplessly.

“I haven’t yet discovered any useful information. However, I believe it has a lot to do with the disappearance of your second uncle.

It’s possible that it was done by the same guy. There should be some kind of connection with the Wade family as well.

After all, your father was injured in the Wade family’s hotel, and Aurous Hill is the Wade family’s domain.”

“Grandpa, could it be the Wade family?” Zhifei hurriedly inquired.

He was still with him when the second uncle had an accident, and the other party might get the second uncle away under Master Luther’s nose.

“Wade’s family shouldn’t have such a master, right?” I remember thinking.

“Hey…this is something I haven’t worked out yet,” Chengfeng sighed.

It appears to be inextricably linked to the Wade Family, but when you think about it, the Wade Family doesn't seem to merit such strength…"

"However, I have sent someone to look for it," he said again after speaking.

I'll go to any extent to find clues. In Aurous Hill, you will eagerly await my news.

You can also inquire there if you have any sources. Look for any noteworthy hints."

"All right…" Zhifei was annoyed and grudgingly agreed.

"I have a headache, so I won't talk to you anymore," Chengfeng said again at this point. I'll keep you informed of any developments."

"Okay grandpa, then you first have a nice rest and take care of your body…" Zhifei murmured absently.

He quickly recalled what Grandpa had said and hurriedly said, "Grandpa, don't hang up the phone!" as he spoke.

"What's the matter?" Chengfeng inquired. "Are you all right?"

"My grandfather just called me, and he said that mother and sister have returned!" Zhifei hurriedly said.

"What are you talking about?" Chengfeng burst with joy and shouted,

"Your mother and sister are back?"

What exactly do you mean when you say they are returning?

"How did they get back?" "Where were they?"

"Grandfather didn't say anything specific, but they were in Aurous Hill," Zhifei hurriedly explained.

They just called and asked him to pick them up right away.

Mother and Zhiyu should probably have gone back to Du's old house in Aurous Hill."

"How is this possible?"

Chengfeng screamed, turning up the stormy sea in his heart.

"How in the world is this even possible?"

"Zhifei, where are you now?!" he hurriedly inquired.

"I am at the Aurous Hill Olympic Center, and I am going back to the old house to take a look!" Zhifei hurriedly said.

"Go!" exclaimed Chengfeng. Check out what's going on!"

Chapter 2793

After hanging up the phone, Chengfeng felt black for a while.

Anson on the side hurried forward and asked cautiously:

"Master... Liona and Missy, have they really returned to Du's house?!"

Chengfeng rubbed his temples, nodded weakly, and sighed, "Anson, things seem to have gone to the worst..."

Anson asked quickly: "Master, why are you saying this?"

Chengfeng sighed: "Hey...All of this is extremely consistent with my worst assumptions before.

Things have started to develop in the direction I least want to see.

The Su family is really going to be in big trouble this time!"

Anson asked in surprise: “Master… Have you previously guessed that their wives will be safe?”

“Yes…” Chengfeng rubbed his temples and said weakly:

“I thought that even if they were rescued, it would be difficult for them to survive such a serious car accident.

Maybe when the other party took them away, There were already two corpses, but I did not expect that they would actually survive, and the other party put will them back, which proves that the mysterious person behind not only has hands and eyes open to the sky but also stood by them….”

Anson asked again:

“Then… Is this mysterious person related to the disappearance of the young master and the second young master?!”

Chengfeng nodded: “There must be a relationship!”

Anson looked shocked, and said, “Master, we have investigated Aurous Hill before. The city has nothing to do with Crouching Tiger, or a Hidden Dragon.

It is nothing more than a few local companies and families, and Issac from the Wade family seems to be the most powerful. In terms of size, how could it be possible to cultivate such a powerful person? Even the Wade Family does not have this ability.

If the Wade Family really has this ability, after Changying’s death, they would not be able to crush and beat the Su family for so many years!”

Chengfeng’s expression was dignified, and he said coldly: “I now suspect that this mysterious person is not from Aurous Hill at all, and may not even be from China!”

Chapter 2794

“What?!” Anson was even more horrified:

“It’s not from China? Where would it be? Is it from abroad?!

It can’t be the Rothschild family, right?

The Rothschild family hates the Wade family. Yes, in this case, they will never be able to deal with us, because once our strength is weakened, the Wade family will definitely be strengthened…

How could the Rothschild family sit back and watch the Wade family fishermen profit?”

As he said, Anson continued to analyze:

“Changying’s wife’s family is indeed very powerful, but in my impression, An family has always looked down upon the Wade Family. Back then, An’s pearl of the hand married into the Wade Family. An’s were said to be very furious.”

Chengfeng waved his hand and sighed: “It’s not the Rothschild family or An’s, but the Japanese Chinese!”

“Japanese Chinese?!” Anson was even more surprised:

“Master, the largest family in Japan is the Ito family. Among the top four families, there is no Chinese family, and even the first Ito family in Japan does not have power comparable to us. Its comprehensive strength is not that strong.”

“You don’t understand.” Chengfeng said: “This strength does not necessarily refer to economic strength, but strength in force!”

After talking, Chengfeng said again: “At the beginning, Zhifei and Zhiyu were kidnapped by the Matsumoto family in Japan.

Several top ninjas guarded them. After killing them, they would throw their bodies to Ito’s residence in Kyoto.

The whole plan was designed.

The clothes were perfect, but in the end, these top ninjas were killed by a Chinese youth who we don't know where he came from..."

Anson exclaimed: "Master, you suspect that it was the mysterious Chinese youth who saved Liona and Missy this time?!"

Chengfeng said annoyedly: "I don't want him to be the same 10,000 in my mind, but now it seems that he can basically nail it...

Besides this person, who else has such a strong ability to be able to deal with that car accident and rescue Liona and Zhiyu?

Except for this person, who can abduct Shoude without showing off under our guard's nose?

Except for this person, who can make Zynn disappear?!"

Anson blurted out:

"Master, if this is the case, then your personal safety must be strengthened!

Otherwise, if this person wants to act on you and our defensive power is not strong enough, we are not going to be opponents at all... ..."

Chapter 2795

Chengfeng nodded repeatedly, and said in agreement:

"Yes! The biggest problem now is that our military strength is severely insufficient. The He family has withdrawn.

Only some other bodyguards are in the hospital.

I am afraid that it will be unbearable in front of the mysterious man. If he hits suddenly....."

With that said, he immediately told Anson: “Anson! You will fly to Northeast Desert City right now!”

Anson exclaimed: “Go to Mocheng? Master, you let me see Luther He?!”

“Yes!” Chengfeng said:

“Go to see Luther, and apologize to him about Ruoli’s affairs on my behalf, and tell him that if the He family is willing to continue to serve the Su family regardless of the past, I can give them for a year two billion yuan!”

“Two billion a year?!” Anson said dumbfounded: “Master, the remuneration we gave them before has increased from 200 million a year to 600 million.

To be honest, this amount is already very high. If it rises to two billion all at once, this is more than a three-fold increase!”

Chengfeng waved his hand: “What does it count even if it goes to triple?

The key is that the most important thing is to solve the urgent needs! Now there is a powerful enemy after the Su family, who is invisible and intangible.

If I don’t defend myself, someday, I will also be arrested by the other party. Isn’t the Su family finished?”

Anson hurriedly bowed and said, “Master, I understand! I will set off now and go to Mocheng to see Luther, the head of the He family!”

Chengfeng nodded, directly wrote a one-billion-dollar cash check, handed it to Anson, and said: “Take this check with you, hand it to Luther, and tell him whether he accepts my invitation or not, he can keep the cheque.”

After a pause, Chengfeng said again: “If he accepts the invitation, it is considered that I prepaid 50% of his salary; if he does not accept it, then the money is considered to be my compensation to the He family, in Ruoli’s matter. After all, I am sorry for them.”

Anson couldn’t help but said, “Master, if Luther really chooses the latter, wouldn’t these billions of dollars be meat buns for the dogs?”

Chengfeng shook his head and said: "You don't understand, most people who learn martial arts have a sense of arrogance, especially those who have made great achievements in martial arts like Luther, even more so! I understand Luther's character.

He is destined to choose to reject my invitation completely, or accept it directly, it is impossible to choose to take the money and not do anything, so this is just polite and win him more favors."

Anson hurriedly said: "Okay master, I understand, then I will start!"

Chengfeng nodded slightly and said,

"Go, there is no airport in Mocheng. You have to arrange the helicopters at nearby airports in advance, so as to save time as much as possible."

"OK, lord!"

Chapter 2796

Just when Zhifei drove back to the Du's old house, and Anson set off for the airport overnight, the Du's old house at this time had become a sea of joy.

The brothers and sisters of the Du family have been cultivated to be exceptionally united under the guidance of their father since they were young.

In fact, regardless of whether brothers and sisters are close relatives, in the final analysis, in most families with children, it is difficult for the relationship between children to be absolutely intimate.

Especially when the children are all grown-ups, and after their respective families start their own businesses, the big family with brothers and sisters is naturally less important than the small family with wives and children.

Therefore, in real life and on the TV, we can often see that brothers and sisters turn their faces because of the fight for family property, or quarrel and even fight because of parental issues.

Moreover, this is not only true of the poor but even more so for the rich.

However, the brothers and sisters of the Du family are really twisted into a rope.

Liona had an accident, and her brothers and sisters put aside everything in their hands, regardless of all costs, just to find her and her daughter.

Now that she has finally returned safely, these brothers and sisters are naturally extremely happy!

The eldest sister Haya had asked the chef to cook a new table, and she was waiting for her sister and niece to come, and the family to have a good celebration.

But when they came back, Haya couldn't even care about her sister's dinner.

She hugged the sister, and suddenly cried into tears.

The family surrounded the mother and the daughter and asked them endlessly. The questions were also very concentrated.

They just wanted to know who took them away after they had a car accident in the tunnel. Where did they go after they were taken away?

And they must have been severely injured in the car accident, so who on earth was healing this injury?

Chapter 2797

Liona faced the problems of her family and lied against her will: "Actually, Zhiyu and I still don't know who saved us. After the car accident, we were almost unconscious when we woke up. We were already lying in a ward, and we can't see anything related to the name of the hospital in the ward.

The doctors who came to treat us also wore masks and could not recognize who they were."

Renel hurriedly asked her: "Then have you remembered the surrounding environment, for example, what are the distinctive buildings outside the window?"

“No.” Liona shook her head and said: “In our ward, the windows were covered with opaque black glass film.

Nothing could be seen, Zhiyu and I have been in the room during this period. We eat and drink, and provide all the daily necessities we need, but they just don’t let us leave.”

Elijah asked in surprise: “Then how did they let you leave now?”

“I don’t know.” Liona lied: “They suddenly brought me and Zhiyu out, and then gave me a mobile phone to let me contact the family, and then I called you.”

Elijah frowned and pondered: “This thing sounds strange. The person who saved you should be very powerful.

He rescued you. He gave you treatment. In the end, even the identity not revealed.

He didn’t want to disclose, and he released you back without any conditions. I can’t figure out why he is busy with this big circle…”

Simon said, “Dad, maybe the other party is the opponent of the Su family. They couldn’t understand what the Su family did, so they rescued Liona and Zhiyu.”

Elijah asked:

“The opponent of the Su family? Who?

The Wade family? Although the Wade family is ranked second, how can they have this kind of ability?”

Simon nodded slightly: “Dad’s words are reasonable… Wade family should not be able to bear this…”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked Liona again: “Liona, you and Zhiyu have been rescued for so long, haven’t you found any clues?”

Liona quickly said: “I haven’t left the ward these days. I only saw doctors and nurses, but the doctors and nurses didn’t tell us anything.”

Simon asked again: “The person who saved you never showed up?”

Liona said, “No, he didn’t want to expose his identity.”

Elijah didn’t have much doubt, and sighed: “It seems that the knights are not only in the novels of Old legends but also in real life.”

As he said, he suddenly thought of something and asked Zhiyu: “By the way, Zhiyu, when you and Zhifei were in Japan, you were also saved by a mysterious man?”

“Yes…” Zhiyu said hurriedly: “Thanks to my benefactor that time, otherwise, my brother and I would be dead in the hands of Japanese ninjas.”

Chapter 2798

Elijah sighed sincerely: “One person can easily kill multiple ninjas. This is really amazing. It is not an exaggeration to say that he is a hero!”

After speaking, he hurriedly asked again with a flash of inspiration: “By the way, could he be the one who saved you this time?”

Zhiyu vaguely said: “This…I can’t say this. After all, I haven’t seen the true content, but it’s possible…”

Elijah nodded and said: “This man has his own motives to help you, anyway, it’s okay!”

After that, he poured himself a glass of wine and said loudly: “Come! Let’s have a drink together to celebrate the safe return of Liona and Zhiyu!”

The whole family was also excited, and one after another they picked up their wine glasses.

At this moment, Zhifei ran in quickly.

“Mom! Zhiyu!”

Seeing his mother and sister sitting at the dining table intact, Zhifei yelled subconsciously.

However, he was not so excited in his heart.

Even, a little lost.

Seeing his mother and sister in peace, he knew in his heart that he would lose a huge advantage in front of his grandfather Chengfeng.

He has feelings for his mother and sister in his heart.

However, in the face of the Su family's trillions of wealth, feelings did seem a little pale.

The greater the immediate benefits, the weaker the family relationship.

This is the characteristic of mankind since ancient times.

In ancient times, countless royal family fratricides occurred across the world.

It is not uncommon among the royal family that fathers kill sons, sons kill fathers, and even brothers kill each other.

It's not that they really have no affection.

On the contrary, family affection is really not worth mentioning in the face of huge benefits.

If it is placed in a poor house, the two brothers' three-square-acre land for their parents may turn their faces, and they may stay out of each other for a lifetime, but it is difficult to kill the brother because of one-square-acre land.

However, when this three-acre land became the power and wealth of the entire kingdom, the brotherhood and family affection became less important.

Zhifei's heart at this time, the loss and disappointment are far greater than that point of comfort.

However, he was hiding it pretty well, and no one was able to see anything unusual.

When Zhiyu saw him, her eyes reddened immediately.

Almost without thinking, she stood up, ran in front of Zhifei, and plunged into his arms, crying and said, “Brother… I thought I would never see you in this life…”

Chapter 2799

After Zhiyu’s accident, what she misses most and worry about most is her brother Zhifei.

After all, their small family consists of four people in total. Mother has always been with her, and father has some stains, and these stains make him a little unacceptable, so she naturally misses her brother the most.

Moreover, when she was in Japan, she experienced life and death with her brother, so the relationship between brother and sister was deeper.

Although Zhifei was disappointed in his heart, he still pretended to be distressed and patted her back gently, and said with emotion:

“Zhiyu, it’s best if you and mom are fine. During this time, I was so much worried… ”

When grandfather Elijah heard this, he looked at him coldly, somewhat dissatisfied in his heart.

He feels that his grandson has become a little hypocritical recently.

Zhifei was really anxious at first because of an accident with his mother and sister.

He even quarreled with his grandfather and drove to Aurous Hill by himself overnight.

However, these days, Elijah felt that Zhifei seemed to pay less attention to the affairs of his mother and sister.

Although he has been in Aurous Hill, he has rarely directly participated in the search for the whereabouts of the two.

He is busy doing concert arrangements every day. It feels as if the importance of concerts is a bit more than his mother and sister.

However, Elijah naturally didn't say anything at this time, and the dissatisfaction in his heart was crushed by him deep inside.

At this time, Renel said:

"Zhifei and Zhiyu sit down quickly. It just happens that we are just starting to eat.

You also have two drinks together to celebrate the safe return of your mother and sister!"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "OK, uncle!"

After sitting down, Zhifei and other family members toasted again to celebrate, but he always had a doubt in his heart: who saved his mother and sister.

However, with so many people on the table right now, it is difficult for him to question Zhiyu in detail, so he can only temporarily suppress this question to the bottom of his heart.

Just when he and his family were pushing cups and changing cups, the phone suddenly received a WeChat message.

He looked down and saw that it was his grandfather Chengfeng who sent him this message.

He hurriedly clicked and viewed the message sent by Chengfeng, which read: "Zhifei, I want to know if the person who saved your mother and your sister this time is the Chinese who saved you in Japan?

You have always had a relationship with Zhiyu. Get close, you must find a way to get the truth out of her mouth!"

Chapter 2800

Zhifei twitched in his heart, and said to himself, "Why did Grandpa ask?! Is it really the benefactor who saved Mom and Zhiyu?

But...it's a bit unlikely. The benefactor is in Japan, and Zhiyu was looking for him. She hasn't got any results for so long. How could he suddenly appear in Aurous Hill and save Zhiyu again?

Is he a stalker who has been following Zhiyu in secret? Then Zhiyu has been looking for him for so long, why didn't he show up? ...It always feels weird and unbelievable..."

Reminiscent of the second uncle and father disappearing in Aurous Hill one after another, Zhifei felt even bigger.

"I always feel that it is unlikely that the benefactor is behind this. Otherwise, even if he secretly protects Zhiyu, he doesn't need to attack my second uncle and my father one after another, right?

The Su family has never offended him from beginning to end, and even suffered a lot from him. Why should he act on the Su family?"

After thinking about it for a long time, Zhifei couldn't understand the cause and effect. He could only temporarily put these thoughts behind him, and quietly replied to Chengfeng: "OK, grandpa, I must find a way to ask Zhiyu."

...

While Liona and Zhiyu reunited with their family and gathered together, Charlie also returned to his home.

This trip to Syria did not take too long. Although Charlie flew back and forth tens of thousands of kilometers, and many things happened, it was actually just one night.

Therefore, when he returned home, his wife Claire, his father-in-law Jacob, and his mother-in-law Elaine were very surprised.

Claire had just had dinner with her parents. Seeing Charlie came back, she hurriedly stepped forward to help him take off his coat, and said in surprise: “Husband, why did you come back in such a short time when you went out this time?”

Charlie smiled and said, “This time the matter was relatively simple, I came back directly after handling the things.”

Claire hurriedly asked: “Then have you eaten dinner? I made the noodles at night, which was quite delicious, so I will order you some noodles?”

Charlie asked curiously: “Claire, aren’t you busy during this time? Why do you have so much time today, and you still have to cook by yourself.”

Claire smiled and said: “I went to the Emgrand Group for a meeting this afternoon. The first phase of the plan has completely passed the review of the Group, so I can relax a little bit. It just so happens that I came home early today, and spent some time in our vegetable garden.

The garlic moss grows quite well, so I picked a little bit and cooked the garlic sprouts fried pork, and marinated noodles.”

As she said, she hurriedly took Charlie’s hand to the restaurant, and spoke as she walked:

“It’s such a short time for you to go back and forth. It must be very hard to travel too much in a short time. I will cook the noodles for you!”

Seeing Claire caring about him so much, Charlie was also moved in his heart, nodded lightly, and smiled: “Then it will be hard work for you wife.”

Claire smiled sweetly: “There is no hardship, no hardship at all.”

Entering the restaurant, father-in-law Jacob and his mother-in-law Elaine had just finished their meal. Seeing Charlie come in, Jacob said with joy:

“Oh! Good son-in-law is back, where did you go this time? You came back so soon.”

Chapter 2801

Charlie smiled slightly and said in his heart: “Although the time I went out this time is not long, the distance I went is really far.

A trip to Syria is 6000 kilometers, which is worth one and a half round trips from Aurous Hill to Japan.”

But naturally, he couldn’t tell them that he had gone to Syria, so he smiled and said: “This time I went to Haicheng, not far away, and it took only three hours to drive.”

“Haicheng…” Jacob asked curiously: “According to that, your client this time is Tailai, the richest man in Haicheng?”

Charlie borrowed the donkey from Po and said with a smile: “Dad’s guess is really accurate!”

Jacob chuckled, “Old man’s brain is not covered!”

Elaine curled her lips on the side: “Just your mind, what can’t you do, what’s not enough to eat, and you still have a face?”

Jacob was impatient, and blurted out: “I said, Elaine! I didn’t ask you right now? What are you doing with this?”

Elaine said disdainfully: “Why? I’m still committing a crime, to tell the truth? This family doesn’t have my voice yet?”

Charlie said hurriedly: “Mom, Dad, you two shouldn’t just seize the opportunity and quarrel, it hurts your feelings.”

Elaine hurriedly said, “Hey, good son-in-law, let me interrupt, I don’t have any feelings with Jacob anymore. After all, we are separated.”

Jacob hummed: “Hey, you can be regarded as saying something, and I have no relationship with you. We are now neighbors at best.”

Elaine immediately slapped the table and shouted angrily: “Jacob, did I give you a face? Let me say, you have three sentences waiting here. Have you become more skilled?”

Charlie hurriedly finished the game: “Oh mom, don’t be angry, isn’t Dad just jocking?”

After finishing speaking, he quickly looked at Jacob, winking his eyes, and said: “Dad, you just finished eating, and you are idle.

Or you can go for a run. Now the weather is getting warmer. It’s helpful to go for a run by the river. It’s so fun to digest and keep fit.”

The meaning of Charlie’s words was to let Jacob go to Meiqing.

Doesn’t Meiqing like to go for a run by the river? It happened that Jacob used his words to find Meiqing.

But as soon as Jacob heard that he should go for a run by the river, he waved his hand and said,

“I’m not going… my calf is still pumping and painful. It’s definitely not going to be better after ten and a half months!”

Chapter 2802

Elaine heard Jacob say that his calf was still pumping pain, and immediately frowned and asked: “Jacob, did you go for a run behind me?”

Jacob retorted, “What does it mean to carry you on my back? If I take a walk, I have to report to you?”

Elaine snorted coldly: “Half of your body is buried in the loess. What are you still running for?

What do you do for running?

Do you want to rejuvenate your second spring?”

Jacob said impatiently: “Does it have anything to do with you? What are you asking so much for?”

After that, he glanced at the crutches placed on the dining table next to Elaine, and sarcastically said,

“Why, your legs are not working well, so I am not allowed to go out for a walk?”

Charlie heard it loudly and said: “Dad and Mom, you two should not argue with each other much. The more you talk like this the more frustrated you two will end up.”

Claire said without looking back while cooking the noodles: “Husband, you don’t know how I got through this meal.

They have been pinching here for more than an hour, but I can’t persuade them. It’s…”

Elaine said angrily at this time: “I didn’t mean to find his fault. The key point is that this guy speaks too annoyingly.

My worst thing is this leg. I broke it twice. He doesn’t care about me at all. Forget it, who is still being ridiculed here, who are you bullying?”

Jacob said coldly: “What does your broken leg have to do with me?

I didn’t break it for you. Besides, you have been talking with me for a long time, and you didn’t mention your leg at that time.

Son, don’t engage in moral kidnapping here.”

Elaine said desperately, “I am morally kidnapped? Jacob, you are really discouraged!

You forgot that you were paralyzed when you were driven by Junwei’s arrangement. How did I wait for you in the hospital?

I was busy doing it for you. If you’re busy, will you leave me alone?”

Jacob said disdainfully:

“I don’t know? When I was injured, who was busy looking for a genius doctor?”

With that, Jacob pointed to Charlie next to him, and said loudly:

“My good son-in-law Charlie found it for me! If it weren’t for him, I would still be lying on the bed now.”

Immediately afterward, Jacob looked at Elaine and asked,

“You said you were busy, what were you busy with? Were you busy with cheating girls? You think I don’t know?”

Chapter 2803

“Don’t f@rt!” Elaine was uncovered, and suddenly shouted: “Which eye did you see me cheating my girl?”

Jacob curled his lips and said, “Pretend, right? In the beginning, I was cured by the genius doctor.

The doctor said that I would be hospitalized for another two days of observation and pay fewer hospitalization fees.

What happened? You just took away the girl’s cheque. Yes, if I remember correctly, the amount on the cheque was at least 170,000, right?”

Elaine suddenly didn’t know how to refute, her expression was green and white.

Jacob sneered at this moment: “If I learn from you, after your broken leg, the first thing I do is to ask a girl to cheat some money, but I am not that kind of person.

I am a qualified person. , Understand?”

Elaine was anxious. She picked up the crutches and smashed Jacob with them. She still cursed and said: “Quality? I will let you talk about the quality and see if I don’t interrupt your leg!”

Charlie hurriedly stopped her, and said with a bit of anger, “Oh, it’s all fine! You can’t say anything, right?

Just when I got home, you two performed the martial arts at home, don’t forget that Claire and I are still there. .”

When Elaine saw that Charlie was a little angry, she hurriedly laughed and said, “Good son-in-law, don’t be angry, it’s not against you, it’s all against Jacob this dog.

Jacob originally wanted to fight her a few more words, but Charlie seemed unhappy when he thought about it, so he just sat a little farther, and muttered: “I don’t know what you do.”

Elaine stared angrily, and Charlie said directly at this moment: “It’s OK, mom, don’t stay here and don’t let it go.

Let it go, you must be annoying to recuperate at home these days, or I will let my friend prepares a VIP card for you at Shangri-La tomorrow.

From now on, you can go to the SPA there every day, and you can just relax and enjoy a bit.”

As soon as Elaine heard this, her brows were instantly delighted, and she cheered and said, “My God! Son-in-law, are you for real?

I heard that the spa at Shangri-La is the most expensive and high-end SPA in Aurous Hill, just do whatever you want.

It costs thousands or tens of thousands of dollars to order any item!”

Charlie smiled and said: “Shangri-La is the best hotel in Aurous Hill after all. Spas are all integrated with the hotel. Naturally, the grades cannot be low, but the money is not a problem.

Their President happens to be my client. I can ask for an internal price even if I go to him, maybe I can get a free one."

Chapter 2804

"Oh, that's great!" Elaine was very excited, and said excitedly: "Good son-in-law, then you will help mom to contact him tomorrow morning?

Mom is really tired of staying at home these days, if I can go to a SPA sooner. Relaxation is not only good for physical and mental health, it might also be helpful for the recovery of my legs!"

Charlie nodded and said,

"I'll help you ask, but the premise is that you don't quarrel with Dad anymore."

Elaine said without hesitation:

"Good son-in-law, don't worry, I don't even bother to be familiar with him. From now on, I will count myself as losing if I look at him right away!"

Charlie did not delay, immediately took out his mobile phone, sent a WeChat voice to Issac, and said:

"Mr. Issac, please do one thing, my mother-in-law wants a SPA VIP card for Shangri-La. Can you arrange it?

Now, it's best if all options are free."

Issac responded to the message almost in seconds: "Master Wade, VIP cards are all trivial matters.

Wait a moment, I will personally send you home."

Charlie said: "Mr. Issac, you don't need to take a trip in person, just arrange for a subordinate to send it over."

Issac hurriedly said:

“Master Wade, you are welcome, I just want to go out to do something, pass by Tomson, and deliver it right away.”

Charlie knew that he definitely couldn’t be on the way, but when he saw that he insisted on bringing it in person, he didn’t insist, and said to him:

“Then you will be very hard to come by, Mr. Issac.”

“Master, you are polite.”

When Elaine heard this, the whole person flushed with excitement, and said excitedly:

“Mom, my son-in-law just has faced, dear, Mr. Issac from Shangri-La will personally give the VIP card to this call. It’s incredible!”

After speaking, she hurriedly asked Charlie: “Good son-in-law, can this card be used casually without spending money?”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It should be, the details will not be known until President arrives.”

Elaine was already so happy to fly, stretched both hands to the left for a while, and then to the right, still not forgetting to throw a wave-like curve, and said with joy:

“The SPA at Shangri-La can’t be visited once a year by most people. If I can have a free VIP card, I will go every day from now on.

I will simply go after breakfast every morning and come back at night!”

Jacob curled his lips and said, “You can just move over and live there.”

Elaine stopped quarreling with him, and said with a smile:

“Do you think I don’t want to? If you are the only old b@stard at home, I will definitely move in there and not come back.”

After she finished speaking, she changed the conversation and said with a flattering smile:

“But there are still my good son-in-law and my good daughter at home, don’t say anything else, I have to make breakfast for my good son-in-law every day, so I like being here. You just know to reach out and open your mouth to eat, I have never seen you moving a leg to do anything for my good son-in-law.”

Chapter 2805

As Jacob heard this, he was a little agitated and wanted to say something, but he thought he couldn’t find a good reason to refute with his voice.

“I haven’t made any contributions to this family, despite the fact that I haven’t been a demon all the time like you…”

“Through Teng Teng Antique, I had previously made a fortune from Ervin.

I figured it would be a decent way to make a fortune, but who would have known there would be none after that…”

“Even the sc.umbag Ervin was enthralled. He used to be there every time I went to Antique Street, but I haven’t seen him in a long time!

“Do not say that I am unable to locate Ervin’s number. Later, with the mindset of picking things up, I began collecting antiques, but I ended up losing a lot of money.

I paid thousands of dollars to buy it, but I didn’t gain a lot of money. People opened their mouths and gave me a dollar or two as soon as I went to a professional organization to ask for a price, so it was basically a complete loss.”

“I later formed the Calligraphy and Painting Society, and I was involved in the organization’s affairs every day.”

Despite the fact that I am doing well in the association, it is mostly based on prestige and qualifications.

It’s completely pointless when it comes to making money…”

As a result, Jacob thought about it and realized, with emotion in his heart, that “Wow, so I seem to be very lackluster.”

Charlie, my good son-in-law, bought me a car, assisted me in pretending, assisted me in slapping my forehead, and followed me around every day.

But, but I haven’t helped him in any way…”

Jacob felt more guilty in his heart for a while.

“Charlie, what do you think is appropriate for Dad in this situation?” he said awkwardly to Charlie.

“Dad, don’t you mix well in the Calligraphy and Painting Association?” Charlie asked, laughing.

“It’s a good mix,” Jacob sighed, “but I still can’t mix capital.”

“You and mom don’t have to worry about making money,”

Charlie said, waving his hand. You two will retire with peace of mind or do anything you enjoy for this family I and Claire are enough.

IF you insist, Painting and calligraphy are two things that come to mind.

The connection is very powerful.

It corresponds to your interests. It can also help you develop your feelings and make new friends. “Why don’t you try it?”

“This is always free food at home, and Dad’s heart is still disturbed,” Jacob confessed, a little ashamed.

Chapter 2806

“Oh, Jacob, do you realize that you are eating for free?” Elaine sarcastically asked. I believe you have no self-awareness!”

“Mom, it’s all a family,” Charlie hurriedly said. There is no such thing as a free lunch. Will you have to go out with father in the future to be self-reliant and self-sufficient?”

“Oh, my son-in-law, that’s not what mom intended,” Elaine waved her hand when she realized this.

Mom simply believes that Jacob does not work every day and does not do housework. It reminds me of a slap master. “Adequate……”

Despite her desire to mock Jacob, Elaine did not want to put herself in danger.

If Charlie honestly asked her to go out and find something to do, she will no longer have such a fun leisure time.

“In this way, she will be responsible for mopping the kitchen, sweeping the floor, and cleaning the table to carry out the garbage in the future,”

Jacob added hastily. All will be mine!”

Charlie helplessly shook his head, but it was rude to Jacob. It just so happened that the villa was very big, making cleaning a big task.

After all, Charlie had been living in the orphanage since he was eight years old, so he wasn’t used to asking the aunt.

The young master’s problem is that he isn’t used to seeing anyone waiting for him.

Elaine’s heart became a little more balanced after seeing Jacob taking the initiative to contract housework, so she didn’t bother to argue with him any longer.

She is now awaiting Issac’s arrival because Issac has promised to give Charlie a SPA VIP card from Shangri-La, which is what she is most worried about right now.

After a few minutes, Claire cooked the noodles, removed them from the pot, and quickly dipped them in cold water before placing them in a bowl with his garlic moss fried pork gravy and chopsticks.

“Husband, how about my craft?” Claire said with a smile as he approached him.

“It smells really sweet, it must be delicious!” Charlie exclaimed after giving it a good sniff.

He took a sip of this soup as soon as he finished speaking.

He was pleasantly surprised by this flavor.

The taste of fried pork with garlic moss is excellent, the garlic moss is very fresh, and the heat is well balanced, so the taste is excellent, and Claire cuts the pork belly into diced meat and stirs the rich meat aroma in the pot. The initial garlic moss scent is mixed in, which is very appealing.

Chapter 2807

Furthermore, the noodles are perfectly cooked, and the hardness is just right. At first glance, it appears to be cooked with a pinch of salt and then precisely passed through cold water, resulting in fragrant and solid noodles.

“Mom, what you do here is very wonderful!” Charlie couldn’t help but exclaim as he ate. Why didn’t I realize you had such a valuable skill?”

“In the past, you used to cook,” Claire admitted, “and I rarely get started in the kitchen.” Since you like it, I’ll try to cook for you more often in the future!”

“That’s awesome!” Charlie said with a light nod and a smile. But, my wife, don’t get too busy cooking. Isn’t the Emgrand Group’s schedule jam-packed? It’s preferable to focus on your job.“

“I’ll take care of the change,” Claire said quickly.

“You eat quickly,” she said after speaking, “and if there isn’t enough, there will be noodles in the cup.”

“Wow!” exclaims the speaker.

“The noodles made by my wife are really the best I have ever eaten!” Charlie exclaimed after finishing two large bowls of noodles and wiping his lips.

“Next time,” Claire said, smiling sweetly and comfortingly, “I’ll make you some other braised meat to try!”

“It’s nice to dare to love,” Charlie said with a smile.

The doorbell rang unexpectedly while he was speaking.

Elaine was the first to respond, exclaiming, “Oh! I’ll open the door for President Issac, who must have come to deliver the VIP card!”

After speaking, she bolted.

“I, too, will come out and take a look,” Charlie said as he stood up.

“Dad, there are visitors at home,” Claire said to Jacob. “Let’s go to the living room and say hello together.”

“All right.” Jacob was also eager to meet Issac, so he followed Charlie out the door.

Elaine had already opened the door over there as soon as the three of them entered the living room, and Issac was the one who came in.

“Hello, Madam, I am Issac from Shangri-La,” Issac said politely at the time.

“Oh, Mr. Issac, please come in, please come in!” Elaine hurriedly gave up the room, made an inviting gesture, and said with a smile.

“Then I will trouble you, Madam,” Issac said quickly.

With that said, he saw Charlie walking over as soon as he walked in, so he hurriedly said politely, “Master Wade!”

“It’s very embarrassing to make you have a hard time running,” Charlie said with a small nod.

“Not a big deal, don’t be so polite with me master,” Issac said, flattered.

“Master Wade, these are two Shangri-La unlimited SPA VIP cards, which are for Ms. Elaine,” he said politely as he quickly took two Shangri-La personalized premium envelopes from his pocket and handed the cards to Charlie.

Chapter 2808

Elaine’s face was fixed when she saw these two envelopes.

The most important thing for a woman of her age is to keep her body in good shape.

It is nothing more than body skincare and body control, to put it simply.

For many middle-aged women, body management is a daunting job.

After all, if you want to shape your body, you must engage in physical activity. Many individuals are unable to keep up due to laziness or a lack of motivation.

The skin care, on the other hand, is much simpler.

You go down to the salon and sit down on the bunk. You don’t need to be concerned about anything.

Many light-skinned, delicate little girls welcomed them with a selection of high-end skin care items.

It’s the equivalent of having a massage because you have taken care of the whole body’s skin.

As a result, affluent and wealthy wives, in general, enjoy visiting beauty and health salons.

The price and cost of this high-end beauty SPA, on the other hand, are extremely high.

In general, a full-body treatment would set you back at least 5,000 yuan.

Furthermore, 5,000 yuan is just the basic equipment; first, the time will be short, and second, the skin care product brands used for care will be fairly common.

In general, a full-body SPA with a top-tier skin care brand will set you back tens of thousands of dollars.

The price will be approaching if you use a super first-line brand, such as the caviar skin care product that Charlie originally gave to Elaine.

A hundred thousand dollars.

Elaine didn't have the confidence or courage to go to Shangri-La for SPA when she was the best in the past.

Nowadays, Issac's unlimited number and unlimited amount of VIP cards brought directly to top locations such as Shangri-La is simply one move that fully meets all of Elaine's skin care needs. She couldn't help but be ecstatic.

Claire, on the other hand, was extremely embarrassed and said, "Mr. Issac, I am extremely embarrassed to accept such a costly gift…"

"Mrs. Wade, you are welcome. Two VIP cards are nothing for Shangri-La, but Master Wade has supported us in Shangri-La all the time.

If it weren't for Master adjusting the Feng Shui for us, I'm sure Shangri-La would have long been in negative business.

Bankruptcy was imminent," Issac said with a smile.

While Issac's words were merely propaganda, Claire, Jacob, and Elaine were persuaded.

Chapter 2809

After all, they assume that Charlie's promotion to Master status in Aurous Hill was due to his knowledge of Feng Shui, as many wealthy families sought his assistance. The words of Issac were not a concern.

However, Claire continued to believe there was no validity, so he said euphemistically, "Really, I am very busy every day and don't have much time to go to SPA or return my card. As for the other, I will first Thank you for my mother!"

"Wife, don't be shy about this little thing. Don't tell me if you have time. You and mom can hold the card first.

If you have time later, you can directly visit them," Charlie said with a smile.

"Mr. Issac, the next time I come to Shangri-La to see Feng Shui, you don't need to pay me anymore," he said to Issac after speaking to his wife.

"Then how embarrassed Master!" Issac exclaimed, hurriedly and courteously.

"Well, I should consider it.

I will accept it," Charlie said, waving his hand. "President Issac should not shirk this matter any longer."

"If this is the case, then I'm better off respecting my life!" Issac said after borrowing the donkey.

"By the way, President, I have something to ask you for help with, I don't know if it's okay?"

Jacob, who had been silent for a while, said, a little embarrassedly.

"Mr. Willson, please say!" Issac hurriedly said.

“That’s it…” Jacob coughed and said, “Our Aurous Hill Painting and Calligraphy Association recently wanted to hold a painting exhibition, but the venue has yet to be determined.

Originally, I wanted to go to Treasures Pavilion, but there was a kidnapping and bombing case some time ago, and the citizens were a little panicked there after the incident. If we still want to go there.

“No problem,” Issac said with a smile, “we have several banquet halls in Shangri-La, as well as a sky garden, which you can simply take out for your use if you don’t have time.”

“Hey, didn’t Sky Garden say it’s wrong to outsource the field?” Jacob exclaimed, excitedly.

“Will it create trouble for President Issac if I choose that?”

“There is nothing to worry about,” Issac said quickly.

“The sky garden is big and tastefully decorated, and it will undoubtedly contribute to the exhibition’s efficiency. Mr. Willson doesn’t need to be so polite!”

“Wow! Thank you very much, Mr. Issac!” exclaimed Jacob, his face beaming.

“By the way, President, do you know if there is an estimated sum for the cost of this sky garden?” he inquired after he had finished speaking.

“Mr. Willson, I heard you are now the executive vice president of the Painting and Calligraphy Association?” Issac asked, smiling.

“It’s just a falsework, not worth mentioning, not worth mentioning…” said Jacob, ashamed.

“It’s already nice to be able to sit in this role,” Issac said solemnly. “Mr. Willson doesn’t have to be so modest.”

“Since Mr. Willson is the executive vice president of the Calligraphy and Painting Association, this is my own business,” he said again.

“Of course, I can’t raise money for my own business, so I have people arrange the place for free use by the Calligraphy and Painting Association.”

Chapter 2810

Mr. Issac, you have really helped us… To be frank, our Painting and Calligraphy Association has been relatively tight lately, and this expense has been compressing…” Jacob was pleasantly surprised.

“In the future, if the Calligraphy and Painting Association wants venues or even funding for any events, you can contact me directly,”

Issac said with a smile, handing Jacob a business card.

Jacob was flattered and repeatedly thanked him, “Wow, thank you very much!”

“Ah, by the way, Master, I still have something to do, so I won’t bother too much,” Issac said, looking at the time.

“So I’ll give it to you,” Charlie grinned as he nodded.

“Oh, Mr. Issac, you can be considered to know the door this time,” Elaine said, smiling. “You must come often in the future!”

“Okay, okay, Master Wade and Madam Elaine, please stay, I can go by myself,” Issac said quickly and respectfully.

“Then I won’t send you off,” Charlie smiled, not being polite.

Elaine couldn’t wait to tell Charlie, “Good son-in-law, show me the VIP card quickly?” as soon as Issac had left she uttered.

Charlie handed her an envelope.

Elaine was ecstatic when she opened it. She danced with delight as soon as she opened it. When Charlie saw her smile, she shook her head helplessly.

late in the evening

Zhiyu stayed up late chatting with the excited family before retiring to her specially prepared bed.

She couldn't stop thinking about Charlie's presence as soon as she laid down.

Her girlish heart easily overflowed with girlish shyness, fantasy, and hope for the future when she thought of Charlie.

Given the fact that Charlie had many ties with her family and that Charlie's own situation was also peculiar,

Zhiyu was not discouraged because she was halfway to finding him.

In any case, this is a positive development.

However, if you really want to be good, you will have a long way to go.

The duration, on the other hand, is irrelevant.

Zhiyu had the impression that she should either wait or try slowly.

A knock on the door rang just as she was about to leave.

"Who?" she unintentionally inquired.

"Zhiyu, it's me," Zhifei declared.

"You wait a moment, brother," Zhiyu said hurriedly.

She quickly got up and put on her dressing gown after speaking, then opened the room door.

“Brother, is there something going on at this late hour?”

She inquired as she approached Zhifei outside the house.

“Zhiyu, is it convenient for you to talk?” Zhifei asked, looking around and purposely lowering his voice.

“Convenient,” Zhiyu said, thinking that her brother was concerned about her and wanted to speak to her, so she easily gave up time and invited Zhifei in.

She had no idea that her elder brother had experienced earth-shattering changes during the time she was rescued by Charlie…

Chapter 2811

Zhifei came to Zhiyu in the middle of the night with one goal in mind: to find out what Zhiyu and mother had been through and who had saved them.

He also overheard his mother explaining the particular process of her encounter, which is the so-called version of the tale in which a mysterious individual was there who saved them but never turned up, at the dinner table.

Zhifei still has the feeling that something is wrong, even though there are no apparent flaws in reasoning.

Furthermore, his grandfather Chengfeng suspected that this incident was linked to his Grace, who had saved him and his sister in Japan, and he wanted to speak with Zhiyu privately to see if she could make sense of her.

“Zhiyu, you haven’t suffered much these days, right?” Zhifei inquired as soon as he entered Zhiyu’s bed.

“No…” says the speaker. “Father, didn’t you mention that you didn’t have any resentment at the dinner table?” Zhiyu asked, moved. “Instead, I ate and slept every day and developed a lot of meat.”

“There’s none…”

Zhifei sighed and exhaled a breath of relief: “Brother is worried that I will be affected.

After all, it would be difficult to sustain minor injuries in such a large car accident.”

Zhiyu agreed and listened to what he said: “It’s only a minor issue. After all, they’d assembled a highly qualified medical staff.”

Zhifei inquired, intrigued:

“What did you think about the mysterious person who rescued you and mother, Zhiyu?

Why did they come to your aid quietly? And they continued to handle you quietly, without warning the outside world.”

“I’m not sure.” Zhiyu shared her thoughts as follows:

“I’m not sure how to say this… After all, I haven’t seen anybody and they haven’t explained why they have come to save us…”

“Zhiyu, sharing the truth with your brother, is there any secret that you didn’t say in front of grandpa and others at the dinner table?”

Zhifei asked seriously.

“No, I’m talking about the actual case,” Zhiyu said quickly.

“Zhiyu, the one who rescued you and mother, isn’t he the Grace, right?!” asked Zhifei, frowning.

Zhifei’s abrupt sentence caught Zhiyu off guard. She came to her senses after a while and immediately denied:

“Why would this happen… I had previously exhausted all avenues for locating my Grace. Furthermore, the Grace should be in Japan, and he will not visit Aurous Hill.”

Chapter 2812

Zhifei has been watching Zhiyu's expression for a while now.

Zhiyu's face was clearly uncomfortable and anxious when he spoke about Grace, and her denial was also a little bit of a cover-up, he noticed.

He was almost positive that his sister was lying based on his interpretation of her.

The Grace who saved him and his sister in Kyoto, Japan, should be the one who really saved her and mother this time!

Zhifei got jittery just thinking about it!

"Grace is a top-tier specialist with outstanding strength.

He stays unharmed and can easily destroy many top ninjas on his own.

The Su family would almost certainly be unable to withstand such strength…"

"It would prove that he was in Aurous Hill if he really rescued Mom and Zhiyu!

This will include an explanation for the second uncle's and father's disappearances. There isn't a second choice besides him…"

"Even though he rescued Mom and Zhiyu, if this is done, he will most likely be on the opposing side of the Su family…"

As a result, Zhifei decided to get more details.

At this point, he sighed lightly, looked at Zhiyu, and said, somewhat disappointed:

"Zhiyu, we grew up together and have always had a great friendship, as well as having shared life and death in Japan.

There are 11 million reasons in my heart for your good, what can you hide from me as an older brother?"

When Zhiyu heard this, she couldn't help but feel bad, and her tone of voice became even more bottomless, and she said, "Brother...I don't have..."

Zhifei enquired: "Are you a total moron? I haven't seen you in a long time? You're in this state, so you're obviously lying."

Zhifei, as he put it, said helplessly: "Hey, what are you trying to hide from me by saying this?

The Grace is not just your Grace, but also mine. He saved our lives, and I know you and I both want to repay him! If he really saved you and mother this time, then he owes our Su family four lives.

If I have the opportunity, I would kneel to thank him in person, but you keep covering up here; won't I ever have the chance to thank my Grace in person?"

Zhiyu's psychological defense was shattered all of a sudden.

She was unaware that her brother Zhifei had already started moral kidnapping.

She found herself in a predicament all of a sudden.

On the one hand, she promised Charlie that she would not reveal his true identity

Her brother, on the other hand, seemed to have figured out the gist of the situation and stated that. Now she didn't know how to deny it.

Chapter 2813

Zhiyu felt like this after thinking about it: "Because my brother guessed correctly, I'll confirm his guess so he doesn't get upset.

I will not reveal any additional detail about Grace."

"Brother, you guessed it right, Grace saved me and mom..." she had no choice but to say.

Zhifei felt a groan in his chest.

“Of course…”

“It is indeed very fiery…

Grandpa has never seen Grace, so he can assume he is the one.

I’m afraid I won’t be able to recall this degree unless he reminds me…”

So he pretended to be ecstatic and exclaimed enthusiastically:

“Oh, no! It is, without a doubt, my Grace! That’s awesome!

When would you take me to meet my Grace, Zhiyu? I need to thank him personally!”

“Brother, I don’t know where the Grace is…” Zhiyu hurriedly said.

Zhifei inquired, surprised: “What exactly do you mean? Didn’t you happen to note Grace’s details?”

Zhiyu expressed her thoughts as follows:

“I saw him, but Grace remained silent and advised me to keep my mother’s identity a secret.

His last name is unknown to me, and mother and I were previously limited by him. We don’t have any more details about him.”

She expressed her fear that Zhifei would not believe her and then added: “Grace is a mysterious man who refuses to reveal anything about himself. You are also aware of this.

Don’t mention him the first time he saved us. He didn’t want to say anything to the two of you.

Perhaps this top player has a bad temper…”

When Zhifei learned this, he couldn't help but be saddened.

He didn't have any doubts about Zhiyu's argument.

Since that Grace is extremely low-key and cold, unable to leave any traces for anyone.

He hurriedly said, "Thinking about this," "Grace, in my opinion, must be in Aurous Hill.

Then we'll be free to continue searching for him.

The variety is much narrower this time than it was previously. I assume we will be able to follow some leads!"

Zhiyu feared her brother would notice the hints, so she pretended to agree with him and nodded repeatedly:

"You are right, brother! This is something I was just curious about.

It should be much easier to find Grace now that we can narrow the distance to a city in Aurous Hill!"

She hurriedly said again after she finished speaking:

"However, we must maintain a low profile and avoid making a big deal out of it.

After all, he's concealed his identity, and he doesn't want us to find him. If he sees us, he will become enraged, even aggressive. Perhaps he'll leave Aurous Hill!"

Chapter 2814

When he had the information he needed, Zhifei told Zhiyu,

"Zhiyu, you must be tired as well, so take a break early and we'll talk about it tomorrow!"

"All right, brother," Zhiyu said with a nod.

“All right, I’ll go back to my room and relax,” Zhifei said as he stood up.

Zhiyu returned to the bed after sending him to the door.

In her mind, she was still thinking about Charlie’s appearance, and the entire person was completely absorbed.

Zhifei entered the room with trepidation at this point. “Grandpa, I asked Zhiyu, this time who rescued her and mother.

It is indeed the Chinese who saved us both in Japan…” he said in a voice message to his grandfather Chengfeng.

Chengfeng sat alone in the study, not sleepy, and drank tea. He suddenly slumped in a chair after hearing this, unable to move for a long time.

“How can such a powerful person be an enemy of the Su Family?” he wondered aloud.

“Could it be…Is it because I enraged him over Liona’s actions?” he wondered.

“But what does this have to do with defensiveness and offensiveness? Why are they kidnapped?”

“That guy saved Zhiyu twice; he must have a close relationship with her; if Zhiyu enrages me because of her mother, this mysterious master will undoubtedly be used by her in the future, and it will undoubtedly be to my detriment.”

“Furthermore, even if the He family agrees to work with me again, I’m afraid it will be a drop in the bucket; this person is too powerful to imagine, how can this family match him?”

Chengfeng was even more terrified at this point.

“I just take the initiative to plead guilty to Zhiyu and her mother,” he reasoned, “and if Zhiyu can alleviate the hatred toward me, it might be changed…”

But then he thought to himself, “No…this appears to be incorrect!”

“Even if Zhiyu despises me, she has no reason to despise her biological father! Her father was sent to Australia by me and was not involved in the car accident that killed her mother, so she has no reason to let the master attack her father.

Furthermore, her second uncle has nothing to do with this matter, but both of them have vanished one after the other.

“In this way, the whole thing seems to be different from what I thought before; this enigmatic master shouldn’t act solely on Zhiyu’s preferences; he should act on his own preferences…”

“Because his criteria is based on his own likes and dislikes, he must target the Su Family and my children for his own reasons…”

“When did my Su family offend him?” asks the narrator.

Chengfeng was on the verge of going mad, and he couldn’t find out why.

He now just has the impression that the individual as a whole is extremely insecure.

Chapter 2815

After all, the adversary was capable of killing many top ninjas with his own hands.

If he really comes to the gates, I’m afraid the Su Family’s current defensive ability won’t be able to handle it!

He immediately dialed Anson after thinking about it. He blurted out, “Anson, where are you?!?” as soon as the call was connected.

Anson’s surroundings were a little claustrophobic, and the helicopter engine roared loudly.

“Boss!” yelled Anson, “I’m going to Mocheng; it’s just around 100 kilometers away, and I’ll be there in half an hour!”

“Anson, please remember it for me; in any case, you must invite the He family to me; even if it doubles on the basis of 2 billion, I will not hesitate to let them go as quickly as possible; let the family move to this Suzhou within a short period of time!” Chengfeng hurriedly said.

“Master, is there anything wrong?” Anson inquired.

“Don’t ask too many questions,” Chengfeng exclaimed.

“Remember what I said: it’s best to let them leave early tomorrow morning, and then I’ll send a big plane to pick them up!”

“All right!” Anson said quickly, sensing the urgency of the situation. “Then I’ll try to persuade Luther tonight!”

After a half-hour.

A low-altitude, fast-flying helicopter interrupted the calm of Mocheng in the middle of the night.

The helicopter flew by, heading straight for He’s compound.

Luther was waiting in the courtyard at the time, wearing a thin coat.

Before getting off the plane and switching to the helicopter, Anson called him.

Luther didn’t want to see the Su family at all, even if it was just the Su family’s housekeeper.

Anson, on the other hand, said that he was sent by the old man Su and that he didn’t look at the monk’s face in order to see the Buddha’s face. Luther was a little perplexed.

He knew in his heart that, despite the fact that the He family was a martial arts family with a natural aptitude for fighting and killing, they were nothing compared to the Su family.

Martial arts masters have only represented the wealthy since ancient times.

Who would dare to provoke the wealthy, aside from the fledgling stunners?

Even a martial arts family with hundreds of years of history, such as the He family, should not offend the powerful;

otherwise, if you really annoy the other party, the hook might ruin the He family's hundreds of years of history.

As a result, Luther thought that if Anson came on Mr. Su's behalf, he couldn't explicitly contradict his face, but he had to do a good job on the surface.

Chapter 2816

Tom, the He family's eldest son, is also present with Luther.

Roma's eldest brother and the foundation of the He family's next generation.

Luther's face was more or less grave as he watched the helicopter land slowly, thinking that he must be respectful and polite to the Su family who murdered his granddaughter.

He felt more or less receptive at times.

"Dad, once you meet Anson, you must contain your emotions and don't get angry with him!"

Tom reminded him before the plane landed.

After hearing this, Luther felt uneasy.

In reality, he was well aware that he would never be able to anger Anson.

However, what the eldest son said made him annoyed.

But he also knew that even though he held back the flames, he wouldn't be able to turn his face away from Anson, which made him even more uneasy.

Anson's trip's intent had already been deduced by Tom.

Su's family is on the lookout for He's family, and they're just looking for one thing: The Su patriarch wants his family for something.

In reality, the He family is devoid of any other abilities.

If Su's is a supermarket, then there is only one thing in this store.

It reminds him a lot of the street vendor selling candied haws. Who has driven a long way to see him.

Other than buying candied haws, what else would he do?

As a result, he was confident that Anson would come over this time, and he was determined to get the He family back to the Su family.

This is just what he had wished for.

Since his eldest son's life has been extremely tight after the He family separated from the Su family and absolutely ended their cooperation.

On weekdays, the He family used to provide cultivation for younger generations, which would have cost a lot of money, particularly since they have now lost their source of income.

It's nothing more than a way of securing a source of revenue. What's more insane is that he spent hundreds of millions to track down Ruoli.

Even though a few hundred million is a large amount of money, he really wanted to use it to find someone in the sea, and the money is insufficient to feed the sea.

What about the sea? It occupies 70% of the planet's surface area! A US aircraft carrier formation was thrown in, and 99 percent of the world's countries couldn't figure out what it was, let alone a Ruoli?

Chapter 2817

In reality, Tom was opposed to the search for Ruoli from the start.

He believed that at the time, the whole world understood that Elder Su had betrayed Ruoli, and that the He family had no choice but to look for Ruoli, not the right one. Didn't it just mean that Elder Su was opposed to him?

The best option is for the He family to say or do nothing, allowing the old man Su to see that the He family is still on the Su family's side and is able to accept Ruoli's fate for the Su family.

In that scenario, Elder Su would certainly provide more benefits to the He family, and Ruoli would be considered a successful death because she used her life to provide more benefits to the He family.

Unfortunately, sister Roma was enraged by Ruoli's murder, and the old man had to draw a straight line between the He family.

This is awesome.

Ruoli's death may have been traded for certain benefits, but the benefits were not exchanged, and the He family's own income was fully taken into account. It was too irrational in his mind.

As a result, he is now very willing for the He family and the Su family to re-establish a cooperative relationship.

Tom's hopes were shattered when the helicopter landed safely in the courtyard.

Anson jumped out of the helicopter and stuck out his hand from a long distance, trotting all the way to Luther until the blades completely stopped.

Anson took the initiative as soon as he entered, taking Luther's hand and politely saying, "Mr. He, I haven't seen you in a long time!"

“Anson, it’s been a long time since I saw you, how have you been?” Luther could only sneer.

Anson sighed and said, “No, it’s not at all pleasant. Is it possible for me to be happier without you?”

He hurriedly said after he finished speaking: “The master demanded that I greet you alongside him, and he also listed the previous events. He has always been deeply remorseful and apologetic.

The master had intended to visit in person, but it was a long journey and the master’s health doesn’t make this possible. His body can’t bear tossing because it’s too heavy, so I can’t help but come for him…”

“Oh, how can he, how worthy to make Master Su miss so much…”

Luther can only tell with a flattering expression.

He quickly made a motion and said, “Anson, it’s too cold outside; come inside and chat!”

“Mocheng is so cold, I think it will be minus 20 degrees, right?” Anson nodded repeatedly and sighed.

“The minimum temperature tonight is minus 35 degrees,” Luther said lightly.

“Hey…” says the voice. Anson said with a smile, “This is much too frightening. Let’s go inside and chat because otherwise my body would be totally frozen in no time…”

Luther guided him to the main hall, a step ahead of him.

Chapter 2818

Anson couldn’t help but inquire as soon as he stepped into the main hall: “Why is this room so frigid, Mr. He?

Despite the fact that Eastcliff is very cold in the winter, the room is heated and the temperature is above 20 degrees Celsius.

I’m afraid it’s not even ten degrees in your bed…”

Luther said with a smile: “The He family’s exercises are particularly special. It’s preferable if the temperature is as low as possible. We came to Mocheng for that purpose.

The main hall has some heating, so the temperature remains above freezing and the water does not freeze.

If you go into the room where the children live, you will note that there is no heating and that the temperature is usually about minus ten degrees.”

“My mother…” says the speaker. “Fortunately, I am not a part of your family, otherwise I would have frozen to death…” said Anson, shrugging his neck.

“Tom, go get Anson a basin of charcoal fire, and let people turn on the heating,” Luther said to Tom, who was following.

“Great father,” Tom hurriedly said.

“Tom, thank you for your hard work!” Anson said with a smile.

Tom isn’t as qualified as his father, so he treats Anson with respect. He politely bowed slightly and said:

“Su steward doesn’t have to be so polite. Only a second, and I’ll be right here.”

Anson was asked to sit in a cold wooden chair by Luther. He had just sat down and couldn’t help but get up.

He remarked, “Hey, old man, I’ll sit and wait for the charcoal fire to return. I can’t bear it because it’s too cold…”

“It’s because we didn’t entertain you well,” Luther said, nodding.

“Where is it, I came to disturb you at night, it was too presumptuous,” Anson hurriedly waved his hand.

Luther didn't continue to be friendly with him, instead of asking, "Anson, I wonder if Master Su asked you to come this time, what's the matter?"

Anson quickly replied: "This is the case, Mr. He, because of Ruoli he feels he is genuinely guilty and ashamed of the past.

He knows you're upset with him, so he sent me over to see you and tell you about his care and his apologies. I'm also hoping to turn fighting with you into jade silk."

Chapter 2819

Luther said, with a dry chuckle, "Please tell Master Su that if Ruoli's surname was Su after all, even though it was my He family who raised her to adulthood, it's the same as sending her back to Su's time.

The Su family received her back. Master Su made the decision to kill her in order to save the Su family. He does not have to apologize to me because I am Ruoli's grandfather and also an outsider."

Luther didn't say it out of the goodness of his heart.

He had a deep affection for Ruoli.

Chengfeng had betrayed Ruoli and was bitter about it.

He was aware, however, that his power was too far away from that of the Su Family.

He would certainly turn the Su Family into an enemy if he said he despised the He Family in front of Anson today.

As a result, he purposely used rhetoric to indicate that Ruoli was a member of the Su family and that he is an outsider.

On the one hand, he couldn't offend the Su family directly on this topic. He may, on the other hand, indirectly express his disappointment with the family.

After all, a person who can even sacrifice his own granddaughter is unworthy of Luther's continued friendship, so the best thing to do in the future is to go their separate ways, and no one can bother each other.

Anson is a human, so how can he not understand what Luther is saying?

Despite this, he proceeded to speak in a witty manner: "You are right. Ruoli must be of the Su family's bloodline since she is the illegitimate daughter of the eldest young master.

However, if this is the case, the master always has feelings for you and your kin. For Ruoli, he is extremely guilty, as half of the blood in her body comes from the He family…"

Luther was irritable, to say the least. Anson, he learned, was still afraid to move the conversation away from Ruoli.

Why did he hold on to this topic when he didn't want to talk about it?

Anson, just as he was becoming perplexed, said: "In fact, what the master meant was that the He and Su families do not have a typical master-servant relationship. After all, the He's have built a bloodline for the Su's.

The master is extremely aware of this and is hopeful that he will be able to make amends."

Luther's eldest son, Tom, came in with an iron charcoal-burner while they were conversing.

He was overjoyed as soon as he heard this. He couldn't help but wait in anticipation for Anson's surprise as he put the burner in front of him.

He was curious as to what the Su Family Master was able to do in return for the He Family.

Anson reached into his inner pocket and pulled out a check, which he handed to Luther and said, "This is a one billion yuan cash check, Mr. He. I was ordered by the master to deliver it to you."

Chapter 2820

“One Billion?” you might wonder.

Tom on the side was startled as soon as the paper was taken out.

This amount is very frightening.

May equal the entire He family’s previous two-year income.

Furthermore, the He family is currently facing a financial crisis. Tom is both excited and overwhelmed by the one billion cheque.

This number alarmed Luther as well.

Father Su shocked him by offering one billion in cash with a wave of his hand.

However, he realized deep down in his heart that the Su family’s money could not be taken so easily.

It’s something you can think about with your toes, and the money isn’t exactly secure.

Rather than taking the check, he asked, “Anson, I’m curious why Master Su asked you to take this check with you?”

Anson said solemnly:

“As I clarified that Master feels bad for the He family and hopes to make amends.

He also hopes to be able to preserve the previous cooperative partnership with the He family.

As a result, he confessed to me and asked me to inform you that if the He family agrees to restore cooperation with the Su family, the annual salary will be raised to 2 billion.

It makes no difference if the He family is reluctant. This one billion should suffice as the remuneration to the He’s!”

Luther was taken aback at first.

He expected the Su family to want to continue cooperating with the He family, but he didn't expect Su's father's price to nearly quadruple from the previous basis.

What is this definition of two billion a year?

A listed firm with a market capitalization of 40 billion has a profit of 2 billion year-round, based on a price-earnings ratio of 20 times.

Most companies in the domestic stock market have a P/E ratio of more than 50 times.

In other words, tens of thousands of people are busy with their lives in several group businesses with a market value of 100 billion dollars, and their annual earnings are just 2 billion.

And as long as the He family returns to the Su family's arms, they will earn a yearly income of 2 billion, which is equivalent to a golden brick from the sky!

Luther was stunned for a moment, and Tom, on the other hand, was already ecstatic and uncontrollable!

He thought this was a great opportunity that the He family had never considered. The He family would be able to ascend into the sky if he took advantage of this chance.

With this large sum of money, in the future, He family might be able to become the country's top martial arts family!

And he's on his way to becoming the patriarch of the country's most powerful martial arts family!

After this, he and his family would be able to fly!

Luther was also a little giddy.

While he was aware that his daughter Roma has traveled to Aurous Hill to meet the Wade Family's Young Master, he assumed that the Wade Family wanted to work with

the He Family as well, but he believed that the Wade Family would not be able to give the He Family such a high price.

Chapter 2821

This amounts of two billion a year!

It is only then that he understood that a person's bottom line could shift at any moment.

At times, he believed his bottom line is crystal clear and his attitude is unwavering. That's because he has never been faced with a strong enough temptation.

There would be no bottom line at this stage if the temptation had exceeded one's psychological standards and even explicitly provided him with a super deterrent.

True, Luther was angered by the Su Family's abandonment of Ruoli, and also their actions of betraying her.

That kind of rage is like a never-ending forest fire that is difficult to put out with ordinary force.

The anger in his heart seemed to be greatly calmed in an instant when he heard the price of 2 billion.

It was as if a sudden wave had rushed through the burning forest with unprecedented speed and intensity.

What if the forest fire is especially ferocious?

Isn't it enough for a tsunami to submerge the whole forest, never mind a forest fire?

The bottom line has been defeated.

For a long time, Anson stayed quiet.

His eyes, like eagles', have been eagle-like in their observation of the father and son in front of him, noting all of their facial expressions, eye, and even movement shifts.

Anson's greatest skill is his ability to observe words and colors.

Mr. Su's eyes are just as accurate as a polygraph after so many years with him.

He can simply and unequivocally determine that the father and son in front of him have been enticed.

He was finally relieved as a result of this.

Surprisingly: "The master remains concerned that two billion would fall short of impressing the He family.

The psychological cost of this family does not appear to be as high as the master predicted. Two billion appears to be a little excessive.

Let's say he started with a billion. Let's talk, there have been several tugs-of-war, and He's family will undoubtedly be settled within 1.5 billion! What a shame, at least 500 million was wasted, and if the price remains the same, 2 billion will be invested every year for the next ten years. It's $20 billion... which means at least $5 billion has been invested over the next ten years excessively..."

But then he had a change of heart and thought: "However, the Su family is currently in a state of emergency, and the father's own safety has become a concern. It isn't the best time to haggle.

The top priority is to quickly get the He family over and ensure the Su father's safety. The elderly gentleman must have his own strategy.

For the He family, this price will be retained for a period of one or two years. When the crisis is over, the old man will no longer be able to support the He family at such a high rate."

Anson felt a bit more at ease after thinking about it.

Chapter 2822

“Mr. He, what do you think of it?” he immediately asked Luther.

“I just didn’t expect Master Su to respect the He family so much…” Luther felt a dry pain in his throat, swallowed, and then said,

“Of course, our master doesn’t respect the He family for one or two days,” Anson said with a smile.

Anson smiled as he said, waving his hand and saying:

“Let’s not talk about these ridiculous things because I am old. I’ve only recently relayed the master’s words to you. You are the He family’s leader, and do you think the He family would recognize the master? You must provide me with a firm answer.”

Luther nodded and calmly weighed the advantages and disadvantages of the He family’s approval or rejection of this matter.

Guaranteed, the advantages would be multiple.

Returning to the Su family’s authority, with enough funds, the younger generations of the family will be able to provide all of the resources required to practice martial arts at any expense.

Perhaps within a few years, the He family would be able to produce a group of exceptional geniuses similar to Ruoli.

This is extremely important to the He family.

Since, once the younger generation’s overall strength has improved significantly, the entire He family will easily begin attacking their foes.

The He family has been around for hundreds of years, and every Patriarch’s greatest wish is for the He family to rise to the top of the domestic martial arts family.

Climbing to the top allows you to see all of the mountains, both large and small.

One of the eight large families, one of the four large families, or one of the three large families is no more.

Rather, the biggest and most strong!

There's no one left!

This is one of the advantages of working with the Su family.

What, on the other hand, are the drawbacks of agreeing with the Su family?

Luther pondered it as if he had nothing else to think about except his aching heart and pity for his daughter Roma and granddaughter Ruoli.

It's a complete waste of time…

On the one side, his daughter and granddaughter were betrayed by the He family's centuries-old scheme.

Great variations have emerged from the beginning of this balance.

Luther immediately felt like he didn't need to worry about this issue at all.

Why wait any longer?

It is time to begin a new journey.

Chapter 2823

Tom on the side, sweating profusely as he watched his father not respond to Anson's question.

What concerns him the most now is that if his father's brain is short-circuited and he rejects Anson, it would be disastrous.

As a result, he hurriedly stated: "Dad, it's you! Master Su sincerely welcomed us back, and he sent Steward Su directly to invite us. Why should we take our time?"

"I am not hesitant, I am not hesitant, I had already thought about it, but I didn't think about how to say it," Luther said.

However, after considering whether or not his son had responded, he added a step between himself and Anson.

He didn't know what to say at first, but he felt like his son just decided too quickly, and it seemed a little too open for money.

No one wanted to wear such a hat, even though he had truly opened his eyes after seeing the money.

Since the son had spoken first, it was akin to putting on the hat before the money was opened.

You can borrow the donkey from the hill, which is convenient for you.

So he solemnly nodded and said, "Tom is right, Steward Su. This time, Master Su is completely sincere. It's not safe for us to deny..."

"Then Mr. He have you agreed?" Anson, overjoyed, asked hurriedly.

"Yes, I promised!" Luther said softly.

"Wow!" exclaims the speaker. "Master, if he knows this news, he must be very pleased!" Anson slapped his thigh and exclaimed cheerfully.

Tom was also delighted, and he exclaimed,

“Can we set up the follow-up procedure with the steward Su now that we decided to return to the Su family?

When will it pass, for example, and how will the subsequent payments be made?”

Anson quickly replied: “Tom, because Elder He has agreed, I believe it is best for us to report to the master right away and let him arrange the plane and bus, after which Elder He will quickly notify the entire He family.

Overnight, pack the things. When the bus arrives next morning, we’ll all travel together to the airport, where we’ll board a special plane to Suzhou.”

“Do you want to go to Suzhou?” “Don’t you go to Eastcliff?” Luther inquired, shocked.

Chapter 2824

Anson immediately replied: “Isn’t it just the first month of the year? The weather in the south is warming up, and spring is in full bloom.

The master has relocated to Suzhou for a period of time, so let us fly to Suzhou to meet with him.”

Luther!

However, he had not anticipated the Su family’s request being so urgent that he would have to pack overnight and leave early the next morning.

“Steward Su, the remaining one billion, I don’t know what Master Su planned for that?” Tom hurriedly chuckled.

Anson said with a smile: “If the He family wishes to continue cooperating with the Su family, Master said that he would arrange for someone to sign the contract as soon as the He family arrives in Suzhou, and the remaining time will be the first time after the contract is signed.

The billions we've spent have been paid in full. We used to pay monthly remuneration, but in the future, we won't be as bothersome and will pay them all annually!"

"Wow, that's fantastic!"

Tom was giddy with anticipation.

Two billion a year is also a significant amount.

It's even more remarkable if it's a one-time bill.

You will save a lot of money if you pay monthly.

Put two billion in the bank and leave it to the bank's fund manager to handle, and the one-year yield will be more than 10% or even more!

Luther was able to quantify the account, and he was naturally happier in his heart, so he said without hesitation:

"In this situation, Anson, let's make our arrangements separately. I'll tell the rest of the family to pack their belongings, and you and Master Su will return here. Then arrange buses and planes based on the circumstances."

"All right!" "In this situation, please ask Mr. He to arrange a room for me, and I will return to the room to organize these items," Anson said excitedly.

"Tom, you've come to make plans for Steward Su!" Luther said, nodding.

Tom laughed hurriedly and said, "It's not a problem, it's not a problem! Su, the housekeeper, please accompany me!"

Anson quickly replied: "You must find a warm room for me, Tom. I can't bear it because it's so cold..."

Tom said with a smile:

“Don’t worry, the He family only hires people who sleep in a house without fire, with the rest of the house heated by the floor.

It’s nearly 30 degrees Celsius in here, so short sleeves are fine!”

“Wow!” exclaims the speaker.

“Take me over, my scorching face is about to break…” Anson yelled as he wrapped a thick down jacket around his shoulders.

Tom quickly made an inviting motion and said, “Steward Su, please!”

Chapter 2825

Anson rose to his feet and addressed Luther, saying, “If that’s the case, Old He, I’ll go with Tom.

Furthermore, Mocheng is too far away, and getting here is inconvenient.

Planes and buses must, I think, be organized. It’s been late. It’s almost twelve o’clock. Tomorrow morning, we are tentatively expected to depart at ten a.m. What are your thoughts?”

“No problem,” Luther said flatly, “we’ll leave on time tomorrow at ten o’clock!”

“Then I will retire first!” Anson said, smiling and clasping his fists.

After that, he went to the guest room with Tom.

Luther was shocked when he was left alone.

He felt more or less unbearable and guilty when he thought of his daughter Roma.

He realized he couldn’t pass up the chance to collaborate with Su family because of his daughter’s feelings.

As a result, he readily agreed to the family’s offer for assistance.

His only concern now is not understanding how to communicate with Roma. Can Roma blame him if she finds out?

When he thought this, he couldn't help but feel: "Ruoli is more important to Roma than herself. If I go back to work with the Su family, she will not forgive me for wanting to do this…"

"With the Su family's two billion in hand, I'll be able to give Roma more money by then so she can keep searching for her daughter. This, too, is a viable option."

"Roma would not have to go to Su's house at that time. Simply take the money from Su's house and go outside to look for Ruoli. Even if she never finds her, if I let her search like this, she will be fine……"

He felt a bit more at ease at this stage.

While the time was a little late, to a practicing family member like Roma, it was nothing.

So he took out his phone and dialed her number.

Some terms, he thought, needed to be explained ahead of time.

If you wait until tomorrow, after the entire family has gone to Suzhou, to tell Roma, she will undoubtedly be upset.

Perhaps if your first step with love, then understand with reason, and then pair with the promise of money, she'll understand and embrace her his arrangements!

Chapter 2826

Roma did not rest at this time.

She and her daughter were talking nonstop on the bed in the Aurous Hill Shangri-La Hotel.

At the time, Roma was in a really good mood.

This is something she hasn't seen in a long time.

It was more surprising than God's favor and the Bodhisattva's blessing to her today.

The daughter is still alive, and her cultivation has advanced to the point that she has become the first He family member in a century.

And the handicapped, such as herself, were given a wonderful opportunity.

Charlie also promised the He family five pills and a yearly payment of 100 million.

For the He family, this is unquestionably the most rare and valuable opportunity in hundreds of years.

Initially, she was eager to return home and notify her father.

But, after all, she hasn't seen her daughter in such a long time that it feels like a farewell.

As a result, she plans to spend tonight in Aurous Hill with Ruoli before returning to Mocheng the next morning.

After all, there are far too many thoughtful things to say between the mother and daughter.

Ruoli was vividly explaining the situation with her mother when Charlie saved her at sea at the time.

"This man will transform her unsmiling and extremely cold daughter into the appearance of the cheerful and shy girl today,"

Roma thought as she looked at her daughter's excited expression like a girl. The allure is incredible. "It's impossible to fathom…"

"However, this is helpful to Ruoli."

She had been too cold previously. In Su's home, she was taught how to be a cold-blooded murderer.

She had been reduced to nothing more than a killing machine.

She can see her regaining the qualities that a normal girl should have.

As a mother, it appears that she is much more relieved…"

Roma's phone rang at this precise moment.

"Ruoli, switch the phone to mom," she said with a smile to Ruoli.

Ruoli hurriedly stretched out her hand, snatched the charging telephone from the bedside table, looked down, and saw that the caller was her dad, and exclaimed, "Mom, grandpa is calling!"

Chapter 2827

"Are you serious?" "Your grandpa must have something important to call so late," Roma said hurriedly. "Hand it over to me."

"Mom, don't forget that we told the Master not to expose my condition to the outside world," Ruoli said, nodding. Don't forget about it!"

"Don't worry, mom knows it, don't speak," Roma said solemnly.

"Dad, what's the matter for calling so late?" she asked after she finished speaking to Ruoli and connecting the call.

"Roma… there is something, dad has to tell you, don't be angry after you hear it," Luther said embarrassingly.

"Father, please tell me," Roma hurriedly said.

"Ahem…it," That's Luther said after coughing twice.

Anson unexpectedly arrived in Mocheng tonight…"

“Anson?” says the narrator. “What is he going to do in Mocheng?” enquired Roma, frowning.

“That’s right, Mr. Su sent him over in the hopes of letting go of his grudges and cooperating with the He family once more,” Luther explained.

“Will you cooperate once more?” Roma erupted in anger and screamed, “Dad!” Ruoli was killed by Chengfeng. She is not only his granddaughter, but He’s granddaughter as well!

The He family will no longer have anything to do with this kind of guy because he has no love or affection in his eyes!”

“Roma, these things you are talking about dad understands,” Luther sighed helplessly.

To be honest, your father despises Chengfeng just as much as you do, and I even wish to kill him, but what’s the point? We can’t help ourselves.

You’ve been fighting with the Su family for a long time. We decided to leave the Su family after Ruoli’s accident because of this, but we did not want to keep the Su family liable. In the end, there is still a large strength difference…”

“I confess that the strength gap is too great, and I never considered allowing the He family to go against the Su family and take revenge for Ruoli, so the matter of leaving the Su family and Ruoli at the start,”

Roma raged. Take it in stride; I, for one, will embrace it…”

“What I can’t understand is that you now wish to cooperate with the Su family again,” Roma exclaimed again. Isn’t this implying you’re looking for tiger skin?!”

Chapter 2828

“Roma!” said to her father, sighing. This time, the Su family’s price is so tempting that he can’t say no. “I have to think about you and Ruoli, as well as the rest of the He family.”

The He family is now in a tough situation. Our family consists of over a hundred members, half of whom are elderly and frail, women and children, and half of whom practice martial arts.

There isn't a single person in this group of a hundred who can make money. Everyone is a hungry mouth that needs to be fed!"

"Recently, the whole He family has been struggling to save money.

The elderly and children's living costs have been significantly reduced.

Cultivator rations have also limited the supply of certain medicinal materials.

If this trend persists, the He family's relative power will be isolated from that of other families within five years. There is a significant disparity.

We'll never be able to hold one of the four major families' seats by then. I'm afraid we won't even be able to stay in the top ten.

In my our, the ancestors' base will be broken!"

"But now, the Su family is able to continue cooperating with the He family at a price of two billion a year," Luther said, a little excitedly.

With these two billion, the He family's current condition can be rectified in a single phase.

When the time comes, complete change, or even to an unimaginable new stage, the elderly in our family will have sufficient living security, children will have sufficient growth security, education security,

and, most importantly, the younger generation who is working hard to nurture will be greatly aided. Our He family may be able to become the country's top martial arts family in five years.

The revival of the He family is just a matter of time!"

When she heard this, Roma couldn't help but sigh and say:

"Dad... the so-called eight martial arts families, four martial arts families, and even the country's largest martial arts family." These are all made-up names with no practical sense..."

"What are you talking about? Roma!" said Luther, a little glumly.

How much work did our forefathers in the He family put to elevate the He family to one of the country's four big martial arts families?

You said that such a thing does not exist. Is this true in some way? Is this deserving of the forefathers?"

"Dad, before today, just like you, I believe the He family can become one of the four big martial arts families in the world," Roma said solemnly.

The meaning is far-reaching and invaluable among them, but I now completely understand that we are nothing more than frogs at the bottom of the well."

"Dad, can you believe that someone in this world can directly link a person's Ren Vessel to the realm of Dacheng by himself?" Roma paused before saying,

"Can you believe that someone in this world can directly connect a person's Ren Vessel to the realm of Dacheng by himself?"

"Isn't this a fantasy?" Luther exclaimed. There are many masters among the He family's ancestors, but who can truly enter the domain of Renmai Dacheng?

Meridians Dacheng is an ideal state, as if people will live indefinitely, but consider it!"

"So that's why I said, why we're the frogs at the bottom of the well," Roma sighed. The martial arts path has always felt very powerful to us.

Counting on it, it's possible that we won't be able to defeat the opponent on our own, and that we won't be able to avoid the opponent with a pass..."

Chapter 2829

Luther was perplexed as to why Roma said that.

“Roma, what’s wrong with you?” he exclaimed, shocked. Why do you suddenly start talking gibberish?

You claimed that the He family as a whole might not be better than one person. I’d like to know who is so strong.

Is that what there is to it? “Does that happen to be Master Wade?”

“Dad, I’m not talking nonsense,” Roma said solemnly. We used to have a limited perspective and believed that martial arts are the pinnacle of power.

This is a huge blunder. In reality, in the eyes of people of higher realms, even ants aren’t as good as the martial arts we consider normal…”

“As for Master Wade, I can’t give you many details over the phone, but I can assure you that he is not in the pool.”

Cooperation with him on time is the only way out for our family in the future!”

“What kind of cooperation requirements did the Wade Family Master offer us?” He asked, his face beaming.

“Can he give like the Su family up to 2 billion per year?”

“Master Wade will give 100 million yuan a year for the He family, as well as some training tools that can’t be bought for 2 billion yuan,” Roma said.

“A hundred million?” you might ask. “This little money is to give beggars?” snorted Luther.

What, after all, do you mean about cultivation tools that aren’t worth two billion? What exactly is it? “Is it a two-billion-dollar medical substance?”

“Yes!” Roma said enthusiastically. These drugs, in my opinion, are worth at least several billion yuan, if not several billion dollars, and they may not be affordable!”

“What kind of medicinal materials are they?” Luther inquired quickly. “Tell me everything!”

“They are five medicinal pills with excellent effects,” Roma said.

“Wait, what?” Luther was taken aback: “He will give only five pills?” “Are you sure it’s not five trains, but five pills?”

“It is only five pills,” Roma said solemnly. The results of these five pills are amazing, beyond belief!”

“I just can’t think of any pill that can be magical to the tune of $400 million!” Luther smirked as he listened.

Do you know how many rare medicinal materials two billion can buy? While five trains could be an exaggeration, there is always a complete train carrying thousands of tonnes of valuable medicinal materials!

It can make a lot of Qi San and wake-up syrup, plenty for our family’s younger generation to use whenever they want! It makes no difference if you eat it!”

Chapter 2830

“What about Buqisan and Xentel Decoction, even though they are really eaten?” said Roma, shaking her head. It may not be worth a pill after ten years.”

“Roma, I understand that you are reluctant to believe that the He family will cooperate with the Su family again,”

Luther said angrily, “but you should not doubt the He family’s decisions because of your personal emotions.”

What a great achievement! Buqisan and Body Rejuvenation Decoction are two of the He Family’s most significant core strengths to date.

How will I get through the three meridians without these two things? “Why do I find out about the He Family’s status?”

“Dad, I’m still not talking about it,” Roma hurriedly said. You will automatically understand when you see this pill…”

Luther, who had no faith in Roma’s words, sighed and said, “Roma, I have already considered it.”

I’ll send you another 200 million to locate Ruoli’s once the Su family’s 2 billion payment is made.

So, do you think you have a better chance of finding Ruoli?”

“Father, have you agreed to Anson?” Roma asked helplessly.

“Yes,” says the speaker. “I promised Anson,” Luther said. “Later, I’ll inform the He family of my decision.

I’ll be leaving for Suzhou at 10 a.m. tomorrow.”

Roma knew that there were several things she couldn’t tell her father over the phone, and that even if she did, he wouldn’t believe her.

If she tells him, for example, that her new Ren Vessel has become a big deal, he would most likely dismiss it as an illusion.

He would not believe her if she told him that someone had given her medicine and that all he needed to do was take one medicine to make his cultivation advance by leaps and bounds and even achieve a qualitative breakthrough.

It is difficult to believe in things outside the scope of one’s cognition if one’s cognition is limited by inherent cognition.

If you let him see it for himself.

It’s pointless to say anything if that’s the case.

“Dad, don’t rush to agree,” Roma hurriedly said. Even if you agree, don’t take the whole family.

And wait a while for me. I need to speak with you face to face about some important matters.

I’ll return early tomorrow morning, and I’ll be there as soon as possible in the afternoon!”

“Roma, I promised Anson,” Luther said. “Maybe he has already told Mr. Su about the situation.”

“It’s fine if he agrees,” Roma hurriedly said. Su family members have the desire to sell their own flesh and blood.

What if anything goes wrong? The most important thing I want to tell you about is the He family’s future.

Regardless, you must pay attention to me. Only after you receive the information you can make a decision!”

Chapter 2831

“Roma, now is not the time to be inspired,”

Luther said solemnly. It is important to consider the overall situation.

We must push the He family to new heights, and we must not be blinded by a little hate!”

Roma became irritated and shouted, “Dad!” Ruoli has nothing to do with what I’m about to say.

It’s entirely because Mr. Wade’s circumstances are much superior to those of the Su family! If you can believe it, it’s true.

I’ll just have to wait before you return to make my final decision!”

“However, I have promised Anson that the bus will stop at He’s door at ten o’clock tomorrow morning,”

Luther said, embarrassed. Wouldn’t it be because I’ve hit Old Man Su’s face, and if he gets upset, the whole He family is affected if I hesitate for no reason at that time?”

Roma hadn’t expected her father to turn around so quickly, and he was angry and nervous for fear of offending Chengfeng, so she blurted out, “Okay!” Then I’ll leave and come home.

I should be able to make it home before the sun rises. By then, I’ll have told you.

“Explain everything!”

“If Roma can return before dawn, in any case, it won’t affect the original plan, it doesn’t hurt,” Luther reasoned when he learned this.

“If this is the case, then you can return as soon as possible,” he said, opening his mouth. Let’s talk about it in person if you have anything to say.”

“All right!” Roma clenched her teeth and said, “Then I’ll start!”

“Ruoli, mom has to go,” she said to Ruoli next to her after hanging up the phone.

“Mom, Grandpa insists on cooperating with the Su family?” she asked hurriedly.

“Yes,” says the speaker. “Anson went to Mocheng and gave your grandpa a price of 2 billion yuan,”

Roma said helplessly. Your grandfather has already given his consent. Tomorrow morning at 10 a.m., he’ll carry the family over.

I must return to see him before he departs and remind him of Master Wade’s fate.

The most important thing is to give him Master Wade’s pill and let him decide for himself.”

“Your grandfather… is far too sure of what he thinks,” Roma sighed as he said.

The internal boxing system of the He family, as well as the He family’s Qi San and Awakening syrup, are both the best martial arts medicines in his eyes.

He doesn’t even realize that the high quality on the way, the pride of the He family, and the basis for survival aren’t worth mentioning in front of Young Master Wade’s pill!”

For him to recognize it, he must taste it.

Chapter 2832

Ruoli also knew very well grandpa’s temperament.

He was too convinced of his own set of perceptions, as her mother put it.

They believed that the earth is the center of the universe and that the sun and all the stars revolve around it, just as those who believed in geocentric theory did in ancient times.

This seemingly absurd theory persisted in the world’s major civilizations for thousands of years.

The heliocentric theory proposed by Copernicus was gradually disproved until the 16th century.

It demonstrates that these words are deeply embedded and influence a person’s vision and pattern.

Therefore, even if Roma described the medicinal pill given by Charlie on the phone, Luther would never believe it.

Allowing Roma to return to Mocheng and personally hand over the pill to him is the best and only option.

Only then will she be able to alter his cognitive concepts.

So, Ruoli hurriedly asked: “Mom, it’s so late, how are you leaving?”

“There is no way,” Roma said helplessly. “Now there are no flights from civil aviation.” I have to wait until tomorrow morning at the earliest.

It’ll be too late, so I’ll have to bother Young Master about getting the plane ready…”

“All right!” Ruoli quickly picked up the phone and said, “I’ll call him.”

“FOr such things, don’t annoy the Master,” Roma said, stopping her. Master does, after all, have a family.

It would be difficult for him to justify himself to his wife if you call him too late, so don’t bother him.”

“I believe Master has a lot of faith in Issac,”

Roma said after speaking. He organizes a lot of stuff for Master. Let’s find him, who I believe has sufficient authority to arrange the plane.”

“Mom, wait a minute, I’ll tell the staff!” Ruoli said with a nod.

“Please inform Mr. Issac, I have an urgent matter to find him,” Ruoli said as she hurriedly got up, hurried to the door, and said to the staff outside the door.

Issac arrived a few minutes later, running all the way over.

“What’s the matter with Miss Su?” he asked hurriedly when he saw Ruoli.

Ruoli most likely informed him of the situation.

“No problem,” Issac said without hesitation when he learned that Roma needed to return to Mocheng as soon as possible.

In ten minutes, the helicopter on top of the building can take off.

Arrive at the airport and board a private plane to the Northeast. I'll also book a helicopter in advance in the Northeast so Ms. He can get to Mocheng as soon as possible!"

Chapter 2833

Ruoli exhaled a sigh of relief and thanked Mr. Issac, saying, "Thank you very much!"

"Not a big deal!" says the voice.

Roma also changed her clothes at this time, and sadly said to Ruoli, "Ruoli, I'm so sorry, your mom said to be with you tonight, but I have to go again…"

"Mom, it doesn't matter,"

Ruoli said with a smile. It gives me great pleasure to see you. Furthermore, I assume that grandpa would want to work with Master after seeing the pill that he has given to you.

You can return to Aurous Hill. We can meet every day if that's the case!"

"Yes!" exclaims the speaker.

"You are here waiting for mom, and mom will come back as soon as possible!" Roma said lovingly, touching Ruoli's cheek.

"Wow!" exclaims the speaker.

Anson had already informed Chengfeng that the He family had agreed to re-cooperate when Roma was rushing back to Mocheng.

Chengfeng exhaled a sigh of relief when he learned that the He family would be able to join him and his family in Suhang the next morning.

While the He family's power might not be enough to equal the mysterious master's, it does put him in a better position.

He'll also have more energy to consider how to mediate with Zhiyu, his granddaughter.

After all, that individual had twice rescued Zhiyu.

Zhiyu's safety would be a bit more assured if he is able to defend himself.

So, after praising Anson, he went straight to work putting together a special aircraft.

The He family numbers more than a hundred people and only a medium-to-large passenger plane can transport them all at once.

In terms of the bus, he's afraid that at least four buses will be required, as well as one or two additional trucks to transport luggage and materials.

Chengfeng arranged for his subordinates to pack passenger flights, buses, trucks, and other equipment, on the one hand, and to leave Mocheng with his family at ten o'clock tomorrow, on the other hand.

In this situation, you'll be able to get to Suzhou before it gets dark.

Chapter 2834

Luther didn't dare to postpone the plan for tomorrow at this stage. He had already begun informing the rest of the He family and packing his own luggage.

Late at night, the whole He family became extremely busy.

Anson stayed in the guest room, satisfied, listening to the sounds of people walking around and the movement of things moving next door.

He knew Master Su was a little puzzled this time, but he managed to keep the He family inside the 2 billion quotations.

This is something that should be credited. The master will, of course, have it when he returns. It has been expressed.

Anson fell asleep to the sound of ding and cling.

All night, Luther and his son Tom, as well as several other key members of the He family, were almost awake.

Everybody had their own ideas. Except for Luther, everybody else had already figured out how to get a piece of the 2 billion dollar annual profits.

What they'll get and how they'll use it once they have it.

The sky in the east had started to steadily light up at six o'clock in the morning.

Last night, there was a snowstorm, and Mocheng was almost completely covered in snow.

Because of the cold, most residents of this small city spend more than half of the year at home for the holidays.

This is also a very quiet time, with very few people on the street.

A helicopter appeared in the southern sky at this precise moment.

Roma sat in this aircraft, anxiously searching the horizon for Mocheng, which was just a few hundred kilometers away.

Charlie had given her two blood-saving, heart-saving tablets, which she kept in her arms.

She assumes that if her father and the Su family are reunited, no matter how intense the conviction, if the father takes one of them, he will change his mind immediately.

"Brother, please find a suitable place to land one or two kilometers away from the compound, so as not to be discovered by someone who is interested," she said to the pilot when they were more than ten kilometers away from He's mansion.

Since helicopters are unusual in small towns, they are sure to draw attention.

It makes no difference if others are paying attention. Anson, who lives in Roma's house, is Roma's main concern.

If he discovers that she returned to a helicopter, he will most likely become suspicious and investigate the helicopter's sources.

If he discovers some information about the Wade family, it will undoubtedly become an issue in the future.

He wouldn't be suspicious if he doesn't find the helicopter, even if he sees her in He's villa.

"Ms. He, on the map, I can't find a suitable landing place in the area, but the distance outside the city is a bit far away," the pilot hurriedly said. "Do you have any recommendations?"

"There is a river about 1.5 kilometers southeast of He's family," Roma said. In the winter, the river is totally frozen.

Tanks ran on the ice and helicopters flew over the ice when I saw the troops practicing a few years ago. It's perfectly fine."

"On such a cold day, the river must be able to carry it," the pilot said. Then I'll simply land on the river, as you mentioned!"

Chapter 2835

The helicopter touched down on a sheet of ice as hard as a rock.

Roma didn't wait for the plane to come to a complete stop; instead, she pushed open the door and jumped out.

She rushed to her 1.5-kilometer-away home after saying her goodbyes to the pilot.

Many members of the He family had already risen early at this stage.

The He family's lifestyle has always been a little different from that of mainstream society.

They, on the other hand, have a lot in common with the ancients.

The He family, for example, seldom uses new technology in their daily lives. Except for necessities such as telephones, the He family rarely uses mobile phones, computers, or the Internet.

He family is made up of generations ranging from eighteen to fifty years old men and women alike. All are busy studying martial arts as long as they are with their families.

Everyone will do it whether it's spring, summer, fall, or winter. As long as the rooster crows, in a quarter of an hour, get up and begin training.

They normally sleep for around six hours if there are no special conditions, and the rest of the time is spent doing exercises.

Other elderly people who have finished practicing medicine, as well as married women, get up early every day to do some housework in order to keep the whole family in order.

Despite the fact that the He family was up early today as well, there was no scene of young and middle-aged people practicing.

All were preoccupied with packing their belongings and finishing household chores. After all, the family had to relocate this time, and even the elderly members of the family have to accompany them.

As a result, this huge house would be in a semi-desolate state for a long time with no one to manage it, so it must be resolved before leaving.

Luther, the He family's elderly member, dressed neatly in the morning. Even though he was over a year old, he put on his most upright collection of Tang suits, combed his silver hair back into his back, and carefully groomed his grey beard.

Even though he was eighty years old at the time, he was still wearing the same style.

Luther wandered alone through the He family compound's forecourt and backyard, his gaze drawn to this century-old mansion.

He is not a materialistic person. The only way to spend the two billion yuan pledged by the Su family is to improve the He family.

He was also very clear in his heart that he was already an old man, and that even though he had a strong base of martial arts practice throughout his life, he still needed God's blessing if he wanted to live to be a hundred years old.

As a result, the entire play will be completed in no more than 20 years.

Money has always been something outside of his body for him, and he has no desire to live a lavish lifestyle.

He hopes to be able to live in peace in Mocheng before he reaches the earth if he puts aside the He family's future plans.

It is not easy for him to take his family to fight in the south while he is in his eighties.

It's just that he's involuntary in a lot of things, but this time it's only because his family has burnt out the last of his life before he died, and he's made up his mind in his heart that he'll never return before death.

Chapter 2836

Luther is not being hypocritical or pessimistic; rather, he has already considered it in his core.

Why did the Su family father suddenly allow Anson to visit him at this time, as well as give such favorable cooperation terms?

The only explanation is that the Su family is now facing a formidable foe, and the He family is desperately needed to boost the Su family's military ability.

As a result, even though the impact of these two billion is immense, making this money would be difficult.

Perhaps He family will face innumerable difficulties in the future.

Luther didn't know if he was doing the right thing by leading the He family to the south at the time.

A familiar footstep echoed from far to close, just as he was feeling down.

He had already guessed that his daughter Roma was the one, before he turned around to confirm it.

He couldn't help but frown again before turning around.

He pondered the following: "Roma's power is impressive, but she lacks control over her body and breath!

This person's power, in my opinion, should be at least one level higher than Roma's!"

"Who would this person… be?" says the narrator.

Luther's heart couldn't help but become tense at this point.

His internal strength had been lifted from his dantian to his hands when he unexpectedly turned around, in case he needed an emergency shot.

However, when he turned around, he saw that the person approaching him was indeed Roma, his daughter.

She seems to be the same as she was when she left yesterday.

Luther, on the other hand, noticed that Roma today appears to be very different from yesterday!

This conflicting sensation is akin to returning to the same pool of water after a day, and it always appears to be the same size and age.

But today she gives the impression that the same pool of water is much deeper than it was yesterday!

"Roma, you…how are you doing?" he inadvertently inquired.

"Father, can I speak to you in private?" Roma hurriedly interrupted him.

Luther instantly sensed that this daughter's breath regulation is indeed much more subtle after she spoke.

Look not at just saying a word, but at Roma's involuntary control of her breath while speaking. She's not the same person she used to be.

So he stifled his surprise for the time being and hurriedly said, "Come, go to my study!"

Chapter 2837

Roma chased after her father, and the two dashed to the backyard study.

They just met Tom, Roma's eldest brother, on the way. Tom was about to greet the elderly gentleman.

He was startled to see Roma standing by his side. Tom was taken aback and inquired: "Dad didn't say you went to the Jiaodong Peninsula yesterday, Roma. What time did you return?"

"Brother, I just returned, and I have something to communicate with Dad," she quickly responded.

Tom's cultivation is similar to Roma's, if not slightly lower because he is oblivious to the changes in Roma's body.

He assumed her sudden reappearance was due to father's pledge of cooperation with the Su family.

He guessed that Roma, as Ruoli's mother, would certainly not want the He family to continue cooperating with the Su family, so she returned in a rush, presumably to prevent this.

As a result, he hurriedly stated: "There are just a few hours before departure, Dad. Let's get to work and get ready.

Have you packed all of your belongings? If they aren't packed, I'll have someone come over to handle it for you!"

“I’m almost done packing,” Luther said. “You should go to work first; I have something to discuss with Roma.”

Tom hurriedly said: “Please don’t take too long, Dad. We can’t afford to wait to hear from the Su’s.

We have mentioned that we would begin at ten o’clock. At about 7:00 or 8:00 p.m., I expect the car to begin loading.”

Luther understood what Tom was saying. He was afraid that after speaking with his daughter Roma, he might change his mind.

Luther is certainly responsible for his daughter Roma, but he is also adamant that he will not change his mind because this is such a significant matter for the He family. He is not permitted to be arrogant as the head of the He family.

“You should prepare, or start loading your luggage at eight o’clock as scheduled,” he told Tom, “and the whole family will leave on time at ten o’clock.”

When Tom learned of this, he smiled and said, “That’s OK, Dad, I’ll make arrangements now.”

Roma did not talk on the side, but she did pick up on some subtleties in her father’s and elder brother’s conversation.

She couldn’t help but smile and think to herself: “Dad now seems to be unwavering in his willingness to work with the Su family.

My father has always done what he said, but I’m afraid that after ten minutes, he’ll break his own pledge to those who insisted on it…”

Chapter 2838

The father and daughter walked through the front and back courtyard halls, one after the other, to Luther’s study.

Luther entered the house first, followed by Roma.

He turned around and closed the door, then said to Roma, powerless and guilty, “Roma, you must forgive your father in this matter.

Dad is still unwittingly…”

“Dad, I know you’re worried about the He family…” Roma nodded.

“Yes!” exclaims the speaker. He sighed and said, “Why would I be able to make such a decision if it weren’t for the He family?

It appears to be a casual sentence, but it smacked in the face.”

He explained “Don’t blame Dad, Roma. Dad, likes you, wants to recover Ruoli so you don’t have to deal with Su’s family again. Only go all out in your hunt for Ruoli!”

Roma gave a bitter smile and muttered to herself: “What else can I do if it’s too good to be better than it is now, but you are a bit one-sided about the issue.

The He family now has a once-in-a-lifetime chance, but it is not related to the Su family, but rather to Charlie, the great Master Wade.”

Yet, since she couldn’t say it outright, she formulated a tactic to make small steps forward.

Luther took a serious look at her at this point and asked: “By the way, Roma, I notice your power, breath, and overall feelings have improved significantly since yesterday? What really is going on?”

“Dad, how much progress do you think I have made now?” Roma asked her father, who she didn’t expect to see it.

Luther smacks his lips together and says, “Actually, I didn’t see much of a difference. You can always only go through two meridians in my opinion, but I have a peculiar feeling…”

“Dad, what kind of feeling are you talking about?” Roma asked as she smiled slightly and looked at her father.

Luther pondered for a moment before saying, “What’s the best way to put it? For instance, you resemble a pool of water.

Your surface area hasn’t changed much since yesterday, so when I look at it, it doesn’t seem to have changed, but I still get the impression that the water in this pool has gotten much deeper overnight, and it’s bottomless. This makes me a bit perplexed.”

In reality, Luther’s metaphor simply depicts Roma’s true transformations.

Chapter 2839

Roma’s power has increased significantly, but this can be split into two categories.

The first aspect of her development is that her physical strengths are rapidly improving, and her stamina, speed, vision, and endurance have all greatly improved; however, this kind of strength is literally invisible to outsiders, regardless of how good their eyesight is.

It’s difficult to tell how many pounds of muscle a guy has, how fast he can run a 100-meter sprint, or how fast and how much stamina he has in long-distance running just by looking at him.

As a result, Luther is oblivious to Roma’s changes in these regions.

The degree of smoothness of Roma’s second line of appointment, which has significantly improved from before, is the second feature of her development.

Originally, her Ren Vessel had a 50% pass rate and her Du Vessel had a 20% pass rate.

However, her Ren Vessel is now a huge success, and her Du Vessel has hit 40%.

However, this is also very fascinating. Luther would be able to see the difference at a glance if Roma opened up the third meridian or if Ruoli, who had opened up the three meridians, returned to Luther.

After all, the two were brought together. Between the opening of one meridian and the opening of three meridians, there is a world of difference. It's as if they're in the same body of water.

It was just about the size of a basketball court yesterday. It has suddenly grown to be twice the size of a football field.

With such a large distance, Luther himself only opened three meridians, allowing him to see it at a glance.

What's odd is that, unlike Ruoli, Roma was unable to open up the third meridian, but she did greatly boost the first two.

The pool of water, in Luther's view, has always been the size of a basketball court and has not changed.

He couldn't see the smoothness of Roma's second line of the main one with his naked eyes, but he had the impression that Roma's overall level had risen significantly, so she gave him the impression that the same pool of water had suddenly become much deeper.

Chapter 2840

Roma looked at her perplexed father and proactively stretched out her remaining left arm in front of Luther, the palm of her hand raised, and said, "I know you have a lot of reservations, Dad.

You should give it to me because I said nothing. Number one will be aware of the situation."

Luther knew what he had to do, so he quickly put his finger on Roma's veins and measured her internal strength.

He was taken aback by this look.

As if hit by lightning, he trembled: "Your Ren Vessel, Roma…has been a huge success?! I'm not sure how this is possible… I've been studying martial arts for a long time and have never met someone who has mastered it. Pulse of Dacheng…

With so many ancestors, no one has been able to split the Ren pulse to more than 90% in the past few hundred years of the He family. Only 80% of the strongest evidence has been reported…

You, on the other hand, How is this accomplished?!"

Roma "This is what I said to you over the phone, Dad. This time, I realized that we're all just frogs at the bottom of the well. A master of turning his hands into clouds and rain is well beyond our grasp!"

Luther was eager to ask: "Tell your dad, Roma, what adventure did you have this time in Aurous Hill?! What is the name of that Young Master Wade?! Is it true that he supported you in the success of Ren Mai?!"

Roma said with a nod, "Father, Master Wade's power is unfathomable! And the best part is that a man like Master, who possesses magical abilities, would take the initiative to work with our He kin! This is a once-in-a-lifetime chance for our He family!"

"You haven't said how Master Wade made you improve so quickly!" exclaimed Luther, impatient.

Roma "Your daughter was lucky enough to receive a god pill from Master Wade. My second meridian has significantly improved since taking it.

Not only that, but I believe my body is much more capable. It had previously risen by more than one step!"

"Is that a God pill?" Luther was a fool, and he blurted out with a look of surprise on his face: "For hundreds of years, our He ancestors have exhausted all methods of looking for the best medicinal materials in the world, and some will even spend their entire lives doing so.

I'm soaking in the medicine jar, but no one seems to be having much luck with the veins. What kind of magical pill could generate this effect?"

Roma reached into her pocket and pulled out two mediocre pills, handing them to Luther and saying, "These two, Dad, are the god pills, as I previously said. Master Wade

is the one who sent these back to you. H said, if the He family continues to work with him, he will give five divine pills as well as a yearly salary of 100 million yuan."

Luther took the pill in both hands, terrified in his heart, and exclaimed, "Is this god pill really that god?"

Roma "Isn't it real, Dad, that I've mastered the pulse? You can take one to test the effect if you don't believe it."

"If this god pill really has such a strong impact," Luther exclaimed, "then the He family will surely look forward to this young master in the future!"

Chapter 2841

Luther's lifelong ambition is to see the He family prosper under his control.

He is willing to give everything, including his life, for this.

That is why he was able to stand in front of two billion people and endure the blood and guts of his granddaughter Ruoli, because, in his opinion, the granddaughter is important, but not as important as the future of the entire He family.

When he saw Roma's progress, however, he realized that this kind of opportunity is far more valuable and rare than money.

With 2 billion RMB in hand, he can only ensure that dozens of He family Children will receive some assistance in cultivation; however, the assistance that ordinary medicinal materials can provide is limited; even if two billion is spent on one person, it will be impossible for him to succeed.

As a result, he can determine which is lighter and which is heavier.

So he swallowed his disbelief and challenged Roma to prove it:

"Roma, the reason why your Ren Vessel is able to achieve great success and your main Vessel's rise from 20% to 40% is because you have taken this kind of pill?!

“Yes,” Roma said solemnly, “Dad, say nothing; you’ll know if you take one!”

“I’m 80 out of three. If this god pill is so amazing, it would be a waste of my time to take it. I think it’s better to call your eldest brother over and let him have a try!” sighed Luther as he placed one of the pills in his mouth, hesitated for a moment before putting it down again, and sighed with a smile.

“Dad, you are the head of the family; whether our He family will cooperate with Master in the future will also be up to you to decide; so you should take one first and see the effect, and you are our He family’s strongest strength and highest cultivation base, after subscribing to this god pill, the cultivation base can definitely go further,” Roma hurriedly said.

“Then I’ll take one for now and try it!” Luther thought for a moment, nodded lightly, and sighed.

Put the pill in his hand into his mouth after that.

In the mouth, the elixir melted.

Through the three meridians opened up by Luther, the surging internal force spread from the abdomen to the entire body and gathered in the dantian.

Ren vessel, which had previously scored 70%, was immediately inspired to greatness by this powerful internal force!

The Du Channel was originally passed by 50%, but under the influence of the medication, it increased to 70%!

Chongmai, which had previously reached 20%, has now directly doubled to 40%!

And the vein on the fourth meridian, which he had been trying to crack through for decades, was loosening as well!

Chapter 2842

Luther was overjoyed, believing he had a chance to bypass the pulse, so he sat down on the ground, fighting for his life and the surging internal force in his body that was attacking the pulse.

Ordinary people's eight meridians of the odd meridians are inherently closed, and martial arts practitioners must do everything possible to pulse open the eight meridians that are originally blocked if they want to outperform ordinary people in strength.

But, oh, what a challenge it is to break through the eight meridians!

You can become a master in the eyes of ordinary people and enter the gate of martial arts if you break one, but most martial arts practitioners will stop here, and most of them will not be able to get through Ren Du's two channels in a lifetime;

If you can crack two, you'll be one of the few martial arts practitioners in the world today, and you'll be considered a martial arts master.

If you can get past these three, you will undoubtedly be among the top ten martial artists in the world.

When it comes to breaking through the four points, none of the dozens of martial arts families, large and small, can compete.

Luther believes that if he can break through the fourth meridian, he will be the pinnacle of Chinese martial arts practitioners.

He was shocked to discover that a significant portion of his body's surging medicinal power was desperately flowing into his internal organs and body via various blood vessels and nerves, just as he desperately wanted to realize this ambition.

It felt as if his entire body had dried up at this point, and the medicinal effect of that god pill was beyond his understanding.

Originally, he intended for this state to use his entire pulse, but due to the body's dryness, a large portion of the blood was unable to flow to the pulse and was quickly absorbed by the body.

He felt his body functions had been greatly restored and strengthened almost immediately afterward. When his body felt a few years younger, but the medicine's impact was dragged down by the body, and he was almost drained, there was no extra energy to go. Start a collision with the belt pulse.

Chapter 28343

Roma kept staring at her father and was surprised to notice that his expression had improved significantly and that his skin didn't appear to be as old and shriveled as before.

She wanted to know if her father's cultivation level had improved significantly, but she didn't dare to interfere, so she had to keep her surprise to herself and wait for him to wake up and speak.

Luther immediately opened his eyes after a moment, and tears rolled down his cheeks.

"Dad, why are you crying? How are you feeling?" Roma hurriedly inquired.

"This divine pill is really amazing, and the power of the medicine is so terrifying," Luther said quietly, a little annoyed.

"I originally wanted to take the opportunity to attack the veins and open the fourth meridian, but unexpectedly, my body is indeed too old, dragged a lot of hind legs, more than half of the medicine power was sucked by this body, too much of it is sucked by this body.

"Dad! How could this be a waste! After all, you are over eighty years old, and your body's internal and external functions are severely degraded. This magic pill distributes the efficacy of the medicine to your body, and it will definitely delay your aging.,

It can even extend your lifespan. This is a good thing! In my opinion, you will be able to live over a hundred years!" said Roma hurriedly.

"If I can break through the four meridians, even if I only have three to five years left to live, I will be willing to live..." said Luther, regretfully.

“Dad! Or take this magic pill too! Maybe you’ll be able to break through the fourth meridian in one fell swoop!” Roma exclaimed as she handed another pill to Luther.

“Don’t, don’t, don’t! I am a bad old man, not really worth wasting another magic medicine!” Luther snatched her hand away and exclaimed guiltily.

“Dad! Now you are the only one in our entire He family who has broken through the three meridians. Our He family can be one of the four major martial arts families, and most of them rely on you alone.

Support, if you are a hundred years later, the He family will inevitably fall out of the four major families, so these medicines are the most appropriate for you!” Roma said unwaveringly.

“So, call your eldest brother over and give him a try on the remaining magical medicine,” Luther said after a moment’s thought.

Roma categorically stated, “Dad! Brother has always tended to reconcile with the Su family, and I can say to my heart, the eldest brother has not put his mind on cultivation at all in these years, but on money, To enjoy life too much.

The colder the way of martial arts in the He family, the better, but he bought a villa in Sanya as soon as possible. Every winter he always finds a girlfriend.”

Chapter 2844

Roma’s words allude to Luther’s suffering.

He was the only one who understood the virtue of the eldest son.

He learned his eldest son had lost his greatest martial arts pursuit as early as twenty years ago.

Not only that, but he developed an unhealthy obsession with material goods.

After 20 to 30 years of martial arts experience, he says it's time to relax and enjoy life. Those martial arts and action stars faced adversity when they were younger and started to hit the pinnacle of their careers in their middle years. He let it all go.

Many martial arts celebrities have become billionaires by the age of 30, and their personal status has deteriorated at a rate that can be seen with the naked eye. On the surface, they seem to be training less and less.

The training is becoming less and less, but the quality of life is improving.

Working hard to make a movie at the age of seventeen or eighteen may earn you a few hundred thousand dollars, but by the age of thirty, you can earn tens of millions of dollars or more by casually showing your face and embroidering your legs.

Tom was also greatly stimulated by this.

He reasoned that if martial arts stars who just practiced some foreign three-legged cat kung fu could become masters, why couldn't he? He had been studying martial arts for 20 or 30 years, so why couldn't he?

Tom's cultivation has almost reached a halt since then.

Martial arts, on the other hand, are incredibly difficult in the first place, and they are in no way equivalent to those fake guns.

Luther was well aware that his eldest son's cultivation degree gave him a significant advantage over average citizens, but he was desperate to make a living while studying martial arts, which was almost meaningless.

Not to mention allowing him to lead the entire He clan.

Luther, on the other hand, is disappointed with Tom's negativity, but he has no other options.

His other younger brothers are bad at best. Despite their efforts, they lack the overall power of Tom, who is passive and sabotaged.

Roma recently claimed that the He family is one of the four big martial arts families, and that Luther is the main reason for this. This is right. The He family would easily fall out of the four main families if he dies, based on the power of the He family's descendants. In one breath, the family series dropped out of the top ten.

Roma was excellent as a child, but she was unfortunately chosen by the Su family as an adult, and she went to the Su family to personally protect Zynn, which is why she went out early to make money.

Luther could only drive Roma out because the He family had to depend on the Su family for survival at the time.

Since then, she has spent the majority of her days ensuring Zynn's safety, leaving her with little time to devote to full-fledged martial arts training.

As a result, her cultivation base developed at a glacial rate.

Later, in order to defend Zynn, she sacrificed her right arm, and her power plummeted.

Despite having a higher cultivation base than Tom, after losing one arm, the real fighting strength is even worse than Tom's.

Chapter 2845

Furthermore, Luther is very clear that even though he is not partial and does not have a patriarchal mindset, it is still difficult for the entire He family to accept a woman as the head of the house, and even more difficult to accept a disabled woman as the head of the house, so Luther believes that, in the future, the owner of the He family, apart from Tom, I am afraid that there will be a woman as the head of the house

But now, Roma's words have made him realize something important.

In recent years, the eldest son has shown little interest in martial arts. He may not have any good effects if he gives him the last god pill.

Furthermore, even though he is willing to entrust the He family to his elder son Tom in the future, he may not be able to fully grow the He family.

On the opposite, he is more likely to bundle and sell the entire He family to the Su family, then take the large amount of money offered by the Su family and flee to live his life to the fullest.

In that scenario, the whole He family would be used to make money for him.

Instead, finding a way to live a few more years and actively leading the He family forward would be preferable.

He will die without remorse if he expends all of his remaining resources to propel the He family to the rank of first martial arts family in the world!

He finally made up his mind at this point and told Roma: “Our most important task, Roma, is to allow the He family to fly higher and farther! Master Wade will be the only one to look forward to for the future of my He family, because he has bestowed upon us such a cherished good fortune!”

“Father, do you plan to cooperate with Master?” Roma hurriedly inquired.

Luther said categorically: “The god pill was given by Master Wade, and I had already taken one. Is there some way I can go back in time at this point?”

Roma “That’s fantastic! It’s incredible! What Master will get us is much more complicated than five divine pills and 100 million dollars per year if we fully cooperate with him. I believe, he will not only make the He family the country’s number one martial arts family, but will also help the He family to overtake the martial arts families and become a stronger force in this field!”

Luther “Roma, you said that you have outgrown the martial arts family and have evolved into a more powerful being. What exactly is this more powerful existence?”

Roma calmly shook her head and said: “I’m not sure. I used to believe that martial arts masters should be the most effective in melee fighting. However, when I met Master Wade yesterday, I felt as if we were frogs at the bottom of the well, practicing martial arts. We simply have no idea what the wide world outside the well is like…”

Chapter 2846

“Then what do you think of that Master’s strength?” Luther couldn’t help himself.

“I can’t see Master’s true power…” said Roma honestly.

“Do you think this Master is a few steps higher than us?” Luther inquired again.

“How many levels are there?” Roma paused, recalling something her daughter Ruoli had said to her.

Ruoli’s great success in his Ren Vessel was not due to the god pill given to her by Charlie.

Charlie, according to her daughter, simply counted her meridians and seemed to use internal power to move around in them, specifically assisting her in achieving Renmai Dacheng.

This is the equivalent of a height that most people have been trying to achieve for a lifetime, and she will never be able to achieve it. Giving the opponent a pulse is all Charlie needs to do, and he can easily lift the opponent to that height.

For a lifetime, just moving your fingers is worth the effort of others. How many stages do you have in between?

Isn’t it possible that it can’t be clarified solely by the level?

As she pondered this, she turned to her father and said solemnly: “If you really want to hear it, Dad, it may be the same difference that exists between Monkey King and Buddha Tathagata… Even though Monkey King appears to have exceptional powers, Tathagata Buddha managed to escape. If we don’t go back, it appears that the gap between us and Master Wade will widen…”

When Luther heard it, he was taken aback and asked, tremblingly, “When… is there really such a gap?”

“Dad, in my view, it is real!” Roma said without hesitation.

“Since this Young Master Wade has such a talent, where will we be seen in his eyes?” Luther couldn’t help but wonder.

Roma: “I’ll take responsibility for not clarifying what I said, Dad. This time, Master Wade did not come to me to win over the He family.”

Luther yelled, “What are you talking about?! What is the point of not winning over the He family?!”

Roma smiled bitterly in her heart as she remembered her precious daughter Ruoli: “In truth, she thought her daughter died on the high sea. On the contrary, he rescued her and kept her safe. After he saw that she misses her mom, he found an opportunity to reunite the two. All of these nice things are just because the master wants to look after my family for the sake of Ruoli.”

But, since she believed she had told Charlie that she would not tell her father anything, she had no choice but to say: “Father, there are some things I promised Master Wade that I can’t say, so you don’t have to ask; all you need to know is that the young master requested our cooperation not because he admired our abilities, but because he wished us luck…”

Chapter 2847

Luther also realized that cooperating with the He family was a kind of help and gift because the other party possessed such power and possessed such a god pill.

It’s just that he couldn’t fathom how such a wonderful thing could happen to He’s family.

As a result, he inadvertently asked: “Why does he want to work with us, Roma? Before you returned, I assumed Master Wade would want to fight with the Su family.

After you returned, I discovered that the Wade family’s young master possesses a wide range of magical abilities, and the Su family is nothing in his eyes. He doesn’t need to work with us at all if he really wants to fight with them…”

Roma nodded and said solemnly: “That is why I said that this is a blessing from Master for our He family. Regardless, we must seize this opportunity!”

Charlie’s motivations had already been examined by Roma.

She had the following thoughts: “Master isn’t sure how much stronger he is than the He Family in terms of size. The He Family can’t get into his eyes because of his supernatural abilities.”

“It’s all because of Ruoli’s face that he’s still willing to take the initiative to give the money, give the pill, and cooperate with the He family.”

“It occurs to me that Master must harbor some sort of feelings for Ruoli.”

“This is not just Ruoli’s good fortune, but the good fortune of the entire He family.”

“Such a god-given opportunity is naturally to be grasped firmly!” said Luther, who nodded in agreement.

“I will go to Anson and tell him directly that the He family rejects the Su family’s invitation to cooperate!” he said immediately.

Roma abruptly came to a halt and said, “You should start with the second divine pill, Dad! What if you could cross the fourth meridian in a single attempt?”

Luther paused for a moment before softly nodding and saying: “Okay, that’s it! In that case, I’ll take it lightly to see if I can get past the fourth meridian! If I succeed, my family will be able to reclaim their former glory!”

Roma was looking forward to it as well.

Luther is not only a king, but also a mainstay for the He family.

If his cultivation level can be raised, not only will the He family progress significantly, but it will also provide them with a significant opportunity.

Luther is looking forward to it as well.

He took the god pill, examined it for a few moments, and then swallowed it.

Since he has already had an experience, he focused on his luck and trained his internal energies so that when the medicinal force diverged, he could guide the medicinal power to rush to the fourth meridian and restore the pulse.

The effect of the drug was forcefully consumed by the dry body while taking a magic pill due to inexperience. While this will significantly boost physical health, it will also make the body appear younger and longer. He has a long life span, but he is also hesitant to use drugs to prolong it.

He decided to use the second god pill's therapeutic properties to influence the pulse.

Chapter 2848

The surge of medicinal strength rushed outwards from his abdomen after a while. Luther had prepared himself by quickly exhausting his entire body's internal strength and tightly wrapping the medicinal force.

Luther's internal force is like a dam used to stop a flood, desperately guiding the course of the medicinal power and doing everything possible to guide the medicinal power to the fourth meridian.

It's just that this therapeutic influence is so powerful that even though he has complete control over it, nearly 30% of it is still consumed by the body.

While there are signs of loosening in his heartbeat, he has no faith in his heart to break through, so he can only focus all of his attention on making the final battle.

Roma noticed her father was flushed and sweaty, and her left hand couldn't help but grab the corner of her shirt. Despite her anxiety and nervousness, she realized she couldn't support her father with his affairs and could only wait patiently.

Luther is also apprehensive.

He could feel the medicine's strength draining the pulse, but there was still no indication that the pulse would be disrupted. Pessimism was inevitable in his heart, given that the medicine's strength was mostly broken and there was not much remaining.

When the therapeutic power was only around 20% remaining, he immediately felt that the metaphysical platform was transparent and that the whole individual had reached an unparalleled state of detachment, as if he had just awoken from the best night of his life. It is impossible to say that an individual is happy and secure as a whole.

For a brief moment, he was taken aback, but then he became ecstatic, exclaiming: “What a breakthrough! Roma, Roma, Roma, Dad made a huge breakthrough!”

“Dad, are you serious! This is fantastic! It’s fantastic!”

Roma was ecstatic when she learned this. She felt deeply relieved in her heart when she saw her father’s animated face, and tears welled up in her eyes for a brief moment.

Her father’s lifelong ambition had been to break through the four meridians, she remembered.

Initially, everybody, including father, believed that this day will never arrive, but today it is here, arrived!

Luther’s eyes welled up as Roma began to cry.

“I just didn’t expect to one day smash through the four meridians, and eventually be worthy of our He family’s ancestors…” he trembled and choked.

After all, the feelings are heightened, and the old tears have already begun to flow.

“Father, how much do you have through the fourth meridian now?” Roma hurriedly inquired.

Luther “Just 10% of the students graduate, but there must be space for improvement in the future!

Chapter 2849

After all, the Ren Vessel has already proven to be a huge success, and the Du Vessel’s power has risen from 50% to 70%. Cultivating the Ren Du Vessel is a top priority.

It's akin to solidifying the foundation for future cultivation, and future cultivation will be more effective as a result!"

Roma excitedly nodded several times and said: "I see that your physical condition and mental outlook have greatly improved since you took the second divine pill.

It is not a fantasy to wish you a long life, and you will undoubtedly continue to grow your cultivation in the future. It's possible that we'll be able to break through to the fifth meridian and set a new record in the He family history!"

"If I really have that day," Luther exclaimed, "I would die without regrets!"

After that, he hurriedly added: "Roma, your current cultivation level has also increased significantly, and your talents have always been sharp.

Despite the fact that you have lost an arm and your actual fighting potential has been severely harmed, there is still a lot of space for development. In my view, you should resume your cultivation, and you will undoubtedly achieve a new breakthrough!"

Roma fell silent all at once.

She has never fully abandoned her martial arts training.

It's just that she's no longer as committed to cultivation as she once was.

Martial arts practitioners follow a similar path to professional athletes.

If you really want to make a difference, you must first prioritize martial arts as the most important aspect of your life, dedicating at least half of your waking hours to structured and rigorous training.

People start training frantically before the table is high, much like a table tennis player, and they don't hit their peak condition until they are in their twenties. During this time, you must ensure that you are getting the most out of your preparation.

Roma has gone from becoming a professional athlete to becoming a retired athlete since her injury. Every day, she devotes the majority of her resources to caring for Ruoli, and she has insufficient time to practice.

While she can fit in two to three hours of preparation a day, it falls well short of the demands of professional athletes.

Her father asked her to pick it up again this time, with the intention of reintroducing her to the professional athlete-like training form.

She, too, wanted to train as hard as her father said, but when she realized she had promised Charlie to go to Aurous Hill and had to watch over her daughter, she told Luther:

“Master Wade said, “Dad.” If you agree to comply, I must transport the He family’s ten best masters to Aurous Hill at any time to obey his instructions. I imagine it would be difficult for me to train as hard as I did previously.”

Chapter 2850

Luther almost said without hesitation after hearing Roma’s words, “In this situation, after I settle down at home, I will also go to Aurous Hill with you and wait for Master Wade’s dispatch.”

Despite his age, her father is the most powerful member of the He family. She didn’t know what to say to Master Wade if he didn’t go to Aurous Hill.

“Father, what should we do about the Su family?” she later asked her father.

Luther broke through the fourth meridian, becoming just the second master in the He family’s hundreds of years of history to do so. At the moment, he was ecstatic.

Hearing Roma’s predicament, he instantly started to formulate new ideas for the He family’s future. Adjustment is needed.

“Since Wade Master has bestowed such good fortune upon us, I will naturally terminate our cooperation with the Su family, and fully draw a line with them, and then immediately set out to find the right guy, and return to Master Wade in Aurous Hill.”

“Master Wade, including you, just need eleven people from the He family,” she said, movingly. As a result, the elderly and infirm, as well as women and infants, are not required to leave the homes with us.

Those who haven't progressed far enough in their cultivation should remain in Mocheng and practice with great concentration…"

He couldn't help but sigh at this point: "Hey! In my heart, Mocheng is a legacy left by our forefathers, and I don't want to give up on it.

This old house must be abandoned before the Su family would let us go south, so it is generally nice that these hundred people will stay in Mocheng and work hard."

"Dad, let's discuss something," Roma said, nodding and thinking about something.

"Say!" hurriedly said, Luther.

"This time I went to Aurous Hill, I didn't consider my elder brother's thread," Roma said. His cultivation is fine, but he has been squandering so much in recent years, and his mind isn't on this. He is still not permitted to communicate with Master Wade.

Those two sons, on the other hand, are much worse; they aren't even in the top 20 in the family."

"Yes," says the speaker. "Your eldest brother is worried about making money," Luther nodded solemnly. Anson arrived with a one-billion-dollar check this time.

You have no idea how ecstatic he was. It was very discouraging…"

"I originally planned to hand the He family to him after a hundred years," he sighed again, "but after experiencing these years, your eldest brother is not a capable individual…"

"Father, you don't have to think about these matters," Roma hurriedly said. In the next 20 years, the He family will undoubtedly prosper under your leadership, in my view! You do not need to be concerned about potential master selections at this time.

With your presence in town and the sponsorship of Master Wade, the He family will undoubtedly have a better young generation in the next 20 years, and there will undoubtedly be a suitable host to choose from!"

Chapter 2851

When Luther heard this, he felt relieved and nodded slightly, looking forward to the future of the He family.

But he couldn't help but sigh when he remembered Ruoli: "Hey! It would have been fine if Ruoli was still here. When you consider the entire He family, your elder brother is devoted to material gain, your second brother's talent is mediocre, and your case is unique. It's one-of-a-kind.

There is no young generation that is optimistic and decisive, and who truly possesses the demeanor of a general, but if there was only one person, the entire He family, I can't think of anyone else who would be more qualified to lead the He family……"

Roma couldn't help but say, "If Ruoli is a girl with a foreign surname, even if she is here, many people will be unconvinced if she leads the He family."

"Are you really not convinced?" "It appears that you are a mother, and you don't know anything about Ruoli," Luther sneered.

Ruoli's acting style makes it impossible for someone in this family to remain unconvinced. Those stings would undoubtedly be handled by her.

Even if it's your eldest brother, the thorns on his head are all clean, so it's not Ruoli's opponent."

"Ruoli this girl, she was too aggressive before," Roma sighed as she remembered Ruoli's destruction of the entire Matsumoto family in Japan.

The Su family, who has been using her like a knife, is also to blame. The murderous aura has built up much too far. "Weight……"

"Yes…" says the speaker. "Don't worry about it, Roma, I know you really don't want to give up on Ruoli, or I'll choose some people from the younger generation at home, when they're a party of three or five," Luther sighed.

What do you think about going out in pairs to continue looking for Ruoli's whereabouts?"

“Dad, let’s forget it,” Roma said after a brief pause. Let’s go see Master in Aurous Hill. We should set Ruoli’s affairs aside for now if we’re searching for her it will be distracting.”

Roma couldn’t contain herself on a few occasions and wanted to tell her father about her daughter Ruoli’s current condition.

This would reassure and console the father.

More importantly, if the father really wants her to succeed the Patriarch in the future, her mother will be 10,000 willing to help. If the father was aware of Ruoli’s condition, he could make preparations ahead of time.

She swallowed the words every time they reached her mouth.

She believed that because she had agreed to Master’s request for confidentiality, she would not make an exception, even though it was her own parent, because otherwise there would be no honesty.

She reasoned that once the old man had gone to Aurous Hill and Master Wade had gotten to know him better, he could allow Ruoli to meet him privately.

Chapter 2852

Luther, on the other hand, was unconcerned. “Go, go to Anson, and explain stuff as soon as possible,” he said after checking the time.

“Dad, if the Su family is to blame, what are you going to do?” Roma asked, nodding.

“If the Su family is a part of the family, it is naturally difficult to extract energy to deal with us,” Luther said calmly. Furthermore, since we are aligned with Master Wade, we do not need to be concerned about the Su family pursuing us.

We could even tear up the face first if the Master family gives us an order to deal with the Su family. People are, after all, the masters. “This is the world’s rule.”

“I understand Dad,” Roma said with a sigh of relief.

Someone knocked on the door outside the study while he was speaking.

“Come in,” Luther said.

“Dad, you haven’t finished talking here?” Tom said to Luther as he opened the door and looked at Roma suspiciously.

Steward Su has woken up and is eating breakfast, saying he wants to meet you to discuss the particular situation.”

“It just so happens that I have something important to find him,” Luther said, nodding. “Let’s go together.”

In the middle chuckles and murmurs, “Important thing?” What is the most important thing? Isn’t that after a long conversation with Roma?! That’s two billion dollars a year!”

“Dad…what do you want to find Steward Su for?” he hurriedly asked tentatively, thinking of this. “Hasn’t there been any progress in the cooperation?”

Luther cast a look at him, seeing his eldest son’s anxious expression, his appearance having lost two billion, and he couldn’t help but feel disgusted.

The lion is said to be the progenitor of the dragon, and the phoenix is said to be the progenitor of the phoenix. I’ve always been obsessed with martial arts and have never yearned for so-called fame and fortune.

“What?” he said angrily, thinking about it. Are you concerned about shifts in collaboration?”

“Dad, the terms of cooperation offered by the Su family this time are uncommon in a lifetime,” Tom hurriedly said. Don’t get a case of the flu or make rash decisions!”

“Huh!” snorted Luther coldly. Is it prudent for you to pass judgment? To be honest, I have chosen not to work with the Su family any longer. Now I’m going to tell Anson in person about this decision!”

Chapter 2853

When Tom heard this, his whole person was suddenly struck by lightning!

He hurriedly stopped in front of his father, with an anxious tone, and even said incoherently, “Dad, that…no dad! We can’t refuse this cooperation from the Su family anyway, it’s a matter of the life and death for our family, dad!”

Luther couldn’t help frowning and asking: “Joke! I don’t want to cooperate with Su family, so why does it matter for the life and death of my He family? Cooperation has been our wish for a long time. Since I don’t want to cooperate with him, then he still pays. Can this force me to fail?!”

Tom almost collapsed and blurted out: “Oh, dad! Why are you so confused!? What is the size of the Su family? How can we afford to provoke them? If we toast and not eat, eat good and drink fine wine, then in the future, once the Su family sees us as the enemy, how can we gain a foothold in the arena?”

Luther immediately scolded: “Tom! In your eyes, if my He family leaves the Su family, isn’t it possible to have a foothold in the rivers and lakes? Don’t forget, my family is one of the four major martial arts families in the country! When this family is ranked among the top four martial arts families in the country, nothing can this Su family do to us!”

Tom didn’t expect his father’s attitude to be so determined. He turned his head and gritted his teeth and glared at Roma, and sternly said: “Roma! What kind of ecstasy did you give to father? Do you know what a good opportunity is before us! If we miss such a good opportunity, then you are the sinner of the He family!”

Luther couldn’t bear it and shouted angrily: “Enough! Shut up now!”

Tom was shocked by his father’s voice.

Luther looked at him coldly, and hated that iron cannot become steel, and said: “I didn’t expect that I could raise a son with such a soft bone! Tom, it is my decision not to cooperate with the Su family, and I will never change it again. Say one more thing, I will punish you for a month of lockdown!”

Chapter 2854

Tom suddenly felt five thunderstorms.

He knew that what he missed was a huge sum of 2 billion a year.

This money could allow him to live the most luxurious life in the world.

What luxury houses, yachts, airplanes…With this money, it is no longer a dream.

What is Sanya's villa? With 2 billion, he can buy a villa in Hong Kong, buy a villa in the United States, buy a villa in France and Switzerland!

With two billion, he can buy a luxury cruise ship with everything he needs to travel around the world.

With two billion, he can buy a private jet and go where he wants to go 24 hours a day!

At that time, he still needs to guard a small and cold place like Mocheng!

Until then, how could he still be holding back in this extremely cold place!

The pinnacle of life, but so!

However, all these beautiful dreams lasted only one night, and they were completely shattered before the sun had even come out this morning.

Seeing that he had lost his soul, Luther sighed with a sigh, then waved his hand and said to Roma: "Roma, let me see Anson!"

Roma nodded hurriedly: "Okay, dad!"

Seeing his father and sister walking away, Tom hurriedly followed. At this moment, he had already made a decision deep in his heart.

Since his father was stubborn, he would just separate from him! At that time, he will take away all the He family who are willing to cooperate with the Su family and who are willing to leave Mocheng to enjoy the glory and wealth!

…

At this time, Anson was eating breakfast leisurely in the dining hall of the He family.

The He family has a large population and a large dining area. Hundreds of people can eat in this dining hall at the same time.

Anson was holding a bowl of ballast porridge at this time while sucking into his mouth, while chewing on the slightly hard corn ballast with relish, he said something in his mouth: "I didn't expect the porridge made from this coarse grains to have a different flavor."

After speaking, he picked up a fist-sized meat bun and bit it down. While his mouth was full of oil, he also bit out the meat that was bigger than a ping-pong ball inside.

"It's delicious, delicious!" Anson looked relished, and he was very happy.

This time he came out, he quickly and smoothly completed the task that the master confided, and helped the master solve the urgent need, which can be regarded as a triumphant victory.

Therefore, it is natural to be in a good mood.

He is now only waiting for the convoy to arrive and take the He family to Suzhou. By then, the master will be able to breathe a sigh of relief.

Thinking positively, Luther and Roma walked over quickly.

Chapter 2855

As soon as Anson looked up and saw the two of them, he was a little surprised and smiled with a somewhat flattering smile: "Oh, how old! Ouch! Roma is back too! It's

great! I can invite Roma again this time. Master, he will be very happy when Roma comes out of the mountain!"

Anson didn't look down on the He family too much. In his eyes, the He family were just the subordinates of the Su family, and they were only subordinates who could gain a foothold by fighting and killing.

As for himself, although he is also a subordinate, least he is also in the top spot among subordinates.

In other words, the Su family has so many dogs, and he is the noblest one.

However, he only took a look at Roma, because after all, Roma is the woman of Zynn, the eldest son of the Su family. Although she has no status, at least she has given birth to a daughter for Zynn, so he is naturally a little more polite to Roma.

More importantly, Zynn's wife, Liona, has made up her mind to divorce Zynn, and after the car accident planned by his father, she will definitely draw a clear line with the Su family. In this way, Roma can appear openly. Where is it the need to hide anymore!

In case Zynn returns someday, maybe there will be a follow-up with Roma.

It is precise because of this that Anson has a somewhat flattering attitude to Roma.

When Roma saw Anson, she greeted him coldly and warmly: "Hello, Steward Su."

Anson smiled and said hurriedly: "Roma, we have not seen each other for some years."

She nodded: "Yes, it's been some years."

Anson smiled and said, "I didn't expect even you to come out of the mountain again this time. What a surprise!"

Luther on the side said lightly: "Anson, please report to Master Su after you go back. The He family can't cooperate with the Su family this time. Please ask Master Su to forgive us."

Anson heard this and asked dumbfounded: “Old He, who are you singing for again?! The bus convoy is coming soon!”

Luther handed over the one-billion-yuan check to Anson, earnestly said: “I have already said very clearly. The He family cannot cooperate with the Su family this time. In other words, we will not go with you today. So, please take this money back to Master, please.”

Anson suddenly became anxious, and blurted out: “Hey old man, you can’t make a mistake! Let me ask you, how can you change your mind all of a sudden when the arrangements have been made?”

At this time, Luther’s eldest son Tom also grumbled: “Dad! The housekeeper Su is right. Our He family has always kept our promises, and we never break our promise, let alone turn back this time!”

Luther said coldly: “Tom, you don’t have to try to persuade me here, I have decided, and I will never change it!”

After that, he looked at Anson, clasped his fists, and said: “Mr. Anson, wait for the car to come in a while, please I will trouble you to go back with the car yourself, the old man is will stay here, I am extremely sorry!”

Chapter 2856

Anson’s heart raced when he saw Luther’s resolute attitude. He had no idea why the old man Luther had suddenly changed his mind, and he had no idea how he could approach Old Su when he returned.

“Mr. He, you are still not satisfied with money, it does not matter; if you are not satisfied, you can simply ask it. Our master said that two billion is only an intention price; however, if Mr. He is not satisfied with the bid, he can still increase it by three billion in the future, what do you think?”

Tom on the side was almost insane when he heard, “Three billion?”

He doesn’t have time to consider the concept of 3 billion, so he can only say to himself in his heart that he can directly multiply the original illusion of 2 billion by half. Luxury

homes all over the world can be upgraded to larger homes, and luxury yachts can be upgraded as well. Half the price of a private jet should be half the price!

Tom stared at his father with bloodshot eyes, blurting out, “Father! What are you still hesitating about? This is 3 billion!”

Luther screamed coldly, “Even if 30 billion, I refuse!”

Anson was taken aback.

Initially, it was assumed that if Luther was not happy with the 3 billion quotations, he would increase it slightly.

However, it appears that there is no longer any need to raise.

He nodded heavily and said, “Okay! Okay! What’s your condition!” as his face darkened.

After all, he pointed to Luther, clenched his teeth, and said, “He, old man, toast not to eat or drink fine wine, I will write down this account for the master first; if the Su return to the original and profitable in the future, then they can get a thousand times better than this!”

“If you want to recall,” Luther said sternly, “I, Luther, am never afraid of anything!”

He patted the table after speaking and said coldly, “Let’s go! Let me see you off!”

“No need!” gritted Anson’s teeth and exclaimed, “I’ll go by myself!”

He gave Luther a sour look as he finished speaking and walked out of the dining room without looking back.

“Dad! Are you crazy?! We can’t insult the Su family!” exclaimed Tom, stomping nervously.

“I am the head of the He family, and I will bear all the consequences,” Luther said coldly.

Tom realized he couldn’t convince his father, so he turned and ran after Anson.

Anson had come to the outside of the He family mansion in anger, and a convoy of several buses and trucks had just passed by.

Chapter 2857

Anson stepped forward as soon as the car in front of him came to a stop and said to the driver, “Just me, go to the airport!”

Tom rushed all the way to the front of the car, leaning against the door frame, and said to Anson above, “Steward Su, you calm down!”

“Can you hold your breath?” Anson asked, glaring at Tom: “I’ll be a little enraged! Your He family is now able to handle it! Let’s see!”

“Steward Su, listen to me, my father is old and stubborn; give me some time, and I will convince him; I will certainly give you a satisfactory response!” Tom exclaimed hurriedly.

“Come on, Tom, what is the character of your old man? I know very well that if you can convince him, you will be the Patriarch of the He family instead of him! He is still in his eighties, and refusing to pass it to you means he doesn’t trust your ability! If he doesn’t trust you, how will he listen to your persuasion?” Anson said dismissively.

Anson’s words made Tom blush.

Anson’s words are not without any merit, despite the fact that he intentionally sows discord.

Luther has not passed on the role of Patriarch to Tom because he does not trust his strength, and even less so his determination.

For a long time, Tom has been critical of this.

He knew he would be the prince if he were transported to ancient times, but which emperor abdicated until he was in his eighties?

Isn’t it obvious that the prince must be forced to rebel?

As a result, his heart exploded with rage when he heard Anson's words.

"Steward Su, you are correct, I just can't convince my father," he said coldly shortly after.

Tom turned around and exclaimed, "Still I can convince myself to move my own legs!"

Anson's eyes widened when he realized this, and he blurted out, "Tom, what do you mean by this?"

"It's very easy," Tom exclaimed, "my father is unwilling to cooperate with the Su family, but I am. My cultivation is second only to the old man in the He family, and I have two sons and a hoard of people willing to follow me. As long as Master Su can look down on us, I am willing to take them and return to Master Su!"

Anson was ecstatic.

"The old thing with the surname He is too stubborn; it's hard to convince him to change his mind," he secretly says, "but this Tom seems to be genuine. If he really has a following and can take them to Suzhou, serving the Lord, then my mission this time isn't a complete failure."

He instantly changed his mood, grinned, and said to Tom, "Haha, Tom, come, come in!"

He took the initiative after speaking to reach out his hand and pull Tom.

……

Chapter 2858

In the He family mansion at the time.

Luther has informed the entire family that the Su family's cooperation will be fully ended. The He family, who had decided to leave early in the morning for Suzhou, would no longer have to worry about it.

Luther took Roma to the ancestral hall, which was located at the tomb of the He family's ancestors, after announcing the news.

He decided to directly inform the He family's ancestors about the great news that he had broken through the four meridians.

The He family, on the other hand, was both pleased and sad when it was revealed that he had refused to work with the Su family.

In reality, no family can ever be fully united.

Every small family, if not anyone, owns a small abacus.

The fact that the desire to manage with the old man is relatively high and the majesty is relatively strong, and no one in the entire He family dares to disobey him, is the key reason why there have never been any disagreements over the years.

However, as the adage goes, stealing money is the same as murdering your parents.

Many people in this world place higher importance on money than on family love.

In other words, most people would betray their family love if the price is right and psychological needs are met.

It's just that everyone's internal price code is different.

Since certain economic conditions are difficult, parents may be able to spend one to two thousand yuan a month on pensions, allowing them to turn their backs on their brothers and sisters and remain disconnected.

Those whose economic circumstances are too good may seem pleasant on the surface, but once the fight for vast riches starts, everybody will do everything in their power to compete with their loved ones.

Now, Luther has turned down the Su family's offer of 2 billion or even 3 billion in cooperation, effectively separating the entire He family from this vast sum of money.

Some people are unconcerned with money, while others are obsessed with it.

And those who care can't wait to drink the old man's blood and eat his flesh.

Mr. He simply has the greatest majesty and cultivation foundation, and no one can provoke him, so they can only dare to be angry and not dare to talk.

However, in this situation, Tom met with a few brothers and a few uncles in the fastest time.

After some lobbying by him, almost half of the people were willing to go to Suzhou to serve the Su family with him.

Just as Luther personally lit three sandalwood incense in front of each ancestor's spiritual position, his youngest son Tim ran over and reported loudly outside the door: "Dad, it's not good! Big brother brought forty or fifty family members. They all are ready to go to Suzhou with Anson!"

Chapter 2859

When the He family heard the news that Luther has announced that he had broken through the fourth meridian, everyone was astonished for a moment, and then, there was a burst of almost crazy cheers!

Breaking through the four meridians means becoming a four-star warrior!

Throughout China, the title of "Four-Star Warrior" has not appeared in nearly a hundred years!

To them, hearing this news is as exciting as the news of the success of the first atomic bomb that the Chinese people heard back then.

Back then, China successfully developed an atomic bomb, which meant that the country no longer had to face nuclear threats from nuclear countries, and at the same time, they had strong self-protection capabilities.

Now, Luther has successfully broken through the fourth meridian, which is almost equivalent to the He family possessing an atomic bomb!

Just a few minutes ago, everyone present was worried about the future fate of the He family because of Tom and the others.

But now, they have completely ignored Tom's problem.

Because from now on, the He family will take a big step forward and become the top martial arts family in the country!

Luther's youngest son, Tim, was extremely excited. He blurted out, "Dad! Did you go to the ancestral hall early in the morning to report your breakthrough to the ancestors?"

Luther nodded: "Yes, Just now, I have already reported to all the ancestors of the He family. I believe that the ancestors will be proud of my success."

Tim couldn't help but sigh: "Dad, why didn't you announce this news earlier? If the eldest brother knows that you have made such a major breakthrough, he might not be tempted by the conditions set by the Su family."

Luther said lightly: "Fortunately, I didn't announce it in advance, otherwise how could I know his wolf ambition!"

After speaking, Luther sighed and said, "Well, everyone has their own ambitions. As long as he doesn't threaten to harm our He family's interests in the future, I will stay with him in the future."

Tim also knew that what his father said was reasonable, so he stopped insisting too much.

Luther's eldest brother, Robert said: "Luther, when will you announce the news of your breakthrough in the fourth meridian?

Chapter 2860

Luther thought for a while, and said: "Let's announce it now, and inform all martial artists of this matter publicly, and also declare that from now on, the He family will no longer accept solicitations from anyone, and He's house in Mocheng will be closed from now on to entertain any visitors again."

In the martial arts family, there is an unwritten rule that once someone in a family with a name and a surname breaks through three or more meridians, it must be advertised among the martial arts people.

Luther is no exception this time.

Moreover, he knew very well that once the outside world knew that he had broken through the 4th meridian, a large number of people would come to visit Mocheng after hearing the wind.

Among them, not only fellows come to congratulate, but also scattered martial arts people come to apprentice, and there are also many families like the Su family who came to solicit.

Therefore, he let people explain in advance that the He family no longer accepts solicitation and no longer treats foreign guests.

This is tantamount to shutting out all the above possible people.

The reason for this decision was that Luther had already thought clearly in his heart that the future of the He family was actually pinned on Master Wade.

Therefore, the most important thing for him is to serve him with all his strength. As for other people, there is no need to waste his energy and the energy of the He family.

Robert was very puzzled and couldn't help asking: "Luther, in the past, some people broke through the three meridians. Almost all martial arts families would send people with gifts. Among the martial arts people, the limelight is naturally the same. But when we close the door at this time, will it look too different?"

Luther said earnestly: "Brother, I was able to make such a major breakthrough. Thanks to the help of a noble person, all He family will look forward to this nobleman in the future, and this nobleman will give He family a lot of very scarce training resources in the future.

Believe me, this will definitely benefit the whole He family. Maybe in a few years, the next person who breaks through the three meridians will appear in the He family, or maybe in a few years, there will be the next breakthrough like me.

People of the four meridians, by then, the strength of our He family will be different!”

Robert immediately nodded when he heard this, and said excitedly: “In this case, I will wait for nature to listen to your instructions!”

The remaining people, regardless of age or sex, are very loyal to the He family and Luther, so at this time Luther makes any decision, they will support him.

Luther also realized that after the eldest son took the group of people away, when he made major decisions, he lost a lot of voices of opposition or doubts, which also made him realize the importance of the team’s unity.

Chapter 2861

The current He family will no longer face endless internal friction as before. On the contrary, the current family will twist into a rope and work together to achieve greater achievements!

Thinking of this, he couldn’t help getting excited deep in his heart, and said, “That’s right! There is one more thing to announce to the public. All those who leave the He family will not be allowed to come back. From now on, the door of the He family will not open to the people who left!”

…

Just as Tom took a large group of He family to the airport by bus, the martial arts field suddenly caused an uproar!

The He family announced that Luther, the head of the He family, successfully broke through the fourth meridian!

As soon as this news came out, it immediately detonated the entire domestic martial arts field!

At present, among the hundreds of thousands of martial arts practitioners in China, 90% have just opened up one meridian.

Those who can get through the two meridians account for 9.999% of the remaining 10%...

There are only five people known in the country who can get through the three meridians and become a three-star warrior!

Moreover, these five people are all in the sequence of the four major families.

Except for the Northwest Huo family who owns two three-star warriors, there is only one of the remaining three families, including the He family.

As for the four meridians, there was no one before Luther.

In other words, he is currently the only martial artist in China who has broken through the four meridians.

This also means that Luther became the first person in the martial arts field in the country.

Originally, everyone on the bus was still looking forward to a new life after arriving in Suzhou. At this moment, don't know who shouted: "Second Uncle, he has broken through the four meridians!"

"what?!"

Everyone knows that Luther is the second of his brothers, so the second uncle is naturally him!

In an instant, the He family in the bus suddenly exploded!

Before Tom recovered, the phone exploded!

A large number of colleagues sent news to him and his father. Tom saw the news and his whole body was struck by lightning!

He never dreamed that he had just broken with his father on the front foot, and his eighty-year-old father on the back foot made an achievement directly!

Being very sensitive to money, he almost immediately realized that the He family was bound to rise to power from then on!

Tom was very annoyed at the thought of his father's announcement when he had just left on his front foot, and he thought to himself: "No wonder the old guy repented temporarily! It turned out to be a breakthrough in martial arts! I am his eldest son. He broke through such an important thing, but he didn't tell me! This is outrageous!"

Chapter 2862

Just when Tom was full of resentment, someone in the car shouted angrily: "The He family has announced to the public that anyone who leaves will not be allowed to go back!"

For a while, everyone was shocked.

They didn't expect that they would abandon the He family and raise another branch, but they did not expect that the He family gave them a trick to draw their salaries.

Now, they are abandoned sons of the He family.

Elder Su, who was far away in Suzhou, was also very depressed.

This morning, he heard almost all bad news one after another.

At first, Luther suddenly turned back.

Then, it was Luther who suddenly became the number one martial artist in China.

The most painful thing is that something that originally belongs to him became better after not belonging to him.

For example, a girl who once looked down on an ex-boyfriend suddenly became a master after a breakup, and then married the most beautiful girl, the girl might be depressed for a lifetime.

Although Chengfeng has no love for Luther. Luther was originally a subordinate of the Su family and served the family. To put it ugly, he was a dog of the Su family.

But now, he has turned against the family, and his strength has doubled after turning against the head. How can this not be depressing?

Chengfeng now feels that the world seems to be against him.

He wanted to betray Ruoli, but she just disappeared. The Japanese rummaged the coast of Japan, but she could not be found.

He wanted to kill Liona, but she was rescued by a powerful mysterious man. He wanted to kill her to protect the reputation of the family, but he didn't expect that the reputation of the family was not successfully maintained. On the contrary, he became infamous and embarrassed. Everyone yelled and beat the rat crossing the street.

Now the He family has made such a big move again, which makes his heart very uncomfortable.

In addition to these, his second son and eldest son have disappeared one after another, and the Chinese master who saved his grandchildren in Japan has also become a huge potential threat to him.

Thinking of this, Chengfeng muttered to himself with extreme depression: "I lifted a rock by myself, hit my own foot, a stone fell from the sky, and the damn hit my own foot. There is still a master in the dark, constantly moving. I picked up a stone and smashed it on my foot. I tossed and tossed, except for loss or pain. I didn't get any benefits. What the fcuk is that?

While being so depressed, his cell phone rang suddenly.

The call was an unfamiliar number from Aurous Hill.

Chapter 2863

He hurriedly connected, only to hear a man on the other end say coldly: "I have arrived in Aurous Hill. This is my latest contact information. Within the next seven days, I will

stay here and try to find what you are looking for. If I can't find him within seven days, I will go back to the UK directly. The deposit you paid will not be refunded!"

When Chengfeng heard this voice, he blurted out with excitement: "Oh, Master Cary! You have finally arrived in Aurous Hill! You must be very tired after traveling all the way from the UK? Would you like to rest for a few days?"

The other party said coldly: "No, I will start to do things right away. If you have any valuable clues, you can tell me."

Chengfeng hurriedly said: "Master, things have made a little progress. I didn't have any clues about the mysterious person, but now I probably know that this person is of Japanese Chinese descent, and he is not very old, at most 27-28. He is about the age, but his strength is extraordinary.

It is said that even the Japanese ninja is not his opponent. He can deal with several by himself! Master, be careful!"

The other party said disdainfully: "What's so great about Japanese ninjas? It's like someone who has never killed a ninja. I think there was a Japanese ninja who had offended me back then. He was really strong. I would definitely not be his opponent when facing.

So what? He didn't know it, so he was poisoned by the poison I raised, and in his sleep, I personally cut his stomach with a ninja knife. When he died, his internal organs flowed out. It is said that his wife saw at the time, she was scared to death."

Chengfeng said in surprise: "I have long heard that Master Cary's methods are extraordinary. Since you have such skills, then I can be completely relieved. I am waiting for the good news of Master Cary's victory in Suzhou!"

The other party snorted and said: "I declare that someone likes killing people invisible, and likes to kill masters the most. I like to see those so-called masters who die unclearly in my hands, but they continue to die. They don't know why they died. This feeling, like a god, can control everything!"

Chengfeng was so excited that he blurted out and asked, "Master Cary, can you kill a four-star warrior?"

“Four-star warrior?” The other party asked in surprise: “Do you know a four-star warrior? As far as I know, there are no four-star warriors in the country for a long time, right?”

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and said: “Yes, one just came out this morning!”

The other party smiled, and said: “Four-star warriors are not easy to kill. If you want me to try, you can double the money to me.”

The extremely depressed and extremely angry Chengfeng’s heart had already burned him uncomfortably. Hearing this, he said without hesitation: “Master, money is not a problem, but you have to kill the Aurous Hill master first.”

The other party hummed and said: “Don’t worry, I will kill him first, and then I will talk to you about the four-star warrior.”

After that, he directly hung up the phone to Convenience.

The master Cary mentioned by Chengfeng is a metaphysical master who he commissioned from the UK.

China has had a line of metaphysics since ancient times. Fengshui mysteries, Qigong insects, and even the Book of Changes, Bagua, and Qimen Dunjia belong to the line of metaphysics.

However, due to the vast land and resources of China, the customs, habits, and preferences of different regions are different, so metaphysics is generally more prosperous in the south.

In particular, Hong Kong has been the bridgehead for the development of metaphysics in the past two hundred years.

In Hong Kong, feng shui masters and metaphysical masters are not feudal superstitions believed by the poor.

On the contrary, the richer the person, the more obsessed they are with Feng Shui metaphysics.

There are many top wealthy people in Hong Kong who are worth over hundreds of billions or even over 100 billion U.S. dollars. These people, without exception, believe in metaphysics very much.

Not only the top wealthy believe that, but even the stars in the entertainment circle are also extremely fond of Feng Shui metaphysics.

Cary started his career in Hong Kong and grew up to become the most famous master of metaphysics on Hong Kong Island, and even became the queen master of the Hong Kong Li family.

Chapter 2864

More than ten years ago, the Li family wanted to transfer funds and business to the UK, so they invited him to go to the UK. Cary didn't want to stay trapped on a small Hong Kong island, so he went to the UK and established his own clan.

In the past ten years of Cary in the UK, relying on the resources of the Li family, he has indeed made considerable progress. Not only did he make a lot of money, but he also recruited many disciples.

However, he did not expect that the Li family made major mistakes in strategic direction in recent years, so that while the wealth continued to shrink, the reputation was getting worse and worse, and he was likely to become a mouse on the street.

This caused Cary to suffer as well.

He does not understand Feng Shui luck himself, and he is good at Miao Jiang Gu technique and some insidious things that harm others and self. After he started to behave like a man, the Li family immediately drew a line with him, so that Cary's income in recent years was straight Decline, now he is running out to make money by himself.

This time, Chengfeng asked someone to find him, offered him a price of 100 million pounds, and asked him to come to Aurous Hill to kill someone. Cary had never used the insidious methods he had learned to harm people in his entire life, so faced with such a

high reward, Naturally, without any hesitation, he just packed up and rushed over from England.

However, although this task is rewarded a lot, it is relatively tricky.

The most nonsense is that he still doesn't know who he is going to kill.

In the past, when he helped others to do things, they would directly tell him the information about the competitors he wanted to target.

For example, the other party's surname, birth date, ancestor, and even the ancestral tomb will be investigated first, and then he will start directly after he gets the information.

This time, Chengfeng didn't know the specific clues of the mysterious master, so he could only ask Cary to come over and let him use his metaphysical methods to find the person first, and then kill him!

Chapter 2865

After a day and night of flying, Zynn finally arrived in Syria.

Unlike Charlie, he has the benefits of taking a Concorde airliner. He can only fly all the way to the Middle East. After landing in Turkey, he took the road to cross the border overnight and into northern Syria.

When Zynn set foot on Syrian soil, he even had the desire to die.

Because he entered the country illegally, the vehicle dragged him all the way to avoid the city, so that he was shocked by this desolate country.

This devastated country is full of deserts, hills, and ruined villages and towns.

The endless deserts and mountains immediately reminded him of an ancient poem, the desert is lonely and smoked.

After going deep into Syria for a hundred kilometers, he realized in his heart that if Charlie doesn't nod his head, then he would not be able to leave Syria in his life, not to mention that he didn't know anyone here. Just because of the face that is very different from the surroundings, it is destined to be difficult to get out of this country.

Thinking of this, he was desperate deep in his heart.

He thought that his despair had penetrated into the Mariana Trench, and when it was impossible to be more desperate, he finally reached the armed zone occupied by Commander Hamid.

When the car drove into the valley, the fortifications on the mountains on both sides were being built in full swing.

Hamid's friend who worked in a construction team in Iraq, for the sake of money, arrived in Syria in just over ten hours. He has now begun to command his workers and the engineering company that Hamid had just formed last night. Work together and hurry up to build fortifications.

Zynn looked at the desolate valley in front of him, the soldiers with live ammunition around him, and the permanent fortifications being actively built, and he was crying deep in his heart.

"What the hell is this place?!"

"Located in the middle of ten thousand mountains, traffic is extremely blocked, and the level of development is far below that of a small mountain village in China..."

"I don't know, I thought this was the base area behind enemy lines during the War of Resistance Against Japan..."

Chapter 2866

Zynn wanted to cry without tears, if the TV series "Bright Sword" were filmed here, it would definitely be more real than the version that is currently broadcast on TV!

Just when he was crying without tears, the convoy, led by a military convertible jeep, stopped in front of Hamid's command.

As soon as the car stopped, Hamid, wearing a camouflage uniform, walked out excitedly.

The person who escorted Zynn was Issac's men, but Hamid didn't know Issac. He only knew that among these people, Charlie wanted to "foster" with him. The rest, It must be Charlie's men.

Charlie is not only his nobleman, but also his God of Wealth and his strategic commander. Therefore, he is also full of enthusiasm and respect for Charlie's men. Bring the passion and respect back to him.

Seeing Hamid stepping out like flying fast, Zynn felt a bit in his heart.

He thought: "This guy looks extraordinary, he should be the boss here."

When Hamid came out, Zynn was also dragged down by Issac's men.

Seeing a few yellow people with East Asian faces, Hamid immediately said with a smile: "You people should be Mr. Wade's men. It's really a welcome, a warm welcome!"

Several people looked at each other and couldn't help looking at each other.

In their impression, the slogans of welcome, warm welcome, are all slogans shouted by young pioneers with a blush on their cheeks, red scarves around their necks, and wreaths in their hands.

But they never expected that these words would be yelled from a Middle Eastern warlord who was big five and three thick and had a beard.

The headed person is Issac's confidant, and his name is Hale.

Seeing that Hamid was so polite and like a warlord, he smiled politely and asked, "You should be Commander Hamid!"

Hamid nodded and said with a smile: "It's all from the family, what is the name of the commander, just call me Hamid!"

After speaking, he said politely: “It must have been very hard for brothers to come from such a long way. Come, hurry up and have a cup of tea and take a break!”

Hale pointed to Zynn and said to Hamid, “Commander, this is Mr. Zynn Su who our young master asked us to bring over to experience life.”

Having said that, he pulled a handful of Zynn’s collar, pulled him in front of him, and said to Hamid: “Commander, our master has ordered, let me tell you, no matter what. This man will stay here well. Besides, you don’t have to take him too much. Just watch him and don’t let him run around. In addition, put him in the bunker fortifications during the war and don’t let him get injured That’s it.”

Chapter 2867

Zynn’s tears almost came down when he heard this.

“Is this the damn talking human? I spent 100 million US dollars, but in exchange for a sentence, don’t take too much care, b@stard, isn’t it!”

But Zynn dared not to be angry but didn’t dare to speak, and he didn’t even dare to put his unhappy emotions on his face.

After all, this Hamid is Charlie’s friend, and it sounds like he is quite loyal to Charlie. In case he is unhappy, he will deduct his treatment or even torture him, then it will not be worth the loss!

When he thought that he would be “taken care of” by Hamid for a long time in the future, or that he would be merciful from his men, Zynn had to bite the bullet and complimented him: “Hello, Commander, admiring your name for a long time. It’s a great honor to see you today!”

After speaking, he quietly looked at Hamid.

Then thought to himself: “At a glance, although the hardware in Hamid is very old and backward, there are at least a thousand soldiers, and after entering, I have seen a lot of

relatively modern weapons and equipment. How can I say this? The guy is also a warlord on one side, and he definitely has a bit of hard power."

"However, logically speaking, this kind of person who puts his head on his waistband to beg for life should be very arrogant in nature. Even the president of the United States may not necessarily see it. How can he nod and bow to the young boy Charlie? Mom! doesn't make any sense..."

Hamid then glanced at Zynn, and said without a smile: "You don't have to slap my a$s, what kind of treatment you will have here in the future, what kind of life you will live here, it is not my decision. Brother Wade is in charge. He allows you to live in a small courtyard alone, and you can live in a small courtyard alone, but if he lets you sleep in the sheep pen, you can only go to the sheep pen!"

Zynn could only accompany the smiling face, nodded and bowed his waist, said: "That's that, everything is decided by Master Wade..."

Hamid was too lazy to pay attention to him, and smiled and said to Hale: "Please tell Brother Wade, after this guy is handed over to me, don't worry, as long as I am alive, I won't let him die. If this place is captured by the enemy, I will destroy him with a single shot before I die, and I will never let him fall into the enemy's hands!"

Zynn was about to scold his mother in his heart, and secretly scolded: "What the hell is your literacy level? Even speaking is self-contradictory! While saying that as long as you live, you won't let me die, and at the same time, say in case something goes wrong. You beat me to death first and then you die. Isn't this fcuking nonsense?"

Chapter 2868

Hamid didn't have the time to take care of Zynn.

He smiled and said to Hale: "You people, I have made good black tea, come in and have a few cups!"

People in the Middle East love to drink black tea. Generally, a very large amount of tea leaves are boiled into a very rich tea soup, which is then paired with a lot of sugar and refreshments with extremely high sugar content.

This point is quite different from the Chinese people.

Seeing that Hamid was so hospitable, several people couldn't refuse for a while.

So, Hale said: "Commander, please arrange your subordinates first and take this man to his place of residence."

"Okay, no problem!" Hamid patted his chest and said, "Since Brother Wade ordered, I have asked people to prepare the yard. The yard is next to my guard camp, except for my guards. All the rest are soldiers from the army. There are people on patrols and guards 24 hours a day, and they will never let him run away!"

After speaking, he smiled and said: "And I have had people clean up the small courtyard again, and the conditions are also good."

Zynn heard this all the time, only to breathe a sigh of relief.

Since he got on the plane, he never thought about running away.

Because it is impossible to escape.

This kind of place where birds don't sh!t, even if they are exhausted, they can't run out.

What's more, the surrounding area is full of soldiers with live ammunition. In case the other party finds that a few bullets come over, there is no chance that he can keep a whole body.

Therefore, he can only force himself to adapt.

Chapter 2869

As for the future, he can only hope that his daughter, Zhiyu, can inherit the Su family as soon as possible.

But he changed his mind and thought again.

“Let Zhiyu inherit the Su family, and the possibility is almost zero… Let’s not talk about the old man who will never delegate power until death, even if he is willing to delegate power, my brothers and sisters, can be willing to let Zhiyu A girl who inherits the Su family? I am afraid that it will start an unprecedented family battle…”

Thinking of this, he felt even more desperate.

I don’t know how long and when my “Syria Journey” will end.

Soon, Zynn was taken by Hamid’s personal guards to a small farmhouse a few hundred meters away from the headquarters.

From the outside, this small courtyard is almost entirely made of loess, with earthen walls and earthen houses. Except for the roof tiles, which appear to be fired, there are almost no traces of modern processing.

The small yard is not big. The yard after entering is just the size of a basketball court. There is a cowshed on the right hand side of the entrance, but there are no animals in it.

As for the middle of the yard, there is no root grass except the soil.

As for the supporting houses in this small courtyard, there are only three earthen houses facing the courtyard.

It’s not like the rural areas of China, where there is something like a wing house or something. There are only three earthen houses side by side, and the total is estimated to be no more than 40 square meters.

What made him even more disintegrated was that in the very central room, there was nothing but a dilapidated wooden chair.

On the left hand side, is an extremely simple bedroom. If it weren't for a pile of straw-like things in the middle of the bedroom, he wouldn't even know that the room was used for sleeping.

As the room in the middle, in this so-called bedroom, there is only a pile of straw and a pile of rolled bedding.

Zynn stepped forward and spread out the quilt, which contained a quilt, a mattress, and a pillow.

As soon as he saw this simple three-piece suit, he couldn't help but stomped his mother: "Fcuk! I spent 100 million dollars, how come even the bedding is second-hand? Just this tattered thing, buy a new set. It's not more than two hundred yuan, right?!"

Chapter 2870

Zynn was furious, kicked the pillow far away, turned his head, and rushed out to the room on the right.

As a result, as soon as he entered the door, he smelled a long-lasting stench.

Looking down, what the fcuk is this room, this is a built-up dry toilet!

There is nothing in the room, except that a deep hole is dug in the middle and two wooden boards are built. A hole was exposed in the middle. Inside is a cesspit. Besides, there is no sewage device. It is estimated that before it is full, it can only manually be removed…

He almost collapsed.

"From now on, if you have to shovel the pit every once in a while, who the hell can stand it?"

"The point is, this broken house has just a broken window, and the ventilation is not very good. In case of a large size here, how long will the smell be cleared?"

At this moment, Zynn felt that his future life was full of darkness.

Here, he has no personal belongings, no mobile phone, no computer, no internet, not even a cup to drink water. From now on, he can only sleep on the haystack every day, and he can only stay there when he wakes up. Sitting on a shabby wooden chair, or letting out the wind in this empty yard.

Come to think of it, this is even more tragic than going to jail.

After all, when in jail, at least you can still use the toilet, and you can chat and talk with inmates, occasionally watch TV in the cafeteria, and read newspapers when you go back to your cell.

But what can he do here? There is not even a person who can talk.

Thinking of this, Zynn, a fifty-year-old master, couldn't help but shed tears.

He is not like an average middle-aged person.

Chapter 2871

The vast majority of middle-aged people have suffered a lot in their childhood.

But Zynn was born with a golden key more than 50 years ago.

He has never suffered or been tired in his entire life, and the worst was that he was sent to Australia.

However, even during the days when he was sent to Australia, he lived in a large villa by the sea every day.

Compared with this, it is simply heaven.

Just when he was extremely depressed, someone opened the courtyard door and entered the courtyard.

Zynn hurried out and saw Hale stepping in under the leadership of several soldiers.

When Hale saw Zynn, he said, “Mr. Su, we are ready to leave for our country immediately. Come and see you before we leave. The detached house our young master has won for you, don’t know if you are still satisfied?

Zynn said without tears, “Brother, the conditions in this place are really terrible…”

Hale said earnestly: “Mr. Su, you are also an old comrade. You can definitely overcome some difficulties by gritting your teeth. People can conquer the sky, right?”

Zynn hurriedly said, “No… my brother… This condition is really bad. Or you can go in and see, my brother, where is such a place where people live? It’s the donkey of the production team a few years earlier, which is also better than mine. The conditions here are not good!”

Hale waved his hand and said apologetically: “I’m sorry, Mr. Su, I’m in a hurry. I have to leave soon, so I won’t go in and watch.”

After speaking, he smiled and asked, “I don’t know if you have anything to explain?”

Zynn really wanted to say something, please go back and tell Charlie, just say that Zynn is repenting with his eight generations of ancestors!

But this kind of thing, he is determined not to say it.

He could only choked up and asked, “Brother Hale, can I trouble you to take a message to Master Wade?”

Hale nodded: “Just tell me, as long as it’s not a personal attack, I will try my best to carry it.”

Zynn said hurriedly: “Can you let him say hello to Commander Hamid, and somehow buy me some furniture, so you can’t let me sleep on the haystack…”

After finishing speaking, he hurriedly said: “Also, I don’t have any daily necessities, not even a teacup or toothbrush. Can you give me a chance to let my daughter buy me some daily necessities from China and mail it over?”

Hale chuckled: “Mr. Su, I am not attacking you. You are also well-informed. But which domestic courier company does dare to deliver in Syria?”

Chapter 2872

Zynn was completely wilted.

Although he wanted to add another 100 million US dollars to Charlie to change at least a decent living condition for himself, he now has not so much money to spend.

Father Su has very close control over the financial power of the family. Although Zynn is the eldest son, he also has a lot of real estate and various assets, but he has not much money at his disposal.

The entire Su family’s capital expenditure is basically through family credit, and money can be spent, but the money must be under the control of the family’s financial system.

Chengfeng is not stingy, but has a strong desire for control. Even if he buys an airplane for hundreds of millions of dollars, he is not reluctant, but he must be informed and he must approve before one can spend the funds.

Once the Su family dares to be behind If he spends a lot of money, or transfers the money from the family credit to his own small vault, he will inevitably be severely punished by the family.

In order to consolidate financial power, the family’s financial team is completely at the mercy of Chengfeng alone.

They will audit the capital expenditures of each Su family’s heirs every once in a while. The severity of this audit is comparable to investigating financial crimes.

Therefore, none of the descendants of the Su family dared to spend money on the back of the old man.

Before Zynn bypassed the old man and paid Hamid US$100 million, it was a cut beforehand.

If he did such an operation in peacetime, he would inevitably be severely punished by the old man.

So Zynn also knew very well that after the first time, he couldn't have the opportunity to repeat his tricks again.

Maybe the old man has stopped his family credit now, and besides he doesn't even have a phone call, it is impossible to get money to give to Charlie, so there is no other way but forbearance at the moment.

After greeting Zynn, Hale hurried away.

Leaving Zynn alone in this dilapidated courtyard.

Chapter 2873

Syria is warm and rainy in winter, and when Zynn was at a loss, heavy rain poured on his head.

He hurriedly hid in the room, seeing the rain getting worse and worse, making the entire yard muddy and desperate.

Although Syria's winter is relatively warm, when it rains, the temperature drops directly to about 10 degrees.

Coupled with the dampness and coldness, Zynn soon became a little unable to carry it, so he could only quickly spread the bedding and wrapped himself in a blanket to listen to the sound of rain outside.

While feeling bored, he subconsciously looked up at the wall and found that where the top of the wall was connected to the roof, many watermarks had leaked out of nowhere.

Zynn hugged his legs and sighed and cursed inwardly: “It seems that this stupid house is not only dilapidated, but it is also damn water leaking. It’s fine for water to seep. It’s best not to fcuking rain…”

As soon as he finished speaking, his forehead suddenly felt cold.

It turned out that rainwater seeped from the roof, gathered into a drop of water, and dripped on his forehead.

He touched his forehead, wet, and couldn’t help crying and cursing: “Fcuk! Really damn the water leaking?! God, you’re still endless?! Don’t keep playing with me! Who can stand it?!”

Unfortunately, no one can hear his questioning.

Even if the soldier standing guard next door could hear it, he couldn’t understand it at all.

…

At the same time, Zhiyu, the eldest daughter of Zynn who was not hopeful, formulated a three-year plan for herself after a day and night of rest and thinking.

She has always remembered what Charlie said, letting herself become the Patriarch of the Su Family within three years.

Although it sounded like a fantasy, she didn’t want Charlie to look down upon her.

Therefore, she decided to work hard for this goal starting from today.

And her first plan was to thoroughly announce to the public the news of her and her mother’s safe return.

The reason for doing this is on the one hand to deter her grandfather Chengfeng, on the other hand, it is also for the safety of herself and her mother.

She was worried that Chengfeng would not let her mother go easy in the future, so she decided to make this matter a little bit more influential.

In this way, the attention of the people of the whole country will be attracted by this matter.

No one dares to risk the world's unrest under the attention of the people of the whole country.

Therefore, the bigger the trouble, the more passive grandpa will act in the future and the safer she and her mother will be.

So she found her grandfather and asked to help contact the media. She was going to hold a press conference this evening about what happened to her and her mother in the Aurous Hill Tunnel.

The media, the police, and the people of the whole country have been waiting for the whereabouts of Zhiyu and Liona. Zhiyu believes that as long as the news is released, this conference will surely garner great attention.

To this end, she also contacted several popular video live broadcast platforms in China through friends.

This time, she intends to broadcast live directly online.

Chapter 2874

As a result, various media, websites, and news apps quickly received the news. The Du family announced that Liona and Zhiyu, who had been missing for many days, had returned to Aurous Hill safely. More details will be given in the press conference held tonight.

This news immediately swept the country!

Hundreds of millions of people have been following this case, and even many netizens have been discussing various possibilities about Zhiyu and Liona on the Internet.

Among them, most people think that the mother and daughter must have been killed.

But a small number of people still believe that miracles will happen, thinking that God will take care of the poor mother and daughter.

Now, the event that everyone has been following for a long time has finally settled!

It turns out that Liona and Zhiyu are really alive!

As a result, everyone began to look forward to the live broadcast of the evening conference.

Everyone wants to see with their own eyes, this mother and daughter are safe and sound!

The news that Zhiyu was about to hold a press conference reached Chengfeng's ears, and it frightened him all of a sudden.

He guessed that Zhiyu must hate him in her heart, so he could predict that he would definitely become a target at the press conference.

Although his reputation has been messed up, he really doesn't want to be lashed by the people all over the country…

No matter how strong a person's mental endurance is, it is also limited.

If only a few people scold occasionally, most people can resist.

But if dozens of people scold you all day long, quite a few people will feel a lot of pressure.

If tens of thousands, millions, or even tens of millions of people are overwhelmingly cursing, no matter how thick-skinned people are, they will not be able to withstand this pressure.

If resentment is also a kind of energy field, the resentment that Chengfeng carries is afraid that half of China can be enveloped in it.

Over time, this kind of torture has greatly consumed his fighting spirit and made him develop a kind of Go to your mother, I just go to the Maldives islands to take care of the old, no matter what his mother does kind of idea.

It's just that the desire for power in his heart is equally strong, so these two forces often compete at the bottom of his heart, which gives him quite a headache.

Today, Zhiyu suddenly wanted to hold a press conference, which immediately made him anxious.

So, he called Zhifei and asked, "Zhifei, I will ask you, do you know what your sister is going to say at the press conference tonight?!"

Chapter 2875

Zhifei has been busy with concerts in the venue recently, and he ran out to supervise the work early in the morning, so although he saw the news that his sister was about to engage in a press conference, he never asked her what she planned.

Therefore, he said to Chengfeng: "Grandpa, I happened to be busy with something today, and I haven't had time to talk to her. Why don't you wait for me for a while, I'll call her and ask her."

Chengfeng blurted out: "Don't call, there are many details on the phone that are undetectable, so you should go back and talk to her in person. It is best to bypass your mother and your grandpa and ask her in private. Ask exactly what she intends to do, and I have to make preparations here too."

Chengfeng was really afraid that Zhiyu would directly target him at the press conference.

People outside scolded him, it was a group of dragons without a head, one person spitting.

But if Zhiyu takes the lead in scolding him, then the anger of hundreds of millions of people across the country will have a very clear way to vent. At that time, I am afraid that some people will march on the street with banners to scold him.

Zhifei sensed that his grandfather was very nervous about this, so he hurriedly said: "Okay grandpa, I'll be back now, I will report to you as soon as there is progress!"

Chengfeng exhorted: "I'm not just asking you to inquire about Zhiyu's thoughts. You have to find a way to persuade her to let go of her hatred.

You have to let her know that she is from the Su family, not from the Du family. She and Su The family is a whole, and everything is fine, and everything is damaged if it is conflict.

Now the Su family's internal and external difficulties can no longer be consumed by us!"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "I know Grandpa, don't worry, I will try my best to persuade her!"

"Okay..." Chengfeng said dejectedly: "You must do your best to persuade her to handle this matter gently! As long as you can persuade her, Grandpa will not treat you badly!"

Hearing this, Zhifei agreed with excitement, and drove home quickly.

In Du's old house, Zhiyu shut herself in her room and is preparing the manuscript for tonight's press conference.

Tonight's press conference is the beginning of her three-year plan. It is of great significance for her, so she can't make any mistakes.

Zhifei knocked at the door and asked, "Zhiyu, can I come in?"

She heard her brother's voice and her expression was a little cold.

She has been speculating for the past two days that the private relationship between her brother and grandfather Chengfeng may be very close, and even his heart may have completely fallen to his grandfather.

But she has no evidence to prove it.

Chapter 2876

She knew that Zhifei went to the venue early in the morning to prepare for Sara's concert.

So she thinks that if Zhifei suddenly puts aside his own things and rushes back after he wants to develop the conference, then he has at least a 70% probability that he has fallen into his grandfather's trap.

Moreover, if Zhifei rushed back for this incident, and in front of her, said kind words to grandfather, and begged for forgiveness for his grandfather, then he would have completely rebelled 100%!

If Zhifei really turned against her, not only would Zhiyu's heart be guarded closely, but she would also be unable to forgive him.

Because she felt that what grandfather Chengfeng did this time was really inhumane, and almost killed her mother and herself!

In the face of this kind of big right and wrong, the brother said that everything should stand on the side of justice and family affection, and stand close on the same front with her and her mother.

If he stood beside his grandfather in the face of this kind of big right and wrong, it would prove that in his eyes, the importance of money and status has completely surpassed justice and family affection.

If that is the case, it also proves that her brother has lost the humanity that a normal person should possess.

At the very least, it is no longer in line with the basic requirements of her brother Zhiyu.

So, she put away her manuscript indifferently, and rubbed her cheeks with a cold and even stiff expression.

After trying to make herself look natural, she said, “Brother, come in, the door is unlocked.”

Zhifei hurriedly pushed in.

As soon as he entered, he immediately locked the door and then looked at her.

herefore, today is actually her day to test Zhifei.

Chapter 2877

Seeing that there was nothing unusual in her expression, he smiled and said, “Zhiyu, why do you suddenly want to arrange a conference?”

Zhiyu said earnestly: “The people all over the country were paying attention to the safety of my mother and me when such a major incident happened in the tunnel. I think it is necessary to explain it publicly so that those who care about us can rest assured.”

“Oh…” Zhifei nodded lightly and smiled: “So that’s the way it is! You are right. Since the accident happened to you and mother, the people of the whole country have been paying great attention to your condition!”

“Moreover, there are still many people who spontaneously go out looking for various valuable clues. There are even people who have set up many analysis groups on the Internet. We work together to analyze the relevant clues of the incident. They are really very enthusiastic!”

“We really need to let them know that you and mom have returned safely!”

“That’s right.” Zhiyu nodded, and asked pretendingly: “By the way, didn’t you go to the stadium to work? It’s just such a thing, it’s worth a special trip to come back?”

Zhifei smiled and said, “Zhiyu! I’m also worried about you. I’m afraid that you are too excited to think of these things when you are preparing for the press conference, so I came back to see you.”

Zhiyu whispered: “Brother, thank you!”

“Between brother and sister, what are you doing so politely.”

Zhifei patted Zhiyu’s head and said, “Oh, yes, what are you going to say at the conference?”

Zhiyu said casually: “In fact, there is not much to say, I have summarized it, basically three points.”

“The first point is definitely to tell everyone that my mother and I have returned safely, so that everyone can rest assured.”

“The second point is to tell everyone that we were saved by a mysterious benefactor and he also gave us high-level medical care. On the one hand, it is an opportunity to thank my benefactor, and on the other hand, it is to eliminate the curiosity of the majority of netizens. I guess Many people must want to know how we survived such a serious car accident.”

“As for the third point, I want to explain my attitude towards this matter. After all, people all over the country know that this matter was done by the Su family and even controlled by Grandpa. I want to talk to him at the press conference. Ask him to apologize and voluntarily go to the police station to surrender. After all, he is suspected of intentional murder.”

As soon as Zhifei heard this, he suddenly became nervous and blurted out: “Zhiyu, the first two points are nothing, but the third point, is it a bit more radical and aggressive?”

“Aggressive?” Zhiyu asked her elder brother back: “He attacked my mother and almost killed us two! I just ask him to apologize and accept legal sanctions.

This is considered aggressive? So what is his behavior? Ruthless, inferior to beasts?”

Zhifei was embarrassed and said: “Zhiyu, you have to know, he is your grandfather after all, and, among so many younger brothers and sisters, he loves you the most! Look at the name he gave us, which one is not I have placed a lot of his requirements? Only you, he hopes you can be happy, nothing else matters…”

Zhiyu looked at Zhifei, deeply disappointed.

At this moment, she could already confirm that her brother was actually standing with the murderer, grandpa.

However, instead of expressing her disappointment, she nodded slightly and said indifferently: “Brother, I admit what you said, but you must be fair and objective when you behave and do things!”

“So, many things must be like sorting things, one is one, one yard is one yard!”

“It’s not because he was nice to me before, I cannot forgive the fact that he wanted to kill my mother!”

Chapter 2878

Zhiyu’s rebuke caused Zhifei a headache.

He couldn’t help questioning her in his heart: “Grandpa really wanted to kill mother, yes, but is she not responsible for mother too?”

“As the daughter-in-law of the Su family, she kept thinking about the dead man named Wade, and she also went public to bid for the house that the family named Wade lived in. Isn’t this like slapping on the face of the Su family?”

“Furthermore, everyone is an adult. Does hatred matter? The Su family has trillions of fortunes. Is it because the grandfather has brutally attacked mother that we have to draw a clear line with him?”

“Drawing a line with him is equivalent to drawing a line with the Su family’s trillion-dollar property. In the end, aren’t we left with ourselves nothing else?”

“If you lose the right to inherit the Su family’s property, what will you and I do in the future?”

“Don’t forget, our surname is Su, not Du. Do you still expect grandpa and grandma to give us a share of the inheritance?”

However, Zhifei could only complain about these words in his heart, and couldn’t say it in front of his sister.

Because he knew very well in his heart that his sister was too strong in the concept of right and wrong, so terribly strong, there was almost no room for mediation. If he said this directly, she would not listen, but would turn her face against him.

Thinking of this, Zhifei was very depressed, and thought: “Hey, you are better suited to the name than I am.”

She thought to herself, Zhifei agreed with Zhiyu’s point of view, and nodded again and again: “Zhiyu, you are right, this kind of thing is really unforgivable, let alone you, I can’t forgive it either.”

Zhiyu didn’t speak, she knew that if her brother said so, there must be something else.

As predicted.

Zhifei turned around and sighed: “But, let me tell you the truth, if we turn our faces with Grandpa, we won’t get any benefit, and we can’t give him any substantive punishment.”

Chapter 2879

After a pause, Zhifei spread his hands: “Just let him accept legal sanctions as you just said. It’s impossible. The old man is always cautious. There is never more than one firewall. You said he intentionally killed people. There is direct evidence?”

“As long as we don’t have direct evidence, we can be said to be deliberately slandering. If it is really impossible, he can just push someone out to top the bag!”

“He can find too many people who carry the bag. As long as he has a word, I don’t know how many people are rushing to carry this blame for him. Do you know how many scapegoats Anson helped Grandpa raise? Come any trouble! These are the firewalls of the old man!”

“If we don’t have the resources and connections of the Su family, let alone bring down Grandpa, even Anson, we won’t be able to bring him down!”

Zhiyu kept listening silently, and after Zhifei finished speaking, she asked him back: “When did you say that you are going to bring him down?”

Zhifei also asked: “Then what is your picture?”

Zhiyu said seriously: “I accuse him, maybe he has many ways to evade sanctions, but you have to know, if I don’t accuse, he doesn’t even need to evade! What I want is justice! It is justice in many ways! Not only result of justice, but also process justice and procedural justice! I know that result justice is very difficult, but procedural justice is within my power, so I must start a complaint against him today!”

Zhifei was big for a while.

He knew that, in fact, Zhiyu had no influence.

Because the Su family has always kept the personal information of the offspring very good.

The outside world doesn’t know the names of the descendants of the Su Family, and naturally, they don’t know who Zhifei or Zhiyu are.

But Zhifei is indeed different now.

The car accident in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel in Aurous Hill is known as the “China Princess Diana Incident”, and it has been made public through a video of the mastermind’s confession.

You know, the population of Europe is only about half of China’s, but Princess Diana’s influence is very far-reaching, while China has almost twice the population of Europe, and the influence of Liona and Zhiyu’s affairs is of course very far-reaching.

Chapter 2880

In recent years, the Internet has become more and more developed, and people have become more and more eager for all kinds of fairness and justice. Once some cases occur that can arouse the indignation of ordinary people, even if the parties are just ordinary people, it will cause an uproar on the Internet.

Both the unscrupulous and vicious nanny, or the murderer's beauty accomplice, have received condemnation from the people.

What happened to Liona and Zhiyu was not only bad in nature, vain family affection, and annihilated humanity, but also involved the grievances between the top giants, and the attention was naturally beyond ordinary.

Therefore, Zhifei can almost conclude that once Zhiyu condemns the old man and asks him to surrender at the press conference, there will be countless people's support and even petitions.

At that time, even if the old man has layers of firewalls, he can escape by chance. But such a massive condemnation will definitely make him peel off.

Thinking of this, Zhifei hesitated and said: "Zhiyu, would you like to talk to grandpa?"

Zhiyu frowned: "What shall I talk to him?"

Zhifei said very solemnly: "Of course it is about compensation! You are going to turn your face with him now, but the elder brother also has to remind you that if the trouble is really unacceptable, even if you get the old man into prison, you have to. Does not have any substantial benefits."

"Besides, the old man will definitely make arrangements for the Su family before going to jail, but the arrangement will definitely exclude all of our family. By then, he will be in jail, what shall we do?"

"You are the eldest granddaughter of the Su family. If you don't break your face with the Su family, then you are still the top rich second generation in the country.

As long as you have the aura of the Su family, you can marry the descendants of the top family in the future, even the European royal family, it is impossible for them to find any sense of superiority in front of you."

“However, once you draw a clear line with the Su family, the halo on you will completely disappear. What will happen to your life, your marriage, and your happiness in the future?”

“And you have to think about it, but it’s okay to say that you don’t have the Su Family’s aura, but if you turn against the Su Family, it will be really troublesome. Who dares to marry you in the future? If they marry you, they will be the enemy of the Su Family!”

Zhiyu suddenly smiled when she heard this, and said: “Brother, in this world, except for my benefactor, I don’t look at any man, whether he is a descendant of a top family or whether he is a grandson. Even if it is the royal family of Europe, it is worthless in my eyes!”

What Zhiyu said was from her heart.

But it was also what she deliberately wanted to say to her brother.

Since she confirmed that Zhifei has completely turned to the side, she has already started her own plan, which has only four words: the plan is to count.

She knew that Zhifei would definitely pass on these words to Chengfeng once and for all.

That is her real purpose!

Chapter 2881

As soon as Zhifei heard this, his whole person suddenly became nervous.

He knew that Zhiyu and his mother were rescued by the Grace this time.

He also knew that this benefactor had a mysterious identity and superior strength.

In the past, the two top masters of the Su family were Mr. Helo and Luther.

Mr. Helo is infinitely close to breaking through the third meridian.

And Luther is even more powerful, he was almost able to break through the third meridian.

But even Luther's strength will not be equal to a Shang among Japanese ninjas.

But at the beginning, in Japan, Grace easily killed several ninjas, and one of them was Shang Ninja!

Calculated in this way, the strength of Grace can beat Luther at least two to three.

Moreover, it is under the condition that he is not wounded at all.

This kind of strength is simply unheard of in the domestic martial arts field.

Let alone a three-star warrior, even a four-star warrior might not be enough to watch.

What worries Zhifei, even more, is that he doesn't know what the relationship between Zhiyu and the benefactor is.

Or, is there any substantial progress?

He also realized that Zhiyu had a certain amount of concealment from him about the matter of Benevolence's saving her. If she and Benevolence really have a relationship, then it will be over. If Benevolence helps her, even if he can't manage it. Defeating Su's family can also kill the old man!

Moreover, Zhiyu herself said that in this life she will only marry her benefactor, and no other men will be looked at by her. Maybe they really have something!

"This is bad..." Zhifei was flustered.

He thought to himself: "I should have thought that the benefactor might have fallen in love with Zhiyu..."

“Otherwise, he wouldn’t be able to save her once in Kyoto and then come to Aurous Hill to save her again!”

“This is really bad…”

Chapter 2882

Thinking of this, Zhifei asked tentatively: “Zhiyu, do you know the specific identity of the benefactor? Wouldn’t you two be together anymore?”

Zhiyu was silent for a moment, and said seriously: “Brother, I promised that there are some things about Benevolence that I can not say to the outside world, even to you, I can’t, you have to understand.”

There is no exaggeration in what Zhiyu said.

She did agree to this with Charlie, not revealing his identity and the specific details of saving her by him.

However, Zhiyu is smart because she knows, and she deliberately wants to be vague.

A statement of “something” immediately left the listener with a lot of room for reverie.

Zhifei really couldn’t help thinking a lot.

“Zhiyu said something, what is it? Is she really with her grandson?!”

So, he hurriedly said: “Look at you, you still see me like this. If the two of you are really together, then he will be my brother-in-law in the future. Our dad’s whereabouts are still unknown. In case you two get married, we will pay. If you can’t find him, maybe I will have to hand you over to your benefactor at the wedding. What can’t you tell me?”

Zhiyu said very seriously: “Brother, if I were fortunate enough to step into the marriage hall with the Grace as you said, I won’t hide it from you, but it’s not time yet after all.”

Zhifei realized that it was impossible for his sister to tell the specific situation, so he cursed to save the country and sighed:

“In fact, in the literary themes since ancient times, heroes are indispensable for saving beauty. This is also very understandable. After all, which woman can withstand the shock of life-saving grace.”

Zhiyu followed his words, nodded, and said with a smile: “Yes, you see, since I came back from Japan, I’ve been so desperate to find my benefactor all the time. I was almost blinded by the airport surveillance video… …After all, life-saving grace is really too deep for a woman!”

After that, she couldn’t help but sigh: “God is still good to me. I thought I would never meet my benefactor in my life. Unexpectedly, he would save me again in Aurous Hill…”

Zhifei heard this and couldn’t help asking: “By the way, Zhiyu, I’ve always been curious, is he a Chinese or a Japanese Chinese? This time he saved you in Aurous Hill, but it’s him. Has he been in Aurous Hill, or has he been watching you quietly?”

Zhifei asked this question because he wanted to get more information about the Grace. If the Grace was originally from Aurous Hill, he would be able to narrow the scope a lot.

How can Zhiyu couldn’t hear the true motive in the words of her brother, but she pretended to be a little bit ashamed, and with a completely shy appearance of a girl, shyly said: “Oh, brother, I can’t tell you about this, or you Guess for yourself?”

Zhifei thought: “You suddenly became so shy, you look like a girl in love, do I still have to guess?”

“No wonder… No wonder the benefactor appeared in Kyoto last time, this time in Aurous Hill. It turns out that this time he came to her… Isn’t it possible that he has been obsessed with her since that time?”

“Yes! The time is right! Zhiyu came to Aurous Hill with mother first, and it happened after a few days in Aurous Hill. It is estimated that when she first came to Aurous Hill, the Grace had already heard the news… …”

“Otherwise, it would be too late to save her in such a short time…”

Thinking of this, Zhifei panicked even more.

Chapter 2883

Originally, both he and his grandfather were worried that this press conference would bring an even more fatal blow to the old man's personal reputation.

However, it now appears that the "benevolent man" who is hidden in the dark but with great power is the real danger that needs to be dealt with!

So, Zhifei sighed and said, "Hey, if you and your benefactor can be cultivated, I will be, your brother, 10,000 times happy for you. As for the grandfather's side, I can't do much better. Advise you, but I still suggest that you think twice. There is still some time before the press conference. Think about it again."

Zhiyu knows that her brother said so, this is to temporarily terminate the conversation.

It is very likely that he intends to report the situation to the old man as soon as possible.

After all, she just moved her benefactor out and put another smoke bomb. Now her brother must have been bluffed by her, and his cognition has also been driven away.

This is actually Zhiyu's purpose.

She knew that her abilities were limited, not to mention what she had, so she could only move out of the banner of her benefactor to fake her might.

Although she was a little bit ashamed, but fortunately, she was just a feint and didn't leak any information about Benevolence.

So she said to Zhifei: "Brother, don't mix up this matter, let me take care of it myself."

Seeing Zhiyu's attitude, Zhifei didn't try to persuade her anymore. He planned to report the important situation that he had just discovered to the old man to see what his attitude was.

Thinking of this, he didn't say anything but sighed: "Think about it for yourself first. If you have any ideas, you can also talk to me. I won't go to the venue today and go back to the room to lie down for a while."

“it is fine.”

Zhiyu escorted Zhifei out of the room. As soon as the door closed, her expression instantly became very indifferent. She could no longer suppress her inner worries and hurried back to her room with a gloomy expression on her face…

Chapter 2884

Zhiyu’s guess of Zhifei was indeed accurate.

The first thing Zhifei did after returning to the room was to immediately report to Chengfeng what he had just talked to her.

When Chengfeng heard what Zhifei said, Zhiyu decided to accept legal sanctions at the press conference tonight, and his whole person suddenly felt extremely anxious.

He naturally has a way to protect himself from legal punishment, and what he is really worried about is that if she does this, he will never come back.

This is because as long as they have broken the law, the people of the whole country will not easily forget this matter. In that way, as long as they are still in the public eye, the people will feel that they are a criminal who should go to jail.

In this way, no matter where he goes, he will be beaten like a rat in the street.

In terms of fame, he will never stand up.

Just when he didn’t know how to stop Zhiyu from condemning him at the press conference, Zhifei gave another message that made his jaw dropped.

Zhifei said: “I’ve explored Zhiyu’s tone. It seems that she might have an affair with that mysterious master. I think that mysterious master knew that Zhiyu came to Aurous Hill, so she came here. Yes, this also explains why he was able to rescue Zhiyu and mother as soon as the incident happened!”

After listening to this, Chengfeng's palms of his hands were full of sweat.

He found that things have indeed been developing in the worst direction.

He was afraid that Zhiyu and Liona would survive, but neither of them came back just like everyone else.

He was afraid that Zhiyu was saved by the Japanese master of Chinese descent, and he was indeed the result;

He was afraid that there was a person behind Zhiyu who had been supporting her. As a result, he did not expect that the two of them really seemed to have a love affair.

Chapter 2885

In this situation, the best solution Chengfeng can think of is to quickly repair the relationship with Zhiyu.

Other than that, there seems to be no better choice.

If he can repair the relationship with Zhiyu as soon as possible, he can temporarily stabilize her emotions and behavior. Not only will the trouble of the press conference be saved, but the threat of the mysterious master will also be much reduced.

In that case, he can also win more initiative.

Maybe he can let her put down her guard completely, so as to find out the specific information of the master through her, and then find a way to solve the master completely, and then find a chance to send her abroad under house arrest, all crises can be lifted.

Thinking of this, Chengfeng made up his mind and said to Zhifei: "I will call Zhiyu immediately and see if I can persuade her."

Zhifei hurriedly said: “Grandpa, if you want to call her at this time, doesn’t she know that I have withdrawn the money secretly with you?”

Chengfeng said indifferently: “With Zhiyu’s cleverness, even if I don’t call her, you suddenly go back and ask her about this, she should have already guessed it.”

With that, Chengfeng sighed again and continued: “Maybe the reason why she told you this is to use your mouth to pass these words to me, and then come to negotiate terms with me.”

Chengfeng still knows his granddaughter very well.

Zhiyu was so smart when she was a child, she was definitely not comparable to his other grandchildren, and she couldn’t be led by Zhifei.

Zhifei felt his cheeks hot after hearing Grandpa say this.

He knew that his younger sister was indeed smarter than him, but the words of the old man did hurt his self-esteem somewhat.

At the same time, he couldn’t help asking from the bottom of his heart: “Could it be that Zhiyu is really borrowing my mouth to send a message to the old man?!”

Chengfeng didn’t have the time to care about Zhifei’s mood at this time, and said: “If you do, let me call Zhiyu.”

After that, he hung up the phone and called Zhiyu.

Zhiyu was sitting at the desk at this time, staring at the mobile phone placed on the desk.

Seeing the phone rang suddenly and it said “Grandpa” twice, she was relieved.

However, she did not pick up the phone immediately, but only pressed the answer button when the phone rang for the fourth time.

Chapter 2886

As soon as the phone was connected, Zhiyu asked in a cold voice, “What are you calling me for?”

Chengfeng heard her question and hurriedly explained: “Zhiyu, grandpa called to apologize to you. Regarding the encounter with you and your mother, I do have to take full responsibility, but I want to tell you Clearly, I never thought of hurting you. What happened to you was just an accident.”

Zhiyu gave a hum, and said silently: “I believe what you said, but the fact that you were going to kill my mother is not an accident, right?”

Chengfeng knew that there was no need to explain or cover-up at this time.

Everyone is a smart person, and this kind of well-knowing thing is naturally impossible to clean up.

So, he sighed and said ashamed: “Hey! I admit that I do have a big opinion of your mother, especially this time she went to Aurous Hill to publicly participate in the auction of Changying’s old house, which made the whole Su family’s face lost.

I was furious for a while before I made that irrational decision. I hope you can understand my difficulties to a certain extent…”

Zhiyu said neither humble nor overbearing: “Yes. Of course, there is something wrong with my mother in this matter, but I think she is not wrong. After all, it is my dad who betrayed the marriage first!”

“He had cheated before my mother was pregnant with me, and he had an illegitimate daughter. You also know this!”

“In contrast, my mother came to Aurous Hill after she clearly requested a divorce from my dad!”

“What’s more, I don’t think there is a principal problem with what she is doing. Because of such a little thing, you hurt my mother. It’s a bit too much!”

"Yes, you are right!" Chengfeng said sincerely: "After this incident, I regretted and blamed myself, so I also hope that you two can give me a chance to make up for it."

Zhiyu said lightly: "I don't think there is anything to make up for this kind of thing. My mother will never want to see you in her life. I may not want to see you for a long time in the future."

After speaking, Zhiyu said again: "Although I am your granddaughter, deep down in my heart, I still hope that you can use it to assume responsibility and consequences and surrender to the police."

Chengfeng was extremely annoyed when he heard this.

However, he did not dare to express anything but said helplessly: "Zhiyu, after all, I am the head of the Su family. Not only should I lead the family forward, but also represent the image and status of the Su family. I really went to jail, not only was it not good for the Su family, it was not good for you either."

Zhiyu said: "I just want a just result."

"Justice?" Chengfeng sighed and said, "Zhiyu, let's do this, you are a smart girl, we don't have to talk around like that. You can tell me directly, what on earth do you want me to do so you can forget it?

Zhiyu said: "I just said, I hope you surrender yourself to the police!"

Chengfeng smiled and sighed: "Zhiyu, if I'm not wrong, you have said so much to Zhifei, you should be thinking about this matter, can you negotiate some conditions with me?

To be honest, I don't blame you for having such thoughts. After all, I will make compensation for your wife. So if you have any request, just say it, as long as I can accept it, I will agree to it!"

Chapter 2887

Zhiyu heard Chengfeng straightforwardly say what he thought in his heart, and couldn't help but sigh in her heart: "Talking to smart people is peace of mind. Everyone is a master who can nod in a word, saving a lot of twists and turns."

As a result, she no longer concealed her true motives and said: "You are right. I really want to get some compensation for my mother and me. I think this is what we deserve."

As she said, she added: "By the way, this is not only for me and my mother, but also for my dad! I heard that he, like my second uncle, has disappeared. He is only working for the Su family. Those who are missing should receive a certain amount of compensation."

Chengfeng asked her: "Zhiyu, don't you know about your father's disappearance? He disappeared in Aurous Hill, and I think his disappearance has a very strong relationship with your benefactor."

Zhiyu denied: "I don't know exactly how my dad disappeared. I only know that he came to Aurous Hill to help Su family negotiate cooperation with the Japanese."

Chengfeng sighed and said, "Your dad did go to Aurous Hill to discuss cooperation. He was going to see Ito Takehiko from the Ito family, but he has disappeared before he even meets Ito Takehiko.

Closely, before he disappeared, he used his authority to transfer the family's 100 million U.S. dollars to an unknown overseas account. I suspect that he might have been kidnapped."

With that, Chengfeng asked again: "Do you really know this thing? Did you never ask the benefactor, or he didn't tell you at all?"

Zhiyu said indifferently: "He never told me, but I don't think he has any reason to target my dad. My dad has never offended him, and the danger that my mom and I encountered this time has nothing to do with him."

When Chengfeng heard this, his face suddenly became very ugly.

"Zhiyu said that Zynn didn't offend her benefactor because Zynn didn't participate in her and her mother's distress. Isn't that just to point fingers to me?"

“In other words, I offended her benefactor for planning the assassination of Liona? Then is he still prepared to deal with me?!”

Zhiyu’s words contained a faint threat, which gave Chengfeng a headache.

However, he now dare not directly offend his granddaughter.

After all, he also plans to ease the relationship with her first, and then find a way to find out who the benefactor is.

If he could provide Master Cary with some clues and let Cary use metaphysical means to kill him, then he could solve this problem once and for all in the future.

So, his tone was immediately full of compromise, and he said with emotion: “Zhiyu, what you said is really correct. I’m sorry for you and your mother. And your dad suffered an accident because of the Su family. I really have to compensate you well…”

Chapter 2888

After speaking, Chengfeng said: “Zhiyu, what compensation do you want, just say it, as long as I can do it, I will promise you!”

Originally, Zhiyu did not want to make any transactions with him.

She didn’t care about money, and it was not so easy to forgive him for what he did, and she could not forgive him for what he did all his life.

However, since Charlie let her become Su Family Patriarch within three years, she has changed her mindset.

She used to be in the family, not fighting, not robbing, and not getting ahead, but now, she wants to change her way.

So she asked Chengfeng: “The reason why my dad wants to meet Yuuhiko Ito must be for the ocean shipping business, right?”

"Yes." Chengfeng said frankly: "Our ocean shipping business has now been stopped, and there is dissatisfaction with Su empire from above, so I have not let go of it during this period.

Your father also wants to take our ships and the resources and transfer them to Japan, and the Japanese company's shipping permits, route resources, and terminal resources can be used to continue operating this business, but it's a pity..."

Zhiyu said at this time: "Well, I want the Su family to transfer this business to me. In the future, all the ocean transportation business of the Su family will be in my charge, and all related resources will be controlled by me."

"Furthermore, I also require that I am solely responsible for the operation and finances, and the equity belongs to me alone, and I must not have any affiliation with the Su family!"

Chengfeng did not expect Zhiyu's appetite to be so great.

He secretly thought in his heart:

"Zhiyu girl, want the entire ocean transportation business of the Su family?"

"Su empire's total assets in this business exceed 300 billion! At least 20% of Su empire's assets!"

"She wants to walk so much in one breath, this girl really has a lot of appetites!"

Chapter 2889

Chengfeng is obsessed with power, and for him, he is 10,000 times unwilling to let others separate power from him.

Therefore, at such an age, he still has to firmly control the position of Su Family Patriarch, and control every sector of the Su Family's business, as well as the overall financial power.

His seven children hadn't mentioned the idea of separating the family before, but he was resolutely rejecting each time.

Later, the seven children changed their way of thinking, regardless of the family. At least the business should be divided up and given to different people to take full responsibility.

But he still disagreed.

He is like an ancient emperor, not only disagreeing to distribute the world to the princes, but also disagreeing to let his children become kings in charge of one party.

In short, the Su family belongs to him, so no part of it can be separated.

Because of this, when he heard Zhiyu's request, his first thought was to get very angry.

If it were in the past, let alone Zhiyu, even his own children, anyone who would dare to speak to him like this would definitely get a slap in the face, and then directly driven away to some overseas country.

But now, various crises forced him to carefully consider Zhiyu's request.

He thought to himself: "If I don't agree, if she holds a press conference tonight, my reputation will never stand up;"

"Moreover, what if her benefactor stood up for her and then attacked me?"

"Before Cary killed her benefactor, I could only promise her first."

"What's more, the Su's ocean shipping industry has basically been shut down, even if it is temporarily given to her, she will not be able to make any storms, nor will she get any benefits!"

"When I resolve the threats behind her, I can naturally get these businesses back easily."

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and said, "Okay! Grandpa promises you! Su's ocean transportation business will be yours in the future. If it is convenient, you come to

Suzhou to find me, and I will do all the relevant documents and contracts, and put it in your hands!"

Zhiyu said: "Grandpa, it's true that I am still complaining to you, so I may not be able to face you for the time being. As for the contract, I will ask a lawyer to help."

Chengfeng hesitated for only three seconds, and said straightforwardly: "No problem! In this case, I will let Anson come to Suzhou. You can find a lawyer to connect with him. After the connection is completed, the Su family ocean shipping group is yours!"

Chapter 2890

The so-called press conference, the so-called result justice, and the procedural justice, for her formerly, absolutely did not allow any moisture to be mixed in it.

But for Zhiyu now, the main thing is that she can achieve the results she wants, and she can compromise.

And the result she really wanted was Su's ocean shipping business.

Although this business is now in trouble because of Chengfeng's actions, she is confident that this business will be restored to life.

The ocean shipping business has high profits and great potential, and it is definitely the most promising sunrise industry at the moment.

Moreover, the Su family's business has been hit hard and cannot be revitalized. Now that the old man is looking for this business, the old man can still accept it through gritted teeth.

But if she asks him for those industries that are currently operating smoothly and are highly profitable, he may not be able to agree.

So, she said to the old man: "Grandpa, since we have reached a consensus, please arrange for Anson to come over before dark, and try to sign the contract before the press conference."

Chengfeng had no other words, and immediately said: “I will let him come by helicopter now, and he will be over there in an hour!”

Zhiyu said: “Okay, then I’ll wait for Steward Su.”

Chengfeng hung up the phone, his face was already dark to the extreme.

He couldn’t help muttering to himself: “Zhiyu, Zhiyu, I want you to know the joy of fish, but I didn’t expect you to be the only one who is not satisfied! Grab a little bit and want to bite such a big piece of meat, you good granddaughter, you really make me admire!”

After that, he gritted his teeth hard, picked up the landline phone on the desk, pressed the quick dial, and said, “Anson, come to my study!”

Half a minute later, Anson knocked on the door of the room, by the way, pushed the door in, and asked respectfully: “Master, are you looking for me?”

Chengfeng said in a cold voice: “Bring the legal director, and then bring all the equity information of our shipping company, the company’s articles of association and official seal, and go to Aurous Hill urgently.”

Anson asked puzzledly: “Master, what do you want him and take these materials to Aurous Hill?”

Chapter 2891

Chengfeng gritted his teeth and said: “I want you to go to Aurous Hill and change the shipping company’s ownership to Zhiyu. From now on, the shipping company will be hers alone.”

“Ah?!” Anson’s chin was almost astonished, and he blurted out: “Master, you…are you…are you kidding me?! For such a big shipping company, just give it away like that?!”

Chengfeng asked in return: “Otherwise? Zhiyu is a good girl now! My reputation will be in her hands in the future, and if she really asks me to surrender in front of the people of the whole country, then how can I settle this matter? I don’t want to think about turning over again in the future!”

“Moreover, there is a mysterious master behind this girl, and I am not sure now, whether I can kill him before he attacks me!

Anson asked quickly: “Master, the British Cary has arrived in Aurous Hill, right? Is there any progress on his side?”

“Not yet.” Chengfeng said: “Although Aurous Hill is a small city, it has a population of nearly 10 million. It is as difficult as climbing to the sky to find someone, so we still have to give him some time!”

Anson hurriedly said: “Master! In my opinion, you might as well call Luther yourself. This old thing is now a four-star warrior. If you can convince him and let him protect you personally, your safety will be guaranteed.

Greater the protection, and there is no need to worry that the expert will come to trouble you!”

Chengfeng sighed: “Luther didn’t leave any leeway before. I think he is determined to draw a clear line with us. Asking him now will probably be useless.”

After that, Chengfeng said again: “Even if Luther still has a chance, it will never be possible to find a breakthrough in a short while, so you should go to Aurous Hill first, first give the shipping company to Zhiyu and stabilize this matter. Go through today’s hurdle safely.”

Anson nodded and said respectfully: “OK master, I am ready to go!”

…

at the same time.

Charlie has received a call from Roma.

The He family has selected ten family members with the strongest strength, the highest talent, and the highest loyalty this time, and they are ready to set off to Aurous Hill to report to him immediately.

Chapter 2892

According to Roma, Luther, who has just broken through the fourth meridian and became a four-star warrior, also became one of the ten people.

Charlie didn't feel much about who came from the He family, after all, he didn't really need the He family to work for him.

However, hearing that the old man of the He family personally put on the battlefield did make Charlie feel the sincerity of the He family.

Because the He family is here tonight, Charlie came to Shangri-La and told Ruoli the news.

Ruoli was naturally extremely excited when she heard that both her mother and grandpa would come.

After hearing that Grandpa had broken through the four meridians and became a four-star warrior, her eyes were wet with excitement.

She looked at Charlie, choked, and said, "To break through the four meridians and become a four-star warrior is the biggest and greatest wish of my grandfather in his life. After he was sixty years old, he knew that he would definitely have no hope of breaking through in his life, so he kept putting this incident and regarded it as the biggest regret of his life..."

Having said this, she said with a grateful expression: "Master, all thanks to the opportunity you gave, if it weren't for your pill, grandpa would definitely not have such an opportunity, thank you!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "You don't have to thank me for anything. The cooperation with your He family is indeed for your face, but this kind of cooperation is also equal, and it is not my unilateral charity."

"Furthermore, I may have many places where I need to use the He family in the future. As long as the He family can work with me wholeheartedly, I will definitely give them more opportunities to rise."

“This kind of opportunity is not only money and pill, it may even include a complete inner family boxing technique and other inner family techniques.”

When Charlie said this, he paused and asked: “According to my observations, the inner boxing technique that your He family cultivates should be a broken scroll. I don’t know if what I said is wrong?”

Ruoli said quickly: “Master really has a lot of magical powers, you can even see this…”

After that, she explained truthfully: “In fact, the inner boxing techniques that the He family has passed down for hundreds of years were not created by the family ancestors, but were obtained by chance by them.”

“In fact, when it was first obtained, it was a fragmented volume, and most of the content was missing…”

Chapter 2893

“Therefore, when the He family practices this inner family boxing method, there are many restrictions, and it is easy to cause internal force disorder and life-threatening injury”

“It is precisely because of this that the family settled in the coldest place in China, because the colder, the less the chance of internal forces being disordered…”

Charlie nodded.

In fact, the way of martial arts has been in decline a lot since its development in ancient times.

In fact, from the Song Dynasty to the late Ming and early Qing, the development of martial arts was relatively prosperous.

After all, in the era of cold weapons, kung fu was very useful, not only to protect the home and the country, but also to make a living, so in addition to scholars, the rest of the people wanted to become martial arts masters.

However, in the Qing Dynasty, foreign powers opened the country with guns and suddenly let countless martial artists discover that they could hardly practice their skills for a lifetime, and they were even no match for a bullet gun or a cannon in the hands of foreigners.

In the beginning, many patriotic martial artists also had the heart to serve the country loyally, but their strength was not worth mentioning in the face of hot weapons.

The most sighing thing was that thousands of names and regiments besieged hundreds of foreigners in Dongjiaomin Lane, but they stayed for 56 days, but they didn't attack.

Since then, a large number of martial arts practitioners have become the biggest opponents of martial arts from their original love of the field. The reason is that they have seen a huge gap and realized that they have lost a bullet in their lifetime efforts.

Since then, domestic wars have been perennial, domestic, and foreign troubles, and the speed of weapon development has been getting faster and faster, which has widened the gap between martial arts and weapons.

Therefore, since the Qing Dynasty, martial arts began to go downhill, and it has not really re-emerged until now.

Originally, there were millions or even tens of millions of people in China, out of the total population, who practiced martial arts, but now, there are no more than hundreds of thousands of martial artists in the country out of these billion people.

Many internal martial arts have been gradually lost in this period of time, so that many martial arts practitioners do not have complete internal martial arts to practice, which can be regarded as a great sorrow of the decline of this art.

Chapter 2894

However, the enthusiasm of this art today is not at all inferior to those of their ancestors.

Take the He family as an example. In fact, the He family has always been eager to fill up their incomplete set of internal boxing, but unfortunately, they have not found any relevant clues.

For Charlie, the inner boxing method was nothing remarkable.

The “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures” recorded a lot of internal martial arts, and he didn’t even bother to practice these, because he had already completely exceeded the level of martial arts practitioners. This internal martial arts was of no value to him.

However, if he casually took out one of the internal boxing techniques in the “Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures”, I am afraid that the martial arts families in the world would be able to trade their heads for this.

What’s interesting is that nowadays, among the martial arts practitioners in the country, the only one who has mastered complete internal martial arts is the little pepper Aoxue who has just entered the industry and has no style.

The “Four Elephant Palms” she is now quietly practicing is a complete internal boxing technique that Charlie found out from the “Nine Profound Heaven Classics”.

Therefore, he said to Ruoli: “If the time is right in the future, I can provide the He family with a complete internal boxing technique. By then, I may be able to help the family to a higher level!”

She was shocked when she heard this, and she was equally excited.

She didn’t doubt that Charlie had a complete inner family boxing technique, but she did not expect that he would be willing to take it out and give it to the He family.

Although Charlie did not say to give it immediately or definitely, he also said that it would be given when the time is right, which means that he is willing to give it to the He family as long as the time is right.

Ruoli was very clear about the significance of complete internal martial art.

So when she heard this, she couldn't wait to hope that the He family could become Master Wade's confidant as soon as possible, and at the same time, she could receive the inner family boxing technique gifted by him as soon as possible!

While Charlie was chatting with Zhiyu, his mobile phone suddenly received a call from Leon.

This made Charlie a little curious.

Chapter 2895

Generally speaking, Leon doesn't contact him very often, but whenever he contacted him, it was usually a very important matter.

So, he hurriedly connected the phone and asked, "Steward Leon, is it something important that you are looking for me?"

Leon smiled slightly and said, "Master, I have nothing to do with you, but there is something that may require you to come up with an idea."

Charlie asked, "What's the matter?"

Leon said, "That's right, Miss Zhiyu's conference will be broadcast live on the whole network tonight.

She also contacted the short video platform you asked Wade family to buy, and hope we can also participate in this conference. I hope we can provide some recommended resources, so I would like to ask you to come up with an idea and see if you agree to her."

Charlie didn't pay much attention to the news today, so he still doesn't know that Zhiyu will appear in a press conference.

Suddenly hearing Leon say this, he asked very curiously: "Why is she suddenly appearing in a conference? And also engaged in such a big battle... Has she disclosed in advance what the conference is about?"

Leon hurriedly explained:

“It is said that the content of this press conference is related to their experience during this period. After all, the people of the whole country have paid great attention to the fact that they were missing after a car accident. Now that they have returned to the public eye, she should give an explanation.”

Speaking of this, Leon paused slightly and said:

“And I think she must have a big move for this press conference.

Maybe she wants to take advantage of this opportunity to tell her grandfather in front of the people of the whole country. Chengfeng was in trouble! That’s why I called to ask you, should we get involved in this matter?”

Charlie hesitated for a moment, combined with Zhiyu’s character in his mind, pondered the matter carefully, and said: “Steward Leon, you can let our short video platform broadcast it for her.”

Leon said: “Master if she really attacks Chengfeng at the press conference, it will be more or less embarrassing for us. After all, Old man knows that the short video platform is in the hands of Wade family. If we come forward to help Zhiyu live, maybe it will be rejected by insiders.”

The upper class has the rules of the upper class.

Generally speaking, the upper class doesn’t like to engage in small actions behind the scenes.

In the past, many wealthy people manipulated social media by looking for people who had nothing to do with them. Even if the whole world felt that they did it by themselves, there was no direct evidence to prove it.

But the Wade family is different this time. People all over the country know that the short video platform belongs to the Wade family. If the Wade family deliberately disgusts the Su family on their platform, it will definitely be a little unglamorous in the eyes of outsiders.

Charlie smiled and said at this time: “From my point of view, Zhiyu shouldn’t attack her grandfather at this press conference, so you can let the short video platform rest assured to broadcast it for her.”

Chapter 2896

Leon asked in surprise, “Master, why are you so sure?”

Charlie smiled and said: “If you have to explain the reason, it will be a long story, but you just believe me.”

Leon hurriedly said, “Okay young master, then I will deal with it.”

“Okay.” Charlie asked with a smile: “Steward Leon, is there anything else?”

Leon said, “The rest is nothing.”

Charlie said in a convenient way: “That’s good, then do this first, and then contact me if you have anything.”

After hanging up the phone, Ruoli who was next to Charlie hurriedly asked, “Master, Sister Zhiyu is going to hold a press conference?!”

“Yes.” Charlie said with a smile: “Not only will a press conference be held, but also a live broadcast will be conducted on the entire network. By then, there will be at least tens of millions of people watching the live broadcast simultaneously on so many platforms.”

Ruoli asked incomprehensibly: “Then why do you think she will not attack Chengfeng? This is a good opportunity to ruin him!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “It seems that your sister is a little smarter than you.”

Ruoli put out her tongue in embarrassment, and said with a sigh:

“How can I be compared to Sister Zhiyu, who has received elite education since she was a child, and she is also a high-achieving student who graduated from a top university.

In contrast, accept After 9 years of compulsory education, I have never attended high school…”

Charlie shook his head and smiled: “This doesn’t have much to do with how many studies she has attended, mainly because Zhiyu clearly knows what she wants.”

Ruoli asked curiously, “Master, can you tell me more specifically?”

Charlie explained: “Everyone thinks that your sister’s press conference is an excellent opportunity to challenge Chengfeng, and everyone thinks that as long as your sister seizes this opportunity, Chengfeng will be ruined and never turned back. , But if you think about it, what does this mean to her?”

Ruoli was even more puzzled, looking at Charlie blankly, and said seriously: “At least she can get revenge! Attacking the enemy is not just revenge for herself?”

Chapter 2897

Charlie looked at her, shook his head, and said, “When Zhiyu does this, it is just a bit of hatred for Chengfeng. It won’t have any other effects, and it doesn’t even make him lose a dime. It’s meaningless.”

Charlie said again: “This is different from when I first exposed Chengfeng’s conspiracy. Before I exposed him, Chengfeng’s personality was very top-notch. It can be said that countless people worship and admired him. Made him fall to the altar, and also caused the Su Family to suffer a great blow.”

“Including the suspension of ocean shipping business, it is also the punishment given to him by the above.”

“However, Chengfeng has already been thrown this time. Even if Zhiyu stood up and scolded him today, she would just pour cold water on the fallen Chengfeng. It is impossible for him to fall again.”

“Rather than pour a pot of dispensable cold water, it is better to take this opportunity to ask him for some benefits.”

Ruoli exclaimed: “Young Master, you say that my sister wants to make peace with him?!”

Charlie waved his hand and said, “On the surface, it is a peace talk, but in reality, it is cutting Chengfeng’s meat with a blunt knife.”

After that, Charlie said again: “This time Chengfeng must be severely cut by Zhiyu. After this cut, the two of them seem to have reached some kind of reconciliation condition, but in fact, the relationship between them. The old man and grandchildren’s love points are completely exhausted, and after the talks, they are the real enemies.”

Ruoli couldn’t help asking: “In this case, Sister Zhiyu will be in danger in the future, right?”

Charlie shook his head and smiled: “No, Chengfeng provokes no one, dare not provoke her. Don’t forget, there is me behind Zhiyu. Chengfeng is absolutely absolute before he finds me out. He dare not start with Zhiyu.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Your sister is really going to work hard for the position of Su Family Patriarch this time. This is a good thing. If she really becomes Su Family Patriarch in the future, Su Family and Wade Family have been in the past decades. We can draw a full stop for the kindness and grievances!”

“Moreover, your future, even your mother and the future of the whole He family, will have a better home!”

“At that time, you can change your identity and assist her as sister’s side!”

“If she has the support of you and the He family, her future will be limitless!”

Charlie’s hatred of the Su family was only on those people who were related to the Anti-Wade League back then.

Chapter 2898

Now, Zynn, the apparent leader of the Anti-Wade Alliance, has been thrown into Syria by himself, and Shoude, the apparent number two figure, has also entered the Orvel's kennel.

So at the moment, Chengfeng is the only enemy from the Su family.

According to the agreement between Charlie and Zhiyu, she ascends to the top of the Su Family Patriarch and could take the initiative to surrender Chengfeng in exchange for her father to return to China.

If she can do this at that time, she will get Zynn back, but she still has to make sure that he stays away from all the real power of the Su family, forcing him to retire.

In that way, whether the Wade family or himself, they can let go of all their old hatreds with the Su family, and never offend the river.

Therefore, Charlie naturally hoped that Zhiyu would get better and better by then.

And Ruoli was also Zhiyu's half-sister. When the two sisters met last time, Charlie looked at her closely.

He can be sure that in Zhiyu's heart, there really is this sister Ruoli.

And Ruoli also has her sister.

More importantly, Ruoli now has no cruelty and hostility at the beginning. In the future, she will definitely be able to follow Zhiyu with all her heart and escort her.

He originally thought that his arrangement is very reasonable, and he also considered the two sisters very much.

But he never expected that Ruoli's eyes would suddenly turn red when she heard what he said.

She looked at him and choked: "Master... Ruoli's life was saved by you... My cultivation was also broken through with your help... You are Ruoli's greatest benefactor in this life. In the future, if I just want to stay with you before and after serving you with all my heart, and don't want to return to Su's house...

Charlie explained: “I’m not asking you to go back to the Su family, but you will go back after your sister becomes the head of the Su family.”

Ruoli choked up in anger and said, “Then I won’t return! Although my sister and I have half the same blood relationship, in the final analysis, I don’t owe her anything, and I don’t want to stay with her in the future…”

Chapter 2899

Having said this, she subconsciously grabbed Charlie’s hand and cried and said, “Master, please don’t rush away in the future, okay?”

Charlie said helplessly: “You are only more sensitive to your identity and cannot return to normal life immediately, so I will keep you by my side, but in the future, this matter will eventually pass, and the hatred of the Japanese will also recede by the time.

It gradually fades and is even forgotten. At that time, you can have your own life again. Why do you need to spend it by my side?”

Ruoli said firmly: “I don’t want my own life…I just want to stay with you before and after the horse…”

As she said, she wiped away her tears, and said a little angrily:

“Master, if you don’t want me to follow you someday, if you don’t want to be stalked, I will find a nun’s haircut when the time comes. For nuns, eat fast and recite Buddha for the rest of life! Don’t think that me if it frightens you.

I can swear to the sky with my own life. If there is any violation, the sky will thunder and kill me!”

Charlie was completely speechless, and he asked after a long time:

“You…what are you doing? You are only in your early twenties this year, and you will have a lot of good times in the future!

And with your current cultivation base, even if you start from now on, there will be an improvement in your cultivation base, and you can easily live a hundred years old, which means that your life has only passed one-fifth, or even one-sixth!"

"I don't care." Ruoli said firmly: "If I hadn't met you, my life would have passed one hundred percent, and there would be no Ruoli sitting here safe and sound!

So, No matter how long I have left, it will is given to me by Master, so I am willing to spend this time for you only!"

When Charlie heard Ruoli's words, deep in his heart, he was moved and helpless.

He originally wanted to continue to persuade this stubborn girl, but the look in this girl's eyes seemed to be something he could not persuade at all.

So he gave up this idea.

Just like what he said earlier, there is still a long, long time in the future, and there is absolutely no need to pursue Ruoli to be able to achieve it in one step now.

There will be a lot of time in the future, and the days to come will be long, and even if her mind is as solid as a rock, it will definitely change over time.

Thinking of this, he simply turned off the topic and said: "By the way, Ruoli, I have asked Mr. Issac to urgently buy a riverside villa. The villa is a second-hand detached house with eight rooms.

In the basement, when your grandpa and the others come, they will live there, and they can practice quietly without being affected by the outside world."

Ruoli hurriedly said: "Master, you don't have to spend so much money. The He family used to serve the Su family. They lived in the Su family. They were divided by gender and lived in the upper and lower bunks like the school dormitory. A villa is too expensive..."

Charlie smiled and said: "I bought the villa and loan it to your grandpa. You must not have any psychological pressure, and I bought the house as an investment, mainly for the appreciation of the value."

Ruoli said again: “However, after Grandpa and the others come, they must be waiting for you 24 hours a day, and they will even be around you on call 24 hours a day. You arrange for them to live in the villa. In case you have something to do, They must not be able to arrive in time.”

Chapter 2900

Charlie smiled slightly: “These are all trivial things. In fact, I am used to being alone. Generally, I don’t keep people around. Even Orvel and Issac are not by my side 24 hours a day.

They usually do. They have their own affairs, they have their own lives, and they won’t revolve around me 24 hours a day. The same goes for your grandpa and others with him.”

Ruoli asked hurriedly: “Master, if you don’t let Grandpa and the others follow you, what are their main tasks after they come?”

Charlie said: “I’ve already thought about this. When the time comes, these practitioners of your He family can be divided into several people to help Orvel and Issac.”

“Even though there are many younger brothers with Orvel, they are all unfamiliar with the techniques. It’s okay to fight hard with others on the street. If they really meet a master, all of them will be given for nothing.”

“So at that time, your family, on the one hand, will help Orvel do some things beyond his ability, and on the other hand, will also help him train his little brothers a little.”

“As for Issac, although all the people under his hand are well-trained, they are still a bit worse than you martial people, so you have to help them improve their overall strength.”

Ruoli hurriedly said: “These must be fine! Grandpa and they must be able to do very well!”

With that said, she looked at Charlie a little embarrassedly, and asked faintly: “Master, I don’t know… I don’t know what your arrangement is for me…”

Charlie smiled and said, “You are now in a special situation, so just continue to stay in Shangri-La, and try not to have any contact with anyone except me and your mother.”

Ruoli has no opinion on Charlie’s arrangement.

She is most afraid that he would also send her to Issac, Orvel, or her sister.

Since he is willing to continue to keep her in Shangri-La, of course she is also willing to accept it.

Anyway, as long as she doesn’t get driven by him to other places and sees him often, she will be satisfied.

Charlie said to her: “By the way, I have never allowed you to contact the outside world, or even let you have access to outside information.

On the one hand, I am still a little wary of you, on the other hand, It’s really because your identity is too special. If the news is revealed, it is easy to cause trouble for you.”

After speaking, Charlie paused, and then said: “But now it seems that you are no longer as irritable as when the accident happened, and you have also met your mother. I believe your current state of mind must be relatively stable. A lot.”

Chapter 2901

Ruoli hurriedly said: “Master, I’m really different now from before. Great changes have taken place in all aspects, and they are all changes in the right direction.”

Charlie nodded and said with satisfaction: “I believe these, because I can see it myself.”

As he said, he took out a new mobile phone and handed it to her: “I asked Mr. Issac to buy this mobile phone before. It was originally intended to be taken with your sister when she left, but Mr. Issac paid it back.

I kept her mobile phone from before the accident, so I gave her her own mobile phone. I think I will just keep this mobile phone for you.”

Ruoli hasn’t used a mobile phone for a long time, and hasn’t even learned about outside consultations through the Internet for a long time, so when she saw this mobile phone, she seemed very excited.

Young people who are accustomed to smartphones and the Internet, let alone leave their phones for a day, as long as they are awake and can’t use their phones for more than two or three hours, they will become anxious.

Naturally, Ruoli is no exception to this point.

She is almost under house arrest in Shangri-La, and there is no channel for receiving information, so deep down in her heart, she has longed for a mobile phone.

But for this kind of thing, she was naturally embarrassed to talk to Charlie, so she could only endure that kind of desire.

Seeing him actually took the initiative to give her a new mobile phone, she didn’t know how happy she was.

Charlie looked amazed when he saw her picking up the phone, and said with a smile: “It has already been activated, and there is a phone card in it. The phone bill can be overdrawn indefinitely. You can use it to talk to me or your Mom, contact Mr. Issac, other people but still try not to…”

“In addition, with this mobile phone, you can always know what is happening outside. If it is really boring, you can also use it to scan the news, watch a drama, etc. It will not be so boring.”

Ruoli red eyes and said, “Master, thank you so much. During this period of time, I have been using my mobile phone even when I was dreaming, and I have already scratched my heart and liver…”

Charlie nodded, and said, “Before I had some distrust of you, so I didn’t dare to let you directly have a way to communicate with the outside world. You also need to understand this.”

She nodded quickly and said, “Don’t worry, Master, I understand this very well!”

“That’s good.” Charlie smiled slightly and said: “There is another good news to tell you.”

Chapter 2902

Ruoli asked hurriedly: “What good news?”

Charlie explained: “According to your mother, this time there are eleven people from your He family, including her. Among these eleven, your mother is the only woman. For reasons of convenience, instead of arranging her to live in that riverside villa, let her live in Shangri-La.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “To be more specific, arrange for her to live in the same room with you.”

“Really!?” Ruoli was extremely excited when she heard this!

She originally thought that it would not be so convenient for her mother to meet her with grandpa. After all, every time she came to see her, she would definitely be exposed. She was not afraid of anything. She was afraid that if her identity was exposed, she would give Charlie trouble.

Now, Charlie plans to arrange for her mother to her room directly, which is a great surprise for her.

He smiled slightly: “Of course I won’t lie to you. They should be here in the evening. I will make arrangements at that time, so you can wait with peace of mind.”

Ruoli was very excited, and respectfully said, “Thank you, Master!”

Charlie waved his hand: “You don’t need to thank me for such a small matter.”

With that, he looked at the time and said, “Okay, I won’t stay any longer, I will explain to Issac and Orvel, so that they can also be prepared.”

After that, Charlie stood up and said, “I’m leaving.”

“Master…” Ruoli hurriedly stopped him, and asked embarrassingly: “Can you wait a moment, I will register a new WeChat first, and then add you as a friend!”

Charlie nodded, and agreed: “Okay.”

She hurriedly turned on the phone, downloaded WeChat app from the app store, and quickly registered an account.

She gave her new WeChat a name, and then blushed and said to Charlie: “Master Wade, let me sweep your…”

Chapter 2903

Charlie opened his QR code and handed it to Ruoli.

She scanned it with her mobile phone, and Charlie received a request to add a friend.

He clicked on this request and found that the account that requested to add him as a friend turned out to be nicknamed “Don’t go anywhere”.

He didn’t understand at first, why Ruoli had such a name.

But when he thought that she had just said unswervingly that she wanted to stay by his side and told him not to drive her away, Charlie understood her intention of naming her "Don't go anywhere".

"If you want to come, she should be saying, she wants to stay by my side, she won't go anywhere, right?"

Charlie was moved in his heart, but didn't ask too much about this question. He directly approved the friend's request to add, and then said to her: "Then I will leave now."

Ruoli nodded and said hurriedly: "I will take you to the door!"

Ruoli sent Charlie to the door, and he left.

After talking with her this time, he suddenly felt Ruoli's firmness and softness. These two completely different feelings were able to appear on the same person so naturally and harmoniously, which really surprised him.

Moreover, from the bottom of his heart, he also recognized Ruoli a little bit more.

There are some dedicated followers around him, but Ruoli is the strongest among these people.

Although she was still far away from him, Charlie still had a sense of intimacy towards her that no one else had.

In a sense, Charlie felt that Ruoli and himself were actually the same kind of people.

Both of them are aliens among ordinary people, and both are running in a different direction from the others.

Chapter 2904

The only difference is that Charlie ran farther than Ruoli.

Out from Ruoli's room, he went directly to Issac's office.

Seeing him coming in, Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, have you finished talking with Miss Su?”

“It’s over.” Charlie nodded and said: “Mr. Issac, call Orvel and ask him to come over as soon as possible. I have something to tell you both!”

Hearing that Charlie has important things to do with him, Orvel immediately put down his work and came to Shangri-La as quickly as possible.

In Issac’s office, Orvel entered the door and saw Charlie, so he hurried forward and asked respectfully: “Master, what can I do this time?”

Charlie waved at him and said with a smile: “Come here, sit down.”

After speaking, he greeted Issac again: “Mr. Issac.”

Issac and Orvel sat next to Charlie opposite.

Immediately, Charlie said: “I have reached a cooperation with the He family. Starting today, the He family will send ten top masters to Aurous Hill, ready to be at my disposal.”

Issac said happily: “Master, this is a good thing! With the He family masters, it can be regarded as a supplement to Orvel and me. Although we have a lot of manpower available under our hands, their strength is indeed better than martial arts. People are much inferior. Sometimes, not only will they not be able to help you, but they will even drag you back.”

At this time, what Issac thought of was that time with Charlie, going to the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel to rescue Zhiyu and her mother Liona.

That time, in order to grab time, Charlie jumped down when the helicopter was more than a dozen meters away from the tunnel entrance, but how could his men have this ability?

Even if the emergency rope drop was implemented immediately, because the overall process of rope throwing, inspection, hooking, and the decline was indispensable, it was

nearly a minute slower than Charlie. By the time they chased in, Charlie had already dealt with the crisis. Solved it single-handedly.

Chapter 2905

In addition, there was also the time when he went to Syria to rescue Melba two days ago. Charlie parachuted in a way that exceeded the limit of ordinary people, and was able to sneak into Hamid's heavily guarded base quietly.

And that time, he himself or none of his staff could walk with Charlie and provide direct assistance to him.

The reason why such things can't keep up with the rhythm happen repeatedly is that the difference in strength is too big.

And Orvel couldn't help sighing at this moment:

"Master, before me, Mr. Issac, and Liang accompanied you to the Changbai Mountain to attack the Eight Heavenly Kings, I realized that there is a real gap between our group of people and your strength.

It's too big. It's a critical moment. Let's not say to help you. If we don't hinder you, it's a high incense. There is indeed some mud that can't support the wall. If you take He's family and let them stay by your side, we will be able to do well. To improve this embarrassing situation."

Charlie waved his hand and said with a smile: "I am talking about cooperation with the He family, and it is not really necessary for the He family to help me.

Charlie said, and continued: "Actually, my plan is to distribute the ten people of the He family to the two of you, so that they can make up for your shortcomings, and at the same time can help you cultivate a group of subordinates and improve their overall strength."

As soon as Issac heard this, he became excited and blurted out:

"Master, if this is the case, that would be great! Although my staff has undergone the same high-intensity military training as special forces, they still can't make a

breakthrough. The upper limit of ordinary people, their own strength is indeed still a lot worse than those of martial arts masters."

Charlie nodded, and said:

"The melee strength of martial artists, especially the strength of physical combat, is indeed far superior to special forces.

However, once the special forces are blessed with thermal weapons, their overall strength will far exceed those of martial arts, so this time, I plan to integrate the two together so that the He family can use martial arts to help you and Orvel's subordinates to improve their own abilities and melee strength.

Then match them with hot weapons. In this way, the overall strength will be even greater and balanced."

Charlie said, "In addition, Mr. Issac, your subordinates who have undergone special forces training should, in turn, help the He family familiarize themselves with thermal weapons and other advanced technologies.

This is their shortcoming. Without improvement, the overall combat effectiveness will still be greatly limited."

Immediately afterward, Charlie sighed: "When I went to Japan before, I also fought against ninjas."

"Some ninjas are similar to Chinese warriors. They are still in the era of physical combat and cold weapon attacks. However, there are also a group of ninjas that can keep up with the times and incorporate a lot of modern technology."

"One thing that impressed me is that their paragliders made of ultra-black paint and a propulsion fan with a silent lithium battery fly fast in the sky at night.

Not only are they fast, but ordinary people on the ground also can't detect it. This is the organic combination of traditional ninjas and modern technology. I think this is an idea worth learning from."

Chapter 2906

Issac nodded immediately and said excitedly: “Master, I understand what you mean, that is, both parties must work together to fill each other’s shortcomings.”

“Yes.” Charlie said seriously: “You two, you must choose your most trusted subordinates and let them practice martial arts with the He family. I will regularly give them some blood relief pills to help them quickly improve their strength.”

The Blood Relief Pill is not worth mentioning to Charlie, but for ordinary people and martial arts practitioners, the improvement effect is very obvious.

Charlie planned to select 40 to 50 people with potential and trust from Issac and Orvel’s men, and let them practice martial arts, and then use some blood-saving heart-saving pills for them to improve physical fitness and strength.

For forty to fifty people, there is no need for a blood-saving pill each time.

He only needs to dissolve four or five blood-saving heart-saving pills in the water, and let them take it evenly to achieve good results.

In this way, every once in a while, they will use the Blood Rescue Pill to gradually help them improve. With this within a year or half, they will be able to reach the level of a two-star warrior or even a three-star warrior.

If you really have 40 or 50 three-star warriors under your hand, it is definitely a force that cannot be underestimated. Pulling to Japan, you can easily wipe out a ninja family.

Moreover, there is Ruoli next to him. Now she is already the best among the three-star warriors. If he helps her again, she will soon become a four-star warrior like her grandfather.

Even in the near future, Charlie will be able to make her overtake Luther and become the only five-star warrior in the country.

In this way, he would hand over the newly trained team and the warriors sent by the He family to Ruoli for unified command. With her abilities, she would definitely be able to maximize the capabilities of these people.

Charlie was accustomed to fighting alone before, but after experiencing so many things and getting to know Hamid, he realized that no matter how strong the ability to fight alone is, there are times when he can't do it alone.

So, now is the best opportunity to completely change his mind and action strategy!

At that time, not only will the Japanese be shocked, but even if it is deployed to Europe and America from a long distance, the combat effectiveness will not be a problem!

The Rothschild family is indeed very powerful. It has countless hidden assets and private armaments all over the world.

However, if dozens of three-star warriors who are good at using thermal weapons are airborne over their heads, the Rothschild family can not afford it!

Chapter 2907

When the sun sets and the sky is full of sunrays crossing the clouds, a Gulfstream passenger plane, dressed in golden sunshine, landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

The eleven people who were sitting on the plane were sent by the He family this time, including Luther and Roma.

When these people got off the plane, they were immediately arranged by Issac's fleet and dropped at the riverside villa that he had bought in advance.

This villa happened to be in the same villa area as the riverside villa of Melba's father Pollard, but the area of this villa was much larger than that of Pollard's.

Charlie actually has a bit of selfishness to arrange the He family here.

He hopes that the He family can also pay attention to the situation of the father and daughter that is Pollard and Melba.

If any family members live here, if someone starts to attack them, it will be hard to come over immediately for their rescue.

At this time, Charlie, Issac, and Orvel were already waiting in the villa.

When the team arrived, the sky hadn't completely turned dark. Issac's men took Luther, Roma, and the other He family members into the yard, and Charlie also brought Issac and Orvel to greet them.

When Roma saw Charlie, she respectfully said: "Hello, Master Wade!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Ms. He, you don't have to be so polite, just call me Charlie from now on."

"How can it be..." Luther on the side said in full bloom, "Young Master Wade is the benefactor of the He family and the future master of the He family. The distinction of respect and inferiority is still necessary!"

After that, he clasped his fists in his hands, bowed deeply, and said,

"Master Wade, here is Luther, the owner of the He family, thanks to the great kindness and great kindness of Master, and no retribution. I will never hesitate to serve you ever!"

Chapter 2908

Charlie hurriedly stepped forward, raised his arms, and said seriously: "You don't have to be so formal, I am young, and I can't bear such a gift from you."

"What's more, now my identity is still a secret in Aurous Hill. Most people only know that I am a Feng Shui master, and don't know that I am originally a member of the Wade Family of Eastcliff."

"If you call Master Wade Master Wade long and short all day long, it will easily reveal my identity."

"Why don't you just call my name, my full name is Charlie Wade, Wade of the Wade family."

Luther was surprised, he hesitated for a while, and said: "This...this... We are so favored by you as a mountain like a sea, how can we directly call your name just like that.

If the ancestors know it, I am afraid that they will beat me in the leg and break it with the blows!"

Orvel smiled and said: "Mr. He, you are just like us, in front of outsiders, call him Master Wade! Anyway, his name is very famous in Aurous Hill!"

"Master Wade?" Luther repeated it subconsciously.

"Right!" Orvel said with a smile: "The real master of Dragon Leaf in the world, we basically know that Aurous Hill really has a face and reputation."

Luther nodded solemnly as soon as he heard this, arched his hands at Orvel, and said, "Thank you for this brother's suggestion. From now on, the Master will be called Blessed Master Wade!"

Charlie's head was big.

This group of people followed all the time and called him Master Wade, and he had already had a headache hearing it.

But when he thinks about it, the title of Master Wade doesn't matter. Anyway, he has heard that a lot, and he is all numb.

So he smiled helplessly and said to Luther: "Since the old man insists, then I won't say more."

Luther immediately clasped his fist and said: "Luther, I have seen Master Wade!"

As soon as these words came out, others in the He family followed suit.

Charlie nodded and said, "That's it for these trivial matters. Let's talk about serious matters."

After speaking, Charlie pointed to the villa in front of him, and said, "Mr. He, this villa is prepared for you by me for your daily accommodation and cultivation.

The house is large and there are many rooms. The level is opened up and it is enough for daily practice.

If you need any equipment, you can talk to Mr. Issac when the time comes, and let him arrange someone to implement it for you when that time comes."

Luther hurriedly said: "Master Wade, you are so polite. In fact, we can live in an ordinary dormitory with ease. There is no requirement for living conditions."

Chapter 2909

Charlie smiled and said, "I talked about cooperation with the He family, not to squeeze the value of the He family, so you come all the way, and I won't let you do this and that all day long."

"In the future, you still have to have plenty of time to enjoy life, especially to continue practicing.

If I arrange dormitories for you and not arrange a training venue, it will basically kill your room for future growth."

Charlie's words moved the He family very deeply.

They worked with the Su family before, but they didn't have such good treatment.

In the Su family, they were just like the servants at home, on standby 24 hours a day.

Even if it's bedtime, it's a command anytime, anywhere, no matter what they were doing, they must set off immediately.

Moreover, even in normal times, there are no holidays.

Most of them have their own objects of protection, so they basically have to stay in the dark during the day to do their security work with due diligence, and there is no time to strengthen their own practice.

Ruoli was originally the best seedling in the He family's generation.

But because she is the illegitimate daughter of Zynn, and he needed a personal bodyguard, so she started to be his bodyguard at the age of 18.

In the past few years as a bodyguard, her cultivation has almost stagnated, because there is no time or space for her to practice well.

Therefore, Charlie prepared a villa for the He family to give them time to practice daily.

He also made it clear that they must continue to practice and continue to improve themselves. This is indeed a world away from the Su family.

Charlie said again at this time: "My two subordinates, Mr. Issac and Orvel, each of them has a lot of hard-hearted brothers in their hands, but these people have not been in contact with martial arts, and the overall melee strength is relatively poor.

So in the future, I also need a lot of help from Mr. He and you, and spare a certain amount of energy to help me train and improve them."

When Luther heard this, he said without thinking: "Master Wade, don't worry! You are kind to me and the He family, so I will do this for you wholeheartedly!

My He family's internal boxing method is not good. It's incomplete, but it's still very practical for people who are just entering the industry.

I will pass on the He family's internal boxing to them and try my best to improve their strength!"

As soon as Luther said this, except for Roma, the other He family members were shocked.

The words of the old man are tantamount to giving away the most precious and invaluable things of the He family!

The He family's internal boxing method, that is the biggest reliance of the He family for hundreds of years!

Just giving it out will definitely have a huge impact on the He family in the future.

However, although everyone is worried, no one dared to put forward any meaning.

After all, after the eldest son Tom defected, the rest of the He family followed Luther desperately. Although they didn't understand his approach, they wouldn't have any rebellious intentions.

Roma knows Charlie's strength and knows whether the He family can reach a higher level in the future.

It all depends on him, so He family's inner family boxing skills are not worth mentioning in front of all this.

Moreover, this is also a way for her father to express his sincerity to Charlie on behalf of the He family!

Chapter 2910

Charlie didn't expect that Luther would face him, after two or three sentences, and simply want to take out the inner boxing technique of the He family.

Moreover, based on his understanding of Ruoli, she would definitely not immediately reveal in advance that he might give the He family a complete internal boxing technique just because he gave her a mobile phone.

Therefore, it can be seen that Luther is not only grateful, but he can indeed make a choice.

This is very rare.

From the feudal society to today, China has lost countless folk skills. The reason for the loss is that many people who have mastered the skills cherish themselves. Even if they take this skill into the grave, they are unwilling to pass it on to outsiders.

To a certain extent, this has indeed caused heavy losses to traditional folk culture and skills in the course of thousands of years of development.

It’s like the inner family boxing technique that the ancestors of the He family got by chance. If its previous owner could open it up, it wouldn’t end up being a fragmented scroll.

Therefore, based on the old man’s attitude, Charlie’s first impression of him was very good.

Therefore, he arched his hand at him and said seriously: “I can rest assured about this matter with what Mr. He said.

I hope that Mr. He can train more middle and advanced players for me in the future. There are also some retired special forces who are good at thermal weapons.

They have strong professional skills in thermal weapons, lurking, and tracking. If they are interested in the He family, they can also learn more. Combining tradition and modernity can achieve better Strong combat effectiveness.”

Hearing this, he said with excitement: “That’s really great! We actually had this idea a long time ago, and we mentioned it to the Su family at the time, but the Su family owner was very afraid that we would have too much. Mastering automatic weapons and modern scientific equipment have never been allowed to us, so we have never found a suitable opportunity.”

The control of modern weapons is extremely strict.

Although the bodyguards of the Su family and the Wade family have retired top special forces, the weapons and equipment are indeed very sensitive. Without extremely powerful abilities, it is impossible to solve them.

Chapter 2911

Although the He family is a top-notch martial arts family, they can’t do modern weapon training for family members with fanfare. Without external support, it is really difficult to achieve.

But Charlie is good to say. After that, Issac himself has a certain amount of energy, which can solve the problem of modern weapons to a certain extent. Take a step back and say, even if he can't solve it, he doesn't have a new friend Hamid in Syria?

If it doesn't work, he will send the personnel directly to him for closed training for a period of time, or maybe he will have the opportunity to participate in the actual combat exercise, which will definitely do more with less.

Thinking of this, Charlie said to Old Man He: "I will let Mr. Issac arrange this matter and implement it as soon as possible."

After that, he turned around and said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, strive to build a land in the suburbs of Aurous Hill, and we will build a closed training base."

Issac immediately said: "Okay master, I will start the selection of the site tomorrow!"

Charlie nodded, and said to Old Man He: "Old man, let's come in and take a look at the house first. If there is any dissatisfaction, you can raise it."

Luther hurriedly said, "Master Wade is too polite. Even if it is a rough house, we are quite satisfied with such a big villa!"

Charlie smiled and said: "That's more than just, come, come in and have a look!"

Charlie asked Issac to buy this villa, although it was second-hand, but after all, it was also used by wealthy people before. Therefore, whether it is decoration or furniture and home appliances, it is very elegant. Compared with He's old house in Mocheng, it is naturally Much more luxurious.

Luther thanked Charlie with great gratitude and prepared to give his family a room.

Charlie said to Roma at this time: "By the way, Ms. He, I think the people who came this time are all men except you. It is not very convenient for you to live here. Mr. Issac happens to be in charge of the entire Shangri-La Hotel, so let him arrange a room for you in the hotel?"

When Roma heard this, she immediately understood that Charlie wanted to arrange for her to live with her daughter.

Naturally, she had 10,000 willingness in her heart, and she was even a little impatient.

So she quickly agreed and thanked him: “Thank you, Master Wade!”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You are welcome.”

Luther didn’t think too much, and said with emotion: “Master Wade, you are really kind! Roma is really not suitable to live with us, and she has a disability, and there are many inconveniences in her daily life. Living in a hotel will be relatively easier. , I thank you for her!”

Charlie nodded, and said to Roma: “Ms. He, I’m going back to Shangri-La just in a moment. You can come with me.”

Chapter 2912

Roma was naturally excited when she thought of seeing her daughter later, and nodded and said, “Okay Master Wade!”

Seeing that it was late, Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Melba’s father, Pollard.

Pollard’s house is only two to three hundred meters away, so Charlie wanted him to bring Melba over, so that they could get to know Luther and Roma, so that if there are any emergencies in the future, they can contact the He family for help.

Pollard has been taking time off for the past two days to accompany Melba to recuperate at home.

During the days of being kidnapped, Melba’s body has indeed been tortured a lot. The basement was dark and humid, and it was basically difficult to fill her stomach. Both mentally and physically she has suffered a lot of torture and pressure.

Although he was relatively excited when he was first brought back by Charlie, he felt a strong sense of exhaustion immediately after returning home.

In the past two days, she felt that her whole body was like a completely dead battery, and her body and spirit were extremely weak.

Pollard has always been with her at home. Fortunately, Melba started to get better today. She ate more and her mental state also improved to a certain extent.

After receiving Charlie's call, Pollard hurriedly said politely: "Charlie, why do you have time to call uncle?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, I happen to be in your community. Some of my friends moved here to live. I have come here to help them settle down. I think you and Melba also live here. I plan to call you to meet Now. I wonder if you are at home?"

Pollard hurriedly said: "I'm at home and Melba is here, but she has just recovered in these two days, so I don't let her go. I'll look for you in the future. What do you think?"

"Okay." Charlie naturally didn't have any comments, and said hurriedly: "I am in 32 villas now. Come here if it is convenient for you. The friends here are all very skilled martial arts masters. What if you have anything here in the future? Trouble, you can ask them for help at any time."

When Pollard heard this, he knew that this must have been carefully arranged by Charlie. He was moved in his heart and looked forward to it, so he said: "Then wait a while, uncle will pass."

After hanging up the phone, Melba came over and asked curiously, "Dad, is it Charlie calling?"

"Yes." Pollard nodded and said: "Charlie happened to be in our community. He has a friend who moved over to live, so he invited me to meet him."

After that, he said to Melba: "You are not feeling well, just wait for me at home."

He didn't think that Melba, who was still a little listless, would suddenly say with excitement: "I want to go too!"

Chapter 2913

During the two days of resting at home, what Melba was thinking about was the shadow of Charlie.

She originally wanted to contact him as soon as possible, and then go directly to him to report and start work.

But the physical condition is indeed a bit weak, and her father has been stopping her from letting her go to work so soon, so she can't wait any longer.

Now that she heard that Charlie was in her own community, naturally, she couldn't wait to see him quickly.

Pollard originally persuaded her to rest at home, but when he saw her resolute attitude, he stopped talking and said hurriedly: "Then you change your clothes and come out, Charlie is still waiting."

"Okay!" Melba was overjoyed, and her whole spirit was lifted a lot, and she quickly turned around and went back to her room.

She chose a beautiful dress carefully, but seeing that she was still a little pale, she quickly put on makeup at the fastest speed.

When she came out of the room, she was totally different from the self just now.

Pollard didn't expect that his daughter would become so energetic all at once, and he couldn't help feeling a little surprised. He didn't know what kind of blood she had beaten.

The father and daughter came out of the house together, and within a few minutes, they came to the villa where Charlie was.

When entering the door, Charlie was standing in the courtyard talking to Luther and Roma.

When Pollard and Melba came in, he hurriedly said with a smile: "Old He and Ms. He, I will introduce two friends to the two. They also live in this community. You will be neighbors with them in the future."

Pollard also walked over quickly at this time, and before he got there he waved his hand and said, “Charlie, why don’t you come over and say hello in advance? I’m ready to have dinner and have a good night at home!”

Chapter 2914

Charlie smiled and said: “Uncle, you are too polite. I happened to accompany my friend to take a look at the house here. I have to go home later, so I will come back and trouble you another day.”

With that said, he looked at Melba next to Pollard. Seeing that she was in good condition and her pretty face was also showing red clouds, he couldn’t help but smile and said, “Melba, it seems that you are in good condition today?”

Melba said with some embarrassment: “Thank you, Mr. Wade, for your concern. Today is much better, and I can report to you the day after tomorrow.”

Charlie waved his hand: “Don’t worry, it’s okay for you to take a good rest for two days.”

Melba hurriedly said, “I really have almost recovered. If I have a good night’s sleep tonight, there should be no problem tomorrow. Where do you think I will find you?”

Charlie thought for a while and said, “Well, don’t you tomorrow, the day after tomorrow! At nine o’clock the next morning, you go to Emgrand Group to find the chairman Doris Young. Then I will be waiting for you at her office.”

“Okay!” Melba nodded without hesitation, and said: “I must be at the Emgrand Group on time the next morning!”

Charlie said, “I happened to have Warnia Song from the Song family in Aurous Hill and Ito Nanako from the Ito family in Japan. The Song family is now cooperating with Japan’s Nippon Steel to build a factory in China.

In the future, it will definitely require a lot of maritime transport capacity. The Ito family itself also has a lot of shipping resources in Japan, and you can integrate them and work

together at that time. You can get to know them the day after tomorrow and see how to cooperate next."

Melba hurriedly said, "No problem, Mr. Wade, I will put together a basic plan in the next two days."

"Okay." Charlie smiled and nodded, then hurriedly said: "Oh, I almost forgot to do business!"

As he said, he pointed to Pollard and said to Luther: "Old man He, this is my mother's classmate and friend back then, Professor Pollard Watt, and the beautiful woman next to him is Professor Watt's daughter, Melba. You will be in contact with them in the future. In the community, if there is anything that needs your help, please take care of it!"

Luther said without hesitation: "Master Wade can rest assured, Professor Watt and Miss Watt can come to me at any time if they have anything to do!"

Pollard was still a little puzzled, how could Charlie let an old man who was almost able to be his father to take care of and protect him and his daughter?

However, he also knew that Charlie had a lot of magical powers, and this arrangement must have his intentions, so he said very politely: "Hey, you will take care of me in the future!"

Luther arched his hands and said with a smile: "Professor Watt doesn't have to be so polite. From now on, everyone will be friends. It is a matter of course to help each other."

Chapter 2915

Pollard felt that Luther, the old man, seemed a bit unusual. He spoke with a quagmire, and although he was not young, he looked a bit like a master, and he should be no ordinary person.

As he was thinking, Charlie introduced at this time: "Uncle, Father He, is the Patriarch of the Northeast He Family, and the Northeast He Family is one of our four major martial

arts families in China. In the future, Father He and the masters of his family will be living here, the safety of you and Melba must be greatly guaranteed."

When Pollard heard this, his expression was suddenly shocked, and he immediately said in awe: "Old He, I didn't expect you to be a martial artist. What a disrespect and I have been extending as of now!"

Luther smiled and said humbly: "Professor Watt, please don't be so polite. We are just some rough people with spears and clubs, and you are the most respectable for learning!"

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said with a smile: "You two should stop talking about each other in business here. You will all be neighbors in the future, and there are opportunities to talk."

Luther laughed and said, "Well, since Master Wade has said so, when we have a good drink the next day, Master will definitely come to join us."

Charlie smiled and said, "In that case, I will arrange it at night. It just so happens that I have to pick up the dust for you and Ms. He. Everyone has a light meal and two more drinks.

Luther hurriedly said, "If Master Wade has arrangements tonight, we can do it another day."

Charlie smiled and said, "In fact, it's nothing big, just going home for dinner, but my wife has been busy with projects recently and won't go home to eat tonight."

After that, he asked Pollard and Melba: "Uncle, are you and Melba free tonight?"

"No problem!" Before Pollard spoke, Melba hurriedly responded.

She knew that her father had cooked a pot of pig's knuckle soup at home today, and planned to cook noodles for her at night, and this was of her own initiative, because when she was young, her favorite was the pig's knuckle noodles made by father.

But since Charlie wants to invite her and dad to eat together, of course, she still wants to eat with Charlie in her heart. If dad opens his mouth to solve it at this time, wouldn't her hope be lost?

Pollard rushed to agree when he heard that his daughter was so refreshing. He was surprised and felt a little bit sour in his heart.

He also just learned two days ago that his daughter's s3xual orientation is actually straight.

It was also at that time, he realized that his daughter should have some feelings for Charlie.

He still regretted that Charlie was married after all, and the two could only say that they had no relationship.

But looking at the shyness of his daughter now, it seems that she is really tempted by this young man.

Thinking of this, he couldn't help sighing in his heart: "Hey, the girl is so tempted, the old man prepared the pig's feet noodles for the whole afternoon, so I am now directly left behind. It seems that this is really a female congress..."

Chapter 2916

At the same time.

Zhiyu carried a thick schoolbag on her back and returned to Du's mansion from outside.

Just now, she had negotiated all the conditions with Anson, the butler sent by grandfather Chengfeng, and completed the procedures for changing all the shares of the Su family's Ocean Transportation Group.

Now, the huge mess of the Su family's ocean transportation is hers.

At home.

No one knew where she went, so everyone came forward and asked.

Zhiyu made just an excuse for going out and doing something, and temporarily stalled the queries.

Only her brother Zhifei felt very bad.

He vaguely felt that his sister should have reached some kind of cooperation with grandfather.

So he went back to his room and called Chengfeng.

As soon as the phone was connected, he couldn't wait to ask: "Grandpa, have you settled with Zhiyu?"

Chengfeng asked back: "What? Zhiyu didn't tell you?"

Zhifei felt a little bit in his heart, and said hurriedly, "No, I didn't ask her, she just came back from outside."

"Yes." Chengfeng said indifferently: "Zhiyu asked me to negotiate terms. She is going to take Su's Ocean Shipping Group. That all business is now hers."

Chapter 2917

Zhifei felt like the sky was spinning.

An industry worth hundreds of billions of dollars, the old man gave it to her? !

This... is too far beyond imagination, right?

Suddenly, he felt very uncomfortable in his heart.

He thought to himself: "Zhiyu never told me about this from beginning to end. Did she treat me as an outsider?"

“Also! Why is the old man so willing to be so accomodating towards her?! Give her all the business of the Su family’s sector in one hand, is this not too bold?!”

“Ocean shipping business accounts for almost 20% to 25% of the Su family, which means that the Su family that I will inherit in the future will be bitten by others!”

In Zhifei’s heart, he gradually began to lose his balance and became angry.

He wanted to question Grandpa why he gave Zhiyu such a large piece of business.

However, he did not dare to say this.

Because he knows that if he asks, he is immediately not a sensible human inside and out.

Not only did he let the old man know that he was very dissatisfied with his own sister, but also let the old man notice his own desire for profit.

Therefore, he could only suppress the anger in his heart, and said with a melancholy voice: “Hey…Zhiyu is so ignorant…Grandpa, don’t be angry with her, I’ll turn around and persuade her. I will persuade her to return this business sooner or later!”

Zhifei’s remarks made Chengfeng, who had just cut the meat, very pleased.

He couldn’t help but sighed: “My grandson, you are more sensible…”

Zhifei’s heart was bleeding, but he was definitely more depressed when he heard the details, so he said:

“Grandpa, actually, it may not be a bad thing to give these things to Zhiyu for the time being. Isn’t our business now being suppressed? Maybe, it can make a breakthrough in Zhiyu’s hands. In case she really puts effort to revitalize it, I will find a way to help you get this business back to the Su family. In this case, the Su family will not be lost, but you can still receive dividends.”

Chengfeng said with some relief: “I’m so relieved that you have this mind. As for your sister, can she revitalize this business…”

When Chengfeng said this, he couldn't help but pause for a moment, and exclaimed: "To be honest, I am looking forward to it now!"

Chapter 2918

After that, Chengfeng said again: "Zhifei, during this time, you must keep me informed of Zhiyu's every move. Where she goes, who she sees, and what she does, she must be investigated clearly for me. Do you understand?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "I know Grandpa, don't worry!"

"Okay." Chengfeng sighed and said, "What I am most worried about right now is not whether she can do this business well.

What I am worried about is whether she will sell all the fixed assets of Ocean Shipping Group as soon as it changes hands.

So many ships, so many port resources, and packaged canal passage rights can be sold for hundreds of billions of dollars, so you must pay attention to any disturbances she makes!

Zhifei's expression suddenly shrank, and he said hurriedly: "Grandpa, I must keep an eye on her!"

The young man was extremely upset when he hung up the phone.

"I have worked so hard for so long, even after my mother and sister had an accident, I still had to go to please the old man..."

"But what does this old thing give me?"

"Nothing at all!"

"There are no real benefits!"

"He just drew me a flatbread, I don't know if there is a chance to eat it!"

“However, Zhiyu grabbed the old man’s handle, took the opportunity to make trouble once, and got such a large piece of property. This is too unfair!”

…

At the same time, Charlie and others had arrived at Classical Mansion.

Since it was a joyous drink session, Charlie naturally chose the location here.

It just so happened that some of the He family members would be distributed to Orvel in the future. Charlie simply called both Orvel and Issac over to eat here.

Moreover, he also intends to let Pollard and Melba get to know them both.

Chapter 2919

As long as these two people are there, basically there is nothing wrong with Aurous Hill.

After receiving Charlie’s call, Issac and Orvel put aside what they were doing and went straight to Classical Mansion.

At the table, Charlie introduced the two to Pollard and Melba. Although Melba had met Issac before, there were not many intersections. This time, he simply used the dinner to make her familiar with Issac and Orvel.

She was not surprised at Charlie’s contacts. She had already realized that he had already built a huge network of contacts in Aurous Hill. It can be said that there are people with faces in this city, and there is no one who can’t look at his face and admire and revere not.

Even, many of them are almost equal to his disciples.

She was a little surprised by Charlie’s patience and meticulousness, because few of the top rich second-generation generations she knew could manage a basic plate first in a down-to-earth manner.

In general, the top rich second-generation generations feel that their debut is the peak, so they like to play high, and it is their most normal operation to continuously deploy many projects in one go.

But Charlie was different from those people.

He, as the young master of the Wade family, instead of playing high in Eastcliff, worked steadily in a second-tier city like Aurous Hill. On the surface, it seems calm, but in fact, he has already penetrated every part of the city classes and every inch of land.

This steady and slow approach is the basis for great things. In Charlie's approach, first, take root in the city on the edge of the Yangtze River, and then promote business to the coast through ocean transportation, regardless of the future economic situation at home and abroad. Changes can be able to advance and attack, retreat and defend.

This also gave her full confidence in her career map of joining his camp.

Because of happiness, everyone except Melba drank a few more glasses.

Charlie also drank a lot today. The Maotai prepared by Orvel has a high degree of potency. he deliberately did not use aura to dissolve the alcohol, but instead allowed the alcohol to reach a slightly drunken state in his body.

This slightly drunken feeling made him more happy with the mood.

He is happy because he feels that with the presence of Pollard and Melba, the father and daughter, his future layout in ocean transportation is absolutely stable!

And when Charlie and everyone were in the Classical Mansion, Zhiyu held a brief press conference over the Internet.

The format of the press conference was live broadcast through online media, and the location of Zhiyu's live broadcast was chosen in the antique study in the old house of Du's house.

Chapter 2920

Originally, everyone thought that she would definitely condemn Chengfeng in public at the press conference.

But what everyone could not expect was that she was very indifferent throughout the whole process, and did not have any aggressiveness.

At the beginning of the press conference, she stood up and said to the camera:

“Hello everyone, I am Zhiyu, the grandaughter of Su family. During this time, thanks to everyone’s concern, I am holding this press conference to tell everyone who cares about me and cares about my safety and wellbeing.

My mother’s friends, my mother Liona, and I have returned to normal family life and our bodies are also very healthy. Please rest assured.”

After speaking, she said again:

“My mother and I are not public figures, so I want to apologize to the people of the country for taking up so much public resources for myself and my mother.”

Afterwards, she briefly introduced her and her mother’s experience in the car accident.

In this regard, she did not hide and whitewash too much, that is to say, a savior took her and her mother out of the Forbidden Mountain tunnel, and provided them with professional treatment for the two of them.

After the two recovered, Then officially returned them to Aurous Hill.

Some people wanted to know the identity of the savior, but Zhiyu claimed to the public that she does not know the true identity of the savior.

In addition, she also promised the savior not to disclose any details about him.

As for someone asking her whether grandpa Chengfeng will be held accountable, Zhiyu’s answer is also very ambiguous: “I don’t want to respond to this question for the time being.”

The majority of netizens also want to see a granddaughter tearing grandpa, after all, with the attention and sympathy of the people across the country as a blessing, Zhiyu can easily push the culprit Chengfeng into the abyss.

It's like the people all over the country use their own support to help her build an indestructible gun. As long as she pulls the trigger, it will definitely kill Chengfeng.

However, no one thought that she held the trigger and finally chose to give up!

Countless people are disappointed, and of course, many people can understand her point of view.

Sometimes, the palms of the hand and the backs of the hands are full of meat. Since she and her mother are safe, it is better to look at the family's face and reduce the major and minor matters.

Chapter 2921

Charlie received the news feed while drinking.

After a quick glance, even the writer of the news expressed deep disappointment.

They said that Zhiyu gave up the opportunity to seek justice for herself and her mother.

Of course, some netizens think that there must be a conspiracy in all this, and it must be Chengfeng who used some method to force her into submission.

However, because Zhiyu herself did not speak clearly, similar remarks and other opinions are diverse, and no one has the upper hand.

However, Charlie was very clear in his heart.

Zhiyu is a very smart girl, and her personality is extraordinary.

If she voluntarily gave up this opportunity, it was definitely not that she was afraid of her murderous grandfather.

She must have borrowed this opportunity in exchange for other compensation from him.

Issac, who was sitting next to Charlie, also received this news feed.

With a look of surprise on his face, he handed the phone to Charlie and whispered: “Master, look at this…”

Charlie nodded: “I just saw it.”

Issac was very puzzled and asked, “I say, why didn’t Miss Su take this opportunity to give Chengfeng a big shot?

Her live broadcast today was watched by tens of millions of people on multiple platforms.

Giving her the best chance to make a full blow. After today, there will be no such shop in this village.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Don’t be too surprised, she must have her consideration.”

Chapter 2922

At this time, Zhiyu had finished the live broadcast, sitting motionless in the study alone, thinking about the next plan in her mind.

Liona knocked on the door and said, “Zhiyu, come out for dinner.”

She recovered and hurriedly said, “Okay mom, I’m coming.”

With that, she took out a large stack of legal documents from the drawer of the desk and stepped out.

In her family, except for her brother Zhifei who had received information from Chengfeng in advance, no one else knew what deal she had reached with Chengfeng.

Right now, her family members are all surprised, wondering why she would let Chengfeng off in the live broadcast just now.

Even her mother Liona didn't understand.

Zhiyu saw the family on the table, and they all looked a little strange, so she put the pile of legal documents on the table and said seriously: "Mom, brother, grandpa, eldest uncle, second uncle, there is something, I didn't tell you before."

Everyone is looking at her at this moment, waiting for her to follow.

Zhiyu pointed to the legal documents and said:

"Today, during the day, I reached an agreement with my grandfather. I did not attack him at this press conference. I also gave up the right to take all this to law.

In exchange, he transferred all the shares of the Su family's Ocean Shipping Group to me. The relevant procedures have been completed, and the industrial and commercial changes have also been completed."

Everyone present was dumbfounded when they heard this.

Except for Zhifei who knew everything in advance, everyone else was incredulous!

No one thought that she would be able to bring the entire ocean shipping group from Chengfeng at such a small price!

If this is Chengfeng's compensation to her, then this compensation is indeed a bit too big.

Liona was the first to recover, she thought of Charlie's demand to her daughter.

Let her become the head of the Su family within three years.

Could this be the first step for her daughter to achieve her goal?

She cannot stop herself from thinking that her first step is indeed a bit amazing!

After listening to this, grandfather Elijah couldn't help asking: "Zhiyu, what are you going to do?"

Zhiyu knew that her true purpose could not be told to anyone except her mother, especially her brother Zhifei.

So she said seriously: "I just want to fight for a little protection for myself."

After that, she looked at Zhifei and said: "Thanks to my brother for reminding me, there is no private property.

If I turn my face with the Su family, then I really have nothing. I can't wait until I get married.

I don't have a dowry that you can get, right? This ocean shipping group is taking it as compensation from the Su family and a dowry for me in the future."

Zhifei felt so uncomfortable when he heard this.

"I did say something similar to you, but that is to persuade you not to fight against the Su family and not against Grandpa..."

"But I didn't let you take a knife and run to him to cut a big piece of meat!"

Chapter 2923

Although Zhifei was so complaining in his heart, he was still somewhat worried.

He was afraid that Zhiyu's words would pass into his grandfather's ears. If he made his grandfather think that all this was his idea for Zhiyu, wouldn't he offend Grandpa again?

Although he is the eldest grandson of Su's family, if he really offends Chengfeng, Chengfeng can also make him lose everything immediately.

After all, he is different from Zhiyu. Zhiyu is now worth hundreds of billions. If all this is made public, she might already be the richest woman in China.

Thinking of this, Zhifei felt even more uncomfortable.

However, the Du family, including Elijah, did not doubt what Zhiyu said.

Elijah even clapped his hands in applause and praised: “Zhiyu, you did a beautiful job! You can’t make it better.

Chengfeng! He must pay a sufficient price! The previous exposure of the video by the mysterious man has already ruined him. It doesn’t make much sense to fall into the hole, so it’s better to force him to cut off a piece of meat!”

Renel, Zhiyu’s uncle, said with some worry: “The Su family’s ocean shipping group has now been forced to terminate all business. It is said that the daily loss is a huge sum of money. It’s hard to turn it back into profit!”

Zhiyu deliberately looked at her brother on the side, and then said in a slightly light tone: “It doesn’t matter, if I can’t find a way to turn it back into profit,

I will simply sell all its assets for cash. If the ship is not allowed to run, it must be sold, right? All will be sold at a discount, and at least one or two hundred billion will be exchanged.”

Renel was stunned, then gave a thumbs up, and said in admiration: “Wonderful… I did not expect that even if this business can’t be done, the assets can still be sold… It just so happens that I also have some network resources.

If you decide to sell it at any time, say hello to your uncle, and I will help you match the line for a good price!”

When Zhifei heard this, his heart was bleeding like a maimed wolf.

…

Classical Mansion Diamond Box.

Charlie and everyone exchanged cups and a dozen bottles of Maotai. The guests and the host enjoyed themselves.

Charlie asked Issac to arrange several cars in advance and send them to the He family, as well as Pollard and Melba.

Chapter 2924

Out of the box, Charlie arranged: “Master He, you and the other brothers can go directly back to the villa. Let Ms. He follow me in a car. I will send Professor Watt and the others back first, and then Ms. He. can go to the hotel.”

Luther hugged Charlie and said, “Then I will follow Master Wade’s arrangement.”

Everyone moved to the door, and Orvel and Issac worked together to let the ten people of the He family ride in three cars.

After the three cars left, Issac arranged for his subordinates to drive a Lexus six-seater business to the front, and said to Charlie: “Master Wade, you and Ms. He, Professor Watt, and Ms. Melba will take this business car. I take the co-driver’s seat.”

Charlie nodded and was about to get in the car, when suddenly he heard someone shout in surprise: “Charlie!”

He turned his head and saw that the one who walked out of Classical Mansion at this time was actually the first love of his father-in-law, Meiqing.

Today, Meiqing and a few colleagues from the University of Senior Citizens were also having dinner in Classical Mansion. As soon as she came out and was about to take a taxi to leave, she saw him standing in front of a commercial vehicle, so she came over to say hello.

He didn’t expect to meet her here, so he smiled and said, “Auntie, are you eating here too?”

“Yes.” Meiqing said with a smile: “I just happened to have a meal with the old guys from the senior college.”

At this moment, Pollard, whose back was facing Meiqing, had already recovered. Seeing Meiqing dressed in glamorous and moving clothes, he was pleasantly surprised and said, “Meiqing, you are here too!”

Meiqing also smiled in surprise: “Oh, Mr. Watt, why are you here?”

After finishing speaking, she pointed to Charlie and exclaimed: “You…do you know Charlie?”

At this time, Charlie hurriedly took the lead and said with a smile: “Auntie, a friend of mine just planned to do some new business, so he invited Professor Watt over for dinner. I didn’t expect to run into him here.”

Pollard knew that Charlie didn’t want too many people to know his true identity information, so he agreed: “Yes, Meiqing, I was surprised when I saw Charlie just now. This is a coincidence.”

Chapter 2925

Meiqing didn’t doubt what Watt said, and she nodded and smiled lightly, “It’s a coincidence. I also said that I would call you back and talk about college training for senior citizens.

I don’t know if you’re busy with your recent school tasks?”

Pollard hurriedly said: “Hurt! No matter how busy I am, I can spare time to help our senior college students improve their studies.”

Melba on the side was surprised when she saw her father’s diligent and excited look.

She originally thought that her father was the kind of person who had no interest in life, and she was afraid that he would never find another half.

However, when she saw her father staring at the aunt in front of her, she suddenly realized that it turned out that father also had the day when the old tree bloomed.

So, she couldn't help but look at Meiqing a few more times, and she couldn't help sighing: "This aunt has excellent looks and temperament. It is the first time I have seen this woman in middle-aged and among the elderly people. Dad's vision is really good..."

Meiqing also noticed that there was a young and beautiful girl who had been looking at her, so she couldn't help but look at her too. Seeing that the girl's eyebrows were actually like Pollard, she couldn't help asking: "Oh, Mr. Watt, isn't this your daughter?!"

Pollard just remembered that he didn't even introduce his precious girl to Meiqing.

So he hurriedly said to her: "Meiqing, let me introduce her to you. This is my rebellious little girl, Melba."

"Oh!" Meiqing couldn't help exclaiming: "It's really your girl! She looks so beautiful!"

Melba smiled and said, "Auntie, you have won the prize."

At this time, Pollard said to Melba: "Melba, this is Aunt Meiqing. She has just returned from the United States and has been living in the United States before."

"Really?" Melba's eyes lit up when she heard this.

She didn't think there was anything great about returning from the United States, but felt that the experience of this aunt and her father were so similar that the two must have a lot of common language.

Meiqing nodded at this time and said: "I went to the United States after graduating from college. Some time ago after my husband passed away, I returned to this city with my son to settle down."

Chapter 2926

Melba heard this and couldn't help sighing: "Oh, Auntie, you are in basically the same situation as my dad, and even the time of going abroad and returning home is similar. I believe you and my dad must have a lot of common things, right?"

When Meiqing heard Melba's remarks, she nodded in agreement, and smiled: "It's really hard to meet people with similar life experiences. Of course, there will be more common things."

Meiqing spoke this sentence from the bottom of her heart.

In her life, she has not many experiences, but it has also gone through ups and downs.

Going abroad, emigrating, getting married, having a child, be widowed, and then choose to return to the roots with the child and return to the country.

This short sentence represents her life experience of more than 50 years.

What's interesting is that Pollard's experience is almost exactly the same as hers.

He also decided to return to China after his wife died.

Originally, Meiqing thought that the difference between him and herself was that he had returned by himself and the child was still abroad. Today, when she suddenly saw Melba, she realized that Pollard's child had also returned.

To be honest, it was so coincidental that Meiqing thought she was looking in the mirror, but in some places, it was the opposite. For example, Pollard was a male and had a daughter, and she was a female and had a son.

Therefore, when she saw Melba, she was a little more cordial, so she smiled and said, "Melba, my son just came to China with me. I have the opportunity to introduce you to him. I believe you and him will have a lot of common things to talk about."

Melba smiled slightly, nodded, and said politely: "Sure Auntie."

Seeing this, Pollard hurriedly said: "Oh! Meiqing, how about that? I will cook some dishes at home tomorrow night. You will bring Paul to come to recognize the door, and let the two children get to know each other. What do you think? "

Meiqing thought for a while and said, "Well, I'm not sure yet. I will ask Paul when I get home."

Chapter 2927

Pollard hurriedly said: “Okay! If Paul has time, just tell me directly, and I will start preparing.”

Meiqing nodded, looked at the time, and said: “Okay, I won’t talk to you, for now, some old guys over there are still waiting.”

After finishing speaking, she waved her hand to Charlie and said, “Charlie, if you have time to sit at home, Paul keeps talking about you, saying that the person he admires most is you.”

Charlie smiled and said politely: “Sure Auntie, I must come if I have time.”

Meiqing smiled slightly, and said to Melba: “Melba, auntie is leaving first, and I will take my son to visit your house when it is suitable.”

Melba said with a sweet smile: “Sure Auntie, go slowly.”

When Meiqing left, Charlie didn’t delay anymore, and said to Pollard and Melba, “Let’s get in the car too.”

“Okay,” Pollard responded, and then got into the commercial vehicle.

After everyone got in the car, Charlie asked the driver to go to the villa area where Pollard lived.

On the way, Melba couldn’t help but ask Pollard with a look of gossip: “Dad, are you interested in that Auntie?”

Pollard became embarrassed all of a sudden, and said falteringly: “You kid, what are you talking about…”

Melba curled her lips: “I’m really a three-year-old kid? It’s just such a thing, can I still not see it?”

As she said, she continued with a serious face: “I have a good impression of this Auntie. I have never seen an aunt with such a temperament and cultivation like hers, and more importantly, she is very friendly.”

“Really?!” Pollard was pleasantly surprised when he heard this, and blurted out: “Do you really think she is good?”

“Of course it is true.” Melba said earnestly: “I am not an old feudal system follower, you are also old, you must have a companion in the future, if you can really catch Auntie, I will agree with 100 people, don’t worry. Go after it, if you need my help, just speak up.”

In fact, Melba was somewhat resistant to her father’s renewal.

Chapter 2928

She always angered her father because of her mother’s death, thinking that he was responsible for her mother’s death.

However, because of her experience in Syria this time, she has a lot more tolerance and understanding of her father.

He has been running around for so many years to give his family a better economic foundation and living environment. Even with an annual salary of tens of millions of US dollars, he has never had an affair or derailed. Overall, he is very family-friendly.

Sometimes, it is difficult to take care of both career and family. Most fathers spend most of their time working outside, and it is indeed not easy.

Moreover, now that her father is single and older, he not only lacks the warmth of his partner in life, but also lacks the care of his partner.

People say that a wife is an essential companion, and when people are old without a companion, there are indeed great shortcomings in the later days.

As a daughter, she naturally does not want her father to be alone. Even if she returns to him as a daughter, the lack of a partner will still make his life incomplete.

Pollard was really touched and gratified in his heart when he heard what his daughter said.

But with so many people around him, he had to say vaguely: “If you have this heart, Dad will be very satisfied. As for my affairs with this Auntie of yours, let it go.”

Melba blurted out: “Then how do you go with the flow? Let’s go with the flow? Such an excellent aunt, you still go with the flow? For this Auntie, I don’t know how many suitors are behind. You must work hard to succeed!”

Pollard said embarrassingly: “This…this…we talk at home, and talk at home only!”

Charlie listened on the sidelines, feeling a little bit in his heart.

“Looking at it this way, what is the chance of success for his father-in-law?”

“Uncle has been crushed on all sides so that there are no root hairs left. The only advantage may be the first love with Auntie.”

“However, father-in-law was as timid as a mouse, he didn’t dare to pursue Auntie with integrity, and he didn’t dare to divorce his wife directly. Later, even when he met with her, he was afraid of wolves and tigers.

I have to say that he did. He is timid and fearful, and he hasn’t had enough responsibility yet. During the time when Auntie returned to China, she wanted to be disappointed in him too, right?”

Thinking of this, Charlie couldn’t help but look at Pollard beside him.

“I have to say that Uncle is indeed a rare good man. I won’t say it with high education, high self-cultivation, and high income. The key is that he is more energetic than his father-in-law,

and Uncle is also widowed, so he can be upright at any time. He’s with Auntie, and he can even register for marriage directly. These are far beyond comparison with the old man…”

For Charlie, let him stand in an absolutely objective position, and he is also more optimistic about Meiqing and Pollard, two high-level intellectuals who have broken away from the low-level tastes, coming together can be said to be a perfect match.

As for his father-in-law...

To be honest, Charlie felt that he was not worthy of Meiqing at all.

Perhaps, when the two were in their first love, they stood at the same starting point.

However, over the past two to three decades, Meiqing has been going up, but he has been going down.

Up to now, the two of them have been separated by a thousand miles.

In this case, even if they are really together, I am afraid it will not last long.

Chapter 2929

After Charlie sent the Watt family father and daughter home, he let the commercial vehicle go to Shangri-La.

Ruoli has been waiting here for her mother, and was impatient after waiting all night.

When the car arrived at the entrance of the hotel, Charlie said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, you can send Ms. He up, I won't come."

Roma asked hurriedly, "Master won't come up and sit down for a while?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Some other time, it's late, I will go home directly."

Roma nodded, and said: "Well, Master made a special trip to drop me here. If you have anything in the future, please call me directly!"

Charlie said: "Okay, please call me if you have something to do. We have said that we have 100 million yuan in funds each year.

Ms. He will give me an account back and I will transfer the money. As for the remaining medicine, you will have it a few days later. It will be given to you."

Roma hurriedly said: "No hurry, no hurry, Master, it is good that it is a year's remuneration, but we have just come here, you don't need to fulfill all the promises for the year so soon."

"It's okay." Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Ms. He hurry up, I guess Ruoli is very anxiously waiting for you."

Roma nodded slightly and said: "Master, then I will go up first."

At this time, Issac also helped Roma open the electric door in the back row. She stepped out of the car and entered the hotel with Issac.

Charlie was about to order the driver to drive to Tomson's. Suddenly, through the car window, he saw an old and a young walking out of the hotel. He was surprised to find that these grandfather and grandchild were the two people he had met before at Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

At that time, he guessed that the two of them should be Feng Shui masters, and most likely they came for him, but the two seemed to have no malice, so he didn't start with them in advance.

But unexpectedly, the two of them lived in Shangri-La.

Charlie told the driver to drive while calling Issac. He said, "Mr. Issac, two men came out of your hotel just now, one old and one young. The old one is estimated to be nearly a hundred years old, and the young one is following.

In his twenties, you can help me see if they live in Shangri-La. If so, check their check-in information, and then give me feedback."

Chapter 2930

Issac immediately said, "OK, master, I will make arrangements."

When Charlie got off the car in front of the gate of Tomson's villa, Issac sent him a voice message on WeChat.

"Master, I just checked. The old and the young do indeed live in Shangri-La. The older one is named Dan Mai and the young one is Mike. Both of them checked in with American passports."

"From the United States?" Charlie frowned and replied: "It just so happened that the He family came, tell them, and send two dexterous eyes to watch them, and report to me as soon as possible. "

"OK, master."

Charlie didn't know the origin of this man from the United States, but he felt that this person seemed to belong to the feng shui mystery school, so he thought of the Feng Shui master he knew on Waderest Mountain, Qinghua Lai.

However, when the two met at first, although it was as good as they were before, it was also a gentle friendship, and no one left the other's contact information.

So Charlie called his grandfather.

In the beginning, Qinghua was invited by him to re-select the ancestral grave for the Wade family. If he wants to come, he must rely on Qinghua's contact information.

At this moment, when Zhongquan received Charlie's call, he couldn't help but feel a little surprised. He smiled and said, "Charlie, why do you think of calling this old bone?"

Charlie didn't hide it, and said directly: "I heard that you know an American Feng Shui master. I have something to ask. I wonder if you can give me his phone number?"

Zhongquan said in surprise: "Oh? Where did you hear about it?"

Charlie smiled: "Rumors outside."

Zhongquan laughed and said, "Yes, Mr. Qinghua, an old overseas Chinese in the United States, but he is getting older. When he left this city earlier, he told me that he would

close the mountain. If you want to invite him out of the mountain, I'm afraid he won't be pleased."

Charlie said calmly: "I just want to ask a few questions on the phone."

Chapter 2931

Zhongquan hummed and said, "I will send you his mobile phone number in a while, and you will call him. If he ignores you, you will say that you are my grandson, and he will give it to you more or less. It's kind of thin."

"Okay." Charlie didn't say much, and said: "Then please send me a text message."

Soon, he received a text message with a string of US phone numbers.

Charlie dialed this number directly, and waited a few seconds before prompting that the line was connected.

Qinghua's voice came from the other end of the phone: "Hello, who?"

Charlie said, "Mr. Qinghua, it's me, Charlie."

Qinghua heard Charlie's voice at once, and said in surprise: "It's Master Wade! Why did you call me suddenly?"

Charlie said: "That's it. I don't know if it's inconvenient if I want to ask you about something."

Qinghua said hurriedly: "Please tell me."

Charlie asked, "Do you know an old man named Dan Mai? He is also an overseas Chinese in the United States."

"Dan?!" Qinghua asked in surprise, "Master Wade saw him?"

“Yes.” Charlie said calmly: “I saw him, but didn’t meet seriously. I feel that he came to Aurous Hill as if he came to find me, so I want to ask you about this person.”

Qinghua sighed: “Dan knew that I had a great opportunity after meeting you in China, and he was also longing for it, so he also wanted to come to China. Someone asked him to come over and do something. He figured out the possibility. There was another opportunity, so he came there.”

Charlie asked again, “How about him?”

Qinghua said earnestly: “A very upright Feng Shui master, who is a direct descendant of the Mai family. I have known him for many years. This person is decent and upright, and has never done anything evil.”

As he said, he further added: “Master Wade, if there is any misunderstanding between Mr. Mai and you, please be merciful. This person is definitely not a bad person, and may just be used by a bad person.”

Charlie said: “Don’t worry, I will remember your words, thank you Master Qinghua.”

Qinghua said hurriedly: “You don’t have to be polite, Master Wade. If you have any questions, you can contact me at any time.”

Chapter 2932

At this moment.

Dan and Mike took a taxi together to a cemetery outside Aurous Hill.

Taking a taxi to the cemetery at night, the taxi driver was originally unwilling 10,000 times, but Dan gave a high price of 1,000 yuan, and the driver could only rush there with his teeth.

On the way, Mike couldn’t help asking Dan: “Grandpa, why did Master Cary let us go to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery to see him at night? Isn’t this person sick?”

Dan waved his hand immediately and said seriously: “Don’t talk nonsense, this Cary is not an ordinary person. We can’t afford to offend him. He chose to meet in the cemetery. There must be his reason. You will see him later, except for what he should have. Don’t say anything outside of politeness, lest you make too many words, understand?”

Mike asked in a puzzled way: “Grandpa, why should we treat him so respectfully? We have our mission. It’s not enough to concentrate on our mission. Why meet him?”

Dan said earnestly: “I told Mr. Chengfeng a long time ago that there must be a hidden great man in Aurous Hill, but he still wants to start with that man. Cary came this time to help him solve this matter.”

After that, Dan said again: “I have heard about this person Cary, this person is very evil, and he has a lot of metaphysics tricks, which is not something we can afford.”

Mike asked nervously, “Grandpa, what does he want to do when he invites us to meet this time?”

Dan whispered: “I guess he wants to get some clues from us.”

Mike nodded lightly, and said without a bottom: “But we haven’t found any valuable clues in the past few days. What if the Su family is to blame us through this man?

Dan sighed and said, “I am really sloppy when I come to Aurous Hill this time. Knowing that this place is unfathomable, I still rushed all the way. The main reason is that I always think about the coexistence of opportunities and dangers, but I ignore that opportunity itself is very important. Difficult to grasp…”

He said, “Now that Cary has come to Aurous Hill, things may be more variable. If the situation is not clear, we will go back to the United States, and all the money given by the Su family will be returned to them.”

Twenty minutes later.

The taxi stopped in front of the largest Phoenix Mountain Cemetery in the suburbs of Aurous Hill City.

The cemetery here occupies a few nearby hills and has a huge area. Usually, many people come to worship during the day, but at night, you can't even see a dog.

After the taxi took the grandfather and grandson to the gate of the cemetery, the accelerator slammed far away.

Chapter 2933

With the dim moonlight, Mike looked at the huge gate of the white marble in front of him, and said nervously, "Grandpa, why doesn't this place even have a staff member?"

Dan shook his head: "I don't know, the door is closed tightly, and I don't know if it is locked. You can help me to come and see."

When the two came to the door, Mike pushed the door, but the iron door didn't move. He hurriedly said, "Grandpa, the door is locked."

Dan frowned and took out his cell phone to make a call to Cary.

At this moment, a middle-aged man wearing a security uniform suddenly walked out of the darkness.

The middle-aged man walked very fast, but his walking posture was a bit strange. It seemed that his limbs and torso were a bit stiff.

Mike suddenly saw a person walking out of the dark. He was shocked. He hurriedly pulled Dan to move back, but Dan slapped his hand on the back and whispered: "Don't move!"

After speaking, his eyes were fixed on the security guard.

The security guard walked straight towards the grandfather and grandson, and when he approached them, Dan found that the person was black and bleeding, and his whole body suddenly shuddered.

It was the first time that Mike next to him encountered such a situation. He was so frightened that he trembled unconsciously.

No matter how he saw this kind of formation, he felt that the security guard seemed to be a dead body, and also a tragic corpse.

Dan was also horrified in his heart, but fortunately, he was also a person with experience, so the concentration was naturally much stronger than Mike.

So, he fixed his eyes on the security guard, not daring to relax a little, but he didn't step back and dodge.

At this time, the security guard mechanically took out the key and opened the iron fence door from the inside. After pushing the door open, he did not come out. Instead, he looked at both people blankly and waved at them.

Immediately, without saying anything, he turned and walked towards the cemetery.

Mike's frightened legs weakened and asked Dan next to him: "Grandpa, he...what does he mean by beckoning us?"

Dan said solemnly: "Let's follow him in, let's go, go in and see!"

Dan went in and took a look, he almost didn't scare Mike's soul out!

He said in a panic: "Grandpa, I don't think he is a man or a ghost. We don't even know what's inside awaiting us. In my opinion, we can't just go in!"

Chapter 2934

Dan looked at the stiff back of the security guard, and said lightly: "This person has died a long time ago, but he is just a puppet."

"Really dead?!" Mike was frightened when he heard this, and said nervously: "This...isn't this the zombie in the movie?!"

“No!” Dan waved his hand and said seriously: “This is the end of the Gu-Worm. Now he is not driven by his own consciousness, but driven by the Gu-Worm.”

“Gu-Worm?!” Mike asked dumbfounded: “What is the principle of that thing?!”

Dan said earnestly: “There is no principle, it’s just a kind of fierce metaphysical mystery. Gu-Worm, the lower level, is to raise a bunch of poisonous insects to kill each other, and the one who survives is Gu-Worm. But that kind of Gu technique is relatively low-end, similar to raising a poisonous snake or raising a wolf dog to bite people. It doesn’t have much technical content.”

At this point, Dan changed the conversation and said: “But the really powerful masters use Gu-Worm that normal people have never heard of and have never seen. Those Gu-Worm may not even be known to top biologists!”

“Many have long been extinct in nature, only secretly passed down in the cultivating Gu school.”

“The kind of Gu-Worm can fly to the sky and escape everything, and can still be controlled by the mind of the cultivator!”

“I think this security guard was killed by a master. He came to greet us to enter, and he must follow the master’s orders.”

Mike asked palely: “Gu keepers can control Gu-Worm with their own thoughts, and then use them to manipulate other people’s corpses? This… is this too outrageous?!”

“Is it outrageous?” Dan said, “Doesn’t the West also have telepathy between twins and mother and child? Mind is regarded as a feudal superstition in the people, but it is famous in the field of science. There is a certain scientific basis for quantum entanglement.”

Mike nodded lightly, and said, “If you say that, it’s like a quantum entanglement effect between the person who raises Gu and the Gu-Worm he raises?”

Dan said: “You can also understand that. As far as I know, this kind of Gu-Worms are usually hatched in the blood of the Gu cultivator when they were still eggs. Therefore, it

is compatible with the Gu cultivator's blood. From the very beginning, a blood connection is established between the two."

"Moreover, this kind of Gu-Worm only feeds on the blood of the Gu cultivator in the year before it hatches. This is also to continuously strengthen its connection with the Gu cultivator, just like a baby is born and fed with breast milk of the mother."

"And then?!" Mike's curiosity has gradually overcome his fear, and he can't wait to learn more.

Dan continued: "During the period of feeding Gu-Worms, the Gu cultivators have already started training them.

As for how to train, these are the secrets that are not passed on in each faction.

I have no way of knowing. Knowing that after they wait for the Gu-Worm to reach adulthood, they will take these to do evil everywhere. The way to do evil is to let the Gu-Worm kill for them, and once the Gu-Worm start to kill people, they will almost never stop until the Gu-Worm naturally age and die."

Mike widened his eyes and blurted out, "Killing constantly? What if there is no enemy? Is it possible to kill innocent people?"

"Correct."

"why?!"

Dan said: "Because Gu-Worm no longer feeds on the blood of the Gu cultivator after they reach adulthood. If you want Gu-Worm to survive, you must keep killing for them."

"Huh?" Mike asked, "Do Gu-Worms eat human flesh when they grow up?"

Dan shook his head and spit out three words: "Eat people's brains!"

When Mike heard the three words, he felt retching, and he blurted out: "Eating human brains?! This…vomit…this is too disgusting…"

Dan nodded and said, “Look at the security guard just now, how do you think Gu can control his corpse?”

Mike shook his head and said: “I…I don’t know…I feel this is incredible, or it can be said that this is not scientific, nor is it like urban gossip. Although everything seems mysterious, after mastering the essence, you will find everything. In fact, there are all traces to follow…”

Chapter 2935

Dan looked at Mike and explained: “You think things like Gu-Worms seem to be invisible. It seems very unscientific, but in fact, it is very scientific.”

After speaking, Dan further explained: “Gu-Worms feed on human brains, and they must be fresh human brains. This also means that humans have just died, although human brains have been swallowed and lost by Gu-Worms. The entire central nervous system, but the body’s functions will not immediately lose its vitality, just like brain-dead people often have a heartbeat and blood circulation.”

“The reason why Gu-Worms are magical is that after they eat the human brain, they can temporarily take over the human central nervous system and then perform simple manipulation of the body.”

“It’s like the security guard just now. He is controlled by them and walking all the way, but because the person is dead and his muscles are constantly rigid, he seems to be very stiff.”

“You can see that he can only walk, open the door, and wave his hands, but he can’t speak. This is mainly because Gu-Worms can’t control him deeply. They can only do some very simple actions driven by the Gu cultivator’s mind.”

Mike looked at the back of the security guard carefully, and hurriedly asked, “Grandpa, can Gu-Worm control this corpse all the time?”

“Of course not.” Dan said solemnly: “Let’s not say that this corpse will gradually stiffen and decay. Just talk about the Gu-Worm itself. After it has swallowed this person’s brain, even if it enters a dormant state immediately, it can survive at most one. If they don’t eat again within a month, they’ll starve to death.”

Mike exclaimed: “It must eat again within a month. Doesn’t that mean it will kill a person in a month?!”

Dan said coldly: “Kill a person a month, or if it has been in a dormant state for the whole month, if the Gu raiser keeps it killing everywhere, then it might eat once in a few days…”

Mike looked horrified and trembled: “This… Behind every Gu-Worm is bloody human life! I have never heard of anything more evil than it in my life…”

Dan sighed, “That’s because you don’t have enough knowledge. There are also things that are evil than Gu-Worms.”

The grandfather and grandson walked as they talked, and soon reached the depths of the cemetery.

At this time, in a clearing halfway up the mountain, a lean old man was sitting cross-legged in the middle.

Chapter 2936

This person is Cary.

Seeing Dan and Mike walking to the front, he said, “Mr. Mai, I’m admiring the old man’s name for a long time.”

Dan hurriedly bowed his hand: “Master Cary’s name, the old man has also heard about it for a long time. It is said that Master is the great master of the British three islands. Half of the Chinese in Europe respects Master Cary. I saw it today. It is extraordinary!”

Cary wiped an ugly smile at the corner of his mouth, and immediately said: “Mr. Mai, it is a bit presumptuous to ask you to come here today. The main reason is that my destiny Gu-Worm followed me here from England. It has been hungry for three days.

I really can’t bear to see it go hungry again, so I brought it out to find a bite to eat. Please forgive me, the old man!”

When Dan heard that Cary said that the murder was taken lightly as bringing Gu-Worms to find some food, he was disgusted with this person to the extreme in his heart.

However, because of the face and the aggressiveness of the other party, he just chuckled, avoiding the topic of Gu-Worms, and said: “This place is sparsely populated, but it is also a good place for business talks.”

Cary nodded, and said depressedly:

“I thought this place is definitely a perfect place for Gu-Worms to eat at once, but who the hell would have imagined that there is only one security guard in this huge cemetery, and I want to come to this cemetery. The developers of the company are also digging to the extreme!”

Dan’s heart shuddered.

He understood Cary’s words:

“This guy must have thought that there must be at least a few security guards here, and there are no people around, it is a good place to kill, but when he came, he found that there was only one security guard, so he was dissatisfied.”

However, he didn’t know how to answer these words, so he could only laugh twice as a response.

Cary looked at the security guard standing motionless next to him, stretched out his hand, and suddenly shouted: “Come back!”

They saw a white bug the size of an adult sea cucumber suddenly drilled out of the hair on the top of the security guard’s head. The bug was white and fat. A huge mouthpart was covered with broken black teeth and red and white. Things, looking very disgusting.

After the worm got out of the security guard’s head, it suddenly twisted its body like a carp, and flew into the air, flying into Cary’s hands.

Cary dragged the fat bug with one hand and stroked it lovingly with the other.

And the bug rolled back and forth in his palm, making a weird squeak.

Cary said while stroking, “I know that you are not full, don’t worry, there is only this one today, and I will find you something to eat tomorrow!”

Chapter 2937

Immediately afterward, the worm writhed again and chuckled like a mouse.

Cary raised his head, looked at Dan and Mike, chuckled, and said to the bug:

“These two are not your food, these are my friends. You are going to be fooling around. Get a good night’s sleep tomorrow. It will make you full!”

When Dan and Mike heard this, they realized that the fat worm wanted to eat both of them, and they suddenly felt chills in their backs.

Seeing that Cary took the bug into his arms, Dan hurried to the topic and asked: “I don’t know if Master came to me so late, what’s the matter?”

Cary smiled gloomily, and said, “Old man Su called me again today, and I can hear that he is very angry. I can’t wait to find the hidden master in this city and then hurry up.”

As he said, he said again: “I am good at killing people, not finding people, so I was just looking for a needle in a haystack. I really don’t know that the year of the monkey can find the kid, so I have to ask Mr. Mai.

Sir, after all, if you can pinch, you will surely find more relevant clues.”

Dan asked in surprise: “How does Master know that the person we are looking for is a kid?”

Cary laughed and said: “Old man Su called and told me some new information. That kid is about twenty-five years old, and if old it is only thirty years old. He is very strong, at least stronger than the Shangren among Japanese ninjas, and this is very likely that the person is of Japanese Chinese descent. He didn’t tell you about these clues?”

Dan shook his head and said: “Mr. Su hasn’t contacted me in the past two days.”

Cary nodded, and said: “It is said that this person has an unusual relationship with Mr. Su’s granddaughter. Maybe they are a happy little couple.”

“I wanted to take his granddaughter over to torture and ask for clarity, but the old man was afraid of wolves and tigers in the back, and no one can move his granddaughter now, so I couldn’t find a breakthrough point at once.”

“So I want Mr. Mai to check along this line to see if you, a master who is proficient in I-Ching, gossip, and Feng Shui, can find a clue.”

Speaking of this, Cary sighed and said: “Mr. Mai, we should work together to find out and kill the person as soon as possible, so that we can go back to our homes and have a wholesome rest as soon as possible.”

“In that case, I can also finish the second mission of the Su family earlier and get the money back to the UK, and you can also get back to the United States sooner.”

Chapter 2938

In Dan’s heart, there are 10,000 reasons making him unwilling to cooperate with such evil people.

But he didn’t dare to offend the other party, so he nodded and said,

“That’s natural! Both of us have our own strengths, and we can learn from each other through cooperation.

“Yes!” Cary smiled slightly and said, “In this case, Mr. Mai will find a way to get close to that girl Zhiyu tomorrow. I will send you the address by SMS later.”

“Okay.” Dan nodded and asked, “I don’t know if Master Cary has anything else?”

“No.” Cary smiled and said: “On this matter, Mr. Mai has worked so hard to make a trip, also because you are worried that the conversation between us will be heard by others, so please don’t mind the old man.”

Dan sneered in his heart, can he still see Cary's thoughts?

This guy is not worried that the conversation will be heard by others at all, he wants to call himself over and use the security guard just now to show him a bit of power!

However, he didn't dare to offend Cary, and said hurriedly, "Master Cary is serious. You are also responsible for Mr. Su, I understand very well."

After speaking, Dan asked again:

"Master wants to go back to the city? If you do, I will ask my great-grandson to call a car. We can go back together. If Master Cary doesn't want to walk with us, we can call a separate car."

"No need." Cary pointed at the corpse on the ground and sneered: "The blood of a dead person is a good thing for me.

I can take the opportunity to refine the magic weapon. If it goes like this, it is really a waste, Mr. Mai. Go back first."

Dan chuckled and arched his hands: "If this is the case, the old man will return first."

Cary smiled and said in a sullen voice: "Mr. Mai, you are very much attributable to finding someone, so don't delay my chance of getting rich!"

Dan's heart tightened, and he hurriedly said, "Master, don't worry, I will do my best!"

After that, he said to the pale-faced Mike, "Mike, bid farewell to Master Cary."

Mike recovered and hurriedly bowed and said, "Goodbye Master Cary!"

Cary smiled and nodded slightly.

Chapter 2939

Dan hurriedly took Mike and walked all the way to the outside of the cemetery.

Walking out hundreds of meters, Mike lowered his voice and said: “Grandpa…”

Dan immediately rebuked in a low voice: “Don’t say anything, let’s leave first!”

Mike closed his mouth wisely.

What he saw and heard just now subverted his understanding of the world for more than 20 years, and made him extremely shocked.

At this time, even walking, he felt that his legs were a little weak and unable to exert strength.

At Dan’s request, Mike didn’t call a taxi right away. The grandfather and grandson walked a long way together until they reached the road before reaching out to stop a passing taxi.

As soon as he got in the car, Mike curled up in the seat on one side, as if he had just had a serious illness.

Dan was also very uncomfortable, feeling in his heart: “It seems that this visit to China is really a mistake…

I was thinking about finding opportunities, but ignoring that there are also risks. This evil man is really too dangerous. Be careful…”

The grandfather and grandson returned to Shangri-La in panic in the car. On the way, the two did not speak anymore.

After all, the experience just now was a bit too bloody, and they were afraid that they would say sensitive information to be heard by the taxi driver.

After all, the cemetery has people who died today, and they will be known by others tomorrow, and maybe a case will be filed for investigation soon.

Neither grandfather and grandson wanted to involve the police anymore.

However, what they didn't know was that Issac's subordinates, as well as the two young descendants of the He family, had begun to secretly follow them.

At this time, Issac's men were waiting in secret at the entrance of the hotel, waiting for the grandparent and grandchild to return, and then backtracking on their deeds just now.

Dan didn't know, someone was already eyeing them now.

The taxi stopped at the gate of Shangri-La, and Dan got out of the car with Mike's help.

Chapter 2940

Immediately, the exhausted two people hurriedly returned to the room to rest.

However, Issac's subordinates, as well as the descendants of the He family, took a car and chased the taxi, and left the scene.

A few minutes later, they forced the taxi to stop at an intersection.

Among them, Issac's men immediately came to the window of the cab, looked at the driver, and asked:

"Is this the car that brought that old man and the young man just now?"

"This is the one……"

The taxi driver was a little nervous when he saw that the visitor was unkind, and he didn't know whether he should answer truthfully.

The man of Issac threw 10,000 yuan in cash directly through the window and said:

"We are from Orvel, you answer honestly, no one will embarrass you, and the 10,000 yuan is all yours, your reward."

After speaking, the conversation turned and threatened: “But if you don’t speak, or if you don’t tell the truth, don’t blame us for being rude to you!

I also took down your license plate, as long as I let the wind go, you will be there in the future you can hardly move in the city!”

If you mention Issac’s name, the taxi driver might not know it, but if you mention Orvel’s name, no taxi driver does not know.

After all, Orvel is the boss of the entire underground world of the city, with many younger brothers under his hands, and monopolizes many industries here, especially nightclubs and bars.

Taxi drivers work in such places every day, and naturally know these things well.

Therefore, as soon as he heard Orvel’s name, the driver almost immediately said:

“Big brother, I say, I will speak all! Those two people were in the car on the side of the road near Phoenix Mountain!”

“Phoenix Mountain?!” Issac’s subordinates frowned: “There is nowhere besides Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, right?”

“Yes!” The driver repeatedly nodded and said,

“There are no people nearby. There used to be a small village that was bought by the developer of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery and moved away.”

Issac’s men nodded slightly and said coldly: “Remember, don’t tell anyone what happened just now, do you understand?”

The driver quickly said: “Don’t worry, I understand!”

After finishing speaking, he handed out the ten thousand yuan and said nervously: “Brother, you should keep the money, I can’t ask for…”

Issac's men scolded, "If we let you hold it, you can hold it. Why is there so much nonsense? Go away!"

The driver didn't dare to make a mistake, so he had to accept the money and kicked the accelerator.

Issac's men hurriedly reported the proven situation to Issac, and Issac also told Charlie the first time.

Charlie was also a little surprised when he heard that Dan and his grandson had gone to Phoenix Mountain. He thought to himself:

"These two people came to Aurous Hill to find me, but what they went to do in the Phoenix Mountain at night?"

Realizing that something was not quite right, he said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, you can quickly adjust the monitoring they left Shangri-La to see in which taxi they left at the time!"

"Then think of a way to find the driver of this taxi as soon as possible based on the license plate number, and be sure to ask where he took these two people to go!"

"In addition, let him remember what the two people talked about in the car, and tell me as much as he can remember about the relevant content, and make a transcript and send it to me!"

"Okay, master!"

Chapter 2941

Issac realized that the matter might be a bit serious, and hurriedly arranged for his subordinates to follow the vines.

The monitoring at the entrance of Shangri-La is very complete, and it can be said that there is no dead angle coverage in 360 degrees.

So his men quickly found the license plate number of the taxi through surveillance video.

Immediately afterward, they immediately found the taxi that was pulling work in the urban area through the city's taxi positioning system.

In order to form an absolute deterrent to the taxi driver, Issac specially transferred Abner from Orvel, and asked him to come forward and talk to the taxi driver.

The taxi driver didn't expect that he would have alarmed the four heavenly kings under Orvel's hands. At the same time, he was shocked and frightened, and immediately retold all the things he could remember, one fifty and ten.

Dan and Mike, the grandparent and grandson, talked about this Cary on the way to Phoenix Mountain.

At that time, the two didn't care too much about the taxi driver, after all, they didn't talk about anything that was prohibited or sensitive.

And they also felt that a taxi driver could not have anything to do with the Su family and the Master Cary.

But they didn't even dream that Charlie found the driver along the way.

Therefore, the driver told Abner that the two people in the car, one old and one young, talked about Cary all the way. He said that one was talking about going to Phoenix Mountain to meet the person named Cary, and he also said something about metaphysics. People don't understand things, so the driver doesn't take it too seriously.

When these words reached Charlie's ears, he first hit a question mark in his mind.

"Cary?"

"I've been in Aurous Hill for so long. I haven't heard of this person before. Could it be that he also came from outside?"

Thinking of this, he called Qinghua again.

Chapter 2942

As soon as the phone was connected, he said politely: “Excuse me, Mr. Qinghua, I still have something else, and I want to ask you about it.”

Qinghua smiled and said, “Master you can ask anything, I’ll share if I know anything!”

Charlie asked, “I wonder if you have ever heard of a person whose name is Cary?”

“Cary?!” Qinghua’s voice suddenly increased by nearly an octave, blurting out: “How can Master have anything to do with this person?!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Mr. Qinghua, do you know him?”

The old man replied truthfully: “I can’t talk about knowing him, but this person has long been notorious. Basically, he is known in the feng shui metaphysics circles overseas.”

“Oh?” Charlie asked curiously: “What is this person’s background?”

Qinghua said: “He is one of Rocco’s three true disciples!”

Charlie frowned: “Rocco? Who is this person?”

Qinghua explained: “About forty years ago, there was a well-known Feng Shui metaphysics master named Rocco in Hong Kong.”

“No one knows where he came from, only knowing that as soon as he made his debut, with his talents, he gained a firm foothold in this area.”

“After that, he started to establish schools and collect disciples. For a while, he was in the limelight. Many Hong Kong rich and underworld brothers were his disciples…”

“I have met this person several times, and I have drunk wine and talked with him about the ancient and modern times, so I know him better. This person is very good. Not only is he good at ventilation and water mystery, but he is also proficient in the mysticism of Gu technique, and he is very capable. Got all the in’s and outs!”

“It’s not like our feng shui master, who only knows the techniques of feng shui mystery and I-Ching, but not proficient in gu techniques and the killing methods such as lowering the head.”

Qinghua said this, and went on to say: “This Cary went to Rocco about thirty years ago. I met him when I visited Rocco at that time in the city.”

Chapter 2943

“Oh?” Charlie asked very curiously: “Since this Rocco is famous, how can Cary as his apprentice be so notorious?”

Qinghua explained: “Rocco’s talent was unparalleled in the world at the time. I have studied I-Ching and feng shui mysteries all my life, and I can only achieve the same level of knowledge as him in this area.”

“In addition to the I-Ching, and Feng Shui mystery, he is also proficient in many metaphysical mysteries. There are both good and evil, and his overall attainments are far superior to me!”

“Therefore, if it is not an outstanding talent, it is impossible for anyone to learn all of Rocco’s skills.”

“Because of this, his three true disciples at the time all had their own priorities.”

“Some people focus on feng shui mystery, some people focus on esoteric axioms, and Cary focused on raising Gu and lowering his head.”

“In the field of metaphysics, Yang-Gu is called sorcery, that is, evil way. Among them, Yang-Gu is the most vicious.”

“While Rocco was alive, Cary was able to suppress the evil thoughts in his heart and prevent himself from doing evil, but after Rocco died, this person completely freed himself, became an accomplice of the rich, and killed many enemies and competitors for the rich. So he has long been notorious.”

Charlie frowned, smacked his lips, and asked: “Mr. Qinghua, what is the relationship between this person and Rocco’s school and the other two true disciples of Rocco? I

wonder if I will kill him by then, and I stabbed a Hornet's nest, provoke a group of annoying guys?"

Qinghua said truthfully: "Although Rocco is an outstanding talent, he has no future developments in his life. After he did not ask questions in his later years, the school has lost its backbone and gradually fell apart. Otherwise, Cary would not leave Hong Kong and go to the UK. So there is no need to worry about his followers or friends."

He said, "As for the relationship between his other two true disciples and Cary, to be honest, I don't know too well.

In the later period, Hong Kong's Feng Shui masters were used by the big powers to serve as tigers, so their character and reputation were generally not too great, so Master, you should be more careful."

Immediately afterward, Qinghua continued: "I remember his other two true disciples, one named Melar and the other named Jinghai."

"Jinghai?!"

Charlie's pupils suddenly shrank, and he thought to himself.

"Unexpectedly... the Hong Kong metaphysics master Jinghai who was struck to death with thunder by himself turned out to be Cary's senior brother! It's really something!"

Qinghua, who was on the other side of the ocean, didn't know the change in Charlie's expression at this time.

He said on the phone: "Master, you must be careful about that Cary, and at the same time, pay attention to your side to see if there are people named Melar and Jinghai around. Rocco has countless fans around him, but The three true disciples have really learned some abilities, but the others are not enough."

Charlie quickly thanked him and said, "Thank you, Mr. Qinghua, I will be more careful."

Qinghua said again: "Also, that Cary has an extremely weird personality and he is an extremely insidious person.

The Gu-worm he raised is said to have been raised for 20 years. Except for the first year, that thing has grown up by drinking his blood. Every next day it will depend on eating the brains of living people. It is extremely dangerous. Master must be extra cautious."

When Charlie heard this, a cold light flashed in his eyes!

The Gu-worms that are raised by this man Cary actually swallowed human brains for food, which is simply damaging!

So he said, "Mr. Qinghua, don't worry, the day Cary meets me is the day when the evil ends! I will definitely not leave him and his Gu-worms free in Aurous Hill this time!"

Chapter 2944

At the same time, Dan and Mike were sitting worriedly in the Shangri-La Hotel room.

Mike hasn't recovered from the shocking experience just now, and his mental state is very bad.

Dan also kept silent, holding a few copper coins in his hand, and tossing them on the table.

The hexagram represented by the copper coin is no longer what he can comprehend, which makes him a little confused.

The opportunity in the hexagram is always there, but the danger has never been eliminated, even the misty sense of the unknown is even stronger than before.

Unconsciously, the old gentleman's mentality began to gradually change.

Originally, he felt that he had borrowed Chengfeng's invitation to come to China to find opportunities and make some money along the way.

It doesn't matter if the chance and money are not found, just as a trip back to the motherland.

Even if it's dangerous, it's probably because he is older, and his body may be unbearable.

At the same time, it is also easy to trigger some hidden diseases that are common in the elderly.

However, he never expected that this event would have developed into a new level, with unprecedented dangers for him and his grandson!

This man Cary year is too dangerous!

This kind of murderer is so fearsome in his eyes.

Even for him, killing has long been commonplace.

He was suddenly involved in this matter, and it really made him feel a strong sense of crisis, so that he began to reassess in his heart, to judge whether this matter is worthy of continuing to invest in or not.

He lived to such an old age, and he didn't care about Chengfeng's money, but he wanted to have Qinghua's chance to be twenty years younger suddenly.

Chapter 2945

However, now that the opportunity is complicated and the risk factors are uncertain, he is worried that he has not found the opportunity, so he put his life in danger in Aurous Hill.

After all, he is just a dying feng shui master. It can be said that he has no power to bind the chicken. The great-grandson Mike is the same. The grandfather and grandson basically have no ability to protect themselves.

In front of vicious Cary, the two of them couldn't resist him for a round together. If they really started, he is afraid that they would only feed the Gu-worms.

Mike on the side has always had lingering fears and couldn't help but say: "Grandpa, let's go back to the United States, today I found this Cary really evil, if he wants to target us, we have no chance of winning at all!"

Dan sighed: "We can go, but if we go, we will definitely offend Chengfeng. Should Chengfeng let him kill us at that time, wouldn't we be self-defeating?"

Mike hurriedly said: "We can tell him clearly, and then return all the money to him, is it not possible to break up peacefully?"

Dan shook his head and said:

"Did you not listen to Cary? He is good at killing people, but not good at finding people, so he is still waiting for us to find people out for him.

Then he goes to kill the people, and now Chengfeng thinks that this person we are looking for is related to his granddaughter Zhiyu. Let us find a breakthrough from her.

If we leave at this time, Cary may not agree. Didn't you listen to him before leaving? Let me find the person quickly and don't delay him getting rich."

Speaking of this, Dan sighed and said: "We have been framed now. It is not our decision to go or stay."

"F*UCK!" Mike couldn't help but burst out a curse, and said angrily: "Then what to do…Can we find this person?"

Dan said with emotion: "It's okay to find someone, but the key is whether there will be other troubles after finding that person… And if we find that person, and that person is killed by Cary, This is our karma!"

Mike couldn't help saying: "Grandpa, now is not the time to take care of others. The most important thing is that we leave Aurous Hill safely. If we are fed to that big white bug by Cary, then we will be completely finished!"

Dan hesitated for a moment, nodded lightly, and sighed: "Hey, what you said makes sense. When you are too busy to take care of yourself, you can only find a way to protect yourself…"

After speaking, he said again: “I will try to get in touch with Zhiyu tomorrow and see if we can find a breakthrough from her.”

Chapter 2946

The next day, a rumor suddenly appeared in Aurous Hill.

It is said that a spiritual incident occurred in the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery in the suburbs. A security guard who guarded the cemetery was killed by an evil spirit last night.

However, these kinds of rumors were quickly controlled in a targeted manner. In addition, they were too superstitious, so only some middle-aged and old people with superstitious thinking would believe it, and young people would basically sneer when they heard it.

In the morning, Elaine made breakfast at home. When Charlie and Claire came down to eat, she said solemnly at the table: “Claire, Charlie, you two must go out as little as possible these two days. Even if you have to go out for something, you must come back before dark!”

Claire asked with a surprised look: “Mom, what’s the matter with you?”

Elaine said seriously: “I tell you, at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night, someone was killed by a ghost! Even the brain was emptied! It is said that at the time of death, the seven orifices bleed, and the big bowl on the top of the head was a big hole, the result is an empty shell inside, with nothing!”

When Claire heard this, she said helplessly: “Mom, you are also a college student anyway, do you believe this kind of rumor? There is no such thing as a ghost in the world, they are all deceptive lies.”

Elaine said solemnly: “How can this be a lie? This is true! Several elderly people I was in were all mad. There are still photos, but I don’t know how it was done. The system deleted it. Oh, that photo is terrifying, and my back is still wet even now.”

Jacob frowned and said, “There seem to be some people in my group discussing, but I looked through the chat records, and there is no evidence such as pictures, etc.”

Claire smiled and said: “Even if there are photos, it is not necessarily credible. The current computer synthesis technology is so advanced that any photos can be made. You guys, just put your heart in your stomach and don’t think about it much.”

Elaine said sternly, “I would rather believe it, or not believe it. You two should come home early. Anyway, there is no loss if you come home early. You can stay with me more at home. Isn’t it good?”

Claire said helplessly: “But I have to keep an eye on the projects recently, and I will get busier and busier in the future.”

Elaine shook her head helplessly, looked at Charlie, who had not spoken, and said: “My son-in-law, you have the ability. Remember to pick up Claire at night these days, she can come home alone, but I can’t rest assured.”

“Okay, mom!”

Although Charlie hasn’t spoken, he has already reviewed the content of Elaine and Claire’s conversation in his mind.

What Elaine talked about is not groundless, and it should be inseparable from that man Cary.

It’s just that ordinary people don’t know things like Gu-worms, and the incident was in the cemetery, so it is natural to speculate that evil spirits killed people.

It seems that this man is really cruel, and it is indeed a heinous crime to just feed his so-called Gu-worms by killing others!

If he doesn’t move and wait for him to come, don’t know how many people will die under his hands during this period!

Thinking of this, he immediately sent a message to Issac: “Check for me whether there is a record of the entry of a British Chinese named Cary, and then check the Aurous Hill hotel system to see if there is his check-in information!”

Chapter 2947

Issac received the message and immediately replied: “Master, do you want me to find out this person’s photo and send someone out to search for clues about him?”

“Don’t!” Charlie hurriedly ordered: “This person is very dangerous. Your subordinates are definitely not his opponents. Even the masters of the He family may not be his opponents.”

Issac hurriedly asked him: “Master, you asked us to track the pair of the old man and the young man who went to Phoenix Mountain last night. The strange death of the security guard at the Cemetery this morning should be related to this person, right?!”

“Right.” Charlie replied: “So you don’t tell other people, just check the clues for me, don’t let the wind go, let others go out to find him, but don’t let them contact him, otherwise they’ll get killed.”

“Sure, Master!”

At the time of breakfast, Issac got Cary’s entry and exit records.

This information includes his passport information, electronic photos, and surveillance videos left by the customs when he entered the country.

However, according to what he said, in the entire Aurous Hill hotel system, there is no record of this man staying in a hotel.

This also shows that this person did not live in a hotel in Aurous Hill, so he could not accurately locate his current whereabouts.

Charlie could only remember this person’s appearance and characteristics in his mind first, and then think of a long-term plan for the rest.

At the same time, he also made a review of the logical relationship of things in his heart.

Whether it is Dan and his grandson, or Cary, they must have been sent by Chengfeng, which is certain.

Cary is only good at killing people, but not good at finding people, so this guy definitely needs the help of Dan and his grandson to find clues.

In this case, through Dan, he should be able to find this man Cary.

This dog came to Aurous Hill from England to commit evil, and he must be killed as soon as possible to prevent him from endangering the lives of others!

Chapter 2948

At this point, Charlie made up his mind and went directly to Shangri-La to see this old man.

If he cooperates honestly, he will let this old man and his grandson leave China alive because he hasn't done much evil and didn't help the abuser.

But if they dare to help Cary and let him hurt anyone in Aurous Hill, then they will never return to the United States in this life!

…

Because of ghost rumors, Charlie didn't let Claire drive to work by herself, but instead himself drove and dropped Claire at her place.

Claire originally didn't want to trouble him, but after all, Elaine had spoken, she didn't dare to object.

I have to say that since Elaine has suffered some big losses and been deceived, she is indeed more wary than before, and she knows that she cares about Claire's safety.

Charlie sent her to the hotel under construction by the Emgrand Group, where construction is in full swing. Thousands of workers are here, so there will be no safety problems if they want to come.

When Claire was about to get out of the car, Charlie reminded: "My wife, don't go home after getting off work alone at night. Whenever you are almost done, just call me and I will drive over to pick you up."

Claire nodded, and said apologetically: “Then I might be late today.”

“It’s okay.” Charlie smiled slightly: “I will come to pick you up even if it is too late. Remember to call me in advance, lest you have to wait for me.”

“Okay!” Claire said with a sweet smile: “Then I will get out of the car now!”

After he bid farewell to Claire, he drove directly to Shangri-La.

On the way, he called Issac and asked him: “Mr. Issac, has Dan left Shangri-La?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, they are now having breakfast in the dining room. I think they have washed and dressed neatly. It is estimated that they will leave after the meal soon.”

Chapter 2949

Charlie said: “I will arrive in about ten minutes. If they want to leave, you can help me hold them.”

Issac asked, “Master, where do you want to meet them? Would you like me to arrange security to take them to my office?”

Charlie said: “No, it will be a horror. Later, you will directly arrange for the waiter to use the universal room card to enter their room, flip through their things, and then take something away, and finally open the door. If they want to leave, you will let them know about the theft from the room and ask them to rush to the room to confirm the loss.”

Issac smiled and said, “Master, it’s better that you have more ideas… OK, I will arrange it! If you want to come and do this, it will definitely take ten minutes!”

…

At this moment, Dan drank the last half cup of coffee, wiped his mouth, and said to Mike: “Okay, let’s hurry up and go to Du’s house and follow Zhiyu nearby.”

Mike hurriedly asked him: “Grandpa, are we going to follow that woman? We are not good at stalking…”

Dan said: “Don’t worry about that. As long as you see her and find a way to get a piece of her hair, I can figure out her previous movement in Aurous Hill little by little, and I can find a way to find her recent and long time places.”

After a pause, Dan said again: “Didn’t she have been missing for a while, and she was seriously injured. She must have stayed with the mysterious person the Su family is looking for such a long time, so I just need to find her. For a long time, she has been very close to that mysterious man!”

Mike asked in surprise: “Grandpa, what are you talking about? Why is it so amazing?!”

Dan said earnestly: “These are the tracking methods in Qimen Dunjia. You should learn the I-Ching first. In the future, your grandfather and your father will naturally teach you the various methods of Qimen Dunjia.”

Mike nodded lightly, full of expectation in his heart.

So he hurriedly stuffed half of the sliced bread into his mouth, and then said vaguely: “Okay, grandpa, let’s go!”

Dan nodded and just stood up, suddenly a waitress ran over and asked nervously, “Are you a guest in room 1003?”

Dan asked curiously: “I am, what’s wrong?”

Chapter 2950

The waiter said apologetically: “I’m so sorry! When our room service was cleaning the room just now, she found that the door of your room was open. She went in and looked at it and found that your personal belongings were turned over.

It may be a theft, so please go back to your room and check if there is any property damage. If there is any, we will immediately cooperate with you to report to the police for investigation!"

Dan never thought that he would live in an internationally renowned five-star hotel chain and would accidentally get into trouble like this.

Hearing what the waiter said, he didn't have any doubts at all, and subconsciously exclaimed: "Oh! Mike, help me back to my room!"

Dan went out this time and brought a lot of good things handed down from his ancestors, and today he was going to secretly approach Zhiyu, so he didn't need many things so he didn't bring them.

Among them, just a piece of Song Dynasty Fengshui compass is invaluable!

Moreover, that was passed down from the ancestors of the Mai family for nearly a thousand years, so there is no room for half a miss!

With Mike's support, Dan hurried back to the room.

At this time, the room was in a mess.

Both he and Mike's suitcases were opened and searched, and the Feng Shui compass was wrapped in silk and satin and placed in the suitcase.

And part of the RMB exchanged by him and Mike when they came to China, as well as some emergency U.S. dollars, were not lost in the box.

Dan was very nervous, and blurted out to Mike: "I didn't lose money or other things, just lost the compass..."

Although Mike is not good at learning arts, he also knows that the compass is the family heirloom of the Mai family. It is said that it has been passed down from the first generation of ancestors who engaged in Feng Shui metaphysics in the Mai family until today.

Let alone how much this thing can be worth, the meaning of this inheritance alone cannot be measured by money.

More importantly, this feng shui compass, because of the continuous blessing of the ancestors of the past dynasties, can already be regarded as a magical instrument. Use it to check feng shui and divide gold and fix acupoints. The accuracy is much higher than that of any ordinary compass!

Chapter 2951

The descendants of the Mai family have relied on this compass to aspire to the masters of Feng Shui. If this compass is lost, the ability of the Mai family to watch Feng Shui will be greatly reduced in the future.

So he hurriedly said to Dan: “Grandpa, let’s call the police!”

Dan nodded repeatedly and blurted out: “Yes, call the police! Hurry up!”

At this moment, Issac stepped in and said: “Don’t be too nervous, two of you, I have already reported to the police.”

The grandfather and grandson turned their heads to look at the visitor, and saw that the other party was dressed in a suit and leather shoes. He looked like an ordinary person, so Dan asked, “This gentleman, I wonder who you are?”

Issac hurriedly said, “Oh, I forgot to introduce to you, my next friend, Issac, is the general manager of the Shangri-La Hotel.”

As he said, he spoke with a look of shame: “I, as the manager of the hotel, am extremely sorry and ashamed of the occurrence of such a thing. When I learned of the burglary, I rushed over as soon as possible, and I came here. People have already called the police on the road, and I believe the police will be here soon.”

When Mike heard that Issac had called the police, he gave up the idea of calling the police himself.

At this time, Dan asked with a bit of anger: “Mr. Issac, your hotel is a world-renowned chain, and I have stayed in your hotels all over the world once or twice!”

“No matter where I stayed at any Shangri-La hotel in the past, the security and services were very well. There has never been a case of losing something. Even the waiter’s tip is unconventional. If I leave the cash on the bed. It will move nowhere!”

“But, it’s your hotel alone, where burglary incidents will happen! And even one of my most valuable family heirlooms was stolen! It’s too much!”

Issac smiled awkwardly and hurriedly apologized: “Oh, Mr. Dan, I’m really very sorry, and I’m also surprised that something like this will happen in our hotel. To be honest, this is the first time since the opening of our hotel…”

As he said, he couldn’t help asking: “Mr. Dan, I wonder if your family heirloom treasure is very valuable? Could someone be following your family heirloom treasure to steal it?”

Issac’s kick immediately kicked the ball to Dan’s feet.

This is exactly what Charlie taught him.

Chapter 2952

In Charlie’s words, this trick is called “returning troubles.”

Do you come to question me? Okay, then I will directly question you in reverse.

You accuse me of poor security here, and I will say vaguely that you may have been targeted by others. As for who is eyeing you, you have a ghost in your heart and think about it yourself.

And what’s interesting is that even if he stole anything from Dan’s room, Issac took the mobile phone live video to show Charlie, and Charlie chose the compass.

really!

Dan was immediately stopped by Issac's rhetorical question.

He also thinks this thing is very strange.

Why did you steal it yourself?

Why did you steal the compass from your own family?

If you are not a knowledgeable person, you will definitely choose to take cash. Who would take an old compass that does not see the age and value?

Thinking of this, the first person Dan thought of turned out to be Cary.

Did he wonder if Cary secretly stole his ancestral compass?

Cary was originally not good at Feng Shui mystery. Maybe it was to make up for the shortcomings in this area, so he set his sights on his own ancestral compass!

Thinking of this, Dan did not dare to directly question Cary, so he could only pin his hopes on the police, so he hurriedly asked Issac: "Maybe, how long will the police take to be there?"

Issac checked the time and said, "I guess it will take up to three minutes. You can wait a little longer."

"Good!" Dan could only nod and agreed.

Chapter 2953

Three minutes later, a young man with extraordinary bearing stepped into his room.

This person is Charlie who has just arrived at Shangri-La.

Charlie stepped in, looked around the room for a while, then focused his gaze on Dan, and asked, "Is this Mr. Dan Mai?"

Seeing that Charlie's eyebrows were full of heroic spirit, Dan thought it was a police officer in plainclothes law enforcement, so he hurriedly said: "Hello police officer, this is Dan, I have something very important that has been stolen!"

Charlie nodded, and said to Issac and the other staff around him: "I want to survey the scene, and other relevant people will go out first."

Issac pretended not to know him, and said hurriedly: "Okay."

After speaking, he ordered the other staff and left the room together, and brought the door to a close before leaving.

In the room, only Charlie, Dan, and his grandson were left.

Seeing that Issac had closed the doors, Dan couldn't help asking Charlie: "Mr. Police Officer, are you the only one in your police this time?"

Charlie looked at Dan, and suddenly said with a somewhat grim expression: "Since there are no outsiders, then I will open the skylight to speak up. I am not a police officer. I am looking for you because I have something to tell you. Check it out."

Dan couldn't help frowning, and asked very vigilantly: "Are you not a police officer?! Then who are you?! Is my compass with you?!"

Charlie said coldly: "Still caring about your compass? I tell you, the next question I will ask, you'd better answer truthfully, otherwise don't talk about the compass, even your life will remain in my hands!"

When Mike on the side heard this, he immediately scolded: "I don't care who you are, but please pay attention to your words! Otherwise, don't blame me for being rude!"

Charlie glanced at Mike, and pointed a finger directly on his forehead!

Chapter 2954

Immediately afterward, a trace of spiritual energy directly blocked his central nervous system. Mike didn't even have time to hum and immediately lost all control of his body. The whole person was like in high paraplegia, unable to move even for a second.

Mike's expression was terrified, he wanted to speak, but he felt that he couldn't even open his mouth!

Charlie didn't bother to pay attention to him, but looked at the terrified old man Dan, and said coldly:

"Master Dan, I know your details and the purpose of your coming to Aurous Hill. I even know that you were at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night.

It's the man named Cary you met there, so you'd better not play tricks with me, otherwise, I will let your two live together in Phoenix Mountain Cemetery tomorrow!"

Charlie's words made Dan's whole person struck by lightning!

Just now, with a single finger, Charlie directly pointed Mike into the living dead, which had already shaken Dan completely.

The strength that Charlie showed just now was far beyond his ability to compare.

Now, Charlie revealed his details, and his meeting with Cary last night, made Dan extremely nervous!

He stared at Charlie very nervously, and asked, "Who are you on earth?"

Charlie sneered: "My last name is Wade, and my name is Charlie."

Dan blurted out: "I and you have never known each other, why did you secretly investigate and follow me and steal my family compass?"

Charlie asked him back: "You are a Feng Shui who is over a hundred years old. Since you have lived in the United States for many years, and you are not in the United States to care for the elderly at such an old age, what do you want to do in China?

You are also mixed with sinful beasts like Cary. Aren't you afraid of smashing the reputation and signature of your Mai family for nearly a thousand years?!"

Dan's expression was a little embarrassed, and he stammered: "I...I...I didn't mix with Cary! My hands have never been stained with blood!"

Chapter 2955

Charlie asked again: "Then why did you go to see him at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery last night? Besides, haven't you seen the security guard who died at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery? Does his death have anything to do with you?"

Dan blurted out: "The reason why I went to see him was that he asked me to meet him over there to discuss something. I didn't want to have enemies with him, so I went to deal with it.

As for the security guard, when I got there, he was already dead. Yes, naturally there is nothing to do with me!"

Charlie stared at him, and asked, "What exactly does he have to discuss with you?"

Dan said coldly: "This is my personal affair with him, it has nothing to do with you!"

Charlie sneered: "Old man, it stands to reason that someone like you should not be so hard-headed.

I just think you are old, so I don't want to give you trouble, but if you want to rely on the old and sell the old, then I can say you are welcome!"

Dan felt a little flustered, but he resolutely said: "You are so unreasonable! I have no grievances with you. Who have I met, what have I talked about. What does it have to do with you?"

Charlie said impatiently: "Don't cheat on me here. I can tell you clearly. If you don't explain Cary's affairs clearly and tell me his specific trends, then don't blame me for disrespecting you at this old age!"

Dan snorted: “You are not a law enforcement agency, so naturally I will not tell you.”

“Won’t tell me?” Charlie snorted, sternly:

“Since you have seen him yesterday, you know that his natal Gu-worm relies on the human brain to feed on. If I catch him a day earlier, he might be prevented from killing more innocent people.

If you don’t tell the specific truth, it is akin to sheltering and indulging in the crime! Everyone killed at the hands of Cary next, you bear the unshirkable responsibility!”

“Joke!” Dan said arrogantly:

“I have stood upright and walked upright throughout my life. I have never done anything that hurts the world. You should never want to put other people’s feces on the old man’s head! Even in the world! In front of the police, I am innocent!”

Chapter 2956

Charlie said with contemptuous sarcasm:

“I know what old things like you think. People like you are most often talking about it.

Everyone sweeps the snow before the door, and doesn’t care about others’ tiles.

You think that people are killed by others, it has nothing to do with you? I tell you, with others, you may be able to fool them with your b@stard thinking, but with me, you are as hateful as a murderer!”

Speaking of this, Charlie yelled coldly: “I will put the words here today. If Cary kills another person in Aurous Hill, I won’t bury you in the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, because just let you die, it is a cheap punishment.

It’s too cheap for you indeed, so I will put your and your this grandson in the kennel and let you live in the dog cage for a lifetime!”

When Charlie said these words, the whole person did not conceal his killing intent at all, and the sharp eyes made Dan's heart terrified!

Although Dan didn't know Charlie's details, he didn't doubt what he said at the moment.

When he was nervous, he couldn't help but explain: "I don't know where Cary is. This person's location is uncertain and he travels alone. He contacted me when I went to Phoenix Mountain yesterday and let me pass."

Charlie said coldly: "So, you should have his contact information, then find a way to help me ask him out."

Dan couldn't help saying:

"This matter has nothing to do with me. I don't want to be involved in this at all.

If you have any enmity with him, it is the matter of the two of you. Please don't involve me in it. The big deal is that we will leave tonight.

It's just that I don't have anything to do with China anymore."

Dan had seen Cary's ability, so he didn't want to be an enemy of him at all.

Chapter 2957

In case he really helped the young man in front of him to find the whereabouts of Cary, the young man is not Cary's opponent in any sense to him.

Not only would this young man have to die, but he would also have no good end.

Since childhood, his most abiding life creed is to ignore and not get nosy, as long as he has no interest in matters, he doesn't want to be involved, so he doesn't want to be involved in the grievances between Charlie and Cary.

Seeing that the old guy didn't get in, Charlie sneered, and said:

“No wonder when this country was in trouble, you guys who understand feng shui, went abroad!

As the saying goes, it doesn’t matter. Hang up high, talking about you unscrupulous people! What kind of righteousness and good morals are all just sh!t in your eyes!”

Dan was reprimanded by Charlie. Although his face was a little embarrassed, he still said stiffly:

“As the saying goes, the tree fell and the horses were scattered. Back then, so many people went abroad. Everyone had their own ambitions, and it was impossible to say who would treat the other.

Wrong, not to mention, today is a society ruled by law, as long as everything follows the law and within the legal framework, you are a good citizen!”

After speaking, Dan looked at Charlie and said sharply: “On the contrary, it is you! If you dare to restrict my personal freedom, then you are bending the law and breaking the law!”

Charlie really did not expect this old thing to be so stubborn. He had a relationship before, and he didn’t look like a bad person.

Only today he discovered that this old thing is not a bad person who clearly hurts, but it is far from talking about it. What a good person, and once this guy is in trouble, he is still an old b@stard who is selfish to the extreme.

He is full of thoughts that he can retreat all by himself. As for the life and death of other people, he will not look at it!

So Charlie nodded his head coldly, and said lightly:

“Interesting, you are afraid of getting nosy, I am nosy, so if you fall into my hands, there is no possibility of retreating from the whole body. I will take it first. You go to visit the kennel, after the tour, you can tell me if you want to get involved or not!”

Dan stomped his feet angrily, but seeing Charlie’s unwavering appearance, he was more or less scared in his heart, so his tone softened, and he said in a pleading manner: “Mr.

Wade, I am an old bone, these things I cannot handle at this age, why are you embarrassing me so much?

Charlie snorted contemptuously: “Okay, save the time! I put the words here, as long as Cary kills one more person, I want you to die in Aurous Hill!”

Chapter 2958

Charlie’s unquestionable tone and uncompromising threat made Dan very nervous.

The most feared thing in his life is getting into trouble. It is a true portrayal of his seventy to eighty years since he became an adult.

This time, if it hadn’t been for Qinghua’s chance, he would not have been a hundred years old and would have not come to China to take risks.

But now, seeing that he has provoked Charlie, such a fierce role, there was only one thing in his mind, which was to withdraw quickly.

As a result, he softened his tone and looked at Charlie beggingly: “Mr. Wade, I am really unfamiliar with that man Cary, and I am older, and there are so many problems with my body, so don’t make me embarrassed…”

Charlie didn’t look at him, but said loudly through the door: “Mr. Issac, prepare the car and send Mr. Dan to visit the dog farm of Orvel!”

“Okay, young master!” Issac, who had been standing outside the door, agreed without hesitation when he heard this.

Dan’s face turned pale, and he was about to continue begging for mercy when Charlie’s cell phone suddenly rang.

Seeing that the call was from the United States, Charlie knew that it must be Mr. Qinghua, so he directly pressed the answer button.

On the other side of the phone, Qinghua's voice came and asked, "Master Wade, I wonder what's going on with you? Did you catch that Cary?"

Charlie smiled indifferently, and said: "Thanks to your old man who is still thinking, Cary hasn't been found yet. I'm looking for a breakthrough from these people."

When Qinghua heard this, he couldn't help asking: "The other person the Master is talking about should be Dan, right?"

"Right." Charlie said: "It's him."

At this time, Dan's expression suddenly became extremely horrified.

He, can't hear Qinghua's voice on the phone, but when Charlie said just now that he was looking for a breakthrough from these people, he knew that the "these people" in his mouth were himself and his grandson.

Chapter 2959

And now, Charlie said again that it was him, did the person on the phone also know him?

Thinking of this, he thought nervously in his heart: "I didn't expect that this person surnamed Wade and I would have a mutual acquaintance. I don't know who this person is?"

At this moment, Qinghua said to Charlie on the phone: "Master Wade, Mr. Mai is my old friend. I still know him well. He is not bad in nature. He is naturally speculative and lacks deep analysis. If he provokes you, Master Wade, please bear with him for me."

Charlie glanced at Dan with a nervous look, turned on the speaker, and said, "Mr. Qinghua, your old friend is not just missing some responsibilities. I have planned to keep him in Aurous Hill and reflect on it."

Qinghua exclaimed, "Master Wade, what's going on? Can you let me speak a few words with Mr. Mai?"

Charlie said calmly: “I’m turning on the speaker, so you can talk.”

Qinghua blurted out: “Old Mai! Why did you offend Master Wade?!”

Dan subconsciously said: “Brother Qinghua?! How do you know this man?!”

Qinghua said vaguely: “Master Wade is an old man who has been in his new year.”

Dan hurriedly pleaded: “Brother Qinghua, please tell this Young Master clearly that I don’t want to involve myself in the affairs of Cary. As we know each other for many years, ask him to just let Mike and me leave Aurous Hill!”

When Qinghua heard this, he couldn’t help sighing, and said, “Mr. Mai, that Cary did evil in Aurous Hill. Master Wade will bring him to justice. You must help if you feel reasonable. How can you do this at this time? Flee now, when he needs you!”

Dan said bitterly: “Brother Qinghua, my loess is buried in my eyebrows. How could he be the opponent of Cary? That person is very good at Gu art and extremely dangerous.

Fortunately, I saved my life…”

Charlie said at this time: “Mr. Qinghua, you have also heard that this person is as timid as a mouse and has no responsibility.

Naturally, I can’t just let him go. If he helps me catch Cary, I will forgive him. He will live, but if he is stubborn and allows Cary to continue to harm the people, then I will kill him!”

Dan was anxious and blurted out: “How can you be so cruel! I have been in friendship with Brother Qinghua for many years, so don’t you just ignore your affection?”

As soon as Qinghua heard this, he immediately said: “Old Mai, you don’t want to provoke Master or create discord here. I won’t beg Master Wade to treat you for my sake!”

Chapter 2960

Dan originally wanted to take advantage of Qinghua's acquaintance to beg for lenient treatment.

But he did not expect Qinghua to draw a line with him so directly, and immediately said indignantly: "Brother Qinghua! Are you starting to fall into trouble? Isn't it righteous?"

Qinghua's tone became a little cold, and he said: "It's not that I am not righteous, but that I owe Young Master a great kindness, and I may not be able to pay it back in my life. How can I have the face to let him give me face?"

Dan was shocked.

He did not expect that Qinghua said so much.

"How can he owe him a great kindness to this young man before him, an old man who is over a hundred years old? Isn't this too outrageous?"

Thinking of this, he suddenly thought of Qinghua's previous opportunity, and couldn't help asking: "Brother Qinghua, could your chance be related to this person?!"

Qinghua fell silent all at once.

He can't say these words.

Because he didn't want to go against Charlie's wishes and reveal his identity to the outside world.

However, Qinghua's silence caused Dan to scream in his heart, and suddenly he blurted out nervously and asked: "Brother Qinghua! Your chance is really thanks to him, right?!"

Qinghua said vaguely: "I have no comment on this matter!"

Charlie said calmly: "Mr. Qinghua, since he wants to know so much, why not just say it?"

When Qinghua heard this, he grimaced and said, "Hey, Mr. Mai, you are confused! You guessed it, Master Wade is the great benefactor who gave me the great of

opportunities! You travel all the way to China to find opportunities, how can you still offended Master Wade?!"

"Ah?!" Dan only felt five thunders over his head!

Before, he repeatedly asked Qinghua about the details of his chances, but he always said that he must not reveal the identity of the benefactor, even his children, and grandchildren.

In Dan's view, Qinghua's chances were so great that he could reach the sky. At that time, Qinghua used the power of the whole country and failed to turn back time and live forever.

But he went to China for three years and returned to the United States after three years. The whole person was twenty years younger, how can he not let Dan be moved?

However, although he was looking forward to it in his heart at the time, he was helpless in the face of the tight-lipped Qinghua.

Originally, he also thought about running to China to look for opportunities, but in this vast country, it would have been difficult to find the man on his own.

However, this matter has been lingering in his heart, and it has become the wish that he wants to realize the most.

This time he came to Aurous Hill because he discovered that there were opportunities mixed in it during the divination, so he made a special trip from the United States.

But he never expected that the great opportunity he was looking forward to in his dreams would turn out to be the young man in front of him!

For an instant, he felt extremely remorseful in his heart, and he couldn't help but secretly thought: "Only if I knew this was the case earlier! Even if he kills me, I can't offend this true Lord!"

Thinking of this, his legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a puff, and said in tears: "Master Wade, I'm so sorry, I was so confused, you must not have a grudge for me!"

Chapter 2961

Seeing Dan kneeling on the ground and begging, Charlie felt nauseated and said coldly: "If you still want to return to the United States in this life, then you will honestly cooperate with me to catch Cary. If I can catch him before he kills again, I will give you a chance to go back alive, otherwise, as I said, make plans to die in Aurous Hill!"

When Dan heard this, he naturally did not dare to refute or resist anymore, and the old Dan tearful said: "What Master Wade said is what I should do, my fate is..."

At this time, he had realized that Charlie in front of him was a figure he could not afford to provoke.

"Aside from anything else, Qinghua's ability alone is better than me, but he is respectful of him. From this, I can see that this person is definitely not a thing in the same pool..."

"More importantly, this person is young but has the ability to make Qinghua 20 years younger. This level alone is far beyond my own knowledge!"

"Although I don't know if he can kill Cary, but I know if I annoy him, he will definitely not make me feel better..."

On the phone, Qinghua couldn't help but sighed: "Old Mai, you should have promised Master Wade, why bother to get this field now!"

Dan was also very regretful.

He thought to himself:

"How do I know that he is the nobleman who gave you the great opportunity! If I knew it earlier, I would have nothing to do with what he asked me to do. Then I will cooperate with him well, maybe he will also give me one great opportunity..."

"It's alright now. I just offended him like this. Now, instead of getting any benefits, I have to bite the bullet to cooperate. This is considered to be good cooperation with him.

Afterwards, he may not easily bypass me. As for the great opportunity, Don't even think about it..."

Seeing that Dan finally gave up resisting, Charlie said: “Since you have agreed, then first tell me the details of your meeting yesterday, such as what the two of you talked about.”

Dan did not dare to delay, and hurriedly told all the details of the meeting with Cary yesterday.

There are three very important points.

The first one is that Cary’s goal in Aurous Hill is to find Charlie and then kill him;

Second, Cary asked Dan to find a breakthrough point from Zhiyu. From this, it can be confirmed that this guy must have received news from Chengfeng. He felt that he had a close relationship with Zhiyu and passed through her he can find himself;

Third, Cary took two missions from Chengfeng. The first mission was to kill Charlie, and the second mission was yet unclear.

Chapter 2962

After clarifying this, Charlie said coldly: “Since you are willing to cooperate with me, then give Cary a call and tell him that your investigation has made significant progress. Ask him out for a meeting. I want to set him up. Set, catch a turtle in an urn.”

Dan hurriedly asked: “Then if he is asking me for relevant clues on the phone, what should I say?”

Charlie opened the mouth and said: “Simply, just say that you want to talk to him face to face to give him this relevant clue.”

Dan asked again: “What are the specific conditions?”

Charlie said indifferently: “You say that it is too easy for him to make money. You have tossed over at such an age and spent a few days in Aurous Hill. It is much harder than his efforts, so you hope to get a certain share from him as compensation.”

Dan nodded, but said nervously, “Master Wade, you may not understand the person Cary. This person is extremely cruel. The last time he asked me to meet at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, he made it clear that he wanted to give me a good start. If I negotiate terms with him at this time and want to divide the money in his hand, then he will definitely make a bad move…”

Charlie said, “Don’t worry. Although I am a little shameless about your behavior, I am not going to use your life as bait. As long as you cooperate with me to bring out Cary, I will naturally keep you safe.”

Although Dan was not sure in his heart, he knew that he had no other choice at this time, so he could only agree and said, “He must be suspicious by nature. Where does Master Wade plan to meet him? Too remote, I’m afraid he will be wary…”

Charlie waved his hand: “You ask him to come to Shangri-La directly. He must know that you live here, so it is safest for you to ask him to meet here.”

Dan couldn’t help but said, “Master Wade, Shangri-La is crowded with people and is located in a downtown area. If there is a fight against him here, will the movement be not too big? It’s too big to end, and there may be unexpected troubles…”

Charlie snorted and said: “I asked you to invite him to meet here directly, just to minimize his doubts, and you must also understand that it is impossible for this kind of person to agree to meet you here.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “He must also have the same concerns as you just mentioned. If he really wants to kill you, he will not dare to kill you directly at Shangri-La, so I believe he will ask you out. To meet, and he must choose the location, so that he won’t have any unnecessary fear and suspicion.”

Dan nodded, clasped his fist, and said, “Master, if it is your best consideration, I will call him!”

“No!” Charlie said coldly: “He just met you last night, and you didn’t even go out of the hotel door today. Tell him directly that you have a clue. He will definitely not believe it.”

Dan couldn’t help but said, “Cary may not know everything about me, right?”

Charlie said calmly:

“You and Cary are not the same kind of people. You make money by craftsmanship. He makes money by killing people. Just like a cook and a killer, you have nothing to do with each other, so you are not the same kind of person at all.

It’s not in one dimension at all, and you can’t understand at all. How cautious is the personality of a person like him who makes money from murder and how careful his mind is, maybe he has been observing you in secret, maybe. So if you make a call, it might be all exposed.”

Dan hurriedly asked, “So what do you suggest, Master?”

Charlie opened his mouth and said: “You follow your original plan, go to Du’s old house, and call him after you come back.”

Dan nodded, then looked at Mike, who was motionless next to him, and hurriedly said, “Master, please let my great-grandson recover. I will go to Du’s house with him.”

Charlie said indifferently: “Mike stays here, my people will naturally take care of him. If Cary asks about him, you would say that Mike was frightened at Phoenix Mountain last night and is uncomfortable today, so he didn’t join you. I believe Cary will not doubt it.”

Chapter 2963

Cary did observe Dan and Mike secretly.

However, as Charlie speculated, he did not enter the Shangri-La directly but chose to stalk in the dark outside the Shangri-La.

This is mainly due to the fact that Shangri-La has a lot of people and has a very complete monitoring system.

If no one is helping, the possibility of trying to hide from the monitoring is almost zero.

Cary feels that with his own skill, everyone who enters and exits the hotel can be closely guarded outside Shangri-La. As long as Dan and his grandson leave, he can follow along all the way.

Cary did not trust Dan. On the one hand, he was worried that he would be passively sabotaged and would not help him find the mysterious person.

On the other hand, he was also worried that Dan would take the credit for himself.

After all, in his opinion, this old fellow is not a fuel-efficient lamp.

So the best solution is to keep an eye on him secretly. If this old guy dares to carry a moth on his back, then he should be dealt with first.

However, Cary did not know that at this time Dan had already turned against the water.

After leaving Mike at Shangri-La, Dan left alone and went to Du's house in accordance with Charlie's instructions.

Cary was very puzzled. He didn't know why Mike didn't come with him, but if he wanted to come to Mike as a young man, he couldn't have any real skills, so he wasn't afraid that Dan was playing with him.

So he drove a rented Volkswagen sedan and followed all the way.

Dan pretended to stay at the Du's house for a long time, then took out the compass and talisman for a while, then he pretended to have gained something, stopped a taxi, and went to the original incident.

The Forbidden Mountain Tunnel, and then returned to the city for a while to search, finally returned to the Shangri-La Hotel.

Cary followed all the way, followed Dan to the old house of Du's, went to the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel, and followed a big circle around Aurous Hill. He became more and more certain that this old fellow must have found some clue.

So, soon after he returned to the hotel, he called Dan, and on the phone, pretending to be concerned, he asked: "Mr. Dan, is there any progress?"

Chapter 2964

Dan was planning to call Cary, but he didn't expect the other party to call him first, so he followed Charlie's instructions and said,

"Master, I ran a long circle outside and just returned to hotel, your called me as soon as I reached the room."

Cary smiled and asked, "Oh, Mr. Dan had gone out. I think there must be progress on this matter. I don't know what the result will be?"

Dan said in a convenient way: "Let me tell you the truth, things have indeed made a big breakthrough."

Cary hurriedly asked: "What kind of breakthroughs are there and are they accurate enough?"

Dan said with some embarrassment, "Well...Master, I'm sorry to trouble you. I can't say clearly on the phone..."

Cary said displeasedly: "What's so hard to say about this, you can tell me the clues directly, and I will find out and kill that person, so that you and I can go back to life like Mr. Su."

Dan chuckled and said, "Master, I'll just say something straight. I can tell you the clue, but I have a small condition..."

Cary's tone suddenly became cold, and he asked: "Why? Now that you have some clues, you want to negotiate terms with me?

Mr. Dan, don't forget, find that mysterious person. This is your business!

And it's my job to kill the mysterious man. You do your job and want to negotiate terms with me?"

Dan smiled and said: "Master, as the saying goes, people are not for themselves, and the heavens are destroyed.

I came all the way to China to make some money. After all, I have never done this kind of harm to the world before.

Things, maybe for the rest of the day I will be conscientious, so I have to make more money to make up for myself."

After speaking, Dan said again: "I have been to China with Mike for several days. I have been looking for various possible clues before, and there is indeed a lot of hard work."

Speaking of this, Dan turned around and said, "But, Master, you have just come to Aurous Hill.

If I give you the clue today, maybe you will kill that person tonight, and then you can pat my bu.tt to give credit. The money is gone. In contrast, my money is indeed much harder than yours!"

Cary asked coldly: "Mr. Dan, listening to what you mean, it seems that you want to share some money with me?"

Chapter 2965

Dan smiled and said, "Oh, Master, I don't mean that. I just want to meet you and have a chat to see how much you take from the Su family alone, and how much we two take from the Su family."

"Then combined with the time we came to Aurous Hill and the time you came to Aurous Hill, let's calculate a fair and proper amount for the three of us."

"If I and my grandson take too much, then we will take out the more part to share it with you Master."

"But if it's Master, you take more, then I have to bother you to supply us with the more."

When Cary heard this, he was suddenly furious.

He thought to himself: “This old thing is really shameless. He wants to count money by head and time with me at this time. Doesn’t the old thing want his life?”

However, he did not directly attack on the phone, because he knew very well that it was not difficult to kill Dan and his grandson himself, but the difficulty is that after killing them, there is no way to find that person.

Therefore, I still have to find a way to get the clues out of his mouth!

So he asked in a cold voice: “Mr. Dan, since you want to meet and chat, let’s make an appointment for a time and a place.”

Dan hurriedly said: “Master directly come to Shangri-La. I booked a suite here and the environment is good.”

Cary refused: “I hate places like hotels the most. Otherwise, I won’t come to Aurous Hill to eat and sleep all the time, or we’d better make an appointment at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.”

“Phoenix Mountain Cemetery?” Dan blurted out: “Your gu-worm swallowed the security guard’s brain.

Now there are rumors that he was eaten by a ghost, causing panic. I’m afraid the relevant departments are also looking at the place. We meet there again, afraid it’s inappropriate, right?”

Cary said indifferently: “To be honest, I slept in Phoenix Mountain last night, not to mention, the scenery is really good, and there is no one to bother me.

When the police came to investigate the corpse in the morning, I even joined in and watched.

Look, now under the panic, the security guards in this place don’t dare to be on duty at night. We talk about things here at night and don’t have to worry about ears on the wall.”

Dan thought for a while, and said with some worry: “Master, the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is really remote, or let’s change to a closer place!”

Cary said coldly: “If you give me clues now, then we don’t even have to see, but if you want me to take part of the profit from my pocket to you, then I’m sorry, you have to follow my request!”

When Dan heard this, he said, “Okay! In that case, see you at Phoenix Mountain tonight!”

Cary smiled: “When we meet tonight, I will see or leave.”

Chapter 2966

When Cary hung up the phone, his expression was venomous.

He really didn’t expect that an old thing like Dan would dare to negotiate terms with him.

Just as he was feeling resentful, something suddenly tumbled in his arms, he hurriedly reached in and took out his natal Gu-worm from his arms.

As soon as the white and fat worm came out, it twisted its body vigorously, and it kept squeaking in his mouth, seeming to be a little dissatisfied and protesting.

Cary touched it, while comforting: “Don’t worry, don’t worry, I know you didn’t eat enough last time, don’t worry, I have prepared two meals for you tonight, and you will definitely fill your stomach tonight!”

What’s interesting is that the big white worm seems to be able to understand what he said.

When Cary promised to let it have a good meal, it immediately stopped the dissatisfied protest, and cleverly rolled repeatedly in his palm.

He laughed evilly at this time, and said to himself: “Dan, Dan, since you are such an old man so ignorant of good and bad, don’t blame me for being ruthless! Next year, on this day, it will be your anniversary. Tonight, I will use the brains of you and your great-grandson to feed my baby!”

At this moment, Dan hung up the phone, looked at Charlie next to him, and said honestly: “Master Wade, what you asked me to do, I’m done…”

Charlie nodded slightly, and said lightly: “Then you have to work hard to go to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery with me at night.”

Dan’s expression was shocked, and he blurted out, “Master Wade, didn’t you say that as long as I arrange an appointment for you with Cary, you will let me go?”

Charlie said: “The area of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is very large. If you don’t show up, Cary will most likely not show up as well. If he notices an abnormality and runs away, he will immediately guess that you betrayed him. Do you think he will let you go, then?”

Dan’s expression immediately became very ugly.

“Charlie was right. Since I have made an appointment with Cary to meet at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, if anything goes wrong, he will immediately suspect that I betrayed him. If he retaliates at this point, I can’t do anything with him…”

Thinking of this, he thought again in his heart: “But, if I followed this man and he couldn’t kill Cary, would I be buried with him?! Cary’s methods are so harsh, just that is the trouble. The natal Gu-worm is extremely powerful. If Charlie’s strength is not good, then in the end both I and him will have to become food for that white worm…”

Chapter 2967

At this time, Dan was constantly thinking about any possible situation and the corresponding results.

After thinking about it, he still felt that he had to believe in Charlie and hope that he could kill Cary.

The reason is also very simple. If Charlie kills Cary, he still has a chance to survive; but if he can’t kill Cary, he will undoubtedly die too.

Therefore, he could only bite the bullet and promise, “Okay Master Wade…I will go to Phoenix Mountain with you in the evening…”

…

In the evening, Charlie sent Claire home and ran out of the house on the excuse of something.

At the door of Tomson, Orvel drove a taxi and parked on the side of the road.

In front of the taxi at this time, the words hired were displayed.

Orvel had been waiting here for a long time. Seeing Charlie coming out, he hurriedly got out of the car and said respectfully: “Master Wade, you are here.”

Charlie nodded, pointed to the taxi, and asked him, “Is there nothing wrong with this car?”

Orvel hurriedly said: “This is a standard operating taxi. The license plates and certificates are real. Don’t worry.”

Charlie said with satisfaction: “Okay, good job, give me the car key.”

Orvel didn’t dare to delay, and hurriedly handed the keys to Charlie’s hand, and said: “Master, if you have anything, please feel free to contact me.”

“Okay.” Charlie nodded slightly, took the car key, and said: “I’m leaving now.”

After speaking, he got into the taxi, started the car, and drove towards Shangri-La.

Chapter 2968

When Charlie came to the front of the hotel, Dan also walked out of the lobby.

When he walked to the door and saw Charlie driving the taxi, he waved his hand at him.

Charlie drove the car up to him, lowered the window, and asked, “Are you going to take a taxi?”

“Yes!” Dan nodded and said, “I’m going to Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.”

“To Phoenix Mountain?” Charlie pretended to be horrified: “Why do you want to go to such a place in the middle of the night? I can’t go, it’s too bad.”

Dan hurriedly said: “Brother, I have something very urgent to go to Phoenix Mountain. If you feel unlucky, I can add more money to you?”

Hearing this, Charlie rolled his eyes and asked: “Add money? How much can you add?”

Dan directly took out ten hundred yuan bills, handed them to Charlie’s hand, and said, “One thousand yuan, what do you think?”

Charlie pretended to get shocked with his eyes wide open, and he waved happily and said, “Come on, get in the car!”

Dan opened the car door and sat in.

Charlie started quickly, and the vehicle headed towards Phoenix Mountain.

On the way, Dan asked nervously: “Master Wade, do you think that Cary is following us?”

Charlie said indifferently: “Regardless of whether he is following or not, we have to do a full set of the show, otherwise, if there is a disclosure, the other party will disappear without a trace for good.

Dan nodded, and then asked, “After we reach the place after a while, do I go in by myself, or do you have other arrangements?”

Charlie said: “Just get in when you get off the car and wait for Cary to contact you.”

Dan asked nervously: “Then what do you do after I get off the car? Do you follow in secret, or just wait outside?”

Charlie said calmly: “Don’t worry, I will follow you in openly when the time comes.”

Dan couldn’t help asking: “Will that make Cary suspicious?”

Charlie said confidently: “No, I will definitely find a way to come in when the time comes.”

Dan was surprised: “Why are you so sure?”

Charlie sneered: “Because Cary attaches great importance to that natal Gu-worm, he wants to feed it, so he will definitely not let go of potential food, and once let me go, there is a bit more risk of exposure, why not just kill me and give more brains to his worm. This is like killing two birds with one stone?”

Dan couldn’t help asking: “What if he doesn’t want to have extra troubles and just wants to solve the problem with me only? That way, if you don’t drive the taxi away, Cary will definitely have doubts in his heart.”

Charlie waved his hand and said confidently: “Don’t worry, he will definitely be reluctant to let me go!”

Chapter 2969

Although Charlie didn’t know Cary or his acting style, he felt that cruelty and killing must be carved in the bones of people like him.

He usually doesn’t kill people. It is by no means a kind heart, but the conditions do not allow him. Once the conditions permit, he will certainly not have any mercy.

According to Dan, the last time he saw Cary at Phoenix Cemetery, the cruel man also lamented that the huge Cemetery had only one security guard, so that he could not feed enough to his natal Gu-worm.

This shows that once conditions permit, Cary cannot kill only one person, he must kill as many people as possible.

Today, Dan wanted to get a piece of the pie from his pocket, and he must have touched his nerves. He would definitely be murderous towards this old man, otherwise, he would not invite him to meet at this desolate and haunted place again.

At that time, as long as he sees Charlie as a taxi driver, he will never be merciful to him.

Cary at this time kept driving behind Charlie's taxi.

He was thinking about killing Dan and his great-grandson Mike together tonight.

Unexpectedly, only Dan walked out of the hotel.

Seeing that he got on a rental car, Cary had made up his mind to kill the taxi driver as well, so that he could feed his natal Gu-worm, otherwise, it would only have to eat the bad old man Dan. It's not enough for his starved natal Gu-worm.

And he has made up his mind. When Dan arrives at Phoenix Mountain by car, he will not talk nonsense with him at all. First, kill the driver, and then force Dan to give specific clues. After Dan explains clearly, he will end his life too.

Cary didn't put the elderly Dan in his eyes. He knew that Dan had only learned Feng Shui mystery for a lifetime and was not proficient in killing. Besides, he was too old to be his opponent.

As for the taxi driver who stopped casually, he was even less worried.

Not to mention an ordinary driver, even a well-trained special soldier, or a master of internal boxing, has no chance of winning in front of his Gu-worm.

In his eyes, such an ordinary person is nothing more than the ration of a day for his beloved pet.

Chapter 2970

When Charlie drove out of the city, he had already found a Volkswagen sedan that was always separated from him by a few cars and following him all the way.

He also guessed that the person sitting in that car should be Cary.

However, he did not make any response, as if he hadn't seen him, went straight to the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.

At this time, the Cemetery, as Cary said on the phone, has long since become desolate. The previous case of the security guard being drained of brains has not been solved.

The entire Phoenix Mountain Cemetery operation team is panicking, so it is also no longer sending people to watch the night.

Cary saw Charlie's taxi enter the winding road of Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, so he turned off the lights and followed directly.

The taxi drove halfway up the mountain. Charlie parked the car at the entrance of the cemetery. Dan said to him nervously, "Master Wade, then I will get off first. Please be careful and don't leave me alone to face the wrath of Cary!"

Dan was extremely nervous, he was afraid that Charlie's lack of ability or the inability to take care of himself would cost his life today.

Charlie said calmly at this time: "You get out of the car first, Cary will be behind, and you will find him soon. As long as you follow my instructions, I can naturally keep you safe."

Dan gritted his teeth and nodded. Even if he didn't trust Charlie, he didn't have any other choice at this time, he could only bite the bullet and walked out of the taxi.

At this moment, Cary drove the Volkswagen car quickly up the mountain. Seeing that Dan had gotten out of the car, he kicked the accelerator and drove into the rear of Charlie's taxi.

With a bang, Charlie's taxi was knocked out a few meters away. He waited for the car to stop, and got out of the car pretending to be angry. He shouted at the Volkswagen behind him: "Are you crazy in this broken place at night? Can you rear-end only with my car?!"

The door of the Volkswagen behind was suddenly pushed open, and a man full of a sullen body pushed the door and walked down, watching Charlie sneer: “Young man, don’t be so angry!”

Charlie questioned angrily: “You knocked me down and ask me not to get angry?”

Cary smiled gloomily and said: “When a person gets angry, his brain is easily congested. This blood-filled brain is like pork without bloodletting, it’s not delicious!”

Charlie yelled: “Damn, are you mentally ill?”

Chapter 2971

Cary laughed and said, “Boy, it is fortunate for you to fall into my hands today. I will let you experience the taste of your skull cap being drilled open and your brain sucked clean!”

After that, he immediately took out the fat and big white Gu-worm from his arms, and said lovingly: “My dear, you eat this appetizer first, after eating this, I will let you eat that old man later!”

At this time, Dan on the side sternly scolded: “Cary! What do you want to do?!”

Cary looked at Dan and said coldly: “Of course I am going to kill you today!”

“But, as long as you honestly tell me the clues you have found, I will give you a good time later, and then let my natal Gu-worm eat your brain with less pain.”

“But if you don’t explain it honestly, then I will let it clean your skull bit by bit, and let you experience the feeling of being eaten up from your head slowly!”

“Believe me, it will make you worse off than death. If you don’t believe me, you can see how this kid dies now!”

Charlie curled his mouth at this time, and said with a look of disdain: “Damn, wherever there is a silly stupid, it’s okay to raise a disgusting worm, and even run the train with his mother’s mouth full of it.

Want to eat my brain? Where the hell did you drink last night? How many bottles did you drink? It is so much?"

Cary laughed and said with contempt: "Haha, the ignorant is fearless. My lovely Gu-worm kills countless people, and there are many so-called martial arts masters, but those masters are all lambs to be slaughtered in front of it.

There is no power to fight back at all, let alone an ordinary person like you? You will immediately pay the most painful price for your ignorance!"

Charlie snorted: "You damn old man brags in front of me. I didn't raise silkworm babies when I was young. Isn't your worm a little bigger than silkworm babies? What's so great?"

"A$$hole!" Cary scolded angrily: "You ignorant boy, dare to compare the old man's natal worm with the silkworm baby, I will kill you miserably!"

After that, he shook his hand with the other hand and shouted at the natal Gu-worm: "Go!"

Immediately afterward, the natal Gu-worm curled up into a bow shape, and then suddenly flicked in the palm of his hand, and its whole body jumped up in the air and came straight to Charlie's head!

Charlie could only see clearly that the Gu-worm that was coming quickly had a mouthpart full of black teeth. The mouthpart seemed to be much sharper than the blade made of stainless steel. He didn't doubt it at all. It can very easily bite out a big hole in the man's head!

Cary sneered at this time.

Chapter 2972

He knew that the ignorant young man in front of him was about to pay the price with his life.

Because no one can stop his natal Gu-worm!

Don't look at this big bug as white and fat, but in fact, its body is harder than steel, it can be called invulnerable!

And its bite ability is much more fierce than an adult tiger!

Cary once used his zombies to kill Japanese ninjas. The Japanese ninja's ninja knife cut the zombies, and immediately shattered into a pile of irregular iron pieces.

Some people tried to use fire to resist his natal Gu-worm, but even thousands of degrees of flames could not hurt his invincible pet.

Therefore, he had already foreseen the fate of Charlie in his heart.

Now the natal Gu-worm jumped directly on top of his head, and then bit out a big hole in his skull cap, and then go straight into it, swallowing everything in his cranial cavity.

And in the process of devouring, this arrogant and ignorant young man will also experience the most extreme pain in the world!

Because his natal Gu-worm has a unique skill, that is, when it devours the brain of people, it releases a toxin that prevents blood clotting into the brain of the victim at the same time!

This toxin will pass through the victim's brain, quickly spread throughout the nervous system, and at the same time increase the sensitivity of the victim's nervous system dozens of times.

It is precisely because of this that the natal Gu-worm can continue to manipulate the victim's corpse through the nervous system after killing.

It can be said that this toxin is also a kind of nerve conduction medium.

What's more terrible is that this toxin increases the sensitivity of the victim's nervous system before death, and the victim's perception of pain also increases dozens of times.

In this case, even if it is just a slap in the face, it will hurt to the point where you almost want to die, not to mention the pain of your brain swallowed up a little bit by bit.

It is crueler than any known torture in the world. Cruelest of all tortures!

Chapter 2973

Cary also wanted to take advantage of this arrogant young man in front of him to give Dan a showdown.

So, he looked at Dan and sneered: “Old man, you should take a good look at the fate of this kid. If you still fight against me, your fate will be worse than him!”

Dan was also extremely nervous, and he thought to himself: “What I am most worried about right now is that Charlie is directly killed by Cary’s natal Gu-worm. If that is the case, I will be dead…”

“If I tell Cary that the dead taxi driver is the mysterious person he was looking for, then he won’t believe me even if he dies… He will definitely think I think of him as a mentally retarded…”

At this point in time, Dan was also discouraged by all thoughts, and said with emotion: “I can’t say that my old bones are going to be thrown here this time…”

As he was talking, the Gu-worm had already flown to the top of Charlie’s head, only 20 centimeters away from his head.

At the same time, it had already opened its mouthparts, ready to gnaw directly at the top of Charlie’s head.

And Charlie was like a fool, he didn’t even know how to hide.

Dan’s nervous heart all mentioned to his throat, for fear that the Gu-worm would go down with one bite, and Charlie would just be belched directly.

And Cary even sneered, and said: “I didn’t expect that there are so many stupid people in this world.”

At this moment, his natal Gu-worm directly bites Charlie’s skull cap.

Just at the moment of the flash of lightning and the final moment, Charlie suddenly stretched out his hand, and slapped it like a basketball player’s cap, directly knocking that Gu-worm to the ground!

Cary and Dan were stunned by the sudden change of scene in front of them!

No one thought that the natal Gu-worm that was ready to go and was sure to win would be overwhelmed by the victim’s slap.

Cary thought he was dazzled and didn’t see clearly.

Chapter 2974

But after letting him rub his eyes, he realized that his natal Gu-worm was twisting and rolling on the ground with pain.

He blurted out subconsciously: “This…how is this possible! My natal Gu-worm has always been unmatched, how did you do it?!”

Charlie sneered contemptuously: “Just as you are a three-legged cat, I am embarrassed to say that you are unmatched?

No wonder you and Jinghai are brothers, you both are just bragging rubbish!”

Cary frowned and asked, “Do you know my junior brother Jinghai?!”

Charlie nodded, and said casually: “Yes, Hong Kong metaphysical master Jinghai. It is said that he believed that by making an amulet it can be sold for hundreds of thousands.

He came to Aurous Hill last year to subdue people with his power, thinking that he is a raptor crossing the river. I killed the ball without even carrying a move in my hand, and he was fcuking miserable when he died."

After speaking, Charlie said with a smile: "Oh, anyway, your senior brothers really have a chance to meet for thousands of miles. He died in Aurous Hill, and you are chasing to die here with him as well!"

Cary was full of horror, his eyes turned to the natal Gu-worm that was constantly rolling on the ground, still thinking of waiting for an opportunity to resist.

So, he secretly slapped a handprint and hooked his finger at the natal Gu-worm, and the Gu-worm was instantly struggling to rise into the air like chicken blood!

He wanted to catch Charlie by surprise, but what he didn't expect was that the natal Gu-worm just flew up and was slapped to the ground by Charlie!

This time, the natal Gu-worm was seriously injured, and Cary had a deep blood connection with the worm, and it was frustrated, and he was immediately beaten back. The whole person seemed to have suffered a heavy blow, and his whole body was in pain.

At this time, Charlie stepped directly on the body of the natal Gu-worm, and immediately made it unable to move.

Pain and panic caused the Gu-worm to squeak out.

Charlie said with interest: "Damn, your big silkworm baby is so ugly, let's see if I stepped on sh!t!"

After finishing speaking, with a little force under his feet, the natal Gu-worm, which claims to have a body of steel and invulnerability, was immediately stepped on and sprayed out a large pool of green mucus from the front and the back, and it lost half of its life.

But Cary was even more miserable. With a loud cry, he spitted out a large mouthful of blood, and he couldn't even stand firmly.

He was shocked, staring at Charlie, blurted out, and asked, “You…Who are you?!”

Charlie smiled and said playfully: “I? I’m the person you’ve been looking for, didn’t you want to find me and kill me? I’m right in front of your eyes now, you can do it.”

“What?!” Cary widened his eyes, then looked at Dan and cursed: “Old b@stard, you old fcuking b@astard, you dare to betray me!”

At this time, Dan was overjoyed in his heart, and hurried to trot all the way behind Charlie, and then said to Cary:

“Cary, a beast like you, who is bloodthirsty and arrogant, must realize that everyone gets punished!

Today I helped Master Wade catch a beast, and you are going on the death road now!”

Chapter 2975

Seeing Dan suddenly turn his face, Cary was furious.

He pointed to Dan, gritted his teeth, and cursed: “I knew you were so insidious, the last time I was at Phoenix Mountain Cemetery, I should have killed you and your great-grandson!”

Dan said coldly: “Cary, you have killed countless people in your life, even the innocents and the poor, now you are not ashamed to say that the I am sinister! I think you really don’t repent!”

Having said that, he turned to look at Charlie, arched his hand, and said respectfully: “Master Wade, this person is evil all his life, and he has long been guilty of murder. You might as well kill him directly today, that is for the people he did injustice to!”

Cary was terrified and seeing Charlie’s cruel expression, he was really scared in his heart.

He has been practicing Gu art all his life, and relying on this extremely fierce natal Gu-worm, don’t know how many arena masters have been killed at his hands.

In the past, even those top masters, even with superior strength, could not resist in front of his natal Gu worms.

However, it was the first time he saw someone like Charlie who could knock it down to the ground with one slap.

This shows that his strength is absolutely unfathomable.

Moreover, Cary's biggest attack method was the natal Gu-worm. Once he has lost his attack power, he would be like a venomous snake with its fangs pulled out, let alone being Charlie's opponent.

So, he looked at Charlie and pleaded bitterly: "Master Wade, please forgive me for being blind. If I knew that you have such a great ability, even if it gave me 10,000 courage, I would not dare to go against you!"

Charlie sneered: "At this time, it's boring to admit counseling. What about your fierce energy just now?

Didn't you mean that you didn't know and fearlessness? Didn't you want to let me experience the feeling of being eaten up?

Persuaded me to get ready to be the food for your worm?"

Cary wanted to die.

"Let the horse go? My horse was let go, and now you have stepped on it. My natal Gu-worm is crushed to death by you, what am I going to defend myself with!"

However, where did he dare to talk back to Charlie, he could only raise his hand, slam his face, and choked up at the same time:

"I have no eyes, I don't know good or bad! Master Wade, you have a lot, please spare me this time.

I will return to the UK immediately, and I will never return to China in this life!"

Chapter 2976

Charlie shook his head and said with a sneer: “China is not for you to come and leave.

I don’t care how you hurt people and do evil overseas, but if you kill innocent people in Aurous Hill, I will never forgive you!”

Cary blurted out: “Master Wade, I only killed one person in Aurous Hill. That person was just a security guard here at Phoenix Mountain.

He was of no importance. For the sake of the fact that I know how to return, please forgive me once.

In the future, one day, if Young Master Wade needs me, I am willing to help you with whatever you wants!”

Charlie asked him with a cold expression: “Are the security guards no longer humans? Isn’t the life of a security guard taken by you?

It’s always right to kill and pay for your life, no matter who you kill!”

Cary saw that Charlie’s expression was extremely firm, and he knew that today’s things have all turned against him, and it is impossible to get a kind response.

He quickly analyzed the situation in his heart:

“At the moment, this guy with the surname Wade is determined to take my life.

By begging so hard, it is definitely impossible to change his side. It seems that I can only do my best and use the last of energy to give it a go!”

Thinking of this, Cary’s expression suddenly became a bit sullen.

He looked at Charlie and said coldly: “You and I are not ordinary people. If you really want to count, naturally we can’t compare with those ordinary people.

As the saying goes, keep a thread in everything, so that you can meet each other in the future. If you want me to die, then I am not a Cary to get bully!"

Charlie stepped on his life Gu-worm with the tip of his toes, and said with disdain in his mouth: "If you have anything to do with it, just use it."

Cary gritted his teeth and said coldly: "You asked for this!"

After that, he immediately took out a black wooden stick the size of oral liquid from his pocket, threw the stick towards Charlie suddenly, and shouted:

"You ignorant child, look at how I hunt you with Thunder-Order!"

Charlie was really taken aback by his words.

"Thunder-Order?! Could this Cary also have a thundering order?!"

As soon as he thought of this, Charlie immediately turned the aura in his body into motion, waiting for him!

Seeing the thundering order coming straight to him, he was a little surprised while he was vigilant at the same time.

Don't know why, when Cary's thunder order came out, there was no abnormality in the sky.

According to Charlie's own experience of using the thundering order, once this thing is activated, the dark clouds will be pressed down and the sky will roll.

But for the thundering order of Cary, there is no movement at all.

Chapter 2977

At this moment, the thundering order exploded in front of Charlie's eyes!

With a bang, a blast of thunder sounded out of thin air, but the movement was a bit of thunder and rain.

Charlie only saw one-meter-long lightning coming in front of him. The energy contained in it even made him shocked.

This thunder is not even one percent as good as what he expected.

So he didn't take any action at all, letting the one-meter-long lightning strike him.

At this time, Cary wiped a fierce and successful smile at the corner of his mouth.

This kind of one-time thunder order, he got three in total by chance.

The first two played an extremely important role at critical moments, and now this last one, Cary has kept it a secret for ten years.

It is more than a last resort and he was never willing to use it.

But today Charlie is really pressing too hard, leaving him no room at all, so he can only use the secret weapon at the bottom of the box.

In his opinion, although his own Sky Thunder Order is not as powerful as real lightning.

This kind of instantaneous burst of lightning still has a very powerful lethality for people with flesh and blood.

Although Charlie's strength is very strong, he is after all a human being and not a god, so he believes that he is absolutely no match for this thundering order!

Even if he was lucky enough to survive, he would lose his combat power on the spot.

At that time, he would immediately regain control of the Gu-Worm, and let it take his brain and drain it immediately!

Dan on the side, seeing this lightning, was also frightened in a cold sweat!

Although he knew that there were many inscrutable methods in metaphysics.
It was the first time he saw someone who could turn a piece of wood into a bolt of lightning!

At this moment, he also felt that Charlie might be at too much disadvantage.

However, at this moment when lightning struck Charlie, an unexpected scene happened!

Chapter 2978

After the lightning struck Charlie, it was as if it had been absorbed by him in half, and disappeared out of thin air.

And he himself, still standing there motionless, didn't seem to be abnormal.

Not only did he not suffer any harm, but he also wore an undisguised mocking smile at the corner of his mouth.

Cary was stunned!

He trembled in fright, and repeatedly asked: "How is it possible! How is it possible!

Why do you seem to be intact when struck by my lightning, it seems that nothing happened?!"

Charlie spread his hand and sneered sarcastically, "That's because I really didn't get anything!"

Cary seemed to be trampled on his tail, and shouted: "This is impossible!"

"What's impossible?" Charlie smiled and said:

"By the way, I really didn't expect that you also have a thundering order, honestly explain, where did this thundering order come from?"

Cary asked with a horrified face: "You...how did you know that this is a thundering order?!"

Charlie sneered: "Of course I know, because I also have one!"

“What did you say?!”

Cary’s eyes widened, his face pale and panic-stricken, and asked: “You…you also have a thundering order?!”

Charlie smiled and said: “What? Is it strange? You have it, don’t you allow me to have it?”

Cary blurted out:

“But…but the method of making the Thunder Order has long been lost!

My Thunder Order was dug out from the tomb of a Ming Dynasty metaphysical master long time ago!

Except for my three thunder orders, I have never seen any other thunder order!”

Charlie smiled and said: “It seems that you are not only bad, but also very ignorant.

Your thundering order is just a defective product in my eyes. How can there be a thundering order that can only be used once?

It’s enough to use it once, and in the end it can only summon such a small flash of lightning. You are not ashamed to say this.

Chapter 2979

After that, Charlie took out his thundering order from his arms and said with a smile: “Come on, let me show you my thundering order!”

Seeing that Charlie also took out a wooden token from his arms, Cary subconsciously said: “What is the difference between yours and mine?

Isn’t it also made of lightning wood?”

Charlie said disdainfully: “Would you like to see the difference? Come, I will let you see and show you now!”

After that, he waved his hand and raised the thundering order above his head, and shouted: “Thunder!”

As soon as the voice fell, a large black cloud gathered in the sky at an extremely fast speed, and there was also a rolling thunder in the dark cloud, which was terrible to see and frightening to hear!

This movement is like a prelude to a storm!

Cary was instantly frightened by this formation, and the whole person trembled violently unconsciously and murmured:

“How is this possible…How is this possible…”

Dan was also frightened. He stood behind Charlie, looking at Charlie’s back, and couldn’t help asking himself:

“How can this young man have such an ability to reach the sky?! Is he an existence higher than a warrior?

This kind of people…didn’t they disappear as early as the Tang Dynasty in the records?!”

At the same time, Charlie held a thundering order, looked at Cary like an ant, and asked coldly: “Cary, today I will punish you with death, can you be convinced?!”

With the sound of thunder rolling in his ears, Cary was already shocked, standing still, and didn’t even know how to respond.

Seeing that he didn’t speak, Charlie stretched out his hand and pointed at the car that Cary had driven.

With a bang, a blast of thunder fell from the sky, and instantly smashed into the car.

The whole car exploded in an instant, and the parts scattered and the flames skyrocketed!

At this time, Cary was completely stunned, his legs softened, he knelt on the ground with a thump, and then he felt his bladder loosen, and he immediately urinated in his crotch.

Dan's heart thumped and thumped wildly. He remembered what he had done and said before refusing to cooperate with Charlie, and his heart was even more frightened, for fear that he would not forgive him.

If Charlie really wants to punish him for disobedience, with his strength, he can be wiped out in an instant!

Seeing Cary kneeling on the ground, and he was already frightened, so Charlie asked coldly again:

"Cary, I will ask you again, today I will punish you, can you be convinced?!"

Chapter 2980

Cary's tears and nose run down, and he choked up like a child: "I take it...I take it...I only hope that the master can...can spare my dog life.

From today onwards, I will swear to the sky and swear to death like a dog in my life. Follow the master, the sword, the sea of fire, and I will not hesitate...

I ask the master to show his favor! I ask the master to show his kindness!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "Kindness doesn't exist, and I don't need such a person to be my dog."

Having said that, he looked down at the dying Gu-worm under his feet, and asked with a sneer,

"I wonder if you have ever heard of the allusion of asking you to enter the urn?"

Cary's face was pale.

Asking him to enter the urn, how could he not know?

A torturer who is best at torturing people invented the torture that burned a mouthful of the urn and then hurried away, but he did not expect to be invited into the urn in the end.

To put it bluntly, it is to treat the person's body with his own ways.

He was extremely frightened, for fear that Charlie would also open a big hole on the top of his head.

The only thing that is gratifying is that Charlie does not understand the art of raising Gu, nor does he have a natal Gu-worm.

Otherwise, if the Gu-worm is allowed to bite his skull cap and eat his brain, then he will suffer a comparable pain before death.

In front of which the torture of eight hells is nothing…

So, he cried and pleaded: "I know I am guilty, so I only ask the master to give me a happy ending…"

"Give you a good time?" Charlie smiled slightly and said: "You can't ask me about this, you should ask your silkworm baby!"

With that, Charlie stepped on the dying Gu-worm with his toes.

Cary felt a panic in his heart, but soon felt that Charlie must be frightening him, that his natal Gu-worm would be loyal to him and be completely controlled by him till death, and it is absolutely impossible to turn its head back to bite him.

However, just when he thought so in his heart, Charlie suddenly punched a spirit energy into the Gu-worm.

Chapter 2981

Immediately afterward, he saw that the dying Gu-worm that had been trampled by Charlie, suddenly seemed to be beaten with chicken blood, and suddenly recovered to the most obese and most mental state.

Afterward, Charlie kicked the Gu-worm towards Cary, and yelled in a cold voice: “Bring him to me!”

The Gu-worm volleyed towards the Cary, with its mouthparts open that were as hard as iron opened.

Cary was shocked, and hurriedly slapped a handprint in the void, shouting at the Gu-worm: “Baby, come back to me!”

Cary felt that he and this Gu-worm had been dependent on life and death for decades, and it was impossible for this Gu-worm to deal with him in turn.

Therefore, he wanted to quickly take back the natal Gu-worm that had quickly recovered its vitality, and then continue to use it to fight Charlie desperately.

Anyway, the current situation is like a beast fight. If he wants to survive, he can only work hard with Charlie, and there is no other choice!

But what he didn’t expect was that the handprint of the summoning was passed, and the natal Gu-worm seemed to have not received it at all, and it flew to the top of his head in the blink of an eye.

He felt the white and fat body of the natal Gu-worm landed on top of his head, and stretched out his hands, trying to drive the natal Gu-worm away from his head subconsciously.

However, just reaching the top of the head with both hands, he felt a sharp pain, accompanied by a crisp click.

His right hand was actually bitten off from the wrist by the Gu-worm!

Seeing his right hand falling to his feet like a free fall from the top of his head, Cary suddenly collapsed and shouted in pain, “Ah! My hand!”

But as soon as the voice fell, another click came!

The natal Gu-worm took another bite in an instant, and directly bit off his left wrist!

The bloody left hand fell from the top of the head, hit the right hand, and was immediately bounced away!

Cary looked at the two bloody, bare arms, and shouted in despair: “Don’t… don’t kill me… don’t kill me!”

As soon as the voice fell, he felt an extreme pain suddenly coming from the top of his head!

Immediately afterward, his whole nerves became extremely sensitive, and he could even feel another cold wind, which was blown directly into his brain from above!

Chapter 2982

The cold wind poured into the skull caused Cary to shiver violently.

What followed was a feeling that was ten thousand times more painful than death by thousand cuts!

This is because the venom released by the natal Gu-Worm is really terrifying, making the pain in nerves a hundred times more acute than before.

Not to mention that the natal Gu-Worm bit a big hole in the top of the head.

Even if someone now takes an embroidery needle and pierces him casually, it is almost equivalent to a thousand arrows piercing the heart.

The extremely severe pain caused Cary to faint for a while, but when he was irritated for a while, he woke up in an instant, and the whole person was in terrible pain.

And at this moment, the natal Gu-Worm had opened its dark mouthparts and plunged into his head to feast on his brains.

Cary immediately died in extreme pain.

His skin color began to grow black and blue quickly at a speed visible to the naked eye.

At the same time, blood was gushing out of his seven orifices.

His corpse knelt in place, motionless, his expression was extremely miserable, as if he was kneeling in repentance for the innocent person who died in his hands.

Seeing that he was already dead, Charlie snorted coldly, and said, “It’s more than guilty to be so evil!”

At this time, Dan on the side said flatly, “Master Wade, his natal Gu-Worm, since you can manipulate it, you must subdue it. It will be of great use in the future!”

Charlie snorted coldly, “What use do I have for this bug that eats human brains?”

Dan hurriedly said: “Master doesn’t know that this natal Gu-Worm is a baby that has been raised in Cary’s hands for at least 20 to 30 years.

This thing has lived for 20 to 30 years and has been omnipotent. It can be regarded as a magic weapon that this evil man has cultivated in his half-life cultivation base!”

Charlie sneered and said, “If I leave this ghost thing, don’t I have to feed it with human brains?”

Suddenly, Dan was speechless, hesitated for a while, and then said: “I just think that killing the Gu-Worm like this is indeed a loss…”

Chapter 2983

Charlie said disdainfully: “I haven’t fallen to the point where I need to rely on this kind of thing!”

As he said, he held a thundering warning in his hand and yelled: “Thunder!”

Immediately afterward, another sky thunder descended, and instantly smashed the skull cap of Cary.

In an instant, Cary, together with his natal Gu-Worm, were all smashed into powder by the lightning!

A gust of wind blew, and the powder that Cary turned into disappeared into ashes and completely dissipated in the air.

Dan stared at all this in amazement, and sighed in his heart: “Today, I really witnessed a miracle…

This Master is indeed a man with great magical powers! No wonder he has a way to make Master Qinghua twenty years younger!

There is such a great supernatural power that can summon the sky thunder, and it is rejuvenating, so what is it?”

Charlie looked at Dan at this time, and said lightly: “You helped me capture Cary, but you were sleek and self-interested.

In addition, you helped my enemy come to Aurous Hill to find my whereabouts.

Although you have merit, It’s not enough to offset all the faults, so from now on, I will put you and Mike under house arrest in Aurous Hill, and I will let you go after I solve the Old man Chengfeng.”

Dan’s expression was very bitter, but he also knew in his heart that it was useless to beg Charlie for mercy, and it was useless to show loyalty to him at the same time.

This was because Charlie had already had a scale in his heart, and as a result, he had already determined that he would never change his own decision because of others’ begging for mercy or obedience.

Cary just now is the best example.

Therefore, the best choice for him right now is to be obedient and let Charlie do what he wants.

Although house arrest is painful, at least it can save his life.

If he cooperates with Charlie well in the future, he may still have the opportunity to make up for his merits.

So, he bowed his body and said respectfully:

“The old man has no objection to the decision of Master, and everything is decided by Master Wade is what I fully accept…”

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said: “If this is the case, then let’s go back.”

Dan quickly agreed, but when he raised his head and stood up, he suddenly let out an exclamation.

“Huh?! Isn’t this Cary even being cut out of the relic by thunder?”

Chapter 2984

After hearing this, Charlie subconsciously looked at the place where Cary was split into powder by lightning, and he saw a gray-brown thing the size of a duck egg on the ground.

He couldn’t help frowning, and said, “Why is there such a big relic? I think it might be a kidney stone, right?”

“It’s not right…” Dan said, walking over involuntarily, picking up the gray-brown thing.

He looked carefully for a moment, and couldn’t help exclaiming: “My God! This…this turned out to be Ambergris!”

“Ambergris?” Charlie frowned.

He had dragged Qin Gang to help find Ambergris a few days ago, but he didn’t expect that Cary had a piece on his body.

However, Charlie didn't care too much.

Because, Ambergris is actually not uncommon.

Rich people can buy it at any time as long as they are willing to spend money.

The first time he met Jinghai at the Pavilion auction, there was a Song Era back-flow incense burner in the Treasure Pavilion.

At that time, in order to sell this Songhe back-flow incense burner at a high price, the auctioneer also specially matched it with two boxes of ambergris.

What Charlie needed for alchemy was ambergris that was at least ten thousand years old, and ordinary goods had no meaning at all.

So he said to Dan: "This thing shouldn't be surprising, I don't know what Cary did with such a piece."

Dan hurriedly said: "You don't know Master Wade. If it is ordinary ambergris, the whole is waxy, and this thing is relatively flammable.

As long as it is dry ambergris, it can be burned directly by the fire Yes, but this one is a bit special."

As he said, he continued: "After being struck by your sky thunder, even the flesh and blood of Cary turned into powder, but this ambergris can still be preserved intact. The incense has become a fossil!"

"It has become a fossil?!"

Charlie exclaimed, stepped forward, and asked, "Can you be sure this thing is really a fossil?"

Dan handed the piece to Charlie and explained: "You see, Master Wade, this thing is now extremely hard and dense, and it is no longer waxy, more like a stone.

It’s not that the texture is relatively special, and I don’t necessarily recognize it as ambergris.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Have you ever found a fossil of Ambergris before?”

Dan hurriedly said: “There are some, but they are abroad, and they were bought by mysterious people at extremely high prices as soon as they came out.

Charlie asked him: “Do you have any research on Ambergris?”

Dan nodded and explained: “Ambergris has a strong medicinal effect, and it can let people get rid of distractions and relax completely.

It is very suitable for entering a state of meditation.

When deducing the knowledge of the Book of Changes, it is very useful and of great help, so most feng shui masters are very fond of ambergris.

Even if you have no money, you must buy some incense containing ambergris. I usually prepare some, so I just did some research.”

After speaking, Dan said again: “Most of the ambergris on the market are obtained by killing sperm-whales in the deep sea, but the ambergris obtained by these two methods will not take too long.”

After a pause, Dan continued: “It is said that some masters in the past needed Ambergris as old as millennia, or even more than ten thousand years, as medicine.”

“But this kind of thing is too rare. The only way to find it is to go to the bottom of the deep sea.”

“This is because humans tens of thousands of years ago did not have the ability to kill sperm whales.

At that time, the sperm whales sank to the bottom of the sea after death, forming a whale fall.

After the bones were eaten by the creatures on the bottom, the ambergris would stay on the bottom of the sea, buried in the sand."

"However, finding a piece of ambergris that has been buried for more than 10,000 years in the sea is not much different from finding a needle in the haystack, so almost no one can do it.

The ambergris fossil found before is said to be due to geological movement.

It was melted into the rock layer tens of thousands of years ago, and it did not reappear until a few years ago."

Charlie was overjoyed. If this piece of Ambergris can really reach the level of a fossil, it must have a history of at least tens of thousands of years.

In this way, this thing may really meet the needs of refining the pill of cultivation!

Chapter 2985

Charlie collected the ambergris, and when he looked at Dan, he also felt that this bad old man was more pleasing to the eye than just before.

So he opened his mouth and said: "From tonight, you and Mike will be staying at Shangri-La.

I will let someone arrange a room for you and provide you with three hearty meals and other daily necessities every day.

The only price is that is, you cannot contact the outside world for the time being, let alone leave the hotel without authorization."

After speaking, Charlie added: "This is also the best deal I can give you. Believe me, Shangri-La is much more comfortable than a kennel."

How dare Dan be dissatisfied, so he can only bow down honestly and say: "I must follow the instructions of Master Wade..."

Charlie nodded and called Issac. Ten minutes later, he came all the way by helicopter.

Issac left the two people to solve the taxi that Charlie drove, and then left Phoenix Mountain with him and Dan.

After sending Charlie back to Tomson First Grade, Issac took Dan back to Shangri-La, found a room in the closed administrative area, and arranged both him and Mike in.

At the same time, their mobile phones were also confiscated, and the room phone was cut off, completely cutting off contact with the outside world.

After Charlie returned home, he stored Ambergris in the underground storage room of the Villa.

After all the other medicinal materials are available, he could take time to start refining the Cultivation pill.

In the morning of the next day, there was another rumor in Aurous Hill.

It is said that last night, sudden lightning hit the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery.

Some people say with certainty that the lightning struck a car, and the driver of the car was burned into fly ash.

It was also said that the thunder and lightning last night caused the violent ghost who had killed people to be condemned by heaven.

Some people even said that Phonenix bird itself was in the Cemetery last night.

Anyway, all sorts of pretentious remarks have emerged one after another.

However, Charlie didn’t pay attention to any of these.

Chapter 2986

He thought that he had made an appointment with Melba to meet at the Emgrand Group, so he dropped his wife at the construction site of the Emgrand Hotel early and drove to the Emgrand Group by himself.

Doris has been waiting here for a long time.

Melba was the first to arrive at the Group, and after showing her identity, she was immediately invited to Doris's office.

Doris did not know Melba, but she also knew that she was the right-hand invited by Charlie, and she was also the only daughter of Professor Watt from Aurous Hill University of Finance and Economics.

Therefore, as soon as she saw Melba, she showed great enthusiasm.

After all, the two of them will do things for Charlie in the future, although they have no distinction between them as superiors and junior, and they are there meeting for the first time.

In the future, they will be responsible for the business, but Doris still hopes to have a good relationship with her and strive to be Charlie's right-hand woman with her.

Although Melba graduated from a top university in the world, she still has insufficient practical experience.

Seeing Doris, a strong woman who relies on her own strength and has become the manager of a 100 billion market value enterprise step by step, she also has full respect, and she didn't expect Doris to be so young.

Doris was also surprised by Melba's youth and beauty.

After enthusiastically meeting her, she invited her into the office, she smiled and asked her: "When did Miss Watt return to China?"

Melba hurriedly said, "I just came back a few days ago."

Doris asked curiously: "You have been in America before?"

“Yes.” Melba nodded and explained: “I was born and raised in the United States, so I live in the United States most of the time.”

Doris asked again: “How do you feel about Aurous Hill?”

“Very good.” Melba said with a smile: “In fact, I feel much better here. One is that I have a more sense of belonging. Another very important reason is that I feel safe in the country.”

“That’s true.” Doris sighed: “I also stayed in the United States for a while.

The law and order there is indeed much worse than in China. After ten o’clock in the evening, except for the downtown area, I dare not go anywhere.

People often rob with guns in the streets and alleys, which is especially dangerous for women.”

Melba nodded in agreement, and said helplessly: “The law and order issue has always been a stubborn illness over there.

When I was there, I usually stopped going out after 9 o’clock in the evening.”

Chapter 2987

Doris smiled and said, “But here, you can rest assured, you can go out boldly at any time.”

Melba nodded and asked Doris cautiously: “Doris, is Mr. Wade a person easy to get along with at work?”

Doris smiled slightly and said, “He is very easy to get along with in life, but at work, he is not easy to get along with at all.”

“Really?” Melba was a little nervous at once, and hurriedly asked: “Then the reason why he is not easy to get along with is because he is too strict with his work?”

Doris pursed her mouth and smiled, and said:

“No, on the contrary, the reason why the young master is not easy to get along with at work is because he is completely a hand-off shopkeeper at work.

After handing over the work to the people below, basically, if you don’t show up once for a few months, you won’t even be given a chance to get along with him at work.

This is why I say that he is not easy to get along with at work…”

Melba originally felt relieved, but when she heard the meaning of this sentence, she was a little disappointed in her heart, and she secretly thought:

“If I can’t see Charlie in the next few months, he doesn’t care about my work situation, then wouldn’t it be difficult for me to see him?”

Melba was thinking, someone knocked on the door, and a woman said, “Ms. Doris, Mr. Wade is here.”

It was Doris’s secretary who spoke.

Doris’s secretary did not know Charlie’s true identity. She only knew that he was Doris’s distinguished guest.

Every time he came to the Emgrand Group, Doris paid great attention to him. So after Charlie came, she immediately brought him over.

Upon hearing that Charlie was here, Doris hurriedly stood up, walked to the door and opened the office door, looked at Charlie, and said respectfully:

“Mr. Wade, you are here, please come in.”

Charlie nodded slightly and stepped in.

Doris hurriedly told her secretary: “For a while, I will not receive any visitors.

All meetings and visits will be delayed until I inform you, but if Miss Song from the Song family comes, you will take her and come to the office.”

The secretary nodded immediately: “Okay Ma’am, I see.”

Charlie entered the office at this time.

Seeing Melba standing on the side of the sofa in the reception area somewhat restrained, he asked a little surprised:

“Melba, why don’t you sit down?”

She said with some embarrassment: “Mr. Wade, you sit first, and then I will sit…”

Chapter 2988

Charlie waved his hand: “You don’t need to be so rigid in front of me, just be natural, sit down.”

Melba nodded, and carefully sat on the sofa again.

At this time, Doris also closed the door and walked over, and said respectfully: “Master, would you like to drink something?”

“Just drink plain water.” Charlie said casually.

Doris hurriedly poured a glass of water for him, and then sat opposite Charlie and smiled: “Master, before you came, I just talked about you with Miss Watt.”

“Oh? Really?” he smiled and asked: “What were you talking about me?”

Melba was a little embarrassed when she heard Charlie’s questioning. She didn’t want him to know that she was asking Doris about how he was getting along at the workplace.

Doris also belongs to the kind of woman with extremely high emotional intelligence, so she smiled slightly and said to him:

“The two of us were talking about future work. After all, we will be working together in your company in the future.

Many things need to be communicated.”

After that, she looked at Melba and said:

“Master, Miss Watt has just returned to China and is ready to accept a new business from scratch, so you must give her more guidance and help her enter the state earlier.”

Charlie didn’t think much, nodded lightly, and said seriously:

“That’s for sure. I personally attach great importance to this business, so once this business starts, I will definitely put more energy into it.”

Melba felt a little sweet again in her heart.

“According to Charlie, there will still be many opportunities to meet him in the future.”

At this time, Doris asked again: “Master, do you have any specific ideas about the ocean shipping business? For example, where do we start first?”

Charlie said: “I hope that we can directly start the core business as soon as possible.

Instead of focusing too much energy on familiarizing ourselves with the industry and integrating resources.

When we start this business now, the first goal is to let our own freighter set sail as soon as possible.”

Melba hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, I have carefully considered this aspect. The first preparation is to register an ocean shipping company as soon as possible.

Then obtain the relevant operating qualifications and shipping permits. As long as these are resolved, our ship theoretically can pass reasonably and legally.”

Chapter 2989

She said, “But because we are starting everything from scratch, and now we don’t have any ships dedicated to port resources.

So we have to synchronize some ship and port related resources when we make preparations.

It’s easy to say that when the time comes, I will go to clear the relationship, but you must pay attention to the ship as soon as possible.

Because the orders of major shipyards are very large, whether it is a container ship, a bulk carrier, crude oil or LNG Ships, from ordering to delivery of the vessel, it takes at least one year.”

Charlie nodded and said: “In this regard, I plan to make two-handed preparations.

The first is to hurry up to place orders with major domestic and foreign shipyards so that they can start scheduling production for us.

The second preparation is to dock some ships. With the resources of the leasing company, we have built a preliminary shipping fleet for us by means of leasing.”

Melba hurriedly said: “I have already started to prepare for this.

I have already started to learn more about the largest boat leasing companies in China, and I can touch them about the leasing plan at any time.

I think I should prepare for the first five A freighter, based on these five freighters, run through the world’s major routes and ports.”

Charlie agreed and said: “No problem, you can start leasing now, and you must solve the problem of five freighters within one month.

We can start the business as soon as the freighters arrive.”

Then, he said: “Warnia and Nanako will also come over in a while, just to talk to them about the transportation business, and many port resources of the Ito family can also connect with us.”

“Great.” Melba hurriedly said.

“In this way, our company has not registered yet, and we have already negotiated the business in advance.

As long as the qualifications are released and the ship is resolved, we can immediately start operating the actual business.”

Having said that, Melba asked again:

“By the way, Mr. Wade, I would take the liberty to ask, how much do you actually prepare for the start-up capital for the ocean shipping business?”

Melba is very clear about the basic logic of most businessmen.

As long as they come out to do business, they have several common characteristics.

The first is that almost everyone will exaggerate their investment and capital reserves.

A person invested 500,000 yuan to open a shop. When others asked about his design investment, he would definitely increase a certain percentage on this basis.

On the one hand, it is for the sake of face, and on the other hand, it is also to raise the barrier of entry for this industry.

The second is that the biggest dream of almost all businessmen is the empty glove white wolf.

For the businessmen, the empty glove white wolf is the peak commercial achievement, because only the empty glove white wolf can achieve absolute net profit.

Therefore, she didn’t know how much money Charlie could spend to run this business.

He thought slightly for a moment, and said: “In the first stage, I will first put out 5 billion US dollars as the start-up capital.

I may add tens of billions of dollars in the future, but it depends on our first stage. How effective it gets?”

Chapter 2990

After that, he asked Melba: “In your opinion, five billion dollars is enough for the first stage?”

Melba said without hesitation: “More than enough, absolutely enough!

In this way, I can expand the scale on the basis of the original idea, and we can place an order for ten new freighters to the shipbuilding enterprise at once.

So next year, our capacity will be greatly improved.”

Charlie nodded, and said, “These are all for you to decide.”

At this time, there was another knock on the door and the voice of Secretary of Doris: “Miss Doris, Miss Song, and Miss Ito are here.”

Doris hurriedly said: “Please bring them in quickly.”

Charlie said to her and Melba at this time: “Warnia and Nanako are still not quite clear about my situation in Wade’s house.

Please pay attention to it later and don’t say anything.”

The two nodded and agreed.

At this time, the office door was pushed open by the secretary, and the glamorous Warnia walked in with the virgin Ito Nanako.

Seeing Charlie, Warnia respectfully said: “Master Wade!”

Nanako couldn't hide her excitement and said, "Master Charlie!"

Melba was amazed when she saw the stunning beauty in the two of them.

She really didn't expect that there were so many beautiful women besides Charlie.

Just being Doris has already shocked her, but she did not expect that the two beauties at the moment are no worse than Doris.

Moreover, Melba thought very confidently, if I add myself, the four women, it would not be exaggerated to say that we are the four gods...

She couldn't help wondering why so many beautiful women called Charlie differently.

For example, she was calling him Mr. Charlie, Doris was calling him Master Charlie, and Warnia was called Master Charlie Wade, and Nanako called him Master Charlie.

Somehow, she always felt that Nanako's name for Charlie was really ambiguous. It sounded more intimate than Mr. Wade, Master Wade, or Young Master.

Charlie said to the two at this time: "You two are here just right. I'm talking about ocean transportation with Melba and Doris."

After speaking, they made a brief introduction to each other.

Afterward, Nanako said:

"By the way, Master Charlie, I have received news that the Su family's ocean shipping group has completed the shareholder change, and now all the shares are in the name of Miss Zhiyu from the Su family.

There is a very large ocean-going transportation fleet held by this group, but they are still in a state of being blocked, and the entire group cannot be activated.

If you can find a breakthrough from Zhiyu, you will definitely be able to get twice the result with half the effort!"

Chapter 2991

Charlie only knew that Zhiyu didn't complain against Chengfeng at the live broadcast conference, and she must have reached some kind of agreement with him.

However, he didn't know exactly what Zhiyu got in exchange from Chengfeng.

Now that she had gotten the Su family's ocean transportation group, Charlie was immediately surprised.

He really didn't expect that Zhiyu, a girl who is so powerful to bite such a piece of meat from Chengfeng with a single mouth.

In other words, this is no longer as simple as a piece of meat under the feet, it is almost equivalent to cutting off a leg of Chengfeng!

However, Charlie was also a little surprised, and asked Nanako:

"Now that the Su family's business is completely blocked, is there any way Zhiyu can revitalize this business?"

Nanako hurriedly said: "To be honest, I don't know exactly what Zhiyu can do, but I think there are only two ways to go.

One is to move all related businesses overseas, but this is for them.

China's overseas resources have extremely high requirements, and the Su family has not been able to do it before.

I think Zhiyu is also unlikely to follow this path."

Speaking of this, Nanako said again: "The other way left is to seek cooperation.

In my opinion, the best way is to bdivide the entire Su family ocean transportation group, and then break it up.

These resources are all scattered and integrated into the hands of other companies, that is, the Su family uses resources to invest in shares and retreat behind the scenes to avoid all blockades on the Su family."

At this time, Melba couldn't help saying: "Miss Ito's analysis is right, but I think that the second road will lose more to the Su family.

It means that he originally drove a Wal-Mart by himself, but now he owns his own store. They can't sell all of it, so they can only transport all their goods to other supermarkets to seek cooperation with other supermarkets, such as Carrefour, RT-Mart, etc.

In this way, these competitors will desperately lower prices, squeezing the profit margins of the Su family crazily."

Charlie nodded lightly.

For the Su family and Zhiyu, the first way is not easy sailing, and the second way is easy to walk, but there are indeed more sacrifices.

Nanako hurriedly said at this time: "Master, I think you can contact Zhiyu. You have a life-saving grace for her.

Maybe she will agree to integrate all the resources into her hands with you. In that case, you will save money.

Going to the long preparation, start-up, and incubation stages, these all will be saved."

When Melba, Warnia, and Doris heard this, they all showed shock. None of the women thought that Charlie would actually save Zhiyu's life.

Melba couldn't help asking him: "Mr. Wade, have you saved Zhiyu?"

Charlie nodded, stretched out two fingers, and said calmly: "I have her rescued twice."

Chapter 2992

“My God…” Melba exclaimed, and she thought to herself:

“Charlie only saved me once, and I feel as if I have been captured by him completely.

All I think about is him, that Zhiyu was actually rescued twice by him…So, her feelings for him are probably much deeper than mine!”

Warnia said at this time: “Master, since you have rescued Zhiyu twice, you may talk to her about cooperation.

After all, she can only use resources to find others to cooperate with her. Of course, it would be more appropriate to cooperate with you for her.”

Charlie was also tempted.

His ocean transportation business has not really started yet, but the Su family’s ocean transportation group has already had a very large scale presence.

If he can integrate resources, his own business will surely start quickly.

However, the only troublesome thing is that once Zhiyu cooperates with him, his identity will inevitably be exposed in Su’s family.

After the exposure from the Su family, Charlie didn’t worry about him. After all, Zynn and Su Shoude were in his hands, and Cary was killed by himself.

If the Su family wanted to deal with him, they have no killer moves, and they didn’t need to worry at all.

And what he was really worried about was Zhiyu.

Once she cooperates with him, Chengfeng will definitely be very angry, and maybe he will be angry at Zhiyu by then.

After all, the Su family and the Wade family have feuds, and they are each other’s biggest rivals.

If Zhiyu cooperates with him, then in the eyes of Chengfeng, it is tantamount to betraying the Su family and throwing him into the enemy camp.

Although Charlie also wanted to find a shortcut for his own business, this shortcut should not be based on putting Zhiyu in a dangerous situation.

To put it bluntly, in the case of cooperation, he must not harm her.

So, he waved his hand and said to Warnia, who didn't know the truth:

"Although I know Zhiyu, after all, my business hasn't improved at all.

At this time, going to her for cooperation is equivalent to an empty glove white wolf.

At that time, it is likely to give her a feeling, as if I have once saved her and now forcing her to cooperate with me.

This is a bit of a moral kidnapping."

After listening to this Warnia nodded softly in understanding.

She knew that Charlie was a person who would never use it as a bargaining chip to negotiate terms with others just because he has saved them.

Asking Charlie to do such a thing does not fit his character.

Chapter 2993

However, Doris knew the identity of Charlie and therefore guessed his true thoughts.

So she said with some emotion: "I heard that Chengfeng, the Patriarch of the Su family, is sinister and despicable.

For the so-called honor of the family, he can plan and kill his own daughter-in-law and granddaughter.

I think that he will never sit back and wait for such a large business to go away from his hands, and maybe he will start with Zhiyu when the limelight on her passes."

Speaking of this, she said seriously:

"After all, there have been real cases of guilty crimes since ancient times.

Zhiyu, a weak girl with such a large piece of business in her hands, is equivalent to a five-year-old.

A child, holding millions of cash, going out for a walk in the dead night. I don't think she can keep it at all. Maybe she will be affected by it."

Doris's words made Charlie a little worried.

He knew that what Doris said was true, and Chengfeng at the moment was only subject to Zhiyu, so he chose to sacrifice one of his legs to settle things down.

However, as the limelight of this incident gradually passes, Chengfeng, who has lost the leg of ocean shipping, would only feel more and more uncomfortable.

It is more and more likely that the desire to grow back this leg will overwhelm him. By then, Zhiyu will definitely face great danger.

Looking at it this way, cooperating with her might not have harmed her. To some extent, it might still be protecting her.

Thinking of this, he said very solemnly: "In this way, Melba is still advancing according to the original plan.

After all, whether we cooperate with Zhiyu or not, we must first do the company registration, license application, and resource integration work.

Otherwise, even if we get Zhiyu's resources, we won't be able to use it."

"As for whether Zhiyu can cooperate, I will find a chance to chat with her!"

At this moment, Zhiyu is also worrying about the next ocean shipping business.

Although this piece of cake is very large, it is in a state where it cannot be eaten while holding it in the hand.

After all, the entire business of the Su family has been blocked, and she hasn't been able to run these resources for the time being.

In fact, she really wanted to meet Charlie, tell him about this, and then strive to cooperate with him and revitalize these resources.

However, she was also worried that Charlie would be disgusted with her and the Su family.

After all, her father, and even her family, had been against the Wade family for a long time, and might even be inseparable from the death of his parents.

Therefore, she has no plans for her next step at the moment.

Chapter 2994

Fortunately, the Ocean Shipping Group has just changed to her name, and Zhiyu feels that she has at least some time to make long-term plans.

And at this moment, Chengfeng had already given her brother Zhifei an order to let him find a way to find out her style and figure out how she planned to operate the Su family's ocean transportation group.

What Chengfeng fears most is that Zhiyu strikes the iron while it is hot and directly sells the assets of the entire ocean shipping group.

If this is the case, then he really can't make it back.

After all, the group is now under her name, and all resources and property are at her disposal.

If she splits and sells the group, no one is qualified to stop it.

Although the Su family was restricted from continuing to operate this business, they were not restricted from selling their assets.

Therefore, once she turns the ocean shipping group into money and deposits it in her own account, even Chengfeng has a day.

It is impossible for those with great ability to take back the money, and then redeem the entire ocean shipping group that was sold.

Precisely because Zhifei got the order from the old man, he surrounded Zhiyu early in the morning, doing everything possible to inquire about her next plan.

He even proposed that he could temporarily stop a few pieces of business in his hands, and then try his best to help her run the ocean transportation group.

In his words, Zhiyu is his younger sister.

Now that this business has been brought in, whether it is a blessing or a curse, the brother himself must stand up and help his younger sister bear it.

The grandfather's family admired Zhifei's attitude very much. They felt that he was going to stand behind his younger sister at all costs.

But only Zhiyu understood in her heart that all the things her brother said were not sentimental at all. Not sincere, but intended to test.

Her brother's deliberation also made her feel very disgusted and anxious deep in her heart.

Now she is afraid that she really can't protect this piece of business that she has finally taken back.

Therefore, she wanted to see Charlie even more urgently.

She wanted to have a chat with him and asked if he had any good suggestions.

However, she didn't know whether Charlie wanted to see herself or not.

After thinking about it, she still plucked up the courage and asked Charlie on WeChat: "Grace, do you have time to meet me?"

Chapter 2995

Charlie suddenly received Zhiyu's WeChat and couldn't help being a little surprised.

Although he didn't know why she wanted to see him, he felt that it should be related to the Ocean Shipping Group.

So he replied: "How about this afternoon?"

Zhiyu hurriedly said, "No problem! I don't know where Grace is more convenient to meet?"

Charlie thought for a while, and said:

"Come to Shangri-La. I'll give you the contact information.

If you contact Takehiko of the Ito family, you say that you are going to visit him at Shangri-La.

Then you go directly to his suite, and I will be there. Meet you there."

Charlie felt that the currently Zhiyu must be closely monitored by the Su family.

If he meets her outside, there is a high probability that he will not be able to avoid Chengfeng's eyes and ears.

Therefore, it is better to let her come directly to Shangri-La.

If it hadn't been for Ito Takehiko who happened to live in Shangri-La, Zhiyu's arrival in the industry of the Wade family would definitely arouse Chengfeng's vigilance.

However, because Ito Takehiko is here, it is completely reasonable for her to see Ito Takehiko, and Chengfeng will certainly not doubt it.

After all, she is now looking for an outlet for her ocean shipping group. It is only natural and logical to go to Ito Takehiko to talk about cooperation.

The more logical it is, the easier it is for Chengfeng to relax his vigilance.

Moreover, Shangri-La is Issac's site, and Chengfeng's eyeliner will never get in.

So it is impossible for the old man to know who Zhiyu came to meet in Shangri-La.

…

It was noon soon.

The car that was struck by lightning in Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is still triggering many rumors.

However, no one associates this incident with Cary.

Even Chengfeng didn't know that Cary, who he had high hopes for, has already been turned into dust suspended in the air at this moment.

However, by noon, the police issued a missing person notice.

They found the registration information of the vehicle based on the vehicle that was struck by lightning at Phoenix Mountain yesterday.

Since the car is under the name of the car rental company, the police found the lessor of the car.

Thanks to the country's strong real-name system, Cary failed to hide his identity when renting the car.

The certificate provided to the car rental company was his British passport.

Therefore, the Aurous Hill police immediately grasped the first substantial clue.

The car that was struck by lightning last night was rented by an Englishman named Cary.

However, only the wreckage of the car was found at the scene, but no shadow of the person was found.

The car was struck by lightning, and one must find a way to find it.

Therefore, the police are looking for clues about Cary this morning.

The police checked the surveillance video and found that Cary was indeed driving the car last night, all the way out of City, and came to Phoenix Mountain.

Chapter 2996

This clue made the police pay more attention to the whereabouts of Cary.

After all, the development route of this matter was that Cary drove to Phoenix Mountain, and the car was struck by lightning and burned to an empty shell, and then Cary disappeared.

They seriously doubt that he will die like the security guard at the cemetery before, so the top priority is to find his whereabouts.

Therefore, while organizing police forces to conduct a carpet search around Phoenix Mountain, they also follow the regular case-handling process and issue tracing notices to the outside world.

These are publicizing Cary's personal information, and at the same time soliciting valuable clues from the public.

After this clue solicitation order was issued, it did not arouse too much attention from society.

After all, to ordinary people, he is someone who they have never heard of, and everyone does not pay attention to his life and death.

However, this news was quickly noticed by the Su family's eyeliner.

At this time, Chengfeng was talking secretly with Moby in the study.

Moby is currently the strongest master of the Su family.

It is also Chengfeng's last trump card.

If Moby also folded, then Chengfeng would basically have nothing to rely on.

This time, Moby took the initiative to come over, just to talk to the boss about Cary.

He said to Chengfeng: "Master, are you planning to let him kill Luther after he kills the mysterious person?"

"Yes." Chengfeng didn't hide anything in front of him, and said: "Luther has now broken through to a four-star martial artist.

If he can't be used by me, it must be a big trouble in the future. I can't leave him as a hidden danger!"

Moby clasped his fist and said: "Master, I have something to ask next!"

Chengfeng nodded and said, "Say it, it's okay, don't be so polite."

Elder Moby said seriously:

"Since Luther can break through to the four-star martial artist, there must be some chance, maybe even he has mastered some new inner boxing technique.

Since Mr. Cary is good at using Gu, he must have mastered a lot of unusual means.

In my opinion, it might as well be possible for him to force Luther to hand over the cultivation method!”

Chapter 2997

For Moby, who is also a warrior, after hearing that Luther became a four-star warrior, he was very fascinated in his heart.

However, there are countless hardships and difficulties along the way of martial arts, and it is impossible for ordinary people to make any major achievements.

To become a two-star warrior, you need extremely high talents and huge resources.

As for the three-star warriors, there are only a few sporadic ones.

As for the four-star warrior, only Luther is known so far.

Therefore, Moby knew very well that Luther must have encountered some great opportunities.

The greatest possibility is to find a better inner boxing method.

Therefore, he is also very much looking forward to it.

However, he also knew very well that, let alone a better inner family boxing method, even if it is a broken mind method, it is a secret of many families, and it is impossible for him to spy on it.

But now there is a good opportunity. Elder Su found the Gu Master Cary. Although his strength is not strong, he has already played superbly in his first hand, completely killing people invisible.

It was precisely because of this that he asked Old Man Su to ask Cary to find a way to ask Luther about his cultivation method.

Chengfeng said with some worry at this time: “I don’t know now, if Cary’s Gu technique can kill a four-star warrior. After all, the strength of the four-star warrior is unfathomable. Maybe Cary really isn’t an opponent.”

Old Moby hurriedly said:

“Master, you don’t know anything about Gu art. In our martial arts people’s eyes, it is just like a submachine gun.

It belongs to the kind that doesn’t speak morality at all. No matter how strong a martial artist is, he can’t evade a shuttle bullet at close range, the Gu-Worm in Cary’s use, if really used properly, the power is not less than a submachine gun!”

“Oh?” Chengfeng said in surprise: “According to you, Cary really has a chance to get Luther’s cultivation method.

At that time, can my Su family also use this set of cultivation methods to establish sects and directly create a martial arts sect?”

Moby excitedly said: “It’s totally possible!”

Chapter 2998

As he said, he continued with excitement:

“Nowadays, the martial arts family is imprisoned by blood, and their own practice methods will never be passed on to outsiders, which also limits the maximum scale that a martial arts family can achieve.”

“Furthermore, there are many scattered martial arts practitioners, hoping to obtain a sophisticated practice method to enhance their strength.

If the Su family has a better practice method, it can be used to attract disciples.

Dare to pack tickets, but it is very easy to accept thousands of disciples.”

Chengfeng smiled and nodded, and said seriously: “At that time, you will take care of this sect.

By then, all the disciples will be your disciples and under your command.

As for me, there is only one request, and that is this sect must serve for my Su family from generation to generation.”

Hearing this, Moby immediately backed up two steps, knelt on one knee, and solemnly promised:

“You can rest assured that I will be faithful to the Su family.

If I have the opportunity to establish a sect on behalf of the Su family in the future, I will definitely be this purpose of serving the Su family will be the sole purpose of the entire sect!”

Chengfeng was very satisfied with his statement.

This time, half of the He family hired for the price of blood loss has made him feel very upset.

Therefore, he also desires to have a power that truly belongs to him.

In that case, not only can the cost be greatly saved, but also there is no need to be controlled by others.

Thinking of this, he picked up the phone and said with a smile: “I will call Cary now. If he can get Luther’s practice method, then I will add another 50 million to him.”

After that, he immediately shot Cary over.

However, the prompt on the other end of the phone is: “Sorry, the user you are dialing is not in the service area, please call again later!”

Chengfeng couldn't help frowning, and said: "This man Cary is such a careless person, he is too comfortable. In the past few days when he went to Aurous Hill, he said that he is resting in the cemetery every day, and the phone could not be reached."

Moby echoed from the side: "Master, this kind of people are generally withdrawn, and the natal Gu-Worm in his hands is said to live by eating human brains. It is very evil.

It is estimated that it can live healthier in the environment of the cemetery. Maybe that's the reason."

As he was talking, the butler Anson ran over panting, and said nervously, "Master, it's not good!"

Chengfeng couldn't help asking: "What happened? Why such a fuss."

Chapter 2999

Anson handed the phone to Chengfeng and said, "Master, look at this missing person notice!"

Chengfeng glanced at it. The missing person notice contained Cary's photo and name. After he saw the contents, his eyes suddenly went black.

Anson hurriedly stepped forward to support him, pinching him hard to make him slow down a little.

Chengfeng said with a trembling voice: "Cary also disappeared?!"

"Yes..." Anson said with a gloomy expression: "The police found the car he rented, which had been damaged by lightning, but he was nowhere to be seen. Now the police are collecting clues everywhere!"

The Moby who was on the side thumped in his heart, and hurriedly leaned forward to take a closer look, and his heart was instantly cold.

"I just hoped that Cary could get rid of Luther and get his practice method, but before the dream is finished, Cary disappeared in Aurous Hill?!"

Chengfeng was already a little bit unbearable at this time, and he muttered to the utmost decadence: “Aurous Hill is not a city…it’s a black hole! Even Cary can fold in. What is hidden in it… ”

Anson helped him follow to his chair and said with concern: “Master, don’t worry about it. No need to get angry.

Now Cary just can’t get in touch. We don’t know what the specific situation is. We will wait for more accurate information. What do you say?”

Chengfeng waved his hand and said dejectedly: “It doesn’t make sense to wait any longer. We have been expecting miracles since my first son went there, but there is no clue until now.

Then, the other son disappeared as if he has evaporated from the world. Now change. Then it is Cary now…the one I sent to that city, now only Dan is left!”

Anson hurriedly said: “Master, why don’t you call Dan and ask him to do some calculations to see what is going on? He is an old man with no offensive power. He can’t happen to be one who can have an accident.”

“Yes.” Chengfeng nodded immediately and said: “Dan has never wanted to cause trouble. He always hopes to avoid all risks.

With his style of behavior, he will definitely not encounter any danger.”

With that, he continued to call Dan with a trembling hand.

But what he didn’t expect was that on the other end of the phone, the system prompt sounded:

“Sorry, the phone you dialed has been turned off, please call again later…”

Chapter 3000

Chengfeng almost collapsed to the ground in shock at the moment when he heard Dan's phone shut down.

Cary killed innocent people everywhere, so he disappeared. Who could have imagined that Dan, a 100-year-old man who never even killed a fly, would also disappear?

He couldn't help but trembled: "Could it be that...that guy even didn't let go the one-hundred-year-old man?!"

Anson wiped a cold sweat and blurted out: "Master, Cary's car was smashed into a ghostly look by lightning.

He himself certainly cannot be spared. As for Dan, I think he has two possibilities. Either dead or ran away."

"Running away?" Chengfeng frowned, and he shook his head for a moment, then nodded and said:

"This old guy can pinch, maybe he will be in danger, so it's possible to run ahead of time..."

As he said, he sighed deeply, and said: "Whether this old guy is dead or alive, in my opinion, it is impossible for me to use him anymore.

Cary will probably be over too, and I have no more cards in my hand. ..."

Anson hurriedly asked, "Master, what shall we do next?"

Chengfeng shook his head and murmured: "I don't know..."

...

At the same time, Zhiyu came to Shangri-La on the grounds of visiting Takehiko.

Ito's younger sister, Emi Ito, came to the hotel lobby to greet her, and then took her to Ito's room.

It’s just that at this time Ito Takehiko was enjoying a massage in the SPA center, and it was Charlie who was waiting to meet her in his room.

Emi rang the bell outside the door, and then pushed the door to come in. She respectfully said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, Miss Su is here.”

Charlie nodded: “Thank you, Ms. Ito.”

Ito Emi hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, you are polite! If there is nothing wrong, I will withdraw first, and you can talk to Miss Su.”

Chapter 3001

After speaking, she stepped back and sent Zhiyu in.

From the moment Zhiyu followed Emi into the room department, her heartbeat continued to accelerate.

Now, seeing Charlie sitting on the sofa, her heart rate has accelerated to the extreme.

She bowed to Charlie nervously and excitedly, shouting in her mouth: “Grace…”

Charlie smiled slightly, and after inviting her to sit down on the sofa, he asked her: “How are you feeling these past two days?”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “Very good, thank you for your concern…”

Charlie nodded and asked her, “I heard that you brought the Ocean Shipping Group over from your grandfather?”

“Yes.” Zhiyu said: “You asked me to become the head of the Su family in three years.

I don’t know if I can do it, but nevertheless, I have to take the first step.”

Charlie agreed and said: “You have made this move very well. For you, it is already considered as the maximum benefit.”

Zhiyu couldn't hide her shyness and said, "Thank you for the compliment…"

Charlie asked her: "Then what are your plans next? The Su family's ocean shipping group is currently completely banned.

If you don't find a way out quickly, the stall business might fall out of your hands."

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "I originally wanted to meet with Grace and have a chat.

Unexpectedly, you would contact me first. In fact, I intend to sell the entire ocean shipping group directly for cash.

Use the realized funds to do other businesses…"

"But I thought about it later. If I sell the Su family's ocean transportation group, then my grandfather would definitely hate me, and the entire Su family would treat me as an enemy.

In that case, I might never have a chance in my life to become Su Family Patriarch…"

Charlie nodded and said: "You are right. If you directly sell the entire ocean shipping group, it is equivalent to taking a huge amount of compensation and then breaking with the Su family."

Zhiyu hurriedly asked, "Do you have any good suggestions for me Grace?"

Chapter 3002

Charlie said: "I am preparing to start the ocean shipping business. At present, I have enough funds in my hand.

What I lack are ready-made resources. If you are interested, we can set up a joint venture company together.

All the resources of the ocean shipping group will become shares."

Zhiyu asked with joy, "Do I have to work directly with you?"

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said:

“But I don’t want to announce my identity yet, so this ocean shipping company should be established in the form of a new shell company separately.

My personal information will not appear in this company.”

She knows that Charlie has always been low-key, so he said: “As long as Grace has a word.

I will immediately integrate all the resources that can be integrated and serve you wholeheartedly!”

Charlie said seriously: “I don’t want you to cooperate with me because I saved you.

Since this is a partnership business, you must get what you need, and I must not let the other party purely contribute.”

After speaking, Charlie said again:

“My terms of cooperation are that I invest 10 billion US dollars in cash and use all the resources that I can integrate as equity.

On your side, you will integrate the entire Su family ocean, transportation group.

Bring it in and set up a new company, I account for 51%, and you account for 49%.

If you think that you are willing to cooperate with me, then I will start making the next arrangements now.”

Zhiyu said without hesitation: “I am willing!”

Charlie nodded and said seriously: “If this is the case, then I will help you win more resources and initiative in the future.”

With that said, he picked up his cell phone, called Issac, and said: “Mr. Issac, bring Dan’s cell phone here.”

Issac quickly rushed over with a turned-off mobile phone.

Charlie took the phone, turned on the power directly, found Chengfeng's contact information, and said to Zhiyu: "I will call your grandpa now."

Zhiyu asked in surprise: "Grace, you...why do you want to call him?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Didn't he always want to find me, then I'm just fulfilling his wish."

So, just when Chengfeng was scratching his head trying to understand the situation in front of him, Charlie directly pressed the dial button in front of Zhiyu and Issac.

Chengfeng, who was in distress, suddenly saw the call coming from Dan, and he was overjoyed!

He subconsciously said: "I think Dan shouldn't have any trouble, as long as he smells a little dangerous smell, he will immediately run away!"

After speaking, he immediately picked up the phone and blurted out and asked,

"Uncle Mai, where have you been? I have been looking for you and haven't found you all morning!"

Charlie sneered on the other end of the phone, and said mockingly: "Don't look for him, he has been controlled by me."

Charlie's words made Chengfeng's heart stunned, and the phone almost fell to the ground slipping from his firm grip.

After a while, he forced himself to calm down and asked tentatively, "You...who are you?!"

Charlie smiled and said: "Master Su, you have spent so much effort and sent so many people to find my whereabouts.

I am really flattered, so I took the initiative to call and say hello to you."

Chapter 3003

Chengfeng originally thought that Dan might have insight into the danger in advance, so he escaped from it beforehand, but he never dreamed that the person who called was the mysterious person who he had been searching for, for a long time!

It's one thing to always want to find the other party and kill the other party, but suddenly to be known by the other party, and to get a call from them is another matter.

At this moment, Chengfeng asked very nervously: "What do you...what do you intend?"

Charlie laughed and said, "What do I intend? How can I save your grandson and your granddaughter, and also save your daughter-in-law?

I can definitely be regarded as the benefactor of your Su family.

What bad thoughts can I have? It's nothing more than long admiring the name of Old Man Su, and wanting to find a chance to talk over a glass of wine and cooking with Old Man Su."

"You..." Chengfeng was panicked in his heart, and couldn't help asking: "I have never met with you.

I have no grievances and no grudges. How are you going to give up?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Master Su, it is impossible to give up.

I called, not to negotiate with you, but to tell you that before today, you have been taking the initiative to fight against me, deliberately trying to find me. To capture me."

"But after today, the rules of the game have changed!"

"Now, it's my turn to find you!"

"I hope you hide well in Suzhou, and don't be found by me too easily, because in that case, the game is meaningless."

After that, Charlie directly hung up the phone, and then turned off Dan's cell phone.

He just turned off the phone, and Zhiyu on the side was already shocked and speechless.

Chapter 3004

And Issac couldn't help asking: "Master, are you planning to take the initiative and go to Chengfeng to settle the account?"

"How is it possible..." Charlie smiled and said playfully: "If I go to find Chengfeng to settle the account now.

Wouldn't it be a waste of money for his remaining children and the Wade family?"

After speaking, Charlie said again:

"If I kill him now, instead of getting any substantial benefits, I will become a spectator, waiting for the separation of the Su family, and the Wade family by then,

will take advantage of the fisherman's profit.

If I have to do everything I must not act foolish to do this kind of thing."

Issac asked a little puzzled: "Then why did you tell Chengfeng that just now?"

Charlie smiled and said, "Frighten him. This old dog manipulates the puppet behind his back all day long.

Something happened to the puppet. He thought that cutting the thread would shield the risk.

This kind of good thing has ceased to exist from now on. No more deals for him."

After speaking, he smiled playfully: "Believe it or not, this old guy is probably scared now."

“I believe it!” Issac smiled: “Cary and Dan are both missing, and you said that you want to take the initiative to attack him, he must be scared to death!”

Charlie smiled and said: “I called him just to beat him and give him a little pressure.”

Issac nodded and smiled: “I guess he will flee from Suzhou with his tail caught today.”

Charlie said calmly: “I think his biggest problem right now is that he doesn’t know where to escape.

If he stays in the country, he will be easily found no matter where he is.

Although it is safer to go abroad to avoid the limelight, he definitely does not dare to take this step.”

Issac asked puzzledly: “Why?”

Charlie asked him back: “If you were an ancient emperor, would you dare to leave your country?”

Issac immediately understood the meaning of Charlie’s words and said: “Master, I understand what you mean, Chengfeng has the position of the Patriarch.

There must have a lot of people eyeing Chengfeng. In this situation, he absolutely dare not leave China.”

“Yes.” Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “He seems to have five sons, the eldest and the second are in my hands, and there are three left.

Each of these three people must be looking forward to inheriting the position.”

Chapter 3005

After speaking, Charlie said again: “Originally, these three people may not have thought of it, but as the boss and second child disappear one after another, it will definitely make each of them have a chance to have their own way.

Inheriting the illusion of this position, this is not yet considering Chengfeng's grandchildren.

Those younger generations must also look forward to being able to take control of the family alone."

"So, Chengfeng has no last resort and will never leave China, because once he leaves, he will probably not come back in this life."

In the ancient royal family, many members of the royal family were permanently exiled.

The reason is that those in power did not want that person to come back and threaten their rule.

Even in modern times, there have been some attempts to usurp the throne in foreign countries.

Generally, the president went abroad for a visit, and the domestic coup was launched on his back.

At the same time, they must guard against death and never let the former president return to the country.

As a result, the former president can only live in exile.

Therefore, the day Chengfeng leaves China, it must be the beginning of his demise!

Zhiyu didn't speak and looked at Charlie for a while, and then asked: "Do you want to make this call to my grandpa to force him to ask me for help?"

"Yes." Charlie nodded and said with a smile: "Your grandfather must be particularly insecure now.

There is no strong expert protection around him, whether it is in Suzhou, Eastcliff, or other domestic counterparts.

It is very difficult for the city to guarantee his safety, and he has been holding the power of the family and is reluctant to let go, so he dare not go abroad. The only option is to make peace."

After a pause, Charlie shook the phone that had been turned off in his hand, and smiled: "But I have already put the cruel words out just now.

This phone has also been turned off. He wanted to make peace, but he couldn't find me at all.

He will look for any way of contacting me, and the only way is to find you."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "If he really asks you to make peace, then you readily promise him, but you must not say too badly.

You tell him that you will try your best, but you are not sure you can persuade me or not."

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment, and asked him: "Are you worried that after we cooperate in ocean transportation, he will come forward to obstruct?"

"Yes." Charlie said earnestly: "The market value of the Su family's ocean transportation business under normal circumstances is at least RMB 300 billion to 400 billion.

Even if it is facing difficulties now, the actual total fixed assets are at least RMB 200 billion.

Your grandfather handed such a big piece of cake to your hand, he only hopes you will keep it for him, instead of just picking up the knife and fork and eating it."

"Once you take the entire ocean shipping group to cooperate with me, in his eyes, it is equivalent to selling the cake.

This will absolutely touch his negative scales.

He will do his best to stop you at that time, even without hesitation. Oppose you again."

Having said that, Charlie turned around and said with a smile: “But you can rest assured that after you agree that you will intercede for him, you don’t have to worry that he will turn his face.”

“Because I didn’t have time to take care of him for a while, and called and threatened him that I wanted to find him, but it is just a fake shot.

“So, he is safe in a short time, at least I won’t deal with him.”

“And he will definitely attribute this kind of safety to you, feeling that it is entirely your help.”

“At that time, he will see you as his amulet, how dare he then prevent you from taking out the Su family ocean transportation group and cooperating with me?”

Chapter 3006

Only then did Zhiyu understand that it turned out that Charlie called her grandpa a moment ago to just threaten him, in fact, to make him fear.

Charlie’s this move made her very moved.

She was originally worried that she could not hold such a large ocean transportation group.

She also worried that after the limelight passed, her grandfather would try the same trick again and find a way to snatch this big cake back.

However, with the phone call from Charlie just now, she believes that for a long time in the future, she would no longer have to worry about any danger.

So, she stood up, bowed slightly to Charlie, and said respectfully: “Benevolence…oh no, Mr. Wade… thank you so much…”

He waved his hand lightly, and said lightly:

“I am helping myself, and the ocean transportation group in your hand has very high assets, and my side is almost an empty shell.

Although I will inject capital as promised. 10 billion dollars, but in comparison, I am still taking advantage of you more or less.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said: “It’s not like this…I have a hard time revitalizing this ocean shipping group.

At most, I can sell it at a low price. If I cooperate with Mr. Wade, this asset will not only be revitalized, but it will also be more effective.

There is more room and possibility for development, so we can be regarded as mutually benefiting.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “You are right, doing business in partnership means mutual benefit.”

After he finished speaking, he said again: “It just so happens that you are calling today in the name of Takehiko.

Then the new company we established can claim to the outside that it is a cooperation between you and the Ito family.

Your grandfather always wanted to cooperate with the Ito family. Go online, then you might as well make him think that you have caught up with this line, so that it will also make him recognized your abilities.”

Zhiyu nodded and said gratefully: “I understand, everything is up to you!”

Charlie looked at the time and said with a smile: “I guess it won’t be long before your grandfather will call you. You have to think about your skills later.”

…

At the same time.

Su Family Villa.

Chengfeng was already pale in shock at this time.

Originally, he planned to let Cary and Dan find the mysterious man, and then kill him when he was not prepared.

Chapter 3007

But he never dreamed that the two of them are now cold, not to mention, they also sold their behind-the-scenes proprietor.

As a result, the other party called and said that he wanted to change the rules of the game. How could he not be afraid?

Especially the other party also accurately stated that he was in Suzhou.

Distance from Aurous Hill to Suzhou is very close, maybe when he goes to bed at night, and his neck will be wiped by the other party.

Anson was very worried and asked, “Master, what are your plans next?”

Chengfeng couldn’t hide his nervousness and said, “You heard it just now. Cary and Dan are both in the hands of that kid.

This guy really doesn’t speak morals at all, even the 100-year-old old man, he will not let go. After that, let alone me…”

With that said, Chengfeng sighed, and said: “And this guy now knows that I am in Suzhou, this is the most dangerous…”

Anson hurriedly said: “Master, based on my humble opinion, our top priority at the moment is to leave Suzhou as soon as possible!

Suzhou is too close to Aurous Hill… If he finds this, it will only take three or four hours to drive…”

Chengfeng nodded, sighed, and murmured: “Hey! It’s easy to leave Suzhou, but where would I go after leaving?”

Anson said quickly: “Master, let’s go back to Eastcliff!”

Chengfeng said depressedly: “It may not be really safe to return to Eastcliff.

After all, his strength is really unpredictable. He could abduct Shoude silently under Luther’s eyes. God knows he will or will not repeat the old tricks and tie me up?”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said again:

“It may not be safe to go anywhere now. Even if I escape to the South China Sea, he will find a three-hour plane.”

At this time, Moby, who had not spoken for a long while, said: “Master, you should go to the Maldives to avoid the wind and relax for a few days by the way!

Suzhou has not really warmed up these days.

The weather in the Maldives is good, and it is far away and a separate island, so we can also arrange security work!”

He said, “In an archipelago country like the Maldives, the local government has sold everything that can be sold and rented everything that can be rented, except for the capital island and several large islands.

For the islands that are sold, the local government will not even send a police force, not to mention the local army, and basically let us toss with ourselves, and the operation space will be larger.”

“If you are willing to go there, I can ask my junior brother to help, hire some mercenaries from the Middle East and the West.

The Blackwater Company in the United States has a large number of mercenaries that have undergone rigorous training.

At that time, hundreds of them will be hired directly from the Blackwater Company.

Soldiers with guns and live ammunition will guard the island so that no fly can get in. Your safety can also be greatly guaranteed."

Chapter 3008

Although Su's family has not been able to do business all over the world, their homes are almost all over the world.

Basically, all developed countries have real estate in the name of Su family, so the family has a home wherever they go.

As for resorts such as Maldives, Phuket, Bali, and Tahiti, not to mention.

The Su family has long bought several islands in the Maldives, some of which have been developed into high-end luxury island hotels, and another island has been developed but not put into commercial use, but reserved for the Su family's own vacation needs.

At this time, the weather in Suzhou during the first lunar month is still a bit cold and humid.

But the Maldives, which is on the edge of the equator, is very comfortable even now, and it is indeed very suitable for short- and medium-term vacations.

Moreover, as Moby said, in an island country like the Maldives, the government has no energy to control so many islands that walk around.

Basically, whoever it is sold to, is left to toss, even if there are some places that are not allowed by local laws, just sold and no interference.

Money can also be accommodating, and the operation space is huge.

Therefore, once they go to the Maldives, they can definitely build a very powerful defense system in a short time.

It is no exaggeration to say that once the high-end mercenaries are deployed from the Blackwater Company in the way Moby said, the defense of the island, and the ability to protect will be so strong that no one may be able to penetrate the local army.

However, although Moby is very considerate of security, he ignored Chengfeng's character and his situation in the family.

Unless he is definitely sure that he will die if he doesn't leave, he is absolutely unwilling to leave.

Going abroad to avoid the limelight is the last escape route for him, and he will only consider it as a last resort.

Because he knew very well that once he left China, the Su family would no longer be in his hands, and even the entire family might be torn apart.

Moreover, after this trip, he may never come back.

Even if the mysterious man stopped chasing him, once his children profited from it, they would never let him come back.

When the time comes, he will suffer from the enemy!

Thinking of this, Chengfeng gritted his teeth, and said to Anson and Moby: "Without a last resort, I will never leave China!"

Anson asked nervously: "Master, that guy is so strong, how do we deal with him next?"

Chengfeng thought for a moment and said seriously: "Now, only Zhiyu can save me!"

Chengfeng knew very well in his heart.

Chapter 3009

He knew that the only person who can stop the mysterious master right now is his granddaughter Zhiyu.

He said to Anson and Moby: “If Zhiyu is willing to say something good for me, she will definitely make that person give up or delay the idea of chasing me…”

Anson nodded repeatedly and said, “The mysterious person who wants to come must have deep feelings for the eldest lady, otherwise he will not chase her in Aurous Hill from Japan to protect her.

If she can really say something for you, maybe it will really make a big deal. Small and trivial…”

Chengfeng sighed and said: “If you can’t beat it and can’t hide, the only way is to beg for mercy…”

Moby couldn’t help asking: “Master, I know Miss Zhiyu’s character quite well. I am afraid that she’s not that easy to talk about this matter.”

“Indeed…” Chengfeng said depressed: “This girl has a big appetite.

About the previous press conference, I gave her the entire ocean shipping group to shut her up.

If I beg her again this time, I don’t know what she will ask for…”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng said with a cold expression:

“The reason why the Ocean Shipping Group I gave to her is to see if she can revitalize the business.

If it is not taken care of, it will die in her hands or my hands.

There is no difference, but if she can revitalize this business, sooner or later I will have to get it back with profit, but if she wants other business from me, I mean she can’t cut the meat anymore…”

Anson opened the mouth and said, “Master, why don’t you make a phone call to check the eldest lady’s tone?”

“Yeah!” Chengfeng nodded and said,

“I’ll call her right now. Oh, by the way, Anson, I asked you to follow her recent actions secretly.

Do you know what she is doing these past two days?”

Anson hurriedly said: “Master, the eldest lady went to the Shangri-La Hotel today.”

“What?!” Chengfeng frowned and asked sharply: “What? Is she going to talk to the Wade family about cooperation?”

Anson explained: “It’s not about cooperation with the Wade family, but about cooperation with Ito family of Japan. You know, Ito is recently living in Shangri-La.”

Chengfeng heaved a sigh of relief and nodded and said, “I almost forgot about this matter. Zynn was just looking for a chance to see Mr. Ito when he disappeared at Shangri-La.

Zhiyu ran over to see him now. Will he take care of her?”

Anson nodded and said, “According to the news from my people, after the eldest lady went to Shangri-La, she was picked up by Emi Ito, the younger sister of Mr. Ito, in the hotel lobby.”

“What?!” Chengfeng asked in surprise: “He agrees with her?”

Anson said by the way: “My people followed, and the eldest lady did indeed enter his room.”

Chengfeng couldn’t help being a little bit astonished and immediately couldn’t help but sigh: “Since the fight between the three major families in Tokyo and the winner-takes-all of the Ito family.

Our ocean shipping group is unwilling to follow suit even without being punished.

We cooperated and Zynn, as the Su family's son and the heir of the Su family in the eyes of outsiders, failed to get Mr. Ito to meet him.

I did not expect Zhiyu to do it!"

Chapter 3010

Anson nodded and said: "The eldest lady is talented and intelligent, and her eloquence is by no means comparable to that of ordinary young people.

Moreover, she now completely owns the ocean transportation group of the Su family.

Maybe Mr. Ito has been reached with her persuasion for cooperation."

Chengfeng said with some joy: "If this is the case, the ocean shipping business might be able to survive. Zhiyu seems to be really a bit skilled."

After that, he immediately picked up the phone and sent a message to her. The content of the message was: "Zhiyu, please call Grandpa when it is convenient."

Zhiyu saw this message and immediately told Charlie, and at the same time asked him: "Mr. Wade, should I return one to him now?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Dial, see what he says."

Zhiyu hurriedly dialed Chengfeng's phone.

The call was quickly connected.

Chengfeng pretended to be concerned and asked on the other end of the phone: "Zhiyu, how have you been in the past few days? Have you encountered any problems that you need help from grandpa?"

Zhiyu said in a lukewarm tone: "It's okay recently. I'm trying to revitalize the ocean shipping business.

I appreciate your kindness, but you don't need to help me."

Chengfeng sighed and said guiltily: "For these two days, Grandpa has been unable to eat or sleep.

Not only am I full of guilt for you and your mother, but I have also been thinking about how to compensate your mothers.

It happened that Anson was with me today. Talking about the Maldives, I just thought, I will give you the island where the Su family stayed in the Maldives so that you and your mother can go to have a good rest and relax."

Although the islands in the Maldives are expensive, they are not very valuable.

The island developed by the Su family, is taken on lease from the Maldivian government for 100-year use right, only spent tens of millions of dollars, but the real cost is the development and construction of the island.

An island must not only have a complete set of architectural solutions, but also a large number of luxurious decorations, but also a complete set of hardware facilities such as docks, helipads, and satellite communications, and even have the ability to generate independent power generation and desalination.

Therefore, the Su family has invested nearly 3 billion yuan in the construction of the complete set.

Originally, Chengfeng regarded that island as a paradise on earth where he would enjoy his old age in the future, so he did not hesitate to pay for it.

If he really wanted to give it to Zhiyu, he naturally couldn't bear it.

But he just said that he wanted to win favor in his granddaughter's heart first.

Chapter 3011

According to what he knew about Zhiyu, he felt that she couldn't even want his island.

First of all, Zhiyu must now devote all her attention to the ocean transportation business.

She is definitely not interested in letting herself go to the Maldives.

Secondly, her mother may now hate him so how can she go to his island to relax on vacation. Liona will definitely not agree.

really.

Zhiyu frowned when she heard what he said.

She is not stupid either.

She knows that there are at least nine points of hypocrisy in what Grandpa said.

But what to do with Maldives islands, she is not interested at all!

Zhiyu was about to refuse, when she saw Charlie winking, she signaled her to agree.

So, she hesitated for a moment, and said, “Thank you, grandpa. I will trouble Grandpa to let Mr. Anson bring the property rights of the island to Aurous Hill.

After the property rights are in my name, I will take time to take my mother and relax.”

When Chengfeng heard this, he immediately felt a strong pain.

He secretly thought: “I’m just being polite, why did you really agree? You are young, what do you want an island for retirement? You have to leave it for me, what will I do in the future? I can never develop one from scratch?”

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: “Zhiyu, the property rights documents of the island are to be transferred from the Maldives. It is relatively troublesome, but you and your mother can go there to rest first.”

Zhiyu said smoothly: “That’s right, when I go there, the property rights will be transferred by the way.”

After that, she added: “Grandpa, you also know that my mother must have some opinions on you.

If that island is in your name, she will definitely not go, but if it is in my name. It’s different.”

Chengfeng could only say angrily: “You are right, grandpa owes it to you. In this case, if you have time to go, I will ask Anson to go there too and complete the formalities…”

With that, he hurriedly said again: “By the way, Zhiyu, Grandpa has to ask you for a favor this time…”

Zhiyu snorted: “You say it.”

Chengfeng hurriedly said: “That’s right, your benefactor, he called me just now. He may have misunderstood me.

He didn’t seem to be happy about what he said on the phone, so I would like to ask you to help me make peace with him.

In the future, everyone will keep the well water from the river water, do you think it will be doable for you?”

Chapter 3012

Zhiyu heard this and couldn’t help but look up at Charlie.

She found that he had a clear idea of the scheming of her grandfather.

He said that grandpa would definitely come to ask for her help, but she did not expect her grandpa to so predictable.

However, she didn’t know why Grandpa angered Charlie, nor did she know that he had sent a Gu art master to Aurous Hill to try to assassinate attempt on Charlie.

So, she did not immediately agree, but instead asked: “Grandpa, you said you had a misunderstanding with Grace. Can you tell me the specific misunderstanding?

Even if I promise you, I have to understand it before I can find him. I need an entry point to communicate with him."

Chengfeng hesitated for a moment, sighed, and said:

"Hey...it's not a misunderstanding, it's mainly because I was confused for a while. I hired a metaphysical master from England.

I sent him to Aurous Hill to find for once the whereabouts of my benefactor."

After that, Chengfeng excused himself again:

"Actually, I didn't want to hurt the benefactor, I just wanted to find this man out and talk to him face to face, but the metaphysical master I invited may have tried hard.

He killed an innocent person in Aurous Hill, and tried to kill the benefactor, but it was all that guy's own idea, but your benefactor didn't know.

Now he thinks I sent that master to kill him, so he is mad at me....."

Zhiyu was dumbfounded.

She didn't expect that grandpa would dare to engage in such small actions!

And this little action is no longer directed at her, but at the benefactor!

This immediately made her angry, and blurted out, "Why did you send someone to assassinate Grace?!"

Chengfeng realized that she must be very angry, and hurriedly explained: "This was not my intention, it's all that guy he didn't know what to do.

He must have tried to be competitive..."

Zhiyu asked back: "Do you think I will believe it? You can even kill my mother, let alone benevolent?"

Chengfeng knew that his sophistry was meaningless, so he had no choice but to say:

“Zhiyu, it is meaningless to say these now. I can guarantee that I will never make the same mistake again in the future, and I hope you will talk to the benefactor. to ease the situation……”

Chapter 3013

Although Zhiyu was very angry, remembering what Charlie had said, her tone eased a little, and she said:

“I’m currently in the Shangri-La meeting Ito Takehiko of the Ito family. The situation on my friend’s side is really not very good.

Clearly, but after I finish talking with Mr. Ito, I will try my best to intercede with Grace.”

After finishing speaking, Zhiyu warned solemnly: “Grandpa, I have to tell you something clearly. Grace has saved me twice, and also saved my mother and my brother.

He was kind to me and I revere that. In fact, in my heart, he is more important than you!”

Although Chengfeng was very upset, he did not dare to say anything at this time.

He knew that what she said was the truth. In her mind, he was not the grandfather who petted her, but a half enemy, so he was not surprised when she said this.

However, he was surprised by her clear-cut attitude. It seems that the acting style of his granddaughter has become more simple and rude.

Although he felt unhappy, he was relieved when she said she was willing to intercede for him as much as possible.

Immediately, he achieved his goal and did not continue to struggle too much on this issue.

He directly changed the subject and said: “By the way, Zhiyu, how is your talk going with Takehiko?

This guy has always wanted to cooperate with us before.

We rushed out of Asia and to the world together, but since the incident in Tokyo, it seems that he doesn't have a good image of us anymore."

"Yes." Zhiyu said: "Mr. Ito's attitude has indeed undergone some changes, but his mentality is understandable.

At the moment we are talking pretty well. After all, now is not what it used to be, and I have also lowered my expectations.

In some gestures, I intend to use the entire ocean shipping group to establish a new company with the Ito family.

At that time, the Ito family will hold 51% of the shares and I will hold 49%.

In this way, the fixed assets will be transferred to the new company name, and then the Su family assets will be transferred to the new company.

The cancellation of the ocean shipping group should be able to circumvent the previous restrictions and risks."

Chengfeng was surprised when he heard this, but he did not feel very resistant.

He didn't expect that she would really be able to reconnect with Ito Takehiko.

Chapter 3014

Although this cooperation sounds a bit uncomfortable to lose controlling rights, it is a special situation now, and if you want to, you must make appropriate sacrifices.

In the long run, assets and business can be reborn from the shell, even at the expense of a part of the profit, and the entire business can be revitalized, so as not to lose more and more.

Thinking of this, he reminded her: “Zhiyu, it’s okay to cooperate with the Ito family to establish a new company, but you must keep a backhand and state in the contract that after you buy these assets and resources into shares.

We retain the power to withdraw all, so that once the restrictions on us are lifted, we can also withdraw all these assets and restart Su’s own ocean transportation group.”

Charlie listened to the side, and couldn’t help but wonder in his heart that this old guy is really good at calculating, and he didn’t forget to keep a backhand at this time.

Zhiyu felt in her heart that since she decided to cooperate with Charlie, naturally she couldn’t play this kind of mind with her benefactor.

Doing this kind of trick is equivalent to notarizing the dowry before you get married to your husband’s house.

In this way, once the marriage breaks up, or if you don’t want to spend time with your husband, you will leave with all your dowry.

Although there is no problem in the law, with this premise, the relationship between the couple cannot always be stable, and this behavior will naturally become a gap between the two.

Therefore, she said to Chengfeng: “In this matter, I still intend to show 100% sincerity to cooperate with the other party.

Only in this way can everyone cooperate perfectly without reservation and make the assets bigger and bigger together.

As soon as everyone came up, they kept each other’s minds, and this kind of cooperation will certainly not last long.”

Chengfeng said seriously: “Zhiyu, it is not that our family has never engaged in joint ventures with others.

The premise of the joint venture has always been that we have absolute controlling shares.

This is actually very important. We must hold the initiative in our hands. Now that Ito Takehiko wants to take control, then we have to leave a way for ourselves.

Otherwise, if everything is led by others, it would be too passive!"

Zhiyu heard this and said in a serious tone: "This is not the same as yours. If I want to leave a complete divestment right now, the Ito family will definitely make the same request.

If the other party isn't okay to do it, but if the other party sweeps us out before we solve the problem, what should we do? Not everyone has to do things in our mindset."

Speaking of this, Zhiyu said again: "In addition, since you have paid me the Ocean Shipping Group as compensation, I also hope that you can abide by your promises and respect my operational decisions."

Immediately, she changed the conversation and said, "Of course, I will honor my promise to you. After talking with Mr. Ito for a while, I will immediately communicate with Grace and try to persuade him."

Chengfeng could only say angrily: "Okay! That being the case, I will never interfere with your operational decisions in the future!"

Before hanging up the phone, she reminded:

"By the way, things in the Maldives are easy to do. Or I will go there tomorrow.

It should only take seven hours to fly by. If it is more efficient, it will take one day. The transfer will be completed."

Chapter 3015

Chengfeng on the other end of the phone rubbed his chest and said dejectedly: "Okay, tomorrow I will let Anson fly to the Maldives too!"

After hanging up the phone, he was relieved, but his expression was still very ugly.

The islands of Maldives, he used it to be polite with her, but he didn't expect her to accept all orders.

Now she couldn't wait to complete the transfer, which made him feel very painful.

This is the old-age place he prepared for himself, and its significance is no less than the heavy coffin that the ancient old men prepared for themselves in advance.

The ancients said that the coffin was originally meant to be a set of expensive and heavy before death.

Many old people regard the coffin as more important than life, because after death, they have to sleep in the coffin, which is not the last resort. Give it a hand.

Although modern people don't think so much about what's going on after them, they still pay special attention to old-age care.

Everyone wants to be able to take care of themselves when they are old. That's why so many people are desperately going to the South to buy properties and prepare for the future.

The same is true for Chengfeng. He had painstakingly developed an island in order to enjoy the most luxurious old-age life there in the future.

But right now, he hasn't retired yet, and the island has already been handed over to Zhiyu.

Although distressed, he felt a little relieved when he thought that Zhiyu might be able to help make peace and let him escape for his life without worrying about it.

On the other hand, she was not excited about getting to the island.

For her, she just wanted to make Chengfeng hurt. As for the transfer of the island to herself, she didn't bother to enjoy it.

And she knows very well that her mother is even less likely to go.

Mother herself doesn't catch a cold for these luxurious enjoyments, so at the moment her biggest wish is not to go to some holiday resort to relax.

It is to renovate the old house where Changying lived as soon as possible, and then live in that small courtyard to see things. Thinking of him.

So she said to Charlie: "Mr. Wade, the island in the Maldives was built by my grandfather with great effort.

The environment is indeed very good, but my mother and I are not very interested, or I will borrow flowers to present the Buddha. I will give it to you."

Charlie waved his hand and smiled: "You are not interested, and I am not interested either. For me, where I live, there is actually no essential difference."

Chapter 3016

Zhiyu said against her will: "If you have time, you can also take your wife and family to relax, otherwise the island will be idle."

Charlie smiled and said, "I understand your good intentions. As for going or not, let's talk about it later."

Zhiyu nodded, and said: "Then I will go to the Maldives tomorrow to complete the transfer of ownership.

Then I will complete the establishment of the joint venture company with you."

Charlie said: "Okay, there is no hurry for these two days. After all, there is still a lot of preparatory work.

Looking back, I will ask the person in charge of this business on my side to contact you.

In the future, the two of you will cooperate and operate this together business."

"Okay!" she hurriedly said, "I will let you arrange everything."

…

After talking with Zhiyu, Charlie asked Emi Ito to send her out of Shangri-La, while Charlie himself and Issac went to his office.

Issac answered the phone at this time, then walked to the front, and said:

“Master, the brokerage team at Miss Gu’s side has sent a confirmation letter and has booked 85 rooms in Shangri-La with more than 150 people. They are heck in tomorrow.”

Charlie asked curiously: “Is it the concert? She is coming to Aurous Hill?”

“Yes.” Issac said: “Miss Gu’s concert will be in three days. Her team will come to the venue tomorrow, rehearse the day after tomorrow, and perform the day after tomorrow.”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “Looking for the stars and the moon, I finally looked forward to her, but why didn’t this girl say hello to me?”

Issac smiled and said, “Maybe she wants to give you a surprise.”

Charlie waved his hand: “If she really wants to give me a surprise, she won’t set the hotel in Shangri-La.”

While speaking, he took out his mobile phone and said, “I’ll call her.”

Issac quit the office wittily, and Charlie got through Sara’s phone.

She answered the phone and asked with joy, “Charlie, why call me at this time?”

He smiled and said, “Is there anything wrong with calling you at this time?”

She smiled and said: “Of course there is no problem, but I am a little surprised to receive your call.

You don’t usually take the initiative to call me.”

Charlie said hurriedly, “Isn’t it because I heard Mr. Issac say that your team will come tomorrow? How about you? Will you come tomorrow?”

Chapter 3017

Sara explained: “I won’t go there tomorrow. My team will go over and check and accept the hardware of the venue, including lighting and sound, stage design, and on-site display materials.

The rehearsal will start at noon the day after tomorrow, so I will fly early the day after tomorrow to Aurous Hill.”

Charlie said, “I thought you would come over tomorrow.”

Sara said apologetically: “I’m sorry, Charlie, I won’t be able to make it tomorrow. Tomorrow, here we have a very popular talent show to be recorded and it is in the finals.

I have long been invited to be a special guest and judge for the finals. So I have to go to the recording tomorrow, so I have to trouble you to wait for me for a day.”

Charlie said very understandingly: “It doesn’t matter, work is important, but you must take care of your body and don’t work too hard.”

Sara said: “Don’t worry, Charlie, I will tell you a little secret. I have already decided. I will withdraw from the entertainment circle indefinitely when the concert tour is over.”

Charlie asked puzzledly: “Isn’t it a good job? Why do you want to quit?”

“Because it’s boring.” Sara said seriously: “I entered the entertainment industry to have a chance to find you.

After I found you, naturally there is no reason to stay in this line.

If it weren’t for the fact that there are still many fans looking forward to this year I’ve long wanted to announce my withdrawal from the concert tour.

So this time I plan to officially quit after the concert tour is finished. This is also an explanation to the fans."

Charlie smiled slightly and said softly: "No matter what you want to do, I will support your decision."

Sara said happily, "I know that Charlie loves me the most!"

Then, she hurriedly reminded: "Charlie, I am going to quit the entertainment industry. Please don't disclose it to the outside world.

I plan to announce it at the Aurous Hill concert, OK?"

"Of course." Charlie said seriously: "Don't worry, I must be tight-lipped."

Only then did she relax, and said with a grin: "I have spent a lot of thought on this concert. By that time, you, you must not miss the appointment!"

Charlie said confidently: "Don't worry, even if the sky falls, I won't miss the appointment."

Sara was in a good mood and said softly, "Hee hee, that's good! I hope you can have this unwavering attitude in dealing with our marriage contract!"

Charlie suddenly became ashamed, and hurriedly turned away from the subject and asked, "By the way, how are Uncle and Auntie doing?"

Sara smiled and said: "They are so good that they can't be better.

This time they also said they are coming to Aurous Hill to watch my concert. Come and see you by the way!"

Chapter 3018

Charlie did not expect that Philip and Lenan would also come to Aurous Hill.

After hearing the words, he hurriedly asked: “How did Uncle Gu and Aunt Lenan arrange the itinerary? Do you want me to arrange accommodation in advance?”

Sara smiled and said: “They will arrive on the day of the concert only as they have a lot of things going on Eastcliff’s side.

They will come to the concert that day and returned by plane at night.”

After speaking, Sara said again: “In fact, my parents are not here to join us in the concert.

After all, the next stage of the concert will be in Eastcliff. They mainly want to see you and celebrate your birthday by the way.”

Charlie heard that Philip and Lenan were both coming to celebrate his birthday. He was moved and felt a little ashamed.

He said in a hurry, “Sara, as a junior, how can I let Uncle and Auntie run so far to celebrate my birthday…”

Sara smiled casually: “Oh, it doesn’t matter. Mom and dad treat you as their own children. What’s more, you saved my dad’s life and the destiny of our family as well.

With this kindness, even if you run away and go to the United States, my parents will definitely rush over to celebrate your birthday!”

After speaking, she said again:

“Charlie, do you remember that when you were young, every time you celebrate your birthday, or when I celebrate my birthday, our two families always took time to celebrate together.

At that time, because Dinner would be eaten at home with a large family, so we all went out to find a place for a meal with a family of six at noon.”

Charlie said confidently: “Of course I remember! Every time I celebrated my birthday, you always surround me to sing a birthday song.

When it would be your birthday, my mother would ask me to sing for you, but I was always embarrassed. …"

"Yeah!" Sara said with a smile: "You were an introvert back then. You didn't speak much or play with me. I took the initiative to pester you every time…"

Charlie sighed, It was not because of introversion, but because of embarrassment and awkwardness!

Imagine that a child who is a few years old is not awkward when he is told that he will marry that little girl who is like a worm in the future as his wife.

However, Charlie did not say this, but smiled: "Maybe I was shy when I was too young."

Sara smiled and said, "Charlie, how about you spend noon with our family this time on your birthday, okay? My parents will be very happy, what do you think?"

Charlie was thinking about the time, and Sara hurriedly added: "Charlie, I know that you will definitely have to stay with your wife at home for dinner on your birthday, so I set the start time of the concert to eight o'clock in the evening…"

"In this way, you can eat at home at six o'clock in the evening, celebrate your birthday with your wife and rest of the family, and then set off to the gym at seven o'clock."

Chapter 3019

"Since you eat at home at night, you don't have to eat at noon, right?"

Speaking of this, Sara's voice said imploringly:

"Charlie, my parents came so far, you always have to give them a chance to eat with you and celebrate your birthday!

In addition, I too Imagine like when you were a child, when you blow candles and make a wish, sing a birthday song next to you. Would you not like to say good?"

When Charlie heard this, he was moved in his heart and knew that he would definitely not be able to refuse Sara's request.

Therefore, he said without hesitation: "Okay! At noon on the birthday day, I will let Orvel vacate the entire Classical Mansion, then eat there!"

"Great!" Sara cheered, and said excitedly: "Then it's a deal. I'll prepare the birthday cake at that time!"

Charlie smiled and said, "I'll just buy a cake myself, so don't worry about it."

"How do you do that!" Sara hurriedly said, "There is no reason for the big birthday star to buy the cake by himself!

Besides, for you, such a bland person, the cake you choose is definitely not good-looking, or I will order it from Eastcliff first. Ask them to do it early in the morning and then airlift it over."

Charlie said helplessly: "You don't need such a lot of trouble, right?"

Sara said very seriously: "Of course I need to! This is the first time I am celebrating your birthday in nearly 20 years. I must choose the best cake. Even if I have a little regret, I can't forgive myself!"

Charlie had no choice but to say: "Well then, I will leave the cake thing to you."

Sara said again and again: "Hmm! Just leave it to me, Charlie, you don't have to worry about anything!"

"Okay!" Charlie replied, and then asked: "Oh, yes, when will you come the day after tomorrow?"

Sara smiled and asked, "Why are you so clear? Are you going to pick me up at the airport?"

Charlie responded: "If time permits, I can pick you up."

“That’s great!” Sara said hurriedly: “You can tell me, when you allow the day after tomorrow, I will fly there at the time you allow!

Anyway, I take my private jet, any time is fine.”

After speaking, she hurriedly added: “Oh yes, Charlie, I’m going to the venue for rehearsal at 2 o’clock in the afternoon, so I will get to Aurous Hill at 12 o’clock at the latest. Do you think your morning time is right?”

Charlie thought for a while, and said, “I will send your sister-in-law to the company at 8 o’clock in the morning. Other times should be fine.”

Sara muttered: “I don’t recognize her as my sister-in-law! I don’t recognize anyone as my sister-in-law except myself, I will be my own sister-in-law!”

Charlie was embarrassed and said helplessly: “Let’s just talk about business, I can do it any time after nine o’clock.”

Chapter 3020

Sara thought for a moment, and then said: “Well then, I will land at around ten o’clock, so that I can go to the hotel to put down my luggage first, is this time okay?”

Charlie said readily: “No problem!”

She said happily: “Charlie, since I have said everything, you must not let me dove.”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Don’t worry, I won’t.”

Sara smiled and said, “That’s good, Charlie, I have something to do now, so I won’t tell you, for now, you will wait for me in Aurous Hill!”

“It is good!”

On the other side of the phone, before hanging up, Sara k!ssed the phone: “Mua! Charlie is the best!”

Charlie shook his head and hung up the phone helplessly.

After that, he called Orvel, the phone was connected, and Orvel on the other end asked, “Master Wade, what do you want?”

Charlie said: “Orvel, at noon on the day has Classical Mansion make many appointments?”

Orvel said without hesitation: “Master Wade, if you want to use it, I will arrange to cancel all appointments immediately.”

Charlie said: “This won’t make you embarrassed, will it?”

“No.” Orvel said with a smile: “Our Classical Mansion does not guarantee that the reservation will be 100% successful.

If the reservation fails due to our reasons, we will compensate a portion of the cash according to our regulations, so I am here. The side has absolute control.”

Charlie said: “Okay, then you can help me withdraw all other appointments. I will entertain guests at noon that day.”

Orvel said without hesitation: “Okay Master, I will arrange this.”

Charlie said again: “For the compensation for the pre-determined customer, you can ask your finances to calculate the total and tell me, I will pay the money.”

Orvel hurriedly said, “Master, what are you doing… You gave me this old life. Why are you polite to me if I take your money? Where to put this old face……”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Okay, then I won’t be polite to you, you can arrange it.”

Orvel smiled and said, “Master, I’m doing errands, don’t worry!”

At this moment, Zhiyu has left Shagri-La and came to the old house procured by her mother Liona.

She has contacted a local decoration company and plans to renovate this old house.

Chapter 3021

She is also looking forward to moving in for a few days after the renovation is completed as soon as possible, so she is very concerned about this matter.

When Zhiyu arrived in front of the old house, Liona was in the yard, happily telling a designer about her renovation plan.

Zhiyu separated the fence door, and saw her mother look happy, and she felt very relieved in her heart.

She knew that now, her mother really wanted to live for herself.

It's not just mom.

She felt that from now on, she should also live for herself, no longer suffer any fetters from the Su family, and strive to live the way she hopes.

Liona was explaining the design direction she wanted to the designer, and suddenly caught a glimpse of her daughter standing at the gate of the courtyard.

In a surprise, she hurriedly waved at her and said, "Zhiyu, come here!"

Zhiyu smiled and opened the door and asked Liona: "Mom, have you thought about how to decorate it?"

Liona nodded, pointed to the young female designer next to her, and said happily: "I have almost communicated with Kelly. The decoration idea is mainly nostalgic. Mom still hopes to have a sense of time."

Zhiyu said with a smile: "Then use modern materials and techniques to construct in the style of twenty years ago.

Now the materials and techniques have been greatly improved, so that quality, environmental protection, and comfort can also be ensured. Include these."

The female designer on the side nodded repeatedly and said: "You are right, our general idea now is to use modern materials and craftsmanship to make nostalgic and retro styles, and then try to make this old house more comfortable and livable."

After speaking, the female designer said again: "By the way, Auntie, your specific design plan has to wait for our boss to produce a set of detailed design drawings, especially some functional parts, so we have to let our boss think about it.

The way to do concealment works, you want this retro style, so self-heating, central air-conditioning, fresh air system, and wireless network, we have to make it as concealed as possible, otherwise, it will appear very abrupt."

Liona smiled and said: "By the way, Kelly, your boss told me about it that day, saying that you can replace the current wooden beams with metal structures and then paint them with wood. This way, it looks like wood.

There is no difference between the house beams, and the metal structure can also be used to exit the air ducts, and then make the air outlets the same color as the house beams.

As for the fresh air system, the ground air supply is used, and the air outlets are hidden in the skirting. I think this plan is very reliable.

Please tell your boss and help me refine the specific plan. It is best to make a rendering for me."

The female designer said without hesitation: "Okay Auntie, I will tell our boss when I go back, and try to make these projects concealed."

After speaking, she asked again: "By the way, Auntie, are you really not going to harden the ground of the yard? Now, this kind of muddy ground is very difficult to take care of when it rains."

Liona waved her hand: “Except for the path in and out, I still don’t want to harden it. When the spring starts, I will sprinkle some grass seeds. When the lawn grows, it must be very beautiful.”

Chapter 3022

After that, she asked again: “By the way, Kelly, are you a native of Aurous Hill?”

The other party nodded and said, “Yes, Auntie, my home is only a few kilometers away.”

Liona pointed to the wall of the house and the withered creeper on the fence of the courtyard, and asked:

“Do you think these creepers can grow in spring? This house has been idle for a long time. I really don’t know about these creepers whether the roots are dead or alive.”

The female designer smiled and said: “Auntie, this one is very vigorous in our province.

Regardless of the cold weather, it seems to be a dead branch and rotten leaves, but new buds will grow in the spring. When the time comes, the front wall can be fully covered. This kind of old red brick house with a green wall creeper is very beautiful!”

After a pause, the female designer said again: “Moreover, if there is a wall-climbing plant, the effect of heat insulation and sun protection is particularly good. In summer, the temperature in the house can drop a few degrees.”

At this time, Liona seemed to have seen the lush look of the wall-mounted creeper, and said with excitement,

“That’s great! By then, the grass in the yard will also be a large piece of green, matched with the red brick walls in the yard. Marble path and the wall of plants all over the wall, think about it, you know it must be very beautiful!”

The female designer nodded and said, “The bluestone road in your yard will grow moss after the rain in summer. That way, it will be more beautiful, but you must be careful when you walk and be careful of not slipping.”

After speaking, the female designer checked the time and said: “Auntie, I know all your needs. Otherwise, I will go back and communicate with our boss first, and give you the design plan as soon as possible. Strive to allow you to live in in the summer.”

“No problem.” Liona said with a smile: “That’s really hard work, Kelly. If you have any progress, please call me at any time.”

“Okay.” The female designer nodded and said: “Then I will leave first.”

“I will see you off!”

Liona sent the female designer to the door, and then turned back.

Seeing that Zhiyu was looking at the yard with a look of longing, she couldn’t help asking: “Zhiyu, what are you looking at?”

Zhiyu couldn’t hide her yearning and said, “Mom, you can also leave a room for me when the time comes. I want to live here with you too!”

Liona smiled and said, “It’s okay to stay in the room, but don’t forget, Harvard Business School will open in August. Didn’t you plan to leave in May before?”

Zhiyu’s expression suddenly hesitated.

She hesitated and struggled for a while, then gathered up the courage and said seriously: “Mom, I have already considered carefully and don’t plan to go to Harvard.”

Liona didn’t seem surprised by her decision, and asked calmly, “Did you think about it?”

“Thought clearly!” Zhiyu nodded and said firmly: “I went to meet with Grace today and have decided to cooperate with him in the ocean transportation business.

Then I will package and integrate the entire ocean transportation group. Hold 49% of the shares and be the second shareholder.”

Liona slightly nodded and said, “Charlie’s character and ability can be trusted. You can give him all the resources in your hands to operate, and you can finish your studies.”

Zhiyu shook her head and said: “My benevolence is also just beginning to work in this field.

It is when there is a shortage of people. If I go to school at this time, I wouldn’t be able to help him? So I still want to stay and follow The person in charge over there worked together to manage this business well.”

Liona looked at her daughter, smiled knowingly, and said, “After all this, you actually want to stay because of Charlie?”

Zhiyu didn’t expect that after she had packed so much and explained so much, she would still be seen through by her mother.

So, she didn’t hide it anymore, and nodded gently.

Liona sighed, touched her hand, and said seriously: “Mom has tasted regrets and unwillingness, so no matter whether the result is good or bad, now that you have decided, just let it go! Anyway, mom will support you!”

Chapter 3023

Zhiyu was in a good mood when she heard her mother’s words.

She took her arm and said with excitement:

“Mom, Grace called grandpa in front of me today and said on the phone that he was going to find him to settling the accounts, scared him out of look…”

“Really?” Liona couldn’t help asking: “Charlie is really going to find your grandfather to settle the accounts?”

“That’s not true.” Zhiyu explained:

“Grace thinks that going to grandpa to settle the accounts now will not do him any practical benefit.

Instead, it will save my uncles, aunts, and the Wade family members.”

“Yes.” Liona said in agreement: “So many people in the Su family are looking forward to your grandfather’s accident more than Charlie.

If Charlie really does anything to him, the other Su family members will wake up with laughter if they are dreaming.”

Zhiyu smiled and said, “So Grace said that he just will give a fake shot, scare grandpa, and then asked him to ask me for help.

He just hung up the phone, and grandpa called me. It was really unexpected. His things are like gods.”

Liona nodded, and laughed softly: “In fact, this is not as expected, it is Charlie that blocked the other roads, leaving him only your exit.

It is like a barrier lake, wherever you leave a hole, the water will naturally flow there.”

After that, Liona said again: “Charlie is helping you again. Your grandfather is so threatened by him.

I am afraid that he can only ask you to help save his life, and he will not dare to think badly about you in the future.”

“Yes.” Zhiyu said with a smile: “Moreover, in order to flatter me, he also offered to give me the island of the Maldives, the one he kept for his retirement.”

“Huh!” Liona said in surprise: “That’s really good for him, don’t you really want it?”

Zhiyu said seriously: “He wants to give it to me, of course, I have to, I have told him that I will fly to the Maldives tomorrow.

Anson will transfer the property rights to me in the Maldives.”

Liona couldn’t help sighing: “You want the island to be useless. It’s better to leave it to him for retirement.

The older you are, the more you value the place for retirement. This is not a simple matter of investing more than two billion yuan.

My dear, it was his thought. I guess he was polite to you, but he wouldn't have expected you to really want it."

Chapter 3024

Zhiyu snorted and said with a bit of anger, "Then I don't care, I will take it if he gives it to me, so I don't care if he is sincere or not."

"You kid..." Liona sighed and said seriously: "You have to be forgiving, not to mention that he is your grandfather after all."

Zhiyu shook her head and said, "I am not as generous as you. I can at best hold him accountable for what he did, but I will never forgive him."

Liona shook her head helplessly, and asked her: "You want the island to be of no practical use. Even if you go on vacation, it will be over for ten days a year."

Zhiyu said: "I don't want to go for a day, so let's keep it, what's the use in the future?"

"Okay." Liona smiled and joked: "Or it can be reserved for your future dowry, or it can be used as a wedding venue by the way.

Many celebrities and wealthy people are known to go to the Maldives to rent an island for the wedding?"

Zhiyu blushed, and replied shyly: "I don't know what year and month it is. Anyway, I want this island.

Even if I don't use it, I'm happy to leave it there."

"OK, OK." Liona nodded and said: "You have decided, Mom will not interfere."

Zhiyu smiled sweetly and asked her: “Mom, then you will go to the Maldives with me tomorrow? Let’s fly there early in the morning and we will be there in seven or eight hours.

It is estimated that the formalities will take up to two hours, and then fly back. In this way, we can arrive at night.”

After that, Zhiyu said again: “And we don’t take civil aviation, just arrange a business jet to sleep all the way.”

Liona smiled slightly and said, “I won’t go anywhere. I don’t want to meet the Su family. Even Anson I don’t want to see him. Would you like your brother to accompany you?”

“My brother?” Zhiyu curled her lips: “I am not looking for him. If you don’t want to go, I will go by myself.”

“What’s wrong?” Liona asked curiously: “A conflict with your brother?”

Zhiyu hesitated for a moment and shook her head.

She didn’t want to tell her mother that her brother had already completely fallen to grandpa.

After all, this was only her own speculation, and everyone had their own ambitions. It was understandable that her brother had fallen to grandpa.

So, she explained: “Sara”s concert will start in a few days. Brother is busy these two days.”

Chapter 3025

Liona nodded slightly, and said, “Your brother seems to have a real feeling for Sara.”

“Yes.” Zhiyu said: “He has liked her for a long time, and he has been looking for opportunities to close his relationship and take the opportunity to confess.”

Liona sighed and said, “The girl from the Gu family is really good, but…”

Zhiyu asked curiously: “But what?”

Liona paused and said with emotion: “It’s just that the Gu family and the Su family have not dealt with each other.

I think it is impossible for Mr. Philip to let his daughter marry the Su family.”

Zhiyu said: “If my elder brother is in love with her, and the two are happy, then Uncle Gu should not be able to stop it?

After all, freedom of love and freedom of marriage are now advocated.”

Liona smiled bitterly: “The girl from the Gu family probably won’t like your brother.”

Zhiyu asked puzzledly: “Mom, in your eyes, is my brother’s competitiveness so poor?”

Liona explained: “It’s not that your brother’s competitiveness is poor, but that Charlie’s competitiveness is too strong.”

“Charlie?!” Zhiyu asked in surprise: “What does this have to do with him?”

Liona said: “Charlie and Sara had a long-term marriage contract. Before Charlie had gone missing for so long, the Gu family did not give up looking for him.

Now it has been confirmed that he is still alive and is still so good. How could Gu family let go? ?”

Zhiyu couldn’t help but blurt out: “But Grace has been married a long time ago! Don’t the Gu family know?

Liona looked at her and asked helplessly: “You also know that Charlie is married, but are you willing to let it go?”

Zhiyu was speechless.

Liona continued: “Look, you are the daughter of Charlie’s enemy. Speaking of it, there is a natural gap between you and Charlie, but even so, you are unwilling to let go.

Gu’s family and Charlie’s parents are family friends. He has a marriage contract and already has such a close foundation, it is even more impossible for others to let go.”

Zhiyu was silent for a moment, and suddenly exclaimed: “I understand! I finally understand!”

Liona asked curiously: “What do you understand?”

Zhiyu said with a face full of enlightenment: “I finally understand why Sara is such a big star, the first concert of this year’s tour is scheduled to be in the second-tier city of Aurous Hill!”

“Before my brother and I were very surprised. According to common sense, she must first start in a few first-tier cities and then go to second-tier cities when a big star like her is on tour!”

“Moreover, she is a native of Eastcliff. It is the best choice to start her first concert directly at the biggest Olympic venue in front of her house. There is absolutely no reason to stay close, zoom in, and run thousands of kilometers to open the first concert in Aurous Hill…”

“The reason why she chose to come to this city must be because of Charlie!”

Chapter 3026

Liona heard this and said thoughtfully:

“According to your analysis, it is estimated that ninety-nine percent of the chance is that this girl from the Gu family is in Aurous Hill only for Charlie.”

Zhiyu suddenly felt panic.

“I originally thought that my benefactor’s wife was my biggest competitor, but I didn’t expect that there would be Sara who is popular all over the world…”

“Moreover, Sara’s advantage is much greater than mine…”

“What’s more, the Gu family and the Wade family are family friends. Sara and Charlie have long been engaged. In comparison, I really have no advantage at all…”

Seeing Zhiyu’s expression lost, Liona uttered comforting words: “Zhiyu, don’t think too much in your heart.

Feelings are not measured by their advantages. Some people may not win with a good hand, but there are people who have a bad hand who can win to the end.”

Zhiyu nodded gently.

She also expected that a man like Charlie would be very popular with women, so after thinking about it, she didn’t think Sara was really a big problem.

At this time, Liona on the side remembered something and asked her: “Zhiyu, when is the concert of the girl from the Gu family?”

Zhiyu said: “The day after tomorrow.”

Liona thought for a while and blurted out: “The day after tomorrow is the second month of the lunar calendar, right?”

Zhiyu shook her head: “I don’t know, I don’t usually remember the lunar calendar.”

Liona took out her mobile phone to check it out, and said with certainty: “Yes, Charlie was born in February, no wonder she chose this day to hold a concert in Aurous Hill.”

Zhiyu asked in surprise: “Mom, is there anything special about the second month of the lunar calendar?”

Liona said earnestly: “Charlie’s birthday is in the second month of the second lunar calendar.”

Zhiyu was even more puzzled: “Mom, how did you know Grace’s birthday?”

Liona smiled bitterly and said: “When you really love someone, you will unconsciously pay attention to everything about him, and even all the information related to him.

I have loved Changying for so many years, how could I not know his son’s birthday.”

Zhiyu saw her mother’s expression with a little bit of sorrow, and hurriedly embraced her gently, and said with a smile:

“Mom, it is an honor for Uncle Wade to have a woman like you who loves him so much.”

Liona smiled and said, “Stop talking about this, Mom will show you in and see which room you like.”

Zhiyu smiled and said, “I want the room that my benefactor lived in!”

…

Chapter 3027

At this moment, Shangri-La.

After Charlie saw off Zhiyu and talked with Sara on the phone, he did not leave in a hurry.

Instead, out of politeness, he called went to Takehiko back and met him.

Zhiyu came to see him this time. After all, she came here under the name of seeing Takehiko, and she worked hard to pick up and drop off Ito Emi all the way, so her size is also a personal affection.

Sitting in a wheelchair, Ito Emi pushed him back to the presidential suite he reserved.

When he saw Charlie, he smiled and said, “Mr. Wade, how are you doing these days?”

Seeing that he looked good, Charlie smiled slightly: “Excuse me, Mr. Ito, I’ve been pretty good lately.”

After speaking, he saw Koichi Tanaka sitting in another wheelchair behind Takehiko, and smiled and said to him: “Mr. Tanaka, long time no see.”

As Ito’s most loyal and trustworthy subordinate, Tanaka is still Ito’s confidant even though his legs have been amputated.

Ito is grateful for his life-saving grace, so even if Tanaka is disabled, he still has to come.

Wherever he goes, it feels like a master and servant have become brothers for many years.

When Koichi saw Charlie take the initiative to greet him, he was flattered and said:

“Hello, Mr. Wade! It’s been a long time, I didn’t expect you to remember me…”

Charlie smiled and said: “My memory is not so bad, how can I not remember you.”

After speaking, he asked Takehiko again: “I don’t know how the two of you have been in China for the past few days?”

“Very good!” Takehiko Ito said earnestly: “Tanaka and I, according to Chinese’s terms, are physically disabled.

These days we have been participating in various sports everywhere, playing golf, bowling, and going to the swimming pool when we are okay.

Swimming, the doctor said that in our situation, we exercise more.

Not only can we improve our physical fitness, but more importantly, it can speed up the running-in with the prosthesis.”

Koichi Tanaka also nodded again and again: “The doctor said that if the physical fitness is good enough and the prosthesis is also well run-in, it will soon be possible to walk with the prosthesis.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “The mentality of the two is really admirable.”

"Where?" Ito said with a humble smile:

"If it weren't for Mr. Wade's magic medicine, we wouldn't be able to return to where we are today.

I'm afraid we would have been filled with tubes long ago, waiting to die in the intensive care unit of the hospital."

Speaking of this, he couldn't help sighing: "I can live to this day thanks to Mr. Wade and Tanaka."

Immediately, he looked at Koichi Tanaka and said seriously:

"Tanaka, if you hadn't pushed me off the bridge that day, I would have been in a different place! Thanks to you for saving my life!"

Koichi Tanaka said with a red eye: "My President! It is my job to be loyal to you. It is already great malfeasance to fail to protect you on that day.

How can I afford to say that..."

Chapter 3028

After speaking, he choked up again:

"I have become a useless person. Not only did you not dislike it, but you also spent a lot of money to treat me and help me recover. This kindness is unforgettable for me!"

Takehiko sighed softly and said: "You and I broke through the ghost gate together. At this time, I naturally can't leave you behind."

Speaking of this, he looked at Charlie and said with emotion:

"Mr. Wade, since Tanaka has been amputated, he has been in a depressed mood, and his fiancee has also abandoned him.

He once wanted to give up on himself, and asked Mr. Wade to help him enlighten and enlighten him...

You are the person Tanaka admires most. You speak more usefully than me."

Koichi Tanaka hurriedly said: "President, you are the person I respect the most.

If you say, I have always regarded it as a standard and dare not disobey, but that change has changed my life a little bit.

Give me a little more time and I will definitely be able to move from it."

Charlie smiled slightly at this time and said, "Tanaka, your future life is still very long.

You must settle down, recover well, and wait for the miracle to happen."

Koichi Tanaka knew in his heart that he could not encounter any miracles.

His greatest hope is that in the future, medical science will be developed and there will be greater breakthroughs in the research and development of prostheses.

This will at least make up for the inconvenience in life.

As for the lack of two legs, it is impossible to make up for it in this life.

However, Charlie looked at Ito at this time, with a deep smile on his face: "Mr. Ito, you have to cheer up, and the miracle will eventually come."

Takehiko's heart sighed, his whole body looked at Charlie like an electric shock, and he blurted out, "Mr. Wade, do you... do you have a way?!"

Charlie smiled: "Although it is still unclear at the moment, there will be a chance in the future!"

In the records of "Nine Profound Heavenly Scriptures", there is a kind of pill that can regenerate broken limbs.

But the level of this pill is much higher than the rejuvenation pill, and even better than the pill of cultivation that he will refine next, it's much much higher.

In the past, Charlie felt that he basically had no chance to refine this high-level pill, because whether it was the medicinal materials required for the pill or the aura needed to refine it, he was afraid that he could not handle it.

The higher the level of pill, the greater the consumption of spiritual energy.

He has used up a lot of spiritual energy before, and he has not been able to make up for it.

However, since the last time he accidentally obtained the fossil of old Ambergris, it has given him great confidence.

As long as he uses the Ambergris fossils to refine the pill, his aura can be fully supplemented or even improved.

In that case, he can not only improve his strength by a lot, but he can also try a higher-level pill.

Maybe, the pill for rebirth from severed limbs can be refined.

If that is the case, not only would it be possible to heal Takehiko and Tanaka Koichi, but also Ruoli's mother, Roma.

Chapter 3029

Charlie said that there must be a chance in the future, which made Takehiko excited.

Although he knows that the modern medicine is already very advanced, it is impossible to achieve rebirth from a severed limb.

Moreover, modern technology is still unable to break through 100% cell recovery at all.

This is why the wound will grow scars and cannot grow back to the way it was before the injury.

A lightly cut is made on the wrist, and the healing scar will linger for a lifetime. How can the amputated legs grow back?

Not to mention that the legs grow out, just after the amputation of the legs, the two big scars at the base of the thighs cannot make them consistent with the skin of other parts of the body.

Every night after taking off the prosthesis, Ito looked at the two huge crimson scars at the roots of his thighs, and he felt extremely disgusted and sick.

But he knows very well that this is already the ceiling of modern medicine.

Even if he searches for famous doctors all over the world, they cannot make his condition better.

Therefore, if anyone dared to say in front of him that he could regenerate a severed limb, he would be scolded.

However, only Charlie was different.

These words came out of Charlie's mouth, even if he only said that there is a chance in the future, Takehiko also feels that this thing will definitely come true!

So, how could he not be excited?

At this moment he looked at Charlie, his eyes were full of tears, and he tremblingly said:

"Mr. Wade, if you really have a way to make me recover as before, I would like to be a cow and a horse for you throughout this life, and you will be the only one I will be looking forward to!"

Charlie smiled slightly: "I will naturally do my best. After all, the 4.5 billion US dollars is not for nothing, but Mr. Ito just don't blame me."

After listening to it, Ito laughed loudly and said: "I was still resenting Mr. Wade because of the 4.5 billion U.S. dollars, but now it seems that the money is really worth it!"

Chapter 3030

Frankly speaking, Ito Takehiko has always been worried about the 4.5 billion US dollars.

He had a deep resentment before, and when Charlie came back to save him, and his daughter made it clear that he fell in love with this guy, Takehiko's mentality really eased a lot.

But this is the same as when he accepts the amputation of his legs. Although he did his best to accept it, whenever he thinks about it, it is the same as seeing the scar on the leg amputation, and he is uncomfortable.

Now when he heard that Charlie might be able to restore him to a condition same as before, he was completely relieved of the 4.5 billion US dollars.

Koichi Tanaka on the side also had a strong yearning deep in his heart.

However, he felt a little inferior in his heart, and he felt that such a good thing, if it was true, he was afraid that it would not be his turn.

On the contrary, Takehiko kept thinking about his heartfelt subordinate, and asked Charlie: "Mr. Wade, if you really have a solution in the future, can you give Tanaka a chance? If you need money, I will come out!"

When Tanaka heard this, tears burst into his eyes, his hands clinging to the corners of his clothes, his nose already began to violently move involuntarily.

Charlie glanced at Tanaka and said with a smile: "Don't worry, you two, if the time is right, I will let both of you stand up again."

Takehiko breathed a sigh of relief immediately, but Koichi Tanaka, who could no longer control his emotions, cried silently, covering his face.

At this moment, the door was pushed open, and Nanako, dressed in casual clothes, swiped the card and walked in.

She came to the living room and was about to call her father, but suddenly saw Charlie sitting on the sofa in the living room at this time, and suddenly blurted out in surprise: “Master! Why are you here?”

Seeing Nanako walk in, Charlie said with a smile, “I am here to see Mr. Ito, and let him do me a favor by the way.”

Nanako Ito asked hurriedly, “How is the matter with Master resolved? Do you need my help?”

Charlie smiled and said: “It has been resolved, and I am recounting the old with Mr. Ito.”

Takehiko hurriedly waved to his daughter, and said excitedly: “Nanako, Mr. Wade just told me that in the future he might have the opportunity to restore my legs!”

“Really?!” Nanako’s eyes widened, she looked at Charlie in shock and excitement, and blurted out, “Master, do you really have a way to restore Father to the original?”

Charlie smiled and said: “There must be a chance, but the timing is not yet ripe.”

Chapter 3031

When Nanako Ito heard this, she said happily: “That’s great! Since Master said there is a chance, then there must be a chance!”

Takehiko was in a good mood, so he hurriedly said to Charlie: “Mr. Wade, let’s have lunch together later, I’ll be the host, let’s have two drinks!”

Charlie felt that there was no other arrangement at noon, so he nodded and smiled: “If this is the case, then it is better to be respectful than fate.”

Nanako Ito was even more happy, and hurriedly said, “Then I will call the food and beverage department and book a box.”

As he was talking, there was a rush of clapping at the door.

Nanako’s aunt Emi couldn’t help frowning and said, “There is a doorbell, so why do you want to shoot the door? It’s really rude.”

As she said, she stood up, bowed slightly, and said, “I’ll take a look.”

Emi Ito walked to the door, and there was a loud noise at the door. Charlie heard someone shouting unceremoniously: “Our young master is willing to pay double the price to compensate you. Don’t be ignorant!”

Emi Ito exclaimed: “You are so unreasonable! If you don’t leave, I will call the police!”

The other party immediately yelled: “Don’t be ignorant. Our young master is very well-known in China. If you really want to call the police, you won’t be able to eat!”

When Nanako Ito heard this, she couldn’t help standing up and walking over.

Seeing that she had gone, Charlie hurriedly followed.

At this time, Emi Ito was standing inside the door, and outside the door stood four or five young people.

These four or five people were stylishly dressed, there were men and women. The one who was talking was a young man in his twenties who stayed. With medium-length hair and a shoulder-length duck tail on the back of his head, he is covered with various trendy accessories, which look quite exaggerated.

Charlie dared to walk to the door before Nanako and asked the young people: “What do you want?”

Hearing Charlie, the young man snorted and said disdainfully: “You should be the translator for this Japanese girl? It’s too hard to communicate with this girl.”

After finishing speaking, he pointed to Charlie and said: “Our young master has come to Aurous Hill to live for a few days. We want to rent this presidential suite. If you know each other, we can compensate you twice at the rack rate.

I saw this. The suite is one hundred and eighty thousand a day. If you give us the house for four days, you can earn nearly 600,000. Why not?”

Chapter 3032

Charlie sneered: “I don’t care where you came from, hurry up and get away before I get angry!”

“Grass!” The other party scolded immediately: “Damn, what is an interpreter doing here? I tell you, our young master will be in Aurous Hill soon. If you don’t vacate the room quickly and delay our young master’s move in. Don’t blame us for being polite!”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Who is your young master?”

The other party said with an arrogant look: “Our young master is the eldest young master of the Zhong Group, and is now the most famous new-generation top-tier male singer in the country!

The reason why our young master came to a small place like Aurous Hill this time is mainly as a special guest. He is coming here to participate in Miss Sara’s first concert tour this year!”

“Zhong Group?”

When Charlie heard these four words, he couldn't help but sneered: "I have heard of the Wade family, the Su family, and the Gu family, but I really haven't heard of the Zhong Group."

The other party suddenly yelled: "The Zhong Group and you have never heard of it. I think your brain is for the dog to eat! The Zhong Group is the country's largest building materials group with hundreds of billions of assets!

Our young master Kim Zhong is in China. The popularity is not squeezed by Sara at all. He is now the hottest male singer in China!"

Charlie nodded, and deliberately said in a complementary tone: "Awesome! So, your young master is the male version of Sara?"

The other party raised an eyebrow and blurted out: "Of course! Miss Gu is a top-class female singer, and our young master is a top-level male singer. Miss Gu's family is strong, and our young master's family power is not too much, who doesn't know. Are they two golden boys and girls in the entertainment industry?"

Charlie said regretfully: "I'm so sorry, I don't know about it, why is it a golden girl? Kim, I haven't even heard the name."

The other party said contemptuously: "Boy, what to pretend? How could you have never heard of Kim Zhong? Do you live abroad all year round?"

Charlie smiled and said, "I live in Aurous Hill all the year round, but I really haven't heard of Kim. I have heard about Yi Zhongtian of the Three Kingdoms."

The other party was stomped on the tail, and he blurted out: "Grass! I think you are looking for the difference on purpose!"

Charlie was about to speak, and Issac ran over quickly. Seeing this guy choked with Charlie, he suddenly rebuked, "What are you doing? Who made you come here?"

The boy turned around, saw Issac, frowned, and asked, "Who are you?"

Chapter 3033

Issac said, “I’m the general manager here!” Issac said coldly: “Who made you come here to make trouble?”

The man immediately said: “Introduce yourself. I am the agent of Kim, the young master of the Zhong family. My name is George. I am not here to make trouble.

I am here to talk to them about the transfer of the room. Since you are the manager here. Then you can tell them quickly, our young master is coming to Aurous Hill soon, and he named the presidential suite of your hotel.

We are willing to give them double the room rate as compensation, but we did not expect them it turned out not to be praised.”

As soon as Issac heard that this guy was so unkind, he knew that he must have collided with his young master, and was immediately annoyed to call the security guard to beat these people out.

However, at this moment, Charlie first asked, “Mr. Issac what is the origin of Kim?”

Issac hurriedly said: “Mr. Wade, Kim is the only son of Harvey Zhong, the owner of the Zhong Group. I don’t know which pheasant university he studied in music for a few years.

A few hundred million yuan, it hasn’t made him popular for four or five years in a row. It was only after going to South Korea two years ago and undergoing cosmetic surgery.

When George heard Issac’s words, he burst into anger and blurted out: “You don’t talk about it here!

Our young master has never had plastic surgery! The last media that spread rumors about our young master’s plastic surgery has been sued by us! You are the manager of this hotel, if you say this kind of irresponsibility again, we will even sue your hotel!”

Issac curled his lips and sneered: “What did your young master look like before? You didn’t know how to count it?

The generous face used to be black and ugly, but now not only does his face look white like the scratch on the wall. Plastic surgery, is it because the whole face is full of vitiligo?"

"Also, as for his sharp chin now, he lowered his head for fear that he could pierce his own throat. If it wasn't for plastic surgery, could it be done by someone using a grinding wheel?"

George said angrily: "You...you...you are responsible for what you just said! Wait to receive the lawyer's letter! I will definitely go to court with your hotel!"

Issac snorted coldly, "I want to sue the hotel? Do you know the name of this hotel?"

"I fcuking care about your surname." George curled his lips and said disdainfully:

"Isn't it just a five-star hotel? Our young master also has more than a dozen in his house! And they are all first-tier cities, so I don't even bother to come here. Kind of second-tier city development!"

Issac laughed angrily at him, and said: "Go, give your young master a call and say that Issac personally said that he had plastic surgery.

If he is not convinced, I will be here waiting for him to sue me. Take a look. What did your young master say."

Chapter 3034

George said angrily: "You fcuking bluff me? Wait, I'll call our young master!"

Having said that, he immediately took out his cell phone, walked to the side, and made a call.

Charlie looked at his back, frowning, and asked: "He looks like this bird. It seems that Kim is not a good bird. How can you invite such a person to be a guest at the concert?"

Issac laughed and said, "Mr. Wade, you don't know anything about this. The Zhong Group was founded by Kim's grandfather Hobert Zhong. When Hobert was very young,

he went to Nanyang with his parents. He returned to China to start a business in 49 years. They are the first batch of overseas Chinese who returned to China for development.

“When he returned that year, the country was still in the stage of waiting for prosperity. At that time, he cultivated the old man of the Gu family, and had a good understanding of the old man of the Gu family.”

“Later, Hobert also provided a lot of help in the development of the Gu family, but after Hobert’s death, Harvey took over, and the Zhong Group went downhill and was caught up by many domestic families.”

Speaking of this, Issac smiled and said: “However, the Gu family has always given the Zhong family face.

This Kim has always wanted to pursue Miss Gu. It seems that it is also because of this that he entered the entertainment industry and became a singer, because of both families.

Therefore, Miss Gu has always taken care of him in terms of resources. She often takes him to some shows. It is reasonable to invite him as a guest at the concert.”

Charlie nodded suddenly with enlightenment.

Originally, he didn’t intend to save face for Kim’s subordinates, but when he heard about this relationship, he whispered to Issac:

“Since we have such a deep relationship with the Gu family, we can just drive them out later. Don’t do it, lest you look back and make the nanny look unsightly.”

Issac nodded very seriously and said, “Don’t worry, Master, I know.”

On the other side, George called his young master Kim.

On the other side of the phone, Kim asked, “Have you done what I asked you to do?”

George hurriedly said: “Master, I am communicating with the current residents here, but they seem to be toasting and not eating fine wine!

I have already doubled the price for them, but they still don't want to vacate the room!"

Kim said annoyedly: "If you don't double it, give it triple! Anyway, before Sara comes to Aurous Hill, you must take this room down to me!"

George quickly complained: "Master, don't you know that the attitude of the people over there is too bad, not only does not give any room for negotiation but also satirizes you without shame.

One of them keeps talking about your plastic surgery, he also said that your chin can pierce your throat when you lower your head. Listen, it's what the hell is saying!"

"Damn it!" When Kim heard that he had plastic surgery, he suddenly seemed to be trampled on his tail, and roared extremely angry:

"Who the hell is such a cheap mouth, dare to say that I have plastic surgery?

I think he is tired and crooked. Now! See if I don't sue him for bankruptcy. I don't know how many mines in his house can afford him? You will turn on the speaker for me, and I will ask him myself!"

Chapter 3035

When George heard the master speak so confidently, his waist straightened suddenly.

He stepped back, raised the phone in his hand high, and said to Issac: "Our young master has something to ask you personally!"

Issac frowned in disgust, and said coldly: "Something to say, some sh!t!"

"Grass!" A young man shouted immediately on the other end of the phone: "Who the hell are you? You don't know how to praise me? Do you know who I am?"

Issac sneered: "I know, aren't you just a singer? I heard that your family has spent money to support you for several years and you just can't still do it on your own.

In the end, you just went abroad to change your head and barely became popular, didn't you?"

"Grass!" Kim on the other end of the phone gritted his teeth angrily: "You're so fcuking looking for death! There is a way to tell me what your name is, if you don't die, then my fcuking name is not Zhong!"

Issac said indifferently: "My name is Issac, the general manager of Aurous Hill Shangri-La. You will come directly if you want to die, and I am waiting for you."

Kim was stunned, and then sneered: "I was wondering who could be so pretending, it turns out to be the general manager of Shangri-La, so you are from the Wade family?"

"Yes."

Kim gritted his teeth and said, "What about the Wade family? You don't have the surname Wade. To put it bluntly, you are a dog from the Wade family, who is also worthy to bark in front of me?"

As he said, Kim threatened: "Don't blame me for not giving you a chance to redeem your merits. You will immediately drive away the people who occupy the presidential suite, clean the room and leave it to me.

If you do it wisely, I will just forgive you this time, otherwise, when I arrive in Aurous Hill, you will definitely be unable to eat!"

Issac smiled and said, "Then you'd better come quickly, I can't wait."

"Grass!" Kim scolded angrily: "Is your fcuking brain pitted? You can't get down the stairs, and you have to wait for the disaster to be satisfied?

I'll give you one last chance to save me the presidential suite. When I get to Aurous Hill, you will kneel in front of me and apologize, otherwise, I will kill you!"

Charlie listened to the side and couldn't help frowning and saying, "Mr. Issac, don't talk nonsense with such idiots, hang up the phone and drive these silly dogs out, so as not to upset the guests here."

Chapter 3036

Issac nodded, and directly grabbed George's mobile phone. With a strong break with both hands, he broke his Apple mobile phone into a 90-degree angle, and the mobile phone was instantly powered off.

George was startled, and blurted out: "You...what are you doing?"

Issac said coldly: "What am I going to do? I want to beat you!"

After finishing speaking, a slap hit George's face fiercely, George turned around in the same place, dizzy, and almost fell to the ground.

Seeing this, several other companions stepped forward and threatened: "Do you not want to do be in Shangri-La? Even you dare to fight our Manager!"

George, who came back to his senses, also said angrily: "Aren't you fcuking looking for death?! Believe it or not, I will let our young master kill you?"

Without hesitation, Issac raised his hand again with a slap in the face, and directly knocked George to the ground, and said with contempt: "You bird man, you don't have a long memory if you don't fight hard."

Having said that, he immediately ordered the security incharge on the side: "Drag these people out for me, and find a place where no one is there to beat them up good!"

The security incharge said immediately: "OK President!"

After speaking, he immediately took out the walkie-talkie and ordered: "A team of all personnel come to the presidential suite!"

Seeing that Issac was really moving, George immediately persuaded him and pleaded: "Mr. Issac, don't be familiar with me. I also serve the master. The master said that he wants this presidential suite, so I am a servant.

I hurried up to implement it. I was so impatient and clashing just now. I'm really embarrassed. I would also like to ask you to have raise your hands high…"

Issac sneered: "You want to beg for mercy now? It's too late!"

At this time, a dozen security guards ran over quickly.

When George and his entourage saw this scene, their legs became frightened.

George hurriedly pleaded, "Mr. Issac, it's all our fault. Can we still get out of your way? The concert will begin in a few days. I can't go ahead and busy with my injuries…"

Charlie said at this moment: "Mr. Issac, I have an idea. You take all the communication equipment of all of them, and then give them some hiking equipment and throw them into the old forest behind Phoenix Mountain by helicopter.

Aren't there always fellow travelers sneaking in to explore, and then being trapped and unable to ask for help from the rescue team? Just throw them into the deepest valley and let

Chapter 3037

Issac smiled and said, "Mr. Wade, a well-trained person will not be able to climb out for two or three days."

"It doesn't matter." Charlie said with a smile: "Just let them evaporate from the world, and taste the suffering of the world by the way."

Issac understood Charlie's intentions. He probably wanted these guys to miss the concert perfectly.

So, he instructed the security incharge: "Tie up all these people for me, take away all the communication equipment from them, and then put them on the helicopter."

When George heard this, he knelt on the ground with a thud, and several other people knelt down after seeing this.

George knelt at the front, crying, and said: “Mr. Issac, you have a large number of them, don’t play with us…our body, it’s impossible to get out of the old forest in the deep mountains…”

Charlie said: “It doesn’t matter if you can’t get out. I’ll give you enough food and water. If it doesn’t work, you can live in the mountains for a few days and experience the beauty of nature.”

With that said, Charlie asked Issac: “Does Shangri-La have the relevant qualifications and permits to operate tourism business?”

“Of course.” Issac said hurriedly: “The various tourist qualifications of Shangri-La are very complete.”

Charlie smiled and said: “That’s really great. Now we will launch a “survival in the wilderness: deep mountain adventure” experience activity for these people.

The feature of the activity is to experience survival in the wilderness. The organizer is Shangri-La, and these few people come from afar. The guests are the first lucky customers in this wilderness survival experience. They got a free experience.

Issac immediately smiled knowingly: “Master Wade, then I have to ask the lawyers to quickly issue a travel contract, and then have them all sign the words.”

“Yeah!” Charlie said with a smile: “Be sure to indicate that they are participating voluntarily and that if any accidents they will bear all the consequences, and then ask them to sign and slap, and then stamp their hands.”

“I understand!” Issac nodded in excitement. Seeing George’s wailing in fright, he immediately ordered the security incharge:

“It takes time for a lawyer to draw up a contract. Don’t be stunned here. Hurry up. Bring people to the top floor and beat them up.

After the fight, they will wait by the helicopter. After a while, the lawyer will make the contract up, then sent them away as soon as they sign it!”

Behind the Phoenix Mountain Cemetery is a mountain range winding for nearly a hundred kilometers.

Chapter 3038

Although the process of urbanization has become faster and faster in recent years, this kind of deep mountain and old forest has never been developed.

Moreover, in that kind of place, no one would usually go except a bunch of travel friends.

In the deep mountains there, it is really not easy to get out on both legs. It is said that if the donkeys are trapped in them every three to five.

In the end, they can only be taken out one by one by the rescue team. Over time, even the donkeys dare not go again.

Because it was not easy to come out, Charlie planned to throw George and these people over.

Anyway, Aurous Hill is located in the Central Plains, and there are no beasts that can eat people in the deep mountains and old forests. Even if they don't have the ability to survive, they won't die in there.

When that time comes, Issac can prepare them with water and dry food, so that they can be steadfast. Suffer for a few days in it.

At that time, they will not be left with any communication tools, so that they can fully experience what it means to stay away cut off from the world.

By the way, it can be regarded as a reminder to Kim. Since he is going to be the guest of Sara's concert, he must be here in these two days.

If George's experience cannot make him vigilant, then he will be also thrown over.

Only then did George realize that Charlie, who he once thought was a translator, was probably the real boss behind the scenes.

Issac was very respectful to him, a terrible thought suddenly flashed in his heart, and he knelt in front of Charlie with a plop, and then kept kowtow, begging: “Mr. Wade, Please go around me, I won’t dare anymore…”

Charlie said blankly: “I don’t hold you accountable very much. Instead, I provided you with free travel items. Isn’t this forgiveness? If you are not even satisfied with this, then you are really making it hard for me to do it.”

After speaking, he looked at Issac and said: “Or else take them to the dog farm first, let them stay there for two days, look back and see if there are any people who don’t have long eyes, and join them together.

Get them together and send a wave to Syria to experience an outbound travel experience.”

Issac said without hesitation: “No problem! If Kim is shameless when he comes, he will be sent to Syria together at that time.”

When George heard this, he was shocked immediately.

Chapter 3039

George became firmer and firmer in his guess just now.

The young man surnamed Wade in front of him must be from the Wade family!

No wonder he didn’t put himself in the eyes at all, and even didn’t take his own master seriously…

This time he really provoked a big man…

Thinking of this, George cried and said, “Mr. Wade, don’t get me wrong, I don’t have any dissatisfaction…”

Charlie smiled and asked him: “Are you sure? We always believe customer comes first. If you are dissatisfied, please tell me, don’t hold back.”

George’s liver trembled with fright, and he thought to himself: “What the hell is the customer comes first, this is fishing law enforcement!

If I tell him the truth, I am afraid it will end up worse!”

So, he choked and shook his head again and again: “No! There is absolutely no dissatisfaction!”

Charlie nodded and said coldly: “Since there is nothing dissatisfied with the plan, you will sign the contract obediently and wait for the departure. If you perform well, I will let you out a few days earlier.

If your performance is not good, you have to crawl out by yourself, and I will let people throw you back again!”

With that said, he instructed Issac: “Before sending them away, install GPS positioning for each of them.”

Issac hurriedly said: “Don’t worry master, I must make arrangements!”

Charlie gave a hum, and then asked: “When signing the contract, you will take a video for them to make it clear that they are voluntarily participating in the travel experience and voluntarily abide by our travel rules.

Remember to let them behave more truthfully and leave a message at backhand.”

Issac nodded and said, “Okay, I’ve written everything down.”

Charlie asked again: “By the way, you just said that they will be beaten up. This must be played after the contract is signed and the video is filmed. Do you understand?”

“understood!”

Chapter 3040

Immediately afterwards, George and several people were escorted by the security guards and were taken to the rooftop crying and wailing.

Soon, Aurous Hill Shangri-La Hotel immediately launched a special wilderness survival experience project.

Under the careful care of the security guards, George and others signed a fair and just tourism service contract voluntarily and became the first adventurers of this new project. Lots of free lucky customers.

As soon as the contract was signed, these people were repaired by the security guards and were directly thrown into the helicopter.

The back kitchen of the catering department sent a bunch of food that was to be eliminated and expired, and a bunch of tap water temporarily canned. These are all the supplies for George and the others in the next few days.

After all, it’s a big hotel. The food and tap water provided by the catering department are large enough. With the appetite of these young people, the food is enough for them to eat for half a month.

While Charlie was having dinner with the Ito family, a helicopter flew to the center of the deep mountain and old forest on the outskirts of Aurous Hill.

Immediately afterwards, the helicopter descended and threw these people into the deepest valley along with the food and water prepared for them.

George and the others officially started the wilderness survival arrangement that Charlie arranged for them.

At the same time, Kim, who is currently one of the most popular male singers in China, has been unable to get through the phone calls of several of his subordinates, and is as anxious as an ant on a hot pot.

He couldn't get in touch with his subordinates, and he immediately realized that they must have been cleaned up by the people at Shangri-La, or they might have detained them.

The detention of these people is not a big deal for him, but his performance after the day after tomorrow is the most important thing.

As for the matters related to his performance, George is in the process of matching everything from his itinerary, accommodation, and performance. If George disappears at this time, then he will arrive in Aurous Hill. It could be a black eye.

This time Sara's concert tour, after he asked his father to plead, his father saved his face to beg Philip, and Sara nodded and agreed.

This time he not only wants to take advantage of Sara's popularity to raise his traffic and influence to another level, but also hopes to show more performance in front of her through the cooperation of this concert tour.

He has a crush on her for many years, and dreams of wanting to marry her. Moreover, the Gu family is now getting stronger and stronger.

After Philip has recovered from a serious illness, the influence of the family is also growing. With Sara, he can really fight for decades less.

Although the strength of the Zhong family is also very good, it is still a bit worse than that of the Gu family.

What's more troublesome is that the grandfather of Zhong's family, that is, Kim's grandfather, came back from Nanyang and was not a Chinese citizen. He was so romantic all his life. Just his wife and he married four other women, plus the original match. Five wives.

Five wives gave him 21 children. Kim's father is just one of these 21 people. Even if he has been favored, the real estate that he can control is still diluted a lot, and he has nothing to do with Sara.

After all, Sara's father, Philip, holds half of the Gu family's assets, and this half of the assets will undoubtedly belong to Sara in the future.

Therefore, Kim also looks forward to catching her.

It can even be said that he has long regarded her as the end of his life goal. As long as he can marry Sara, he will no longer have to struggle in his life.

Based on these reasons, what he is most afraid of now is any flaws in the concert.

Right now George has completely lost contact. The only thing he can do is to rush to Aurous Hill himself and put all the work before the concert in place.

Moreover, he has to find that Issac to vent his anger.

After all, when did the young master of the Zhong family let a subordinate insult wantonly?

In this place, he said he had to find everything and make a show!

Chapter 3041

Kim, known as the "top-tier young male singer", was having lunch when he received the call from George.

This situation was the first experience of its kind.

In a rage he didn't care about lunch, so he hurried to the airport with several assistants and bodyguards.

He wants to fly to Aurous Hill as soon as possible, and he can't delay any longer.

Unfortunately, once he is in Aurous Hill, basically no one is available there to receive him.

Because he had arranged several people in advance to fight for selfies and handshakes with him none of them could be contacted without exception.

So now he needs to go there in advance, but there is not even a local person who can pick him up from the plane at the airport.

Although the Zhong family's business is quite large, almost all of their business is concentrated in North China.

Aurous Hill has nothing to do with their business activity, and there is no branch or office in that part.

So after arriving in Aurous Hill, he will be like a foreign tourist touching the ground for the first time. Once in the city, he is like a blind man in the middle of the night.

On the way, his life assistant, a young girl in her twenties couldn't help but ask him:

"Master, we are going so hastily this time, the airport pick-up ceremony that was arranged before is not scheduled for this time slot..."

The current entertainment industry pays attention to traffic in everything.

If the celebrity goes out, if there is no fan to pick up the plane, it will definitely be regarded as a dead thread.

Therefore, many of the celebrities beyond actual popularity do not have many fans.

If they want to create the illusion of their extreme popularity, they must buy a bunch of group performances in advance and let them gather at the airport to act as fans who are there for the pick-up of their favorite star.

In addition, airport photos are also an important channel for celebrities to appear on hot searches.

Generally speaking, male and female celebrities will dress up brightly in advance, and then arrange for highly skilled photographers to take photos at the airport, and then let the top photo editing experts tinker the photos to perfection.

After that, the photos will be posted online, and by spending time and Public relations and advertising fees these materials can be posted on hot search on major online platforms in an instant.

Chapter 3042

Nowadays, the hot search for this thing is like a star's life-saving pill.

The bigger the star, the more often you must get a hot search every once in a while.

Those who can't get the spot often will die;

Those who can only last for a year and a half are half dead;

Only frequent, regular, or all-time hot searches will be recognized as the industry's top performers.

Once you are labeled as top-notch, you will get twice the result with half the effort.

For example, the top-tier star can be paid more than 100 million yuan for a TV series, and they can endorse a product at random, and the endorsement fee will have to be tens of millions.

Kim's so-called top-notch male singer title actually works like this all the way.

Every time he goes out of town, he has to take care of at least a few hundred fake fans to pick him up from the plane at the airport, and he spends money to hire a group of so-called "crazy fans" to follow him frantically.

His all-time favorite drama is to send out press releases to condemn these fans who seem to be crazy, and then spend money to promote his words as well.

In this way his words can get a hot search, probably with the title: “Kim is troubled by crazy fans in a certain place, and he publishes condemnation.”

He will also use such hot searches to include the lively passersby and netizens, and then use a lot of photos of retouching pictures, rebranded songs, etc.

Then combining his various talented, hardworking, and rich second-generation personal settings. These unaware passers-by become his fan.

This kind of gameplay has long become a standard operating procedure in the entertainment industry.

If a celebrity arrives at a certain place where no one picks up the plane and does not have a beautiful and handsome airport photo, they will definitely become the laughing stock of the entertainment industry.

Therefore, after Kim heard that the pick-up and shooting couldn’t keep up, he was furious and asked angrily:

“What’s the matter? I am going to Aurous Hill. Is there not even a pick-up arrangement?”

Chapter 3043

The female assistant hurriedly said: “Master, you originally planned to fly to Aurous Hill tomorrow morning, so all the things are arranged by George for tomorrow!”

With that, the female assistant hurriedly took out a notepad, flipped through it, and said: “George has already booked it with the local group leader in Aurous Hill.

At nine o’clock tomorrow morning, 500 people will arrive at the Airport for the group performance. In the lobby, these are all acting like fans.

This pick-up is very big, and then we will first buy you a hot search for your arrival in Aurous Hill and pick up a large number of fans;”

“In addition, there are ten groups of photographers who will arrive at the airport at 9 o’clock tomorrow.

They will be ready to capture you at various locations in the airport, and then send the original photos to their editing team.

The edited pictures will be sent to me as soon as possible, and then you will personally select the ones you are satisfied with.

Then we will follow up and purchase the second hot search, which is your fashionable outfit at the airport.”

“In addition, there are more than 20 senior actors who will act as your crazy fans. Then they will drive you all the way from the airport to the hotel, and you will stop halfway to their car.

Condemn them, and then we will buy another hot search where you condemn the fanatical attitude of these fans;”

“According to the original plan, these crazy fans will knock on the door of your room at night, and even trick you into opening the door in the name of a waiter, and then rush in desperately to take a photo with you;”

“According to George’s arrangement, you will call the police directly when the time comes.

After the police come out, the secretly arranged reporter will film the whole process and post it directly to the Internet that evening.

We will follow up on your fourth hot search on the day. This is a hot search where you are severely harassed by crazy fans and eventually had to report to the police for help;”

“Four hot searches a day will definitely make you the king of topics in these two days!”

Kim said coldly: “You tell me, these are useful for a sh!t now? I am fcuking going today, not tomorrow!

I want you to advance all these arrangements for today! Advance to two hours later!”

The female assistant said helplessly, “Master, the problem now is that I can’t reach George, and the materials, such as banners, pennants, and light signs, will arrive in Aurous Hill tonight.

So if we pass now, these will not be able to keep up with us.”

“Grass!” Kim said angrily: “How can I say I am the hottest male singer now.”

“If I go to Aurous Hill without a fan to pick me up from the plane, if I pass it out, I won’t be laughed at by others?”

After that, he said undoubtedly: “Hurry up and make arrangements for me!”

“You call the group leader directly and say that I will double the cost. After an hour, he must bring three hundred people to the airport to wait for me.”

If you can’t get the aid materials within an hour, find a few young women, ask them to bite their fingers, and write blood notes on the white T-shirts.”

“Welcome to Aurous Hill. As long as they are willing to write blood notes, one person will be given an extra 5,000!”

The female assistant said helplessly: “Master, the group leader in Aurous Hill was contacted by George, and I don’t have his contact information either!”

“Grass!” Kim slapped her face and yelled: “If you don’t have any contact information, you can think of a solution.”

“I don’t care what the hell you do. If you can’t figure it out, I’m asking you only once!”

The female assistant was slapped in the face, and the aggrieved girl almost cried, and choked up:

“Master, otherwise, you can wait a few hours, let me go there in advance and arrange things over there before you fly from here… …”

Kim cursed: “Why will I have to wait until you fcuking go there? Now George is missing.”

“If I can’t find the fans, many things will have to be repeated. Now there are only three days left before the concert. It is all too late?!”

Chapter 3044

The female assistant at this time, clutching her flushed face, cried and said, “Master, these are George’s work mistakes. You can’t vent all your anger on me. It’s not fair to blame me…”

“Fair to your sister!” Kim said with disgust: “I fcuking want you to solve the problem for me now, instead of letting you throw the pot here!

I don’t want to care if George is dead or alive. You must arrange things for me! Otherwise, I will fcuking kill you!”

The female assistant was frightened by Kim’s fierce appearance. She didn’t dare to find any reason for herself, so she nodded and said aggrieved:

“OK, master, I will find a way to contact the local public relations resources…”

Kim said: “Remember, I only want female fans at the scene, not male fans! Don’t give me a bunch of big bosses yelling at the airport, I can’t afford to d@mn that person!”

Last year, when Kim’s plastic surgery was finally regarded as small and effective, in order to highlight his personality of the top singer, he began to hire a large group of actors to play fanatic fans everywhere.

Although he himself has a certain real fan group, because his level is indeed relatively average, even if the fans are brainwashed and like him, they are still far from being fanatical.

Therefore, every time you want to frantically hype your own popularity, you have to spend money to hire a group of actors to act as fanatic fans. Only in this way can you achieve an eye-catching effect.

But once, because the matchmaker didn’t confirm in advance, he made a big joke.

On that day, in order to save trouble, the person in charge of taking the opportunity directly summoned more than two hundred group performances of the war films that had just finished filming from the film and television city.

Because they were shooting war films, these group performances were almost all male. And all of them are five big three thick and gray-headed.

It turned out that such a group of people arrived at the airport and shouted slogans like “Kim, I love you”, which made Kim disgusting enough.

What’s more fcuking embarrassing was that there are still many group performances in it, and they came here wearing the military shoes of the Eighth Route Army on TV, which was regarded as ironclad proof.

What makes Kim unbearable most is that the people who saw this, shot the live video, and post it to the short video platform to mock him.

There are even short video bloggers who specialize in publishing gossip in the entertainment industry, using all kinds of obscure pronouns to mock Kim, saying that he can even buy fake fans to who can overturned cars, and sooner or later they will be confused enough to crash one to him.

Chapter 3045

The incident that time rushed directly to the hot search list. In the end, the Zhong family spent tens of millions looking for relationships and requesting deletion of posts before finally smoothing the matter.

Therefore, Kim will never allow such a thing to happen even once!

The female assistant didn’t dare to delay, and on the way to the airport, she began to ask people to inquire about Aurous Hill’s local resources, especially female resources, through various relationships.

You know, people who can find hundreds of young girls in a short period of time are very rare even in a big metropolis.

The group leader among the extras does not have so many resources in his hands.

Because the general group leader also docks a large number of group performances, not only young girls, but all kinds of men, women, and children.

To put it harder, even if it is a woman boss in a nightclub, there can be as many as hundreds of girls under her control.

Just when the female assistant thought she was desperate and could do nothing, one of her old classmates in Aurous Hill pushed her a WeChat business card, and then sent a voice message saying:

“Maggie, the person I pushed for you, You hurry up and contact her, her name is Wendy Willson, the general manager of Aurous Hill Shangmei etiquette company.”

“This woman is not easy. She has at least 500 or 600 local courtesy ladies in Aurous Hill. Now more than half of the full-time courtesy ladies in Aurous Hill have signed her company, and there are also many part-time courtesy ladies.”

“If you take the job from her, you can probably solve your needs if you find her. If she can’t solve them, then I guess no one in Aurous Hill can solve them. After all, there are two or three hundred young and beautiful girls are required in a short time. It’s hard to find.”

After listening to this voice, the female assistant was so excited that she was about to cry, and quickly replied: “Oh my dear sister, you saved my life! When I get to Aurous Hill, I will definitely take time to treat you to a big meal!”

The other party smiled and said, “What are you doing so politely with me? I just asked you about this person. You should contact her as soon as possible.

When to have dinner, I will wait for you to finish your work. I’m here to invite you!

You have come to Aurous Hill all the way, and I, the host, should do my best. How can I let you invite me to dinner? Our old classmates will laugh at me if it spreads.

The female assistant hurriedly said: “We have been in a relationship for so many years, so I won’t be polite to you anymore. I will come to you when I finish my business first!”

After that, she quickly added Wendy's WeChat.

Wendy's WeChat nickname has now been changed to "Shangmei etiquette Wendy", and her profile picture has also been changed to a professional photo of herself wearing a professional suit and smiling.

Chapter 3046

Wendy has done a very good job during the recent period.

Because she changed the etiquette company, which misappropriated and even oppressed the etiquette ladies, and devoted herself to the welfare of the etiquette ladies group, so now the ladies in this business of the Aurous Hill trust her very much.

Moreover, with Charlie's face, Orvel and several of his capable officers, including Abner, usually help her to introduce various resources, so she not only does a big business, but also in Aurous Hill, The competitors do not dare to provoke her.

Shangmei etiquette company has more and more business, and there are more and more etiquette ladies. The company has not only changed to a larger venue, but also successively bought several minibusses and buses to pick up etiquettes in the city and for various activities around.

In addition, Wendy also specially invested in the acquisition of a closed dance training studio, used the dance classroom as a training venue for etiquette ladies, and also hung up a huge sign and named it Shangmei etiquette training base.

In order to set up this training base, she specially invited ladies of etiquette who have participated in world-class events such as the Olympics and Asian Games to be teachers, which immediately improved the overall quality of the ladies working under her.

In the past, Aurous Hill, and even most of the courtesy ladies across the country, actually didn't have any professional skills.

The industry does not have high requirements for them. It is just that they have to be beautiful, good-looking, and well-built.

If it is an ordinary business activity, let them be responsible for welcoming guests; if it is a large-scale exhibition, let them make a guest appearance.

Car models; sometimes some press conferences, political and business activities, they will also be used as a showcase, as long as they wear similar uniforms and stand on the scene with a smile, the whole event can be more perfect.

However, there is often a demand for high-end etiquette ladies in the market, such as various large-scale competitions and various official activities. At this time, some professionally trained etiquette ladies are needed.

Wendy has grasped this quality now, and the rank of Shangmei etiquette company has been improved a lot. Some large-scale official events in the city will find them to cooperate, so the popularity is also relatively high.

At this time, she happened to take the staff to class at the training center and saw someone adding her as a friend. The remark was: “Hello, my name is Maggie Chen, and a friend introduced a business to ask you for cooperation!”

Wendy didn’t think much about it, so she directly clicked through.

As soon as the other party’s friend applied, that woman immediately sent a voice: “Hello, Mr. Willson, because of business reasons, my side urgently needs 200 to 300 young girls. I will come to Aurous Hill Airport in two hours. We need fans to pick up from the plane, I wonder if you can help here?”

After hearing this voice, Wendy was a little surprised for a while.

She has been a courtesy lady for a long time, and the time to run Shangmei is not too short. She has taken a lot of all kinds of activities, but she has never taken up the job of pretending to be a fan and picking up the plane at the airport.

So, she replied a little apologetically: “I’m sorry, Miss Chen, we have not done this business before and are not very good at it. In order not to affect your business development, I suggest you find some professional companies to do this.”

Chapter 3047

Maggie became anxious when she heard this.

Looking for a company that specializes in this area?

Professional companies are not absent, but they all have to prepare resources in advance.

She can't say that she can't find the group leader George docked with. Even if she can find him, it is even more impossible for the other party to temporarily adjust the schedule for tomorrow morning to two hours later from now.

Because these people are not focusing on this project all the time. Those group performances are like taxi drivers. They are either running the single job or the work is in another place.

If you make an appointment, you will use the car at 9 o'clock tomorrow morning. He can only make sure that no other work will be held at this time tomorrow.

Therefore, it is simply unrealistic to want to temporarily change the appointment time, and to change two to three hundred people in one go.

Because of this, Maggie felt that in Aurous Hill now, only Wendy could do this.

Because she is different from the group head, the group head is only an intermediary and has no absolute control over the following group performances, but Wendy is different.

She has her own company, and her own company directly signed hundreds of etiquette ladies.

The young ladies are all her employees, and she must have absolute control over her own employees.

Therefore, she hurriedly pleaded, "Mr. Willson, I really have no other choice now, so I can only ask you for help. It doesn't matter if you haven't done this kind of business.

In fact, this is very simple. It only requires you to coordinate. Well, when the time comes, let them appear at the designated place at the designated time, and then call out the slogans which we will share with you."

After Wendy listened, she still didn't want to take on such a job.

Under her management, the company has already embarked on the fast lane, all aspects of the operation are very smooth, the cash flow is also very abundant, and the profit margin is relatively high.

In this case, she really didn't want to take on this kind of weird job.

Therefore, she was still very sorry and said: "I'm really sorry Miss Chen, this business does not match our company's business, to be honest, I am not very interested in it, so please forgive me."

Chapter 3048

When Kim on the side heard this, he immediately yelled at Maggie in anger, "D@mn! A company of etiquette, what the hell it has to do with me she says?! Tell her! 300 people, I will give 300,000, 1,000 per person!

This price is much higher than the normal price of the courtesy lady, as long as she is not a fool, she will definitely not refuse!"

Maggie had to continue to send voice messages to Wendy: "Mr. Willson, do you think this is okay? You will give us three hundred courtesy ladies. We only need them to pretend to be fans at the airport for about half an hour. As long as you agree, We can pay you 300,000 here!"

Three hundred thousand is indeed not a small amount.

Generally speaking, an ordinary extra actor, who works hard for a day, earns between 150 and 200.

The salary of a lady of manners is slightly higher, but it is basically in the range of 500 to 1,000 throughout the day.

There are not many courtesy ladies who can exceed 1,000 a day, unless you go to the auto show to make a guest car model, it is possible to get such a price.

However, Wendy carefully weighed it and decided to refuse, because she had never done anything like this, and she was worried that it might cause any trouble.

So she replied: “I’m really sorry Miss Chen, we really can’t pick this up.”

Maggie’s heart suddenly became extremely helpless.

She looked at Kim on the side and asked subconsciously, “Master, what do you think of this?”

Kim’s expression was very gloomy, he really didn’t expect that the other party would refuse to open up at this price.

Therefore, he subconsciously regarded Wendy’s decision as a way of holding back.

Immediately, he gritted his teeth and said coldly: “D@mn! It’s nothing more than asking for more money! Tell her, we won’t talk nonsense with her, a price of 600,000!”

Maggie hurriedly sent a voice message to Wendy: “Mr. Willson, then we will increase the remuneration to 600,000. Is this always okay?”

Wendy was indeed a little moved.

Chapter 3049

Today is a working day, and it is still Tuesday. Most of the work of a company like them that specializes in etiquette is concentrated on the weekend.

Because most business events are held on weekends.

In addition to the two busiest days on weekends, there are more things to do on Monday and Friday.

Because Monday and Friday are the first and last days of the working day, many companies and institutions will choose these two days for any major activities.

From Tuesday to Thursday, there is really not much work to do. Most of the etiquette ladies are resting these days, so the company also chooses to train them in batches during these days.

Today, there are hundreds of full-time courtesy ladies in her company who are resting. Except for one hundred and fifty people who are receiving training, the rest are taking a break.

Therefore, as long as she decides to take over this business, she can make sure that within ten minutes, she can sort out a specific list of three hundred people.

Just one trip to the airport, two or three hours before and after, can create 600,000 of income for employees and the company, which is indeed a bargain in Wendy's view.

Although she had never dealt with this business herself, she thought she could try it out for pay of 600,000.

Since the cooperation agreement of Shangmei etiquette company is that the lady of etiquette will take the big head and the company will take the small head, so as long as these three hundred people go to the airport, everyone can have an income of more than 1,500. For them, It is also a rare and good opportunity.

Thinking of this, Wendy couldn't help thinking: "Maggie is giving such a refreshing price. It seems that she is really anxious. According to market rules, the more urgent work, the more rewards you can get.

After all, in the industry, this can be regarded as an emergency. Rescue is like fire fighting. As long as you find someone to help in the industry, the price will be higher.

This is also the industry rule that everyone knows well, so even if I ask her for more, It is also natural and understandable."

Immediately, Wendy said, “Well, Miss Chen, everyone is doing business here, so I won’t hide it anymore.”

“To be honest, you are really putting me in a stubborn situation. You will need people in two hours. Time is too tight; and if you want to have 300 people, the number is too big.”

“Many of my employees are now at work, and some are on vacation. If we coordinate 300 people, they will definitely have to put off a lot of work, which will have to pay Party A a lot of liquidated damages;”

“Even if employees who are on vacation are called to work, they have to double their salary according to the holidays.”

“And if we are in a hurry, everyone may not be able to use public transportation. Most people have to take a taxi. The airport is so far away, and the cost increases a lot…”

“So if you really want to do it here, I have a minimum of 1 million. If you think it’s ok, I will coordinate. If you think the price is too high, it doesn’t matter. You can look for other companies!”

Chapter 3050

Wendy herself is not a silly and sweet thing. Although she hasn’t done much business before, she has suffered from the sadness of the world in the past two years.

Therefore, she now knows the basic law of survival in society, which is to do her best to fight for her own interests.

Moreover, now she is not alone, and there are hundreds of young girls eating with her behind her.

Naturally, she wants to fight for more benefits for everyone.

When Maggie Chen heard that Wendy was asking for one million, she immediately looked at Kim on the side.

She is just Kim's assistant. Whether the money should be spent depends entirely on his meaning.

Kim's expression was extremely ugly at this time.

He gritted his teeth and said: "This woman's appetite is really not small! She dares to ask for a million from me for such a small matter.

It is clear that she is going to knock me off! Do you really not think I'm being taken advantage of?"

Seeing Kim's anger again, Maggie said hurriedly: "Master, then I reject her now?"

Kim glared at Maggie, and cursed: "Do you have any brains? Now refuse her, what should I do if no one is found later, when I arrive in Aurous Hill?

How do you send today's press release? How do you buy hot search?"

After that, Kim said with a cold face: "You tell her that one million is one million, but I will pay 500,000 first, and the remaining 500,000 will be paid after the work is over."

Kim's thinking is very simple. For such a hasty matter, there is no time to sign the contract. Everything is verbally agreed upon. First, pay 500,000, and then it will be impossible to pay the remaining 500,000.

Regardless of Kim's big family, he is also a first-line star, but the sunk cost he invested in the early stage was too large.

In order to maintain his "top-tier" label, he needs to continue spending money, so he pays special attention to cost.

What makes him even more annoying is that in order to pursue Sara, he chose the music line to cut in. In recent years, the singer's ability to attract money is far worse than that of actors.

Regardless of how various performances, variety shows, and announcements can make tens of millions or even hundreds of millions a year in revenue, the cost of promotion and marketing behind each year is basically equal to the income.

If the huge gold mine of Sara cannot be settled soon, Kim even has the idea of quitting the entertainment industry.

Chapter 3051

Maggie also understood what he meant, and paid 500,000 first, and the next 500,000 would definitely be a bad debt for Wendy.

Although she didn't want to do something without business ethics, since the boss has spoken, how dare she disobeys.

So she had to say to Wendy: "Ma'am, our boss agreed. One million is no problem, but the money has to be paid in installments. The first half in advance and pay the other half after it's done."

Wendy didn't know how many times she was scammed. She was no longer the stupid woman at the time. She understood the other party's intentions instantly, so she said:

"Ms. Chen, if your company is willing to cooperate, only after you pay the full amount in one go, I'll start making arrangements here.

If you don't want to, let's forget it. I don't accept any form of bargaining, even if you pay 99% first and then 1% later, please forgive me."

After Kim listened, his face was green, and said: "This woman is really cruel, and he choked me out of all of the bargaining room!"

Maggie asked helplessly: "Master, what should I do now?"

Kim cursed: "What the hell can you do, promise her! Let her quickly arrange for someone to go there! If I get off the plane and can't see more than 300 female fans, I fcuking kill her!"

Maggie asked tentatively: "Then let the finance transfer money now?"

“Okay!” Kim gritted his teeth: “You need to check the other party’s account number, and then notify the financial transfer, I will directly approve the mobile phone.”

“Ok.”

Maggie finally breathed a sigh of relief. Although this matter is not her own pot, if it is not resolved in the end, Kim will definitely make trouble for her.

Fortunately, it is finally resolved.

Although a lot of money was spent, this account must be recorded on George’s head, and it has nothing to do with her.

So, she hurriedly confirmed cooperation with Wendy, asked her for the collection account, and then immediately arranged the finance to be responsible for the payment.

When Kim boarded the private jet and was waiting for take-off, the financial side finished the transfer process.

After Kim used the mobile phone to approve, Wendy immediately received financial feedback and received the transfer from Kim’s actor agency studio the amount of one million.

She was very happy. In her opinion, this business was simply to improve everyone’s lives, so she immediately sent a voice message to the company’s employee group, and said to all the members: “Sisters, I just received a big deal!”

Many people in the group hurriedly asked what the big deal was.

Wendy said: “It’s a temporary job as a female fan at the airport. The other party needs 300 people.

They will arrive at Aurous Hill Airport in two hours. The pick-up process takes half an hour. This time, Party A is a local celebrity and rewards one person with two thousand five hundred!”

Chapter 3052

Wendy received one million this time. According to the process, she left a profit of 250,000 to the company, and all the remaining 750,000 is used to give back to the employees. It was just two thousand five hundred per person.

As soon as the message was sent, the group suddenly exploded!

Who dares to imagine that a trip to the airport, the total amount of back and forth does not exceed three hours, you can make two thousand five hundred?

In such a short period of work, it is impossible to spend more than five hundred at most.

Therefore, hundreds of people in the group responded immediately, and everyone's response was similar: "Sister Wendy, I will go! Count me!"

After all, the income of this event has increased several times, and no one wants to miss this good opportunity.

However, the activity requires 300 people, and there are more than 1,000 full-time and part-time people in the group.

There are too many monks and less porridge, so how to distribute has become a more difficult problem.

Wendy thought over and over again, and said: "This time because the number of people needed is only three hundred, we have the following conditions for selecting people."

"First, give priority to the full-time contracted employees of the Company;"

"Secondly, among the full-time contracted employees, the attendance rate of the last month is selected from high to low, and the 300 people with the highest attendance rate can get this opportunity;"

"Third, if the selected person does not have time to go, the quota will be postponed!"

As soon as these conditions came out, the workers in the group were happy and worried.

The happy ones are naturally full-time contracted employees, and those with a relatively high attendance rate;

The worry is those part-time employees.

They thought that if they didn't sign a full-time contract, they would be able to cooperate with multiple companies so that they would have more resources and freedom.

But they didn't expect that when something good happened, the company would give priority to the contracted employees of this company.

Although these part-time jobs are very depressed, they have nothing to say. This is the price of freedom for not signing a contract.

Just like the difference between regular workers and temporary workers, the benefits will naturally vary.

In addition, the full-time contracted employees are also convinced of the way in which this rule is sorted by attendance.

After all, the most important assessment criteria for their manners to generate revenue for the company is attendance.

The price difference is not too much. The more attendance, the higher the income generated for the company.

When encountering such a good thing, naturally, the more important it is to give priority to these employees who have made outstanding contributions.

Seeing that everyone had no objection to her decision, Wendy immediately said:

"Let Sister Liya send out the attendance rate of last month to the group.

All employees who are in the top 300 and have no problem with time will please register with Sister Liya in ten minutes, and the 100 sisters from the next 300 will also pay more attention.

If the first 300 people can't go, or if they don't register within ten minutes, they will all be regarded as giving up, and you will all have a chance. Get a chance you people on the waiting list. Good luck!"

Chapter 3053

Wendy's movements are very quick.

Through further confirmation and screening of the list of personnel, she identified three hundred employees in ten minutes.

Later, she and Maggie decided on some details, including the slogans to be shouted, the banners to be displayed, and the physical movements and the time.

Kim himself was very dissatisfied with Wendy, but after seeing that she was very efficient and professional at work, his mood eased a little.

When Kim's plane took off towards Aurous Hill, Wendy had already deployed her staff. Three hundred courtesy ladies were preparing to leave for the airport from various places in the city.

After she arranged the work, she felt as happy as if she had won a battle.

She recalled that when her brother-in-law Charlie handed over the Shangmei etiquette company to her.

This company was still in the nascent stage, but in a short time, she ran this company in a decent way.

Not the company's performance was getting better and better and the scale was getting bigger and bigger as well.

Of course, she is also very clear that the reason why she has achieved such rapid development and success is mainly due to Charlie's face.

Now many businesses are introduced by Orvel and his men. If it were not for them.

It is impossible to get on the right track so quickly for the company.

Thinking of Charlie, the girl in her heart can't help but burst.

She now has a deep affection for him. Although she also knows that the gap between herself and Charlie is too great, once she has such a thing, it is difficult to disappear, even if she knows that it is impossible Lingering.

So, she picked up the phone, after thinking about it, hesitating again and again, but still called Charlie.

At this moment, he was in Shangri-La, suddenly received a call from Wendy, and couldn't help being a little surprised.

These days, he almost forgot about her.

Originally, the lady Willson still scolded Horiyah who stole her money, and left Aurous Hill on the balcony every day. By the way, she choked with Elaine.

But these days, the old lady seems to have constrained a lot and he hasn't heard much from her. She and Elaine are choked.

Chapter 3054

What Charlie didn't know was that Wendy's status in the Willson family was very high now, and she could be regarded as one of the best in the family.

This is mainly because the old lady, as well as the bedridden Noah and Harold the father and son, now rely on Wendy to make money.

Although Mrs. Willson was used to being in power all her life, she thought about forcing Wendy to hand over the money to her, but after Wendy became a company owner, her character was much tougher and her own ideas became more determined.

So she immediately made it clear to Mrs. Willson the current division of powers of the family.

Since she is responsible for making money and supporting the family, she must have the final say in this family, and other people must follow her words.

Although the old lady is not convinced, she can only agree to feed her family.

After Wendy determined the dominance of the family, the first request made was to stop the old lady from having any friction with Charlie's family.

Mrs. Willson had no choice but to stop. Charlie didn't know the details. He only knew that Mrs. Willson hadn't been moving recently.

As soon as she stopped moving, the family faded out of his vision.

However, even though he was surprised, he still connected the phone and asked in a lukewarm tone: "Wendy, are you looking for something to do with me?"

Wendy was a little nervous, and somewhat excitedly as well, she finally gathered courage and said, "Brother-in-law, what are you up to?"

Charlie said casually, "I'm not busy, what's the matter? I am with a friend outside?"

Wendy hurriedly said: "Oh...this way...actually...I don't have anything much, just wanted to report to you about Shangmei's recent situation.

Charlie smiled and asked her: "Is the company doing well nowadays?"

Wendy hurriedly said: "Brother-in-law, the company has been running very well recently! Thanks to Orvel and the others, the business is relatively large, the income is relatively high, and the number of employees is increasing."

Charlie smiled and said: “That’s not bad, I hope you can make persistent efforts to take the company to the next level.”

Wendy promised: “Brother-in-law, rest assured, I will do my best to make Shangmei Company bigger and stronger.

It will become the largest etiquette company in the city and the province, and will never disappoint my brother-in-law’s expectations of me!”

Charlie gave a hum and reminded: “You must always remember how you were bullied and squeezed by the unscrupulous boss.

Remember these, you must take a warning, don’t become like them, forever. Don’t exploit those employees who are working for you, understand?”

Chapter 3055

Wendy hurriedly said seriously: “Brother-in-law, don’t worry! I was really ignorant before. No matter how I behave, I was a lot worse.

But now I’ve really changed my mind. I understand that life is not easy, so I have always been open and honest with the employees of the company, and I think about them everywhere!”

With that, Wendy said hurriedly: “For example, today, I took a large order of one million, and the other party asked 300 people to go to the airport to pretend to be fans.

In fact, it’s just a few hours before and after the arrival of the plane. A person getting five hundred is a lot. In that case, only a cost of 150,000 is needed, and the remaining 850,000 is profit.

As for the company’s income, I could have kept it and not let them know. Then naturally everyone won’t have any opinions.”

“But, I finally decided to give the bulk to the employees, so for these three hundred people, I gave each of them 2,500!”

“The reason for doing this, on the one hand, as your brother-in-law said, I don’t want to use the money to exploit them;”

“On the other hand, I also want to use this event as a reward to motivate those employees who perform better and make them work harder in the future.

At the same time, it can also stimulate those employees who have not got the opportunity and let them see hard work. The benefits! In this way, I can be more active in the future.”

Charlie couldn’t help but praised: “You can do this, it really makes me admire you.”

After speaking, Charlie paused slightly, and then said: “If you just calculate economic accounts, you seem to have lost hundreds of thousands of profits, but if you look at it in the long run, you may have gained hundreds of more dedicated and high-quality employees.”

“The profits these people can create for the company in the future will certainly be far more than these hundreds of thousands.”

“But if you lied to them today and concealed the actual income, it would be equivalent to buying a time bomb. If one day they find out, they will be resistant to you and the company.

This will actually make your road towards progress in the future narrower and narrower.”

Wendy said happily: “Thank you brother-in-law for the compliment! I will definitely find a way to make the future road wider and wider!”

Charlie gave a hum, and just wanted to hang up the phone after saying a few words, but suddenly, he recalled a detail that Wendy had just said on the phone.

So he asked: “By the way, Wendy, you just said that someone gave you one million, so you are going to send three hundred courtesy ladies to pick up the plane acting as fans at the airport?!”

“Yes!” Wendy said with a smile: “It’s the first time I have received such a job, but it seems that there are quite a few celebrities who buy fans.

Not only celebrities, but many marketing and Internet celebrities spend money to hire people as well. In the scene, it is said that if you package yourself very popular, you can cheat others to join and earn a high initial fee."

Charlie asked hurriedly: "Do you know who is the one who bought the fans to pick up the plane?"

Chapter 3056

Wendy didn't conceal anything from Charlie, and said directly: "It's a new-generation singer named Kim Zhong. It is said that he has been quite popular recently."

Charlie couldn't help laughing: "Oh, it's him!"

Although he has never met Kim, he has no good feelings for him because of his assistant's attitude at the presidential suite.

What's more, this guy wants to pursue Sara, which makes him even more unhappy.

Thinking of Kim's harsh words to Issac on the phone earlier, Charlie planned to make the best of his landlord's friendship and let Kim feel the enthusiasm of the people of Aurous Hill from the moment he got off the plane.

Doesn't he want to hire female fans to pick him up? Then he will now arrange a little surprise for Kim.

At this time, Wendy on the other end of the phone asked curiously: "Brother-in-law, do you know Kim?"

Charlie said, "I don't know, but we should know each other soon."

After speaking, he said: "By the way, Wendy, I still have something to deal with. Let's talk later."

When Wendy heard this, although she didn't want to hang up, she was too embarrassed to entangle him.

She hurriedly said: “Okay, brother-in-law, you should be busy, and I have to organize a pick-up for a while.”

Charlie hung up the phone and immediately said to Issac: “Mr. Issac, call Orvel to come over.”

Issac nodded, hurriedly called Orvel first, and then said to Charlie: “Master, Orvel is having a meal. He will be moving right away will be here in 10 minutes.”

“Okay.” Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “You have something to do at the airport. Let them pay attention to whether there is a private plane from Eastcliff landing in Aurous Hill this afternoon. If so, ask about the landing time and the place after landing for the pick up arrangements.”

Issac asked curiously: “Master, what are you going to do?”

Charlie smiled and said: “Kim is coming to Aurous Hill, I will prepare a surprise for him.”

Soon, Issac received a message from the airport.

There is a private jet that has applied for a route permit to fly from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill in 20 minutes. The plane will land two hours later.

After landing, the plane will park in the hangar. Aurous Hill Airport has arranged VIP transfers in the airport. After the plane stops, it will pick up people as soon as possible.

Issac explained to Charlie: “Master, generally speaking, private jets can be arranged to take the business jet terminal to the airport, and they use the VIP channel.

Chapter 3057

The business jet terminal is generally a separate building, and there will be a certain distance from the main terminal.

Passengers of private jets will basically not be with ordinary passengers when entering or leaving the airport.

However, Kim specifically asked the airport not to send him to the business jet terminal Building, but to the main terminal building, I don't know what the intention is."

Charlie listened and said with a smile: "His intention is very simple. The official terminal is so small and the entry and exit audits are so strict. If you leave the airport directly from there, you won't be able to enjoy the ritual sense of the fans picking up the plane. Yet?"

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I just heard that he hired three hundred courtesy ladies to pick up the plane by posing as fans at the airport.

The main terminal building is big and there are many people, so the battle will be bigger then. Maybe it will be a hot search."

"That's it." Issac nodded lightly and smiled: "This group of people in the entertainment industry are too fake. Even spend money to buy fans. No wonder people say that the star Kim is losing money. Money in exchange for fame."

Charlie smiled and said: "Since he attaches so much importance to pomp, then I will arrange for him a special fan pick-up show today!"

Issac asked hurriedly, "Master, what are your plans?"

Charlie snorted: "When Orvel arrives, I will tell you together."

...

Ten minutes later, Orvel hurried over.

As soon as he entered Issac's office, he couldn't wait to ask: "Master, what is your order?"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "There is something, I want you to work with Mr. Chen to do it for me."

Orvel said hurriedly, "Master, please give your orders!"

Charlie said: “Orvel, you have a lot of boys, now you can mobilize a group of people.”

Orvel asked, “Master, how many people do you want? What are your requirements?”

Charlie said: “Well, it’s all men, and I want the kind of burly guy who often practices fitness and has full tendons.

It would be great to have scars on the face and neck. As for the number of people, 200 or 300 are the lowest. The more the better.”

Orvel asked with a look of surprise: “Master, are you trying to lead my men to fight with others?”

Chapter 3058

“No.” Charlie waved his hand and said, “I want them to pick up the plane at the airport.”

“Pick up?!” Orvel was confused, and didn’t know what medicine Charlie sold in his gourd.

However, Issac on the side immediately understood, and he couldn’t help but smile and said, “Master, are you planning to help the gangster on the road to pick up Kim as a fan?”

“Yes!” Charlie said with a smile: “Does he not like pomp? Then make this pomp a bigger one for him!”

With that, Charlie informed the two of his detailed plans.

After listening to Issac, he was shocked and said with a smirk: “Master, your way of doing things is too bad. If you do this, I think Kim will definitely have to retreat… …”

Charlie smiled and said: “He had better leave the circle obediently, otherwise even if he doesn’t take the initiative to leave the circle, I will find a way to get him out of the circle.”

With that said, Charlie said with a somewhat contemptuous expression: “I will never allow this kind of rubbish to appear at Sara’s concert on the day of my birthday.”

…

Two hours later, a private jet landed at Aurous Hill Airport.

As soon as the plane landed, it was taken directly to the hangar by the guided vehicle.

Kim's makeup artist just helped him with his makeup.

At this time, there was a Toyota Coaster parked next to the plane, which was a shuttle bus specially used to pick up and drop off VIPs at the airport.

However, Kim was not in a hurry to get off the plane, but while looking in the mirror and checking his makeup, he asked Maggie: "Check with that Wendy to see if the fans are in place."

Maggie hurriedly nodded, and then made a video call to Wendy.

Wendy quickly connected, and when she saw Maggie, she smiled and asked, "Miss Chen, has Mr. Zhong landed?"

Maggie nodded and said, "We have landed, but we are still in the hangar and haven't left. I want to ask if you are ready there?"

Wendy hurriedly switched the camera for the video call and used the rear camera to take pictures of the three hundred courtesy ladies at the exit of the airport arrival hall, and said,

"Look, Miss Chen, our people are already in place, and I specially asked them to temporarily prepare banners, and the slogans have been aligned with them, and they will definitely build up the momentum at that time."

Kim leaned over and took a look, and found that there were indeed a large number of young and beautiful girls who were clustered near the arrival gate of the airport.

So, he breathed a sigh of relief and said with satisfaction: "Since everything is ready, we will pass now and arrive in about ten minutes."

Chapter 3059

Wendy blurted out: “Okay Mr. Zhong, we are waiting for you in the arrival hall.”

Maggie hurriedly asked: “Ms. Willson, are you in the arrival hall of the main terminal? Don’t make a mistake!”

Wendy pointed the camera at the sign of the airport and said seriously: “The main terminal arrival hall. It’s just after the luggage carousel. Don’t worry, we can’t go wrong!”

“That’s good.” Maggie was completely relieved.

After hanging up the video, she said to Kim: “Sir, we can get off the plane!”

Kim was in a bad mood along the way.

However, just after seeing the hundreds of ceremonial ladies in the video, his mood instantly improved a lot.

To be honest, he has never done anything less to buy fans to pick up the phone before, but he has never been able to buy so many high-quality fans once.

In the past, this kind of thing was done in cooperation with the group leader.

The group leader had the resources of some extras. The women who were recruited were all kinds, but after all, there were only a few women who looked good and had good figures.

But this time is different. This time they are all those slender and beautiful temperament girls who are over 1.68 meters tall.

One or two such girls are inconspicuous, but one or two hundred, two, or three hundred are put together. The visual effects are definitely exploding!

Therefore, he happily adjusted the collar and said to Maggie: “At today’s pick-up site, we must take more photos, and then invest more resources to get the top spot in the hot search.”

Maggie hurriedly said: “You can rest assured, sir, I will arrange it.”

“Yeah!” Kim nodded in satisfaction, stood up, and said: “Okay, let’s go!”

After speaking, he got off the plane first.

Since when the private jet applied for the route, he also purchased the VIP service at the airport, so an airport account manager was standing outside the cabin at this time.

After Kim walked down, he immediately greeted him and said respectfully : “Mr. Zhong, you have worked hard all the way, welcome to Aurous Hill!”

Kim nodded arrogantly, and the account manager asked diligently: “Mr. Zhong, is this your first time in Aurous Hill?”

Chapter 3060

“Yes.” Kim faintly replied, pointing to the Toyota Coaster in front of him, and asked: “Is this the car prepared for me?”

“Yes, yes!” The account manager hurriedly made an inviting gesture and said: “Mr. Zhong, please get in the car, we will go to the terminal now!”

Kim stepped into the car without even looking at him.

As a result, after getting in the car, he found out that in this minibus, all the windows were covered with a completely opaque glass film, and even the driving position was sealed by a tight partition. He couldn’t see anything outside, so he asked in surprise, “Why are the windows of your car stuck?”

The account manager hurriedly said: “Mr. Zhong, you don’t know anything about this car.

This car is dedicated to your super VIP service, so we must make sure that you will not reveal any of your whereabouts or let you be captured by any camera equipment. To, protect your privacy 100%."

Kim nodded suddenly and said with a smile: "I didn't expect that your Aurous Hill area is not big, but you are very particular about doing things."

After speaking, he directly found the most comfortable seat and sat down.

Immediately afterwards, his assistant, make-up artist, and four bodyguards also got on the car one after another, Coaster's door closed and quickly drove out of the hangar.

At this time, Kim couldn't see any scene outside at all, so he didn't know that he was going there. It was not the main terminal at all, but the business jet terminal next to the airport.

The car drove directly into a small passage inside the business jet terminal, and the car door just stopped in front of a glass door with the arrival hall written on it.

After Kim got out of the car, he entered the glass door directly. He had no chance to see the outside of the terminal building, so he didn't realize any abnormality.

Unlike most passengers who get off the plane directly from the covered bridge, private jets cannot directly connect to the covered bridge because the fuselage is relatively small and short.

Therefore, passengers taking private jets basically rely on this kind of shuttle bus directly after getting off the plane.

When they were sent to the ground entrance of the terminal, no one was suspicious. Under the leadership of the account manager, they walked in all the way.

However, after entering, Kim was a little surprised. He looked at the almost empty passage and said in a puzzled manner:

"How come you have so few people in this airport? I think there are no other passengers besides us. Yet?"

The account manager scratched his head and smiled, and said: “This…may have something to do with today’s traffic control. We don’t have many planes arriving today, and many flights are delayed or canceled.”

Kim thinks something is wrong. Generally speaking, even if the airports in second-tier cities are not so busy, they will not be so empty, right?

Just wondering, the account manager pointed to a frosted glass door in front and said: “Mr. Zhong, there is an exit in front. There are many of your fans outside. If you find it inconvenient, I can ask the security to escort you away quickly, or Let the security guard drive the fans away before you go out.”

Chapter 3061

“Don’t!” The doubts in Kim’s mind instantly disappeared, and he blurted out: “I have always regarded my fans as family. They come to meet me from far away, so I naturally want to say hello to them!”

After that, he walked a few steps quickly and came to the glass door. He couldn’t wait to go out and say hello to the three hundred beautiful “fans” he bought.

At this moment, the door of induction opened. When the scene outside the passage was mapped into Kim’s pupils, he felt that his brain was instantly energized with high voltage, and the whole person was shocked!

Because, outside the exit at this time, although a lot of people gathered around, it was not the lot of beauties he had imagined at all.

Quite the opposite!

In front of him are a lot of big men with long hair and thick faces covered with scars and healed wounds!

Just when he was stunned, and extremely vicious man with two scars on his face shouted: “Kim! I love you! I fcuking want to give you a baby!”

There was a whistle from the crowd.

Another man yelled: “Fcuk! Kim, I love you too! I fcuking want you to give birth to a baby for me!”

As soon as the voice fell, there was a man wearing a sports vest on a cold day, waving two big flowered arms full of tattoos, and exclaimed in excitement: “Eastcliff Kim!, my baby! “

Kim was frightened by this, his legs softened, and he wanted to move back quickly, and he was nervously secretly thinking:

“This, this…what the hell is going on?! What about the beauties? What about the Miss Etiquette? How do you change it? How they became a bunch of stinky hooligans?!”

What he didn’t expect was that these fanatical lords did not give him a chance to retreat. A large crowd swarmed up, shouting:

“Kim, I love you, Kim, I want to sle3p with you tonight!” “Wait and so on slogans like this directly surrounded Kim.

Before the four bodyguards of Kim could react, they were squeezed out of the crowd by two or three hundred people. Seeing so many brawny men, they simply could not do anything.

And Kim was surrounded by so many brawny men like stinky ra5cals, his whole person was scared, he asked in a panic: “You…what are you doing?”

Someone shouted: “Grass! Need to ask? I am your loyal fan! You come to Aurous Hill, of course, I will come to pick you up!”

Kim was about to cry, thinking how the hell could he have such a fan? Did someone intentionally cause them to come?

So he blurted out: “You must have made a mistake! Let me go out quickly, otherwise, don’t blame me for being rude!”

As soon as he finished speaking, someone suddenly stretched out his hand and slapped him, cursing: “Grass! I rode a motorcycle all the way to pick up your machine. You fcuking dare to talk to me like this and not give me a face?”

“Yeah!” don’t know who raised his hand and slapped him again, and then pinched the flesh on his face, and shouted angrily while pinching: “Damn, do you talk to fans like this? Say it again to me!”

Chapter 3062

Kim was buzzed by this slap in the face.

The brutal force just now in the direct slap took his attitude out of the sky by the two consecutive blows.

He was born with a golden spoon. He has never been beaten since he was a child.

He was slapped in the face as soon as he got off the plane today, and he was choked on his face. This feeling made him feel like he was dead.

At this time, he was like a rooster surrounded by wolves.

In the face of such a large number of fierce and strong men, he was already shocked.

The bodyguard has long been useless, and now he is completely reduced to the opponent’s plaything, so he can only tentatively ask: “Brothers, is there any misunderstanding in this…”

After all, I clearly saw hundreds of beauties waiting to pick me up on the video just now, but after I came out, I found that there was no one beauty, and there were hundreds of ra5cals. This look is not quite right!

“No misunderstanding!” The man pinching his face said coldly: “We are all your fans, and love you so much.

We heard that you are coming to Aurous Hill, so we rushed over to greet you, how about it? Is this pick-up lineup still satisfactory?"

Kim said with a sad face, "Big brother, don't be joking...I am such a person, how can I be liked by my elder brothers?

If there is something wrong with your younger brother, please say, I will change it, but it really didn't. You don't have to play with me like this..."

The man smiled and said, "Oh, brother smelly said that is too far-fetched. We came all the way to greet you, of course, because we adore your musical talent.

In addition, we also prepared a rich reception banquet for you, and the time is almost the same. Come, hurry over!"

After speaking, he winked at the other strong man beside him, the two of them looked at each other and smiled, and immediately bent down, one of them carried Kim on one leg, and directly carried him up.

Afterwards, a large number of strong men walked out surrounded by Kim who was lifted up, and a group of people followed and shouted, and the scene was very spectacular.

The assistants and bodyguards accompanying Kim were all frightened. Seeing that this young master was kidnapped in this way, he didn't know for a moment whether he should follow up or stand still.

After all, there were a large number of them, and one by one. They don't seem like good people. If this really provokes the opponent, wouldn't it be a pebble hitting a rock?

Just when this group of people hesitated, the remaining dozens of strong men directly surrounded these people and pushed them out of the airport's business jet terminal.

Chapter 3063

When Kim was carried out, it was discovered that something was wrong!

Because there are no passengers at the gate of the terminal, the terminal itself is also very small, not as large as a railway station in a small city.

Immediately afterwards, he found the magnificent main terminal building not far away.

The main terminal building is not only large in scale, but also has surging traffic at the door, and there are many passengers coming in and out.

At this moment, he immediately realized that from the moment he got off the plane, he was completely calculated by others!

He couldn't help but wonder in his heart: "Could it be that Wendy shaved me up? Dmn, this woman is so courageous, even she dare to play?!"

"No! It should not be Wendy, because I originally planned to leave the airport from the main terminal, and the three hundred female fans who are waiting to greet are also waiting for me to appear in the main terminal..."

"But the people at the airport brought me to the business jet terminal..."

"Damn it! No wonder the windows of that shuttle bus were all sealed, just didn't want me to see that it was pulled to the corporate jet building! It's clear that they are trying to trick me!"

"Who is so bold that even dare to play?! Could it be the dog that the Wade family placed in Aurous Hill?! He is just a subordinate of the Wade family, how dare he do it directly on me?!"

When Kim was puzzled, a group of strong men had already stuffed him into a bus.

The most damn thing is that in the bus with more than 40 seats, they didn't reserve his place at all.

All the seats were filled by those fierce and brawny men, and he was thrown into the bus along with his assistant and bodyguard. In the long narrow aisle.

As soon as they got in the car, the attitude of the evil guys changed immediately.

One of them immediately said to several people: “Oh, please hand over your phone, or don’t blame me for being impolite!”

Kim was nervous and asked subconsciously: “Are you sent by President Issac from Shangri-La?”

The strong man who had slapped him before said coldly, “Why do you have so many problems? Where’s the phone? Get it out for me!”

While trembling, Kim handed the phone over, and bit his head, and said: “You…you are kidnapping me!

Even Mr. Issac can’t do this in broad daylight?! What’s more, I am Zhong. Your master, have you considered the consequences of doing this?”

The brawny man took the phone and said contemptuously: “To tell you the truth, we don’t bother to care who you are.

As long as you come to Aurous Hill, even if it’s a tiger, it has to lie on its stomach, and a dragon, it has to hold it! Why are you so arrogant?”

When Kim saw him say this, he guessed that the other party must have been sent by Issac, and blurted out:

“My father is still very familiar with your Wade family. Cynthia from your Wade family is an old classmate with my father for many years.

No, let me call my dad and ask him to communicate with her. If there is any misunderstanding, it would be better to just talk about it.”

Chapter 3064

The brawny man didn’t bother to pay attention to him, and said coldly:

“You’d better not talk until you get to the place, otherwise I will take off my socks and put them in your mouth.

I will remind you in advance that my socks have not been changed for a week.”

Kim immediately closed his mouth with embarrassment.

This is the end for this haughty man, and it seems that he can only wait until after seeing that Issac.

At this time, what Kim couldn’t imagine was that a video titled “Kim met three hundred hunk fans picking up the plane in Aurous Hill” was posted to the short video platform.

This video captured three hundred fierce hunks who rushed to the airport to pick him up and confessed to him frantically.

At the same time, Kim was surrounded by a group of hunks, and he was even taken out of the airport with his legs raised by two hunks.

Immediately afterwards, the person shooting the video deliberately asked one of the hunks who came to the pick-up from the perspective of a sneak shot: “My buddy, may I ask, are you all Kim’s fans?”

The hunk curled his lips in disdain and whispered: “Brother, to be honest with you, I don’t even know what the hell is going on.”

The video shooter asked in surprise: “Then why did you come to pick up the plane?”

The hunk said with a smile: “F@rt! this man is giving money! Just to come over and pick up the plane and give two thousand slogans. Isn’t it better than going to work?”

After speaking, the macho smiled and said: “I won’t tell you, I will go up and shout two slogans, and I will almost be able to finish work and go home!”

Immediately afterwards, the hunk ran away quickly, and the video ended here.

As soon as this video was uploaded to the short video platform, it was immediately pushed to all users quietly.

The push of the short video platform is relatively concealed.

Instead of sending a message directly and letting the user click to watch, it directly uses the recommendation algorithm of the server.

This way, everyone who is using the short video platform can refresh the next video next time. Seemingly accidentally brushed this one.

As a result, tens of millions of people across the country saw this video instantly.

The exaggerated scene in the video made many people laugh. When they learned that these hunk fans were hired by Kim himself with money, netizens immediately launched an overwhelming barge of ridicule on him.

Chapter 3065

When he faced three hundred evil men at the airport, his stunned and bewildered expression was also made into an emoticon package by countless netizens, and the whole network instantly became popular…

As soon as Kim's video was exposed, it was immediately searched on major websites.

Netizens thought that Kim did another stupid thing, similar to the last time he hired a group to play in the war movie, but this time it was even weirder.

However, the Zhong family smacked out an extraordinary meaning.

So they immediately contacted Kim, but they didn't expect that several people alongside Kim and his party were almost lost.

This made them realize that he must be in danger.

Afterwards, the Zhong family immediately initiated the relationship and inquired everywhere, even including the relationship to people in Aurous Hill City, hoping to find his whereabouts.

At this time, Kim had been sent directly to Shangri-La by bus.

Kim did not expect that he originally wanted to book the presidential suite in Shangri-La, and then he could get close to the water tower and have a good relationship with Sara.

But now, the presidential suite is not booked, but he is taken by a group of people just like the prisoners. Grabbed him and gone.

He was angry and scared in his heart, but before he had time to think about it, Issac's men took him over from several strong men, and then took him directly to Issac's office.

In the office at this time, Charlie, Orvel, and Issac were drinking tea.

As soon as the door opened, Kim, with a flustered expression, was brought in with an erect collar of his shirt.

As soon as he entered the door, he began to look at the three people in the office, but it was the first time for him to see the three people, including Charlie, so he couldn't recognize who the spokesperson of the Wade family was.

So he asked tentatively: "Dare to ask who is Manager Issac from Shangri-La?"

Issac said lightly: "I am."

Kim hurriedly said: "Manager Issac, is there any misunderstanding in this matter today?"

"Misunderstanding?" Issac sneered: "I don't think there is any misunderstanding, weren't you arrogant on the phone? So I have to invite you over whatever I say and talk to you in person."

Chapter 3066

Kim plucked up the courage to blurt out: “Manager Issac, I know that you are from the Wade family.

The relationship between our Zhong family and your Wade family has always been very good, especially Aunt Cynthia from the Wade family is a good friend.

So I believe that today’s incident can never be her meaning, let alone the Wade family’s, if you just use Wade Family Fox’s pretense to retaliate for the little conflict that I had on the phone with you.

Then you have to weigh it in advance, if an incident happens, can you cover it!”

When Issac heard this, he couldn’t help laughing: “You have moved out our eldest lady from the Wade family. Naturally, I can’t cover it.”

When Kim heard this, he instantly gained confidence and said in a cold voice: “Since you can’t cover it, let me go quickly, otherwise, you won’t be able to eat it!”

Issac smiled and said, “Don’t interrupt me in a hurry. As for me, my ability is limited and I really can’t cover it, but the one next to me can definitely do it.”

As he said, he pointed his finger at Charlie next to him, and said to Kim: “If you are not convinced, you can talk to the one next to me.”

Kim looked at Charlie and quickly compared his face in his brain memory.

However, after thinking about it, he couldn’t find any memory points related to this face.

So, he couldn’t help but wonder:

“If this guy is great, why do I have no memory of him? Whether it’s the Wade family, the Su family, or the Gu family, I remember the young men from their families who are very familiar with me.

I know some of the more powerful families, but this kid is really not one of them. Is he a big man?"

Thinking of this, he couldn't help but ask: "You friend, are there any misunderstandings between us?"

Charlie smiled slightly: "It's not like that, I just want to see you upset."

"Grass!"

When Kim heard Charlie's voice, he immediately confronted the unknown man on the phone, blurted out a word, and then said angrily:

"So it's you! You fcuking ba5tard did you dare to do against me? Believe it or not, the first thing I do after I leave this place is to kill you?!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Are you asking me where I came from? My name is Charlie Wade, I wonder if you have heard of it?"

"Charlie Wade?!" When Kim heard these two words, the first reaction in his mind was: "I wipe, this guy's surname is Wade, then does he belong to the Wade family?!"

However, he carefully reviewed all the younger generations of the Wade family, and after confirming that there was no one named Charlie, he said with a vigilant look:

"I know people about the same age as me in the Wade family, but just I've never seen you before, are you a relative of the Wade family?"

The Wade family does have many branches of relatives, who are all over the country and even around the world.

Although their surnames are also Wade, their economic strength is far worse than that of the Eastcliff Wade family.

Therefore, if it is a member of the Wade family, Kim will definitely not be able to provoke him, but if it is a relative of the Wade family, then he is really not having stage fright.

Chapter 3067

After all, the Zhong family is also a family with a face and power, and the relationship between his family and the Wade family is pretty good.

How can he allow a foreigner to sit on his neck and sh!t?

At this moment, Charlie smiled playfully and asked him: “You just said that you know Cynthia Wade, are you familiar with her?”

“Of course!” Kim blurted out: “Aunt Wade and my father have a very good relationship. We had dinner together a few days ago!”

Charlie asked with interest: “Since you are so familiar with Cynthia Wade, hasn’t she mentioned me in front of you?”

Kim curled his lips and said disdainfully, “You are just a relative of the Wade family.

As far as I know, there are many young people like you in the Wade family’s relatives.

More than 800 young people like you. How could she mention it in front of me?”

Charlie smiled and said, “Why don’t you let me get your cell phone, you call her and ask her?”

Seeing Charlie’s playful look, Kim couldn’t help panicking, and wondered, “Is this guy really a big man with a lot of background?”

But think about it, it’s not bad to be able to call Cynthia, at least there is a chance to send out a signal to move rescue soldiers!

So, he immediately nodded and said, “Okay! You return the phone to me, and I called to ask Auntie what exactly came from you!”

Charlie winked at Issac and said, “Mr. Issac, let someone send him his mobile phone.”

…

At the same time, the Zhong family also asked someone to inquire about the news.

According to the feedback, Kim was escorted directly to Shangri-La by the brawny guys at the airport!

The Zhong family suddenly lost their color. Everyone knew that Shangri-La was the property of the Wade family.

Now that Kim was arrested and moved to Shangri-La, could it not be done by the Wade family?

However, not only did they and the Wade family have no grievances and no grudges, their relationship is quite subtle. Why would the Wade family tie-up Kim?

So, his father Harvy took out his mobile phone without hesitation and called Cynthia.

In Harvey's mobile phone, Cynthia's name only saved the word "Cynthia", which shows that the relationship between the two is very unusual.

Sure enough, once the phone was connected, Harvy felt anxious and asked in a gentle tone: "Cynthia, what are you doing?"

She seemed very happy to receive his call, and said cheerfully, "I, I'm doing body care."

Harvey asked in surprise: "Why are you doing it again? Didn't you do it yesterday?"

Cynthia smiled and said, "Hmm, this is, because of a business trip some time ago. I didn't have time to take care of my skin, so I should hurry up and remedy it during this time."

As she said, she stretched out lazily and yawned, and smiled, and asked, "What are you calling to find me? Did you miss me?"

Harvey hurriedly said: "Of course I miss you, I don't want to do it all the time, but the main reason I call is to ask you about something."

Cynthia giggled and asked, "What's the matter?"

Harvey blurted out: “Kim was taken away when he got off the plane to prepare for a performance.”

“Really?” Cynthia said in surprise: “Kim is a public figure. In broad daylight, who would dare to kidnap him?”

Harvey sighed: “Don’t mention it, there is news that he was taken to the Shangri-La Hotel in Aurous Hill.

I wonder if it has anything to do with your Wade family?”

Cynthia was shocked, and blurted out, “What did you say?! Aurous Hill?!”

Chapter 3068

Since Cynthia left Aurous Hill, as long as she heard the word “Aurous Hill”, she immediately felt hairy all over his body.

She has always regarded this city as her life’s Waterloo, and it may be the Waterloo that she will never be able to come out again in this life, psychologically there has long been a shadow like a black hole.

Harvey heard that her voice was a little unnatural, and hurriedly asked: “Cynthia, what’s wrong with Aurous Hill? Is there any problem?”

She asked subconsciously: “You just said that Kim is tied up in Shangri-La?”

“Yeah!” Harvey said quickly: “The feedback came back, indeed, he was taken to Shangri-La.

I don’t know if this matter has anything to do with the Wade family, but isn’t Shangri-La a wholly-owned property of your family?

I just want to ask you for help and find out what’s going on…”

When Cynthia heard this, she almost immediately concluded that the incident of Kim being tied must have something to do with Charlie.

Otherwise, as Issac, himself would never dare to attack Kim.

Thinking of this, she couldn't help asking Harvey: "Did Kim offend someone?"

"Offending somoone?" Harvey said embarrassingly: "This kid offends people all day long, and he is unobtrusive all day long, but he still has a sense of measure in his heart.

If he can't afford to offend people, he must not dare to provoke them casually."

As he said, he continued: "I'm afraid that he will provoke the kind of stunner who doesn't care about anything.

In case the other party gets angry, regardless of his identity or the background of the Zhong family, he simply wants to punish him, then but it's not easy."

Immediately, Harvey said imploringly: "Could you please call the person in charge of your Wade family in Aurous Hill?"

Cynthia hesitated for a moment and said without a bottom: "Okay…Then I first inquire about the specific situation."

"Okay!" Harvey heaved a sigh of relief and hurriedly said, "By the way, Cynthia, don't you like jade?

I asked someone to buy a bracelet of emperor green from a Burmese, and it has been sent to me. Have a look at it. When you have time, come to my house to have a try?"

Cynthia was a little happy at once, and deliberately smiled and asked, "Then your intention is to let me try the bracelet, or do you want to trick me into coming to your house?"

Harvey smiled and said: "How can you use the word trick? It just happened that Kim is not here today.

If I can be sure that this child is safe, then in the next few days he will be in Aurous Hill, and the two of us will be able to stay here. I want to stay with you for few days together."

Chapter 3069

Cynthia smiled and said, "Okay! I'll call and ask, it shouldn't be a big problem."

Harvey said with joy: "That's really great! I'm waiting for your good news!"

She said: "Okay, hang up first, I'll call and ask."

Cynthia, when hung up, felt a little unsure in her heart.

She thought to herself: "If Kim really offends Charlie, then I am afraid there is really no good way..."

"After all, Charlie dared to detain even his aunt, let alone a second generation lad with no blood relationship?"

However, she changed her mind and thought: "Regardless of whether there is a way, I should call first to find out what's going on.

After all, Mr. Zhong has called me, and I will do my best."

In recent years, Cynthia and Harvey have maintained an improper relationship between them.

Harvey's wife passed away early, and he has been traveling through the flowers for many years, and he has often contaminated women.

As for Cynthia, he also disliked that her husband's strength was getting worse and her husband was becoming less and less capable, so she had lost love for her husband a long time ago.

Originally, she wanted to get a divorce, but the old man of the Wade family felt that his daughter is now in her forties and.

Now the divorce is really insulting, so he didn't agree to it.

Cynthia had always been wholeheartedly trying to please the old man to agree to her, seeing that he didn't want her to divorce him, he didn't mention it again.

However, since the relationship broke down, Cynthia has separated from her husband directly, and the two of them rarely see each other now, they are basically strangers, but the relationship as husband and wife still exists.

As for Cynthia and Harvey, they were originally old classmates, and they had no improper relationship at first.

But at a class reunion a few years ago, Cynthia drank some wine. After drinking, everyone talked about the status quo.

She complained to her classmates about the breakdown of her relationship with her husband, but she couldn't get a divorce because of her father's disagreement.

Harvey, who had long been widowed, was thinking about it.

For him, who travels through the flowers, he must not look down upon a half-aged mistress like Cynthia.

Chapter 3070

Although Cynthia still has the charm, after all, her age is here, no matter how much attention he pays to appearance, he can't compare with the young girls of eighteen, nineteen, or twenties.

And Harvey, an old hooligan who has already let go of himself, has always had a good taste in choosing women.

Even he is over 50 years old, he basically won't even look at a woman over 25 years old.

However, Cynthia's situation is relatively special.

In any case, she is the eldest lady of the Wade family, let alone how much property she can inherit from the Wade family in the future, her identity and resources in the family alone contain powerful energy and benefits.

Therefore, since the class meeting, he began to show great hospitality to her.

Although Cynthia is already a half-old m!lf, she is still a woman after all.

Moreover, just like people say that a woman is a teenager until he dies, no matter how old a woman is, she also has a girlish heart.

In himself, Harvey is dignified, personable, and the head of the Zhong family.

Although the grandfather of the Zhong family has many heirs, the overall strength of the Zhong family is still considerable, much stronger than Cynthia's defeated husband's family, so The whole is more in line with Cynthia's requirements for the other half.

Under Harvey's meticulous all-round attack by a veteran of the love scene, Cynthia quickly fell into it, feeling that the whole person was glowing like a second spring.

As a result, the two people quietly hooked up together.

Harvey tried his best to make her feel the feeling of love again, and she did give him a lot of feedback on resources.

For her, she was really affectionate for Harvey, and wanted to be with him openly when she was divorced.

Although Harvey didn't really like her, but based on her identity and background, he also very much hoped to be able to Marry her into his house.

The reason why the two did not dare to take this step was mainly because Old Wade did not let Cynthia divorce.

Therefore, she also had her own set of plans.

She was thinking, anyway, the old man can live for a few years, and she will not be divorced, married or not, and she is not in a hurry for the past few years.

After all, although the two can't make it public, they have been looking for various opportunities to secretly pass the song.

Since they can eat by stealing food, they don't care when the seats will start.

Moreover, if you don't get married first, you can still cater to the father's requirements and make him happy, so you will have a greater chance of inheriting the property in the future.

Maybe when the old man is happy, he can allocate more to her.

Chapter 3071

In this way, after getting the inheritance and then divorcing the original spouse and marrying Harvey openly, wouldn't she be completely perfect for the rest of his life?

It was precisely because Cynthia really had a real feeling for Harvey that she decided to call Issac when she was obviously afraid of Charlie.

Coincidentally, Kim at this time just took back his mobile phone.

After Charlie asked him to pass the phone to him, he threatened coldly: "Remember, you can only call Cynthia.

If you dare to call the second person, I will cut your hand!"

Kim was resentful in his heart, but how dare he pretend to be forceful on his face.

He can only honestly nod and say: "Don't worry, I will call Aunt Wade!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't forget to turn on the speaker!"

Kim nodded angrily. As soon as he turned on his phone's screen, he immediately found that there were multiple APP pushes on his phone.

And with so many posts, the titles are all related to him!

Some are “Kim made a mistake in buying fans again, and the scene of hilarious scenes exposed!”

There is also “Kim met three hundred warriors to pick up the plane in Aurous Hill. The scene is chaotic and comparable to a blockbuster!”

There are even a few that wrote: “Kim: I’m serious about buying fans!”, “Kim: Buying fans professionally for a hundred years!”, “Kim: I don’t make fans, I’m just fake fans porter!”

Seeing these push notifications, he didn’t need to click to view the details, and knew that this group of people must have posted the ugly accident at the airport on the Internet!

Moreover, he was so embarrassed at the airport, this kind of video may become popular once it comes online…

Needless to think about it, the netizens on the Internet are definitely launching a barge of mockery at him.

Maybe his fame will be completely finished this time.

In the entertainment industry, there are occasional scandals that can be justified, but if the scandal becomes too big, it may be difficult to have a chance to come back in this life.

Seeing him staring at the phone with a pale face, Charlie murmured, “What are you still doing in a daze? Call now!”

Chapter 3072

Kim’s aggrieved eyes blushed and he almost shed tears, but he managed to endure it, immediately dialed Cynthia’s phone, and then pressed the speaker again.

In his opinion, whether he can make a comeback and kill this extremely arrogant guy is all dependent on this phone call!

At this moment, Cynthia was about to call Issac. She suddenly received a call from Kim. She was a little astonished and shocked.

Then she hurriedly pressed the access button and blurted out: “Kim, what’s the matter with you?”

Your dad called me just now and said that you were taken away in Aurous Hill, and he was anxious.”

Kim seemed to have grasped the life-saving straw, and cried, “Auntie, you have to save me, Auntie!”

Cynthia hurriedly said: “Kim, don’t worry, and tell your aunt slowly, what is going on?”

Kim’s grievances full of stomach could no longer be suppressed, and he choked and said, “Auntie, a guy named Charlie asked Issac from the Wade family to tie me to Shangri-La.

They also found hundreds of brawny men.

When I came to the airport they humiliated me, I suspect that this guy is a relative of the Wade family. You must help me to get justice!”

Speaking of this, Kim suddenly started to cry.

When Cynthia heard this, her heart suddenly became cold.

She murmured in her heart: “In all of Aurous Hill, I can help you deal with anyone you provoke, but Charlie can’t be provoked, but you still provoke Charlie…

You also asked me to help you be fair, you know that when Charlie detained me in Aurous Hill, no one could help me get justice…”

Seeing that Cynthia on the other end of the phone stopped talking, Kim immediately asked in a hurry: “Auntie, are you listening?”

Cynthia suddenly came back to her senses: “Huh? Uh…I…I’m listening…”

Kim lost control of his emotions, crying in disintegration, and said, “Auntie…you…you must help me…I…I grew up so much, I never…never ever suffered this…such a grievance. !”

“And… and they not only humiliated me, but… they fcuking beat me!”

“Now my… my face is pumped… it’s swollen…”

“But I will be attending Sara’s concert in a few days, and be her special guest…”

“The face… the face is swollen like this, how come I… how can I face people!”

“I…I can’t do that…I will wear a mask and pretend…I will pretend to be the King of Masked Singer…”

Chapter 3073

Cynthia heard him cry like this on the other end of the phone, but her heart was very weak.

She sighed, and asked, “Kim… why did you provoke Charlie?”

Kim cried and said, “I…I just quarreled with him on the phone, but I didn’t think I was caught by his people when I got off the plane…”

Cynthia said helplessly: “Kim, anyone you provoke in Aurous Hill your aunt can help you solve it, but when it comes to Charlie, your auntie is also powerless!”

“Ah?!” Kim blurted out subconsciously: “Why Auntie! You are the eldest lady of the Wade family, and he is just a relative of the Wade family. Why can’t you afford to offend him?”

Cynthia said in embarrassment: “Kim, he is not a relative of the Wade family, he is the son of my second brother Changying!”

As soon as she said this, Kim’s mind buzzed.

He has heard of Changying’s name since he was a child.

As for Charlie, he didn’t quite understand it.

He only knew that Changying had died early, and that a son had also disappeared long ago.

But he never thought that Changying’s son turned out to be the cold-faced young man in front of him!

He exclaimed in his heart:

“No wonder he is not afraid of me at all! It turns out that he is not a relative of the Wade family, but a descendant of the Wade family!

He is the grandson of Zhongquan, the elder of the Wade family!”

Thinking of this, his legs became soft for a while, so soft that they started swinging back and forth.

However, he suddenly thought of something and cried and said: “Auntie, according to you, Charlie is your nephew and you are his aunt.

Please help me with a few good things. Plead ask him to have mercy and beg him to let me go…”

Kim is not a fool. He knows the kind of relationship between Cynthia and his father.

Although he didn’t want to be in his twenties and have multiple stepmothers, if this stepmother is rich and powerful, he would also raise his hands in agreement, so he felt fine with this situation.

Since Cynthia has feelings for his father, she has to help him with anything about this matter.

Moreover, he didn't find it difficult.

After all, Cynthia is Charlie's aunt!

If his aunt asked him to let him go, he could never refuse, right?

If you are yourself, if your aunt helps others to intercede, you will definitely save her face.

However, just when he felt that Cynthia would definitely be able to handle this matter for him, she on the other end of the phone said embarrassedly:

"Kim...Auntie is all powerless in this matter..."

Kim was dumbfounded, and blurted out with a face full of disbelief: "Auntie, why is this?"

Cynthia said awkwardly: "Although Charlie is my nephew, if I intercede for you, I think he will probably not give me this face... Maybe... maybe even... ..."

Kim hurriedly asked: "Auntie, what will happen?"

Cynthia said helplessly: "If I come forward to help you intercede, maybe it will hurt you more!"

Chapter 3074

When Kim heard this, his whole body was dumbfounded.

He thought to himself: "Is this the fcuking human? How could there be such a thing?!

This stinky lady with the surname Wade is not a guardian, knowing that I have offended her nephew, so she deliberately doesn't want to intercede and help me?!"

When he was angry, Cynthia said apologetically: “Kim, Auntie really didn’t lie to you.

If I open this mouth, Charlie’s punishment to you can only be aggravated, and there is no possibility to lessen it…”

Kim found Cynthia’s voice very sincere, and he was even more puzzled.

He blurted out, “This…why is this Auntie…I…I can’t figure it out…Are you not his aunt? Isn’t he even from Wade family? Is he unwilling to give you face?”

Cynthia laughed mockingly, and said, “Hehe…he giving me face? His men dared to beat me! And after his men beat me, he didn’t turn towards me, but instead turned towards his men.

And he detained me in Aurous Hill for the New Year’s Eve, and I begged him, but he ignored me at all, and it was useless for my dad to intercede for me…”

Speaking of this, Cynthia felt sour when she thought of her experience when she was imprisoned in a slum in Aurous Hill, and she couldn’t help sobbing.

Later, she said again: “You say, auntie can’t even intercede for herself, how can intercede for you?”

Kim was dumbfounded, as if ten thousand people were slashing the glass with a blade at the same time, the brain was almost out.

He blurted out subconsciously: “This…this is a brute! Who would treat his aunt like this!”

Cynthia felt the same way, and sighed: “Kim, you are right…”

Charlie, who had not spoken, suddenly asked: “Cynthia Wade, have you forgotten why I imprisoned you in Aurous Hill?”

Cynthia suddenly heard Charlie’s voice, and her heart was shocked.

She didn’t even bother to think about it, and blurted out: “Kim, you… have you turned on the speakerphone?!”

Kim said awkwardly: “It’s… Charlie asked me to…”

Chapter 3075

Cynthia changed her words when she was very eager to survive, and said, “I didn’t finish what I said just now!

The reason why Charlie imprisoned me is entirely because I did the wrong thing, and I take the blame for it!”

After speaking, she said hurriedly and flatteringly: “Charlie, don’t get me wrong. I didn’t finish my words just now, but I didn’t mean anything else…”

Kim’s worldview has collapsed!

“Is this the fcuking Cynthia?!”

“Is this the fcuking young lady who is famous in Eastcliff?!”

“Do everyone in Eastcliff not know that she has always been arrogant and domineering, always doing whatever she wants, and never putting anyone in her eyes!”

“But, she is now shocked by the Charlie in front of me? Knowing that he is listening, it feels like a mouse has met a cat in an instant?! This full desire to survive is too terrible!”

“Is Cynthia too weak or Charlie too strong?!”

Just when Kim was shocked, Charlie asked Cynthia, “So, in fact, you don’t want to plead for this kid, right?”

Cynthia awkwardly got goosebumps all over her body.

She found that Charlie was really bad.

She couldn’t help but slander in her heart: “If you don’t want to let Kim go, just say that you can’t forgive him, and it’s useless for anyone to intercede?”

“But you have to be in front of Kim and force me to admit that I didn’t come to intercede with him.

Didn’t you trap me in injustice? Maybe I will be his stepmother in the future.

If you have your say and I do nothing, will this kid be against me in the future?”

Therefore, Cynthia could only bite the bullet and pleaded:

“Charlie, Kim, this child is actually quite good, but sometimes he gets a little irritated, and I hope you can look at your aunt’s face and spare him once.”

Charlie smiled and said word by word: “Sorry, aunt, with me, you really don’t have such a big face!”

After that, Charlie’s voice became cold and stern: “If you didn’t come to Aurous Hill so arrogantly at the beginning, I would think you are the face of my elders, and I must give you enough face and respect.”

“But you are too self-righteous to be wrong!”

“You are always arrogant, and it feels like the whole world has to obey your command!”

“But, I don’t care about your domineering ways, it won’t work in Aurous Hill!”

Cynthia was extremely depressed by Charlie’s remarks, but she did not dare to express any dissatisfaction.

Chapter 3076

Cynthia could only improvise and said: “Charlie, I did not do many things right before. After this time of reflection, I have been deeply impressed. Realized my mistakes…”

She said, “As for Kim, I believe he should have been confused for a while. Give him a chance to rehabilitate.

He will definitely be able to realize where he went wrong, and he will definitely be able to..."

Charlie interrupted her directly and said indifferently: "Okay, you don't need to intercede for him anymore.

An arrogant second generation lad like him can't really realize where he is wrong."

Kim cried and said, "Mr. Wade, I know I was wrong. I didn't know you and offended you. I will never do this again in the future. Please forgive me this time..."

Charlie sneered: "Look, you think you have eyes but don't know the reality, which proves that you don't realize where your real mistake is!

What does it mean to have eyes but don't know the reality? It's just that, if I am stronger than you, you kneel down and lick;

If I am weaker than you, you jump up and step on me, just garbage like you, can't be released into society before you are completely reformed!"

As he said, he took his cell phone from Kim and said to Cynthia on the other end of the phone:

"I heard that you have a good relationship with Kim's father, so please help me to send him a message."

Cynthia hurriedly said, "Speak up, I must convey it to him!"

Charlie said: "It's not impossible to let Kim become a horse. I give him two options.

One is to stay in Aurous Hill temporarily, and when my shipping company starts, go directly to my ship as a seaman for two years.

No disembarkation is allowed during the year, and when the time is up for two years, I will let him leave!"

Cynthia's eyelids twitched!

Be a seaman for two years? ! How much sin would he have to suffer?

When Kim heard this, his whole body collapsed completely.

He didn't expect Charlie to be so cruel!

He is a member of the entertainment industry, and he will continue to work in the industry in the future.

If he lets himself be a sailor on a ship for two years, isn't his career in the entertainment industry completely over?

What's more, he can't get off the ship for two years. What's the difference between this and two years in jail? !

Thinking of this, he blurted out and asked: "What is the second choice?!"

Charlie glanced at him and said lightly: "The second option is, I interrupt your two legs and you crawl all the way back to Eastcliff!"

Chapter 3077

When Kim heard that Charlie was about to break his legs and let him crawl to Eastcliff, he was full of anxiety.

He has been in the second-generation circle of the city for more than 20 years.

Based on his understanding of this circle, the people in this class, although arrogant and ruthless, are basically dealing with outsiders.

Only when it comes to insiders, most people tend to converge a little.

For example, he himself has bullied others and interrupted other people's legs for so many years. He has done it more than once, but it was aimed at some poor people whose backgrounds are far less powerful than his.

Really want to treat someone in the same circle. Yes, everyone will save some face to the other party.

After all, they all have money and power, and businesses will overlap every three to five, so they all know that they have to stay in line with each other for everything.

This has long become an unspoken rule for everyone in the second-generation circle.

But Kim found that Charlie in front of him didn't seem to care about this established rule.

So, he blurted out: "Charlie, if you really interrupt my legs, my family will not let you go, and you will be rejected and isolated by everyone in the circle.

Or I will yield to you. If I kowtow to admit my mistakes and pay you a little bit more, you can let me go!"

Charlie said blankly: "I have told you about the two choices. Now you choose one by yourself. Within minutes, if you haven't told me, your final choice will be in the first two years. It becomes three years, and the second option remains the same."

Seeing that Charlie's oil and salt were not entering, Kim hurriedly yelled into the phone: "Auntie, you can help me say something nice, Auntie..."

Cynthia sighed and said, "Kim, your aunt advises you to choose the first one as soon as possible.

If you drag on, it will change from two years to three years. I'm afraid you can't stand it..."

After speaking, Cynthia added: "You can't choose the second one. Don't think Charlie is just talking about it and won't do it.

If he says that he's doing the same, he will definitely not change his mind.

Delong from the Kevin family, because he offended Charlie, went to Aurous Hill from Eastcliff on a bicycle and lived in the dirtiest and worst shanty town of the city. Life is not as good as a beggar..."

Chapter 3078

Since being educated by Charlie, Cynthia has been investigating his actions secretly. The more investigations, the more she fears him. Therefore, as a person who came by, she immediately helped Kim to make the best choice.

In her opinion, the best situation for him right now is to quickly agree to the first choice Charlie gave him, otherwise, the following conditions will only get worse and worse.

When Kim heard Cynthia talk about Delong, he was shocked to speak.

He and Delong have a pretty good relationship. The two have been together before.

Then one day, Delong suddenly became neurotic, wearing a green helmet and riding a two-eight bar and left Eastcliff.

Everyone in the circle said that there was a problem with his brain, but he didn't expect that it was also a gift from Charlie...

This made him feel a little more jealous of Charlie in his heart.

However, if he really wants to choose to be a seaman for two years, he will never be reconciled.

After all, for a rich second generation like him, a life of spending time and wine every day is a paradise on earth, but once you get on a boat and become a seaman, what you have to face every day is the vast sea. What kind of boring life it will be?

And Charlie also prevented him from disembarking for two years. What's the difference between this and imprisonment?

Just when he didn't know what to do, Charlie reminded him: "It will be a minute soon!"

Kim suddenly panicked.

He didn’t know whether he should choose the first one. After all, he was not willing to play with Charlie like this. He also hoped that his father could rescue him after learning about it.

Just when he was hesitant, Cynthia on the other end of the phone said anxiously: “Kim, first get the best conditions in his hands before talking!

Otherwise, if there is no room for mediation, then you will not at least get the worst condition!”

Chapter 3079

This sentence of Cynthia awakened Kim in an instant.

Cynthia is right. Even if she still hopes to have the opportunity to mediate, he should first grasp the best conditions now.

Otherwise, two years will be three years, and when he has to accept it, it will be a loss of one year time in vain!

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said to Charlie: “I choose the first one!”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “But one minute has passed. Now the first option is to go to sea as a seaman for three years. During these three years, you are not allowed to disembark.”

Kim suddenly weakened his legs and cried, “Charlie, I beg you to stop playing with me. I will choose the first one. Isn’t it enough for two years?”

Charlie said helplessly: “Sorry, the rules of the game cannot be broken. Now the first choice is three years. I will give you one more minute. After you think about it carefully, tell me if you want to accept it.

In the end, if you haven’t made a choice after one minute, the first choice will become four years!”

Kim suddenly collapsed.

At this moment, he has already regretted his intestines.

If he knew it was the current situation, and he wouldn't come to Aurous Hill even if he was killed.

Taking a step back, he knew that two years would really become three years, and he had already made the choice in the first place.

However, there is no regret medicine in this world.

In order not to continue to expand the loss, he had no choice but to choke his head and said: "Okay! I choose the first one!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said: "Okay, in that case, you will have to stay in Aurous Hill for a few days first.

When my ocean shipping company opens, I will arrange for you a route that suits you as soon as possible. Then you can get on the boat."

Kim cried and pleaded: "Charlie, can you please let me attend Sara's concert as usual. I am her special guest. Fans all over the country are waiting to see me at the concert… "

Charlie sneered: "Still thinking about the concert? I tell you, from now on, to the expiration of the three-year period, you will not have any chance to appear in the public eye again.

Even if you board the ship, I will arrange people to observe you and will not let you show up or let you have any opportunity to communicate with the outside world!"

Chapter 3080

Kim collapsed instantly.

For this concert, he carefully planned for a long time, and also made a lot of preparations, including a live song to confess to Sara.

Originally, he felt that he had a great opportunity to win her heart through this concert, but if Charlie didn't let him participate in the concert, wouldn't all his preparations be lost? !

If he doesn't see Sara and come back three years later, she might already be married…

He knelt and crawled in front of Charlie, just about to open his mouth to plead with him.

At this moment, Charlie's mobile phone rang suddenly, and someone sent him a request for a WeChat video call.

Charlie unlocked the phone and saw the video call, and it turned out to be Sara.

So, he accepted it. Soon, Sara's exquisite and beautiful face appeared in the video. She smiled happily and asked, "Charlie, I just saw Kim hire a fan in Aurous Hill on the Internet. The video is so funny, shouldn't you do this thing?!"

Kim heard Sara's voice all at once.

At this moment, his whole person seemed to be struck by lightning, and his whole person was frozen in there, unable to move.

He really didn't know that Charlie actually knew Sara.

After all, he had never heard of the marriage contract between Sara and Charlie at a very early age.

At this moment, Charlie looked at Sara in the video and asked with a smile: "Why do you think I did this thing?"

Sara said with a grin: "Although Kim is indeed stupid, I don't think he should be so stupid.

Besides, you can only do things like this kind of evil and fun, I think you can only do things like this. No other person can't think of such a detrimental trick!"

When Kim heard this, there was a sorrow in his heart, and at the same time he couldn't help crying in his heart: "Am I a fool in Sara's mind?"

Charlie smiled calmly at this time: "You guessed it, I really did it."

Sara smiled and asked, "Charlie, have you had any encounters with Kim before?"

Chapter 3081

"No encounters." Charlie said: "I haven't seen him before."

Sara asked curiously: "Then why do you want to fix Kim?"

Charlie smiled and said: "This guy is a bit too arrogant, he will take a lesson if he can't see it."

Sara nodded and asked, "Charlie, is Kim controlled by your people now?"

Charlie said: "Yes, he has been detained by my people now, what's wrong?"

Sara hurriedly said, "Charlie, but can I beg you for something?"

Charlie said: "What are you doing so politely with me? Let's talk, as long as I can do it, I will promise you!"

When Kim heard this, he became excited deep in his heart, and he thought to himself: "Could it be... Sara going to intercede for me?! So, in her mind, although I am a bit stupid, I am still very important!"

"And... Charlie actually said that as long as it can be done, he will definitely promise Sara. If Sara really asks him to let me go, won't I be able to be free again?!"

Just when he was excited about seeing hope and finding warmth in his heart, Sara said, “Charlie, I want you to help me detain him for a few more days.

It is best to deduct until the end of my concert. I really don’t want him to be my concert guest at all! If he can’t come, then I’m really thankful!”

When Kim heard this, the fire of hope that just gushed out from deep in his heart was completely extinguished in an instant!

He never dreamed that the reversal of this matter would be so big!

He never dreamed that when Sara could let Charlie spare him with a single word, she actually wanted him to shut him for a few more days!

“Couldn’t she just look down on me like this?!”

“Could it be that she doesn’t want me to appear in her concert so much?!”

Charlie heard Sara’s request and said with a little embarrassment: “Sara, I forgot to tell you that Kim is right in front of me.”

With that, he switched the camera and took Kim in the frame, who was kneeling on the ground.

Chapter 3082

Sara was really surprised when she saw Kim, before she said: “Kim, since you are here, then I will open the skylight to speak up.

This concert in Aurous Hill is specially prepared for Charlie! It was Charlie’s birthday on the day of the concert.

I can’t allow any flaws in this concert, so I can’t accept your presence.

You found various relationships before, which made it difficult for me to speak very well. Understand, now that I’ve said it, then I won’t hide it, I’m really embarrassed.”

Kim suddenly collapsed and muttered in his heart: “So I am fcuking filth in Sara’s eyes, a fcuking blemish!”

So he couldn’t help asking: “Why…why is this?”

Sara said without hesitation: “Because Charlie is the fiancé I have identified since I was a child, and this is the first time for me to perform in front of him on his birthday, in the city where he lives. It is very important to me. , So I can’t let you on stage.”

Speaking of this, she said apologetically: “However, for concerts in other cities, I will still abide by the agreement, and I will not stop you from appearing on stage.”

Kim realized what a stupid mistake he had made.

Sara had chosen her unmarried life for a long time, and she even took the initiative to run so far to perform for her fiancé, but he ran over to pursue her like a fool, but ended up in jealousy because of offending her fiancé.

“This… isn’t this fcuking joke?!”

Thinking of this, Kim was emotionally out of control and cried and shouted: “You don’t want me to participate, why the hell didn’t you say it earlier!

If you had said it earlier, would I still come to Aurous Hill this ghost place? If I won’t come to Aurous Hill, Will I still suffer so many crimes in this ghost place?! You fcuking killed me!”

Charlie immediately scolded: “Who allowed you to talk to Sara in this tone? I’ll give you a chance to repeat it. There is one more word that I don’t want to hear. It will be changed from three years to four years!”

Kim shuddered immediately, and immediately put away the angry attitude just now, and said with an urn voice: “Sara…I was too impulsive just now, I…I didn’t mean anything, I’m sorry!”

Sara said earnestly: “I’m sorry Kim, I actually rejected you long ago, but you have found so many relationships everywhere, and it makes me difficult to refuse, so I can only reluctantly agree temporarily, but I already had planned in your heart.

When the concert starts, I will tell all the audience directly and publicly at the concert that you can't be there because of a temporary accident, and then let the on-site security guards stop you and not let you come on stage, this is also a helpless move from me, sorry."

Kim finally realized at this moment that he originally thought he had the opportunity to pursue Sara, but he didn't expect that he was just a self-conscious licking dog.

Moreover, the licking dog did not lick his beloved woman, but blindly licked an iron railing of minus forty degrees, destined to be torn off by this iron railing.

This is really nothing to the last lick...

At this point, Kim was emotionally broken, lying on the ground and crying bitterly.

Charlie switched the camera back and said to Sara: "Sara, don't worry, this thing will not appear at any of your concerts."

Sara nodded, and said unbearably: "Charlie, don't embarrass him too much, this is indeed inappropriate for me."

Charlie waved his hand: "There is nothing inappropriate about what you did. It is that he himself is shameless and stalked you, and what you just said was just your plan, and you didn't actually implement it. There is no need to feel any guilt for him!"

Chapter 3083

Cynthia, who was far away in Eastcliff, had been silently listening to the movement on the phone. The more he listened, the more he felt sorry for Kim.

Cynthia couldn't understand why Kim failed so much. After all, all he did was to pursue Sara, but in the end, he was disgusted by Sara to this point.

It would be fine if only she was disgusted, but because this offended Charlie, it was really too much of a gain.

Cynthia didn't know how to explain to Harvey at this time. He was banking on her to rescue his son, but his son was directly detained by her nephew, who wanted him to be seen at least three years later.

Just when Cynthia was worried, her cell phone suddenly prompted Harvey's call on the screen.

In desperation, she could only hang up Kim's phone and connected to the talk with Harvey.

As soon as the call was made, Harvey asked impatiently: "Cynthia, how is it? Is Kim kidnapped by your Wade family?"

Cynthia said helplessly: "Harvey, Kim called me just now. He is indeed in Shangri-La."

Harvey hurriedly asked: "What the hell is going on? Did your Wade family's servant over there kidnap him on his own initiative?"

Cynthia coughed awkwardly, and said, "That... the person who kidnapped him is not a servant of the Wade family, but my nephew."

"Your nephew?!" Harvey said stupefiedly: "How could Kim have a conflict with your nephew? Is it Hawade or Morgan?"

"Neither." Cynthia whispered: "It's Charlie!"

"Charlie?!" Harvey was even more puzzled, and blurted out: "Why don't I know you have a nephew named Charlie? I have never heard of him."

Cynthia sighed, "Charlie is the son of my second brother Changying."

Harvey exclaimed: "Changying's son?! Didn't he go missing a long time ago?!"

Chapter 3084

Cynthia said: "I haven't told you about this. Charlie was found some time ago, and there are many things you don't know about it. That's just a long story."

Harvey said anxiously: “I don’t want to know what’s hidden in your family, I just want to know, why did he tie up my son? Did my son have a feast with him?”

Cynthia said: “As far as I know, the two people should have choked on the phone. My nephew is in Aurous Hill, so Kim was taken away by his people when he got off the plane.”

Harvey said dejectedly: “Your nephew is too awkward to do things. People in the circle bow their heads and look up. Is it necessary to make it so ugly?

Kim is taken away by him, and the airport pick-up matter, he must have planned it secretly?

Kim will not be so messed up in the entertainment circle in the future. When he comes back, how to settle this account with him?”

“How…” Cynthia murmured and said, “Harvey, the situation of this matter is more complicated than you think. Kim won’t be able to come back for a while.”

“What do you mean?!” Harvey immediately asked angrily: “Isn’t your nephew ready to let him go after such a big deal?”

“Yes.” Cynthia said helplessly: “I tried my best to persuade him, but it’s useless. He doesn’t put me in his eyes at all.”

Harvey gritted his teeth and asked: “Then how can he release my son?”

Cynthia hesitated for a moment, and said in embarrassment: “Charlie said that he wants Kim to be a seaman on his ship for three years.

For these three years, Kim cannot leave the ship, let alone go to the ground, and will be able to regain freedom after three years.

“Grass!” Harvey immediately roared in anger: “What the hell is this? An international joke?! Let my son be a seaman for three years. What does he think he is?! If he doesn’t let my son come back today , I absolutely want him to not look good!”

Cynthia persuaded: “Harvey, listen to my advice, Charlie is not something you can afford to provoke, even if I can’t provoke him.

You will be dealt with arbitrarily by him if you offend, not even my dad will face me.

This time Kim fell into his hands, and no one can save him, including you and me.”

“What?!” Harvey gritted his teeth and asked: “You mean that I Harvey has lived for 50 years, and I still can’t be compared to a stinky younger from your Wade family?!”

Chapter 3085

Cynthia wanted to tell him, let alone you, even the two males of the Su family who were about your age could not escape Charlie’s claws.

But she didn’t dare to tell him this because she knew very well in her heart that if she betrayed Charlie, he would definitely not let her go.

Therefore, she persuaded him heartily: “Harvey, I advise you to accept this matter calmly. As for Kim, although the next three years will be more difficult, this is the best solution right now.”

Harvey said coldly: “Cynthia, your family is really deceiving too much! Don’t you just want to protect your nephew?

Then there is no need to use my son’s future as a price?! Besides, you put me to become a three-year-old kid?

You thought I would be willing to let my son go wandering at sea for three years if you persuade me? I tell you, this is daydreaming of you!”

Cynthia was anxious and blurted out: “Harvey! Don’t you understand good words? My nephew can’t wait to ride on my neck and sh!t. Even if I try to protect a dog, I won’t protect it if he comes after it!

The reason for advising you is complete because I am thinking about you and Kim. I and you are in the same camp. I want to do my best to protect both of you.

If you listen to my advice, please bear with me and let this When it comes to Kim, it will be completely over; but if you don't listen to my persuasion and go to trouble with Charlie, then I bet that you will have to go on board with him in the end!"

Harvey was skeptical, and said: "I'll call Elder Wade and let him be fair! I don't believe he can allow his grandson to bully people like this!"

Cynthia said weakly: "Okay, as long as you don't bother to trouble Charlie, just call my dad. You can see what he says."

Harvey directly hung up the phone and immediately called Zhongquan, the elder of the Wade family.

Zhongquan knows Harvey, and his father was also a good friend with him as well.

At this moment, when he received the call from Harvey, he smiled and asked: "Little Zhong, why do you think of calling me?"

Harvey hurriedly said: "Uncle, there is something, I have to ask you to call the shots for my Zhong family!"

After speaking, he quickly told the whole story over the phone.

After Zhongquan listened, he was slightly stunned for a moment, and he was immediately relieved.

He thought to himself: "Charlie can't even care about Su family, let alone a Zhong family?"

"Even Zynn, Su's son, was thrown to Syria by Charlie. In his eyes, your son, Harvey, I am afraid that he is not as good as a dog.

With such a third-rate level, he dared to take the initiative to go to Aurous Hill and jumping in front of Charlie, isn't this trying to kill himself?"

Thinking of this, Zhongquan chuckled and said seriously: "Little Zhong, I had a good relationship with your father back then, so I have to tell you the truth."

Harvey hurriedly said, “Uncle, say it!”

Zhongquan said seriously: “Don’t provoke Charlie, you can’t provoke him at all!”

Chapter 3086

Zhongquan’s words made Harvey very upset deep in his heart.

In his opinion, Zhongquan’s remarks clearly meant protecting the calf.

He asked him by himself, hoping that he would be able to save face and have a good word with Charlie to see if this matter could be reduced from a major to a minor issue.

But he never dreamed that Zhongquan would directly tell him that he couldn’t offend his grandson?

This is too deceiving!

Zhongquan seemed to guess what he was thinking, and said seriously: “Little Zhong, I know you must think that I am protecting Charlie in disguise.

But I tell you the truth, although he is my grandson, even if you and the whole Wade Family intervene in this matter, we are not his opponent at all.”

Harvey naturally didn’t believe it. Hearing this, he couldn’t help but feel angry. The tone of his speech was also a bit rushed, and he said coldly:

“I’m not a fearful man, let alone a casual ride on the neck. I owe him sh!t!

If Uncle and the whole Wade Family can really not interfere at all, I would like to weigh with that little boy to see who has the harder wrist!”

Zhongquan sighed and said, “If you really want to break your wrist, I won’t stop you, and I can promise you never to interfere, but if you break with Charlie and lose.

In the next few years, there is a high probability that it will be impossible to regain personal freedom.

With so many brothers and sisters in your Zhong family, if something happens to you, the control of the Zhong Group will be in the hands of others."

Harvey was at a loss for words.

He listened to Zhongquan's tone, and suddenly felt that he didn't seem to be protecting the calf.

However, he really made his son so unclearly detained and worked as a seaman for three years. He couldn't accept this kind of result in any way.

However, he also felt that if he really went to Charlie and broke his wrist, in case he lost, as Zhongquan said, other half-brothers and sisters would rush to fight for his Resources.

Combining what Cynthia said just now, he gradually felt that she and Zhongquan didn't seem to lie to him.

At this moment, a hint of retreat emerged in his heart.

Chapter 3087

Immediately, he called Cynthia again, and as soon as the phone was connected, he asked in a deep voice:

"Cynthia, tell me something, how difficult is your nephew to deal with?"

She pondered for a moment and sighed: "I haven't been in Eastcliff for more than half a month during the Chinese New Year, do you remember?"

"Remember." Harvey said: "At that time, I always wondered if you had someone else out there.

If I asked you to meet, you would say you are not in Eastcliff, if I asked where you are, you didn't say anything, and you never pick up a video call with me."

Cynthia said depressedly: “I didn’t plan to tell you about this, because it’s too embarrassing, but since we are here, I won’t hide it from you.”

Speaking of this, Cynthia paused, took a deep breath, and said calmly: “In fact, I was in Aurous Hill during that time.”

“Were you in Aurous Hill at that time?” Harvey hurriedly asked: “With your nephew?”

Cynthia said quietly, “I was imprisoned in a slum by him…”

“What?!” Harvey asked in amazement: “You were imprisoned by him?! Why?! You are his aunt!”

Cynthia said angrily: “His aunt is in his eyes, I’m afraid it’s not as good as a sh!t.”

With that said, she remembered the original suffering, and couldn’t help but choked up, and said:

“That time I went to Aurous Hill, and even Charlie’s subordinates could slap me wantonly.

When have I suffered this kind of grievance in my life?

Over half a month during the period of time, I could only live in a shantytown with a rent of a few hundred yuan a month, with a dedicated person looking at me.

I was unable to go out, unable to shop online, and eating in accordance with the local minimum living standards, it was simply a purgatory on earth…”

Harvey was completely shocked.

He knew exactly what kind of person Cynthia was.

If she had suffered such a big loss under Charlie’s hands, it was enough to prove that this man was definitely not a good crop, and he would definitely not be able to chew the hard bones!

If even Cynthia can't chew, then he must be choking.

Chapter 3088

He heard her cry on the other end of the phone and hurriedly said, "Cynthia, why didn't you tell me these things earlier?"

Cynthia sighed and said helplessly, "What's the use of telling you this? Even I can't provoke him. Can I still let you go find him and let you die?"

Harvey said with some embarrassment: "You...you can be regarded as my woman.

If you say something, I will definitely be willing to go through fire and water for you!"

Cynthia smiled and said, "I will be satisfied if you have this kind of heart, but I am so old, I can still understand who can and cannot be provoked."

After speaking, Cynthia paused slightly and continued:

"I was just like you before. I felt that Charlie is just a Wade family member who has been living outside for many years.

Once you come to a small place like Aurous Hill, you can't have much power;

When I went to him as the Wade family member who had fallen outside all the year-round, seeing me, an aunt who has never left the Wade family, he must have been respectful.

But who knows that he doesn't put anyone in his eyes at all."

Immediately afterward, Cynthia said again: "Furthermore, not only does Charlie have strong strength, he is deeply rooted in Aurous Hill, but more importantly, the supporters behind him are not only the Wade family, but the entire Gu family!

It can even be said that the Gu family supports him and due to which his attitude, much more determined than my father."

“Gu family?!” Harvey blurted out: “Why does the Gu family support him so much?”

Cynthia asked in turn: “Philip and my second elder brother were worshiping brothers.

The two children had a marriage contract in the early years. Don’t you know about this?”

Harvey said awkwardly: “It happened more than 20 years ago, how can I remember it so clearly…”

Cynthia said helplessly: “Some time ago, Philip was dying of pancreatic cancer in the late stage, should you not know?”

“I know.” Harvey said: “I heard that it is inexplicable and better? It’s damn incredible!”

Cynthia gave a hum, and said lightly: “Charlie cured him.”

“Charlie?!” Harvey’s jaw was almost taken off, and he blurted out: “Isn’t pancreatic cancer known as the king of cancer?

Even Steve Jobs in the United States could not be cured, how did Charlie cure him? This is a bit of a damn against common sense. what? I can’t believe it!”

Cynthia chuckled twice: “Hehe, I don’t know how he was cured, but he was cured, so he is not only Philip’s lifesaver, but also the only son-in-law candidate in Philip’s heart.

Philip has only one daughter. Who marries his daughter, who is the heir of Philip’s future wealth, so think about it for yourself, can you provoke Charlie?”

Harvey really took it this time.

He finally knew that the Charlie that his son provoked is a complex of three forces.

Charlie himself is a faction of his own, with the support of the Wade family and the Gu family behind him.

Under this circumstance, if the whole country can provoke him, Charlie might still be at advantage?

Thinking of this, his heart was desperate.

In this way, his own son can't be saved.

After thinking about it, he went from struggling and tangled in his heart to giving up naturally. Then he asked Cynthia, "Cynthia, can you help me?"

Cynthia said: "You say it."

Harvey opened the mouth and said: "Request your nephew, and let me talk to Kim on the phone..."

Chapter 3089

Hearing Harvey's plea, Cynthia naturally couldn't refuse, so she said:

"Wait a moment, I'll call Charlie and ask him."

Harvey sighed softly, and said dejectedly: "Okay, then I will trouble you, Cynthia."

"It's okay." Cynthia comforted: "Harvey, don't be too sad. I think Kim's character is really not mature.

It would be a good thing to hone him for three years, and if he continues to stay in the entertainment circle like this.

I'm afraid it will be more difficult to achieve something for him in the future."

Harvey said earnestly:

"Hey, you are right! I told him not to engage in these vain things, but this kid just wouldn't listen to me.

If he didn't join this circle, he would naturally not provoke Charlie today. Such a thing....."

Cynthia said:

“Three years is not short, and long is not too long. Presumably, Charlie is just out of punishing him, so naturally, he will protect him well. You don’t have to worry about him too much.”

While speaking, Cynthia said again: “Also, to be honest, in fact, this matter has developed to the present, and the result is not bad.

As long as you cover this matter and don’t reveal it to the outside, the Zhong family’s face will not be affected.

But you have to communicate with Kim’s brokerage company.

After all, he is now a public figure. He suddenly disappeared from the public’s field of vision.

It will definitely attract a lot of speculation.

It is better to have a more reasonable statement and inform the public in advance.”

Harvey thought for a while, and said helplessly:

“Then declare that he is going to leave the circle and go to school. This kid is not learning and skillless all day long.

I really plan to send him abroad to study for a few years. It would take only three years for a master’s degree.

As a result, he was reluctant to go. Now it’s okay. What’s the difference between going on board for three years and the three-year maritime technical school?”

Cynthia comforted: “Okay, you don’t need to be too angry. I think the method you just mentioned is quite good.

When I look back, I will ask Kim's brokerage company to make an announcement, saying that Kim realizes that school is important and officially announced his withdrawal from the entertainment industry.

It can also leave a good impression that academics are important to him over other things."

Having said that, Cynthia continued: "If Kim can let go of those problems in the next three years, it would be a blessing in disguise."

Harvey gave a hum, and said: "Listening to you, I feel more comfortable."

Cynthia giggled and said, "Feel more comfortable, right? I made you feel more comfortable that n!ght too!"

Chapter 3090

Harvey's heart was itchy, and he quickly asked: "Are you doing anything right now? If it's all right, how about coming to my house? Kim is not at home."

Cynthia thought for a while and smiled: "Why are you so anxious?"

After finishing speaking, she didn't wait for Harvey to speak, she continued with a bit of shame:

"But I'm almost done here, you wait for me, I should be able to reach your home in 20 minutes."

Harvey was overjoyed and said hurriedly:

"Then hurry up, I'll be waiting for you at home, and I happen to have dinner at my place. Don't go back if there is nothing to do in the evening."

"Okay." Cynthia didn't think much, and said: "In this way, I will call Charlie first and see if I can let you talk to Kim."

“It is good!”

Cynthia hung up the phone, and while letting the maid to prepare the dress, she called Charlie, and said with a somewhat flattering tone:

“Charlie, I have already told Kim’s dad, he learned that Kim’s attitude caused an embarrassment by offending you, when he rushed into the collision.

So Harvey doesn’t have any opinion on Kim’s punishment. After all, this kid has been stubborn since he was a child.

Charlie didn’t expect that the aunt who was still begging Kim on the phone just now had a big change in her attitude.

However, he was too lazy to talk to her, so he said: “Do you have anything else? I’ll hang up if there is nothing else.”

Cynthia hurriedly said:

“Don’t worry, don’t worry, Auntie has something else I want to trouble you, the thing is Kim’s dad wants to talk to him on the phone, don’t you think it is convenient?”

“Talking on the phone?”

Charlie frowned, glanced at Kim, who was kneeling on the ground in fear, then turned on the speaker of the phone and said:

“Well, tell his dad that he can talk on the phone, but you can only say things at most for two minutes.”

Seeing Charlie’s agreement, Cynthia quickly said, “Okay, okay, I’ll tell his dad, let his dad call him directly, okay?”

“He can.”

Chapter 3091

Soon, Harvey who received the reply put the call on Kim's cell phone.

After Charlie answered the phone, he turned on the speaker and handed the phone to Kim.

On the phone, Harvey asked tentatively: "Kim, are you there?"

When Kim heard his father's voice, he suddenly broke down and cried,

"Dad! Dad, save me, dad! Someone here wants to send me to the ship as a crew member for three years.

I am not allowed to disembark in the middle, Dad. Hurry up and find a way to save me back!"

Harvey said embarrassingly: "Kim, Dad may not be able to help you with this matter."

"What?!" Kim collapsed and blurted out, "Dad! I still have to attend Sara's concert.

I have to prepare for my personal concert next season. You can't leave me alone, Dad!"

"You are still thinking about that rubbish concert!"

Harvey angrily reprimanded: "When will you mature and grow up a little bit? Don't you think you have caused enough trouble?

Don't think that I can rescue you every time you make a mistake. Wiping your bu.tt, I'll tell you the truth.

I can't help you when you are in trouble this time. You can wipe your bu.tt by yourself! If you can't wipe it, just don't hold it to me!"

Kim suddenly cried, and sobbed: "Dad! You can't be so cruel, I will die if you don't save me, Dad!"

Harvey resented iron and steel and reprimanded: "Kim! When will you grow up? Dad is talking about you.

Haven’t you realized that in this matter I am powerless?

You are now What we have to do is not to ask me to save you, nor to scold me for being cruel, but to learn from the pain, reflect on your own problems, and then perform well in the next three years!”

Kim couldn’t help raising his head to look at Charlie, thinking desperately: “It seems that Charlie’s strength is indeed much stronger than I thought.

Otherwise, it is impossible for Cynthia to plead uselessly, and even the father cannot do anything…

It seems that my next three years will be spent living at sea…I really can’t get away…”

At this moment, Charlie said: “Okay, time is almost up, just stay here.”

Harvey on the other end of the phone hurriedly pleaded: “Master Wade, my naughty son is really causing you trouble. Please take care of him in the future…”

Charlie smiled and asked him: “You seem to know my aunt very well?”

Harvey hurriedly said: “It’s… an old classmate and friend for many years.”

Charlie snorted, as if he had already seen everything, and said indifferently:

“I can let my aunt who is selfish to the utmost and loves her face to her bones, put down her body, put down the hatred of me, and humbled to help intercede.

I see you two’s relationship should be more than just old classmates and old friends. Will you become my uncle someday?”

Chapter 3092

When Harvey heard this, he was so embarrassed that he got goosebumps all over his body on the other side of the phone.

Immediately, he quickly denied: “Master Wade, you have misunderstood.

Your aunt and I are really just old classmates and good friends. There is absolutely nothing improper…"

Cynthia hasn't divorced her original partner yet. Harvey naturally dare not expose the relationship between the two.

Otherwise, if it spreads out. Not only will he and Cynthia be discredited, but the Wade family will also definitely force her to cut off all contacts with him for the sake of face.

Even if Cynthia really loves him and insists on marrying him, the Wade family cannot agree, because they can't afford to lose that person.

In that way, he and Cynthia would never want to come together in an open manner in their entire lives.

If he insists, I'm afraid Cynthia will offend the old man and come with him, maybe in this case she won't get the last bit of inheritance.

Therefore, Harvey knew very well in his heart that he had to keep this secret, at least after the old man Wade drove the crane west, and Cynthia and her original partner formally divorced.

This thing could not be released to the public

Seeing him hurriedly denied it, Charlie has long since confirmed the relationship between him and Cynthia. For him, he had developed the ability to analyze things logically.

If something looks abnormal, there must be something deep in it. When Cynthia, was detained by Charlie in Aurous Hill at the beginning, she was not reluctant to say anything, and clamored in the rental house all day long.

So that Orvel had to pay attention and let all the neighbors living around her move out temporarily.

With her dissatisfied personality, how could she be willing to put aside her face and intercede for the son of an old classmate?

She didn’t even go out and intercede for herself.

Therefore, on the surface, her behavior this time was very abnormal, and it seemed that it was extremely inconsistent with her personality.

But the more this happens, the more representative Harvey holds a high status in Cynthia’s mind and is very important to her.

A woman who is nearly fifty years old had been separated from her husband for several years, and at the same time took another man very seriously.

No matter how to solve this question, the final result is two words: “extramarital affairs.”

Chapter 3093

However, Charlie didn’t say much, but smiled indifferently: “It seems that I think too much.”

After speaking, he checked the time and said, “Okay, let’s not say much. I will have someone arrange a fishing boat for offshore operations in a while.

Then let the son go onboard and experience it, and wait for the ocean freighter on my side to be ready. He can come back and board the ship.”

Harvey felt distressed for a while, but he could only sigh: “Then please take care of him, Master Wade…”

At this time, Kim was completely ashes in his heart.

He couldn’t imagine that he was still a top star in the music industry a few hours ago, and after a few hours, he would become a prisoner of Charlie.

Moreover, according to Charlie’s statement, he couldn’t even stay in Aurous Hill for a few days, and he was about to be sent to a fishing boat to experience life.

The conditions of the fishing boat were definitely much worse than that of a large freighter.

Apart from other things, the fishing boats are small in tonnage, and they must be swaying more severely in the sea.

In addition, there must be fish smell everywhere, and the conditions must be difficult.

However, he was alone and helpless in Aurous Hill at this time. He really did not dare to yell at Charlie anymore, but he could only shed tears and bear it silently.

As a local snake, Orvel quickly found suitable fishing boat resources for Kim.

After Orvel made a phone call, he ran back to Charlie eagerly and said, "Master, to tell you, this Kim is really lucky."

As soon as Kim heard this, a good expectation suddenly appeared in his heart, and he thought:

"Could it be that they can't find suitable fishing boat resources, so I don't have to go on a fishing boat to experience life?"

At this time, Charlie also curiously asked Orvel: "Why so?"

Orvel smiled and said: "I have a fishery company in Feng County, which is about 200 kilometers away from Aurous Hill.

My younger brothers have been in charge of it. I just called and asked. They happened to have two fishing boats.

To work in the South China Sea, the several boats in the fishery company's hands are all medium-sized fishing boats.

This type of vessel has limited tonnage, so you can't go too far. Generally, you are working near the South China Sea.

Return, about a month or so. They are loading supplies now and will set sail on time at 8 o'clock tomorrow morning."

Charlie estimated that with the resources in Zhiyu's hands, one month later, the ocean transportation business he and her joint venture should also be able to run, and then transfer Kim to the freighter.

But if he can't get up within a month, just ask him to follow the fishing boat a few more times.

So he nodded: "Okay, choose this one!"

Chapter 3094

When Kim heard this, his eyes suddenly went dark.

"It will sail early tomorrow morning?! This is too sudden, right?"

As soon as he thought of this, he heard Charlie say:

"It's a bit late to set sail tomorrow morning. Since it's your company, then tell your brothers, work hard to speed up, and strive to install before 8 o'clock this evening.

Get supplies, and then set off early. It doesn't matter if the road can be slower. The important thing is to let Mr. Zhong board the ship early."

Kim's desire to live is gone.

Orvel smiled and said, "It's fine, Master, I'll make a phone call!"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction, and said to Issac: "Mr. Issac, then you arrange a helicopter and send him over directly, and you can send him aboard as soon as he lands, don't delay."

Issac said immediately: "Okay young master!"

Afterwards, Issac immediately asked Orvel for the address. After Orvel communicated with his subordinates over there, he directly let several of his subordinates take a helicopter and sent the crying Kim to Feng County along the coast.

After Kim was taken away, Charlie looked at Orvel and asked with a smile: “Orvel, why do you have a fishery company in your hand? I haven’t heard you mention it before!”

Orvel said hurriedly: “Hmm, Master Wade, you don’t know that we are the people who take part in the game. Basically, we can do everything. I haven’t studied much, and I don’t know too much about business, so I like investing is such a simple and direct transaction.”

After that, he explained: “In most of my business, I use some resources on the road, open up a channel, register a company, and then arrange a few brothers to start directly.

The same is true for fishery companies. I have friends and acquaintances over there. The local maritime department has a good relationship with me.

So I registered a company, leased five or six fishing boats, and sent a few younger brothers to manage it.

Basically, I can make a net profit of one or two million yuan a year. I open a few more businesses and earn income.”

For Orvel, he does not have a business that can grow bigger and stronger.

After all, there is no core competitiveness, so he can only earn one or two million here, and one or two million there.

After accumulating less and more, not only can he feed more people, but he also earns more profits. The little bit of rolling gets bigger and bigger.

Charlie nodded his head with understanding, and also intends to make five handfuls of business, so he smiled and said:

“If you are interested, after the ocean shipping business starts, the supporting supplies procurement business will be handed over to you to do it.”

“As far as I know, every ocean-going cargo tanker must prepare a large amount of various materials before setting off.

Rather than handing out this business to outsiders, it is better to hand it over to someone who is familiar and trusted."

When Orvel heard this, the whole person was already very excited, but still a little worried and said: "Master, I'm afraid that I am not capable enough to fulfill the requirements..."

Charlie waved his hand and said, "As long as you work hard, you won't be dragged down.

Then you go to Haicheng to register a company, complete the relevant qualifications, and arrange for a strong and reliable subordinate to look at it.

When my business is running, with the conservative estimate you can make tens of millions a year."

Chapter 3095

Orvel was very grateful when he heard this.

In the early years, it was relatively easy for him to make money.

Relying on his special attributes and various relationships, he could make a lot of money every year by playing side ball.

However, in recent years, he has gradually washed out.

Many things that were very profitable in the past are now no longer touched, so the income has dropped sharply.

However, he has many disciples. The cost of keeping them and feeding these people has not been reduced despite the decline in income.

On the contrary, as prices continue to rise and per capita income continues to rise, their costs are also rising.

Therefore, although he had a glamorous appearance in the past few years, he has been in a state of being stretched.

Charlie suddenly took the initiative to hand over all the supply business of the Ocean Shipping Group to him in the future.

And the huge profits contained in it are nothing short of help for him.

Moved, Orvel couldn't help but bowed and said, "Thank you, Master, for your support!"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "You don't have to be so polite between you and me."

After speaking, Charlie said again: "I will give you Melba's contact information later, and you can talk to her directly about the business connection in the future."

Immediately, Charlie remembered something, and said, "Oh, yes, in the future, I believe it will be indispensable to deal with some local people.

There must be countless local snakes in this place, and you will have to arrange some younger brothers here to help Melba solve some things that she is not good at.

I will treat this business as a security business outsourced to you at that time. The profit margin should also be considerable.

Then, from the masters of the He family, I will arrange one or two for you."

Orvel quickly said, "Master can rest assured, I will go all out to ensure the normal operation of the terminal!"

"Okay!" Charlie nodded with satisfaction, and said:

"If this is the case, then you should hurry up to plan when you go back, and consult with Melba to see what you need to prepare and do your homework in advance."

After speaking, Charlie looked at the time, stretched his waist, and said to Orvel and Issac:

“Okay, let’s be here today. You two have worked hard too. Two days later, it will be the concert of Sara.

Pay more attention to the situation in Aurous Hill, if there is any evil moth coming over, please tell me in time.”

Chapter 3096

Issac hurriedly said: “Master, Zhifei from the Su family has been busy with Miss Gu’s concert recently.

He is very courteous, and he specifically came to me and wanted to buy the biggest billboard here.

I ignored him. I think this guy might be planning to make some monsters on the day of the concert.

Do you want to do it in advance?”

Charlie smiled slightly, and said: “Zhifei must be interesting in Sara. As the so-called fair ladies and gentlemen are so charming, it is not wrong to like her.

As long as he doesn’t act like Kim, don’t care about him. “

Issac said earnestly: “Master, I think that he will definitely be a scourge in the future.

Instead of letting him develop like this, it is better to start early to avoid future troubles.”

After speaking, he suddenly remembered something and couldn’t help but said excitedly:

“Master, or send him to Syria too, and be a company with his father over there.”

Charlie smiled and said, “Are you addicted to sending someone to Syria?”

Issac laughed and said, “It’s not true. The main reason is that the kid has impure motives for Miss Gu and I want to get him to Syria once and for all.”

Charlie waved his hand:

“I want to cooperate with Zhiyu now. This cooperation hasn’t officially started yet. I turned around and send her brother to Syria. How can I cooperate in the future?”

Issac said: “Master, you sent her dad to Syria, didn’t she say nothing?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “That’s different. Zhiyu’s concept of right and wrong is very strong.

I sent her dad to Syria for several reasons that cannot be refuted.

The first is that Zynn did organize an anti-Wade alliance, there were hatreds and grudges with my father; second, he is inferior to his beasty father, and helped him to abuse, which indirectly caused his wife and daughter to be in danger;

Third, Zynn, as a father, not only watches his daughter indifferently in danger, He even wandered around Chengfeng like a dog, begging for mercy. I sent him to Syria, and Zhiyu knew he deserved it.”

After speaking, Charlie said again: “However, if I also throw Zhifei into Syria now, she will definitely not be able to accept it, and there is no reasonable reason for me to do this, and this act can’t stand for reason.”

“Okay.” Issac said in a daze: “Actually, I just think this guy really follows Miss Gu with bad intentions, but you can rest assured, Master, I will definitely keep an eye on him.

If he dares to fix any monsters, as long as you give a word, I will immediately control him.”

Charlie smiled, and said, “Tomorrow the team from the Sara’s will be here. If they need your help, you must be more dedicated.”

Issac immediately stated: “Master, don’t worry, in my heart, Miss Gu’s priority is second only to you!”

...

Chapter 3097

In the early morning of the next day, the two business jets landed at Aurous Hill Airport 15 minutes apart.

There are planes landing early in the morning, which is very rare in Aurous Hill.

Because most of the first flights on duty are from the airport early in the morning, so there are a lot of planes departing from the airport in the early morning, and there are almost no incoming planes.

Of the two business jets, one flew from the north, and the other flew all night from the far southwestern Indian Ocean.

This business jet flying from the north is full of Sara's management team.

They will begin the inspection and final adjustment of the concert venue and stage sound equipment this morning to prepare for her rehearsal tomorrow.

In the business jet flying from the Indian Ocean, apart from the flight attendant, there is only one passenger, and this passenger is Zhiyu.

She left for the Maldives yesterday and handled the ownership change of the island with Anson. After the formalities were completed, she flew back non-stop.

When her business jet stopped at the stand, dozens of Sara's team members in the business jet in front had already left in the airport shuttle bus.

She got into an off-road vehicle prepared at the airport and headed to the business jet terminal.

When she finished the entry formalities and walked out of the passage, she happened to meet Sara's team members picking up luggage in the luggage area.

Seeing this group of people's large bags and small bags, as well as various professional flight cases, Zhiyu glanced more subconsciously, and then guessed the origin of this group, knowing that they must be Sara's team.

However, she didn't think much, so she planned to bypass them directly to the exit, and then go to the parking building to pick up the car and go home.

Unexpectedly, at this time, a familiar man appeared in her field of vision. This man was her brother Zhifei.

At this moment, he rushed in from the outside and came directly to a female leader of Sara's team, and smiled diligently:

"Oh, a lot of people! But I was looking forward to it. You had to board the plane so early. Have you worked hard all the way?"

Tasha smiled awkwardly, and asked in surprise, "Why did Master Su arrive at the airport so early?"

Zhifei hurriedly said: "I'm was afraid that you will be struggling too hard, so I wanted to bring the convoy to pick you up.

The convoy is waiting outside and can take you to the hotel at any time!"

Chapter 3098

Seeing Zhifei, Zhiyu hurriedly stopped and turned sideways silently so as not to be recognized by him.

At the same time, she quietly looked at him twenty or thirty meters away from her corner.

Seeing her brother's courageous and flattering look in front of Tasha, she suddenly felt a little sick in her heart.

She suddenly felt that the men of the Su family had a very strong purpose in doing anything.

Take her father as an example. The two women almost died at the hands of her grandfather, but when her grandfather needed him to act as a facade, he was still able to put everything down and return to his father to play the role of a filial son.

In the final analysis, he wanted to strive for the seat of the Su family heir.

In the face of this purpose, the daughter is not that important at all.

As for the older brother, the same is true.

A few days ago, he had just sat down, the fact that he still stood in line with his grandfather after she and her mother were almost killed by grandfather.

From this alone, it can be seen that his pursuit of utilitarianism is comparable to that of his father.

The same is true for Sara.

Even with so many things happening at home, his pursuit of Sara has not been affected in any way, and there has never been a momentary pause.

At the moment, only Sara's brokerage team is coming to the airport, but even so, her brother has personally come forward to greet them, from this we can see how diligent he is.

Zhifei came to pick up Tasha and coworkers' entourage early in the morning, just to please the people around Sara first.

He felt that as long as these people feel that he is a good man with good intentions, these people will definitely say good things for him in front of Sara.

In his opinion, most women seem to be assertive, but in fact, there is not much assertiveness and persistence in their bones.

Many girls don't like a man at first, but once people around her are blowing air in her ears, brainwashing her, and constantly saying good things about the man, her heart will change little by little.

And many boys will use this as a tactic after pursuing girls to no avail, and there are countless successful cases in the market.

Therefore, Zhifei made a special trip to the airport to show his courtesy to Tasha and other Sara's team members.

Chapter 3099

In order to pursue Sara, Zhifei did not bother much during this time.

During this period of time in Aurous Hill, he has been carrying Sara's team on his back, paying for them with his own money, and secretly upgrading the hardware for the concert this time.

Originally, Sara's various equipment configurations for this concert have reached the upper limit of commercial performances, and the cost was so high that it was almost close to the revenue balance line.

And this level of equipment is already the limit of global commercial concerts. Even top singers such as Michael Jackson and Beyoncé would not be higher than this.

But Zhifei felt that he must let Sara feel his own good intentions.

Therefore, he spent money to buy the team responsible for the sound and lighting of the concert and the stage art.

With Sara's team on his back, he replaced the hardware and equipment such as the sound and lighting of the concert with the top level of the Olympic opening ceremony.

The freight for these equipments from overseas by air alone cost millions, plus the equipment leasing and commissioning costs, the overall cost has exceeded 30 million.

You must know that only tens of thousands of people will participate in a concert, and the face price of the performance ranges from one to two thousand to two to three hundred. If you take the median, the per capita ticket price is only one thousand. The box office revenue is only a mere tens of millions.

For any team, it is impossible to spend 30 million to build on-site equipment, because in this way, even if all the concert tickets are sold out, they will lose at least 15 million.

But Zhifei didn't care.

What he wanted was to use this almost stupid generosity in exchange for Sara's favor.

Throwing thirty million, just to make the concert of his sweetheart reach the top international level, Zhifei himself is happy with his arrangements, and he felt that this move would definitely win Sara's favor.

Moreover, he even thought that if his confession at the concert is unsuccessful, he would look for a public relations company to bring the rhythm to the whole network.

By then, as long as the media exposes the fact that he is spending 30 million, and then puts himself in an "infatuated man" persona, it will invisibly bring strong psychological pressure to Sara.

Sometimes, moral kidnapping is also a good way to pursue the other party.

Tasha, who is like any other human being, naturally knows why Zhifei is so diligent.

She hurriedly said to Zhifei: "Mr. Su you don't have to be so polite. I have communicated with the execution company that cooperated with us before in Aurous Hill. They have arranged a pick-up vehicle, so we won't bother you."

Chapter 3100

Zhifei heard this and knew that the other party was deliberately keeping a distance from him, but he was not angry.

Instead, he smiled and said: “Tasha, you may not know that the bus driver that the executive company arranged for you, had a sudden illness this morning, and he went to the emergency department of the hospital.

The executive company was unable to find an alternative immediately, so I hurried over to prevent you from waiting at the airport.

After all, you are not only crowded, but also so with more baggage equipment, the need for taxis will definitely be endless.”

When Tasha heard this, she guessed that whether it was true or false, she could not refuse Zhifei, because they were relatively short on time.

So they have to hurry to the hotel to check-in, put down their luggage, and immediately follow the schedule.

They have to take all kinds of equipment to the venue. If they don’t take the vehicles arranged by Zhifei, it might be a delay of two or three hours.

So she had no choice but to say thankfully: “Mr. Su, thank you so much…”

Zhifei hurriedly said, “What are you doing so politely with me.”

After speaking, he quickly reached out and took Tasha’s suitcase, and said: “The convoy is right outside the door, let’s set off quickly.”

“Okay.” Tasha nodded and hurriedly said to the staff around her: “Everyone quickly pick up the luggage, and then take the car to the hotel. Time is tight, everyone move faster.”

The group hurriedly sorted their luggage and items, and together with Tasha, headed to the exit under the leadership of Zhifei.

At this time, outside the exit of the corporate jet building, more than ten black Rolls-Royce cars and two vans were parked neatly.

Such a grand stage shocked the young people in the team.

Because Sara was low-key and never used top luxury cars like Rolls-Royce, most of her staff had never had the opportunity to ride in a Rolls-Royce as well.

Now they see more than a dozen Rolls-Royce picking up the plane, one by one. There are some uncontrollable joys.

As Zhifei put Tasha's luggage into the trunk of the lead car, he said to everyone: "Look for a car nearby and get in. We have many cars and are spacious. One car can seat two or three people."

"Some of the luggage that needs to be carried to the hotel is hard for everyone to carry by themselves. As for the equipment that needs to be sent to the venue, it will just stay here.

I have arranged two trucks behind me and professional transport personnel. It will help send the equipment directly to the venue, so that it can save a little trouble too!"

Most of the team brought by Tasha were girls, and Zhifei's thoughtful and careful arrangement immediately won him a lot of favor.

So, the girls cheered, and after thanking Zhifei, they got into the car nearby.

Zhifei put the suitcase in, and said to Tasha, "Tasha, you can take this car with me. It just so happens that I have something to communicate with you on the road."

"Okay." she nodded and was about to open the car door. Zhifei hurriedly stepped forward, opened the door in front of her, and said with a smile: "Come on, please get in the car."

Tasha thanked him and got into the car.

Chapter 3101

Immediately afterward, Zhifei also got into the car from the other side, and the convoy left the airport in a mighty manner.

It was not until the convoy left that Zhiyu came out of the airport.

Seeing the fleet of so many Rolls-Royces go further and further away, her brows frowned, and she was unspeakably bored.

At this time, in the lead car of the Rolls-Royce team.

Zhifei sat next to Tasha and said with a smile: “Tasha, I have taken a lot of advertising spots in Aurous Hill during this period.

I have already started to scroll the promotional posters of Miss Gu’s concert for 24 hours. We will enter the city in a while. On the road, you can see at least twenty or thirty advertising resources.”

Tasha asked in a puzzled way: “Mr. Su, Sara’s concert tickets seem to have been sold out a long time ago. You are still doing so many off-site promotions. Isn’t it a waste?”

Zhifei smiled and said with a serious face: “It’s a trend! Although the carrying capacity of the concert has reached the upper limit, it is still 30,000 to 50,000 people.

The permanent population of Aurous Hill is almost 10 million. If we can save the remaining people who are out also covered, and Ms. Gu’s popularity will also be greatly improved, don’t you think?”

Tasha smiled awkwardly: “To be honest, Mr. Su, you can see from the top rankings of major websites and the search index of search engines that Sara’s influence is currently the highest among domestic celebrities.

There is no one, so our operational thinking has long since paid no attention to building momentum. On the contrary, we have always deliberately refrained from building momentum and evaded it…”

“Why?” Zhifei asked in surprise: “Now stars are vying for traffic all day long. The traffic cost in the entertainment industry is getting more and more expensive.

Many celebrities are smashing the pot and selling iron to create momentum for themselves. Why are you doing the opposite? Right?”

Tasha earnestly explained: “This is what Sara meant. She feels that excessively creating momentum is wasteful on the one hand, and encroaching on public resources on the other.”

After speaking, she said again: “Sara feels that the exposure of the entertainment industry is limited after all.

It is nothing more than a long-term loss. If she gathers too much traffic alone, the traffic of other people in the entertainment industry will continuously dilute, which is unfair to others.”

Zhifei heard the drums in his heart, and asked in a low voice: “Tasha, I got get these advertising spaces. Looking back, Miss Gu will see it. Wouldn’t she be upset?”

Tasha smirked: “I can’t say this well.”

Chapter 3102

Zhifei nodded thoughtfully, and thought to himself: “There are so many advertising spaces at no cost. If the counter-effect comes up again, wouldn’t it be self-defeating?”

Thinking of this, he asked along the way: “That’s right, when will Miss Gu come here?”

Tasha cautiously replied: “I really don’t know about this. Sara still has a job in Eastcliff, and she will not be able to come here until the end of her work.

Moreover, she usually travels by private jet and the time is always uncertain.”

Zhifei nodded lightly, and said with a smile: “If you can contact her, you can tell me in advance and I will pick her up at that time.”

Tasha agreed and said, “I will pass it to Sara later.”

“Okay!” Zhifei smiled, and said deliberately: “That’s right, I heard that Kim came to Aurous Hill yesterday, and he was put up by someone as soon as he got off the plane. Do you know who did it?”

Tasha said, “I really don’t know this.”

In fact, although Tasha did not know the details, she basically guessed that Charlie should have done this.

Therefore, she subconsciously looked at Zhifei again, feeling more or less sympathetic to him.

She knew that Zhifei bothered so much to pursue Sara.

But she knew better than Sara has no one but Charlie in her eyes. No matter how much Zhifei pleased Sara, Sara would never look at him more.

Therefore, she had known for a long time that no matter how hard Zhifei tried, the only thing waiting for him at the end is a failure. There was absolutely no second possibility.

While talking, she suddenly received a push on her mobile phone.

She took out her mobile phone and read it. It was a piece of news. The headline on it read:

“Kim Brokerage Company Announces an Announcement at 7:30 This Morning: Kim has announced that he will completely withdraw from the entertainment industry and will soon go overseas for further studies!” 》

Tasha suddenly exclaimed, and then hurriedly clicked to view the details.

Zhifei also hurried over to find out.

In the details of this report, Kim’s agency claimed that after careful consideration, Kim believes that he is not suitable for staying in the entertainment industry.

So he hopes to focus on his studies and go abroad to study for a master’s degree in business administration in order to succeed in the future.

The family business was preparing for it, so he decided to leave the entertainment circle permanently.

Zhifei suddenly laughed when he saw this, and said:

“I think Kim’s news is fake, and it’s true that he has no face to stay in the entertainment industry.

The video of picking up yesterday is still the top searched one. It’s all on the Internet. It’s overwhelming ridicule. If it’s me, I must have no face to stay in this circle.”

Tasha smiled politely and said nothing.

However, she was surprised at Charlie’s methods in her heart.

Although the strength of Kim’s family is not as good as that of a top dude like Zhifei, it can be regarded as the first echelon in China.

Even Zhifei, wouldn’t dare to give him such a cruel hand, but Charlie seems to ignore this at all.

A rich second-generation star with a prosperous career, but when he first arrived in Aurous Hill, Charlie met him. The fame was buried in a pit, this kind of cruel method has never been seen in this circle before.

…

Chapter 3103

The convoy drove to the entrance of Shangri-La. Zhifei said to Tasha, “Tasha, you have already booked the room, right?”

“Yes.” Tasha nodded: “It has been booked in advance.”

Zhifei heaved a sigh of relief and said: “Then I won’t send you in. Anyway, you have to go to the venue after you put your luggage. I will wait for you in the car. You will come out directly and I will take you to the venue.”

Tasha didn't think much, and said, "Thank you, Mr. Su, and I will let everyone as soon as possible."

After that, she pushed the door and got off.

Zhifei also hurriedly got down, first helped her take out the suitcase, took her team memebers in and checked in, and hurried back into the car again.

Zhifei sitting in the car was somewhat nervous.

He knew that his father had lived in Shangri-La quietly before and disappeared until now, so he didn't want to step into Shangri-La as a last resort.

After Tasha finished the check-in procedure, she first brought her personal luggage and came to the reserved room.

She and Sara have a very good personal relationship, so they plan to live in the same luxury suite this time, so that they can take care of each other when they are out for work.

After she arrived in the room, she put down her luggage and made a video call to Sara.

The video was quickly connected, and Sara on the other end of the phone was lying lazily on the bed and asked lazily: "Tasha, have you arrived in Aurous Hill?"

Tasha replied: "I'm at the hotel."

After that, she switched cameras to take a picture of the hotel environment.

Sara hurriedly asked, "Have you seen Charlie?"

Tasha curled her lips: "Where can I meet him! But I saw Zhifei. He picked us up at the airport."

Sara couldn't help frowning: "Why did he come?"

Tasha said: “Nothing to do so diligently, it must be that the drunkard is not interested in drinking, and he has been asking me when you will arrive. I guess he thinks of the time to pick you up at the airport.”

Sara blurted out: “I don’t want him to pick me up! Charlie will pick me up at the airport when that happens, Zhifei shouldn’t come to mess with me! Otherwise, I won’t spare him!”

Tasha said helplessly: “Charlie, Charlie, I know your Charlie, and you don’t know what is so fascinating about this guy who betrayed the marriage contract!”

Sara hummed: “You’re not me, can you don’t know anything! By the way, did you take my baby safely?”

Tasha said perfunctorily: “Brought it! Here it is! See!”

After speaking, the camera pointed at the suitcase and said: “Hey, isn’t that in the suitcase!”

Sara couldn’t wait to say: “Quickly open and let me check, there must be no mistakes!”

Chapter 3104

Helpless Tasha had to open the box at Sara’s request, and took out the things she was talking about.

Sara watched the video for a long time, and after making sure that there were no problems, she breathed a sigh of relief and said:

“Tasha, you must help me put the baby away, don’t make a mistake.”

“Don’t worry.” Tasha said with a curl of her lips, “I would rather not let it out if I make a mistake, are you satisfied?”

“Hehe!” Sara happily put her chin in her hands and smiled like a flower: “Tasha is the best! Love you!”

“Don’t, don’t love me!” Tasha snorted with a look of disgust: “You still love your Charlie brother!”

Sara said seriously: “That’s right! How can I say those two words to you, obviously only Charlie deserves it!”

Tasha said angrily: “Sara! You little white-eyed wolf who has forgotten her friends! How unfortunate, I have always been so good to you!”

Sara stuck out her tongue and made a grimace: “Slightly…I have to get up, I am ignoring you, goodbye!”

After speaking, she hung up the call.

Tasha shook her head helplessly and put Sara’s baby in a safe place.

Then she quickly got out of the room, gathered other team members, and headed to the venue for acceptance.

Zhifei was naturally very diligent and accompanied along the way.

The motorcade carried the team to the Olympic Center venue. At this time, the entire performance site had been completely set up.

The van arranged by Zhifei had already transported the equipment brought by the group from Eastcliff to the venue.

As soon as she entered the venue, Tasha immediately instructed the people around her:

“Everyone hurry up and perform your duties, and the stage part is responsible for quickly checking and accepting all the hardware equipment.

Focus on the inspection of the elevators, and be sure to make sure that there is nothing wrong;”

“In addition, the lighting engineer hurriedly connect the computer, try the on-site lighting effects, and checked one by one to see if the equipment is damaged or there are any hidden dangers;”

“The sound engineer troubleshoot the audio equipment, check the status of the equipment one by one, and check the sound field at the scene by the way.

We must ensure that the listening experience of the audience in the venue is the best.”

Chapter 3105

Zhifei, who was next to Tasha, heard her words and hurriedly said to her:

“Tasha, for this concert, I specially asked a friend to get a batch of very good lighting and sound equipment from the United States, because these equipment are really good.

It’s better, so I made my own claim and asked the executive company to replace the full set of plans. I didn’t notify you. Please forgive me.”

As soon as Tasha heard about the changed of equipment, she suddenly pulled down her face, a little nervous and annoyed, and said:

“Mr. Su, if I remember correctly, our cooperation with you is limited to your naming this concert, and we and you to donate money to charity organizations.

How can you change our lighting and sound equipment program without authorization?

For such a big performance, all the lighting and sound systems follow our entire performance program, even every light on this stage, every how bright every second of a song should be is preset in our performance program.

If you change it so arbitrarily, if it fails to match our original program plan, the stage effect and all will be greatly reduced!”

Zhifei hurriedly explained:

“Don’t get annoyed, I know I don’t have the right to make any changes to the execution plan of your performance, but I also completely did it out of good intentions.

After all, this is the first time for Miss Gu’s concert tour this year.

For one, I want to make this performance more perfect, so I just decided to call the shots without notifying you in advance and adjusted the overall plan.”

Speaking of this, he promised:

“Don’t worry too much, I have specially invited the best lighting sound engineer from the United States this time, and they will connect with your original executive team.

The equipment is completely based on yours requriments.

It has been optimized based on the previous program, so you can rest assured that the performance will only be improved and will never be compromised.”

Tasha looked at Zhifei and said seriously:

“Mr. Su, this matter is not just a question of the effectiveness of the performance.

The fundamental problem is that we must perform our duties in cooperation and do our own job well.

At the same time, we must also give enough respect to others.

It is indeed very inappropriate for you to directly intervene in our work.

If Sara knew about it, she would definitely be very angry!”

With that, she turned around and said to an assistant she brought:

“Find the person in charge of the executive company.

I want to ask him, it’s clear that we are their Party A.

Why do they have to cooperate with others to conceal it? Not follow us and make big changes to our project!"

The assistant hurriedly said, "Okay Sister Tasha, I'll find him now!"

Chapter 3106

Zhifei hurriedly stopped him, and then said to Tasha:

"Oh, Tasha, everyone is trying to make this concert more perfect, so you don't have to go online like this, right?

In addition, the executive company is there.

I spent money to manage it, but they also did the best job with quality and quantity.

You can first let people try the effect of lighting and sound. As long as the effect is higher than the previous set of solutions, it will prove that these tasks are not done in vain."

After speaking, he continued:

"Moreover, the lighting and sound equipment are operated by professionals like you.

Whether Miss Gu comes to rehearsal or perform, she focuses on the performance effect, not the brand of lighting and sound equipment.

As long as you don't tell her, how will she know?

If she finds that the performance of this arrangement seems to be exceptionally good at that time, I am afraid it's too late to be happy.

After the performance is over, I will personally apologize to her, and I will definitely not let it ruin her performance. What do you think?"

Tasha understood Zhifei's intentions too well.

He did this just to please Sara.

Why does he need to personally apologize to Sara after the show is over?

It should be for credit, right?

At this time, Zhifei said again: "Tasha, Miss Gu will come to the rehearsal tomorrow, and the concert will officially begin the next night.

Now, this set of equipment has been set up, temporary replacement is definitely impossible, so this time I ask you.

Do me a favor, I promise only this time, there will be no next time."

After thinking about it, Tasha felt that what Zhifei said was really right.

For a concert of tens of thousands of people, it would take a few days to set up on-site equipment, and the time to transport the equipment is even longer.

Now if she wants to change back to the original hardware. This simply is impossible, and it seems that the only way to go on is to not tinker with the arrangement for now.

Thinking of this, she had to instruct the lighting engineer and sound engineer:

"You two will work hard today. Test all the equipment again to see if this new equipment is perfectly compatible with our previous solution.

If it can, it will be the best, but If it's not, you can take the time to solve it.

Even if you stay up all night, you must make sure that everything is done and perfectly ready for tomorrow!"

The two agreed without hesitation, and then immediately began to work.

Zhifei on the side breathed a sigh of relief, hugged Tasha, and said gratefully: "Tasha, thank you so much this time."

Tasha looked at him with a pious look, and secretly sighed in her heart: “This Zhifei Su i working for Sara’s concert so hard.

He has to wait for the start of the concert, and see Sara carefully prepared the surprise for Charlie. Will, he not break down and die here on the spot?”

Chapter 3107

In the evening, Tasha checked all the hardware equipment at the performance site and returned to the hotel after confirming that there was no problem.

As soon as she arrived in the room, she immediately made a video call to Sara.

The phone was connected, and Sara was resting in her room in her pajamas and mask.

She opened her mouth and asked: “Tasha, the venue is ready, right?”

Tasha nodded: “It’s all ready. You can rehearse directly when you arrive tomorrow.”

“That’s good!”

Sara breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a serious face:

“I have played so many concerts, and not once have got as nervous as now. Cannot think of a business trip for this concert.”

Tasha thought of Zhifei’s affairs, and said: “By the way, Sara, I have to report something to you.”

“Say it.”

Tasha said: “That is, Zhifei, the person who bought the executive company privately, changed all the lighting and audio equipment for the concert.”

“What?!” Sara immediately asked angrily: “Why would that Zhifei do this? What rights does he have?

Contact him, no matter what method you use, you must replace the equipment with me before the show!"

Tasha hurriedly comforted: "Sara, don't worry. The situation of the equipment is like this.

Although the whole equipment is changed, there is no reduction or malicious damage.

On the contrary, he personally rented all the stage equipment from the United States."

With that said, her tone was already a little excited, and she said excitedly:

"Our lighting engineer and sound engineer have carried out the joint tuning of the equipment today, and the effect is really very good!

To be honest, I have never seen such a high configuration Concert, even Michael Jackson's concerts during his lifetime, can't reach this level of hardware, and the stage effects must be very explosive at that time!"

Sara was relieved when she heard this, but she still felt a little uncomfortable.

She sullenly said: "This Zhifei is too independent. This is my concert for Charlie. He doesn't need his courtesy at all!"

Then, she hurriedly said: "That's right, you can let me calculate how much it costs to rent this equipment. After the concert, I will return the money to him!"

Tasha said, "Why Sara, Zhifei is willing to rush to get these, then let him do it, why should we give him the money?"

"That's different!"

Sara said: "This concert is for Charlie. If he needs to spend money to upgrade the equipment, then this concert is not pure enough in my mind, and it can even be said to be a failure. A stain!"

"I don't want to take advantage of him and leave myself such a big regret. Besides, I am not without money.

Even if he spends 100 million to upgrade his equipment, I can afford it."

Chapter 3108

“That won’t be enough.” Tasha said: “I heard from the sound engineer, it would probably cost more than 20 million.”

Sara said immediately: “Then give him 30 million after the concert is over!”

Tasha: “Give it to him this time, but you still have to think about it. If he does this next time, what shall we do? After all, you have a lot of concerts this time.”

“It’s okay.” Sara said confidently: “Don’t worry, after this concert, he will definitely not pester me again.”

Tasha nodded thoughtfully: “That’s right… When you show the surprise to Charlie at the concert, Zhifei will definitely not pester you anymore.”

Speaking of this, she heaved a sigh of relief and said:

“In this case, I will arrange the finance to prepare a check for 30 million and give it to him as soon as the performance is over.”

“Okay, then you will give it to him then, I don’t want to deal with him.”

“Okay.” Tasha nodded, and then said again: “Oh, by the way, Sara, when will you come over?”

Sara opened the mouth and said:

“I should take off at around 8:00 in the morning and land at around 9:30, but I have made an appointment with Charlie.”

“He will come to the airport to pick me up at that time, so you don’t have to worry about me.”

Tasha: “Today Zhifei has been asking me when you will be here. I doubt his intentions about you.

He may find a way to pick you up at the airport. You have to pay attention to it in advance."

Sara suddenly said depressed: "He wouldn't be so boring, would he?"

Tasha curled her lips: "Even for us the staff, he came to the airport to meet us personally, not to mention you?"

"I guess he has been paying attention to the arrival information of Aurous Hill Airport for a long time ago, maybe for your plane, he has yet He has already seen the information of departure and route application."

Sara thought for a moment and said:

"Well, let's do this. Tomorrow, I will use my family's plane to apply for a flight permit that departs at 11 o'clock in the morning, and put a smoke bomb."

"You also talk to the on-site staff and say I can only arrive at one point in the afternoon."

"After I arrive, I will go directly to the venue for rehearsal, so that Zhifei also believes it.

Then I rent a business jet and fly over quietly at 8 o'clock in the morning."

Tasha hurriedly said: "Why is it so troublesome? Just ask Charlie to pick you up.

When Zhifei sees him, he will know that you already have a sweetheart, so he may find himself in trouble and return."

"How do you do that?" Sara blurted out: "Charlie is married. If someone else knows about me and him, it will be bad for him when this spreads out."

Tasha was stunned for a moment, and said helplessly for a moment:

"Okay... Then I'll tell everyone that you will arrive at one o'clock in the afternoon, hoping to fool Zhifei."

...

Chapter 3109

The next day.

Charlie and Claire got up early in the morning, and mother-in-law Elaine had already cooked breakfast.

While washing, Charlie received a WeChat message from Sara which said:

“Charlie, I can get to Aurous Hill Airport at nine o’clock and I will be out of the airport gate at ten o’clock. Is this time okay for you?”

Charlie immediately replied to her, no problem.

Then she sent another message, stating “I will see you then.”

During breakfast, Charlie took another look at the time.

Claire goes out at 8 o’clock normally, and he drives her to the hotel site of the Emgrand Group by himself, and then he will go to the airport. Time must be too late.

Claire said to Charlie while eating, “By the way, from today onwards, you don’t have to work so hard.

You drop me and pick me up every day. I don’t think there have been any strange murders in Aurous Hill in the past few days. It’s okay now.”

Before Charlie spoke, Elaine hurriedly said, “Oh, my girl, this kind of thing can be sloppy. Maybe the murderer has been hidden temporarily.”

“You should be more careful. You are the only daughter of your mom. There must be no mistakes!”

Since joining Tomson, Elaine has basically recognized the reality that her future life will definitely depend on her daughter and son-in-law.

Needless to say, the daughter is gentle, kind, and filial to her parents. Although in the son-in-law's case she has no choice, he is an outsider after all.

Therefore, on the one hand, she cared about her daughter, and on the other hand, she was also worried.

If something goes wrong with her daughter, Charlie will turn his face and ignored his mother-in-law.

In other words, Claire is the guarantee for her to enjoy a good life.

Although Charlie knew that Jinghai's senior brother Cary has already died, and there would be no such strange murders in Aurous Hill in the future.

But in order to reassure his wife and father-in-law and mother-in-law, he took the initiative to speak:

"Claire, during this time, let's be more cautious and don't take it lightly, so I'll drop you at the construction site for a while."

Claire smiled slightly and said, "After a while, you will have to work so hard to take me to the old town. I will not go to the Emgrand Group this morning."

Charlie asked curiously: "Why are you going to the old town early in the morning?"

Claire smiled and said: "The Group's design work has been completed and construction has started, so now it is also accepting other design orders."

"My employee received a new customer in the old city a few days ago.

To renovate an old house, the design plan was made by me. I have to go in person and talk to the owner over there."

Chapter 3110

Hearing that Claire had new customers, Charlie didn't think much about it.

Claire's company has two business lines, one of which is decoration design and the other is decoration undertaking.

Among them, decoration design is her main business, because she is good at design.

As for the decoration business, she is more of a supervisor, and the specific work has to be outsourced to the decoration company.

At present, the design work of the Emgrand Group has been completed long ago, the actual decoration is being carried out in an orderly manner, and is gradually on the right track.

So Claire's and part of the energy of the employees have been released and began to look for other projects.

After breakfast, the couple drove out of the house together, and Charlie drove her to the old city.

After the car drove a certain distance, Charlie said to Claire: "Wife, tell me the detailed address you are going to."

"I will open a navigation system, and I can also check the traffic information by the way."

Claire opened the mouth and said:

"I really don't know the specific house number, but I know it is near the Catholic Church in the old city, or you can drive there first."

Charlie couldn't help being a little surprised when he heard this.

This is because the old house where he lived with his parents when he was a child happened to be very close to the church in the old city.

He couldn't help but wondered: "Is Wife's new client is Zhiyu's mother, Auntie Liona?"

Thinking of this, he felt like he was thinking too much.

Due to a large number of historical buildings in the old city, many old houses are not allowed to be demolished and rebuilt, but there are still a large number of citizens living there.

So Claire's client should not be such a coincidence that it happens to be Liona?

At a certain moment, he also thought about asking his wife vaguely, such as her new client's last name, but he still gave it up after thinking about it.

When he drove the car to the Catholic Church in the old city, he turned left under Claire's instructions.

Seeing that he was getting closer and closer to the old house where he lived in childhood, he felt more and more uncomfortable with a sense of premonition.

Sure enough, when the car drove to the alley of the old house, Claire pointed to the old house clearly and said, "Husband, my client's house is that one. Just park the car at the door."

Chapter 3111

Charlie sighed inwardly: "This really deserves to come and I can't hide it."

Immediately, he pretended to ask her casually: "Wife, I have something to do, do you need me to wait for you here?"

"No need." she hurriedly said: "If you have anything to do, I guess it will be all morning on my side. After this is done, I will take a taxi to the hotel of the Emgrand Group by myself."
"In the evening you can come there and pick me up from there."

"Okay." Charlie breathed a sigh of relief.

What he thinks now is that it is best not to meet Liona and Zhiyu, the mother and daughter under this situation.

So, he slowly parked the car at the door of the old house, ready to wait for Claire to get out of the car, and then leave quickly.

However, what he is afraid of is destined.

As soon as he stopped the car, a black Mercedes car stopped behind his car.

The driver was a middle-aged male. After he got out of the car, he immediately opened the two rear doors and Zhiyu and her mother Liona walked down from left to right.

At this time, Claire also pushed the door and got out of the car.

The mother and daughter happened to see her from behind, so Liona shouted in surprise: “Manager Willson!”

Claire hurriedly turned around, saw Liona, hurriedly smiled, and said, “Hello, Auntie!”

Liona smiled and said, “Why Manager Willson came so early?”

Claire said hurriedly and politely:

“Auntie, we still have a lot of renovation and decoration this time, so I came over early to confirm with you some things in detail.”

Liona nodded, pointed at Zhiyu next to her, and said: “Manager Willson, let me introduce to you, this is my daughter, Zhiyu Su.”

After all, she said to Zhiyu: “Zhiyu, this is the owner of the design studio I told you, Claire.”

Zhiyu nodded slightly, and said politely: “Hello, Manager Willson!”

Claire hurriedly said, “Don’t call me Manager Willson, just call me Claire.”

After that, she saw Liona introduced her daughter to her, so she was polite and naturally had to introduce her husband, so she hurriedly turned sideways and said to Charlie in the car:

“Husband, Come down and say hello to Auntie and Miss Su.”

In fact, Charlie sat in the car and saw Liona and Zhiyu behind him through the rearview mirror of the car.

Just when he was thinking about driving away quickly, he didn’t expect his wife to ask him down and say hello to them.

In this situation, it is definitely impossible for him to leave directly just by putting the foot on the accelerator pedal.

So he had to bite the bullet and get out of the car.

Chapter 3112

As soon as he got out of the car, he was recognized by Zhiyu with excellent eyesight.

Just as her eyes widened and she blurted out a word of kindness, Liona was also astonished. She never expected that the designer she was cooperating with was actually Charlie’s wife.

When the mother and daughter were surprised, Charlie hurriedly spoke first: “Good morning, you two, please take care of me when we meet for the first time.”

When Charlie said meeting for the first time, Zhiyu and Liona suddenly understood.

He definitely didn’t want the two of them to show the truth about his acquaintance with him in front of his wife.

So, Liona hurriedly smiled and said: “You two are really talented women.”

Zhiyu stood there silently, feeling a bit sour in her heart. At the same time, she couldn’t help looking at Claire and compared herself with her in her heart.

Claire is naturally too beautiful, but Zhiyu doesn’t think she is much worse than her. If you count her background, she will definitely beat her easily.

Claire didn't know what Zhiyu was thinking. Seeing that Charlie had come down to greet Liona and her daughter, she looked at Charlie and said softly:

"Husband, don't you have anything else? Go ahead, I have to go in and check the plan with Auntie."

Charlie nodded, and said smoothly: "Okay, then I won't delay your business."

After speaking, he looked at Liona and Zhiyu, smiled, and said, "Auntie, Miss Su, goodbye."

Liona and Zhiyu also politely bid farewell to him, and then watched him drive away with Claire.

Seeing Charlie left, Claire said to Liona: "Auntie, let's go in."

"Okay." Liona smiled slightly, and walked into the courtyard of the old house with Claire.

As the three of them walked, Liona asked with interest: "Claire, how did you meet your husband?"

Claire smiled slightly and said truthfully: "Husband and I were introduced by my grandfather."

"Introduced by grandfather?" Liona was very curious and couldn't help asking: "Then how did you get together?"

Claire said embarrassingly, "How can I tell you this... We were actually married at the request of my grandfather..."

Zhiyu couldn't help but gossipingly asked: "Ah? Didn't you guys fell in love freely?"

Chapter 3113

Claire bit her lip and said truthfully: “Before we got married, we didn’t know much about it…”

Zhiyu was suddenly a little excited and blurted out: “Isn’t that equivalent to an arranged marriage in a feudal society?”

Zhiyu’s words made Claire suddenly more embarrassed.

She stroked the hair between her temples and said falteringly: “This…I don’t know if it counts as an arranged marriage…”

Zhiyu couldn’t help saying: “Before you got married, you two didn’t know each other. Naturally, there is no emotional foundation.”

“At the same time, there is no emotional foundation, and you married at the request of your grandfather?”

“Just like the writer Lu Xun back then, he and his original wife, Ms. Zhu An, did not have any affection. They married at the request of Mr. Lu Xun’s mother.”

With that said, Zhiyu suddenly thought of something, and blurted out: “Mr. Lu Xun and Ms. Zhu An seem to have not been a husband and wife in their lives. Wouldn’t you two be the same?!”

Facing Zhiyu’s straightforward words, Claire looked even more embarrassed, and said in embarrassment, “I…I…this…this…”

Claire’s nervousness caused Zhiyu’s eyes to suddenly look happy.

She felt that she should have guessed right, so Claire had such an unnatural performance.

If she guessed it right, then Charlie and her are only nominally husband and wife.

In that case, doesn’t it mean that she has more opportunities?

Liona on the side also saw some clues from Claire's performance, and she also realized that this was an excellent situation for her daughter.

However, she was also ashamed of her own thoughts, after all, this kind of thing is not glorious, and even a little despicable.

At this time, Zhiyu hurriedly stepped forward, took Claire's arm, and asked in a low voice, "Claire, how long have you been married to your husband?"

Claire said truthfully: "We have been married for four years."

"Four years?" Zhiyu asked pretendingly in surprise: "Then can you tell me how is your arranged marriage, like how are you two getting along in four years?"

"Is it as a friend as a guest or a persons acting to live together, basically not interfering with each other?"

Chapter 3114

Claire was even more embarrassed by Zhiyu's question, and for a moment she didn't know what to say.

But the more embarrassed she was, the more determined Zhiyu's guess, and her heart became more relaxed.

Liona on the side saw Claire blushing with Zhiyu's question, and hurriedly said to Zhiyu:

"Zhiyu, stop talking nonsense here, how can you gossip about other people's privacy?"

Zhiyu also realized that it was really wrong for her to do this, and hurriedly said apologetically: "I'm sorry, Claire, I'm too much gossiping."

Claire heaved a sigh of relief and said hurriedly, "It's okay, it's okay."

After that, she quickly took out the tablet from her bag, opened the sketch she designed, and said to Liona: “Auntie, let’s talk about the plan!”

Liona said: “Okay, it’s important to talk about business matters!”

Zhiyu’s heart was a little excited at this time.

For a long time, she felt that there were too many obstacles between herself and Charlie, and the possibility was very thin.

Among them, the biggest obstacle is Charlie’s wife, who is comparable to the insurmountable Mount Everest.

Secondly, there is Sara who has a marriage contract with him, and even he even may have more confidantes she doesn’t know.

However, the discovery just now gave her a little more confidence deep in her heart.

Because the biggest obstacle does not seem to be as difficult to overcome as she imagined.

At this moment, she had a feeling of indifference.

So, while her mother was talking about plans with Claire, she hurriedly walked out of the old house and went to the yard. Then she took out her phone and sent Charlie a WeChat voice:

“Grace, I didn’t expect you to be with your wife all because of an arranged marriage!”

Chapter 3115

On this side, Charlie left the old town and was driving to the airport.

On the way, he was still thinking about the meeting with Liona and Zhiyu just now, and he couldn’t help but sigh inwardly:

“In contrast, Aurous Hill is such a small city. If it continues to develop like this, the chances of meeting various acquaintances will increase in the future.”

“The more, and the more people who know my true identity, if things go on like this, sooner or later there will be times when the paper won’t hold the fire.”

In addition to feeling that Aurous Hill is a bit small, Charlie also felt that more and more people were pouring into the city from all walks of life.

Zhiyu is here, Nanako is also here, and Sara will be there soon.

Just don’t know where these people will go after Sara’s concert.

Just when he was feeling deeply moved, he suddenly received Zhiyu’s WeChat. Upon seeing it, he was shocked by the content of the text.

He looked at the time, and he had just left for only five minutes. Why did Zhiyu get these things out of Claire’s mouth so quickly? !

He sighed at Zhiyu’s shrewdness, and at the same time replied to her with a voice message: “What’s wrong with the arranged marriage? Although Wife and I are in an arranged marriage, we have a very good relationship.”

Zhiyu saw that Charlie replied to a voice message, so she cautiously put the phone in her ear and listened to the message from Charlie.

Afterward, she lowered her voice and replied: “My dear, don’t lie to me. I guess you and your wife are not only in an arranged marriage, but you two have never been married properly, right?”

Charlie didn’t expect this girl’s eyes to be so poisonous, so he avoided talking about it: “There is no need to tell you everything about the matter between the two of us, right?”

Zhiyu replied earnestly:

“Avoiding to talk about it is a manifestation of a guilty conscience. Moreover, if you two are in a good relationship and you are married after marriage, then you will be married for four years and you cannot have any children. I’m sure that you two are married!”

Charlie was very helpless at her guess, neither admitting nor refuting it, and said lightly: "How do you guess is your freedom."

Zhiyu immediately accepted it and said, "Grace doesn't want me to guess, so I won't guess. Grace, don't be angry with me."

As she said, she did not wait for Charlie to express his position, and hurriedly said again:

"By the way, I have an appointment with Miss Watt. We will meet at Emgrand Group at 9:30 this morning to discuss the details of the follow-up cooperation. I don't know when the friend will arrive. Will you come?"

Charlie replied: "I have something to do today, so I won't go there, but I asked Orvel to contact Melba. When you meet her, he should also pass by."

"I have promised to purchase material for the cargo ships, and The security work of the terminal is entrusted to him, so he will also cooperate with you in the future."

"If you have any requirements or needs, you can directly mention it to him."

Zhiyu said: "Okay Grace, I will discuss it in detail with Miss Watt and Mr. Orvel."

As she said, she suddenly remembered something and asked, "By the way, Grace, are you going to pick up Sara at the airport today?!"

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help frowning and asked her, "Why do you say that?"

Zhiyu said truthfully: "I know that Grace and Sara have a marriage contract, and it is said that their family has not given up looking for you for so many years."

"Combined with her sudden selection of the first concert of the tour in Aurous Hill, it can basically be guessed. She must have done this with the Grace."

"Since Miss Gu has come from a long distance, as the host, it is reasonable for you to go to the airport to pick her up from the plane."

When Charlie heard this, he couldn't help sighing, Zhiyu is indeed very smart, even smart enough to make him involuntarily make wary of her!

Chapter 3116

When Charlie went to the airport, Zhifei had already learned the departure time of Sara's private plane from his own channel.

It just so happened that the informer he placed in the stadium told him that Sara would not arrive at the stadium for rehearsal until the afternoon.

The two time points of departure time and rehearsal time were very consistent, giving him a full grasp of Sara's itinerary.

He felt that since she won't land until 12 o'clock and a little closer, then he didn't have to worry about going to the airport.

So he confessed to his subordinates, set off on time at 11:30, and set off to the airport to meet Sara.

However, what he didn't know was that Sara was already sitting on the plane heading to Aurous Hill.

Charlie arrived at the airport at 9:30 in the morning. When he arrived, Issac had already arrived.

Under Issac's leadership, Charlie drove the car into the airport and drove straight to the hangar.

In order to prevent Sara's identity from being exposed, Issac used his relationship to move all the staff and other aircraft out of the hangar that can accommodate four aircraft.

This made sure that before Sara's plane stops, he and Charlie are the only two in the entire hangar.

Fifteen minutes later, Sara's business jet landed at Aurous Hill Airport, and then followed the guided car and taxied all the way to the hangar.

As soon as the plane came in, Issac took out a bunch of flowers from his car and handed them to Charlie, and said, "Master, these are the flowers you asked me to prepare."

Charlie asked in surprise: "When did I ask you to prepare flowers?"

Issac hurriedly lowered his voice and said, "Master, Miss Gu has come from afar, if you are not even ready to put flowers in front of her, how can you get past?"

Charlie looked down at the handful of roses, and said embarrassingly, "Even if it's giving flowers, it's not appropriate to give roses?"

"Not at all!" Issac waved his hand hurriedly: "Master, there is nothing inappropriate about it. If there are no flowers, it is really inappropriate."

Chapter 3117

As soon as Issac finished speaking, the cabin door of the business jet in front of him slowly opened outward.

The opened cabin door flipped to the ground and became a staircase. Sara ran down happily like a gust of wind.

"Charlie!"

Seeing Charlie, she yelled sweetly all the way, then ran to him, saw a bunch of flowers in his hand, and said excitedly: "Wow! Charlie, are these flowers for me?"

Charlie looked at the flowers in his hand, feeling helpless, but he could only nod and smile: "Yes, it's for you..."

"Great!" she took the flowers happily, looked around, and saw that there were no outsiders except Issac, so she immediately stood on tiptoe, ki55ed Charlie on the cheek, and said sweetly: " Thank you, Charlie!"

At this time, Issac hurriedly turned his head and walked aside with a smirk.

He knew very well in his heart that if the scene where Sara ki55ed Charlie just now, if it were filmed and posted on the Internet, it would probably be the top headline and number one hot search for at least one week.

Unlike Kim's enthusiasm that relies entirely on hype and money, Sara's enthusiasm is completely real.

In China, she is a national idol, the dream lover of all men, and her status is higher than that of Japan's national woman Yui Aragaki.

On this side, Charlie pretended to touch his face indifferently, and said to her:

"Sara, you must be very exhausted from the long journey. I'd better send you to the hotel to rest first."

She hurriedly took his arm and asked him, "Charlie, are you going to be free later?"

Charlie shook his head: "It's nothing, what's the matter?"

She said coquettishly: "Then you will have lunch with me in the hotel at noon?"

"Okay." Charlie agreed without thinking about it. He didn't plan to go home at noon anyway. It was the same wherever, wherever he ate.

So he took the initiative to open the door of the co-pilot and said: "Let's go, I'll take you to Shangri-La."

"Okay!" Sara hurriedly sat in with the flowers.

Charlie greeted Issac, and Issac got into his car, drove ahead, and left the airport.

On the way, Charlie asked Sara: "Sara, what time will Uncle and Auntie come over tomorrow?"

Sara said: "They should be here around this time tomorrow, or maybe a little later."

Chapter 3118

Sara spoke further: “By the way, Charlie, if you have nothing to do tomorrow morning, we can come to the airport to pick them up together!”

Charlie nodded and said, “Okay, you turn around and confirm the time with them. Then we will meet at the airport together.”

Sara immediately took out her mobile phone and said with a smile: “Don’t wait to turn around, I will make a video call to dad now.”

Charlie said hurriedly, “No rush to ask now. Uncle may be at work. It doesn’t matter if you ask at night.”

Sara waved her hand: “Charlie, it is okay, I have to tell them about my arrival anyway.”

After speaking, she clicked the request for video call.

Soon, Philip turned on the video and asked with a smile: “Sara, you have landed in Aurous Hill safely, right?”

She smiled and said, “Dad, I have arrived. Charlie came to pick me.”

With that, she quickly raised her phone to the right, so that the camera could just capture Charlie who was driving on the left.

When Philip saw Charlie, he immediately smiled and said, “Oh, Charlie, you had to go to the airport to pick up my daughter!”

Charlie smiled and said, “Uncle, you are too far-sighted. Your daughter came to Aurous Hill, how can I not come to pick her up.”

Philip smiled and said:

“Originally, I and your Auntie planned to come over there today, but there is a board of directors on the group’s side that is about to open.”

“Today it is really hard to get away, so I will come to Aurous Hill tomorrow morning to meet you.”

“Okay, Uncle.” Charlie hurriedly said, “Tomorrow, I will come to the airport to pick you up and Auntie together with your daughter.”

Chapter 3119

As Philip was talking, on the other side of the video, Linan walked into Philip’s office and said, “Philip, everyone is almost there. Come join us.”

Philip smiled and said, “I’m videoing with Sara and Charlie. Would you like to talk?”

“Really?” Linan said with joy, and hurriedly ran behind Philip, leaned over, and smiled at the camera:

“Charlie, tomorrow is your birthday. Auntie wishes you a happy birthday in advance!”

Charlie hurriedly said, “Thank you, Auntie!”

Linan had long regarded him as her son-in-law, even her own son, so she was very close to him in her heart, and said with a smile:

“You won’t come to Eastcliff this time to see me and your Uncle. we both miss you. Uncle talks about you every day here at home.”

Philip smiled and said, “It’s like you don’t talk about it. How do I remember that you talk about him the most?”

Linan smiled and said, “Charlie is in my mind, just like my own son. Is there anything wrong with me being a mother?”

Philip nodded and said to Charlie:

“Look, Charlie, Auntie and I really treat you as our own child. If you have time in the future, you must come to Eastcliff to see us often!”

Charlie agreed without hesitation, and said, “Uncle, don’t worry, I will definitely.”

Philip nodded in satisfaction, and said:

“Charlie, Auntie, and I are going to convene the board of directors meeting, so let’s not talk about it. Let’s meet tomorrow!”

When Sara heard that her parents were going to the meeting, she hurriedly said:

“Mom and dad, don’t hang up in a hurry. I haven’t shown you the flowers that Charlie gave me!”

After speaking, she quickly switched the cameras and took a picture of the bunch of flowers on her lap.

Linan at the end of the video said with a smile: “Oh, Charlie is really interested in such a big bouquet of roses!”

“I have been with your dad for so many years, and it seems that your dad has never given me flowers.”

Philip said embarrassingly: “We are an old couple, so how can we pay attention to these?”

Linan gave him a white look and said, “So this is the gap between you and Charlie.”

“Do you think Charlie knows more about romance? Even just picking up at the airport, a bunch of roses is prepared by him.”

Charlie was also very speechless for a while.

Sara smiled at this time and said, “Dad, did you hear that? You will learn more from Charlie in the future!”

After finishing speaking, she said contentedly: “Okay, I’m done showing off. Go ahead and hang up!”

Chapter 3120

After Sara hung up the video, Charlie asked her curiously: “Sara, now Auntie is also busy with the Gu Group?”

“Yes.” Sara nodded and said with a smile: “Since dad recovered, the group has developed as fast as a chicken blood.”

“Many things are there and they are too busy, and dad doesn’t particularly believe in my two uncles, so mom just goes and helps him.”

After speaking, Sara sighed: “Mom is really a strong woman, and she is more dedicated to her work than my dad.”

“In the recent period, she has obviously become a little more haggard than before, which makes me feel distressed.”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “Then after Uncle and Auntie come tomorrow, I will give them supplementary medicine, which will definitely relieve their health.”

Sara chuckled and said, “That’s great! Charlie, you have such a good recipe, so you can just give me a pair of pills too. I have been working hard recently!”

“Okay.” Charlie said casually: “Isn’t that a sentence?”

Sara nodded, remembering something, and hurriedly asked: “By the way, Charlie, how is Kim now?”

“What did you do to him that made him make the decision to quit the entertainment industry?”

“He.” Charlie said casually: “I asked Orvel to arrange for him to go out to sea for fishing first.”

“Ah?” Sara asked with a look of surprise: “What?! Going out to sea to fish? Didn’t his agency declare that he is going to study abroad?”

Charlie smiled and said, “He wants to study abroad? It’s so beautiful that his liver hurts! I arranged for him a three-year internship as a seafarer.”

“I arrange for him to go for an internship on a fishing boat when he is running. He will not be allowed to disembark after three years.”

“It is estimated that he has already arrived in the South China Sea and started fishing.”

Sara chuckled and blurted out: “Charlie, you are too bad, why let him be a seaman…”

Charlie said in a joking tone: “The main reason is that there are too many people living in the kennel. It is still being expanded at this time, so he is lucky.”

Sara was stunned, and asked in a puzzled way: “Charlie, what kind of kennel? What does it mean to live in a kennel?”

Charlie waved his hand: “It’s nothing, this kind of thing is not suitable for children, you don’t need to know too much.”

Sara stuck out her tongue and said obediently: “Okay, then I won’t ask.”

Chapter 3121

After that, Sara asked him again: “By the way, Charlie, you are going back to Eastcliff to attend the ancestor worship ceremony on Qingming Festival, right?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes, what’s the matter?”

“Nothing.” Sara said, “Isn’t Qingming Festival in April? There are more than 20 days left. In other words, after more than 20 days, I will be able to see you in Eastcliff again.”

Charlie smiled slightly: “Yes, I will definitely visit you and Uncle and Auntie at that time.”

Sara said: “Your schedule is just right, because I’m going to the United States in mid-April.”

“Going to America?” Charlie asked curiously: “Why are you going to America suddenly?”

“Not suddenly.” Sara said: “I’m going to quit the entertainment circle this time, so I want to hold a few more concerts, which can be regarded as an explanation for the fans.”

“I also have a lot of fans in Europe, America, Japan, and Korea. Among them, most of them are of Chinese descent.”

“So in addition to our domestic, mainland, and Taiwan concerts, there are also some concert arrangements in Japan, South Korea, Europe, and the United States.”

“From mid-April to the end of April, I will be in New York, Chicago, Los Angeles, and Houston in the United States. And five games in Seattle, and then another three games in Japan and South Korea.”

Charlie asked in a puzzled way: “Why don’t you finish the Asian performance first and then go to Europe and the United States? You will have tossed for more than half a month, and you have to toss back.

Sara smiled and said, “Mom and Dad happened to be going to the United States for official business in April, so I plan to go with them.”

After that, she asked him again: “Charlie, do you want to go together?”

Charlie shook his head and said with a smile: “I won’t go. There are quite a lot of things in Aurous Hill.”

“It is estimated that April is the month when the Ocean Shipping Group will start, so I should not be able to get out.”

Sara nodded, and said with some regret: “The main reason is that I am unfamiliar with the place where I was born in the United States. I always feel not used to it.”

“It would be better to have my parents together. It would be better if Charlie we could go together, but you have yourself. You have to be busy with things, I can fully understand.”

Charlie comforted: “Although the United States is far away, it takes only twelve hours to fly by plane.”

“Besides, you are mainly performing for overseas Chinese, so you don’t have to worry about being uncomfortable.”

“Yeah.” Sara nodded slightly and asked him, “Charlie, don’t you want to go to the United States for a visit?”

Charlie shook his head: “What am I going to see there?”

Sara said: “Meet your grandpa and grandma, I heard my mother say that your grandpa and grandma are still alive.”

Charlie was stunned. After a few seconds, he smiled unnaturally, and said:

“I’m not going to disturb them. After all, I haven’t seen them a few times when I was young, and I don’t want to go to them.”

“They have no feelings for me either, having said that, I have no feelings for them either.”

There is a word, Charlie did not say it.

In the past, he didn’t know much about his mother’s life experience, and he had only seen his grandpa and grandma when he was very young, so he and grandpa and grandma had no relationship basis.

Moreover, after he met Pollard, he told him that his mother’s family is actually much stronger than the Wade family.”

“His grandparents have always been dissatisfied with his mother’s decision to marry his father and follow him back to China.

It is said that his mother may have had a lot of conflicts with her parental family because of this.

Now his mother is no longer alive, and their grandson, who has not seen each other in 20 years, would embarrass them if he really went to see his grandfather and grandmother.

Therefore, he felt that not to disturb them is a kind of respect for them.

Chapter 3122

Charlie drove to Shangri-La and took the internal elevator with Sara to the suite her team had reserved.

As soon as she entered the suite, Sara ran to the sofa in twos and twos and came to a standard bed, and said with emotion:

“Oh my god, it’s really tiring to get up early to catch a plane.”

Charlie smiled and said, “If you are tired, take a break first, and we will go to dinner when you are ready.”

Sara hurriedly asked, “Charlie, where are you going to take me to eat?”

Charlie said: “Wherever you want, if you don’t dislike it, we can eat something in the catering department of Shangri-La.”

“If you dislike it, let’s go to Orvel’s Classical Mansion.”

Sara hurriedly waved her hand and said, “Oh, forget the Classical Mansion.”

“It’s too much toss, too rich meals, and it’s very tiring to eat, and I get the venue rehearsal at one o’clock, time is tight.”

With that said, she asked diligently:

“Charlie, or let the catering department make some food and deliver it to the room. You can eat with me in the room.”

Charlie nodded and said, “If you are too lazy to move, then I’ll let Issac arrange for someone to bring a meal over.”

She quickly said: “That would be better!”

Charlie called Issac and asked him to arrange for the food and beverage department to make some special dishes, which were delivered to Sara’s room at about 11:30. Issac hurriedly went to the food and beverage department to keep an eye on them for fear of negligence.

At 10:30 in the morning, Zhifei’s prepared motorcade had assembled at the entrance of the stadium, ready to go to the airport to welcome Sara’s arrival.

In order to fully grasp the trajectory of Sara’s actions, Zhifei specifically asked someone to ask about the status of Sara’s private jet.”

“Such as whether it has launched a parking bay, whether it has started queuing to leave the airport, and when it is expected to take off.

However, just when he was ready to leave for the airport, he received a message from Eastcliff, who told him that Sara’s private plane had just canceled today’s flight plan.

Zhifei couldn’t react at all, so he called and asked:

“You said that Sara’s flight is canceled? What’s the matter? Is the weather in Eastcliff bad? Is there a thunderstorm or windy weather?”

The other party’s answer was simple and concise: “The breeze is blowing, and there are no clouds.”

Zhifei frowned and asked, “Is that flow control?”

The other party’s answer is still simple and straightforward: “The flow is normal.”

“What’s going on?!” Zhifei asked puzzlingly: “Isn’t the flight canceled in these two situations? Either the weather is bad, or the traffic control!”

The other party opened his mouth and said:

“There is another possibility that the other party wants to cancel it. If the other party can’t fly due to a temporary change, you can’t let the plane fly by itself, right?”

Chapter 3123

Zhifei was agitated for a while, immediately hung up the phone, turned back to the inside of the stadium, and said to Tasha who was working:

“Tasha, what time will Miss Gu come over today?”

Tasha pretended to be surprised and said, “She will start the rehearsal at one o’clock in the afternoon. Haven’t I told you about it a long time ago?”

Zhifei held back his anger and said, “I asked when she would fly over. I just heard that her plane has canceled today’s flight plan.”

Tasha asked with a look of surprise: “Ah? Really? I haven’t heard of this, and she didn’t tell me.”

Zhifei asked her back: “You are her agent, don’t you know when she will arrive in Aurous Hill today?”

Tasha nodded earnestly, and said: “Mr. Su, you are right. I really don’t know when she will arrive in Aurous Hill today. She didn’t let me arrange the pick-up, and only said that she would arrive at the venue after one o’clock.”

Zhifei raised his wrist, looked at the limited-edition Richard Mille watch on his wrist, frowned, and said:

“It is 11 o’clock now. If there is any delay, she will definitely not be able to arrive at the venue on time.”

With that said, Zhifei said, “Let me call Miss Gu.”

Tasha said: “Mr. Su, if there is nothing else, I’ll go ahead.”

“Okay.” Zhifei nodded, took out his mobile phone, found Sara’s number, and dialed it.

However, a prompt came from the other end of the phone: “Sorry, the user you are calling has been turned off. Please try again later.”

Seeing Sara turned off the phone, Zhifei was even more confused.

He didn’t know that her mobile phone had been in the Do Not Disturb mode for a long time.”

“In this mode, only a few calls she has whitelisted could get through. No matter who it is, it would be a shutdown reminder.

Therefore, he hurriedly asked someone to inquire about the relevant information of Aurous Hill Airport, but did not find that the airport had Sara’s entry registration information.

He instinctively thought that she should have not arrived in Aurous Hill yet. Maybe she was delayed in Eastcliff due to some accident.

Maybe she would change to another plane to come to Aurous Hill soon. So he quickly ordered his men to drive to Aurous Hill Airport.

Waiting for the job, at the same time, he called his friends on the railway to ask them to help verify whether Sara bought high-speed rail tickets in the railway system.

In his opinion, from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill, she could not have other options besides flying and taking the high-speed rail.”

“As long as he seizes these two channels, he will definitely be able to wait for her.

As a result, what made him think of abnormality was that he waited until nearly twelve o’clock, and friends at the airport and railway did not make any progress.

Chapter 3124

This made Zhifei particularly puzzled. He felt that Sara attaches great importance to this performance.

The performance will officially begin tomorrow, and she must finish the rehearsal today. It shouldn't be a temporary absence at this time.

However, he has not been able to contact anyone at the moment, nor can he find any clues, which makes him a little anxious.

Seeing that the time is only two or three minutes away from 12 o'clock, after thinking about it, he decided to give up the plan to pick her up from the airport.

First, he went back to the venue to have a look. In case she went to the venue rehearsal quietly and on time, and he is still at the airport, waiting to pick her up, that'd be a horrible story.

Wanting to understand this, he hurriedly led people to the Olympic Center.

Just when his car had entered the gate of the Olympic Center, Charlie drove Sara to the VIP passage at the back door of the Olympic Center venue.

Tasha has arranged for staff to seal the entrances and exits in advance to prevent fans from getting in.

After Charlie stopped the car, Sara said to him, "Thank you, Charlie, for bringing me here. I'll go now!"

Charlie asked her, "Sara, do you want me to accompany you to the rehearsal?"

Sara hurriedly said:

"No need! My rehearsal is confidential to you, and I can't tell you anything, otherwise, there will be no surprises at the official performance tomorrow. You should go to your own business!"

Charlie had no choice but to nod his head and said, “Okay, then I’ll leave first. Call me if you have something to do with me.”

She said playfully: “Charlie, don’t forget to pick up my parents tomorrow with me!”

“Okay!” Charlie agreed, and said: “You go to work, I’m leaving.”

“Goodbye Charlie!”

At the same time, Zhifei also drove into the VIP channel.

Since he himself is a partner of the organizer, he has been using the VIP channel these days, so the staff will let him go directly when they see his car.

As soon as he drove the car into the VIP aisle, he saw Sara stepping out of the ordinary BMW 520 in front, and when she got down, she waved at the person in the cab with a happy face.

Zhifei couldn’t see the appearance of the driver from behind, but through the rear glass, he could see the back of Charlie’s head.

Charlie has a short hairstyle. No matter who looked from behind, he could see that he was a man.

At this moment, Zhifei was furious, and gritted his teeth and cursed:

“Damn! I waited for you for noon, I didn’t expect you to come with another man over! The airport and the high-speed rail don’t have your information.”.

“But you have already arrived in Aurous Hill, it seems that you are deliberately avoiding me!”

Immediately, he carefully read Charlie’s license plate number, took out his cell phone, and made a call.

“Hey! Help me look up a license plate information! I want all the information about the owner! It is urgent!”

Chapter 3125

Zhifei is not a local in Aurous Hill.

Therefore, although he can use a lot of relationships, the degree of reliability of this relationship is not high.

Basically, his subordinates have to find several layers of relationships in a roundabout way to reach the key person.

Normally, if he wants to inquire about the information of someone in this city, a call is made to the person under his hand.

This person under his hand will then activate contacts and find the local relationship in Aurous Hill. Although it is a bit more troublesome, it is not too difficult.

However, what he didn't know was that the BMW he wanted to check this time was registered under the name of Charlie's wife, Claire.

As the spokesperson of the Wade family in Aurous Hill, and as Charlie's right-hand man, Issac has already managed the upper and lower relations.

All the personal information related to Charlie, his wife Claire, father-in-law, and his mother-in-law, All have very timely warning reminders.

If someone inquires the information of the family of four in the system, the moment he enters his name or license plate number and clicks on the query, he will send an early warning to Issac as soon as possible.

At the same time, regardless of whether he is inquiring about the names of the four members of Charlie's family, or their license plates, addresses, and ID numbers, it is not that easy.

The system will immediately trigger the protection rules and first gives a feedback "system information maintenance, please try again later" prompt to the other party.

Therefore, when Zhifei found the key person and who entered Claire's license plate number into the system, Issac immediately received the message.

But the person found that the system was being maintained, so he didn't think much about it, and planned to wait a few minutes and try again.

While he was waiting, Issac immediately contacted the person in charge of the Aurous Hill Transportation Department to conduct a counter-check directly in the internal system.

In less than a minute, he found the person searching for Claire's license plate number.

The man was a middle-level manager of the Aurous Hill Transportation Department. A few minutes ago, he received a friend's entrustment to help inquire about a local license plate number.

The other party only asked for the registration information of the car. He didn't think much about it, so he prepared the feedback to the other party after checking.

But what he didn't expect was that Issac locked him in only less than a minute.

Then, he was suddenly called by the head to the office.

Chapter 3126

He didn't know it was his search behavior that caused the catastrophe. He pushed the door and asked with a flattering expression: "Sir, what do you want me to do?"

The person called Allan immediately asked him: "You just checked the information of a BMW in the system?"

"Uh..." the person said nervously, "No, is there any misunderstanding?"

"Misunderstanding?" Allan said in a cold voice: "Don't forget that there are behavior statistics inside the system."

“The login account which just checked the car info is yours, and the IP address that sent the query request comes from your workstation. How do you explain this?”

The man was startled. He usually has a good relationship with Allan, and he can be regarded as one of his confidantes.

It stands to reason that he shouldn’t suddenly become so serious. He must have caused trouble.

So he hurriedly said in a low voice and flattering: “Allan, what we do is the work of the traffic system.”

“I check the license plate number. There is no principle problem? Why are you so angry?”

Allan sternly said: “In normal times, opening one eye and closing one eye will pass, but this time you stabbed a big basket! I can’t save you!”

The man asked nervously, “All…Allan…What the hell is going on here? Can you give me a rough idea? My heart is panicking like something…”

Allan glared at him and said coldly:

“Because of your business, President Issac from Shangri-La has come to me. You know his background. It is definitely not a trivial matter to let him find you so quickly!”

The man exclaimed: “Iss…Issac?! Allan, what should I do now, please show me the way!”

Allan opened the mouth and said: “There is a way to make up for the work, it depends on whether you are worthy of cooperation.”

The man hurriedly said: “Cooperation? I will definitely cooperate!”

Chapter 3127

After Issac solved all the problems in the fastest time, he immediately called Charlie. At this time, Charlie had just driven away from the Olympic Center.

After answering the phone, Issac said to Charlie, “Master, someone inquired about your wife’s car in the traffic data system just now.”

Charlie frowned and asked: “Who did the investigation?”

Issac hurriedly said: “It is a middle-level manager in the relevant department.”

With that said, he reported the incident word by word.

After Charlie listened, he said, “You have done a good job of this, so take precautions.”

“This is my job.”

Charlie asked again: “Have you checked back, who on earth wants to check my wife’s license plate number?”

Issac hurriedly said: “The information found was an old classmate of the person involved in Eastcliff, and the other party worked in a company under the name of the Su family.”

“The Su family?” Charlie suddenly realized something, and said:

“Then I guess the person who wants to check on me should be Zhifei from the Su family. I just drove the girl to the performance venue, and he probably saw us.”

Issac blurted out: “Dmn, the ba5tard of the Su family has always been ill-intentioned towards Miss Gu.”

“I heard that he organized a luxury motorcade to pick her up from the airport, but he was completely bypassed.”

After speaking, Issac said again: “Master, this boy has probably been eyeing you. He wants to check your license plate number. It must be aimed at you.”

“Although Aurous Hill is not in the Su family’s domain, if they want, they can find a relationship from Eastcliff. I guess it won’t be long before he finds you! You must be prepared!”

“Hmm…” Charlie said with a cold face: “Zhifei shouldn’t see my appearance yet, but since he came to the door, he must take the initiative to attack this matter!”

Having said that, Charlie said again:

“Tomorrow night, I am going to attend the concert. If I don’t do anything to Zhifei, I will definitely be unavoidable to meet him at the concert. I need to solve this trouble!”

Issac hurriedly asked, “Master, what are your plans?”

Charlie sneered and said: “In this way, you first let that person give feedback to Zhifei any false information, and the specific information is what I tell you…”

After that, Charlie informed Issac of his plan in detail and asked him to strictly follow the requirements.

Charlie knew very well that he had rescued Zhiyu and Zhifei in Japan, so if he really came face to face with him, he would definitely recognize him.

Therefore, instead of waiting for him to recognize him at the concert tomorrow, it is better to take the initiative to solve him.

Originally, he didn’t want to attack him. After all, everyone has the right to pursue his favorite object.

He can’t act on him simply because he likes Sara. After all, he is not as arrogant as that stupid Kim.

But this time the situation is completely different.

This Zhifei was so bold that he dared to let people check his wife’s license plate number!

His behavior alone has clearly played the world!

Now that he has crossed the redline, he can't blame Charlie anymore!

Chapter 3128

Due to a very bad mood, Zhifei sat in his Rolls Royce and did not get out of the car for a long time.

Even though Sara's rehearsal singing soon hit his eardrums coming from the stadium, he still sat motionless in the car.

At this time, he was extremely unhappy.

The reason that made him unhappy was that on the one hand, Sara's deliberate avoidance of him, on the other hand, it was the unknown BMW driver.

And he didn't understand why Sara would condescend to take a cheap BMW to the stadium.

After all, a brand like BMW, in the second-generation circle of Eastlciff, is simply rubbish that no one touches.

Like their top rich second-generation, the advanced customized version of Rolls-Royce is basically the standard for travel.

A car of this class like BMW is not even worth mentioning in front of the high-end customized Rolls-Royce.

Seeing that more than ten or twenty minutes have passed, and his subordinates have not returned the information of the car, he can't help but feel a little annoyed.

When he was about to dial the number, he suddenly received a call from his subordinates.

He immediately connected the phone and yelled: "I let you fcuking check a license plate, where were you checking it for me, maybe on fcuking mars?!"

The other party hurriedly said: “Master calmed down. The people over there just reported that there was a problem with the system. It has just been dealt with. The car you want to check has results.”

Zhifei hurriedly asked: “What is the result? Who is the owner of that car?!”

The other party replied: “Master, the BMW car you asked me to check is a car registered under the name of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group.”

“Emgrand Group?” Zhifei couldn’t help frowning.

Chapter 3129

He has been in Aurous Hill during this period, but he has some understanding of the situation in this city.

The largest local company here is the Emgrand Group, but the owner of this group is mysterious, and Zhifei doesn’t know who this company belongs to.

So, he was a little surprised at once, and blurted out: “Is the info true?”

The other party replied: “It is definitely true. He also told me that the number of vehicles registered under the Emgrand Group’s name is more than 500 large and small. This BMW is one of them, and there is a small detail. This car is not a BMW 520, but a BMW 760.”

“Impossible!” Zhifei blurted out: “I saw the car’s tail label says 520! How could it be 760?! Is it a mistake?”

“No.” The other party said earnestly: “I have repeatedly confirmed that the license plate number is indeed a BMW 760. As for you said that the tail number is 520, then I guess it may have been tampered with.”

After speaking, he said again: “Master, you may not know much about the entry-level low-end luxury cars like BMW, but there is actually a big difference between the BMW 5

Series and the 7 Series. At first glance, they seem to be similar, but in fact, there are many differences, but people who don't know it can't see it."

"Just like the current Mercedes-Benz E-Class and Mercedes-Benz S-Class, people who don't understand cars basically can't see the difference. Compare the video of the driving recorder with the photo of the BMW 760 on the Internet. If you find it wrong, I will immediately ask that person to follow up."

Zhifei naturally didn't want to make any difference, so he immediately said: "Let me look at the video of the dashcam. You can find me the detailed pictures of the rear of the BMW 760 and 520 and send it to my WeChat. I will confirm it first."

"Okay, master!"

Zhifei hurriedly opened the video of Rolls-Royce's built-in driving recorder and found the clip just taken. After playback, it can be clearly seen that the rear of the car is indeed written BMW 520.

The reason why he wants to figure out whether it is 520 or 760 is mainly to determine whether this car is an Emgrand Group car.

If it is true that this car is a BMW 760, then all the clues can be confirmed that this car belongs to the Emgrand Group.

But if this car is not a 760, or an ordinary 520, then it proves that the information feedback from his men is wrong.

In that case, either the subordinate has a problem, or the BMW 520 has a problem, or maybe it is a licensed car.

At this moment, he received several official details of the BMW 520 and BMW 760 from his staff.

He can tell at a glance that the official BMW 760 detailed map is exactly the same as the car he just saw.

This also means that the car just now is indeed the BMW 760 that has changed its tail.

It also means that the car is indeed from the Emgrand Group.

Zhifei frowned and called and asked, “Do you know who the boss behind Aurous Hill Emgrand Group is?”

“I don’t know.” The other party replied: “The legal representative of the Emgrand Group is Doris Young, who is the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group, but the shares of the Emgrand Group are not in her name.”

Chapter 3130

After speaking, the other party further introduced: “Although this company is registered in Aurous Hill, the equity structure model of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group is the same as that of domestic Internet giants. There is also an overseas parent company in the upper structure.”

“What’s more fucking is that its overseas parent company is an offshore company registered in the Cayman Islands.”

“This offshore company controls 100% of Aurous Hill Emgrand Group, so you have to find out who the owner of the offshore company is to know. Who is the real owner of the Emgrand Group.”

“It’s so troublesome…” Zhifei asked: “Can you find out the shareholder information of this offshore company overseas?”

“Unable to find out.” The other party said truthfully: “The Cayman Islands has long promulgated judicial regulations to provide comprehensive privacy protection for all companies registered in its territory.”

“Information related to directors and shareholders is completely confidential. The bank’s strategy is exactly the same, so we can’t find any information.”

“Grass!” Zhifei cursed angrily: “I don’t believe in this huge company of Emgrand Group in Aurous Hill. Does anyone know whether its boss is a man or a woman, and how old is that person?”

The other party immediately said: “The person who gave me the information told me that their boss is very powerful, young and handsome, and he also said that he was the mysterious rich man who was very famous last year in Aurous Hill!”

“What mysterious rich man?” Zhifei heard the other party saying that the boss of the Emgrand Group was young and handsome, and immediately became a little unhappy, and asked coldly, “Is this mysterious rich man very famous?”

The other party replied: “According to my source, he is quite famous. He used tens of millions of cash in a jadeite shop to smash a despising salesperson. At that time, there were a lot of rumors in the city about him.”

Zhifei was a little annoyed.

He felt that if according to his subordinates, the boss of the Emgrand Group was really a strong competitor.

Combined with Sara deliberately bypassing him, coming to the scene with him, and being so affectionate to bid farewell to him, maybe this guy has already taken a step ahead and won Sara’s favor!

Thinking of this, he felt angry and anxious, and blurted out, “Is there any personal information about this Doris Young?”

“Yes!” The other party introduced: “Her information is more transparent. She is a native of this city. She has all traces to follow in the past. She was a school teacher. Later, she joined the former Emgrand Group in a short time.”

“She helped the Emgrand Group continue to grow and develop, she has also been promoted all the way to the position of Vice Chairman of the Group. She has been the top leader of the group until now.”

Zhifei nodded and said, “In this way, if you want to know who the boss of the Emgrand Group is, you have to have a good chat with this woman.”

After that, he immediately ordered: “You can contact this woman for me, saying that I want to take some time to visit her at the Emgrand Group and talk to her about business cooperation.”

Zhifei felt that as the eldest son and eldest grandson of the Su family, as long as he reported his name to visit, who should not consider him a guest?

At that time, he meets that Doris, and will try to figure out the identity of her boss from her mouth.

If she doesn't say anything, then throw a cooperation intention as a bait.

In this way, he believes that the boss of the Emgrand Group will definitely be impatient to meet him after hearing the news that the Su family is going to cooperate with him.

After hearing this, his man hurriedly asked him: "Master, when do you want to meet her?"

Zhifei said without hesitation: "As soon as possible, better if now!"

Chapter 3131

Zhifei never dreamed that the information he received through his subordinates was actually a game that Charlie deliberately asked the trusted man to play.

He deliberately revealed his identity as the "Chairman of the Emgrand Group" to Zhifei, just to make him have a sense of urgency, so as to completely divert his attention.

Otherwise, if Zhifei had been making a fuss about his wife's BMW car, he could soon get his wife's true identity.

Therefore, he deliberately let people propagate a false message, telling the other party that this car belongs to the Emgrand Group.

At the same time, in order to strengthen Zhifei's trust, he deliberately exposed the details of the BMW 760 which is actually a BMW 760. In this way, naturally, Zhifei can be convinced strongly.

Once Zhifei believed that this car belonged to the Emgrand Group, his attention was completely deflected.

Then he released the chairman of the Emgrand Group's information. He may be a handsome, young, and rich young man, and is related to the god-level wealthy status circulated on the Internet. Then he will believe in all this even more.

As Charlie expected, Zhifei's current attention was focused on the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

While asking his man to arrange a meet with Doris Young of the Emgrand Group, he took out his mobile phone and searched for the short video of the god-level rich man who was all the rage in the city.

Sure enough, he found the scene where Charlie was photographed and recorded at the Jewelry shop.

However, it is a pity that the shooting angle of that video is not good, and the distance is relatively far, so he can't see Charlie's appearance, but the figure can be seen with a clearer outline.

That person is 1.85 meters tall, weighed less than one hundred and forty catties, had a body comparable to those long-legged men in the popular entertainment industry, which made Zhifei jealous.

He is most dissatisfied with his height. Although he is already 1.75 meters tall.

Among men, his height is considered to be above average, even two or three centimeters higher than the popular national trend at the beginning.

Nevertheless, he still carries in his bones, some dissatisfaction, because he only has the rich and handsome, if you want to occupy the "high" also, at least 1.8 meters or more.

Chapter 3132

Therefore, when Charlie's height in the video was about 1.85 meters, and he was ten centimeters higher than him, Zhifei felt quite upset.

At this time, Zhifei's assistant ran out of the stadium and knocked on his car window.

He opened the central control lock, and the assistant hurriedly pulled the car door and got into the co-pilot.

He asked, “Master, Miss Gu has already started the rehearsal. Don’t you want to go in and take a look?”

“No, I don’t!” Zhifei waved his hand irritably, and said, “Hurry up and make an appointment with that Doris Young. I’m going to see her!”

“Okay.” The assistant nodded and said: “I have asked someone to inquire about her contact information just now, and it is estimated that he will be able to reply in a while.”

Just finished speaking, the phone immediately received a text message.

In the text message, there is a string of mobile phone numbers starting with 139.

The assistant hurriedly said: “Master, the number has been sent, I will call her now!”

Zhifei gave an absent-minded hum, still staring at the phone screen, Charlie’s figure in the short video, all over his mind.

At the same time, his assistant had put the call to Doris’s cell number.

This person did not go around on the phone, and directly reported to Doris about his family, saying:

“Hello, Vice Young of the Emgrand Group, right? I am the assistant of Mr. Zhifei, the young master of the Su family of Eastcliff.”

“Our young master wants to talk to a senior from the Emgrand group about cooperation. I wonder if you have the time to meet with our young master?”

“What? Eastcliff’s Su Family?” Doris pretended to be surprised, and then said in a flattered tone:

“Oh! I never dreamed that I would be able to see Young Master Su in our Emgrand Group?! It’s really unbelievable.”

“Fortunately, I don’t know when the Young Master will have time? I will come to visit him at any time!”

Chapter 3133

Zhifei and his assistant, who was sitting next to him, were very satisfied with the excitement that Doris showed, and Zhifei’s expression was slightly relieved.

His assistant said at this moment: “Our young master is now in the city here, so if you have no problem, our young master can come to meet you now.”

“That’s great!” Doris’s voice was very excited, and blurted out: “Then I will immediately discard all the arrangements for the afternoon and wait for Master Su here!”

Zhifei’s assistant gave a hum, and asked tentatively: “By the way, our young master would like to meet the boss of Emgrand Group. I wonder if he has time in the afternoon?”

Doris hurriedly said: “I’m really sorry, our boss has always been very low-key, and he is still a hand-off shopkeeper.”

“Basically, he comes to the company two or three times a year, and he never participates in any commercial activities or meets anyone in the industry. Even me. I don’t know where he is, so please forgive me, Master Su.”

Zhifei’s assistant was also very helpless when he heard this, but fortunately, at least he was able to let the young master meet this woman first, so he said:

“Since your boss is not in the company, then wait until the opportunity arises. I will accompany you later.”

“Our young master will come to your Emgrand Group first, and you will do the greeting and security work ahead of time.”

Doris said without hesitation:

“Don’t worry, I will arrange the people under my hand to make preparations. When Master arrives, he can take the special elevator directly from the underground garage to the top floor!”

“Okay.” Zhifei’s assistant said: “In this case, we will be there in 20 minutes.”

After hanging up the phone, the assistant said to Zhifei: “Master, I will ask the bodyguard to prepare the vehicle, so don’t drive by yourself.”

Zhifei nodded. The reason why he drove by himself was original because he wanted to have a private space with Sara after picking her up, but unexpectedly, the meticulous preparations ended up being nothing. It’s fcuking mad when I think of it!

Zhifei’s bodyguards and subordinates quickly organized the team. The assistant personally opened the door for him and escorted him into the back row of another Rolls-Royce. Then the team immediately set off for the Emgrand Group.

However, Zhifei couldn’t even dream of it. At this moment, Charlie was already in Doris’s office, waiting for his self-investment.

And Doris stood in front of Charlie respectfully, and asked: “Master, Zhifei will be here soon, how should I respond?”

Charlie smiled slightly, pointed to the back door of Doris’s office, and said, “When he comes, I will go to your lounge and rest for a while. You can talk to him first, and I will come out when the time is right.”

Doris nodded, and couldn’t help asking again:

“Master, what do you plan to do with him? He is the Su family’s grandson. If you want to attack him, the Su family will definitely not give up.”

“Besides, if he disappears in the Emgrand Group. The Su family will definitely do everything possible to figure out all the circumstances of the Emgrand Group. By then, will your identity not be exposed?”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay, don’t worry about this, I have my own way!”

Chapter 3134

Twenty minutes later.

Zhifei's motorcade drove into the underground garage of Emgrand Group.

Doris has arranged in advance for her secretary and the person in charge of the security department to wait in the underground garage.

As soon as the convoy arrived, they immediately stepped forward to receive them respectfully, and then took Zhifei and his entourage from the special elevator in the underground garage to the top floor of the Emgrand Building.

Zhifei really enjoys the feeling of holding the position of the moon among stars. In his opinion, a company of 100 billion in the Emgrand Group should be like the present when facing himself, the young master of the Su family. So all next to him are all respectful.

Doris's female secretary led the way and said as she walked: "Master Su, our deputy is waiting for you in the office, but her office is not too big, so your entourage will have to manage. They will take a break in the meeting room next to it, and I will ask someone to arrange tea for them."

Zhifei nodded lightly.

He also didn't want to take a lot of people into the other party's office to talk about things.

Moreover, he didn't feel that he would be in danger if he came to a group with a market value of hundreds of billions.

So he said to his assistant: "You go to the conference room and wait for me."

The assistant nodded immediately and said, "Okay master!"

Zhifei's assistant and bodyguard were introduced into the meeting room, and Doris's female secretary brought Zhifei to the office alone.

The female secretary knocked on the door, and Doris personally opened the door to the office. Seeing Zhifei, she respectfully said: “Hello Master Su, I am Doris Young, Vice Chairman of Emgrand Group. Welcome, with your visit, the Emgrand Group is shining!”

Zhifei did not expect that the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group was such a beautiful and charming lady with considerable beauty. Seeing her wearing a professional suit with a knee-length skirt and her slightly curly long wavy hair, he was a bit stunned for a while.

Chapter 3135

Originally in Zhifei’s vision, since this woman could use her own efforts to become the vice-chairman of the Emgrand Group step by step, then she would have to be at least thirty-five or even over forty years old.

After all, it takes time and experience to advance in the workplace. No one would believe that a woman under the age of thirty can rely on her strength to become the second-in-chief of a company with a market value of 100 billion.

Because of this fixed thinking mode in his heart, the moment he saw her, he felt amazed.

Therefore, he also nodded very gentlemanly and said: “I didn’t expect Vice Doris to be so young and to become the second-in-chief of a company at such a young age. The personal ability must be very remarkable.

Doris smiled humbly, and said humbly, “Master Su, I’ve been awarded.”

After that, she hurriedly turned sideways and said, “Please come in!”

“Okay!” Zhifei nodded, and strode into the office.

Doris said to her secretary: “Go and prepare the best tea for Master Su.”

The secretary hurriedly said: “OKay Vice-Chair!”

After the secretary left, Doris immediately invited Zhifei into her office and invited him to sit down on the sofa. Then she asked politely: "I wonder why Master Su came to our Emgrand Group?"

Zhifei smiled and said: "I have been in Aurous Hill for this period of time, and I am interested in making some investment in the city. I heard that your Group is the largest enterprise in Aurous Hill, so I want to cooperate with you."

Having said that, he also deliberately added: "Oh, yes, the 'one point' cooperation is at least 50 billion."

"Oh? Really?!" Doris immediately showed strong interest and asked with excitement: "I don't know what kind of cooperation Master Su wants to do?"

Zhifei smiled slightly, raised his hand and pointed to the high-rise buildings outside, and said with a smile: "Real estate, hotels, energy, automobiles, the fields you can think of. Basically, our Su family is involved in these fields, so we can cooperate in fields. It's not too much."

Chapter 3136

After that, Zhifei said: "Isn't new energy vehicles very popular recently? There are R&D and production bases for new energy batteries and vehicles in several cities across the country, but Aurous Hill doesn't seem to have it yet?"

"I think we can establish a joint venture here. A new energy battery manufacturer specializes in the production of supporting power batteries for new energy vehicles."

"It happens that we also have two traditional car brands in the hands of the Su family. Recently, we are also preparing to transform and develop new energy models. We will cooperate in depth at that time. Maybe we can build a brand of new energy vehicles together."

Anyway, it's just babbling, so Zhifei brags about it, and he doesn't say anything about it with a deep heart. The Su family does have two traditional car brands, and they are indeed engaged in the transformation of new energy.

However, this kind of thing, from Business logic says that even if they find someone to cooperate with, they will only find professional companies in related fields to cooperate, and it is impossible to come to cooperate with an innocent company like the Emgrand Group in a second-tier city.

However, Zhifei feels that now new energy is a big outlet, and all companies want to come in and get a share of the pie, and it must be the same for companies of the size of the Emgrand Group.

Many companies see that the new energy industry is becoming more and more popular, but they can't find an entry point. Now they are giving Emgrand Group a free opportunity to enter the new energy field. It is impossible to refuse, such a big deal.

Of course, he is not a wealthy boy who is here to give opportunities. The reason for drawing such a big cake is to take the opportunity to attract the chairman of the Emgrand Group.

Really.

As soon as he said this, Doris's eyes flashed brightly. She couldn't hide her excitement and said, "Oh, let's talk about it Master Su, our boss has always wanted to wade in the field of new energy vehicles."

"It's just our Emgrand Group. We have always focused on real estate development and commercial real estate management. The development of the real estate, shopping malls, and hotels is our specialty."

"However, we are unable to develop new energy vehicles. The boss is worried that there is no good opportunity. If the Su family is really interested in cooperating with us, that's really a gift in the snow!"

Zhifei was very satisfied with Doris's performance, smiled slightly, and said seriously: "vice-chairman Doris, I always speak for words. Since I have come here on my own initiative, I naturally hope to cooperate with your Emgrand Group."

Speaking of this, he paused for a moment, and then continued: "As you know, although our Su family has a strong overall strength, our main business is concentrated in and

around Eastcliff. There is no business foundation in Aurous Hill. There is no network at all."

"If you want to build a new energy battery and automobile production base in Aurous Hill, you must have in-depth cooperation with Aurous Hill local companies."

"In this way, it will be easier to approve, acquire land, build factories, and apply for government subsidies."

"Your Emgrand Group is the largest enterprise here. Cooperating with you is to join forces for mutual benefit!"

"That's great!" Doris said excitedly: "Since Young Master Su can value us, then we will definitely go all out in cooperation!"

"Yeah!" Zhifei nodded in satisfaction, then changed the conversation, and suddenly said: "Oh, right, vice-chairman Doris, I estimate that the total investment of this cooperation project will be at least 60 to 70 billion, and it may even be worth hundreds of billions."

"For such big cooperation, I want to meet your boss and have a chat in person. I wonder if you can ask him for me?"

"This..." Doris hesitated for a moment, and then said: "Mr. Su, let me tell you, our chairman has always been not very concerned about the Emgrand Group..."

Chapter 3137

To say that Charlie is not very caring about the Emgrand Group is the expression of Doris's true feelings.

She knew that Charlie was in the lounge behind the office, so she said this a bit loud on purpose.

Since the change of the Emgrand Group to him, the number of times Charlie has come to the office together is estimated to be no more than ten times.

What makes Doris helpless is that every time Charlie comes to the Emgrand Group, it is not because of something related to business.

In other words, Charlie, the owner, never worried about the development direction of the Emgrand Group.

In the past, Doris had no opinion on this. On the contrary, she also liked the freedom of being 100% trusted and being able to do it by herself.

However, since she had a good impression of Charlie from the bottom of her heart, his reckless attitude made her feel a little alienated from him.

This kind of grievance mainly stems from a feeling of neglect deep in the heart.

She hoped that he would come to the Group frequently, even if it is to deprive her of decision-making power, Charlie had the final say, and she had no opinion.

Because in that way, she would be able to see him often.

Unfortunately, he never took this business seriously.

Therefore, she deliberately took this opportunity to make complaints, hoping that after Charlie heard it, he would be more concerned about the development of the Group in the future.

At this moment, Charlie felt somewhat ashamed when he heard Doris's spit.

When it comes to him, it is really a complete hand-off worry-free owner.

After taking over the business, without asking questions, it was completely entrusted to Doris to manage.

That's all, after JX Pharmaceutical was started, he also threw it directly to Liang to operate.

Except for a trip to Japan in person and the pharmaceutical company that incorporated the Kobayashi family, he has never taken care of JX after that.

Moreover, when the ocean shipping group is launched in the future, there is a high probability that it will not be too much trouble.

Because there will be Melba and Zhiyu sitting there, and there will be Pollard Watt, the professor of the economics behind him, for guidance and support, it seems that he is completely useless.

Charlie couldn't help sighing in his heart that he was indeed lucky. He met a lot of reliable and competent subordinates and collaborators.

It is precisely because of their strength that he can be at ease as a business owner.

Otherwise, he would be exhausted by the trivialities of several companies.

Chapter 3138

At this time, Zhifei, who was sitting outside, asked Doris with an incredulous expression: "Why is your boss not too concerned about your group's affairs? Does he have other business outside?"

Doris nodded, and said: "Our boss does have other businesses out there."

Zhifei suddenly felt a little puzzled.

"I originally thought that the chairman of the Emgrand Group, his net worth is only an Emgrand Group, that's all."

"In that case, how could the chairman of a group with a market capitalization of 100 billion in his neighborhood compare to me, the eldest master of a trillion-dollar asset family?"

"But looking at it this way, it seems that the chairman of the Emgrand Group has other industries outside..."

“Furthermore, he doesn’t care about the Emgrand Group, which has a market value of 100 billion yuan, indicating that the market value of his external industry is for sure a lot more than that of the Emgrand Group!”

“If this is the case, then this person’s strength is a bit unfathomable.”

In Zhifei’s view, if he only had 100 billion, then everything was clear. His ceiling was 100 billion, which was far behind himself.

However, if he has more than one hundred billion, then everything becomes confusing.

More than 100 billion, it may be 200 billion, or it may be 300 billion or even 500 billion.

Once the ceiling is gone, then this height is not predictable for him.

This made Zhifei’s deep sense of crisis even heavier.

In fact, he also knew his own burden.

Although he was the eldest son of the Su family, he was just enjoying the aura of the Su family.

His grandpa Chengfeng occupies the control of the entire family, let alone his own, even his father has no real power.

Without real power, it means that there is no real money.

The chairman of the Emgrand Group can put out tens of billions of cash at will, but he can’t put out so much money at all.

In this case, in front of the chairman of the Emgrand Group, he will become a straw bag of gold and jade, but also a ruin…

And why does he want to pursue Sara with a deliberate effort?

On the one hand, it was because he was really obsessed with Sara, on the other hand, it was because he had no real power in the Su family.

Therefore, he eagerly wants to use Gu family's wealth to improve his own strength and even wants to use Gu family's strength to make Grandpa look at him with admiration.

In this way, it will also enhance the possibility of him inheriting the Su family in the future.

For these reasons, Sara has a powerful strategic significance to his life.

In his mind, there is absolutely no room for the slightest mistake!

Chapter 3139

When he thought of this, his heart was even angrier.

Not only did he hate the chairman of the Emgrand Group, he even dared to run out to win love, but also hated his grandfather Chengfeng.

A dying old thing who firmly held control of the Su family and was reluctant to let go of his power towards his younger generation.

He even hated his sister Zhiyu.

She actually took advantage of the grievance she had suffered, forced the old man to leave the entire ocean transportation group, and even took the old man's private island for retirement.

In contrast, he has nothing.

Really, nothing…

Thinking of this, he gritted his teeth and raised his head to look at Doris.

He said, "Miss Vice-chair, your boss will not have trouble with money if he wants to come. If we both reach a cooperation, it may be a company with a scale of hundreds of billions."

“Looking at our domestic new energy car companies, the market value of the largest one has approached the 100 billion U.S. dollar mark, which is more than 600 billion yuan!”

“If we join forces, we will probably not be any worse than them, so big. Your boss will be interested in buying and selling if he wants to, so you might as well call him or send a text message to report and see if he is really interested.”

Doris hesitated for a moment, and said: “In this case, I will report to our chairman first.”

Zhifei instantly beamed his eyebrows and blurted out: “Okay! See what he says.”

Doris took out her mobile phone and sent a message to Charlie on WeChat.

The content is: Master, how should I reply to him now?

Charlie replied: You ask him if he is really sure that he wants to see me.

After receiving it, Doris put down her phone, looked at Zhifei, and asked seriously: “Master Su, are you sure you want to see our chairman in person?”

“Of course I am!” Zhifei said without hesitation:

“Ms. Doris, I don’t mean to look down on you, but for such a big business, it is naturally more efficient to talk to your boss directly. What do you think?”

Doris nodded, her tone suddenly lost its enthusiasm, and she said lightly: “Well, since you are sure, then I will invite our chairman to talk to you.”

Zhifei couldn’t help frowning. He didn’t expect that Doris suddenly became cold-hearted, and changed her respectful expression just now, and changed the title from “you” with admiration and awe to “you” with indifference.

This made him feel a little bit in his heart. A feeling of offense passed his mind.

At the moment when his anger surged, a door in the office was suddenly pushed open, and a somewhat familiar voice came and asked with a sneer: “Mr. Zhifei, you are so impatient to see me right?”

Chapter 3140

Zhifei never dreamed that a person would suddenly appear in the innermost part of Doris’s office.

Moreover, he was more puzzled as to why this person’s voice made him feel a little familiar.

When he subconsciously turned his head to follow the sound, his whole brain exploded with a buzzing sound.

His eyes widened in an instant, and his thinking fell into sluggishness in an instant!

He naturally recognized Charlie at a glance!

After all, the impression he left on him in Japan was too deep, and he could not forget this appearance until his death.

At this moment, he was shocked to the core, and immediately afterward, he couldn’t help but mutter:

“Ah…it’s…it’s you?! This…how is this possible!!!”

Charlie came to face him and asked jokingly: “Why? We haven’t seen each other for some days. When you see me again, you won’t even call me Grace?!”

Zhifei was instantly stunned by Charlie’s powerful aura, and immediately came to his mind the shocking picture of him killing several ninjas in Kyoto, Japan that day!

So, he trembled all over, and immediately bent over and bowed, and said respectfully:

“Well…Grace…you…how are you here?! My sister and I have been looking for you since our goodbye in Kyoto.”

“I want to repay your life-saving deed, but I didn’t expect to see you here… I am so surprised to see you just now, how improper my manners are, please forgive me!”

Charlie sneered and said: “Zhifei tell you something, you don’t even treat your own in Eastcliff well with respect, and you have come to Aurous Hill to get respect.”

“You have come to Emgrand of your own initiative, you wanted to see me. I have come out as you wished.”

“Now tell me why are you here has your brain stopped working?”

Zhifei exclaimed: “Grace…you…you are the chairman of the Emgrand Group?!”

Chapter 3141

Charlie smiled and said, “What? I am the chairman of Emgrand Group, which surprised you?”

Like a quail, Zhifei said honestly: “This…to tell you, I really didn’t expect…”

Charlie nodded, and went straight to the opposite side of him, sitting on the single sofa opposite him carelessly, spreading his hands on the backrest, raising his long legs, and asking him:

“Let’s talk, it takes so much effort to find what I do?”

Zhifei had a guilty conscience, but he could only bite the bullet and said: “I…I came to you…I want to…I want to talk to you about cooperation…”

Charlie nodded slightly, did not break him down, but casually said:

“I heard it all just now, you want to invest tens of hundreds of billions of dollars, and engage in the new energy automobile industry with Emgrand Group, right?”

Zhifei could only nod his head, and said with some guilty conscience: “Yes…yes…”

Charlie smiled slightly: “This is a good thing! Your investment of 10 billion dollars, when will it arrive?”

“Huh?” Zhifei asked subconsciously: “Grace…you…what do you mean?”

Charlie casually said: “I don’t mean anything, don’t you want to invest with me? Since it is an investment, you naturally have to take out the money first?”

Zhifei hurriedly said: “This…for such a large investment, there must be a lot of preparatory work, and this investment is also for us to establish a joint venture company.”

“Then according to the agreed ratio and valuation, each will bring the investment in their respective sectors…”

Charlie waved his hand: “With me, the rule of investment is that you first put the money in my account. Didn’t you come with sincerity?”

“Hurry up and arrange your finances first, and put 10 billion in the account of the Emgrand Group. Then we will talk about cooperation in the future.”

Zhifei’s cold sweat suddenly flowed down like a waterfall.

He said nervously, “Well…blessed, your request…I really can’t meet it…It’s impossible for us to finance without seeing the contract or doing anything on paper.”

“In the case of risk assessment, a huge amount of 10 billion is not put on the accounts of other companies…”

Charlie sneered and said, “Is it because you are not ready to commit this money, or you don’t have that much money at all, and you just came here to talk to me for nothing?”

Chapter 3142

Zhifei’s nervous back got chills, and he blurted out: “Grace, don’t get me wrong, why should I be meeting in vain with you… I sincerely want to cooperate with you…”

Charlie nodded and asked with a smile:

“Since you really want to cooperate with me, let your finances put a 10 billion cooperation deposit on the account of the Emgrand Group.”

“If you can’t get the money, you don’t want to leave this place.

Zhifei was startled immediately, and blurted out: “Grace…I…where will I get ten billion dollars in funds in such a short while!”

Charlie sneered and said: “What? Didn’t you say that you want to cooperate with hundreds of billions of projects?”

“You will have to do hundreds of billions of projects. Shouldn’t there be 10 billion funds?”

“If you don’t have 10 billion. If you can’t get it out, you still come over and say you want to cooperate with me. Doesn’t this mean that you are here to entertain me on purpose?

Zhifei panicked and explained: “No…it’s not like that, I…I really want to cooperate…I really want to cooperate!”

Charlie nodded: “You really want to cooperate. Make a deposit first. When the money arrives, start cooperation immediately.”

“Don’t worry, I won’t be greedy for a penny. I will sign a contract and write a paper for you when the money arrives to ensure the safety of your funds.”

At this time, Zhifei, seeing Charlie clutching 10 billion tightly and not letting go, his whole body was so nervous that he was sweating, and he dared not even look at him.

In the Su family, how could he have the qualifications to mobilize 10 billion.

He really asked him to raise money right away. It is estimated that he can get one hundred million by any means possible. Ten billion is absolutely impossible.

Seeing that he was not talking, Charlie suddenly yelled, “Speak! Are you dumb?!”

Zhifei shuddered, and said quickly, “Grace, don’t be angry…I am only here to discuss cooperation intentions on behalf of the Su family.”

“Although I am the eldest son and grandson in the Su family, I can also come out to discuss cooperation on behalf of my grandpa.”

“But I really don’t have the right to arbitrarily control the funds.”

“For the specific allocation of funds during cooperation, my grandfather has to nod.”

“As long as we reach cooperation and my grandfather has no objections, the money will definitely be cashed out immediately…”

What Zhifei wanted was, no matter what, to escape today’s level first.

Because he knew Charlie’s horror very well, if he couldn’t pass this level today, then he would definitely be cold.

So he hurriedly promised Charlie: “But you don’t have to think too much about it. I and the entire Su family really really want to cooperate with you and the Emgrand Group!”

“I’m here this time. I want to seek cooperation, absolutely nothing else!”

Charlie smiled: “Since you said that you really want to cooperate, then I have a question for you.”

Zhifei hurriedly said, “Grace, please say…”

Charlie looked at him sweating profusely, and asked coldly: “Why did you investigate my license plate number?!”

Chapter 3143

“what?!”

Hearing Charlie's questioning, Zhifei's whole body was like falling into an ice cellar!

He finally found out sadly that he originally thought he had hidden his motivation very well, but in fact, he had already exposed it!

As early as when he saw Sara coming out of Charlie's BMW car, and then let people check the information of that BMW car, he was completely exposed!

And what he didn't expect was that behind all this was the benefactor who had great strength and saved him and his sister, and even saved his mother and sister some time ago!

At this moment, he realized that he was the one who hit the rocks with pebbles and was overpowered...

Thinking of Charlie's extraordinary strength, and thinking of the disappearance of his second uncle, the disappearance of his father, and the bizarre death of Cary, an extremely strong fear suddenly surged in his heart!

After that, he quickly slid off the sofa, knelt in front of Charlie with a puff, and said with tears:

"Grace Grace! I was wrong! I really knew it was wrong! It's all because I was obsessed and had a ghost. I saw Sara get down from your car. When I saw her, I wanted to find out your identity."

"If I knew that the driver were you grace, even if you give me eight courage and eighty hundred courage, I would not dare to check your car... Please forgive me, please forgive me. This time! Please!"

Charlie sneered and said: "Zhifei, you have to know, you still owe me a life, why do you have the face to beg me to forgive you now?"

Hearing this, Zhifei was struck by lightning.

He didn't doubt that Charlie could easily take his life.

Moreover, as Charlie said, he saved his life in the first place.

If he can save him, he can kill him. With his strength, the bodyguards in the conference room are not enough to watch, so even if he calls for help, it doesn't make any sense. It's very likely that the bodyguards have not arrived yet and die in the way.

Chapter 3144

Thinking of this, Zhifei immediately kowtowed to Charlie like crazy, and choked in his mouth: "Please Grace, spare me this time. Your great kindness, I will never forget! Please look at me."

"It's not that I deliberately disobeyed you please let me go. From now on, I will repay your life-saving grace by being a cow and a horse!"

Charlie waved his hand: "Just save it, you know in your heart that you are not the kind of person who knows gratitude!"

"I..." Zhifei was startled, and blurted out: "I am! I really am! Grace, please believe me!"

Charlie sneered and said: "If you really know the gratitude, you won't be planning Sara's concert here when your mother and your sister were missing."

"Do you think I don't know people like you? You, your father, and your grandfather are all the same. Personal interests are above everything else."

"In the face of personal interests, family affection is not important, let alone the mere life-saving grace, don't you think so?"

Zhifei trembled violently in fright, crying, and said, "Grace... I won't do sophistry or deny what you said, but please look at the face of my mother and Zhiyu, and forgive me for being confused."

"From now on, I will change my mind and be a new person, and I will never repeat the mistakes of my father and my grandfather!"

Charlie sneered and waved his hand: "Sorry, you have no chance!"

He really didn't plan to leave Zhifei any chance, because this time, Zhifei had already touched his negative scale.

When Zhifei heard Charlie say that he had no chance, his whole body collapsed instantly.

Immediately, he cried bitterly with his nose and tears: "Grace...My dog's life...you save it, and you should take it away...but I still want you to forgive me."

"Even if it's because of the face of my mother and my sister, spare my life as a dog... Grace... Please, Grace..."

Charlie watched him cry in tears and distress. He smiled calmly and said: "I have already seen your mother and your sister's face, and have bypassed your dad's life. Do you want me to spare you one more fate?"

Chapter 3145

Zhifei asked subconsciously: "Grace, my dad...Is my dad still alive?!"

Charlie smiled faintly: "Your dad is now in Syria. Although he can't come back for a while, he will definitely not die for a while."

"Syria?!" Zhifei was dumbfounded and asked, "My dad... how could he go to Syria?"

Charlie smiled and said, "The reason he went to Syria was because he provoked me."

"I should have killed him by a hundred, but I thought of your mother and your sister's face saved him. Let him go to Syria to reflect on his deeds."

Zhifei didn't expect that his father was sent to Syria by Charlie, so he couldn't help asking: "My father, my father...how did he offend you? In my impression, he and you must have no intersection..."

"How did he offend me?" Charlie snorted and said lightly: "I forgot to tell you, I have a feud with your Su family, especially with your father and your grandfather."

Having said that, Charlie paused for a while, and then said: “Oh, yes, I forgot to introduce myself. My surname is Wade, my name is Charlie, and my father’s name is Changying Wade.”

“Ah?! Wade… Changying…” Zhifei was completely shocked when he heard this.

Zhifei had never heard of Charlie’s name, but Changying’s name had long been known to him.

And he is not a fool, he knows very well that his mother has always loved Changying, who already passed away.

Even the emotional discord between the parents is because the mother has always been obsessed with that man.

However, he never dreamed that his benefactor, who had saved him and his sister in Japan, turned out to be the progeny of Wade family and had a feud with Su family!

Moreover, he is Changying’s son!

He was extremely nervous, and asked in a trembling voice: “Grace…you…are you really Changying’s son?!”

Charlie said lightly: “Yes, I am!”

After getting his affirmative answer, Zhifei knew that Charlie couldn’t let go of him so easily.

Because not only does his family have a feud with his family, but, as he said, he still owes him his life.

What’s more damn it is that he unexpectedly came to the door without knowing it. Isn’t this just the right thing to do?

Thinking of this, his heart was completely ashes, his eyes also looked at Charlie with deep fear, and tentatively asked: “Grace, what are you going to do with me?”

“Or… or you send me to Syria too, let me be in company with my father. We two will reflect on and atone for our sins in Syria…”

Chapter 3146

For Zhifei, as long as he can keep his life, it is more important to him than anything else.

Because he knew very well in his heart that Charlie had enough strength and enough reason to kill him.

And with his strength, even if he really killed him, the Su family might not be able to avenge his life.

After all, his grandfather didn’t even see his face, so he was so worried that he couldn’t sleep at night!

In order to make peace with him, grandpa even gave the entire Su family’s ocean transportation group to his sister.

From this, it can be seen that his grandfather is extremely afraid of Charlie.

Therefore, as long as he can survive, it doesn’t matter if he has to throw himself into Syria.

At least, there, he can still depend on his father, and he won’t be alone.

Charlie heard Zhifei’s begging for mercy and couldn’t help but smile and asked, “What? Do you want to go to Syria, too?”

Zhifei nodded without hesitation, and said firmly: “I want to go! I’m willing to go! Please let me go, please!”

Charlie looked at him, smiled slightly, then waved his hand, and said in a cold voice, “How could I reunite you father and son in Syria? You think too beautiful, right?”

Zhifei panicked and begged: “Grace, I beg you, as long as you can spare my dog life, I’m willing to do anything you want me to do. You saved my dog’s life.”

” If I kill me. Won’t your efforts to save me in the first place would be in vain? Please look at this point and give me a way out.”

Charlie looked at him with a smile and without a word. He kept seeing Zhifei feeling so terrified that he was so scared that he calmly said:

“Zhifei, in fact, you have to be thankful that you have a good sister.”

Zhifei was a little stunned at once, and blurted out, “Grace…what do you mean?”

Charlie said indifferently: “I have a big project to cooperate with your sister now. For your sister’s face, it is not impossible to spare your life.”

Chapter 3147

In fact, Charlie did not intend to really kill Zhifei.

Not only is he still cooperating with Zhiyu, but also because he has some respect for Zhifei’s mother, Liona.

That woman has loved his father for so many years and has never done anything to destroy his family. Just her feelings for his father deserves his respect.

Even, it is worthy of his gratitude.

He is grateful that his father has been dead for so many years, and she still remembers him.

After all, it is not easy for a person to be remembered by others if he dies.

If he really killed Zhifei, how would he face Liona in the future?

Therefore, he knew very well in his heart that he could not follow this path.

Zhifei was so excited when he heard Charlie's words at this time, he blurted out and asked: "Grace, you really decided to forgive me this time?!"

Charlie waved his hand and said indifferently: "Today is your fate. However, as the saying goes, death can be avoided, and living sins are hard to forgive!"

Zhifei blurted out with excitement and without hesitation:

"As long as Grace can spare me, I am willing to do anything you want me to do! I have no idea how you punish me!"

Charlie thought for a while and said, "Well, your family has always acted ruthlessly, your six relatives have not confessed, and your sins are serious."

"Since you want me to spare your life, then you might as well concentrate on paying for your family."

"Okay! I will atone for my sins!"

When Zhifei heard this, although he didn't know how Charlie wanted him to atone for his sins, he still agreed without hesitation and blurted out:

"I am willing to atone for my sins! I am willing to do it for me, for my dad, for the whole Su Family's Atonement!"

"Tomorrow I will go to the temple to burn incense and worship Buddha, so as to accumulate more yin virtue for my Family!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Your sins are so prudent, how can it be solved as simply by burning incense and worshiping Buddha?"

Zhifei asked confusedly: "Grace, what do you mean?"

Chapter 3148

Charlie said calmly: “Since it is a serious sin, then naturally you need to be more pious and more disciplined.”

“I think you might as well start from tomorrow, use three steps and one bow, all the way from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple in southwest China On the pilgrimage.”

“Use your most pious heart and your most down-to-earth actions to alleviate the sins of your Su family.”

With that said, Charlie calculated for a moment, and said:

“If you go to the southwest from Aurous Hill, it should be nearly 4,000 kilometers. If you knock your head in three steps, the speed will be a lot slower.”

“If you walk for twelve hours a day, don’t say too much. It’s okay to walk four kilometers. If you count it this way, you should be able to get there in three years.”

“Ah?!” When Zhifei heard this, he almost couldn’t help kneeling to fall to the ground.

He really hadn’t dreamed that Charlie would punish him in this way.

“Knock head all the way from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple?! And it will take three years to get there?!”

“Isn’t this killing people?”

“I heard that Delong from the Kevin family of Eastcliff used to ride a bicycle all the way from Eastcliff to Aurous Hill. This has subverted my own perception.”

“If I have to kowtow all the way to the southwestern border, would it be better than Delong? Hundreds of thousands of times worse?!”

Charlie looked at Zhifei and asked with a sneer: “What? You don’t want to accept it? If you don’t want to accept it, don’t blame me for not giving you a chance to survive!”

Hearing this, Zhifei didn't even think about it, and quickly said: "I am willing, I am willing, I am absolutely willing!"

At this time, Zhifei had already thought out a response plan in his heart.

He murmured in his heart: "Now I have to agree to get out of here first!"

"As long as I escape, I will try my best to leave China as soon as possible!"

"At that time, the emperor is far away, even if this Charlie has the ability, he can't find me all over the world to punish me, right?!"

Charlie seemed to have seen his plan a long time ago, he smiled slightly and said: "Since you have agreed, there is no chance to go back."

"I don't regret it! I will never regret it!" Zhifei expressed his stance again and again, just thinking of getting out quickly.

At this moment, Charlie stood up and tapped the top of Zhifei's brain lightly with his finger, and a trace of aura poured into his brain from Charlie's fingertips.

Immediately, Charlie spoke in an unquestionable tone, and said:

"Zhifei, remember, you will go home after you leave this place, lock yourself in the room, don't go out, and don't talk to anyone. If someone asks you, you just say you want to be alone."

"When you wait until nine o'clock in the evening, you will come out of the room, gather your family, and connect with your grandfather through the video."

"Tell them that after careful consideration, you feel that your father and grandfather are sinful people."

"So Decided to start at 7 o'clock tomorrow morning and kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to repay the sins of the Su family."

“If Chengfeng dares to stop you and threaten you, you will count his crimes. Call him murdrer!”

“In addition, before you confess to your family tonight, you have to record a video.”

“After you finish talking to your family, you will immediately post it on the short video platform to tell the people across the country about your decision.”

“If someone stops you at that time. You will be forced to death.”

“However, I am not that unreasonable and unsympathetic person. Considering your poor physical fitness, I allow you to bring a few more followers along the way, and even a private doctor, so that they can protect your life along the way.”

“It’s safe, but you have to remember that the road, you still have to go step by step, and you have to knock yourself one by one!”

“On this road, you only need to make atonement sincerely. After you arrive at the Jokhang Temple, you can come back to Aurous Hill and come to the Emgrand Group to find me, do you understand?”

Zhifei at this moment, the whole person looked a little sluggish, and his eyes looked a little hollow, but his tone became very firm and said: “You can rest assured, I understand everything!”

Chapter 3149

In fact, Charlie had long known that Zhifei was pursuing Sara.

In line with the principle of “freedom of love”, he did not want to interfere more with Zhifei. Even if Issac suggested that he intervene before, he never thought of it.

Charlie also felt that everyone has the right to like and be liked by others.

As long as the favorite is fair and reasonable, no one has the right to interfere.

But Zhifei was wrong, he didn’t figure it out himself.

Before he pursued Sara, he had regarded her as his personal belonging.

When he found out that he was driving Sara to the stadium, his first thought was to do everything possible to investigate his identity, point the finger at him, and even have to investigate his wife's license plate has completely violated the basic principle of "freedom of love".

Therefore, Zhifei's decision is also the key to his determination to punish him.

It was precise because of this that Charlie gave him psychological hints.

The psychological hint is a very powerful brainwashing function, and Charlie uses aura as a medium, this kind of psychological suggestion is even more insoluble.

Charlie also knew very well that if he had just reached a verbal agreement with Zhifei, then he would have repented immediately after he left this room, and might even run away.

Even if he was forced to be helpless and really kowtowed his head all the way to the Jokhang Temple, then he is likely to do everything possible to slip on the road.

And it is impossible for him to keep staring at him. The only solution is to give him a strong psychological hint and make him follow the arrangement.

After this psychological hint was given, he was like Wu Qi who had to have special meals every hour. No one could stop him, and no one could make him give up his demands.

As a result, he will strictly demand himself, three steps and one bow, one step less, one less head, he himself will not forgive himself.

In this way, it is naturally impossible to slip away.

However, psychological cues have powerful side effects.

Once he accepts this kind of psychological suggestion, his whole person's normal thinking mode will also be greatly affected.

At that time, in the eyes of others, this person may be like a crazy fool, which is incomprehensible.

But to Charlie, it didn't matter, what he wanted was Zhifei to honestly go through the long head of the next three years.

He once saved his life, and now he will avenge his grievances, and he will not kill him.

It is already extremely kind, and letting him go to kowtow to redeem his sins is also considered a kind of preferential treatment to him in Charlie's eyes.

Chapter 3150

Zhifei has been completely finished by Charlie's psychological suggestion at this time, and what he thinks in his mind is all Charlie's instructions to him.

Seeing this, Charlie said: "Okay, you go call your subordinates now and let them take you home. If they ask you how you talked, you tell them that this matter is a misunderstanding. The person you are looking for is not in the Emgrand Group."

Zhifei nodded immediately and said, "Grace, I know!"

After speaking, he immediately turned around and walked out without looking back.

Seeing this, Doris hurriedly asked Charlie: "Master, just let him go like this?"

Charlie nodded: "Let him go, we don't have to worry about the rest."

"Okay." she said in a convenient way: "Then I will send him out to avoid doubts."

Charlie nodded slightly, and Doris hurried over and said to Zhifei: "Master Su, I will see you off."

Zhifei nodded stupidly, and said subconsciously, "Thank you."

After going out, he just came to the door of the conference room, his assistant and a group of bodyguards quickly got up and came out.

The assistant stepped forward and asked in a low voice: “Did you inquire about the identity information of the chairman of Emgrand Group?”

Zhifei said lightly: “This time the matter is a misunderstanding. The person I am looking for is not in the Emgrand Group. Let’s go. Take me home.”

The assistant was a little confused, but he didn’t know exactly what Zhifei saw in the VIP passage of the stadium.

Maybe it was Zhifei who made a mistake by himself, so he didn’t think too much. He said: “Okay young master, then we will send you back now.”

Along the way, Zhifei did not speak, but sat in the car alone with his eyes closed.

The convoy sent him to Du’s old house. Zhifei spoke to the assistant before getting off the car and said: “Okay, you guys go to do your own business, don’t worry about me, I want to go home and take a good rest.”

The assistant didn’t think much, and hurriedly opened the door to Zhifei and watched him enter the Du’s house, and then greeted others to drive away.

When Zhifei returned home, only the servant was at home. He greeted him without paying attention, so he went straight back to his room and locked himself up.

The servant thought he might be in a bad mood, and didn’t take it too seriously, let alone touch him.

Chapter 3151

In the evening, Liona and Zhiyu went home one after another. The servant told them that Zhifei had locked himself in the room in the afternoon and never left the door.

The mother and daughter respectively knocked at the door and asked, Zhifei. The reply to them is that “I want to be alone.”

The family didn't take it seriously.

After all, he is an adult, and sometimes it is normal to want to be alone.

However, at nine o'clock in the evening, when Zhifei pushed the door and came out of the room, he gathered the whole family solemnly, saying with a serious face that he had something to announce.

When the family sat down in the living room and wanted to hear what he had to announce, he took out his mobile phone and sent a video invitation to Chengfeng.

Zhiyu was a little upset when she saw him sending a video to Grandpa, and asked: "Brother, why are you going to video call with Grandpa?"

Zhifei said seriously: "I have a major decision about myself to be announced, so I also want to inform him at the same time."

Zhiyu said with a black face, "Then you don't want to take pictures of me and my mother too."

Zhifei nodded, and sat a little further away.

Soon, the video was connected.

Chengfeng asked at the end of the video: "Zhifei, how come you make a video call at this time?"

Zhifei said calmly: "Grandpa, I have a major decision, and I need to tell you."

Chengfeng was confused, but he nodded, and said, "Is there any major decision, you can talk about it."

Zhifei sat up straight and said seriously: "I Zhifei, after careful consideration, deeply believe that my father and grandfather are sinful people, so I decided to start at 7 o'clock tomorrow morning a journey."

“I kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to repay the sins of the Su family. I don’t know how long this trip will take.”

“If I can kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple in three years, I will come back and continue the kowtow again my head, for three years!”

Liona and Zhiyu were naturally dumbfounded.

And Chengfeng at the other end of the video, his face is already extremely ugly!

He cursed in his heart: “Did you stinky kid got kicked by a donkey!?! Says I am guilty?! Even if my damn sin is so grave, I don’t need you to smash your head to pay for me! You dmn it. Deliberately want to make me ashamed?!”

Thinking of this, he yelled with a dark face: “Zhifei! You are just fooling around! Don’t forget your identity! You are the eldest son of the Su family!”

“As the eldest grandson of the Su family, you are not busy with your studies and work. “

“Don’t take the Su Family’s interests as the highest interest, but instead, want to engage in this kind of brain-dead thing. Where do you let the Su Family’s face go?! Where do you let my face go?!”

Zhifei was unmoved by Chengfeng’s roar, and said indifferently: “I have decided! No one can block my decision!”

“I will set off on time at 7 o’clock tomorrow morning. Then, I will ask the whole country, all the netizens to supervise me!”

Chapter 3152

Chengfeng almost exploded in anger at this moment.

“What’s going on?”

“I just spent so much to barely pacify the troublesome Zhiyu, but who would have thought that after not even two days of peace and quiet, the thick-browed Zhifei, unexpectedly mutinied now.”

He now completely does not understand, his own damn grandson has eaten the wrong kind of medicine?

When the life and death of his mother and sister were unclear before, he didn’t turn his face with him like he does now, but swallowed his breath and kept flattering by his side.

Now things are all over, this kid seems to have suddenly recovered and started to compete with him.

When he thought of this guy, he would use the sturdy way of kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple to make atonement, Chengfeng was nervous and sweated.

As the eldest son of the entire Su family, Zhifei, if he really puts this decision into action tomorrow, it will inevitably arouse the eager attention of the people across the country.

By that time, the entire Su family’s face would be completely lost.

And the evil deeds that he has done, he is afraid that someone will come out and whip the corpse again.

Thinking of this, Chengfeng said angrily: “Zhifei! You unfilial grandson! If you really dare to do this, then I will drive you out of the Su family and no longer recognize you as a grandson!”

“From now on, you will die for me? Your life or death has nothing to do with my family, and the trillions of assets of the family have nothing to do with you. Go out and fend for yourself!”

Chengfeng felt that his words were already very, very heavy, and Zhifei was the kind of master who admired vanity and lu5t for prosperity, so he would definitely be scared off by his words.

But where can he know that Zhifei at this moment has been given a very heavy psychological hint.

He now felt that the entire Su family was extremely dirty, and the sins of the entire family were waiting for him to kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple tomorrow to make atonement.

So in the face of Chengfeng's threat, his whole person only felt that an unprecedented sense of justice burst into the sky in an instant!

Chapter 3153

Immediately, he slapped the table angrily, and sternly reprimanded: "Chengfeng, you old dog! You are dead seventy-six years in vain!"

"You have spent a life of greed, you will control the Su family power until your death, and you will persecute your son, daughter-in-law, and even your two grandchildren for profit.

"You are cold-blooded, cruel, inhumane, and with no regard for human decency. You are simply the dregs of society, and you should be punished!"

"If you still have the slightest conscience now, you should immediately surrender to the police and pray for the law to impose a capital punishment on you!"

"But you old dog, you still do your own way and remain unmoved! Continue to do those shameless things in secret!"

"I... I have never seen such a brazen person!"

Zhifei's impassioned scolding made the surrounding mother, sister, and other relatives stunned for an instant.

And Chengfeng on the other end of the video can no longer be described as stunned. He is already extremely angry, and he only feels the blood rushing up wildly, and the entire cerebral blood vessel that supports his life is about to burst.

He stubbornly covered his heart and faced the video. Zhifei on this end screamed in anger and trembled: "You...you...you beast! I...I...I..."

Before he finished speaking, Chengfeng coughed violently, almost coughing out of breath.

Immediately afterward, he felt dizzy in his brain and the pain in his brain was unbearable. Then he rolled his eyes and became unconscious.

Who could have imagined that Chengfeng, the Patriarch of the Su family, who had been used to seeing all kinds of wind and waves all his life, would have passed out directly because of his grandson's reprimand?

At this time, Anson suddenly appeared on the video screen.

He realized that something was wrong and ran over when he heard Chengfeng yelling at Zhifei as a beast.

After seeing that Chengfeng had passed out, he immediately took out the walkie-talkie and shouted nervously: "Master! Master, what's wrong with you, master?! Where's the doctor? Let the doctor team come over soon, the master has passed out!"

After speaking, he saw Zhifei's video on the phone, and hurriedly asked: "Master, what is going on with him, Master?!"

Zhifei watched the unconscious Chengfeng in the video, his expression was very cold, and he said coldly: "He? He is self-inflicted and can't live!"

Anson was dumbfounded: "What the hell is this? Is this the Zhifei who flattered and begged for the favors of master? How dare you say such a thing to the master?!"

Anson, who was eager to protect his lord, was instantly furious, and he blurted out: "Zhifei! What kind of status do you have that you dare to say things to Master! Do you want to rebel?!"

Zhifei said disdainfully: "Bah! I will make this old thing counter? I, Zhifei, have been ashamed to be with him all my life!"

After that, he turned off the video directly.

Chapter 3154

In an instant, the entire Su family villa exploded.

On this side, the people in the Du's house were also completely trapped.

Zhiyu looked at her brother, feeling that her eyes were about to fall off.

Two days ago, she had just determined that her brother had already turned to grandpa.

But she never expected that it was only a few days later, and he seemed to have changed in an instant, and he cursed grandfather with blood in an instant…

So, she couldn't help asking Zhifei: "Brother, what happened to you today?!"

Zhifei's expression was indifferent, and his eyes were empty and said: "Nothing, I just can't understand what he did!"

Zhiyu was stunned and then asked: "Then you said you decided to start tomorrow and kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple. Are you serious? Or just talking about it?"

Zhifei glared at Zhiyu, and said in a very dissatisfied tone: "Of course I am serious! How can you doubt my intention?!"

"Do you think Zhifei would make a joke about such a sacred thing?! Is it true? In your heart, Zhifei, is a sensational, back-and-forth villain who speaks for nothing?!"

Zhiyu was suddenly scolded by her elder brother. She couldn't wait for a hundred thousand question marks in her mind, and her heart was shocked.

She couldn't understand more and more, what happened to her brother?!

"My brother is mentally retarded?!"

"Or is it an evil on his mind?!"

"Or has he lost his mind?!"

Bewildered, she immediately looked at her mother Liona with a plea for help.

Liona was completely confused.

She found that she could not understand her son who she had been raising for more than 20 years.

In her own impression, he is not such a person at all.

Don't look at his name as Zhifei, but in fact, she knows very well that in the Su family's environment, the Su family's men basically disregard right and wrong and only care about their interests.

Zhifei suddenly has a sense of justice, and completely turned his face with Chengfeng. This is completely like a different person!

So, she couldn't help but tentatively asked: "Zhifei, tell your mom the truth, what happened to you today? Did you encounter something outside or are stimulated by something?"

"No." Zhifei said indifferently: "I just suddenly thought about my whole personality, and realized that my life can no longer be so degraded!"

"The sins of the Su family are too serious. As a descendant of this family, I must stand up. , To redeem the sins for the Su family!"

Liona was even more surprised, but she earnestly persuaded him: "You know what is wrong, mom is really pleased that you can recognize this, but you don't need to treat yourself in such a harsh way."

"From here all the way Kowtowing your head to the Jokhang Temple is a full thousand of kilometers away. Your body simply can't bear it. In addition to the plateau over there, severe altitude sickness may kill you!"

Zhifei said indifferently: "These are not problems. I am going to redeem my sins, not to commit suicide, so I am going to take an entourage, and even a private doctor, so that they can protect me along the way."

Liona couldn't help but tentatively asked: "Son, have you really decided? Is there any room for a step back?"

Zhifei stood up, his face was stern and determined, and said: "Mom, don't persuade me, I'm determined and I have made my decision, it is final!"

Chapter 3155

After Zhifei said the three words "I have decided", he immediately turned around and returned to his room.

After returning to the room, he posted the video he had recorded to the short video platform.

Afterward, he called his men again and arranged to follow him to go to the gate of Jokhang Temple the next morning.

His men were shocked by his decision, and they really didn't want to follow him on this trip.

However, although he didn't have a lot of money, he still had no problem with spending tens of millions to gather these minions.

Therefore, this group of people began to prepare for him to travel early tomorrow morning under the temptation of money.

Outside his room, Zhiyu and Liona were at a loss.

Liona asked her daughter: "Zhiyu, what happened to your brother? How could he suddenly make such a decision?"

Zhiyu said with a stern face: "I really can't figure it out... He has always liked Sara and put a lot of effort into her concert, but tomorrow night is the time for her concert."

"Saying that it is absolutely impossible for him to choose to leave Aurous Hill at this time. Doesn't this mean that all previous efforts have been wiped out?"

"Yeah..." Liona said with a worried expression: "He is in a state as he has been attacked by an evil spirit. I wonder if he has been stimulated?"

Zhiyu shook her head and said seriously: "I went to meet with Charlie's Melba today. I don't know what happened to my brother. Why don't I ask someone to inquire."

Liona agreed and said: "You must first inquire about your brother's route of activity today, and then see who he has met and where he went, and then filter out valuable clues from it."

Zhiyu nodded and said, "Okay mom, I know it in my heart, don't worry."

At this moment, Zhifei's short video clip became popular on the platform.

These things that happened in the Su family during this period have long been regarded by the people of the whole country as a kind of pastime and topic after the evening tea."

"Until some time ago, when Zhiyu held a press conference online, the people of the whole country were paying close attention to the Su family every step of the way.

Chapter 3156

Originally thought that Zhiyu never mentioned the attitude of making Chengfeng responsible for his actions at the press conference, which represented her compromise and also represented the end of this rich family's grievance.

However, what everyone did not expect was that there is a new sequel to this incident today!

Zhifei, the eldest grandson of the Su family, suddenly jumped out at this moment and accused the family."

"He also said that he would kowtow to the Jokhang Temple in order to make atonement for his family. In the eyes of the majority of netizens, this is really strange and interesting.

Therefore, this video caused a lot of waves in an instant, and even rushed into the hot search list of Weibo.

At this moment, Elder Su had been sent to the best hospital in Suzhou for emergency treatment because of a sudden loss of consciousness.

The children of the family were rushing to the hospital while sitting in the car and watching Zhifei's video yelling at him. Calling him a dmn traitor.

But Charlie, the initiator of all this, drove the car leisurely at this time and took his wife back home.

As soon as he parked the car, and walked into the house hand in hand with his wife, the phone in his pocket vibrated.

After entering the house, when the wife went to wash his hands, Charlie took out his phone and glanced at it. It was a WeChat message.

When he clicked it again, it turned out to be from Zhiyu.

The content reads: "Grace, my brother went to the Emgrand Group today, did he come to see you?"

Charlie frowned slightly.

Zhiyu found him so soon?

Chapter 3157

In this way, this girl must have connected her brother's affairs with him in her heart.

Thinking that the two sides will have cooperation in the future, Charlie did not hide it.

He walked out of the door and came to the yard, and replied with his voice: “Yes, your brother ran to the Emgrand Group today. On the surface, he saw the vice-chairperson, but he was actually there to find out about my identity.”

Zhiyu also sent a voice to ask: “Then he suddenly became what he is now, is it because of you?”

Charlie admitted frankly: “Yes, he investigated my wife’s license plate number. This behavior made me very dissatisfied.”

“Not only that, but he also wanted to dig out my true identity, since he had to find it himself. To not be awkward, then I can only fulfill him.”

Zhiyu hurriedly pleaded: “Grace, my brother has no social experience. Sometimes he is easily inclined to do wrong things. If he did something wrong, I apologize for him… ”

“If you are still not satisfied, you can beat him and scold him, but let him kowtow all the way to the Jokhang Temple… This is too harsh…”

“This road is nearly 4,000 kilometers. With his body, he can’t get to the place in three or four years…”

Charlie said coldly: “Some mistakes can be made, but some mistakes are not. He stretched out his hand to me and my family.”

“For this alone, I have a reason to kill him; and don’t forget, he owes me a life, and the two things add up.”

“I originally had no reason to keep him, but the reason I let him go is to give you face.”

“Furthermore, I also allowed him to take his entourage and a doctor. In this way, he can eat and live well at other times except for kowtow every day. This is already very favorable to him. What are you dissatisfied with?”

Zhiyu was asked by Charlie in return, and suddenly she didn’t know how to answer.

At this time, Charlie said again: “In addition, you have to figure out a little bit. Your brother is not like you or your mother in his heart. He is like your father.”

“He does not rely on feelings to stand in line, but on profit. If you want to become the Su Family Patriarch, he is a huge threat to you.”

“I let them both disappear temporarily for a few years. This is to ‘protect you out of the city and helping you get on the horse.’ Without them here, you can better use your abilities to fight for the power of the Su family!”

“If you can inherit the family within three years and have great power, your dad and your brother will come back at that time, and they will be there to follow you.”

“Then you will give them a little favor from the Su family’s big plate. Enough for them to live a life of good food and good living, just to sit back and relax!”

“But if I leave the two of them here, they will only become your enemy, your stumbling block, and they may even attack you for profit.”

“If I leave your brother, you are always overwhelmed by his status as the eldest son and grandson, and your brothers and sisters will definitely turn back because of their interests in the future!

“But I let him leave for three years, and when the new king is crowned, he will come back again. He will at that time be no longer your brother, but your courtier!”

“The courtier is in front of the emperor, and he wants to worship three times and nine times!”

Chapter 3158

After hearing Charlie’s reply, Zhiyu fell into deep thought.

She knew that he was right.

“In front of the seat of the heir of the Su family, everyone is an enemy!”

“Dad and her brother and cousins are all enemies.”

“My brother and I, as well as the brothers and sisters of several other uncles, are also enemies.”

“If Dad and brother are here, they wouldn’t be willing to let her sit as the head of the house.”

“In the end, maybe the three of them will turn against me.”

“However, if I can hold the position of Patriarch first, then when they come back, everything has been settled. There are nearly 100 direct relatives of the Su family, but there is only one Patriarch.”

“Tere is an insurmountable relationship between the other members and the Patriarch. Gap.”

“This is not just a chasm, it is also a moat. Without this moat, even a pro-daddy or a pro-brother might not be able to resist the temptation of huge benefits…”

Thinking of this, she understood Charlie’s hard work.

“Although Gracee punished my brother, it may not be what it looks, but this incident actually helped me clear the obstacles in essence.”

“Furthermore, with my acting style, I can’t fight against my father and brother because of my interests.”

“Grace now distributes them separately. On the one hand, this helps me avoid the difficulties that I may face in the future, and on the other hand, he also protects the personal safety of my father and brother.”

“This can be described as killing two birds with one stone.”

h2>Chapter 3159
At this point, Zhiyu said to Charlie: “Grace, your intentions are good, I understand!”

The top giants of modern society are in fact no different from the emperors and nobles of feudal society.

The internal operating mechanism of each family is exactly the same as the royal family of a feudal dynasty.

In such a special environment, it is not age or seniority that determines status, but title and rights.

Before choosing who is the prince, the princes are basically equal in principle, but there are slight differences because of the differences between the elders and the young.

However, even the eldest son is just the elder brother of other princes, but he is still of the same generation as other princes. When other princes see him, it is impossible for them to worship him thirty nine times.

However, once someone becomes a prince and inherits the throne, all other princes, whether it is his elder brother or younger brother, will treat him as monarchs and fully obey his orders when they see him.

This is the difference between monarchs and ministers.

The same goes for Zhiyu now.

Zhifei is now her brother.

But once she inherits the Su family, and Zhifei is her courtier, everything must be her head.

Even the father of the two, Zynn, is the same.

Therefore, although Charlie left the lives of Zynn and Zhifei, he must wait for Zhiyu to inherit the Su family before releasing them.

Because he believes in his own vision, Zhiyu is different from the rest of the Su family, and will never do anything to avenge, so as long as she is in charge of the Su family, he doesn’t have to worry about what Zynn and Zhifei’s ability to play bad tricks.

Zhiyu also understood Charlie's intention.

Therefore, at this moment, the gratitude in her heart for him has further sublimated.

Chapter 3160

Charlie said to her at this time: "So many things have happened in the Su family, Chengfeng's pressure should be almost unbearable. What you have to do next is to gradually let him release more power and resources to you. and gradually strengthen your right to speak in the Su family."

Zhiyu said: "Grandpa must be very dissatisfied with me now, I think he will definitely be on guard for me in the future..."

"So what?" Charlie smiled slightly and said: "In my opinion, his current core demands are two, one is that he doesn't want to hand over power, and the other is that he doesn't want the Su family to split or go downhill."

"To put it bluntly, the former is that he wants to ensure that her rights in the Su family are not threatened when she is alive, and the latter is that he hopes that after his death, the legacy he has worked hard can continue to be passed on."

"Although he must have a lot of dissatisfaction with you in his heart, to consider the future of the Su family, he can't find a better heir than you."

"He is almost 80 years old, and he has a life span of more than ten or twenty years left when he is to live fully. Of this, half of the time may be completely paralyzed in bed, unable to move or even lose the ability to think."

"Therefore, he can really hold the power of the Su family and take charge of the lifeline of the family for only a few years. If in these few years, he does not find a capable successor as soon as possible and help him consolidate his inheritance status."

“Then once he has passed these years, the entire Su family will begin to fall apart. By then, he will most likely be lying in a hospital bed, witnessing the Su family being torn apart and even killing each other.”

“If you have the opportunity, you have to make him recognize this reality, and ask him if he is willing to ruin the family’s and decades of foundation for the joy of these last few years!”

Zhiyu said, “Okay Grace, I understand! Thank you!”

…

Just when Zhiyu realized Charlie’s hard work, Sara just finished the last dress rehearsal.

On the stage, she repeated all the songs to be sung at tomorrow night’s concert three times.

But fortunately, she didn’t need to sing hard, because the main purpose of rehearsal was to confirm all the procedures and details of the performance, especially the matter of dancers in the band, matters of lighting, sound, stage art, and live accompaniment.

After confirming that there are no flaws or omissions in the entire process, she is already confident about tomorrow’s concert.

Tasha stepped onto the stage at this time, handed a bottle of water to Sara, and exclaimed: “Sara, the stage visual and auditory effects are really great this time!”

“Not only is it beyond all your previous concerts, but even I have never seen such a great live concert in my memory!”

Sara smiled and said seriously: “Thanks to everyone’s hard work.”

With that, she said excitedly: “With such a good hardware foundation, tomorrow I will be able to give Charlie an unforgettable birthday present!”

Tasha curled her lips: “You know your Charlie, don’t forget, his wife will come to see you at the concert tomorrow night!”

Sara smiled and said: “So what, in my mind, my concert tomorrow is to show him alone, and all the others are in insignificant supporting roles.”

As she said, she couldn’t help sighing: “I have to say that this set of lighting and sound equipment that Zhifei bought is beyond my expectations. It is really too extravagant to use this equipment for concerts!”

“Yeah!” Tasha smacked: “The investment in this area alone is higher than the income of the concert.”

“Except for a super live event like the Olympic Games, no one would be willing to invest such a large cost in commercial performance. In order to please you, Zhifei cannot invest such a large cost.”

Chapter 3161

Speaking of this, Tasha suddenly remembered something, and said mysteriously: “Hey, Sara, do you know that Zhifei, just made a public decision on the Internet…”

Sara hurriedly asked: “What decision?”

Tasha said seriously: “This guy I don’t know if his brain is kicked by a donkey. He suddenly announced that tomorrow morning, he will set off from Aurous Hill to the Jokhang Temple in the southwest.”

“It will be a three-step kowtow and a kowtow all the way. This is four thousand-kilometer roads!”

Sara asked in astonishment: “Is he crazy? Why did he suddenly make such a strange decision?”

Tasha said: “This is not the strangest thing. The strangest thing is that this guy actually scolded his grandfather and dad, saying that they were sinful, and went on a pilgrimage to help them wash away their sins. Do you say this person is mad? Can a normal person do such a brainless thing?”

“Besides, tomorrow is your concert. This guy has been busy for so long and spent so much effort just waiting for this concert?”

“If he says, he will leave for the Jokhang Temple early tomorrow morning, he certainly didn’t plan to watch the concert that night.”

Sara also felt very puzzled. Although she was not familiar with this man, these situations were indeed very different from his style of acting, which made her very surprised.

In doubt, she suddenly thought of Charlie, so she quickly took out her mobile phone and sent him a WeChat message: “Charlie, does Zhifei’s matter have anything to do with you?”

Charlie received the WeChat content and replied to her with a dog-headed expression, plus four characters: “What do you think?”

Sara sent a face with a smirk covering her mouth, and also replied with four words: “It must be you!”

Charlie didn’t deny it either, and replied: “This guy has played a bit too much. After I sent you to the stadium today, he asked his people to investigate my license plate number.”

“He even went to the Emgrand Group to perform a big show just to see me. On the one hand, so I gave him a little punishment.”

Sara made an angry expression, and then said: “Why is this guy investigating your license plate number? Is it because he saw me getting off your car?”

“It should be.” Charlie said with a smile: “Maybe he has been in love with you secretly, so he has been dazzled.”

Chapter 3162

Sara didn’t know that Charlie punished Zhifei mainly because he wanted to investigate Claire’s BMW.

In her opinion, the reason why he punished Zhifei was that he attaches great importance to her deep in his heart, and even had protected her as private property, so naturally, he did not want to let men like Zhifei to come to entangle with her.

Originally, she was a very independent young woman, and she had always scorned the machismo that women are accessories of men.

However, since the reunion between her and Charlie, the big woman thinking in her heart suddenly disappeared.

Her biggest wish right now is to be able to stand by Charlie's side, being collected, cared for, and even occupied by him like a precious private item.

Therefore, even though she felt deep in her heart that Charlie had been a little bit heavier in punishing Zhifei for her, but her heart was still full of a different kind of happiness.

So, she replied with shame:

"Fortunately, I have decided to quit the entertainment circle after this concert. Otherwise, I don't know how many people will be taken to the southwest by Charlie for a pilgrimage..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Don't you leave the entertainment circle without someone like Zhifei harassing you?"

Sara said earnestly: "After I quit the entertainment industry, I will be ready to take over from my dad. When that happens, I will be a lady at home every day, and I will devote myself to my career when I go out."

After that, she said again: "But if I can get married sooner, it doesn't matter if I take over dad's shift later. If my hard-working dad retire later, I will give you two or three children."

"Anyway, my father is in very good health now, and I don't think it will matter if he has been working for another ten years!"

Charlie was a little embarrassed when he heard Sara say that she was going to give birth to two or three children very frankly, so he simply changed the subject and asked her:

“By the way, when will Uncle and Auntie arrive tomorrow?”

She replied: “They should be around eleven in the morning.”

“Okay.” Charlie said: “Then tomorrow at nine o’clock, I will pick you up from the hotel, and then we will go to the airport together.”

Sara immediately replied excitedly: “Okay! Then I’ll wait for you at that time!”

Chapter 3163

Charlie ended the conversation with Sara. When he put away his mobile phone and walked back to the villa, his wife Claire was chatting with his father-in-law and mother-in-law on the sofa.

Seeing him coming in, she hurriedly asked: “My husband, tomorrow is your birthday. I just discussed it with my parents.”

“I will come back early tomorrow afternoon and make a big meal with my parents at home. We are a family of four. We will celebrate your birthday at home, okay?”

Charlie smiled and said: “It’s okay, just have something casually, don’t be so troublesome.”

“How can you say that?” Claire said earnestly: “This is your first birthday after moving to a new house. It must be a little grander!”

Elaine also hurriedly said: “Yes, good son-in-law, you are the pillar of our family, we are celebrating your birthday, it must be more grandiose!”

Jacob said with some shame:

“Charlie, you and Claire have been married for four years. In these four years, your mother and I haven’t given you a birthday celebration. I’m really ashamed!”

“Yeah!” Elaine also hurriedly said: “Because I haven’t given you a birthday party before, I just wanted to give it to you this time.”

“I originally suggested going out to eat, so I decided directly to go to the best hotel in Aurous Hill.”

“But later I realized that it’s more meaningful to celebrate the birthday at home. I think it’s the same.”

“Birthdays are definitely the most warmth at home. So tomorrow, the three of us will give you a good birthday banquet. I will give you a warm and unforgettable birthday!”

Charlie couldn’t help feeling a little moved when he heard this.

It’s not because of Elaine’s attitude. After all, she has always recognized money, not the people.

What really moved him was Claire’s intentions.

Celebrating a birthday at home is definitely harder than going to a restaurant to eat ready-made food. His wife can have this kind of heart, which proves that she really is waiting for his birthday.

Moreover, in the past few years, when he had nothing to do and was very unwelcome at home, she would still remember his birthday, and would always quietly buy a cake and drag him out to find a place that she can afford. At a lowkey restaurant, two people would eat a meal quietly.

Thinking back to this, he was grateful for Claire’s persistence over the past few years.

Chapter 3164

At this time, Claire said to him: “My husband, tomorrow I have to go to the old town. I will go to the construction site of the Emgrand Group at noon.”

“In the afternoon, I will be back early, about four o’clock to start preparations. For dinner, you will eat less at noon tomorrow and save your stomach for a big meal at night.”

“Let’s start early in the evening. After your birthday, we will go to see Sara’s concert!”

Charlie nodded and smiled: “No problem at all!”

After speaking, he checked the time and said: “Claire, you will watch TV with your parents for a while, and I will take a shower.”

“Okay.” she nodded, and when Charlie came upstairs, he suggested to Jacob and Elaine: “Mom and Dad, let’s stay until 12 o’clock in the morning. This time we all can wish Charlie together his birthday for the first time.”

“Okay!” Elaine clapped her hands and said, “I will wait until twelve o’clock, and say happy birthday to my good son-in-law!”

Jacob naturally didn’t have any comments, but he kept sighing with emotion: “Oh! Thinking about the attitude towards Charlie in the past few years, I still feel uncomfortable as a dad…”

Elaine, who was on the side, didn’t think about it. She just kept chanting, “I don’t know if this good son-in-law is celebrating his birthday. Will his customers come to give him gifts?”

“Last time at the new year, those people didn’t give away fewer things, all kinds of rare and precious treasures, it’s really blinding!

Claire helplessly said: “Mom…what are you thinking about here…the things that those people gave Charlie, to be honest, I’ve always been a little worried, I hope they don’t bring such things again in the future.”

“You are afraid for no reason.” Elaine waved her hand indifferently:

“My good son-in-law is now a Feng Shui master. What rich people like to do most is to honor Feng Shui masters. The money given by rich people somewhere to such a master was in billions, which is amazing!”

Jacob said solemnly: “That guy is a big liar, didn’t he get caught later?”

Elaine curled her lips and said, “What does it matter to my good son-in-law? He shows feng shui to others, that’s all true talents!”

As she said, Elaine continued with emotion: “Didn’t they still give my son-in-law a luxury yacht?”

“My legs and feet are not very convenient. I have never had the opportunity to experience it on a yacht. I feel regretful when I think of it. …”

Jacob opened his mouth and said, “The weather hasn’t really warmed up yet. Go on a yacht to feel the northwest wind on the sea? I want to go too but wait till Qingming Festival.”

Elaine’s eyes lit up, and she blurted out, “That’s good! After the Festival, I would be able to remove plaster from my leg too!”

After finishing speaking, she quickly said to Claire: “Claire, when that happens, you remember to remind Charlie, let him take us out on the yacht!”

Chapter 3165

After Charlie came out of the shower, seeing his wife Claire hadn’t returned to the room, he put on his pajamas and went to the living room again.

In the living room, the family of three was chatting happily.

Jacob and Elaine, the old friends who had been arguing about separating, unexpectedly stopped pouncing at each other.

Charlie came down and asked curiously: “Claire, Dad, Mom. Why don’t you go back to your room to rest?”

Claire hurriedly got up, ran over to take Charlie’s arm, and said with a smile:

“My parents said they want to stay awake, your 27th birthday is less than two hours away. Everyone is waiting to wish you a happy birthday!”

Charlie smiled knowingly, and said, “Thank you, wife, thank you, parents.”

Elaine immediately flattered and said, “Oh my son-in-law, what you and doing with your mother so politely, it is really too strange.”

After finishing speaking, she immediately asked: “By the way, my son-in-law, tomorrow is your birthday. Will your customers come to our house to give you gifts like the one time at New Year?”

Charlie was startled. He didn’t know whether Issac and the others would come to give him gifts.

However, he did have some headaches about the scene of queuing to take gifts, so he made up his mind to say to Issac after a while and asked him to ask some other people, if he really wishes to prepare gifts for him, he would ask him to not do it or deliver home.

So while he took out his mobile phone to send Issac WeChat, he said to Elaine, “Mom, the reason why they came to give gifts during the New Year is mainly that I helped them a lot last year, so they concentrated on coming over at the end of the year to say thank you.”

“They will definitely not come on my birthday, after all, people’s money is not brought by the wind.”

When Elaine heard this, she couldn’t help but said with a bit of disappointment on her face: “I thought they would come tomorrow too. If this is the case, then wait patiently until the end of this year.”

Claire on the side heard this and shook her head helplessly.

Afterward, it was rare for the family to sit together and chat quietly.

Both Claire and Jacob talked about their own work.

Chapter 3166

Although Claire has been very busy recently, she feels very fulfilling.

Although she has been working for so many years before, she has been working in the Willson Group before.

Not only did she have to be blinded by the old lady, she was also constantly squeezed out by her cousins. That kind of work was very awkward and it was difficult to perform with her own Strengths and abilities.

Now that she works for herself after starting her own business, she can naturally sweep away the previous haze, and since the start of her business, she has received a lot of support and help from the Emgrand Group.

Therefore, she has gradually found a sense of success in her career and feels energetic every day with a sense of fulfillment and accomplishment.

As for Jacob, he has made considerable progress in the Calligraphy and Painting Association recently.

He is now the executive vice president of the Calligraphy and Painting Association, the second-in-command of the standard, and has a little fame and influence in small circles.

He happily introduced to his family: “Recently, our Aurous Hill City is actively building the image of a historical and cultural city.”

“The city has allocated a lot of funds to support the cultural field. Because of this, my painting and calligraphy association has recently won subsidies from local governments, it will get better and better in the future.”

"With government subsidies and help, our calligraphy and painting association is no longer just a hobby-based non-governmental interest group, but has become a semi-public and semi-private non-governmental charity organization!"

"Moreover, in this special subsidy from the government, all the full-time staff of the Painting and Calligraphy Association has been given a good salary. In the future, I will also have a fixed salary in the Painting and Calligraphy Association."

Elaine asked curiously: "Oh, your calligraphy and painting association has started to pay you wages now?!"

Jacob said with an arrogant expression: "Not only pays but also a lot of other things!"

After that, he said again: "Look, as executive vice president, starting from this month, my monthly basic salary is 12,000 yuan, which is the second-highest in our entire painting and calligraphy association after President!"

Later, Jacob said again: "This is just the basic salary given to us by Aurous Hill City. In fact, many private enterprises have recently wanted to take up the business of cultural development, so they also donated a lot of funds to our Association."

"They have a lot of matchmaking and resources, our association has successively undertaken many painting and calligraphy activities recently, so we will be very comfortable in the coming days."

Chapter 3167

Elaine hurriedly asked: "Then you can make money even if you cooperate with private enterprises?"

"Of course!" Jacob said immediately: "Private enterprises have their own sponsorship, and each event will give us some transportation consulting fees."

"I heard Chairman Pei calculate it. If two events are held a week, and all of us are present, it is estimated that we can get anywhere from 3,000 yuan to 5,000 yuan for an event."

“Damn!” Elaine said in surprise: “Can one event earn so much?! That would be two games a week, eight games a month, and a 3,000 yuan per game, which would be more than 20,000! With a basic salary, wouldn’t it be possible to earn more than 30,000 a month?”

“Yeah.” Jacob nodded and said with a smile: “I used to wonder why so many people like to volunteer to participate in various associations and societies that are not paid.”

“Thinking that they are all seeking fame and face, but now I understand. It turns out that there are still a lot of ways in it, and if it is done well, there will be a lot of room for profit.

Elaine suddenly became interested, looked at Jacob, and asked in a flattering tone: “Jacob, when my legs are healed, can you get me into your calligraphy and painting association?”

“Arrange a part-time job and give me a salary. If there are any activities, I can also follow it. I am idle at home anyway.”

Speaking of this, she touched her right leg and sighed, “Hey, I have been too miserable for most of the year. I didn’t do anything. I stayed at home and raise my legs, but it made me feel bored.”

Jacob was taken aback and hurriedly persuaded her: “Oh, our association has long since stopped recruiting new members. Recently, there are dozens of people who want to come in line and are waiting for interviews and defenses.”

“You don’t know much about painting and calligraphy. If you want me to say, don’t toss about it. Wouldn’t it be okay to stay at home peacefully? When your legs are ready, you can walk around, or travel.”

To put it simply, he is thinking that she has ridiculed him for a long time. This b!tch, now wants to join the Calligraphy and Painting Association? Does she think he is mad?

However, he knew very well that at this time, when she was angry, he would have to go when he said such things, so he could only persuade her.

But even so, she was still a little dissatisfied, and coldly snorted: “What? Do you despise me? You can join the Calligraphy and Painting Association as the executive vice president, don’t even have the qualifications to be a member? Don’t think I am.”

“I don’t know what you are, the executive vice president. Isn’t it because of my good son-in-law?”

“Otherwise, your three sticks can’t show a f*rt character, and you would have long been squeezed out, waiting at the door of the Calligraphy and Calligraphy Institute. It is not your but a dog’s turn to become a vice president!”

Jacob’s face flushed suddenly, and he thought to himself: “This b!tch is really right. I was almost squeezed out at the beginning. Fortunately, Charlie gave me a lot of face.”

“When Pei saw Mr. Orvel treating me respectfully, he rushed to flatter me, and then gave me the position of executive vice-chairman, but Elaine’s words are too ugly, what kind of dog be the vice president in the association?”

As he was thinking, Elaine saw that he was silent, and immediately said: “Since you are unwilling to help me, I will ask my good son-in-law to help.”

“Maybe then I will be able to join. When the time comes, it will be a good story for a husband and wife file to be spread out!”

Jacob’s scared sphincter almost lost control.

He knew Charlie’s abilities. If Charlie really spoke, it wouldn’t be difficult to get Elaine a vice-chairman position.

In that case, if she haunts him every day, he will be over, and there will be no chance to develop with Meiqing.

Thinking of this, he hurriedly said: “Oh, my wife, you said that I’m in the upswing of my career. If they suddenly find your relationship with me. What would they think of me?”

“Wouldn’t they consider it nepotism? If you really support my cause, you have to take the initiative to avoid suspicion!”

Speaking of this, he saw Elaine's expression become ugly, and immediately waved his hand, gritted his teeth, and said:

"This way, you don't have to come to the association in the future. I will give you half of my salary. You can spend it on whatever you want?"

As soon as Elaine heard about the money, her eyes lit up, and she blurted out: "No! You have to hand over all your salary to me!"

Jacob gritted his teeth and stomped his feet, spit out a word hardly: "Okay!"

Chapter 3168

Originally, the family was happily waiting for the arrival of twelve o'clock, but Jacob didn't expect that he couldn't hold back his mood and made a show of it, and Elaine would take away all his future income.

While he was heartbroken deep in his heart, he also began to reflect on why he repeatedly fell in front of her.

He discovered that Elaine has this ability.

It seems a simple-minded approach, only relying on shameless and violent energy, in fact, she can always find the most accurate point in him, grasp it and hold it tightly all at once.

Thinking back to the married life for more than 20 years, he felt desperate.

For more than 20 years, he had failed to win in front of this woman and had been eaten by her for half of his life. There was no room for resistance at all.

Seeing Jacob, Charlie was a little sad, while Elaine looked smug and sighed silently. He felt more and more that his father-in-law could not support the wall with mud.

This timid and fearful middle-aged man has limited ability, limited thinking, and can't hide things in his heart, and he is especially easy to be complacent.

The bigger problem is that he has always lacked courage. According to this view, his wife's nightmare is inevitable in this life for him.

Claire also noticed that her father was depressed, and quickly turned away from the subject, and said to Charlie:

"By the way, mom said that when her legs get better, she wants you to take her to experience the yachting. I don't know if it's inconvenient for you?"

"It's convenient." Charlie agreed casually, and said, "When Mom's legs are better and the weather is warmer, let's go out to sea."

When Elaine heard this, her eyebrows were instantly pleased, and she kept saying: "Oh, that's really great! I'm so old but I haven't been on a private yacht yet!"

The happy Elaine blurted out again: "By the way, let's sail out to sea, can we go all the way south and go to the South Island for a round?!"

Charlie nodded and said,

"No problem. It's not far from the estuary to the South China Sea. Maximum, it's only 2,000 kilometers. If you are on a yacht, you can arrive in two or three days at most."

Chapter 3169

Elaine suddenly became excited and clapped her hands and said, "It's great, great! I have never been to the South China Sea."

"In the winter a few years ago, Mrs. Willson was going to the South China Sea to spend the winter at sea."

"But she only took Noah every time with his family and never let us follow. When I think about it, I get angry!"

After speaking, she began to take out her mobile phone and studied the famous scenic spots and delicacies in that region.

The family chatted freely, and the time ticked to 12 o'clock in the morning.

At 11:59 p.m., Claire began to take out her mobile phone to count the seconds silently.

At 12 o'clock exactly, she put down her mobile phone and said softly to Charlie who was sitting next to her, "Husband, it is twelve o'clock, happy birthday to you!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Thank you, wife!"

Elaine also hurriedly joined: "Happy birthday, my good son-in-law! Mom wishes you wealth and great fortune in the future!"

Jacob was a little bit depressed, but still cheered up and said, "Charlie, Dad wishes you a happy birthday, every year you have today, and every year you have the presents that you wish for!"

Charlie thanked all of them one by one, and the phone began to vibrate constantly, receiving dozens of text messages and WeChat texts in a row.

He turned on the phone and saw that many friends sent messages of blessings to him at this time point. Needless to say, Issac, Orvel, and Qin Gang, Warnia, Aoxue, Zhovia, Elsa, Doris, and Nanako also sent their wishes and Happy birthday message to him.

In addition, Mr. Philip and his wife, Liona and Zhiyu the mother and daughter, Pollard and Melba, the father and daughter also sent messages of blessings and good wishes.

Charlie didn't expect that even Wendy sent a blessing text message and thanked him for helping her during this time.

However, the one person Charlie didn't expect most was his grandfather Zhongquan.

Even this old man kept awake till 12 o'clock and sent a message on time to wish him a happy birthday, but Charlie didn't expect it.

And his aunt, Cynthia, who had been suffering in front of him, also sent a message, wishing him a happy birthday, and at the same time apologizing for her previous actions, hoping to be forgiven by him.

Claire was surprised to see that Charlie was constantly receiving lots of messages.

She didn't look at the content of the information, and just guessed that the people who sent wishes should be his customers.

Chapter 3170

Elaine, who was sitting opposite, saw that Charlie was constantly receiving various messages, and couldn't help but smile and said with emotion:

"Oh, my dear son-in-law, your popularity is really good now. There are so many people who kept till 12 o'clock to wish you a birthday. They should all be your customers, so it seems that your business this year will definitely be better than last year!"

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Actually, they are all old customers. It's just that they have become friends with me after a long time."

With that, he replied thank you one by one to all the people who sent the message, even if it was Cynthia, he politely replied the two words thank you.

Afterwards, he said to Jacob and Elaine: "Parents, it's too early. Please go back to your room and rest."

Elaine nodded and yawned: "Oh, I'm really a little sleepy. I can't stand it at this age."

After speaking, she turned to Jacob and said, "Help me and take me back to the room."

Jacob did not dare to say anything, and reached out to help her up, and accompanied her into the elevator.

Seeing the two of them enter the elevator, Claire couldn't help asking Charlie:

"Husband, do you think my parents can recover as before?"

Charlie chuckled twice: "Who can be right about this kind of thing."

Claire asked in a low voice,

“What’s the situation between Dad and Aunt Meiqing? Last time Dad cried so much in the car, I was too embarrassed to ask him about these things…”

Charlie smiled slightly and said: “I haven’t been aware of this matter recently, but I feel that I will see the result soon.

Claire asked nervously, “Husband, what do you mean by saying that you will see the result soon?”

Charlie thought of Pollard, and said calmly: “I still can’t say this, but if there is any result, I will tell you as soon as possible.”

Claire nodded helplessly: “Well then…”

Chapter 3171

As Claire spoke, she couldn’t help sighing, and said,

“To be honest, since the last time dad told me about the affairs between him and mom and the auntie Meiqing, I did sympathize with him.”

“But after all mom gave birth to me. If the two of them really want to divorce because of that woman, I’m afraid Mom will be too pitiful for one person…”

Charlie smiled, shook her hand, and said seriously:

“Take a thousand steps and say, even if parents are really divorced, won’t Mom still have us?”

“The matter between them, let them go by themselves. Let them deal with it, we as children only need to support their decisions.”

Having said this, he comforted: “You see that many young people don’t want their parents to interfere in their private lives, let alone doing that in their parents’ life. So we don’t have to worry too much.”

Claire nodded lightly, as if she was relieved a lot at this moment, so she took Charlie's arm and said:

"Okay, then it's up to them, let them make their own decisions, let's go back to the room."

Early the next morning.

Charlie and Claire had breakfast, just like yesterday, drove her to the old house in the old city.

He heard from Claire that Liona put a lot of effort into repairing this house, and even in many small details she was striving for perfection regardless of cost.

In the car, Claire sighed to Charlie: "That is the customer you saw yesterday, I originally made her a plan of more than 2 million yuan, which was actually used to repair her old house."

"It's more than enough, but she kept adjusting the plan yesterday and directly increased the budget to 10 million..."

After speaking, she said: "I found that rich people do things without considering the cost. The actual sale price of this house is estimated to be no more than one million."

"Moreover, the government does not allow flipping and major changes to the exterior."

"As a result, she actually has to spend so much money to repair the interior, and I can almost buy the alley for 10 million yuan. I really can't understand..."

Charlie smiled slightly and said, "Perhaps this old house has some special meaning to others, so it makes sense that people want to spend money to repair it better."

"Yes." Claire said: "Auntie Du said that she wanted to spend her life here, but I heard her accent seemed to be someone from Eastcliff, and I don't know why she chose to come to Aurous Hill for that."

After that, she said again: "By the way, Aunt Du's daughter is said to live here with her, and her daughter's accent is also from Eastcliff."

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “In fact, living in Aurous Hill is much better than living in Eastcliff.”

“In places like Eastcliff, summer is hotter than the south, winter is particularly cold, and spring and autumn are particularly short.”

“The winter will begin immediately, and the warmer will start in March and April next year.”

“The most important thing is that the weather is particularly dry, with strong winds all day long, and there were sandstorms in the previous years.”

“These two years have been better, but the various environments are still not better than those in the south.”

“It’s a lot worse. Look at how good our Aurous Hill is. The air is humid and the four seasons are distinct.”

Claire couldn’t help smiling and said, “Look at what you said, as if you are familiar with Eastcliff. Have you lived in Eastcliff?”

Chapter 3172

Charlie smiled and said: “I went to Eastcliff some time ago to help a client see Feng Shui. The client told me to complain.”

“In fact, people who go to the north more yearn for the south. You can see that the northeast is cold all year round, and the people there what I like is the South China Sea.”

Claire nodded and said, “You are also saying that the weather conditions in Aurous Hill are indeed much better than those in the south.”

After that, Claire said again: “By the way, Aunt Du seems to have a good impression of you, and has been asking me about your situation.”

“After hearing that you show people the feng shui, she said that she would like to ask you to come over to take a look. If you have time, you can meet her. She is very nice.”

Charlie couldn’t help frowning. Liona didn’t know his true identity. Why bother telling Claire about this?

Thinking of this, he casually said, “I probably looked at it the last time I went. The feng shui of her old house is still very good. There is no need to make any changes.”

“If you really want to adjust it, then wait. Let’s talk about it after we’re done. It’s almost time to make minor adjustments.”

“Okay.” Claire didn’t know that Charlie was perfunctory, nodded and said: “When the meeting is over, I will go and talk to her.”

Charlie sent Claire to the door of the old house. Liona just walked out of the yard. Seeing Claire getting out of the car, she smiled and said, “Claire is here.”

Claire smiled and said, “Hello Auntie, I have made a fine-tuning of the last plan. You will take a look at it later.”

“Okay!” Liona nodded, waved her hand to Charlie sitting in the cab, and smiled: “Hello, Mr. Wade, we meet again.”

Charlie put down the car window and said with a smile, “Hello Aunt Du, I won’t get out of the car, I have something to do later.”

Liona hurriedly nodded and said: “If you have something to do, go to work as soon as possible. You can rest assured that Claire is here with me.”

Charlie nodded, and couldn’t help but feel a little puzzled. Last time Liona saw that Claire was also called President Willson, this time she changed the name to Claire.

It seems that the relationship between the two people has progressed very quickly.

Chapter 3173

Charlie didn't doubt Liona's character, but when he thought that she was deliberately trying to get closer to Claire, he was more or less worried, worried that Liona had intentionally or unintentionally missed something.

But right now, he didn't want to remind her directly, he believes Liona still has some sense of measure.

So he bid farewell to the two, drove straight to Shagri-La, waiting to pick up Sara, and then go to the airport to pick up Philip and his wife.

After Charlie arrived at Shagri-La, he went directly to Sara's room.

As soon as he arrived at the door of Sara's room, the door of the room opened from inside.

Sara's agent, Tasha, was wearing work clothes with the brokerage company's logo and dragging a large box. She was about to come out of the room. Sara's voice also came from inside:

"Tasha, after you arrive at the venue, you must must put my baby in my dressing room properly. Without my permission, no one except you can go in, let alone touch it, you know?"

Tasha said helplessly: "Oh, I know, you've been talking to my ears all morning, so annoying, if you really worry about me, or you can take it by yourself."

Sara blurted out: "I don't have time to go to the venue in the morning! Charlie will pick me up soon."

"Then we will go to the airport to meet my parents together, and then we will go to the hotel at noon for lunch for his birthday."

"You will keep it safe for me, and I won't need you to keep it after I'm over in the afternoon!"

Tasha murmured dissatisfiedly: "I know Charlie and Charlie all day long, and my ears are almost puffed up. I don't know what is good about your Charlie."

“The people in the entertainment industry are more handsome than him. There are too many men to go.”

Sara hummed: “You are not allowed to speak ill of my Charlie, he is the most handsome in my mind.”

Tasha shook her head helplessly, pushing the box out, turning around and saying:

“I don’t bother to listen to your nymph0 here, I have to go to the venue quickly, there is still a lot of work to go to the venue in the morning for final confirmation.”

After speaking, Tasha just left the door, and when she turned around, she ran into Charlie.

Suddenly seeing him, Tasha was shocked and said that evil has arrived, which made her feel a little guilty.

Moreover, this was the first time she had faced Charlie at close range, and the sharp, handsome face in front of her immediately made her feel a little bit faster and flushed.

She suddenly felt that what she said just now was really wrong.

She couldn’t help muttering in heart: “It’s really hard for the entertainment industry to find a handsome male artist than Charlie.”

“Moreover, even if there are some male artists who look more handsome than Charlie, most of them have undergone plastic surgery, which is not natural at all.”

“In the current entertainment industry, as long as they follow the idol route, who doesn’t have plastic surgery?”

“Sometimes male artists have more severe plastic surgery than female artists, and many male artists have cosmetic surgery, one is more feminine than women. It’s really rare to see a tough handsome guy like Charlie…”

Chapter 3174

Charlie ran into Tasha, but she seemed to be stunned, so he coughed deliberately, “Ahem, hello, Miss Tasha.”

She came back to her senses at this time. When she thought that she was staring at Charlie’s handsome face for a long time just now, suddenly got embarrassed and asked nervously,

“Oh, you… why are you? What are you doing here……”

“I’m here to pick up Sara.” Seeing her panicked, Charlie couldn’t help asking: “What are you so scared of, and I won’t eat you?”

Tasha touched her chest, calmed down, and deliberately said loudly to him:

“You won’t eat me. I’m afraid that after you hear what I said wrong, the tigress in the house will eat me!”

When Sara heard Tasha’s words, she subconsciously asked: “Tasha, who are you talking to? Who do you say is the tigress? Isn’t it true that my Char…!”

While speaking, she ran out quickly, and when she saw Charlie, her eyes lit up and she said excitedly: “Charlie, why didn’t you tell me when you came?”

Then, without waiting for his answer, she said to Tasha: “Oh, Tasha, go quickly, don’t delay your work, hurry up, hurry up, and be safe on the road.”

Having said that, she quickly grabbed Charlie’s arm and said to him,

“Charlie, come in and sit for a while, wait for me, I’ll put on a simple makeup, and let’s set off!”

Seeing Charlie being pulled into the room by Sara with the door closed, Tasha couldn’t help but muttered in a low voice, “Forget friends in love!”

After speaking, she dragged the suitcase and left.

In the room, Sara pulled Charlie, pressed him onto the sofa, and said, “Charlie, wait for me a few more minutes, and I’ll be ready soon.”

After speaking, she ran into the bathroom.

Charlie took out his mobile phone and called Issac to confirm that the team was ready, so he waited for Sara to come out ready and left the room with her.

The same as the process of picking her up yesterday, Issac helped there with his airport relationship.

Several cars drove directly into the airport hangar, and then waited for the planes of Philip and Lenan to land.

Chapter 3175

At 10:40, a business jet modified from a brand-new Boeing 737 landed at the Airport.

This passenger plane, which originally had the largest passenger capacity of nearly two hundred people, has been completely modified and turned into a private business jet capable of flying around the world.

The plane drove slowly into the hangar after the guided car, and it hadn’t stopped.

Charlie had already seen the porthole of the fuselage, facing the husband and wife to be welcomed by him and Sara.

Due to the large size of the plane, the airport staff drove a passenger elevator car.

After docking with the cabin door, the couple walked off the passenger elevator.

Sara was in a great mood, and she waved her hand and shouted, “Dad, mom!”

Philip and Lenan walked down hand in hand.

After many days of absence, Charlie found that Philip's complexion was very good, his body was straight, and he looked like he was only in his early forties.

He can have such a complexion, all because of the effect of rejuvenation pills.

However, Lenan, who is next to Philip, was a little bit tired when compared to him.

In fact, although she is almost fifty years old, because of the very good maintenance, she looks forty years old.

Standing with Sara, they are not like a mother and daughter at all, more like a pair of sisters.

However, the state she presented as a whole was much worse than Philip, who was obviously a few years older, and she seemed a little sick.

Charlie immediately recalled what Sara had said to him.

Lenan had been helping Philip personally recently, thinking that the heavy work had dragged down his body and energy.

As soon as the couple walked off the passenger elevator, Sara couldn't help holding Charlie's hand and hurried up to greet them.

Charlie said respectfully:

"Uncle and Auntie, you two have face trouble coming this far!"

Philip laughed and said, "Charlie, you saved the life of uncle. Are you still trying to be polite to uncle for such a thing?"

Lenan on the side also smiled and said,

"Yes, Charlie, your Uncle has been looking forward to celebrating your birthday this year."

“I don’t know how long he has been talking about it. You don’t know how excited he was along the way.”

Chapter 3176

At this moment Sara asked hurriedly, “Dad, did I not ask you to bring the birthday cake for me? Did you bring it?”

Philip smiled and said: “Of course I brought it! Can I forget what my baby girl has ordered?”

“The cake is in the cargo compartment, and I asked the crew to strictly follow the temperature of the warehouse is controlled at zero degrees.”

“The packing boxes are all reinforced, so there will be absolutely no problems, and the staff will unload them and send them to the hotel soon!”

“That’s good!” Sara breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Charlie, and said with a grin:

“Charlie, the cake I ordered this time is really great. You will love it after you see it!”

He smiled and said, “Sara, then I would like to thank you in advance.”

Sara replied shyly: “What are you doing so politely with me…”

He smiled slightly and said to Philip and his wife:

“Uncle and Auntie, let’s set off to the hotel now. I have already arranged things over there.”

“Okay!” Philip nodded, and then told the staff around him: “Take the cake off and take it to the hotel. Be careful and don’t make any mistakes.”

Several staff members hurriedly nodded and said: “Don’t worry, Mr. Gu, we must deliver the cake intact.”

Philip nodded slightly in satisfaction, and said to Charlie and Sara: “Then let’s go!”

Sara couldn't help asking: "Dad! You came so far to celebrate Charlie's birthday. Didn't you prepare any birthday present for him?"

Philip blurted out: "Of course I'm prepared, do you think your father looks like the kind of person who can play 'karate'?"

Sara asked in surprise:

"Why didn't I see you preparing a gift? You asked them to take the cake to the hotel, and you didn't say that there are other gifts to be taken together! Could it be that you really didn't prepare?"

Charlie said hurriedly: "Sara, don't talk nonsense, how can my elder Uncle give me gifts on my birthday..."

Philip laughed and said,

"Charlie, as an elder, it is, of course, reasonable for me to give birthday gifts to younger generations, and I am right."

Lenan smiled and said:

"Old Gu, have you seen it? Your girl has started to turn her elbows outside before she gets married, and she's starting to pick you up!"

Sara stuck her tongue out:

"Mom, I turned my elbow on Charlie, how can I be said to turn aside?"

Philip smiled and shook his head, and said to Sara: "After nearly 20 years, this is the first birthday for Charlie. How can I mishandle it?"

As he said, he pointed to the plane behind him and smiled: "Hey, this is the birthday gift I prepared for Charlie!"

"This plane was just produced from the Boeing production line in Seattle, USA at the beginning of this year."

“With my relationships, I stepped up to customize it on time.”

“The modifications inside are all done in accordance with the top modification plan. From now on, it will be Charlie’s private jet!”

When Charlie heard this, he was shocked and hurriedly said: “Uncle, this gift is too expensive, I can’t accept it…”

Philip said with a blank face:

“You can’t accept it, anyway, I have someone fly it over. If you don’t want to accept it, then throw it here.”

Lenan next to him hurriedly said:

“Charlie, this is the heart of your Uncle, and it’s not too expensive, so please feel free to accept it!”

Chapter 3177

Charlie didn’t say anything to Philip. He just felt that it was a bit of a waste for the old man to suddenly give him a private plane.

And this is not an ordinary small private jet worth tens of millions or one or two hundred million. This is a private jet modified from a Boeing 737 passenger plane.

The ex-factory price of a Boeing 737 ordinary passenger plane is about 100 million US dollars, but this is only an ordinary passenger plane.

For private jets, an ordinary passenger plane is equivalent to a blank room, and the cost of the renovation and decoration of this blank room , At least accounted for more than half of the total value.

Calculated in this way, the value of this aircraft alone would be around one billion yuan.

Charlie was indeed a little ashamed to receive such a valuable gift for his birthday.

Seeing that he seemed to hesitate, Philip stepped forward and took his shoulders and said earnestly:

“Charlie, in my mind, you are just like my son. You now have your own career, and you often need to move around.”

“It’s much more convenient for you to have your own private jet flying back and forth across the country and even around the world.”

Charlie said seriously: “Uncle, in fact, the Wade family also has a spare private jet in Aurous Hill. Generally speaking, it is enough for me. I really don’t want you to spend too much money.”

Philip said with a very firm expression: “The Wade family’s private jet belongs to the Wade family. The plane that your uncle gave you is your own.”

“Does it feel the same using your own things or other people’s things?”

“Besides, your relationship with the Wade family is not clear. If you have an awkward relationship with your grandfather one day, and use his plane again, wouldn’t it be a dwarf?”

As he said, he continued: “Besides, what is there to be polite about with your uncle? It’s just a plane, it’s only 1 billion at best. I’m a person who almost died once. There is so much money and nowhere to spend it. It’s also very painful.”

Lenan on the side also hurriedly agreed: “Yes, Charlie, you can accept it happily, look at your uncle’s age, he gave you a birthday gift, and he has to ask you to accept it.”

When Charlie heard this, he immediately realized that he was indeed a little too outspoken.

The more expensive the gift, the more importance he is given byUncle and his wife. If he shirks repeatedly, it will hurt their feelings for him.

Chapter 3178

So Charlie nodded immediately and said, “Thank you, Uncle and Auntie. From now on, I will also have a private jet!”

As soon as Philip heard this, he laughed suddenly, shook the big hand on Charlie’s shoulder, and said with a smile: “Come! Let’s go to the restaurant!”

Charlie invited Philip and his wife to sit in the back row of his BMW 760, and then opened the door of the co-pilot for Sara. Before he finally got into the car, he told Issac: “Mr. Issac, let your car be in front. Open the way, let’s go directly to Classical Mansion now.”

Charlie had already talked with Orvel before, that he was going to entertain guests at Classical Mansion today, so the entire restaurant was not open for business today.

Orvel also turned away everything at hand and rushed to the restaurant as a supervisor early in the morning.

From the security work and service process of the entire restaurant to the freshness of every dish, raw materials, and tableware to be prepared today, Orvel basically inspected everything in advance more than once.

When Issac opened the road ahead and led Charlie to leave the airport together, he had already informed Orvel.

Orvel immediately asked all the service personnel to line up in the parking lot at the entrance of Classical Mansion to prepare for the welcome. At the same time, he also ordered many younger brothers to guard both sides of the entrance, and asked them not to let any other people in.

After all, Sara, who is with Charlie, is one of the hottest stars in the country today. If her meal in Classical Mansion is revealed, she will be on the gossip news immediately. Orvel is extremely loyal to Charlie, so naturally, takes care of this.

He can’t leave any hidden dangers to Charlie.

When the convoy drove into the parking lot, Orvel led a group of waiters waiting at the door.

As soon as Charlie stopped the car, he took the lead to step forward, first opened the two rear doors and the co-pilot's door, and said politely to Philip, his wife, and Sara: "Welcome three distinguished guests to Classical Mansion!"

Then he opened the main driving door and said to Charlie: "Master Wade, the boxes are ready, let's go in now."

Charlie nodded and said, "You have worked hard."

"Should have!"

Chapter 3179

Issac got out of the car at this time and said to Charlie: "Master, I'll be waiting at the door. If you have anything to do, please tell me at any time."

Charlie hurriedly said, "Why are you waiting at the door? Let Orvel arrange it. You can find a box to sit down and have a bite. I'll come over and have a drink with you in a while."

Orvel said quickly: "No problem Master, wrap it around me!"

When Issac heard this, he was really touched.

At any time, Charlie would think in his heart that he and Orvel as subordinates were indeed much better than ordinary wealthy young masters!

So he respectfully said: "Everything is subject to the arrangements of the young master!"

Charlie nodded, and Orvel said: "Master, you four, please come with me first!"

Afterward, the four followed Orvel to the main entrance of Classical Mansion.

Sara remembered the cake and hurriedly said to Orvel: “Mr. Orvel, the staff will send a customized cake in a while. Could you please arrange a suitable dining car, and I will help push the cake to the box.”

“This cake is very special. Precious, so please make the staff be careful when arranging all this and don’t spoil the cake, thank you!”

Orvel said without hesitation: “Miss Gu, you are polite, I must arrange it properly!”

After that, he led the crowd all the way to the diamond box of Classical Mansion. At this time, the box was extremely clean and tidy, and it would not be an exaggeration to describe it as spotless.

Eight cold dishes have been placed on the huge round table. There are four types of meat and four vegetarians, and each one is extremely elegant.

In the center of the round table, there are two bottles of collector’s Moutai and two bottles of Romani Conti red wine worth hundreds of thousands of dollars.

A total of four sets of exquisite tableware were placed on the table. Next to each tableware, there was also a golden copybook on which a lot of information was written with very elegant brush writing.

Orvel said to Charlie, “I have arranged a recipe in advance. The order, materials, and characteristics of each dish are written on the list. Four VIPs can have a look and understand. , If you have any reservations or other needs, you can tell me at any time!”

Philip picked up one of the posts and looked at it, and exclaimed: “This handwriting in lower case is really beautiful! The paper is also very elegant!”

As he said, he put the post under his nose and smelled it, and exclaimed: “This ink has a strong scent. It shouldn’t smell modern, right?”

Orvel couldn’t help giving a thumbs up, and admired:

“Mr. Gu has really clever eyes. This was written by a calligrapher from Aurous Hill, and it was made in Hui ink made in the ear of the 5th emperor of the Ming Dynasty.”

Chapter 3180

Philip couldn't help but admired: "Mr. Orvel is too meticulous in his facts. Such a good service, even if I haven't seen it in Eastcliff!"

Orvel said hurriedly: "You tell me, Mr. Gu, I usually can't do this in the best of restaurants this day, but today it was Master Wade who explained in advance to entertain distinguished guests, so I just took a little more thought..."

Philip gave a thumbs up and said with a smile: "Mr. Orvel has been troubled!"

Orvel respectfully said: "It is such a pleasure to serve you!"

After speaking, he said to Charlie again: "Master Wade, I will not be here to delay your meal with the guests. I will deliver the cake at the request of the caregiver when it arrives. If you have any needs, please call at any time!"

Charlie nodded slightly, and said to Orvel: "Orvel, order three cups of plain water."

When Orvel heard Charlie say that he should prepare water, he immediately said, "Master, do you want me to soak some good tea and send it over? They were all picked from Suzhou and Hangzhou just two days ago and sent to Aurous Hill. Indeed the quality is very good."

Orvel obviously didn't know why Charlie asked him to prepare water, so Charlie smiled slightly, waved his hand, and said, "Don't be so troublesome, just prepare water directly."

After that, Charlie said again: "Oh, by the way, help me prepare a fruit knife."

Although Orvel didn't know why, he immediately nodded and said, "Okay Master, I will prepare now and deliver it right away!"

Philip, his wife, and Sara also didn't understand why Charlie wanted water and a fruit knife, but they didn't even ask.

Immediately, Charlie smiled and said, "Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, let's take a seat first!"

“Okay!” Philip laughed and said, “Charlie, today is your birthday. I am so happy. We have to drink two glasses of everything!”

Charlie nodded without hesitation and said, “No problem, Uncle! I’ll accompany you as much as you drink!”

After that, he took the initiative, opened a bottle of Moutai, and poured two cups for himself and Philip.

Sara also hurriedly opened the Romani Conti red wine, slowly poured it into the decanter, and said to Charlie: “Charlie, I still have a show at night, so I can’t drink too much. I will respect you and my parents. I won’t drink too much just a cup, and if I have a chance after the show, I’ll accompany you to drink more!”

Charlie smiled and said, “It doesn’t matter, drinking more will not delay your business.”

Sara sticks out her tongue: “The performance at night is so important. I don’t dare to make any mistakes. If I drink too much and go crazy on the stage, the jokes don’t matter. The key is that if the performance is ruined, it will be over.”

Chapter 3181

Charlie patted his chest and promised: “Sara, you just believe in me and drink as much as you want. With me, it will never influence any business affairs.”

Sara hesitated for a moment, but when she thought that Charlie never said irresponsible things, she nodded and said, “Okay, then I’ll just listen to you. If I delay the show or make a joke being drunk. I won’t go anymore.”

Charlie nodded and said with a smile: “Just put ten thousand hearts.”

Sara asked Lenan next to her: “Mom, would you like to drink some red wine too?”

Lenan smiled and said, “Of course I have to drink something, it is Charlie’s birthday.”

After finishing speaking, she looked at Charlie and said apologetically: “Charlie, my condition is a little bit tired recently, and the usual amount of alcohol may not be as good as usual. If I drink less, you will have to forgive me more.”

Charlie nodded and asked with concern: “Auntie, your poor condition is due to your recent work, right?”

Philip on the side said with emotion: “Yes! Since I eliminated the threats inside and outside the group, your Auntie has been helping me with company affairs.”

“Although my two brothers are much more honest, after the previous things, it is difficult to trust them 100%, so I don’t dare to give them important work. Now I am suffering from no trusted staff, so your Auntie has to work harder.”

After speaking, he looked at Lenan and thanked her: “My wife, it’s been really hard for you during this time.”

Lenan smiled and said sincerely: “What’s the hard work in this, as long as you are in good health and your career is going smoothly, I can rest assured.”

With that, she said again: “I myself am younger than you, so much work is nothing.”

Sara hurriedly said: “Mom, after my concert is over, I will go back to help you and dad. I will work hard at that time to make your life easier!”

Lenan smiled and said: “That’s really great. When the time comes, our family of three will cooperate, and your dad and I will definitely be able to relax a lot.”

At this moment, there was a knock on the door, and Charlie said, “Come in!”

As soon as the voice fell, Orvel dragged a delicate tray with one hand, and walked in by pushing the door with the other.

On the tray, there are three glasses filled with water and a long bundle of fruit knives.

He carefully placed the tray in front of Charlie and respectfully said: “Master Wade, the water and knife you want are here.”

Charlie nodded and smiled slightly: “Thanks for your hard work.”

Orvel said hurriedly: “Master Wade, you are too polite. If there is nothing wrong, I will go out first.”

“It is all good.”

Chapter 3182

After Orvel left, Sara asked Charlie, “Charlie, what do you need water and a knife for?”

He smiled and said, “You’ll know right away.”

Then, he took out a very delicate rosewood box from his pocket.

When he opened the red sandalwood box, Philip recognized the pill in it at a glance.

He knew that this was the miraculous medicine that saved his life at the beginning and even made him younger than a dozen or twenty years old.

Mother and daughter Lenan and Sara witnessed this miracle with their own eyes, so they were naturally impressed by this pill.

However, the family of three didn’t know why Charlie suddenly took out such a precious treasure.

At this time, he took out the Rejuvenation Pill directly, and then took the fruit knife sent by Orvel and divided the Pill into three equal parts.

At this time, the family of three finally realized the purpose of what Charlie did.

Philip and his wife Lenan felt some inexplicable tension, excitement, and faint expectation deep in their hearts.

It’s not that they have always coveted the Rejuvenation Pill, but that both of them are almost at the age of knowing the fate of heaven. The more they reach this age, the more they long for the youth that has passed.

Usually, they don't dare to hope that they still have a chance to have any contact with the Rejuvenating Pill.

Therefore, seeing Charlie take out one and divide it equally into three, the two of them have realized what he is going to do, and they are naturally excited.

Then they saw him and put these three rejuvenating pills into three cups of water.

It is also amazing to say that this solid rejuvenating pill, as soon as it enters the water, it immediately melts, and quickly dissolves into the water completely.

In the water with the melted rejuvenating pill, there is no color, as if it has disappeared directly into the water.

Afterward, Charlie put the three cups of water and handed them in front of the three of them, and said:

"Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, your bodies are all healthy now. It's just because of the intensity of your work that you are in a fatigued condition."

"The tiredness is slightly more, especially in Auntie it is relatively obvious. After all, you have worked harder during this period, and when Uncle got sick before, you did not worry less."

"In these three glasses of water, each one contains one-third of the rejuvenating pills."

"Although it can't make the three people around 20 years old, it can at least restore the physical, skin, and mental state to five or eight years younger."

"At the same time, it can greatly supplement the body's demand for vitality, and it can also greatly improve the energy and physical strength of the three in the future work and life."

Speaking of this, he looked at Lenan with an excited look, and said with a smile:

"Auntie, if you drink this glass of water, not only will your tiredness be completely relieved, but your skin and body will also be younger."

“It is estimated that in time, People who don’t know will think that you are less than thirty-five years old!”

“As for Uncle, you may be able to reach 38 or 39 years old.”

“As for Sara, it is estimated that the whole person’s feeling can return to the state of eighteen years old.”

Chapter 3183

Hearing Charlie’s words, Lenan was not only excited, but her eyes turned red.

She was really moved by Charlie.

She didn’t even dream that Charlie would directly take out a rejuvenating pill because of her recent fatigue. This generosity greatly exceeded her normal cognition.

Although Gu’s family is very rich, Lenan and her family’s strength are also good.

However, the more money she has, the more she understands that money is not the most important thing in this world, and those things that cannot be bought with more money are the most precious in this world.

For those poor people whose lives are in a problem, even if they know that their job may seriously harm their body, but in order to support the family, they are willing to exchange their health for this reward.

But for these top wealthy people who have already fully realized financial freedom, what they fear most is anything that hurts their bodies.

And they don’t hesitate to invest a lot of money, just to make their body healthier, and let them live for a few more months, even just a few days.

However, sometimes money is not everything.

Even for a billionaire, by the age of 50 or 60, it is impossible to prevent his body from getting old, it is impossible to prevent his physical strength and energy from declining.

Therefore, something like Rejuvenation Pill has become the most precious treasure in the eyes of the rich.

This is also why Tailai was willing to spend 2 billion in cash to bid for Charlie's Rejuvenation Pill.

The wealthy people who were on the scene that day were still far worse than the Gu family in overall strength.

If a group of top wealthy people of the Gu family's level were brought together, the auction price of a Rejuvenating Pill might even exceed tens of billions.

Lenan understands the value of this Pill, so she is naturally excited and grateful.

Chapter 3184

Philip was even more moved.

After all, Charlie once saved his life and even made him at least ten years younger.

With such great kindness, he didn't know how to pay it off. Now he took out another rejuvenation pill and gave it to his family.

Three mouthfuls, which made him feel ashamed.

So, he hesitated again and again, and said: "Charlie, you are so caring for our family of three. I am really grateful, but this gift is too expensive, I am really ashamed to accept it..."

Speaking of this, he couldn't help sighing, and then said: "It's just that your Auntie is really not in good health recently."

“Whenever I see her working day and night, I feel distressed, so I will take it for you, Auntie. Take this glass of water and keep the remaining two glasses for yourself!”

Charlie heard this and shook his head helplessly and said, “Uncle, just now you told me not to think like outsiders, but in a blink of an eye, you started to see me as an outsider.”

“I have already said that this rejuvenation pill is for you, Auntie and Sara, even if you don’t feel sorry for yourself, don’t think like that for others.”

“You still have to think for Sara, she is about to hold dozens of concerts all over the world, she must be very tired from running around.”

“Anyhow, none of you have to regret it. Why are you being polite to me at this time?”

Sara hurriedly said: “Charlie, I’m fine, I’m so young, it’s nothing like feeling tired at all!”

Charlie said with a face: “Don’t fool me here, you forgot how the two of us met again? If it weren’t for your stomach troubles all the time, why would you be willing to endorse my product?”

“You are only in your 20s. You already have stomach problems. Isn’t this caused by running around and getting tired all day, not eating on time, and having an unhealthy lifestyle?”

Sara whispered a little embarrassingly: “Although I have always had stomach problems, after taking JX Weisan, it is all cured… The big deal is that I will buy more JX Weisan this time to ensure that I won’t have stomach problems again.

Charlie said seriously:

“If a person is too tired, it will hurt not only the stomach, but also the liver, and even increase the burden on the heart. For the stomach it is JX Weisan, what about other things?”

“You have to run around this time. After such a long tour, what if something goes wrong while you are abroad?”

As he said, he looked at Philip again, and said solemnly: “Uncle, since you have an attitude like this, I shall treat you the same.”

Chapter 3185

Charlie continued: “The plane you gifted me is too expensive.”

“It’s inappropriate for me to take such a thing, so I will arrange for someone to take down the two engines and you have to take them away?”

When Philip heard this, he was speechless.

Take the engine apart? How can there be such…

Besides, what would be the use of a plane without engines?

However, he was also very clear in his heart that Charlie really regarded his family of three as his own family, so he was so generous to come out with a rejuvenating pill.

Thinking of this, he was deeply moved in his heart, and at the same time he couldn’t help but secretly said:

“Charlie treats us as his own family, and naturally I can’t see him too much.”

“Moreover, he and Sara have a marriage contract, and sooner or later he will be my son-in-law.”

“If it is too far-sighted, it would seem that his future father-in-law is not doing things authentically…”

At this point, he sighed softly, looked at Charlie, and said gratefully: “Charlie, your kindness to our family of three will be remembered by me this whole life!”

Lenan also blushed and said, “Yes, Charlie, we are a family of three, and we owe you too much. If it weren’t for you, our family would have been ruined…”

Charlie hurriedly said: “Auntie, please don’t say that! If you really want to say who owes whom, I owe you, Uncle, and your daughter.”

“For so many years, your family had been worrying about me. Worrying about finding me, and even traveling all over the world to find me.”

“How can I be this person and worthy of being treated like this by your family! This kindness is more important than Mount Tai in my heart!”

Sara’s eyes were also red. She resisted the tears and said, “Dad and Mom, we treat Charlie as family, and he also treats us as family. This proves that us four are truly a family.”

“Even if Charlie and I are not married yet, he is still our family! As a family, we can’t do anything for each other too much.”

“Let’s not be polite to each other here. If we say too much to be polite, it will be too far-sighted!”

After that, she looked at the three of them and said seriously: “I will leave the words here today, and I will never be polite to Charlie again.”

“He is kind to me, it is my blessing since he is mine. I don’t want to be polite, I just want to enjoy his kindness to me!”

“Of course, I do the same to Charlie, no matter how precious things are, as long as he needs it, I will never hesitate for a second!”

As soon as she finished speaking, she picked up a glass of water and said proudly:

“No matter what you two are thinking, I will do it first!”

Chapter 3186

Lenan picked up the glass and drank all the water in it without hesitation.

Immediately after, she experienced a magical feeling that could not be described in words.

It is a feeling beyond the cognitive range of adults, and a wonderful experience that subverts their worldview.

The pure water she drank is like a spring that moisturizes the dry soil under the quick-release lens.

Under its action, life grows rapidly as if the acceleration button is pressed, allowing the originally dry soil to become lush green in a very short time.

Lenan has seen such scenes in many documentaries.

Place a camera in a fixed position, starting from the withering of everything in winter, and shooting until the spring flowers bloom.

Obviously, it takes a few months, but it is accelerated by the director to fully present it in a few seconds.

In a few seconds, the severe winter will warm giving way to spring, and everything will be changed from inanimate to vitality in an instant.

Whenever Lenan saw that she could feel the greatness of life more clearly, so that every time she saw it, she would lament the miracle of life in her heart.

But this time, she experienced that wonderful feeling in herself, it seemed that her life has become alive again!

The most direct feeling that Rejuvenation Pill brought to her was the rapid improvement of her physical and mental state.

She felt a little tired at first, but now, all her tiredness was wiped out at this moment.

Immediately afterward, she felt that her breathing became smoother as if a patient with a cold has blocked breathing has suddenly become smoother.

She realized that this was probably due to increased lung capacity and rapid repair of cardiorespiratory capacity.

Chapter 3187

The physical function of the average person begins to decline gradually from the age of 20, especially for professional athletes.

The peak state of 16 or 17 is the best, and this peak state is maintained for five years at most, and then it begins to slowly decline.

The main reason for this is the overall decline of physical functions.

Although this decline is slow for ordinary people, if you take five years as a node, you can still feel a huge difference.

At the age of twenty-five, he could run five kilometers in one breath, but at thirty, he might not be able to run three kilometers.

And she is now recovering to the state she was in a few years ago at an extremely fast speed. This feeling shocked her to the core.

Philip and Sara were also watching Lenan's state closely.

They will not know what kind of huge changes Lenan's body has undergone for a while, but what they can see is that her complexion has soon become radiant.

The most amazing thing is that the small crow's feet at the corners of her eyes began to disappear quickly, and the nasolabial lines continued to fade, and it seemed that she is several years younger.

With excitement, Sara stepped forward to hug her mother, choked up and said: "Mom…you became so young!"

Philip couldn't help but exclaimed: "Lenan, you really are a lot younger!"

Lenan raised her head to look at the coated privacy glass in the box, through the light refracted by the coating, looking at herself in it.

She was shocked to speak for a while, and then her eyes were filled with tears unknowingly.

So that the reflection on the glass became blurred.

Philip hurried forward and gently embraced her, while she fell directly on Philip's shoulder and sobbed silently.

He persuaded: "Look at you, you are so young all of a sudden, so many women can't dream, why are you crying?"

She choked and said, "I'm so excited... I was so excited that I couldn't distinguish the reality of dreams..."

"And, I've never had such a beautiful dream... Philip, tell me, what is this? Reality or am I dreaming?"

Philip smiled and said, "Of course this is not a dream. You forgot how Charlie cured me in the first place? The best cancer experts in the world said that I must die."

"I had even been told that there is only one life left. I was making preparations to die, but look at me now."

"I've been completely healed a long time ago, not only healed, but my body is much better than before in life! This is all true, and it's all from Charlie!

Chapter 3188

Lenan nodded lightly, then looked at Charlie, holding back tears, and said moved: "Charlie, I really don't know how to thank you..."

Charlie smiled and said, "Auntie, you are the best. Staying happy in your long life is the thank you to me."

Lenan was very moved in her heart. While wiping tears from her eyes, she nodded and said earnestly:

“Yes… I will be a hundred years old… With such good children as you and Sara.”

“Your Uncle and I must do our best. To live longer with all our strength, one day less is a great loss…”

Charlie hurriedly said at this time:

“Uncle and Sara, you should also quickly drink the remaining two glasses!”

The two came back to their senses, but the more they realized the magic of this glass of water, the more they were hesitant.

Sara always felt that her family of three owed Charlie too much, so she tried to say,

“Charlie, I better not drink it. I’m still young and it’s too wasteful for me to drink.”

Charlie slapped his face and said seriously: “If you don’t drink, then I will throw it away.”

After that, he reached out and picked up one of the cups of water, pretending to pour it on the ground.

Sara was startled, afraid that he would really throw away such a valuable thing, so she subconsciously said:

“Don’t throw, don’t! Charlie, can’t I drink it?”

He handed the water glass to her and ordered: “Then stop talking nonsense and drink it now.”

Sara nodded, took the glass of water from him with both hands, looked at him affectionately, and said emotionally, “Thank you, Charlie!”

He rubbed his temples and gave a bitter smile.

Philip on the side also realized that being too polite might make Charlie feel alienated, so he also took the last glass of water and said to Sara:

“Sara, this is Charlie’s kindness to us, let’s talk about it. , We are all a family, don’t let him think that we are too far apart.”

Sara nodded lightly and whispered: “Dad, I know…”

Philip smiled and said, “Come on, Dad will make a toast with you. Let’s drink together!”

Sara hurriedly lifted the water cup, toasted with Philip’s cup, then plucked up courage and drank it.

Philip had already experienced the feeling of going back in time, so when he experienced this feeling again this time, although his heart was excited, he was not surprised.

However, Sara was surprised and speechless.

Because, she really didn’t expect that after drinking this glass of water, her body would undergo such a miraculous change.

The whole person’s feeling is really like returning to when she was eighteen years old.

She couldn’t help closing her eyes, carefully feeling every change that happened in her body, and thought to herself:

“If I hadn’t known the magical effect of this glass of water for a long time, even if someone told me that I traveled back to six or seven years back, I would definitely no doubt…”

Chapter 3189

Charlie looked at the three people who were at least five or six years younger physically, mentally, and by appearance, and he was particularly relieved.

After the death of his parents, he has been alone and has never experienced the feeling of having a family.

After marrying Claire, Charlie had a family, but then that family treated him at that time, it was really much worse than outsiders.

Except for his wife Claire who regarded him as a family member, no one else had any. What should a family look like?

Even though his mother-in-law and father-in-law have a very good attitude towards him, he knew very well in his heart that he had exchanged various benefits and favors.

Compared with Philip's family, it was naturally ten thousand miles worse.

After all, the feelings of Philip's family of three are from the bottom of the heart, without any interest elements, this is the real and pure family.

Seeing that the mental state of their family has been greatly improved, Charlie smiled slightly:

"Uncle, Auntie, and Sara, this glass of water just now should be able to maintain your current physical state for at least three to five years."

"During this period of time, your body's resistance will surpass that of most people, and you will basically not get sick."

Speaking of this, he added: "But you still have to pay attention to the combination of work and rest."

"Don't let yourself become busier and more tired just because your body is getting better."

The family of three nodded in unison. Lenan wiped away the tears and said soberly:

"Charlie, don't worry, I and your Uncle, will definitely put the combination of work and rest first in our routine in the future. Otherwise, would we not disappoint This gift..."

Philip also sighed: “That’s right, health is the most important thing!”

Charlie said with a gratified smile: “You two have this knowledge, then I’m so happy.”

As he was talking, Orvel knocked on the door and said, “Master, Miss Gu’s cake is ready. Would you like me to bring it in now?”

Charlie was about to speak, Sara hurriedly said, “Don’t worry!”

After speaking, she quickly said to Charlie: “Charlie, wait for me, I will check if there is any problem with the cake!”

Chapter 3190

Later, Sara said to Philip: “Dad, you turn off the light first, and then turn it on after we finish blowing the candle!”

Philip hurriedly turned off the lights in the box, Sara opened the door to the room and got out mysteriously.

After a while, she gently opened the door, and walked in with a food delivery truck. On top of the food truck, there was a big cake with five layers.

From the 1st to the 4th layer of this cake, 6 candles are inserted in each layer, and the top layer has 3 candles, a total of 27.

What surprised Charlie was that on the top layer of the cake, two very very realistic dolls were made with fondant.

What surprised him, even more, was that the two puppets were a little boy and a little girl.

The boy was a little older, about five or six years old, and the girl was a little bit younger, about three or four years old.

The clothes of these two are very chronological, at least 20 years from this time.

However, even though they were dressed 20 years ago, it can still be seen that the clothes on both of them are very elegant and meticulous.

The poses of these two people are also very interesting. The boy stands in place, and the girl who is obviously shorter on the side is holding the boy's arm shyly.

Looking closely at the two people's expressions, they are also very vivid.

The boy's expression at this time is somewhat dull.

Even a little at a loss, but the girl looked very happy, laughing like a flower.

When Charlie looked at these two lovely dolls, he had had a feeling of deja vu, but he couldn't remember exactly where he had seen it.

At this time, Sara beside him looked at Charlie with a smile, and asked, "Charlie, do you see these two children familiar?

Charlie nodded repeatedly and said, "I'm familiar, and very familiar, but I can't remember where I've seen it all at once."

Lenan on the side smiled and said, "Silly boy, isn't this just you and the girl? This is when you two were young, and it's your 6th birthday!"

Chapter 3191

Charlie couldn't help but exclaim: "Really? I say why it looked so familiar, but I have no specific memory of the scene at that time."

Lenan nodded, took out a photo album from her handbag, then opened the photo album, found a yellowed old photo, and handed it to Charlie.

Charlie took it and took a look, and found that in this photo, he and Sara, and their clothes, looks, movements, and even expressions were exactly the same as the fondant doll on the cake.

Lenan on the side smiled and said,

“After you sang the happy birthday song that day, we kept clamoring that you would marry her as a daughter-in-law.”

“After you grow up, you must marry our daughter as your wife, so your expression is very aggrieved, saying that you don’t want to marry a follower who sticks to you all the time.”

“And then when we wanted to take pictures of you two, you felt even more unhappy that’s it. This is how you look like.”

Charlie looked at the photo and didn’t recover for a long while.

He remembered many things that year, but many things that year had only an outline in his mind, and the relevant pictures had long been blurred to the point that he could hardly find any memories.

This is mainly because he has completely lost the channels and ways to retrieve his image memory since his parents died.

For so many years, he didn’t even have a photo of himself as a child, nor a photo of him with his parents, or a photo of his parents when they were young.

So much so that after so many years, even the appearance of his parents is a bit vague in his memory.

Therefore, when he saw the fondant doll at first, he never thought it was himself and Sara.

Now suddenly seeing this old photo of himself and Sara when he was a child, he was naturally full of emotion in his heart.

Sara on the side asked him with a smile, “Charlie, do you still like this cake?”

“I like it, I really like it!” Charlie sighed sincerely: “I didn’t expect this cake to be so realistic!”

Sara smiled and said,

“This is made by Eastcliff’s most powerful fondant cake master. The people who lined up to make fondant cakes for her are too few to count, and many of them are very, very rich and famous.”

“We had made an appointment for this birthday cake for several months. My parents brought it so far from Eastcliff just to surprise you.”

Charlie looked at the doll on the cake, looked at the innocent look of himself and Sara, with mixed feelings in his heart, and even his eyes were a little hot and moist.

So he hurriedly smiled and joked: “Oh, this doll is so beautifully made, I don’t want to eat it anymore.”

Sara smiled and said, “Charlie, this doll is not for you to eat, it is reserved for you as a souvenir. You can eat everything except the fondant dolls.”

Chapter 3192

Hearing that the fondant dolls weren’t for eating, Charlie was a little relieved, otherwise, it would really feel strange if his or Sara’s caricature dolls were to be eaten.

Next to him, Sara looked at Charlie affectionately, and said softly:

“Charlie, I want to sing the happy birthday song to you like I did when I was a kid! You can make a birthday wish meanwhile, and wait until I finish singing to blow out the candles.”

Charlie nodded lightly, smiled, and said, “Okay!”

Sara adjusted her breathing slightly, and then sang affectionately,

“Happy birthday to you~Happy birthday to you~~Happy Happy birthday~~I wish you~Birth~Day… “

At this moment, Charlie put his hands together, closed his eyes, and silently made a small wish.

Now he has no material desires. His greatest desire is to find out the truth about the death of his parents and avenge them, but if this desire is put on such a warm birthday, it is more or less uncomfortable.

Therefore, he silently made a wish in his heart, hoping that all his family and friends would be safe and healthy.

That's enough.

After making the wish, Sara's birthday song was finished, and he burst into action and blew out the 27 candles on the five-layer cake one by one.

Sara, Philip, and Lenan clapped together, and Lenan smiled and said: "Charlie, I wish you like today and every year, and all your wishes be realized!"

Philip also nodded and said, "Charlie, I wish you all the best, peace, and success in your life!"

Charlie was moved and thanked them repeatedly.

Sara on the side approached Charlie's ear and quietly pointed at herself in the fondant doll. With a volume that only he could hear, she said,

"Charlie, I wish you Marry this girl home as soon as possible!"

Charlie smiled knowingly, without comment.

He had understood Sara's thoughts a long time ago, but there were many things that couldn't be explained clearly, so he simply played stupid.

Chapter 3193

At this time, Lenan handed over a knife for cutting the cake and said, “Charlie, you are the birthday star, cut the cake first.”

“Everyone will be happy after eating two bites, and then we will officially start the meal!”

“Okay, Auntie!” Charlie quickly agreed, and then used the knife to cut off a few pieces of the bottom layer of cake, put them on a small plate, and handed them to the three of them one by one.

Afterward, Philip took him, sat back at the dinner table, and began to enjoy the wine.

He took the initiative to pick up the wine glass and said to Charlie:

“Charlie, I have said too much thanks, I won’t be a dog here, I will toast you on behalf of our family of three with this glass of wine!”

Charlie did not decline, picked up the wine glass, and said seriously: “Thank you, Uncle!”

The two immediately drank the liquor in the glass.

Philip said: “Charlie, your parents left early. Based on my relationship with your father, after he left, I should take care of you, nurture and educate you, and treat you as my own, but For so many years, I have not been able to find you.”

“In your 27-year-old life, you have been missing for nearly 20 years, and there are so many regrets…”

Speaking of this, he sighed and said seriously: “In the future, I only hope to spend more birthdays with you in my lifetime!”

Charlie was moved in his heart and said with a smile: “Uncle, how can you just have a few birthdays, at least it will take dozens of times before it makes sense, right?”

Philip laughed and said heartily: “Yes! I will have dozens of times!”

Between pushing the cups and changing the cups, Charlie and Philip had each drank a catty of white wine, but both of them were only slightly drunk.

Even Lenan, who was originally incompetent, did not show any discomfort after drinking a bottle of red wine alone.

On the contrary, because of the effect of alcohol, she felt very happy as a whole.

Under the effect of alcohol, her cheeks were slightly reddish. Coupled with the rejuvenation pill she had just taken, her complexion looked white and red, charming and attractive.

Chapter 3194

Philip looked at his wife, slightly stunned, and couldn't help but admire: "My wife, look at you now. There is a special illusion that we just got married..."

Lenan smiled slightly and said with some embarrassment: "The children are here, don't talk nonsense..."

He said solemnly: "What I say is from the bottom of my heart!"

As he said, he took out his wallet, and after opening it, in the outermost transparent card slot, there was a photo of the two when they were young.

Philip handed the photo to Charlie and Sara, and said: "Look at it, am I telling the truth?"

Charlie looked at the photo. Lenan in the photo was about twenty-six or twenty-seven years old. However, at that time, she took a mature route. Even the old photos looked very moving.

At that time, she was more attractive than now.

Sara on the side looked at her mother's old photo and exclaimed: "Mom, you were so beautiful when you were young."

"Although I have seen this photo many times, I can't help but praise it every time I see it..."

Lenan smiled and said: “Don’t play rainbow f*rts here. To put it mildly, those are youths that have long passed away, and you are in the age of positive youth.”

As she spoke, she couldn’t help but sighed: “But when I was young, Sister Margaret was really beautiful.”

After that, she looked at Charlie and said sincerely:

“Charlie, you don’t know how outstanding your mother was when she was young. There was a saying in the celebrity circle of the city that Changying brought Margarate from the United States to Eastcliff.”

“At that moment in the city, the attraction of all the women in the city was instantly extinguished…”

Charlie couldn’t help but chuckle: “Auntie, is there such an exaggeration you said?”

“Of course there is.” Lenan said very seriously: “Your mother was in Eastcliff at the time. It was an absolute dimensionality reduction attack.”

“Her appearance, temperament, figure, education background, and family background were all in the crushing class.”

“Starting to open up, when it comes to trends, the United States was definitely the center of the world trends at that time, so your mother was very amazing in all aspects in our eyes.”

She said again: “Furthermore, your grandfather’s family had been cultivating deeply overseas for many years, and it can definitely be regarded as a big old family.”

“The so-called nobles in Europe are also far behind your grandfather’s family. Your mother was the jewel in the hands of the An family.”

“What we have received is the dual aristocratic education of the East and the West, which is what we can compare to…”

Speaking of this, Lenan couldn’t help but said with emotion:

“At that time, whatever clothes your mother wore would immediately trigger a frenetic trend in Eastcliff’s celebrity circle.”

“At that time, your mother was the vane of Eastcliff’s celebrity circle. What she wears and what she carries, others couldn’t wait to find a way to buy it back and imitate…”

Sara asked in amazement: “Mom, what you said is true?”

“Of course!” Lenan said earnestly: “At that time, we hadn’t really connected with the world, and the information gap between local and foreign was very large.”

“Unlike now, the information network is so developed, there is basically no information gap at home and abroad.

Speaking of this, she suddenly remembered something and asked Charlie:

“By the way, Charlie, have you ever thought about going to the United States to meet your grandpa and grandma?!”

Chapter 3195

Hearing Lenan’s question, Charlie was a little surprised for a while.

This was the second time he heard that, others asked him if he wanted to go to the United States to find his grandparents.

And the last one who asked him the same thing was Sara.

So Charlie told Lenan the same, what he had said to Sara before, showing that he didn’t want to disturb his grandparents who hadn’t seen him in 20 years, and hadn’t even seen each other a few times.

When Lenan heard this, although she understood it deeply in her heart, she could still tell from her expression that she felt somewhat sorry for Charlie.

After hesitating for a moment, she said seriously:

“Charlie, in fact, for so many years, not only you have been searching for the truth about the murder of your parents, but your Uncle and I have been trying every means to investigate when we are looking for you.”

“It was not clear who were the men behind the incident, but for so many years, we have not found any meaningful clues.”

“So your Uncle and I think that there must be a very powerful man behind this incident, pushing and trading everything.”

“If you want to find them out by your own ability, I am afraid it will be very difficult.”

Philip also nodded at this time and said, “Charlie, although on the surface, today’s society has been integrated globally, when it comes to classifying, the barriers between each class are far beyond your imagination.”

“In our country, there are only four or five top families. Even if other families are rich, they can never be integrated into the circle of top families.”

“There are many secrets, many special channels, and resources, only these few of the top families can know and master. This is only in the country.”

“If you look at the whole world, the real top families are those three. Many secrets are only known by these three families. Many things are possible only with these three families. The investigation came out.”

“Who killed your parents? Your grandfather and grandmother probably knew the answer long ago. Even if they didn’t know, if they used their resources, they would surely be able to investigate and find out.”

“So, if you can be with your grandparents If you recognize each other, this mystery may be solved immediately.”

Lenan also agreed very much and said:

“Yes, Charlie, your Uncle is right. It’s even possible that your grandpa and grandmother have already helped your parents avenge. If that’s the case, you are still here thinking about investigating.”

“Finding out the truth about what happened in the past and finding out the murderer of your parents is probably a useless effort.”

“Anyway, first recognize your grandpa and grandma, and then confirm this with them is the safest thing.”

Chapter 3196

Hearing this, Charlie was silent for dozens of seconds, and said: “Auntie and Uncle, I understand your meaning, but I am not yet mentally prepared for this. Let me consider this matter again. I will think about it.”

Lenan nodded and said seriously:

“Charlie, if you get to know your grandpa and grandma as soon as possible, there is another big advantage, that is, the powerful resources of Ann family.”

“If Ann family is willing to help you, it will help you a long way. Getting on the horse is so simple, they can even save you 20 years of fighting.”

Charlie didn’t think about using the resources of grandpa and grandmother in his heart, but Lenan’s words were indeed completely out of kindness, so he knew that he would definitely not hurt the kindness of others.

So he also accepted it temporarily, and said, “Auntie, what you said is correct. I will also consider all issues in this respect.”

“That’s good!” Lenan breathed a sigh of relief, and said with a smile:

“You are the grandson of the Wade family, and the grandson of the Ann family. If you can inherit the Wade family completely in the future, and then integrate the resources of the Ann family.”

“All the domestic resources will be available in the future. The big family will be eclipsed in front of you.”

“Coupled with your own outstanding ability, maybe a few years later, under your leadership, the Wade family will become the second Chinese family to be among the top families in the world.”

Philip also said earnestly: “Although the Gu family’s strength is not yet at the top in the true sense, there is still the strength to add fire to you, and it may help you stand higher and see farther at that time!”

Charlie looked at the couple gratefully and said sincerely: “Uncle and Auntie, thank you for your expectations of me. In the future, I will do my best to not let you down.”

He said this from the bottom of his heart.

He hopes that in the future he will be able to reach the highest point and see the mountains and small hills.

It’s just that he hopes to be able to climb up by relying entirely on his own ability, rather than relying on both sides.

A meal goes on very smoothly and naturally in this kind of family atmosphere.

After the meal, Charlie used aura to dissipate all the alcohol in his body and determined that he would not have a half-cent relationship with drunk driving.

Then, he drove Sara to the performance venue first, and then drove Philip and Lenan to Shangri-La.

The couple had a lot of things. They had a rest in the hotel this afternoon.

After going to the venue to watch Sara’s concert in the evening, they would fly back to Eastcliff overnight.

Chapter 3197

After Charlie heard about their plan, he said,

“Uncle and Auntie, or you don’t bother to go back tonight. Just rest at Shangri-La for one night. It won’t affect anything if you come back tomorrow morning.”

Philip shook his head and said with a smile: “There will be another meeting tomorrow morning. If we leave tomorrow, it will be too late.”

Charlie said: “But with such a toss, the body may not be able to bear it.”

Philip smiled and said: “It might have been a little overwhelming before, but now it will definitely not happen again.”

“Yeah.” Lenan also nodded and smiled: “After taking Rejuvenating Pill, my body feels unstoppable strength. Taking a night flight shouldn’t affect it.”

“After I and you Uncle go back to Eastcliff tonight, we can still take a good rest at home, and go directly to the group meeting tomorrow, so that it will be much calmer than rushing back tomorrow morning.”

When Charlie heard this, he stopped persuading them and said hurriedly, “I will send you to the airport tonight.”

“No need for that.” Lenan said very seriously: “I heard from Sara that you are going to see her concert with your wife tonight. When the concert is over, you must go home with your wife.”

“It will be late at night, so I can’t let you leave her behind. You can take her home with peace of mind after watching the show. Your Uncle and I can go to the airport by ourselves.”

Philip also said: “Charlie, you don’t have to worry about us tonight. When you come to the concert, if you see us in front of your wife, don’t say hello to us, otherwise, you won’t be able to explain to her.”

“Tonight, let’s watch the performance happily, and then go home. When you return to Eastcliff to pay homage to the ancestors, we will get together again!

Charlie didn’t expect Philip and his wife to think so for his sake, and he was moved, he couldn’t help feeling a little guilty.

Regrettably, Philip and Lenan gave him three years to settle his marriage with Claire, and three years later they want him to marry Sara.

Although he was uncomfortable in front of them at the time, he had already made a decision in his heart that he would not divorce Claire.

Therefore, facing their meticulous care, Charlie felt ashamed in his heart.

Chapter 3198

Therefore, Charlie secretly decided in his heart that since the matter of marriage can no longer make the Gu family's three people wish, he must compensate them in other ways in the future...

After sending Philip and Lenan to Shangri-La and entrusting them to Issac as a host, Charlie drove back to his Villa.

At this time, it was only after two o'clock in the afternoon, and he thought that his wife might not be finished until three or four o'clock, so he wanted to return home first, and then pick her up when she was almost done with work.

Unexpectedly, when he arrived home, his wife Claire, his father-in-law Jacob, and his mother-in-law Elaine were already busy in the kitchen.

Seeing that Claire was at home, Charlie asked in surprise: "Wife, when did you come home? Why didn't you tell me so I could pick you up."

Claire smiled and said: "I speeded up the work and finished early. I came home at two o'clock. I wanted to prepare a birthday dinner for you today, so I got back early."

Elaine was holding a huge king crab in both hands, putting it in the steamer, and smiling at Charlie and said to him:

"Good son-in-law, mom will cook you a big meal tonight. Look at this big crab. , One cost more than three thousand!"

Seeing that she was going to steam the crabs, Claire hurriedly said, “Oh my god, the crabs can’t be steamed now.”

“It’s not three o’clock, it’s still early to eat! If they are steamed now. It won’t taste good by dinner time!”

Elaine asked in surprise: “Then you come back so early, why are we cooking?”

Claire said helplessly: “First do the preparations. Brush the king crabs and prepare them in the bucket. The other ingredients are the same.”

“All the ingredients are collected. Make sure the ingredients for cooking are also prepared and then wait. We will do it when it’s almost time to make it, so that it can guarantee the taste.”

Elaine said angrily: “Hey, I thought I would just start cooking now. Isn’t this crab steamed directly in the pot? Should I wash it?”

“Of course you need to wash it.” Claire said, “At least we have to use a brush to brush the dirt on the surface, and then rinse it with clean water several times.”

Chapter 3199

Elaine curled her lips: “I don’t dare to brush this stuff, it is covered with thorns, if they get stuck again… let your dad clean up the seafood.”

Having said that, she looked at Jacob and ordered: “Jacob, take this crab out of the steamer and wash it, remember to wash it clean!”

Jacob couldn’t help but vomit: “I have other things, you can do it yourself.”

Elaine said angrily: “Don’t talk nonsense, go and clean up the crabs! Otherwise, you won’t even want to eat a bite at night!”

Jacob asked dissatisfiedly: “You let me clean up the crabs, then what are you going to do?”

Elaine said casually: “I’ll peel some garlic.”

After speaking, she grabbed a few garlic heads, sat in the corner with a small bench, and started to peel garlic into the trash can.

Jacob was a little bit angry, but didn’t dare to argue with Elaine, so he honestly took the crab out and took it to the sink for cleaning.

Seeing this, Charlie opened his mouth and said, “Dad, let me clean up the crabs.”

Claire quickly said to him: “Husband, you are the birthday star. Don’t come to the kitchen today. Go to the outside living room and watch TV. The cake delivery will come soon. Please keep an ear to the doorbell.”

Seeing her clear attitude, Charlie didn’t continue to insist, and said: “Then if you have something, remember to call me.”

“It is all good.”

Charlie came out of the kitchen and just sat in the living room for a while when the doorbell rang.

He saw from the monitor that a delivery person was ringing the doorbell, so he walked out of the room.

Outside the yard, a middle-aged delivery man asked, “Is it Ms. Willson’s house?”

Charlie nodded: “Yes.”

The delivery man handed him a cube box with a side length of about fifty centimeters and said, “This is the cake ordered by Ms. Willson, please sign for it.”

Charlie took the cake, and when he was about to sign the order, the other party reminded:

“You can open it and take a look. If there is a problem, I will directly take it back to the cake shop.”

“Don’t sign and go back to find that there is a problem and complain. Then we will Riders also have to take responsibility.”

Charlie didn’t think too much, so he untied the red ribbon on the cake box, and after carefully opening the top cover, a beautiful double-layer cake came into view.

Chapter 3200

This cake does not look as luxurious and exquisite as the five-layer cake made by Sara, and it does not have lifelike shock-absorbing fondant dolls.

It is just a normal cake. However, the line of words written with chocolate sauce on the cake makes a warm current surged in his heart.

The content of that line is: “Happy birthday to my dear Mr. Wade.”

The signature is: “Love your wife, Claire.”

Seeing these words, Charlie smiled knowingly, and said to the rider: “The cake is okay, I will just sign for it.”

After that, he signed the bill and handed it back to the rider.

The rider took the order and left, and Charlie packed the cake again and carried it back to the house.

This scene happened to be seen by Mrs. Willson who was drying her clothes on the terrace of the villa opposite.

Seeing that Charlie took a cake and walked back to the villa, she couldn’t help but returned to the room curiously, and asked Noah and Harold lying on the bed: “Noah, Harold, do you know what day is today?”

Noah smiled bitterly: “Mom, I have been eating, drinking, and sleeping on the bed from before the new year until now. I don’t know what day is the solar calendar, the lunar calendar, and the day of the week.”

Harold echoed: “Grandma, I don’t remember the day either.”

The old lady Willson muttered: “Today is the second day of the second lunar month, and the dragon raised its head, but I can’t remember who celebrates the birthday today.”

“The unfilial son Jacob seemed to be born in winter, and the dead girl Claire seemed to be in summer…”

Harold remembered something, and said: “February Dragon looked up…Today seems to be Charlie’s ba5tard’s birthday!”

Old lady Willson frowned and asked, “Are you sure?”

“Yes!” Harold nodded again and again:

“Once I went to the barbershop to cut my hair just after the first month of the year, I just saw Charlie and Claire having a meal in the small restaurant next to the barbershop, and there was another one on the table.”

“I observed the little cake. It was Charlie’s candle, so it must be Claire who celebrates Charlie’s birthday.”

“Grandma, you don’t know, the cake was shabby at the time, and it was not as big as a damn dish.”

When the old lady Willson heard this, she seemed to be in a good mood, and said with a smile: “Oh, it turns out that today is the birthday of Charlie the white-eyed wolf! I didn’t expect it to be so soon!”

Harold asked puzzledly: “Grandma, what’s the matter? Why do you say that?”

Old Mrs. Willson curled her lips and said,

“Before the New Year, many people lined up at the door of Charlie’s house to give him gifts.”

“You see, this is just the first month, and no one congratulated him on his birthday. Those who are rich and powerful don’t take him seriously anymore!”

Harold asked subconsciously, “Grandma, can you tell that Charlie is not in a good situation from this?”

Mrs. Willson said solemnly: “Harold, there is an idiom. As long as you see a leaf falling, it means that autumn is here, and autumn is here, can winter be far behind?”

Then, she said with an unpredictable analysis: “Think about it, if Charlie is really good now, then his door must be surrounded by rich people now.”

“There is an idiom. When a person is popular, the doorstep is more lively than the vegetable market!”

“But you see, for Charlie’s birthday today, for those who want to curry favor with him, such a big event is much more important than the New Year.”

“Up to now, they haven’t seen a person come to their house!”

“With this signal alone, I can make a clear judgment. Charlie must be messed up right now, or maybe it’s almost done!

Chapter 3201

When Harold heard these words from Old Lady Willson, he became excited and said excitedly, “Grandma! If it’s really like you said, that’s really great!”

“I’ve always felt that that son of a b!tch Charlie is going to get hit by a thunderstorm sooner or later, so it seems that this is the signal before the thunderstorm!”

Mrs. Willson’s expression surfaced a bit smugly: “Their family has been doing so well for more than a year, all because of Charlie’s deceitfulness!”

“In the past, those Feng Shui masters and masters of metaphysics have been collecting a lot of money from the pockets of rich people, but none of them have ended up well! I think Charlie will also be finished!”

Harold's body twitched with excitement and said, "If he really fails, I think their family will soon be finished! Maybe in a few days, that White family will have to come and take back this villa!"

Noah, who was lying on the side, said excitedly, "Oh, if that's the case, the wind and water will really turn! It's best if Charlie hurriedly fails, then their family has nowhere to go, fall into the streets, then we will watch their family's joke!"

Speaking of which, he couldn't help but say with pride: "Thirty years of the river east, thirty years of the river west! They certainly can't imagine that our family can still survive."

"Now Wendy has a valuable person to help her, and she manages the biggest ceremonial company in the whole city.

Mrs. Willson laughed and said, "Wendy is a real fighter! Starting from nothing, she was able to make a company the number one company in the whole city, she alone is much better than you two!"

The old lady Willson looked at the two of them and said angrily, "Speaking of which, you two are really a pair of wastes! I asked you to clean up Elaine, but you two got yourselves crippled and are now lying in bed, asking me, an old woman, to carry you for sh!t and ur!ne! This is outrageous!"

When these words came out, Noah and Harold looked at each other, and they could see the endless embarrassment in each other's eyes.

It was true that the male members of the Willson family did not have much ability and capacity.

Although Noah is the eldest son and has always been highly valued by the old lady, this person is essentially a straw man, belonging to the kind of half-bottle wobbly master.

As for Harold, the eldest grandson, is more rotten mud can not support the wall, the standard useless, good for nothing, pretending to be the first.

The two of them have done so many years in the Willson Group, basically did not create any performance, the top of the Willson Group was the old man Willson who took the

Wade family's severance pay, and fought for half a lifetime to progress, since his death, the assets continue to shrink, until the bankruptcy and liquidation.

Chapter 3202

At this time, Mrs. Willson saw the father and son did not speak, helplessly shook her head, sighing: "I do not know what the Wendy is to that nobleman in the end, listen to her words, the other party is very capable."

"He directly took the company from its previous owner and gave it to Wendy to take care of!"

"And her previous boss, not only did not dare to put a f*rt, but also willingly went to KTV as a turtle! Dealing with the people is such an art, can't say how capable this person must be!"

"Yes!" Noah also could not help but sigh: "I heard that Wendy's previous boss is still struggling with his life. He must not have expected someone to bend his wrist and clean him up for his words."

"I think that the noble person must know one of the most important people in the city's underworld, maybe he is a young master of a big family!

Mrs. Willson said, "If only Wendy could get together with that nobleman, what our family needs now is a good backer!"

Noah nodded gently and said, "I see Wendy's eyes shine every time she mentions that nobleman, so maybe she has long been secretly in love with him."

"Hmm." Mrs. Willson nodded and said, "I can also see what you said, but she has been unwilling to reveal the identity of that nobleman, so I, an old lady, can only be anxious."

Then, Mrs. Willson said, "Right, Noah, you should talk to Wendy alone later, and ask her how far she has progressed with that nobleman, and if it's still unclear, let her speed up a little bit.

Noah said awkwardly, “Mom, how can I talk to Wendy about such things?

Mrs. Willson blurted out, “You are the only one who can ask the most appropriate question, because of your matter, Wendy has always had some opinions about me, so if I ask her, she will definitely not be able to open her heart with me.”

Harold immediately volunteered to say, “Grandma, why don’t I talk to her, we don’t have any generation gap, and it’s easier to communicate.”

“You quickly pull back!” Mrs. Willson gave him a white look and said, “Just that expression ability of yours, I can’t find anyone worse than you in the whole Willson family!”

Harold immediately said in disbelief, “Grandma! What do you mean by that? What’s wrong with my ability to express myself? I think I’m quite eloquent!”

Mrs. Willson said unhappily, “If you were really articulate, Elsa would have become the daughter-in-law of our Willson family! If you had held on to her, our family would not have been reduced to this state!”

Speaking of this, she said in exasperation, “But Harold, you have no other skills, but your ability to fan the flames is still very good!”

“If you hadn’t slandered Claire in my ear, I wouldn’t have gone back on my word and given you the directorship I promised her!”

“Originally Claire is a puppet, in addition, to let her divorce Charlie she did not listen, other than that she did what I told her to do, it was because of that time by your compulsion, this girl began to develop a backbone, even seeing me on the streets and she was not moved!”

Speaking of which, she looked at Harold, very dissatisfied, and said: “Harold, the three words “unworthy of reuse”, that is you!

Harold didn’t expect that his grandmother would rebuke him, so he was speechless for a while and could only lower his head in shame.

Noah hurriedly said, “Mom, don’t say anything about Harold, we had a miserable life some time ago, but honestly, who doesn’t have some hardships in their life?”

“Look at my younger brother and his family, they had a hard time in the first few years, but they have slowly gotten better since then.”

“Wendy’s career is going smoothly now, if she has a good harvest in love and career, maybe our family will rise again!”

Hearing this, Mrs. Willson could not help but sigh: “Hey, I used to think that my grandson is good, and he is my own person, but now I see that my granddaughter is much more reliable than my grandson!”

After saying that, she spoke again and lamented, “If I had known that Wendy had such strong ability, I should have given the company to Wendy to take care of it more than a year ago, maybe the Willson Group wouldn’t have gone bankrupt today.”

Chapter 3203

Mrs. Willson’s emotion made Noah and Harold, the father and son lower their heads in shame.

Seeing the two of them in such a weak state, Mrs. Willson felt a burst of contempt in her heart, so she stood up for a long time and said,

“You two lie down in bed, I’ll go to Charlie’s house and go around!”

Harold asked, “Grandma, what are you going to Charlie’s house for?”

Mrs. Willson snorted coldly, “Humph! What else can I do, of course, I’m going to mock them!”

Noah said with some concern,

“Mom, the matter of Charlie’s downfall is, in the end, only a speculation on your part, it has not been confirmed yet, if you go to trouble them now, in case Charlie has not yet failed and cleans us up by hand, wouldn’t that be an unwarranted disaster?”

Mrs. Willson said disdainfully,

“My old lady’s wise eyes, when have they ever looked wrong? I told you that your wife is unreliable and asked you to transfer all the money to me, but you didn’t believe me, look, your wife has run away now, right?”

Speaking of which, the old lady couldn’t help but gnash her teeth and curse: “Shameless b!tch, just ran away, how dare she steal my money! If that b!tch doesn’t die, it’s like God doesn’t have eyes!”

Noah couldn’t say anything at once.

His wife’s matter really made him lose face.

Stealing the old lady’s money was a minor matter, but the fact that she secretly conceived someone else’s child and infected himself with a disease was what he hated the most.

Harold spoke up at this time:

“Grandma, this kid Charlie has always been very evil, sometimes the more you think he is going to be finished, he can play out.”

“So I think we should keep a low profile, and when he really falters, then it’s not too late to mock him!”

Mrs. Willson was in deep thought for a moment.

She was so stimulated by Charlie in her heart that she had been trying to find an opportunity to make a clean brea5t of shame for him.

However, she also admitted that her grandson, Harold, did have a point, this guy Charlie was always inscrutable and did not play by the rules, so she really had to be more careful and must not be sloppy.

So, she thought about it and said, “Let’s do it this way, I’ll go to their home first and explore the truth!”

Chapter 3204

Harold hurriedly reminded, “Grandma, you must be careful!”

“Don’t worry.” Mrs. Willson waved her hand: “I know what’s going on in my heart.”

Saying that, she suddenly remembered something and said through clenched teeth,

“No! Since today is Charlie’s birthday, how can I go empty-handed? I have to go to the vegetable market and buy two catties of leeks and take them to him!”

Harold was confused and asked in amazement, “Grandma, why do you want to give Charlie leeks? Claire didn’t give Charlie a cuckold.”

Harold just mentioned the cuckold, Noah felt his head was so green that it glowed, and angrily cursed, “Don’t mention the cuckold in front of me!”

Harold looked resentful, and Old Lady Willson said, “When Charlie used daffodils to pass off as leeks, he made us vomit and diarrhea and we were pulled to the hospital for emergency treatment, this revenge, I have always remembered!”

Harold recalled the time when he was incontinent at home, his body shivered, and said,

“Grandma, I also always remember this revenge, but you can’t solve this problem by buying two pounds of leeks!

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and waved her hand, “It’s just that, I’d better go and feel their bottom first!”

After saying that, she stepped out of the bedroom.

The old lady Willson, who had always been proud, had experienced a lot of human warmth since she had fallen on hard times, but what angered her the most was how the Charlie family did not care about her.

Originally, the family also gave her some face, but when she was bent on seizing the villa of the family, she ended up completely torn with the four members of Charlie’s family.

Since then, she had been in jail, fallen, and even reduced to pulling plastic bags for customers at the supermarket, the Charlie family has not reached out to her, especially Jacob treated her like air at the supermarket, which makes her hold a grudge to this day.

Soon, Mrs. Willson came to the door of Charlie's house in an aggressive manner and directly pressed the doorbell.

Inside the villa, after Charlie put the cake into the refrigerator, he went back to the living room, where Claire and her parents were still busy in the kitchen.

At this time, he heard the doorbell, so he got up and went to the front door.

Chapter 3205

He glanced at the monitor and found that the one standing outside the courtyard was, surprisingly, Mrs. Willson, so he asked in a cold voice, "What do you want?"

When Mrs. Willson heard Charlie's voice, she coldly snorted and said, "Let me in, I want to see Jacob!"

Charlie casually said, "Sorry, you are not welcome here, hurry up and leave, or I'll find the property security!"

"You!" Mrs. Willson angrily scolded: "This is my son's home, you say you are not welcome? I still have to go in today!"

Charlie laughed and said,

"It's true that my father-in-law is your son, but you have to be clear, this is my home, the house is registered in my name, the property rights belong to me, so if I don't let you in, you just can't enter, understand?"

Mrs. Willson was furious at Charlie's words and said,

"Charlie! Do you really think you are still the same bullish Master? Don't think I don't know that you, a charlatan who makes a living by shaking things up, is about to fail!"

Charlie couldn't help but laugh and asked, "Really, who told you that I'm about to fail? How come I didn't even hear about it myself?"

Mrs. Willson sneered, "Charlie, you think your little thing can escape this old woman's golden eyes?"

Speaking of this, the old lady said with a contemptuous face,

"Yes! you admit it! You did fool a lot of rich and powerful people before, but you should know, which of these people is not a dragon and a phoenix among people?"

"They will be deceived by you, just for a moment, they are blinded by you, they can't be unable to see the truth for the rest of their lives!"

At this point, Mrs. Willson looked him up and down and asked with a sneer,

"During the New Year, I saw that many people came to your house to give you gifts, how come you have a birthday today and no one has come to your house to give you gifts?"

"What is the reason for this, you do not know in your own heart? Still playing dumb with me here!"

Charlie burst out laughing.

It turned out that Mrs. Willson concluded that the basis for his failure was because no one came to his door to give him a gift today.

This is really a leaf blindfold, do not see the mountain, slippery world of the big joke.

However, when you think about it, in fact, life relies on this so-called "experience", a blind eye to judge a person's things, is too much.

In life, just to see others drive luxury cars, think the other party has big money, a rich generation, and then a mind to go around the backward, and finally be cheated of money and even s3x victims, are not a few.

Charlie still remember reading news, a hanger-on bought a domestic cross-country, and then burst into a Mercedes-Benz G, posing as a rich young man while talking about a dozen girlfriends."

"Each girlfriend as long as they see him driving a fake G, immediately identified him as a super-rich, and then he was cheating money and s3x, and even a few women not to mention the lost money, but also pregnant.

He thought that only women with love in their brains would make this kind of mistake, but he did not expect Mrs. Willson, who is so old, could be so stupid.

The reason why no one came to the door to give gifts today, it is because they have long greeted in advance, otherwise with today's schedule.

After dinner to go to see Sara's concert, time is so rushed, and then a bunch of people come to the door to give gifts, that really would be anxious.

Only, how does Mrs. Willson know this?

She relied on her own experience in the marketplace to judge that Charlie will soon be cold, so this is why she thought to come over to properly taunt and mock, a throw shame.

Seeing that Charlie did not say anything, she felt that her guess was 100% accurate!

So, she looked at him with a disgusted face and said,

"I think this villa of yours will be taken away in a short time, and if your family is on the street then, don't say I don't take care of you as a grandmother, you let Claire come back and kowtow to me, and I'll let Wendy arrange a job for her as a courtesy lady!"

Mrs. Willson said with a smug face: "By the way, I forgot to tell you, our Wendy is now the GM of the largest etiquette company in the city and her future is bright!"

Chapter 3206

The reason for this is that the lady Willson came to have some fun with him, but it was because of Wendy.

She certainly does not know that the reason why Wendy was able to leap from bullying Miss Manners to become the general manager of Shangmei Etiquette Company is entirely that he saw her pity situation and gave her a chance.

Hearing this, he looked at Mrs. Willson, just like looking at a stupid old monkey, and said playfully: “Mrs. Willson, the most failed point in your life is short-sightedness, but if you can look deeper, the Willson family would not have fallen to this point today.”

Then, he said seriously: “If you still want to continue to have the soup, then remember that in the future it is our family’s well water, but if you can not do this, then maybe you will not have the opportunity to continue to live here.”

After saying this, Charlie was ready to close the door, but unexpectedly, when Mrs. Willson heard this, she immediately became anxious and hurriedly stepped forward and blocked the doorway, cursing offhandedly,

“Charlie! How dare you preach to me, what are you? If it wasn’t for my old man who brought you back from the construction site, you might be begging for food now, and you dare to call me short-sighted? Do you think my Willson family’s previous foundation came from the wind?”

Charlie shook his head and said, “I don’t know if the foundation of your Willson family was blown by the wind, but now it has been lost by you, the Willson Group should have been liquidated long ago, right?

If I guess correctly, you should still owe a lot of money on the bank side, otherwise, your old villa will not be seized by the bank, now you can temporarily live in this villa given by others, what else do you have? If not for Wendy’s ability to earn more money now, you would still be pulling plastic bags in the supermarket, right?”

Mrs. Willson didn’t expect that Charlie would poke her in the heart with every word. The bankruptcy of the Willson family was the one thing she couldn’t let go of deep down, while being forced to work in a supermarket was the one thing she felt most humiliated about deep down.

Angry and frustrated, she said: “Charlie! Don’t be complacent too early! It won’t be long before you’ll be thunderstruck! I’ll be waiting to see your family’s joke then!”

Charlie nodded and laughed: “Welcome, but I’m afraid that you, old woman, won’t be able to wait until the day I get that, so it would be a pity if you can’t witness it?”

Mrs. Willson gritted her teeth and sneered, “I think you’ll only be here for a month or two! When those rich people react, not only will they take back all the money you cheated them out of, they will also send you to jail and sentence you to life imprisonment!”

The more Mrs. Willson said, the more furious she became, and continued to curse as if she was on top of her head: “By then, Jacob and Elaine, as your accomplices, will definitely not end up well either!”

She said, panting, “Right, I almost forgot! There is also Claire!”

Charlie’s eyes suddenly turned cold as he stared at her and said in a cold voice: “Old lady, it is because of Claire’s face that I am reserving the last point of tolerance for you, but if you dare to speak out against her, don’t blame me for not showing mercy!”

“Aigoo! Do you think I’m an old woman who’s scared? I’ve even been in jail, how can I be afraid of you?”

When lady Willson saw that Charlie seemed to be very sensitive to her mention of Claire, she immediately thought that she had caught Charlie’s sore spot, so her anger suddenly became even more arrogant.

Chapter 3207

Just as she was about to target Claire and make a good dig at him, she suddenly heard someone shout out, “Grandma! What are you doing here?!”

The one who spoke was actually Wendy!

Today is the weekend, Wendy originally did not have to go to work, but because there are more students at the training school, so she specifically went over to keep an eye on the professional class for half a day.

The first thing you need to do is to get a new one.

Although Wendy knows very well, with Charlie's current economic strength, a Hermes belt in his eyes is really nothing.

But for the current Wendy, this is one of the few luxury items she can afford.

After all, she now earns money alone, four people eat, and her father and brother still need quite a lot of convalescence money, so she herself has been frugal, it was not easy to save this more than eight thousand dollars.

After she had the shopkeeper help to wrap the belt, on the way back she had been thinking about how she should hand the gift to Charlie.

After thinking about it, she planned to put the gift in the mailbox in front of Charlie's house, and then send a WeChat to Charlie to come out and get it himself.

She felt that this was relatively safe and would not be known by others, especially her sister Claire.

Moreover, if Charlie was not willing to accept his gift, he would not have the opportunity to reject it face to face, and more or less leave herself some leeway.

However, when she was about to pass by his door, she heard her grandmother's furious voice from quite a distance, and when she took a closer look, she saw her actually blocked Charlie's door and quarreled with him!

This scared Wendy's soul half off!

So, she hurriedly stepped on her high heels and ran all the way to the door of Charlie's house, dragged Mrs. Willson, and pulled her without saying anything: "Grandma, come home with me!"

Wendy, after this period of training, can now be said to be very discerning, she saw the old lady to find trouble with Charlie, she knew that the old lady must have caused big trouble, this kind of time must not continue in front of Charlie's house and her tussle, or her emotions up, excited, otherwise, don't know what will she say to Charlie in anger.

Therefore, the best way is to get the old lady away first, and then find a way to apologize to Charlie!

Mrs. Willson didn't expect Wendy to come back at this time, and when she saw that she was pulling herself to leave, she hurriedly said, "Hey Wendy, don't pull me, I'm telling you, this guy Charlie is about to get caught, what are you afraid of him for? Maybe in a few days, their family will ask us to take them in!"

Wendy felt her back full of cold sweat, blamed off the mouth: "Grandma what are you talking nonsense! Brother-in-law is so powerful, how can he fail! You quickly apologize to brother-in-law, let's hurry home after apologizing, don't give him a hard time here!"

Mrs. Willson raised her eyebrows: "What? Let me apologize to him? He is a liar who is always trying to cheat, how can you ask me to apologize to him? How dare you ask me to apologize to him?"

"I'm telling you, Wendy, you were deceived by the illusion of his previous call to action! Look at his birthday today, not even a single person came to his door to give him a gift, what does this mean? It means he is no longer able to do it! Maybe he'll be reckoned with in the future!"

Wendy knew very well that Charlie's connections in the city were extremely strong, so how could she just say that?

If he really is failing, then Shangmei etiquette company's ex boss must be the first time to come back to find the company to snatch back.

So, nothing else to see, as long as he has not come to find her, then Charlie is certainly not likely to face any trouble.

The only possibility is that her grandmother is in big trouble again!

Chapter 3208

Seeing her grandmother's arrogant appearance, Wendy was afraid in her heart and hurriedly said, "Grandmother! How can you be so rude to brother-in-law! Hurry up and apologize to him!"

Mrs. Willson listened in awe and said, "Wendy, are you out of your mind? Has our family suffered less from his bullying?"

The old lady said with righteous indignation and reprimanded: "Don't you forget! Your mother was sent to the black coal kiln by him!"

"If he hadn't sent your mother to the black coal kiln, your father and your mother wouldn't be in this situation today! That shrew Elaine would not have had the chance to humiliate your father by hanging green hats all over the balcony!"

"Also, have you forgotten what happened to you and me, when we were taken into custody? That is not all thanks to him?!"

"Now that you have a chance to take revenge, you not only don't help me, but also turn your elbow to this son of a b!tch, you want to kill me!"

Wendy's expression suddenly became very ugly, and she said very seriously, "Grandma! You are so old, why don't you still have a correct sense of right and wrong?"

"You are right, my mother was indeed sent to the black coal kiln by my brother-in-law, but have you ever thought about why she was sent to the black coal kiln by him? If she hadn't made a game with that woman, pitted all of Elaine's money not to mention the brother-in-law's villa, he wouldn't have been able to punish her that way!"

"And the two of us into the detention center, that incident, in the end, is also our own blame, the villa was given to brother-in-law, but you wanted to take over, repeatedly come to trouble, you also encouraged brother to come over to the old housekeeper of Solmon at that time, we were not sentenced, is already brother-in-law's extra-legal grace! "

Mrs. Willson stood dumbfounded as if she had been struck by lightning.

She looked at Wendy, unable to say a word for half a day, while her whole body was already trembling violently because of her anger.

Half a day later, she pointed at Wendy and said in the utmost pain, “Wendy ah Wendy! What kind of mesmerizing soup have you been given by Charlie? You have always hated him, so why are you starting to speak to him now?”

Wendy looked at her and said without flinching: “Brother-in-law didn’t pour me any soul-soup, and I didn’t speak to him, I just saw the truth of the matter itself!”

“Previously a thousand mistakes, it is our fault, I am sorry to my cousin, but also sorry to brother-in-law, we hurt and failed them again and again!”

“You …… you f*rt!” Mrs. Willson was so angry that she almost had a heart attack, trembling and pointing at Wendy, angrily rebuking, “Have you forgotten how Charlie plotted to harm our family?”

“We almost lost half of our lives when we ate the dumplings wrapped by the daffodil! Is this not a blood feud now?!”

Wendy shook her head and blurted out, “Daffodil was planted at home by brother-in-law, and you stole it as leeks to eat, which is theft itself! Stealing other people’s things to eat, eating poisoning is also entirely your own fault, what does it have to do with him?”

Mrs. Willson was furious, her face red and neck thick, gritting her teeth and cursing, “You …… you are trying to kill me, you! If you continue to favor him, then I won’t have you as my granddaughter!”

Wendy was not willing to show weakness and shot back, “If you don’t apologize to brother-in-law, then I won’t have you as a grandmother!”

Mrs. Willson was stunned and cried out, “Wendy, are you crazy? What’s so great about this guy that you’re willing to turn against your grandmother for him?”

Chapter 3209

Wendy’s red eyes, emotional roar: “To be honest I’ve long had enough of you bossing me around!”

“You were the one who made me go with Gerald, you were the one who made me go with Fredmen, you were the one who caused me to lose my reputation, caused the Willson family to go bankrupt, and caused me to be forced to work as a courtesan to support my family!

“I have been suffering for more than a year, and a large part of it is because of you! You don’t repent, but now you want to force me to turn my back on my brother-in-law who has been so kind to me.

Mrs. Willson also broke down and cried: “In the past, grandmother certainly did something wrong, you can blame grandmother, I have nothing to say, but I have loved you for so many years, do you not know how to be grateful?”

“You don’t know how to be grateful to me, but you even said that Charlie has a kindness to you, you talk like this, don’t you think you are losing your conscience?

The angry Wendy said without thinking, “Of course I don’t feel guilty! When I was forced to sign a contract of sale at the ceremony company, it was brother-in-law who rescued me!”

Wendy said, with tears in her eyes, continued, “Brother-in-law not only saved me, but also drove away the black-hearted boss and his girlfriend, and restored the freedom of all the other sisters who were forced to sign the deed together!”

“And, I tell you the truth, it was brother-in-law who gave me the Shangmei Etiquette Company to take care of! What I can have today, it is all because of brother-in-law’s care! The nobleman I am talking about is him!”

When Mrs. Willson heard this, her whole body was shocked, and her eyes could not wait to fall to the ground.

She had never dreamed that the noble person that Wendy had met was Charlie!

It is ridiculous that she thought that Wendy had climbed up to a nobleman, Charlie instead might have to falter, so she ran over to him for a round of mockery, but did not expect that the reason why their family still has food and drink is that he rewarded them a mouthful of food!

At this time, Wendy more and more excited, to the old lady Willson, said loudly: "Shangmei etiquette company can do so much so quickly, and it is not because of my capabilities."

"It is brother-in-law who has long helped me to deal with the underworld men, so those very people are now trying to take care of my business by all means!

"There are so many powerful people, so many different kinds of industries, now as long as there is a need for a Miss etiquette, they will definitely seek my cooperation!"

"Even many times if they don't need a Miss Etiquette, they still have to find me to cooperate!"

"Why is that happening? That is all because of brother-in-law."

"Have you ever seen the bosses of the road meeting, dozens of courtesans were invited to the scene to welcome guests, do sign-in?"

"Have you ever seen a big man marry his daughter, do not want the hotel's waiters, but instead spend money to hire more than a hundred ladies of etiquette, to go to the scene to serve food and wine to guests, tea and water?"

"The reason they do so, all because of the face of brother-in-law, only to help me by all means! Because of this relationship, Shangmei can develop so fast!"

Saying that, she pointed at Mrs. Willson and rebuked, "The food and clothing that you, my father and my brother have now are all given by brother-in-law!"

"Even this new dress you're wearing is only possible because of brother-in-law's blessing!"

"Otherwise, I would have been forced to sign a contract of sale and become an escort in a KTV, so I wouldn't have any money to buy you new clothes.

"Maybe you even have to go to the supermarket to pull plastic bags to feed yourself!"

"Now that you have a stable life, you have to come out and make a fool out of yourself, what are you doing?"

“Do you want to force me to leave home and make a clean break with you forever?”

Chapter 3210

Wendy’s accusation made Lady Willson’s legs go weak and she almost sat down on her bu.tt.

She never dreamed that the noble person who brought her family back from the dead was Charlie, whom she had always despised and wanted to seek revenge on!

This reality, in the old lady’s heart, was as shocking as the Big Bang.

Because, she thought, Wendy’s noble person could be anyone in this world, but the most unlikely one was Charlie.

However, the truth of the matter is just like that.

Saved Wendy from the trap of selling her b0dy. The one who gave the whole Shangmei etiquette company to her to take care of was him.

Mrs. Willson was panicked and afraid, and deep inside she realized: “I just spoke in a tone that was a bit too arrogant, and I know without asking that Charlie must be particularly angry ……

He will not be just angry with me, will he directly drive Wendy away from Shangmei etiquette company?”

“The hope of our family of four, now she is alone! If Wendy loses her job, then we will not be beaten back to the original form again? If she loses her job, won’t we be put back in the same position?

When she thought of the consequences of offending Charlie, Mrs. Willson was terrified to the extreme, and her expression immediately became very flattering and very self-condemning, lamenting guiltily:

“Ah …… Charlie …… blame grandmother’s eyes, I really did not expect. You actually managed to repay your grievances with virtue and helped Wendy, helped us so much ……”

Speaking of this, Mrs. Willson choked with tears and said: “You help us with virtue, but I, a bad old woman, repay virtue with grievances, on your birthday, a happy day I came and scream with you, really blinded my dog’s eyes ……”

“You do not mind the small woman, for the sake of grandma’s age I have been so old I’m sorry, but I’m not sure if I’m going to be able to get a good deal, right?”

Charlie looked at her instant change of posture, the heart can not help but sigh: “This old lady though with other skills no, acting skills are really great, happy, sad and instantaneous switch, far better than an old actor!”

“If she could devote a little of her mind to serious matters, then the Willson Group would not have ended up in such a state.”

However, after all, Mrs. Willson is old, Charlie does not want to kill her, cold to the end, since she has softened, it is natural to give her a step.

So, he said indifferently: “Okay, say a thousand words, you are after all Claire’s grandmother, I also do not want to tussle with you, but from now on you must remember, we do not cross the river water.”

“You and your family, don’t come to our family any cause trouble and discomfort, otherwise, I will not be polite!”

When Mrs. Willson heard these words, she let out a long breath.

Now she finally realized that the basic security of life for her family of four was all given by Charlie, and if she still did not repent, she was afraid that the family would have to starve and beg for food in the streets.

So, she hastily nodded her head like a chicken pecking rice and promised: “Don’t worry, Charlie. Grandma will definitely not find you any more discomfort!”

Chapter 3211

At this point, she flattering smiled and said:

“Charlie, we are after all a family, there are only some unclear misunderstanding, as long as we breathe, we are still a family of love, you are my grandson-in-law, Claire is my granddaughter, Jacob and Elaine are my son and daughter-in-law, we are actually the closest relatives!”

At this time, her face was full of smiles, and her tone was somewhat subdued: “You see, grandmother has also made amends and apologized.”

“It’s time for our two families to reconcile, and it’s your birthday today, so on this happy day, the two families can get together for a meal and completely resolve their differences, don’t you think?”

After listening to her words, Charlie said with a cold smile on his face,

“There is no need to settle the past, I don’t want to have anything more to do with you. My family is also the same, so you should not be playing this wishful thinking.”

Saying that he in order to completely put an end to the old lady’s thoughts, and serious warning:

“Today’s matter, as well as the matter of me giving Shangmei etiquette company to Wendy to take care, if you dare to reveal it to Claire, or my parents-in-law, then sorry, I will take it all back!”

When Mrs. Willson heard these words, her heart thumped.

She knew that Charlie had sensed her intentions.

To the old lady, after she learned that Charlie was the one who was valuable to Wendy. Then realized that not only does he seem to have a failure, but even his ability and influence are far above her previous perception, after realizing this.

The old lady's heart began to think about taking the opportunity to repair relations with him and his family.

In this way, the benefits that can be obtained in the future will certainly be much more than now.

But she did not expect that this point in her mind. Charlie not only rejected her, but also blocked her chances to find other family members to save the country.

At this moment, she was inwardly dying of a million regrets: "Hey! If I had known that Charlie could be so capable, why did I have to keep targeting him, keep targeting the family of four?"

"Now I have offended all of their family, it seems that there is little chance to further repair the relationship in the future ……"

Charlie saw that Mrs. Willson had a strange expression and did not say a word, so he questioned, "What I just said, do you understand?"

"Heard and understood ……" Mrs. Willson how dared to disobey Charlie, after all, Wendy's current job was the survival guarantee for her family of four, if she offended him, there was absolutely no good end.

So, she had to nod resentfully and said, "Okay …… I know ……"

Charlie nodded in satisfaction and spoke, "Just know, remember what I just said. In the future, well water does not offend river water!"

After saying that, he looked at Wendy again and said, "You take her back."

Wendy nodded gently and said in a good manner, "Okay brother-in-law, I'll take her back."

Then, she held Mrs. Willson and spoke, "Grandma, let's go home."

Mrs. Willson was like a defeated rooster. Lightly nodded her head.

When Charlie saw this, he directly closed the courtyard door and stepped back to the villa.

Outside the door, Mrs. Willson just turned to go, she saw the Hermes bag Wendy was carrying in her hand, the bag was not big, and there was a Hermes box inside.

So, she subconsciously asked: "Wendy, how come you still bought Hermes things? Our family's current economic situation, cannot afford such luxury goods ah!"

Wendy immediately said in some panic: "Ah, this …… grandmother …… this is what I bought for someone else, you just leave it …… "

"Bought for someone else?!" Mrs. Willson said angrily:

"Now the whole family is saving money, I still hope that your father and your brother get better soon, can go out to work to subsidize the family, but you are good, just earn some money, and start to buy luxury goods to give away?"

"Are we the kind of family that can give away Hermes at the drop of a hat?"

She reached over and grabbed the bag, pulled out a small ticket, and exclaimed,

"Oh my God! A belt nearly 10,000 yuan?! Are you crazy? You can barely eat, and you're still here to poorly burn the bag, hurry up and return it!"

Chapter 3212

Wendy didn't expect that the belt she wanted to buy to give to Charlie has angered her grandmother.

As soon as she saw this temper of her grandmother who wanted to control and decide everything, she also got angry and said offhandedly,

"Every penny I spend now is my own hard-earned money, what I want to buy is my freedom, you have no right to interfere!"

“What?! I have no right to interfere?!” Mrs. Willson had just eaten at Charlie’s place and was disliked back by him, so she was very depressed in her heart, and seeing that even Wendy dared to talk back to her, it immediately ignited her fire.

Then, she stopped in her tracks and angrily rebuked: “You must not forget that I have always been the head of this family, before, now, and in the future!”

“The family is now the most difficult time, every penny, must be spent on the edge of the knife! If you are so extravagant and wasteful, you are putting the life and death of our family at risk!”

Wendy was aggrieved and said angrily, “You used to be in charge of everything because you were in charge of everything in the family, but everything in the family is lost in your hands!”

“Now everything is back to zero, starting with nothing, for my hard-earned money, why would I want you to be in charge?”

Wendy became angrier, her voice also raised a few points, and she said,

“From now on, I will be the one to decide my affairs!”

“As for the money I earn, I will take out a portion of it for your living expenses, as well as the expenses for father and brother’s rehabilitation, and every penny of the rest will be at my own disposal, you have no right to interfere!”

Mrs. Willson was furious and accused through clenched teeth, “You’re really wrong! Are you going to follow the example of that heartless Claire and turn your back on me?”

Wendy said with tears in her eyes, “There’s nothing wrong with following my sister Claire’s example.

She said in a very strong tone: “I have said what I should say, if you are willing to accept, then according to what I said, I will give you monthly living expenses, the rest you do not care, you have no right to care.”

“If you do not accept, then I will go out tomorrow to rent a room to live, I can not sleep in the company, the company’s general manager office area is very large, I will set a bed! It’s not a problem at all!”

Mrs. Willson, seeing Wendy’s determined attitude, panicked and said,

“Ai Wendy, what are you talking about …… we have come a long way as a family of four, we have suffered all sorts of hardships and seen all sorts of waves, how can we just break up?”

The company’s main goal is to provide a good solution to the problem.

Wendy immediately said, “Good! Then it’s a deal!”

Mrs. Willson was busy saying, “Okay, okay, it’s a deal, it’s a deal!”

After saying that, she smiled and asked, “Right Wendy, how much do you give me for living expenses in a month? You said that I am old, I must often eat good food to replenish my body, the food standard must be a little more.”

“How about this, you give me six thousand a month, this is even if I and your father and your brother’s living expenses.”

“In addition, you give me an additional two thousand as your father and your brother’s rehabilitation costs, a total of eight thousand per month, what do you think?”

Wendy was naturally clear that a month, three people, and eight thousand for living expenses, this standard was really a bit too high.

However, she did not bother to argue more with Mrs. Willson, after all, as long as she could make this old woman willingly give up the idea of controlling her, this was already a huge victory.

As for the eight thousand, although it is a little more, but now the company income is very good, her own monthly income to hand is more than 10,000.

Moreover, the company’s development is good, the profits are naturally high, after each quarter after the company’s tax return, there is a small part of the net profit of her own

commission, so that the calculation, how to say a year can also get three or four hundred thousand, or even more.

So, giving the old lady eight thousand a month is not a big burden.

What's more, dad and brother will be able to recover in a month or two, and they will be able to find a job to subsidize the family, which will reduce the pressure on her.

Chapter 3213

So, Wendy nodded and said: "8,000 is 8,000, but you remember your promise not to interfere with my life and my freedom!"

"In addition, after my father and my brother can work, I will only pay 3,000 a month to the family! If you don't agree, I'll move out!"

Mrs. Willson promised in a loud voice, "Okay, grandma will definitely not interfere with your freedom in the future!"

Wendy took the Hermes belt back from her hand and looked at it in her hand for half a day.

She originally wanted to quietly put it in the mailbox of Charlie's house and then tell him on WeChat.

But, grandma is around now, and she didn't want to do this in front of her.

Moreover, just now, Charlie's attitude did make her realize how distant he felt from herself and her family.

Thinking, Charlie should just help her in passing, but at the same time keep a distance of well water from her at all times in his heart.

In this case, she took the chance to send him a birthday gift, it will be a coincidence and make him resentful.

Thinking of this, she sighed quietly and said to Mrs. Willson, “All right, Grandma, let’s go home.”

Mrs. Willson nodded resentfully and followed behind Wendy, walking towards her villa while sighing and complaining,

“Wendy, it’s not that grandma is talking about you, why didn’t you tell me earlier about Charlie helping you? If you told grandma earlier, I wouldn’t have to run to touch this nail ……”

Wendy walked in front, looking at the Hermes belt in her hand, said distractedly, “Brother-in-law won’t let me tell anyone.”

“Ai ……” Mrs. Willson sighed and sighed: “This Charlie heart, everywhere wary of us ah …… ”

Wendy heard these words, the heart is even more difficult, so the bottom of the feet quickly walked two steps, first back to the villa where the family lives.

Mrs. Willson trotted all the way up to catch up, the two came to the upstairs bedroom, lying in bed Noah and Harold have long been a little impatient, Harold with a look of expectation asked Mrs. Willson: “Grandma, did you see Charlie?”

Mrs. Willson said with a despondent look, “I have ……”

Harold was busy asking, “Then what does he say? Is this guy really about to burst into flames?”

Mrs. Willson lamented, “What bursting into flames? Really whimsical, Charlie is impossible to falter ……”

“Why ah grandmother?” Harold was amazed, hurriedly said:

“This is not all your analysis? Say what a leaf to know the autumn, also said what before the door to the market, and what now the door can be a sparrow, etc, how now say I whimsical?”

Mrs. Willson said in exasperation, “What’s wrong with me saying a few words? It’s not a crime to speak such things!”

Noah said in a roundabout way, “Mom, don’t be so mean to Harold, he grew up naughty and didn’t read much.

After saying that, seeing that Mrs. Willson’s expression had eased a few points, he hurriedly asked, “Mom, you can tell us. Charlie that son of a b!tch why it is impossible for him to fail?”

Mrs. Willson sighed and said quietly,

“In the end, I was wrong in my estimation, this kid really has some ability, before Wendy has not told us, the person that helped her a lot, who gave the Shangmei etiquette company to her management, is Charlie!”

Chapter 3214

When Noah and Harold heard this, the father and son duo both lay on the bed and froze for more than a minute.

Harold still had some disbelief, he opened his mouth and asked, “Grandma …… you shouldn’t be joking with me and teasing me, right?”

“I do hope it’s a joke!” Mrs. Willson resentfully said, “I never dreamed that the noble person of Wendy would be him, if I could choose, I would rather choose a dead person than him ah.”

Harold was full of doubts: “But …… but why would he help Wendy? It is reasonable to say that he has a grudge against us, and can’t wait to see us go to ruin, so how can he help us?”

Wendy spoke: “Brother, you should not take the heart of a gentleman, brother-in-law did have a grudge against us before.”

“But that’s because we’ve been looking for trouble with him and his family time and time again, but brother-in-law has never taken the initiative to find fault with us!”

Harold depressed said: “To find trouble for them, but also because they are always against us, other than to say, Claire.”

“Grandmother had long asked her to divorce Charlie, but she just did not listen, and then suffered some grievances, left the Willson Group to set up her own business.”

“She was not filial, they never agreed to move grandmother to their villa, they did not agree. They even put Grandma in the prison!”

Wendy’s tone was stern as she rebuked, “How come you still haven’t figured it out yet? Don’t you realize that we were wrong all along?”

“Since Sister Claire was not willing to divorce Charlie, who were we to force her? Freedom of marriage, freedom of love, this is what the state has been saying for years, why can’t we respect her choice?”

“There is also the matter of her setting up her own business, why did she want to set up her own business in the first place, don’t you still have a clear idea in your heart?”

“She took the initiative and got the contract from the Empire Group, so by rights Grandma should have kept her promise and given her the position of director, but what did you do? You said bad things about her in front of Grandma.”

“You slandered her for having an affair, and finally fooled Grandma into giving you the position of director, that alone broke Sister Claire’s heart.

Harold’s face was red and black, he wanted to refute something, but he couldn’t find a point to refute, so he said,

“Let’s forget about this matter, let’s say they moved to a new villa, a family of 4 live in such a big villa, shouldn’t they invite grandmother over to enjoy the blessings?”

“On what grounds?” Wendy said,

“To be honest, grandmother has never treated the family well, never given them any benefits, just, every now and then will give them some discomfort, and even kicked them out of the house.”

“Why would they invite her to their villa? If you were in their shoes, would you do that?”

Although Mrs. Willson was very upset in her heart, she couldn’t refute directly, after all, Wendy was the pillar of the family, and she had almost flipped with her just now.

So she didn’t dare to confront her now, so she just sat on the side like an aggravated bag and didn’t say anything.

Harold was unable to refute Wendy, said red-faced: “Then our mother’s revenge is always understood, right? He sent our mother to the black coal kiln, this thing you can forgive him?

Wendy rhetorically asked, “Then you tell us why Charlie sent our mother to the black coal kiln?”

Harold was speechless.

In fact, he knew very well in his heart.

In the beginning, this matter was ultimately because Mom and Dad had ill intentions towards Charlie’s family, and they had joined forces with others to set a trap for Elaine, but they just didn’t expect to be cracked by Charlie.

So, in the end, Mom’s matter is also considered to be to blame, how to wash their own ground is meaningless.

Chapter 3215

Wendy said: “Brother, you are almost 30 years old, don’t look at things like a child now, you have to know right from wrong and recognize reality!”

Wendy said with a bit of sorrow: “Our family has long been different from the past, and now this situation.”

“When you and Dad recover, you both must go out to find a job to support the family, if you are still so immature, still lack of sense of right and wrong, how will you stand in the society?”

“You also need to start a family in the future, also need to establish a career, also need to have children to pass on the family! You can’t be as confused as you are now, right?”

Wendy’s words directly hit the biggest pain deep inside Harold’s heart.

He also knew very well that he had always been just a straw man. He couldn’t do anything, and he didn’t have enough to eat.

In the past, with the halo of the Willson family above his head, he was considered to have no worries about food and drink, and could barely be considered a rich second generation.

But now, everything has gone to zero.

In the future, he does not have any aura to rely on, and there is no mountain to sit on, if he continues to muddle along, it is likely to be the same as those 40 or 50-year-old street yo-yo who can not find a date, wasting their lives.

He suddenly remembered a movie called Mr. Tree, in which there is a role, seems like some magic realism, but in real life. You can often see such people, and you can even say that there are such people everywhere.

Poor, pathetic, and hopeless.

Thinking of this. Harold’s heart suddenly felt very hard, he realized at this time, he simply can not see where his future is, his own future is so bleak.

He thought desperately in his heart, “My sister now, with the help of Charlie, is considered to have a career, and also a career with a bright future ……”

“But what about me?”

“Willson’s group is no more, when I recover, what can I do?”

“I also have not learned any professional skills, no skills, and also never looked for a job outside, not even a good resume, how can I find a job in the future? What kind of job can I find?”

“Will I just be eliminated from society?

“And I’m so old, I don’t even have a girlfriend, and now my family is not doing well, if I can’t even find a decent job, how can I find a date?”

“To really have been bachelor, to 40 years old when this life has no chance to turn over ……”

The more Harold thought, the more desperate, desperate to the extreme, he could not control, so he whimpered and cried. While crying, he choked and said, “What can I do in the future I ……”

Noah, who saw Harold’s appearance, could not help but sigh and said,

“Okay, let’s not talk about this, your mother was really our fault in the first place, we let Elaine lose so much money at the gambling table, if the matter really went to the police.”

“The amount of money involved is enough for your mother and me to go to jail, so in the end, Charlie is also considered to have left us some leeway ……”

After saying that, he looked at Harold, comforted: “Son, you look like a woman in that cry.”

“After the body is well, go to a serious class, we will deliver couriers together, by delivery we can also earn a few thousand a month, as long as you are willing to suffer, hard work, we can always find a way to live!”

Harold cried and nodded.

Noah then said: “When the time comes, you save some money yourself, I will also help you save some, also let your sister help a little, to put together a few hundred thousand

bride price, you will be entrusted to a daughter-in-law, no matter what, we can also give your family a backing!"

Chapter 3216

Noah's words did not really comfort Harold.

On the contrary, what he said was too pragmatic, and suddenly made Harold full of despair about his future life.

He has always been pretentious and always feels that he will definitely become a great man in the future, and even his future wife must be a good first-class woman.

Not only must she have a top-notch look, a perfect body, but also a strong and extraordinary background.

That's why he pursued Elsa with all his heart and wanted to become the son-in-law of the Dong family.

But now, his father's words made him realize that he has absolutely nothing to do with a woman like Elsa in the future.

Afraid that his future self can only be a blue-collar worker who makes money by doing coolie's work, and he is afraid that it will be difficult for him to find a favorite object, and may even rely on a high gift to marry a wife home.

Following this blueprint to conceive of his future, Harold felt that his future was simply bleak, just like falling into a black hole.

As a result, he cried more fiercely.

When he cried like this, Noah felt very painful in his heart.

He wanted to help his son, but he knew very well that his future would not be much easier than his son.

The only good thing is that he has at least been married and has a pair of children, and if Harold doesn't work hard, he may not even get married in the future.

As a result, he couldn't help but sigh, and his whole person was much more decadent.

Wendy felt the extreme depression of the two of them, rubbed her temples, and said, "I am going to the kitchen to cook."

After that, she fled and walked out of the bedroom quickly.

Originally, she wanted to find a chance to put the belt bought for Charlie in the mailbox at the door of his house, but when she thought of her current downturn, she couldn't help but feel a strong sense of inferiority in her heart.

After thinking about it, she still decided to go to the store tomorrow to return the belt, and from now on, she will work hard to make money.

...

At the same time, Charlie returned to the living room of the villa, and his wife and father-in-law were still busy in the kitchen.

Mrs. Willson was making noise at the gate of the courtyard just now, and they didn't hear any sound at all, which made Charlie breathe a sigh of relief.

However, with today's appearance, Mrs. Willson, Noah, and Harold will definitely disappear completely in the future.

In this family, Wendy can be regarded as knowing a mistake and can correct it, and Charlie helped her with a small effort, which is also regarded as benevolent.

As for the remaining three people in the Willson family, Charlie didn't want to talk to them at all, as long as they didn't make trouble, it didn't matter whether they were alive or dead.

Chapter 3217

In half an afternoon, Claire and her parents cooked a large table of sumptuous delicacies.

When Claire and Charlie went to the restaurant, a total of twelve dishes of all kinds were placed on the dinner table.

Charlie really didn't expect that the three of them would cook so many dishes. He was surprised and said,

"Claire, Dad, Mom. There are only four of us. Is it not too wasteful to cook so many dishes? It's so hard to cook so many dishes."

Claire wiped the sweat from her forehead and said with a smile: "The food is too much, but it doesn't appear to be too much when you eat it, and it's all for your birthday dinner. Naturally, it should be a little grander, and there is no talk at all of the hard work."

Jacob said with a smile, "Charlie, let's have a drink?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Of course I have to accompany you for a couple of drinks. I'll go to the storage room to get wine."

Elaine hurriedly said: "Charlie, bring a bottle of red wine, by the way, Claire and I will also accompany you to drink some."

"Okay." Charlie agreed and asked Claire: "Wife. Can you drink?"

Claire nodded and said with a smile: "I can't drink though I want to drink, if we both drink, we won't be able to drive when we have to go to the concert."

Charlie said, "It's okay, I have a way to metabolize all the alcohol in a short time."

Claire smiled helplessly: "Just blow it up and metabolize the alcohol. You know that it takes more than ten hours to metabolize alcohol. Drinking and not driving is a matter of principle. You can't just use it just because you drink well. Try it out."

Charlie can actually metabolize all the alcohol with aura, but he also knows that his wife won't believe in him, since that's the case, he doesn't need to explain too much.

So he smiled and said: "It's the wife who is right. Drinking and not driving. Let's drink first. When we go to the concert, we will use our mobile phone to call for a car."

"It's almost the same!" Claire smiled: "It's okay if you don't drive today. Sara's concert will have at least tens of thousands of people."

"By that time, the entire venue will definitely be very troublesome to park. We might as well take a taxi and wait for the concert to end."

"After that, we can walk back. From the stadium to our house, it will take about 30 to 40 minutes to walk back. Just take a walk?"

Charlie nodded and smiled: "Okay, I listen to you."

Jacob hurriedly said with a cheeky smile at this time: "Oh my son-in-law, when you go down and remember to get two bottles of good Moutai, I have been greedy for those Moutai for many days!"

Charlie smiled and said, "Okay, let's take the best Moutai!"

Elaine hurriedly said: "Charlie, the best Moutai in our house is hundreds of thousands of bottles. Jacob drinking it is too wasteful. Or you can take the best Moutai and drink it by yourself, and then just give him a bottle of the normal one."

Jacob immediately protested with depression: "Elaine, what do you mean by this? It's all stuff that enters the stomach. Whose stomach is not a stomach, and why is it wasteful to enter my stomach?"

Elaine curled her lips and said: "Go, go to the bathroom and take a good look in the mirror! Take a good look at your old face!"

"A face like like, it's worth drinking hundreds of thousands worth bottles of Maotai? How many do you drink? When this news spreads, the Moutai stock will immediately drop to a limit tomorrow morning!"

"You..." Jacob just waved his hand anxiously, jumped on the spot twice, and said angrily: "Your broken mouth is too bad! You are mad at me!"

Elaine said seriously: "I didn't hurt you. I'm telling the truth. People say that a good horse can be equipped with a saddle. At best, you are a squeezed donkey."

"You can't even match a saddle. At best, you will put on a donkey cover. ! So don't drink such expensive Moutai, go to the supermarket at the door and buy a bottle of Erguotou for not more than ten yuan, which is totally worthy of you!"

Jacob clutched his heart, and said to Charlie and Claire, "Have you seen it, today is Charlie's birthday, but your mother is going to make me mad! Charlie's birthday will be my death day. My son-in-law, I'm sorry, Dad added a block to you!"

Claire was helpless, and said: "Oh, mom, you can say a few words, you use a set of hundreds of thousands of skincare products, Dad didn't say anything? Why are you always nagging him?"

Chapter 3218

Jacob's eyes lit up and he blurted out excitedly: "Yeah! Elaine! You said my old face is not worth drinking expensive Moutai, then is your old face worthy of hundreds of thousands worth of skincare products? Don't you forget, we are a couple!"

"If you say that is half a catty to a couple, if I, Jacob, am a donkey, then you Elaine are the mule of the camel, who is better than the other?"

Elaine felt extremely humiliated, and yelled in anger, "Fcuk your mother's old mule! Just like yours is also worthy of comparison with your old lady? Look at your old face, wrinkled like a ripened pumpkin, it looks like even my mother is tender, white, and smooth? You still have the face to say you're half a catty to me?

Jacob was angry, looked at Charlie annoyed, and blurted out: "Look, I said that the skincare products you gave her so expensive are a waste. It is better to put skincare products on a dog's face to pet it."

“You should have listened to me in the first place, and just given her a fake, anyway, she can’t see it at all in her old hat!”

As soon as Jacob finished saying this, he regretted it instantly.

He was only excited and blurted out for a while, and then realized that he had stabbed a hornet’s nest.

Sure enough, when Elaine heard this, she stretched out her hand to tear it up with him, and cursed,

“Jacob, you ba5tard, my son-in-law gave me something. If you don’t give it, it’s fine. Make a bad idea about that, see if I don’t dig out your old face!”

Claire didn’t expect that the two of them would tear it up as they talked, and hurriedly stepped forward to block in the middle, and said helplessly:

“Oh, dad! Mom! When are you two going to have trouble? Don’t forget that today is Charlie’s birthday! The two of you are having trouble here on a happy day. Isn’t this deliberately adding to the block?”

Charlie also said at this time: “Mom, don’t be so harsh with dad. You are all a family. Don’t make trouble because of this little incident all day long.”

“You say that it is better for us to keep a close eye on our days, but you two The relationship is getting worse and worse. If this is the case, I think we should just move back to the previous dilapidated house, and the family can be more harmonious!”

As soon as Charlie said this, Elaine immediately stopped all actions and blurted out, “No! Good son-in-law, don’t! We can say anything if we have to move back to the old house. You can make a big joke. It’s…”

Charlie shook his head helplessly, and said, “In this case, please cherish our hard-won happy life with Dad and stop quarreling.”

“Okay!” Elaine said without hesitation: “No problem! Absolutely no problem! Mom listens to you, not like this old dog!”

Jacob curled his mouth, just about to rebut, Elaine glared at him, and he immediately closed his mouth with interest.

In fact, in front of Elaine, he didn't have any serious combat effectiveness at all.

If Elaine was the iron torrent of Nazi Germany during World War II, Jacob would be a Poland at best. Under Elaine's iron hoof, he would not be able to survive a few rounds.

Therefore, he wisely chose to shut his mouth after being scolded by an old dog Elaine, and the quarrel finally ended.

Seeing that the two finally stopped, Charlie turned around and took the elevator to the basement floor.

From the storage room, he took out two bottles of Moutai and two bottles of red wine.

Charlie's Tibetan wine, whether it is white wine or red, is a very top brand, mainly they got it during the Chinese New Year, and they haven't drunk it much.

Jacob had indeed coveted these for a long, long time, but each bottle of these wines was worth more than one hundred thousand, and Elaine said that she would not let him drink anything.

In order to prevent him from drinking secretly, she even made an inventory for these wines, and checked every three to five days. Although Jacob was worried, he was always guilty.

When Charlie returned with the wine, Jacob took the wine in excitement and opened the wine carefully. The sauce-scented wine scent drifted. Jacob couldn't help sighing,

"This wine is the best wine!" Just smelling a few times makes me feel like I'm going to get up.

Elaine gave him a white look and muttered: "The 75% antiseptic alcohol smells even higher, if you don't believe me, try it!"

"What do you know." Jacob murmured, and quickly picked up the cup to pour wine for Charlie and himself.

Chapter 3219

Elaine also knew that saying too much about Jacob would also destroy the atmosphere, so she didn't talk anymore, but took the red wine from Charlie's hand and took the initiative to open it with a wine cork.

A family of four filled the wine, Claire took out the cake, and said to Charlie: "Husband, you first blow the candles and make a wish, and then let's eat!"

Charlie smiled and nodded. This is the standard procedure for birthdays. It is like this at noon and it is still like this at night.

This is basically the same as gatherings of classmates and colleagues. No matter which city, the process of gathering is generally to eat first and then KTV.

Therefore, when Claire took out the cake from the refrigerator and lit the candles, Charlie prepared to make a wish and blew the candles.

Claire on the side also sang a happy birthday song for him. Her voice was not loud, but she was very gentle. With big eyes, she was singing out: "Happy birthday to you, happy birthday to you… …"

Charlie acquiesced to his wishes in Claire's singing and blew out the candles.

Afterwards, Claire said: "My husband, close your eyes, I have a gift for you!"

Charlie nodded and closed his eyes gently.

Claire took out a gift box from behind, held it in both hands, put it in Charlie's hand, and said with a smile: "Okay, open your eyes!"

Charlie looked down, and what was in his hand turned out to be a watch box.

A simple line of letters was written on the box, Charlie recognized at a glance, it turned out to be Patek Philippe.

He looked at Claire in surprise, and said: “Wife, why did you buy me such an expensive gift?”

Claire replied with shame: “It’s not expensive, open it and see if you like it!”

Charlie nodded and opened the package, inside which was lying quietly a Patek Philippe Nautilus watch.

At this time, Claire said softly from the side: “This Nautilus, in Patek Philippe, is considered an entry-level style.”

“After I completed the Emgrand Group’s projects and settled all the upstream and downstream payments, I will buy for you a better piece!”

Charlie hurriedly said: “My good wife, a Nautilus now has a price increase of at least half a million, right?”

“The price of the current watch is too outrageous, so don’t buy me such an expensive watch in the future. A good mechanical watch is as accurate as the time on the phone.”

Claire smiled and said, “How can it be the same? Men wear watches not to see the time. It is mainly a kind of temperament. Nowadays, men who are more careful have several watches, attending different occasions and matching different clothes.”

“I also have to choose a different watch. I don’t want my husband to be pricked when going out in the future, especially since your customers are rich people who always see that you don’t even wear a watch.”

“You definitely think that my wife is reluctant to buy it for you!”

When Charlie heard this, he couldn’t help feeling a little moved. He smiled and said, “Thank you, wife! My wife is the most considerate.”

Elaine, who was on the side, heard the tongue stunned and exclaimed: “Good Lord, just such a watch, it costs more than half a million, is its appearance that good?!”

Claire said earnestly: “Mom, this is a classic model. Not only is it expensive in China, but it’s the same all over the world.”

Elaine touched her heart and said, “This is a BMW car worn on the wrist!”

Claire smiled and said, “If you say so, there is still a luxury villa on your wrist.”

Charlie said seriously: “My wife. You just bought a watch, so don’t buy it again in the future.”

Claire smiled and said, “Whether to buy or not in the future depends on my mood and whether I can make money. Anyway, your opinion doesn’t count.”

Charlie smiled and nodded: “Well, I will listen to you.”

Claire said with satisfaction: “This is pretty much the same!”

After finishing speaking, she quickly took out the watch and said to Charlie: “I will help you wear it. From now on, you will try to wear it every day. Just don’t wear it for a few days and leave it.”

Charlie smiled and said, “My wife gave it to me, of course, I have to wear it every day!”

Claire nodded, and while looking at the watch on his wrist, she exclaimed: “It looks good! It is low-key and connotative.”

“It looks much better than the big gold watch that the elite like! Husband, don’t take it off. You will wear it when we go to the concert later!”

Chapter 3220

The family of four was full of wine and food, Jacob was already a little drunk and started to speak with a big tongue, so it looked like he had drunk too much.

Elaine and Claire are not strong, but after Elaine heard that the wine also costs 100,000 a bottle, she gritted her teeth and drank more than half of the bottle, she was so confused that she was feeling silly holding the bottle of wine.

Claire drank less, although the cheeks are a little red, but the brain is still very sober, seeing that everyone is full of food and drink, and only one hour is left before the concert, said to Charlie:

“Husband, I’ll go upstairs to change clothes, and we will go directly to the concert!”

Charlie nodded and smiled, “You go, I’ll wait for you downstairs.”

At this time, drunk Elaine, holding a red wine bottle of Lafite, lamented:

“Hey …… I really …… did not think that our family’s days could change like this… that we can live like this, drive luxury cars, live in luxury homes, use hundreds of thousands of worth set of skincare products, drink more than 100,000 worth bottles of premium red wine ……”

“Even Mrs. Willson in her most glorious time in the past did not enjoy this kind of treatment ah!”

Jacob, stimulated by alcohol, also said with some emotion, “Who …… who cannot say it? I …… my mother that old …… old villa, old, broken, and dirty, long ago not a mansion of the kind, which can be compared with this big villa …… “

Elaine rarely agrees with Jacob’s words, nodded, and said: “I tell you, Jacob, this is our family’s destiny! If I had not given you such a good daughter, can we have all of this today?”

Somewhat indignant, she said:

“When you married me into the door, your whole family looked down on me, especially your mother, in her eyes, I was married into your Willson family by virtue of my belly, mother and son, they thought I married you for a high climb ……”

Speaking here, Elaine’s eyes are a little red, said: “At that time, how much she disgusted me, how much she liked Horiyah.”

“Horiyah was different ah! She was beautiful, and would make the old lady happy, she took that daughter-in-law out to have face, unlike me, rural origin, not as beautiful as Horiyah, not dressed as fashionable as her.”

“I felt as if I have lost the face of the Willson family, so many years in your family, I do not know how many blank stares, how much anger …… “

Elaine paused, rubbed her eyes, sighed, and spoke: “But look at it now! Whether it’s your mother or your brother’s family, who has a better life than us?”

Jacob laughed awkwardly and did not say anything.

Elaine asked, “Jacob, why don’t you say anything? I asked you a question. Tell me yourself, who has a better life than us?”

Chapter 3221

Jacob said helplessly, “Yes, yes, you’re right, okay?”

Elaine was so aggrieved that she couldn’t help but choke up: “You’re only perfunctory to me! After so many years of marriage, you always act as if you are very aggrieved, but have you ever thought about how aggrieved I am in my heart?”

Jacob could not help but scratch his head, smiling, “Elaine! It’s been so many years, why talk about this?”

Elaine blurted out, “You don’t want me to talk my heart! Don’t think I don’t know that all of your Willson family members despise me in their bones!”

Jacob sighed and said slyly, “Oh, no one despises you, you think too much ……”

Elaine cried and said, “Jacob, you have to feel your conscience when you speak, tell me yourself, how much anger your family has given me over the years?”

“I don’t mention it, say it yourself, your mother, and your elder brother’s family, how much anger I have suffered?”

Hearing this, Jacob could not help but feel some sadness deep inside.

For so many years, although he was outwardly confused and uncontested, he clearly remembered all the discrimination and exclusion she had endured.

Seeing the sadness of Elaine crying, his heart surged to a point of heartache for her.

Don’t know if it was from his heart or under the effect of alcohol, he stepped forward to Elaine, gently patted her shoulder, and sighed: “Hey …… for so many years, you have suffered a lot of aggression.”

Jacob’s words instantly poked Elaine’s heart, her whole body hugged Jacob’s waist and cried out with a wow sound, while Jacob patted her back while also some tears surging out.

At this time, Claire came down from upstairs and was startled to see this situation, she wanted to speak, but seeing that her parents seemed to be able to snuggle with each other so rarely, she hurried moved to Charlie’s side and asked in a low voice: “Husband, what happened to my parents?”

Charlie smiled awkwardly and said, “The two of them just talked about the old days and seemed to have feelings as they talked ……”

Claire nodded and lamented, “It’s good, I haven’t seen them embracing like this for many years.”

Saying that, she hurriedly beckoned to Charlie and whispered, “Then let’s go! Don’t disturb them!”

Charlie answered and quietly left the house together.

Chapter 3222

The couple went out and called a car, then went straight to the City Olympic Center.

Near the venue, the surrounding traffic was already basically jammed to every inch.

The couple did not want to bother the driver, so they got off early and walked to the entrance of the venue.

At this time, the surrounding area is already full of people, in addition to the audience with tickets in hand, there are many anxious young men and women, they see people to ask whether there are willing to transfer concert tickets, and even offered several times or even ten times the price.

In addition to them, there were also many scalpers shouting slogans about returning tickets at high prices, but every person with the tickets in hand turned a deaf ear to these people's inquiries.

This shows that Sara's influence is indeed very great, and the loyalty of the fans is even more which is needless to say.

Every ticket in pink is not easy to come by, and it's not easy to have a chance to see your idol, no one would be willing to give up such an opportunity for a few times or a dozen times the price difference.

When Charlie and Claire followed the crowd towards the entrance of the arena, they suddenly heard a familiar voice coming from their side: "Hey, I've said that the tickets are not for sale, not for sale, can you stop pestering me?"

The one who spoke was surprisingly Elsa.

Claire turned her head and saw that Elsa was talking to a middle-aged man not far away from them, somewhat impatiently.

The middle-aged man looked like a scalper, even though Elsa wanted to go, he was still sticking his face to her, smiling and said: "Hey beautiful, as long as you are willing to bid, the price is negotiable, I give you fifteen times the ticket price?"

Elsa said with great dissatisfaction, “I am not short of money, not to mention 15 times, even if it is 150 times I will not agree!”

Claire then shouted at her, “Elsa! Elsa!”

Elsa looked up and found that it was Claire and Charlie, her face was happy and she hurriedly ran a few steps to get rid of the yellow cow, and then came to them in three or two steps.

“Claire, Charlie! You’re here too!”

Claire said with a smile, “I’ve been looking forward to this day for a long time, how could I miss it.”

Elsa nodded and said with a smile, “It’s so true, you seem to have always liked Sara.”

Saying that, she looked at Charlie and said with words in her mouth, “Hey, I didn’t expect you also like Sara!”

Chapter 3223

Charlie recalled that Elsa had seen him and Sara in the backwaters, at that time, he also lied to her, saying that he was a helper of Sara’s family, Elsa knew this and still asked, so must be deliberately flirting with him.

So, he said casually, “Actually, I’ve never had many feelings for idols and stars and such, only that Claire likes, so I accompanied her to come and see.”

“So that’s how it is.” Elsa also did not poke holes, smiled, and asked Claire: “Hey, by the way, Claire, your seats are in which section and which row? Let me see if we are close to each other.”

Claire said awkwardly, “I forgot if you didn’t ask, the tickets were obtained with the help of Charlie, I don’t know exactly which row and which seat.”

After saying that, she looked at Charlie and asked, “Right husband, I haven’t asked you yet, which row seats are we going to sit?”

Charlie took out his ticket and looked at it and said, “It says 1st row, 18th, and 19th in the infield.”

Elsa immediately exclaimed: “Hey! The first row of the infield? Charlie, this is almost the most prime position! This kind of ticket, you are too awesome!”

Charlie casually laughed: “In fact, there is a layer of customer relations, you know, I often give people feng shui or something.”

Elsa bristled, pulled out her own tickets, somewhat lost, and said: “Hey, I’ve been looking for connections everywhere to get an infield 6th row, and you are still several rows ahead.”

The venues for large concerts are generally chosen in stadiums, which are generally standard soccer fields, so the venues are large in size and volume.

But because the stage to be placed in the stadium at one end of the field, so only half of the stadium can be used to sell tickets out of the whole area.

The surrounding fan-like stand area is generally cheaper, the further away the cheaper, and the real core of the most expensive is the infield tickets.

The so-called infield tickets are in the middle of the entire soccer stadium.

This area is the closest to the stage, and in front as well, so it is said to be the best viewing position for the concert.

And the most expensive of these is of course the first row, which belongs to the absolute unobstructed golden area.

Moreover, there are forty people in one row of the infield, Charlie got this 18, 19, just in the middle of the entire first row.

The first row starts from 16 and goes up to 25, these ten seats are the best seats, and Charlie and Claire’s position, in these ten seats, is also considered the best group.

Claire also did not expect that Charlie would be able to get such a good seat, so she could not help but ask in a low voice: “Husband, how did Miss Gu give you tickets for such a good position?”

Charlie whispered in her ear: “People in the showbiz are especially superstitious about feng shui, don’t you know? They all call me Master now.”

“They must want to have a good relationship with me for a long time, and it costs millions to get a feng shui reading from me, so what is it to them to give two tickets with a better location?”

Claire could not help but spit out her tongue and jokingly said, “It’s more enjoyable to be a master, when will you give me a package, so that I can also become a master?”

Charlie laughed: “Then you can be packaged as a success master, every day just stand on the stage and say a word to hear the applause, there are countless students who put 6 or even 7 figures of tuition into your account.”

Claire laughed and said, “I can’t do this kind of fooling around, I’d rather do my design in a practical way.”

Chapter 3224

Elsa, who was watching the two whisperings and laughing, was more or less jealous and could not help but complain, “You two should pay attention to the occasion, don’t spread dog food in public, okay?”

Claire smiled cheekily and said, “Elsa, since we are in the arena, let’s go in together, don’t stand here.”

Elsa nodded gently, followed Charlie and Claire together with the security check, ticket inspection, and came to the venue.

At this time, the interior of the arena is already crowded, the surrounding stands are basically full of fans, most of them have glowing glow sticks in their hands, as well as

LED light signs with Sara's name written on them, tens of thousands of people waving at the same time, these glow sticks and light signs, all of a sudden it looks very spectacular.

Charlie grew up, or the first time to see a concert, so all of a sudden really some shock, this kind of battle, really he had never seen before.

At this time, his side, Claire said with a chagrined face: "Oops! I actually forgot to prepare the support materials in advance!"

Charlie asked with a puzzled face, "Support materials?"

"Yes!" Claire pointed to the fans holding glow sticks and light signs around her and said seriously, "Look, other fans have prepared."

Charlie laughed helplessly and said, "Wife, it's just a concert, no need to be so involved, since you like Sara, just enjoy her concert later, right?"

Claire couldn't help but say with some regret: "I not only like her songs, but also like her as a person, so as a fan."

"I always want to do something more for my idol, but recently I've been so busy with work that I forgot all about the support, as Sara's iron fan, it's really a shame."

Charlie saw that Claire was indeed showing self-condemnation, in his heart more or less not quite understand.

First of all, he can't quite understand this mode of fans chasing stars now.

In his opinion, if you really like a star, whether you like their songs, or like their film and television work, you should try to be sensible and put this like on the other party's professional skills.

Like a singer on a good listen to her songs, like an actor on a good look at his work, in addition to that, there is absolutely no need to be too crazy and too involved for them, so much so that their real-life cause a relatively large impact.

Some popular actor's performances of the tickets can be speculated to tens of thousands, even so, fans are still trying to do everything possible to rush to the general purchase.

Many of these fans do not really have very strong spending power, they save money in various areas of real life, just to see their idols with their own eyes, which in Charlie's opinion, is indeed somewhat less sensible.

Just like a crazy female fan some years ago, in order to pursue a Hong Kong male star, completely overdrew the parents' finances, which eventually led to the father being overwhelmed and going to extremes, resulting in irreparable bitter consequences.

So, he said seriously: "Wife, treat the star with an attitude of appreciation, not obsession, if you stand on the attitude of appreciation, then you and she are equal, but if the attitude of obsession, then you and she completely lost the status of equality."

"We came here, to support Sara, which is already the greatest support and affirmation of her, there is no need to do other additional things."

Claire nodded gently and said with some relief, "Okay, husband, I know."

Charlie softly smiled: "Good to know, hurry up and go to your seat, the show is about to start!"

Chapter 3225

Charlie and Claire had just arrived at the first row and were about to go to the middle when they saw four people sitting in front of them, all of whom were their acquaintances.

The one sitting closest to the entrance of the first row was Doris. Seeing Charlie and Claire coming, she stood up and said with a smile, "Mr. Wade, Ms. Willson, you're here too!"

Claire was surprised and said, "Hey, Doris, how come you also came to see Sara's concert?"

Doris laughed: “I’ve always been a big fan of Sara, I can sing every song of hers.

Claire nodded repeatedly and said with a smile, “I really didn’t expect that you would have time to catch up with the stars when you are usually so busy with work.”

Doris looked at Charlie and said with deep meaning: “Hmm, I’m here because my boss doesn’t come over often, so I can occasionally steal some time from my busy schedule.”

Claire, who doesn’t know that Doris’s boss is actually her husband Charlie, hurriedly said,

“It’s okay, even if your boss knows you came to the concert, he can’t say anything about you, after all, it’s already rest time.”

Doris laughed: “Maybe our boss is also a fan of Sara and also ran to join the concert.”

Claire thought Doris was joking, so she followed her words and laughed: “It doesn’t matter if he comes, everyone has their own hobbies, no one has the right to interfere.”

Charlie said: “Wife, let’s not stand here chatting, there will be people in and out, we will be in the way of others, so go to the seat first!”

Doris heard this, also hurriedly said: “Yes, Ms. Willson, you and Mr. Wade hurry to go in and sit, later when the concert is over we can talk.”

“Okay!” Claire nodded her head and waved her hand, “Doris, then we will go over first!”

“Okay!”

Charlie and Claire had just passed by Doris and had just passed two or three seats when they heard a familiar voice: “Master Wade, you’re here too!”

Charlie looked down, and the person sitting in front of him was the beautifully dressed Warnia.

Just about to open his mouth to greet, he suddenly glanced at a series of acquaintances again.

The one sitting next to Warnia was the incomparably soft Nanako, while on the other side of Nanako sat the young and cute little pepper Aoxue, and what Charlie didn't expect was that the one sitting next to Aoxue was Zhovia, the granddaughter of the old man, Tianqi.

At this time, Aoxue and Zhovia also stood up, slightly shy and respectful said: "Master Wade you are here!"

After the two finished, Nanako also couldn't help but get up and bow slightly, "Mr. Charlie!"

So many beautiful women greeted Charlie, not only Charlie did not react, even Claire at the side was confused.

Chapter 3226

Apart from Doris just now, she recognized two of these women, one of them was naturally Warnia, the eldest lady of the Song family, while the other one, was Tianqi's granddaughter, Zhovia.

A long time ago, her father Jacob was attacked by Junwei, had a car accident, and was declared paraplegic in the hospital, when Tianqi took Zhovia with him to the hospital, and cured Jacob with a miracle medicine.

The rest of them, including Aoxue and Ito Nanaiko, Claire only felt familiar, but for a moment could not recall where she had seen them.

In fact, she also saw the report of Aoxue and Nanako's original competition, but at that time, the two girls were on the field, both wearing professional combat clothing, looking valiant, and at that time, Nanako's long hair was also tied into a clean ponytail, while Aoxue had a fresh short hair.

But now, these two girls are draped in long hair, one is more gentle than the other quiet, so Claire is finding it difficult to link these two girls with the two heroic girls on the game field at that time.

These five women sitting side by side, it can be said that each has her own characteristics, each has a separate one, simply out of five golden flowers.

Just when Claire's whole body was stunned, Warnia took the initiative to open her mouth and said, "Hello Mrs. Wade, long time no see!"

Previously, when Claire's best friend Isabella got married, Charlie took her to Warnia's top bridal store in order not to let Isabella lost face at her in-laws' house.

At this time, seeing Warnia take the initiative to greet her, Claire looked a little nervous and said in a panic: "Hello Miss Song, long time no see!"

At this time, Zhovia on the side also spoke, "Hello Mrs. Wade!"

Claire hurriedly said, "Hello Miss Chen! I have to thank you and Dr. Shi for your troubles dealing with my father before! I wonder if great Doctor Shi is doing well lately?"

Zhovia smiled faintly and said, "My grandfather's health is quite good, so I'm sorry for Mrs. Wade's concern."

Nanako and Aoxue looked at each other and looked at Claire at the same time and said with a little respect, "Hello Mrs. Wade!"

"I'm Aoxue."

"I'm Nanako, nice to meet you!"

Charlie hurriedly introduced to Claire: "Aoxue is the daughter of Mr. Qin Gang, he is our largest medicinal herb merchant in Aurous Hill, and works more closely with Dr. Shi."

"Miss Ito is a very famous Japanese combatant, she has played with Aoxue in Aurous Hill before, the two also became friends during the competition."

Claire then suddenly realized, said off the cuff: "Oh …… I remember, Miss Qin in the media before talking about our domestic once-in-a-century combat genius! I had some impression, but the real and news report look a little different ……"

Aoxue said with a smile, “My father said that I do not look like a girl when fighting, so I usually dress up in life to try to make myself more feminine, so Mrs. Wade may see me with the impression of the gap will be a little big.”

Claire nodded and smiled, “I really didn’t expect that Miss Qin is also a fan of Sara, and I even didn’t expect that Miss Ito also liked Sara ……”

Nanako put her hands in front of her body, bowed slightly, and said seriously,

“Back to Mrs. Wade, Miss Gu is also very famous in Japan, many of her albums are selling very well over there, I have many friends around me who like her, I myself am her number one fan.”

Claire did not expect this Japanese girl to bow and talk at every turn, at once also a little rushed, hurriedly also slightly bowed as a return, said: “Miss Ito came so far to see the concert, indeed counted as the number one fan.”

Nanako looked at Charlie, could not help but blush, spoke: “Actually …… actually ashamed to say, this time to Aurous Hill, watching the concert is only incidental, in fact, there is a more main purpose.”

Claire who doesn’t know what Ito Nanaiko’s purpose is, thought that she came to Aurous Hill to do serious business, and then incidentally come to the concert, so she politely said:

“In this case, it would be best, if one can do a lot of things in one trip.”

Charlie listened to Ito Nanaiko’s words with deep connotations on the side, and was more or less embarrassed in his heart, secretly thinking, “If I let them continue with such pleasantries, I don’t know what else they will speak.”

So, he then hurriedly said to all the people: “Ladies, you all sit first, our seats are a bit ahead, so excuse us!”

Chapter 3227

As soon as the girls heard Charlie’s words, they all nodded their heads sagely.

Although they all had good feelings for him in their hearts, they all knew very well that tonight was Charlie's two-person world with his wife, and they should not disturb them too much.

At this time, Warnia spoke, "Master Wade, Mrs. Wade, then we will not disturb the two of you, for now, we can meet for a meal if we have time."

After saying that, she looked at Claire and said seriously, "In addition, Mrs. Wade can come to Song Group when she has time, we also have some needs for decoration design recently, if Mrs. Wade is also interested, we can cooperate."

Right now, Claire was at a stage where her career was very bursting at the seams.

She had always hoped to quickly make her company business bigger and stronger, and also hoped to be able to take the initiative to take up the burden of the family so that Charlie could be more relaxed.

Therefore, after hearing that Warnia had taken the initiative to offer her an olive branch, she immediately nodded and said, "No problem Miss Song, see what time is suitable for you, I will come over to pay a visit."

While taking out her business card and handing it to Claire, Warnia said, "It mainly depends on your time, Mrs. Wade, I can basically do it at your convenience."

Claire asked tentatively, "Miss Song, I wonder if you have time on Monday?"

"Yes." Warnia said with a smile, "Then let's do it on Monday at 11 am, so that we can have a meal together at noon, our Song Group has quite a lot of business associated with your field of expertise, so we can have a good wisp on Monday."

Claire was excited and agreed to do so, putting the business card away properly while saying, "Miss Song, then we have a deal, I will visit you on Monday morning."

Warnia nodded and smiled, "Okay, Mrs. Wade, see you on Monday!"

Charlie gently pulled Claire and reminded her, "Wife, the concert is about to start, let's hurry up and go to our seats."

Claire answered and greeted several girls separately, before following Charlie to the middle of the two seats.

As soon as they sat down, Claire couldn't help but sigh: "I really didn't expect to meet so many acquaintances at this concert, and that Aoxue and Nanako, both very beautiful in person! Especially that Nanako, simply too beautiful, in front of her I can't help but feel a little inferior ……"

Charlie said seriously: "wife, you are also very beautiful, not at all worse than any of them."

"Which has ……" Claire said seriously: "Doris and Miss Song have great temperaments, the confidence between the hands and feet is I can not compare, not to mention that Nanako, she simply can not pick any shortcomings, looks, temperament, eyes, tone of voice, and even manners, are very perfect.

"It is the first time for me to see such a perfect woman ……"

Chapter 3228

Charlie did not speak, but the heart of Claire's point of view is also somewhat agreeable.

Nanako is worthy of being the recognized Yamato Nadeshiko in the eyes of Japanese people, her looks, temperament, manners as well cultivation, one in a million.

Moreover, although Charlie has always been sincerely patriotic, but also has to admit that in the traditional classical aesthetic cultivation of Eastern women, current China is no match for Japan.

Many Japanese girls like Nanako, from childhood, have to learn female red, that is, needle and thread textile embroidery those fine work.

In addition, some Japanese girls will also learn flower arrangements, tea ceremonies after school, these skills are more in line with the traditional classical beauty.

Of course, this also has a lot to do with the relatively low status of Japanese women in society, the whole society is teaching girls to be good helpers of their husbands, so women as a whole will seem more vulnerable, and in the eyes of many people, vulnerability is sometimes a kind of tenderness.

In addition, the Ito family itself is a very traditional Japanese family, so Ito Yuhiko has been committed to raising his daughter in the eyes of the Japanese people's ladies, so it also gives Nanako this gentle as water temperament.

Therefore, Claire in front of Nanako, also feels ashamed of herself, feeling that the other party is way much better than her.

After Claire's inner sigh, she took the initiative to bring the topic back to Warnia and said excitedly, "But if we can reach a cooperation with Miss Song this time, then the company can go up another level!"

Saying that, she also said to Charlie: "Look, husband, Emgrand Group is the largest enterprise in Aurous Hill, and the Song family is the largest family in Aurous Hill, if both sides can cooperate for a long time, then my studio, in time, can also become the best decoration design studio in the city!"

Charlie could not help but persuade: "wife, your recent career is too heavy, you have already taken over the Emgrand Group's big project, and now the company has also taken over a lot of private renovation projects."

"You already have a lot of things on hand, why do you still want to cooperate with the Song family? In fact, our family is not short of money now, there is absolutely no need for you to be so tired."

Claire shook her head and said very seriously, "Starting a business itself is not necessarily about how much money you make, the main thing is that since you've already started doing it, you want to make it the best."

"So you see, so many large companies with a market value of hundreds of billions of dollars, their bosses many years ago have been financially free, but now still in the company to work hard."

“I believe that they have long earned enough money, that for several lifetimes can not be spent, the reason why they play hard, in fact, are to do things to the extreme, to do the best.”

To Claire’s statement, Charlie also agrees.

The vast majority of people in this society, do not have this kind of extreme spirit.

The vast majority of people have a standard of self-satisfaction, and as soon as they reach this standard, they start to enjoy life and stop working hard.

However, there are very few people who are driven by the spirit of extreme and are never satisfied.

They will also set a standard for themselves, but the difference is that once they reach this standard, they will not be satisfied, but will constantly set higher standards for themselves.

Those companies with assets of over 100 billion, or even reaching the world’s top 500, are driven by this drive to become stronger and stronger.

Claire is also this kind of person, just before there has been no good opportunity for her to realize her ambition.

So, Charlie to her: “Wife, what do you think is the ultimate goal of your business venture?”

She thought about it and said seriously, “I don’t have any specific goal, I just hope to make it the best within my ability.”

Charlie nodded gently.

Although he was heartbroken by Claire’s state of working at full strength, he could also understand her heart to a certain level.

He felt that, to a certain extent, he thought basically the same as his wife.

He himself did not have any material desires and had not even taken the initiative to buy himself a car by now, but he was still trying to do everything he could to constantly expand his business and improve his financial strength.

However, unlike other elites, Charlie makes money, not to achieve any personal value, he just wants to accumulate enough strength to be able to find out the truth about his parent's death in the future and to be able to crush his enemies with an absolute advantage after finding out the truth.

So in order to achieve this goal, he must also do his best to try to do the best he can in the pre-storage stage!

Chapter 3229

While the couple was chatting, a figure walked up to the two of them and sat down next to Claire.

Claire turned back to look and immediately exclaimed, "Oops! Miss Su!"

Charlie looked up and realized that the one sitting next to Claire was actually Zhiyu, why did she come too?

Zhiyu seemed a little surprised to see the two of them and said with a smile, "Hey, Ms. Willson and Mr. Wade, I didn't expect you to come here too!"

Claire said with a smile, "I've always liked Sara, so I begged my husband to come over to watch the show with me very early."

Saying that, she hurriedly asked again, "Miss Su, why didn't Auntie come with you?"

Zhiyu smiled and said playfully, "To be honest, my mother actually doesn't like this kind of overly lively occasion. And actually, I wasn't planning to come either, except that this ticket was left by my brother, who is a fan of Sara, but suddenly he had something to do and couldn't come, and I saw that this ticket was really a waste, so I came to take a look."

Claire laughed: “My husband doesn’t seem to like this kind of occasion either, he has never been a fan of stars, this time he is also dragged by me to the venue.”

Zhiyu couldn’t help but look at Charlie and said with a smile, “So Mr. Wade doesn’t like Sara, huh?”

Charlie listened, with a big head, thinking: “Today what is wrong with these women? Speaking of words, one has a deeper meaning than the other, all kinds of connotations ……”

Thinking of this, he deliberately changed the subject and asked Zhiyu: “Hey Miss Su, since your brother is a fan of Sara, how come he is not coming temporarily? It seems that the fanhood is not iron enough.”

Zhiyu quietly gave Charlie a glance, thinking: “You bad egg, knowingly ask me this question! Why didn’t my brother come?”

“Is there anyone in this world who knows better than you? He left early this morning with a long and impulsive kowtow, he can only walk a few kilometers a day at most, he must not be out of the precincts of the City yet!”

So, she sighed under her breath, “Don’t mention it, my brother met a bad egg, was cleaned up by that bad egg, and I’m afraid he won’t be able to come back in the next few years.”

Claire heard this and said in shock: “Miss Su, your brother was kidnapped? Then have you called the police?”

Zhiyu smiled and said, “It’s not a kidnapping, but my brother can’t come back in a short time, but he is willing to lose, so it’s no one’s fault.”

Claire listened to the confusion, but when she thought that this was someone’s family matter, she could not ask more detailed questions, so she nodded gently and said, “Sorry, I am out of line.”

“It’s okay, it’s okay.” Zhiyu waved her hand hurriedly and said, “It may not be a bad thing for him.”

At this moment, Philip and Lenan, the old couple, from Zhiyu's walked over, Philip saw Charlie, the four eyes facing each other, outsiders can not see the magnitude of a slight nod gesture.

Lenan also waved her hand quietly at Charlie, and then sat directly next to Zhiyu.

Philip, on the other hand, sat down next to Lenan.

Chapter 3230

The three people did not greet each other, so Claire did not pay much attention to these two people.

However, when Zhiyu saw that there were people around her, she subconsciously glanced at them and realized that the ones who came were Philip Gu, the head of the Gu family, and his wife Lenan.

Zhiyu was a little surprised at first, but soon came back to her senses.

She is a member of the Eastcliff family, so she knows the Gu family, and knows that Philip and Lenan are Sara's parents, so since it's Sara's concert, it's only natural for them to come over as parents to support the show.

However, she has some doubts in her mind, both Philip and Lenan, in the past, in various high society activities in Eastcliff, she could often see them.

But in her impression, this couple looked so young now.

Especially Lenan, she has given birth to a child, her age compared to her mother is not a few years younger, but the whole state of the person does not look like a mother at all, feeling just 30 years old at best.

And Philip is also very amazing.

Previously it has been said that he was dying of advanced pancreatic cancer, but who would have thought that this person not only cured the terminal disease, but look better and better.

However, she was shocked, but she felt that since she had seen them and was sitting next to each other, she took the initiative to greet them and said, “Auntie and Uncle, how are you?”

Lenan at first did not pay attention to who was sitting beside them, she had been secretly observing Claire beside Charlie, wanting to see what magic this girl had that could make Charlie so favored, but suddenly she heard the girl sandwiched between her and Claire greeting her, so she hurriedly looked and realized that the one sitting beside her was actually Zhiyu of the Su family.

She was surprised and asked, “Zhiyu? Why are you here?”

Philip was also surprised, not expecting Zhiyu of the Su family to be there.

Zhiyu spat out her tongue and said more or less awkwardly, “My brother left a ticket for me before he left, so I came over to join the fun.”

When Zhiyu said this, Philip and Lenan, husband and wife, instantly understood.

They both know the situation of the Su family, know that Zhifei suddenly decided yesterday to kowtow his head to go to the Temple to atone for the sins of his family, also know that before that he has been pursuing their daughter, so once said, they know why Zhiyu is here.

Lenan is also a bit embarrassed, spoke: “Zhiyu, your brother’s matter, we also heard, hey, we also really did not expect …… your mother’s health is okay?”

Zhiyu nodded, thinking that she was sitting next to Charlie’s wife, and thought that Lenan, Philip and Charlie must have long recognized each other, in this case, the couple looked at Charlie, certainly as an unopened son-in-law, so she hurriedly spoke: “Auntie, my mother’s health is quite good, thank you for your concern.”

After saying that, she came up to Lenan's ear and whispered, "Auntie, I'm really sorry, Charlie and his wife are sitting next to me, and his wife doesn't know his real identity, so many things are too inconvenient to discuss on this occasion, let's talk later in private."

When Lenan heard this, she was immediately surprised.

She did not know that Zhiyu actually knew Charlie and knew his true identity!

This made her think in her heart, "According to reason, Charlie's true identity has always been a secret, and it is impossible for her to proclaim it everywhere herself, so how did this girl know about him?"

"Could it be that Charlie took the initiative to tell her? It doesn't make sense! He has always believed the Su family is unshakably responsible for the death of his parents, in that case, the Su family is his enemy, so how could he tell Zhiyu his secrets?"

Chapter 3231

Surprised, Lenan couldn't help but whisper in Zhiyu's ear and ask: "Zhiyu, how do you know Charlie?"

Zhiyu did not cover-up, and said openly and honestly: "Charlie is my life-saver, and also my mother's life-saver, before my brother and I were kidnapped in Japan, it was him who saved us both, and some time ago my mother and I had an accident in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel in this city, it was also him who saved us."

Lenan suddenly realized!

"So that's how it is ....."

This time she also figured out why Zhiyu knew Charlie.

She sighed in her heart, "If Charlie just saved Zhiyu, it would be impossible for Zhiyu to know his identity, but if he also saved Liona, then the situation would be completely different, Charlie and his father look so much alike, it would be impossible for Liona not

to recognize him, in that case, it would make sense for Zhiyu to know Charlie's true identity."

About several generations of the Su family, Lenan can be said to be very clear.

Zhiyu's mother, Liona, was also on good terms with her back then.

The first time Lenan and Philip fell in love, Liona wanted to increase the success rate of her pursuit of Changying through the relationship between Lenan, Philip, and Changying.

So for a while, Liona and Lenan got very close.

But no one expected that Liona had been chasing after Changying for so many years without result, while Changying came back from a trip abroad and brought back a standout Margarate.

After the wedding of Changying and Margarate, Liona married Zynn with complete regret.

As a woman, Lenan is actually very sympathetic to Liona.

But she knows very well in her heart, feelings such things can not be forced, if your heart is destined to the other party who does not love you, you are invested in a pursuit without harvest.

Thinking of this, Lenan heart can not help but feel that the world has been created so weirdly.

She and her husband are here to see their daughter's concert, sitting next to her daughter's fiancé and his current wife.

And sandwiched between herself and Charlie's current wife is the daughter of Charlie's father's long-time admirer, and the family also has an unholy grudge against Charlie.

What is even more amazing is that Charlie had saved the son and daughter of his enemy.

What's even more amazing is that Charlie saved his enemy's daughter twice!

At the same time, Lenan couldn't help but have a question in her heart: "This Zhiyu, who had been saved twice by Charlie and now appeared here, this is definitely not some coincidence, can't it be that she also has that kind of heart for him?"

The more she thought about it, the more she felt that her guess was eight or nine times right.

She couldn't help but feel in her heart: "What kind of sinful fate is this ……"

When she was lamenting, the lights of the entire arena suddenly went out in this instant.

Chapter 3232

The lights went out, which signaled that the show was about to officially begin.

Sure enough!

After five seconds of darkness, the big screen on the stage suddenly lit up.

Immediately after that, a video of the show began to play.

At the beginning of the video, it was a video clip with yellowish tones, with a lot of noise and a sense of age.

In the picture, a four- or five-year-old girl, wearing a beautiful floral dress, hands on the skirt, is dancing around a beautiful birthday cake, while dancing also with a childish voice singing the happy birthday song.

Next to the cake, stood a boy a little older than her, the boy wearing a birthday crown, hands together in front of his nose, head down, eyes closed, and silently making a wish.

Because of the low wish, so the video can not see the boy's face.

At this point, the video screen suddenly stood still, and in the still screen, a string of subtitles appeared: “The girl in the video who loves to sing and dance is only three and a half years old, and she, Sara.”

As soon as Sara’s name was typed out, a deafening cheer erupted from the fans at the scene.

Many people were in awe that Sara was so beautiful and cute when she was small.

At this moment, another string of subtitles appeared on the screen: “And this guy who made a silent wish is her Prince Charming.”

At this instant, the cheers from the scene almost turned the whole arena upside down!

The fans didn’t expect that their idol, their goddess, had a prince charming since she was a child!

Could it be that this is the rhythm of self-revealing her love affair?!

Just then, the screen suddenly went black, and immediately after that, there was an old video.

In the video, Sara is a little girl, wearing a beautiful dress, singing and dancing around a cake, and in the video, there is also a boy bowing his head and making a wish, but, still can not see what the boy actually looks like.

At this point, another series of subtitles appeared on the screen: “This time Sara, already four and a half years old, and her Prince Charming, still silently making birthday wishes.”

Immediately after that, another video: “This is five-and-a-half-year-old Sara and her Prince Charming.”

Everyone was driven by the rhythm of this video, immersed in that beautiful atmosphere of two young children, childhood friends, and horses.

Immediately afterward, the picture suddenly turned.

Sara in the video was a little bit older, but she was alone crying red eyes at a piece of birthday cake.

A string of subtitles popped out: “Sara, who was six and a half years old, didn’t get to celebrate her Prince Charming’s birthday like she used to, because her Prince Charming disappeared into the sea of people that year.”

“So, after this, Sara and her parents, set out on a journey to find Prince Charming.”

Then, the screen was no longer a coherent video, but old photos that kept surfacing.

One is a seven-year-old Sara, curled up in an airplane seat asleep, with the caption reading, “Seven-year-old Sara, following her parents southward in search of her prince charming;”

An eight-year-old Sara, standing on the railing of a ferry looking out at her wishes, with the caption reading, “Eight-year-old Sara, following her parents to search both sides of the Yangtze River;”

A nine-year-old Sara, sitting in the back of an old red flag car, the view outside the window is blurred with residual shadows, you can see that the vehicle was speeding, with the caption reads, “Nine-year-old Sara, following her parents to search south again;”

The caption reads, “Ten-year-old Sara, following her father to the United States still in search, with famous Statue of Liberty behind her, before she returned.

Then there is Sara at the age of eleven, Sara at the age of twelve ……

These photos keep presenting, and Sara on the screen is getting older and older, from a little girl of three or four years old, gradually growing into a generous, elegant and outstanding young woman ……

This also means that for so many years, she has not given up the search for that Prince Charming of her childhood!

Chapter 3233

After a short silence, there were many girls whispering and sobbing.

Many girls were touched by this true story.

Who would have thought that the famous singer Sara, who was the idol of countless girls and regarded as a goddess by countless boys, would be such an infatuated girl?

In her twenty-five years of life, she spent nearly twenty years searching for her childhood prince charming!

For many girls, this kind of infatuation story, can only possibly exist in a fairy tale.

But all this really happened in Sara's body.

Charlie sat on the chair as if he had lost his soul, and his eyes were already filled with tears.

He really did not expect that Sara had given so much effort to find him.

Originally, he thought that this little girl, who was two or three years younger than him, said every day that she wanted to marry him, but was only brainwashed by the so-called marriage contract back then, but now he realized that, in fact, this matter had long been engraved in Sara's bones.

And on his side, Claire has long been moved to tears.

Charlie could feel that Claire, at this time, was clutching his arm with both hands.

Zhiyu, who had always been calm, was moved by Sara's persistence over the years at this time.

Moreover, she knew in her heart that the Prince Charming in this story was Charlie, whom she had been secretly in love with for a long time.

The couple, Philip and Lenan, clasped hands and wept silently.

For so many years, their family has given a lot of effort to find Charlie.

Fortunately, the sky is not to blame, they finally found the whereabouts of the person!

And what made them feel even more fortunate was that because of their persistent search for him, they had also planted heavenly good karma for themselves, so much so that the family had regained their lives with Charlie's help.

Otherwise, if Philip died of a serious illness, Lenan and Sara, with the ability of the orphans and widow, it was impossible to confront the other two brothers of the Gu family, and by this time they would be empty-handed.

It is also from Charlie, the family completely understands a truth that has been passed down for centuries, that is: "Though do good, do not ask the future!"

Wholeheartedly, do good without expecting anything in return, do not need to think about the gains and losses, as long as they can afford their own hearts will be able to ask for a clear conscience.

Even, it can also reap greater opportunities.

Then, the black screen, lit up a line of beautiful white handwritten pen letters, followed by Sara's voice from the audio, she said personally: "I thought that I could not find you again in this life, but I did not expect that the surprise would come so unexpectedly, so suddenly ……"

Sara's voice sounded, the scene immediately also set off thunderous applause!

The audience who were moved earlier thought that Sara had not found her prince charming by now.

But when they read the line and heard the words, they realized that she had already found her prince charming!

Chapter 3234

The fairy-tale story, surprisingly, had a fairy-tale version of the perfect ending, and all the fans were in an extreme frenzy for a while.

And Claire also choked with excitement, “It’s so touching …… never dreamed that such a story could happen in real life ……”

Charlie was speechless and choked.

At this moment, he only asked himself one question in his heart.

“How can I repay Sara for all these years of dedication?”

Just when he was asking himself, the lights on the stage suddenly lit up, and at the same time, the music sounded.

Wearing a blue dreamy dress, Sara took the elevator and slowly rose from the center of the stage. Holding the microphone, she said:

“In the past, I only sang my own songs in my concerts, but today, I’m going to cover two songs of my predecessors in the music industry, both of which are for that Prince Charming of mine, and I hope he will like them!”

Then, the intro ended and she opened her mouth to sing a famous song “Love is just a word”.

The lyrics of this song are too in line with her dedication to Charlie for so many years.

“Set aside the dark clouds in the sky, as beautiful as blue velvet ……”

“I go over the mountains for you, but I don’t care to see the scenery ……”

“I miss you, gather enough courage, spread the message by the map of love ……”

“I wish you hadn’t forgotten, I’ll always protect you ……”

“From now on, no need to wander and look for ……”

“Love is one word, I’ll only say it once ……”

“You know I’ll only show it with my actions ……”

“The lively city searches for your shadow ……”

“Making you happy is the most joyful thing I can do ……”

The lyrics of this song were originally perfect, and Sara’s singing was even more impeccable, plus Zhifei spent tens of millions of dollars to replace this performance with the top stage sound, the effect that came out, was simply the peak!

And more importantly, not only is the song good, good equipment, and Sara sang well, but more importantly, combined with the previous opening video, Sara sang each line of the lyrics, people could find strong resonance in her story just now.

Everyone could feel her persistence in going over the mountains and wandering in search of her beloved, and moreover, her incomparably strong love for her beloved.

The fans were filled with tears, who could have imagined that the goddess, who seemed to be high up in the clouds, could actually make so much effort for love, searching the world for love and throwing herself away for love.

And all the men at the scene, have been jealous of the madness.

They would love to know, in the end, which son of a b!tch, can have such a blessing, can get a goddess so sincere!

And the male protagonist of this touching story, Charlie, at this time also did not hold back the tears, two lines of hot tears slowly flowed down from the cheeks.

What he did not know was that before Sara finished singing the song, someone had already uploaded the video of the opening to the Internet, and the whole short video platform and microblogging all blew up!

Six of the top ten hot searches were related to it!

The number one search was: Sara's Prince Charming, he must have saved the galaxy in his last life!

The second search was: I want to beat up Prince Charming!

The reason why there is such a hot search is because many of Sara's fan groups are on the screen, they said they must flesh out the ba5tard who made Sara search for nearly 20 years, and beat him up together, asking him where the hell he has been all these years!

He made such a good girl like Sara work so hard looking for him for so many years!

In the six related hot searches below, countless netizens crazy comments, some touched, some envious, some blessing, but more, jealous!

Even if they weren't there, these male fans were jealous to the point of exploding in place when they saw the opening video!

Some people said, Sara that prince charming, doesn't look worthy, his ancestors must have been bombed mistakenly to have such a good luck.

There are also people who say that there is no man in this world who can match such a good woman as Sara, not before, not now, and not in the future, so advise that unknown so-called Prince Charming to behave himself and leave the house as soon as possible.

Some people even said that Sara is never someone's Sara, she is the world's Sara, if any man dares to possess her, that is a person against the world!

How could Charlie have thought that Sara's concert has just begun, he has become an enemy of all the public……

Chapter 3235

At this moment at the concert site, as soon as Sara stopped singing, tens of thousands of fans immediately boiled up, stood up to applaud desperately.

Even Claire could not help but stand up, too late to wipe away the tears that moved the corners of her eyes, and clapped hard until her hands were red.

Sara on the stage, after the end of the song, said to the microphone: “I’m very sorry, I selfishly put my own story at the beginning of the concert, I hope this video did not disturb everyone’s interest in the show!

Countless fans on stage shouted slogans like “No”, “Cheer up Sara”, “Sara you must be happy”.

Sara smiled slightly and said, “Thank you all, so this next song is dedicated to you, dear ones!”

After that, the music started, and she sang the second song of the concert, which was also one of her own hit songs.

The atmosphere of this song was instantly much more upbeat, so the scene continued to be warm, and many fans even stood up directly to watch because of this fast-paced song.

Claire also quickly got into the warm atmosphere of the concert, and like other fans, followed Sara singing and dancing, very happily.

But Charlie, has been a little distracted.

And Sara on the stage, during the performance will always look in his direction, always paying attention to him.

As Sara sang more and more songs, the atmosphere at the scene became more and more enthusiastic.

She changed her costume three times in the middle, and each time her look was very elaborate and stunning.

After singing for two hours in a row, Sara on stage was still kinetic and full of energy.

You should know that after two hours of singing and dancing, even male singers can not carry down, so most of the singers will invite guests to their concerts.

The guest performance time, for the singer, is very valuable rest time, this gap, gives the singers to go backstage to rest for at least half an hour.

Originally, Sara also arranged a guest for this concert, the so-called popular male singer Kim.

Kim originally had a five-song performance, which was also left to Sara's rest time, but he is now sent by Charlie to the South China Sea to fish, so she had to perform from beginning to end by herself.

But the good thing is that she has just taken the rejuvenation pill given to her by Charlie, so the whole person is extremely energetic, and the two or three hours of performance can be easily taken down.

After two and a half hours of performance, it basically came to the end of the show.

Sara's song style also gradually began to change from cheerful and rhythmic to deep and melodious.

As the last song on the list ended, many audience members still couldn't wait for another cover song that Sara said she would sing.

At this point, she stood on the stage and spoke, "Today's last song has extraordinary significance for me, because this song, too, is to be given to that Prince Charming of mine ……"

Once these words came out, the scene was immediately boiling, cheers, shouts, whistles, and even the abuse of that prince charming filled the entire arena.

She continued at this time: "In order to be able to sing this song perfectly, I also prepared a final set of styling for myself, this set of styling is my own carefully prepared for a long time, but also I specially prepared for him as a surprise ……"

The stage was once again bombarded with cheers.

Sara with some blushing said: "But this look, compared to my first few sets of styling, will be a little more trouble, so later I go down to prepare for the theme it may take a little longer, so please wait patiently."

After saying that, she walked up the elevator in the center of the stage, surrounded by the light pillars of all the chasing lights and the enthusiastic cheers of the audience, slowly descended from the stage and disappeared.

Chapter 3236

Immediately after, all the lights on the stage instantly turned off, and the whole stage was suddenly dark.

The original incomparably lively concert site, also at this moment suddenly got quiet.

But soon, countless people on the stage began to discuss with each other.

Everyone was eager to know what the last set of Sara's elaborate look would look like.

At this time, someone posted this topic to Weibo, and it soon shot up to the top ten of the hot search again. The title of the hot search was: "Guess what style Sara's elaborate look will be!"

Below this hot search, several options were given, including classical style, modern style, post-modern style, western palace style, dark style, gothic style, and even abstract style.

There was even a prize-winning contest for famous top fans to choose ten lucky winners among those who guessed correctly and send one person an autographed album of Sara.

Claire took out her phone and swiped the microblog for a while and couldn't help but ask Charlie in a low voice: "Honey, what do you think Sara will do on stage later?"

Charlie said awkwardly: "This …… how can I guess it ……"

Claire said, "People do not call you Master Wade? You can pinch and calculate, can't you calculate an approximate?"

Charlie shook his head and said truthfully: "I have no research at all on dressing style and so on, so if let me guess definitely, I can't do that."

Claire thought about it and said, “Then I’ll guess a gothic style, on the cover of a fashion magazine she said, the choice is black tone gothic style, when that look not only on the hot search, but also won an award!”

Charlie smiled and said seriously, “Honey, to be honest, I don’t even know what gothic style is.”

Claire laughed: “Gothic style is mainly the architectural style of the Germanic peoples of Western Europe, you must have heard of the Western Gothic cathedrals, monasteries and castles and so on, is the kind of special towering, more exaggerated, and cold stone architecture, and then gradually transformed, forming a Gothic literature, Gothic music, Gothic dress and so on, I also learned when studying design, you boys are not clear about this is normal.”

She said: “I will blindly guess a gothic style, if you guess right, there is a chance to get Sara’s signed album!”

Charlie nodded, and did not think much of what style Sara’s last look was.

Time soon passed ten minutes, the stage lights have not been lit, Sara also has not appeared.

However, the audience at the scene is not anxious, on the contrary, although everyone is very much looking forward to, but also waiting patiently.

These fans who are willing to pay for tickets to see her concert are real hardcore fans, no one is up in arms, and no one is making noise.

Fifteen minutes, the scene is still the same.

At twenty minutes, a soft guitar sound suddenly came from the scene.

The fans cheered all at once!

Because they knew that the guitar sound they heard at this moment must be the prelude to the last song!

So, Sara is finally going to make an appearance!

After the melodious sound of the piano, Sara's sweet singing voice came out.

"The second hand and minute hand ticking in the heart ……"

"My eyes flicker and twinkle so hollow ……"

"My heartbeat flutters in bursts ……"

"I ask myself how much I want to love you ……"

"How impulsive I want to fly with you ……"

"My heart is fluttering up and down ……"

Everyone at the scene was immersed in this wonderful atmosphere of only hearing her voice and not seeing her figure. Sara's voice was so beautiful that, together with the lyrics that were full of little beauty, made the fans at the scene intoxicated.

And at that moment, the stage lights suddenly lit up without warning!

All the spotlights were aimed at the center of the stage, and at that moment, the noble and elegant Sara, wearing a beautiful, holy and dazzling white wedding dress, slowly rose from the center of the stage!

At this instant, the whole audience suddenly exploded!

No one expected that the last look of the goddess Sara would be a white wedding dress!

At this moment, with her white lace gloved hand, she gently held the microphone, with tears in her eyes, and emotionally sang the most classic chorus part of the song: "Tomorrow I'm going to marry you, tomorrow I'm going to marry you ……"

Chapter 3237

Sara's cover of the song "Tomorrow I'll Marry You" is an old song published in 1993.

Many young fans at the scene have not even heard of this song.

However, the song itself is very classic, and even many big-name singers have covered this song in concerts.

However, in recent years, this old song rarely appears in the public eye.

And Sara sang this song to perfection, coupled with her perfect white wedding dress, it simply fits the temperament of this song to the extreme.

What's more. Everyone knows that the reason why she sang this song is only for her prince charming that she has been looking for for many years.

So. This makes the fans at the scene, even more, moved beyond measure.

Who would have thought that a goddess who was in the limelight and had the love of thousands would be so infatuated with a childhood prince charming?

So, when she wore her wedding dress and sang the song on stage in a gentle and moving manner, the female fans on the scene once again felt what it means to be in tears.

What made the fans feel even better was. When Sara sang this song, her face was covered with the shy and intoxicated smile of a young girl, and anyone could see her deep love and intoxication from her face.

And her wedding dress is also extra colorful, the clothes on her body fit perfectly, the look is specifically tailored to her figure.

Moreover, this wedding dress regardless of style, material, and workmanship is exquisite to impeccable, even after the scene of more than ten meters high screen magnified out of the high-definition picture, can not see any defects.

Charlie's whole person has long been frozen like a wooden chicken.

He did not expect that Sara would put on a wedding dress.

What's more, he didn't expect that she would sing such a song at the end of the concert.

At this moment, Charlie finally realized that this is Sara carefully prepared for his surprise, which made his heart shocked and moved, at the same time. And there is unspeakable guilt.

After all, his wife Claire is sitting beside him at this moment, and she is immersed in Sara's song, she would never dream that Sara's song, in fact, is sung for her husband.

At this moment, Charlie felt that in his heart, two consciousnesses were madly attacking each other.

One consciousness told him that Sara and him are married. And she has persistently searched for him for so many years, and has been abiding by the marriage contract with him, what it said was, he must give her a successful outcome.

However, another consciousness is telling him, Claire is your wife, the world has despised you in the past few years, thanks to her she never left you, and how can you start a mess?

Chapter 3238

In the depths of Charlie's inner conflict, he was separated from people like Philip. Looking at his daughter in a wedding dress on stage, Philip had already burst into tears.

Before he reunited with Charlie, when he was suffering from advanced pancreatic cancer and was determined by the world's best doctors to die within six months, he felt that he had only two major regrets in his life.

One that he did not have the opportunity to make up for, one was that he never found Charlie, and one was that he definitely did not have the opportunity to witness the moment of his daughter's wedding.

But. Who would have thought that his life would be at the darkest moment, ushered in the darkness of the flower, thus Charlie was found!

Finding him did not only mean that a major regret was made up for him, but more importantly, Charlie gave him a new lease on life.

In this way, his second regret was no longer regret. Because he still had a long life cycle, he could wait until the day his daughter got married.

He even believed with certainty deep within himself that once the three-year period arrived. Charlie will definitely go to marry Sara.

At that time, his life will be completely fulfilled.

But he never dreamed that his own pearl, his precious daughter. Surprisingly, given a surprise at the concert today.

Although at this time wearing a wedding dress, dressed up on stage, not really in the wedding site, but he as a father, in the stage to see his daughter's current appearance, as if this wish has been half-realized, the heart is naturally in incomparable relief.

In addition, combined with his own previous experience when he was almost in front of the ghost gate, so at this moment he is in his heart is a mix of feelings.

Lenan deep inside just as her husband has as a lot of emotions, tears have long been in the flawless face out of two tear marks.

Seeing that her husband was also crying silently, Lenan hurriedly grabbed his hand, looked at him, and smiled heartily.

Philip realized that he was a bit out of shape and laughed. Quickly rubbed the tears with both arms, subconsciously holding his wife's hand more tightly.

Lenan gently leaned on her husband's shoulder, listening to her daughter singing emotionally on stage, could not help but say in her husband's ear, "If Brother Wade and Sister An were still alive, how good do you think it would be ……"

"Yes ……" Philip's body trembled gently and sighed: "If that scene could really be realized. It's really a thousand pieces of gold that can't be exchanged …… Even if I were to give up the entire Gu Group with my hands, I would have no complaints!"

Lenan nodded heavily, nose sore, rushed to turn her face away.

At this moment, Claire also deeply touched by this song, gently holding Charlie's hand, spoke: "Honey, you said Sara's Prince Charming, came to the scene today?"

Charlie was stunned by the words, then smiled and said, "I can't say this."

Claire said seriously: "I hope he is there, so that will not fail Sara this deep love and emotions ……"

She couldn't help but ask with some excitement: "You say, will she not call him on stage later? Or will he be deeply moved, run up to Sara on the spot to propose?"

Charlie shook his head, said with a bewildered face: "I do not know ……"

Claire seriously said, "Sara has sacrificed so much for this man, if the two of them can't get married, then it's really too unreasonable ……"

Charlie did not know how to respond to Claire's words, only to feel incomparably contradictory deep inside, about his future where to go, he seems to have no clue.

But Claire does not know the extreme contradiction in her husband's heart at this time, she is a little jumpy, can not hide the excitement of saying: "I think Sara will definitely let him go on stage! Suddenly feel so nervous, maybe later to witness, I have met in my life, the most romantic thing!"

Charlie casually nodded his head.

He knew that many fans were looking forward to witnessing the consummation of Sara's love story at this concert.

However, he was equally clear that Sara would definitely not name him at this concert, much less let him on stage in public.

After all, he has a three-year contract with her.

Moreover, his current identity has not yet been made public, most people still do not know that he is a member of the Wade family from Eastcliff, not to mention that he is the son of Changying and carries a deep blood feud ……

Chapter 3239

At this moment, Sara's song "Tomorrow I'll Marry You" has reached the end of the stage.

When Sara finished singing the last note, all the accompanying instruments in the venue came to an abrupt end at the same time as her voice.

The audience didn't expect that the song would suddenly end, as if it had been cut off in one fell swoop, feeling abrupt, yet with a sense of surprise and then developing into a sense of unfulfillment.

And what's even better is that, just as the sound of the whole audience's singing and instrumental accompaniment came to an abrupt end.

On the stage, Sara, as well as her backing dancers and accompaniment team, simultaneously stopped their bodies in this instant, as if they had been cast in stasis, and did not move at all.

The audience below the stage was excited and cheered, and many people shouted loudly and neatly to let Prince Charming take the initiative to propose on stage.

But no one thought, Sara after a moment of stillness, opened her mouth and said: "Thank you all, I sang here today, thank you again for your continued support and love, thank you! Bye!"

After that, Sara, who was wearing a white wedding dress and standing on the stage, suddenly started to sink and gradually disappeared in the center of the stage with the elevator.

No one expected that she would end the concert just like that.

Many people were waiting for her to confess her love to her Prince Charming in public, or for her Prince Charming to propose to her on stage.

But who would have thought that she would be so dashing that she would exit the stage without looking back?

It's like sending your lover off to a faraway place, hugging, k!ssing, and telling each other that the heart is not enough, always feeling that the other side should turn around and say goodbye with tears in their eyes before getting on the bus.

But the other side is in the hug, k!ss, tell each other goodbye after the dash to the car, followed by the car door clicked shut, dry and crisp with your lover drove away, without delay.

When the audience had not yet recovered from the two or three hours of the show, a line of white handwritten font appeared on the big screen again.

Immediately afterward, Sara's voice read out this passage that she had written by hand.

"I had vowed that after I find him, I would permanently quit the entertainment industry and then focus on being by his side and being a competent and virtuous wife and mother like his mother and my mother ……"

"So, here, I am very sorry to officially announce to all my fans who love me that I will be permanently retiring from the entertainment industry after this tour, and thank you for your continuous love for me."

"I hope you can understand me and forgive me for this selfish decision, and I hope you can all reap your own happiness in your future lives."

"After this concert, the rest of my tour will be officially renamed as 'Sara's Farewell Concert', next, I will go to more than a dozen other cities in the country and several other countries around the world to hold my farewell concert."

"So as to say goodbye to my fans nationwide, and worldwide! I hope to bring my singing career to a successful conclusion and give all my fans a perfect memory."

"At the same time, I will also donate all the box office income from this farewell concert tour to the China Charity Foundation, the money will be used specifically to help orphans around the country. "

“This way they can have a better growing environment, to enjoy better living conditions and educational resources, my agency will also put the financial income data of each concert on the entire network and it will also disclose the financial data of each concert on the internet and ask a notary to audit it.”

“Here, I also call on the majority of fans who have the ability to do their part to help orphans, so that the nation’s orphans will no longer be displaced, no longer lack food and clothing, and no longer have low self-esteem and discrimination.”

“Finally, here’s wishing us all, a slow road ahead and a promising future, cheer!”

After Sara’s recording finished reading these paragraphs, the lights inside the entire stadium suddenly lit up.

Chapter 3240

In this instant, countless fans once again cried out in pain.

Because, they know very well in their hearts, when the lights of the whole stadium are on, it is the time when the song ends.

Just like when a movie breaks up, when the lights come on, it announces the end of the show.

Moreover, Sara has just used her own handwritten words to say goodbye to everyone, so naturally, there can be no return.

All the fans sat frozen in place because they hadn’t recovered from the words left by Sara just now.

They couldn’t accept that their idol, their goddess, suddenly announced her withdrawal from the entertainment industry without any warning!

If she continues to work hard for a few years, she will probably create the peak of Chinese singers’ influence in the world and become the most popular Chinese singer in the world.

Nonetheless, this is such a promising superstar, chose to quit permanently, which for fans, not only are caught off guard, for them this is simply a thunderstorm!

Many female fans with weak mental capacity almost lost their voices in pain at this moment.

The male fans were all indignant, and many of them even clenched their fists, their veins rippling.

They couldn't stand the thought of their goddess, abandoning all the fans who liked her just for a man.

This would not only hurt their feelings, but also stab them in the heart.

Because they knew that in the eyes of their goddess, all the men in the world combined might not be as good as that Prince Charming of hers.

Even Claire was stunned, she looked at the stage dumbfounded and murmured softly:

"How can you quit like this? How can you quit like this? There is still a bright future, why do you have to completely give up your career for a man? Can't you get married and have children and take time out for your career?"

There were at least tens of thousands of people in the arena who had the same thoughts as her.

No one could understand why Sara had to make such a big sacrifice for a man.

And of the tens of thousands of people in the whole scene, the only people who could really understand Sara were only three.

Two of them are naturally her parents, and the only one left is not Charlie, but Nanako.

Because the education Nanako received since childhood was to try to be a virtuous wife and mother when she became an adult.

As for her own character, her hobbies and her career, they are not important in front of this goal.

Therefore, at this time, she also murmured deep inside: “So envious of Sara’s courage, in front of so many people to say what she wants the most, if God gives me a chance, let me and Charlie together for life, I am also willing to give up everything like she did …… ”

As for Charlie, but was moved by those two last paragraphs of Sara.

All the income is to be donated to the charity foundation, specifically to help orphans, Sara will make such a decision, must also be because of his experience in the orphanage in the past ten years.

This made him sigh in his heart, Sara is always thinking about him all the time ……

Chapter 3241

Sara retired long after the scene, the fans who had come back to their senses, cursed and took the lead in leaving the arena.

And many female fans also wiped their tears while silently turning away.

Charlie even heard a male hangman behind him, cursing and saying: “Grass! Where the hell is that stupid prince charming, don’t let me meet him, or I’ll break his hoofs!”

Immediately afterward, someone echoed: “Dude, count me in! This ba5tard dares to steal our love, I think he doesn’t want to be in the business anymore!”

“What the hell is this son of a b!tch capable of that makes my goddess sing in her wedding dress and rush to marry him? Damn, it really pi55es me off!”

Charlie only felt a chill in his back at this moment.

What is a public enemy?

This is the public enemy of the whole fcuking world!

Claire, who was on the side, also said with some loss, “Honey, let’s go.”

Charlie faintly nodded his head.

Claire stood up and said to Zhiyu, who was beside her, “Miss Su, my husband and I will leave first.”

Zhiyu joined the conversation saying, “I’ll go too, let’s go out together.”

After saying that, she hurriedly stood up.

Charlie looked at Philip and Lenan, and felt that he could not say hello to both of them even when leaving, it was a bit lack of respect.

At this time, Philip looked like I understand you, gently nodded, and waved his hand with a smile.

Lenan also gave Charlie a look of reassurance, meaning to let him hurry home first, and not care about the two of them.

But he knew that the two of them would have to rush back tonight and would probably have to go to the airport soon for that.

With no choice, he could only decide to turn around and say goodbye to the two on WeChat.

As for the five golden flowers, because of sitting relatively outside the reason, so when everyone began to exit, they must be the first to give up the first row of the channel, so everyone just got up from their seats, they were pushed by the crowd to go out.

This whole scene, tens of thousands of people exiting together was a spectacular sight.

When they came, these tens of thousands of people were spaced out long before and after, some came early, and some came late.

But now, they all got up, and moved towards several exits, so the whole arena seems unusually congested.

When Charlie and Claire walked out from the first row of seats, Doris, Warnia, Nanako, Aoxue, and Zhovia, who were sitting on the outside, were already gone.

There were so many people around, so Charlie did not deliberately look for their figures.

Chapter 3242

Claire and Zhiyu were walking side by side. Zhiyu saw Claire's eyes were red and asked curiously, "Ms. Willson likes Sara a lot?"

Claire nodded gently and said seriously, "I have always liked her, I feel that she not only sings well, but is also a very rare stream in the entertainment industry now, very clean and pure."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "No need to doubt, she is not only a clear stream, but also the only one in the entertainment industry."

Claire asked curiously, "What does Miss Su mean by that?"

Zhiyu laughed: "Let me tell you this, in the entertainment industry, there is no shortage of flies and dogs, some people sell themselves for profit, some people falsify the past for fame, and some people tend to follow the trend for the sake of relationship ……"

"There are also people who are racking their brains to set up a persona, in order to speculate PR exhaustive ……"

"Some are obviously poor, but they have to package themselves as rich;"

"Some of them obviously have no cultural level, but also have to package themselves as rich;"

"The most disgusting is that some foreign-favoring so-called publicists, in order to eat a mouthful of rice do all kinds of denigration of the country, and even go so far as to package those dirty third-world countries into a fairyland on earth with malicious intentions and despicable purposes;"

“In addition, all kinds of plagiarism imitation, malicious speculation is innumerable, really to count up, whose history is not absolutely clean.”

Speaking of which, Zhiyu turned the tables and said seriously: “Only Sara, never half a black history, so far, she is in the entertainment industry, there has not been any hype, nor has she done any fly-by-night hookups, she published all her personal history which is 100% true, and many of the more powerful places people simply did not expose, and even deliberately Not to let the media report, the real low-key and really cultivated.”

Claire curiously asked: “Miss Su seems to be very familiar with the entertainment industry?”

“Not familiar.” Zhiyu smiled lightly and said casually, “It’s just that there are no secrets in this circle that can be hidden from me.”

She smiled and asked Claire, “Does Ms. Willson know what Sara’s family does?”

Claire thought about it and said, “It seems that someone said that her family is in business, but what exactly they do seems to be rarely reported, giving the impression that they should be more powerful.”

Zhiyu laughed: “More than powerful, her family’s industry, a year’s profits are more than the entire entertainment industry a year to generate much higher profits, so people like her to the entertainment industry, is a phoenix from the sky, fell in the flock of chickens, completely descending blow.”

Claire listened dumbfoundedly, said: “No wonder Sara never engages in any publicity hype, even the hype PR such a whole entertainment circle is doing things, she never touch.”

“There were a few male stars in the past to hype PR with her, but the fake news just released, usually not more than an hour, Sara’s agency would immediately issue a serious disinformation statement, never give others the opportunity to hype. Never give others the opportunity to speculate ……”

Zhiyu nodded and laughed: “But what exactly is done seems to be rarely reported, giving the impression that it should be more powerful like.”

The company's main goal is to provide the best possible service to the public.

Claire nodded thoughtfully and said, "Miss Su has a point, according to you, she is indeed unlikely to stay in the entertainment industry."

Zhiyu glanced at the silent Charlie and said with a smile, "Didn't the opening video of the concert just now also say that Sara has actually been looking for her prince charming, I feel that she joined the entertainment industry, most likely to achieve this purpose of finding someone."

"Yes." Claire agreed and said, "I feel the same way."

Zhiyu added: "You see she has been raised well since she was a child, I think that her Prince Charming's origin will not be worse than hers, and probably even better than hers."

With that, she used her long and slender finger, lightly nodded her lower lip and said to herself:

"Oh, so, that analogy I just made is actually not very appropriate …… although Sara is indeed a fairy who came down to earth, but the person she came down for is not less than her in status but beyond that."

"Maybe, when they meet they will go back to the sky, together, forever!"

Chapter 3243

This set of analogies of Zhiyu's fairy descending to the mortal world made Claire nodded her head repeatedly after listening.

She felt that what Zhiyu said was too right, and the real direction of things should be the same as what she speculated.

Only, she did not know that these words fell into Charlie's ears, and another taste.

Charlie knew that Zhiyu's words, as if she was deliberately mentioning his wife, but deliberately mentioning was very hazy, so that his wife simply did not know that all this is related to her.

Charlie did not understand why Zhiyu said this to Claire, was it to give her a precautionary shot?

However, he himself did not want to leave Claire.

Or maybe she meant to say this to him?

But what is the significance of this?

The company's main business is to provide a wide range of products and services to its customers.

He felt that this woman was a little too smart, so that he carried a little bit of caution deep inside his heart.

When the three of them followed the crowd out of the arena, Zhiyu asked Claire and Charlie: "By the way Mr. Willson and Mr. Wade, how did you get here?"

Claire said, "We took a taxi to come here."

Zhiyu said, "Oh, you can't take a taxi at this hour, I estimate that there are at least 10,000 to 20,000 people needing a taxi in our neighborhood, even if you use the software to call a taxi, you still have to wait for at least an hour, it just so happens that I drove here, why don't I send you back."

Claire hurriedly said, "Don't bother Miss Su, we're not too far away, it's just a 20-minute walk."

Zhiyu said: "How can I do that? It's so late now, you must be tired when you walk home, and it will definitely affect tomorrow's work, besides, if my mother knows that I watched the show with you guys and don't send you home, she will definitely talk about me."

Claire heard this, the face is not good to refuse again, so she looked at Charlie asked: "husband you say, we are walking back or take Miss Su's car?"

Charlie glanced at Zhiyu and said lightly: "Since Miss Su has invited us so kindly, we can't let down her good intentions."

After saying that, he looked at Zhiyu and said seriously, “Miss Su, I’ve given you trouble.”

Zhiyu hurriedly said, “Mr. Wade is too polite, such a small thing, I should do it.”

At this moment, Elsa saw Claire in the crowd and ran over quickly, saying while running, “Claire, how are you going back? My cousin is driving to pick me up, I’ll give you guys a ride.”

Kevin now has two tasks, one is to live in the urban village to suffer, and one is to serve as a driver for Elsa, so Elsa generally takes him with her wherever she goes, so that her cousin is not so bored.

And Elsa also has her own personal feelings.

She felt that cousin Kevin’s living conditions in the urban village, are really very difficult, she often calls him out, on the one hand, as her driver, on the one hand, so that the work of the reason, take him to eat something good with him.

When Claire saw Elsa coming, she said, “Sorry, Elsa, I’ve already made an appointment with my friend to go in the car back, so I won’t bother you and your cousin.”

Only at this time did Elsa see Zhiyu beside Claire.

Chapter 3244

The moment she saw Zhiyu, Elsa was dumbfounded.

She recognized her right away, after all, she was the eldest granddaughter of the Su family, and was extremely famous in the circle of Eastcliff’s second generation, and could be said to be the strongest one in the circle of Eastcliff’s celebrity daughters.

The two of them are not friends, but they are acquaintances, and they have met on many high society occasions.

She just didn’t expect that why Zhiyu was here.

So, she subconsciously asked, “Miss Su …… Su? How come you are here?”

Zhiyu is also a little surprised, Elsa she remembered, the Dong family's daughter, compared to these top families Dong family's strength is quite inferior, but after all, is also a circle of people, with each other they have some interactions.

So, she then smiled slightly and said, "Miss Dong also came to Aurous Hill, is it specifically for the concert?"

Elsa hurriedly waved her hand and said, "No, no, I'm working in Aurous Hill now, right in Aurous Hill's Emgrand Group!"

Zhiyu nodded her head and said with a smile, "So it's the famous Emgrand Group."

After saying that, she also intentionally or unintentionally glanced at Charlie, and there was even a little bit of something in her eyes.

Because after she knew that Elsa actually worked at the Emgrand Group, the first instant she felt that this was a very fishy matter.

In her heart, she thought, "Although the Dong family is only a ten billion dollar family, but it is far from letting their own first daughter run to Aurous Hill thousands of kilometers away to work, and these families in Eastcliff are more refined than monkeys, no one would do such a disgraceful thing, there must be a demon when things go against the norm, the Dong family must have a deep meaning in this move."

Before she could be surprised for two seconds, she immediately came to a realization and exclaimed inwardly, "It must be because of Charlie!"

Although she didn't know through what channel the Dong family had groped for clues related to Charlie, Elsa was definitely running towards Charlie.

On the side, Claire did not know Zhiyu's real background, she was busy with work all day long, even though Zhiyu's previous car accident in the Forbidden Mountain Tunnel was a big deal, Claire had only heard that there was that one thing, and had not taken the initiative to understand.

So, she asked Elsa with some surprise: "Elsa, you also know Miss Su?"

Elsa was just about to speak, Zhiyu took a step ahead and said with a smile, “When I used to work in Eastcliff, I had cooperation with Miss Dong’s family company, so I can say we know each other.”

As soon as Elsa heard this, she immediately understood that Zhiyu did not want her to reveal her true identity.

So, she had to go along with her words, nodded her head, and said to Claire, “It’s like this, I just didn’t expect that you and Miss Su also knew each other.”

Claire also didn’t suspect and smiled, “Miss Su’s mother is my client, we also just met not long ago.”

“Understood.” Elsa nodded gently.

Zhiyu was also curious and asked, “By the way Mr. Willson, how do you and Miss Dong know each other?”

Claire replied with a smile, “The two of us are good girlfriends, we used to go to college together, including Charlie who used to be classmates with us for a year.”

Deep inside Zhiyu was even more surprised: “What the h3ll is going on here?

Charlie and his wife, and this Elsa were classmates? But Elsa came to work in Aurous Hill, must have come for Charlie, and she is working in Charlie’s Group, could this Elsa be Charlie’s lover under the eyes of Claire?

If this is really the case, then Charlie this hand of black under the lamp, play is really a god’s move!

Thinking of this, the dialectical thinking that is always in her heart began to work again.

She also felt: “seems not right, with my understanding of Charlie, he is definitely not the kind of person who keeps a mistress behind his wife’s back, and it is even more impossible to get together with his wife’s college classmate and a best friend directly and privately ……

Then does it mean that Elsa does not know Charlie's true identity? Just treat him as a classmate, as well as the husband of her best friend?"

A thought, Zhiyu said tentatively: "Right Miss Dong, since you work in the Empire Group, then I have a request, I have some projects I want to dock with the Emgrand Group, I wonder if you can help me introduce the chairman?"

Chapter 3245

Hearing this, Elsa replied somewhat awkwardly, "Miss Su, although I have also come to Emgrand Group for a year, but to be honest, I have never met our chairman, he seems to never come to the group, the group affairs are in charge of Doris Young, the vice director, why don't I introduce her for you?"

"So." Zhiyu figured it out instantly, it seemed that Elsa did not know Charlie's double identity.

Thinking of this, she laughed in her heart: "This woman is stupid enough, she must have come to Aurous Hill looking for Charlie, but after coming for so long even his identity is not understood ……"

Elsa found that Zhiyu looked at her, more or less in a strange way.

She also couldn't help but look at Zhiyu back, but when the two were facing each other, Elsa felt that she was under a lot of pressure in front of her, so she hurriedly said,

"That, Claire, Charlie, since you are going back with Miss Su, then I won't take your time, my cousin is waiting for me in the parking lot, I'll go there first."

After saying that, she hurriedly said to Zhiyu, "Miss Su, I'll go now, you guys take care on the way."

Zhiyu nodded, remembered something, and hurriedly said, "By the way, Miss Dong, in Aurous Hill we both are outsiders, and seeing you here is like meeting an old friend in a foreign country, why don't you leave me a contact, I'll treat you to dinner if you have time."

Although Elsa knows Zhiyu, but in terms of rank, she is far worse than her.

The difference between the two of them is the kind of heavenly difference that they never sat at the same table even in the same banquet, so she and Zhiyu don't have each other's contact information at all, let alone have dinner together in private.

Now Zhiyu took the initiative to invite her to eat together, which really made her a bit flattered.

So she agreed almost without thinking, and hastily took out her cell phone and said, "Okay, Miss Su, I've been in Aurous Hill longer than you, so I'll invite you, more or less I'm also half a host."

Zhiyu smiled and said, "Okay, you invite me first, I will invite you back another day."

Elsa hurriedly said, "That's okay, Miss Su, let's add a WeChat, I'll sweep your QR."

Zhiyu nodded, took out her phone, found out her WeChat QR code, and then passed Elsa's friend application.

The moment Zhiyu her as a friend, Elsa's heart is indeed taking a little excited leap.

This can't be blamed on her snobbery, after all, she has been growing up in the atmosphere of Eastcliff's high society.

The Dong family's strength, in the entire Eastcliff high society, could only be ranked to the lower middle level.

Therefore, people like her have been accustomed to surviving in the cracks of the upper class, and naturally, they especially cherish every opportunity to come into contact with the top of the hierarchy.

But, Charlie saw Zhiyu take the initiative to show goodwill to Elsa, and even wanted to have dinner with her privately, his heart became more and more suspicious, confused Zhiyu this woman, what in the end she wants.

After the two of them added WeChat, they came to the parking lot together. Elsa's car and Zhiyu's car were not parked in the same area, so they waved goodbye to the three of them at the entrance of the parking lot.

Chapter 3246

Charlie and Claire followed Zhiyu and found her car.

Charlie didn't expect that Zhiyu came out by herself and drove a very ordinary Audi Q5 SUV, which was indeed quite different from her status.

Zhiyu looked at Charlie and Claire and said with a smile, "The car is not very good, so please don't mind too much."

Claire said: "How could it be, it's already very good!"

Zhiyu said with a smile, "It's good if you guys don't mind, then you couples can sit in the back."

"Okay," Claire answered, so she sat in the back row of the Q5 with Charlie, and Zhiyu started the vehicle and drove towards Tomson.

On the road, Zhiyu sighed while driving, "I didn't expect that we are quite lucky, my mom chose Ms. Willson's decoration design company, and as a result, Miss Dong is also Mr. Willson's and Mr. Wade's college classmate, so this time and time again, we have some connection with each other."

Claire also could not help but nod and said with a smile, "It is indeed quite a destiny, and I did not expect that your business, is still related to the Emgrand Group, my biggest partner now is the Emgrand Group, and the hotel project I am working on is from the same group."

"Is that so?" Although Zhiyu's tone was very surprised, no one saw that the expression of her, who was sitting in the driver's seat and driving, did not have the slightest element of surprise.

She secretly thought in her heart, "You don't even know that your husband is the owner of Emgrand Group, you as his wife, it's not hard for him to give you a hotel project?"

Thinking of this, she also could not help but sigh: “This Claire, is really a silly sweet, haven’t figured out Charlie’s identity until now ……”

However, she said with a smile on her face, “That’s still a real coincidence, in the future, I will probably have a lot more cooperation with the Group, and maybe we will have business dealings with each other in the future.”

Claire subconsciously laughed: “That’s really great.”

Charlie heard a big head.

He really wanted to tell everyone around him not to negotiate cooperation for his wife, how could she finish so many projects? Warnia’s side also wants to give her the Song family’s project, Zhiyu seems to have a little hint.

Although he also knows that in the business world, party A is willing to take the initiative to give party B a project to do, that is to send money to them, but he also does not want Claire too tired.

At this time, In the car three people’s cell phones, all began to send a variety of crazy push.

Charlie looked down, these tweets are almost all related to Sara.

This concert, is really a success in the entertainment circle so that the entire Internet exploded.

No one expected that this concert would explode so many explosive points, from the beginning to the end, shocking news one after another.

First, announcing that there was a childhood friend for an hour and that she had been looking for him.

Then she sang the song “Tomorrow I will marry you” in her wedding dress, could there be a more direct confession than that?

Just after everyone thought that the news that Sara might be marrying someone in the near future was the biggest bombshell, she suddenly announced her permanent retirement from the entertainment industry!

This is really the big bang of the universe, the best top stream singer, said to withdraw from the circle, not only extremely decisive and dry, and even a little too capricious.

The good thing is that although her fans are disappointed, but combined with the story shared by Sara to everyone, the vast majority of people can understand her decision.

After all, she spent a large part of her life looking for her prince charming, finally found him, naturally want to double up with him, to be a good wife and mother, and the entertainment business itself is very busy, if not quit the circle, it is difficult to have enough energy to play the role of a good wife and mother and entertainment icon.

The rest of the small number of those who can't understand, mainly because of envy and jealousy.

However, there are still many fans who hope that there will be a day when the peak will turn around.

After all, many stars have made statements about quitting the entertainment industry, and the so-called farewell concerts have been held for an unknown number of times, and then after a year or two, they make a comeback.

Claire also hopes so, so she hurriedly went to browse some news and Weibo hot search to see if there is anyone discussing this, but after looking around, she could not help but sigh:

"Sara's agency has issued a statement confirming that she will officially quit the entertainment industry after this tour, it seems that there will not be any room for reversal in this matter ……"

Chapter 3247

At this moment, backstage of the performance.

In Sara's lounge, Tasha, with red eyes, personally helped her take off her wedding dress carefully, choking with some heartache under her breath,

"Sara, I really don't understand, since you've decided to wear a wedding dress at this concert, why didn't you name that guy Charlie?"

Speaking of this, she complained somewhat indignantly,

"If I were to say, you should have forced him to marry directly in front of tens of thousands of viewers, in front of the nation's fans!"

"Once the wedding dress is on, directly shout his name, ask him to come on stage, and then ask him on stage in front of everyone when exactly he will honor his promise."

Sara looked at herself in the mirror, carefully removed the shiny diamond earrings, said with a smile:

"You must have watched too much romance idol drama, feelings and marriage is not forced on people, why use the influence, forcing him to come on the stage?"

"It's not like no one in the entertainment industry has done this before, but the result is not divorced?"

I just want to tell him personally on his birthday what kind of feelings I have for him all these years, and I promised long ago to wait for him for three years, if I call his name on the spot at this time and ask him when will he honor it or call his name on the spot at this time, that is my own backtracking."

Tasha depressed said:

"But today this confession of the battle is too big, and also completely out of the entertainment industry, things, you have given so much for him, if not to force him a little, in case of regrets what do you do?"

"In case he does not honor his promise after three years what do you do?"

Sara seriously said, "If he really can't keep his promise, then I won't blame him."

“What?!” Tasha dumbfounded said: “Will not blame him?? I tell you, Sara!”

“If that Charlie after three years does not fulfill the promise, when the time comes, I will have to expose this heartless man on the Internet myself!”

Sara said: “Don’t talk nonsense! Charlie’s family has been kind to our family, his father helped our family a lot in the past, my father’s life was also saved by Charlie, with such great kindness, no matter what decision makes, I will willingly and fully accept it.”

Tasha was as anxious as an ant on a hot pot: “Sara, how can you think like that? He is kind to your family, but don’t you have any love for him?”

“The video that was played at the beginning of the concert is not your silent dedication to him for so many years?”

“Could it be that just because he saved your father, he can disregard your dedication for so many years? He can completely fail you?”

Sara said more or less impatiently: “Oh well, you talk the most! Hurry up and help me take off my wedding dress, I still have to catch a flight later.”

Chapter 3248

Tasha asked, “You’re leaving tonight?”

“Yes.” Sara said, “The concert is over, so there is no more business for me, you stay here with the executive company to take care of the aftermath, I will go back to Eastcliff first, to prepare for the next concert.”

Tasha said, “Then there is no need to catch a plane back so late, rest for one night, wait until tomorrow, and then leave.”

Tasha said, “You have confessed so deeply at the concert, but that man took his wife home after the concert, don’t you want to stay one more day to see if he will give you a statement?”

“No.” Sara said with a smile, “I’ve said it, I just want him to know clearly what kind of true feelings I have for him, and that is enough.”

“That’s why I didn’t put any frontal photos of him in the video, not even as a child, and I didn’t say in public that it was his birthday, that he was there today.”

“Because I didn’t want anyone else to guess that my Prince Charming was him, especially not to make his wife suspicious.”

“And since I said I would wait for him for three years, I will definitely wait for him in a down-to-earth manner, and definitely will not create any trouble for him in advance, not to mention not wanting to put him in a dilemma.”

Tasha is convinced, rushed Sara arched her hand, exclaimed: “I really tried to convince you! Really, I won’t even help when the wall falls down, I’m convinced of you!”

“Typical devotional personality! If Charlie does not marry you, he will regret it until his next life and beyond!”

“Don’t be silly.” Sara with her help took off the wedding dress carefully and said:

“Tasha, the makeup has not been removed, and later have to go to the airport, so this wedding dress is too late for me to pack and take away.”

“You must help me properly pack it, and then bring me back to Eastcliff intact, in the future when I get married I want to wear it.”

Tasha said helplessly, “I know, I know this is your treasure, don’t worry, I will help you properly with it and bring it back to you in good condition!”

Sara nodded her head and smiled: “Thank you! You are my good sister! I’ll treat you to a big meal when we get back!”

Tasha gave her a blank look and muttered, “And treat me to a big meal, you announced this time to quit the entertainment industry.”

“I can also be laid off as an agent, and when I go back, I have to prepare for the layoff and re-employment.”

Sara hurriedly laughed: “Don’t! We still have dozens and dozens of concerts to stay busy with, wait for the next concert.”

“After the commitments, I quit the entertainment industry, but I still have to do other things, then I will look back to the family group to find a good job, you come to me as an assistant I will give you double the annual salary!”

Tasha felt happy, but the face still hummed, she said: “Being an assistant is no problem, after all, I am also a famous university graduate in economic management, to work with you as an assistant is more than enough, but this double annual salary just forget it.”

“Your sister Tasha doesn’t lack money, the reason to rely on you is because of a good relationship with you, with you to work together even if I do not make money I am still comfortable.”

Sara held Tasha’s arm, smiling, said: “Lovely sister, today you finally said the truth, it seems that my personality charm is stronger, can keep such talent around to serve me, ha ha ha, this lady has really extraordinary charm!”

“Pooh!” Tasha skimmed her mouth and said, “Don’t be silly here, don’t you have a plane to catch? Hurry up and take off your makeup.”

As they were talking, there was a knock at the door and Sara’s mother, Lenan, asked in a soft voice outside the door, “Sara, can mommy come in?”

Chapter 3249

Sara heard her mother’s voice outside the door and hurriedly said, “Mom, I’m taking off my makeup and changing clothes, are you by yourself?”

Lenan was busy answering, “Yeah I am by myself.”

Sara then said to Tasha, “Tasha, go and open the door for mom.”

“Okay.” she agreed and hurriedly opened the door to the room.

After the door opened, Lenan looked at Tasha and said with a smile, “Tasha, this time has really been hard for you.”

Tasha hurriedly waved her hand and said, “Auntie, this is all my job, it’s not hard at all.”

After that, she said with a shocked face, “Auntie, why do you look so much younger today? I feel that if I don’t control my food, wait for another two years, I may look even older than you ……”

Lenan said with a smile, “I have some nice skincare products, the effect is really quite good, I’ve been using, and as we go back, I’ll have someone send you a set, or you directly come home to pick up.”

Lenan knew that she naturally could not tell Tasha about the Rejuvenating Pill.

Moreover, even if she told her, she was afraid that it would be difficult for her to get it, but instead, she also cause trouble for Charlie, so she used skincare products to cover the reality.

Tasha has always had a very close relationship with Sara, so she is also very familiar with Lenan, hearing this, she said with a smile, “Then I’ll thank you in advance, Auntie!”

Lenan laughed: “What else do you have to be polite to auntie, from now on all your skincare products I will give you, I will have the group’s driver send it to you regularly.”

“Really?” Tasha was flattered and said with some trepidation, “Auntie, there is no need to go to such trouble, if it works well, I will just go and buy it myself in the future.”

Lenan laughed: “You and auntie are still so out of touch? This matter is settled, if you push back again, you will treat auntie as an outsider.”

When Tasha heard this, she could only nod and said, “Thank you, Auntie, I’m sorry then!”

Lenan nodded, then said to Sara:

“Sara, your father and I are ready to go to the airport, your father thinks you have worked too hard today, so he asked me to tell you to take a good rest at the hotel tonight, so you don’t need to come with us again at night.”

“Don’t say that mom,” Sara said:

“I’m going to take off my makeup and go back with you guys, I’m not tired at all now, I don’t need much rest, moreover, there’s no point for me to stay overnight, I might as well go back with you guys, then I can still have a good sleep at home.”

Lenan reached out and touched her face, asking gently, “You confessed so deeply at your own concert today, don’t you want to see how Charlie reacts in person? Stay one more night, and you might be able to meet him tomorrow.”

“No no.” Sara said with a smile, “Making such a big noise, and did not say hello to Charlie in advance, I am afraid that I have scared him so it is better to go back first and see him again after a while.”

Lenan helplessly shook her head and laughed: “You girl, you dare to do such a shocking thing, still afraid that you do not know how to face him afterward?”

Sara said delicately: “Mom, you know I actually have the thinnest skin, today dry this thing will keep me nervous for many days until now the back is still sweaty, now the last thing I want to do is meet Charlie, so just let me go home to avoid the wind ……”

“This child ……” Lenan helplessly laughed: “then okay, you take your time to take off the makeup, change into comfortable clothes, I’ll go talk to your father, we will wait for you.”

“Thank you, mom!” Sara smiled happily and gave Lenan a kiss on her cheek.

……

Chapter 3250

Ten minutes later, Sara, who had changed into an everyday outfit, got into the car with her parents and headed to the airport.

On the way, Sara kept chatting with her mother.

Being a woman, Lenan had many questions in her heart to ask her, but her first question was, “Sara, when did you order that wedding dress you were wearing tonight behind our backs?”

Sara said with a smile, “Mom, you know Vera Wang, right?”

“Yes.” Lenan nodded: “Isn’t it the independent brand of the Chinese-American designer Natalie Wang?”

“These years in Europe and the United States is really very hot, even the former U.S. President Clinton and the daughter of Putin, married are wearing her designed wedding dress, your set of wedding dress is also ordered from her?”

Sara laughed: “She had announced a few years ago that she will no longer make wedding dresses for others personally, but I invited her over from the United States a few months ago and gave her the measurements, and then she took them back to the United States to make one for me personally.”

Lenan laughed: “Then you really have a lot of fame, people have closed the mountain, but still resumed to help you make wedding dresses.”

Sara said seriously: “Mom, to be honest, I could not invite her, although her assets are not as big as the top families, but usually make friends with the top powers, many top wealthy and executive families in the United States who have asked her to design their wedding dresses, and these celebrities in China were also lining up to find her.”

“But even so, no one could invite her personally in the past few years, not to mention me, even if the Su family and the Wade family were looking for her, it is impossible for her to come out personally.”

Sara took a slight pause, and said: “This time she was willing to personally come to China to help me measure and make a wedding dress, mainly because she knows that I am the future daughter-in-law of Auntie An who had long approved it.”

Lenan asked in surprise, “You said this Natalie, came because of the face of Charlie’s mother?”

“Right.” Sara said, “I originally just paid a deposit to her brand for her designer to design a high order wedding dress for me, but I didn’t expect her to come in person ……”

“In fact, I was also surprised at the time, did not understand why she would personally come over, asked her to know that she and Auntie An and Auntie An’s mother were good friends for many years ……”

“Moreover, when Charlie went back to the United States with Auntie to visit her family when he was a child, she also met him and knew the relationship between our family and Auntie An’s family.”

Lenan lamented, “Natalie should also have to be more than seventy years old, at least almost twenty years older than sister An, I did not expect her and sister An were friends too.”

Sara said, “Or maybe they met through Auntie An’s mother.”

Sara added: “But according to her, Auntie An had helped her a lot in the past, and her tone seems to be quite grateful.”

Lenan nodded: “Your Auntie had helped too many people, in Silicon Valley alone, more than half of the big companies had taken investment from your her.”

Sara hmm, continued: “So she tossed over so far to help me measure, and went back to personally help me make a wedding dresses, also personally brought the wedding dress to me to try on, on-site fine-tuning, before and after so long, and finally didn’t take money, not a penny, said I am Auntie An’s daughter-in-law, just like her own daughter-in-law.”

Philip, who had not spoken, suddenly asked Sara very seriously, “Sara, you did not tell her about Charlie, right?”

“No.” Sara said, “She only mentioned her relationship with Auntie An’s family, but didn’t ask me about Charlie.”

Philip suddenly remembered something, slapped his thigh, and blurted out, “Oh no, we forgot an important thing!”

Sara's heart tightened and she hurriedly asked, "Dad, what's the important thing?"

Philip blurted out, "You made such a big noise at the concert today, if the An family sees it, they would know that Charlie is still alive, and they would know that we have found him!"

Chapter 3251

Sara heard this, the whole person immediately tensed up, off the tongue: “Dad! I …… should not give Charlie trouble, right?!”

Lenan then spoke: “I think the An family know that Charlie is still alive, should not be a bad thing, his grandparents are still alive, and in the family, they are also in charge.”

“If they know that Charlie is still alive, they will only be happy, will never have any threat to Charlie, maybe after they get acquainted with Charlie, can bring more resources and opportunities to him.”

Saying that, Lenan added: “Back a step, even if the An family has little affection for him, but after all, there is blood kinship, at most, they will not bother him, they certainly can not take the initiative to find trouble with Charlie.”

Philip thought about it, sighed with relief, nodded, and said, “That’s true, Charlie’s apparent threat is the Su family, but the Su family is obviously no longer his rival.”

Lenan asked, “Then you say, if the murderer of Brother Wade and Sister An knew that Charlie is still alive, would he attack him?”

Philip shook his head, “I don’t think so, if they wanted Charlie’s life, back then in Aurous Hill, they would have killed Charlie together, after all, even big brother Wade didn’t get rid of their poisonous hands, if they wanted to kill Charlie, how could he be spared.”

Lenan nodded slightly, aside Sara was slightly relieved, while she touched her heart, while fearful beyond measure said, “I’m really worried about what trouble this would bring to Charlie …… After all, I did not discuss this with him in advance about this matter… …”

Philip smiled faintly and said, “In fact, it’s okay, know that you two’s marriage, is not only known to the Wade family and the An family.”

“Other Eastcliff big families are also aware, even if you did not say this at the concert, the Wade family has long known about Charlie’s matter, Su family Zhiyu and her mother Liona must also know, as for the remaining two or three families, even now know, it is nothing, not a big deal.”

“Right.” Lenan spoke, “Even if they know that Charlie is still alive, they also know who Charlie really is, so I think it will have no effect.”

“That’s good.” Sara sighed, “Just now Dad suddenly said a thing, I thought I was in big trouble ……”

Lenan touched her hand and said with a smile, “You don’t have such a big psychological burden, this matter is not a good thing.”

The first thing you need to do is to go to the U.S. to visit Natalie when you go on tour. If she knows about your concert today, she’ll know that we’ve found Charlie, so maybe she’ll talk to Charlie’s grandmother about it. You may be able to meet with the An family.”

“Meet with the An family?” Sara asked, “If Charlie knows, will he not be angry with me?”

Lenan seriously said, “So you have to grasp the degree, you go to the United States, can only take the initiative to visit Natalie, as for the An family to see you, depends on whether Natalie will convey this information, if she conveyed this matter, then to the An family it is their initiative to see you, not your initiative to see them.”

Sara asked in confusion, “But what am I going to say when I see the An family ……”

Lenan said, “Naturally, it’s to help connect Charlie with the An family. If he can get help from the An family, his future development will definitely get a huge boost, so he can get twice the result with half the effort. This will only be good for him.”

Philip on the side said: “Sara, your mother is right, although Charlie and the An family share blood, but they have not been in too much contact, plus Charlie’s mother has died, the An family and he have been estranged for many years.”

“If you want them to re-establish their relationship in the future, the middle really needs a link, and you, naturally, are the best candidate for that link!”

“And this time Natalie look at the face of the An family, to make you a wedding dress, this in itself is a very good breakthrough opportunity, you go to the United States this time, by the way, to visit Natalie, everything will be naturally a waterfall.”

Sara nodded with a sudden realization and said, “Okay Dad, I know.”

……

Chapter 3252

At this time, Charlie and his wife Claire had already returned home.

Claire because still not quite able to accept Sara suddenly has to permanently quit the singing world, while has been holding the phone on the microblog to participate in the first hot list of new activities, ten million fans joined to request Sara to stay in the entertainment industry.

While she was busy swiping her phone in support, Charlie came to the courtyard alone and made a phone call to Philip.

He knew that Philip was leaving Aurous Hill and returning to Eastcliff tonight, but just now at the concert, he didn’t have much communication with him because his wife was there and there were too many people, so he hurried to give him a call and wanted to wish him and Lenan a good trip.

When the call was answered, Philip said smilingly, “Charlie, you’ve arrived home, right?”

Charlie said, “Yes, Uncle, I’ve arrived home. Have you and Auntie left for the airport?”

“Yes.” Philip said smilingly, “We are already on our way, it just so happens that Sara also has to go back with us tonight, so we are going together as a family of three.”

“Ah?” Charlie was surprised and asked, “Sara is also leaving? She must be so tired after the concert, why doesn’t she rest for one night before going back?”

Philip laughed: “Your Auntie and I also advised her to do the same, but the child insisted on going back with us, saying that there is nothing more to do here, so she can go back and rest properly.”

Charlie’s heart was a little empty, helplessly said, “Well, you tell her, after landing, send me a WeChat.”

“Sure.” Philip then said, “Charlie, the time is late, you also rest early.”

Charlie was ashamed and said, “Uncle, I’m really sorry, you and Auntie came all the way here today, I didn’t entertain you properly, and I couldn’t come to the airport to see you off when you left.”

Philip casually laughed: “It’s okay, we are all family, no need to be so polite, and in less than a month, you will come to Eastcliff to participate in the ancestral ceremony of the Wade family, then you will stay at your uncle’s house, and we will have a few good drinks.”

“Okay.” Charlie agreed without hesitation, going back to attend the ancestral ceremony was something he had promised his grandfather before, since he had already promised, it was natural to keep his words.

However, Charlie and the Wade family did not want too much contact, so he originally did not intend to live in the Wade family.

Otherwise, if he looks down and raises his head, he can see your aunt Cynthia, not only is she bad, he will also be unhappy.

At that time, if he lives in Philip’s house, it will naturally be much more convenient.

When Philip saw Charlie agree, he said very happily: “Then we have a deal, when you depart to Eastcliff, tell me in advance!”

Chapter 3253

Sara is gone and Charlie can not help but feel a little lonely.

At this time, the courtyard is silent, the weather is still a little cold, looking up at the moon and stars in the sky, more let him sigh.

He never imagined that Sara’s concert would come to an end in this way, thinking back to those old photos of the concert, he was filled with emotion and shame deep inside.

Although he has lived a hard life over the years, but in the orphanage, with Leon's covert protection, he could actually be considered to be carefree, but the lack of all kinds of material conditions were a bit more difficult.

But he never thought before, he suffered these years, Sara and her family were sparing no effort to find his whereabouts.

This love alone, he has been very moved, do not know how to repay, not to mention, Sara's so many years to abide by the marriage contract with him, single-mindedly waiting for him nearly 20 years of deep love.

So, how can he return this love of the three members of the Gu family, has become a knot in the heart that can not be solved.

Because he simply can not think of any good way.

After all, he has been married for almost four years, never leaves Claire.

In Charlie's heart sighing and sighing, Claire wrapped in cotton clothes, holding a down jacket, came out of the villa.

She came to his side, gently put the down jacket on his shoulders, and said, "Honey, why did you run outside and stand there? It's quite cold tonight."

Charlie smiled and said, "It's a little stuffy inside, I wanted to come out for some fresh air."

Claire nodded and said, "Why don't we stop the floor heating in our house, it's already mid-March, there's no need to keep the heating on."

Charlie said, "Let's not turn it off, it's easy to catch a cold in this season, so it's much better to turn on the heating in the house."

Claire also did not insist, but looked at him and asked with concern: "Honey, why do I feel as if you have something on your mind? Did you encounter any trouble?"

"No." Charlie said against his will, "Around Qingming festival, there is a feng shui reading business to go to Eastcliff, a big family wants me to go over to help look at the

feng shui of the ancestral graves, but it seems to be a bit tricky, I am thinking how to deal with it."

The reason why Charlie said this, on the one hand, also do not want to make her think more, on the other hand, also wants to discuss with her in advance to take a precaution, to inform her about his own Qingming Festival things, before going to Eastcliff."

After saying these words, he did not feel complacent because of an excuse to kill two birds with one stone, on the contrary, he felt a trace of sadness in his heart.

Ever since he had obtained the Nine Mysterious Heavenly Scriptures, the relationship between him and Claire had been filled with more and more lies.

Although many of these lies were out of good intentions, the nature of the lies could not be concealed.

Chapter 3254

At this moment, when Claire heard that Charlie was preparing to go to Eastcliff to read feng shui for others again, she did not suspect in her heart, but only asked him, "Honey, did you take the job of reading feng shui again?"

"Yes." Charlie said casually, "The money is quite a lot, so there is no reason to refuse."

Saying that, Charlie was afraid that Claire would repeat the same old tune, so he immediately added:

"And wife, you should also know that this group of rich people have their own circle, if you offend the people inside this circle, it is likely to be blocked by this circle, and may even be targeted by them, so I am also riding a tiger now, it is impossible to cut off all This area of business."

Claire originally wanted to repeat the same old story, according to her idea, as long as her company gradually saw an upturn, Charlie could gradually reduce the business of feng shui, as far as possible no longer touch this aspect of things.

But now hearing him say so, she put away her set of rhetoric and helplessly said, "Honey, then you must pay more attention to yourself."

Charlie smiled faintly and nodded, "Don't worry wife, I will."

She smiled gratefully and said, "It's getting late, hurry up and go back to bed."

"Okay!"

……

Late at night, when Charlie and Claire were cuddling and sleeping together, a woman walked out gingerly in the large courtyard of the Song family villa.

It was already 1:30 in the morning, but instead of sleeping, Nanako came to the courtyard alone, found a dry place, sat cross-legged in the courtyard, and looked up at the stars.

Sara's concert was very shocking to her, with many details that she still hasn't gotten over.

At the concert, she first saw her idol Sara's infatuation and bravery, at that moment, she revered Sara more and more.

After the concert, she repeatedly pondered this matter, there is always an intuition, as if Sara in the scene of the object of confession, should be their long-time love of Charlie.

However, she could not think of any clear clues to support her intuition.

She had learned about Charlie's background, but the specific information was not that detailed, only that Charlie grew up as an orphan, grew up in the Aurous Hill orphanage, and then joined the Aurous Hill Willson family."

"This life experience seems very ordinary, and even with a few sympathetic tragic colors.

However, she could not figure out how exactly Charlie grew from a superfluous son-in-law to the true Dragon Master Wade, who is respected by everyone in Aurous Hill."

“And even more so, how he could have such a strong strength and even have such a heavenly miracle medicine as the Rejuvenating Pill.

One is the Willson family son-in-law, the other is the true dragon, these two images, simply a day and a place, so Nanako at this time is in a quandary, really can not think of the connection.

Just when she was puzzled, Warnia walked into the courtyard, slowly came to her, and asked with a smile, “Nanako, why are you still awake so late?”

Nanako looked back at her and smiled, “I couldn’t sleep, how about you, sister?”

Warnia shrugged her shoulders and returned the same smile, “Me too.”

Nanako smiled heartily and sighed, “Sister can’t sleep, it must be because of Charlie!”

Warnia was slightly stunned, then also smiled emotionally, “Hey, it seems that we both have the same reason for insomnia.”

Nanako nodded and said without any concealment, “I was thinking that the Prince Charming that Sara confessed her love for at the concert tonight, could it be him.”

Warnia’s eyes widened and she blurted out,

“I thought exactly the same as you! Although there is no evidence and I can’t think of any kind of possibility, but I have been suspecting this matter too!”

Nanko didn’t expect that Warnia had thought of it the same as her, and hurriedly said,

“Sister, you have been living in Aurous Hill, and have known Charlie earlier, can you tell me what his past was like?”

Chapter 3255

Hearing Nanako’s question, Warnia seriously said, “I actually know very little about Master Wade’s past, I first met him last year in one of our family’s antique stores, at that

time he was not very famous in Aurous Hill, just a superfluous live-in son-in-law with a very low family status."

Speaking of this, she turned her words and spoke, "But he was young, mastered a long lost antique restoration skill, this really shocked me very much, at that time I thought, this man must have some unknown story."

Nanako nodded: "There are many shocking things about Charlie, but what I want to know most is his childhood!"

"For example, where exactly is he from, how did he become an orphan, was he abandoned by his parents after birth, or was he born without parents, or did he lose them at a certain point in time and that's why he became an orphan."

Warnia frowned and thought for half a day, shook her head, and said, "These …… honestly I'm not really sure about."

Nanako analyzed again: "Warnia sister look, Sara said her childhood friend, was missing when she was five or six years old, according to her age also considering Charlie's age backward, that year he should be seven or eight years old, and Sara is from Eastcliff."

"So this has a very simple dialectical logic: if he is a native of Aurous Hill, then he was young when he couldn't have had any interactions with Sara, so naturally he wasn't Sara's Prince Charming, which proves that our intuition was all wrong."

"But, by the same logic, if Charlie is not a native of Aurous Hill, then the possibility of this matter is greatly increased!"

"If he is really Sara's Prince Charming, then it proves that he should have been a native of Eastcliff when he was a child, and moreover, the time he came to Aurous Hill should have been around seven or eight years old."

Warnia nodded with great agreement and said, "According to this, if he also happened to enter the orphanage when he was seven or eight years old, then the timeline would basically match."

"Right." Nanako said, "Sister, you have connections in Aurous Hill, can you ask someone to check the records of the Aurous Hill orphanage?"

Warnia thought about it and said, “Checking the records shouldn’t be a big problem, but in case Master Wade knows that we are investigating him, will he have any misunderstanding about us?”

“After all, he also has a wide network of people in Aurous Hill, I’m afraid that if I just find someone to check on my side, he will know about it on the other side.”

“It is indeed so ……,” Nanako thought about it and busily said, “By the way, didn’t you make a deal with Charlie’s wife to cooperate with her on some projects?”

“Right.” Warnia nodded: “What’s wrong?”

Nanako said, “Then you just need to find a chance to ask her when you meet her, how old Charlie was when he entered the orphanage, as long as you ask cleverly, she should not be suspicious, that way, our suspicion will also be revealed!”

Warnia immediately agreed and said, “Then I’ll ask Mrs. Wade to meet us at the group tomorrow to have a chat!”

After saying that, Warnia looked at Nanako again somewhat bewildered, and asked her, “But …… Nanako, what do you think the meaning of us doing this is?”

Nanako seriously said, “The meaning of this matter to me, because I love Charlie unreservedly and deeply, so I can’t control myself to want to know more about his past, I also know that this idea is very selfish, but I just can’t control myself ……”

Warnia sighed quietly, murmured: “Who is not like this …… I also want to know, he repeatedly saved me in crisis, let my soul dreaming of Master Wade, in fact, what is the person …… ”

After saying that, she sounded much firmer and spoke, “Tomorrow I will try to ask for clues!”

……

Chapter 3256

The next day, early morning.

Charlie and Claire got up one after another, washed up, and went downstairs for breakfast.

According to the process of these days, Charlie after breakfast, drives Claire to work, but the workplace may be uncertain, maybe to the company, may also be to the construction site of the Emgrand Group, or to Liona's old mansion.

However, Claire said excitedly to Charlie after a busy work on the phone during the meal: "Honey! Miss Warnia of the Song family asked me to go to the Song Group to talk about project cooperation!"

Charlie did not feel surprised, because Warnia had already expressed this intention very clearly yesterday.

In his opinion, the reason why Warnia did this was definitely that she wanted to help Claire start her own business to repay him for his help.

So, he didn't think much about it and asked her, "Then I'll send you to Song's Group after breakfast later, or should we go somewhere else?"

"To Song's Group!" Claire said without hesitation,

"Miss Song is now the chairman of Song Group, and she should be able to directly shoot this aspect of the project cooperation, so I have to hurry up and chat with her to see if we can land the cooperation as soon as possible."

Elaine at the side couldn't help but exclaim: "Claire, you're going to cooperate with the Song Group now? Gosh! This is too powerful!"

Claire said, "Mom, I'm just going to talk to Miss Song to see if there's any possibility of cooperation."

Elaine laughed: "If the president of such a big group takes the initiative to invite you to talk about cooperation, what else do you need to think about? It will definitely be a success! In this way, your company will go up another level."

Claire said, "We will only know this after talking with Miss Song."

Elaine said without hesitation, “Don’t worry, Claire, this will definitely work. Don’t forget, Charlie has shown the Song family feng shui, and Warnia came to our house personally to give a gift before! For the sake of Charlie, how will she let you make a trip for nothing?”

When Elaine’s words came out, Claire’s mood was a bit dark, she knew that Warnia wanted to cooperate with her because of her husband’s face, even the cooperation of the Emgrand Group before, it was Doris who gave it to her because of her husband’s face, which made her heart’s entrepreneurial enthusiasm more or less suffer a blow.

Charlie saw that Claire was not right, smiled and comforted: “Wife, in fact, many businesses, are relying on others to help match the bridge to get, however, whether the business can do well and make the other party satisfied, or rely on own strength, I believe that in this regard, my wife’s ability is the top.”

Claire smiled gratefully and said seriously, “Thank you, husband ……”

After eating, Charlie drove and sent Claire to Song Group.

He, on the other hand, because he had an appointment with Zhiyu and Melba to have a meeting at the Emgrand Group, drove off alone and went there.

Claire was treated extremely well at Song’s Group.

Just after she mentioned her name to the receptionist, Warnia received the news and personally came down from her office to greet her, which made Claire a bit flattered.

After inviting Claire to her office, Warnia opened the door and took out the plans of several construction projects of the Song Group, and said to Claire:

“Mrs. Wade, these are the projects that we are preparing and will start soon, and the design plans for the civil construction stage have all been released, but the subsequent decoration design plans are still being tendered.”

“If Mrs. Wade is interested, these projects can be given to your company.”

Claire was shocked speechless because the total investment of these projects that Warnia brought out even exceeded fifteen billion.

According to the standard of the construction industry, the design cost of the overall architectural design generally accounts for about 3% of the total project cost, while the cost of the interior decoration design generally accounts for 1.5% or less of the total project cost.

If this ratio is followed, the design fee for the interior decoration of these projects alone is more than 200 million.

If you get the construction also, the profit doubled more than that!

Chapter 3257

However, Claire knows very well in her heart that with her current strength and ability, it is impossible for her to cooperate with the Song Group on projects with a total investment of tens of billions of dollars in one breath.

The overall strength of her company now is far from the scale of a large design company, plus she still has the project of the Emgrand Group on hand, so the energy she can spare is even more limited.

Warnia took out this tens of billions of projects, Claire estimated that she could at most eat one-fifth of it.

However, even one-fifth. It is also a very large piece of cake.

The design fee alone is almost forty million.

While Claire was excited about this, Warnia, who was opposite her, was thinking. But how to lead the topic to Charlie, and do not let Claire have any suspicion, ask the questions that they want to ask.

So, she asked her: “Mrs. Wade, do you think your company can cooperate with Song’s group in these projects?”

Claire seriously said, “Miss Song. Our company can do all these projects, but I’m just a little bit unsure, are these projects of yours going to start at the same time?”

Warnia explained, “Basically, all these projects have been prepared and launched one after another, but for so many projects, the timeline should be stretched to half a year or even a year for each.”

“So that it will be easier for you to arrange your time and energy reasonably, otherwise, if all these projects are concentrated in a very intensive period of time, I am afraid that you will also be affected. Otherwise, if all these projects are concentrated in a very intensive period of time, I am afraid that you will not be able to cope with it.”

What Claire was originally worried about was that her company did not have enough manpower and energy to eat so many cooperation projects in one bite, but if, according to Warnia, these projects would be launched one after another within half a year to one year, then she would have enough time to line up her troops.

In this way, it may not be impossible to take all these projects or take over a large part of them.

So, she asked Warnia: “Miss Song. Are you going to take all of these projects to work with us?”

“Yes.” Warnia said very generously, “As long as you are interested, Mrs. Wade, all the projects can be given to your company, if you can do it yourself, well and good; if you can’t do it yourself, then you can completely subcontract it to others, and then you can earn a price difference from the middle.”

Claire really did not expect that Warnia would be so generous. In the past, for this kind of project, every B-party company would have to scramble for a share. Just like her parent’s group in the past.”

“In order to get the 30,000 projects of the Emgrand Group, the whole family had to hold a mobilization meeting, and all of them still had no hope deep inside.

However, Warnia directly sent such a large share to Claire, which made her a little bit back to her mind, after all, this is no longer a pie from the sky, this is a diamond from the sky.

Chapter 3258

So. Claire was a little overwhelmed and asked, “Miss Song, this big gift of yours is too heavy, I …… I am really embarrassed to……”

Warnia laughed: “Mrs. Wade you and I must not be so polite, Master Wade has helped our family many times and even saved my life, my grandfather and I owe him many favors. So as long as you feel okay with these projects, Mrs. Wade, I can leave them all to you.”

Claire was astonished and asked, “Miss Song, you said my husband saved your life? How come I’ve never heard him mention it before.”

Warnia explained, “It’s like this, when I listened to a con man from Hong Kong, I accidentally turned my home’s feng shui into a trapped dragon formation, and almost had a big accident, thanks to Master Wade’s advice I was able to turn the danger into a success ……”

It was because of her own bad luck, by the fake Hong Kong master’s deception. Then, she told Claire the story of how the fakeness was detected by Charlie, and finally, how he helped her to break the Dragon Trap Formation.

Claire listened dumbfounded. She originally thought that her husband’s so-called feng shui set, more or less had deceptive meaning.

But now, after listening to Warnia’s introduction, she understood. It turns out that Charlie’s set of things is not just a false head but really has a practical effect.

So, she also couldn’t help but sigh: “Before, I was especially worried that the nature of my husband’s feng shui reading for others was a kind of a scam, afraid that those people would come back and look for him again, but now after hearing you say so, I’m much more relieved.”

Warnia smiled and said very seriously, “There is a big difference between Master Wade and those charlatans, he has real talent, and that is why everyone holds him in high esteem.”

Speaking of this, Warnia's eyes flashed with a hint of essence and said with a smile, "By the way, Mrs. Wade. I've always been curious, what exactly is Master Wade's origin and mastery, how could he be so young and proficient in so many profound and mysterious skills?"

Claire seriously replied, "I'm not going to lie to you Miss Song, my husband, he doesn't have any mastery as far as I know. I don't think the orphanage would have taught him this, and I'm not sure where he learned these skills from."

Warnia immediately asked: "Mrs. Wade, you said that Master Wade lost his parents at a very early age, so it is possible that his skills were passed on to him by his parents before he lost them, and if he is a natural talent, it is not impossible to learn something at a young age."

Claire, who knew the meaning of Warnia's words, said stupidly: "But Charlie had just turned eight when he entered the orphanage. An eight-year-old child, even if he is talented, can't have learned any profound skills."

"Eight years old?!" Warnia's heart was appalled and asked offhand, "Master Wade …… really entered the orphanage when he was eight years old?"

"Yes." Claire nodded with certainty and said, "This is something he has told me many times before."

"According to him, his parents met with an accident when he was eight years old, and he had no other relatives in the world, so he was adopted by the orphanage until he became an adult."

Warnia recalled the various details that Nanako analyzed last night and exclaimed in her heart,

"Now, the time Master Wade entered the orphanage and the time when Sara started looking for her Prince Charming almost exactly coincide, then this is more proof that Master Wade is that Prince Charming of Sara!"

"This likewise proves that Master Wade is not from Aurous Hill at all, but from Eastcliff!"

“More importantly, Sara is not just a star, many people know that her family background is very strong, the Gu family can be ranked in the top five in China! And is the only daughter of Philip Gu, chairman of the Gu Group!”

“Master Wade can set up a marriage contract with a rich woman like Sara from a young age, which only proves that he himself is also from a famous family after all!”

“And if you look at the country, there are not many big families in total that can match the Gu family, and within Eastcliff, there are even fewer such big families, only the Su family, and the Wade family ……”

Thinking of this, Warnia’s heart thumped, and the question deep within her heart gradually became clear: “Wade family?! Master Wade?! Could it be that ……”

Chapter 3259

What made Warnia realize that something was not quite right was that after all these clues were cleared and all of them matched with Charlie, Charlie’s surname was like the last piece of evidence that locked all the clues, making her no longer have any doubts about her own guesses.

She thought to herself, “So it seems that Master Wade must be the young master of the Wade family in Eastcliff, and the Wade family must have been very good friends with the Gu family back then, so when the two children were still young, they had already set up a marriage, but in the middle of this Master Wade had some changes so that he fell into Aurous Hill and became an orphan!”

At this thought, she had mixed feelings deep inside her heart.

Before, she felt that Charlie had grassroots origin, but with his own ability he successfully reversed the model, and it is based on this point, deep inside her heart has always felt that she is not inferior to Charlie in front of him in every way.

At least, her own origin is better than his, born with a higher social rank than him.

Warnia did not have any intention of looking down on him, she just used this view to cheer herself up and make herself feel that she was not out of reach with Charlie.

But now she realized that her own origin was not only not better than Charlie's, on the contrary, it was simply a hundred thousand miles worse than his.

Eastcliff Wade family's overall strength is at least more than ten times stronger than the Song family!

If the base is small, ten times, it does not seem to be too big a gap, but if the base is large enough, the gap is simply frightening.

To use a simple analogy, one child has a lollipop in his hand, while another child has ten lollipops in his hand, this tenfold gap is nothing, parents only need to come up with a few dollars to help their children catch up.

But if it's your family that has one suite in the local area, and another person has ten suites in the local area, the gap is too big for many people to overcome.

What's more, here we are talking about a hundred billion level assets, and the gap with trillion level assets is simply more than an order of magnitude worse.

It was also at this moment that Warnia's deep-seated inferiority complex reached its peak, and now she felt that she had a huge gap with Charlie everywhere and that she had almost no hope with him.

At this time, Claire, did not know Warnia's inner changes, she saw her did not speak again, and thought Warnia was not interested in her husband's topic, she could not help but sigh:

"In fact, Charlie really suffered a lot in the past, he lived in the orphanage until he was 18 years old, and then he came out to work to earn money, and he did all the dirty work, and the money he earned from working, leaving some for self, almost rest of it was donated to the orphanage to help the younger siblings there."

Warnia nodded gently, could not help but feel emotion: "To be honest, I really admire Master Wade, with such a background, he can still silently eat so much suffering ……"

As soon as Warnia spoke, she immediately regretted it.

She could see that Claire did not know Charlie's true identity at all, so she was afraid that the sentiment she had just said would make Claire discover the end.

Chapter 3260

But Claire didn't even think about it.

She thought that Warnia had spoken out of turn and hurriedly said, "In fact, the reason why Charlie suffered so much was that he came from such a poor background and lost his parents at a very early age.

Realizing that Claire didn't notice her mistake, Warnia hurriedly nodded and agreed, "Mrs. Wade you are right, I was the one who said it wrong."

After saying that, she hurriedly picked up the documents, selected three project plans from them, handed them to Claire, and said with a smile,

"Mrs. Wade, you can go back and take a good look at these three projects, these are the first projects we are ready to start right now, if there are no problems on your side, we can sign the cooperation agreement first."

Claire nodded and said, "Okay, Miss Song, I'll take these materials back, read through them carefully today, and then think about a feasibility plan, and then we'll communicate in detail!"

"No problem!" Warnia took out her business card and handed it to Claire and said, "Mrs. Wade, this has my contact information, you can contact me at any time if it's convenient for you."

"Okay!" Claire stood up and said, "In that case, I will not disturb Miss Song's work, we will contact by phone if there are any problems."

"OK!" Warnia took the initiative to extend a hand to her and said, "Happy cooperation!"

Claire nodded: “Happy cooperation!”

Warnia also stood up and smiled, “Let’s go, I’ll walk you out.”

She sent Claire out of her office, and after saying goodbye to her, she immediately went back to her office, took out her cell phone, and made a call to Nanako.

At this moment, Nanako was waiting for Warnia’s feedback at the Song family villa, because she knew that Warnia was going to meet Claire this morning, so she also expected her to be able to get some useful key information out of Claire’s mouth.

Therefore, as soon as the call came in, she immediately picked up and asked, “How is sister warnia?”

Warnia said directly to the point: “Nanako, I suspect that Master Wade is, with 90% to 100% confidence, the young master of the Wade family in Eastcliff!”

Saying that, she then repeated the conversation she had had with Claire just now to Nanako.

“Eastcliff Wade family?!”

After hearing what she said, Nanako was as if struck by lightning.

Some time ago, both the Su family and the Wade family had approached the Ito family, hoping to start an ocean shipping cooperation with them, so Nanako knew both the Wade family and the Su family better.

She knows that the Wade family’s strength has almost reached the tip of the pyramid in China, and the Su family was slightly stronger than the Wade family in the past, but now the Su family has divested the entire ocean shipping group to Zhiyu.

So the overall strength of the Su family at present is probably on par with the Wade family, and may even have been vaguely exceeded by the Wade family.

If Charlie was the young master of the Wade family, that would also mean that he was actually a direct blood relative of a top Chinese family, which was far from his original orphan background.

Chapter 3261

For a time, in her heart, Nanako also felt a strong inferiority complex.

Originally, like Warnia, she had a small sense of superiority from her family background deep inside.

She always felt that she might not be able to compare with Charlie in many aspects, but at least, she was still a big girl from a big family.

But now it seems that he is not only in this point, not inferior to her, on the contrary, but he is also still a young master from a large family.

The only advantage they had was crushed.

For a while, the two girls on the phone coincidentally silent.

After a long time, it was Nanako who took the lead in breaking the silence and spoke: "Sister Warnia, I have briefly investigated some of these two families when the Su family and the Wade family wanted to cooperate with our family."

"It seems that among the middle-aged sons of the Wade family in this generation, there is indeed one person who was lost a long time ago, if he is really the young master of the Wade family, it is most likely that he is the son of this person!"

Warnia actually knew very little about the Wade family.

These large families are particularly concerned about protecting their privacy, so, in addition to the local families in Eastcliff, more or less understand their situation, the non-local families only vaguely have a general idea, deeper details simply they do not know.

Moreover, Changying died in that era, information dissemination was still very backward, ordinary people understand the news in only two ways, one is the television, one is the newspaper.

And the television at that time, almost rarely reruns the news, not to mention the Internet video platform to help them keep the video files, so this means that if news just began to expose out when you missed it, you will probably never have the opportunity to see.

Because of this, Warnia had no idea how many members of the Wade family there were, what each one's name was, let alone that any of these had disappeared twenty years earlier.

So she said to Nanako, "I've never heard of the Wade family's internal situation, so I'm not sure who of their middle-aged sons and daughters have disappeared.

Nanako said, "No need, sister Warnia!"

Warnia asked in confusion, "Don't you want to know more details?"

Nanako smiled faintly and said seriously, "Since Charlie has not said these things, it proves that he does not want us or others to know this, we are all people who have received favors from him, we can't just pry into his secrets just because we want to satisfy our own curiosity."

Warnia froze, then sighed and said quietly, "You're right …… this matter we really shouldn't dig too deep ……"

Saying that, Warnia reluctantly lamented: "Hey, I actually think, although we have so many clues to echo on, but have not found a conclusive evidence to prove that our speculation is true, nine, eight out of ten, but there is always that one or two percent other possibilities, I want, in fact, is the nail on the coffin."

Nanako felt empathetic and said: "I understand what you mean …… right sister Warnia, I heard someone say that the Wade family will hold a very grand ancestral ceremony at Qingming festival this year."

"When you can pay attention to see if Charlie went to Eastcliff, if he also happens to be in Eastcliff at that time, then this matter will be completely nailed down."

"Ancestor Ritual Ceremony?" Warnia was surprised and asked, "How do you know?"

Nanako said, “People from the Wade family came to see my father and talked about these things. It is said that they bought a mountain for their own feng shui and built it as the ancestral tomb of the Wade family, and the ancestral ceremony of the Wade family is held only once every twelve years, so it is very grand.”

“I understand.” Warnia was busy saying, “Then I will keep an eye on Master Wade’s trajectory at that time to see if he will leave Aurous Hill and go to Eastcliff.”

Chapter 3262

The ancestral ceremony scheduled to be held by the Wade family in twenty days had indeed touched many people.

Not only the Wade family in Eastcliff, but also the branches of the family all over the country and even the world began to prepare for this ancestor worship ceremony early.

Even in Charlie’s heart, he was vaguely looking forward to this ceremony, because he had long decided to get Zynn back from Syria at this ancestral ceremony, so that he could personally kneel in front of his parents’ graves and repent, in order to console the spirits of his parents in heaven.

Although Zynn is not the murderer who directly killed his parents, but this is a very important start for Charlie.

From Zynn onwards, he will start with those who were once enemies of his parents, one by one, to uncover, so that they pay the price for their actions!

And in addition to Charlie, there is another person who has been thinking about this ancestral ceremony, that person is in Syria, Zynn.

During this period of time, Zynn has been counting the days, because he knows that the time to Qingming is getting closer and closer, which means that the day to return to his country is getting closer and closer.

Although he also knew that the so-called return to China was actually being escorted by Charlie to the ancestral grave of the Wade family and kowtowing to Changying to confess his sins, which was essentially an outright insult to him.

But even so, he is very much looking forward to this day.

Because, in his heart, he knew one thing very well, that is: "If I stay in this sh!tty place in Syria, in Hamid's base, then my whereabouts will never be known by my family!"

"But if Charlie can let me return to my country, even if it means that I have to go to the ancestral grave of the Wade family to kowtow and admit my mistake, I have a certain chance to let the Su family know my specific situation!"

"It's not good to say that my father can still have a way to get me out."

"Really can't, he can still go to negotiate with Charlie, the big deal is to give up some benefits and exchange me back."

"So, even if there is only one percent chance, it is better than no chance at all!"

During this period of time, Zynn's life in Syria was not good.

Hard conditions, at first he was not adaptable, but after some days he slowly was able to accept.

However, the most depressing thing about this recent period is that Hamid does not know which tendon is not right, and began to build infrastructure in this mountain nest!

In the surrounding mountains, twenty-four hours a day, he can hear the deafening sound of construction, the sound of all kinds of machinery roar is surrounding him.

According to his observation, now the base, built more than one concrete mixing plant, 24 hours a day non-stop production of concrete, and then by high-pressure concrete pump, one station to the surrounding hillside, and in the surrounding hillside, explosives to open the movement of the mountain is also happening from time to time.

It is not easy to say when the gun will be released, and sometimes even in the early hours of the morning disturbing his sleep.

Each time the cannon fire, accompanied by a burst of ground shaking.

This is just one aspect, more annoying is, each time after the use of explosives to open the mountain, there will be heavy machine guns bursts, roaring up the sky non-stop.

At this time in the Middle East, the sky has just dawned, but Zynn woke up two hours ago, by the machine roar of the night and it is hard to sleep.

After just two hours of sleep, he listened to the sound of several explosions rumbling outside, the vibration of the explosion almost collapsed his roof, so he was awakened from sleep, thought the war, pulling his legs to run outside.

He was immediately spotted by a soldier standing guard on the opposite roof, who immediately pointed his gun at him and shouted angrily: “What are you doing? If you try to run out again, I’ll shoot you!”

Zynn was so angry that he cursed and blurted out, “What the hell are you staring at me for? The enemy’s shells are coming, why don’t you hurry up and go to the front line position to support them!”

The man heard this, put down his gun, waved his hand, and said, “Do not be afraid, there is no war, that is our engineering battalion opening the mountain, just a breath detonated six working surfaces of the explosive point, so the noise is a little bit loud.”

“Fcuk!”

Zynn jumped up and cursed: “Are you people sick? Day and night non-stop shelling to open the mountain, after the shelling, it is more than a dozen air compressors on work.

That sh!t suddenly starts rumbling loudly when it doesn’t move, just like having a fcuking Parkinson’s seizure, how to fcuking live here!”

Chapter 3263

The soldier saw Zynn jumping with his head swaying in a hurry and immediately said with a serious face: “Hey! Are you tired of living? Watch your words! Otherwise, I will not be polite to you!”

Zynn said angrily: “Nonchalant to me? Let’s be reasonable, any construction site, there must be time and date, there is no such thing as you work blindly 24 hours a day, regardless of day and night?”

“In our country, only during the daytime it is allowed to do these big movements, and when the end of the day, all construction sites have to stop working and rest.”

“But you guys are good, you work endlessly, if you continue to do this, I will have a nervous breakdown!”

“You go get your Commander Hamid, I want to question him face to face!”

The soldier said in a cold voice: “I tell you, these permanent fortifications and counter-slope fortifications that we are building now are ordered by Commander Hamid himself, asking us to finish them as soon as possible.”

“This matter is now the top priority of our entire base, everything must give way to it, not to mention you, even our deputy commanders, are not qualified to question!”

After hearing this, Zynn’s entire face was dumbfounded.

“What are you saying? You are constructing permanent fortifications and counter-slope fortifications?!”

“That’s right!” The soldier said proudly, “We are now building a powerful set of offensive and defensive fortifications, and we also have to prepare a large number of strategic reserves in advance.”

“Now our permanent fortifications on the four sides of the mountain, as well as the anti-slope fortifications have taken shape.”

“If there is a little more time, these mountains will be dug with dense pits inside, by then, no one in the whole of Syria will be able to come in and fight!”

Zynn heard, the whole person dumbfounded.

No wonder the rumbling and grumbling all day long, so it is the construction of permanent fortifications!

No wonder there are truck convoys outside these days to bring things inside, it turns out that Hamid is engaging in permanent fortifications, while making strategic reserves.

This made Zynn puzzled and thought, “This guy Hamid, wherein did he learn such a set of the strategic theory of digging deep and accumulating food?”

“The key is that he is a Middle Eastern man who can dig deep and accumulate grain, but why is he playing with counter-slope fortifications?”

“This is our military’s mastery from centuries ago! Why did he learn it too?”

“The enemy’s artillery bombardment from the outside of the mountain made it difficult to hit the anti-slope fortifications on the inside of the mountain. Now this man Hamid has learned it! What an outrage!”

“Moreover, the overall level of development of Syria is quite low, both the government forces and the anti-government forces are still stuck in the firepower level of the World War II era.”

“In addition Syria is originally more mountainous and dotted with hills, doing this set, I have to say, it is really suitable for a mess!”

Zynn so thought, and suddenly flashed a figure in his head.

“Charlie! It must be Charlie! It must be this man who quietly taught the gems of our army back then to this guy Hamid!”

“If this was put aside decades ago, this son of a b!tch Charlie can be shot dead!”

Chapter 3264

Once he thought that Hamid attached so much importance to this matter, Zynn also knew that Hamid was now transformed into the Syrian version of the infrastructure maniac, and this kind of protest by him would be useless.

So, he said to the soldier resentfully, “Young man, can I discuss something with you?”

The soldier looked at him warily and questioned, “What do you want?”

Zynn said, “I want a pair of earplugs, to isolate the noise, so that when you turn around and open the mountain again, I can also be less affected!”

“No!” The soldier gave him a blank look and took out a ball of crumpled toilet paper from his pocket and threw it at Zynn’s feet from the wall, saying, “You can make do with this!”

“Fcuk.” Zynn said with a depressed face: “To solve this fcuking matter, what the fcuk am I supposed to do with the toilet paper? How so disgusting? It’s not like you’re done with what you’re doing, and you’re carrying it in your pocket, right?”

“You bull5hit!” The young soldier’s face was red with anger and he blurted out, “I pulled off a piece of it when I came to change my post and put it in my pocket with my hand, you don’t need it, don’t talk nonsense there!”

Zynn listened, convinced to bend down, extremely carefully he pinched an edge of the ball of the toilet paper, spread it a little bit, and found that indeed it was not used before, sighing with relief, he put the toilet paper in his pocket.

Not afraid to say it, since he came to Syria, he has not used such soft toilet paper.

The soldier saw him put his toilet paper into his pocket and said with a contemptuous face: “All right, I’m not going to bother with your nonsense, hurry back to your room!”

Zynn is also full of displeasure, turning his head to go back, suddenly the entire base sounded with ear-piercing air defense sirens.

Although he had never experienced war, Eastcliff had often conducted air defense drills before, so as soon as the noise came out, he asked the soldier nervously,

“What’s going on? What’s going on? The enemy is coming to attack?”

The soldier was also very nervous and blurted out,

“The air defense siren is not necessarily an air raid, our commander has stipulated that the air defense siren will be sounded as long as the enemy is found within a 30-kilometer radius in the vicinity!”

“Fcuk ……”

Zynn panicked, he could not remember how many dirty words he said today, he only knew that once Hamid’s base is attacked, then his own life would be in danger, bullets and shells are not long-eyed.

In case a shell blasted down If a shell comes down and kills him, who would he talk to?

At that moment, a voice suddenly came from the soldier’s intercom, the soldier immediately picked it up and listened for a while.

Then he immediately jumped down from the wall, pulled Zynn’s collar, and dragged him out, saying as he walked:

“A large number of government troops are found 30 kilometers south of the base, it is estimated that the war will start! You quickly follow me to the mountain!”

Zynn slapped his head and said in a depressed voice: “Fcuk …… I’m not going! I don’t know how to fight, why do you want me to go up the mountain?”

“The bullets don’t have eyes, in case one takes me out, how will your commander explain to Charlie?”

The soldier blurted out, “Who asked you to go to war? I am taking you up the mountain, of course, to take you to hide in the anti-slope pit!”

“The commander has just given an order for everyone to enter the designated backslope pit within 30 minutes, if you want to stay here and take the shells, then you can stay!”

After saying that, the soldier let go of him, turned his head, and walked out.

Only then did Zynn remember that the backslope pit itself was not a fortification?

The shells are difficult to hit the backslope, and even if they do, they can't blow up the pit dug into the mountain and reinforced with concrete.

Therefore, if the army really attacked, it is definitely safest to hide in the anti-slope pit!

Thinking of this, he hurried to catch up with the soldier and said with a quiet face: "Brother, brother, don't be angry, I'll come with you, alright?"

Chapter 3265

At this moment, Hamid, wearing a camouflage uniform, is standing in the southernmost highland fortification of the base, using tripod-type high-powered binoculars to look south.

Thirty kilometers away has actually been very far, so ordinary binoculars simply can not see, these high-power binoculars can only show a general view, and the distance is too far, the lens distortion is great, thus seeing things is very difficult.

However. He still saw the large army that was advancing toward him in the distance from the field of view of the binoculars.

He was a little confused, the government forces have recently been fighting those few larger resistance forces? How come they have freed up their hands to come towards their side so quickly?

So. He immediately instructed his adjutant: "Go, hurry up and contact the hidden sentry in front, prepare to release the drone immediately, and within five minutes, tell me their numbers as well as their equipment!"

"Yes, Commander!"

Hamid's adjutant immediately turned around and left, running inside to contact the concealed sentry at the front by radio.

Soon. The concealed sentry immediately released several civilian aerial drones bought from China.

These kinds of ordinary drones are sold in China for only a few thousand dollars, in the country is nothing more than a toy for photography enthusiasts, aerial photography enthusiasts, but in the Middle East, the strategic role of this thing is very powerful.

First of all, it flies high, after a slight modification, it can fly to a height of one or two kilometers, the map can reach nearly ten kilometers in the open, the flight speed can reach sixty to seventy kilometers per hour, the key is the original fuselage as long as the palm of the hand.

When it flies up in the sky at hundreds of thousands of meters in height, to the nak3d eye it is simply invisible, and one cannot hear its flight noise, thus it is suitable for use in battlefield reconnaissance.

If it is faced with advanced modern equipment, this thing is certainly useless, before going up it can be found and beaten down.

But if the front is ordinary motorized troops, the other side is really defensible.

So, this kind of drone is used a lot in the military field in the Middle East.

Once several drones took to the air, the size of the enemy force was quickly scouted out.

The adjutant reported to Hamid, "Commander. The size of the opposing army is about eight thousand men, with ten armored vehicles, thirty-six towed howitzers, plus about sixty transport trucks of various kinds, and the scouts in front said that it looks like it should be Russian-made 152mm towed howitzers."

"Damn it!" Hamid cursed, "That's the firepower of two fcuking artillery battalions! What do they want? What are they trying to do, blow us up?"

As he was talking, the deputy commander hurried in, panting, “Commander, I just got word that the government army has hired 10,000 mercenaries from an overseas mercenary group called the Cataclysmic Front.”

“It is said that these 10,000 mercenaries are extremely powerful and have already conquered several anti-government forces one after another! Including the Hafiz, who used to have a good relationship with us, two nights ago even he was nested!”

Hamid was dumbfounded: “What? Hafez got killed? How come I’ve never heard of this?”

The vice commander said awkwardly: “Everyone is scattered in the ravine, there is no information, and we are recently working hard on infrastructure, we have no time to care about the outside ……”

Hamid hurriedly asked again, “What is the origin of that what the Cataclysmic Front?”

Chapter 3266

The vice commander explained:

“Cataclysmic Front is a non-governmental mercenary organization that has risen in the past few years, they have a number of mercenary training bases around the world, the Middle East countries, Africa, South America, these more troubled place have traces of them.”

“These years they are developing rapidly, under the command, the registered mercenaries have 50,000 to 60,000 people, comprehensive strength has now been among the top five global mercenary organizations!”

In this world, not every country or region is as peaceful and prosperous as China. Many regions are in constant war, so mercenaries are simply everywhere in such places.

Most mercenaries are a bunch of desperadoes, they do not have any sense of justice, only serve for money, ready to sell their lives for whoever pays, and some mercenaries are dependent on the survival of certain countries, such as the famous American Blackwater.”

“They train a large number of mercenaries, specifically for the U.S. government services.”

“The U.S. military operations in the Middle East, almost can not be separated from the participation of Blackwater mercenaries, and some of the areas, the government forces feel inconvenient to step in and such mercenaries act on their behalf.

And this Cataclysmic Front belongs to the first kind.

Hamid listened to the introduction of the Cataclysmic Front after a burst of the head, asked off the cuff: “Hiring the Cataclysmic Front 10,000 mercenaries. At least a few million dollars a day, right?”

The deputy commander said: “Commander, the price of the Cataclysmic Front is extremely high, even the ordinary mercenaries under their command ask for one or two thousand dollars a day.”

“The price of officers is even higher, some ask more than ten thousand dollars a day, it is said that they have four war wings under their command, if anyone is out, the cost of a day will be hundreds of thousands of dollars …… ”

Hamid dumbfounded asked, “Really? Why is it so expensive?!”

The vice commander explained: “The reason why the Cataclysmic Front has been able to rise in these years, relying on the superb combat power, their mercenaries are well-trained, especially the core cadre members.”

“The only problem is the high price, the average person really can not afford to hire.”

Hamid frowned and said, “According to this calculation. The 10,000 mercenaries would cost more than $20 million a day?”

“Right.” The vice commander wiped his sweat and said somewhat nervously,

“I also received news that this time one of the four commanders of the Cataclysmic Front has come! It is said that this person is able to defeat a hundred with one in battle!”

Hamid couldn’t help but shiver and said offhandedly, “I don’t fcuk!ng understands, where the hell did the government army get the money to hire so many mercenaries?”

The deputy commander explained, “The government army doesn’t have so much money, but they are willing to allocate a piece of land in Syria to the Cataclysmic Front to prepare a base after eliminating the anti-government forces, that’s why the Cataclysmic Front is so active.”

“Sh!t …… is finished ……” Hamid’s heart was dead, completely panicked.

He thought to himself, “If this information is true, then I’m afraid there must be several thousand mercenaries from the Cataclysmic Front in that unit 30 kilometers away ……”

“Now I have a total of a few thousand people, and the level of training is far from the top of the mercenaries, and the other side almost 8,000 people, and so many armored vehicles and tractor artillery.”

“Whether the number of soldiers, the level of training and weaponry, I do not have any advantage of this team, if we really fight this time, basically no chance of winning ah ……”

The extremely nervous Hamid, suddenly remembered Charlie, so he immediately took out his satellite phone, called him!

And at this time, Charlie just picked up Claire who came out of Song’s group, on the way to send her to the company.

When he suddenly received a call from Hamid, he was also very surprised, so he opened his mouth and asked, “Brother, why are you calling me all of a sudden?”

Hamid’s voice tremblingly said, “Brother Wade, your brother… my life is not long, if Zynn dies here, you must not blame me ah!”

Charlie heart stuttered, hurriedly asked: “What happened?

Hamid let out a long sigh:

“Government forces have hired a group of well-trained overseas mercenaries, in a short period of time they have destroyed a lot of troops more than I armed.”

“Now there is a force of more than 8,000 people only less than 30 kilometers away from me, I am afraid that this time I will not be able to carry over!”

Chapter 3267

Once Charlie heard this, the whole person immediately felt a jolt, hurriedly first pull over and park, off the record, said, “Brother, you do not panic, I ask you, how is the overall level of government troops?”

“Not good.” Hamid said, “But the mercenaries they hired this time are very powerful. It is one of the world’s top Cataclysmic Front, it is said that it has sent 10,000 soldiers over to help the government army.”

Charlie frowned and asked, “Cataclysmic Front, what’s the origin?”

“I’m not really sure.” Hamid replied, “It is said to be a Chinese-founded mercenary organization, which has seen rapid development in recent times.”

“The scale and strength are very strong! The quality of their single soldier is much higher than the government army! Basically, they are developed countries special forces kind of level!”

Charlie said with surprise: “I have never heard of this organization, I know the United States Blackwater, Russia’s Cossacks, this Cataclysmic Front, I have heard for the first time.”

Hamid sighed: “You usually have little opportunity to deal with mercenaries, this group of people certainly you not understand, they are, frankly speaking, commercially operated professional soldiers, paid to do things.”

“In our kind of more war-torn places they are most active, this Cataclysmic Front is said to have the command of tens of thousands of people, including the top expert level nearly a hundred people.”

“These are very strong, their war gods put the strongest four under the command of one of the leaders, and also sent to Syria ……”

Charlie asked him:

“Don’t be nervous, first whatever the level of special forces, they will die when hit by the bullet, your single soldier quality is not as good as his, but you occupy the time and place, as long as you can play to your advantage, the real fight you may not lose.”

Saying that, Charlie asked again, “How is the repair of your permanent fortifications and anti-slope pit?”

Hamid said, “I have been asking them to work overtime recently! But the workload is really too big, and it’s really hard to implement the whole plan completely in such a short period of time ……”

Charlie calmly said, “I understand, you just tell me, your frontal defense of permanent fortifications as well as the reverse ramp pit, whether it can be put into use?”

“Can.” Hamid said: “My frontal fortification at the entrance of the base has almost been built, after all, this is the top priority of my entire defense.”

“As for the backslope tunnel, I have dug on all sides, but now the inside is not yet open, not formed inside the network of pits, but I have stockpiled a large number of supplies inside, enough to hold for a year or two, not a problem.”

“Good!” Charlie said off the record, “Then I ask you, do you know the other side of the 8,000 troops, how exactly is the firepower distribution?”

Hamid said, “10 armored vehicles, more than 30 towed artillery, and 50 or 60 trucks, pulling supplies and ammunition.”

Charlie thought about it and asked, “Do you know the specifications and models of the 30-odd towed artillery pieces?”

Hamid said, “The scouts said visually that they should be Russian 152mm artillery.”

Charlie’s father, Changyang, was a standard military fan, and there used to be a whole room at home full of models of various weapons and equipment, and there were countless books, magazines, and materials on various weapons and equipment.

Chapter 3268

Charlie as a child, had very much understanding of various weapons and equipment.

Therefore, he said almost without thinking,

“There are many models of Russian 152mm artillery, but I presume that the ones that can reach Syria should all be produced in the 1970s and 1980s, or even older, so the effective range should be around twenty kilometers.”

Hamid asked in surprise, “Brother, you know all this?”

Charlie gave a hmph and asked again, “Does the other side have any air firepower?”

“No.” Hamid said, “The government forces have a total of a dozen broke Su 24, a large part lying in the hangar and cannot fly, can fly up to defend the capital, and occasionally fight the terrorists, simply can not spare energy to fight me, and the Su 24 also has little meaning, just to drop some bombs.”

He further said: “As for the helicopter gunships, I am not afraid of him to come, anyway, their helicopter gunships performance is not too good, I have a lot of shoulder-fired missiles here, to fight helicopters easily, I guess they do not want to take helicopters over.”

Charlie slightly relieved, said: “So it seems that the probability is purely ground war, then you do not need to rush for the time being.”

Saying that, he added: “I suggest you can first observe the other side’s intention, because the other side has a great advantage in numbers itself.”

“If they want to attack strongly, they will not bring so much artillery, so their strategic intention, should be the same as the ground war model between countries decades ago, want to play with you infantry artillery synergy!”

Hamid asked, “What is infantry and artillery synergy?”

Charlie said:

“The infantry and artillery synergy, to put it bluntly, is the artillery bombardment after the infantry rush, infantry rush without artillery bombardment, used in your current situation.”

“The other side should intend to first use artillery to cover with artillery shelling, after bombing a mess, personnel cut in half, combat power waste, then use armored vehicles to cover the infantry rushed.”

Hamid said approvingly, “You’re right, I think they must want to give me an intensive bombardment first!”

Charlie then said:

“Bombing you should not be afraid, because you already have a counter-slope pit, now hurry first, take your most valuable personnel and supplies and equipment and transport them to the counter-slope pit, and then hurry to have your valuable helicopter gunships to fly away.”

“The other side is in a large number, you can not play a big game with these helicopters, or first take them hundreds of kilometers away, find an unoccupied valley or hilltop flat ground to park, if later the other side shelling a start, your helicopters are estimated to be all kneeling.”

“Yes, yes, yes!” Hamid came back to his senses and immediately ordered his adjutant, “Tell the helicopter pilots to get ready, fly north and find a place to hide a hundred kilometers away!”

It was no wonder Hamid panicked, although he had been tangled with the government forces for a long time, there had never been a large-scale conflict.

So, his sense of the big picture is not that strong, at best, it is a small guerrilla leader level.

Now the government forces suddenly assembled such a powerful armed force to attack him, he was immediately a little overwhelmed, completely at a loss as to how to respond.

On the contrary, Charlie, who has never fought in a war but is more comprehensive in his considerations, can remain 100% calm at such times and carefully analyze the situation and give more reasonable advice.

Charlie said to him at this time:

“You have a certain impression of the landscape, I probably have a certain impression, surrounded by hilly mountain roads, winding and rugged, so the other side of the advance you will not be too fast, and you should not be too anxious to let the helicopter leave immediately.”

Saying this he also suggested: “You can now first let the helicopter help lift some precious heavy equipment to your counter-slope pit, at the same time you also have to let your front-line scouts pay close attention to the other side’s movements.”

“When the other side stops marching and began to deploy artillery, it is even not too late to let the helicopter leave.”

“The other side has 30 or 40 towed artillery pieces, from the state of towing to a complete stop, and then fully deploying and calculating the coordinates, adjusting the angle, readying for the artillery fire, this all needs a long time, you have enough time to react, don’t need to panic!”

Chapter 3269

“That’s true.”

Hearing Charlie’s words, Hamid calmed down a little and said awkwardly, “Brother, I’m not afraid of what you say, the thing is, since I joined the revolution, I have never seen such a big battle, I’m indeed a little nervous ……”

“Never mind.” Charlie comforted: “This kind of thing, the turn of anyone’s head will be nervous, what you have to do now is not to mess up.”

Saying that he added: “I guess the other party’s strategic intent is very simple, they know the location of your base, know that you are not going to run away.”

“So they will certainly come up to you and there will be full-frontal shelling, and what you have to do in this time is to endure!”

“If the other side fires at you, you must not return fire with artillery, let alone send your helicopter gunships, or your elite troops to try to fight a counterattack or a sneak attack!”

“Huh? Why?” Hamid blurted out, “I was just about to tell you that I was going to hurry up and send an elite force of three to five hundred men to sneak over and ambush them right now, waiting to catch them off guard!”

“How can the other side let you get your way so easily?” Charlie said off the cuff: “No need to think, the other side must be preventing you from this hand!”

“Don’t forget, they have 8,000 people, just 2,000 people in ambush around the artillery position, you send 3,500 people over, the other side can easily cover you! When the time comes, your men will definitely have no return!”

Hamid was stunned and said offhandedly, “Brother you are right …… I was hasty ……”

At this point, Charlie continued to instruct: “You have to remember one thing, the other side’s commander since he can command 8,000 troops, it is absolutely impossible to be stupid, he will at most only make the mistake of rash and adventure.”

“But will not make mistakes of principle, protect the artillery, protect the supply wagons, it is the basic principle that all commanders understand, he will definitely not leave you the opportunity for a sneak attack.”

“Right!” Hamid said seriously: “If I have dozens of artillery, I will also focus on artillery defense, it is impossible to focus only on the front line of battle and leave the rear unattended, after all, this is the key to firepower suppression.”

Charlie hummed, and said: “If he wants to blow up, you let him blow up, anyway he can!”

After a pause, he continued, “Didn’t he just drive 50 or 60 trucks? Even if he has thirty truckloads of shells, even if he finishes all thirty truckloads of shells, it will not be

possible to blow down your rocky mountain by tens of centimeters, so you don't have to be afraid at all."

"If he only shells, you will all hide in the reverse ramp trench, so basically there will be no attrition because of the shelling."

"After all the shells are fired, they will only have infantry left, then 8,000 infantry will attack your hill, you will be able to defend it with 800 men, then you will win and never lose!"

"Okay!" Hamid heavily agreed and said, "I know! Will definitely follow my brother's suggestion!"

Charlie added: "In addition, you must keep an eye on when his armored vehicles start to cover the infantry and charge your base, and are almost at your base's heels, then you can have your elite troops leave the anti-slope pit and head to the frontal permanent fortifications to counterattack."

"And this time to counterattack, you must also remember, absolutely no early fire, must wait for the other side to enter into your effective range!"

"Close range before firing, not only can effectively kill the enemy, but also make the other side's artillery dare not casually give support, because your soldiers in the permanent fortifications, can withstand the vast majority of artillery attacks, while their soldiers have nothing but helmets on their heads."

"In case they also enter the killing range of artillery, there will certainly be a large number of dead and wounded."

Chapter 3270

Saying that, Charlie continued to analyze: "In fact, if the other side of 8,000 ground troops all launched a strong attack, for you it is nothing, your place is high and dangerous."

"The standard is easy to defend and difficult to attack, absolutely counted as a man in the gate, ten thousand men can not open, plus your new permanent fortifications,

defensive strength will be greatly enhanced, and, even if the other side attacked in you do not have to be afraid."

"When the time comes they just attacked in, your counter-slope of the pit will become your dumpling position, then still occupy the high ground and the advantage of the pit, and the enemy who came in is miserable, surrounded from the inside by you, there is no place to retreat for them!"

"Holy sh!t!" Hamid suddenly got excited and blurted out, "Brother! Great! It's really great! I was a little nervous, but after hearing you say that, I can't wait for them to come in!"

Charlie said: "You can have this mentality, which is the best, seize the time, arrange the troops, make the final pre-battle preparations, remember my words, do not be anxious, do not be dry, must be a good shrinking turtle! Also be prepared for the worst, if the situation really can't be carried, go for the best plan."

"Got it!" Hamid said excitedly, "I'll arrange it! brother, I will communicate with you in time, you must ensure that the phone is open, your brother can survive this wave, it all depends on you!"

Charlie solemnly said: "Do not worry, my phone must be on 24 hours a day, as long as you call, I must answer in seconds!"

"Okay brother, with your words I am relieved! You wait for my good news!"

"Good, I wish you a great victory!"

Charlie finished speaking, and only then hung up the phone.

Just after hanging up the phone, Claire on the passenger side asked with a shocked face: "Honey, who called you? How come there's a war going on?"

Charlie said: "Hmm, wife, you misunderstood, not what the war matter, it is the game!"

"A buddy of mine recently got hooked on a military game, and someone is going to attack his base with troops. He didn't know how to arrange his troops, so he called me to ask."

When Claire heard this explanation from him, she didn't have any doubts.

After all, she grew up living in a peaceful era, and such things as fighting a war were really too far away from her.

If Charlie really told her the truth and told her that he was actually helping a friend in Syria fight a war, she would instead think that Charlie was making fun of her.

So, she smiled and said, "So your friend is really into playing games, just a little thing, and called you for advice."

Charlie nodded and said, "Wife you do not know, the game is set to be particularly cruel, no matter how long you spent in the game before buried in development, once you fail, there is nothing, so every war you must try to win, otherwise you have to start all over again."

Claire laughed, "I understand! No one wants to put their energy into the water, just like the old days of playing the jumping game, no matter how far you jump, once you fail you have to start all over again ……"

"Right." Charlie looked at the time, drove the car onto the main road, and said, "Wife, I'll send you to the company first."

Claire answered and smiled, "Okay!"

Chapter 3271

At this moment, Hamid's base deep in the mountains of Syria is a tense and busy place.

All the soldiers are using the fastest speed to welcome the coming war under the rising sun.

Hamid's only helicopter gunships have all taken off and started to transfer some of the more important equipment and materials inside the base to the anti-slope pit halfway up the mountain.

Soldiers also began to enter the pit in an orderly manner under the command of officers at all levels, while those construction teams that were still working just now, as well as soldiers from the engineering battalion, also began to settle all the equipment as fast as they could.

At the same time, the scouts from the front line sent back the news that the other side was not moving very fast.

Although the armored vehicles were able to maneuver quickly, those several thousand soldiers, for the most part, had to rely on foot.

And the wagons were already loaded with a large number of supplies, and towed with the artillery behind, in this winding mountain road, the speed of movement was not much faster than running.

This made Hamid more relieved.

The other side came aggressively, but also quite slow.

It is also possible that in the eyes of the other side, they are already the meat of their mouth, so they are not at all anxious.

And the other side is not afraid of his escape, because their goal is to destroy his base, as far as possible to eliminate his troops, as for his own death, it does not matter.

For Hamid, the opposition forces, the base is their everything, there are bases they can have a life foundation, once they lose the protection of the base, they will be like a dog, can only be passively beaten.

And if the soldiers under Hamid, wiped out seventy to eighty percent, then Hamid will not have the possibility of turning over, then he can only hide, tired by running, simply no longer have the ability to launch any counterattack, or cause any threat.

So this crusading force is not in a hurry, they also know that Hamid has found himself, but they simply do not care.

But what they didn’t know was that Hamid now, was not the Hamid before.

He now has the strength to resist them!

The arrogance of the other side gave Hamid more than an hour of breathing time.

After more than an hour, everyone in this base, all withdrew into the backslope pit.

All the houses inside the base, became decorative, and all the valuable and useful things inside, were also taken away by all means.

Some of the large power generation equipment originally too late to dismantle, but also because of the time of more than an hour, in an orderly were emergency lifted using the helicopter and sent into the backslope pit.

There are a few engineering equipment really can not be put in, then directly were flown north from the base.

Hamid's soldiers, at this moment, were in the backslope pit sitting in an orderly manner to check the guns and ammunition, ready to attack at any time to meet the battle.

When everything was ready, the front-line scouts sent back the latest information that the opponent's army had stopped at a gentle area 20 kilometers away in a straight line.

At the same time, the opponent's more than 30 tractor-trailer artillery pieces began to unfold in place.

Hamid knew very well that this should be the other side's chosen artillery position, and after they unfolded the artillery and prepared for the attack, the first round of shelling would begin.

Chapter 3272

While the artillery was being deployed, the enemy left more than 2,000 soldiers to defend the artillery positions, and the remaining 5,000 infantry, immediately under the path of armored vehicles, continued to move towards Hamid's base!

When Hamid heard this news, his heart gave a jolt and he thought to himself, "The infantry is really moving closer to me! They must be preparing to use artillery to shell me first."

“And when the shelling is over, when this 5,000 infantry are at the gate, they should launch a charge! This should be the infantry artillery synergy tactic that brother Charlie said, good, see how I will beat your infantry back then!”

Then, he immediately ordered, “Pass the order to everyone to prepare for the artillery attack! Everyone must wear helmets, cover their ears, do not leave the pit, and also pass down the order, do not lean against the pit wall, it is best to lie on the ground.”

“If there is something softer cushioned, it would be better, this can effectively alleviate the vibration damage caused by the close-range shelling!”

Most of the time, the artillery is used to kill the human body, relying on the shrapnel when the blast occurs, or blast to open the rock or blast open all other hard objects.

However, the vibration wave generated by the explosion of artillery can also bring great damage to the human body, and if the distance is close enough, it is possible to shatter a person’s internal organs.

Hamid did not have any grand strategic thinking, but he was, after all, on the battlefield all the way to today, so there were many practical little experiences.

His orders were passed from layer to layer, and the soldiers in the various pits received his orders.

So many of them started to get something on the ground and find something soft to lay on it.

Many soldiers went to the entrance of the pit to get a lot of soft soil, and before the nervous Zynn could understand what they were doing, he heard the soldier who was watching him shout:

“What are you still standing there for? Hurry out to get some soil to spread under, or later in case the shells explode in front of you, will shock you into internal bleeding!”

When Zynn heard this, he asked in a panic: “Is there really going to be a war? Can you go talk to Commander Hamid and ask him to send a helicopter to send me away first, I’ve never fought in a war, it’s not much use staying here.”

The soldier said in a cold voice: “The helicopter has long gone, you can’t go anywhere now, if you don’t want to die, go get some dirt, if you want to try your luck, stay here and don’t do anything.”

Once he heard this, how dare he pretend again.

So while cursing Charlie with the most vicious language in his heart, he reluctantly followed the others and went outside the cave to prepare the dirt.

Zynn with an empty diesel engine lubricating oil bucket, painstakingly shoveled a bucket of soil, just lift up to go back, outside came the sound of sharp breaking air.

Before he could figure out what the sound was, deafening explosions rang out in quick succession!

The shelling, has begun!

In this instant, the whole mountain seemed to shake.

And the base outside the cave entrance, which was located in the valley, had instantly fallen into a sea of fire.

Zynn screamed loudly in fear, growing up, it was the first time he had zero contact with war.

He felt that his ears had been deafened in general, in addition to tinnitus, eardrums are also very painful, his body’s internal organs also seems to have just been pounded, how uncomfortable to have such an experience.

The soldier in charge of guarding him hastily dragged him into the pit, and immediately afterward, the second round of shells came whistling!

The target of this second round of shells was still the base in the valley, with deafening explosions one after another!

Zynn hurriedly covered his ears with both hands and crouched on the ground shivering.

Other soldiers, on the other hand, had long been prepared to defend themselves against the explosive shock.

Round after round of shells tilted down, causing no effect on them.

On the contrary, as the shelling continued for longer and longer, the soldiers' psyche instead had a strong sense of security and superiority.

Because they witnessed with their own eyes the great effect that the counter-slope fortifications played in response to the shelling.

Hiding in such a strong fortification to meet the shelling was like hiding in an armored car and being shot by the primitive people with bows and arrows.

Instead of having any fear, the soldiers have now a psychological feeling of superiority towards the enemy that was almost mocking!

It can be said that the more shells the enemy fired, the higher the morale of Hamid's men!

Chapter 3273

Hamid's enemies, who knew that at this point his army, instead of being killed mostly by the shelling, was getting braver and braver at the sound of the shelling.

At this time, he, seeing that the shelling had little effect on the anti-slope fortifications, was also gaining confidence.

While listening to the rumbling of the artillery outside, he lamented in his heart, "If it weren't for this anti-slope tactic taught to me by brother Charlie:

I'm afraid that the lives of my several thousand men would have all been accounted for during the first two rounds of artillery bombardment!"

The movie that Charlie told me to watch is indeed a textbook classic battle. The great volunteer army was able to achieve the final victory in this battle against the bombardment of millions of shells not only because they were brave and good at fighting."

“It was more because of their superb strategic vision and advanced tactical disposition!”

“When I get through this battle, I’ll dig up all the mountains around here and build a super fortress that would be as solid as gold!”

At this time, the shelling of the government troops continued.

They carried tens of thousands of shells this time. With more than thirty guns, it was not a problem to fire hundreds of rounds.

Moreover, their infantry was still advancing, so during this time, the artillery shelling continued at intervals of one round every three minutes.

After twenty rounds of shelling, most of the bases in the valley had been razed to the ground. Only a few houses were left standing intact and alone.

Some soldiers, carefully came to the entrance of the pit to observe the damage of the base.

After discovering that the base had been razed to the ground, many of them had red eyes, clenched their fists, clenched their teeth, and their hearts were full of hatred.

Maybe to Zynn, that shabby little yard was a nightmare, a hell, but to these soldiers, those little yards, those houses, were their homes.

And now, their homes were blown away by the enemy!

Just as many soldiers were angrily trying to avenge the loss, a new round of shelling came!

This time, the shells did not fall into the almost flattened base again, but landed directly on the periphery of the mountain on the south side of the base, which is the positive slope of the mountain.

Because, in the conventional perception of the other side, they felt that most of Hamid’s soldiers, food and ammunition, and other supplies, must be placed inside the base, so the shelling in front for such a long time was to completely destroy their base as well as supplies and equipment.

And they also knew clearly that the main defense force of this man's base must be concentrated on the positive slope of the mountain. Therefore, after they destroyed the base, they began to destroy the defensive positions.

They thought that as long as they used strong firepower to destroy all his defensive forces on the positive slope, the tanks and infantry would be able to drive straight in!

In this way, basically, the infantry would only need to come over and sweep the tail and the fight would be basically over.

However, what they did not know was that Hamid's arms, and those other arms of the same type, had been extremely different.

Before knowing Charlie. Hamid's base fortification, was to dig some foxholes on the positive slope of the mountain, and then use stones to build a firing stack, and then use hay on top to make a top for concealment.

This kind of fortification is very simple, if in high places to deal with the enemy infantry charge, to deal with infantry AK47 bullets without problems, and indeed has a very big advantage.

However, if the other side played fire suppression, the use of mortars or RPG, this foxhole is basically the same as the paper, is simply the best grave of soldiers.

Chapter 3274

Now the government troops are intensively bombing the positive slope, also in order to quickly dismantle Hamid's defense force.

But. They never dreamed that he had just made a complete and utter transformation of the frontal fortifications.

Now the permanent fortifications, which were carved out of the rocky mountain body, and at the same time made multi-layer anchoring and reinforcement with reinforced concrete inside, the construction process was as strong as the tunnel.

With the power of their towed artillery fire, the possibility of blowing up such a fortification was almost nil.

Unless the use of high-end heavy drilling bombs. Only then would it be possible to blow up the fortifications.

But this kind of high precision weapons, only the UN's P5 countries can master, Syria's overall firepower level, at best, is the level of the 1960s and 1970s, it is impossible to get this kind of equipment for them.

Moreover, even if they had such equipment, they would not be able to cause direct damage to Hamid's forces.

Because, right now, in his frontal fortifications, there was not a single soldier.

Hamid resolutely carried out Charlie's instructions, since the other side was playing with infantry and artillery synergy.

When the artillery stopped and the infantry started to initiate the charge, then the troops will be mobilized to play defense.

And the soldiers at this moment when the enemy artillery shells hit dozens of rounds, Hamid's side is not even a wounded.

While the opposing artillery was bombarded, the infantry advanced rapidly toward the base. After an hour or so, more than 5,000 troops were close at hand and stopped at the base of the hill, about two kilometers from the entrance to the base.

At this point, another round of bombardment began!

The entire positive slope of the mountain had been bombed to blackness. The small hill was soon full of devastation.

This was the last round of shelling before the infantry charge. Once the infantry started to initiate the charge, the shelling had to stop, otherwise, a large area of shelling could easily injure its own men.

However, the commander of the other side did not know what was going on inside the mountain.

Based on his past experience, he concluded that Hamid's forces must have been severely reduced in strength by now, and that the defenses must have been mostly destroyed, so he immediately ordered the infantry to launch a charge under the cover of armored vehicles!

Hamid's base was already easy to defend and difficult to attack, and once the north and south entrances were artificially cut off, there was no way for any personnel or vehicles to enter.

So the armored vehicles could not charge in directly, and the only thing they could do was to cover the infantry's charge to the heights while providing close machine gun and artillery support.

Hamid watched the opposing armored vehicles roar closer and closer from within the permanent fortifications on the front.

Followed by thousands of bowed soldiers, the soldiers relied on the cover of the armored vehicles and advanced unharmed to the foot of the hill, followed by another round of artillery fire from the opposing artillery, which fired a new round of shelling on the front slope of the heights.

This round of shelling lasted a total of twenty minutes, and after twenty minutes, the shelling just stopped. Thousands of soldiers rushed out from behind the armored vehicles, shouting and rushing all the way to the heights.

In the eyes of the opposing commanders, as long as they took the frontal heights, they would have taken the entire Hamid's base.

In traditional ground attack tactics, the significance of the high ground is very significant, as long as in a local war to take the high ground, it is the same as taking the initiative of the war in this area.

It is the same as the formation of a strong fire deterrent around, and the high ground itself is easy to defend difficult to attack, five hundred people stationed on the high ground, five thousand people may not be able to fight down the charge.

When defending, the side occupying the high ground is at great advantage, while the enemy attacking from the lower ground has difficulty.

When attacking, the side occupying the high ground launched a charge to break through, while the enemy defending from the lower ground was almost defenseless, even retreating is very difficult because the whole back would be exposed to the other side.

So the opposing commander felt that no matter how many troops Hamid is left with now, if he took the high ground and then launched a charge from it to the inner base, he could settle the battle once and for all in a short time!

As thousands of soldiers swarmed up, Hamid's soldiers immediately began to enter the permanent fortifications on the front slope from the reverse slope pit.

After the thousands of opposing soldiers had also fully entered the firing range of Hamid's permanent fortifications, he suddenly ordered by radio, "Fire!"

Chapter 3275

Originally, the attacking soldiers found no resistance to their charge and thought that the enemy had already been crippled by the rounds of artillery bombardment and could not possibly launch effective resistance.

Therefore, they all relaxed their vigilance, thinking that they would rush up with a single blow, and then finish Hamid's nest with a single charge.

But who would have thought that just when they thought they would win this battle, a large number of machine gun tongues suddenly erupted from the rocky crevices of the high ground!

The ubiquitous sound of gunfire quickly covered the entire hill, and the soldiers in the front fell down like rows and rows of wheat.

The soldiers in the back were all blinded!

They hastily raised their guns and tried to return fire, but where could they see half of the enemy's shadow!

The only thing they could see was the tongues of fire coming out of the rocks, and every time they saw the fire coming out, a group of people would be hit and fall to the ground.

In less than a minute, the attacking side lost at least five or six hundred soldiers.

Some soldiers subconsciously returned fire in the direction of the fire tongues, but their weapons had no real effect on Hamid's permanent fortifications.

At this point, the frontline commander shouted for the soldiers to find cover as soon as possible.

But the most damaging thing was that Hamid had long ago had all the places where they could hide on the sloping hillside treated, and the former potholes were filled in, and the former boulders were blasted directly into pieces.

In short, these thousands of people are now on the slope of the hill, simply can not find any shelter to avoid bullets!

And Hamid's troops were still inside the permanent fortifications, firing back frantically!

His troops were heavily armed with Russian-made weapons, and each permanent fortification was equipped with multiple 7.62mm caliber, air-cooled Russian PK general-purpose machine guns, and a handful of 12.7mm anti-aircraft heavy machine guns.

The former has a fast rate of fire, wide fire coverage, and is very lethal to ordinary soldiers after multiple angles and multiple machine guns form a crossfire network.

The latter is slow, but the power is huge, basically, is a death giver, more vicious, when there are many people, this thing's penetration ability is far beyond the ordinary machine gun, a shot over, can penetrate the body of several soldiers.

These two weapons together, in this kind of highland battle, the combo is invincible, plus the enemy simply have no place to hide, so is completely there to be beaten.

The enemy had to charge and had made the mistake of being light on their feet, not carrying heavy equipment at all, so the firepower alone was a world away from the other side.

And the greater disparity is that the attacking army is simply unharmed, completely using their bodies against the bullets.

Unlike Hamid's soldiers, they were hiding in permanent fortifications built of rock and concrete, reinforced with steel plates on the front and covered with a layer of soil on the outside, so the bullets hit them like mosquitoes bite elephants, with no lethality at all.

Their front commander, seeing more and more soldiers fall around him, realized that the other side had prepared for the attack, so it was impossible to attack so strongly, so he immediately shouted:

"Retreat! Retreat to the back of the armored vehicles!"

So, the remaining 3,000 to 4,000 soldiers began to flee frantically.

With this retreat, the soldiers who were at the front exposed their backs to the range of Hamid's soldiers, so they lost several hundred more men in the retreat.

All soldiers retreated to the back of the armored vehicles, and the front-line commanders immediately began to count their numbers.

Soon, the attrition was reported from each company. 5,000 men launched a charge, and 1,300 died in one shot.

Among them, there were more than 500 mercenaries from the Cataclysmic Front.

This time, Cataclysmic Front sent ten thousand mercenaries to Syria.

In principle, these people have to obey the command of the Syrian government forces and cooperate with them in the extermination of anti-government forces.

The Syrian government army split these 10,000 mercenaries, and the 10,000 men were divided into four equal parts to play with the four divisions of the government army, and multi-faceted.

And this time, the army that came to crush Hamid included 2,500 mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front.

Originally, the officers of the group, like the commanders of the government army, were somewhat gullible.

They felt that they had already seen the level of the Syrian anti-government forces and that it would be a breeze to eliminate them.

So they didn't make enough preparations at all. They only thought that after helping the government to solve the big problem, they would immediately establish their own mercenary base in Syria to further strengthen their influence in the Middle East.

But to their surprise, this time they suffered an unprecedented blow because of their rashness.

More than five hundred fresh lives were thrown directly on the slope of Hamid's base.

Chapter 3276

The commander of this Cataclysmic Front mercenary unit was a yellow man who was about thirty years old.

His name was Robin, a five-star war general of the Front, and considered one of the core backbone.

In the Front, in addition to the overall Chief and four War generals, there were nearly a hundred of junior Generals below.

And their ability, resume, and battle achievements determine their star rating.

The star level of war generals ranges from one star to five stars. Five-star generals, naturally, are the highest among them, and there are only twenty to thirty such men in total who can get this level.

Including the Chief and the four War Generals, Robin's ranking in the Cataclysmic Front is at least in the top forty.

This time, he followed Walter, the first battle General of the Front, to conquer Syria.

But he never thought that so many people would die just after the battle started today!

After he saw his team suffered heavy losses, he immediately approached the top commander of his government forces and angrily rebuke:

"Your pre-war intelligence work is a puddle of sh!t! Hamid built so many hidden permanent fortifications, why did you never tell us this information?"

The supreme commander who was questioned was also annoyed and responded, "What you are asking is all fcuking nonsense, if I knew that he had built permanent fortifications, then I would definitely tell you this information, but the problem is that I didn't know either!"

The commander of the Cataclysmic Front was furious at the other side's righteousness and said angrily,

“Intelligence gathering before the war is a top priority for any army, why didn’t you do it? That’s not too unprofessional!”

The commander of the government army asked him rhetorically, “We are unprofessional, but if you are so professional, why didn’t you do the pre-war intelligence collection as well?”

“After coming to Syria, have the generals of the Cataclysmic Front reduced their combat level to the same level as us?”

“Fcuk!” Robin cursed angrily and said through clenched teeth, “You think fighting a war is a shr3w’s scolding? I don’t have time to bullsh!t here, you have to give me an explanation for these 500 or so men I lost!”

The government commander said in a cold voice: “Don’t give me that sh!t! It’s normal to lose men in war, you want me to give you an explanation, I lost nearly a thousand men, who will give me an explanation?”

“The most important thing now is to take out Hamid’s base! Capture him and beh3ad him! This is the only way to console the dead soldiers!”

Saying that, the other party stared coldly at Robin and reminded, “More importantly, it is also the only way to save each of us from the chastisement of our superiors!”

“If we lose so many people and still haven’t brought down Hamid, my superiors won’t spare me, but I believe your superiors won’t spare you either!”

Robin was speechless for a moment.

What the other side said was true.

What was most feared was that after suffering losses, they were still unable to win.

If he could not defeat Hamid, he would become a laughing stock in the Group! Even his future would be ruined!

So, he looked at the government army commander and said in a cold voice: “Your artillery just blew up so many rounds, and the other side still has such strong firepower, which proves that their permanent fortifications are quite sturdy.”

“If this battle turns into an assault battle, and it’s still from the bottom to the top, I’m afraid it won’t be so good!”

The government commander gritted his teeth and said, “Then I’ll have the artillery bomb a few more rounds!”

“It’s useless!” Robin said, “Just now so many rounds have no effect, it’s useless to bomb again!”

He gave a slight pause, thought for a moment, and spoke, “How about this, you send your soldiers with heavy weapons to continue the feint attack on his front.”

“I will lead our brothers from the Cataclysmic Front to detour from the side peaks, quietly touch the high ground, and then directly go around to their flank to encircle them!”

Chapter 3277

As soon as the government commander heard these words from Robin, his eyes lit up.

“Frontal feint, flanking detour!”

“This is definitely a very feasible battle plan, this General, he really does have some skills!”

How did Robin know that his own set of attack tactics, which were too ordinary and common, had become a genius decision in the eyes of the opposing commander?

This is mainly because the other side’s military literacy is really too low, so low that it is ridiculously below the standards.

Although the Middle East is constantly at war, it has to be admitted that the entire modern Middle East is not good at fighting wars.

Since the Second World War, war has become more and more demanding in terms of tactics and strategies as well as patterns.

The world has learned a lot of war experience from that war, even those originally weak Southeast Asian countries, one by one, have become brave and good at fighting.

Only the Middle East, in terms of war talent and tactics, has not been enhanced, on the contrary, it is still far behind other regions.

Syria, Afghanistan, and even Iraq for so many years, the local armed no matter how large, to fight, basically are wild guerrilla mode.

Low military literacy is the biggest problem of the military in the Middle East, except for Israel.

The soldier's training level is not enough, officers' command level is not enough, the various departments of the army, the ability to work together between the various services is very poor.

At the same time, the troops also generally lack a strong will to fight, many times seemingly huge army, in fact, a stab will break the flanks.

Not to mention Syria, a country that is at war all day long, even the few super-rich countries that started with oil, their armies are a mess in all aspects except when they spend money to buy equipment than anyone else.

For example, in almost all of the advanced American equipment of Saudi Arabia, in the fight with the Houthis, even the United States sold them the M1A2 main battle tank which got captured by the other side, and therefore honored the reputation of "transport captain".

The military level of the country is so worrying, let alone Syria.

The government commander, who is partnered with Robin's war army, has not received any professional military education at all, and when he came out as leader of the team of several thousand people, how to arrange the troops, how to develop tactical strategies, he is basically confused.

Even the most simple infantry and artillery synergy, are managed by Robin.

The reason why the government commanders did not think of using infantry and artillery synergy was mainly because their artillery training level was extremely low, and they were barely able to get by on the usual training ground by hitting targets at close range.

But when they were really pulled out in the hills and let them bomb Hamid's base, they could not even calculate the coordinates.

If it weren't for the fact that Robin's army had experts who were proficient in calculations, they wouldn't even be prepared to bring tractor artillery with them on this battle against Hamid.

Because their soldiers were only good at operating just one kind of heavy firepower weapon besides using guns, and that was RPG rockets.

That is too simple for them, no need to survey, no need to calculate, no need not to cooperate with the departments, want to bomb something, just put that thing on the shoulder visually aim, and then fired out and it's done.

Even illiterate people can easily operate it.

But the artillery has more, behind a set of tedious tactical systems it is detection, calculation, site selection, cooperation, attack, and defense, these elements are indispensable.

For a range of 20 to 30 kilometers of artillery, if the coordinates are not calculated, bombing a day may not be able to wound the enemy.

So, he who doesn't know anything about tactics, after hearing this set of techniques and tactics of Robin, he immediately took it as a guideline.

Chapter 3278

However, the question did come up.

Why do you want your army to feint?

Even if it is a feint, you have to make a show with the other side in the frontal battlefield, right?

Moreover, you can't feint outside the enemy's fire range, right? That way, even a fool can see that it is an act.

But on the frontal battlefield, your side has no advantage, even if you feint, you will lose a lot of soldiers.

Moreover, the feinting side will not only have losses, but the key is to wait for the people of the Cataclysmic Front to detour from the flank and steal the opponent's permanent fortifications, the credit for the capture of the enemy camp is still fcuk!ng theirs.

The more you think about this deal, the more uneconomical it is.

So, he said, "Your method is fine, but I don't think my team should be allowed to feint, why don't we switch, you let your team feint, I'll let my soldiers go to the flank to detour!"

Robin said angrily, "Don't you fcuk!ng dream! Letting my soldiers feint? Can your seriously untrained soldiers take on such a daunting assault?"

"What's the use of just being able to feel through and not be able to fight?"

When the commander heard this, he could not help but think: "It seems to be true that …… my overall strength of soldiers is much worse, if they really go to fight the attack, I am afraid that they will not be able to do the other side ……"

"Not to mention that the other side has the protection of permanent fortifications, when the time comes, in case of failure to fight, I do not know how many people will die ……".

Thinking about this layer, he immediately said, "Good! In that case, you go to the circuitous penetration, I will front feint!"

Robin gave him a disdainful glance, then he snorted coldly and said, “Now the team has withdrawn, but don’t let the other side breathe, let your artillery in the rear continue to bombard.”

“I’ll go and work out a battle plan with my team and start to meander to the flank in 10 minutes, then you will launch a feint attack!”

The opposing commander also felt that Robin did seem to know more about war than he did, so he immediately agreed and said with a smile, “Good point, good point, I’ll call and have the artillery bomb five more rounds immediately!”

……

At this time, Hamid, seeing the other side dropped more than 1,000 bodies in retreat, the inner sense of accomplishment is simply bursting in him.

Immediately afterward, the adjutant came forward to report and said joyfully, “Commander, the squads just did a count, and we didn’t lose a single person killed or injured in the battle just now!”

“Great!” Hamid slapped his thighs and said excitedly, “The techniques and tactics shared by Charlie are fcuk!ng amazing! I have to call him and report back!”

Immediately after that, Hamid took out his satellite phone and called Charlie.

Charlie had already rushed back to his home in Tomson, locked himself in his room, and waited for Hamid’s follow-up feedback.

He knew very well in his heart that he was thousands of kilometers away, and there was really nothing he could do about Hamid’s side of the situation.

And this is not something as simple as going to rescue someone, but a war that involves tens of thousands of people on both sides combined.

In this kind of war, it is never a certain strong person who can decide the direction of the war, so even if he goes there now, he may not be able to help him much.

Not to mention the distance, plus the turnaround to Lebanon, even if he let the Concorde come over now, he will arrive in Syria a few hours later, by then it is likely that the big picture has been decided.

So now what he can do is to guard this side of the phone, waiting for Hamid's feedback, if he encounters problems, he has to provide him with timely help.

At this time, when he received Hamid's call, he almost immediately picked up and asked, "Brother, how is the situation over there?"

Hamid said cheerfully, "Brother, you're really divine, every step of the other side's action is within your prediction!"

Said Hamid, catching his breath, continued, "They really used the kind of infantry and artillery coordinated combat method you mentioned."

"First they conducted a massive and intensive artillery attack on my base and positions, and then they started to let several thousand infantry charge hard upwards, but they were too gullible, my troops suddenly opened fire to counterattack and caught them off guard."

"They have now been beaten back, the number of dead and wounded is estimated to be at least a thousand people!"

Charlie asked, "So what is their state now? Start preparing for another artillery attack?"

"Not quite clear ....." Hamid said: "They just retreated, there is no movement for now."

Charlie thought about it and said, "Then I guess they will continue to launch artillery attacks again very soon, but you must be careful, the other side is likely to take the way of circuitous penetration from the side and directly sneak attack your fortifications."

Chapter 3279

"Detour through?"

Hamid at least studied in China, although the study is not military command, but at least it is also considered to have opened his eyes, so he immediately said:

“Then I will let people release the drones, closely observe the surrounding situation, if they really send troops to quietly infiltrate, the drones will definitely be able to detect.”

Charlie then said, “Good, release the drones, remember not to let the other side find out, in this way can also lure the enemy deep, then directly hit them by surprise.”

“Okay!” Hamid said, “From now on, I will definitely play 120 points, absolutely do not let them have any chance to sneak attack!”

Charlie looked at the time and spoke, “It should be morning on your side now, right? Daytime is a bit better, but you must pay attention to the defense at night, if the other side fails to penetrate now, then they will definitely make a comeback at night.”

Hamid smiled and said, “Brother, you told me to strengthen the defense and hoard supplies, I not only hoarded a lot of supplies, but also bought some relatively high-end equipment, including a few thermal imagers, if they dare to sneak attack me at night, in front of the thermal imager they have nowhere to hide!”

Charlie could not help but praise: “Even you are equipped with a thermal imager, good good! How is your ammunition reserve?”

Hamid laughed: “Don’t worry, with the money you gave me last time, I bought a lot of ammunition, tens of millions of rounds of ammunition alone, even if I can’t get any supplies in, I can still hold here until next year!”

“That’s good!” Charlie said: “I guess they do not carry enough supplies to fight a protracted war with you, after three or four days they can not attack you, I believe they will first withdraw back to rest, otherwise, their supplies are not enough to support them to stay there.

“So you must be in the spirit of these days, do not let down your guard. ”

“Okay!”

Charlie also instructed: “There is another very important thing, after these few days, you must take the time to confirm the current situation of other armed forces, you can resist the siege of 8,000 people for a few days, will certainly be in the opposition armed fame.”

“Those other armed people who were dispersed have nowhere to go, you can ask them to come to you, and those who are in a precarious situation, you can also take the opportunity to annex them in.”

“Enhance your overall strength, after all, you have enough supplies, have a strong defense capability, this group of people are certainly willing to submit.”

“Right!” Hamid said excitedly, “I’ll take this opportunity to make the team bigger!”

“Hmm.” Charlie instructed, “Must remember, when absorbing this group of people must do a good background check, do not let spies mixed in, the other is that after the establishment comes in, must break them all up among your officers to manage, so that they do not have the idea of rebellion!”

Hearing Charlie’s advice, Hamid was greatly cheered up, and he was about to express his ambition to Charlie, when the sound of violent explosions rang out again outside.

He knew that the enemy had withdrawn the infantry and a new round of shelling was about to begin!

So he said loudly, “Brother Wade! The enemy is firing again! I’ll hang up the phone and make arrangements, I’ll communicate with you if there’s any situation!”

“Okay!” Charlie also spoke, “Remember, a thousand-mile dam collapses in an anthill, you must be cautious and careful again, you must not take the enemy lightly!”

“I remember!” Hamid exclaimed, “Brother, wait for my good news!”

After Hamid ended the call, he couldn’t help but sigh in his heart that he could always get a lot of different inspirations from Charlie.

This made him realize that the government army’s big fanfare to attack him this time was likely to gift him an opportunity to develop and grow.

Chapter 3280

If Hamid could win in this kind of battle where he fought with less, then his fame among the whole opposition forces would definitely rise!

This further makes him understand that whether he can be blessed by the disaster depends on whether he can carry the attack of these 8,000 people.

Just when he thought of this, he said in his heart: “No! Now they only have six or seven thousand people left at most!”

In order to hold the attack, he immediately summoned his adjutant and asked, “How many drones are left in our base?”

The adjutant said, “There are still more than 20 aerial drones, and we bought more at the time because they were cheap.”

Hamid asked, “What is the approximate endurance?”

The adjutant thought about it and replied, “It should be around 25 minutes, no more than half an hour at most.”

Hamid nodded and said, “The time is a bit short, but it’s enough, you immediately order down, all the drones into a state of readiness.”

“I asked to ensure that there are at least five drones around our base at all times, must be alert to the enemy’s small groups of troops circuitous penetration, found such signs, must be reported to me the first time!”

“Yes, Commander!”

Hamid added: “By the way, instruct the drone flyers to make sure to pull up the altitude of their planes and try not to get detected by the enemy!”

The adjutant immediately took the order and turned to go down to arrange the execution.

Soon, five folding drones flew out from the hole of the anti-slope trench.

These drones are very small, the fuselage is only the size of a palm, they just flew out of the hole, they immediately climbed upwards, after the drones fly to a couple of hundred meters, the naked eye simply can not observe.

And once the drone's rotor noise to two or three hundred meters in height, it is also basically difficult to hear, not to mention the battlefield is dominated by the sound of explosions.

The enemy does not have professional radar equipment, simply can not find these small aerial equipment.

After the drones fly up, although the ground targets are becoming very small, but the other side have many people, so it is still easy to identify them in the picture transmission signal.

At this resolution, unless the opponent breaks up all the soldiers into individual actions one by one, otherwise, as long as there are more than ten people maneuvering together, the drone can capture it very easily.

And at this moment, Robin, who was conducting pre-battle mobilization for his soldiers, did not know that all their movements were under Hamid's close monitoring.

He couldn't imagine that Hamid's all-around air surveillance was achieved by a group of civilian aerial drones with a single value of no more than 10,000 yuan.

This time, the Cataclysmic Front lost several hundred people when they came up.

Such a tragic failure had never happened since the establishment of the Front.

He did not dare to report to commander Walter immediately but only thought of hurrying up to take down Hamid and wipe out the shame of the past.

After all, the level of weapons and equipment, as well as the overall level of training of anman like Hamid, could not even compare to the ordinary militia.

He brought so many elites with him, but was repelled away by the other side in a wave of several hundred people, which is simply an unacceptable humiliation.

Therefore, he now only thought of hurrying up to end Hamid's nest, and then bring the battle merit to report the casualties to Walter, and also can slightly save some face.

Therefore, at this time, he attached great importance to the next upcoming flanking detour tactics, and decided to personally lead the attack, to make sure to hit Hamid with a surprise!

Chapter 3281

Ten minutes later, Robin had already picked out who would participate in this roundabout strike.

This time, he decided to lead a thousand elites from the Front to outflank Hamid's front-sloping fortifications from the valley on the left flank.

He left half an hour of preparation time for these 1,000 elites, telling them to carry all their weapons and equipment during this time, and strive to take out all of Hamid's base in one go.

At the same time, Suhang, China.

Outside the Su family villa, eight black extended bulletproof Rolls-Royces, slowly came and parked neatly in front of the villa.

From the first car in the front of the line came down a young man in his twenties, sturdy, with an inch haircut, this person opened the door, got out of the car, walking posture are very straight and tough, the look has undergone intense professional training.

This man came to the gate of the Su family residence and said to the guard outside the gate with a cold face, "Please inform Mr. Su that our temple master wants to see him."

When the Su family's guards saw so many luxury cars coming, they were immediately wary.

The other party did not speak very politely, so they might be looking for trouble, so he hurriedly said, “May I also ask what is the name of your master? I can also inform him.”

The man said coldly: “You are not worthy to know the name of our master, tell your master to think about the identity of our master, and after our temple master meets him, he will naturally tell him.”

The guard was very unhappy with his attitude, but seeing that the other party was not small, he did not dare to provoke, so he could only speak: “Then you wait for a moment, I will go to inform.”

After saying that, he turned around and immediately reported the situation to Anson, the Su family’s butler.

Anson knew the most about Mr. Su’s daily dynamics, including whether he was going out or not, or whether there were any important guests visiting him today, he knew all of this.

Anson knows very well that today Mr. Su has no plans to go out, nor does he have any plans to meet guests at home, so the fact that eight Rolls Royce came at once and asked to see him is really something strange.

So he hurriedly informed the family’s servants and bodyguards to stand by, and at the same time hurriedly invited the Su family’s strongest expert, Moby, to accompany him to meet the owner of the eight Rolls-Royces outside.

After hearing about it, Moby also attached great importance to it and immediately came to the door together with Anson.

At this time outside the gate, eight Rolls-Royce neatly parked in a row are not turned off, in addition to the person who came down to negotiate, the other people in the car also did not come down, each car is pasted with a very low light transmission rate of privacy film.

What’s even more ridiculous is that these cars do not have license plates, only in the license plate position, hanging a gold metal plate, and this metal plate is actually carved with a dragon!

Anson was also baffled and could not understand what these people had come from, so he asked Moby in a low voice: “Moby, do you see the dragon plate hanging in front of their car, is it gold?”

Moby mused, “Looking at the color, it should be pure gold.”

Anson whispered, “Fcuk, no license plate on the road, hanging pure gold dragon plate, these people are so fcuk!ng arrogant …… don’t know what they are from ……”

Moby seriously said, “What is the origin, go up to explore, we will know.”

After saying that, he stepped in front and asked, “Who wants to see my master?

The young man who stepped down from the Rolls-Royce before said in a cold voice: “It’s our master who wants to see Mr. Su.”

After saying that, he scolded with some dissatisfaction, “Our Temple Master’s time is very precious, we have just waited for two minutes, if you don’t invite our Master in within three minutes, don’t blame us for not giving the Su family a chance!”

Chapter 3282

Anson was annoyed, cursing in his heart: “Fcuk, what kind of bullshit temple master appeared from nowhere, driving eight Rolls Royce?”

“Our Su family is still the number one family in the whole country, your temple master is more powerful, can he be more powerful than our master?”

Thinking of this, Anson responded in an unkind tone, “There are many people who want to see our master every day, you have to announce yourself first, let me know who exactly wants to see our master, and then our master will decide whether to spare precious time to see you, otherwise you still think that our master will see everyone?”

“Declare yourself?” The young man sneered, “You’re just a subordinate, you’re not qualified to know the identity of our temple master yet!”

Anson felt greatly insulted and said angrily, “I’m a fcuk!ng subordinate, and you’re not a fcuk!ng subordinate? We are all subordinates, what qualifies you to have to talk to me like that?!”

The young man rushed to Anson with great speed, and when Anson didn’t react at all, he directly grabbed him by the neck and picked him up, sternly saying, “Listen carefully, I am a subordinate of our Hall Master, one of the Four War Commanders, not some subordinate!”

Anson didn’t expect that the other party would dare to make a move with him outside the Su family’s gate, so he was furious and cursed, “You’re looking for death here! Come on, grab him for me!”

As soon as these words came out, a group of bodyguards and guards around him, even Tom from the He family and other members of the He family, were all ready to fight.

But at this time, Moby suddenly came forward with a grave face and said politely: “Little brother, don’t be so angry, Anshun is a senior housekeeper in the Su family, and he is used to being a bit arrogant, so please don’t cross with a subordinate for the sake of the Su family ……”

When Anson heard Moby say this, he was immediately confused and said, “Moby, you are turning your elbow outward. ……”

Moby interrupted him with a hand and glared at him again, then said to the young man, “Little brother, since the temple master wants to see our master, then please wait a moment, I will go and inform the master now, what do you think?”

The young man heard this before he let go of Anson and said in a cold voice, “Better hurry up, you only have two minutes left!”

Moby hurriedly nodded his head and said, “Okay! I will do it as soon as possible!”

After saying that, he immediately said to Anson who had an angry face, “Anson, come with me to see the master!”

Anson was naturally very upset when he was insulted in front of the subordinates of the Su family.

He still wanted to argue with the young man, but when he heard Moby say so, he didn't dare to disobey, so he could only follow him into the courtyard with resentment.

Once he entered the courtyard, Anson said in a depressed voice: "Moby, I don't mean to offend you, but you are really too ungrateful, you just didn't help me in that situation, why did you stop me? And you even spoke to that little son of a b!tch, that's not polite, right?"

Moby lowered his voice and said, "I'm not stopping you, I'm saving you! Do you know that just now, that kid is far above me in strength!"

"What?!" Anson's face was pale with fear, and he said: "This …… how is this possible Moby! Just that little palsy-faced kid, the strength can be above you!"

"If you look at the whole country, there are not many people who can compare with you, except for that old man of the He family who just broke through, who can be stronger than you?"

Anson was instinctively unconvinced by Moby's words.

The other party didn't even know what he was from, just a random junior who came down with a message, and his strength would be above Moby's? What kind of international joke is that?

However, Moby said very firmly, "That person's speed, strength, and body strength are all above me!"

Saying that, he explained with a grave expression, "Just now, he grabbed your collar and lifted you up, the whole process was so fast that I couldn't even react!"

"Moreover, the strength of his arms was so great that he grabbed your whole body, and you struggled so violently to get free, but his whole body didn't move at all!"

"You remember, to be able to grab you is not strong, grab you, so that you can not break free is not strong, but to be able to stand and not move no matter how you break free, not even a millimeter of displacement, this is very strong!"

“Even Tom level of experts here, let alone let him grab an adult, even if he grabs an adult dog, he can not stand still in the violent struggle of the dog to break free! I can’t either!”

“So, that young man’s skills are unfathomable and very good!”

Chapter 3283

Moby’s words made Anson’s heart, suddenly tense up.

He couldn’t think about how to get back his reputation, but hurriedly asked, “Moby, if this person’s strength is really above you, if they have any evil intentions, then what should we do?”

He said calmly, “If the other party really has bad intentions, then they may have already done it, you have to know that they came in a total of eight cars.”

“The only one who came down, has strength is above me, those who did not get off, maybe the strength is even stronger than him, in this case, we simply can not beat others.”

Anson’s neck shrank in fear and he hurriedly asked, “So now is it time to go and let the master make a decision?”

Moby said, “I feel that the other party should not have malicious intent, otherwise they would not communicate in this way, it seems that we have to let the master meet that so-called temple master of theirs ……”

At this time, Old Su did not know what was happening outside.

This time he is not in a good state, because in the hands of Charlie he has suffered a lot of losses, not to mention the ruined reputation, two sons also disappeared, and gave a large piece of the industry to Zhiyu, a succession of blows, so he is very decadent.

He has been trying to find an opportunity to turn the tide, but when he thought of the mysterious expert's superior strength, he could not even find out the other party's identity, he felt deeply frustrated.

At this time, Moby and Anson suddenly told him about the situation outside, which made him even more annoyed in his heart.

However, after hearing that the other party was very strong, he didn't dare to be slow.

So then, he could only fight his spirits and said to Anson, "Anson, go and ask that Temple Master of theirs to come in, I'll wait here."

"Okay." Anson nodded hastily, turned around and went back to the main gate, and said to the young man, "Our master has agreed to see your Temple Master, please ask him to come with me."

The young man did not say anything, but turned around and went to the fifth car.

At that moment, the car window was slightly lowered into a slit, so he bent down and whispered a few words into the slit.

Afterward, he heard the person inside command something and immediately stood up straight, gestured with a hefty salute, and shouted, "As you command, Temple Master!"

After saying that, he immediately shouted, "All of you, gather!"

As soon as these words came out, the four doors of the other seven cars all opened at the same time, and all at once, another two dozen men in black came down.

Subsequently, each of these men walked outward three meters and surrounded the eight cars, guarding the fifth car.

At that moment, the door of the fifth car was pushed open.

A young man wearing a black trench coat and tactical leather boots stepped down.

This man has a handsome appearance, a cold demeanor, and a pair of dark eyes full of murderous aura, which can bring a strong sense of oppression to the people around him in an instant.

When this man stood outside the car, the group of people immediately said respectfully, “Welcome Temple Master!”

The man did not respond, but walked straight toward the Su family villa gate, while walking, with a few playful said:

“The Su family’s head ran away from Eastcliff to Suhang, it seems that the family’s troubles are not small, right!”

Hearing these words, Anson was very upset in his heart, but at this moment, he didn’t dare to speak nonsense, and could only say respectfully, “The master is already waiting in the living room, please follow me.”

The man did not even look at him and walked straight into the villa door.

Chapter 3284

Crossing the courtyard and arriving at the front door, Anson ran a few steps ahead and respectfully opened the door.

The man stepped on the hard tactical leather boots all the way through the foyer, and then saw Old Su sitting in the living room.

At this time Moby standing by Old Su just took one look at the man and was filled with horror!

He felt that the aura on this man’s body was definitely the only one he had ever seen in his life!

Maybe even a four-star martial artist might not be his opponent!

So, he could not help but exclaim in his heart: “What is this guy’s origin? So young, why does he have such great strength?!”

Elder Su also did not expect that the so-called Temple Master that the other party spoke of was a young man of twenty-seven or twenty-eight, so he frowned and asked, “You young friend, I wonder why you want to see me?”

The man looked at Elder Su, smiled, and spoke, “Grandpa, you don’t remember me?”

Chengfeng couldn’t help but frown, thinking, “Could this guy be some kind of an old friend?”

However, no matter how he looked at it, he could not recall any interactions between this young man and himself.

So, he opened his mouth and said, “Forgive my clumsy eyes, I really can’t remember ……”

The man smiled faintly and said, “More than twenty years ago, my father was very close to Uncle Su, and at that time, Uncle Su led the anti-Wade alliance, or my father was the first to respond.”

Speaking of which, he said with a somewhat dark expression, “It’s just a pity that he didn’t listen to Uncle Su’s advice at the time and had to fight with Changying of the Wade family in the futures market, and ended up falling into Changying’s carefully laid out trap because he was too adventurous and lost his entire family fortune ……”

“Then later, he leaped from the roof of the headquarters building of the Future Group, the Future Group since then fell to ashes.”

“Seven days later, my mother took a full bottle of sleeping pills and died with him, I have been an orphan since then, was taken overseas by a relative ……”

Chengfeng heard this, suddenly widened his eyes, and said offhand: “Future Group …… you …… your father is Arthur Wan?!”

“Yes!” The man’s eyes suddenly burst out two sharp auras and said in a stern voice: “I am Arthur Wan’s son! And also his only bloodline in this world, Joseph!”

Hearing this, Chengfeng was completely relieved.

He didn't know much about Joseph, he only had some impression of his father, Arthur Wan.

In his heart, he thought, "Thirty years ago, when Arthur was saddling up to Zynn every day, he concluded that that guy Arthur would hardly become a great weapon."

"This person's ability was not outstanding, not thoughtful enough, and lacked the understanding of the big picture, if not Zynn thought he was loyal, it was impossible to bring him up all the way."

"Arthur later couldn't make a market value of ten billion Future's group, but also thanks to the Zynn even dragged the promotion help."

"But this guy, still did not show much progress, after the Su family and the Wade family fought, he in order to show loyalty, dared to fight with Changying in the futures market, and ended up losing a fortune."

"At that time, Arthur Wan's funeral was presided over by Zynn, but what I didn't expect was that Arthur Wan's wife took medicine to commit suicide, immediately following him."

"At that time, Zynn felt really very guilty, also talked to me about, wanting to adopt Arthur's only son, Joseph ……"

"Only, unfortunately, Joseph after that, directly evaporated, no one knew where the child went."

"But who would have thought that twenty years later, this kid actually took the initiative to find me!"

"Moreover, listening to that meaning of Moby, this guy seems to come from not small, one of his men, the strength is far above Moby!"

"Gosh …… this boy, is now mixing well?"

Chapter 3285

At this thought, Chengfeng's heart suddenly became excited.

"It seems that this boy Joseph is not an enemy, but even a friend!"

"This, is simply the silver lining in the dark cloud!"

"Other than that, just to say that this kid has experts under his hand who are stronger than Moby, maybe he can help me a lot!"

So, he suppressed his inner joy and said with incomparable emotion, "So you're Arthur's son! I can't imagine, I can't imagine! You've grown so big!"

Speaking of this, his expression suddenly darkened, and sighed, "I still remember when your mother had an accident, your Uncle Su was determined to adopt you."

"But at that time, you had already disappeared, he searched for you for a long time, there was no news, and blamed himself for this for a long time."

"Yes." Joseph nodded and said lightly, "A relative of the family picked me up overseas …… at that time I was too young and did not know how to contact Uncle Su."

Chengfeng nodded slightly and sighed, "Zynn must be very happy if he knew you were still alive!"

After saying that, he hurriedly asked again, "Joseph, what have you been doing overseas, all these years?"

Joseph spoke, "I lived in Colombia for many years, and then I ran around the world."

"Colombia?" Chengfeng asked in surprise, "Are you looking after a business in Colombia now?"

"No." Joseph said with his head held high: "When I was fourteen years old, I joined a mercenary army in Colombia and served the big drug lords there in the early years, and then I came out to start my own business."

Chengfeng asked in surprise, "You also do that kind of business?"

Joseph shook his head and said in a cold voice: “I will never touch that kind of thing in my life, the self-made business I am talking about is the establishment of my own mercenary organization.”

Saying that, he looked with full pride and said, “Eight years ago, I set up my own mercenary organization, with the name of Cataclysmic Front, as a way to remember my parents, but also to constantly remind me that I must take revenge for my parents! ”

When these words came out, Moby was immediately stunned!

He looked at Joseph and asked, his voice trembling a little, “Cataclysmic Front is yours?!”

“That’s right!” Joseph coldly said: “Cataclysmic Front is my creation, eight years, my elite force under my command has reached tens of thousands! And it is also ranked as one of the top five mercenary organizations in the world!”

After saying that, he said in a loud voice with some excitement, “For so many years, I have never been back to China, and I came back this time to take revenge for my dead parents and seek justice for them!”

Chengfeng did not know about the Cataclysmic Front.

Because although the rich and powerful people in China are very rich, but they will not have anything to do with the mercenary organization.

The mercenary organizations were all in regions that were always at war, and many of them were in the third world, so they were completely different from the rich people like Chengfeng, so he didn’t know how powerful the Cataclysmic Front was.

However, since the Front has more powerful experts than Moby, and is still one of the top five in the world, it is not necessary to think about it to know that it is definitely not an idle person!

Moreover, the most exciting thing for him is that Joseph is here to seek revenge!

Who to seek revenge? Naturally, the Wade family!

And he has become the leader of the world's top five mercenary organizations, that Changying Wade died, he could possibly not know about it.

He knows that Changying is dead, but he still wants to seek revenge in the country, looking at this meaning, he intends to make the Wade family pay!

Since it is to engage the Wade family, then is this not equal to give him help in disguise?

So, Chengfeng said with surprise at this time: "Great! It's really great! Arthur his spirit in heaven, know that you came back to avenge him, must be smiling in nine springs! He must be smiling in his nine corners of the earth!"

Joseph's eyes were a little red, he held back his tears, looked at Chengfeng, and asked, "Grandpa, where is my Uncle Su at this moment? For so many years, I've wanted to apologize to him in person, he was so kind to our family."

"But when I left, I didn't say hello to him, and I haven't taken the initiative to contact him for so many years, I'm really ashamed! Must apologize to him in person!"

Chapter 3286

Chengfeng froze, then let out a long sigh and stifled, “Ah! Zynn he …… has been missing for a long time!”

“What?! Disappeared?” Joseph asked in surprise: “Uncle Su he …… how did he disappear?!”

Chengfeng lamented: “I do not know, only know that he disappeared in Aurous Hill, I investigated for a long time did not find any valuable clues, and the mastermind behind this matter is someone with a superb strength of the top experts, I thought of many ways to find out the truth, but there is nothing …… ”

Speaking of which, Chengfeng took a long sigh, full of sorrow!

Wan Joseph did not hesitate to say off the record: “This matter let me deal it, I must find out the whereabouts of Uncle, save him back!”

To Joseph, he was only grateful to Zynn.

Because he heard his father say when he was a child, the Su family’s old man actually always despised his father.

However, Zynn had always been very good to him.

Because of Zynn’s support and help, the Wan family was able to increase its assets by more than ten times in just a few years.

It could be said that Zynn was the benefactor of his father, Arthur, and even the entire Wan family.

Therefore, when Joseph came, he was not polite to Chengfeng, nor did he want to be polite to him.

Moreover, he had been following the Su family’s situation overseas before.

Knowing that before, Zynn was once forced to cover for Chengfeng because of Ruoli's matter, and was even sent to Australia by old man, so he had a very bad view of him.

Now when he heard that Zynn had disappeared, he was naturally anxious from the bottom of his heart, and almost immediately wanted to order his men to go to Aurous Hill to find out what was going on.

However, once he thought that there was still an important thing to do, he temporarily restrained his impulse.

Then, he looked at Elder Su and suddenly knelt down on one knee and said ashamedly, "Grandpa, Uncle treated my family as kindly as a mountain back then, now that he is missing, I should spare no efforts to find his whereabouts ……"

"It's just that …… right now I have something to do that I've been waiting for twenty years ……"

"So …… also please give me some time, when the Qingming festival is over, I will definitely mobilize all the experts of the Cataclysmic Front to search for Uncle with all my might!"

Chengfeng asked in confusion, "Joseph, what is the important thing you are talking about?"

Joseph said with sharp eyes and a cold tone, "Avenge my parents! Avenge the hatred!"

After saying that, he said in a stern voice: "I heard that the Wade family just rebuilt the ancestral tomb some time ago, and even developed a mountain directly for the feng shui of the ancestral tomb, named Waderest Mountain, and will hold some kind of ancestor worship ceremony there this year at Qingming!"

"That's right." When Chengfeng heard this, his eyelids instantly jumped wildly, and he said, "The Wade family spent a lot of money to build the Waderest Mountain, and it has long been a sensation in the capital, and it is said that a top feng shui master was found to sit in the Waderest Mountain for three years, which is really high-profile!"

Joseph gritted his teeth and said, “But when my father left, the ashes could only be perched in a cemetery on the outskirts …… I remember, the cemetery, Uncle Su paid for my father’s …… “

Chengfeng nodded, emotionally: “After your mother died of medication, it was also your Uncle who dealt with her affairs, her ashes, and your father’s were buried together, your Uncle spent a lot of money, bought a large place in the cemetery, to both of them rebuilt the grave mound.”

Joseph heard this, the whole person has tears, he clenched his teeth, clenched his fist, the whole body trembled violently.

A few moments later, Joseph said with great hatred: “My parents died one after another, and the culprit, Changyang Wade, is lying on Waderest Mountain, a feng shui treasure! I, Joseph, do not accept this! And I won’t allow it! Therefore, on the day of Chingming, I will lead my men to k!ll on Waderest Mountain!”

“I will strip Changying’s coffin from the Wade family’s ancestral tomb in front of the Wade family!”

“I will strip the entire Wade family’s ancestral tomb! And then let the whole family give up Waderest Mountain and change its name to Wanrest Mountain!”

“I also want everyone in the Wade family to wear mourning clothes and kneel on the ground to welcome my parents’ coffin into Mount Wanrest and give them a beautiful and respectful burial!”

Chapter 3287

Joseph’s ambition immediately made Chengfeng extremely excited.

Even he would not dare to do such an outrageous thing to the Wade family.

Think about it, if in this top luxury circle, someone has stripped the ancestral graves of another family, and also raised the ashes of others, and finally to hog the ancestral graves of others, is there any law?

And if you really do such a vicious thing, how to mix in this circle in the future? Who will cooperate with such a person?

After all, this is a beast that does not move to plow people's ancestral graves.

However, although Chengfeng also felt that the revenge plan of Joseph was a bit shocking, but once he thought that the target of his revenge was the Wade family, he was so excited that he almost roared out.

"Now someone is going to dig up the ancestral grave of the Wade family and then force that old dog Zhongquan to wear sackcloth and mourn to bury Arthur, is there anything more enjoyable in this world than this?"

"No more, absolutely no more!"

"If this can really become a reality, then the Wade family is completely finished, what qualifications does a family that can't even guard its ancestral tomb have to come out and make a fool of itself?"

"What else will there be in the future that will put them in their eyes?"

When he thought of this, Chengfeng stepped forward and held Joseph, who was kneeling on one knee, and said with excitement, "Joseph! If you really want to do this, I will help you to get justice for your parents!"

Joseph shook his head and said seriously, "I want to personally avenge my parents' death, Grandpa you don't need to interfere!"

Hearing these words, Chengfeng was even more pleased with him.

He actually did not want to get involved in this kind of thing, because once he did, he would have to take the blame along with Joseph.

The company is a mercenary and does not mix with the rich and powerful circle in the country, so he does not have to care, how people in the circle see him.

What's more important is that Joseph is at least famous, after all, he wants to avenge his parents.

But if the Su family is also involved in this matter, then it is a master without a name.

Since the person committing this has no name in the circle, it will naturally fall into no one's lap, Chengfeng also does not want to be involved in such trouble.

So, he waved his hand and said quickly: "You want to avenge your parents with your own ability. This I understand very well, but, after all, yours is a mercenary organization outside the country, if there are any problems that are not easy to handle at home, feel free to contact me!"

"Good." Joseph answered, said with a resolute gaze: "Please rest assured that Grandpa, after I have eliminated the Wade family, I will do my best to find Uncle's whereabouts!"

"Back then, my parents' funeral was organized thanks to Uncle, and when my parents' tomb is moved to Waderest Mountain, I also hope that Uncle could be present to be a witness!"

"Good! Good! Good!" Chengfeng said with great emotion, "If Zynn knew that you had achieved this today and could return to your country to avenge your parents' death, he would be overjoyed!"

"You do not know, for so many years, Zynn was overwhelmed by the death of your parents he felt hard to be at peace, I do not know how many times in front of me he mentioned this ……"

Joseph clenched his fist: "I will not let Uncle disappointed!"

Chapter 3288

After saying that, Joseph stood up and said with an arch hand, "Grandpa, please forgive me for disturbing you today, I just returned to China, there are still many things to deal with, so I won't bother you much!"

Chengfeng hurriedly said, "Joseph! You've just returned to China after such a long time, so I must give you a chance to celebrate your return, so you and your men wait for a

moment, I'll arrange for the back kitchen to prepare a banquet, let's have a good drink and catch up.

Hearing this, since the elder had already extended an invitation, and this old man was also Uncle's father, he also felt that if he did not stay for a meal before leaving, it would be unjustifiable in terms of etiquette.

So, he immediately clasped his fist and said, "Since that's the case, then I'll respectfully comply with the order!"

Chengfeng was overjoyed and hurriedly instructed Anson, "Anson! If you don't have enough staff, go to the best restaurant in Suhang and invite the entire back kitchen over, make sure to prepare the best dishes and the best wine."

"If there is even a hint of failure to meet the top standard, I will ask you!"

Anson hurriedly said respectfully, "Master, don't worry, I'm on my way now!"

Chengfeng nodded and said to Joseph, "Joseph, let your men come in for a rest and a cup of tea, and if you need anything, tell the servants directly, they will serve you well."

"I'm old, my health is not good, I need to take some medicine and oxygen at this time, so I can build up some energy and have a few more drinks with you at the wine table later!"

Chengfeng's warm and hospitable attitude also raised Joseph's impression of him by a few points, and he nodded with some respect in his words, "Grandpa, you go first, I'll just sit here."

Chengfeng smiled and nodded, then said to Moby beside him, "Moby, you should accompany me to my room."

Moby hurriedly said, "Yes, Master, I'll help you!"

In fact, Chengfeng didn't need to take any medicine or oxygen at all.

The main reason why he had to find an excuse to leave at this time was that he couldn't wait to find out from Moby what kind of organization and strength this Cataclysmic Front was.

Chengfeng took Moby all the way to his room and closed the door before he lowered his voice and asked Moby: "This Cataclysmic Front, what exactly is its origin? Why have I never heard of it?"

Moby said: "Master, it is normal that you have not heard of the Cataclysmic Front, but I have to say, the strength of the Front is very strong, especially in these years, they are almost unbeaten in the mercenary field."

"I heard some overseas martial arts colleagues talk about it, it is said that the Cataclysmic Front is full of experts, the strength is above me, to say less than a dozen, to say more than a few dozen people may also be possible!"

"D*mn!" Chengfeng said off the record: "This is bullsh!t, right? How can the strength of the Cataclysmic Front be so strong? I'm afraid there aren't even five people stronger than you in such a large China, so how can he have so many experts in one organization?"

Moby said, "Master, there is no room for martial arts masters in the country, just like the old dartboard, which was indispensable in the ancient chaotic times, but nowadays, except for those war-torn places, there is no one to eat this bowl of rice?"

"Now want to eat this bowl of rice in the country, I am afraid they will go hungry ……"

"So most martial arts masters can not earn money at home, so they prefer to go overseas to gain a foothold, other than that, just the first overseas Chinese gang – 'big circle gang' in, there are at least several people with strength above me."

"Most of these experts have gone overseas in recent decades, the strength than what is said outside the double flower red stick to be too strong!"

After a pause, Moby continued, "In addition, Colombia and Mexico's drug lords, Italy and the U.S. Mafia, Japan's Yamaguchi Group, all have top experts sitting behind. These are few to name but there are many more"

Speaking of which, Moby remembered something and said, “Right, there are many experts in the country in the early years who were self-made overseas, they all have their own gangs or organizations, the scale may not be as large as the Front, some may only have a dozen people.”

“But even so, it is absolutely not to be underestimated, a dozen with a decade or even decades of top experts, once they join to engage in a Beheading operation, even the Cataclysmic Front is shadowed!”

Hearing this, Chengfeng could not help but marvel: “In that case, these overseas waters are really unfathomable huh!”

Chapter 3289

Hearing Chengfeng’s exclamation, Moby also agreed and said, “Master, there are too many dark sides of the overseas world that are not known to the people, hiding dirt and mixing fish and dragons!”

“Moreover, the more troubled a place is, the easier it is to breed such a powerful organization such as Cataclysmic Front!”

“I really didn’t expect that the head of the Cataclysmic Front was so young, and I really can’t imagine what kind of encounter this Joseph had. How can, in such a short time, someone create an organization like Cataclysmic Front! Ordinary people can’t possibly do it anyway!”

Chengfeng couldn’t help but ask: “By the way, how is the financial strength of the Cataclysmic Front?”

“It’s very strong!” Moby said seriously: “This kind of mercenary organization. The profitability is very strong!”

After a pause, he continued, “The revenue of the Cataclysmic Front is estimated to be at least a hundred billion dollars a year.”

“What?!” Chengfeng asked, dumbfounded, “Hundreds of billions of dollars a year, that’s opening a money printing machine!”

Moby explained, “Master, a hundred billion dollars seems a lot, but don’t forget. There are tens of thousands of mercenaries in the Front, and these mercenaries are all masters of licking blood from the blade, and their average salary is very high.”

“Even the most ordinary big-headed soldiers, no one will do this kind of life selling work without a hundred thousand dollars a year;”

“And then counting the senior officers in those mercenaries, I think the average annual salary must be at least three or four hundred thousand dollars;”

“With 50,000 people, just the payroll, it would be one or two hundred billion dollars a year.”

“And that’s just the cost of salaries, not including the cost of bases, training, meals, transportation, and the cost of maintaining weapons and equipment;”

“And the bigger cost is weapons and ammunition; a bullet costs a few dollars, a grenade hundreds of dollars, a shell thousands of dollars, and when you fight a war, the money is spent faster than it is printed.”

“Moreover, for these top-ranked mercenary organizations, reputation is very important, and once casualties occur on the battlefield, they must be responsible to the end.”

“If someone is injured, a full set of medical treatment must be provided; if someone is sacrificed, a substantial pension must be paid;”

Speaking of this, Moby concluded, “I estimate that the annual net profit of the Cataclysmic Front should be around ten billion dollars.”

Chengfeng lamented, “Ten billion dollars is a lot of money! This group of people has been hanging around outside the law for years, and they don’t have to pay taxes, so whatever they earn is their own.”

Moby nodded and said, “As far as I know, they are now expanding wildly in the third world war-torn countries.”

“The overall investment cost is estimated to be very high, but after they have successfully established their roots in all the war-torn regions, their strength will definitely be able to go up another level.”

Chengfeng frowned and said offhandedly, “I really didn’t expect that this Joseph was so capable!”

“In a place outside of the law, where even the most basic personal safety is not guaranteed, he can actually build a mercenary organization with huge strength in such a place, it’s really not simple!”

“Compared to his simple-minded, reckless straw man father. I don’t know how much stronger he is!”

Moby said with approval, “This person is indeed not simple, and I see that he is very grateful for the kindness that the youngest master showed to their family back then.”

“If you can make good use of this, it might bring us more help!”

Chengfeng nodded with excitement and said offhandedly, “Yes, this is definitely a once-in-a-lifetime good opportunity for my family!”

……

Chapter 3290

Half an hour later. When Robin, the five-star war general of Cataclysmic Front, was leading a thousand soldiers to meander back towards the west wing of Hamid’s base, the Su family’s subordinates had already prepared several tables of incomparably rich banquets.

Chengfeng kindly invited Joseph and his men to sit down at the banquet.

He took Joseph’s hand and let him sit beside him, while not forgetting to continue to climb up with Joseph, sighing:

“Joseph, if your father knew what you have achieved today, his spirit in heaven would be extremely relieved ……”

Joseph thought of his late father, naturally, his heart was very emotional.

He came back this time to avenge his parents, but he also hopes to be in front of their graves.

He wants to tell them about his experiences over the years in order to console their spirits in heaven."

"He should, He should!" Chengfeng nodded his head repeatedly. Asked, "Joseph, what are your specific plans to seek revenge on the Wade family?"

Joseph spoke: "I have asked my men to use another identity and buy back our Wan family's old mansion, I will depart for Eastcliff this afternoon."

"First return to the old mansion for a few days, in addition, to wait for my three Generals to finish the task at hand and meet me in Eastcliff."

Saying that, Joseph's eyes burst out with a strong murderous aura and said in a cold voice: "At that time, the four Generals of the Cataclysmic Front will gather in Eastcliff, and other experts will also come to Eastcliff one after another from all over the world."

"On the day of the Qingming Festival, I will bring them, as well as the sixteen battle generals of the Front, and hundreds of elites, to destroy Waderest!"

Hearing this, Chengfeng's dried arteries were already boiling with fervor, and he was busy asking, "Joseph. Those three Generals of yours, where are they at this moment?"

Joseph blandly said, "One person is in Palestine, another is in Yemen, and another is in Syria."

Chengfeng nodded gently and thought, "It's true that they are all places that are always at war.

So, he complimented: "These places are constantly at war, your men have been training in such places for years, the level of actual combat must be very good!"

"I'm afraid it's no less than the famous Blackwater!"

Joseph said without modesty: “In terms of actual combat level, I am not inferior to companies like Blackwater, and it is only natural for me to be ranked first in a large-scale mercenary organization.”

Speaking of this, Joseph said disdainfully, “The reason why companies like Blackwater are famous all over the world is because of the human tactics and the support of their governments.”

“It won’t take long for me to overtake them and become the number one mercenary!

Chengfeng laughed and said, “I believe you will have no problem!”

Joseph nodded, said with an arrogant face: “American Blackwater was hired by Syria some time ago to clear the opposition forces in the country, but it took Blackwater a year to achieve results.”

“But I just cooperated with Syria for just a month, and I have already broken through and conquered several cities in a row!”

“I believe, another half a month, we will be able to completely wipe out our opponents and win!”

“At that time, Cataclysmic Front will beat Blackwater’s face in front of the world’s mercenary organizations!”

After the victory, we will build a mercenary base in Syria covering an area of over 100 square kilometers.

Chengfeng was dumbfounded and said out loud, “A hundred square kilometers? How could they give such a large area of land to the Cataclysmic Front?”

Joseph blandly said: “This is the condition I agreed with them, I help them to pacify the opposition forces.”

“They provide me with the land and all the facilities I need, a hundred square kilometers of land use rights, in developed areas is indeed impossible, but in that kind of place, ten times is nothing, and for them, long-term cooperation with the Cataclysmic Front is beneficial.”

“The Cataclysmic Front will also assist them to maintain stability, we each take what we need, a win-win for all!”

Chapter 3291

The words of Joseph shocked Chengfeng to the core.

If just now he still wanted to take advantage of Joseph, then he was now really very admiring of him.

A young man less than thirty years old, able to develop to such a scale in the world of guns and bullets, simply admirable beyond measure.

So, he took the initiative to lift a glass of wine and said from the bottom of his heart: “Joseph! I have never admired anyone in my life, Changying of the Wade family is the first, you are the second, come, I toast to you!”

When Joseph heard the word Changying, his expression was slightly cold, then he looked at Chengfeng and asked seriously, “Grandpa, was Changying really as strong as the legend?”

Chengfeng nodded and said heartily: “Although I have deep grudges with the Wade family, but I have to admit that Changying was indeed very strong, think back when he reigned, including me, I do not know how many people gnashed their back teeth, lamenting in their hearts to have a son like him …… ”

Joseph looked serious, and asked: “Grandpa, I want to know, Changying in the end what made him strong.”

Chengfeng lamented, “Hmm …… Changying this person, seems to be a scholar, very elegant, but he was not what the martial arts people are, can not be said to be unarmed, but compared with the martial arts people, he was about normal.”

Joseph asked again, “Then why does everyone think he was very strong?”

Chengfeng pondered for a moment and said very seriously, “The word strong may not necessarily be a hard fist, the most powerful thing about Changying, I personally think there are three points.”

“Which three points?”

Chengfeng said: “First, was his strong personality! You know, most people are born to disobey others, most people are born not to be led by others, but Changying’s charisma makes many people willingly follow him and obey him;”

“Second, was his unparalleled personal ability! Changying had an extraordinary strategic thinking and big picture view, he was truly a top genius in the business world who could plan between the tent and win beyond a thousand miles;”

“Third, was his unusual self-control ability!”

“Changying, never because the situation was optimistic and overly adventurous, and not because the situation was pessimistic and overly cautious, just like the fast-changing futures market.

Changying could in the extremely rapid rise in the market, firm in reaching the predetermined target immediately after the liquidation of positions, even if everyone was bullish to do long.

“All think that later will continue to rise, he would not change his predetermined target, this point the vast majority of people could not do!”

“In addition, the Changying had many fans, like his women from Eastcliff to Zhonghai, from China to foreign, there was no lack of initiative to send embrace, but he would turn away all the temptation, I only saw this one man who could do this!”

Speaking of this, Chengfeng sighed: “In short, this person was in my life, was the most admired one!”

Hearing this, Joseph could not help but frown and asked, “Changying was so powerful, why did he die? Who exactly killed him? There are rumors outside that it was the Su family that killed him, I wonder if it’s credible?”

Chapter 3292

Chengfeng smiled and said, “Let me tell you this, when Changying’s light was at its peak, our Su family relied on a number of people to set up the Anti-Wade Alliance to barely carry over.”

“In the end, the Anti-Wade Alliance was actually not a proactive organization, but for the warmth of the group was set up, and if we had the ability to kill him, in the beginning, if we had the ability to kill him, we would not have been outclassed by him.”

“What’s more, Changying had already quit the business world when he died, so what’s the point of killing him at that time? We were all in business, who would do such a money-losing deal with no return?”

Joseph nodded with a gloomy expression and asked, “Then who was the one who killed him?”

Chengfeng shook his head: “This, I’m not sure, all those years of divergent views, but no one has conclusive evidence, slowly this matter has been too long, no one is there to pursue the original cause.”

Joseph made a cold laugh, and said: “It seems that empty planning, decisive thinking, is far from enough!”

“If you want to gain a foothold in this world, your brain must be alive and your fists must be hard! If Changying could have one-tenth or even one-hundredth of the power of my organization back then, he wouldn’t have been killed at such a young age!”

Chengfeng was slightly stunned, then he reacted and hurriedly laughed: “You’re right, Joseph! These days, there’s no point in just having a good brain, it’s only the way to be both literary and martial!”

After that, he said with a flattering face, “In my opinion, you are the model of both civil and martial arts, and your future with Cataclysmic Front will be unlimited! Come on, I’ll drink to you!”

Joseph smiled, raised his glass, and said to Chengfeng: “After I win a great victory in Syria, and after I move my parents’ coffin into Mount Wanrest, Cataclysmic Front will spend three to five years to fully penetrate and even cover the entire Middle East region.”

“This will be achieved relying on the base in Syria! At that time, I will be the king of mercenaries!”

The King of Mercenaries is the second major goal in Joseph’s life.

And the first one, naturally, was to avenge his parents’ death.

Now, in his opinion, he was not far from these two goals.

Right now, the situation of the Syrian war was very good, and the final victory would definitely be obtained before the Qingming Festival.

At that time, the four war Generals under his command will gather in Eastcliff, take away the Wade family in one wave, and then go to Syria for full development.

All this, at present, has shown the water to the momentum!

……

And just when Joseph was in high spirits at the wine table, the war situation in Syria, however, had changed in a way that he could not expect.

Robin, who was leading a thousand Cataclysmic Front men on a sharp march through the valley, had no idea, what was waiting for him next, exactly.

Under the cover of the rumble of artillery, the thousand men quietly followed the ravine along the side of the mountain road and detoured towards the west side of Hamid’s base.

The route chosen by them was very concealed, almost entirely valleys as well as counter-slopes that were not visible from the high ground away from the eyes of Hamid’s troops.

Plus there was artillery fire as cover, so he felt that Hamid’s men, could not have detected that a unit had broken away from the frontal battlefield.

The mountain road was rugged, and they had specially made a circular route in order to avoid being discovered by the enemy, so although the journey had been a sharp march, it had taken a lot of time because of the large detour.

However, Robin had carefully planned everything, thinking that he could conceal it from the world, but he never dreamed that as early as when he had just led his troops to start.

Hamid's drones in the sky had already captured the movement of this unit of men.

And now, Hamid has laid a death trap, waiting for him to throw himself into the net!

Chapter 3293

When the young people in other countries, holding a few thousand dollars worth of drones, in the outdoor wilderness blindly shoot landscape, Hamid's men, have used this inconspicuous thing, to achieve a local battlefield monitoring with complete stagnation of the device in the air.

The advantage of complete stasis is that the drone can remain stationary in the sky and closely observe the target, unlike the U.S. Global Hawk, which needs to constantly fly in circles around the target.

Hamid, on the other hand, had already made tactical arrangements.

He analyzed that the opponent should not exceed 1,200 people at most, through the picture transmission signals coming back from the sky

They were going to encircle them from the west flank, so he had already sent down orders to send three hundred more soldiers to defend the permanent fortifications on the west flank.

Although three hundred soldiers are not much, but using the timing and location, it is still more than enough to defend against the attack of more than a thousand soldiers.

The permanent fortifications built by Hamid, although not yet fully constructed, were specially camouflaged externally.

The camouflaged fortifications, if it does not fire, even if you pass by it ten times, it is almost impossible to detect.

The firing holes of these fortifications had been blocked in advance with a large number of fist-sized pieces of rubble, and then covered with a layer of loess from the outside.

Moreover, when they did the camouflage, they also left a few doorway-like gaps from the inside.

With this small gap alone, the people inside can easily observe the situation outside.

And this camouflage made of rubble is also very convenient and easy to remove.

Once you want to shoot, you only need to pick up the rubble with your hands, you can pick up all the rubble, and immediately after that you can put the gun out and fire with full force.

If Robin encircled from the west flank, he would just pass through these hidden fortifications, and by then, all of his men would be exposed to the crossfire of the machine guns.

However, he did not know this.

He only thought that he had to hurry to take down Hamid and use a victory to cover up his mistake just now.

This time after coming to Syria, they have been taking it easy.

Always feel that the opposition forces are just a bunch of third-world bandits without much military education, not much stronger than the Somali pirates.

The elite came to fight these guerrillas with AKs, it was as easy as pie.

Therefore, they did not make adequate preparations before the battle, nor did they carry very expensive high-end weaponry.

For the Front soldiers at this moment, the RPG shoulder-fired rocket was the most powerful weapon they had on hand.

However, Robin felt that the RPG was enough.

Chapter 3294

The huge loss in the frontal attack just now was not because of how strong the enemy was, but that his side was indeed too lightly defeated.

As long as he paid attention to it now and found the right strategic plan, he would definitely be able to lead his men and easily attack the other side.

Now that he and his men had arrived at the foot of Hamid's west wing, he believed that in an hour at most, this battle would be over! This time, there were three options in the tactics developed by his army.

The first and best option was to quietly feel the entrance to Hamid's permanent fortifications, then suddenly kill them and take them by surprise, wiping them all out inside the fortifications they had built themselves.

This is the goal that the attacking side is most eager to achieve in all offensive battles, as it is the only way to work the objective with the greatest ease and at the least cost in terms of casualties.

The second second-best option is to use RPG rockets after touching the vicinity of the permanent fortifications to strike them with precision.

As for the third and worst option, it was a forcible attack at all costs.

However, the third option is rarely successful.

Because once inside the opponent's fire network, and can not solve the opponent's fortifications, the other side almost forms a reaper-style killing advantage, this situation if you can still win, almost all rely on the corpses to the front pile up.

Therefore, Robin does not intend to use the third option until as a last resort.

But as a commander, he must also consider every possibility, so he again considers the third option, set a red line, once the casualty reduction exceeds 60%, immediately retreat.

But he knew in his heart that this scenario, could never happen.

After the preparations were completed, Robin led all the soldiers and checked their equipment and ammunition. After making sure there were no problems, he said through the intercom with the commander of the frontal battlefield, "We have now touched the opponent's western flank, you should launch a feint immediately now!"

The other side immediately replied, "After my side launches a feint, your side must immediately launch a surprise attack as well!"

Robin looked at the time and said, "I will launch a surprise attack from the west flank ten minutes after you launch your feint!"

"Why do you have to wait ten minutes?" The other side is very puzzled said: "The other side firepower is very fierce, and the defense is strong, ten minutes I do not know how many men to lose, my side of the fight, your must hurry and immediately encircle, this is the most reasonable plan!"

Robin said seriously: "I have to wait for you to attack first, and wait for the enemy to begin to engage in the fire with you, it is important to determine the location of the enemy fire point."

"My people can accurately launch a quick sneak attack, directly end the enemy fire point, otherwise if we rush together, simply can not do it accurately!"

The other side hesitated for a moment and thought that was the case, so they spoke up and said, "Okay! I'll have the soldiers prepare and attack in ten minutes!"

He knew very well in his heart that he had no other choice now, with the fortification of Hamid, it was impossible to attack head-on, and there was no chance even if everyone was exhausted, the only chance of success was here with the Frontal army.

And Robin has been a mercenary for several years, although said to be experienced, but his kind of experience, all in the war-torn areas to attack small armed combat groups, he did not encounter really strong, strategic opponents.

This is like a martial arts master, but all the time, only by beating street punks to accumulate experience in real combat.

A person who abuses vegetables too much, they will certainly become more and more like vegetables.

What's more frightening is that he will be immersed in the sense of accomplishment of repeatedly abusing vegetables successfully, unable to extricate himself, not even aware of the fact that he has become more and more vegetables like.

So, at this moment, Robin, not knowing that his side detour has been found out, is still holding high-powered binoculars, observing the movement of the front position.

He was still instructing a few soldiers around him, saying: "You guys also pay attention to observation, after their second round of feints, we can just observe the location of Hamid's fire points, when we have marked down all these fire points, when we start the attack."

"Immediately with the fastest speed, pull out all these fire points! As long as we pull out their fortifications, we will have won!"

Several soldiers nodded and immediately took out their observation equipment and mapping tools, preparing to map out the locations of the opponent's fire points as quickly as possible after the feint attack began.

Robin was so sure of himself at this moment that Hamid's frontal position was already in his pocket!

Chapter 3295

Ten minutes later, the shelling against Hamid's position stopped on time.

On the front battlefield, three thousand soldiers carrying hundreds of RPG rockets once again charged toward Hamid's position.

The group had already been beaten back once and knew that the enemy firepower was fierce, so the second time they launched the attack, each of them was nervous for fear of accidentally getting k!lled.

But the military order was in front of them, and although they were afraid, they could only go forward with their heads held high.

Soon, they entered the fire range of Hamid's fortifications again.

Hamid naturally showed no mercy to this kind of leek that came to his door and immediately ordered to fire and k!ll as many enemies as possible.

The second round of fire was exchanged between the two sides, and it was immediate!

The attacking soldiers were in groups of five, one of whom used shoulder-launched RPGs to bombard the fortifications.

While the remaining four all used machine guns as well as assault rifles to provide him with fire cover to ensure that the RPGs would hit the opposing fortifications.

This is the only tactic taught to them by the army that can play a small role in the offensive battle.

Originally, the government commander thought that as long as the RPGs were moved up, they would not dare to take out all of Hamid's fortifications, but at least they would blow up three or five of his fortifications and make him nervous.

Once he was nervous, he would naturally put more troops and energy into the front, which greatly enhance the chances of success of the flanking detour tactic.

But what he didn't expect was that Hamid's fortifications were built very obscenely.

The front of each fortification was reinforced and camouflaged in layers along the positive slope of the mountain itself.

Under this circumstance, the attacker carrying an RPG from the bottom to the top of the mountain, the trajectory of the shot is almost parallel to the positive slope of the mountain, so it is difficult to hit the fortifications.

In this way, the rocket either grazes the sloping surface of the fortification or hits it at a very small angle.

For this kind of rocket, the real power must be a ninety-degree angle focus on the front, otherwise, once grazing the edge of the explosion, basically with scratching nothing different.

Moreover, even if such a small angle hit, the probability will be directly refracted out of the rocket, not only fails to destroy the enemy, refracted out of the rocket but also scattered around, accidentally wound a lot of their own people.

Robin and his men were still looking through the binoculars, desperately recording the location of each of Hamid's fortifications.

While observing, Robin ordered, "We will launch a sneak attack later, we must use the fastest time to take out all these fortifications, once we take care of them, Hamid's base will be defenseless! We will be able to win easily!"

The commanders at all levels around him immediately patted their chests and promised that they would definitely pull out all these known fire points.

However, they had no idea that right in front of them, on the seemingly undefended western flank, there were more than thirty fire points.

Long before Robin's mercenaries led the team to feel over, Hamid's three hundred soldiers had already ambushed in one step ahead.

Originally, according to the plan, the interior of these fire points were to be completely opened up with pits by Hamid.

And the interior of the pit should also be built with multiple firewalls, once the enemy enters the channel from a certain point, it can immediately use the firewall to isolate the enemy in a very small area, thus avoiding internal infiltration by the enemy.

This design, like the interior of a ship, to have multiple waterproof doors.

The function of the waterproof doors is that if a location ruptures to fill with seawater, it immediately closes all the waterproof doors in this area to prevent seawater from filling the other cabins, thus maximizing the safety of the ship.

Unfortunately, this wave of government forces attack came too quickly, Hamid simply did not have time to build such a large project, so he could only first build some independent hidden fire points.

Chapter 3296

In order to snipe the troops of Robin's mercenaries, Hamid's 300 soldiers entered more than thirty fire points, then immediately closed the entrance of each fire point from the inside.

In this way, each fire point became an independent bunker, and the soldiers did not have any way of retreat inside.

Although this method has many disadvantages, but there is an advantage, that is, the soldiers inside are almost there to break the boat, must live and die with the bunker, so their will to fight is very high.

Each fire point is configured from five to ten men depending on the size of the area and the angle of the design.

Inside, the firepower configuration was light and heavy machine guns and RPGs.

In addition to this, there is a very adequate ammunition reserve, as well as enough food and drinking water to last for more than a month.

From this point alone, it is enough to see how strong Hamid's sense of strategic reserve is now.

He even plans to use a few years to open up a strategic base of several hundred thousand cubic meters of space inside the surrounding mountains.

By then, including weapons and ammunition, food and drug, fuel supplies, all can achieve huge amounts of storage.

What's more ruthless is that he wants to dig several equipment depots at the foot of the mountain.

At that time, armored vehicles and helicopter gunships are all stored in them, and even if the government troops keep bombing for a month, they can't bring him substantial damage.

At this time, the frontal battlefield feint had been carried out for five minutes.

Originally, there were five minutes left before the attack time set by Robin's mercenaries.

However, Robin, seeing the heavy casualties of friendly troops, was afraid that these guys would not last more than ten minutes before being repulsed.

Once the opponent's feint was repulsed, then he could no longer flank the opponent and catch them off guard.

So, after roughly confirming the location of Hamid's fire point, Robin rushed to the 1,000 elites and said, "Brothers, we're not waiting! Everyone join me to avenge the death of our brothers! We will take Hamid's head to pay tribute to the brothers who just died!"

As soon as they heard this, the crowd chanted the slogan of vowing to take Hamid's head!

Seeing everyone's enthusiasm, Robin nodded with satisfaction and continued,

"Once we meet the enemy head-on, no one should be soft or hesitant! As long as the enemy, regardless of men, women, and children, must be k!lled on the spot, and strive for a shot to the head! Do you understand?"

The group of people firmly nodded heavily, the color of murder overflowed.

"Good!" Robin only felt a surge of blood boiling, and he immediately shouted, "Charge!"

As the 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front rushed up with Robin, at least half of Hamid's 300 soldiers were able to observe this army directly through the slits of the hidden firing ports.

And they did not return fire, but each of them is holding his breath, afraid to make any noise by the other side to be found.

The reason why they haven't returned fire is that the mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front have not yet entered the middle of their fire coverage network.

Since they were fighting an ambush, they naturally had to wait until the enemy reached the middle of the ambush circle before firing.

Only in this way, while striking the enemy on all fronts, can they cut off all the enemy's retreats, so that they have nowhere to hide.

Even, there should be nowhere to retreat for them!

Chapter 3297

When Robin led the 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front and rushed up the slope of the western flank, he had already fallen into Hamid's encirclement on that side.

When he was worried about missing the opportunity to lead the charge, he didn't even notice that there were already several stone gaps around him, which suddenly turned into flat black holes.

Immediately after that, the tongue of machine-gun fire instantly gushed out!

At one time, the sound of gunfire!

Robin only heard gunfire all around his ears, and before he had time to react, he heard the miserable wailing sounds coming from around him, and the sound of soldiers falling to the ground with bullets!

One thousand people were completely targeted by the muzzles of more than two hundred light and heavy machine guns as well as dozens of RPG rockets.

Then came the unstinting saturation strikes.

The bullets were wildly venting, putting down rows and rows of soldiers around Robin. It was no different from a massacre.

The sound of gunfire, explosions, just a minute or two, Robin's team lost more than half!

His whole face was filled with horror, and he shouted: “Damn it! We’ve been ambushed! Quickly organize a breakout!”

But. How could he know that there was no longer any possibility for them to break out now?

These 1,000 people had simply fallen into a death trap surrounded by more than 3 dark forts.

No matter which direction they broke out, they were actually bumping into the gun.

They also tried to return fire, but under such firepower, they could not even find a place to hide, and it was even more difficult to return fire.

After all. Their opponents, all hidden in the steel and concrete fortifications, and their weapons are difficult to bring their opponents to effective killing.

On Hamid’s side, only a very few people were hit by the bullets fired into the fortifications.

As the number of soldiers in the Cataclysmic Front became smaller and smaller, some soldiers knew they had no hope of escaping and shouted out loud, “Quick, protect the General!”

Immediately afterward, many people in all directions shouted the words “protect the General” and surrounded Robin and few people standing around him.

Soon, he was covered by dozens of people.

Seeing his brothers falling down, Robin was filled with grief and anger, and shouted with red eyes, “Brothers, today’s ambush is all because of my poor command, I hope you can forgive me!

Several soldiers cried and said, “General, we are all your soldiers, from the day we followed you, we have never regretted!”

Robin choked up and said, “To be able to fight alongside you guys is a privilege in my three lives!”

After saying that, he gritted his teeth and said, “Now there is no hope of survival, why are you still so protective of me, all get out of the way, let me fight with these ba5tards! This way I can die with less grievance!”

Dozens of warriors from the Front had tears in their eyes. As more and more of their comrades were killed on the periphery, only 40 or 50 of them were left in a group of 1,000 people.

Chapter 3298

At this time, the firepower of more than thirty fire points have all been aimed at them.

Seeing that the soldiers around him had fallen by more than twenty, Robin pushed away from the soldiers in front of him and raised his assault rifle towards a fire point that was spewing fire not far away, firing back hard while shouting: “Ba5tards! I’ll take you with me even if I die!”

After saying that, he took a step and rushed out.

When the other soldiers who were still alive heard this, their blood instantly went to their heads. A group of people neatly shouted the slogan of dying together and followed Robin and rushed out.

However, this kind of suicide charge, except for making them feel less stifled, could hardly have any impact on the battlefield.

As soon as he came out, he was hit by more than ten bullets and instantly fell to the ground… dead.

The other mercenaries who followed him also did not escape this fate, one by one, like cutting wheat, were quickly k!lled, in less than 30 seconds, all k!lled in action!

This one-sided massacre lasted less than five minutes before it was over.

Afterward. Hamid’s soldiers came out of their bunkers and began to clean up the battlefield.

After the battle, there were 1,001 mercenaries, including General Robin, all of them k!lled.

On Hamid's side, there were sixteen casualties, six of whom died and ten were injured. But none of them were life-threatening.

This was definitely a complete and utter victory.

At this moment, the commander of the frontal feint, after waiting for a long time and not seeing Robin's army not coming from the other side, and lost nearly a thousand soldiers in this feint.

He was furious and used the radio to question why the other side still did not attack, but on the other end of the radio, no one responded.

He immediately asked his men to contact the other officers of the Cataclysmic Front, but the result was that there was no response.

This caused him to panic to the extreme.

On the battlefield, there was no way that a force of a thousand men would be lost, and the other side was not just some shrimp soldiers or crab generals. These 1,000 people are the elite of the Cataclysmic Front.

Whether it is the degree of training, combat ability, or combat literacy, they are much better than his side.

The only possibility that such a force is completely lost. The only possibility is that they have met with an untimely death ……

The other side was horrified and hurriedly withdrew all the soldiers they had sent up to feint.

At the same time, and hurriedly sent scouts, with the fastest speed to feel over to find out what happened.

An hour later. When the other side's scouts approached the west flank slope, they immediately used a high-powered camera to observe the positions.

This look does not matter, immediately he was frightened pale.

At this moment, Hamid's soldiers were cleaning up the battlefield on the west wing position.

As for the 1,000 elites of the Cataclysmic Front, as well as their commander, Robin, all became c0rpses covered with bullet holes.

Hamid's soldiers were currently collecting their weapons and equipment as well as other strategic materials.

The soldiers were more interested in the weapons and ammunition carried by the elites of the Cataclysmic Front because the overall level of these weapons was better than Hamid's army.

All of the weapons used by them were NATO-style weapons, most of which are with active U.S. forces.

While Hamid's forces used almost all of the Soviet Union's former Warsaw Pact-style weapons from the 1960s and 1970s and 1980s, which were quite different from each other, both in terms of level and age.

In addition to the soldiers' interest in the weapons, they were also very fond of their desert camouflage uniforms.

Regrettably, their desert camouflage uniforms had long been beaten with countless holes and had no more use.

However, the Hamid soldiers who were good at treasure hunting found that. Although the tops of the elites of the Cataclysmic Front were all beaten into sieves, the pants were mostly intact and could be peeled off to wear.

This kind of American desert camouflage clothing, the fabric workmanship are very good, the price is not expensive than the Hamid soldiers wear broken pants out of a hundred thousand miles.

On top of that, what made the soldiers salivate even more was the boots of the elites of the Cataclysmic Front.

This gang had very expensive professional tactical boots, reasonable design, superior performance and anti-bashing, and anti-puncture, desert and mountain marching, simply a godsend.

These boots have always been in high demand in the Middle East, placed on the black market, at least several hundred dollars a pair, and there is no supply of them.

So, the scout witnessed the brutal image of Hamid's soldiers str!pping the pants of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front one by one, then taking off their boots, and finally throwing the b0dies into the valley.

And what made him, even more, horrified was that his camera just happened to catch the corpse of Robin, who, at this moment, had only a pair of pants left in the lower half of his body, and his entire body was shot with at least a dozen bull3t holes, while he was d3ad in a horrible way.

That scout was terrified to the extreme while fleeing in fear, he reported to his superiors by radio: "Cataclysmic …… Cataclysmic Front, all dead …… Commander Robin… …also dead ……"

Chapter 3299

The news of the death of Robin and a thousand soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front was like a bolt from the blue to the commander of the attacking side!

He didn't care about the death of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, but he felt that if even the Cataclysmic Front couldn't attack Hamid's fortifications, the group of hangers-on under him would be even more hopeless.

Moreover, he brought a total of more than 5,000 soldiers, in two rounds of charges nearly 2,000 perished, excluding 1,500 people of Cataclysmic Front, now the actual combat power lost at least a large half!

More seriously, after two charges, his soldiers have clearly realized that want to rely on flesh and blood to take Hamid's position, almost impossible to see with their own eyes. With two charges, so many of their comrades died, they are now full of fear.

At this time morale is already extremely low, if forced to organize a third charge, in addition to sending them to death, there is no other meaning.

Therefore, he also knew very clearly that he simply could not have another chance to take Hamid this time.

So, he immediately reported the battle situation to his superiors and asked for permission to withdraw his troops and go back to rest.

When his superiors heard the situation, they were furious!

The many victories over the past few days had long filled their expectations for the purge of the opposition, and they firmly believed that this goal would soon be achieved.

But unexpectedly, all of a sudden, the reality gave itself a blow to the head.

A war, not even the enemy has not yet seen, their own side has faced 3,000 deaths, this is a bit unacceptable.

What was even more incomprehensible was that this man, Robin, had previously led these Cataclysmic Front mercenaries to a number of victories, and in the eyes of their group of native commanders, was simply a super war commander who could not be defeated.

Look who could have imagined that such a commander would die in such a way ……

In his anger, he also immediately synchronized this news to Walter, one of the four battle commanders of the Cataclysmic Front.

At this time, Walter, who was waiting in Damascus for the feedback on the results of the four fronts of the Cataclysmic Front, suddenly received the news of Robin's death, and he couldn't believe it for ten thousand times until the other side sent him the video taken by the scouts, and then he had to accept this reality.

In a small-scale attack battle, more than 1,500 of his men died as well as a five-star war general, this is the first time since the establishment of the Cataclysmic Front.

Walter really can't understand why mountain-occupying opposition forces can have such a powerful fighting force, he feels that this matter is extremely strange, so he did not dare to have any delay, rushed to call, ready to report this period of time to the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front, Joseph.

And at this time, Joseph is at the dinner table of the family villa in Suhang, and enjoying Chengfeng's wine.

Chengfeng doesn't look like the head of the Su family, this old thing really became a licking dog, the level and attainment is extremely high.

Originally, Joseph had a problem with this old guy, after all, he did always look down on his father, if not for the face of Zynn, Joseph would not even bother to eat and drink with him.

However, the old man began to shoot him with all kinds of compliments as soon as he came to the table, Joseph at first can also be bashful, but soon found himself floating.

For a person like him, who has endured humiliation for so many years, his bones are indeed quite depressed.

The more this kind of person, the more he needs a chance to release, the more he needs others to know his ability and to affirm and praise him.

Therefore, when he found out that Chengfeng, the Su family head who made his father not dare to breathe in front of him back then, was actually groveling and flattering to himself, his heart, which had been repressed for years because he had not been able to avenge his parents, was greatly satisfied.

Unlike Joseph, Chengfeng, at this time, was already filled with shame inside.

He had never knelt down to anyone from his youth, and after middle age onwards, he was admired by all.

But who would have thought that he, who had been proud all his life, would grovel to a 20-something-year-old in his later years?

This feeling hurts his pride, but he had to continue to keep this flattering face, because he desperately needs Joseph to help him solve the series of problems in front of him.

So, after three rounds of drinking, he once again took the initiative to lift his glass and said with a smile:

“Come on, Joseph, I’ll drink to you again, with this glass of wine I wish you a victory on the day of the Qingming Festival, in Waderest Mountain! You will completely avenge your parents’ death!”

Chapter 3300

Joseph played with the wine glass in his hand and said seriously,

“Grandpa , it’s not Waderest, it’s Wanrest! After Qingming, the whole Wanrest Mountain, is the cemetery where my parents are sleeping, I will deploy a hundred elites of Cataclysmic Front to seal up the whole mountain, not allowing any idle people to disturb their peace in the future!”

Chengfeng immediately blurted out, “Yes, yes, Mount Wanrest! When your parents’ graves are moved there, I will personally pay my respects on the spot!”

Joseph nodded with satisfaction and said, “It would be best if you can go.”

Saying that, he said with great emotion, “Actually, my father told my mother more than once back then that he felt a lot of pressure every time he saw you.”

“Is that so?” Chengfeng was very surprised and asked, “Arthur, why would he be stressed out when he saw me?”

Joseph gave Chengfeng a look and said in a somewhat unpleasant tone, “Because he felt that you’ve always looked down on him! In your eyes, he was Uncle Su’s fox friend, and still the kind of fox friend who completely despises Uncle Su and only pulls down Uncle Su’s rank.”

“Every time he saw you, he had that feeling of being disliked and disgusted by the other parent when the poor student goes to play with the superior student.”

Chengfeng awkwardly smiled twice and hurriedly explained, “I think Arthur may have some misunderstanding about me, I am a person who is not smiling, a little serious to everyone.”

“Even to Zynn, I am always pulling a face, rarely give him any good look, so I definitely did not mean to look down on Arthur!”

Joseph slightly surprised to look at him, seriously said: “But I have contact with you down today, and do not feel that you are a person who does not smile, nor do I feel that you are serious to anyone, is this because, I now have the strength that my father did not have back then?”

“This …… cough …… this ……” Chengfeng stammered for half a day, but he could not say anything.

Joseph’s words put him in an even more awkward state.

He knew that Joseph was laughing at him.

After all, his attitude was indeed very flattering after learning that he was the Supreme Commander of the Cataclysmic Front and learning that his organization was extremely strong.

To be honest, this face of his was a bit disgusting even to himself.

But what could be done about it?

The current situation for him is only to do everything possible to close relations with Joseph.

The only hidden problem is Zhiyu’s powerful benefactor, because Joseph is about to take on the Wade family.

About this matter, only Joseph can help him with.

Once Joseph can take care of that guy, he will have 10,000 ways to make Zhiyu return the Ocean Shipping Group!

At that time, the Su family will have a great opportunity to take off again!

At this time, Joseph saw Chengfeng's old face red, smiled playfully, waved his hand, and said,

"Forget it, these are all things that happened 20 or 30 years ago, let's not talk about it, in short, if you can go to pay respect to my father, I believe his spirit in heaven, will also be pleased."

Chapter 3301

Hearing Joseph's words, Chengfeng finally breathed a sigh of relief, indeed, he did not expect that being an old lick dog would be so tiring.

So he promised: "Don't worry, I will personally go to your parents' grave to pay my respects!"

He said, he deliberately sighed, "I am now waiting for the day of Qingming you smoothly k!ll on Wadrest, oh no, smoothly k!ll on Wanerest!"

Sure enough. Chengfeng's sentence of emotion immediately shifted all the conflicts in Joseph's heart to the Wade family.

Joseph gave a fierce laugh. Gritting his teeth, he said, "A mere Wade family, what can stop me from k!lling at Wanrest? When the time comes, there is no need for me to personally take action, just send one of the four commanders under my command, the Wade family will not be able to resist!"

After saying that, his expression became colder and colder, and he said in a stern voice: "But. I still want to let the Wade family feel what is called crushing!"

"At that time, my four commanders will definitely gather at Wanrest Mountain! I've waited for this day for twenty years, these twenty years I've been lying in wait, enduring humiliation, just to not leave any room for the Wade family to turn back when this day comes!"

Chengfeng resumed his dog licking face and said with a smile, "In that case, I will return to the capital on the day of Qingming, and I will be there when you move the graves of your parents on the second day of Qingming!"

"Good!" Joseph nodded and said offhandedly, "After I move my parents' casket into Wanrest Mountain, I will immediately lead the Four commanders to Aurous Hill personally, no matter what, I will find out the truth about Uncle Su's disappearance, as long as he is still alive, I will definitely bring him back safely!"

Chengfeng said excitedly, "Joseph with your personal efforts, I believe Zynn will be able to return safely!"

Joseph added: “Don’t worry, when we find out who is behind the attack on Uncle, I will definitely cut him off and never leave any hidden problems for Uncle Su!”

Chengfeng was so excited that tears were coming out, he actually did not care whether Zynn could come back alive or not. What he really cared about was the benefactor of Zhiyu, as long as he could be k!lled, he would not have any worries!

At this moment, Joseph’s subordinate, who was extremely powerful, suddenly picked up a satellite phone and said to Joseph, “Supreme Commander, it’s a call from the Green-Eyed Wolf King!”

The Green-Eyed Wolf King was the War Commander Walter, one of the four War Commanders of the Cataclysmic Front. Moreover, he was the Commander who was the most sk!lled at leading troops into battle in the entire Front.

For this cooperation with Syria, Joseph then handed over more than ten thousand elites, as well as the entire command, to him.

Chapter 3302

Although the Cataclysmic Front is a modern mercenary organization, its internal structure is very much in the martial arts style.

The four War Commanders of the Cataclysmic Front also followed the example of the four guardians of the Ming Cult in martial arts novels and gave themselves four fancy names with a strong martial arts flavor, namely the Green-eyed Wolf King, the White-clothed Tiger King, the Black-faced Panther King and the Golden-furred Lion King.

Among them, the Green-eyed Wolf King and the White-clothed Tiger King are both of Chinese descent. The Green-Eyed Wolf King is naturally Walter, who is in Syria, while the White-clothed Tiger King is the young man with superb strength beside him.

As for the black-faced Panther king and the golden-furred lion king, they are black of African descent and a blond white of American descent respectively.

At this moment, the black-faced Panther king is in Yemen, while the golden-furred lion king is in Palestine.

Seeing that Walter called him, Joseph immediately said with a smile, “It seems that our Green-Eyed Wolf King is going to send me the latest good news today!”

“Since the moment he entered Syria, he has been able to destroy and break through the country. The war in Syria has already advanced by half, and the remaining opposition groups are no longer in a state of flux, so I think we will be able to purge them in a few days.”

As he spoke he was in a good mood, immediately took the phone from the white tiger king, opened his mouth, and said with a smile: “Walter, how many battles have you won today?”

Walter on the other end of the phone said in a shameful tone,

“Supreme Commander! Today, the troops of Robin’s encountered unprecedented resistance in the attack against Hamid’s armed forces, and Robin’s army is k!lled, and the Cataclysmic Front lost a total of 1,534 elites!”

“This is because of my incompetence in command, so please punish me!”

Joseph’s expression suddenly became incomparably gloomy.

He questioned in a cold voice, “What did you say? The Robin is dead? And lost over fifteen hundred soldiers?! Are you joking with me?”

“Supreme Commander, this …… is not a joke ……,” Walter said in agony, “According to what I know, they were using the normal infantry and artillery But I did not expect the other side to build a strong permanent fortification.”

“The artillery bombardment simply did not cause a substantial blow to the other side, and then the other side relied on the permanent fortification, in the process of our attack on us to cause heavy defeat ……”

Joseph asked sternly: “Then how did Robin die? He was a five-star war general, was he also k!lled by the enemy hiding behind the fortifications? As our highest commander in this war, did he also personally charge into battle?”

Walter let out a long sigh. Explained: “Supreme Commander, after the frontal attack was ineffective, Robin led 1,000 soldiers to make a detour through the enemy’s flank.”

“But unexpectedly, the other side also built a large number of hidden fortifications on the flank, and they mistakenly entered the enemy’s fire range. Where the other side unilaterally slaughtered them, Robin also failed to escape ……”

Speaking of this, Walter sadly continued: “The scouts took pictures of the enemy cleaning the battlefield, our brothers died too badly, everyone was shot more than a dozen rounds, and the ba5tards are really too inhumane.”

“Cleaning the battlefield, not only the weapons and ammunition of our soldiers were seized, even their pants, boots, were stripped off. It’s really worse than animals ah!”

Hearing this, Joseph grabbed his wine glass and slammed it on the ground, then stood up and cursed angrily, “What a disgrace! What a disgrace!”

“You are all the elites of the elites that I have carefully cultivated, and Robin was even a top five-star general, but you were defeated by a trash army in Syria, 1,500 elites died in battle, and even a five-star general died.”

“This has never happened before in the history of the Cataclysmic Front! Even in the most tragic battlefield, we have never lost a five-star war general!”

When he said this, Joseph was already so angry that his veins were rippling, he gritted his teeth and questioned, “Are you guys worthy of the fame that the Front has built up in the global mercenary field for so many years?

Walter was ashamed and said, “Supreme Commander! This time it was my misconduct in command, I am willing to accept all punishments, even if you dismiss me on the spot, I have no complaints ……”

“The first thing I want to do is to give you a chance to avenge brothers with my own hands! Give me three days, within three days, I will take Hamid’s base and use his head to pay tribute to my dead brothers!”

Chapter 3303

Joseph was not exaggerating, since the establishment of the Cataclysmic Front, it had never experienced such a tragic defeat and blow.

In a single battle he lost more than 1500 people, what is this?

Many mercenary organizations, from top to bottom, even the fighters with miscellaneous levels, the entire number of casualties together is not that much.

Blackwater led a large number of inadequately trained miscellaneous army, followed the United States in the Middle East for so many years of war, a single battle has never seen casualties of more than 100 people.

Of course, this has a lot to do with the powerful firepower of the U.S. Army.

This time, the Cataclysmic Front lost so many people in one breath, in the field of mercenaries, this is indeed astonishing.

A moment ago, he was confident and boasted in front of Chengfeng. Now, he was suddenly hit in the face by such a painful defeat, and deep inside, he was naturally furious to the extreme.

He wanted to pull Walter to the front and beat him half to death with his own hands.

But at this time, Walter is in Syria, and out of reach.

He could even think that after today, Cataclysmic Front would quickly become the biggest laughing stock of the entire mercenary field, and there was no telling how many people would poke his backbone behind his back.

Moreover, the death of more than 1,500 people, for the Cataclysmic Fronte, in addition to the loss of numbers and reputation, there is a huge amount of pension to be paid by him.

The people recruited by Blackwater, in addition to a small number of retired soldiers, most of them are some American street gangsters."

"In the country, can only work as a warden, they put such people to the battlefield with simple training, both training costs and salary costs are not high, relatively, the pension standard is not high.

However, the Cataclysmic Front is different.

Its recruitment standards are very important to the soldiers, the threshold is very high, for each soldier, the actual combat ability is not weaker than the United States active-duty troops, many of them are even stronger than the Marines such an elite force of soldiers on a cut.

Therefore, the salary of the Cataclysmic Front is high and the pension is higher as well.

Everyone is tying their head to the waistband of their pants and coming out to do this kind of work, so they attach great importance to the pension because once they die in battle, they can still leave their families with a good amount of money for them to live well.

In order to strengthen internal unity as well as the loyalty of the soldiers, the level of pension of the Cataclysmic Front is sixty times the monthly salary of an individual.

That is a full five years of salary.

If a person, with a monthly salary of thirty thousand dollars, his pension would be one million eight hundred thousand dollars.

As for a man like Robin, whose monthly salary was more than one hundred and fifty thousand dollars, the pension alone will be ten million dollars.

So, for these more than 1,500 people, the pension alone will be more than two billion dollars.

Moreover, there is a special standard in the pension system of the Cataclysmic Front.

This sixty times the monthly salary of the pension standard refers to the case of a person who died in battle normally, leaving the whole body to the family.

If the whole body can not be left, the pension will also compensate for an additional part of the spiritual loss.

Chapter 3304

After all, no matter which country's funeral traditions, the precepts are the same, the burial tradition naturally requires the whole body into the coffin, and even cremation, the whole body cremation is best, so if there is no whole body, an additional 20 months of monthly salary is paid.

If it is completely impossible to give the body to the relatives, even if it is not even a stump, then the compensation has to be even higher, plus twenty months on top of the previous one.

These more than 1,000 soldiers, all have gone without return, if the final fight downs Hamid, put the body in a coffin, sent to relatives, that the cost is relatively low.

But if they can't fight, and can't get the bodies back, and can't let these people rest in peace, then the pension rate is a hundred months' salary per person.

So the calculation, three billion dollars are not even enough.

The Front's annual profits of about ten billion dollars, this battle, may directly cost a third of it.

Moreover, the market recognition of the Front is likely to decline rapidly because of this battle, just like the company, mercenary organizations also need to focus on their reputation and performance.

If the company has had major mistakes and scandals, will certainly affect the recognition of the company by other customers, and then affect the actual revenue for it.

Angry to the extreme, Joseph immediately cursed into the phone, gritting his teeth, “You immediately gather all the generals of Cataclysmic Front in Syria, I don’t care what kind of methods you use, within three days, give me Hamid’s head!”

“Okay!” Walter, on the other end of the phone, said without hesitation, “Please rest assured, Supreme Commander, if I fail to complete the mission, I will bring my head to you!”

Joseph’s voice was extremely cold as he said, “Remember your words!”

After saying that, he angrily hung up the phone, his face was incomparably blue.

The young man beside him was full of shock and asked, “Supreme Commander, how can there be such a powerful armed force in a district of Syria, do you want me to fly over to support the Green-Eyed Wolf King immediately?”

Joseph coldly said, “No need, it’s just some civilian armed forces, it’s not worth sending out two battle commanders at the same time! Let Walter take care of it himself, and if he fails to do so, I’ll make sure he gets the blame!”

The young man nodded gently and said, “I’m at the disposal of the Supreme Commander!”

At this time, Chengfeng, aside, has a heart more or less a little shocked.

The satellite phone was similar to the intercom when talking, so he heard the situation clearly, as soon as he heard that Joseph’s men had suffered a defeat in Syria, more than 1,500 people died at once, he was also scared to breathe.

On the one hand, because the number of deaths is really frightening, the entire Su family does not have 1,500 courtiers, but Joseph lost so many people in one wave, which is indeed extraordinarily shocking.

On the other hand, it is also because this Joseph really looks very angry, Chengfeng does not dare to touch his head at this time.

Sure enough.

Just a moment ago, he was still expressing his ambition at the wine table, but at this time, he directly threw the satellite phone to the table and said in a cold voice: “No more, depart for Eastcliff immediately!”

Chengfeng didn’t expect that Joseph would leave, he hurriedly got up and said, “Hey Joseph, you came back from abroad, you’ve been running all the way, you’d better take a good rest for a few days first.”

“My villa has a dozen rooms vacant, why don’t you guys stay here for a few days and rest, anyway, it’s still early before the Qingming Festival.”

“No.” Joseph waved his hand with a grim expression and said indifferently, “In a few days, it will be the anniversary of my parents’ death, I have to prepare in advance, first pay my respects to them at the cemetery, and then prepare the best coffins for them.”

“Prepare the grandest grave moving ceremony, after I have flattened the Wade family so that I can move my parents’ coffins over there!”

Chengfeng was just being polite, and did not really want them to stay, after all, although Joseph is very strong, but in the end, he is the head of an overseas mercenary organization.”

“While he is a nationally known businessman, if it is known that he is closely associated with such people, it is never a good thing.

Moreover, if the Wade family is really trampled by him in the future, he is too close to him, will be thought by others as joining hands against the Wade family, such a pot once carried, in this circle, no one would dare to touch.

Therefore, when he heard these words of Joseph, he hurriedly stood up and said seriously, “Joseph, the revenge of parents is greater than heaven, since this is the case, then I will not let you waste time!”

Chapter 3305

Soon, Joseph, who was incomparably angry in his heart, took his men and drove to Eastcliff.

On the way, Joseph received a video sent by Walter from Syria.

This was the footage taken by the scouts from the Syrian side near Hamid's west wing positions.

When he saw the soldiers under his command, even the five-star general, being str!pped off and thrown into the cliff like dead dogs, Joseph's lungs were about to explode with anger!

He said angrily with a gloomy expression, "Pass my order to Walter! Make sure to wipe out this man and his forces, leaving no one behind! When the time comes, I will use their corpses to pay tribute to these dead men!"

The messenger beside him immediately said, "Yes, Supreme Commander! I'll convey your order to the Green-Eyed Wolf King!"

Joseph narrowed his eyes, his fingers kept thumbing an old gold ring on his left middle finger, and muttered under his breath, "If I didn't have to take revenge on my parents right away, I would have gone to Syria and finished this Hamid with my own hands!"

At this moment, Hamid did not even know that he had become a great enemy that had to be eliminated in the eyes of the Lord of the Cataclysmic Front.

He only knew that the enemy had retreated and he had won, and it was as easy as winning.

Once the front and west flank positions were cleared, he found that he had killed more than three thousand enemies, while his own side had lost less than a hundred soldiers.

This was the biggest victory he had experienced so far, bar none, and it was enough to brag about for the rest of his life.

And the soldiers under his command were also rejoicing.

Originally, they thought they were going to be completely cold this time, but unexpectedly they had won a big victory, which was a great morale booster.

Zynn, who had been hiding in the anti-slope trench, was also finally relieved at this time.

He was really afraid of Hamid's defeat, and then he was treated as a soldier under his command and was killed.

But now, it seems to be safe for the time being.

Although the war was a great victory, but unfortunately, Hamid's base house was almost destroyed by artillery fire about 80%.

The vast majority of the soldiers' living space is gone, as well as some supplies and personal belongings that could not be evacuated in time.

Seeing the base become a ruin, Hamid's heart more or less regretted.

But he also knows very well, this kind of earth house built in the valley, under enemy fire is the same as paper mache, can be preserved rather strangely.

Moreover, according to the current trend, in the future, he is not afraid to eat and sleep in the pit, because the pit is really safe.

Therefore, seize the time to continue to excavate the pit and permanent fortifications, it became his immediate and urgent matter.

So, on the front slope of the mountain, the cleaning of the battlefield was not yet finished, while on the opposite slope of the mountain, the engineers and the construction team from Iraq began to take up their wind picks again and work desperately.

Chapter 3306

Meanwhile, Hamid also rushed to call Charlie.

As soon as the phone call came through, he excitedly reported to Charlie: “Brother Wade, the enemy has retreated! I have won an unprecedented battle! It’s all thanks to you!”

With that, he gave Charlie a detailed report on the specifics of the war.

Hearing this, Charlie was relieved and a little surprised at the same time, not expecting that the well-trained Cataclysmic Front could also suffer such a big loss at Hamid’s hands.

Therefore, the first thing that came to his mind was that the Cataclysmic Front, which had suffered a big loss, would definitely launch a revenge operation against Hamid.

So he hurriedly reminded, “Brother, you have indeed fought a beautiful battle, but the hidden danger is also really not small, the Cataclysmic Front has suffered such a heavy loss at your hands, but they will definitely try every way to make you pay.”

Hamid sneered and said, “Let them! I know how their weapons are equipped, the most powerful is just 152mm artillery, it has been proven that this kind of artillery can not cause any substantial blow to our base, if they want to attack my base, they can only use corpses to pile up one by one!”

Charlie seriously said: “The enemy will be once gullible, but not twice, they have now figured out, your general situation and reliance, know that the hidden fortifications are your core defense, so they will definitely next target this point for precise surprise defense and strike.”

Saying that, Charlie added: “You should not forget that the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front are well-trained special mercenaries, if they give up the frontal charge and change to all-round secret infiltration, your advantage will also be greatly offset.”

“Do you remember how I burst into your base? I parachuted at high altitude, opened my parachute at low altitude, and landed quickly, your soldiers could not discover me at all??”

“If the other side sent hundreds of special forces parachuting inside your base at night and secretly infiltrated you from inside the base, what would you do?”

Hamid's mood suddenly calmed down.

This feeling was like just warming up with a pot of charcoal fire for nine days, and then immediately being poured with a pot of ice water.

He realized that Charlie was right, the real reason he was able to win, one is the opponent's gullibility, and another is that his side has a strong fortification.

And the other side launched a frontal attack war, did not give good play to the true strength of the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front.

If they change the frontal attack war into a special assault war, their own soldiers are afraid that they can not resist!

If your own hidden fortifications are quietly pulled out by the other side one after another, how can you cope?

If the other side's soldiers infiltrate directly into their own positions and turn them into pieces, how should they respond?

Thinking of this, he hurriedly asked Charlie: "Brother, you give me an idea, how exactly should I prevent next? I don't want to win this war in a flash and then be decapitated by the other side!"

Charlie thought about it and said, "The most important thing now is to find a way to prevent the other side's special warfare team from parachuting in at night and then responding from the inside."

"Yes!" Hamid gritted his teeth and said, "I killed so many people from the Cataclysmic Front this time, they would pick my skin and eat my flesh!"

Charlie said: "Don't worry, the Cataclysmic Front is powerful, compared to the United States is not even a mole, so as long as you play it safe, they can not help you."

Hamid heard this, slightly relieved, said: "This is also …… Brother you say so, my heart relaxed more."

Charlie hmm, and said: “You must strengthen the reconnaissance of your base within a twenty-kilometer radius, if you find that a large force has begun to converge on your base again, you must play twelve points of spirit, in addition, once the night, must be wary of airborne.”

Hamid said: “Brother, I’m not going to lie, I have several hidden posts around my base, all built in the mountains, some even in the cliffs.”

“So as long as they come in large forces, I am sure to control the movement in advance, my only worry is airborne, they will fall directly on the head, nothing good way to prevent!”

Charlie faint smile: “It does not matter, I have a way! Guaranteed they have no return.”

Chapter 3307

As soon as he heard Charlie say there was a way, Hamid immediately asked excitedly, “Brother, what good way do you have, hurry up and pass it on!”

Charlie opened his mouth and asked him, “I remember you said that you seemed to have purchased a batch of thermal imagers?”

“Yes!” Hamid hurriedly said: “I spent a lot of money to buy a batch of Russian-made thermal imagers, all military-grade, one can be exchanged for a Mercedes-Benz car, if you had not helped me to solve the funds, I certainly could not afford to use this thing.”

Charlie then said, “That’s good, you were doing big construction, the vigorous development of infrastructure, there should be a special demolition team, right?”

“Yes, there is.” Hamid said: “Here to open up the mountain and dig a hole we rely on blasting, usually first drilling holes in the rock, bury explosives, blasting and then on the human excavation.”

Charlie asked him, “The detonation method is electronically controlled?”

“Yes.” Hamid replied affirmatively, “Electronically controlled, each blaster equipped with detonators, after laying the wire, a twist of the switch detonation point.”

“That’s good.” Charlie said: “so, you first let your engineers in the various key defense areas lay traps, mainly choose the kind of open land suitable for paratroopers landing, and then choose a suitable blasting point.”

“Get a sufficient amount of explosives buried in the ground, covered with a large number of rusty nails, iron and various other metal objects, the principle is smaller, sharp edges a little best;”

“Then these blasting points must carefully be camouflaged so that can not be detected by people, and most importantly, the detonating wires must be hidden well, so that no one can find out the end;”

“If you have thirty detonation points, then be sure to number each detonation point and then draw a map with the location of each detonation point clearly marked;”

“If the enemy uses parachute raids at night, they certainly will not scatter and jump down and attack individually, they must first land and then quietly assemble together and turn into a whole before launching an attack:”

“So, once your thermal imaging detects that the enemy has finished assembling, immediately detonate the nearest blasting point to k!ll them extensively;”

“When the sudden explosion makes them disoriented and the debris and iron pieces cause a mass hit to them, immediately have your soldiers launch a saturation attack on the area where they are, without giving them any chance to escape!”

When Hamid heard this, he said excitedly, “Brother, I understand! I’ll arrange it right away and do everything as you said!”

Charlie admonished: “Remember, be sure to number the burst points, the best way is to your entire base and the hill are distinguished in accordance with the ABCD way, and then each area of the bursting point and then by 1, 2, 3, 4 so sorted.”

“Then if the observation of the enemy falls in the A1 area, immediately let the blaster detonate the A1 area of the bursting point, if the enemy ran to the B2 area, then immediately detonate the bursting point of B2, do not get it wrong.”

Hamid immediately said: “Brother do not worry, I will immediately order down, if anyone gets it wrong, I will shoot him!”

……

Chapter 3308

At this moment, Walter, the green-eyed wolf king of the Cataclysmic Front, had already gathered all the soldiers of the organization who are all in Syria.

The death of Robin as well as the other brothers has made this group of Cataclysmic Front members extremely indignant.

They could not wait to rush up to Hamid’s position and shoot him to death, so as to avenge the death of their soldiers.

And Walter is even more so.

Robin was his favorite for many years, and now he died at Hamid’s hands, he could not wait to cut Hamid’s body into pieces.

So, Walter gathered all the officers of the Cataclysmic Front and met to formulate a battle plan.

The dozen or so officers present agreed that, given the current situation, the built of Hamid’s fortifications were so strong that they far exceeded the power of their conventional firepower.

And the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front itself are strong in the ability of single combat, especially the ability to infiltrate and assault, each one is almost the level of special forces.

Therefore, the best way is to take advantage of their unpreparedness and surprise.

Everyone has unified the strategic direction, the next is the specific tactical development.

As we now know that Hamid's front and west flank have fortifications, so no one is sure, east and north flank or not.

In this way, the way to sneak in quietly from the outside, is blocked.

The reason is that, without knowing the enemy's fortifications, if they sneak in quietly, they are likely to be covered by the other side's hidden fire points.

Even if their soldiers are strong, they are all flesh and blood, which can beat the opponents hidden in the steel and concrete fortifications.

So, this plan was quickly passed.

Can not quietly sneak into, then the only remaining program is airborne.

Airborne has a huge advantage, it makes you able to directly bypass the opponent's defenses, just by being airborne in the opponent's hinterland.

If it is this kind of offensive battle, airborne can directly avoid the mountain slope, landing directly near the prism of the mountain top, so that the opponent's slope of the fortifications are all null and void.

Moreover, as far as they knew, Hamid did not have a system of anti-aircraft weapons.

He has no anti-aircraft radar, no medium and high altitude surface-to-air missiles, the transport aircraft from high altitude, they simply can not detect, and even if they find it, it is impossible to threaten.

Hamid's only shoulder-fired anti-aircraft missiles can fight helicopters, but for the rest, they are basically useless.

In this way, it would be possible for the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to perform high-altitude parachute jumps at night, jumping directly near the prism of the mountain top.

Walter's plan is to send a thousand paratroopers, divided into two parachute echelons, before and after the twenty-minute interval parachute drop.

And two echelons landing in the south of the base, and landing in the north of the base, after landing each assembly.

The reason for dividing into two echelons is also to put on double insurance.

If one of the echelons is discovered by the enemy, the discovered echelon immediately can find cover in place to wrangle with the enemy and attract enemy fire to ensure that the other echelon could successfully assault the defense.

Two echelons, 1,000 men, and directly bypassed the enemy's frontal defense, in Walter's opinion, this tactic was foolproof enough.

However, at the same time, Hamid was also making preparations to deal with the paratroopers' surprise attack.

The plan given by Charlie was very practical for him.

Because he had long purchased a large amount of explosives in order to build fortifications.

This explosive is very powerful, even thick rocks can be blown apart, so use to bury the explosive point, the power is very amazing.

And his soldiers have also gone to the base blown into ruins, looking for a variety of suitable metal objects, and then loaded into a barrel, a barrel of delivery to the Hamid ordered explosive points.

He was afraid of the other side to a decapitation operation, so this time in the entire base on all sides of the arrangement of more than one hundred and forty burst points, almost all the inventory of explosives all pike.

He thinks, as long as they can carry through this wave, even if the explosives are all used up, this won't matter.

But if he can't resist this wave, even if there are more explosives left, there is no point.

So simply all bet on it, so that, even if the other side airborne armored vehicles, can also give it a blast!

Chapter 3309

After nightfall, a military airport in Damascus was extraordinarily busy.

In order to drop 1,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front onto Hamid's base, the only few transport planes in Syria were pulled over, and in addition to that, two cargo planes were called from civil aviation.

A total of six planes were responsible for tonight's flight, and Walter also selected the strongest 1,000 elites from the 8,000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, and had them armed and ready for the early morning airborne.

In order to kill the enemy in one blow, Walter gave all the high-end equipment to these one thousand people.

This includes a full set of the best single weapon for each person, a best bulletproof vest, a lightweight bulletproof helmet, a set of head-mounted night vision equipment, and multiple thermal imagers.

This kind of high-end standard equipment is expensive, and there are very few channels to buy it, and even Cataclysmic Front can't afford to do one set per person.

Walter felt that since it was a night raid, the night vision equipment was simply a godsend gift. In the night when the visual distance of the naked eye is less than five meters, soldiers with night vision devices are simply as open, with great advantages.

And the soldiers have very strong protective equipment, when the short fight, even if the enemy hits fire coverage, the soldiers will have great probability to ensure that the vitals are not shot, so you can further increase the advantage.

In addition, Walter also specially equipped the 1,000 soldiers with a very cruel weapon, incendiary grenades.

This incendiary grenade, the standard equipment of the U.S. Army, is similar in principle to napalm, except that it is made into the shape of a grenade for easy use by a single soldier.

The incendiary grenade utilizes an aluminum thermal reaction that produces a high temperature of up to 3,000 degrees upon detonation, melting even steel.

If you throw two of these grenades into an almost completely enclosed shelter, it is enough to burn the soldiers hidden there into charcoal.

If the space inside the hidden fortification is large, it does not matter, this kind of bomb if fully burn, can lead to internal oxygen depletion, the people inside even if not burned to death will suffocate to d3ath.

Using this weapon to attack Hamid's hidden fortifications, in Walter's opinion, was the most appropriate.

With superior weapons, superior vision, superior defense, and even more superior combat power, he believed that his 1,000 elites must inflict great injuries on the other side.

And just inside the barracks next to the airport, the 5,000 soldiers of the government army were also making their final assembly.

This is also Walter's third set of insurance, if the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front airborne face a fierce battle, the periphery of thousands of government soldiers will immediately launch a charge, inside and outside to annihilate the enemy.

The 5,000 soldiers, too, no longer used the daytime battle plan, they no longer carried tractor artillery and a large number of shells, but directly used nearly 100 various types of carrier vehicles, and quickly marched towards Hamid's base, and in a few hours, if they were fast, they could destroy Hamid's base at the foot of the mountain.

Just when the 1,000 soldiers were still checking their equipment, the 5,000 soldiers had already departed and set off, their movement speed was not as fast as the planes, so they had to set off one step earlier.

As for the soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, they would board the plane at 1:00 a.m. and then take off one after another within half an hour to head over to the enemy base.

While the soldiers were checking their equipment, Walter was still explaining the tactics to them, telling them to make sure to give full play and use all their advantages, and do their best to ensure the successful completion of the mission.

At 1:00 a.m., the soldiers carrying parachute packs began to board the plane in an orderly manner.

Walter also personally boarded one of the military transport planes.

Although he would not personally lead the parachute jump, he was going to be on this military transport plane to receive the battlefield situation in real-time through the communication equipment on the plane.

So that he could provide tactical command at the first time when the soldiers needed him.

Chapter 3310

The planes then took off one after another and lifted off, dividing into two echelons in the air, one in front of the other, heading towards Hamid.

Meanwhile, 5,000 government soldiers, just under forty kilometers away from Hamid's position.

Since they were fully mobile, they were expected to reach their intended location in 40 minutes.

In Hamid's base, it was a frenzy of activity.

More than 140 blast points that had been pre-planted long ago were controlled by 14 blasters and engineers.

Each of them in front of the blaster has marked the location and number of the bursting point, while they also hold a special channel using the walkie-talkie.

Once the enemy appears, once the soldiers responsible for reconnaissance to determine the location of the enemy, will inform through this walkie-talkie channel indicating the need to detonate the bursting point.

At that time, the person responsible for blasting as long as they find the need to detonate the explosive point in their control range, immediately explode the designated explosive point in the first place.

In this way, even if more than 10 people control more than 100 detonation points, there will be no mishandling.

At the same time, Hamid's scouts are also concentrating on each road into the mountains, the drones are always guaranteed to lag, although the night drone observation ability is greatly reduced.

But if the other side is a large mobile march, there will certainly be lights, and lights in the dark mountains, although it is difficult to be found, but the perspective of the drones can be unobstructed, so in the night is easier to find the enemy.

Walter, sitting in the cockpit of the plane, was observing the ground outside the window.

The mountainous areas of Syria are very remote and closed, and at night, there are only a few scattered points of light in the vast hilly areas. These, mostly, are villages located in the mountains, and there are also some belonging to small-scale opposition groups.

The two pilots of the aircraft are soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, because of the fear that the Syrian Air Force pilots are not experienced enough to fly, so Walter removed them with his own people.

At this moment, the captain spoke up and said, "Commander, we will arrive at the jump position in twenty minutes."

Walter looked out the window and said thoughtfully, "This place is really too backward, it is said that many villages in the hilly areas are not connected to electricity until now."

“Yes.” The captain nodded and said, “Most of these points of light that we can observe from above are torches burning in the villages, but anyone who has access to electricity is basically the opposition forces, and only they can afford to use generators.”

Walter smacked his lips and said, “I really can’t understand, fighting this kind of backward armed people, how can they k!ll our brothers …… there is a strong sense of the unknown in my heart, getting me a little distracted.”

The captain was busy saying, “Commander, you don’t have to worry too much, we lost the war during the day, mainly because we were light on the enemy, plus the enemy fortifications are there, we really do not have the advantage.”

“But the night raid, they certainly can not cope with!”

“Other than that, with the night vision equipment alone, I’m afraid they simply can not afford to match, even if there are estimated to be only a few sets of great equipment.”

“Once we press up a thousand people, their sets of night vision equipment are useless, even if there are more soldiers, most of them are blind, and they certainly can not carry our attack.”

Walter nodded slightly: “I hope we can wipe them out in one fell swoop this time with our divine army!!!”

Ten minutes later, the alert light inside the cabin came on.

The hatch at the rear of the plane slowly opened, and the soldiers knew very well that this was a signal to prepare for jump, so they got up and checked each other’s parachute bags.

Twenty minutes later, as the planes arrived at their jumping positions one after another, batch after batch of soldiers fell from the sky, raining down toward Hamid’s position.

Before the first paratrooper had even landed, Hamid was alerted by the scouts that they had spotted the parachutists jumping through the night sky with thermal imaging equipment.

So, everyone was pumped up and waiting for the gang to throw themselves at each other once again!

Chapter 3311

As the first 500 men, one after another, landed near the south wing summit prism, another group of 500 men, also leaping from the aircraft, began to drift down toward the north wing summit prism.

Since paratroopers were affected by wind speed, wind direction, and personal control ability, it was difficult for them to jump to the same area at the same time, so they could only land near the target individually first, and then move together in all directions toward the target area.

Generally speaking, paratroopers in the air to prevent parachutes from entangling with each other, will maintain a safe distance from other comrades, so the landing deviation of several hundred meters to near thousand meters is normal.

Especially for night parachuting, it is not strange to be off by even a few thousand meters.

Therefore, the first 500 people after landing, the first thing to do is to quickly assemble towards the target area.

However, what they didn't expect was that during their parachute jump down and movement assembly, they didn't find any defending soldiers, nor any enemy hidden fortifications.

Checking the whole peak through the night vision device, they did not find any traces of the enemy except for their own men with special markings on their bodies.

Some soldiers carrying thermal imagers also immediately began to check the surroundings, but still, nothing was found.

The reason why they couldn't see any enemy was that Hamid's soldiers were at the moment hidden inside the bunker fortifications on the sloping sides of the mountain.

And the thermal imaging equipment used to observe the mountain top was also transmitted to the fortifications through signal lines, so the whole mountain top prism was in an undefended state at the moment.

When the commander reported this situation in real time to Walter, who was circling in a large circle at high altitude, he was not too surprised.

Because, he knew that the enemy had bunkers on both the front and back slopes, it was not strange to ignore the hilltop defense.

If it were himself, he would not waste his energy defending the hilltop when the front and back slopes were solid, after all, under normal circumstances, one had to pass through the front slope to break into the hilltop.

So, he immediately reminded his front-line commander that he must take advantage of the enemy's negligence in defending the hilltop to finish assembling as soon as possible, and then the first echelon would strike the surprise attack.

And the second echelon would take the opportunity to encircle from the north side and directly block the enemy in the pit to eliminate them.

Walter is followed by Joseph all the way to the present conquest, similar to the attack battle he fought many times.

He deeply understands the truth, when fighting hidden fortifications, if your side is far away from the fortifications, then the other side has the advantage, but if your side is very close to the fortifications, then your side has the advantage.

When the war in the southwest, once the enemy was blocked in the cat's ear hole, almost only one way to die, our soldiers with a few grenades into them, can make their cat's ear hole become their grave.

Therefore, Walter has already made up his mind at this moment, tonight, will be the total annihilation of Hamid's troops!

Chapter 3312

The first echelon of 500 paratroopers quickly assembled, thinking that they had been very successful in their infiltration, not knowing that they had been completely exposed to Hamid's surveillance.

Moreover, what made Hamid excited was that there were a full six burst points that could be covered near the area they were assembling.

And those burst points, buried are able to explode the rock of high explosives!

Twenty minutes later, the first echelon of soldiers assembled, and at the same time, the second echelon of soldiers have also completed parachute drop, began to assemble.

When the second echelon was almost finished, the commander of the first echelon ordered an attack!

They intended to directly attack the pit on the front slope, dismantling the enemy's defense while drawing out the enemy on the reverse slope, and also attracting the enemy hidden in several other directions.

At that time, the second echelon would feel up from behind and directly dumpling the opponent.

At the same time, as soon as the defense force on the front slope collapses, those thousands of soldiers of the government army will immediately rush up, and at that time, Hamid's armed will have nowhere to escape.

The commander of the first echelon spoke over the intercom system of the Cataclysmic Front, "Our troops are ready for battle, please ask the second echelon to confirm the assembly situation."

The voice of the second echelon commander came over the intercom system, "Our troops have basically finished assembling, and we are confirming the pre-battle equipment."

The commander of the first echelon immediately spoke up, "Our department requests to launch an attack, please ask Commander Walter for approval!"

Walter said with great enthusiasm, "Approved! Launch the attack immediately! Within ten minutes, finish off all the soldiers on the oblique side! Avenge our dead brothers and sisters!"

“Yes!” The commander of the first echelon immediately said in a dignified manner, “Please rest assured, Commander, we will live up to the name of the Cataclysmic Front! We will definitely take revenge for our dead brothers!”

“Good!” Walter laughed and said offhandedly, “Attack immediately!”

The commander of the first echelon immediately ordered to the soldiers around him, “All of you! Start the attack!”

As soon as the words fell, Hamid inside the pit also gritted his teeth and shouted, “Area B 03, 05, 06, 08, 09, 11 explosive points, start the explosion!”

The two engineers in charge of Area B immediately used the fastest speed on the detonator to detonate the designated explosive points.

Just as the first echelon of 500 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front was about to rush towards the main sloping fortification, loud explosions suddenly rang out around them one after another!

Three of these explosive points were at the feet of these five hundred people, and the other three explosive points were distributed at the edge of their parameter, the moment the explosion started, at least a hundred people were lifted high by the explosion wave.

Strong explosion waves left these five hundred people with different degrees of injuries, and even a number of people were directly killed by the blast shock.

And even more tragic is that the explosion wave set off a diffuse k!lling broken pieces of simply like the martial arts novels of the storm pearly needles, all-round will cover these five hundred people in it!

The explosion is extremely powerful, metal fragments in the explosion wave, each piece has a powerful potential energy.

Although the five hundred soldiers were wearing bulletproof vests and helmets, their limbs, faces, and necks were all exposed to this intensive fragmentation attack!

In just an instant, all 500 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front, without exception, were hit by a large number of metal shrapnel!

Some of the unlucky ones, directly cut off by the fragments of the trachea or arteries, before they could be rescued, they had already lost their breath.

And those who were lucky, although not fatally wounded, but the face was hit by shrapnel, blinded instantly.

And more, there were extensive injuries to the limbs.

Especially the hands and arms, almost blown to a bloody mess, even if they were well trained before, now they could not even hold their guns.

Walter heard the sound of explosion in the wireless communication, as well as the sound of his own soldiers' ghostly cries of pain, the whole person's scalp instantly tingled, and asked offhandedly, "What's going on? What happened?!"

The commander of the first echelon had already lost his eyesight, both eyes were pierced by at least seven or eight metal fragments, covering his eyes at this time, helplessly cried: "Commander! We …… we've been ambushed!!!"

Chapter 3313

"Ambushed?"

Hearing this, Walter's heart thumped and he asked offhandedly, "What is going on? What kind of ambush is this!"

The commander replied with a sobbing voice: "It's an explosion! A very powerful explosion! They should have planted a lot of explosives, the explosion set off a large number of anti-personnel fragments, my eyes are blind, legs, hands are wounded, but now can no longer identify the actual weight of the wound!"

"How could this happen!" Walter said offhandedly, "Quickly let the people around you help you!"

At that moment, another person's voice came over the communicator, crying, "Commander Walter, Captain Javier's limbs have been hit by at least dozens of fragments, there's nothing we can do!"

Walter roared, "You should at least find a way to get your commander's vision back, otherwise how will he command you to break out of the siege?"

The man broke down emotionally and cried out, "Captain Javier's left eyeball is pierced by a broken piece and has been bleeding heavily, and his right eye is hit by the flying stones from the explosive and collapse because of the night vision device.

"The night vision device is smashed directly into the eye socket, the eye has been completely squeezed out …… I …… I can't do anything about it ……"

Walter heard the other party's description, his heart throbbing incomparably in pain.

The two echelons that jumped tonight are the strongest soldiers and commanders under his command.

Hearing the news that his own men have been blown blind and covered in wounds at this moment, Walter wanted to jump down and rescue them himself.

The background of the communicator was full of the soldiers' wailing and crying, which made Walter's grief unbearable.

At this point, the commander of the first echelon on the other end of the phone cried, "The enemy has long laid a trap, just was waiting for us to step in, in the explosion just now, we suffered heavy casualties commander!"

Walter's veins flared up and he roared through clenched teeth, "Hold on a little longer, I'll send the second echelon over to support you!"

The commander blurted out, "No! Don't let them come!!!"

The commander said urgently, "Commander, you quickly let the second echelon withdraw! The other side has already prepared for this, and I'm afraid they have already laid a net.

Walter never dreamed that the commander of the first echelon would be so pessimistic.

He muttered in his heart, “Could it be, could it be that they really have no chance of surviving? Could …… this Hamid really has such a strong ability and insight into all his tactical planning in advance?”

Incredibly puzzled Walter does not know, just in the south wing of the first echelon just encountered ambush after ten seconds, the northern flank of the hill, eight explosive points are also ready at the same time!

The north wing of the five hundred people, is too unlucky.

The entire north wing peak is relatively steep, but the only relatively flat area, no matter who is allowed to command, will definitely choose this area to assemble.

This is like the blazing sun only such a tree, people must subconsciously go to the tree to cool off the same.

It is precisely for this reason that Hamid’s men have densely arranged eight burst points here.

The second echelon of men was assembling when they heard the explosions from the south and thought it was their troops on the south flank who had started the assault.

They were about to finish assembling and immediately rush over to outflank them when they didn’t expect Hamid’s men to detonate all eight burst points around them right then and there!

The deafening explosion made the whole valley tremble.

Such a dense and flying fragmentation, killing coverage is extremely wide, dense cross-coverage, even it is difficult to avoid for a housefly, let alone these towers of flesh and blood!

So, after the explosion of these eight explosive points, the second echelon was directly annihilated, more than half!

The rest, almost all seriously wounded, instantly lost combat power.

Immediately after, the second echelon commander shouted in horror: “Commander, we …… we are ambushed …… explosion is very powerful, we … …we almost lost everything! The brothers who are still alive are all seriously wounded, there is blood and broken limbs everywhere ……”

Chapter 3314

Hearing these words, Walter’s entire body instantly froze.

He had never dreamed that the northern flank was also in the enemy’s anticipation.

In this way, the one thousand elites he sent were all assassinated by the other side!

He had clearly gone to attack the other side, and sent out all the elites who were most suitable for the beheading mission, why are they killed and injured as soon as they landed? How in the world did the enemy plan and set all this up in advance?

Just when Walter was in extreme self-doubt, Hamid’s soldiers attacked in full force!

Hamid long ago according to his brother’s instructions, had divided the entire base into five areas.

And each area, in turn, was divided into dozens of detailed coordinate bearings based on the location of the bursting point.

Therefore, the soldiers in each bunker according to the marked map, knowing which burst point explosion, immediately after a clear understanding of the enemy’s current location.

Immediately afterward, Hamid dispatched eight hundred soldiers from the forward slant and the reverse slant to surround the first echelon.

At the same time, the artillery in the south flank backslope pit, immediately launched twenty small mortars, from the south flank pit hole aimed at the location of the north flank explosion point, ready to launch another round of shelling on the second echelon of the north flank.

The mortar's structure is simple, to put it bluntly, it is just a tripod fixed slender barrel, this kind of gun has a short-range, small power, compared with the traction artillery, it is simply a small witch.

However, this weapon also has its advantages.

The biggest advantage is the mobility and portability, come and go, hit and run.

Firing is also very simple, just adjust the angle, put the shell through the muzzle, and it will instantly strike.

During the Anti-Japanese War, Japanese Army Lieutenant General Abe Gishu, known as the flower of the famous general, was taken away by a young artilleryman of the 8th Route Army with a single shot from a mortar.

It is because of these advantages that this mortar has not been eliminated from the army for decades.

These artillerymen of Hamid knew the location of each burst point on the north flank by heart, so they adjusted very quickly before the shelling.

After a minute or two, these twenty mortars began a round of uninterrupted bombardment round after round!

And the shells landed with great accuracy, exploding almost right in the middle of the second echelon's rally point.

The five hundred soldiers of the second echelon of the Cataclysmic Front, who had been bombed very badly already, now had no time to make any adjustments at all when the dense mortar shells, like hailstones, landed all around them.

Now, the hill on the north flank simply became a hell on earth.

After a few rounds of shelling, the battle death rate of the soldiers of the North Wing had exceeded 90%.

Those who were left are all dying by now.

“Tommy! Tommy! Answer quickly when you hear it!” Walter was about to collapse, and he shouted the name of the second echelon commander within the communication system.

However, on the other end of the intercom, there was nothing but the sound of heavy artillery, but no one could respond to him.

The second echelon commander, Tommy Johnson, had already been killed by mortar shells during the first round of shelling.

Walter listened to the sound of mortar shells exploding inside the communicator and could not stop the tears from flowing down his face.

He knew that the second echelon was powerless, so he immediately said to the commander of the first echelon: “Javier! Don’t give up! I’ll have the 5,000 government soldiers launch a charge to get you back, no matter what!”

The commander of the first echelon, Javier Kenta, laughed miserably and said, “Commander, don’t bother …… the enemy has already rushed up …… goodbye …… commander ……”

Chapter 3315

As soon as Javier’s words fell, the sound of fierce gunfire rang out around him.

At this moment, although there are still a small half of the people alive, but almost all are lingering, still able to hold a gun, but this strength is not even one-tenth.

Moreover, even if they can still hold a gun, their bodies also suffered considerable damage in the explosion, which at this time reduce their large-scale combat power?

What’s more, Hamid’s soldiers were not highly trained, but they fought with great enthusiasm.

They knew they were poorly trained and weak, however, they also knew that the other side was now a wounded tiger, so they did not even directly rush up to fight and k!ll, but engaged in all kinds of fire suppression from a long-distance away.

In addition to intensive bullets, many soldiers with stronger arms began to throw grenades frantically at the location of the first echelon, not giving the other side a chance to wrangle at close range.

This method of consuming the opponent to death was extremely practical, not only further hitting the enemy hard, but also little loss on their side.

At this time, several grenades exploded next to Javier, causing him, who was already on the verge of death, to completely lose his breath.

Listening to the gunfire and explosions over there, Walter almost collapsed.

He immediately switched channels and shouted to the government commander, "My soldiers have been ambushed, make your soldiers launch an attack! Hurry!"

When the other side heard this, they blurted out, "If your men haven't destroyed the other side's fortifications, we won't rush up and get k!lled!"

Walter's eyes were red and he roared, "If you don't help me, I'll shoot you later!"

The other side said disdainfully, "If you have this ability, why don't you go and save your men yourself? Want me to use my men's lives to help you save them, it's just a daydream!"

"You ……" Walter almost spit out a mouthful of blood and cursed through clenched teeth, "You're fcuking impatient to live! I'll protest to your superiors now! Just wait to be court-martialed!"

"Sick." The other party didn't bother to pay attention to him and directly hung up the phone.

Although Walter was furious to the extreme, he knew very well in his heart that it was too late to do anything by himself now.

There was no way he could do anything more to bring back the living brothers.

Even, it is likely that none of those 1,000 brothers are alive anymore.

At this moment, the shouting and explosion sounds coming from the communicator had become closer and closer.

Walter knew that Hamid's soldiers had already rushed up and started the final closing.

This also proved that his own soldiers had been k!lled and wounded, and most likely had been completely wiped out.

Subsequently, the sound of gunfire was getting closer and thinner, and when he could clearly hear the sound of footsteps, the gunfire had completely stopped.

At this moment, Walter has clearly realized that the 1,000 elites have all perished in battle, no one was spared!

……

Chapter 3316

Hamid was once again victorious.

Miraculously, this time there was not a single casualty among his soldiers.

Even though these paratroopers were all the elites of the Cataclysmic Front, even though they all had very complete weapons and equipment, under his brother's tactical arrangement, this group of people had no chance to play to their strengths.

In front of the extremely powerful explosion, even a torrent of steel could not withstand, let alone these men with flesh and blood.

Hamid, who learned of the total annihilation of the enemy, was thrilled to the core.

He personally went to the area where the first echelon of the Cataclysmic Front died in battle and watched his soldiers clean up the battlefield under the light of the strong flashlight, and his heart was overwhelmed with excitement.

Today, he had fought two all-conquering battles one after another, the most glorious moment of his life.

Just as he was exhilarated, his adjutant came over with the same excitement and reported, “Report, Commander! We have harvested a lot of weapons and equipment, as well as hundreds of bullet-proof vests and helmets! All good stuff!”

“Although all this equipment has suffered some damage to varying degrees, they are definitely still usable. I estimate that the situation on the northern flank is similar, and we will be able to sort out at least 600, 700, or even 700 or 800 sets of bulletproof equipment by then.”

“This will definitely further enhance our overall advantage if we allocate them to our frontline soldiers!”

Hamid said excitedly, “Great, great! After fighting these two battles, our soldiers’ equipment has gone up another level! This Cataclysmic Front doesn’t seem to be a top mercenary organization, they are a top transport brigade!”

The adjutant was busy saying, “It’s not over yet Commander! These five hundred people, all equipped with head-mounted night vision devices, I just had someone check them out, the vast majority are good and workable! With this single soldier night vision equipment, our combat power at night will also skyrocket!”

“In addition to that, there are several thermal imagers, although three are broken, there are still five that can be used, and the three that are broken may be able to refurbish again if the parts are swapped!”

Hamid excitedly sipped his teeth and exclaimed, “Tsk! Tsk, tsk! These guys from the Cataclysmic Front are really rich!”

He said, “Damn, what good can money do? I still beat the sh!t out of them, didn’t I?”

The adjutant hurriedly added, “We also seized a large number of new grenades from them that we hadn’t seen before!”

“New type of grenades?” When Hamid heard this, he frowned and asked, “What kind of man-on-man grenades, bring them to me.”

The adjutant hurriedly handed an American-style incendiary grenade to Hamid.

Hamid took a look at it, and his whole expression instantly became horrified.

This kind of incendiary grenade, he had seen it before, when a dozen of his comrades were surrounded by enemy troops inside a narrow cave, and instead of rushing in, the other side directly threw two of these grenades.

With just two of them, all the dozen pe0ple inside were burned to black charcoal.

That experience still haunts him to this day.

At that time, they called this weapon the devil's fire.

Now when he saw this kind of weapon, he still had palpitations.

Immediately after that, he gritted his teeth and cursed, "These beasts of the Cataclysmic Front are really ruthless, they were trying to use this kind of weapon to burn us alive in the bunker fortifications!"

Saying that, he cursed angrily again, "These beasts really deserve to die! We have never provoked them and never had any conflict with them, but they came to our country and hunted us without mercy, damn, really k!ll them all!"

The adjutant also said with the same anger: "These mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front are a bunch of trash with no faith and no morals!"

"Whoever pays them is their master, and as long as they pay more money, they can k!ll their own relatives with their own hands! Evil mercenary organizations like this should be wiped out!"

Hamid said in a cold voice: "This time, I will release a signal to Cataclysmic Front, telling them that I, Hamid, am not so easy to mess with!"

Chapter 3317

Experiencing two big battles in one day, Hamid's heart gradually changed from the initial nervousness and apprehension to the current exuberance and excitement.

In addition to that, there was also a kind of openness and pain after being completely open-minded.

In his heart, he understood that he had k!lled two or three thousand mercenaries of the Cataclysmic Front twice, and had completely tied the knot with the Cataclysmic Front.

Since the matter has come to this, it is better to go all the way to black.

So, with a cold expression, he asked his lieutenant, "Has the battlefield been cleaned up?"

"Almost." The adjutant spoke, "The weapons and equipment that can be used have basically been cleared."

"Okay!" Hamid said with a grim expression, "Gather all these incendiary grenades and put them in a separate shelter away from the personnel, these weapons must be carried with you as a last resort, let alone brought into any other shelter, violators will be confined for thirty days!"

The adjutant immediately said, "Okay commander, I'll give the order."

Hamid nodded, and then picked up the incendiary grenade and reached out and pulled the ring off.

The adjutant was startled by his action.

He was about to say something when Hamid already threw the incendiary grenade onto the pile of bodies.

With a boom, the dark grenade exploded into a cloud of intense flames, which attached to the c0rpses and burned rapidly at a very high temperature.

What appalled all the soldiers was that the flames from this grenade explosion seemed to have some kind of magic power, as long as a tiny bit attached to the body, it could keep on burning until the c0rpse was burnt to black charcoal.

Many soldiers had never seen such a scene at all and asked, “What kind of evil weapon is this ……?”

Hamid, with a black face, said in a cold voice: “This is an incendiary grenade, which is filled with napalm, white phosphorus and all kinds of gelatinous substances, as long as it sticks to the body, it will keep burning and will not die when it meets water ……”

Immediately afterward, he said with a grim expression, “Adjutant! Throw a few more incendiary grenades over there, make the fire burn bigger, and then shoot the video and send it to everyone tomorrow!”

“I want the Cataclysmic Front to see with their own eyes how their soldiers are burned to ashes by their evil weapons! If they still dare to come and invade me, it will be the same fate!”

“Yes!” The adjutant saluted excitedly, and then immediately instructed his men to throw a few more incendiary grenades over.

Afterward, he took out a cell phone and filmed all this footage in.

After the video, the adjutant looked at Hamid and said, “Commander, this time your wisdom and plan will definitely go down in history!”

“I believe that when the day dawns tomorrow, all the brother camps will extol you after learning about your glorious battle results!”

Hamid couldn’t help but exclaim: “I’m fcuking brilliant, my a55! What level I am, I know too well in my own heart, I’m still alive now, thanks to my brother Wade!”

“If it wasn’t for his advice, you guys would have been wiped out with me!”

“Or, we would have been burned to death in the fortifications we dug with our own hands, using these incendiary grenades!”

Speaking of this, Hamid said, “You guys quickly clean up the battlefield and then go back to your respective fortifications to continue to police the boundary, I have to call Wade brother! Tell him the good news!”

The adjutant said, “Commander, it’s not appropriate to call at this hour, is it? Will it affect Mr. Wade’s rest?”

Hamid scolded, “I told you to read more when you have nothing to do, but you just don’t fcuking do it! China and we are not in the same time zone, we are now at 3:30 a.m., and it’s already 8:30 a.m. on his side!”
……

Chapter 3318

Charlie just got up thinking that Hamid must have experienced another big, hard battle last night.

However, he was not worried.

Because he knew that Hamid had already arranged more than a hundred burst points throughout the base, which could already be called a devilish level of defense.

With this level of defense, it was impossible for the enemy to defeat him.

As expected, he just finished his breakfast, Hamid’s call came.

As soon as the call came through, Hamid said excitedly, “Brother Wade, you are really a god! They really sent a large group of paratroopers at night, if you hadn’t reminded me and given me the solution, I would have died long ago!”

Saying that, he gave Charlie a detailed report of the results of the battle just now.

Charlie couldn’t help but be surprised after hearing it.

He wasn’t surprised that Hamid would win, but he just didn’t expect that he would win so comprehensively.

The total annihilation of a thousand elites of the Cataclysmic Front and not a single casualty on his side was indeed very incredible.

Hamid said excitedly: “The main thing is that your idea was great! After the detonation of the bursting point, the other side lost all combat power almost instantly.”

“Plus our soldiers kept a distance from them and used grenades and even mortars to close the door, so we didn’t give them a chance to return fire at all!”

Charlie laughed: “I just came up with a plan, mainly because you guys were able to implement it perfectly.”

Saying that, Charlie asked again, “These two battles yesterday should have replenished you with a lot of weapons and equipment, right?”

Hamid said offhandedly, “Brother, I was about to report to you! These sons of b!tches are so rich that their equipment is no match for the U.S. Marines or even the Navy Seals!”

“I’ve got a full set of equipment for a couple of thousand special forces! I’m going to hurry to buy a batch of NATO-style ammunition, in the future, my first-line troops, all use the NATO-style weapons captured this time.”

“This batch of weapons is more advanced, power and shooting accuracy are far more than the Russian-made weapons”

Charlie could not help but exclaim: “That’s great! With good equipment, you have to solve the problem of the soldier training, you must select the most combat-capable, and the most leading people from your direct troops, and train them as basic officers and middle-ranking officers respectively!”

“The larger the team, the more you have to focus on management, it is best to simply start a training course for officers and concentrate on training outstanding talents in bulk.”

Hamid immediately said, “Don’t worry, I will definitely train up the full-fledged officers!”

Saying that, he added: “Right, brother, after these two battles, I now have more weapons and equipment than I can use, just the collected long and short weapons up to six or seven thousand!”

Charlie laughed: “That’s good! When the day dawns, your popularity in Syria will be known to everyone, then I don’t know how many people will join you, with so many weapons and equipment, it’s enough for you to form a larger team.”

The two battles, I have people filming video footage, tomorrow morning, it will be widely publicized, anyway, I have become a mortal enemy with the Cataclysmic Front, do not care to continue to stimulate them.”

“By then my reputation, I will be able to take in a lot of stragglers, and may even make other armed formations to come over to join!”

“I also intend to, if I can attract two or three thousand people to come over to join, immediately integrated a thousand to fifteen hundred people size of engineering troops, seize the time to continue to expand the fortifications within the mountain, this is my top priority ……”

Chapter 3319

At the same time, Eastcliff suburban cemetery.

Wearing a black suit and black sunglasses, Joseph, holding a bunch of white chrysanthemums in his hand, walked up to a cemetery where couples were buried together.

Behind him, followed by more than a dozen young men also dressed in black, these people are yellow and white and black, and even a few brown people, each of them looks extraordinary.

Among them, the usually cool white tiger king Harmen Lu, also changed into black clothing from head to toe.

Joseph slowly stood in front of the tombstone, looking at the words and photos on the tombstone, and two lines of tears cut out under his black sunglasses.

He was stunned for a moment, poof kneeling on the ground, the sunglasses off, two eyes red choked: "Dad …… mom …… your son is here to see you! Son unfilial …… so many years have I have not been able to come back to see you, but also hope that you in heaven can forgive me ……"

After saying that, he bent down and kowtowed three times in front of the tombstone.

Immediately after, he raised his head, stroked the picture of his parents on the tombstone, and said resolutely, "Dad, Mom, your son has made some achievements in these years overseas!"

"This time, your son will not only avenge you, but also rob the Wade family's Waderest Mountain, and move you both to there for burial in style! I must let all of Eastcliff, all of China, and even the whole world witness that the Wade family pay a huge price for your deaths!"

After saying that, he wiped away his tears and said seriously, "Dad, Mom. Please wait for a few days, and on the day of Qingming Festival, your son will bring them all and treat them together!"

At this time, a sharp beep suddenly came from the Bluetooth headset of the white-clothed Tiger King Harmen.

Hearing this sound, his eyebrows instantly tightened up.

He knew that this sound, was an emergency notification alert tone that would only be used when a major emergency occurred, and generally whenever this sound rang, it was not a good thing.

Subsequently, he gently turned around, pulled his cell phone out of the inner pocket of his suit, looked down, and the whole person was appalled!

The message was from Walter.

He was originally going to call Joseph directly to report the battle situation, but Joseph's phone was turned off before he entered the mausoleum, so he sent the message to Harmen.

In the message, Walter wrote the battle situation very directly, which read, "Harmen, please report to the Supreme Commander on my behalf: 1,000 elites from my department parachuted in a surprise attack on Hamid's base an hour ago."

"They encountered an ambush on the hills of Hamid's south and north flanks, and the enemy used a large number of potent explosives to k!ll and injure in a large area, and al 1,000 elites have now been completely wiped out!"

Harmen was surprised to the extreme.

He couldn't understand that Walter, who had followed the army to the north and south with countless achievements, would suffer two consecutive defeats in Syria!

In the history of the Cataclysmic Front, this was absolutely groundbreaking!

In this way, the Front lost more than 2,500 men in a battle in one day, almost equal to the total loss of two standard regimental formations!

His first thought was to rush to report to Joseph when such a major event happened.

However, when he looked at it, he was hesitant as he saw him pay tribute to his parents.

After all, Joseph was taken out of the country when he was less than ten years old, and for the first time in more than twenty years, he came back to pay respects to both parents, and at such a time, it was not good to interrupt.

Chapter 3320

And Joseph at this time seems to be aware of what said in a cold voice: “What is it, just say!”

Harmen was a little shocked, but he quickly calmed down, stepped forward, and said in a low voice: “Supreme Commander, the Green-Eyed Wolf King sent a battle report, the 1,000 elites he sent out were ambushed by the enemy after the drop, and all of them have been wiped out!”

“What?!” Joseph stood up, turned around, and grabbed Harmen’s collar, angrily questioned: “One thousand elites from the Cataclysmic Front, who took the initiative to sneak attack those stragglers, could be completely wiped out? Are you teasing me?”

Harmen was grabbed by his neck, can not move at all, with some difficulty he said: “Supreme …… Supreme Commander …… I said …… all …… sent to me by the Green Eyes Wolf King, you …… if you do not believe, you can read the message ……”

Joseph snatched his phone over with one hand, and when he looked down at the contents of the text message, the whole person had fallen into extreme anger.

He struggled to slam Harmen’s phone to the ground, smashing it to pieces, then gritted his teeth and roared, “Just yesterday more than 1,500 people died, and today another 1,000 people, is this Walter a waste?”

Harmen coughed twice, but did not dare to answer.

Joseph said with an extremely grim expression, “These two defeats will definitely bring our Cataclysmic Front into disrepute!”

“It may even make our ranking in the world mercenary organization, a breath of 10 out of 10! The entire mercenary world has not seen such a tragic sacrifice in recent decades! This is really a big joke!

Then, he immediately took out his cell phone, turned it on and opened Walter’s number, came up, and cursed: “You rice bucket! I gave you such a simple task, and you gave me this look today?”

Walter was ashamed and said, “Supreme Commander, please listen to my explanation ……”

Joseph gritted his teeth and questioned, “After such a big defeat, what else do you have to explain? Are you worthy of the title of the Four Battle Kings of the Cataclysmic Front?”

Walter said decadently, “Supreme Commander …… I’m sorry to you, sorry to the Cataclysmic Front …… but, this time the enemy is indeed extraordinary, not only have they already made very strong fortifications long ago, and even able to accurately predict our every step of tactical planning.”

“Our people randomly selected two parachute landing sites, the results of these two sites all have their advance buried potent explosives, so I believe they must have arranged explosive points in all places throughout the base, no matter where our soldiers landed, they were within their k!lling range ……”

Speaking of this, Walter said with great sadness and anger, “Supreme Commander, I accept whatever punishment you give me, even if you directly court-martial me and shoot me, I have no complaints ……”

“But I have to say, Hamid and his ministry, and we previously encountered the opposition groups have extremely huge amazement, this person’s strategic vision and tactical arrangements are very precise, and extremely ruthless ……”

“By now all our contacts with him, we can see that he is an extreme pragmatist, all his fortifications, all the tactical arrangements, have only one purpose, that is to do everything possible to k!ll the enemy, never leave the enemy any way to live ……”

“This kind of person we must pay attention to and treat seriously in order to be able to defeat him, if you shoot me, please also consider carefully in the next strategic arrangements, never underestimate this guy ……”

Joseph’s expression was extremely gloomy, he was silent for a moment and said in a cold voice: “After fighting two unprecedented defeats in a row, based on this alone, I shot you twice is not much!”

Speaking of this, Wan Breaking Jun turned his words and continued, “But now is not the time to take your life, but the time to let you wear the guilt and merit! The more we lose on this Hamid, the more we can’t let him go.”

“It won’t take long, the whole mercenary world will know about this, and then everyone will see all our jokes, so we must completely annihilate this man, and get back the face we lost!”

Walter blurted out, “Supreme Commander …… Now Hamid has made his base like an iron barrel, it is difficult for us to attack, unless we use c0rpses to pile up ……”

Joseph gritted his teeth and said, “We can no longer blindly launch an attack, that will only bring more damage, we can’t afford a third defeat now!”

I will immediately draw you a group of troops from Yemen and other regions to give you enough 15,000 men to surround this base! Surround it like an iron barrel! Not a single fly is allowed to enter!”

“In addition, as long as there is a living creature inside the barrel, k!ll every one that comes out! Even if a fly dares to fly out, you must k!ll it! Even if they surrender, don’t accept it! No one will be left alive! This time, we’ll fight him to the end, to the end!”

Chapter 3321

Although the always strong Joseph is extremely angry, at this moment he is also clear that he cannot leave China before the Qingming Festival, otherwise if something delays his revenge plan, then how can he face his parents who died tragically many years ago?

Therefore, he can only continue to put his hope in Walter.

However, he also knew that Walter might not have any way to reduce casualties and at the same time completely solve the other side.

Therefore, in order to prevent him from taking the wrong path, Joseph gave his solution: "Since this son of a b!tch, Hamid, has built his base into an iron barrel, let's completely surround him, so that he will be isolated and left to die!"

Siege warfare is actually a very cruel tactic.

As long as the besieging side had enough troops to block everything, and at the same time has a constant supply of food and ammunition as supplies, they could exhaust the other side indefinitely.

They don't believe this Hamid can have many strategic reserves, as they can see it, he will run out of ammunition in three to five months, or one or two months!

From now on, Hamid and his men will either die of hunger, thirst, or death. In short, they will not allow any of them to walk out of their base alive.

Walter immediately said in a loud voice, "I understand, Supreme Commander! Don't worry, I will not allow a single fly to come out of Hamid's base alive!"

"Good!" Joseph said in a stern voice: "This is your chance to wear your sins to merit, if this matter is still not done well, then military justice will be dealt with!"

Walter choked up and said, "Don't worry, I will complete your mission even if I die! I will earn back face for the Cataclysmic Front!"

Joseph said, "Remember what you said!"

After saying that, he simply hung up the phone.

In his opinion, even if Walter couldn't consume the other party, it didn't matter, as long as he waited for the Qingming Festival to pass, he would personally go to Syria and personally take care of that man.

With his super strength, even if Hamid's defense is strong, he has absolute certainty to take his head in the midst of an army of 10,000 people.

Walter followed his orders and immediately did as he was told.

But he did not immediately go to blockade Hamid, but first wait for the rest of the Cataclysmic Front to come to his aid, then give Hamid a surprise attack, then directly surrounded him to death, to catch him by surprise.

……

The two defeats of the Cataclysmic Front soon spread throughout the mercenary world.

The image of invincibility that had been erected was instantly collapsed.

The entire mercenary world was watching the jokes of the poor Front, and even many countries in the West had brought the matter to the news, mocking Cataclysmic Front explicitly and implicitly.

And with the Waterloo of Cataclysmic Front's reputation, Hamid's deeds spread throughout Syria, and soon even the entire Middle East.

Who would have thought that Hamid would be able to win two big battles in a row when the opposition forces were losing one after another! In the eyes of others, this was like a god from heaven.

So, as soon as the day dawned in Syria, a large number of stragglers came to defect.

Immediately after that, there were several leaders of small armed forces who brought their own teams and formations to defect.

The vast majority of these people had been worried that they would soon be annihilated, so after seeing Hamid's great strength, they came to surrender for a chance to save their lives.

So, after only half a day, Hamid's base had incorporated more than 5,000 people.

Two days later, the base had already enrolled more than eight thousand people, and the total number of people had broken through ten thousand, and the entire base was overcrowded at once.

Chapter 3322

Hamid firmly carried out Charlie's instructions, whether it was a small team of 10 people or a large team of 1,000 people, as long as they came to him, the team must be broken up and handed over to the leadership of his men.

Moreover, in addition to some old comrades who know the roots, the rest of the people, almost all of them were temporarily disarmed by his soldiers.

The number of soldiers who were disarmed was five thousand.

And these five thousand people were all incorporated into a temporary engineering unit, following the construction workers to continue to open the mountain.

The automated equipment was not enough, so this group of people purely smashed with hammers and used human wheelbarrows to transport the rubble out.

The reason why so many people digging together, mainly because the number of people is really too much, have to hurry to build a large number of reverse ramp pits, to ensure that the gang has a safe shelter.

The thought of digging defensive tunnels for themselves, these people are really more hardworking than anyone else, even if they are disarmed, they do not care at all, and only want to dig more tunnels as soon as possible, so that they have a place to land.

The 8,000 people who came to join were almost all armed and equipped, but the rations they brought with them were not much, on average, they could only last for three or five days, but it was good that Hamid himself had enough strategic reserves."

"He had enough food to feed two or three thousand people for two or three years, even if it was 10,000 people, it was no problem to eat for more than a year.

Moreover, he also purchased a large amount of food from the neighboring country's traders, and this food is coming from the north around the clock by land transport.

Charlie was relieved to hear that he had so many men.

But just when Hamid's ministry was expanding several times and carrying out infrastructure with full force, 5000 Cataclysmic Front soldiers detoured back to northern Syria and cut off Hamid's land transportation with the north fifty kilometers north of Hamid's base.

Hundreds of trucks transporting food to Hamid, only less than thirty were sent in, and the rest were all stopped.

After that, Walter led 5000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front to cut off Hamid's land transportation from the south, and then, another 5000 soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front seized several highlands around Hamid's base, and then also began to build fortifications, looking to surround him to death.

When Hamid received the news, it was already too late.

The soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front had already completed their formation, and if he ventured to break out, he would definitely encounter a powerful attack.

When he reported this matter to Charlie, Charlie blandly said: "You do not have to worry about this matter, for the time being, the cost of their mercenary wages is very high, ten to twenty thousand people in Syria to besiege you, a day of military costs may have to be tens of millions of dollars."

"Really want to consume a year, I believe they simply can not stand, not to mention, if a year still can not take it, they are more face No existence, continue to spend there is not enough to lose face, then definitely they will retreat."

Saying that, Charlie instructed: "Anyway, your current strategic reserves, enough to support you for a year, so you do not care how they surround you, now the most important things are one or two."

"One is to continue to do your infrastructure, strengthen your mountain fortifications, the other is to play twelve points of spirit too, absolutely can not let them have the opportunity to launch a decapitation operation!"

Hamid said: "Brother, to be honest, I'm not worried about any of this, my only worry is that you said that in a few days to pick up that Su's trip back to the country? How am I going to send him out?"

Chapter 3323

Hamid is worried that once his base is besieged by the other side, it will be very difficult for him to send Zynn out.

And he knows very well that Zynn is very important to Charlie, and in a few days Charlie will have to get him back to his country.

Although Hamid is not sure what Charlie wants him back for, but he can feel that Charlie attaches great importance to this matter.

Hearing Hamid's worry, Charlie spoke: "You don't have to worry about this matter, for the time being, they have now surrounded and blocked you, it is not realistic for you to send Zynn out now, why not get down to business and get your defense right first."

"If there is really no good opportunity then I will find a way to come there personally and bring Zynn back. "

This time, the Wade family Qingming ancestral ritual, Charlie has a total of two purposes.

The first, naturally, is to pay good respect to his parents on this very important day for the Wade family.

The second is to let Zynn kneel in front of his parents' graves and repent to his parents for the matter of forming the Anti-Wade Alliance back then.

Therefore, on the day of Qingming, Zynn must appear at Waderest Mountain.

When Hamid heard this, he hurriedly said, "Brother, I'm in great danger here, you must not risk your life for this Su, how about this turn around I'll organize a death squad and find a night to send him out by night!"

"No way." Charlie firmly replied, "Although I have a grudge against this person, but right now this person can not die."

Charlie had promised to leave Zynn a dog's life long ago and had promised Zhiyu that he would return Zynn after she became the head of the Su family.

Therefore, he definitely could not let Zynn die in Syria, in that case, it would be like breaking his own promise.

So, he said to Hamid, "You don't have to worry about Zynn for now, just do your best to guard your base, and if the enemy hasn't retreated by the end of March, then I will personally come over there."

Hamid heard this, had no choice but to agree, said: "Then what is the situation over here, I will report to you first!"

……

In the next few days, calm was temporarily respite restored in Syria.

The soldiers of the Cataclysmic Front no longer fought with the government army, but gathered all their forces to prepare to consume Hamid, while the government army lost a powerful helper and could only temporarily slow down the pace of the attack.

At the same time, Eastcliff is already undercurrents.

These days, the other two war kings of the Cataclysmic Front, as well as nearly a hundred war generals, traveled one after another from all over the world to rejoin Joseph in Eastcliff.

They were the mainstay of the entire Cataclysmic Front, and also the candidates that Joseph was going to bring up to attack Waderest Mountain this time.

This time, Joseph not only wanted to trample down the Wade family and avenge his parents, but also wanted to return to the stage of Eastcliff as the Heavenly Dragon Descending, representing his parents, the Cataclysmic Front, and the Wan Family.

He still remembered the situation of his parents in Eastcliff back then, because of various reasons, the majority of people were not very favorable to them, more or less despised his parents.

And even many people continued to ridicule and attack him after his father's death, saying that he was a waste, saying that he could not even do well as Zynn's dog, etc. This has always been a pain in Joseph's heart.

So, this time, after stepping on the Wade family, he wants to become a god in the eyes of all the families in Eastcliff! He wanted to make all the big and small dignified families in Eastcliff grovel in front of him.

Only in this way can he double the lost face for his dead father.

Chapter 3324

The Wade family, who was also in Eastcliff, knew nothing about the actions of Joseph and the Cataclysmic Front.

All of Zhongquan Wade's thoughts were focused on the upcoming ancestral ceremony.

This time, the ancestral ceremony is also very significant for him too.

This time, not only is the ancestral ceremony once every twelve years, but also the first ancestral ceremony after the Wade family's ancestral tomb was moved to the Waderest Mountain.

More importantly, his eldest grandson Morgan, the son of Charlie's eldest uncle Andrew Wade, will be engaged to a young princess of the Nordic royal family after the Qingming Festival.

The matter of intermarriage with the Nordic royal family is something that the Wade family has been planning for a long time.

In any large family, the eldest son, the eldest grandson, is the most important facade.

Therefore, Zhongquan wanted to find a good daughter-in-law for his eldest grandson, who was a good match for his family.

However, if we look at the country, there are only two girls who can really match with Morgan.

One is the only granddaughter of the Su family, Zhiyu.

Another, is the Gu family's only daughter, Sara.

The daughters of those other families are more than a notch lower than Morgan.

However, Morgan has no chance to deal with Zhiyu, a woman who sees everything.

As for Sara is even more impossible, who does not know, she has been waiting to marry Charlie.

Moreover, a few days ago her concert made such a big noise, he thought with his toes also know is for Charlie, so he also has no chance to fix Sara.

And Morgan is two years older than Charlie, soon to be thirty, if thirty years old still not married, indeed some not quite like it, so his current priority is to get married as soon as possible.

Looking around, Zhongquan can find the most suitable candidate for his grandson, is the princess of the Nordic royal family.

First of all, in the background of the world now, there are few royal families left, so the royal family in high society is also considered very rare, marry a grandson-in-law, the face is naturally nothing to ordinary.

Secondly, the royal family of many constitutional monarchies now, although long gone from real power, but the status is still high and highly respected.

And because their ancestors have been royalty for generations and held the real power in the years bygone, the assets of the royal family are also very considerable, contacts, resources are also very wide.

If they can marry the princess of the Nordic royal family, for the Wade family, not only the reputation, even give them a greater breakthrough in the overseas market.

In itself, behind the marriage is the intermingling and exchange of resources and capital.

The royal family of Northern Europe wants to use the financial power of the Wade family to seek a bigger cake, while the Wade family also wants to use the contacts and influence of the royal family of Northern Europe to open up the entire European market.

Therefore, the marriage of the two families will certainly bring many benefits for both sides.

Moreover, the Nordic princess, whether age, looks, temperament, education, are the best among the European royal princesses, it is said that when she was young she was still the Crown Princess, as well as the first in line to the future throne.

But later, for some unknown reasons, she was replaced by her cousin and became the second in line to the throne.

With her and her cousin coming of age one after another, her cousin was formally made the Crown Princess, which was also tantamount to declaring that she was completely unrelated to the throne, and was only then pushed out by the family to join with the Wade family in marriage.

Morgan is also very satisfied with this future wife, after all, marrying a Nordic princess is such a bullish thing, in China is still almost no one has done before.

Therefore, he also longed to be engaged as soon as possible, and then choose a big day, the scenery of the big event, the princess married into the door.

The Nordic royal family is also very generous, knowing that the Wade family will soon hold an ancestral ceremony, so they are prepared to make an exception and let the princess come to Eastcliff a few days early, first as the future daughter-in-law, to participate in the Wade family's ancestral ceremony.

After the ceremony, other members of the royal family will fly to Eastcliff to attend their engagement banquet, at which time the marriage will be officially announced to the public.

For Zhongquan, as long as the news of the wedding is announced, the Wade family's fame will definitely rise to another level!

But how could he know that at this moment, a net of heaven and earth, has been slowly unfolded towards the Wade family!

Chapter 3325

The princess from the Nordic royal family soon decided on her itinerary.

She will depart for China in two days, and her itinerary is planned to stay at the Wade family for a few days, and then on the day of Qingming, she will attend the ancestral ceremony with the Wade family.

And then the other royal family members will fly to Eastcliff, and the princess will stay at the Shangri-La Hotel in Eastcliff together with the other royal family members.

And her engagement ceremony with Morgan would also be held at the Shangri-La Hotel.

So, Zhongquan brought Leon to discuss, and said: “Leon, the Nordic princess will come the day after tomorrow, you have to hurry up and bring people to set up everything at home, everything must be prepared to the smallest detail, and there must not be any negligence in the etiquette.”

Leon said, “Master, don’t worry, I’m already working on it.”

Zhongquan nodded with satisfaction and smiled, “At the ancestral ceremony, I will announce the marriage between Morgan and her in front of all the Wade family’s direct and collateral relatives.”

“As the first domestic family to intermarry with the European royal family, my Wade family will definitely have a great reputation!”

Leon immediately said respectfully, “This marriage with the Northern European royal family will be a great help for the Wade family to enter Europe, and it might be the next breakthrough point for the family, congratulations, Master!”

Zhongquan smiled faintly, first nodded, then could not help but shake his head slightly and spoke, “There will definitely be some help, but the breakthrough point is not yet talked about, these constitutional monarchies, the royal family has no political rights.”

“There is nothing but popularity and some special treatment, want to rely on them, to bring us a huge breakthrough, the possibility is slim to none.”

He further said: “I see the main is an additional layer of royal endorsement, to make the European market to trust us more, less wariness.”

“Morgan to Northern Europe, can be regarded as a local son-in-law, more or less can bring us some convenience, but that’s all, want to do big and strong, or we have to rely on our own strength.”

“Yes.” Leon agreed and said, “As long as Young Master Morgan can make good use of this advantage, our chances of success in Europe will be mostly good.”

Zhongquan nodded slightly, then couldn’t help but sigh, “Actually, I think what I’m looking forward to more than Morgan’s marriage, is Charlie’s recognition of his ancestors!”

“Young Master Charlie?” Leon was surprised and asked, “This time, is it to allow Young Master Charlie to recognize his ancestors and officially return to the Wade family?”

Zhongquan said without hesitation, “That’s right! That’s my plan!”

He has been away from the family for too long and has no feelings for the Wade family, I can understand that, but feelings or no feelings, he has been away from home for almost twenty years, it is time for him to return.”

Chapter 3326

Leon said at this moment: “Master, now let Young Master Charlie return to the Wade family may not be so easy, after all, he still has a wife in Aurous Hill, and his contacts, career are basically in that city, this matter I personally think, it is best to think long term.”

“So what if he has a wife?” Zhongquan said with a serious expression, “My original intention was to think long term, that’s why I didn’t have a tough attitude at the beginning to let him come back, but took two hundred billion to buy the Emgrand Group for him!”

“I originally thought that after he got his identity back and owned that Group, he would realize the difference between him and Claire and leave that woman of his own accord!”

“But what I didn’t expect was that after such a long time, he still hasn’t gotten a divorce!”

“You tell me, does he intend to live with that woman for the rest of his life?”

Leon hurriedly said, “Master, matters like feelings are not something we can influence, I think you still have to respect Young Master’s choice.”

Zhongquan waved his hand and said seriously, “As the head of the Wade family, I really can’t accept my own grandson, marrying such a woman with lowly origins!”

He further said with some emotional excitement, “I say that Claire has a bad origin, not only because the segment of that Willson family is really too low!”

“It’s more because, that Claire’s grandfather, was originally our Wade family’s family slave!”

“You tell me, what big family would let their grandson, marry the granddaughter of their own slave as his wife? Isn’t this smearing the face of the old ancestor!”

“So, no matter what, he must divorce that woman!”

Leon opened his mouth and advised, “Master, this matter cannot be rushed, I think you should give Young Master a little more time and let him solve this matter on his own.”

Zhongquan said seriously: “I originally thought the same thing, considering that I have not seen him for so many years, lacking the basis of normal feelings between grandparents and grandchildren.”

“So I did not force him to divorce back to the Wade family at the very beginning, I gave him the Emgrand Group, just to let him take the initiative to leave Claire, but now it seems that this is my own fault!”

Originally, in Zhongquan’s perception, once men and women have created a huge class gap, it is only a matter of time before they separate.

Once Charlie has money, power, and status, he will probably lose interest in Claire himself, and will probably just give Claire a severance payment to send her off, and then completely end the marriage between the two.

But how could he have imagined that Charlie, after dragging his feet for so long, had not yet divorced Claire?

Moreover, according to some sporadic information he received, it seems that Charlie also has no intention to divorce her.

Even though Sara had already identified with him, he still had not divorced Claire.

This makes Zhongquan feel a little bad.

Thinking of this, he said somewhat depressed: “A few days ago I watched the entertainment news, the Gu family’s little girl in the concert confession, went all the way to Aurous Hill, but also on the day of Charlie’s birthday, do not have to think about it is to confess to him, but he?”

“He is still not divorced from that Claire? The Gu family girl and Charlie have a marriage contract ah! The fact that he doesn’t even care about this is proof that he doesn’t want to divorce at all!”

Leon naturally knew Charlie's thoughts, so he said, "Master, I understand your feelings but have you thought about it, Young Master's character is very similar to Young Master Changying's."

"If you force him to do something he doesn't want to do, he will most likely resist to the end."

Zhongquan said in a cold voice: "I'm just afraid that he will resist, that's why I haven't forced him, but this time I can't continue to go with him, this time for the ancestral ceremony."

"I have to put some pressure on him no matter what, otherwise, this matter may never be as I want it to be!"

He stood up, looked out the window, and said seriously, "Morgan's marriage to the Nordic princess, Charlie's marriage to the Gu family's only daughter."

"Once these two marriages have landed, the Wade family's strength will completely surpass the Su family and become the number one family in China, so these two events, I will never allow anything to go wrong between them!"

Chapter 3327

In Zhongquan's eyes, this ancestral ceremony, although he was looking forward to Morgan and his marriage, but in the end, what he valued most was Charlie.

The royal family does have money, and they do have status and face, but both their property and status can only be considered medium to high.

So, all things considered, the royal family is a jack-of-all-trades, all aspects are quite good, but there is nothing particularly outstanding.

If you really want to compare the overall strength, ten Nordic royal princesses, may not be able to match Sara Gu.

After all, although the members of the European royal family are not as large as the Middle East, but a family of at least a few children, but Sara is a proper only daughter, with the royal princess, how to compare?

Leon followed Zhongquan for many years, of course, knows his intentions, but for so many years, Zhongquan has little understanding of Charlie, he does not know Charlie's character and style of action, but Leon is aware of it.

For so many years, Charlie almost grew up under the eyes of Leon.

Although Leon had never interfered with Charlie's growth, nor had he deliberately made any arrangements for his education, he was very clear about Charlie's situation.

With his understanding, he knew very well that Zhongquan's planning for Charlie would hardly go as he wished.

However, he was also vaguely worried in his heart and couldn't help but wonder, "If Young Master Charlie keeps failing to let the master get what he wants, then will the master turn against Young Master, and will he take the Emgrand Group back from him?"

"If the Wade family takes away the Emgrand Group and Young Master is unwilling to marry Sara, then the Gu family's assets will also pass him by, what should he do then?"

Thinking of this, Leon's heart became more and more apprehensive.

So, he looked at Zhongquan and asked tentatively, "Master, after you went to such great lengths to find Young Master Charlie, was it because you wanted him to marry that girl from the Gu family?"

"Of course not." Zhongquan waved his hand and said with some emotion, "After all, he is my grandson and the bloodline of my Wade family!"

"As the head of the Wade family, I must let him return to the family, so that I can stand up to the long tassels and the ancestors of the family."

"As for whether he marries that girl from the Gu family, in the end, it only concerns his own future.

Saying that, Zhongquan sighed lightly and said seriously, "I hope he can understand my good intentions."

When Leon heard this, his heart suddenly became a little nervous.

He could see that Zhongquan was actually acting when he said these words just now.

But what he was nervous about was that Zhongquan was acting in front of him.

What was the purpose of this drama?

Naturally, he hoped that he could be fooled by him and then convey his words just now to Charlie.

Therefore, Leon immediately understood that Zhongquan already had doubts about him.

At least, in his heart, he must have already thought that his position was more biased towards Charlie than him.

Thus, Leon could only sigh stiffly, "What you said, Master, I believe that Young Master will understand."

Zhongquan nodded in satisfaction, then waved his hand at him and said, “Alright, go back, I’ll rest for a while.”

“Okay, master.” Leon immediately bowed respectfully and said, “Master, you can call me anytime you need something.”

Chapter 3328

Zhongquan watched Leon leave the room with a gradually wooden expression on his face.

Thinking about Charlie, he actually didn't have any feelings.

After all, Charlie had been away from home for so many years, the love of his grandfather and grandson had long faded for him.

Moreover, he had always been a little worried about Charlie in his heart, worried that Charlie would be angry with him because of his parent's death.

Therefore, getting Charlie back would actually only be bad for him, not good.

He himself knew very well in his heart that finding Charlie back would most likely be getting back a white-eyed wolf.

However, the main reason why he insisted on bringing this boy back to recognize his ancestors, and even begged him to do so, was because of an experience he had in Singapore three years ago.

Many years ago, Zhongquan went to Singapore to attend an entrepreneurial summit.

It was a global event for top entrepreneurs, and there were no more than five entrepreneurs from China who were really qualified to be invited, and he was one of them.

The ones from other countries were all representatives of the top families with trillions of dollars in assets, and at that time, Zhongquan's strength in that summit could only be ranked as a medium.

In addition to him, the top consortia of the United States and Japan, the historical superfamilies of Europe, and the financial giants of Russia, any one of them, were above him in strength.

The reason why so many top tycoons went to this summit is that behind this summit, there are three executive directors.

All the people who attended the summit, none of them are looking at the face of the three managing directors, and none of them are sharpening their heads to follow the three managing directors to close relations.

These three managing directors, are the world's three top plutocrats representatives.

One is the representative of the Middle East royal family, one is the representative of the Rothschild family, and another, is the representative of the An family.

Each of the three families was the executive director of the summit, and jointly managed all the affairs of the summit, and each with veto power.

The three families had gathered a lot of resources with their strength and influence, and because of this, all entrepreneurs wanted to mix in this summit.

Zhongquan also wanted to mix some resources and contacts in the summit, and coincidentally, the person sent by the An family to be the executive director happened to be Charlie's own uncle, Lawrence An.

Zhongquan naturally knew that the An family had always despised him, but after all, he was once a relative, and he knew that Charlie's uncle, Lawrence, had deep feelings for Charlie's mother, so he had the cheek to try to get close to him.

He didn't expect that when Zhongquan, who was a generation older, took the initiative to ask to see Lawrence, Lawrence didn't even give him a chance to meet him, but only had his men reply to him."

"That he only recognized one person surnamed Wade, and that was his sister Margaret An's flesh and blood, Charlie! Apart from him, he will not see anyone surnamed Wade!

Lawrence's attitude made Zhongquan realize that his grandson, who had disappeared for many years, was the only remaining link between the Wade family and the An family.

Originally, he had thought that the An family had always looked down on the Wade family in a million ways, and was not even willing to acknowledge the in-law's relationship between them.

He even thought that the An family must not look up to Charlie either, after all, they had always opposed Margaret's marriage to Changying, and it was normal for them to have little affection for Margaret and Changying's child.

However, he really did not expect that Lawrence had left a chance for the Wade family.

In his opinion, whether Charlie's grandparents care about Charlie or not, it is enough to have Lawrence's words.

Because, Lawrence has long been set as the successor of the next generation of the An family, fixing him, is the same as fixing the An family!

Zhongquan has been dreaming of the overseas market all these years, but really rely on the Wade family itself, want to go abroad to develop, it is a difficult step.

The strength of the An family, more than dozens of times stronger than the Wade family, and in overseas strength, deep roots, if you can have the help of the An family, naturally can be as smooth as walking.

Therefore, in Zhongquan's opinion, if they can let Charlie acknowledge his ancestors, let him marry Sara, and even let him go to the United States to establish a bond with the An family, then the Wade family's future will be bright.

This is the core motivation that really pushed him to get Charlie back, but he had not told anyone about this, even Leon did not know about this secret.

Chapter 3329

The matter of Joseph's return to Eastcliff was not known to anyone else in the outside world except Chengfeng.

However, long before Joseph returned to Eastcliff, he had already sent dozens of informants from the Cataclysmic Front to infiltrate Eastcliff.

These informants had infiltrated all walks of life in the city and knew everything about the wind and movement of all the major families here.

When the trip of the Nordic royal princess was set, the news soon spread in Eastcliff.

Many big families were envious of the Wade family's upcoming marriage with the Nordic royal family, thinking that this family had seized a good opportunity to enter Europe.

Harmen Lu, the white-clothed Tiger King under Joseph, hurriedly came to him and said respectfully, "Supreme Commander, news has just been received. The Wade family has entered into a marriage alliance with the Northern European royal family."

"That princess will arrive in Eastcliff, and it is said that this princess will also participate in the Wade family's ancestral ceremony!"

"Nordic Princess?" Joseph disdainfully skimmed his mouth and said, "If I remember correctly, this eldest princess seems to have been secretly disinherited from the throne long ago, right?"

Harmen nodded and said, "We have a very clear grasp of all the information of the royal families in Europe, this Nordic Princess, originally meant to ascend the throne according to the royal succession law."

"It is true that she should be the first in the line of succession, but I don't know for what reason she was abandoned by the family very early."

Joseph scoffed: "A renounced crown prince, to put it bluntly, is the fallen phoenix, this kind of goods in Europe, not much big family can look at, did not expect to send to China to become a treasure."

Harmen said at the side: “The Wade family seems to want to go through this princess, to open up some channels in Europe.”

Joseph said disdainfully, “With me, the Wade family’s assets and business will only get smaller and worse, and I will never let them find the opportunity to enter Europe!”

After saying that, he coldly said, “Harmen, immediately arrange people to purchase a batch of the cheapest and most inferior coffins, when the time comes, I want to send a big gift to the Wade family!”

“Yes, Supreme Commander! I’ll go do it right now!”

“Wait a moment.” he called out to him and spoke, “Tell Walter that before April 1st, if there is no progress on the Syrian side, have him come to China immediately, and make sure to report to me in person in Eastcliff on April 2nd!”

At the time of the Qingming Festival to deal with Waderest is the most important thing for Joseph right now, there is no one.

At that time, one of the four battle kings under his command would be missing.

That’s why he told Walter to arrive in Eastcliff on April 2.

Although the matter of Syria is important. But in front of this matter, it is nothing.

Harmen did not hesitate to say, “Supreme Commander, don’t worry, I will contact the Green Eyes Wolf King later and relay your order to him!”

……

Chapter 3330

The Cataclysmic Front's full-frontal blockade of Hamid had lasted for several days.

During this period of time, the Cataclysmic Front did not send troops to invade, the government army did not organize any new shelling, and Hamid did not send troops to test the reality.

Both sides completely fell into a stalemate stage where the two sides did not cross the river.

Hamid's work these days is very busy, he has to command thousands of engineering teams to step up construction, while also organizing the first officers to participate in officer training, in accordance with Charlie's explanation.

Actively train middle-ranking officers to strengthen the control of the entire team.

On the other hand, on Charlie's side, hearing that Hamid has now entered the truce stage, he also breathed a sigh of relief, and then put all his energy into the preparation of the ocean shipping group.

Zhiyu complied with the terms of cooperation with Charlie and brought all the resources of the Su family shipping group in a package.

In order to cooperate with him, Nanako also personally appeared and established a joint venture company with Zhiyu.

Charlie then borrowed a word from each of their surnames and named the company Isu Shipping.

This joint venture company, ostensibly the Ito family and Zhiyu co-founded, and the Ito family holds 51% of the shares. Zhiyu holds 49%, but in reality, the 51% stake held by the Ito family is being held on behalf of Charlie.

The Su family's ocean shipping group had previously been sanctioned and had all business qualifications revoked.

However, since the Ito family is a foreign-owned enterprise and has perfect qualification documents.

The nature of Isu Shipping this time, also became a foreign-led joint venture. All previous sanctions were bypassed for the Su family.

Since Melba has more experience in business management than Zhiyu, and there is her father Pollard behind her, the CEO of Isu Shipping is Melba.

Zhiyu, as the COO of Isu Shipping, is also the chief operating officer, who cooperates with Melba to manage the company together.

Although Charlie is the controlling shareholder of this company, but he still intends to do his hands off, under normal circumstances. Not to interfere with the company's operations.

Since the Ito family is currently the number one family in Japan, and Zhiyu is also the granddaughter of the Su family, the number one family in China, and has previously received a lot of attention from the nation because of what happened to her.

So this time she took out the Su family's shipping group to cooperate with the Ito family as soon as the news was released. It immediately made the front-page headlines of all major news media.

Melba felt that this was a good opportunity to take advantage of the opportunity to play a wave of free advertising, so she took the initiative to find Charlie and planned to pick a good day.

This was to hold a press conference to formally announce the establishment of Isu Shipping, so as to create awareness first.

Charlie naturally had no problem with it, so Melba discussed with Zhiyu and decided to strike while the iron was hot and hold the press conference as soon as possible.

It so happened that Nanako Ito had not left yet, so after several women sat down and discussed, they were going to let Nanako and Zhiyu take the lead and hold a huge launch event at the Shangri-La Hotel.

This conference, invited many domestic and foreign media outlets to participate, Charlie as the hidden big boss, but also by a few women must be present to support the scene.

So, on the day of the launch, he came to Shangri-La early to prepare for today's press conference.

For this conference. So he specially redecorated the banquet hall of Shangri-La, which was enough to accommodate several hundred journalists and guests.

In addition to media reporters, many prominent figures in Aurous Hill were also invited to the venue.

When Charlie arrived at Shangri-La, the reporters and guests had not yet arrived at the entrance time. Issac came to the main entrance to greet him, and after handing Charlie's car to the parking attendant, he said to Charlie,

"Young master, Miss Ito, Miss Su, Miss Song, and Miss Watt are all in the VIP lounge. Do you want me to take you there now?"

Charlie nodded and said, "Take me there."

Issac hurriedly led the way in front, whispering to him as he walked, "Young master, butler Leon just called me and wanted me to confirm with you the time of your arrival in Eastcliff."

Charlie then said, "The Qingming Festival is on April 5th, so wouldn't I just arrive in Eastcliff on April 4th?"

Issac said, "He is afraid that you will be willing to move on the 4th, he said that on April 5th early in the morning is the ancestor worship ceremony, such a big ancestor worship ceremony, usually have to confirm all the ancestor worship process two or three days in advance."

"Then have to hold a family meeting, you will also have to attend then."

Charlie thought about it and said, "Just let them set the ceremony, I won't be involved, I'll go when it's time to participate."

Issac explained, “Young master, Leon knows that you don’t really want to go there early, but he still asked me to convey to you that he hopes you can go to Eastcliff on April 3.”

“The early family meeting can be dispensed with, but April 4 is the last meeting before the ancestral ceremony, you’d better be there, there are a lot of particularly tedious rituals and processes, if you don’t communicate well in advance, I’m afraid When the time comes, something will go wrong.”

Charlie hesitated for a moment, nodded, and said, “Okay, then I’ll go there on April 3rd!”